

Alan: So, if we get back to Plato and the Republic.

Jackie: Okay, yes, and you were explaining, or giving us some examples of the dominant minority. And that would include the Rothschilds also.

Alan: Yeah. Those that are visible to the public in high social managerial positions.

Jackie: Okay. And today, who would be the Fat Man?

Alan: The Fat Man is a collector who goes round. They also call him the Grey Man. And the Grey Man is the person who goes between the ones who are never seen by the public and brings the policies to the presidents, the advisors to presidents. So the Grey Men take that position as well, on a higher level.

Jackie: They're the advisors.

Alan: On lower levels, on high Masonic organizations, the Fat Man, as they call him, goes round and gets all the info.

Jackie: We have another call here. Hello.

Caller: No, very quickly. I wanted him to elaborate on Benjamin Creme and this Lord Maitreya business. Who is the Maitreya? Is he real? Or is this something fake? A representation, or what? If he could just elaborate on that. He was on the George Noory Show and...

Jackie: Well....

Caller: I know. But what's funny is, when they give themselves away. George Noory played Van Halen's *Running with the Devil*, before he put him on. And I said, what the hell is this?

Jackie: Okay. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Okay.

Alan: These are just distractions we're getting here.

Jackie: Yeah, do you want to....

Alan: Benjamin Creme's name tells you all you have to know if you understand Freemasonry.

Jackie: Well, tell us.

Alan: Ben is son of, in Hebrew.

Jackie: Son of.

Alan: And jamin is from James, I am. If you take the y and put the I there from the Latin to the Aramaic. I am the son of crem. Crem is fire. I am the son of fire. It's Masonic. That's all you have to know.

Jackie: Son of fire. Well, what does that connote?

Alan: It tells you that it's another Masonic sideshow.

Jackie: Oh, okay. The Maitreya, is that the same thing?

Alan: Everyone who has seen the light, or broken through into the real world, is called, traditionally, everyone, a Maitreya. So, you can call yourself one, if you want.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Thanks. (Laughter)

Alan: Yeah. That's Hindu philosophy. And anyone who has broken through is a Maitreya.

Jackie: Okay. I'd like to go back. This is for our listeners. Of course, this whole conversation is for our listeners. But when we were talking about the economic units, the herd, the cattle.

Alan: And Plato, by the way, I should say this, when we're on that word, unit. He said that the Guardian class, the helpers, the military group that would interbreed with male and female warriors, in the final days of this system, which we have today, and all the ones beneath that were raw material. All the common people were raw material, and they were called not people, but its. And Unit is the French, Un is one. That's what it means in French. The UN means one. So you have one it. So, you are a one it, a unit. That's from Plato, right up to today. Hasn't changed. It's all coding.

Jackie: I wanted any of our newer listeners, in case that you have any doubts about this portion of our conversation, there is an article by Cindy Weatherly, Are Your Children Human Capital? and underneath that article is an executive order that was signed by Bill Clinton, and it basically was a commission that was to study capital, and it includes in the executive order, that they will study all kinds of capital and including human capital. And then they were supposed to report, and part of the report was on the depreciation of capital. Alan, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: If you depreciate them then you simply either breed more, so their value is less, really. Many hands make light work, as they say in China. Or you can go the other way, and you can start the culling of them.

Jackie: That's what I was thinking. The depreciation of capital.

Alan: Of course the men in the West are becoming sterile with every yearly UN report on male sperm count. Last year, the sperm count was down 75% in the average Western male, aged 25, compared to 1950 levels. So, he's almost sterile. He's only got 25% of live sperm, as opposed to his father or grandfather.

Jackie: You know where I was with that? When people are no longer "on the tax rolls" they're considered useless eaters.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I was thinking about that as the "depreciation of human capital." That when you become a useless eater, you need to be sent elsewhere. But yet on the other hand, what you're saying is the depreciation of human capital could be the reduction of the numbers.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: Oh, Alan. I got. I hadn't thought about it that way. Wow.

Alan: Yeah. And I should tell them too, maybe, about the three books I've got.

Jackie: I think you should.

Alan: Because I go through Freemasonry from ancient times, long before the guilds, all the nonsense they tell you, oh, they began in the Middle Ages with the guilds. No, they were on the go thousands of years ago, much higher orders of course. The guys in the Blue Lodge are at the bottom of the heap. They don't know there's anything

above them. I go through the history. The monetary history as well. The history of commerce from thousands of years ago. The introduction of money. How the money boys took over the ancient countries one by one, by forming standing armies, which they then sent off to invade other countries. And, so I show you that nothing has changed. And today, the US and Canada and Britain, are simply finishing off the task of bringing the Muslim countries, who don't allow usury, they're bringing them into this system called democracy, with a centralized bank, a debt system, and a bunch front people we call politicians, who were chosen by the elite above them. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I sent a stack out just this morning. So, they'll be getting them soon. So, I'll have to get another bunch printed up, if I can.

Jackie: Okay, good. So, people who have ordered whatever books they've ordered, they're in the mail.

Alan: They're on their way.

Jackie: That's great. You, Alan, you were mentioning in your books, you know, about the democracy. And I've been, oh, my goodness. I've been in JINSA's website. That's the Jewish Institute of National Security Affairs. And they had a press release welcoming John Bolton as the, they call it now, the permanent, this is the way they said it, anyway, the permanent representative of the US to the United Nations. And I recall, and the reason I recall it, is because I bolded it, when I pasted it in, that he was bringing the understanding that democracy is a higher form of government. Now, what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: Well, it does mean, it's more governed from on high, meaning the people who really run the show anyway.

Jackie: Democracy.

Alan: I mean, people in Britain have known for centuries that democracy is simply the facade for the public. And they call it the establishment, are the ones who really rule the country. And no one bucks the establishment. And these are the ones, the old aristocracies, that have always run the country. Politics and democracy are simply a pantomime for the public, to believe in and get involved in. But it's a pantomime none the less.

Jackie: Well, basically, they say that democracy is mob rule.

Alan: But it's not.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. It's elite rule, isn't it?

Alan: It's elite rule, and they simply use the majority. They use the majority to bring in new forms of whatever. They'll say, "well, what's your problem. Everyone else has accepted this."

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: That's the idea.

Jackie: They get the majority to go along with them.

Alan: Because they know that 87% of the public in all ages, in all countries, will always go along with any agenda they're told to go along with.

Jackie: 87%.

Alan: And therefore, for the ones who hold out, they'll say, "well, what's wrong with you. Everyone else have accepted their ID card, you know." That's how it works. That's why they love the term, democracy. But it's certainly not mob rule, because the mob truly have no real say in anything.

Jackie: Well, no they don't. But they think they do. That's the whole point.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what's so slick about this plan, Alan. It appears that the people, it's the people who want this, and really, the people, the majority of the people, have been so mind controlled, that they want whatever they're told they want. That's it. They say whatever they're told to think.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: And they say, this is what I think.

Alan: Well, Brzezinski said in the '70s in one of his books. And he should know, since his speciality was mind control on a mass scale, with psychotronic warfare. He said, shortly the public will be unable to come to a conclusion by themselves. They'll simply come to the conclusion they're given by the media on the previous night's news. And that will be their topics of conversation at work the next day. So, they understand all of this, you know. And strangely enough, even Madame Blavatsky knew this was coming. Because she announced a way of manipulating the minds of everyone was available in the 1800s. And she was afraid this would be used for all the wrong purposes by a few of the elite.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean she was afraid that it would be misused?

Alan: Well, Blavatsky herself was a stooge. You see, all people who come out as a front are often, not that she was well meaning, but many of them are well meaning stooges, who have been told part of the plan, but not the whole thing. And they've been told there would be a utopia, etc. But she did know that there was talk in her day of using this technology on the minds of the public. Alexander Graham Bell's father was using forms of mind impulse, or vibrational impulse to get into the heads of the deaf people by bursting, very controlled bursts of sound waves, which would hit the skulls of people, and they could maybe hear the messages. You'd hear it inside your head. That technology from the 1800s is way, way so advanced now today.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: And the CIA admit they were using this stuff, back as early as the 1950s.

Jackie: Okay, I want to get back to Blavatsky. Are you saying that she saw this, she saw the potential and thought it could be good?

Alan: She saw it, but she also had, I guess, a little bit of warning that maybe the plan that she'd been told about wasn't the whole plan, and that there was more to all of this. She had to have, because the doors were opened up for her wherever she went, but she didn't know the whole plan, I'm sure. She was more of an actress than anything else, you know, who was playing a role.

Jackie: We'll take a call. You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, I was going to say, if anybody is interested, you can get H.P. Blavatsky's book from Kessingers.net. And also, there's another author too. Have you ever head of, well, I'm sure you've heard of him, Manley P. Hall, The Theosophical Research Society. But Lucifer Magazine, it's surprising. I didn't think that Kessinger still published those old magazines.

Jackie: Oh, My God. You know, I've always wanted to see those.

Caller: Oh, they do. That's what I don't understand, it's so crazy about this. If Alan is listening to me, he may answer. I don't understand. Why do they have all the stuff so open?

Jackie: It isn't open.

Caller: You know what, I don't care.

Jackie: Kessingers is not open. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Oh, yes it is. Anybody can get it. You don't have to be a Mason or belong to secret lodges or anything to order it.

Alan: The reason it's given to the public is that they want a lot of public support. A lot of people read this stuff, and it's formulated in a way that there's a lot of things you can agree about, what they're saying.

Jackie: There are. Yes, Alan.

Alan: You just simply don't, you miss the fact though that there's little twists in it. And before you know it, they've got you where they want you. Your mind has followed their story, into their conclusion. And that's how simple it works.

Jackie: And even if it isn't their plan, that they're talking about it, like it's benevolent, and it could be, but it isn't.

Alan: It's not, no. They will never ever give the...

Jackie: Oh, thank you, oh man. You have just, you know what, that, that's the razor's edge, Alan.

Alan: It is. And also, don't forget....

Jackie: Wait a minute. We're out of time. Well, I'm not going to say that. We're out of our hour. Will you come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, I will.

Jackie: I want to pick this up right here. Okay, oh, thanks. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan Watt, and thanks for being here. I'm glad you are. And God Bless you folks

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 10th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is the 10th of August, in the year 2005. And Alan is with us, Alan Watt is with us again this evening folks. And if you were not listening last night, there is a possibility that Alan is not going to be able to continue his work, unless there's some help coming forth, and maybe Alan, we could mention it just briefly for our listeners who weren't tuned in last night. But I, folks, I think it behooves all of us, to extremely appreciate and listen, and to what has been offered, what has been presented. Alan Watt, I said this a long, long time ago, he brought us out of the Dark Ages, and into the beginning, coming into the light, if you would, of the truth. And I would really regret if we wouldn't be able to have him on, or if you, those of you, many of you I know, who've had conversations with Alan wouldn't be able to get a hold of him.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, what I wanted to talk, remember last night, when I said there was a subject I'd like us to address, you to address. What I, and I know that we touched on it. (Phone rings) Yes.

Caller: Hello, Jackie. Yeah, this is Jim again. You're on.

Jackie: Thanks very much, Jim. Bye. Alright, we're on the air now, for our shortwave listeners. Folks, I'm sorry for that mix-up. No, I'm sure WWCR is sorry, because it wasn't us. But Alan, what I would like you to address tonight is the Israel identity, Christian identity. And I know that you've said, well, it's all part of the thing, and all that. But there are a lot of people I don't think who understand what that entails, where did it come from, and all of that. Would you be willing to kind of expand on that?

Alan: I don't really like talking about it. I'll tell you why.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: We've done it before.

Jackie: But not to any length.

Alan: And also, it's like going back to kindergarten. And if people can't understand the basics of what's happening in their lives at this precise moment, they don't stand much of a chance of what's rushing down upon them. It's almost like trying to start right back at scratch, square one, to bring them up to date, and there's no time. All we need to know is that Christian identity has royal approval. It's chartered by the British royalty. It's part of the British Empire movement to convince the public that Britain, or London, put it this way. See, we get confused with terms of nations. These aren't nations. These are capital cities with elites living in them. And so, London, really, about 200 families in London run the British Empire. And, of course, they use every psychological means to do so. And there's nothing better than appealing to people's ego, telling them they're superior or special, and using religion to back it up. That's an ancient technique that's been used for thousands and thousands of years in all empires, and all the British Israel movement is another one towards that global agenda. And the idiots that follow it I have no time for, to be honest with you. I think they're petty little elitists. Even the poor ones. There's nothing worse than looking at someone who's poor, but believing they're superior because God told them so. And looking down their noses at other people. It's a snobbish thing. It has snob appeal. And it also, as I say, furthers the whole movement of globalism, which will not end up with a utopia for the people. It's going to be hell for the people, but a utopia for a small group of elitists who've used them all. And it's chartered, as I say, all of these movements that are interlinked, even, I might even say the latter one, who was just on the show, in your time space. It's all part of the same thing, whether they try to deny it or not. They're all part of the same grouping, of elitists, you know. And that God has made them superior, and it's their right to rule the world, us against you. But it has royal charter approval, and that tells you all you really need to know.

Jackie: You're saying that British Israelism has royal charter approval.

Alan: It's registered, it's chartered by the British royalty, like the banks are chartered in Britain by the royalty.

Jackie: And this is where the whole Israel or Christian Identity movement came from?

Alan: Yeah. I mean, it started off with a nutcase, back in the 1800s, who was eventually locked up by the royalty as being insane, because, well, he thought, since we're all the children of Israel, then I've traced my lineage back to David, so I've got more right to sit on that throne than you do. So, Queen Victoria had him locked up in an insane asylum, but then her advisors thought, "you know, this is a good idea. If we can con the people of the Commonwealth to believe that they are the real people of Israel, then they'll go forward with our agenda for globalism, and say that it's God's work." And that's been used ever since. And of course, they use racism, they use everything to justify it. And they have the white Anglo-Saxons at the top, and Germanics. And then they have a category, a sliding category, right down to the dark-skinned people. And you're graded like eggs, you know. Grade A, B, C or D. And if you're a D or C, then tough luck, because you're not supposed to hang around in the near future. So, this is the whole nonsense with this movement. It's a snobbish, elitist-run, political agenda, using religion for the idiots that actually follow it. But then, followers are always pretty well idiots, and they're always used. And it's going to simply end up with globalism. And at the end, they better pray to their deity for help, being so special, because I don't think they're going to get much, when it all comes down, unless they belong to the inner circles of the elite, which very few of them do.

Jackie: I guess I always have that hope in my heart, that there will be people that will hear and suddenly see, you know, the idiocy of it, because it is idiocy. It's beyond my comprehension. And I just always think, maybe there's somebody out there or some out there who suddenly will get it, Alan.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, as I say, we're all going round in this big whirlpool right now. And there are thousands of organizations and religions all fighting each other, all fighting petty differences, each one given to the people, each one of those religions given to the people, like tailor-made suits, and they bought them. And they're all fighting each other, as they go round and round and round in this whirlpool, and they can't even see, as they fight each other, the big drain hole at the bottom that they're all getting sucked into. And that's all intentional. When you create chaos, or an age of chaos, you use every group that you have created to fight each other and keep the confusion going. And that's where they all are right now. They're going down that big sink hole, because every day there are laws added upon laws, and Joe Public is too busy with his petty little hobby or his favorite topic, which is generally himself or his religion, to see what's really happening. And to deprogram people who've chosen this is too strenuous a task, and there's no time left. It took centuries and centuries to build up this technique of deprogramming people, and right now, we're at a stage where we don't have the time to go after individuals and do it for them. We're running out of time, very fast. You know, I was watching traffic today, as tourists were just going north, and I thought, you know, not one single one of these vehicles will have an occupant who's even aware, or is even thinking that this lifestyle will end eventually. They truly believe that this is going to go on forever.

Jackie: And they're going to be able to afford the gas to take their trips.

Alan: Even as they're scraping to do so now, yeah. That's right.

Jackie: Yeah, and you said Rumsfeld had made the statement, maybe we didn't hear it here. I've not seen it or heard it, but that, here in the States, that they're going to be actually doubling the present cost of gas.

Alan: Yes, and that was the same speech that he said that they might use tactical nuclear weapons on Iran.

Jackie: They're real crazies, aren't they?

Alan: No, they're not crazy. They planned this a long, long, probably before I was born.

Jackie: You don't think that's crazy, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it's crazy with an intellect. So, sure. They know what they're doing, because they plan it so far ahead. And I have no doubt something will happen this October, because that's when Mars will be the closest it's been for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, the warring planet.

Alan: And of course, the Red October was the revolution for Bolshevism. And red is their color, by the way. That's why the British army had the red headband round the officers' hats. Wherever you see the color red, that's their color.

Jackie: They had red coats too, didn't they?

Alan: Yeah, but nowadays they still have the red band around their hats. And so, by the way, do the Chinese officers, you'll notice. Because the capitalists in London created the communists. That's why. That's why you had Red Square. Gene Roddenberry is the red berry, you know, of the Star Trek episodes.

Jackie: Roddenberry. Rodden, Red.

Alan: Their color is red, and it's been red for thousands of years. The mystery religion. That's their color. And they run all religions. That's why the symbols, all of the symbols that the British Israel Movement used were all taken from the mystery religion. And the idiots that follow it, don't even know that. Even their logo, which is the Templar type cross, which means the sun, the S-U-N, is superimposed over the Saint Andrew's cross, which is the X, and of course, that's the illumined man. That's the symbol of the illumined man. They don't even know that. They're very

ignorant people. They only know what they've been told. And it doesn't occur to them to investigate it themselves.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Some of these people have, of course somebody probably taught them, but I read a thing the other day. In fact, I put it in a file, because it was amazing how this individual went through the "scriptures" and of course, they never talk about some of those statements that don't make any sense at all, that the special and chosen people are going to loan to nations and borrow from none.

Alan: Well, the main thing that the British Israel are always quoting is that the promise given to Abraham and so on was that his seed would be as, you know, the stars of the sky, and the sands and so on. And of course, they say, "well, it can't be the Jews, because there's not enough of them, so therefore the British Empire was the biggest one in the world. So, it must be us." That's the con game that they go with. That's what they play by.

Jackie: Oh, they go through a lot more than that.

Alan: But that's what they play at. That's how they keep trying to justify this pathetic movement. And by the way, the British Israel movement is the World Federalists Association. It's one in the same thing. They're both chartered under the two names. It's the same organization. They used to call themselves the world parliamentarians. And now it's the World Federalist Association. And they get massive funding from all the foundations and Rockefellers and so on, to make everybody, all these gofers, work towards globalism. And these gofers think it's going to be a Utopia for them because they're God's chosen people, all these British people, extract, or Germanic and all this stuff, and they're all slated for extinction, once their job is over. That's the traditional way of things. Those that run this system are cost effective. They don't believe in useless eaters. So, once the job is over, there will be no North America, as you know it, or Britain. Britain has already changed so much so that you wouldn't know what country it was. You might think it was from India.

Jackie: In other words, and we were talking about that earlier, or in another conversation, that for the time being, although Canada and the US and Mexico have been merged, they're still playing the game with passports and stuff like that at the borders.

Alan: Yes, but you see, the idea of that is to bring in the universal identity card. They're already advertising on radio and television that you can get a quick pass, a quick pass, a pre-screened pass through your border with this new ID card that you apply for.

Jackie: Oh, my, you're kidding.

Alan: No.

Jackie: And it's the same one that England is putting out now.

Alan: Same company that manufacturers them. It's the same card.

Jackie: And it's the same card that will be the Real ID.

Alan: And your bank card.

Jackie: They call it here in the US; and do they have a name? Are they using it in Canada now too?

Alan: They're going to start issuing it with the next licenses I think, this coming year. So, as you get your license renewed, your driving license, you'll get the card instead. But you'll have to go in and get fingerprinted and eye-scanned.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I read the bill myself, and what they have done is they said, they laid it out, you know, what requirements are going to be, the identification requirements in order to get this ID card. But it also says that

the Secretary of Homeland Security can add any other requirements that he feels are necessary.

Alan: Yeah. It's wide open.

Jackie: So, it's a Czar. It's a Totalitarian. Yeah, and I wanted our listeners to think about this. I know that I did say it earlier when we talked about this, Alan. But it isn't just, you know one of the things that it said in the bill, is that the States are not mandated, you know, to implement it. However, any state that doesn't, nobody in that state will be able to board a commercial airliner.

Alan: That's right. The same in Canada, that was announced.

Jackie: That's right. Well that's because the federal government has control over the air transportation.

Alan: The powers of the air.

Jackie: But what I want, with the first thing that came to my mind are the federal highways, because the States have been very, very busy turning their highways over to the federal government. And I talked to a rep in Illinois about this, and he said, well, it's because that way, they have to maintain them. And I said, yeah, but they take all the taxes out of the states to "maintain them". And he admitted that they use the road taxes to blackmail the states into passing particular bills. But the point is, there are federal highways. The main thoroughfares where people do their traveling are federal highways today. And if you don't, and this, they call the Real ID, Federal Identification. And it has to meet federal specs. And, so therefore, my thought is, if you're on one of those federal highways when this thing has been fully implemented, and you don't have a Real ID, you're gone.

Alan: Yeah, or if your vehicle is not up to what they call federal standards, which are international standards.

Jackie: It will no longer be the state that makes those, well, they don't much anyway, they're all, but, I mean, at least at the present time, it's, how do you call it, if a state decided, like Alabama. It's been some time, but when the EPA mandated the MTBE to go in the gas, Alabama state legislature just passed a bill and said, no, we're not going to do it, and they didn't. But see, the other states go along. Same thing in Arizona, when they said that ozone is no longer usable. And for our listeners who may not know this, Dupont was the company that produced ozone, and about three years before their 25-year patent ran out, that's when they began to talk about global warming, folks. And the hole in the ozone layer. And that we've got to quit using this Freon, because Freon was doing it. Well, it was Dupont that patented the new coolant, which, there's reports on it, Alan, that it just tears heck out of the equipment. And it's nowhere near as effective.

Alan: It is effective. It's so much effective that it keeps breaking down. And they're guaranteed after-sales parts. That's where the big profits are.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. And much more expensive. But, Arizona, and I've got the bill, actual bill, the state of Arizona, or Arizona state passed a law and said that we find that there is no harm from ozone from all of the, there is no hole in the ozone layer, etc, etc. And so, in Arizona, we will manufacture and we will sell and we will use ozone. Now, I don't know if they've retracted it since then, but it was a bill, and I actually saw the bill signed. I mean, I got an actual photocopy of the original bill. So, what I'm saying, long story short, is that there were certain states that did certain things at certain times, and they got away with it, because they could. But, with this real ID thing, they really got slick with it, didn't they?

Alan: Well, all must become one.

Jackie: They didn't have to, the states aren't mandated to use it. They don't have to. We can't mandate to the states.

Alan: Yeah, so all they do is the big companies say that it's impossible to make a special different gasoline for you,

so, if we do, it's going to cost you twice as much, and they cave in and they go along with it. You can't fight, you can't fight the corporations. This is the system. It's like Carroll Quigley said. The corporations will be the new feudal overlords, and that's what they are, you know. They're dictating our public policies to the people. And they're doing it via governments, which they already own, and in fact, most of the politicians have worked for these corporations, and then, when they leave politics, they go back into those corporations. So, yeah, this is the ping-pong. They used to call it fascism at one time, but that's gone out of vogue. But it's the same thing, you know. They dictate their policies to us, yeah.

Jackie: Well, like Rumsfeld was on the board of the Searle company that manufactured Aspartame.

Alan: That's right. That was me that first came out with that.

Jackie: Well, they tried forever to get it through, and they knew it just wasn't passing, it wasn't being approved, because how dangerous, and it's a killer.

Alan: And he's a director on the board of Searle. And he's the guy also, Searle is just a part of the company of Monsanto. And they are the ones, a company which is a drug manufacturer which specializes in psychotropic drugs for psychiatric illness, is hand-in-glove with your main food producer, that should ring alarms in everybody. It really should. And if it doesn't, well, I'm sorry for those people.

Jackie: Monsanto. Searle?

Alan: Searle is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Okay. And folks, in case you wanted to do some research...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with you folks, with Alan Watt. The volume was turned down a little bit, and I did not hear the warning, so we were talking into the commercial. And what I was saying, in case any of you want to do some research on this, Alan had told me about the company Searle, and I read it, and saw it, regarding aspartame, and wasn't pronouncing correctly, so I wasn't connecting the dots. But that company is spelled Searle. And as Alan just told us, it is part of the Monsanto Company. And Searle is a pharmaceutical, Alan. Well, how did a pharmaceutical produce aspartame?

Alan: Well, aspartame is a chemical. And they're all offshoots of the chemical industry, the pharmaceutical industry, in fact, the whole pharmaceutical industry is an offshoot of the chemical companies. So, sure, what they can't use as drugs they'll call something else and try and sell it for any other purpose, as they do with the aluminum oxide that they put in as fluoride, you know. That was aluminum waste. So they found a purpose for it through ALCAN, the Bronfmans in Canada, when they owned it. And that started the ball rolling for nice strong healthy teeth, you know. So, sure, aspartame was basically some byproduct of some experiments within Searle company. And, as I say, this company specializes in pharmaceutical drugs which deal with psychiatric problems. And aspartame is a very good, in fact, it's very similar to cocaine in a sense. It makes the people hyper. And it can also cause seizures in a lot of people. So, once they come off this, you'll find that the hyperness goes away and so do the seizures. It's a very potent drug.

Jackie: Oh, it causes cancer tumors, brain tumors, and all kinds of things. It's totally destructive.

Alan: But Rumsfeld, he's always been a main salesman for the big chemical companies. In fact, the CBC television after 9/11 showed when the US was selling the various chemical weaponry to Iraq, back in the 70s, it was Mr. Rumsfeld they showed you shaking hands with Saddam Hussein. He was over there to sell them all these weapons. And when he's not selling lethal weapons openly, he's flogging other weaponry through your food or your drink. This is what you have at the top of your government. We have tyrants at the moment.

Jackie: What is your prime minister's name?

Alan: Oh, at the moment, it's Mr. Martin.

Jackie: I knew, I remembered the Paul. I couldn't remember his last name.

Alan: And his father owned the main Canadian, they still call it the steamship company, that does international cargo trading. So they made their money off governmental projects where the taxpayers paid for cargoes of grain or food or whatever to other countries. All the boys at the top are interlinked through the same very, very high Masonic organizations, way above, way above your 33 degrees.

Jackie: You know, Alan, I know, because we could just keep repeating and repeating and repeating, and it's coming to the point where people hear it, and if they don't do their own research, if they don't believe it, and they don't do their own research so they can see that it's so, then it is too late. And this is way off topic, and maybe it isn't. I was talking to Amber today, and she was telling me that she made character council. This is a twelve-year-old girl, okay. I said, well, what is character council? Well, we teach character. I said, are you telling me that they have twelve-year-old children teaching character? I said, at twelve years old you're building your character. Don't you think that's a pretty big responsibility, honey? That you're going to be teaching other people character and what does it mean? And then she said, well, we just get together and we plan dances and stuff. And I said, well, like student council? Yeah, it used to be student council, and now it's character council. So, I looked it up on the internet. It's a damn international not-for-profit organization. International, and they named all the states that are character states. They named the cities within the states, the counties within the states, and they named the countries that are, that are....

Alan: Promoting it.

Jackie: Promoting it, Alan. Now, folks, let me say this. If you have children in school, by hook or by crook, any way that you can, if you, it sounds stupid to say if you love your child, but isn't that part of what loving is, or the main thing when a child is a child, Alan, is protecting those children?

Alan: It's supposed to be, yeah.

Jackie: And they have to be taken out of the schools, because, you'll lose them, unless it doesn't matter to you. You will lose them. They will lose their minds, because their minds are being stolen. And I just wanted to say this about that.

Alan: Well, see, you're not going to stop this, because this all part of a....

Jackie: I didn't say stopping it. I'm talking about people who are listening to this broadcast right now, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but what I'm trying to say, Jackie, is that people have been saying the same thing for a hundred years. Because when Bertrand Russell brought his first book out on this very subject, he was part of the experimenters for these schools. And he brought it out in 1905. Of course, the media went into action. There were still some people who had a voice in those days, and they said the same thing, that this was an attempt, it was more than an attempt, it was a plan. And Bertrand Russell said it, he said, if we can get the children for even four hours a day, he said, away from their parents in kindergarten, he said, we can indoctrinate them with the new values for the world. And he said the parental input will be of no effect, because we are using scientific, socialistic, indoctrination techniques. So this was known for a hundred years. And people have been bashing at this for a hundred years. And then, at the same time, you know yourself that most people are so dependent on this only system that they've been given – there's no alternative to it – that they either can't afford private schooling, or they're run off their feet trying just to pay their home and their car and all the rest of it. So they're trapped within the system. And the law says you must send your child to school, one way or another.

Jackie: No, the law does not say that.

Alan: Well, teach them, regardless. But the fact is, you know that they've made it almost impossible for the average person to teach themselves, teach the children themselves. So, you're up against a monster that goes over the future like generals over a battle plan. And they look at all the possible conflicts, the repercussions, and they literally plug every hole. And that's where we are with this.

Jackie: No child left behind.

Alan: In the Communist system, in the Soviet system, the whole Soviet Bolshevik system was planned at least a hundred years before they took over, because they knew exactly how to set up the system they had in mind. There was no debating about it. They went into action immediately. And they had children in the Young Communist movement doing exactly the same thing, and that was going around the schools and so on, twelve year olds, ones who were specially hand-picked, and it was just political correctness. It was the new agenda of the day. And they were basically parroting what they'd been told. They had little gold stars or red stars for saying the right things, and of course, that was being promoted. You can call it whatever you want, it's the same program. It's the same program, under a thousand names. So, you're under attack from a thousand directions right now. And your eyes cannot be everywhere at once. And that's what I'm saying. That's where we are right now, in the whirlpool. And you can't even keep up with what's happening.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: So, the international system has been established, you know. It's actually been here for a long time. And they simply kept the borders there and the pretense of nations, so they could keep taxing you. That's basically it. And the US is simply finishing off the last vestige of a different type of system in the Middle East. And once that's done, well the British Israel and the Identity movements and all the other gofers will have no jobs to do. They'll be equal down to the peasant of China. That's where they'll be.

Jackie: Oh, the peasants of China are doing well today.

Alan: Yeah, because now the new catchphrase they're using on the media is that gee, we must compete with China. Well, that's a race to the bottom. And that's what's being promoted right now. And anybody with any part of gray matter left in their brains that still has a spark in it, must know that if we try and compete with labor in China, our standard of living is obviously going to plummet. And that's exactly what is planned. That's exactly what is planned.

Jackie: China, I read about a magnificent, whatever we would call it, where the elite go to vacation now. And when I read that, it gave me chills, because you can see how China is being promoted to be, what? I just guess the destroyer?

Alan: Well, they have to, according to the 1937 minutes of the meetings they held in Melbourne, Australia, for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, and I have their books. They said, in 1937, China would be the sole manufacturer of all goods for the planet. And when they said that, China was a third world nation. That's how far back they had this planned for China. They even talked about the coming war with Germany, and that they must save the Soviet system by all costs. They didn't explain why. Escott Reid from Toronto, who helped draw up the charter for the UN with Alger Hiss, the Communist, so this Canadian, Escott Reid, put his own memoirs out. And I have the book from 1937, where his kin even said, we are here to discuss a global system, a World Government. This was all discussed in 1937, in Melbourne, Australia. And I have a list of all the politicians from America, from the US, from Canada, from all over the world who attended it, because their names are all in the back of the book. We are simply living through a script written long, long ago. And in that same book, in the 1937 one, they even had the immigration quotas from China, right up until the year 2000 and just after, that they would need to be the middlemen for the trade goods, for smoothing out the trade difficulties between China and North America. They had the quotas of immigrants they would need, for the West Coast of Canada, like Vancouver. So, that's how detailed they make

their plans. And when you find this stuff, and you go through, and you check up what they've done, they tally exactly. They know exactly where. The world is just one big business program. That's all it is. It's a business agenda, and we are the business. The business means buzz. We are the bees, you know. And of course, that's what we're here for.

Jackie: We are the economic units.

Alan: Yeah. We're living a script, a business plan, and we're going through it. And, as we go through the Age of Chaos, which they said they'd bring on, there's no better way than to bring all of this, this whole brand new way of living that will emerge out of the other side. That's what they keep telling us. A completely different way of living, as they bring us into the vortex, and to bring us through it, or the ones who will come through it, they have everybody fighting everybody else on petty nonsense from a previous age. This has been done before. And they're doing exactly the same thing again. The intellects way above the politicians are way beyond people that you've met in your daily life. These are real intellects here. We can't dismiss that. These are not politicians above the ones that we generally see. These are the rulers. And these people have minds almost like computers. And they have no compassion, whatsoever. And I mean no compassion on an individual or even a national or even a global scale. They will do whatever it takes, as they keep telling us, the end justifies the means. In other words, if they need part of this agenda rushed through, they'll do whatever it takes to make it so. And the Twin Towers was nothing to them. These are the same characters that brought on Pearl Harbor and World War II.

Jackie: And sunk the Maine.

Alan: Yeah. And meanwhile, everybody is fighting everybody else over religion, or the race issue, and all the other stuff that they know so well. They're old tunes they can keep playing over and over. And everyone has been programmed to dance to these tunes when it plays, and they do. And they can't see beyond it all. And this is the time now when you must see beyond it all, if there's going to be any survival for anybody at all. Because we're going through it.

Jackie: What about people, well, look at even with yourself, Alan, as you were talking about last night. You're not sure you're even going to be able to survive the winter.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And there are people, so you're not in the city. But, of course, they're making it nearly impossible for people to live in the country, because of the increase in gas.

Alan: And taxes.

Jackie: To get you to the store. The property taxes are increasing.

Alan: Environmental laws.

Jackie: Well, yes. And it goes on and on. And then we have people who are in the cities and do not have the means to leave the cities, as much as they would desire and want to do it. So, you know, it comes back down to making the time, to be like parents with their families, Alan. With their families. They have to work. They have to work to be able to pay the bills. But, instead, maybe, of parents sloughing the children off to a babysitter, so they can go. Maybe the most important thing that people can do today is to be together, and really, just cherish the time, every precious moment, and give to your children, not \$80 tennis shoes and trips to Six Flags and Disney World, because that isn't really what children want anyway, Alan.

Alan: No, that's what the system wants.

Jackie: That isn't what they want at all. They want their parents to look at them and see them. They want their

parents to hear them when they talk. Not just listen, but really hear them.

Alan: Well, what they need is direction. And children who don't get direction from their parents will take it as they did in the Communist system, in the Young Communist movement. They'll take it from the leaders. The Hitler Youth were the same, because children need direction. And if they can't get it from their parents, the state or the system will give it to them instead. That's traditional. That's been used for thousands of years. Again, it's another tune, and they know how to play it, and we know how to dance.

Jackie: Well, you mentioned Bertrand Russell. And I've done this before, but I'll do it again. The statement that he made, he was a, maybe still is, I don't know, but at this time a UNESCO advisor. He said, "it may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young, and is provided by the state with money and equipment."

Alan: Well, the two main books, and anybody who wants them and can read it all today, apart from a glowing tube in front of their face, they can order them. And it's *Roads to Freedom*, is the one book, that gives you the global agenda with adults and children, and *Education and the Good Life*, is the one about the whole education program that they have used right up until the present time. And that's got it all in there. All of it.

Jackie: Well, there's one more sentence here that I want to do, for our listeners. He said, when the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.

Alan: Yeah, once you all have a brain chip, there's no problem. I mean, that's what the function of all this is.

Jackie: *Roads to Freedom* and *Education and the Good Life*.

Alan: Yeah, the whole scientific technique. He put out another book, it was on science, basically, and he laid the whole thing down, to do with scientific techniques, including the same stuff as Aldous Huxley was on about, the brain chip and so on, and how they could use all this to control everybody. And once that happened, the people had no individuality in them, then they'd have their utopia. But they, the elite themselves, would not change themselves. That's what they said, because they must retain their survival capabilities, but the public won't need them anymore, since the state will be making all their decisions for them.

Jackie: What do you say to a person who calls you and says, I'm not sure what to do, I'm beginning to see the light and it's very frightening. What do you say to them, Alan?

Alan: It depends who they are.

Jackie: Well, okay. What would you say to me?

Alan: Again, it's not something you sum up in a couple of minutes. You go through the whole person. You've got to get the persona and the person. You've got to break down all the different parts of that person, and then give a response that's suitable to that individual person. You can't give the same talk to every individual. You must tailor-make truth to jump over the hurdles that that person has in their particular individual mind. And everyone has a different response to things, and they have different hurdles or walls in their mind, so you must literally tailor-make it for the individual, so that they can jump those walls themselves. And it must be done by themselves. You can show them how, but it must be done by them. That's why it takes a lot of work for every single one. But I should mention the three books before we go off the air. They're called Cutting Through 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient Freemasonry system, prior to the guild movements of the Middle Ages, and right up to the present day. I give you a lot of the Masonic coding that's used. It's all through your language; in fact they created your language for you. And the third one goes through the history of this, as well as the history of the money system which they brought in thousands of years ago, and how they used it to implement their system, which they call civilization. That's what they mean by it. It's their system. And how they control nations one by one, through takeovers, financial or through

using warfare. [See ordering information on transcript.] But that's what I'm saying. You can't just give a pat answer for a mass of people, because everyone has their own particular walls and variations of them, in their mind. And you have to literally go through dozens of them with each one. And you must be able to see into that person, in order to do so. And that takes a lot of work.

Jackie: And you've done that with people?

Alan: Yes, and as I say, it's a lot of work. And it can take years sometimes, on a one to one basis with many, many different people, but individually, one on one, to get them right up and out of it.

Jackie: And then what happens when they get out of it, Alan?

Alan: Then it's a whole new journey from there on. And again, you don't hand that truth to everybody either. You just don't hand out truth. Most people can't handle the truth. Some things are very, very, very precious. And most people are so stuck in what they want themselves that they can't handle *the* truth. And that's what they mean, they trample it underfoot, because they don't see it for what it is. So you don't hand it to them until they're ready for it.

Jackie: Well, we've sure been doing enough of it.

Alan: We've done an awful lot. More so, I'd say, than any other program. And we certainly don't do it as a business. That's for sure.

Jackie: That's for sure. And folks, we're out of our week.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|--|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

August 15th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Tonight is Monday, and it is the 15th of August, in the year 2005. And I'm glad that you're with us tonight. I hope you had a lovely weekend, ladies and gentlemen. Actually, it's more than a weekend now, isn't it? You get, I get, we get, from Thursday until Monday, or we have until from Thursday until Monday. So, three nights a week, and it is a possibility that we're going to be cutting back to two nights a week. I don't know if, I don't know if it is for the broadcast.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

I'll tell you what. For our internet listeners, if you would just begin, and I can take another phone line, and call WWCR and see what's up.

Alan: Oh, okay.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. This is Alan Watt, folks.

Alan: Yep, once again, we've got a mix up at the shortwave station, where they're playing another broadcaster's tape. We don't know why, maybe it's God intervening, who knows, because that's what he goes on about is Old Jehovah and how the British are really the Jews, you see. But what I should say, to start off today, is that I have three books for sale, because I'm filling in for Jackie, while she straightens out the short wave station. And these books go through Freemasonry, from ancient times, not just from the usual guilds they talk about in the Middle Ages, because the secret brotherhoods have been here as long as money has been here, in all of its different forms. And I also go through how the money boys took over even the ancient world, and how they created nations, and had wars going on between them, while they profited from loaning to all the countries, which they'd helped to create, and they

sold them all the weaponry, too. No different from today. And how they benefited from keeping the people in debt, which ensured that they kept running the system. No different at all from today. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I'll get them out to you as soon as I can.

Now, I don't know what's happening with the short wave station, but that's the second time that Pastor Pete, with his British Israel, has been on, when we should be on. And I think, yeah, he's still on the shortwave. So I guess there's a debate going on whether they should flick the switch or not, but we'll find out pretty soon.

Jackie: Nicholas, if you're available, would you please come on the line. I had a call from one of our listeners. I gave her four numbers that I have, to call, to possibly get a hold of somebody at WWCR. But if Nicholas, if you're listening, if you would please come on the line with us, if you would please get a hold of them, and let them know that they're doing it again. Alan, my, my. Well, we do have internet listeners right now, so we're not going to act like we're not on the air at all. But this appears to me to be intentional.

Alan: Well, Pastor Peters last week boasted that he now has 400 hours with WWCR, so I guess the muscle has been put into motion.

Jackie: The muscle has been put into motion. I just want you to know that I don't know how it is for our listeners, but your volume is down so low I can barely hear you. I can hear you, but I can barely hear you.

Alan: Yeah, you're down. You're down too.

Jackie: Am I? Okay. Nicholas, WFAR, Nicholas, if you're there, will you please come on the line here and let me know if you can get a hold of WWCR. One of our listeners called in, as I told you, and she's trying the numbers that I would have been trying, Alan.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, there we are folks. Well, now we just talked to an engineer at WWCR, and what he's saying is, is that the satellite feed that they're getting is really great. So I'm hoping that you can hear us tonight, ladies and gentlemen. What I'm going to do, and I will do this tomorrow night, is have a number for you to call. If you're listening on shortwave, and the program before you is good, and the one after you is good, and this one is not, it would be time for you to call WWCR and see if you can find out what the problem is, because what we've discovered is that sometimes people go, if you have a shortwave radio that can go from 5.070 up to 072, 073, 074, sometimes, they catch it clearly almost at 5.075 or below. But if you're not getting it in good, then tune it down or tune it up, so that you can hear it. Because, what's happening folks, according to the letters that I get from our listeners, you can hear us. And I understand, if you can't hear the broadcast. Those of you who have hung in here, through thick and thin, you're to be so deeply commended, that you're still here, because it's a wonder, it's a miracle that we haven't lost all of our listeners. Alan, Alan Watt is with us tonight. And Melody said that your volume is very low.

Alan: So is yours. When you're on the phone here with me, I can hardly hear you at all.

Jackie: Yeah, well, evidently, the volume was low coming into WWCR, and I don't know how it is. If Eleanor is listening, Eleanor White. Eleanor is a, she monitors for us, and lets us know, because sometimes when your volume is low to me, in my headset, Eleanor calls in, and says, don't worry about it, Alan is coming in loud and clear. But Melody said tonight, from WFAR that your volume was low. (Phone rings) Oh, here we go. Hi, you're on the air. Thanks for calling.

Caller: Hey, I can hear you, and Alan sounds real good.

Jackie: Oh, thanks, Mel.

Caller: Okay, alright.

Jackie: Okay, bye, honey.

Alan: Now, we can't hear each other.

Jackie: Yeah, we can't hear each other, but they can hear us.

Alan: But I know on the shortwave, there's over-modulation there, because your voice is muffled on the shortwave.

Jackie: Right now? My voice is muffled?

Alan: Yeah, it's not as clear as it should be. In fact, I tuned up to 5074, and it was clearer there.

Jackie: At 5074. Well, then, we would ask Jason, I guess, who is our engineer tonight, to please make a check, Jason, and if we're over-modulating here, do what needs to be done. Because I'm not over-modulating, Alan. If they're getting it crisp and clear from the satellite, which is where we're broadcasting from, if the shortwave is over-modulated, once again, it's coming from WWCR.

Alan: Well, that's that old Wicker Man up to his tricks.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Alan: I can hear you now, you're clear on my phone.

Jackie: Okay, well, that's good. Thank you, whoever is responsible.

Alan: That's because I said we should join the British Israel Movement.

Jackie: The British Israel Movement. That would probably be our...

Alan: Then God's on our side, you see.

Jackie: That would, oh, then God's on our side. Yahweh is on our side.

Alan: The big boss.

Jackie: You know what, okay, what I was going to say, when we came on the air tonight, is that it has become more than that you're a guest on this broadcast. It's as though you've become a co-host here, Alan. And, folks, the reason, well, it's not that I have to give a reason, but I ask Alan to come on. We get into conversations. And for those of you, and I know there are many of you who so appreciate the information that we have received from Alan and the broadcasts that Alan and I have done together, because my questions, evidently, are important to you, which is what I get from my correspondence from you, that our interchange has been very much of an opening for many of you. And so, therefore, Alan is with us again, tonight. And I appreciate it very much. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure, when we can be heard.

Jackie: When we can be heard. When I can hear you.

Alan: Maybe it's a gimmick to make people listen more intently.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I want to say again what I said at the beginning of the broadcast. Well, you see, our

sponsorship has dropped off. However, I know that our listenership has dropped off. Because, even the people who send donations for sponsoring the broadcast tell me the frustration that they experience. I was talking to a gentleman from Michigan, recently. He said he was outside working, I think working on his boat or something. He had the broadcast on prior to Sweet Liberty. He said it was crystal clear. And then, Sweet Liberty came on, and there was very little of it that he could pick up, and right after Sweet Liberty it cleared up again. And the best suggestion that I had for him, was to call WWCR, because, I've tried. And I get angry response from management. I've had the phone hung up on my ear. In fact, one time the phone was hung up, I called back, because I thought it was rude, so rude. Sometimes I just ignore it, but I wanted to speak with him, and then I was told that he was taking a walk. And the person that I talked to, I said, I just had the phone hung up on me, and I would like to finish this conversation. And, Alan, what I'm told is this. If you don't like it, if you think that we are sabotaging the broadcast, go someplace else.

Alan: Well that's a Christian message.

Jackie: It's a Christian message, yes.

Alan: Well, sure. I mean, it's a business. And all media is propaganda, I don't care who runs it. Because an all-seeing eye did not miss a hole in its net, you know, and it never did. And the CIA started up the shortwave back in the 50s, using Christian radio, and I doubt they've ever let it go, especially nowadays, because they need it. They need the confusion, to keep this age of chaos running along, you know. Now, of course, they have their superstars, because the public have been trained to look for superstars, like the general television, your Doctor Phil or Oprah, or whatever, and Albert Pike said we always give the people their leaders, so they must present superstars, who are professional talkers. And of course, they have staff there to help them with their spiel, as they say. And of course, it's a Wizard of Oz type thing, where, behind the curtain, there's a little guy making all this noise. But behind the little guy, you've got a whole staff of people punching up things on his screens, where he sounds terribly informed.

Jackie: You know what? This is, I think, in fact, I know what I wanted us to discuss tonight, but, because you explained it, you explained it more in depth to me, because when you first mentioned it, I didn't get what you were saying, but you went through the process. Would you do that, Alan? For example, you know, we don't have to name names, but, let's say a broadcaster, when people call in, no matter what they're talking about, the broadcaster seems to have in-depth information about it, as they know everything about everything.

Alan: Well, it's history, because in every century, they give you heroes to follow. They always call them geniuses. And they give you ridiculous stories about them, be they composers or scientists or whatever. But they make up these.

Jackie: Alan, can you hold just for one moment. We have a call coming in. Hello?

Caller: Oh, hello. I just wanted to let you know that here in the upper peninsula of Michigan, I listen to you every time you're on, and it is over-modulated or something, all the time.

Jackie: All the time.

Caller: Maybe one time was very clear.

Jackie: Over-modulated, and it isn't over-modulated coming in.

Caller: It sounds like you're talking in a pillowcase.

Jackie: In other words, what, I want our listeners, if they can hear me, to hear this. Because we were told by Jason, the engineer, at WWCR, that the feed that they were getting from the satellite was very crisp and very clear. And so, what our shortwave listeners are getting, from the shortwave station, is over-modulation.

Alan: You're plus-forty here, that's the end of the scale.

Caller: And my shortwave is 5070.

Jackie: Okay, thank you so much. Please don't go away, honey, okay.

Caller: Oh, no. I love your, whatever you're talking about.

Jackie: Thank you. Who are we talking to?

Caller: Mary Jane in upper Michigan.

Jackie: Do you know that I'm a Michigander? Yes?

Caller: I do.

Jackie: Oh. From Flint, Michigan.

Caller: Oh, that's way down there. I'm way up.

Jackie: Yes. My summers were spent up at Bear Lake, near Grayling.

Caller: Oh, okay. I'm way over up, Lake Superior, up in the upper peninsula, over Lake Michigan, over the Mackinaw straits.

Jackie: Thanks for listening, honey. Thank you for calling. Bye-bye. Okay, Alan, now. You know, I'm not a, what do you call, technician, but it makes sense to me that if the satellite feed coming from WFAR is crisp and clear, and if the reception that our shortwave listeners are getting is over-modulation, it makes sense that it has to be coming from the shortwave transmitter.

Alan: Well, yeah. Sure. And plus-forty, that's the end of the scale. It's right on the right-hand side. You can't go any further with the signal strength. It's over-modulated.

Jackie: Oh, you've got. You're monitoring it there? Alright, folks.

Alan: That's as high as it goes.

Jackie: We're going to be back. Alan, we're at the half hour here. We'll be back right after this. Folks, don't go away. Alan, maybe they can hear you. If they can't understand. Why would I be over-modulated and not you?

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alan is with us, Alan Watt, and from what I'm gathering, our listeners, Alan, would you explain once again what you said, why it is that you wouldn't be over-modulated, but I am? And I want our listeners to know, by the way, that you and I are, what should I say, we're both on the same phone line. Folks, Alan calls me. And then I conference us in together. So, he's not calling from another phone. He's not calling from a separate phone line into the station. And if it is coming in loud and clear from the satellite, it would follow that our shortwave listeners should be getting loud and clear from both Alan and I. And would you explain what you said, how that could happen, Alan?

Alan: Yes. Every studio, whether it's a radio or a music studio, has graphic equalizers.

Jackie: And you were in the music industry or business.

Alan: Yeah, years ago.

Jackie: So, you know what you're talking about.

Alan: And when you want to phase out a particular tone, or a pitch, say, or bring it up, even, you can do either, just by adjusting the slides, and you have a whole battery of slides, sometimes 48 of them, and you can literally phase out any instrument or vocal sound, or any singer in a choir, with a different voice. You can phase them in, or phase them out. And of course, male and female being different, it's much easier to adjust that way.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. It doesn't mean that there's somebody sitting there working at these slides, but if they just get their frequencies or whatever tuned into my voice, they can literally obliterate it.

Alan: Or, once again, boost it to such an extent that it would become muffled. They can boost it. They can actually bring it up, as well, and make it muffled. You know, any sound can be distorted by over-amplification or modulation. So you can do the same thing with a graphic equalizer. You can literally bring any sound up, as well as down, you can bring it up and over-modulate it, until it's distorted.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. If I could talk higher or lower, would that foil the?

Alan: No, because you're still within a certain frequency range, as opposed to me. Mine would be different. I mean, I've seen it done with orchestras, where you can bring in a violin, just by sliding the switch, or you can phase it out, or you can bring up, say a trombone, even. So you can, there's a whole range of spectrum with sound. So they also do that. They use similar equipment for spying on people at long ranges with boom microphones. And they can literally phase out the surrounding noise from cars and automobiles and buses and things.

Jackie: I've seen that on movies a long time ago.

Alan: Yeah. This is old technology.

Jackie: We have a caller here. Hi, you're on the air.

Caller: Hi Jackie. This is Kate. I called WWCR and talked to Jason. And I said, are you trying to sabotage Jackie? And he said, oh, no, we wouldn't do that. But, as I've been listening to you, week after week, you are very muffled. And I think Alan has a point there. And I don't know what the reason is, other than Alan brought out another good point, that we have superstars on the shortwave, that to me have taken over, and I feel like I have no free speech.

Jackie: And you have no free listening, Kate.

Caller: No, but all of a sudden, we are religious? Is this the main theme of the shortwave, to lead you into the abyss of religious propaganda?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Caller: I resent that. There's too many horrible things out there, that we should have freedom of speech. And I've noticed that on other programs, certain people are jammed constantly until the King comes on. So, I don't know where we go from here.

Jackie: Well, who is the king, honey?

Caller: You don't know who the king of shortwave is? We've got a king and queen.

Jackie: Well, I don't know who you're talking about, would you tell me?

Caller: Well, we have Miss Nightingale, right?

Jackie: I don't know who Miss Nightingale is.

Caller: Florence Nightingale.

Jackie: It's okay, Kate. Until we're off the air, we have freedom of speech here, so just say what you're...

Alan: Well, the listeners do.

Caller: Well, you know, the continuation of Joyce Reilly....Pastor Stair, and Mr. Pete Peters. You see?

Jackie: And they all come in very clear?

Caller: Oh, yes.

Jackie: Alright, thank you.

Caller: If we can't express what we feel, we the people, and we have to adhere to the kings, and especially Georgina, you know, Bush.

Jackie: Thanks, Kate.

Alan: Well that's how it is. They know, you see, they've trained the public. And let's be honest. Everybody has been brought up in an artificial system, and yet, we've taken it all for granted as being normal, simply because everyone else thinks it's normal. But there's nothing normal in it. It's a designed system, scientifically designed, as Charles Galton Darwin said, in *The Next Million Years*, he said, we're just creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. And they've trained the public since television was invented, to go for the superstars. You follow your stars, the wandering stars. They've used the same expression back in ancient Greece, when they brought in the traveling players that gave them their culture, and changed their culture, with the authority, of course, of the elite. And it hasn't changed until today. So they bring out these people in every, every generation to lead the people around in circles and take over as the main voice, and say that they're fighting the New World Order on their own, single handed, in between making movies and going to the gym and being on countless radio stations and television stations every day, I mean, "that's a super-man, and I want to follow him," you see, "and I couldn't do that."

Jackie: I was looking at a bio of one of the kings that Kate was talking about. He's been evidently mentioned in the *Wall Street Journal*. He's been on CNBC or ABC, it's what you're saying, Alan, is when we see these people mentioned on mainstream.

Alan: It makes it more legitimate in our minds.

Jackie: We had better damn know that they're part of the program.

Alan: Well, of course, absolutely. That's why they were thrust out in front for the people to follow. And they've done this over and over. They always give us the superstars, whether it's Oprah Winfrey on regular media or Dr. Phil that tells us how to behave, or one on shortwave. It's the same technique. It's by the same people at the top. And, as I say, they always give you someone who's been trained to do exactly what they're doing, and I should also say, that the purpose of psychological warfare, which is counter-intelligence, by the way. Psychological warfare has an intent, and the intent is to overwhelm the public, or the enemy – and which the public, they are the enemy, you see – with so much negative, terrifying information, in a machine-gun fashion, or a shotgun fashion, they scatter it at you, until you can't duck out of the way anymore. And when that's all you see coming at you, all you do eventually is mentally collapse, because, what they're telling you is, this system is so awesome and powerful, and King Kong is growing

three miles a day above you, that there's nothing you can do about it. And that's the purpose of psychological warfare.

Jackie: Alan, would you compare that, to what you just said, to what you and I have discussed on the air? Because sometimes...

Alan: I'll cut to the chase here.

Jackie: Please do, please do.

Alan: Because, what it is, the difference is, that you see, people go into shortwave looking for an alternate view on things, alternate information. And so they tune out the regular media. Now, when you start to get people reading the AP Wires, and what's on the regular media, and even giving you more than you get on the regular media, they're doing a better job than the regular media. So, rather than get away from it, they're actually giving you more of it. It's a day-by-day blow of what's been done to you. And that's its purpose. That is its technique. They read the AP Wires and Reuters stuff, and international stuff. And now, people obviously in the staff are pushing this up on his boards, so he can parrot it off.

Jackie: You know what. You were talking about that, and we had to take our break. But you took me behind the scenes in a conversation that we had. And then I saw it. Would you continue what you were explaining. Explain this to our listeners. In other words, well, what I remembered you saying, is that somebody calls in, and they say, okay, what are you calling about, and the people say what they're calling about. Or there's a particular conversation going on, and there are people, a team, that do a search, bring up information, put it on the screen for the broadcaster, and that broadcaster....

Alan: Sounds like a genius. He's got all facts and figures. He can throw dates, names, times out at you. And of course, the person, the people who are listening say, "my God, I couldn't keep up with all this. This guy is a genius." And what we do, you see, if we think someone is a genius, is we put our own discernment to the side and we parrot them, we follow them. That's how you create a leader, you see, behind the scenes. That's how you do it. This is an old technique. And it's being used today.

Jackie: Isn't Noel, you know, he's very, because he's got that different accent, but doesn't he do kind of the same thing?

Alan: Well, his whole business is selling gold and silver and so on. Now, from Rhodesia, who created Rhodesia? Cecil Rhodes created Rhodesia. And he was sent there by the Rothschilds, to take over the diamonds and the gold and silver of Africa. And who comes out of Rhodesia, amongst all the real, genuine people, who got thrown out of there, were the gold merchants. And here they are flogging the same stuff here, under the pretense that you'll need this to survive. And I can tell you, if you have to try and trade gold, even today, in a hurry, go and try it, and see how fast you can sell your gold or silver. Because you'll have a hard time doing it. It's a con game. And their technique is always to throw all the fear at you, of what's coming. I noticed too, there's a doctor going all around the place, all the shortwave stations, giving this spiel about the coming avian flu. And after terrifying the listeners for half an hour, then they come out with the solution. And the solution is, the doctor has all these antidotes and herbs and stuff that you can take for it, so if you send to his company, he'll send them to you. And they split the loot. That's how the whole thing works. It's fear-based techniques selling. You see, every ad is fear based. Every single ad. They couldn't make a market outside of the shortwave fear-based radio, because the people are all asleep. So, what do you do? You make the market. You go where the market is, and people are terrified on shortwave because of the traditional hype, and they sell all the products they can't sell anywhere else. That's how it's done. It's like the back pages of magazines, you know, where they sell all this stuff about your balding hair and just splash this stuff on and it grows back, and you don't need Viagra anymore, you know. It's the same rubbish, that stays always hidden in the back pages of cheap magazines. It's the same stuff that's sold on the shortwave. It's the same old. It's all fear-based selling, and you're listening to an hour of advertising, and you think it's a show. You think it's a show.

Jackie: It is a show, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. They think it's informative.

Jackie: It is a show. That's why we don't call Sweet Liberty a show.

Alan: I mean, if I wanted to and I was a real crook, I could do the same as certain; yeah, Miss Nightingale is a good term. Mind you, old Flo Nightingale in the history books was labeled as a psychopath. The real Florence Nightingale was labeled as a hysterical psychopath, you know. Because she used to get hysterical blindness and have tantrums and seizures if she didn't get her way.

Jackie: And who was Florence Nightingale? Was she the nurse?

Alan: No, she wasn't a nurse. No. She was from an aristocratic family.

Jackie: But who were we told she was?

Alan: Oh, the lady with the lamp, you know, on the occasional visit round the hospitals, which they had to set up, because all these British were coming back from all these wars with no limbs. And they were dumped on the street where they died with infections and so on. So, it was a sort of cover, where the British government put out a pittance to set up field hospitals for the first time. Before that they didn't bother because you could always recruit more peasants. But it was becoming so highly visible with the British Empire taking all the countries over, that there was a massive fallout dumped on the streets of Bristol and all the other ports where they were discarded. And there was no pension, either, for these soldiers, so they just lay there and rotted and died. So they brought up a few hospitals, stuck old Flo at the top of it, and made up a myth about her being so compassionate and all the rest of it, you know. That's the reality. But getting back to what I'm saying. The one on the shortwave. If I wanted to be like that, and make a killing on money, I've got lots of clay around here. I've got lakes all over the place. And you could probably eat this clay as well, because they're selling it on that show, you know. And this thing will literally, will literally cure you of every disease, you know. It will suck every toxin out of your body. It will grow your hair back. And men will get erections, and women will get back their monthly cycle. So, I mean, it's just a wonderful thing. So, I could do all that rubbish if I was a con man, but I'm not, you see. I'm not. But that's what feeds, unfortunately, the shortwave business.

Jackie: Well, obviously, I'm not either, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It's a business.

Jackie: You should say, we're not.

Alan: I mean, what person, apart from psychopathic people, can take advantage of terror and fear, use it for their spiel before they go and sell you their stuff, after terrifying the life out of you? "Oh, but here's the antidote." But they do it every day. Every day. And because the public think they're being informed a little bit, no you're not, you're being conned. You're being conned all the time, over and over. And, you see, there's so much money to be made in misery. That's the health profession....

Jackie: Misery and fear.

Alan: Especially misery. Because people in pain, and I know what I'm talking about, because I'm in it. But they'll generally spend their last penny, that they don't even have, on some bag of grass or something that they chew, that's supposed to have miracle cures, simply because the propaganda says so, you know. You'll do anything to get rid of pain, and when traditional medicine fails you, yeah, you'll go through all this massive array of shark cartilage and all the rest of the rubbish they sell out there. And there's been millionaires made off the shortwave from selling all this stuff. And for five years they'll try the shark cartilage, and then they'll jump to the next thing, and then the

next thing, and then the next thing, because every five years they've got a whole bunch of new listeners.

Jackie: Yeah, you don't hear anything about shark cartilage anymore.

Alan: No. Well, you know the reason why they were flogging the shark cartilage for arthritis? Do you know the reason for it?

Jackie: Because they found that sharks never got arthritis?

Alan: Sharks don't have skeletons.

Jackie: No, but is that why they were saying it?

Alan: They said they don't get arthritis, because they don't have any skeletons. They have no bones. They're all cartilage. That's why they don't get arthritis, but they didn't tell the public that. And they took millions from the suckers who fed into all this stuff.

Jackie: Well, and to call them suckers.

Alan: It's suckers, because....

Jackie: I know, Alan, but...

Alan: And you have to admit when you've been one. If you don't admit it, you'll do it again with the next con that comes along. And there's lots of them out there. There's lots and lots and lots of these cons out there. And these people make a fortune. We're a world of schmucks, you see. We've all been trained to be schmucks, and listen to the professional people. I've had two professions, and qualified in one, and that was medicine, and I walked out of it, when I saw the corruption in it. I would not do it. I will not do anything that's corrupt. But if I was, you know, a man of the world, or joined the Freemasons, and they would say, well, look, you've got to take advantage of the profane, those that are unenlightened. Yeah, I could have done that, but it's not my nature.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 16th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie: ... I wanted to let our listeners know, Alan, I don't know if you've been hearing this or not, but that Bush and Cheney and his gang have been indicted by a grand jury in Chicago. Well, that's not the truth.

Alan: No. I'm not surprised. All these rumors that go around all the time, it's just distraction.

Jackie: Right, well, this, I believe there is a grand jury sitting in Chicago, and it has something to do with Daly, the Mayor. But I've gotten two or three or four of them on the internet, and I received one today, and this woman said, this is a hoax. It isn't true. Because she had called, and wanted to know when they were going to make the announcement, and they said, there has been no indictment, because there's been no grand jury sitting for that purpose. And I got one just before we went on air, and evidently, one of the superstars interviewed, oh, I know who it was, Tom Flocko, today. And they said it was confirmed, that you could take it to the bank, basically, that this grand jury in Chicago had indicted Bush and Cheney and the gang. And so, I wanted our listeners to know, that the information I've got, is that that is not true. So, don't take it to the bank, folks.

Alan: There is no complaint department for any of this.

Jackie: No, there isn't. We were talking about that, yesterday, with the gas prices. Now, I got an email today, and evidently, there's a group of truckers that are protesting the high gas prices. Of course, it will, any independent truckers that are left.

Alan: Yes, there's very few.

Jackie: Will be, yes, will be going down the tubes on this one. And that was a comment that I made to you. I said,

my God, everybody is complaining, but we complain to each other. Because, what do you do about it, who do you talk to? And like you said, in this system, there is no complaint department. You've got the corporations, that are controlling, and you've got bureaucrats that are not answerable to the public.

Alan: Yes. And that's what Carroll Quigley said, in Tragedy and Hope, that the new system would be basically a new feudal system, run by international corporations, with members jumping in and out of governments and back to the corporations. Which is exactly what we've had for many years. So, yeah, there's no complaint department for the spraying in the skies, or for anything else that's happened. There truly is no complaint department here.

Jackie: Well, as far as those chemtrails, I've talked to several people, who when the planes are flying in their area, they'll call the airport, or they'll call if there's a military base close by, an air force base, or whatever. And there the planes are, spreading their joy around the sky, and they're just told, that according to our radars there's no air traffic out there.

Alan: Well, you're seeing things. That's it. They're all told the same stories, and fob the public off with silly answers, because they can't admit. See, they've gone too far now that they can't trace back their steps. They're into the killing phase. That's what's happening. And they can't go back and say, yeah, we have been hitting you hard with this stuff, and it will increase the death rate. Definitely with the very young and the elderly, especially. That's what generally happens, with anything foreign to the body. And so they can't go back and tell the public that now, that they've gone too far. They've gone too far.

Jackie: I was talking to my friend Mel, today, from North Carolina. And they had a storm there. He said, it was straight-line winds, that's what they called them.

Alan: Yes. There's another term they used in Canada, when it started 3 years ago, and the announcer said the brand new phrase they were using. I can't remember what it was. But he said, it's a strange phenomena, that we have these straight winds cutting swathes right through forests in a straight line, and it was as though the loggers had been through. It literally is a straight line, going on for maybe half a mile and then just stops. And nothing in nature happens in a straight line, you see.

Jackie: Well, this of course isn't in nature, but now with saying that they had almost hurricane type winds, and it was one of those 20 minute, 30 minute ones. And he was telling me that the rain was actually coming sideways. Remember when we had those storms, I told you, and the wind was, okay, this was the day before yesterday, we had two of them. And they come right out of nowhere. Now, the Weather Channel is calling them pop-up storms. And your weather, your sun will be bright, and suddenly the cloud is, the sky is overcast, it's cloudy, and there it comes. And I was in the family room, had the hallway windows open. I was a good, at least 8, maybe 10 feet, away from the windows, and when that rain hit, it was landing on me. And by the time I got the windows closed in that direction, I had water everywhere. And then by the time I got the windows closed, it was done. The sky, the sun came out, and about two hours later, we had another one, just like it.

Alan: They're using advanced science on the public, and of course, they never write about these sciences in the Popular Science magazines, or anything. And so, Joe Average will think, if you mention this stuff, well, that's impossible, we don't have the technology. But yeah, they do have the technology. The real technology is never given to the public. And whenever they write that they're working on something, that's old news, they've had it. It's probably obsolete by now, really. That's how they keep us in one reality, while they have the toys in another, you know. So they're very, very advanced with the science. They're also coupling HAARP with arrays of satellites and boosting the signal. And they can actually bring it right down on anywhere on the planet.

Jackie: In other words, pinpoint it.

Alan: Yes. It can be done to an individual or to a whole state.

Jackie: I wanted to thank my new friend, Tim Thomas. He's a radio broadcaster, in Cornell, a morning show. And Tim has offered, he's got all the radio equipment, for me to give him a call, and Tim, if you're listening, I will be

calling, and thank you so much for your offer. Because, what he wants to do is some testing on my radio equipment, to see if there's anything that can be done to tweak it or whatever; but meantime, he had mentioned in his email, that they had a tornado there. He's around Corning area, and I read the newspaper article, and they were talking about the strange phenomena. And I think, if I'm not mistaken, they mentioned the rain coming in sideways.

Alan: Yeah, I had that today, too.

Jackie: That's the way it's coming in. It's coming in sideways, Alan.

Alan: I had that today, it was a sudden storm. It started very quickly, and I had to run and close the windows, and when I was, oh, twelve feet from them, the rain was hitting me. A very strong wind. And it only lasted maybe ten minutes, and the heavy downpour.

Jackie: Just in time to get all the windows closed.

Alan: That's right. I think they're trying to frustrate us all. That's it. They are using all this technology. And they're going through their long agenda, their planned agenda for an age of chaos, and it has to take in everything, everything that they can possibly manage and bring the chaos about.

Jackie: You know, I remember, when I first started getting involved in waking up, getting politically involved at that time, back in 1992, late 1991, but it was probably about 1993 and I lived in Illinois at the time, and every time that I drove into Saint Louis, there was roadwork at this one particular place, and it went on forever. I mean, it just, month after month after month after month after month, and I mentioned it to Nicole, and she says, "Ma, I don't understand what takes them so long. Why?" I said, "Nicole, actually it's intentional, honey." I said, "They're doing it to frustrate people, in heavy traffic and drive time. Traffic is piled up for miles, even in non drive time, you're a mile back, because of the road work there." And she says, "Oh, get real." Well, a few years ago, she said, "Mom, I believe you now. I believe you now." Because, she said, that they're constantly, you know, doing road work and blocking traffic, and closing lanes off, and they hang out in the same place for a long time. And folks, if this sounds, if you happen, to be a new listener, and this sounds out of this world to you, it's because it is. And if you continue to listen, I believe that you will realize that what we're saying is not paranoia, or right wing wacko, radical wacko, but it is exactly what it is for, to cause frustration and stress, and...

Alan: It's also to create – I mean, Sudbury is the nearest town to me, and since I've been here for the last almost three years come winter, there's been one stretch of road that they've dug up and then re-surfaced, and dug up and re-surfaced, and they keep going every year with the same stretch, and what it is, Sudbury is very, very Masonic. The lodges, all kinds of lodges are everywhere, and what they do is dish out the tax money to the high guys who own all the construction companies. It's a job creation scheme for high Masons. And it goes on and on and on. Just dig it up and fill it in, dig it up and fill it in. And the public are just used to it, you know. That's how it goes. You know, that happens in every city too. And then they'll dig it up, and say, oh we have to put another pipe underneath there, that we missed the last time. And then they pull out these brand new pipes and stack them all, they're spanking new. They're only a year old, and then they put another bunch in. And this con game goes on forever.

Jackie: Probably fiber optics, though. I think they've been replacing. They started this a long time ago on the main highways.

Alan: And along the railroad lines. I saw them doing it. They're actually burying them alongside the railroad tracks. So, yeah, they are doing that. There's a lot that goes on that the public are totally unaware of. But I was going to mention that there was a caller last night that talked about October. October is a very popular month for the ones who rule the planet, the money boys, and their minions of very high Masons, down to the humble low ones. And Red October, of course, was the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. And Red is the color of the active principle, as they call it, the regenerative power, the flame, the fire.

Jackie: Because it's the color of blood?

Alan: Blood and fire, you know. If you're staring at a fire, in the middle of the yellow flame, you'll find the Red, you know. So, Red is their color. It always has been. And Red October is extremely important to them, and this time of course, you have the Red Planet, in its closest conjunction for I think one and a half thousand years coming up, and they love these dates to cause some kind of mayhem. So, I wouldn't be surprised if they do something in October.

Jackie: Mars? Are we talking about Mars?

Alan: Yeah, that's the God of War.

Jackie: The God of War. I haven't been out to look, but I had read this, that you'll be able to see it very, very clearly, and it will look very large. Is that going on right now, Alan?

Alan: Not just yet, no, but apparently it will. It's not going to be huge, but it's going to be a lot brighter than it usually is.

Jackie: And it's closest to the Earth than it has been in thousands of years?

Alan: I think one and a half, they said. So, they couldn't miss an opportunity like that.

Jackie: Wow, that's why you have a hunch that something is going to pop in October.

Alan: Yeah, they have all these dates, April 19 is another popular one.

Jackie: Well, then there's hallowed evening in October.

Alan: Yes, and Ides of March, the Ides of September, which is September the eleventh.

Jackie: We have to take a break here...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, folks, we're back on with you. I don't know if we're back on the shortwave or not, yet, and I don't even know if you got my address or heard anything I said. Alan is going to tell you, how you can get his books. And so, Alan, I'll be back, okay. You go right ahead.

Alan: Yes, I have three books, it's a series, really, called Cutting Through. And I just number them 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient societies, right up to the present time, how they still run the world, of the profane, as they call the mass of the people, those in the darkness, in other words, and I go through a lot of Masonic coding, which isn't mentioned in regular Masonic books, in the language itself. The English language was updated and created by them, really, in the 1500s, and within the English language, they encoded a whole bunch of ciphers, which they themselves use all the time. And they use it in newspapers, and they speak it too, on the main news, and if you understand it, you get the other meanings that you're being told, but it's really meant for higher Masons, not for the guys below 33 degrees. And I also give you photographs of the rituals and things like that. I also tie it in to the money system, from the earliest of times, going back from the days of Sumer. And I know there were civilizations prior to Sumer that also used gold and silver; and they weighed it then, before coin came in, around 800 BC. So, I pack these things with information. And One and Two are written in a sort of Gestalt manner, because, as you read it, you'll have to start thinking, your mind will do it automatically, and things will suddenly come clear to you, that before you simply glossed over. And you'll wonder why on Earth you never saw all this before. Number Three is written more in a normal format, with the history of the banking tied in with the merchants of ancient times, and how they created wars and manipulated nations, and installed their own tyrants, who then began to tax the people. Taxation is very important to their rulership and it dominates the countries forever.

So, these books are [see ordering information on transcript]. And I'll get them out to you, as soon as I can.

And you certainly will not only enjoy them, but it really will show you things that you should have seen all your life, but you've been blinded by the indoctrination of the system. And the history, again, is taken from ancient philosophers, who occasionally mentioned money, the secret societies, which they all belonged to. They admitted that back in ancient Greece, that they'd all gone to Egypt to study and join the societies of priests. Every single philosopher did that. And Plato, being from the aristocracy, also trained in Egypt, and then, he went to India, for another higher degree, and then to the so-called Holy Land for another higher degree, and then went back to his home town. So, this is a regular route that these guys took, and they seldom mention the money, just once in a while. Which is rather odd, since the whole money system ran the ancient world, just as it does today. It wasn't food and carrots that ran the world, it was the money. And that is the artificial system in which we live. It would be very, very hard for them to build cities, where they can then create the artificial system of taxation, if you paid them in food; they wouldn't be able to do it. And neither could they get a standing army together to go and conquer other countries, unless you get the city first, and then use the money, train soldiers and pay them, and that's the beginnings of mayhem.

We take these things for granted, simply because we're born into a system where these things all exist. And Lenin himself, who was trained by the best bankers on the planet, wrote about it, and he said that the public must never realize that there is a thousand directions that humankind could go, and societies could go, but they must never know this. They must think that the one they're born in must be natural, because it seemed to have evolved that way. That's the trick. And of course, if your parents don't know it was all fake – and since all mammals learn from their parents – if your parents don't know and they can't tell you, then you'll fall into the same trap. You're then trained, in school, to go out and run after this thing called money. They pour out movies, rags to riches movies, which condition us to believe that you just work hard and you get there.

Jackie: Well, that's the American Dream, Alan.

Alan: It's the American Dream. And of course, they're all snoring, but that's what the dream is for. It's not reality. And you don't get up into the upper ranks unless they open and bring you up. Not allow you up, but actually bring you up.

Jackie: What I did, while I was gone. I wanted you to hear this. This is what Tim sent me about the tornado, and it's Canisteo. I think I'm pronouncing it correctly. It's around, somewhere around, Corning, NY, which is just above us. Reports of a tornado touched down, Friday afternoon, that would have been last Friday. It was about 2:30 according to Jim Brewster, Binghamton based meteorologist. Most of the damage was confined to wooded areas, and a cornfield, and then there was some damage, I'm not going to read this whole thing. They said the couple was sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit. They had a pole sheared, and it snapped a 60 foot tall pine tree, and embedded two pine trees into a camper. It was a tornado. But they were sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit, they saw the beginning of the wind damage, before deciding to move further inside their home. She said it started to rain. There was a little hail, and all of the sudden, there was a roaring wind. We saw the pine trees start to fold down, and headed inside for cover, because it was really severe. It was unbelievable, she said. The whole thing only took about 60 seconds before it was over. This is why I wanted you and our listeners to hear this. And then they talked about the damage to their property, and that the cows weren't hurt. Okay, let me go down here. There was power outage. Okay, listen to this now. "The tornado was confirmed by the national weather service, Saturday, as an F1, meaning, winds range between 73 to 112 miles per hour. Brewster said the winds for the Canisteo tornado were likely between 75 and 80." And I think Mel told me that the winds that they had there in North Carolina with their storm, were around, they were close to hurricane force winds. But listen to this, Alan, "Brewster said, I saw enough evidence to confirm an F1 tornado. It appears as if it was a tightly wound, brief tornado, that was about a hundred to a hundred and fifty yards in width, and ran about a mile." It basically ran right along state route 36, over Bush Hill, dropped down behind a residence. And see, Tim was right next door to the residence that got hit. It was pretty much confined in the area between Gravel Run Road and Rock Run Road. Stewart said, listen to this, "The damage to the corn field looked like crop circles. Which Brewster said looked very unusual. That was very unique, Brewster said. There was definitive damage in the storm track and then they had these other strange circular damages to the corn field." This is the newspaper article. Crop circles. But you know what I thought about, we've talked about this before, I don't know if we've talked about it on the air or not, but the fact that they can pinpoint. I think that's probably what they're doing, is practicing, their little mini tornadoes. So they

could hit a particular property, and just take it out.

Alan: They can do it.

Jackie: I think so, because back about 19, I think it was '98, it was in the summer. In fact, I was doing, no, yes, well, I was doing 6pm at the time. And so, it would have been that summer. The children were visiting, Jodie was here. And I was in the studio here, around 5 o'clock and Ashley came running in and said mama, come and help us, it's raining and the rain is coming in every window. And I ran out of the room, and by then they had shut all the windows, but, now this is not a tornado. We're up 1800 feet, okay, Alan. We always keep all the windows in the house open in the summertime. And it's good that we did, because Jodie was in the kitchen, which is a wide entrance to the dining area, the dining room. And when I got out there, she said mom, you wouldn't believe this, she said, that wind came in here, and you could actually feel it swirling around. She said it was just like a tornado was inside the house. Well, it was over in a matter of minutes, same thing. However, we didn't know this. There's some very huge, it's a poplar tree, a hybrid poplar. They're probably about 90 foot tall out there, or 80. They're very tall, big. They're not the kind of poplars that are tall and skinny. They've got great big spreading branches. And so, anyway, the people that owned the place, before we bought here, stopped by, after dinner. And John came in, and he said, "I see you, I see you took down one of the big poplars." I said, "What?" He said, well, one of the big poplars is down out there. And Alan, the top of that tree came off. If it had come to the house. It was actually not in center of the house, but to the left of the house, a little. But it went over to the left, and took half of a little crab apple tree out. That would have totally come through the roof. Huge trees. I've had them topped by the way, since then, so that that can't happen. But it was, I know it was a mini tornado. And we were the only one that got hit. There was no damage anywhere else around. And it took a tree right out.

Alan: It's micro-management of the weather. They admitted that in the newspapers, that the US would shortly own the weather. And that was about four years ago.

Jackie: Well, there's a website. It's an air force website. Basically, it says the air force owns the weather.

Alan: And they do. And of course, NASA controls the satellites, which can also be used in conjunction with all the various HAARP technologies that they have, and beam it exactly back down on earth, wherever they want it. Four years ago, I was working under a truck, and in broad daylight, it was in the middle of summer. And I heard this voh-voh-voh sound, and I looked to my left and I saw what was like a stroboscopic light, like a flashgun going off, in a strobe fashion. I thought, my, I've been under here a long time, I better stand up and see if I'm okay. So, I stood up, and I felt fine. And yet, everything was still flashing. I went inside the house, turned on the radio, and I could hear the same zap, zap, zap in time with the strobe. I turned on the television, which had rabbit-ear antennas on it. And it was picking up the signal on the picture, in conjunction with the radio sound, going across there. And that night, I had three or four calls from different people in different parts of the States, and a couple in Canada, who said, this might sound really weird to you, but I thought I saw like flash guns going off, strobe lights, in the middle of the sunlight. And I said, yeah, I experienced it, and they're using some sort of new satellite technology. But that meant they were basking Ontario, and who knows where else up this way, right down into Carolina and different parts. That's a huge area.

So, they do have different technologies they have been testing on the public. And I have no doubt that they'll keep records of different kinds of sicknesses, through their doctors records, and hospital visits and so on, and police reports to see how psychological changes occur with violence or depression or whatever, and cede it all back to them; but it was definitely some big experiment. And it went on and off, over a three week period, maybe three times. So, they are using amazing technologies, which they'll never tell the public about. And of course, in the high noble Masonry, I've been told from three separate sources in these organizations, that there are three levels of science, and from professorship down is the lowest level. So everything that the public are informed about is the lowest level of science. CIA and so on, they get to use the middle level for their gimmicks that they use. But there's a higher level above them, that belong to the Guardians, who run the whole show for the planet. And that's how this system works. And that's why those at the bottom say, "well that's impossible, I read all the magazines, and scientific journals, and they would've told us." Well, that's the con game, "they would've told us." No, that keeps you in the dark.

Jackie: Right. You know, Alan, I don't know if you recall this or not, it was in the summertime, and I have no idea what the year was. Maybe '99? The children were here, it was summertime. And it was in the evening. We were out in the garden, in the big garden, the children and I. Chuck was up closer to the house. And suddenly, there was an explosion. And I stood there. And it was so intense. And my first thought was, oh, my God, they've done it. I was thinking of a nuclear explosion. And the children and I looked at each other, and we took off running for the house. And Chuck came out, and he said, don't go in the house, don't go in the house. It could have been a gas explosion. We have natural gas here. And so, we walked out to the road, you know, to look down, because it sounded so close. And it was real hazy out that night. And when I looked down the road to where the neighbor is, I thought, oh my God, I wonder if Sharon's house blew up, because it looked so hazy. Well, then, the next thing you know, a car is coming up the road, one of the emergency, you know, volunteers. And they said, do you know, do you know where that occurred? We said, no, it sounded like it was down there. Well, we got in the car and started driving around, and as far as we went, even up into the state line, people were talking about it, and everybody you talked to, they thought it was right near their home. Okay, well, there were newspaper reports, the next day. We were told that an airplane crashed, someplace, I forget what. But in the newspaper colored photographs of corn plants, that had these little perforations, perfect perforations across the leaves of what do you call them, the fronds, the stems. We never, ever found out what the heck happened. But the perforations in the corn plants, and it happened in many of the areas.

Alan: This was when? When was this?

Jackie: I've got the newspaper articles in there, in my file. Isn't it interesting how something like that happens. It's so intense. And then, it's like, gone. Like you said.

Alan: Well, I think it was last year the major news up here reported that something was exploding in the air, over from British Columbia, at least, it said British Columbia, all the way down into the U.S. states. And it had set off car alarms in the middle of the night, all the way down. And then of course, the speculation came out, they brought out, oh, it might be some kind of strange meteor, and so on and so on.

Jackie: Right. Well, see, we were also told that, that they thought a meteor hit some place, but nothing.

Alan: Well, the odd thing was, a week later, Australia had the same thing happen. And what they're doing is using, again, the Tesla technology. They're superheating parts of the atmosphere, and they're literally exploding. That's what it does.

Jackie: Wow. That's probably what happened here. We're out of our hour. And ladies and gentlemen, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here tonight. And I hope you were able to hear the broadcast, and not have to pick pieces out of our conversation.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|---|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

August 17th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is the 17th of August. Is that right, Alan?

Alan: It is.

Jackie: It is August the 17th, folks, in the year 2005. And it is, of course, the end of our broadcast week. We're here Monday through Wednesday, and WFAR has a new satellite, and I was going to get it, and I am so sorry that I just now thought about it. For those of you, I guess people who are listening on satellite know it then, because I know that it's been announced. But I will get it, and I will share it with you, for those of you who prefer, if you have a CBAND satellite, who prefer to do that. Alan is back with us tonight. Actually, I had told Alan this afternoon that it was going to be you and me tonight, folks, because I had stuff I wanted to share with you, and I canned today. I haven't canned in three years, because, for the last two years, the garden has just been totally drowned out. And I got 17 pints of delicious pickle relish today, from my homegrown cucumbers. And it was a thrill, but I had forgotten how long a process it is and all the steps that we have to go through to get that done. And it was about 5 minutes till the hour of nine, before I filled that last jar. So, Alan graciously, when I called him, said, of course, he will be on with us, and here he is. And Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, and I didn't want to forget this, and I did. This would be from Psalm 139, folks. "Search me father, and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting." That's from Psalm 139, verses 23 and 24. Know thyself. Jesus said there is nothing more to know. And maybe that's our whole mission here in a sense, Alan.

Alan: I think it is, because, I mean even though a lot of the Psalms were taken from the Egypt wisdom writings, there's a lot of truth in there. But when you were saying, search me father, I was seeing in my mind, search me government, because you see these black-clad guys searching people all over the place now.

Jackie: I know. You said that the last time I did this.

Alan: And of course, they're looking for anything they can find as well that's out of the ordinary, even your opinions. So, we're certainly going through the opposite side you might say of what was given thousands of years ago. They've reversed it, and now the government, or the state, or the world state is really in charge. And we're seeing the misery that it can produce. But we're just at the beginning, at least in the Western countries, of the beginning of misery.

Jackie: You know, Alan, the one thing I keep in mind, and you've said this before, that this plan is millennia old. It's been forever going on. And they've never been totally successful. And it doesn't mean just because of what it looks like to us right now, I just, it can't. I mean, I'm not saying that we should just sit back and say, oh, it ain't going to happen, but to be aware of what they have in store, what their intentions are. We see what's happening. I mean, it's like the price of gas right now. And it just keeps going up and up and up, and as you said, you know, when I mentioned, well, you know, everybody is complaining, but, we only complain to each other, because where do you go? And in this system.

Alan: There's no complaints department.

Jackie: There's no complaint department in this system. So, I am not trying to make light of what we see, and what we've learned, that their intention for us and for this world is. And yet, things happen. For example, I don't know if you've heard this. Maybe it's been talked about on other broadcasts. The lady, who went to Texas, who's in Crawford, Texas, camping out, protesting the death of her son, in Iraq, because she knows that her son died for nothing. He died because of lies. And now hundreds, and hundreds, and hundreds of people, parents of these soldiers that have been killed are coming to support this cause. And there evidently is a group in California, that had started what they called Arlington West, Arlington Cemetery West. And what they did, is they made wooden crosses, and they've made a graveyard of all the names that they know of the soldiers that have been killed. There's about 2,000 of them now, I guess, and Alan, I think probably that count is probably half of, and of course, it doesn't even bring in all of the ones that come back missing limbs, legs, and arms, and half of a face, and etc. But anyway, because of what this lady is doing, and she's just sitting there very peaceably, well, the people in California, moved their Arlington West cemetery to Texas. And they've got, there's a website I was reading it today, in fact, I'm going to send it to Darren to ask him to post it on Sweetliberty.org. But what they did, is they put all of these crosses down the road, in a ditch, and you know, one by one by one by one by one, and there are more and more people coming all the time. And those are the kinds of things, people that are not just sitting back. People, maybe this woman doesn't know diddly-squat about a long-range plan, but what she's doing from her heart is protesting the sin, the crime, of what is happening to the young men and women that are killing and dying for the New World Order. And that kind of stuff is uplifting.

Alan: Yeah, I think that's one of the reasons they're going to rush forward with their plans for Iran, and try and get it over and done with before anything else happens back home, you know.

Jackie: Well, and then there was that email I got that Governor Bill Richardson of New Mexico, and I went to the website of the state government of New Mexico, and it's there. When I first read it, I wondered if somebody just made it up. He issued an executive order, calling an emergency to protect their borders there, I think four counties there at the line, the Mexican border. And one of the statements he made in the press release was that the federal government is doing little or nothing, and that something has to be done. Now, they're still trying to work with the federal government, but they mentioned, you know, besides the illegal aliens that are swarming across our borders, stolen and killed cattle, and drug running, and this type of a thing. Now, I don't know if there's more to that. I'm sorry to say this. Maybe I'm becoming jaded, but I think there's more to it just than this guy, because I don't know any governors that aren't in the pockets of, you know, the controllers.

Alan: Well, it isn't as though they've just noticed. This has been going on for years. And I'm sure there will be some other government rule, or law, ready to get it put into place; it was probably all drawn up long before he came up with this. And it will effect probably everybody in the US, rather than just the ones who are coming across the border into the US. There's got to be something else behind it.

Jackie: There probably is, but for right now, it looks good. Let's put it that way. And we'll watch it. We'll watch to see.

Alan: Because George Bush has already signed the unification of the Americas, back in March, with the two prime ministers, one from Mexico and one from Canada. So, we know the federal scheme. And this guy has to be in on it, you know.

Jackie: Or he wouldn't be alive today, Alan.

Alan: He wouldn't be alive. And he had to have known when they signed the unification. Well, it happened, you know, down his way, when they went down and signed it anyway. He'd have to have known about it. They wouldn't leave him out of it. So, there's another reason behind it, for sure.

Jackie: I think there probably is. In fact, as I said earlier today, it could even be something as simple as a close friend of his owned a ranch that got raided or something. Well maybe not.

Alan: Either that, or the drug drops didn't work out properly, and they're peeved.

Jackie: You know, his name is Bill Richardson. Well, I just noticed this. And what I want to look into, it probably isn't the same person, but there was a Senator, Bill Richardson, from California, and he was the same one that wrote the book when he was a state Senator, titled, "So You Think We Read the Laws", "You Think We Read the Bills" it was supposed to be, it was supposed to be humorous. But it really basically told about, you know, how the state legislatures, they don't know what the heck they're doing, and they just rubber-stamp everything. He was also the one that started, the other Bill Richardson, and I don't know if this is the same guy, but seems like I saw a picture of that Bill Richardson, and this guy looked like him, to me, from my memory. He started gun owners of America. And of course, that's another shill organization, phony conservative, Larry Pratt, who heads it up, of course, is a long-time member of the Council for National Policy.

Alan: And also the big family that started up the CFR in the US for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, was the Pratt family.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding.

Alan: I wonder if he's related.

Jackie: Oh, now wouldn't that be interesting to check out.

Alan: In fact, their main record house in New York is actually called the Pratt House.

Jackie: Pratt House, yes, it is.

Alan: You always find the same family names cropping up down through history, over and over and over. So, I wouldn't be surprised. The thing is, I mean, there's nothing hidden about the agenda, because it's all been well documented by many of the people involved, who were all for it. H.G. Wells back in the early 1900s called it *The Open Conspiracy*, because anybody could get the material and the future by simply reading the books that they put out themselves. And he went through the entire agenda, leading to the air police, he called them, where the air police would simply bomb all those countries or gas them, actually, or spray them from the skies, until they conformed to world government. And it's to be a world government run by scientists and experts. And everybody

would be subject to them. So, this is well documented, there's nothing....

Jackie: Who was this, Alan?

Alan: H.G. Wells. And he worked for MI5. He was a spokesman for the British government. He was a propagandist actually. And, of course, most people know him for his science fiction writings, and even those were actually, it was a form of predictive programming, they called it, to program the public, through novels, of what was to come. That way, when it really does happen, you're sort of familiar with the ideas, and you accept them more readily as being inevitable. But he wrote an awful lot of books, which were non-fiction, and he was getting all the material for both of those types of books, from professors at Oxford University and Cambridge, and he just had to write a sort of story around them, to get them over to the public. But he was the main propagandist for World War I for Britain. And he coined the phrase, because they were running short of troops. They couldn't get enough cannon fodder, with the heavy machine guns, which, Maxim, Henry Maxim sold to the German side and it was Lord Vicars, went in partnership with the same guy, who sold them to the British and the French.

Jackie: Now who was he? Was he an American or what?

Alan: Vicars was English.

Jackie: He was British.

Alan: So, Vicars and Maxim formed a company based in Switzerland, a neutral country. And they knew the war was coming up, because their peer group had told them so. And so, they sold these heavy machine guns to all sides, and made a massive profit. You might say they made a killing, you know. And, of course, they weren't prosecuted for it. And Vicars was promoted from being a Sir to a Lord, for his part in it. But anyway, H.G. Wells coined the term, because they were running short of men, the War to End All Wars. That was to get the young idealists to join up.

Jackie: In other words, we'll go fight for this, and then we'll have World Peace from now on.

Alan: That's Utopia. So, he wrote a book called *The Open Conspiracy*, and goes through the whole agenda.

Jackie: I read a piece today, when I pulled up my email. Somebody wrote, I didn't read the whole thing, I do a lot of skimming, scanning, whatever, but, it was somebody who had mentioned. Oh, I know, it was a website. I tried to go there too, and wasn't able to get into it. But, whoever wrote it, mentioned that the wars, that mentioned the Christians, that all the versions that there are of the Bible, every single one of them is the word of God, and not to be questioned. And made that point, and that all of these wars are right out of the Old Testament. Because the Old Testament is full of nothing but wars, Alan.

Alan: Oh, of course it's all wars, because that's the system. See, this is a system that was developed thousands of years ago, based on money, not food or anything else. Money controls everything. And we're all trained to work for money, not to work for food or clothing, or whatever. We're self-maintained slaves. We buy all our own stuff, and the rest of it goes to our betters in taxes. So, it's a system, but the Bible has been tampered with, heavily. Old Testament is OT which is also the Order of Templars. We should remember that to begin with. And it's the Black Book. Black is law in the Talmud. And Black is also law in the Kabbala.

Jackie: Well, and Moses Mendelssohn was quoted as saying that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: Well, all of them are. All of them end up in laws, based on it, and really whether they call it religion or whatever. If you go to the 46th psalm, see the number 10....

Jackie: And folks, when Alan says Sam, we pronounce it Salm. I just, that confused me when you were talking about that before.

Alan: Okay. Yeah, if you get six and four, or four and six, you get ten. So, all combinations that work out to ten are the binary code, which is very high in High Masonic Coding. You get the 46th one, and you count from the first word forward and you'll find the word, "shake". Then, forget "selah" at the bottom, which just means, make it so. That's put on to all of them. Forget that one, and count backwards, 46, and you'll find spear, Shakespeare, in there.

Jackie: Say, okay, would you repeat that one more time? I'm making notes, but I didn't get it all. 46 psalm.

Alan: Count forward, 46 words.

Jackie: 46 words forward.

Alan: You'll get Shake. Then you take, from the bottom, the end, forget selah, which is like amen, added on to it. And count 46 back, and you'll get spear.

Jackie: Okay, you go to the end of the 46 psalm. So you start from the front, go 46 forward, you get Shake. Go all the way to the back, count 46 back, and you get spear.

Alan: And that's a little Masonic joke, right in there you see.

Jackie: No, but you know what. There have been books written about Bible Code, and what they do is show that this could not have been done by man.

Alan: That's nonsense.

Jackie: No, I know that. Excuse me. I shouldn't have said show. They use it as proof.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: That this could not have been done by man, because there's too many of these types of codes in the Old Testament, because, I'll tell you, when I read this, it was very astounding to me. And now, it makes sense.

Alan: It was a joke. I mean, Bacon, Francis Bacon is claimed by the High Masons, was also Shakespeare, which makes a lot of sense, because the history of Shakespeare, who basically, with all of the 180,000 words he came out with in his plays, that were new words, he created the English language. That's how they put it over. And then the Bible, the King James Bible, reinforced that, because prior to those days, people were speaking, in England, they were speaking Old Saxon German. That was the language. So they created a new language and Bacon wrote about it in his own memoirs. He said, we are creating the international language of the future, to be called English.

Jackie: Francis Bacon, does his name have anything to do with Ham?

Alan: Actually, it's a play. Frank is Red, like Franklin, Benjamin Franklin. The term even in medicine for bright red blood is called frank. Frank blood, you see. And so, you have Ben, which is son, Jamin, which is I am in high Masonic coding.

Jackie: Benjamin?

Alan: I am the son of the red. That's what it means, the red way.

Jackie: But what about Francis Bacon, that word Bacon?

Alan: Well, he's the same red, and there's two ways there. You've got a beacon, which is like a lighthouse, you might say, Illuminati. And Illuminati did not begin with Weishaupt, because even the old Oxford dictionaries say it's a movement which first began to be noticed, or put its head above water around the 13th Century AD in England.

Jackie: Douglas Reed suggested that possibly, that Weishaupt received it from the Knights Templars.

Alan: Weishaupt got it from the Royalty of Europe. When he was, it's in the official history books, when he was chased out of Bavaria, he sought refuge and was granted refuge in the House of Saxe-Gotha. The present Queen of England, her full name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. So, they gave him a pension, in Saxe-Gotha, which was a part of Germany. And they gave him a life-long pension to live there, and he lived there till he died. So why would royalty grant Weishaupt, who was supposed to overthrow everybody, why would they grant him refuge there and a pension to live on, unless they had put him up there in the first place, to cause the revolution. That's the key to it. These particular royal families eventually came over to England, and they took over England as well. They all traced their roots back to Prussia. But that's the official history, you know. And Weishaupt is a pseudonym for Wise Leader, that's what it means.

Jackie: Wise Leader. ...The way that he explained it, he didn't say that Weishaupt got it from the Templars. He just suggested that possibly. But he explained how it's set up in cells, and that the people on one level, they just take orders from the person just above them. And they don't know anything else that's going on.

Alan: It's still part of Freemasonry's oaths today. It's said that you must obey immediately an order by a superior degree, and put your own moral judgment and opinions in reserve. You must carry out the order, regardless.

Jackie: And when you take a look at it, kind of from above, like a bird's eye view of it, first of all, it does make sense. You know, the fact that so many of their minions that are carrying out the plan, they're only given like an Nth degree. They have no idea. They may be given an ostensible reason why they're doing a particular job or something. And they could be working alongside of other agents, that are doing their own part of it, and neither of them know that they're agents.

Alan: Very often that's the case.

Jackie: Okay. And then, when you look at the whole thing, and you have the CIA and CSIS and the Mossad, and you know, all of the Secret Services in every country, then you see that it's all, I see it like a puppet master up there. That's what I see in my mind's eye, just pulling the strings on all of them. It is a global spy network.

Alan: Oh, it is, it is.

Jackie: It's a global spy network.

Alan: Every part is compartmentalized from the department above it. And that's why they're all kept in the dark, except for their own little role or mission, and as you say, you can work, you could actually be working and there's guys above you sabotaging your work, you know. And you'd never know. And those guys would have higher clearances than you, and all you would be told is the word would come down to leave it alone, don't go any further.

Jackie: And not only that, but they actually kill each other, thinking that they're killing an enemy. So, talk about minions, Alan. Pawns in a game.

Alan: Sure, and that's the whole thing with secrecy of any kind. Secrecy always is used for subterfuge and power. That's the reason for secrecy. And Secret Services are at the top of the whole list. And as I said before, Peter Wright, who was in MI5 and MI6, in his own book said that when he joined MI5 as a specialist, they took it for granted that he was a Freemason, and the woman who basically was stamping his cards for him, his IDs said, you must be a Freemason. He says, oh, no. She says, well, that's impossible, everybody that works here is a Freemason. So, he said it in his own book. And that's the same in Russia. Trotsky said in his own memoirs, My Life, he said, I was initiated into Freemasonry while in prison. And when he died, or was assassinated, he was writing what he called, he said it would be the greatest volume on Freemasonry ever written. So he was going to, probably through his own ego, start to expose some things which he shouldn't expose. And he said, when he was escorted from Russia, because he was ordered out, his guards crossed different borders by giving Masonic signs to the opposing guards in different countries. So, there's the brotherhood at work, even at all the different guard posts.

No questions were asked.

Jackie: Do you think it's true – I've heard this and read it – that if a person goes into court, that if they have some of the Masonic positions and etc, that if they can project that to the judge, that the judge will be lenient with them.

Alan: Yes. It's their law.

Jackie: Their law.

Alan: They cannot deny a fellow Freemason in distress.

Jackie: Well that would be, then it would behoove us to get some of their little, well, not a handshake, because you're not going to be shaking hands with the judge, but some of their little sayings and phrases and positions. Like Jack Benny. Remember how. We have to take a break right now. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, with Alan Watt. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Alan, you and I were going to on the break monitor our shortwave radios, and I forgot to do that. Did you happen to flip yours on?

Alan: I didn't; I didn't plug it in, even.

Jackie: You didn't even plug it. Yeah, okay. Maybe we're losing our memories, Alan.

Alan: Could be, yeah.

Jackie: Anyway, folks, I wanted to remind you. I mentioned this last night. I don't know how we're coming in. The one big one that I get constantly is that I am overmodulated. My voice is overmodulated, which I don't understand, because I understood the engineer, Jason, at WWCR, to say that they were getting a beautiful clear, crisp signal, from the satellite. And if it's going in that way, it should be coming out that way.

...Alright. We were talking about the Masonic hand symbols or signals and stuff. And I mentioned Jack Benny. And remember how he used to stand with his arm crossed over his chest, and then his elbow on his hand, and then he'd hit the side of his face. I was told that that's the Masonic symbol of the square.

Alan: It is. You'll see a lot of people, famous people, including Stalin and Napoleon, with their hand across the chest and the right angle.

Jackie: No, but I mean, do you remember, did you ever see Jack Benny on TV?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. It wasn't, it didn't have like the right hand up across, but it was like really a square, because his hand, his arm, the forearm went across the chest. And then his elbow was rested on that hand, and then his other hand was against his face. But I was told that that's a Masonic....

Alan: You see it every time world leaders meet on television. You'll see Mr. Bush greet Tony Blair, or whoever. They did it with Arafat too, so they're all Masons. And it's toe to toe, knee to knee. And of course, it's hand to hand, then your left hand goes to the elbow, then behind the back, hand to back, and they hug each other, and then they whisper in each other's ear. And that's the five physical points of Freemasonry. So, you see it all the time, with all the world leaders. They're all Masons.

Jackie: What if somebody was standing before a judge in a court room? What could they do or say?

Alan: As a real last resort, if you really are in the wrong, and you want mercy....

Jackie: I'm not saying, no, forget it. Very few people that go into court are in the wrong.

Alan: You're talking about Masons.

Jackie: I'm talking Freemasonry.

Alan: And I'm just telling you that that's what you do as a last resort as a Freemason, apart from having a word with the Sheriff's Clerk, he's more important than the judge.

Jackie: The Sheriff's Clerk?

Alan: That's right. And then you go before the Judge. And if the Judge still didn't quite clue in, as a last resort, you try your Joseph Smith thing, of the Mormons, because you throw your hands up in the air, as a Y, the letter Y, and you say is there no one here to help a widow's son. And that's the final plea for mercy, and he must grant you it.

Jackie: What about just a person that's in court, and shouldn't be there, but is? That would be a final plea. But is there anything that can be done or said, that would let the judge know?

Alan: It all goes through the Sheriff, beforehand. That's traditional, in every country. In every single country, you have a word with the Sheriff, and you tell him, and he'll say, I'll see what I can do. That's why you'll see some cases drag on, petty little cases. And other ones, the same type of thing is dismissed right away. That's been going on for hundreds of years. And it's no different today. And so many of the public who are....

Jackie: And the Judge has to give you leniency?

Alan: Yeah, once you're a brother, and you let them know you're a brother, and you're in bad straits, etc, and this will upset your reputation, or whatever, or your job. They must grant you mercy, and it will be dismissed. And men, of course... see, the only thing that you can do wrong as a Mason, is to break a Masonic rule against your fellow brother Masons. What you do to the public is almost irrelevant. And you're allowed to have intercourse with anybody's wife, as long as it's not a Freemason's. That's in their rules.

Jackie: Even the judge's wife?

Alan: No, not with a fellow mason's.

Jackie: Oh, that would be wrong. Oh, yeah.

Alan: Then you wouldn't be tried in a court for it, you'd be tried on the square, inside the Masonic lodge. So, they have their own little courts for their own rules and laws.

Jackie: How does one get a hold of the Clerk?

Alan: Oh, you just go in and see them. You just ask to see them. And they'll give you little clues.

Jackie: What about a woman? I mean, does a woman count too?

Alan: Well, if she's in the Eastern Star, although they're all side degrees, that counts as well. Especially if they're at the heads of different charitable organizations, which they're encouraged to do. So, sure. It counts for them, as well. And that's why the public are so confused when they see the same types of cases, same supposed charges, and five of them are dismissed as soon as the person's name is read out and the charge, and other ones with the same charge go through two or three hours, and then get a fine or imprisonment. It's because ones are Masons and

others are not. That's traditional. The court is a Masonic Lodge. It's set out that way. And the bar is your bar between the peasantry and the man who sits as god. He presides over the court. He wears the Saturn, the black Saturn gown. He is a god, you know. So that's how it is. Now, getting back to Bacon though, I meant to mention too, that Bacon, when you break it down, is also B A Con. You know, Con is a priest, a Cohen. And so you have all that in the name.

Jackie: Well, I thought of ham, because you've mentioned the name Ham before. And when you mentioned, brought up Francis Bacon, the first thing I thought of was ham.

Alan: Oh, as ham and bacon. (Chuckles) But that's how they hide their names and so on. And William Shakespeare, the High Masons all claim, and Francis Bacon were one and the same person. And of course, Bacon did help to write the King James Version. King James was a High Mason himself.

Jackie: And a pervert. A big-time pervert.

Alan: Yeah. He chased the page boys all over the place. That was his hobby.

Jackie: Well, the stuff I've read about him, it was even worse than that.

Alan: Oh, it was worse, all right.

Jackie: He rolled in the blood of dead animals, and had sex with cadavers.

Alan: Well, I don't know if it was that bad, but he certainly chased the boys, and that's the official Scottish history records. They called him Shamey Jamie.

Jackie: Well, you know I think maybe I saw a movie one time, and I think it was one of those old movies that they show sometimes. It seems it was in black and white. And if I'm not mistaken, they showed him as a real mincing, feminine male.

Alan: He also had a bad limp too. And he was kind of deformed. But, yeah, he was definitely homosexual. There was nothing hidden about that. He was married, but that was for offspring only, and that is not unusual.

Jackie: And that is the accepted and treasured and idolized and worshiped version of the Bible by many people.

Alan: Well, that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: Oh, okay. It seems to me, and I don't think that people think about it. Or maybe they don't. Maybe they do, but I don't think they do. That they worship that book, a book, more than Creator.

Alan: That's why it's called The Holy Bible. It is a book, but they've made it a sacred object.

Jackie: Well, Bible means book, doesn't it?

Alan: Yeah, but holy, holy. I mean holy means it's sacred. Now it's been deified as the book being sacred. So you're not supposed to worship any image. And of course, how did they get the print onto those pages? It's called engraving. It's a graven image. So, I mean, it's such a joke, you see.

Jackie: Well, you know what. It might seem like a joke to you. I find it, Alan, I mean, it's a joke on us. And I don't think it's a joke to you. I think it's much more serious than that. Because, I find it so, I don't know, just so deep, sad, that it's so easy to mold people's minds.

Alan: It always has been, and if they leave us unchanged, unmodified, it always will be. Like Gorbachev, when he said, he said that the world has always been ruled by religion to keep the people obeying the governments. And he

said We, and he's an atheist, in the same book he admitted that....

Jackie: Gorbachev?

Alan: Yeah, Mikhail Gorbachev. *Towards a New Civilization* was his book. And in it, he says, we are now creating the new world religion, which will be based on Earth Worship. So, here's a guy who tells you he's an atheist, who's in the business now of helping to create a world religion, to keep the public in check. So they understand this.

Jackie: He has offices in the Presidio in California.

Alan: Yes. And he had that, if you check into the official license to operate, Mikhail Gorbachev was granted the license in the US, before he left Russia, and while he was still President of the Soviet Union. So, there you go, everything is a farce, as it's presented to the public. So, here he is, who was the head of the KGB, and the President of the Soviet Union, who was granted by the US government a license to reside in the US and operate this global governance little depot. And they granted it to him while he was still the President of Russia.

Jackie: And he came over here, and people cheered him.

Alan: Well, actually, it was the greatest PR move ever done. Maggie Thatcher was the first one to bring him over to Britain, Gorbachev and his wife. And the press, years later, the press admitted that they had all agreed, your free press now, that's there to inform you, all agreed not to ask any pertinent questions concerning Communism or the true state of the Soviets, but only to ask about his wife's lipstick, her hairdo, what kind of hair salons they had in Russia, and where Mikhail Gorbachev had his nice light flashy looking suit, you know. So that was a PR stunt. And then, when they brought him over to the US, they did, after the same kind of publicity stunt, because the press in the US did exactly the same, they kept to their lines, they didn't ask any nasty questions. And they did a poll survey, and they found that over 75% of the people in Britain and the US wouldn't mind if Gorbachev was their president one day.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in the books.

Jackie: You know what, we're almost out of our hour. And we're, of course, out of our week, here. One of the things that we've discussed, and I would like you to take a few minutes to talk about it. On Sweet Liberty we don't talk about the, oh, what Senator did this, and what, all of the little, you know, everyday things, because, basically, I mean, you could literally be broadcasting eight hours a day.

Alan: Or more, if you could stay awake.

Jackie: If you could stay awake. And, will you comment on that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, the nitty-gritty of who says what today and so on, I tend to ignore, because I've got an overview of the whole agenda, and that's all anyone really needs. I don't need to have the confirmation of the blow-by-blow daily stuff that the mainstream gives you, or certain shortwave broadcasters give you, because I tend to avoid the mainstream media, which is there simply to put you into a state of panic and subservience. And when the shortwave picks up on the same daily themes of what they're doing to you today, and going to do to you tomorrow, it becomes overwhelming, which is it's object. It's meant to render you incapacitated basically through fear.

Jackie: And it does.

Alan: And it does. Yeah, I mean, some people have phoned me up and they're immobilized. And I've told some of them to slow down. One I told to shut up. I had to, because he was almost screaming with neurosis. And I said, who do you listen to? He told me who he listened to, on the shortwave. And I said, you know, this is what psychological warfare is intended to do. It's meant to give you a nervous breakdown, so as you cannot function.

And I said, look, has anything nasty really happened to you yet? He said, no. I said, well, what's your problem? So, that is how panic and fear and terror, can incapacitate someone, if you get hooked on some of these superstars.

Jackie: Well, and this is why I wanted to bring it up, because we don't do that type of broadcasting. And I wanted our listeners to understand, hopefully, the value of the information that they're getting. It is more of an overview. It isn't all the nitty-gritty, but see, I can attest to what you're saying, because back in 1992, somebody gave me a copy of the Machelvani Intelligence Advisor. I think it was about 12 pages, Alan. I was in my office. I owned my business at the time, and I was working late. And so, I opened it up and read it, and I sat there paralyzed. And then I subscribed to it, got my first one, and went out and sat on the deck at home and read it, and I couldn't do anything for the rest of the day, because I thought, 'Oh my God. What the heck do we think we're doing? It's hopeless. It's gone too far.' And folks, that's what I wanted to bring up before the end of this broadcast, just so you know, why we don't, because it's all symptoms of the whole bigger picture. We'll be back with you, Monday. And I hope you have a lovely next four days. And I hope you will join us on Monday next.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 24, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 24th of August 2004. I am glad you are with us this evening. We have a guest this evening, folks, and I think there are many of our long-time listeners who will be delighted to know that our guest is with us. For those of you who are newer listeners, you heard me mention the name many times.

I want to do first our spiritual message. I'm going to do this twice, it's in the New Testament, it's in the red, it is attributed to the words of Jesus. The first one here is from Luke 8, verse 16:

"No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. For nothing is secret which will not be made manifest; neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have."

I'm going to go over to Matthew 5 where he is quoted as saying pretty much the same thing a little bit differently:

"Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven." And Jesus told us that the Kingdom of God is within us, didn't he folks? I take that very seriously and I take it literally.

Our guest is Mr. Alan Watt from Canada, and welcome back to Sweet Liberty.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Jackie: The last few conversations we've had since we've been in touch again, as always, have been not just delightful, but always meaningful. I appreciate your coming on with us. Let me ask you a question. When I was reading from Luke that verse where "nothing is secret that shall not be made manifest, neither anything hid but shall not be known and come abroad" and then it says, "*Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever has, to him shall be given; and whosoever has not, from him shall be taken even that which he seems to have.*" Do you understand that? Would you help me with that?

Alan: I think people have to understand that the mystery religion of the ages is wrapped around all religions; and if you have "gained the spirit" as they say, more is given to you; but if you have not attained spirit, then even the soul is taken from you.

Jackie: When you say "attained spirit", would you say spiritual awareness, spiritual consciousness?

Alan: That's all part of it.

Jackie: I found where he had said that "fear not those who can kill the body but not the soul, but fear those who can--

Alan: Kill the body and the soul.”

Jackie: When I read that, it really was quite frightening, because until then it really wasn't even a thought in my mind that a person could lose their soul. The battle that has been going on for all these centuries is not just a battle for world dominion over the physical, but over the aspects of our mind, our entire soul.

Alan: In the old religion, and this is the key to all of this, in the old mystery religion that pre-existed all the religions that we have today, the person who sought hard enough with their soul, if they sought hard enough, would attain spirit. Spirit wasn't born with you, that's what they believed; and so as you attained the knowledge, the spirit that was your spirit came closer to you, so it merged; and that was called “complete life” when you had body, soul and spirit in the one. That was the first trinity. Those who took over the system and warped everything and changed everything, their goal is to deny people from gaining spirit basically and to be zombies, good worker bees.

Jackie: Where that is confusing to me is that it has not been a thought in my mind – each and every one of us in this physical form is actually a spiritual nature animating the physical form – and I can't imagine a human here without being that spiritual being of Creator.

Alan: You see, this was the supposed mystery of the soul and the spirit. The soul was the animating force that gave life and made you seek out truth, and so life was supposed to be a journey, always looking for the ultimate truth; and when people pass a certain stage, thoughts would flow to them with crystal clarity that they never had before, and that was attainment of spirit. It's even wrapped in the Christian version when they get the Holy Ghost. It's the same thing. The Holy Spirit and so that was completion you might say. Everyone has the ability to communicate to that part of the Creator. However, those who rule the world and warped everything and gave us religion have attempted to squash the natural ability to find your own course towards that spirit. That's what it's about.

Jackie: In other words, the religions that we have been given have really promulgated a sense of separateness, specialness. I know that a lot of people quote Paul a lot where he said you're only going to get there by grace alone and your good works mean nothing; and then, in the red, attributed to Jesus, he said let your works glorify your father. Not like that's going to get you to heaven because actually heaven – If the Kingdom of God is within us, that's where it's all at. So it isn't like going some place, is it?

Alan: It is and it isn't at the same time, because your whole life does change as you go through your life's journey. Wherever you go, you always bring yourself along with you; and part of the problem is with shedding the old to attain the new. The attainment of spirit is a desire. They used to say it was the love of the soul for the spirit. It was the love of the soul that drove it on; and then you gained more enlightenment, not perfect enlightenment because you can't in this world. The world is tainted to an extent, but it drew you much, much closer and so your life's journey was really a preparation for what went on afterwards; and of course, in this society we have today they've crushed all hope of that. They made us think of the purely material and the scientists basically and the experts have taken over the natural religions you might say. Now we have a scientific elite religion with its own destination, which is the so-called “Great Work of Masonry,” which is to complete that which they say was left imperfect: and that's the world and everything in it, including us ourselves.

Jackie: So in other words, that when Creator created he didn't do it good enough?

Alan: Not for these characters, no. You see, once you step out of Eden, which is paradise, in other words; it's nature. Once you step out and you start making tools and so-called improvements, you're on the road to science; and science is a one-way street towards oblivion ultimately, because you cannot have science co-existing with free will eventually. The ancient scientists, or you can call them priests if you want, for an example is Babylon, and they had a lot of knowledge of the scientific world basically couched in religious terminology. They also said that through understanding nature, meaning breaking nature down to its primary components, and then by manipulating it, they could recreate man and make him better; and that role has never changed. That's why we're on a one-way street towards massive genetic manipulation, where the elite will have physical immortality. That's what they're after, and the rest will be purpose-made clones basically, and this is documented. It's not guesswork. There's many scientific papers out right now about all of this, so there's a goal and it's all being done through science and the manipulation of matter.

Jackie: When you said when we left Eden and we began to make tools, I tried to picture myself trying to garden with a spade or you understand what I'm saying. But basically in Eden then, what would have been paradise, we didn't have to garden because it was all there?

Alan: Yes. Eden is an allegory for perfect nature, but man himself is not satisfied with it. Once you start on the road of discovery or science and breaking down the secrets of nature, you're on a one-way street to an elite eventually dominating everybody on the planet and changing life itself, which is all on the books. They do want to make purpose-made types of humans to serve these elite in the very near future. Purpose-made clones basically to serve these elite in the very near future and it's well documented in all the scientific journals.

Jackie: Do you think that was done in the past?

Alan: I think so. We know for instance that the inoculation program was never given to help people. It was given literally to lobotomize the public as we went through massive transitions and it kept us placid and pretty stupid all through these transitions. A dumbed-down society is easy to manipulate.

Gloria: I have a few questions for your guest. I'm a Christian now and I know the part where Jesus says that no one comes to the Father-Creator except through me, so that's why I'm a Christian now. I used to be, I know this sounds crazy, but I used to be a former abductee, as god as my witness. I had many experiences with the UFOs, I've seen them, I've gone through so much for about four or five years. Anyway, when I became a Christian now, all that went away. That's why I became a Christian: I needed that protection. I wanted to ask: Where do the UFOs, those unseen forces out there fit in with your New Age philosophy? What about the communist courts that control Canada? Canada is like so filthy and degraded and evil, there is evil everywhere there, and in America. What is your opinion of the Jews today, the Khazar Jews that are just causing hell everywhere, and what's the answer is for us people who want to know about the New Age, your New Age philosophy?

Jackie: Gosh, that was a mouthful, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's standard.

Jackie: How would you answer first to the New Age? I read a book about the Knights Templar; towards the end of the book they begin talking about the New Age; and to me, that there is a turning, but they know it and take control of it and they guided and led it.

Alan: Sure they do.

Jackie: What people call New Age so often is where the truth is being hidden amongst the lies.

Alan: Always. When truth is exposed that's been kept hidden from the public, it's always given to leaders who are the shepherds and they led us along the way they want us to go, always; and the thing is, the New Age is always becoming new. Jesus started a new covenant. That was a New Age. The Old Covenant was the Old Age. Jesus' reign was supposedly the Age of Pisces, the fish. Now it's into Aquarius. However, this again is only a timetable of the hidden elite that run the show.

Jackie: In other words, the way they configure it, about every couple thousand years we're moving into a "New Age."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: How do you respond to Gloria in her question to you about "your New Age philosophy"?

Alan: Once you become anything and join a group that has a tailor-made formula, anything outside that group becomes the enemy, including all individuals with their own philosophy, so it doesn't worry me that she says "your New Age" because it isn't mine anyway. And as far as communist Canada, I think she was calling from New York, wasn't she?

Well, I think that says it all; it's no secret that communism was run and led and financed from New York, all through its existence. She should wonder what "Empire State" they're talking about. What empire are they talking about?

Jackie: Communists in Canada, whoever is in control of this world or certainly appears that they are; communism was created by those creatures. Capitalism was created by those creatures; all of the "isms" are a creation of them. All right, the statement: "no one comes to the father but through me."

Alan: Well, Jesus said it all. He said to his followers "I am in you, as you are in me; as the father is in me, he is in you as well."

Jackie: And "no one comes to the father but through me." In my "interpretation" it sounds to me like he's saying "listen to me, listen to what I am telling you."

Alan: That's very important because again we get transfixed on a singular human being, but it's also the pathway basically. The road to enlightenment can only go in that one direction and through that direction, and that's what that means.

Jackie: His message that he brought; that's what that's always meant to me.

Alan: You can't go through it any other way. In other words, no matter how many people diverge from the course, if they were to meet up again at the same stage, they would all have had to come back on that one course to be the same.

Jackie: The path that he more or less trod out.

Alan: "Truth" we're told today is whatever your opinion is.

Jackie: Truth in Black's Law Dictionary – actually one of the definitions is that truth is consistency of thought within itself; so, if we think it long enough and hard enough and keep saying it, that's truth; so truth could be anything.

Alan: That's what Pontius Pilot asked Jesus, "What is truth?" However, as far as the communist thing goes, it's all rubbish because it's simply the dialectic, which causes conflict, which causes faster change and this is planned by the same bunch that created both of them. Carroll Quigley said it all. He said you can get more accomplished in five years of warfare on a social scale than you can in 50 years of peace; and so, by understanding the laws of nature, which is this yin and yang type deal, using both of them, you can actually steer the course of planet earth and speed up the process. That's what they believe and they actually do it that way. They live by timetables.

Jackie: Gloria sounded a bit challenging in her questions; she was misunderstanding what you were talking about. She's called in before. I think what she was doing was misunderstanding that what you were talking about was not "a belief" system but what they believed and how they are working under that belief system.

Alan: We're dealing with people who have their own inner religion. Albert Pike, the high Mason said all this, that every church – he didn't say some churches, he said every church has the exoteric for the bulk of the people, the masses and the esoteric for the very elite.

Jackie: Esoteric meaning an inner meaning; and exoteric meaning an outer, a sensible meaning

Alan: Masonry is the same. He said Masonry also has its outer group, which is in a sense camouflaged, and it has its inner elite with its own agenda.

Jackie: Yes and he said the outer courts – he called it the outer courts, the exoteric, the lower degrees, that they believe that they understand and they're meant to believe that they understand what's actually going on; when in reality they're nothing more than window dressings.

Alan: Yes. In fact he said "we know no more than the general public." What they do know is that they help each other

to get on with unmerited favor to do with jobs and so on.

Jackie: In the Protocols they call it ‘show masonry’ and that those ‘goyim’ who are attracted to it want to be in it so that they can throw sand in their brother’s faces.

Alan: They can because they get unmerited favor through employment and pay raises and they bypass bureaucratic offices and so on, and can get a lot of things done that you would have to pay through the nose to get done. Yes, they get a lot of perks and so it does attract a very basic type of person.

Jackie: --A materialistic type person. Gloria did ask for you to address the UFO situation and how it fits into all these things.

Alan: The UFO deal, we have a puzzle because we had sciences on earth here that were far in advance of what we’re told. Who knows how long they’ve been here with their physical sciences? On the other hand, too many people have had visitations with these “beings.” I haven’t met one yet who had a visitation where anything of import has been given to them. They haven’t come away from the encounter any brighter or wiser than they were before.

Jackie: Do you mean “abductees”?

Alan: “Abductees”...again, I’m sort of skeptical of the amount of people who say they’ve been abducted. They’ve had studies and they found under hypnosis with test groups – some who claim they had been, and members of the general population who had no idea at all – and they found out with the same hypnotists they had the same number of people claiming they had encounters from the group who had no record of it, so there’s form of suggestion going on here, too.

Jackie: I’ve always believed that there’s life of some form, maybe not humanoid but life on other planets. I mean it’s just arrogance to believe that we are the only life form on the only planet and these myriads of universes, but I’ve also thought about this ability that exists to literally give us false memories.

Alan: You’re right on that because some of the higher Masons belong to what they call Triangles. They belong to groups and they’re set up in triangles in different parts of the country, and they do, in the much, much higher Masonry, force their will upon the general population within that triangle; and I have some of their books.

Jackie: In what way, how do they force their will? What does this have to do with UFOs?

Alan: You’re talking about how people are so fascinated by it, but did you have an encounter or did something put that in your head, and that’s what we’re really asking. If it did get popped into your head, where did it come from?

Jackie: I had a series of dreams, three of them when I lived in Illinois, and they came very close on one another. They were very vivid dreams, in one of them I had been taken up in a spaceship, and they were poking something underneath my fingernails. When I woke up in the morning, the first thing I did was look to see if I had marks under there. I don’t know what there was about that, but I was a little freaked out.

We’re back folks, and Alan Watt is our guest tonight. For those of you who are new listeners, when Alan first began coming on as a guest – this is back in 1998 – we did a series, we didn’t plan on doing a series but listeners kept calling and saying “keep him on.” At that time, that weren’t good telephone rates and there were listeners who actually sponsored the costs of Alan calling from Canada to be on the air with us. I want you to know this, you’ve heard me mention this many times, when he was on with us originally, in a sense what he did was take us all out of the dark ages, with history, ancient history. We really never got into more current history with Alan, other than sometimes talking about current happenings. I would like you to consider just listening, and if you have questions, ask. Alan and I have not communicated in quite a while. One of the things he said to me, after we were talking after a long period of time, he said “you’re in a rut,” and I felt offended when he said that, but I knew what he was saying was right, except the use of the word “rut” I wasn’t getting. When we talked another time, I asked him to define what he meant by “rut.” He said “you’ve come to a point, and you haven’t gone beyond it.” That I knew was the truth. Folks, to me, there’s nothing today more important than us understanding, or getting closer to understanding, who in fact we really are. This thing

that we call “religion,” you’ve heard me say it, I know that I’ve stepped on many toes when I have said that religions were created by man, I knew that before Alan Watt said it. I don’t say it as a parrot, I knew that when I was 15 years old that something was very wrong. I knew when I was a little girl that something wasn’t right with this world. I grew up in a Lutheran church and every time I went to our pastor to ask him a question, and it didn’t matter whether it was in Flint, Michigan or Chicago or where I was, they patted me on the arm (figuratively) and then changed the subject because my questions bothered them. I finally stopped going to church because I knew weren’t getting the truth.

(Call)

You’re on the air.

Eleanor: Alan was about to expand on what he meant by the Masonic triangles and forcing their influence on people. I'd love to hear his details on that.

Alan: I've got it in a few of the insider Freemason books, not the type you buy on a shelf counter at some big bookstore. Some of the ones come from the high theosophists, for instance, which is just one branch of it, and they go through this process where they control the thoughts of the world by imposing their perfected will, they tell you, by the way, on the public within the range of their triangle. They have in North America for instance broken up into triangles and they have major lodges at the points of the triangle in each area, and they meet on certain occasions at night and go through all this ‘will-power projection’, you might call it. Some of them certainly do it mentally. The theosophists claim that their major triangles are based in New York City, London and Switzerland and they are bringing the agenda further on, they claim. They also use predictive programming through entertainment, so that ideas that would seem absurd if presented in a factual non-fictional way you would reject it out-of-hand or even rebel against, but when you see things through fictionalization and comedy you don't retaliate when the actual thing occurs in reality.

Jackie: In other words, we don’t resist it.

Alan: It's called predictive programming, from Tavistock

Jackie: Can you think of an example to give on that?

Alan: To do with the ‘gender-bending’ let's say. That was all done through comedy and taking sexuality into a more open arena step-by-step, until you're watching programs now that hide very little; and of course they are going to go the whole way, ultimately, on TV and that will become standard fare. So the breakdown of the moral codes of the individual and then introduce the new; and when anything goes, then literally anything goes. You have nothing to hold on to when there are no rights and wrongs any more. It's ‘relativism’ as they call it.

Jackie: What we have to hold on to is what’s in our heart, what we know is the difference between right and wrong.

Alan: We must hang on to who we are.

Jackie: And who are we?

Alan: You have to find out who you are. That's the journey because most people are composites.

Jackie: Many aspects of self, is that what you mean by “composite”?

Alan: Most of it is actually downloading, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said in the "*Technetronic Era*" and remember who he was, he was up there in the War Department of the U.S. He said, apart from all the high technology they had back in the '60's that would eventually be used on the whole world to control the mind. He did say that people shortly would be unable to form an opinion by themselves. Now they could fight and die and hold on to those opinions, but it would never occur to them, they've never researched a single one for themselves, because it all was downloaded through the nightly news for them. It's true. I mean everyone's got a thousand opinions. They'll argue about them but they've never researched any of them for themselves. That's part composite, you see. It's been manufactured for them, so that there is part of their personality, which is fake to begin with. It's not them at all, and the rest of it is training through school and

media, entertainment and so on.

Jackie: This is a book titled "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and there's a quote here about the Bolshevik policy is to kill industry so that unemployment, want and discontent will continue. "Read the old revolutionary maxim on which they act today. Want and opinion are the two agents which make all men act. Cause the want, govern opinion and you will overturn all the existing systems however well constituted they may appear. Cause the want and then govern the opinion."

Alan: Yes. We're always being told what the solution is to whatever they give to us.

Jackie: We're always being told what we think, too.

Alan: The next day everyone's chatting about what they heard on the news the previous day.

Jackie: Actually they talk about what they think, because they've been told what they think. In a conversation with my nephew, when he was talking about the Houston Chronicle, he didn't like it, he said, because there was too much editorializing. I said I thought there were some decent articles for a newspaper, a controlled medium. He said, but we don't need to be told what to think. I said the problem is that people think that they have their own thoughts, but they don't. He turned around and said to me – this was during the Monica Lewinsky thing, I've heard this said over and over again on CNN – let's use this Bill Clinton thing for an example, "We don't care what he's done, we just want this whole thing over and we want him to get back to the business of running this country." And Alan, my heart just fell because he said it word for word, the way he was told that the American people think.

Alan: The public are given their thoughts, and that's everyone, and you have to break free from all of the conditioning and to think for yourself and ignore all the trivia that they give you. Governments are not real. They're just fronts and it doesn't matter what side they think they're on; they're all just fronts, absolutely all of them. It doesn't matter which country you choose – they're all puppets.

Jackie: I remember reading a quote somewhere, and I think that there was a time when I wouldn't have even seen this, that the governments are supposed to make laws according to the consent of the governed. Basically, what we were saying is, you govern us so you better do what we want. It literally referred to ourselves as "the governed."

Alan: The governments are not the bosses. During the whole Cold War Era, isn't it amazing that they were creating a United Europe, unbeknownst to all the people who lived within Europe? They were creating a Unified Africa. They were creating a Unified Pacific Rim block and they were creating a Unified Americas.

Jackie: Guess what, the first of all of those Unifields were the United States of America.

Alan: Well of course. That's its purpose.

Jackie: All of us who were born in America, the "United States", it never occurred to me when they were talking about the European Union, "All those countries are going to lose their sovereignty" and it happened here a long time ago.

Alan: Jefferson said it and so did Franklin. They said "this country is founded on the basis of federation, which will eventually be a federated world under a government of 12 wise men". That's in Jefferson's writings. They knew exactly where they were going.

Jackie: Jefferson was a Phi Beta Kappa, I understand.

Alan: He was also an open member of the Illuminati.

Jackie: My understanding was the Phi Beta Kappa was one of those college fraternities where a lot of the elite were turned out.

Alan: In fact, if you look at Elihu Yale, who donated the money for the foundation of Yale University, he said, "We are setting up these universities to create the types of leaders who will lead this country into the future." In other words, they were training them before the revolution. Elihu Yale made his money from the British East India Company. He was one of the founding members. These guys are all in it together and they have created the future they wanted. The U.S. just has to finish the job it's been designed to do, and as they're doing it, they're getting the U.S. ready to collapse into the system that they helped create.

Jackie: We've got a lot of new listeners since you've been on. You said a lot of outrageous and audacious and almost unbelievable things; then our listeners starting doing research and started sending me stuff and saying, "Look at this. This is exactly what Alan was talking about." The reason I'm bringing this up is because you do say some things that sound so off the wall that it "just couldn't be true." However, in the books that you put together, it isn't just your writing explaining what is in the book, it is copies out of old, ancient books. You said at one time that their plan is to actually morph humanity so that we'll all be hermaphrodites. I said many times, and I know you probably remember this, I used to say to our listeners, just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean it's so, and I couldn't verify it because I don't have the information at hand. In other words, don't take it to the bank. But you had it in one of your books. Then I got a book that was written in the 1950's and in there was exactly what you were talking about, how they could create a hermaphrodite.

Alan: The American Psychiatric Association put a book out in the '60's after being funded by the U.S. government for a two-year study on this very subject. The latter part of the book was all about the creation of the hermaphrodite in order to have "world peace," and they go through all this in detail. It's called ***The Human Agenda*** and you can't get much more official than that. There was a movement started up in the U.S. with people born since 1950's onwards, and they managed through the Freedom of Information Act to get their medical records. They'd all been born to hermaphroditic, male and female. They all lived around U.S. Naval bases and one of their parents or sometimes both were in the Navy. The mothers when they were expecting were all given special inoculations, they were told, and supplements because they lacked certain things and their children all end up hermaphroditic (having sexual organs of both male and female). In three states alone in the U.S., they've now found 10,000 people that have had this done to them basically. I caught it on a radio show just a few weeks ago. It's a fairly recent organization but they do have the declassified records from the U.S. Navy to prove this and back this up. They were using hormonal treatments on the mothers and it produced these hermaphroditic children. You wonder why the world is in chaos today, where a lot of women think they're men and a lot of men think they're women. I don't think it's by chance. That's the amazing thing is that this is an agenda when the American Psychiatric Association do a think-tank study with the best psychiatrists pulled in from all over the world and they conclude that they must create this kind of society, a hermaphroditic society for world peace. Really we're living a horror show; I used to say we live in a Disney movie, but that's only during the day. It's a horror show and we're living through it. The whole population has been experimented upon in ways they don't even comprehend because it's such high-tech. Now, with the towers going up everywhere, which are designed for mind control purposes, and this is on main news here, they're installing these all over the U.S. They'll be able to work and broadcast on the same frequency levels as the brain and they hope to pacify people in times of crisis and this is the reason they're putting up the towers.

Jackie: This is what was said on the news in Canada. This goes along with a lot of what is in Nick Begich's book on the HAARP towers, how they can tune into the frequency of the human brain.

Alan: They've had that ability for a long time.

Jackie: Where was it they said they were spraying Prozac?

Alan: That was the mainstream news of CBC Canada on television. It was Rumsfeld who was asked, in one of these brief clips they show you, what contingency plans he had for another 9/11 deal, and he said, "we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to go and to be sprayed over the cities." And I thought, if they have it ready to go, I wonder if they're already doing it, because they're spraying the skies everywhere and people definitely are far too passive for the changes that are taking place right now. I think the spraying of the skies alone shows you what you're up against here because no government will admit to this, that they are doing it. However, they will admit it's being done, but not by them.

Jackie: You had explained that to me, they are using the "*Open Skies Treaty*" as their justification that there are chemicals being sprayed but it isn't us doing it.

Alan: Yes, that's right. It's like a Dr. Strangelove policy, where we do it somewhere else and someone else does it to us. When you think of the volume that they must have had stored up to even begin this on a daily basis, they had to be making this since about 1950 onwards at least, and Dow Chemical and all the big boys have to be involved for the quantities they're using and people are being affected by it. We were getting static shocks all summer when you came out of a vehicle, so much so, they put little blurbs on the news not to touch your vehicle and the pump at the fill-up station because sparks can fly across. Well that's impossible in natural summers because it's humid and it's hot. You only get that in the wintertime, but not now. We're living in the scientific age.

Jackie: When Dr. Begich was on in '95, he was talking about some experiments they had done; how they could cause emotional upheaval.

Alan: They had hand-held weaponry that they could cause this from any distance back in the 1950's.

Jackie: Before all the towers were up. But he said they could tune it to a frequency. They could make everybody feel good. They could make people feel angry and they could make them feel suicidal and homicidal at the flick of switch.

Alan: Yes. They were testing the people of Maine. They say they were the experimental test group for that.

Jackie: Ladies and gentleman, thanks for being with us tonight. We'll be back again tomorrow with Alan Watt.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 25, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest again this evening is Alan Watt. First the spiritual message from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

This was an issue with children and many of you do have children in school. When they get to certain grades, they have to have certain vaccines; a tetanus vaccine was due, and I got doing some research on it; children could be opted out of it. The first day of school, half of that class was being sent home because they didn't have a tetanus vaccine. Tetanus is not a disease, and yet the children were sent home because they didn't have "a tetanus vaccine." As far as I can ascertain I don't believe there is a state in these United States that doesn't have an opt-out form; the forms are at the schools in the offices and all you have to do is declare that it is against your religious beliefs. You don't have to be going to a church. I know that each of the schools are different, but in this case you didn't have to have something filled out by a church. All you had to do was get this one particular form; you can go to Vaccination Liberation. It's a website; do a search. I think it's vaccinationliberation.com; just put in your search engine 'vaccination liberation' and you can go right to it. They've got an alphabetical index that's just beautiful. The website is set up beautifully and it is so helpful. So this tetanus "vaccine"...there is no immunity and it was in the manufacturers website that in the United States there has been no immunity built up against this infection. It's actually an infection. The bacteria is clostridium tetani; they say that in the United States there is no immunity to it. There's no immunity in anybody because tetanus isn't a disease. It's an infection that is caused from improper cleaning of a wound and a tetanus vaccine is not going to build up an immunity for the individual. The vaccine is in fact a poison itself; they grow the lethal bacteria, clostridium tetani using mercury, that's thimerosal, as a preservative and they use embalming fluid, formaldehyde as a detoxifier, so they grow a toxin and then kill it with formaldehyde. They say it's a detoxifier and there is one of two different kinds of aluminum in the vaccines. The thimerosal breaks down in the body to mercury. It is a neurotoxin and, doesn't that mean toxic poison to the brain, a neurotoxin?

Alan: Oh yes, the whole nervous system.

Jackie: It is admitted that the aluminum and the thimerosal are both neurotoxins and so if you are still vaccinating your children, after you hear this tonight, you can get an opt-out form if you children are in school, because every single one of the vaccines have thimerosal; all of the vaccines use thimerosal as a preservative and they use formaldehyde in them also. So all you're doing is injecting these children, these precious babies that have been given you into your care with poison chemicals and even if they live through it and they don't become autistic, because autism has increased, and the autism is connected directly to these vaccines. So I wanted you to know, and Alan, thank you for being patient with us here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: According to this one article on the dangers of thimerosal, it's been known for a long time that it's a neurotoxin

but it says that it has removed from many across-the-counter medicines such Merthiolate and contact lens solution.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It says here that the amount given a six-pound infant in one vaccination would be the equivalent of giving a 180-pound adult 30 vaccinations in one day.

Alan: Yes. And that's on a brain that hasn't grown yet.

Jackie: That's right and the liver isn't producing whatever it has to do to get rid of the poisons in the body. A listener wanted to know if you would address Harry Potter books and what you know about them, pros or cons.

Alan: Only what I've heard on the general media. I've seen a couple of the movies and it's just the old rehashed stuff that we've heard in fairy tales for centuries.

Jackie: We have an article on our website allegedly written by a former witch, and she said that these books and these movies are not harmless because they are encouraging witchcraft. A lot of children have seen the movies and say, "I want to be a witch when I grow up," but she said all of the names of the dormitories such as Slitherine. She said those are the names of the actual demons that are called up in black magic, so she said that the children, every time they say it, it's like they're calling that demon to them.

Alan: It's all old Kabbalistic formula. We are at the end of this long-calculated stage that's been planned for the world for such a long time and we're on the brink of a major change as you can see all around us. I don't think it will be too pleasant when it all comes down. It's been planned for such a long, long time by those in authority worldwide and I think they're truly meaning to push their whole New Age formula and put it into effect, to eradicate, as we keep hearing from the Rockefeller Foundation and others, a good portion of the world's population. That they deem no longer be necessary to keep themselves in the comforts they're used to. They have technology to accomplish a large amount of that.

Jackie: Everything they're doing today is part of it; the wars, the vaccines and the chemtrails; maybe people aren't dropping like flies; maybe they are and we don't know it.

Alan: They are, actually. I mean with all the spraying alone that's going on and I'm sure that – we even have more ads on TV sponsored by the government to recognize signs of stroke. We never had those before and they're on every day.

Jackie: Yes and over here it's asthma and upper respiratory problems. I've seen it on the Weather Channel quite a bit when they advertise all of their medicines. Asthma's a big one today and a lot of people have asthmatic symptoms that have never in their lives had asthma. Young people, children as well as adults.

Alan: Again, going back to inoculations, autism is only at the top of the tree of symptoms. There's a whole range of lesser symptoms not as profound or as obvious going all the way down to asthma and you have varying degrees of mental disturbances. Slow learning, that type of thing, not quite classed as autism, degrees of mental retardation. The IQ level has dropped five points over the last 10, 15 years, a minimum of five points. And of course with all the inoculations going hand-in-hand into infants' bodies before the brain is formed; you're really lobotomizing them before the brain is formed and that is one of the policies that was discussed with the World Population Council that Arthur Koestler attended, who wrote the book *"The Ghost in the Machine"* and took part in plans to try and lobotomize subject groups, which would eventually be used worldwide to basically dumb the people down through inoculations, through mechanical lobotomies, chemical lobotomies, everything basically. He wrote about it in his book and in the last chapter he tells you he thinks this is very important again for that same "world peace." This is widely written about. It's just that we don't hear about it on the regular news.

Jackie: When they talk about world peace, that's their "peace." I want to read this from Protocol #10. It says that:

"You yourselves perfectly well know that to produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the

nations (that would be probably talking about their super government, the UN) it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, with hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture (which they're doing today) by starvation and by the inoculation of diseases, by want, so that the "Goyim" see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.

But it says here:

"If we give the nations of the world a breathing space, the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive."

So when they talk about the inoculation of diseases they're literally saying they're going to inoculate diseases into people.

Alan: That's being followed pretty carefully even with the AIDS outbreak spreading through Haiti and then through Africa in the wake of the UN smallpox vaccination agenda. It followed on its heels and that has been admitted too. Of course they claim that some of the people who were giving inoculations didn't sterilize the needles properly. They just used the same ones on arm after arm basically. That's the way they wiggled out of that one.

Jackie: You had said that you would be sharing information that hasn't been shared with mankind for 3,000 years.

Alan: What we're dealing with behind all of the fronts we have facing us is a very old religion – a singular religion that pre-existed all of the other religions that we know today.

Jackie: Does it also precede what we know today as Talmudism or Phariseism; is it any different than Talmudism?

Alan: Yes. You'll find behind all of the religions, and the esoteric parts in all religions, they share a common origin, and it's wrapped so carefully into all religions that it takes an awful lot of searching to find it, but you can find it.

Jackie: I stated as I was compiling the book that it is a long-laid program for world dominion wrapped in a cloak of religion.

Alan: It's really the original religion behind all of the facades, and you find it again in the writings of Egypt and Sumer, and what the elites claimed is that they must interbreed so carefully with close kin for a very special reason. It's puzzled all the researchers who have gone into this angle of it; why the necessity of worldwide aristocracy for this intense inbreeding and the pharaohs, or at least the priests who looked after the pharaohs, wrote about this and wrote about their ceremonies associated with this. What they claim is that their bodies are the descendents of the original bodies that were created when these beings or spirits or demons or angels were cast down to earth; and through their own will power they formed, from all the materials around them, through pure thought and will power, perfect bodies to occupy.

Jackie: That is interesting that the physical body contains all of the elements that are in the earth.

Alan: Yes. However, they claim that since the closest thing from the Creator who had cast them here or imprisoned them here, they retained some of these special powers of creation within themselves and as time went on, these powerful beings that could basically move objects, huge objects just by mind power alone, began to lose these powers because they began to interbreed with the original species here, so there was an original species here. And the laws came out to command them to start interbreeding once again to get back to the original forms where they could use this "mental ability" you might say; the royalty, the elite of every country as well. If you look at flags of every country you'll see all of the symbols of what you think of today as the illuminati. You've got the rising sun for Japan. You've got the dragon which is China and so you can go on and on and the modern flags have so many pyramids on them it's incredible. The Union Jack is 'illuminated man', is Andrew's Cross with the Templar Cross in the middle. Every flag you look at. South American flags are just amazing with their pyramids, so it's everywhere. It's a worldwide aristocracy and that's the reason for their intense inbreeding. If they breed out of their stock, the offspring will not have the powers; and here's the key to it. They believe so intensely in reincarnation of their own original spirits into their own family lineages that they must have the DNA of the family lineage to keep the perfect body so that the perfect spirit will manifest itself into it. Do

you understand that so far? They used to have a ceremony of the "opening of the mouth" they called it. When a pharaoh died, they go through this elaborate ceremony, this was to retain the spirit of the deceased pharaoh, and then they would transplant it literally, supposedly, into his son. Therefore, you could be a host for your own spirit and your father's at the same time. If the son wasn't there at the time, they claimed that they could transplant the spirit or energy into a statue – a statue could be anything, a container, in other words, or a scientific device, who knows? – and then bring it back out later when the son arrived home. All of the world aristocracy believe in this intensely, and that's why they believe they are so clever and they are the original physical DNA of the original bodies that the fallen ones created, and they are also hosting the spirits of the original angels that fell here.

Jackie: Their god is Jove?

Alan: [Their god is] Jove, Jupiter, Lucifer is just as good.

Jackie: You were talking about the elite and their bloodlines and I asked if their god was Jove and you said yes, Jove, Jupiter, actually Lucifer. When I did a search you were on at one time and you had said that Jove, Jehovah, Jupiter, "by George" were all the same "god." I've come to that realization more and more as this book is being compiled because I've done searches and I found an old Masonic – this was like 200 years ago and they said that a song was played to the tune of "God Save the King", which I found out is also the tune that "My Country 'Tis of Thee" is sung to. They talked in there about Lord, Jove, Jehovah, God is how it was said, and so that was a Masonic song. Do you know that one of the definitions of a Noahite is a Freemason when you look up the word in the dictionary, so the freemasonry, these people who are Christians who join freemasonry, do they all know this?

Alan: —Not at the bottom. Even the so-called laws that were given for all the gentiles meant and this is pre-Hebrew.

Jackie: I understand the word Hebrew was a word that meant "Habiru" that it meant dusty one or wanderer.

Alan: Wanderer, yes.

Jackie: Like a Nomad?

Alan: Long before that, supposedly, is at the end of another age when they talk about the flood. Noah was chosen to come through with his family, and it tells you right at the beginning of the chapter, the only reason that he was picked was that he was perfect in his generations, meaning perfect in his bloodline. He had not married outside of his bloodline, so we're back to genetics again.

Jackie: Sarah was Abraham's half-sister, according to the Old Testament, and Moses married his aunt. It was some family.

Alan: It's a eugenics program really. It's the eugenics of the body and supposedly the spirit. Even the Roman elite, it doesn't matter where they've gone or who they've called themselves in times gone past or what empire they ruled, when the Greek elite moved into Rome and created Rome they took all their customs with them. The Greek elite also had the Lares, the fire which represented the family spirits, as they did when they went into Rome and reconstructed the same system. The fire was always representative of your own family lineages' spirits which would reincarnate into your grandson.

Jackie: Is that what that eternal flame stands for?

Alan: Yes. It means belonging to Lucifer. The flame means Lucifer. The lesser flames or 'points of light' belong to the army of Lucifer.

Jackie: Is the religion of the Jews today, Talmudism or Phariseism according to the Jewish Encyclopedia that Judaism today traces its history back through the ages without a break to the Pharisees, so it would really be called Phariseism, probably. Is that a part of it today? When you look into some of these websites when you're checking into the Noahide Laws, then it says the Noahide Laws are only for the non-Jews. They give a couple of reasons, either because the

gentiles rejected the Ten Commandments, that the Ten Commandments are only for the Jews because they were the ones that were there by the Mount when they were given, and so the Noahide Laws--

Alan: There were no Jews...

Jackie: But that's what they call them today. So the Noahide Laws, there's seven of them. Actually, one is thou shall not. It is a law that would establish tribunals and then the punishment – this is right out of their own website so it isn't a figment of my imagination and I'd read this before, but until I saw it in their own website for some reason I just kind of doubted it. But the only penalty for the breaking of one of the Noahide Laws is death, and the only mode of death is decapitation. What they are saying is the reason their messiah has not returned yet is because the world isn't ready for him, because enough people have not accepted "The Torah," because that's what the Noahites will be referred to, as Hasidic Gentiles. It is written in one of the books I read that any man, woman or child that does not embrace The Torah will be exterminated. Now do you think that they have something beyond that? It's in their own website. They explain all this.

Alan: The easiest thing to do, and this guy will come on your program, is to ask that Rabbi Stevak back on. He will come on because he was on Alex Jones' show.

Jackie: Do you think if I called him he would come on Sweet Liberty? What would I bring him on and ask him?

Alan: Whatever you want. Yes, ask him because all the hate laws are now in effect that were in the Soviet Union. The hate laws are in effect now. Understand? They've been passed everywhere and they're being enforced everywhere.

Jackie: Well, from my understanding, the hate laws are actually the implementation of a genocide treaty and the implementing legislation was what created the hate laws.

Alan: Not really. There was a big two-year conference ongoing in a university in the U.S. to draft something up, again, for world peace; and on that, they had the bare bones of what would become the hate laws. They had many reviews and updates of it, but they are in effect now.

Jackie: This broadcast here in the U.S. and there are other broadcasts that have addressed the "Jewish question" and there have not been any lawsuits or any fines or anything like that going on.

Alan: The last place to go will be the U.S. because they're still completing the 'Great Work'. Once it's done that, then you'll see the same laws implemented.

Jackie: So that we won't be able to have these discussions?

Alan: Absolutely, and that's the intent of them. You won't even be able to ask a question along that line. A child won't be able to ask a question. That's how totalitarian things stand at the moment.

Jackie: You gave us a nutshell of what their design is, so to speak, and their belief system, but it doesn't feel finished. I don't feel like I understand this. How do we relate that to today?

Alan: Today, the ancient elite who ran the world, the natural aristocracy that Jefferson called them, are scattered through all peoples and they can adopt any religion actually and they become one of the people. They become the heroes of the people and it doesn't matter what country you go into; it's the same ceremonies at the top.

Jackie: The questions that I have are for example in the Old Testament, and I studied metaphysics and it was said that there is an esoteric – there is symbolic and there is some actual real history, but I think a lot of what we've been given as history was not, or it was twisted and it was torped. We have a situation where there is the God Jehovah or Yahweh. There are people who say the name is not Jehovah it is Yahweh and that god chose a certain group of people to be his special people who were going to rule over the earth. There are Christians who say because they've studied the bloodline – I mean as far as who we are it seems simple that Jesus said "that by their fruits ye shall know them", not by the color

of your skin, bloodline or whatever...

Alan: "By their works."

Jackie: ...Or what religion you choose to believe in, but it is how we be. Yet the people who have studied the bloodlines are absolutely convinced that it is the white Anglo-Saxon I guess, the Nordic that is the chosen of that Yahweh in the Old Testament.

Alan: Some of them are. All of that sect began in the late 1800's with a guy who emerged in London and declared all this stuff. He demanded that the king abdicate and he'd take over, and so he was locked up in an insane asylum.

Jackie: Because he looked at the bloodlines and said "I should be on the throne"?

Alan: Yes. He put in a formal request; and when Queen Victoria was in, another guy did exactly the same and demanded that she abdicate so he could get himself on the throne, and he also ended up in the asylum. Then, of course, the elite thought this could be a good tool, you see, because division is fantastic when you're destroying everything at the end of an age and so then they promoted the 'British Israel' theory.

Jackie: It's called a lot of stuff, British Israelism?

Alan: Israel foundation. You'll find that the offices are the same as the World Zionist Federation. The British Israelite Foundation, which all these characters belonged to, is the same address as the World Zionist Federation.

Jackie: The British Israelites and the Zionist Foundation have the same address?

Alan: That's right, and all modern Christians who attend church are Zionists.

Jackie: They're being taught that today, aren't they?

Alan: They've been taught it for a long, long time – a hundred-odd years at least.

Jackie: Yes, but it's really becoming widespread today. Our webmaster was telling me in the little church that they attend that there was a song that they sang "We are Repossessing" and he told me the words. In fact I've got the words to that song, but basically it says we are repossessing every square inch of land, and I said how could you relate that to anything Christian? He said, "what we we're told was this." The Jews are denied the messiah so the promises of the covenant went to the Christians and now we're the ones that are going to evidently own and control the world. It's very confusing and it's disturbing because it's almost as though we have to be double-minded to believe this.

Alan: Most people are. I mean any follower of anything is a fool to begin with. If you can't think for yourself and take your own path and you must follow, you can be guaranteed you've been led up the garden path. That's why democracy works for the elite. Everybody who's born has a chance to be their own leader, but 87 percent have always chosen to follow somebody else because they can't think for themselves. They're too lazy to think for themselves. That's the problem, and then they wonder what's happened to the world they thought was theirs as it's pulled from under their feet.

Jackie: A lot of them don't wonder because they believe that this is God's plan and that when it all falls apart Jesus is going to be here. He's going to be on his throne in Jerusalem and he's going to be ruling the world. It says in the Bible "that my kingdom is not of this world" and he said "I came here for one purpose into this world and that was to bear witness unto the truth" and the way it appears to me, he was exposing this and got killed for it and he may as well have saved his breath.

Caller: When I hear that we are too lazy to think and we are too lazy to do this and that. In the meantime, we've been fed fluoride in the water. We've been dulled down with vaccinations and now we're supposed to take the blame for not being able to think. I think there's something wrong. What do you think?

Jackie: It is true that they have certainly done one job with the food, with the fluoride in the water and the type of food.

Alan: For 2,000 years the public, regardless of the denomination or even country, followed these religious leaders blindly without all the inoculations, et cetera.

Jackie: Jesus was exposing this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now today people call themselves Judeo-Christians or Christian Zionists.

Alan: Well, you see, it's an abusive father.

Caller: It's very interesting what he said that all of the churches today, it's true. They really are Jewish centers. Really they've become Judeaized, willing they do this. But I just wanted to say the Jews secretly worshipped Lucifer. I know this is true. However, I wonder if your guest will agree with me, they are the wrath of God's anger. By the way, the Jews are the seed line of Lucifer, the Lord does allow this to happen because we deserve it.

Alan: That's the typical abused mentality that comes out – the abused person. If you follow the Bible you're leading a path of mind abuse, because you can't have a loving father who also allows sadism to happen. In other words, the God of the Bible has nothing to do with the Creator at all. That's the key to it. The Old Testament is a compilation borrowed from many other countries of stories which are techniques on how to control others.

Jackie: And you had said that their god is Lucifer.

Alan: Albert Pike said it in one of the highest Masonic books ever written and so did Madame Blavatsky. She called her newspaper Lucifer, eventually called the Lucius Trust. Lucifer was the rebel. He was the chief magician amongst the angels and he led a rebellion against the Creator himself supposedly. According to the elite, man would be in darkness today (meaning ignorance and primitiveness and “arrested civilization” as they call it), if Lucifer hadn't brought intellect and intelligence down to show the people and to rule over the people. This is the religion of all aristocracy. That's what they all believe in.

Jackie: So Jove, Jupiter, Zeus, and Jehovah are all one and the same?

Alan: They're all the same but Jupiter and Jove also mean "the hidden god", hidden from the public. That's what it means.

Jackie: Zeus was the Greek god, lord of the world. In Rome, Jupiter was Zeus-Pater, God the Father, became Zeus and Jupiter are one and the same. But then Jove and Jupiter are also said to be one and the same. Which of the gods are hidden gods?

Alan: You see, it's all allegory. It's not real beings. It's allegory for the hidden god that the public must never know about until the right time. In other words, it's another front-name for Lucifer, always was the hidden god, but not the Creator. It's the hidden god of the system of this world.

Jackie: The God of this world. I remember reading where Jehovah had said when I made the covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they only knew me as the Lord God Almighty, but I am going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be to you a god. That is pretty loud and clear, Alan.

Alan: The story about coming out of the desert or Egypt and meeting Melchizedek is very important because Melchizedek was worshipped by them as a living God on earth. They gave him the full worshipping rights of a god, a deity, the supposed slaves that came out of Egypt; and the key is that every illumined man who works up through the degrees and goes round the clock becomes a god on earth. Every illumined man in their system who comes up the degrees becomes a god.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 26, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Our guest is Alan Watt. I told you last night about the tetanus shot that a lot of children get. I think it's either 9th or 10th grade but it's a booster shot and I gave you information on it. I won't repeat it all. The one thing I forgot to tell you is that in the particular schools to which I was referring they had these opt-out forms in the office and it wasn't found out until the mother of this child was jumping through hoops trying to get a hold of the form knowing that it did exist. So for any of you who have children in school and if they're insisting on them getting vaccinated of any type, go into vaccination liberation, the website, and you can look up the ingredients of any of the vaccines. Thimerosal I believe is a preservative that's in all of them that I know of. It is a form of mercury. They use formaldehyde as a detoxifier and they use aluminum and all of these are neurotoxins. They are poison not just to the brain cell, but as Alan pointed out last night to the entire nervous system. So just call the school office and don't ask if they have them. Just say I want one of the opt-out forms to opt my child out of having the vaccine because it is against my religious beliefs. That's all you have to say. I don't know the law in every state but that I know of every state has one type of an opt-out option for parents. Let me share our spiritual message with you. This from Psalm 139:23, 24.

"Search me father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and led me in the way everlasting."

To me that is the same as where Jesus said that we must know ourselves. Know thyself, he said. There is nothing more to know and if the Kingdom of God is within us as Jesus said then wouldn't that make sense that to know ourselves is the most important thing? If we know ourselves maybe that is all that there is to know. And thank you for being with us again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I received an email from a lady today and she said she was very confused and didn't even really know what it was all about and I urged her to listen tonight.

Alan: We've already gone through the fact that this plan has been ongoing for the complete reordering of the world for thousands of years basically, and that this crucial point of the change you might say to global governance and a new way of living for everyone, they have to dumb the public down even more so than they had ever done before. They have been using inoculations, primarily, to lobotomize the public and the IQ has been dropping substantially from especially the '50's onwards. This is a deliberate dumbing down for a purpose because you cannot have a literate public worldwide during the time of massive change where all morality is reconfigured into a new morality with new ways of doing everything, so this agenda was all planned. We're expected to always believe that everything that happens in history is just bungling and accidents by governments and scientists, and that's so far from the truth it's incredible. Everything that happens is planned that way. They knew that there were over 100 live simian, which is chimpanzee or monkey, viruses in every shot of polio before they gave it to the public. The Simian 40 virus, it's only function is to create tumors and cancers. That's all it does. I've got the videotape. The CBC, which documents everything, is the leading government station, played an old black and white replay one boring Sunday and it was about Dr. Salk and there's quips in it and his co-workers, and they talk about the fact that they were aware that these viruses were alive and that they were hazardous not only to your basic health but long-term health, and they knew that the Simian 40 virus would cause cancers. Other ones would attack the central nervous system. Some of them even caused sterilization. Now when you realize that was all part of an ancient policy, was exactly that, to cull the population and reduce the population by sterilization and by

early deaths, we've never had such a spate of brain tumors in the very young as we have since 1950 onwards. This has done its job and it's not by bungling. It's by deliberation.

Jackie: Didn't Dr. Salk say that one of the viruses' only function was to cause brain tumors?

Alan: That's right, cancers of all kinds and that was the Simian 40, but that's only one of many of them.

Jackie: Did you say that this was an ancient thing that they did, back in ancient days?

Alan: In ancient times you'll find records from the Egyptians, the priests wrote everything down like all bureaucrats do and that's what the old priesthoods really were. They were bureaucrats and they wrote all the signs and symptoms of population control. That also meant having docile populations and they tried to even reduce calories. They tried feeding them certain things, omitting proteins to keep them docile and placid and yet strong enough to do the work. This has been an ongoing thing for thousands of years. Then of course Malthus who was the top economist for the British East India Company in the 1600's eventually wrote his book on population. That was introduced in the early 1700's and he advised raising people, the masses he said, the expendable masses, the surplus and building housing over swamplands where they'd be infected by mosquitoes and would die of diseases and so they had all these beautiful ways to cull people off that they didn't need anymore. This has been an ongoing thing.

Jackie: What do you know about DDT; I have read articles that suggest that they stopped using it because it was so effective in keeping down the mosquitoes populations and what do mosquitoes cause? Either yellow fever and malaria. And that today in the modern world, in some of the third world countries people are dying, dropping like flies from malaria. Do you think that DDT was effective and maybe more harmless if there is such a thing?

Alan: What they did in fact was to try and ban DDT and they still show these same clips in science shows for children today. They show you always these birds, generally seagulls giving birth to these jelly-like type eggs where the eggshell was almost non-existent and this was the main proof that DDT was harmful to nature, but what they didn't tell the public, although the information is available on request, is that they fed these captive seagulls nothing but DDT!

Obviously Africa has been slated for a long time for massive depopulation. However, a colleague of Salk who did the polio vaccine was Joseph Gallo and he's the character who got the main contract to create the AIDS disease. They're all well connected. If you look at Frederick Banting who's held up as a hero in history for developing, amongst other things, insulin for diabetes control; he came from Alliston, Ontario, Canada but this man was the top bacteriologist for germ warfare during World War II. When you read his memoirs and what he was developing, he was developing diseases which would wipe out everybody with a German gene in their body, and he said in his own memoirs and anybody can go and find the memoirs of Banting. He said "I won't be happy until everyone with a German gene is extinct from this planet". This is a great hero who's got statues up to him for helping children in diabetes. Yes, and also he developed a disease which would be spread amongst cattle and the idea was to kill off the food production in Germany and strangely enough has all the same symptoms as what we call Mad Cow disease today. Isn't that a coincidence? Every major figure they give you in history is really one of the elite and they are mass murderers.

Jackie: You said a long time ago that every hero that we have in our minds was given to us. I have discovered in my research that at least the heroes that we were taught in school were heroes are no longer heroes.

Alan: Even Thomas Jefferson in his own memoirs says that he was corresponding with Malthus and that he was very interested in his theories on population control. That's Jefferson's own writings.

Jackie: Alan, when you read stuff that they allegedly said; did they say or was this all made up some of the good things they said?

Alan: The good things are just what they're advisors would tell them the people would want to hear. That's always been the way. In their own memoirs they say complete opposite things. It's like Winston Churchill who had a whole nation rise up to fight supposedly the Germans and I believe to be honest that Hitler was setup by the same bunch too. I really do. In fact, World War II had to happen because there was only two ways out of the situation they created in Germany. One was to change the initial demands of the Versailles Treaty, or for Germany to go to war, so they supplied the right

man at the right time and they got their way anyway. Meanwhile, Churchill is over on the other side directing a war that had not started before he was the prime minister with his own agents working for him and preparing for World War II, telling the public when it began that they'd fight on the beaches and all this rot. Now his personal secretary has come out with a book called "***The Fringes of Power***" and it's got all the private conversations of Churchill with his own inner elite class and he says, "This is the best thing that ever happened for us. We shall have our long way to dream of a united Europe", which is exactly what Hitler wanted. There's your paradox. However, to the public, oh yes we're going to fight on the beaches. It's the same old stuff over and over.

Jackie: Here in the United States of America they were actually involving U.S. soldiers in the fighting and in the war before war had been declared by the U.S. Congress, while he was making his promises to the American people that your sons will not go to war. Not fight.

Alan: The same premise that Wilson ran on in World War I. You just tell the public what they want to hear that's all, and they still do.

Jackie: Wasn't it George Poppy Bush that said "read my lips"?

Alan: In 1990, he first gave his major speech about the New World Order and he saw it coming into view, et cetera, et cetera. That was September 11th and then he repeated it one year later on September the 11th, same thing. It's the old occult Masonic way and so meanwhile America is being stripped of pretty well any right that you thought you had. You just haven't seen it totally enforced yet.

Jackie: They're probably waiting to pull off one more terrible – they keep telling us it is going to happen. We don't when. We don't where. We don't know how, but we know that there will be another and it will be worse than the World Trade Center; and anybody who thinks that only 3,000 people died there isn't thinking.

Alan: It's amazing what's pulled off in front of our eyes even though the New American Century agenda, the booklet was produced in 1997 with the same players we saw during the second Gulf War involved Rumsfeld and all the rest of them and they said we'll have to eventually take Afghanistan first and then Iraq second, then Iran and Syria and so on. They write about it. They tell you about it and then at the same time another major player Zbigniew Brzezinski comes out with "***The Grand Chessboard***" saying exactly the same things in the same sequence and he says "we'll need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the American people into action behind us." It was about '98.

Jackie: I've got this on audio tape that was day one of 9/11 and I taped the whole day and they brought Henry Kissinger out of a meeting and they said please tell us what you're thinking here or whatever and he said, "this is the same as Pearl Harbor and it needs to be handled exactly the way Pearl Harbor was handled." I have that on videotape.

Alan: It's all orchestrated. In this mystery religion we're talking about, behind it all, they have a saying, which they use on the Star Trek episodes by Mr. Spock, that the few must perish to save the many. It's a sacrifice and that to them was worth having. This goes on and on and on and it's not just a reorganization of the basics of living in the world. It's going to be a complete reorganization of every individual's life where ultimately if they allow you to be born it will be with a need for you to be trained at something and there will be no surplus whatsoever. No excess population and your duty will be to serve the world state.

Jackie: Workforce development is the implementation of that.

Alan: Yes. It's all out in front of us for anyone to go and investigate. People who live in duality want to believe the nice men in the nice suits and ties who say such nice things to us and really care about us and then they can read the other information at the same time if they want to stay in duality, that's their problem because we know where they're going to end up.

Jackie: Back in the '40's there was a teachers union meeting held in I believe Philadelphia. I do have the actual agenda, a copy of the pamphlet and it's called "Educating for One World." This was in the '40's, and they said the needs of the children on the list was that the children will be educated – trained I believe for the new needs of labor and that's exactly

what you just said, isn't it?

Alan: That's right and that's also in Brzezinski's other work called "*The Technetronic Era*" where he goes through the fact that the elite only need a technological class now to serve them. They don't need the laboring classes.

Jackie: And specifically, Hillary is quoted as saying that children don't need to learn to read, as long as they are properly trained for their jobs that they're going to be trained to do.

Alan: In other words, what you're seeing is being implemented all over. It's the exact same system only on a larger scale than the Soviet Union. It was all done in the Soviet Union with Pavlovian training. In the memoirs of Eleanor Roosevelt, she talks about that because she went over to Russia to meet her hero Pavlov and she said they trained the children so well using his methods they don't have a personality of their own.

Caller: What most people don't know is that homeopathy can reverse these injections and heal the body, and if anybody is really concerned about the health of their children they can give vaccinations through homeopathy which is totally harmless to the body and protects it. So if anybody wants to check into this I would suggest that they get to a naturopath of homeopathy and check this out because I know it works.

Alan: I know that there are treatments that help to detoxify certain heavy metals especially like mercury. They can be sort of flushed out over a certain period. It tends to be rather expensive though. They call it chelation.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has been on this broadcast. She lost her medical license in New York because her son had gotten real ill and she's a medical doctor but since she lost her medical license and she started treating her son homeopathically and they took her son away from her. The father has guardianship now and they have told her if she didn't shut up about homeopathy that she'd never see him again. Dr. Carley has not shut up because she said there are many people who need to know this, although I have never heard her talk about vaccines that work that are healthy.

Alan: Really, vaccination is bogus because a healthy body doesn't contract the various diseases. Most people have had tuberculosis for instance and that's why they send everyone for an x-ray and they find a little scar tissue on their lung. That means you've been exposed to it but you've fought it off and you've overcome it.

Jackie: My dad came down with diabetes and Jody was seven years old at the time and she had come to visit so they did tests and they found scar tissue on her lungs but they weren't sure they said whether it was scar tissue or active TB. They said they couldn't tell so they were going to treat her and if there was no change then they would know that it was a scar tissue from TB that her body healed and that's what it turned out to be. But meantime, I let them give Jody the therapy. I didn't know any better.

Alan: They can tell immediately if you have active TB because they give you the old Mantoux test on your wrist.

Jackie: Well, you know what they told us? They said since she had it she would always test positive because there are antibodies against it.

Alan: Yes, but when it's active your wrist comes up like a balloon. Big difference. No, they can tell this stuff.

Jackie: Dr. Carley has a website and I think it is simply Dr.Carley.com but if you put Dr. Rebecca Carley into a search engine I believe that you would find her website.

Caller: I'm calling about the comment that the lady regarding homeopathic vaccinations. I had it in 1961 when I went to Italy and it is nothing like these regular vaccinations. Homeopathic remedies are prepared very differently, but it enables a medical doctor to sign a certificate that you had had a vaccination because mine was necessary to go abroad. So you go to any homeopath or even naturopaths are able to do that today.

Jackie: Thank you. Maybe that is an alternative. I don't think there is any state that has the opt-out form for the children but maybe if you are traveling abroad and they want proof that you've been vaccinated that's good to know. Maybe it

isn't necessary but if it's harmless that's important.

Alan: So much in the world is just bogus and it doesn't mean that the doctors are pretending or putting you on. They're trained in a system, which they believe, is based on pure faith on the person who taught them. I mean you take a child and you tell that child when he scratches himself or gets cut to wash out that wound and you tell him why, and meanwhile they take the same child to a doctor to inject him with stuff right into his body, in his bloodstream. We don't even have the ability to check ourselves. I mean it's all based on faith. Trust and faith and that's why they have succeeded so well. Science has become our new priests. They are the new priesthood.

Jackie: I remember once that you had said that their god, these creatures that are in control here, their god is science.

Alan: Science. I mean that was the boast of Lucifer. Lucifer said when they were imprisoned here basically that through his and their, meaning his lesser beings, his followers, through their intellect and ingenuity and their knowledge of the sciences, they would eventually rise higher than all the gods and break out of this prison.

Jackie: Are you saying that Lucifer was an individual?

Alan: It's given as an individual. It's definitely an entity with a whole army basically of similar entities that supposedly were close to the Creator himself but tried to overtake even that, and were cast here during "the fall" as they call it.

Jackie: Maybe the fall was our entering into the physical realm?

Alan: Well that was theirs because they created their own bodies by their pure will, because they still had creative abilities with them when they arrived here. That's what they claim. You'll find that in all the higher theosophy books which are not available to the general public and they go through this whole process where this army arrived here and they could manipulate all matter by pure will power alone. Create their own perfect physical bodies which the spirit could then inhabit and only by interbreeding with the domestic race here at the time they claim they started to lose their powers and hence the need to get back to interbreed with only their own once more. This religion is still here behind all religions. It's the same religion.

Jackie: High freemasonry, Phariseism. Although you said that Phariseism was preceded by this international priesthood religion.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt that they came out from Babylon, which was the home at that time of the mystery religion, and they came out with the sciences of control and physics with them. They brought it with them and some of the most famous scientists that we are given, like Einstein and so on, studied the Kabbalah. Isaac Newton, even though he was holed up for most of his life in Cambridge University, mainly because he liked young boys, this other great hero, in his own memoirs tells you that most of his time was studying the Kabbalah where he got the sciences from. These books are available in university libraries.

Jackie: I don't want to interrupt your flow of thought but do you have any books that you would recommend for people to get that would want to do their own research?

Alan: Going right back to the whole educational program, we mentioned a few years ago about Lord Bertrand Russell who came out with a few main books followed by all the higher elites around him. One is called "**Roads to Freedom**" and the other one was called "**Education and the Good Life**."

Jackie: And Bertrand Russell was a UNESCO advisor?

Alan: He was a UNESCO advisor. He was all for global governments. He was sent to China to initially contact young students, teach at university and start what became of their revolution many years later. These characters are always active all their lives with working for the Great Work.

Jackie: I have a quote here by him. This is Bertrand Russell. It says: "*It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able*

to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state by money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subject securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: And that was also reiterated by Zbigniew Brzezinski in "*The Technetronic Era*" where he said that the public have got to the stage now where they have no thoughts of their own. They can only repeat what's been downloaded into their minds by the previous night's news. See they've been at this for a long, long time. Bertrand Russell back in the early 1920s was working fervently for this elite and this is Lord Bertrand Russell. This is one of the aristocracy here. Why is he working towards what seems to be an almost communist goal? It's because communism and capitalism are just the two elements they need for conflict in order to create and speed up their New World Order and they've pretty well arrived. If you go even further back to the writings of Plato and "*The Republic*" he's talking about a world republic similar to what Franklin talked about, and Jefferson. A united federated world and Plato talked about it 2,500 years ago and he explained the system on which it would be run. Outwardly it would have a democratic form of republicism. Because he said 87 percent of the population are followers and they will come to the opinion that is given to them by their leaders.

Jackie: And that would be religious leaders as well as political, the news, et cetera? Explain that percentage because you did mention that in the conversations earlier and I said well that to me is uplifting. It leaves 13 percent of the people that aren't followers but you expanded on that.

Alan: Three percent comprise the elite managers, the creative managers you might say, not the implementers. Opposed to them are three percent who are awake in any generation and the rest the seven percent or so are simply the bureaucrats, police, army, et cetera who enforce the three percents mandates. So really there are only three percent of the population who actively know the agenda at the top and they are opposed at all times by an awakened three percent. There are many up on the way to that three percent who think they know it but they don't. They're either left or they're right or they're Protestant or Catholic or whatever. You can't get trapped on the way up to the three percent who opposes them. So yes, really it's a matter of three percent against the other three percent with its force, its bureaucracies and its police, et cetera.

Jackie: Well this is so relevant; I remember on one of our broadcasts that we did you had made the statement that those that we think are in control are really not, as they are just the minions and they are being as controlled as we are by them. You said that those are the ones that are the "humanists" so to speak that they believe they are gods et cetera, but that the hierarchy behind them know that there is a Creator and a force and a power within each and everyone of us if we call upon it and that they're scared to death if enough people are going to recognize it.

Alan: Yes. And it's not the Jehovah that's being rammed down everyone's throats for thousands of years. You cannot pray to someone who gives you a hug one minute and then punches you in the head in the other, and that is what Jehovah is. Jehovah is the perfect abusive parent that you would use for mind control purposes on the offspring. The Creator is beyond all of that; and as long as they keep people worshipping the same deity which is abusing them, God's going to kill us all but he loves us. There's a paradox for you. There's an abusive statement from a victim. That makes no sense. That is how mind control works, but the Creator himself is something they don't want you to know about.

Jackie: The true message that Jesus brought that the Kingdom of God is within you and the power even of our spoken word when he said that "by our words we are justified and by our words we are condemned." I see that so many people that believe that what is happening today is the plan of our Creator because they believe that Jehovah is – that they actually pray for it and celebrate its coming because Jesus is coming back and he's going to plant his kingdom there in Jerusalem and rule the world here for a thousand years in peace.

Alan: Yes, and he's going to save little old me.

Jackie: But that whole story, when you take it to its finish that Lucifer will be released again after a thousand years; why?

Alan: Yes, because by Lucifer what they mean again in this term is that they have a thousand years of peace between

the ends and the beginnings of the age; and at the end of that thousand years, even amongst the aristocracy, they start to vie once again for ultimate power amongst themselves; and that becomes a fatal trademark of theirs that you will see down through the ages. They'll all work together between the age when they've done their little wars with each and they have the order set as they want it to keep their peace amongst themselves but towards the end of an age they start vying for power again because the goal is to be king of the world. They can all work together towards the Great Work but coming near the end of it they start to – remember power is an incredible drug to these characters and each one wants to be first king of the world. They want to go down in history as the first king of the world and a united world and to them that's a great coup and we see it already with various factions amongst the elite falling out with each other and not being so cohesive as they are. So they do have their Achilles heels.

Jackie: You had quoted about those who are really in control having the fear that enough people will discover -- and the power within us is neutral except it is the way that it is used and if it is used in love and compassion it's powerful, and if it is used the other way like black magic it is destruction.

Caller: It's the evangelical Christian that's been brainwashed by the very people that you're exposing that have given you a distorted picture of Christianity and that they want to bring this all this Armageddon on because they say Jesus is coming. It's a complete distortion of Christianity. I'm not denying the coming of Jesus Christ but in an entirely different frame of reference and I thought I should tell you this.

Alan: Yes. People must remember that messiah and a Christ or Cristos are the same things that are wanted by the elite. It's their own messiah that basically will fool the world once again and even in the movies that they throw in front of our faces like "The Matrix" movie, they get the public to cheer on the main hero Neo. Neo means new. His name is Anderson from the Greek Andra, which means man. He is the new son of man with all these great powers and his people that he's fighting for are from Zion. They are the Zionists.

Jackie: What is Zion, Sion? What is the esoteric?

Alan: On one level Sion in Hebrew meant the sun, the light, Lucifer, the ultimate illumined man. That's basically what the first meaning is.

Jackie: Then that puts the light in a negative perspective. According to the New Testament Jesus is attributed as saying "ye are the light of the world."

Alan: That's right. In fact there are secrets in Masonry which Masons themselves don't understand at the bottom. As Pike said, "they're intentionally mislead" or through their own stupidity they can't understand. The lost word is the Logos, and of course the ship that even Neo in the last Matrix movie is on is called the Logos, and he goes to see the Grand Architect of the Universe. All pure freemasonry. It's Jehovah once again. It's the same character that you must overcome in "*2001 Space Odyssey*" by Arthur C. Clarke. One of them overcame the son which is Hal and the son was in charge of the natural laws. It's the same story over and over and over again, but in Masonry when they raise a Mason up, they give them the lost word.

Jackie: And the lost word is Logos?

Alan: No. Memre. Memre and that means in Hebrew the lost word. The significance is when you're raised up you are the lost word. To them the soul is only the primitive part that animates all life and of course with them they believe because they have the perfect physical bodies interbred at the top level of aristocracy, then they can reincarnate their own perfect original spirits that were cast down to earth to inhabit these perfect interbred bodies.

Jackie: When you talk about the perfect body, I have a videotape here. It's a black-and-white that was taped in the area where the Jews lived in Germany and a lot of them were just ugly. They had no chins. Do you suppose you could comment on that?

Alan: You should look at the chin lists or microgenia as it's called.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 30, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Our spiritual message this evening is from Ephesians 6 beginning with verse 10.

"Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."

Alan Watt, thanks again for being with us again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: What does that passage there say to you, Alan?

Alan: That Ephesians message brings in different hierarchies of powers. One is a sort of spiritual power. The other one is a temporal power, the rulers of the darkness basically. Darkness in that sense always meant in secrecy. That's what it meant, and if you go into the age-old religion that's behind all religions that encompasses the spiritual side of their reincarnation that they believe into the physical body so they become the temporal rulers of the world. As they say, "as above, so below" and in the high meaning of it in Masonry it means bringing in the high spirit of their own ancestors into the perfected physical spirit of their genetic lines. That's what this is about really.

Jackie: Do you think that Paul knew what was happening; he understood what you just said?

Alan: I think he would have to, because he was a Pharisee. He'd been trained in the rabbinical schools and all rabbis know that reincarnation has been the main theme of Judaism from then up until the present day.

Jackie: They don't talk about an afterlife, at least through the lower classes, their lesser brethren, but they don't really have as part of their religion an afterlife.

Alan: The lower orders are allowed basically to believe in whatever they wish to believe in. The higher orders of course have their own separate religion. Albert Pike said every religion has an exoteric and an esoteric group basically and Judaism was no different.

Jackie: For our listeners just in case somebody doesn't differentiate esoteric meaning and inner secret meaning or coded almost I guess isn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's initiated through to higher degrees.

Jackie: And exoteric being the outward ostensible meaning for the profane.

Alan: For the masses. That's why the Catholic mass is for the mass.

Jackie: Is that what that means?

Alan: Yes. Eusebius was one of the popes and he wrote about it. He said when the doors are closed or after the masses have gone, we priests have our own secret religion.

Jackie: There was a pope named Eusebius? There was a historian in Constantine's time named Eusebius, too.

Alan: It was Eusebius then, too. It was written about... Albert Pike once again, mentions him too, so this has been written about and well understood all down through the ages. It's interesting that everyone is basically worshipping what they think is the god that rules the world, but the god that rules the world is supposed to be Lucifer or Satan. Those who follow Satan or Satan's ways become the leaders of the world system and that is the religion behind all of this. The Creator himself even, according to Judaism, created everything and basically sort of left to go somewhere else and they say that in their own writings that no one can understand the mind of the Creator and that ultimately the Creator himself would not return until the Great Work was completed.

Jackie: And they're speaking about Lucifer?

Alan: Who is running this world in the meantime? Who is it that everyone is praying to?

Jackie: When they say the Creator will return when the Great Work is done they're referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to their own role because some rabbis have published books about the role of Judaism and they tell you in comparative religion studies that Judaism is an active religion working towards an end. When you look at what the end is, they say it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man and when that's completed there will be no more function for Judaism as such. If you ask Masons what their role is as Masons, they tell you it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. If you ask the Sikhs of India, who are also a masonically created group, what their function is, it's to bring about the international brotherhood of man. There are many groups.

Jackie: That's just one little cozy club, isn't it?

Alan: It certainly is. Communism was the same under the guise of communism. Theosophy is exactly the same, and that book I mentioned to you that you couldn't find it's called "*Things to Come*". That was published by the Lucius Trust, which used to be the Lucifer Trust, New York, and it was by Foster Bailey in fact and it was 1974 that it was published. It has the whole agenda here including the need to give up private property, which Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry also said, and everyone must be born to fulfill a duty to the world state. It's all in there and the hierarchy which they call the hidden hierarchy started to emerge into public view in about the 1970's. These are the bloodlines who, for the first time, have actually come into politics and yet these are still the lesser of the hierarchy, and towards the time we're living in now, they claim, that the real hierarchy, the top ones will start to emerge for world government. It's all underway.

Jackie: This Foster Bailey, you said that's Alice Bailey's brother?

Alan: I believe it was.

Jackie: Wasn't she quite a bit older?

Alan: You've got to remember this is a big family and they also have connections with British Royalty. The same as Annie Besant. They're all AB's you'll notice. Alice Bailey and again that's part of their coding system.

Jackie: What does AB mean?

Alan: AB is an altered being and Abraham was an altered one, too.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: It means that they're of a bloodline that's has highly selected mates, or had them selected for them, all down through the ages and so they're inbred to an extent, because they do believe in the perfect reincarnation of the perfect spirit "as above" and to the perfectly genetically interbred families "as below" here on earth, and that's what they call the pure Aryan race. What's interesting is this is being pushed big time by the UN. You'll find all the same terminology - the global village - all this kind of thing in that particular book.

Jackie: The Lucius Trust is headquartered in the UN complex.

Alan: Yes, I know it certainly was.

Jackie: UN Plaza or something like that.

Alan: They have a temple inside the UN, a meditation room with a green stone; and interesting enough, David Rockefeller uses a lot of the theosophical terminology in his speeches so I'm sure he's a member.

Jackie: Did you know that an Israeli firm had bought the UN Plaza?

Alan: I didn't hear that one.

Jackie: Yes, they're really getting blatant. There's Paul mentioning that he was a Pharisee and there are indications that he was actually beyond just Pharisee but that he was a member of the Sanhedrin because a listener was reading to me from Jewish information and it said that it was the custom that if somebody was going to stone, a person who initiated the stoning had to throw his cloak at the feet of a member of the Sanhedrin. In the biblical story when they were getting ready to stone Steven the cloak was thrown at Paul's feet and that is indicative that he was very probably a member of the Sanhedrin and the Pharisees - I've got a quote where the Pharisees themselves had stated that if the lower classes, the lesser brethren ever discovered Jehovah was a phantom god that they would lose all of their control and their whole plan would be down the tubes.

Alan: It wouldn't surprise me because it is an active religion working towards a definite agenda, and I think it was Prime Minister Begin that gave a speech on the role of Israel when he said the world court would eventually be moved to Israel and that would be its prime function, to be the court of mankind. Some of them have been pretty honest about what they see as their goal.

Jackie: And probably because they know that very, very few people will pay attention to what they say.

Alan: Yes. People are very odd that way. If they can actually hear something important being said in speeches but dismiss it and think the person has his own opinion type of thing, but when these characters get up and make these speeches this is not their opinion. This is the agenda. It's well documented really in all the different speeches when you go through them and even the first prime minister of Israel gave the same speech that Begin later gave about the world court being moved there. It shouldn't surprise us that they would want that to go there.

Jackie: You know there are so many – in fact it has been said that there are 40 million Judeo-Christians today or fundamentalists. They're calling themselves Christian Zionists, who are totally, absolutely, from their heart, pushing and supporting Israel, no matter what. Israel forever. Israel, we love you and they shout this at their meetings and there's so many more of them than the Jews, and it occurs to me that that collective thought, because the power of the spoken word and the power of our thoughts, when they can get millions of people believing that deeply and that intensely, they're helping bring that into the physical.

Alan: They are. As I say, it's a much older religion than people realize because this was taught to all the Greek aristocracy when they were all sent to study in Egypt, and Pythagoras came back with that philosophy and the goal of the Great Work, and of course he started up with their own little schools and these schools all led the youth to revolution. Therefore, this would be done through revolution down through the ages and it's still going on. What I'm

saying is this is a much older religion than what people think. It pre-existed Judaism. It ran through Babylon and Egypt. All the Greek aristocrats and philosophers studied in Egypt and then were sent out after their initiation to start up schools for youth, and each school that they setup became a place of admission, a monastery you might say and what they were taught is how to go out into the world and create revolution. Egypt was teaching revolution to these initiates like Pythagoras, for instance.

Jackie: When you say revolutions are you talking like American Revolution, Russian Revolution, all the revolutions.

Alan: All the revolutions, yes.

Jackie: And of course, the elders of the Jews say we are behind all revolutions.

Alan: Well, maybe they claim that but I think that's a boast.

Jackie: See, it's so confusing - the word Jew - because it makes you wonder; the ones who are referred to as the elders called themselves Jews. Is that to cause confusion and they created this religion called Judaism or Talmudism to combine the people and use them? I mean they admit that it's been the lesser brethren that has been used, along with Christians. Well, all the religions actually. All been created to move this plan forward but would they be of that elite status that you're talking about, and not what we know as Jews today?

Alan: Again, according to theosophy and Albert Pike of the Scottish Rite of Masonry, also called the Rite of Perfection, they both said that they, meaning going back to the days of Pythagoras, had been behind the creation of all major religions and revolutions.

Jackie: It would be that international priesthood you told us about?

Alan: That's right. Adam Weishaupt did not create the Illuminati. He was only one branch in his lifetime, and they got exposed basically. Weishaupt himself said that we must never go into lodges under our real name. Therefore they adopted many different front names for their actual religion. Some of them in Germany were called the Beenan Order (the Order of the Bees). That's why they had the beehive as their symbol and you'll see George Washington – remember 1776 is no coincidence for Weishaupt or Washington, and Washington has the beehive down in the corner of his famous painting. He certainly said that he knew the Illuminati were in America and I'm sure he definitely did know. These guys have been behind all revolutions down through history. Napoleon Bonaparte, again, had a cloak make covered with golden bees that he took from a tomb in Egypt. You have the Mormons, another masonically created group and of course they have on their flag there in Utah, the beehive. The beehive is very important to them and you go all the way back to Plato and he said we shall create major cities, which are artificial creations, to change the world and these cities will be our beehives. This goes on and on down through the ages.

Jackie: That's what a city reminds you of, isn't it?

Alan: It's artificial. You see it's either the natural system that was created here or you have the artificial system. The natural system remains pretty static for thousands or millions of generations. And natural was living with nature as it was given to us. The artificial system is alteration through science for science's sake, stage by stage, to an ultimate goal where everything will be reordered, and in masonry they say their job is to perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean everything in the world, including basic man himself.

Jackie: That's why they want to do world cleansing, and get the people in the rural areas into their artificial cities?

Alan: Yes, the human habitat areas of the United Nations, that's what they are.

Jackie: So they can control – that was in the Old Testament there in the story of Joseph, after the people had no money because he created a depression and then they sold themselves and their children into slavery for the food that they had grown, and then it said that Joseph gathered up all the people from the country and brought them into the cities. It's right there. I hate to use this word enlightenment; it is a real word, isn't it?

Alan: I was just going to talk about that in fact. In this particular book "*Things to Come*" by the Theosophy Society it says here on page 27:

"There's an international group of people trained in meditation who meet at the appointed time and place in three centers representing or associated with the three main spiritual focal points in the human family. There are five such points as the esoteric teaching has told us. The three most active now are New York, London and Geneva affecting the American Continent, Britain and the Commonwealth and Europe including Russia. At each of these three centers or triangles these groups meet and follow a meditative ritual on world goodwill."

Now they explain world goodwill is forcing their will onto the public, who then basically copy these ideas that come into their head towards the Divine Plan and become international and so on. **It says:**

"The purpose is to increase the flow of goodwill; it's called a form."

They talk about creating a form of energy and actually pushing it on or into this triangle of humanity, who then carry out their wishes, and they say that the people who attend the three main triangles are called the hidden hierarchy. Later on in the book on page 31 it said:

"Maintaining an unimpeded relationship with the hierarchy and the Christ (and they have a different definition of the Christ) we consciously extend the alignment and identification outward into humanity to include all points of light..."

Remember George Bush Sr. said, "a thousand points of light?"

"...in the human family where the energy of goodwill is active."

Now these NGO groups that have been created by the big philanthropic organizations like the Rockefeller Foundation, the Ford Foundation, Carnegie and so on sponsor and actually start up NGOs, each working towards complete internationalism with a new way of living for everyone and they are called points of light.

Jackie: A thousand points of light. And when they say the Christ, what do they mean?

Alan: The Christ is to be the ultimate ruler whose word is law – the king of the world, a king of the world who uses logic and science.

Jackie: Okay. So they're not talking on a spiritual nature here?

Alan: They claim their Christ will be their spirit, you might say, but they're not talking about the one that people expect from a Christian point of view.

Jackie: That's why it's also confusing. When they say white we should think black, shouldn't we?

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: And when they say light we should think darkness because everything they do is an absolute mirror reflection of what is spiritually so, like a negative.

Alan: That's right. They did also publish a book called "*The Reappearance of the Christ*" and that also goes into their idea of what they mean by a Christ.

Jackie: They are using their creative energy which is subjective, is that it, or objective? It's neutral, in other words.

Alan: It's an active energy.

Jackie: Yes. And it can be used for good and it can be used for evil.

Alan: Again, going all the way back to Plato, who was a member of this mystery religion and who was initiated into the high degrees and three main centers in ancient times 2,500 years ago; he was initiated into the high degrees of a few temples in Egypt and then he went on to India and then he went somewhere else after that, three main centers. He talks about the creation of energy forms and that's the usual term that's used is form, that every thought can create a form and an experienced mind uses certain techniques; they can create a form which will travel to its destination and literally impart its knowledge or its program you might say into a targeted recipient. This is very real stuff to them.

Jackie: On the very opposite side, it's the same thing as if we send a prayer of love or protection to somebody. That thought form goes and actually literally can protect.

Alan: Yes that's right. This has been used for thousands of years and this mystery sect, you might call it, is behind all the different sects have been literally building humanity. That's what Masonry means. Freemasonry is building society stage by stage as you would build a temple, and if you noticed in the old cathedrals in Europe, they would often build a structure near the base of the temple like scaffolding. Once that's completed its job they take that structure away, so once a previous program has completed its function it's then destroyed and they build again on top of the new, and of course in theosophy, which is probably one of the most open fronts of freemasonry; they tell you that their job is to build society towards this tremendous future they have planned for us. All of the higher members you see on TV, the politicians use this particular terminology of theosophy in nearly all of their speeches. Therefore, they are master builders as they claim, but they want a world where science is merged with spirit, as they put it, and eventually they plan to rebuild mankind himself or maybe itself, because I don't think in the future for the masses there will be any male or female, since they'll come out with the hermaphroditic worker to serve the hierarchy. There will be a hierarchy in this so called classless world, strangely enough, and probably the best reward a person in the future will get will be the right to have themselves cloned rather than have offspring. That's what the reward will be for serving the world masters.

Jackie: Lets start from the beginning, creation. They can not create anything. They can only use the stuff of creation.

Alan: Yes, the material present.

Jackie: I have read that every cell has that spark of the creator within it. Like every cell is in a sense a universe of its own and I've wondered if an individual is cloned, does that clone contain that same life energy of creation?

Alan: It would have the same energy but it would not have the same exact personality unless they found a way to implant a soul. They're already working towards the transference of human memory into computers as a part way stage from transferring that memory into a duplicate, a clone. They are working hard on that, and whenever they tell us they're working on something, I've always found that they've done it long ago.

Jackie: False memories. I thought about the movie that Schwarzenegger played in. I think it was called "Total Recall" and it was in a future time and he wanted to go on a vacation so he went to some office some place. Sat in a chair, they put electrodes to his head and he took a trip. Is that what you're talking about?

Alan: That's a way of doing it. However, this religion that's been here forever with the aristocracies inbreeding down through the ages in all countries with their own religion, where they claim that their own predecessors in the family trees can be reincarnated into the same future family trees, if they keep their bloodlines pure. Now when you go back to their origin where they claim that they did not belong to this planet, it actually makes sense. They claim they were cast out of wherever they came from, and imprisoned here basically, but they still retained more powers than the natives on this planet; and through their own will, being pure energy and light, through their own will they literally manipulated matter by their mental powers alone, and created the first perfect human bodies that they could inhabit as perfect spirit. We're talking about what some would say demons, some would say fallen angels, but we're talking about this particular group. Their offspring are still present today, and their own claims, and hence the reason for the secrecy, and hence also the reason for their tremendous inbreeding and genealogical searches before they can get married and so on. They have a saying in masonry: "as above, so below", so what they mean is the perfect spirits can come into the perfect bodies from

the same family trees, going all the way back to these first humanoid creations that they created for themselves by their own will power. The difference being that the rest of the people here were native to the planet and are therefore commoners. We breed indiscriminately. Most people don't even know who their great grandfather was, or care, and we breed in common but these characters kept their genealogy lines pure, going all the way back to the end of one of the ages. Supposedly it was the flood. The flood is registered in the same mystery religions in three main places. One was Mt. Parnassus in Greece and the elite of Greece went into the mountain there and supposedly survived the floods. We have Mt. Ararat which is riddled with tunnels and there was another one they think in the Himalayas where the Northern Brahmans claimed they survived the flood as well. They all had one thing in common, and that is again perfect breeding down through their genealogies. The reason Noah was supposedly picked was for one reason alone. Not because he was good or any different from anyone else but because he was perfect in his generation, in his inbreeding. That was the only reason he survived. We're looking at a eugenics program basically, and of course, aristocracy is nothing but a eugenics program. We worship kings and queens today because of their genealogical inbreeding.

Jackie: And those rulers weren't even of the same nationality; Catherine the Great was from Germany but they were all inbred anyway; she wasn't a Russian.

Alan: I mean the present British Royal family have three main houses, all related though. The proper name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. Then of course they're related to the old Habsburgs and so on and so on. They're all interrelated and literally...why are they worshipped any differently than anyone else? It's purely because of their bloodlines that they're there and being worshipped. People are actually worshipping a eugenics program when you think about it.

Jackie: They were the "fallen angels" that were cast out, the high spiritual beings and they made with their minds the perfect human body for them to reside in. What about the rest of us?

Alan: The rest of us consists of the original species according to them...they claim again that this creator that created everything and everything on these places, and whom they rebelled against, created mankind or humankind, and they claim of course we had very low intellect and so on. I've noticed that in all Masonic writings and scientific writings in anthropology and anthropological studies and in economic studies, they all complain about "stagnant civilizations" like tribal civilizations: American Indians, the Africans and so on. The people who lived the same way as their ancestors did and seemed to have no drive to go any further, meaning "improvement," and so anything that was natural is anathema and an utter enemy to those who are working towards this great work of scientific recreation.

Jackie: And they slaughter children without blinking an eye. The American Indian or Native Americans whenever they killed an animal for their food, they thanked the soul of that animal for giving them the nourishment. That to me is so much closer to what is real.

Alan: We see again the allegories and the metaphors of Eden, which these characters gave us, by the way, have tremendous truths in them. You can either be in paradise and accept it as it is or, if you leave paradise, you're on a one-way road of alteration to eventually obliteration of all that was.

Jackie: Are you talking about the artificial cities and the artificial everything?

Alan: Yes, and they are altering humankind now. All the sexual liberation and so on were definitely planned and pushed from the top. Nothing ever comes from the grass roots and succeeds. Everything comes from the top down and it changes what we want made, and of course our psyche is being changed all the time until you have gender bending and so on, and we are ready for the first clones or even hermaphroditic creations to be put in front of our faces, and then there will be a whole new bunch of laws to do with that and their rights and so on, and the public are ready now, because they've lost their cultures. They've been de-culturalized.

Jackie: You had mentioned that our cultures have always been given to us, and suddenly it occurred to me because of the 'bios' man in the biosphere they literally claim that every living thing on this planet is equal. In other words, the very lowest one-celled amoeba is equal to human beings.

Alan: Even for that you have to go into the pharaohs of Egypt. Now a pharaoh again was a spiritual incarnation of one

of these initial rebels who were put here and he was also the physical descendent of that same lineage that they created. They came into Egypt. In fact they had red and blonde hair, and blue and green eyes and they wore wigs and they found them in the tombs. A pharaoh - and this goes to the Biodiversity treaty - you'll see praises written for the pharaoh by the high priests, and pharaoh ruled everything. He owned and ruled everything that flew above the earth, walked and crawled on the earth and lived underneath the earth, and to the pharaoh everything was his property, right down to the smallest insect.

Jackie: And we are an organism, as it was stated in that book that I got, "*Cogs in the Wheel*", like in Russia they said in the Soviet Union. People aren't born, organisms are born and we turn them into people; you mentioned that they give us our culture and then you go back to culturing organisms in a Petri dish; this whole planet and all of us here are their huge Petri dish, and they're culturing us!

Alan: Yes. They give us their culture. Again, Plato in "*The Republic*" talks about that; the public can't remember their original culture and yet they'll fight and die to retain what they think is their own, never knowing that it was actually given to them as an upgrade on the last one, and it will also be destroyed as they demolish the 'old temple' and build the 'new'. That's what they mean by that. It's the old body. It's the old culture. It's the old system and the new temple is the new structure. All of that.

Jackie: And genetically engineering the body through the genetically modified food.

Alan: The food, the inoculations, through releasing bacterium. Nanotechnology. They can create viruses now which can act like little builders inside you body and alter any organ.

Jackie: It's almost like those viruses have a mind of their own – thought processes.

Alan: They're programmed.

Jackie: They have a certain function. Will you come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

August 30th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknese.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday, of course, as it is whenever I am here filling in for Darren Weeks, who's the actual host of the Sweet Liberty broadcast now. And today is the 30th of August, in the year 2005 (*actually 2006*). I'm walking around looking for a pencil. Excuse me if I seem a little distracted. Okay, I have my pen. And I want to say thank you again for joining us tonight. I'll start with our spiritual message here. And then we'll bring up our guest, Alan Watt, who's with us this evening, once again. This is from a Course in Miracles from the text on pg. 168. "Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you. Nothing beyond yourself can make you fearful or loving, because nothing is beyond you." And Alan Watt, thank you for being with us this evening.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Yeah, you just gave me a picture of myself in the mirror in the morning.

Jackie: (Laughter) And that makes you fearful?

Alan: Oh, it's what I see. I forget it's me until I see. Who is that? Yeah.

Jackie: Have you ever gone up to a mirror and got real close and looked into your eyes.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: I did it one time. And I don't know what made me do it, but I was there standing at the sink, and I leaned on the sink, and I got real, real close, and I was looking into my eyes, and Alan, it was a very weird feeling. And I said, who are you that I'm looking at. Who are you? Try it sometime.

Alan: It's similar if you're praying. If you look at a mirror, you'll notice that you're talking to yourself.

Jackie: Ah.

Alan: (Chuckle)

Jackie: Well, you know what? That's not so far fetched, is it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah, yeah. In fact, everybody who does it is actually doing that too.

Jackie: Everybody who prays.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes. That's what I said. That isn't so farfetched.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Given that we, the Kingdom of Heaven is within us. The Kingdom of God is within us. We are one with our Creator. And that makes sense, what you just said.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is that how you meant it.

Alan: Yeah, I always give two or three meanings in a sentence.

Jackie: Well, give, okay, give us all three meanings, would you please.

Alan: Oh, no.

Jackie: Why, Alan? Why would you say that?

Alan: I'll keep that for another show.

Jackie: No, no. No, no. Why would you?

Alan: Well, if the kingdom is in you, so is the Kingdom of Hell, you know.

Jackie: Well, what is Hell?

Alan: And that's, in other words, it's a decision what kind of life you're going to make it for other people.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: And people never, ever look at that point of it. They have the ability to create Heaven or Hell, right here. You know. And generally even the ones that think they're creating a heaven, because of the mass man of today, they're creating an actual hell.

Jackie: Well, yes. In other words, the more attached we become to the physical and the material world, the more hellish it becomes, because the further we are in consciousness from our Creator.

Alan: Yeah. It's also an inevitability in this system, that we've chosen, that's been chosen for us, that we go along with a path, it can only lead to where it's going. It can't go anywhere else. Because, I mean, before the Industrial Revolution, even though people were mainly serfs and conquered, etc, there was still the remnants of tribal life, at least for the people. They had histories, oral traditions. They had community. They didn't have technology. With technology or the Industrial Revolution came the era of mass man, the mass man. They stopped talking about individuals and talked about the masses. And today we're on that path of being part of the masses, where bureaucracies are running our whole lives for us. And it's getting worse.

Jackie: When you talk about that, the people, then, before the pre-industrial, there were the elite, there were the filthy rich.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: And the more well off. And then there were the people who were not just surviving, but living. I think about, what I pictured in my mind when you said that, are people, as you said, who lived maybe in small villages, and they had their ups and downs. They weren't wealthy. They didn't have, you know, huge homes and all of that. But they had each other and they had family. It meant something to them.

Alan: Yeah. And they did have a rich culture, you know. A rich culture with all its traditions, its folklore, its histories. It was all oral tradition, and it was all passed on. Today we are part of the mass market, you might say. And we're looked upon by the managers as being the masses. So, we're not individuals any more. They don't care about little you or little me with our dreams and hopes and aspirations. We're just so-and-so who got As or A-pluses all through their school. It's what they can do with you. How much they can tax from you. How they can use you. And hopefully you'll die off before you can collect your pension. That's how they see you. And they format it like that too; as coldly as that. You're not a person anymore. You're a psychological creature with instincts and drives, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: For our listeners who may be new to the broadcast, and haven't heard this or read it, on our website at sweetliberty.org in the children's section, there's an article that says, it's titled "Are Your Children Human Capital? To confirm to the nth degree what you just said, what we are to them. And Human Capital is extremely valuable to them. The woman who wrote the article, Cindy Weatherly, was looking up the word assessment, you know, for assessment tests, and she couldn't find any, any definition in all of her educational material, so she went to the dictionary, and assessment means to assess somebody for their future value.

Alan: That's right. In fact, that all came out with Karl Marx and the gang around him. It wasn't just Karl Marx. He was a front man for a coterie, for a whole bunch of people. And they talked about every man will get rewarded according to his means. So, in other words, even then they categorized you as to your class. Communism was actually a class, very class conscious. In fact, it was a scientific definition you might say for the first time of creating a new type of class structure, different from the old class structure, and codifying it into law with intelligentsia and scientific and all the workers beneath them. And, so you were to get rewarded according to your means. In other words, if you belonged to a certain class, they would decide how much you should get paid, how much you would need, you see.

Jackie: How much you would need.

Alan: Uh, huh. According to their assessment.

Jackie: But you would be paid according to your class, according to, right, their assessment of your needs. So, in other words, if somebody else was in a position similar to yours, but they were in a higher class, their pay would have been higher.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: And when you really see that Communism was given by the same banking boys that already controlled the capitalism, they were actually making it a more efficient system for themselves by making this a true system under a science, a supposed science, where they could officially stamp you in a class structure. That's what it was, yeah. So, you'd have to go so far back before money even came across the seas, etc, and throughout Europe, to get a true idea of what real life was, because we don't know what it was anymore. We don't know how people lived naturally at one time. We just don't know any more. We know some things before the Normans came through. The Normans brought the moneyed system and the religious system that backed it. They brought it into Europe, and usury and all the rest of it, the debt system. And even though they brought it in, in the 11th century, into Britain, it had already been known for thousands of years.

Jackie: What did they have before that, Alan?

Alan: Well, the people generally bartered.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: And the tribes themselves, they grew their own stuff, and they had their own cattle, etc. So, that was a real communism. That was communal living.

Jackie: True, true communal living.

Alan: It wasn't Marxist, it wasn't Leninist, or any of these -ists that came along eventually. It was survival for the whole tribe. And no one went hungry. And they didn't, like the Eskimos, they didn't put the elderly out on an ice float to die, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they didn't put you out on an ice float to die.

Alan: Yeah. But everybody, because the older people were respected for their wisdom. Today in this valued system, this scientifically created valued system, when your production ends, you become just a consumer. And I've talked about before the United Nations has already classified a good citizen of the world to be a producer-consumer. So, when you just become a consumer, you don't, you're a second-class citizen. You're ready for the scrap heap.

Jackie: Yes, we have talked about this before. And I want to mention this to our listeners, who've heard this. You have mentioned this before, that it seems to be, generally, that a person, many person have to hear something six, seven, eight times before it suddenly gels with them.

Alan: Eight times. They've done studies, yeah.

Jackie: Eight times.

Alan: That's taught in mass marketing, apparently now, in university. They know all of this stuff. So, that's just the truth of it. As we race along in this agenda, and it is a plan. It's not just evolving haphazardly. It's always laid out in advance. They know where they're taking us, and they've given us enough authors to verify it, from their own group, that is. They said they would take us to a time when the changes would be so quick, scientific changes and so on, which also create cultural changes, that the people themselves will say, "Stop. We've had enough. We can't keep up with the changes."

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah. H.G. Wells wrote about it.

Jackie: What's going to happen when they say, stop, we can't keep up with the changes?

Alan: Well, then he went off on his own little spin.

Jackie: Yeah, what is the plan?

Alan: Yeah, well, his little spin that they would go off to the stars, basically, the crème-de-la crème, and you'd have to go into his non-fiction books of H.G. Wells, his non-fiction books to realize that they would simply do away with the ones who were useless. And, if you go into Hinduism, which is what's taught today, and has been for donkey's years, under the term, the New Age, which was a Masonic creation, but it's basic Hinduism, when you go from one age to the next age, it's interesting to note that those who are unable to make the leap, must not be allowed through.

Jackie: Through what?

Alan: Through life, into the next age. Yeah.

Jackie: You mean if there's any, any individual that speaks out and doesn't, and isn't.

Alan: Conforming.

Jackie: Okay, conforming. Okay. And not predictable.

Alan: That's basic Theosophy, which is Hinduism. And that's what, again, is taught in the meditation classes at the United Nations, at the mediation room, that Rockefeller goes to.

Jackie: What. This is taught?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Would you. Okay. You say that it's taught. Are they actually saying this in words or is it in code that they're saying it, Alan?

Alan: I would say to you, I would say to you the way they say it.

Jackie: Okay, do.

Alan: Life is like waves. Generations are like waves. And as they go towards the new, or the center, as you might say, from the outside back to the center, then eventually those that were the old waves fail to reach it, and to be new, they cannot be allowed across. That's the sort of way they would couch it. I'm actually being a bit more forward than they would. But their higher initiates eventually get the message. Because, see, Hinduism itself is based on evolution. That's where Darwin's theory came from. He was preaching the Masonic doctrine, which had always been taught in the Mystery Schools, of evolution.

Jackie: Are you saying evolution of the hu-man? Or all the stuff?

Alan: All the stuff about the slime to the water creature to the land, its pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Gotcha.

Alan: Yeah, pure Hinduism.

Jackie: Because, there is a form of evolution, evidently or something Alan, when you look at the change, let's say the animals, let's say way back when the horses were really tiny little things, and today the horses are big. I know there's those little midget horses or whatever, but you know the mountain lions were probably four times as big as the ones today.

Alan: Yeah. But they're different species. You see, there were many, many species of creatures, including horses, all different sizes. It isn't that the small ones got big. It's that the small ones died off.

Jackie: Okay, in other words, in the history that is given us, they, I don't recall them ever showing bones or telling about horses that were really tiny and horses that were the same size today. What I recall is them using like a graph and showing.

Alan: And that's the big lie of evolution. They have nothing to back it with, to be honest. And even Darwin was challenged on that.

Jackie: So, in other words, that was lies by omission. They never showed that there were different species of horses.

Alan: It's only fairly recently that they've started to admit, well, there was different kinds. There was ape-men, etc. They said there was different types of humans and apes and chimpanzees and monkeys all living at the same time, and the other species died off. That's what they're now teaching over the last, oh, quite a few years.

Jackie: Do you, let me ask you this, here, at least your thoughts on it, where they talk about the missing link.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, now, they're not, this missing link isn't between ape and man, but it's between a form of mankind and another that was more erect and had voice and etc, and that they were living here at the same time. Is that true?

Alan: Yeah. That's what they're starting to admit now, because, the more they uncover, they're finding the skeletons that are just the same as ours, at the same time period as they had the ones that they were claiming. And remember most of the stuff they told us before with Piltdown Man, etc, that was taught as law in schools was all a fraud. It's all exposed now. They used a pig's jaw and stuck it on a gorilla's head. And that was taught as fact. And people got degrees based on thesis, etc, on that nonsense. So, they've been liars from the beginning, because there's a Masonic doctrine behind this, which they must stick to.

Jackie: You know the question then that just blasts into my mind. Where did all these different species come from, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, well that's not so much, where did they come from, where's it going?

Jackie: No, to me, it's where did it come from. If there were several species of man, and there are different colors of man, different nationalities if you would of man, where did they all come from? You know, that's never been explained to me, not in anything I've ever read.

Alan: No, because they can't.

Jackie: Well, what is your, what are your?

Alan: Well, at least they won't.

Jackie: Well, what are your thoughts on it, Alan?

Alan: That's hours and hours and hours of stuff. You often ask me a question and I can't give you a drive through answer.

Jackie: A drive through answer.

Alan: Yeah. It would take so much.

Jackie: Do you know how many times I've asked this question to you on air?

Alan: I know, but to give a proper answer, you'd have to give a whole talk on, more than one talk, in fact, a lot of talks. And that's what I'm going to do on the next series of discs I put out, because it's too much to just.

Jackie: But nobody's there to question you.

Alan: It doesn't matter. The thing is, you're asking a question which I would be failing people if I gave them a drive through answer. You have to educate people up to a state before they can understand what you're about to say, on certain things.

Jackie: Alan, you're talking to a listening audience, many of them that have been listening to you for eight years, minus two.

Alan: Yeah, but you're asking a question, Jackie, that I'd have to go into whole different areas, of archeology, anatomy, a whole bunch of things, and what's been discovered, the debates they've had over the last three centuries and so on, and so on, and so on. It's not a snappy answer, because, if I did, I might mislead people. I mean, that's a profound question, where did we come from?

Jackie: Well, you do recall me asking this, don't you?

Alan: I know, but the thing is, it's too snappy an answer to do justice to the people.

Jackie: I know, but this isn't a new question in my mind.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And it isn't a new question I posed.

Alan: But the main thing is, what we are doing is looking at where we are going, because we know where we're going.

Jackie: Maybe if we knew where the hell we came from, we'd understand better where we're going?

Alan: Um. Whatever.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: Whatever. But, the fact is, as I say, in the religion, under many different guises, you can go back to India, you'll find that they talk about ages, just time spans, so that people could understand what time spans they're talking about. They call them ages. So, they sort them into categories of time. And they talk about the stages of man and the types of man that they go through. Now, we also find that in the Greeks, who talk about the different ages of man and stages of man, right up through the Iron Man, and so on, Bronze, Gold, Iron, etc. These are whole religions that you have to take separately at a time. But they all have that in common. They talk about ages.

Jackie: Okay, you know, no, I guess I didn't. I was thinking that, for example, they say, we're moving into the Age of Aquarius, that in that astrological, in order to, that each astrological sign in 20 some hundred years, and so, it takes

thirty.

Alan: That's one. You see, that's one version, and Plato also gave it that same definition or time period, of about twenty-five and a half thousand years. And sometimes they'll call the Platonic year, after Plato. And other times they'll call it the Grand Circle of the Zodiac. As opposed to the annual one.

Jackie: Okay. And that isn't what they refer to though when they're talking about ages?

Alan: It's much more. On one level it is. It's to do with the types of society, or the changes society would go through in every age, where a particular constellation dominates for a period of about two thousand odd years, you see. And that's why Jesus was the sign of the Fish.

Jackie: Right, Pisces.

Alan: And he was the fisherman of men. And then we go into the Age of Aquarius, and Aquarius is a new type of, even though it's a water sign, which is female, it's a male. And the reason for it, being, a new type of man is to be created for Aquarius. And when there's no conflict between male and female, then, they'll have completely won the battle of all conflicts.

Jackie: And you're talking about their desire to create a race of hermaphrodites.

Alan: That's right. For slaves, that is. Not for themselves. Because Charles Galton Darwin and others have mentioned that the elite themselves wouldn't change themselves. But they would change the...

Jackie: Oh, they'd remain male and female genders.

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: Well, like in their class, their elite class, they would still have males and females, not hermaphrodites.

Alan: Yeah, because it's not just a hermaphrodite. It will be, you know, like a couple of guys holding hands. Or whatever they are. It's to be a specially, you'll be bred specifically, like *Brave New World*, like Huxley's *Brave New World*, you will be bred for the task they have designed you for.

Jackie: Decanted.

Alan: That's right. You'll be brought into the world, with that task, and just like an ant or a bee is programmed, it's in its genes, then you would be programmed for the task that you do. And you wouldn't be born unless they had a task for you to fulfill. This is the age of statistics we're living in, where everything is numbered, counted, weighed, balanced, function, etc. This is where it's going.

Jackie: If, they're successful. You know what I was just thinking. Their dream is our nightmare.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But as you've said, many times before, they've gotten very.

(Noise interference)

Jackie: Hello?

Alan: Hello?

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: Yeah. What's happening?

Jackie: I haven't the foggiest idea. I haven't moved.

Alan: I heard beeps and things.

Jackie: Oh, I heard a funny buzz. What I was going to say is that you have said many times before, they've been very, very close, and as we see, they've never been successful. If they were, we wouldn't be having this conversation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And so, therefore, what they dream about, that would be a nightmare for us, is illusion for them. It's their own illusion.

Alan: I wouldn't say so. I wouldn't say because it hasn't been successful in the past that it could not be in the future. That truly is up to a different thing altogether.

Jackie: Why? Hell, this is going on for millennia, you said.

Alan: It doesn't matter. That's why, and people have asked me this, why on earth does it take to go from one phase to the next? I mean, look how long it took them to adjust society from, say an agricultural status, before the Industrial Revolution, even longer in the US, they already had industrialized the main cities in Europe, but literally, within a matter of ten years, they'd emptied all the people from the country into the cities to work in their industrial age. And eventually they bring in a form of Socialism. Socialism again is the statistics the weighing, the functions, the book keeping, everybody is tabbed and monitored etc, for a function, a purpose, as part of the mass. And they've been so meticulous and careful, even dishing out the technology they dish out. Everything they give to us is obsolete. The latest, whatever they give us is absolutely obsolete. Do you remember the old comedies, called *Get Smart*?

Jackie: Well, yes. I saw it a couple of times.

Alan: Well, back then, I think they did them in the 60s, but they gave us the reruns in Britain in the 70s. You saw the iris scan in a comedy show. They showed you the palmprint, as you'd get through a door in comedy shows. They showed you watches with the TV. They showed you the cell phones, the spies had in a comedy show. They showed you solid-state circuitry, before we'd even heard the term in comedy shows. Whatever they give us is actually obsolete. And it's not for our benefit; it's for their system to make it more, more secure for themselves. They couldn't even do this without the computer. They couldn't get to where they want to go to, without the computer.

Jackie: How do you know they didn't have computers?

Alan: I didn't say they didn't.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Well, they didn't make it before.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: They gave us the computer to make it easier for them.

Jackie: Okay. But, what I'm saying is in ancient times, the civilizations, at least we've read or been told, that there

were very highly advanced civilizations. And you talk about Sumer. Of course, then they had tablets they were writing on, I guess, but maybe before Sumer, Alan, maybe in Atlantis, that there were civilizations that had the technology.

Alan: It's possibly, but they certainly had computers for a long, long time. Yeah. And not the huge bulky things they show us in the old movies.

Jackie: Oh really, the ones with the just little boards.

Alan: And the little tapes and all that in the walls. And you know the first one for the United States military was called CAIN. Cain?

Jackie: Really?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what does that signify?

Alan: The priest. The priesthood.

Jackie: The priesthood. Oh, shoot. Okay, look. We're going to take about a three-minute break. And we'll pick it up here. CAIN, that computer, the priesthood. Okay. Because CAIN is in the Old Testament is allegedly a person. Okay, we'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. You mentioned that the first military computer was called CAIN, Cain. And when I asked you, what does that mean to them, you said, it's the priest, the priesthood.

Alan: Yeah, I think they gave it the term through Computer Assisted Intelligence.

Jackie: Oh, sure, but.

Alan: But yeah.

Jackie: It was their own little cute little code.

Alan: And that relates to the priesthood.

Alan: Well, Cain, again, this allegory of Cain was the one that was born, supposedly, being born of wisdom, intelligence, as opposed to the profane people around. That's what it means, because the whole Masonic structure, you might say it's a form of intellectual racism. It's an elitist structure. And they have plenty of dodos at the bottom themselves, and even Albert Pike said that. The low Masons are no different than the profane themselves. They just use them.

Jackie: He called it the outer portico, didn't he?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And they're, it's intended that they will believe that they know what's happening, or that they're given the

truth.

Alan: Yeah. And yet, the ones up at the 32nd degree, and it's no big deal getting up to the 32nd degree. Not these days. They just pay their way up, and then they all talk about the profane, the profane, the profane, as though they knew it all. But they know very little, really. Because that's not the high levels either. That's just the bottom.

Jackie: Do 32nd degree Masons look down on others in their own minds?

Alan: Yeah, some of them have told me that. Because they actually do sit and sort of boast about how smart they all are, compared to the rest of them.

Jackie: Smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Mm, hmm.

Jackie: Do they say smart or knowledgeable?

Alan: Knowledgeable. Perfected, you know. Because, it's called the Rite of Perfection, remember. They believe they've been perfected, because they've learned virtue, yeah.

Jackie: They learned virtue. What are they taught about virtue, Alan?

Alan: Well, according to them, you see, this is the old nobility terminology, and if you ever want to have a good definition of it, you should see the movie called Rob Roy.

Jackie: Rob Roy.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: I've got that on tape, and I've never watched it.

Alan: Okay, because, Rob Roy, you find when Rob Roy Macgregor goes to see the Lord of the land. The Lord makes a little quip at him. He says, my goodness, Roy, you'd almost think you were, meaning part of the nobility, like royal blood. But he said, oh, of course, that's impossible. In other words, the defining line was so obvious in those days to them. You were either a member of the commoners or you were a member of the noble blood. So you were either profane or elite, you see, and wise. And of course, only the nobility, they claimed, could have virtue, you see.

Jackie: But what is their definition of virtue? Because I'm thinking of a particular 32nd degree Mason that I knew. Well, I'm going to tell you something, there was no virtue in this individual.

Alan: Yeah, well.

Jackie: So, what is, what are they given as the definition of virtue.

Alan: It is what they call the noble qualities of honor, you might say. Honor and so on. If you look up the virtues, what the virtues are, there are categories of them. And trust worthiness, honor, you honor your word. You don't give it loosely. You follow up what you promise. You also honor your oaths, that's a big thing.

Jackie: And the oaths to a Masonic.

Alan: Uh, huh. So, all of that is to do with their virtue. So, they pay their money, they get drunk an awful lot, and they're told to repeat after me for their degrees and then they forget it all, because they can't remember what they

went through in the first place, it goes so fast. So, suddenly they've become enlightened, and suddenly they're very virtuous.

Jackie: Uh, huh.

Alan: But that's the low end of the, because above that you have the Noble Orders you see.

Jackie: When, you remember, well, maybe you don't, I do, the first phone call that we ever had together?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You had called me after a broadcast one evening. And I asked you, because, you know, you started talking, and oh, my God, I found myself pressing the phone up against my ear until it was almost going through my head. And suddenly, I said, excuse me, why are we having this conversation? And when you didn't answer, I said, well, why did you call me? And when you said, well, I've been listening, I see, that, you know, that you've almost got it, you said, but not quite. And when I asked you what not quite was, you said, oh, I couldn't tell you. It's too awful. And when I got like, a little indignant and said, wait a minute, if you've been listening to me, the truth, no matter how awful it is, I want it. And what you said to me, is you said, well, I'll just give you a clue, it's all about the blood. And you didn't go any further. And I don't think I ever asked you actually to explain. And the two things in my mind, what you were alluding to were the bloodlines and the blood sacrifices.

Alan: That's right. Bloodlines, blood sacrifices, a religion based on that. You always find that they have a blood sacrifice before the major wars, or before they want a special event, or even as a token, before they go the next step for a war. Whether it's bringing down towers with people in it, or whatever else. There's always a sacrifice required.

Jackie: Like Pearl Harbor?

Alan: Yeah, always, uh-huh.

Jackie: Well, then the war itself is an ongoing sacrifice of blood.

Alan: The blood that was spilt in wars, I mean literally you're talking about billions of gallons over the 20th century. Incredible, incredible you know. And yet they keep telling us that there's going to be peace. It's interesting that they wrote in the old plan, the old plan called Revelations, that by peace he would destroy many. You see? By peace, he would destroy many. And we're seeing it today, under the auspices. We're heading towards peace with a New World Order, as they slaughter more and more people. You know.

Jackie: I told you that Brian Merchant, the man that I heard later, was the head of the National Security Council. When I asked, he said that the President has the war-making powers; he's the Commander in Chief. And I said, no, only if he's called into the service of the US, and that would be an act of Congress. And only Congress can declare war. And Brian Merchant said to me, however, under international law, peacekeeping is not defined as war. Right? That's it.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. And that was what George Orwell talked about, the use of terminology to completely alter your perception of an event. And so we call them peacekeepers. Now, it looks like a soldier to me, with his grenades in his belt and his big machine gun, and his boots, and all the rest of his insignia. A soldier is a soldier is a soldier, no matter what other title you want to call him. And our perceptions are altered through propaganda, all the time, from the top. All our countries get the same stuff of how they're over there to create peace. Now, the Romans invaded most of Europe, brought in the money system, even then with them. Luckily, it died out after they left for a while, until the Normans brought it back, but the Romans came in, made everybody use the money system, then they started taxing it back as labor, you see. This is what this is all just based on, is usury, taxation, and labor.

Jackie: And when you talk about the Normans bringing in money, I have to go back to the Old Testament, and the story of Joseph in Egypt, and after the famine came, and the people had given all their grain, to them to store, so they came when the famine came. And he said, okay, you can have it, but you have to buy it. But it said, in that Old Testament, that allegedly was written thousands of years ago, that he said, okay, the people paid for the grain that they had grown, and then they said, Joseph took the money and took it to the pharaoh, and you see that he created a depression, because the money supply dried up. But, they literally said, the next time they came, they said the money failed.

Alan: We'll take your land the next time.

Jackie: I know, but they used the word money then. What were they using for money then, Alan?

Alan: Well, it wasn't. You see, that's an allegorical fable.

Jackie: About what's going on today.

Alan: No, it's meant to conceal a real priesthood that was there for thousands of years before. Because, you see, at one time, all peoples in the Middle East and all peoples, all cultures, in fact, it happened all over Europe, you'd have a granary for the people, because you'd have to get through a winter, especially in Europe, and you had to get through the season, and it was dished out gradually as the winter went on. And the rest was actually given out by the headman, the chief at one point, for your growing, you see. And every person was given a portion, an equal portion to grow. Well, in the Middle East, the priests caught on to the fact that they could give out so much grain at so much percentage on return value. So, we'll give you so much pounds of seed, or whatever, and you bring us so much corn back or whatever else they were growing. And so, they were all using an interest scheme before they used coin. And that began in the Middle East, that scam. And once they got the coin in, and that was about 800BC, that scam really took off. And then they increased the tithing up to ten percent. So, as they gave you so much seed as well, they asked for the same amount back in actual grain plus ten percent. Then it kept going up. This is the oldest dodge in the book. The oldest.

Jackie: But they called it money in the Old Testament.

Alan: They also called it different terms, which is, you see, there's so much allegory that's only explained to very high Freemasons. Even the term seed doesn't necessarily mean people or your offspring.

Jackie: Say again.

Alan: Even the term seed does not necessarily mean your offspring. Even that has double meanings.

Jackie: Well, what would the other meaning be, besides offspring.

Alan: Okay. They used to give sacrifices to say, Moloch, was one name. Some of the called it Milcum, which in the West they called it Malcolm. And the hands were outstretched, it was a burning fire, it was a brazen fire. You throw much of your yield into that fire. That was putting the seed through the fire, they called it. That was one version of it. And yet, they've also dug up the Phoenician version, where they actually did burn babies, and they've found urns, where those little charred remains are. So, there's always at least two or three versions of the same thing in all of these religions. And every religion has the same inner religion or priesthood within it, at all times.

Jackie: And somebody told me that that meant that these people that were dancing around the fire that it was actually sperm, their seed.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Okay, you never heard that. Okay.

Alan: No. But they certainly had, there's so many allegories buried within religion, because religion was as old as can be, of all kinds. And the con men had to always have understood how to get people to work for them, have used religion to guide and steer, control and profit from the masses. And religion has been the perfect institution up until now. And even now, that's why Gorbachev said, we're creating a new religion for the world, based on Earth Worship. But he doesn't mean bowing down to the Earth. You'll have a bureaucracy, a new priesthood that will make you live according to the terms that they claim is good for the Earth, you see. Which is X amount of children, if any at all. And no doubt, down the road it will be like *Logan's Run*, where the older ones are just killed off.

Jackie: Yes. Or like *The Giver*, in the book, with the children. For our listeners, folks, for those of you who have children, who are in the public government indoctrination centers we once called schools, if you haven't heard of the book, *The Giver*, your child will probably read it, and it would be very, very important for you to get the book. You can get it in the bookstores. It was given a prize, a literary prize. It's a child's version of Nineteen Eighty-Four, only it's so ugly that it's pathetic. And it would be good if you could read that book with your child, to help them through it. Because they, for the most part, they're getting it in the schools. It's called *The Giver*. And there's one particular segment in that book, in this community, the story revolves around, that no two people could have the same name or be alike. When twins were born, the twin that was the lightest got sent elsewhere. And elsewhere, they described the procedure, fifth graders, this is recommended for fifth grade reading. What are they nine years old in the fifth grade, Alan? Where, in the book, the Caretaker, the Nurturer, in the Nursery, took the baby that was going to be sent elsewhere, and very descriptively in the book, went to the cupboard and got a needle, which the young boy who was watching thought he was going to get "vaccinated", he stuck the needle in the soft spot of the baby's head and the baby quivered and went limp, he was dead, and he was thrown down a garbage shoot. I'm sorry to draw us away from that Alan, but that came to my mind. And it's really important for our listeners who have children to understand that their children are being fed all of this to inure them to, what is another word I'm trying to.

Alan: Desensitize.

Jackie: Thank you, desensitize them.

Alan: And the same with all the movies being brought up, and all the video games, they've been brought up with, where you just go, kill, kill, kill to the end of the game, and that's all it's about really. So, sure. Our mind, you might say, our culture, our thoughts, are given to us, trained into us, scientifically, as Bertrand Russell talked about. And he should know, since he helped design it. And they've done it. They've been very, very successful. You can see it today. Maurice Strong, at the last Earth Summit that he had, and he only read the Summit, it was made up by Rockefeller. That's who wrote it up. Maurice Strong...

Jackie: You know for sure that Rockefeller wrote it.

Alan: Yeah. And Maurice Strong said, we have to destroy what's left of the last vestiges of the family unite. That's the only thing standing in the way of government, which will be then confronting the individual, straight to the individual, nobody in between. Government to individual. You won't have any friends to stand up for you, your family to stand up or help you. If you notice, that was actually done at the Louisiana when the hurricane came in. They didn't allow people to go and help their neighbors. Only the government was allowed to do that. So, if your neighbor was on a roof, and they fell in and they were drowning, you weren't allowed to go in and help them.

Jackie: There was a man from Florida, I believe, and he might have been a National Guard. He rescued some people. And they were going to, I don't know, whatever fine or punishment that he was going to get, because he stepped out of his designated role. He wasn't there to do that. He was there to keep, you know, the peace, so to speak.

Alan: Follow the rules.

Jackie: This was in a newspaper article. He was called down for rescuing, saving, the lives of a couple of people.

Alan: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Jackie: For being human, he was going to be punished.

Alan: They don't want human emotions, because that can work two ways. People can stand up for people if they're being picked on or persecuted. But when there's no one to stand by you, especially any family, then it's government straight to you. That's what happened in the Soviet system, where they used to come in. And they would call the whole street out, you know, under their laws, when they were going to arrest somebody in an apartment.

Jackie: And let people see the arrest.

Alan: Let them see it. And then they would. Solzhenitsyn talked about it. He says, we should never have allowed this to begin. He says, when they first came, these two or three men with their pistols and so on, he says, we should have grabbed axes and killed them on the spot. He said, because once it starts, he says, you become used to it so quickly you want to just turn away.

Jackie: You're only glad it wasn't you.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what they do.

Alan: And that's, that's when you're going into a state, and abusive state, of dejection. That's where you become, you feel worthless, hopeless. It's meant to make you feel hopeless as well, and to make you completely comply with every ridiculous law that comes along.

Jackie: I want to go back to what you said about this man being punished because he was being human. The thought that occurred to me is that this is where the choices come in every single time. You know, we talk about this a lot. The choices that we make. Every choice that we make, every moment of every day, makes all the difference in the world. And somebody who would say, oh, I'd like to save those people, but geez, I'm going to get in trouble. They're lost, aren't they Alan? They're already lost souls.

Alan: They're lost. There's also the technique, which they wrote about in the 1800s, that they would create, in the time of the mass man, where everyone was dependent on money to survive and a job, especially with government or armies or police forces, you would hear the term, I was just doing my job. How many times has that been said? I was just doing my job.

Jackie: Or somebody who stays in a job that they know is.

Alan: Wrong.

Jackie: Very wrong. And they say, well, I have a family to feed. Many times, the people who stay in that job to "feed their family", basically what's behind that is all the toys and whistles.

Alan: They think its security, yeah.

Jackie: Well, that they want, and they have to have this "high-paying job" or this level of income, in order to live the way they want.

Alan: And therefore they can rationalize anything they do.

Jackie: Yes. And you know what it does come down to, is that they're no longer living, they're just surviving.

Alan: Yeah, and that's what I mean, we talked about once before that people kind of sense, they kind of sense they can give up spirit, you can give it up, you know. Because there are decisions you make all through your life that go

on beyond just this. And when you decide to profit at someone else's expense and towards their dismay and they're discomfort or their death, even, and use that excuse, oh, I was just doing my job. We'll you've just cut yourself off from everything else from then on. In fact, you don't even qualify as a human any more. You're a robot.

Jackie: Before we end this broadcast, I want you to tell our listeners about the DVD that you have ready to go now. It has been ready. And there was a...

Alan: A glitch.

Jackie: Thank you. Yeah, in the formatting. I received my disc, my DVD, and it works beautifully. And my sis and I sat and watched it. Very, very interesting, Alan. Well, once again, and you know, I'm not saying this, just say, oh, well, my sis isn't aware or anything, but you were in some very, extremely heavy conversation, and I thought, well, maybe she wouldn't be interested in this. She was totally engrossed in the whole thing. Not that I, because my sis and I, of course, we've talked about a lot of things, so she's not unaware, but she's never heard the conversations, these types of conversations that you got into, in the DVD, and laid it out, and she found it extremely fascinating and enlightening to coin a phrase.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: And, so tell our listeners about it.

Alan: Yeah, it's different from the usual. I don't go into just all of the details of what's happening to you today, and what's going to be done to you tomorrow. I go into a much deeper philosophy, to show you where it's come from down through the ages, up to the present time. And it's meant for the thinkers, not the reactionaries. You think before you do any reaction, hopefully. And this goes much deeper, in a sense, into the occult as well, and the religion behind all of this, which is in all religions at the top. And it takes you where they want us to go. So, it's, and it's different. It's not boring. It's not a boring, it's broken up with music and stuff, so, it's, and the music matches the topics, so, enjoy it too.

Jackie: Thank you. Okay. How can they get it?

Alan: Look into the website, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you'll see it listed there. And these work well, these discs.

Jackie: And it's titled, Reality Check Part 2.

Alan: Wisdom, Esoterica, and Time.

Jackie: Okay, and the address is there, and how to order it, making sure that it's an international postal money order etc.

Alan: It's the first in the Esoteric line. And it's worthwhile watching. This type of thing hasn't really been done in this type of way before.

Jackie: Yeah, and there were some of the, oh, what am I trying to say, not the Masonic symbols but the words that you gave us the meanings of. And I still didn't understand it. And I'd like to make a note of it and ask you, for me, and maybe any other listener who didn't quite get that. Because, some of this goes over my head, Alan.

Alan: Well, do it off the air, because it will spoil it for the ones who haven't seen it yet.

Jackie: Oh, okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I'll have to watch it again and write it down.

Alan: Yeah, oh, you'll get it. Yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, we are out of our hour. And we'll be back next Wednesday night, folks. And do be sure to tune in to Sweet Liberty, Monday and Tuesday for Darren Weeks. Darren has an excellent broadcast, steeped in documentation, and his own commentaries. And Darren is the Webmaster extraordinaire of the sweetliberty.org website. We'll see you later. Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
August 31, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Alan Watt is back again with us tonight. I want to share a very nice thing with you here before we begin. This was emailed to me. I don't know who wrote it. It's called "**Perspective.**"

"One day a father of a very wealthy family took his son on a trip to the country with the firm purpose of showing his son how poor people live. They spent a couple of days and nights on the farm of what would be considered a very poor family. On their return from the trip, the father asked. How was the trip? It was great dad. Did you see how poor people live, the father asked? Oh yes. So tell me, what did you learn from the trip? The son answered I saw that we have one dog and they have four. We have a pool that reaches to the middle of our garden and they have a creek that has no end. We have imported lanterns in our garden and they have the stars at night. Our patio reaches to the front yard and they have the whole horizon. We have a small piece of land to live on and they have fields that go beyond our sight. We have servants who serve us but they serve others. We buy our food but they grow theirs. We have walls around our property to protect us. They have friends to protect them. The boy's father was speechless and then the son added, "Thanks dad for showing me how poor we are." Isn't perspective a wonderful thing? Makes you wonder what would happen if we all gave thanks for everything we have instead of worrying about what we don't have. Appreciate every single thing you have, especially your friends."

Alan, thank you for joining us tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be on.

Jackie: Our song, "Sweet Liberty" is part of the plan, it's in our hands, or is it a state of mind? What do you think?

Alan: It depends whose plan it is, and back to the perspective where are you looking upon it from.

Jackie: I was thinking is it a state of mind? In this world we have to be some place where it's free.

Alan: Well that's it, yes. That's the last bastion, your mind itself. You have privacy most of the time inside your head – if you use your own head, that is. Most people open up their heads to all the media and the incessant sound that's put out there for us to absorb. Very few people use the private space that they have.

Jackie: Time is precious and if we aren't then it's time we thought about giving time for that, isn't it?

Alan: Oh it is, yes. Unfortunately again, people are trained to get up in the morning and turn the radio on and some people today can't go to sleep without a radio or a TV on, and it's the greatest gift you have, the ability to think, and yet we give it away so easily.

Jackie: And it's in the silence where most of the really fruitful thinking is done.

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely.

Jackie: I wrote here, organism, red hair and I circled it and we were going pick up. Will you refresh what you were talking about?

Alan: We were talking about royal dynasties and aristocracies that rule over peoples. They're viewed from the peoples' standpoint as belonging to them but in reality they're not, because these rulers have never interbred with the people they rule over.

Jackie: Are they the ones you said that had red hair?

Alan: In Egypt they were. They have opened some of the tombs there and actually found the shreds of red hair and the black wigs that they wore on top of it.

Jackie: And blue eyes and green eyes?

Alan: Yes, and you'll see that in many of their statues in fact to the higher pharaohs and the nobility.

Jackie: In Egypt? That doesn't fit – you've already said that the rulers are never the same nationality as those they rule over, but that sounds like the white race.

Alan: It's definitely a white race, and again it goes back into the legends of the super-white race that were almost albino in the beginning and that goes back to the ancient mystery religion of the ones who were cast here to the earth and the first bodies they created for themselves were basically pure albino. You find traces of this same story with the Greeks talking about the troglodytes that lived inside caves and inside mountains with the pinkish eyes and the blonde hair and very white skin. Then, of course, in the Old Testament they use the same term but in a different language for troglodytes. They call them the Horites. The Horites were the people who lived in the mountains and in caves in the north of Israel, and the Tribe of Manasseh was given that area next to them and they interbred with the troglodytes and the Tribe of Manasseh, who's emblem, by the way, is the eagle, who hold arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. They came back after interbreeding over a century or so with these people. It's a very fierce war-like people who made war on the rest of Israel at one point and they had red hair and blue or green eyes.

Jackie: It's very confusing to me; in all appearance the white race is being done away with. It's being mingled and mixed and if that was the royalty or the elite, what has happened? How did this all get switched around or what am I missing here?

Alan: I think the different races or creeds you might say were interbred until they obtained those specific races, including what we think of as the white race. Not the actual troglodytes or these albino types or the ones that we see visibly as the elite but the originators of the ones who created their own bodies that were cast to earth. I think they created the different races and the white man was to be the worker bee.

Jackie: If they were white, is that God creating man in his image?

Alan: Oh no. This wasn't God creating man.

Jackie: If they were the gods or so-called gods and they created a white race to be the laborers, that sounds just like that thing in the Bible that says in the beginning let us make man in our image. Does that have anything to do with that?

Alan: Very probably, because I have no doubt that that particular religion was put out there as a control mechanism and over the bulk of the people and for an esoteric religion, for those 'in the know'.

Jackie: How it is the people who claim and believe the white man is the true "chosen"? They've done bloodline studies or they've studied under somebody who gave them bloodline studies, and they have deduced and concluded without a doubt in their own minds that the chosen ones are the real Hebrews, the real Israelites. Where do they come up with the bloodlines that would trace the "white race" back to the people that are allegedly of the Anglo-Saxon Nordic race? Is there evidence of that? Is there evidence that some of those tribes over there at that time were white?

Alan: Judging from today – when you compare present DNA samples with people from the Middle East there's really

no connection.

Jackie: There is no connection. Well, they believe that those lost tribes were the real chosen and migrated out of that area and that today that is us.

Alan: Yes, I've heard that same story. In fact they also claimed that on the exodus from Egypt, some of them left much earlier and left by ship and they were also supposedly some of the white ones.

Jackie: Have you read historical information that would confirm that?

Alan: It's so mixed with legend at that stage that it's hard to get any proof. You get many believers because they want to believe it but the actual evidence is very hard to pick up on.

Jackie: You want to get into the 'chosen one'?

Alan: See, all religions are elitist to begin with because it doesn't matter who you're following you believe that you've been chosen to follow it and you're now one of the chosen, whether you're Buddhist even.

Jackie: In the Old Testament Jehovah or Yahweh has said that "when I made a covenant with Abraham and Jacob and Isaac he knew me only as Lord God Almighty, but you know me by the name Jehovah. I'm going to take you to be my people and I will be to you a god".

Alan: Yes, it's a selection process by someone who claims to be a god. As you say, a god, and in the present day mystery religion as in the ancient one. It's the same one those that attain supposedly all of the experiences of the degrees literally call themselves gods, so in a sense something, I'm sure somebody did appear to them and say yes I'm your new god. You have the qualities of the followers I want and I'll let you into the secrets basically. It's never been any different. In present-day Kabbalism, anyone who gets to the top in any profession, even money-lending, if you were the top man you have achieved godhood in the Kabbalah.

Jackie: I'm focusing on the fact that a lot of people who take the Bible or the Old Testament all the way to the back covers, that every word in it is inspired word of God and that our creator, the creator of all **that is** would choose a particular group of people. That is so insane to me.

Alan: Well, it is insane, because it's nonsense. What you're getting there is the beginning really of a system being born and a mystery religion which would run the system from behind. That's what that was.

Jackie: These chosen people were told that they were going to rule every inch of land that their feet step on and that kings will bow to their feet and strangers will tend their vineyards; and for a "Christian" to even want people bowing to you and carrying you here and there. It also said there that "you will loan to nations and borrow from none" and that just doesn't fit.

Alan: It does if you're into creating a take-over corporation; and that's all it is, a take-over corporation.

Jackie: You mean Jehovah took over from another god?

Alan: Whoever came up with the idea had a good idea of the take-over business.

Jackie: Are you saying that the priesthood battled within themselves within their ranks?

Alan: There's no doubt that the priesthood knew; things did not begin with the Hebrews. The world has been here much, much longer. It's been through many empires lost in time and lost in history and there have been many bids by the evil-doers, you might call them, on the planet to take the whole world into their own control and under their own control for complete and total control, as you see happening today. However, 'something', the real creator, always steps in at the grand finale and seems to lay them low again and hence they go into hiding. They go back into the mystery

religions because they are hunted. They have to keep secrecy, and they work steadily and patiently inter-generationally for again many thousands of years to try to take over the whole thing again. This is their history.

Jackie: When you say "the real creator steps in," that's saying that our creator actively gets involved in what's going on. That's beyond my ability to comprehend.

Alan: Long before the so-called mystery religions, it was said that everyone on earth, the natural people who lived here could converse freely on a one-to-one basis with their creator. There was no priesthood, and eventually over a period of time this creator left the world running like a clock basically. Then they claim that there was a war between these other beings and the creator and these beings were cast here and they are the ones who started the whole ball rolling of trying to conquer everything through the use of science basically, leading to a definite end where they would control everything in the world, on the world and ultimately above the world, which is part of their main goal as well. They have tried at least seven times according to the Brahmins to do this, but the secret is that the creator himself puts his fate into the lives of some people during that period. In other words, if there's something worth saving here or changing he will come back and change it. This was written about in religions pre-existing the Hebrews.

Jackie: Wherever this thing originated, because what it's saying then is that the Creator comes and goes, and if that source of all *that is* is within everything, the creator can't go anywhere. The creator is.

Alan: What they used to say too is the impulses or thought or even your own spirit basically which comes to you if your soul is searching for it, emerges with you into one, body, soul and spirit then you are basically now in tune with the emanations that come from the creator. That's how they used to phrase it.

Jackie: But then if every cell in our body is a part of creation then life would just be. It wouldn't have to be something that we would call down or call in. I mean we can certainly deny it. We can turn our back on it figuratively of course but we cannot be separated from our creator.

Alan: We can actually cut ourselves off from the emanations.

Jackie: In other words, by denying it and cutting ourselves off from it; it isn't that the Creator goes somewhere, it's that we make a choice.

Alan: We do make a choice.

Jackie: We make a choice to not be consciously aware that the creator is within us and there's nothing that's going to change that. Whether we believe it or not it doesn't change it and I do understand that for the individual that doesn't believe that or know it then it would be a separation because the separation is in the mind.

Alan: Yes, it's a choice, as I say.

Jackie: I then can understand we would be humming along at a totally different 'vibratory level' so to speak and so therefore at that level there would probably be no sense, no awareness of the connection. I don't grasp it any other way. That's the only thing that makes any sense. So this is their story then of their history?

Alan: They put a certain spin on things since they write most of the histories. They will also let certain truths out, but with a different spin on it. That's the reasons for the wherefores or whatever to themselves. However, the fact is they are always terrified during the "grand finale" as they call it where they build their Towers of Babel and whether the 'one' which is the tower or the UN, which is the French for the one, it's all the same things. It's a boast of their virility through the generations and by that they also mean the spiritual virility they claim that they have. Through their own will power they have planned the world for thousands of years and are now achieving their goal.

Jackie: And their will power is not stronger than ours?

Alan: It certainly isn't. In fact, for some reason or another, they have much less really real power, you might say.

Jackie: Because they're misusing it, aren't they?

Alan: It's more than just that. You can achieve "spiritual awareness," you might say, by yourself. If your soul is seeking it, you will achieve it; or you can try and take the short-cut of the world, which is to join a freemasonic society in one of its many thousands of names and try and get it by degrees, which is basically taking entities into you with each degree that you take. These entities, since they are the ones who were cast here in the first place, they are imprisoned here, so their prison is the world. Therefore, they have a certain amount of power within the world, not total power but they can't go beyond the world. That's what I would like to say. They are imprisoned. They cannot go beyond the world. That's why their boast is always to conquer space and rise higher than the Creator, because this world and its atmosphere is their prison.

Jackie: You had said one time that the creatures that we see that we believe are in control believe that they are gods and that the ones who actually are in control know of the power that is within each and everyone of us, because they know that there is a higher power way beyond this physical earth and they're scared to death that too many people might wake up to the fact that we don't have to twist ourselves in a pretzel and pray to a saint or pray to Mary to communicate with our Creator, and that it is within us. See that is the message that Jesus was trying to get across.

Alan: He also taught the main way to do it is through basically self-analysis of one's life.

Jackie: Know yourself.

Alan: Yes, and it's an ongoing thing all through your life; and strangely enough, it's when you're looking at yourself that spiritual awareness comes to you, because sincerity is needed for it to occur.

Jackie: We're looking at ourselves because we want to walk in that path that was laid down before us and shown to us. I'm looking at it right now, Psalm 139: *"Search me Father. Know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offense way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."* That is my fervent prayer.

Alan: However, sincerity is needed for that to occur. When people join Masonic-type societies and go through formulas and rituals where you sort of earn your degree or your demon as you work your way up there, and you get the fruits of the world through unmerited favor, you get the job, you get the business, you get, et cetera, et cetera. That's for the people who belong to this world. They have chosen that, so any powers they receive through even the demonic influences that are involved in it, don't have the power of the Creator that's within, and is also given to you by the Creator. They don't have that same kind of power.

Jackie: When they talk about the Creator coming back, the high hosts of heaven, spiritual beings that are not incarnated into this physical world, being one with Creator, and maybe being part of a protective shield, that is really in a sense saying the same thing, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar.

Jackie: The Creator coming back, because the Creator can't leave.

Alan: Well, the Creator can be anywhere. This is only one of many existences, really. We're all in Plato's Cave here. You know Plato's Cave, the allegory about being born a cave and it has it's own theories as to what this cave is and it's their whole world and so everything that they learn is related to this cave. Our whole culture, history, religion and so on has been given to us and keeps us in a mind-set where we're so limited to anything beyond it. In fact, if you leave the cave you still try and relate new things that you see and experience back to that cave. That's what you find today people still, as they learn about the myth-makers of organized religion, they still try to find a view of life that still fits somehow with that view of that cave and, because of that, it stops them from really seeing what is really there or the other possibilities that are outside of this. It's like everything you look at today is just composed of vibrations and different frequencies. The lower the frequency the more solid it appears. The higher the frequency the more light and transparent it seems, and time itself is simply matter, which is this cave in motion.

Jackie: In other words, time is now, and that is a concept that I can intellectualize, but I don't experience that.

Alan: Time seems to us to be going in one direction, although we have memory of time past. Because we have fixed laws here does not mean that, outside of this cave, those laws apply. Basically, if you were to go faster than the speed of how matter is traveling through space and what we are used to, where would you end up? Would you still end up in a further part of that same space or would you enter into a new dimension, you see? Really, past and future are simply dimensions. One exists ghostly because it's in the past, and one sometimes bright but still a little dim because it's yet to come.

Jackie: Do you think that the possibility is that what happens in time, right now, on every single dimension, affects every other dimension?

Alan: I'm sure it does.

Jackie: I think it probably does. You know what that calls to us, Alan, that everything we do, right now, means everything. Right now is what matters because it affects everything. It is like we had talked about all of us how we feel separate because we have these separate bodies and yet we are all one and we are all of one mind and you said this one time and I loved it. I could literally see it. A thought that we have or a word that we speak right here because it is in the mind and we are all of one mind. Somebody on the other side of the earth would get that thought.

Alan: Again, the controllers know this themselves, and they practice this. Arnold Toynbee, who was a philosopher and a teacher for Rhodes Scholars and very active in creating global governance, gave a speech in Denmark in 1932 and he said "a thought that originates in someone's mind at the moment, an original thought is instantly broadcast all over the world." He said, people who are naturally (we're all psychic he said) and that's something they try to stop people from thinking about. He said that people all over the world will pick up that thought out of the ether as soon as it's thought instantly and that thought can influence them in their lives from then on, if it's an original creative type of thought. It goes back to what we spoke about earlier, how they've conditioned the public through the trick of the elect, which is electric, to get up in the morning and listen to radio and noise, going to work with that radio on, and watch TV at night and get downloaded with programs, but they don't sit in silence and simply think, and that's intentional. The world we're living in today was planned that way because to totally control the world and everyone in it, you must have a predictable society where everyone is predictable. Each individual is predictable. The enemy of global governance (which is really global slavery), the enemy is individualism. The individual is the enemy and the creative individual is the number one enemy, and it's those who can use their mind and who can go into realms within their mind and broadcast thoughts which are picked up, and you find it out in your own life, because people in your own company will suddenly say what you just thought. That's common the more you get experience within it. Therefore, they're terrified of this happening because they will start losing control.

Jackie: And they do not resonate to the love vibration.

Alan: They do not have any love in them. In fact, they are creatures of instinct. They're parasites too, because they could not exist outside of this system they've created.

Jackie: They exist on the negative emotions vibrations that they create within us and they suck it up. They live on it.

Alan: When you go into history you should ask yourself why hasn't one generation had a full generation from birth to death without war, without a plague coming upon them, a famine being forced generally because of a war, threat of economic collapse, et cetera, et cetera? This is all intentional because to keep power and maintain power you must always create the chaos. Fear and anger are the easiest emotions to create. It's much easier to be angry—hatred – same thing.

Jackie: I was listening to a religious broadcast and some man called into the show and said we have to hate. In other words, we're supposed to hate and maybe hate our enemies or something and this pastor said that we can't have love without having hate – and talk about duplicity, but that's pushing it. I have had people ask me sometimes how can I not

hate them. I said I choose not to because I know they want us to hate and they want us to be angry.

Alan: Yes, and it certainly is an emotion which is fed upon. That's why sacrifice was always used so mightily in ancient times. I'm talking about people of course and animals too. They know when they're going to be killed and there's a terror that goes up amongst them, whether it's animal or human, and it's the buildup of the terror prior to the sacrifice that supposedly the deity feeds on. This is still going on today. If you look at the incredible sacrifices to bring global governance that planned World War I, that planned World War II and all the wars since, and the present ongoing ones and the billions of pints of blood that's been spilt for these sacrifices to attain this "oneness" as they call it, it's incredible but it has been done. That's why the United Nations building was built on the largest slaughterhouse in the United States, and that land is all ritually prepared for the UN. So that was no mistake, you know. They need blood and sacrifice, terror and fear before they can build their structure. As I say, we're dealing with this world, with a battle to retain or even find your own individuality rather than conformity – conforming to something that the priests have made for you, which is conformity, and how can people find themselves if they don't even know where to start looking? They go to organized religions hoping to find themselves and they simply become followers of a preset bunch of rules and regulations and dogmas, and they're led right back into the ways of the world and they follow the rules that they're given, which the elite have given them, because all religions are meant to make people obey governments, and it doesn't matter what religion we're talking about here.

Maria: From what I'm understanding is that these secret societies aim to achieving whatever they want to achieve, they need blood sacrifice. And this planet is the planet of duality so if you have a negative you have a positive and I think this choice is individual and your program really makes people aware of the fact that you do choose, even if you say you don't, you just follow whatever road. You do make a choice and people have to understand that.

Alan: If we go into all the Masonic literature, theosophy it's all the same. I mean they're all branches of the same thing. They say there is no such thing ultimately as good or evil, it's simply the way the force or power is applied; and this all comes from the Talmud, initially. The Talmud initially came from Babylon which was the ancient capital of the world, financially and otherwise, and the big question has always been: if that is the case, if it's the same force being applied, can good come out of evil? and this part of the doctrine here that they all believe in. If they plan for instance to have a planned society of the future where everyone will live in habitat areas and conform to this new system that they're bringing in, this new way of living, how do we get the people from where they are now to there? We'll use wars to do it. We could cause famines in rural areas. In other words, they can cause so many negative things which will cause death and harm to countless millions all over the world to achieve their goal, but they will say that out of the evil came good, so the end justified the means. Therefore, in their philosophy there is no such thing as evil, as long as it was planned by them.

Jackie: And their final intent is goodness, no matter how much evil is committed it's because it's for the good. Is that what they say?

Alan: In accordance with their plan, and interestingly enough, there's was a Canadian program on one night and they went into a Hollywood party where Steven Spielberg and a few other producers were partying and they asked three or four of them individually, "do you believe in evil or the devil?" None of them believed in the devil, and Steven Spielberg said it most succinctly. He said "evil is simply a moral judgment on the part of man. It's the same force applied one way or another and that if good can come out of it, then it's only a human judgment to call it evil."

Jackie: Do you know what that reminds me of, and I found it here in the Protocols No. 3, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion? It says, "*out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit, will emerge the good of an unshakeable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life.*"

Alan: You'll find that particular type of justification all through all Masonic writings, and that's what they mean by the allegories of understanding nature and the seasons that are opposite each other: your summer and your winter, spring and fall. These are opposites so you learn to use the same forces. That's what they mean, the same force applied to a certain point will have disastrous effects on those who it does effect, but out of it will come a next season basically as long as they plan it that way. H.G. Wells, who was a main proponent and a spokesman for the Fabian Society and the British Secret Service and the Masonic groups behind them from Cambridge and Oxford Universities, who supplied him

with all the materials for his books, wrote about the first world war before it occurred, and he said it would be with Germany, and he also coined the phrase "*the war to end all wars*".

Jackie: That means it will be war from then on.

Alan: It would be in their terminology certainly. However, not only did the young men have to go out and fight for this war that was supposed to bring in peace for the world, they had to believe that they were going out to fight this war to bring peace to the world, so they were filled with this slogan wherever they went. Right after World War I, in one of his books he said, "We have formed the League of Nations but we haven't got the world at its knees, so we'll have to have another war." This is what you're dealing with. Again, their end justifies the means. Even Albert Pike -- there's a letter in the British Museum for many years -- many letters in the British Museum went missing when they stored them all during World War II, but it is well documented and photographed that he wrote to Lord Rothschild, and Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry for the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, and he talked about the three world wars in the late 1800's. Two with Germany and the final war would be between Zion and Islam, which is going on right now. We're simply living through a planned future or history, you might say. It's all planned in advance and they go through such rigmarole as we watch it unfold, but the fact is it's all planned that way.

Jackie: These are the same creatures that hid away until the next civilization. They've had a long, long time to plan.

Alan: They have. They claim in their own writings, and in the Talmud it says the same thing, that the great plan was born 4,000 BC. I prefer to say that this part of the plan was probably born and *updated* in 4,000 BC. That's why every Masonic lodge has two dates. The one we're used to, plus another one with 4,000 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Oh yes. Because during the APAC American Israel Public Affairs Committee did the welcoming at the Republican National Convention and they got Mayor Bloomberg from New York up there, and he was literally giving the date as 57 something or 50 something.

Alan: That Rabbi [Stevack] who's on one of the other stations also confirmed that 4,000 BC is what they're told, and after that date in all these Masonic lodges they have the letters A.L., and A.L. stands for Anno Lucifer. It's after the fall of Lucifer and so Lucifer, as Albert Pike said is their god, and Blavatsky from theosophy said the same thing.

Jackie: You said that the god of the Old Testament Jehovah, Yahweh was representative of Lucifer.

Alan: He's the god of the world, and those who follow him benefit from the things of the world.

Jackie: I've pointed out before that everything that they are promised by this god is all of the world, all the riches and the servants, but there is nothing said about the soul, the spirit.

Alan: No. It's all the things of the world and Jehovah certainly blessed, in the Old Testament, everyone regardless of what they did. I mean Jacob even lied to his father and dressed like his brother to get the blessings, so he showed his cunning, an accused liar, and so he was blessed for it, and so that's just like a mafia system. As long as it's done with cunningness, in masonry.

Jackie: God blessed him for cheating his brother out of his inheritance.

Alan: That's right, and lying to his father.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Deceiving his father and he was blessed by Jehovah-Yahweh.

Alan: What they're showing you is this system and how to manipulate the system for your own benefit.

Jackie: That's why people take such liberties and justify it, as slavery has already been justified, because in the Old Testament slavery was accepted.

Alan: Oh sure. The word money comes from MON, which is Aramaic for man. You counted your 'MONey' by the heads that you owned. The way of the world is in the Old Testament, and you certainly gained the things of the world if you followed this lord of the world. Another thing people seem to miss is Jesus, whom they claim to follow, exposed the deception of the secret gods when he said to the rabbis "you are of your father, the devil," and that's another word for Satan, for Lucifer.

Jackie: And their father of course was god Jehovah, their god, their creator, and it just doesn't somehow seem to register with some people. We're out of time again; we're now at the hour. "Out of time," that's a silly saying, isn't it?

Alan: The 60 minutes came from Babylon.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 6, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 6th of December in the year 2004. This is my brother's birthday who's passed over and this is the day before Pearl Harbor, isn't it folks? It just occurred to me as I was giving that date. We have a wonderful guest with us tonight. However, I want to share a spiritual message before we get started here. I got this as an email folks and it was so beautiful and so touching I wanted to share it with you tonight. It's titled "*Now That's God.*"

"It was one of the hottest days of the dry season. We had not seen rain in almost a month. The crops were dying. Cows had stopped giving milk. The creeks and streams were long gone back into the earth. It was a dry season that would bankrupt several farmers before it was through. Every day, my husband and his brothers would go about the arduous process of trying to get water to the fields. Lately this process had involved taking a truck to the local water rendering plant and filling it up with water. But severe rationing had cut everyone off. If we didn't see some rain soon...we would lose everything. It was on this day that I learned the true lesson of sharing and witnessed the only miracle I have ever seen with my own eyes. I was in the kitchen making lunch for my husband and his brothers when I saw my six-year-old son, Billy, walking toward the woods. He wasn't walking with the usual carefree abandon of a youth but with a serious purpose. I could only see his back. He was obviously walking with a great effort trying to be as still as possible. Minutes after he disappeared into the woods, he came running out again, toward the house. I went back to making sandwiches; thinking that whatever task he had been doing was completed. However, moments later, he was once again walking in that slow purposeful stride toward the woods. This activity went on for an hour: walking carefully to the woods, running back to the house.

Finally I couldn't take it any longer and I crept out of the house and followed him on his journey (being very careful not to be seen as he was obviously doing important work and didn't need his Mommy checking up on him). He was cupping both hands in front of him as he walked, being very careful not to spill the water he held in them ... maybe two or three tablespoons were held in his tiny hands. I sneaked close as he went into the woods. Branches and thorns slapped his little face, but he did not try to avoid them. He had a much higher purpose. As I leaned in to spy on him, I saw the most amazing sight. Several large deer loomed in front of him. Billy walked right up to them. I almost screamed for him to get away. A huge buck with elaborate antlers was dangerously close. But the buck did not threaten him...he didn't even move as Billy knelt down. And I saw a tiny fawn lying on the ground; obviously suffering from dehydration and heat exhaustion, lift its head with great effort to lap up the water cupped in my beautiful boy's hand.

When the water was gone, Billy jumped up to run back to the house and I hid behind a tree. I followed him back to the house to a spigot to which we had shut off the water. Billy opened it all the way up and a small trickle began to creep out. He knelt there, letting the drip, drip slowly fill up his makeshift "cup," as the sun beat down on his little back. And it came clear to me: The trouble he had gotten into for playing with the hose the week before. The lecture he had received about the importance of not wasting water. That was the reason he didn't ask me to help him. It took almost twenty minutes for the drops to fill his hands. When he stood up and began the trek back, I was there in front of him.

His little eyes just filled with tears. "I'm not wasting," was all he said. As he began his walk, I joined him...with a small pot of water from the kitchen. I let him tend to the fawn. I stayed away. It was his job. I stood on the edge of the woods watching the most beautiful heart I have ever known working so hard to save another life. As the tears that rolled down my face began to hit the ground, other drops...and more drops...and more suddenly joined them. I looked up at the sky. It was as if God, himself, was weeping with pride.

Some will probably say that this was all just a huge coincidence. Those miracles don't really exist. That it was bound to rain sometime. And I can't argue with that... I'm not going to try. All I can say is that the rain that came that day saved our farm...just like the actions of one little boy saved another.

And whoever wrote this, there's no author, folks. It says "I don't know if anyone will read this but I have to send it out to honor the memory of my beautiful Billy, who was taken from me much too soon... But not before showing me the true face of God, in a little, sun burned body."

Isn't that beautiful and I hope that you appreciated that and felt it folks as much as I did and our guest this evening, Alan, thank you for your patience here tonight dear. Hello. I've lost our guest folks and you know what I'm going to have to do? I tell you what happened. I think when I called in we were late calling in and I think that I didn't click Alan in on with us. So what I'm going to do is play music for you here. Oh, I can't. I'm going to have to click offline folks to

get Alan back so maybe if Nicholas or somebody at WFAR is listening. I'll be right back, folks. And this is wonderful but we are on the air. Okay?

Alan: I really don't think we were on the air before. There was music playing on that station.

Jackie: All right. Well we're going to find out, aren't we?

Alan: Well, this is what Eleanor was talking about with her jinxes.

Jackie: The jinxes. This has been quite an evening, hasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It has.

Jackie: And you know I have told a few people that you were going to be on with us tonight and my goodness I wonder – if we weren't on shortwave, Alan, I can't believe I wouldn't have been getting calls. What I'm going to do right now folks, if you're listening on shortwave and we only need one call, but we need somebody to call. Let us know if we've been on shortwave for the past half hour, because, according to Alan, he said that there's only music that has been playing on the shortwave. We've got about a minute and a half delay from WFAR to the shortwave so we should be getting a call. I'd like to know if we have been on the air because we've covered some really important topics.

Alan, is the possible for you and I to begin a conversation that we started at the top of this hour? Now we have no static and then we could continue it tomorrow night.

Alan: I'll try and reiterate how the conversation tonight began and basically I was talking about how shortwave was set-up in the United States and I think in the Toronto Star about a year ago there was a little bit of history of how the public shortwave was set-up. It was basically set-up by the CIA who setup Christian front groups at the time to combat communism and communist broadcasts from the Soviet Union. I've always suspected that the CIA hadn't quite let it all go and I'm more convinced of that today because over the last four years or so in shortwave we have had a creation of "superstars," you might say, professional speakers who have come in and taken over the airwaves and have become the sole dispensers to most people. These people come out of nowhere basically. They definitely shot to the top, tremendous backing. They knew how to speak on radio. There was no dead airtime and they became the sole dispensers of information to the public. If you look at the way their operations work, they have three minutes of talk and then three or four minutes of commercials, so it's a tremendous business at the same time, but the main problem is these people have become superstars in the minds of the followers, you might say, and they are shaping the minds of all those out there. It puts me in mind of Albert Pike of the freemasons who said that whenever the people need a leader we shall supply them; and I think that's being done and they've supplanted all of the people who did real hard work and investigations over the many years and reduced themselves to poverty in the process. Now these superstars come in and begin to use the same information and then start bending it off in a different direction, and that's been the ancient technique of the elite to subvert truth.

Jackie: In other words, they tell the truth but it's truth that it's okay for them to tell?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. A superstar must always have a little bit more than the general public can get their hands on and that elevates them above all the rest of the truth seekers, you see, and the listeners don't know. They don't think about it. They just say my God this person is far brighter than the rest; and before they know it, they've given our allegiance to this person – and when you give allegiance to a person, you've just given away your own powers of reason and discrimination.

Jackie: Well, as we've already discussed, I don't know what happened tonight. I apologize that you've missed the first 30 minutes of this broadcast because there is no recording of it. Not at WFAR. Not on my tape machine and no place, so it's very difficult to try to recreate a conversation, but what we were talking about when you mentioned this, Alan, I was thinking of a specific talk show team and what I'm saying is public information because it came right off of public document on the internet. This talk show team had in their sales tax report reported their income between 1 to \$2.5 million. That's a lot of money.

Alan: It certainly is for these hardworking patriots there.

Jackie: Yes it is and then of course I probably sound like all the rest when I say Sweet Liberty is brought to you by you. It's listener sponsored and I could not afford to have this broadcast four nights a week. In fact that's why we're down to three nights a week but it has been our listeners for 6-1/2 years and without our listeners this broadcast wouldn't be on so there's no backing here and I don't make money from the broadcast. In fact, there have been lots of people who have said well why don't you sell things? I said that's not why I'm doing radio. It has nothing to do with that.

Alan: It's not a business as far as you're concerned.

Jackie: And our website we get about 300,000 hits a month and I've had people who wanted to advertise on our website and Alan, I don't know. It just seems like and those are the ones I probably would have felt okay advertising for, but I thought when you turn this into a commercial thing it loses its purpose.

Alan: It has to. It's inevitable.

Jackie: It's whole purpose, it loses it.

Alan: Then you have a lot of legalisms creep in there because there's a lot of things you can't say, it may offend, and that's part of it too. That's how the newspapers, initially, long, long ago, were taken over by being told not to print certain things. Corporations would simply say they didn't like what you wrote about whatever, and that's how you tame a person.

Jackie: There's a free newspaper – not a free newspaper, he takes subscriptions here in a county down near Philly and I knew him and I knew the sincerity of his desire to put out truth, but there were things he would put in that newspaper and I would say why did you do that? Well I can't do this because I'll lose all my advertising. So this wonderful newspaper which purpose was originally to print truth, get the truth out to people, he had to stop. There was the guidelines. You've got your boundaries and there are just certain things you better not mention or your going to lose your backing.

Alan: Absolutely. It's very simple to do and you get muzzled and before you know it, you're sort of a Jack and Jill program like the one that's on right now in fact.

Jackie: Jack and Jill?

Alan: Yes, it's highly commercialized.

Jackie: Oh, I thought you were talking about you and me.

Alan: No. There's one program that's on there that they tell you, back in three minutes, back in four minutes and so they have three minutes to talk. They have some guests on as the bait, basically, who will give out some truth but the rest of the time is selling the latest cure-all and they go through one cure-all after another. I guess they get cuts of every sale, but they've been raised again to the superstar status and I'm sure they've swayed a lot of people's minds. They're highly commercialized, too commercialized actually. I think they're probably handled with their handlers.

Jackie: This is one thing that I have talked to. I don't know if I've said it on the air. I think I have, but I know two listeners who've called me personally and they'll say what about this person and I just tell them you have to use your logic and you have to use your reasoning. Who controls the media? When you're syndicated on AM and FM broadcasts you are not going to tell the truth. You wouldn't be allowed to; and shortwave. This broadcast for shortwave alone is \$140 per hour and that doesn't include the \$25 for WFAR, so we're talking \$165 an hour, Alan, and we couldn't handle four days a week because of lack of enough. It wasn't because of lack of support because we certainly have had that for 6-1/2 years, but enough support to keep it going for four nights a week and this is what I have said to these people who ask me. When somebody is broadcasting three to six hours a day, look at the cost. You've got to have big bucks to do

that.

Alan: They're on satellite and they're on the website.

Jackie: They're on internet. They're on satellite. They're on one or two or three shortwave stations. They're on AM stations.

Alan: They all pass each other around as guests on other peoples' programs, so it's a clique.

Jackie: It is a clique and you know what? There was a while there. This was several years back. I wondered how come I never got invited to any of their what they call expos. I really did because I still was somewhat naïve but I knew that I had a message that was important enough that it would be appropriate to invite me. Never once, Alan, did I ever get invited and then when I began to understand a little bit more I thought well okay. They know I'm not compromiseable. I'm not going to compromise and that's just the way it was, so I'm the outsider in a sense.

Alan: If you were not the outsider you'd be one of them and the money would be coming in you see.

Jackie: Yes that's true.

Alan: You'd have no problem and you'd be passed around all their shows.

Jackie: Yes, I would actually get invited as a guest, wouldn't I?

Alan: Yes you would. That's what they've done. They've taken over and squeezed everyone else out. That's an old technique the elite have always used to maintain control and to stop "subversion," as they call it, of any opinions outside their plans.

Jackie: Or maybe facts?

Alan: Well, yes, sure.

Jackie: Not just opinions because everybody has them, but facts, Alan.

Alan: Sure and that's what they've done. It's been done very cleverly, well-financed, well-thought out and the right people have been trained and like Albert Pike said, we supply the leaders. They come in with information that's grabbing, it grabs you, and they have information that no one else can get their hands on initially and they become superstars. All culture is created by training superstars and presenting them to the public.

Jackie: One of the things that I want to say this for our listeners and just occurred to me. It isn't just that the host of a show itself but the guests that they have on sometimes, and not all of them, but when they say that they're an ex-CIA or ex-FBI or ex-Illuminati and they have all kinds of information they're giving you, you have to know they're only giving you what they're allowed to give you because there's not such a thing I don't think as an ex-CIA or maybe FBI. I don't know, but, Alan, these people aren't not going to come out and tell the truth.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: They'll get killed, for God's sake.

Alan: They're under the Official Secrets Act so they mustn't speak about their work for 35 years.

Jackie: And don't you think they haven't been threatened?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean it's ludicrous.

Jackie: But when you have these people come out that oh I was ex-FBI officer and so on. People believe what they're saying.

Alan: It's sad they fall so easily for it, but again, the same guy that said we'd give them their leaders, Albert Pike, said "those that will not use their own powers of reason are meat on the table and beasts of burden."

Jackie: Those who won't use their own power of reason and it is within each and everyone one of us, Alan, that ability to reason, to logic. The intuition when something says there's something wrong with this, you may not know what it is, but if that comes up strongly, you better listen to it. That actually has become the only way I know how to "operate," if you would, is there are times when that intuition hits and I don't know what's wrong, but because it's there I leave it alone. I stick it up on my top left shelf in my mind, "memory banks," if you would, and it has never ever been wrong ever and it always proves itself out and if we could say names but we aren't allowed to.

Alan: It's like the professional DJs, they all sound the same. They have the same fast chatter and all the bells and whistles and chatter, electronic stuff, or songs or something; it's professionally produced. This takes a lot of money, a lot of training and a lot of backup people to put forth. Little Joe on his own cannot do that.

Jackie: We were talking about David Icke, the half hour that our shortwave listeners couldn't hear, and I thought about that again as you said that. In the first place, the name is spelled ICKE, but if you take the E and put it on the front, you've got a good Irish name there, EICK. We talked about I got a postcard from a listener who said that he had asked you questions and he was asking me the same question and he said if his message is true, so what.

Alan: That's the technique. You cannot put someone out there to sway people away from truth without giving that person a lot of the truth. In fact, they come out often with more information as I say that you can get your hands on. You can't find it until they tell you and of course, that's your first clue is how did they get it first? How come it comes to them first, and that's the bait to make the people follow, and then once you start the following—where are they taking us? By the way, remember Eisenhower was called Ike. Ike in German is Oak, like an oak tree. In masonry, that's why you have John Birch, the birch wood, the oak wood, et cetera. They always give a little clue.

Jackie: What does that mean? The tree, the oak, what is that?

Alan: An ash, like the guy who left Congress recently, Ashcroft. That's the House of Ash.

Jackie: Okay, but what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: In the mystery religion or high masonry they have houses they're put into according to their degrees and functions, and you have the birch, the oak and the ash, and of course in the Nordic religions or mythologies, the world tree, Yggdrasil, was an ash tree. You go into Egypt and you find that when Osiris was found by his wife Isis (or wife-sister Isis) he was inside an ash tree.

Jackie: So the tree was worshiped back then?

Alan: Yes and they all had symbology for specific functions. Ash, especially, was the white and of course the pure dynastic races or peoples, the kings and queens were almost albino, so ash being a white type of wood was associated with them.

Jackie: Oh, boy. You know what you're doing? You're opening a can of worms right here. You're talking about the white pure and the albino royalty. I read a book about Queen Elizabeth and they had portraits of her in the book and her face was pure white. What they said in the book was that she had used so much terrible stuff on her face, you know to make up and stuff, she got very pocked-marked, so she began putting this white paste on her face. Do you think that they just said that to justify why she was so white?

Alan: Some of the very, very high inbred people had no melanocytes in their skin (which gives you your tan) and they burned if they went outside in the sun at all, and their eyes were so pale, almost pinkish, and of course in the ancient

legends they were pink.

Jackie: And those were the troglodytes? It is six minutes till, according to my clock, and you will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Not to interrupt this phase of our conversation, but I would like to complete what we were saying when we were talking about David Icke because as I was saying on the first half of this broadcast that nobody heard, I was very much taken in by him and his information. What I want to do is follow-up on what we had discussed about the fact that when you whip a book out, a book that could take an average person on an even above average two to three years to research, they pop out like pimples.

Alan: He boasts himself that he tours and he lectures seven days per week often.

Jackie: Yes, all over the world.

Alan: At the same time he's dropping these books like you'd throw away handkerchiefs.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 7, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 7th of December in the year 2004 and of course today is the anniversary of that day that will live in infamy, folks, the day that Pearl Harbor was intentionally attacked. Well, let's say the orchestration – the attack about Japan on Pearl Harbor was orchestrated to get Americans into the war spirit for the second world war and that isn't what we're talking about tonight, but I did want to acknowledge and mention it and make sure that you all know that what happened on December 7th back in 1941 was a magnificent orchestrated production planned and implemented by these creatures who are already in control of the U.S. government under the President FDR at the time.

Alan Watt is with us tonight and first of all we'll do our spiritual message and this is the one right in front of me from Psalm 139:23-24.

"Search me father, know my heart. Test me. Know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."

And when I say that, I wonder if there are any of us who don't have some offensive ways that we aren't even aware of, folks. I feel that would be the case for me unintentionally of course and last night we had some really weird technical difficulties, unexplainable, and Alan is with us back again this evening. We did get on the air on the shortwave last night at 9:30 right after the half hour break and yet I know a lot of our shortwave listeners gave up because you thought all you were going to hear was music. The thing that amazed me last night is when Alan said that he didn't think we were on the air it was about 20 after or 25 after because all that was being put on shortwave was music. I said no, we must be on the air or our listeners would be ringing the phone off the hook and for some unknown reason the phone did not ring last night. So Alan and I did the first 20 – well, it was about 10 minutes getting him connected and we did about 20 minutes all by ourselves. The way we are going to do this evening, for the sake of those of you who missed all of the broadcast last night, Alan is going to recover some of what he was discussing last night, but I feel it's very relevant and really want you to have the opportunity to hear. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure that we're finally on.

Jackie: Yours is coming loud and clear tonight.

Alan: Yes, well strange things are happening.

Jackie: I know and we reference all of the time about what as an hour and a half before the broadcast.

Alan: The clock is still a few minutes to here so I guess something's happened here.

Jackie: Folks, this really is weird because he was late calling me last night and then tonight I called him and said lets get our clocks synchronized here and he was going to call at five till and immediate right on the hour at 9:00 I was calling Alan to say hurry up and his clock was five minutes slow. Okay, Alan.

Alan: It's the energy crisis here. The batteries.

Jackie: Well at least we can laugh about it, huh? Otherwise, I don't know. Maybe we'd be pulling our hair out.

Alan: Well, that can happen too.

Jackie: One of the things that you talked about last night is that you have observed and heard on different radio broadcasts and we had had conversation on the weekend when you were sharing some of this with me and I felt it was relevant for our listeners to be able to hear your take on this, Alan, if you would be so kind.

Alan: What always gets me, to be honest with you, is that in this system that we are forced to live under, there's so much profit and money to be gained out of human misery. I found that shortwave for years has been in a sense providing alternative remedies for illnesses but now it's become such an incredibly big, big business and quite frankly some of the products which have been sold on the shortwave are just stuff that's been recycled from years ago that didn't work then. Of course, you've got a new generation of people who are in desperate pain or whatever who are willing to try anything and spend the big bucks to try and relieve some of the pain.

Jackie: I don't recall you saying this before, but some of the products that you hear advertised are actually things that didn't work the first go around?

Alan: Yes, that's what happens. They come out with something which is always touted as being brand new and a miracle cure for something or other, and, of course, once you have enough people who have bought it over a course of a year or so, then they know it doesn't work and then they've got something else ready to take over, of course, some other miracle cure. It's an endless cycle of people trying to get pain relief and these characters who are shameless who make incredible profits off their misery and that tends to get to me, that kind of thing. Because it is shameless, you know. It's shameless exploitation of people.

Jackie: See what you're doing right now is speaking generically and I don't know that you even want to, or could, but I suppose if you and I were having a conversation and we had unlimited time I'd be saying give me an example or two.

Alan: I think most of the listeners understand when they hear a product for instance being touted as "incredible," you've got to listen to the legal language that's being used, because they're giving you a legal warning and that's for future court cases. It's not credible, "incredible," you understand?

Jackie: Yes and I've used that word a lot when something seemed awesome or I'd say oh this is just incredible; and that was really the wrong usage of that that would have been.

Alan: Yes, but I think these guys are using it deliberately because technically it's a legal warning that buyer beware, that told you it is incredible, and the same when they use the word "fantastic," you see, fantasia.

Jackie: Fantasy?

Alan: They use this terminology as they sell these products and it's a legal 'off the hook' for them if there's any comeback. They have told you.

Jackie: They have told you it's incredible and fantastic.

Alan: There was one guy, who they've brought him on a few times on the shortwave or one of the main daily shows and this guy would have been raised in the 1800's the snake oil salesman. He comes out with this story that again should only fit into the 1800's, but he's still doing it and making money off of it, and that God gave him the formula for this fantastic soap and wrote it on the wall.

Jackie: It was written on the wall. Steve Jacobsen was visiting and of course Steve is most known for the audio documentaries so to speak that he's did on media mind control and he had actually worked in the advertising industry in New York and he got to realizing that the actual mind control methods that are used to sell. That was what led him to the long research and the tape that he did, but he saw an advertisement in a magazine, a two-page flick advertisement and he started laughing so hard, tears were rolling down his face. He said they're actually now using God to sell a product.

You want to take a call?

Alan: We'll see if it's a complaint.

Jackie: Hello, you're on the air.

George: Yes. I'm on the air right now?

Jackie: Yes you are. Who's calling?

George: This is George calling.

Jackie: Hi, George.

George: I'd like to ask the gentleman a question. I believe he said several weeks back talking about some of the powerful people throughout the world. Is that correct?

Jackie: Yes, probably yes. Do you want to get specific, George?

George: Yes. I believe the conversation went along what I believe in that a few hundred people throughout the world are very culturally related often times by blood, by marriage or business interests or social levels or somewhere in the power structure and they yield tremendous power through the entire world and then the United States.

Jackie: Yes. George, did you have a question?

George: You know that geographically often times these people live very close together such as New York City or some of the resort areas of the world and then you resource – have you ever done any studies to find out how closely they are geographically so they can meet?

Jackie: George, the way we're set up here he can hear your questions, but you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer, dear. It's just the one-part question, is that what you wanted to know?

George: That's part of it. I said that geographically they're close. Also, in analyzing the major businesses throughout the world and in this country, we see that there are a lot monopolies and it seems to me that if we can have a major list of these monopolies in the world, which we could find out this through financial research, that you could put the two together and that this ruling group throughout the world will have a strong control of the business monopolies throughout the entire world.

Jackie: Okay, we'll ask Alan to address that. Okay Alan.

Alan: He's quite right they do. I mean the MO [modus operandi], it's the signs and symptoms of a disease that you look for and the signs and symptoms of this disease are always the same. Ancient Egypt for instance was just a bigger version of Sumer and Babylon and they had the most incredible wealth amongst a few people of nobility and they had also the most incredible poverty living side by side.

Jackie: In Sumer, 6,000 years ago. Now is this information available for people?

Alan: There's been so many records. They're still digging up clay tablets at Sumer with so much information on them. They had receipts. They had the cashless society at one point where they used tokens instead of the gold and so on, almost like a checkbook type society. They've even got receipts at the supermarkets that they went to. They baked the things in clay ovens for 15 minutes and that's how long it took to get your receipt. They found thousands and thousands of shipping receipts for merchants who were putting their goods into ships for export abroad.

Jackie: If they were that far advanced, why wouldn't they have at least had papyrus, paper or something to write on?

Alan: I'm sure you know that they'd probably did, but paper is so much more delicate and doesn't withstand the climate and the weather. It perishes.

Jackie: So you're saying that they did that intentionally for future generations?

Alan: It's very possible. It's also possible that it was a tiered system just like today – see, today everything runs actually on a three-tiered system. There's always three levels of reality or science co-existing at the same time. Whatever is given to the public as being the latest gizmo or gadget is actually antique. There's a higher level of science which is then given to sections of the CIA for instance; and there's the real science that's kept in the hands of a very few people at the top. They're so far ahead scientifically that everything we see on the shelves is actually obsolete, and I don't think it's been any different at any time. For the general public in Sumer I'm sure the clay tablets were just dandy and they were told that was the latest thing that they had. They've found electric batteries, acid batteries, and they're in the Cairo Museum. They were dug up in Egypt. They were found elsewhere, even what was Persia, Iran and Iraq, so they had electricity at one point and again that would be for the few as well. The world is run by secrecy and power was never shared and knowledge is power, and of course these guys use science to wield their power and maintain their power over the people at all times.

However, as I say, the MO of these people down through the centuries is always the same. They run the religious business, whichever religions they make dominant for a people. They run it. They also run the pharmaceutical industry. They had that in ancient Egypt too. They run the herbal industry at the same time. They run the legal system and they run the illegal system, and they also run the illegal drug system and prostitution and so on. All of these things have been run by them from the earliest of times.

Jackie: And when we say THEM, who are we saying it is?

Alan: You're talking about an elite who have their own religion, their own belief systems, which differs from everyone else's, and they believe that their spirit is different from that of Joe Average. They believe that they were a separate created "race," you might say, spiritually and physically from Joe Average.

Jackie: They actually believe in the eternity of the spirit, of the soul?

Alan: What they believe is that they themselves were banished or cast out—and this is where the whole fallen angel theology comes from—and because they were created higher than man they still retain special powers when they arrived here; and through pure will, through willing it to happen, they created their own physical bodies, which they claim were perfect and they could do amazing things psychically with telekinesis and so on; but when they started to interbreed with the native people, the humans here, they began to lose those powers and so then they returned to the intensive inbreeding to try to get back to what they were.

Jackie: I remember you saying this on the more recent broadcast that we had done together and what you said is that when they began interbreeding with the humans here, which sounds like, okay, where did they come from, if not from here?

Alan: They believe again that there was a creator. There's no doubt that they believe there was a creator...

Jackie: Or a maker.

Alan: ...but they rebelled and that's where again the rebellion comes from, because they believed they had all the powers of the creator himself and that's where the Luciferian doctrine comes from is from the same theology. That's why the symbols are all over the world of Lucifer in all of it's guises, you know the light-bringer, and so this is an ancient, ancient religion which belongs to an inbred special few.

Jackie: Last night, just as we were going off the air, you were talking about the pure white, the royalty and all that, but

it's so confusing for me.

Alan: Even in Sumer they'd find some of the royalty in an underground grave, very deep and large, and they've been buried with all their servants who were poisoned and they found the wigs that the royalty wore. They wore wigs made from the hair of the local people, which was black, but they themselves had red or blonde hair and it's the same in Egypt. You find the wigs in all the tombs. The nobility were literally a different race from the people they lorded over.

Jackie: One of our listeners called and I don't know if we were still on the air together during that time that he called. Oh, I know what it was, Alan. It was when I was replaying the broadcast that we had done, seven of them, and he didn't know that they were re-broadcasting and called that night. He said that he had just seen, I believe, an older documentary that they had replayed on one of the networks and they showed a mummy that they dug up from ancient China and they said it was actually red-haired.

I just want you to know that this whole issue of this – right now, at least it appears this way, that the white race is being eliminated; and if those rulers, if they were of the pure white race, why would they want the white race eliminated?

Alan: They might look like you, but they don't believe they are the same as you. You're an inferior species to them. Your skin might be white, but it takes more than that to belong to them, you see, genetically. They don't identify with you. The peasant of America is no different from the peasant to China to them, and we're all peasants as far as they're concerned. There's no love for the people they rule over, whatsoever.

Jackie: We know that and I was thinking back in Sumer, the same as it is today; it is a few, a whole lot less of them than there are the "masses," so they had to have their own minions, their useful idiots that would carry out so much of their plans, just as it is today.

Alan: It's no different. The first con game was to create money—and it doesn't matter what money is—as soon as public believe that money is better than real goods for barter, then they own you and they own the whole system because they can put you into a form of slavery so easily through taxation and so on. We've watched countries starve to death, not because they didn't have food, but because they didn't have money. It's ridiculous. Money is a con game.

Jackie: Look at the depressions that have been created.

Alan: The Irish famine was a beautiful one where you had people living in a country which had lush fields of lots of different kinds of grain and because the potatoes, just the potatoes, had a blight, they had to starve to death; while their exports, again owned by a handful of people who owned most of the land—people starved to death in the middle of all this grain and oats and all the rest of it because they were not allowed to touch it because they didn't have money to buy it.

Jackie: And also the land belonged to the landed gentry from England. If one of those Irish peasants was even caught killing a rabbit that might have been close to the road or close enough that they would actually be put to death.

Alan: Yes or they'd deport you to Australia. That was how they populated Australia.

Jackie: Or America.

Alan: These guys have been at this for thousands of years and coin – the word coin, which they introduced, comes from Cohen, which is money. Money, coin, Cohen is priest. It's all interrelated because it was the first priest they sent out that introduced the money system. This money is the first con game and that is the capstone. As long as they have society who believe that when they're hungry they have to spend this coin to go and buy food, rather than go and grow it or exchange for it, then that system is owned, it's owned completely, and everything under that system that's found in everything is dependent on the money boys. Strangely enough, we have a few billion people in the world who are trained in this system to accept it *as it's given to them* who never even know that 12 families hand out the checks to governments across the world and nothing real is ever exchanged. It's just paper.

Jackie: Yes and getting back to George's question, I don't know if you did address it fully, but his question was that he has noticed, at least I believe he was saying, that many of these so-called elite today live close to one another like in New York and maybe in other large cities so that they can meet together. Also, he was wondering if they are the same ones that are in control of the major industries?

Alan: There's no doubt that they are, absolutely. In fact, if you do go and do searches for corporate leaders and see how many companies they actually own, it boggles the mind. I have seen one guy what he owns—and Prince Charles is on *his* polo team—and he's known for owning one main business in Canada and yet I've seen the other companies that he owns and it's about eight pages long.

Jackie: I've got a list here of allegedly businesses owned or controlled from behind the scenes by the Rockefellers and the list goes on and on and on, and I've had this for quite a few years. Chuck and I were going over it several years ago and wondered if it were true and if it is, is there anything that they don't own other than a little mom and pop place that today they are struggling for survival?

Alan: They own pretty well everything that matters in the system. It is their system entirely, entirely. They create the money. They also buy the debt as it's called. It's all the same people who do it all and they can raise countries up to be great. They can crash them whenever they want to and move elsewhere, as they have done. What you have really from Sumer is empire building and bit by bit you find characters from history arriving out of nowhere and either conquering the old empire and creating a larger one--

Jackie: Alan, you should hold this thought because the music is playing and it will be overriding your voice. We'll take a short 60-second break and we'll be back with Alan. Okay folks we're back again. Hello. Alan, where were we?

Alan: We were basically talking about the empire builders as they moved down through the centuries; and whenever you get a character called "the Great", for instance, you know that's one of their boys.

Jackie: Like Alexander or Peter?

Alan: That's right and they were expanding and unifying vast territories to create a common culture and bring in their system and that's what they're still doing worldwide, they've almost got there and that's what the whole New World Order is about. It's the total dominance of the entire planet under one rule by a small elite group of inbred people who believe that they are essentially gods in their own right, so that's what it's all been about.

Jackie: That's where the divine right of kings came from?

Alan: Oh sure. They always give the authorized religion for the people to believe, which always tends to make them submissive to rule, but they've always had their own inner religion. John Dee was one of the members or the advisers to Queen Elizabeth I. and he wrote about it. Actually, his code was 007. He was also a spy for Britain. John Dee wrote much of the Rosicrucian books of that period but he also was steeped in the Kabbalah and he explained much of their esoteric religion. At the time he was writing for the nobility and so no one else could read basically, apart from the priests who were also in on it, and he was the first person to coin the term and give it a name and it was called it "the British Empire." He coined the term "British Empire" and their duty and manifest destiny was to create little empires similar to their own across the world and ultimately unify them, and that is what the Council on Foreign Relations was set up to do. They are part of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. That is exactly what they're set up to do. I've got their members' books going back to the 1930s and they discussed the coming World War II. They discussed who would win it. They discussed having to save Russia at all costs. They also discussed America coming in perhaps by a surprise attack by Japan. This is in the 1938 meeting that they held in Sydney, Australia. The future is planned. All of the future is planned always.

Jackie: They work out the minute details as time goes by. They lay the foundation. When I finally realized this was Mr. Dodd who was on a Congressional hearing committee back in '52 I believe--

Alan: Norman Dodd.

Jackie: Norman. Thank you and he said that they went to the Carnegie Foundation and they wanted to go through their papers and the man there told them that they wouldn't mind but that would be a little difficult because once the U.S. ratified the UN Charter their work was finished, he said, and all of their meetings – that's what Norman Dodd wanted to look at. They were all in storage but he said if you want to you can go look. Norman Dodd did say that he believed that the man who allowed them to do this really didn't know what was in those meeting notes, but what came out of it, and this was back in 1906, they wanted to know if you want to change the culture of a people and change it for good, is there any way better than war to do it; and they set up a council or committee to study it and they came up with the answer and they said no.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said the same thing. He said we can accomplish more on a social level in five years of war than in 50 years of peace.

Jackie: And this was 1906 and they decided they were going to have a war and they already had picked the Balkan state that they were going to do it and that was in 1914, wasn't it, when the first world war finally broke out. Also, I had read that they decided they were going to hold the war off, that first "great war," until the Federal Reserve Act was passed here so that the American people could pay for it. There we go, 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed, 1914 the war started, and what was it, 1917 when the U.S. got into it—Americans. I shouldn't say the U.S. because it's always flesh and blood that fights the wars of the rich.

Alan: It's so disgusting to realize that it's planned way in advance. Nothing is ever spontaneous and they also had plans made for after the war. They know who's going to win it because they control all sides. There are traces of them down through history because they leave their MOs wherever they go and they always introduce a religion for the people which keeps them in submission. They always introduce a monetary system. Anything will do for money. It doesn't matter what it is, as long as they control it. Many of their empires in the past have forbidden barter and of course they're trying to forbid barter even right now. There are laws being passed in North America. They call it the "underground economy." They want everyone using their money, even if money is simply a bunch of numbers on a computer screen and that's where it's going ultimately.

Lord Bertrand Russell who did an awful lot of work for the elite helping with their plans especially in the social change area and educational fields, he said ultimately towards the end of the millennium and toward the new, he said, there will be a cashless society where every citizen will be allowed or allocated so many credits per week which cannot be saved up. They must use them that week and that way no one else can rise above his fellow peasant, basically, and if you buck the system and you don't do what you're told or you break some of the rules, they will withhold your credits and you will suffer because you won't be able to feed yourself, pay your rent and so on. He wrote that in "**Education and the Good Life**" and also "**Roads to Freedom**," both written prior to 1920s. Everything that's happening today was planned long, long ago. H.G. Wells was another one; he was a front man too. He had a whole team of people working. In fact, he had a whole building and a printing press to churn his books out, and professors who belonged to The Royal Institute of International Affairs from Cambridge University and Oxford supplied them with the material which he was to incorporate in his fiction books. These fiction books at that time they called it predictive programming. In other words, society will accept change when it's seems familiar to them and it's familiar because of the fiction they've been reading or even seen in the cinemas.

Jackie: Alan, I'm back and I got a little bit of what you were saying but I don't know who you were talking about.

Alan: I was mentioning H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell just to show that they were actually writing about the end of the millennium back in 1905 in their books and telling us what to expect because they were part of the implementers. They worked on these plans for the elite. Lenin was another one who was part of the elite. He was completely financed by the West by the banks of New York and London, and Lenin in his books also said the same as H.G. Wells and Bertrand Russell concerning the future society towards the end of the millennium, where they'll have a soviet type system worldwide ran by bureaucrats and experts.

Jackie: When you say soviet type system I have mentioned this on the air before, the book that I have called "**Cogs in the Wheel**". This is basically what they said in the book that the Soviet Union was a huge national "laboratory," as you

call it, where they were doing their brainwashing and mind control on the people. That's so nobody could get out or in from the Soviet Union and they literally claimed that they had in 60 short years had created a new species. They called this new species "homo-sovieticus" and that was to be the blueprint around the world for what they the new man and the book is just spine-chilling, Alan.

Alan: That's exactly what's taking place. We are seeing people today who have been inoculated with so many injections since birth to make them dumb and stupid and also to bring on diseases earlier in life.

Jackie: Inoculations of diseases, yes, that's in the protocol. For our listeners that might be interested in this book it is by Makhail Heller and I don't believe it's on the bookshelves today but I believe that it can be leased from a library or from an internet book search. The book I was referring to is "*Cogs in the Wheel*" and the subtitle is: "*The Formation of Soviet Man*." So just as Alan was saying, that at all costs during World War II Russia or Soviet Union had to be protected and saved.

Alan: When you look at our social structure today with the massive bureaucracies we have hanging over us, who are constantly taking over more and more of what we use to do for ourselves, which was mainly decision making, we are run by a world of experts and bureaucrats. We've moved up from a people who have natural rights and self-evident rights into a world where we're given privileges and generally it's licensed privileges. "Privileges" are something which is granted to you, which can be taken away. This is the Soviet system. That's why the children go to little red school schoolhouses and they are the worker bees in the yellow and black school buses. We have spelling bees and so on. We are the bees. We are the workers who are helping to bring all of this about over the rest of the world.

Jackie: As you're talking about this my thought and I think maybe the thoughts of at least quite a few of our listeners is where do the Jews fit in here?

Alan: There's definitely a group who have been created to handle the upper strata of the monetary system which everything hangs upon. Everything hangs upon the money. The entire structure of the system hangs upon money.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols and I have read this in other writings where they refer to the Jewish people themselves. People born into that Talmudic so-called religions that they refer to them as their "lesser brethren" and they have said in many times and in many ways we sacrifice our own to get done what has to get done, like this "persecution of the Jews." My thought has been when you brought out the fact that it was the royal bloodlines and they were never the same nationality of the people they ruled. These are so-called elite today, so are the people who born into or convert to this thing called Judaism or Talmudism, are they even of the same race or is it just another mass of people who have been lied to and conditioned to live in the persecuted person and your god is chosen and they believe what they have been taught by their rabbis, which by the way folks, those rabbis were yesterday's Pharisees, for any of you who think the Jews gave us Christianity, I guess they did, but it wasn't because Jesus was a Jew.

Alan: They didn't really give us Christianity. Christianity was created by another bunch a long ways off from the so-called holy land.

Jackie: I know, but wouldn't it be the same creatures in control? Then that's what I'm saying.

Alan: There were no Jews until a people came out of Babylon. There's no history or mention or written history of anybody called a Jew.

Jackie: So the Jewish people in that religion are no different than the Christians who have been lied to and I believe to push this program further.

Alan: Yes and they because of their indoctrination they do feel elite above the rest of the people. There's no doubt about it. They are told they're special and that reminds of the English middle class of the 19th century that ruled India. They thought they were the nearest thing to God because of their indoctrination. It's easy to create elitism and make people feel very smug and that's the same technique that's used today on most Jews.

Jackie: It's amazing to me today that they've convinced Christians that the Jews are God's chosen people and that Israel is God's covenant land to these people and so that no matter what Israel is doing it's Israel we love you. Israel forever. The mind control is just out of this world.

Alan: It's Isis-RA-EL. It's the trinity. It's the same with Ellis Island. The symbol of Jehovah, which is Lucifer, is the Statue of Liberty; and "El is," I am, EL IS, Ellis Island. The symbols are everywhere.

Jackie: And Isis was the main goddess?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And who was RA?

Alan: RA was a sort of the big daddy. His place in the Greek for instance would be Zeus, Roman Jupiter.

Jackie: And EL was the main god?

Alan: EL was a god actually, a Semitic deity that was created outside of the holy land and imported with them or into the holy land. He came a long later. Judaism was a compilation of preexisting stories put into one, and most of the stories came from Egypt and it's all done in allegory. What it does do is give the rules of their system, including the right to have slaves.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly what Moses Mendelssohn had said, that "Judaism is not a religion. It is a law religionized."

Alan: It's nothing but law.

Jackie: We're under that law today, Alan.

Alan: We've always been under it, really.

Jackie: Well I didn't know that.

Alan: Even Lenin, who should know because he was taught by the best bankers and Talmudists, he said every civilization has been a form of slavery. That was echoed by Charles Galton Darwin in "*The Next Million Years*," their plans for the next million years, and he said the same thing that every system that's preexisted has been a slavery system and we are in the process of creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery; and that was printed in the 1950s. This is a new form of slavery we're under now and the next step will be the token system I was mentioning earlier where you would be allocated so many tokens per week and that way they'll be able to have social control over every individual, because if you buck the system in any way they'll withdraw your tokens.

Jackie: Well, either that or the tokens will be impulses on a computer.

Alan: Same thing.

Jackie: We're out of our hour here. I'm not going to say we're out of time, but we are out of time, we're out of this world. You will come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, Alan will be back with us tomorrow night and thanks for being here. Alan, thanks so much, always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 8, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week.

The information that I bring you is information I have or I wouldn't be able to bring it to you, so please know that. I don't do this for fun. I don't do it because it's been lifelong desire to be a radio talk show broadcaster host, but I am doing it and I'm doing it out of my love, my hunger and my thirst for the truth and my deep desire to share as I'm learning with you all. On that, our spiritual message tonight is one that I do often and I will continue to do often. I think this is important for us to remember this. There have been so many lies told about Jesus and his time here and his message and then the religion that was made by the priesthood that twisted and torqued the message. We have been given truths in the Bible. However discernment is needed, but so many people say well he came here to shed his blood for us so that we sinners can be saved. Jesus said pretty clearly that as we sow, so shall we reap, and I never read anything in the Bible where he came here to begin a religion. I'll tell you what he said to Pontus Pilot. This is in John 18 where Pontus Pilot was trying to trip him up in that conversation and when Jesus said that my kingdom is not of this world, Pilot, this is in verse 37, he said to Jesus, are you a king? And here's what Jesus answered. According to the scriptures here, folks, he said, *"you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."*

When I think about it I cannot think of a better reason or purpose for us to have while we are in this third dimensional realm in this physical world is to bear witness unto the truth and I know for myself I don't have all the truth, the whole truth and nothing but, and it is a process. It's been a process of discovery for me and the one thing I keep questioning myself and I caution you folks is that when it comes time that we say okay now I've got it, then I think we're in a world of trouble because we're closed off to any further expansion or understanding of what believe we know to be true, so it is a search; and that's enough. I think I've covered that well enough and our guest this evening again is Alan Watt and I just realized I could talk through another 15 minutes and I don't want you to miss the information that Alan has to share with us. Alan, thanks for being here again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: It's always our pleasure too. One of the things that you mentioned today when I called you to make sure that our watches were synchronized, I hadn't realized and I don't know if our listeners, all of them, are aware of this, but yesterday being the anniversary of Pearl Harbor and you had said that their code when they were attacking Pearl Harbor was Tora, Tora, Tora. Is there a Japanese word like Tora?

Alan: We're told that was their word for attack, but we don't really know. I mean it's one of these odd coincidences you have.

Jackie: That's what I was wondering, the word Torah of course is in the Jews' holy book and I began to wonder well maybe that could be checked out. I mean if the Japanese word for attack is Tora – do you know that, if it is, Alan?

Alan: I'm not certain but that's definitely what they broadcast as they were going in and they said it three times, which is strangely Masonic because that's how Masonic instructions are. They're always in triplicate.

Jackie: I was trying to do a search for that earlier this evening and I just asked Jeeves do you know what this tora, tora, tora means and it just kept bringing up stuff about the Torah but I found something interesting. The first five books of

the Old Testament being the Torah, I wound up in this Jewish website and I think it's called Judaism 101 or something of frequently asked questions, what does tora mean? They said, listen folks, it can have several meanings. The Torah can mean the first five books of the Old Testament, which they call the Book of Moses, or it can be all of that writing in what Christians call the Old Testament, or it can be the first five books of that Old Testament which is their Torah and all of the subsequent writings that make up the entire Talmud. So for Christians who want to put so much emphasis and attention on that Old Testament, Alan, like it's the world of God. You know what I mean? I thought that was quite fascinating and I'll tell you what else they said. They said for the Jews there is no Old Testament, yet they say the reason they're taking all that land in Israel is because it is their biblical mandate. They didn't say Talmudic mandate. They said it's their biblical mandate. So they claim the Bible when it serves them, don't they?

Alan: That's what most legalists do. Anything to do with legalism or law is just a matter of picking and choosing what parts you want to use for that particular purpose. That's what law is all about. When you look at the supposed history of how the Old Testament was written, and you've got to remember 2,000 years ago, the Old Testament that they were given was written in Greek. It wasn't in Hebrew. It was written in Greece by a bunch of priests who supposedly were in Egypt around 200, 300 BC. This is the story, 72 priests who happened to be in Egypt wrote it in Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Jackie: They were in Egypt translating it into Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic.

Alan: That's correct. That makes a lot of sense, right? It was a compilation of esoteric stories really, not the exoteric ones, of the mystery religion that had been in existence for a long, long time before that. I mean Moses is just another form of Hermes, basically. Hermes is the truly enlightened figure and so the illumined one can go up the mountain, while the rest of the people, who are the mob, are in the dark, they must stay below. Going up the mountain is symbolic of the illumined one. Moses is just the Egyptian word for child and it's just dropped the Ra, the child of Ra, Ra-moses.

Jackie: Son of?

Alan: Yes, child of Ra. It's all esoteric high masonry basically.

Jackie: Let me hear your take on the "Ten Commandments?" He went up the mountain and he became enlightened and he came down with the Ten Commandments on these two huge, what do you call them, stones? Then he got ticked off and broke them and had to go get another set.

Alan: Well, he broke the law.

Jackie: He broke the law.

Alan: He was the first guy to break the law.

Jackie: So that story is an esoteric?

Alan: Yes, it's all esoteric.

Jackie: Do you think Moses really existed?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the same in all the ancient mystic religions. There's always a Moses or a Hermes type figure and Hermes is always related to the god Soth or Thoth in Egypt who was also the one who gave law in writing to the people. Moses is a combination of Hermes and Soth.

Jackie: Did you say that the esoteric message in there, does that have anything to do with the Kabbalah, the ancient mysteries?

Alan: Even though the Kabbalah has been added to, especially around the 1500's onwards, it definitely – even Wallace Budge who translated lots of the old Egyptian for the London Museum, he claims that he found much of the Kabbalah

already existed in ancient Egypt. It's not a modern thing at all, although it has been added to since the 1500's and it's the same with the Talmud. The Talmud was a Babylonian religion which was taken over, or at least a bunch of people came out of Babylon with an updated religion that was based on the Babylon Talmud. That's when Judaism began.

Jackie: Did the Pharisees not exist yet?

Alan: No. Supposedly, according to the mythology, they were taken into captivity from Israel into Babylon where they were there for a couple of hundred years. When they went in they had Levi, the priests, and a set of rituals and so on, basically the Books of Moses or at least the oral tradition of Moses. When they came out they had Talmud, which is now the main book, and they had the Pharisaical priesthood and the Sadducees, which again, as in all these mystic religions, has double meanings. The Sadducees who were the supposed nobility of the supposed Jews and I've no doubt they were the nobility of Babylon that came out there. Their symbol was the serpent and you'll find too in the Jewish traditions of Moses the brazen serpent that he had made to go in front of him with the wings and a serpent on the staff was put into a sacred grove and it was worshiped there basically for a couple of hundred years. The Sadducees, again, have this serpent symbol and remember, too, it's really a Latin term. We're reading a Latinized name here, Sadducees, and if you take the S and put it back into a C, you have the Caduceus.

Jackie: Caduceus, and that was their staff right?

Alan: The serpent again, so it's all games and tricks you see and the blind cannot see. That's the whole idea. Those who have no eyes don't see what's right in front of them. They play these games with us all the time. Pharisees is also a play on pharaoh, you see, and **Pharis-** and **Paris** is actually the eagle, so that's the royal eagle, basically.

Jackie: The eagle for whom, the royalty?

Alan: Yes, the ancient mystery religion which ran Babylon, Egypt and all the old worlds.

Jackie: Would you pronounce that and you said the Sadducees and then you put a C in it and how did you pronounce that?

Alan: Caduceus. That's the same symbol you'll see on every ambulance with the serpent round the staff.

Jackie: It's the symbol of the doctors? American Medical Association et cetera?

Alan: Yes and if you take the two – generally it's two intertwined serpents, you'll have the figure 8, which is "as above, so below," the two circles, and it's also the double helix of the gene. All of this stuff is highly symbolic and we take it for granted simply because we grew up and seen them everywhere. We never question their origins or what they really mean. If you look at the Greek occupation prior to the Roman occupation of that whole area—we can call it the supposed Holy Land—on the Greek maps there is no Israel.

Jackie: Oh, I was going to ask you that when you mentioned that they were taken out of Israel into Babylon. Israel didn't exist at that time, did it?

Alan: There's no mention in the Persian, Egyptian or anybody else's histories of Israel. On the Greek's maps they had an entire area that was called Edomia for the Edomians. All we can really say is that the whole idea of an Israel began much later with a bunch of people coming out of Babylon.

Jackie: You were explaining the other night, Isis, Ra and El. IS-RA-EL and so if that's the trinity, would then that be a goddess trinity, being Isis, being the mother goddess?

Alan: It's more than just that. It's the sun, the moon together as the hermaphrodite because even in Judaic religions they have a whole tradition to do with god that is both male and female and again it pre-existed Judaism. Plato also talks about it, that when the god turned one way he was woman and when he turned the other he was man, so he's also hinting at the same esoteric deity that the aristocracy of ancient Greece worshiped. It's the same ancient doctrine.

Jackie: And they believe that the first man that was made was actually a hermaphrodite?

Alan: If you were to take it literally – if it was the Creator that made this particular man for the garden, the Eden story--

Jackie: Male and female created he them?

Alan: He said in the perfect image of himself he made man, you see. Now if he was male and female, then that's what they're hinting at, that Adam himself would be both, and then they took the female from Adam and he separated the two.

Jackie: Do you think they were doing some cloning?

Alan: If you go into the other histories that we're often taught to ignore, such as the histories of India, the Brahmins claim that the Brahmins of Northern India survived a catastrophe in the previous age. They said eventually the area where the Black Sea is was a huge valley which was used as an experimental laboratory where different types of humans were created and it all went sort of awry because they were mixing animals with humans and they started to eat each other, and so what they did was flood the whole valley and that became the Black Sea and that's in their histories.

Jackie: Then there's where the Khazars came from or at least there's where they landed?

Alan: You'll find too that that was also like a Miami for the holiday-makers of the nobility of ancient Greece they traveled to and then Rome as well. Always was.

Jackie: They went to Khazaria for their Roman holidays?

Alan: That's right, Khazaria by the sea. There's much, much older histories involved here and of course they think that the Troy itself was up that way somewhere, the original Troy, and there's no doubt they have found buildings by submarine. In the last few years they've found buildings one hundred feet or more beneath the surface of the Black Sea and they don't know how far down these buildings go. They're submerged.

Jackie: Isn't it a possibility that that all got covered up in that big deluge, that big conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote of?

Alan: I think this one was more deliberate.

Jackie: Do they have a timeline as to when it became a sea rather than a city?

Alan: Velikovsky's explanation would be around 1300 BC and this was prior to that. As I say, the Old Testament in Masonic parlance basically gives the rules of the game of this system in which we live.

Jackie: The rules of the game. Big game, right Alan? It's a real game.

Alan: It's the system. It's a system again based on money, wealth, debt, slavery and so on. It gives all of the rules. It's interesting to note as well that the Pharisees were the black-robed priests when they emerged from Babylon.

Jackie: Like the judges today?

Alan: The judges are exactly the same and of course that represents Saturn in the old mystery religion and Saturn was the father of the god; and they're not real gods. They're representatives of parts of the system. That's what Jupiter and so on all mean.

Jackie: Was it Zeus whose father was Saturn?

Alan: Saturn in Greek was Kronos (**Κρόνος**, Cronos, Chronos, etc.), so you go between the Greek and Roman. They

have different names for the same thing.

Jackie: Zeus became Zeus-Pater or god the father and that's where Jupiter came from? The Greeks had Zeus-Pater. The Romans had Jupiter or Jove, which is Jehovah?

Alan: Yehovah, so it's the same thing.

Jackie: I remember that you had mentioned too that the story of Moses birth and being put into the brushes, hidden et cetera was an exact take off of the story of Sargon the Elder of was it Babylon?

Alan: That's right. He had the same story behind him and of course, again, it's a play on words because Cone or Cohen was priest in the Old Testament. That's where King comes from eventually through different dialects, but Cohen was priest and Cain was priest and so when they talk about bulrushes and the canes it's all symbology of a priesthood. It's an esoteric story combined within it.

Jackie: And the Ten Commandments?

Alan: Again, I mean there were a lot more than ten, but according to modern Judaism they have the whole Mishnah, which is the oral tradition, which is supposedly is the secret tradition that Moses gave to his followers and that was meant only for – it's crazy because there were no Jews when supposedly Moses gave them this, there was only Hebrews.

Jackie: And the word Hebrew is the word Habiru?

Alan: Habiru is the term that came up by the Egyptians of an invading people who came in from the highland areas to the northeast and invaded and took over Egypt for a period. They were vicious mercenaries basically.

Jackie: The Habiru? And that was the Hebrew, right?

Alan: That's what historians today think they must be and they do know that some of them had Semitic names, not all of them, though, but the Habiru was a conglomeration of different peoples. It wasn't just one race of people and they were all nomadic initially, until they settled within Egypt, and they were the most tyrannical rulers Egypt ever had and there was a General eventually who started an uprising to kick them out.

Jackie: The Hyksos are mentioned that way. Is that one in the same people?

Alan: It's the same thing. The Hyksos refers to another term they went by, and that was shepherd kings.

Jackie: Okay. This is still the same Habiru?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So they weren't taken into Egypt and enslaved, that they actually went in to and enslaved Egyptians?

Alan: There were two forces that came into Egypt at the same time. One from the Mediterranean Sea and they were called the Boat People, and another bunch came by land driving their animals before them and with them. The Hyksos, they often say shepherd kings, but 'Hyks' really refers to cattle, that they drove cattle ahead of them, and Habiru was the mercenaries who backed them up, basically, armed forces.

Jackie: So the more things change, the more they stay the same because they were the mercenaries.

Alan: Yes and so they took over Egypt. They slaughtered thousands of the Egyptians and then the Habiru nobility made themselves pharaohs for a couple of hundred years until they were eventually kicked out again.

Jackie: And the story of the Exodus. Isn't it amazing how they took that worldwide conflagration and wove it into a

story around these special chosen people of Jehovah?

Alan: It's more than that. Again, it's an esoteric story of a group coming out of Egypt, but the real story was to do with Akhenaten priesthood. He was the pharaoh who they claim was the first guy to say that all gods are one and Aton was the god.

Jackie: And he closed down all of the temples, didn't he?

Alan: All the Amons and so on.

Jackie: We're getting to take that break at the half hour.

Alan: I guess I'll just talk about the Peoples of the Sea and the Hyksos in the meantime and the Peoples of the Sea may have come from the Grecian Islands at the same time as the land invaders were coming across from the east.

Jackie: I'm listening again. Thank you, Alan. Is there more you wanted to say about this?

Alan: The esoteric part of the coming out of Egypt is to do with an entire Washington, D.C.-size bureaucracy, the priests who had their brand new city of Amarna destroyed, and they were forced out basically. They were an Egyptian priesthood and of course they were following Akhenaten, basically. That was the real esoteric story behind it, that all God is one, you see. They called themselves slaves to the god or servants. They were public servants. That's where the term comes from and so that's what all the high Masons know of the truth of the coming out of Egypt and what it's all about. It's their system that was to take over the world coming out of one country and moving elsewhere.

Jackie: I have a book called "*Thirty Thousand Gods Before Jehovah*" and it's a very fascinating book and it told a lot of the language that you had told us how words are made and what they mean. Even our alphabet has its own little code and then they mentioned the Caduceus and according to this book, they referred to the L and they used that name a lot. They showed how often so many names end in L or begin with L, meaning God, that this priesthood is the one that actually even set the boundaries where before there were no political or national boundaries and that they actually went and set boundaries and actually changed the language. They said that is why so many of the languages have similarities, but their passport to every country that they went was the Caduceus and that was the staff with the serpents around it and they took translators with them because there were translators that could speak every language of every nation and they call them the bounds. I mean they literally set nationhood. I mean you've talked about that before, that they're the ones that dreamed up the nations because if there weren't nations there wouldn't be countries fighting against each other.

Alan: And you could not have a nobility arising

Jackie: Ruling over a nation.

Alan: There has to be a government because governments say that themselves, that their first reason for existing is to protect the people against those guys over there.

Jackie: They set up all these boundaries and now their intention is to destroy all the boundaries?

Alan: Yes, because they claim that the Great Work or this part of the Great Work came to these enlightened guys around 4,000 BC. That's what they claim and that's also part of Judaic or Talmudic law, that the Great Work was begun 4,000 BC.

Jackie: 6,000 years ago. The rabbis claim that they know the exact time and date that the world was created.

Alan: In a sense they do because it's the system they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay, their world.

Alan: It's the beginning of the system.

Jackie: It's amazing because I remember when you were with us so often back there late '98 early '99 and that was the first time I had even known anything about "international priesthood" and now in so many books that I read the priesthood is mentioned and I've just never seen it before.

Alan: It's all coming out now, but they definitely existed and when you do check out the esoteric traditions of the elite of Jewry you'll find the same esoteric traditions with the ancient elite of Greece and Rome and of the present nobility of Europe and the States. It's the same ancient tradition and religion within them all, so there is one religion running the whole show here.

Jackie: I wrote a little note down last night. A thought that came to me, actually it's a friend of mine who was listening to another broadcaster and then said that she doesn't listen anymore because there's too much negativity. I won't mention names because I'm not saying this to be unkind, but that a lot of times it's said there was nothing you're going to be able to do about it and she said why would he even be on the air if he tells all this terrible stuff and says there's nothing you can do about it. Really, Alan, as far as doing something about it, what does one do?

Alan: Obviously, if you live in a complete iron-clad system you can't do anything about it if you use the methods that are given to you. There's no point in complaining about it because nothing is going to change the agenda that's well underway, especially at this phase of it, and so there's no point in complaining to your representatives. They all belong to a political party and their boss is the guy at the head of the party and since they're all social climbers they're not going to go against their party. They'll do what they're told. In fact, I believe they just passed the second Patriot bill, today was it?

Jackie: I brought up an email today from yesterday that said that it had passed the House and that it was expected to pass the Senate today.

Alan: Three thousand pages of laws and nobody read it, so that tells you what your representatives are.

Jackie: How could anybody have read it? Three thousand pages?

Alan: I know but it was the same with the first one when they were told that they'd be unpatriotic if they read it.

Jackie: And yet, here we are, doing these radio broadcasts, sharing information, hopefully bringing truth, understanding and awareness to people. There are people who are led at certain stages of their understanding and their awakening, I guess, to do certain things. Ken and I talked this weekend that I was at one point for an example the people that get into the "law" and I think how futile. I have this knee-jerk how futile to take a case into a court where they're so corrupt and yet it occurred to me one time that it is not for me to judge what other people are made to do because maybe it is a compilation of all of the little things that each individual does that makes the difference.

Alan: Well, definitely using the system, which is law, you see, it might be important for that individual in that sense, but technically it isn't going to change the agenda.

Jackie: It won't change the agenda but maybe if enough people are awakened. You had said this for example about the Federal Reserve system but when I challenged you because I thought Tupper Saussy's idea was pretty cool that people within the state would have the IOU that they would present for fines or fees et cetera, taxes, in the state, and say as soon as we have gold and silver coin we intend to pay. You had said no, it's not going to work. I said well at least it's something and you said no because you cannot get out of the system by using their system. Gold. They own and control the gold. They might not own it all but they certainly control it.

Alan: They also fix the prices of it.

Jackie: That's what I was going to say, the value.

Alan: FDR confiscated the gold. They can confiscate anything they want.

Jackie: But one of the things that you said that took a long while to gel for me, when you said that you cannot get out of the system by using the system and that makes sense and then I said okay well then what is your solution and you said – this is what took a while to gel. That as soon as enough people understand it, it will collapse of itself, because you bring something like this into the light of awareness and understanding and it can only exist in the darkness out of which it was created and that it's up to each and every one of us as individuals how we be.

Alan: How we be and everything boils down to individual choices as to where you are in your life or on your journey and it's true enough. Here's your mirror image. There's no doubt about it that you do come out of the darkness into the light and when you come into the light then your mind, your body, your spirit, your soul all act in unison and you do begin to radiate something from yourself to others. Your abilities are definitely increased. As Arnold Toynbee said in his international meeting of the World Socialist Party, and he taught the Rhode Scholars and he was one of the one-worlders of his day at Oxford University, but he said that a person who's awake can think a thought that will be picked up all over the world simultaneously as it's being thought; it's instant. They know that this actually works and we again in a scientific age, as they try to atheise the public in order to control them, we tend to forget that there are other forces at work here in this realm and there's no doubt about it. As you truly wake up you'll find that synchronicities become more than just synchronicities and you can actually think about something and you'll hear people suddenly spontaneously discuss it the following day, and I'm sure that it would never pop into their heads unless you'd thought the thought in the first place. This is the power of thought in itself and for thought to be pure and powerful it has to come from someone who is awake, and I don't mean just partly awake or they think they're fighting the New World Order and trying to preserve the old because the old was never theirs either. It's all stages.

Jackie: To fix it or to turn this thing around, heck, why would we want it turned around?

Alan: You can go back to the debt system of today or whenever. It's the same con game, but for these people to play their godhood role, as they truly want to do, they must conquer every mind on the planet because you can't be ultimate and supreme or a god if there's somebody left standing that you haven't conquered.

Jackie: Yes and you brought that up. It's out of George Orwell's "1984" and I could not figure out why when they caught Winston Smith why they spent so much time torturing him until he finally could actually see that three fingers were four or whatever it was and then they killed him.

Alan: That's right. It's not good enough they said that you tell me that, you must believe it.

Jackie: When I was questioning you about it but I couldn't figure out why they didn't just kill him in the first place that was what you brought up. Everybody, before they are counted successful by their own measurement, every mind has to be controlled by them.

Alan: Every knee must bow. That's what they're after to themselves and they will coerce and cajole and use force where required until everyone does it. They tend to use coercion until you have to go into a certain direction, but ultimately they use force on those who do not.

Jackie: Let me ask you this because this thought went through my mind is that it also comes down to the emotional energy that we put out, so when we are living in fear, when we're living in hatred, when we're living in anger, we are actually feeding the beast, the system.

Alan: Oh absolutely. They're like vampires.

Jackie: Spiritual vampires.

Alan: This whole system is fear based. That's why there are no certainties in life except the fact you're going to pay taxes and die.

Jackie: So people have asked me how can you not hate them, I've just said I've chosen not to and if I do hate I'm not aware of it, because I know we can fool ourselves sometimes, but what they do is they go back to the Bible and say well Jesus said we are supposed to hate. You know, love the sinner but hate the sin or something. Well that word is a pretty strong word and would you comment on that?

Alan: The only part in the New Testament where – Christians for such a long time have been taught this strange thing of turning the other cheek and of course I'm sure that was added in there – and the Bible has been updated so many times, even from the earliest times. In fact reincarnation was its natural functioning up until the 6th century AD, the Second Council of Constantinople, they decided to take that out of the Bible.

Jackie: Under Justinian. I've got a paper on that but I've tried to do some research basically on the Internet and I can't find anything that verifies that.

Alan: You'll find it in the Vatican papers if you go into the Catholic website because the Vatican admitted that. In fact, recently they gave an apology for having removed all this in the 6th century. They gave a public apology. It was earlier this year in fact.

Jackie: So literally removing references in the New Testament referring to reincarnation?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, I'm glad to hear that confirmed here because it makes sense to me and there are a couple of places in there it looks like they may have forgotten about or left in on purpose.

Alan: That's why there are so many contradictions. The Catholic Church you must remember was actually the Roman Empire. They transferred from military might to psychological might; power over the mind was much easier and actually more effective than armies and so they kept updating and removing and so on parts of the New Testament.

Jackie: And put words in Jesus mouth that would tie the New Testament back to the Old Testament and then that proves to people that the Old Testament is the world of God.

Alan: Yes, even though they did leave in, he says, I come to fulfill it and this is the new covenant. He gave the new covenant. This is brand new.

Jackie: You mentioned that one night and we really didn't get into it because you said the New Testament was the new covenant. In other words, from my understanding the Christians believed that Jehovah of the Old Testament being "God" that when Jesus came the new covenant was made and that it is the same god that it's just a different system now.

Alan: He never mentions Jehovah.

Jackie: I know but he said something about I did not come to destroy the law but to fulfill it. Well, to me I believe he was talking about the universal law of creation.

Alan: Very possible.

Jackie: I don't think he was talking about the man's law.

Alan: There's simply no comparison between what he was teaching in his day to the Old Testament. There's no comparison at all. I mean the Old Testament was an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth and all that kind of stuff and traditions.

Jackie: And wars and slavery and killing and slaughter.

Alan: Get rich and all that, and he preached the opposite to all of that. There's no comparison whatsoever and of course

that's why modern Jewry claimed that he was – that's why he was killed, because he was preaching against all of their beliefs. He was a heretic of that time.

Jackie: You said that he had studied the mysteries and he became a renegade?

Alan: He was openly (I say openly) but it was for those amongst the listeners who could understand the esoteric behind the stories that he was getting, but he was getting it out to the public and these were sacred things that were to be kept for inner religion.

Jackie: They didn't want people to know that.

Alan: People don't realize that the Pharisees were a brotherhood unto themselves and they had their own esoteric religion just for the Pharisees.

Jackie: Those would be the Levites?

Alan: Not Levites. They were no Levites by then.

Jackie: Those priests really raked in, didn't they, in the name of Jehovah? It counts all the gold and silver that was brought to them and all the animals and all the first of this and first of that, as though it were going to be given to "Jehovah" and the priests were just getting filthy rich.

Alan: Yes they were and they were also really enslaving the people because as Jesus said the people are so bound down with man made laws; you wouldn't believe how many rituals they had to go through in a day. People were being bound down with all of these laws and rules and so on that they could hardly get a days work done and if they broke any of the taboos (that's what it was all about, taboos), they had to go and cleanse themselves and so on before they could start all over again. Meanwhile, as Jesus said, you make all these laws that bind down my people but you don't follow them yourselves; so we're back to the old hypocrisy business which is ever present with us. However, the Pharisaical sect were a sect and they had an esoteric religion for themselves, which were not shared with the people they lorded over. They claim to possess the secret laws of Moses at that time, which became the Mishna, and they have dozens and dozens of other laws and rules that Gentiles have never heard of. It's far more complicated than the school system we've all been brought up in to believe and as I say there's no trace of an Israelite people ever having existed in the ancient records of well-established empires that existed supposedly at the same time as Israel and before it. The Persians took copious records. The Egyptians – they're still digging up records from all the different parts of the empires that they ruled and there is no Israel mentioned anywhere.

Jackie: We only have a couple of minutes left. Do you observe Christmas?

Alan: Not for me. I mean it's just – in fact, it's well admitted that's simply the turn over into the spring when the sun hangs in the air for three days. It doesn't go any further north and then it starts all over again. It starts going further north, so that was always the ancient tradition.

Jackie: Some people say he was born in April. Some say he was born in October and I guess it really just doesn't matter what the name was but the fact that there was a very deeply loving spirit that came to this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan: It was to show a way. What he was showing was all of the ways to defeat the system.

Jackie: Well, Alan, we just got our one minute warning here and I want to thank you for being on with us and you will be back, yes?

Alan: Yes, I will.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 27, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us this cold winter evening. I hope you had a lovely weekend and a peaceful love filled Christmas folks and I am glad to be back with you tonight and I'm glad you're back with us tonight. Today is Monday. It is the 27th of December in the year 2004 and our spiritual message tonight, I just happened to open the Holy Bible and this is where it opened to. It's one that I have highlighted but I don't think I've ever done this. This is from Matthew 15 and this is our statement by Jesus. It's in the red. This is Matthew 15 beginning with verse 10. *"And he called the multitude and said unto them: Here and understand not that which goes into the mouth defiles a man but that which comes out of the mouth, this defiles the man. And then the disciples came and said to Him, "Do You know that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?" But Jesus answered and said, "Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted up. Let them alone; they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into a ditch."*

Alan Watt is with us tonight again, ladies and gentlemen, and Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Now that was a good verse, wasn't it?

Alan: It was, yes.

Jackie: I thought so too, and it just happened to open up to that, the blind leaders of the blind. I read an email today. In fact it was from Henry Makow's website. He's Jewish and it appears to me that he truly is awakening because he's been exposing a lot of what is going on and he doesn't seem to be one of those that say oh well we're not Zionist Jews but yet they still embrace the Talmud and everything that goes with that. One item that he had written he said his family had disowned him because he was a traitor to his race and he had posted this and he said that he posted it not knowing if it was true or not, but the fact that the man who had made these statements seemed to have so much information that he put it on his website hoping that in fact if there was truth to it that wide exposure would maybe avert a catastrophe. What he was talking about actually it was something that some German guy wrote and this German guy claimed that he used to be an insider in Germany with the government and that there were plans – this was I think done originally on the 19th of December, and that there were plans by Wolfowitz and his gang to set off a nuclear explosion in Texas and he said that they weren't really sure if it was going to be Houston or maybe Atlanta but somewhere around there. And I read it, and as Henry Makow said, this guy might be a provocateur. He didn't use that word, but this might be just to cause more anxiety and fear and yet there was a ring of truth in what this guy was saying and it occurs to me that the faster people are waking up the faster they seem to be moving.

Alan: Well, yes, they have to. They've got a lot to do yet in a fairly short period of time. If they begin to lose public interest in their agenda then they'll have to create something to get them "onboard" as they say. They've been crying "wolf" for so long now with different alerts and terror alerts et cetera that the public eventually will go to sleep.

Jackie: Oh yes and once people finally settle down and quit going into hysteria or fear and anxiety and just start saying oh it's just another one of them. It strikes me that it's their modus operandi that as soon as people take kind of a sigh of relief and say well it's all smoke and mirrors, like on 9/11 there wasn't a clue. You just woke up one morning and there it was.

Alan: Although, it was in line with their agenda and by the law of averages it seems to be that every major catastrophe

in the world happens in the direction that they want it to happen.

Jackie: Well yes and that's why I guess this had a ring of truth to me. I mean the provocateurs, the controlled opposition are very good and usually when I read that stuff I don't even finish reading it. I read a little portion and then just delete and for some reason I took the time to read this and like I said there was a ring of truth and even if it didn't occur that doesn't mean that something that dastardly isn't in the plans.

Alan: The fact is, as far as the agenda goes, nothing must stop it and anything which aids it will be done if required, regardless of the cost to human life, and that is the agenda. I think it was in "*The Grand Chessboard*" that Brzezinski put out in '98 that he went through the agenda basically beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and Syria and that coincided with the *New American Century* agenda that Wolfowitz and Pearl and a few others have put together. Actually it was put together in the early '90's and then revamped in about '96, updated a little bit, but they're going full-out to accomplish that *New American Century* agenda and that's to force the one system worldwide on the few countries remaining who don't have this form of "democracy" as they call it.

Jackie: It's their democracy.

Alan: The Central Bank, the same schooling system to get the same education so that we're uniformly trained worldwide basically. That's what it's all about.

Jackie: The new man. The Homo-Sovieticus?

Alan: Basically it is a soviet system.

Jackie: We talked about that and I referred to this book many times, "*Cogs in the Wheel*" by Mikhail Heller, and that is exactly what they were doing in the Soviet Union for the 60 years when nobody could get in. Nobody could get out and they said that they had created actually a new species of man. It took millions of years for man to reach Homo sapiens and it took them only 60 short years to create an entirely new species and they call it Homo Sovieticus, soviet man or the new man, and in the book it explains that that is the blueprint that is being carried out around the world.

Alan: It is. We're being standardized. Everything is being standardized and you listen to news broadcasts from the BBC and then you turn to Radio Beijing with these English speaking--

Jackie: They all have the same accent though.

Alan: Yes and they all basically talk the same way about the same things and if you're not careful you won't realize that you're actually listening to Radio Beijing because what you're hearing is what the BBC gives out, which is declarations from different departments of government. You know the department of this has decreed et cetera, et cetera and I mean I grew up with that in Britain listening to that stuff.

Jackie: Alan, the British accent that they have is a little bit different than what I have heard the British accent. It's almost like a new accent that they have created for these announcers.

Alan: It's a transatlantic accent. That's what they call it. It's partly American, partly Oxford English and it's mixed together for the New World basically. Obviously they're all being trained regardless of whether they are from China or England in the same place.

Jackie: What do you make of the terrible tsunamis that hit Indonesia?

Alan: Well, it's exactly a year since they hit Iran with that earthquake and they called it Bam. The place was called Bam, B-A-M, like the comic books. When they strike something they put "Bam!" down, and now we have this one here hitting, again, countries or primarily the peoples who are classified as overpopulated by the UN itself and there are also a lot of Muslim countries involved there.

Jackie: I have an email here. I think it was maybe in New York Times and all I saw was the subject but it said "thousands from six different countries have died." How many countries did this include? It said six, but do you know which ones?

Alan: They don't know yet because from epicenter the title waves traveled over 4,000 miles in all directions.

Jackie: Is that normal?

Alan: Well, this is an incredibly large underwater plate shift basically. No, we don't have these ones all the time.

Jackie: They said that this area that the tsunamis are almost unheard of in this area and also there is an AP article. I just once again read the headline. Well I actually read a couple of paragraphs of it and they said the governments or whatever did not – they knew it was coming, Alan. This is an AP article and that no warning was given and their excuse was that they didn't have the technology. Yes, uh-huh. So in other words, as you read that, you see these creatures or the minions of the creatures sitting high and dry knowing that this huge title wave is going to come and kill maybe hundreds of thousands by the time it's over.

Alan: Yes, because they still have millions homeless now and no fresh drinking water. It will all be contaminated for a long time and of course food shortages and a lot of children that can't survive on their own, so this could end up in the millions

Jackie: Why don't you talk here for just a minute, I'll be right back.

Alan: This is an odd thing to happen at this time when they are talking about overpopulation. Years ago, most of the Western world's governments had departments working on methods of depopulating areas and they called it "***Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars.***" Of course something that could be put down to either weather abnormalities or underground tectonic shifts fall right into that category because they did experiments and had many meetings on creating disasters by exploding atomic weapons in these large crevasses basically underneath the sea.

Jackie: Yes, I grabbed a book and I've shared this with our listeners before, but we have new listeners and in case there's anybody who doubts that this could have been caused by man, this little booklet is from the UN. It's basic facts about the United Nations. I ordered it right from the UN in New York and they're going down a list of different treaties that have been important first steps in the form of international arms control agreements et cetera, and in 1977; listen folks. This is called "***The Convention on the Prohibition of Military or Any Other Hostile Use of Environmental Modification Techniques.***" It's called the ENMOD Convention. Now listen to this. This was in '77. They had the technology then and working.

"It prohibits the use of techniques that would have widespread or long lasting or severe effects through deliberate manipulation of natural processes and cause such phenomenon as earthquakes, title waves and changes in climate and in weather patterns."

It prohibits the use not the research so this technology has been available for that many years already and as Alan said, many times when they talk about technology they have it's old news.

Alan: They've had it for a long time and yet, because it's still in a sort of secret mode from the public, they can use it and as long as there is that slight possibility or plausibility that this is just a weather phenomenon, most of the public will accept that.

Jackie: Isn't it interesting they specifically in this little overview it mentioned earthquakes, title waves, et cetera.

Alan: Yes and that's just the High Altitude Auroral Research Program, the HAARP Project. Not only can it shift the jet stream, which it has definitely done for the last week, but it can also cause the earthquakes. They can also create hurricanes or tornadoes offshore and bring them anywhere inland and that's all in the treaties.

Jackie: When hurricane season was ravaging Florida I read an item to our listeners from Tom Bearden and I'm not so sure about who he really is but I believe that a lot of his information is accurate and basically he gave a very layperson an explanation of how they can steer hurricanes wherever they want them to go.

Alan: For the last week they showed the weather pattern on the weather forecast every night and we saw the jet stream basically crossing through Mexico, doubling back, going up the West Coast of Canada up to Alaska and in clockwise motion it was coming down through Nova Scotia on the East Coast in a perfect circle and then coming up through Louisiana and joining itself again. For a whole week they showed this big circle going around the continent.

Jackie: You were telling me about that last evening and I wasn't actually picturing as you were talking how wide a circle that thing made.

Alan: That's right because we were getting minus 45 degrees – 45 degrees below freezing here. That's how cold it was up here and of course by the time that went over land and right down to Louisiana way to join itself, it was freezing rain, but this literally affected the whole continent. On the first night they showed this strange phenomena the weather forecaster on the local station did say that the jet stream was doing a very odd thing and he never mentioned that again, of course, because he must have been told.

Jackie: They probably were told leave your comments to yourself.

Alan: Yes, that's how it's done and as long as it's presented and just read the weather off as they normally do, even if you're seeing pink clouds it will make no difference because most people will not think for themselves anymore.

Jackie: Unless they hear a comment like that from a weather person that would make them stop to think. I can remember during a hurricane, the last one named – what the heck was its name? Anyway, I heard on the Weather Channel their expert talking about different hurricanes and then he went way down south there to that last one and he said this is the furthest south that a hurricane or that a tropical storm has ever been named for a hurricane. In other words what I was hearing was that they knew what they were going to do with that tropical storm that was so far south they had never done it before, because if it was natural weather it could have just worn itself out before it did any damage whatsoever.

Alan: Yes and all of the spraying of the skies is all part of the HAARP Project because the metallic particles and the barium which they're spraying basically is making the air more conductive to electromagnetic energy and so they can certainly amplify the effects of it. Ultimately I think they'll probably go in the same direction that Brzezinski also talked about in the "Technetronic Era" where people's minds will be affected by this kind of technology. They can make you placid or angry or whatever they want you to feel by using electromagnetic pulses at certain frequencies.

Jackie: Frequencies that match the brain frequencies?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Dr. Begich was on a long time ago and in his book "*Angels Don't Play this HAARP*" he did address that and they actually have experimented with it and besides giving people mood swings, depression, anger, sometimes euphoria, they can actually cause homicidal or suicidal thoughts, emotions that get so deep that people go off the deep end.

Alan: Then you couple that in with a guy from the same clique, that was Aldous Huxley. He gave a speech at Berkeley University in 1962 and he said that most people simply aren't happy and researchers such as the Tavistock Institute which he worked for had been busily working to find a new soma drug or something that would make people feel happy regardless of what they actually worked at in real life.

Jackie: Actually, Alan, it seems to me that those drugs from what I know of them really don't create emotions unless it's deeper depression but that it mostly eliminates emotions, so maybe when he said the drug soma or something like soma – they do have a drug named soma out there now, but that it would make them happy. Maybe what he really meant was it would make *them* happy.

Alan: This is all to do with control. I mean that's the bottom line with all governments and then supergovernment. It's all about control and how to get the public from where they are now into this new society, which will be completely new. Culture, everything, ways of doing things, it will all be different. It will be a planned society and an organized society where there's no free will really. There will be laws for everything and permits for everything in the next phase that's coming up and that won't be the final phase. Cloning eventually will be the norm down the road and those ones who are compliant are the ones who will be cloned.

Jackie: You were telling me about a program they have now that they're actually cloning pets for pets for people.

Alan: Yes, right out of that Schwarzenegger movie where I think it started off with the little girl's pet being cloned because it died.

Jackie: Which Schwarzenegger movie?

Alan: "*The 6th Day*" or something and then ultimately of course he was cloned in the movie too, but they had a shopping mall where you went in with a sample of your pet's DNA and they would clone your pet. Lo and behold, it was announced at the weekend that a lady in the U.S. (and they wouldn't disclose her name, naturally), but she had just got a duplicate of her cat made. Her cat had just died and sure enough, she had the money. She had the bucks and they cloned a kitten for her, an identical replica of her cat.

Jackie: And of course, if that doesn't work we'll never hear about it?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: You led us right into something that I would like you to talk about because they use entertainment to get us used to something, accepting of something or sometimes, as you've said, just to mock the victims. They tell us exactly what they're doing or what they intend to do and in the book "*The Committee of 300*" John Coleman the former MI5 or MI6 guy, like there's such a thing. Anybody listening, folks, he's done some very good work and again there are hooks in them. I have an audio tape of a talk that he was doing for a group and what he had said to this group is that he was ejected from England with only the clothes on his back and he came to America. You know that is so phony, Alan. In fact, when he was on the air with us I asked him about that and he denied it was him. I mean it said right on the audio tape Dr. John Coleman and you could hear the voice, you could recognize the voice but he didn't want to admit that he said that because it's such a blatant – and first of all, there is no such thing as former CIA, MI6 or any of those. Anyway, in his book he did mention "the beginning of the end," if you would, with the Beatles and their music and they were lifted into the spotlight too. I would like you to address this because I am not sure what function it was they were to serve, but that was when they began in the '60's really making drastic changes in the "culture." You were talking about the fact that the Beatles never wrote one of their songs and I don't recall you telling us that before and I'd like you to address it.

Alan: Well, even leading up to that, you have to go into the 1800's because they'd already experimented with different kinds of music to find out how it affected people, primarily the young. They were going into disharmonic types of music, discords, that type of thing, which made certain audiences angry even. Remember in the late 1800's guys like H.G. Wells were pushing for "free love" as they called it and they had to destroy the current society and family by promoting promiscuity, knowing that the earlier children start the less likelihood there will be of a bonding on any permanent basis down through their lifetime. Then in the Roaring '20's during the illicit booze era which made it more daring to go into the booze cans and have parties et cetera, they came out with jazz.

Jazz had already been tested in the Soviet system and further developed to find its effects on young people and so they mixed it with drugs and so on and they came out with the miniskirt in the 1920's for the Charleston dance. Sure enough, you bring young people into the booze cans, miniskirts, dancing and pretty strong booze and they ended up with lots and lots of unwanted pregnancies and venereal diseases and because they didn't have the pill at that time it sort of faded away. Orphanages blossomed to take care of all the excess children that were unwanted and the clinics were full of people with syphilis et cetera and so that faded away; and from the '30's onwards the sciences in the West worked

fervently on ways of fighting sexually transmitted disease such as syphilis and to find a way of birth control and voila! when they had it all, including the psychedelic drugs to go with it, which they had also experimented with, they gave you the pop era.

Jackie: Okay, let's hold it right there because we're taking our 60 second break here. Folks, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. You were talking about this lead up to what we're going to talk about with the Beatles and you had gotten through the Roaring '20's and they came up with the pill and they came up with a fix for the venereal diseases and then where?

Alan: Again the miniskirts, the same thing.

Jackie: In the '60's, yes, but I must admit I was one of the wearers of miniskirts.

Alan: And a whole new type of music just aimed at young people to get them going and it sex was plied openly. It's strange because in the BBC which was the only television station in Britain at that time and it's run by the government and at that time every employee of the BBC had to come from Eaton for security reasons, so basically these were minor aristocracies running the BBC. What I noticed when I was small, watching all this stuff, I thought, well, these people, why are the elite giving you a debased culture because it was very evident with the shows they were putting on for young people – at taxpayers expense, by the way. This is all funded by the taxpayers. The elite were giving you a culture which would obviously destroy the culture you already had and of course that's what it was intended to do. Sure enough, they gave you the flower power era, the rock groups and the free love, the pill at the same time they began to push for abortion clinics because there was still girls who didn't go on the pill and so they got the abortion clinics through, covertly at first and then openly; and sure enough, we see today that very few marriages have a chance of lasting more than three to five years.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: The chances of marriage today and promiscuity definitely has been a big part of it and they knew in the 1800's if they could get the children committing sexual acts, before even puberty if possible, then there's less likelihood that they would bond for life with a partner down the road. That's proven to be true and during the early 1900's Lord Bertrand Russell, another member of the aristocracy, had his own experimental schools in Britain where he was promoting this very thing to see how they could change children as they grew up. It had been tested in smaller controlled groups before it was let loose on the world and so they knew exactly how to do it and what the effects would be. There's nothing ever just blasted onto the scene by itself. It's all programmed.

Jackie: Very, very carefully and long time planned.

Alan: Then when the Beatles of course burst forth with probably more money behind them promoting them than anybody had ever had before and so they were famous before anybody really actually heard them.

Jackie: Thank you. When I hear or listen to old Beatle songs they seem so innocent and so will you explain what function did the Beatles serve and their music?

Alan: You have to listen to the words, number one.

Jackie: Well I have. It's been a long days night and hey Jude. I've listened to the words and only it's been a while, maybe I would hear something different. Can you think of something?

Alan: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds, LSD and Tangerine. Mind you, we're seeing the tangerine skies now with the spraying, but they put the drug message and all the top groups put drug messages through.

Jackie: If people don't understand what that means, how does it get to them?

Alan: They knew what it meant. You'd me amazed how quickly children figure things out.

Jackie: Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds. Remember Puff the Magic Dragon?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: That was supposed to be about I guess marijuana? I thought it was a cool song and I would have never thought about what they said that it means.

Alan: It's the same with Burl Ives. Burl Ives sang the Big Rock Candy Mountain and it was about homosexual pedophilia. It was an in-joke with all of the guys that understood it and this goes on all the time.

Jackie: How does this affect the listeners if they don't consciously understand what the words mean?

Alan: It's surprising how much of an effect through subconscious listening. Your subconscious can actually understand more than sometimes your conscious mind because your conscious is trying to scan things. It's very busy scanning things to censor out those things it doesn't like or whatever, but if your defenses are down and you're not scanning it, it goes right into the subconscious and your subconscious can figure things out much more quickly. The magazines as well that they bombarded all the youth with at that time also contained a lot of the messages and explained to the children what these things meant, like the Rolling Stones Magazine.

Jackie: Oh sure, there you go and a lot of the Rolling Stones Magazine was very popular, wasn't it?

Alan: It was a planned orchestrated blitz basically on the public. There were limousines going around universities, guys getting out and throwing big garbage bags of LSD over the walls. All free LSD to get the LSD culture going and that's how they started it. They were literally throwing bags over the walls for free and so this was an orchestrated blitz. Even on the BBC on the "Top of the Pops" as they called it, the shows that they gave you, they joked about this kind of thing going on as though it was all fun and how tongue-in-cheek this was. It was all fun and again I thought, well, Britain has probably had more control over its people (that's why they're called subjects) than any other culture in the West, why would the elite not only be allowing this but actually be the ones doing it? It was so evident because nothing was published in Britain unless the elite authorized it, so this is coming from the top.

Jackie: You were telling me about the writer of the Beatles songs and today what's is name that owns the--

Alan: Michael Jackson bought the rights.

Jackie: Okay. Tell our listeners about this.

Alan: The Beatles appeared on the BBC once again in the late '60's and they all said that they were broke and when they were asked why they were broke, there was a silence. They wouldn't explain, they looked at each other sort of knowingly and no one knew at that time why these guys would be broke. It turned out that they did not own the rights to supposedly their songs and never had. Then in the early '80's Theo Adorno (who was the actual owner of those songs) died and the songs went up for sale and Paul McCartney at that time put a bid in alongside Michael Jackson and Michael Jackson won the bid and he now owns the rights to the Beatles songs. The Beatles never have owned the titles of those songs.

Jackie: And they never wrote one of their songs?

Alan: I think maybe some of the little "drug-induced ditties" I call them, the simplistic stuff, they may added a bit here and there, but the big ones, no, they didn't. You can tell by the words too that someone much older had written them apart from the fact that much of the music could only have been done by someone who studied classical music and Theo Adorno was a professor of music.

Jackie: If somebody knew classical music, well, they would know that?

Alan: Yes. Even simple guitarists, if they look at the types of chords schemes and so on and tempo changes, this is beyond your typical three-chord wonder that you know of so well. Theo Adorno was one of the best professors really in Germany for many years in all kinds of music, but mainly classical, and he came over to Britain and headed the Royal Philharmonic Orchestra and he was best friends with the Queen of England and definitely worked with Martin, who was the producer for the records for the Beatles. I have no doubt at all it was him who wrote them because he certainly owned the rights of the songs.

Jackie: And what was their function?

Alan: The function again was to change society, change culture. Plato had said it thousands of years ago, that by his rights, as he said, we should control music very strictly because it effects the minds of the young. They knew from thousands of years ago how the effects can be on the young and they also knew that if they wanted to create a generation that would go to war they'd give them marching type songs and tunes, and if they wanted to generate a culture they'd give them lots of sensual music. This was meant to destroy *what was* in order to create that which *might be*, as they say in high masonry.

Jackie: What was for what might be. I may have done this but I want to mention this again just in case I didn't. A few ago, I got a call from a friend and said oh I'm watching this really beautiful movie on ABC and it's titled "The Five People You'll Meet in Heaven" and as soon as he said ABC I thought well there's something real wrong here and then I gave my sis a call. It was after the broadcast and asked her what she was doing and she said, oh, I'm watching the most precious movie and it was the same thing and so when it came on again I was able to tape it and watch it and there was some and see this is now – folks, I'm saying this so that you will be aware of this. Something that touches your heart that reaches in the truth, there was some very beautiful parts to that movie that would touch you, but knowing that it was ABC I was very clear that there was some message there, something. There was a hook and basically what I saw for the most part was the glorification of war, but I wanted to mentioned this because once again they're using entertainment and they're using our love and our compassion and our desire for spiritual truth to get their message across and that's exactly what I saw in it, Alan.

Alan: They use natural tribal instincts and bring them to the fore because regardless of the era we live in, we still have innate tribal instincts and they're the same instincts that are employed by all higher mammals. That's why they've studied such much of mammalian life forms to basically find out what are the easiest direct roads to effect humans and sure enough they know exactly what buttons to push. It's no coincidence that for the last 20 years they've generated the music down to its most primitive form to create a culture and a generation that would go off to war and be the new barbarians.

Jackie: It's their duty, it's honor and it is – that is exactly what they were – even though they showed the horrors of war. They did flashbacks of this guy who went to heaven and one of his old army buddies was there and it was terrible what they showed and yet, while they were showing you the horrors of war, they were instilling in people, unsuspecting people, that it's our duty. It's for honor. We do this for our country.

Alan: Meanwhile you have bunch or a clique basically running your country and thousands of think tanks working fervently on ways to control the minds of the young to make them go off and fight in these wars.

Jackie: And if they can't get enough of them to do it, they'll set off a nuclear bomb.

Alan: Yes and they'll bring in the draft. See, youngsters have got their values from the state and from media, as Bertrand Russell promised would eventually happen, because they've all been brought up with kindergarten teachers and so on and Bertrand Russell said that in the 1920's. He says we won't have to take the children from the parents at birth. Through experimentation, he said, we found that we can inculcate values in the children if we even have them for only four or five hours a day at kindergarten age and so the moral values of the parents will be of no consequence.

Jackie: I have read a lot of the brain research that they've done and they said from the time the child is born up until the age of nine that their brain is actually literally exploding and all these neuron-synapses are being created and that the child continues to learn after the age of nine but up until that time their learning curve is just awesome and they want

that child as young as they can – and get the child. So those early years, folks, in pre-schools – any pre-school today as far as I am aware has to meet with state and federal standards and in order to do that then there is certain propaganda, certain techniques that they have to use, so if you have a child, or a grandchild, niece or nephew that's in pre-school and think it's so wonderful, think again. Think again and as long as you can keep your children out of those darn government indoctrinations centers, because if you think that what you're going to try to give them at home is going to do any good, their techniques are down to a fine, fine art and the technology today that your values that you would like to instill can be erased in an afternoon.

Alan: It's a perfect art today actually.

Jackie: I know that. One of the things that we were going to discuss and we haven't is the report that you were telling me about and maybe you would come back with us tomorrow evening?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: If you would do that I would like you to zero in on that tomorrow and share it with our listeners because once again it is relevant and folks I want you to know I've had comments from listeners and not comments from people that say, oh, why are you bringing Alan Watt on all the time? Most of them are pleased to have Alan back again but it's been suggested that if I have Alan on all the time it will become the Alan Watt program. I don't really – how can I say this? I don't care who it is that is presenting the information to you that I believe is relevant and if I had a guest on every single night that was doing the presenting, if I believed it was relevant and that it could make a difference, I would do that because where I fit in in this broadcast, in my mind, in my heart, I am a seeker of the truth. I am very clear that of all that I have learned that what I have learned is the tip of an iceberg and so therefore it is an open process, an ever unfolding process, and I bring Alan Watt on with us because he has insight and a gift of talent that I see that I want to be able to share with you and so Alan will be back with us again tomorrow night. There's some stuff that I want to share with you, so on Wednesday probably, unless something comes up, I will save it until then and have Alan back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 28, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Tuesday and it is the 28th of December in the year 2004. We're coming up onto the beginning of a new year, ladies and gentlemen. I will begin right now first of all with our spiritual message and this is a familiar one. John 17 beginning with verse 36 with 35. Pontius Pilot talking to Jesus asked. He said "you're a nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done?"

I want you to know by the way I am reading from a King James Version. I just take out the thee's and thou's as I'm reading, folks. I'm not reading from a new international version et cetera, not that it probably doesn't make that much difference, but just for your information I just take out the thee's and thou's.

He said "your own nation and the chief priests have delivered you to me. What have you done? Jesus said my kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence."

Then in verse 37 Pilot said: "Well are you a king then? And Jesus answered, you say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth hears my voice."

Alan, if you will give me just another minute or so, there's something I wanted to address, ladies and gentlemen. Jeff called me today. We had a conversation and mentioned to me. He did not say this out of meanness or anything. It was just part of our conversation that he said that he had people say to him comment that the problem with listening to Sweet Liberty is that I am such a downer and I was surprised to hear that. I wasn't offended and I do know absolutely that he did not say that to "hurt my feelings" or anything else. It was just part of our conversation. I want to say this to you for those of you who feel that listening to Sweet Liberty is a downer or that I'm a downer. There may be times when in my voice I sound like I'm down and then if I sound like I am, it's probably because I am.

This is not an exciting thing that we're doing, other than the excitement maybe would be in the opportunity to present truth as we know it as we're discovery it as it's unfolding, but what is happening in this world I find nothing uplifting about it. The plan that is ongoing for the mind and the soul of the people in this world and so therefore I just wanted to say that if I sound down sometimes it's probably because I am because sometimes the sadness it's difficult sometimes to be able to step outside of it and not have the deep sadness that's there within me for what is happening and the lies that we have all been born into. That angers me and I am also saddened by it because I've said that my life's search has been a search for spiritual truth and why with these "churches" with the holy book and all these holy men who are out there in the churches supposedly leading their flocks to where I don't know. We have had to search for spiritual truth because it has been hidden from us and that's what I wanted to say. Alan, thank you for your patience because I've been 10 minutes here.

Alan: That's an interesting place to start. It's odd that someone would complain about a person or a program being down, when the whole of the shortwave is generally an awful lot worse in what they reveal as to the agenda. There are programs on at one in the morning for three hours and then another guy on for three hours and it's just bad news after bad news after bad news. In between them, as you say, they have the holy rollers who are either welcoming what's happening to the world and its takedown because it's just so wicked and evil except for those guys themselves as preachers and another Christian bunch are just so happy that it's in God's hands.

Jackie: That this is God's plan?

Alan: It's God's plan, yes, so for anyone to complain that the show is down, I wonder what else they are listening to on the shortwave.

Jackie: I wasn't offended. Sometimes we can fake to ourselves. I felt nothing, I mean not any anger or upset. I thought wow that's amazing.

Alan: What you could do you know is get some bells and whistles and funny sounds and intersperse them between vocals and so on and a few comical songs in between and maybe that would brighten it up. Oh, wait a minute. That's done already. Sorry.

Jackie: I told Jeff – we were talking about some people, those of us on the shortwave and et cetera that we talk about all the problems and we never talk about solutions. I have been there, done that and the one thing I do stand by is that if a person is going to get involved it's in our own backyard and I do know that it begins with us first, period. But on a political level, the most powerful work can be done on a political and on a state level. As I was explaining to Reverend Ted Pike, he wanted us all to call the Congress. Well, my God, he already told us that 48 of the states have passed the hate crime laws, so why would we call the Congress? I told Jeff today, I said where I'm at right now and I am moved from within to where I'm at, I cannot imagine anything more important that we can offer our listeners than an opportunity to come out of the lies.

Alan: Yes and they truly are in the lies. The fact is that politics is not only corrupt. Everybody involved in politics has been already selected and pre-selected before they're put up for election and it's been like that for centuries. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: And they follow somebody else's orders.

Alan: Yes they do. They're hand picked for it and there's not a single one up there in the Senate who isn't a Mason.

Jackie: Or Senate or House of Representatives and we've had enough time to see what happened to Congressman George Hansen when he was telling the truth about the money system. They literally sent a helicopter and picked him up off the steps of building wherever he was doing his speech and they took that man away and for a long time nobody even knew where he was because they were railroading or taking him from one prison to another. The man was tortured, no, maybe with burned matches et cetera, but in leg chains. This is U.S. Representative in handcuffs and leg chains for hours without being able to get up and use the bathroom and look at what happened to Congressman Jim Traficant and there's another one, Congressman Wes Cooley in Oregon. He almost went to prison with false charges because he wouldn't play the game up there, so I've been long enough in this that I have seen that calls to the U.S. Congress are – I know that people who do it. I mean, Alan, I was there and done it, but it's futile because they will do what they are told to do or they're going to get killed or they're going to get sent to prison.

Alan: Or loss of money, that's the big one. God giveth and God takes away, and there's not one of these characters who got up there and became wealthy that didn't have the doors opened for them and just as easily those doors can be closed and they all know that, because this is a complete system we live in of control. It's complete and money is the key because everything revolves in the world on money. Not on food or clothes, but on money and everybody's in the pocket of the bankers as they say. They can have their loans foreclosed just in an instant if they don't play the game and they all know it, but mind you, because they've been selected and psychologically tested et cetera, that's why they're up there. They do play the game and they enjoy it.

Jackie: This seems almost unbelievable. It was a newspaper article. Not that everything in the newspapers is true but sometimes they do report the news. The judge in Colorado that was going to be hearing Tim McVeigh's trial, I don't now what was going on behind the scenes before he straightened his act out, but just before the trial his daughter was in Hawaii and she accidentally fell into a volcano and this judge during that trial admitted no evidence whatsoever that would have exonerated Tim McVeigh, so we know what they do.

Alan: The shortwave itself has its fronts as well. There's no doubt about it. There are people on shortwave radio who are definitely fronts for the system, although they play supposedly against the system. They do bring people down psychologically by overwhelming people with the enormity of all of this. On the other hand, people have to know what the agenda is because ultimately whatever decisions are made all stem to the individual.

Jackie: Yes and we are every day at every moment in a sense, well maybe not in a sense, but actually faced with choices, but we should think ahead of time about what the possibility is. I cannot think of anything more exciting, if you would, to realize, to become aware of the fact that we are one with our creator and the power within us and to know that we don't have to pray to some saint. We don't have to do a thousand rosaries. We don't have to jump through hoops to be in touch.

Alan: Or over goats.

Jackie: Over goats?

Alan: That's the Masons.

Jackie: To know the truth of that to me is the most important and it's what helps me to continue on knowing that.

Alan: It's also odd that so many people who worship the exoteric Jesus through their churches seem to miss all the vital parts that are in the New Testament. They miss the point that he came as a man of sorrows. He wasn't jumping up and down and saying let's all be happy, as they do in the churches or at least the churches have turned into those kind of churches. The reason he was a man of sorrows was because he was conscious and because he was conscious he knew the state of the world in his own day and it was completely corrupt as it is today. He knew the suffering of the people because of the corruption and nothing has really changed; and his message was not just be happy. That was not the message, but this cultural Christianity that's been an invention over the last hundred years basically has altered the functions and the purposes of the churches.

Jackie: Yes and then people celebrate in their churches and in their hearts, I guess, what is happening today because they truly believe that it is the plan of a loving Heavenly Father Creator and I remember Rick Wiles. He was on in fact this time in this frequency before I came here, he is doing something on TV now, I believe, but I heard him say one time, I know what's happening out there. I see it and then he went on to say but I'm not concerned because I know Jesus is coming back and he's going to establish his throne in Jerusalem and I am going to be in the front row or something like that; and then he's going, come Jesus, come Lord Jesus. In other words, basically what the man was saying is be joyous because all that is happening is happening because the time is near and now we'll have a kingdom on earth. Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world," and when you mentioned what they meant or what they don't discuss.

Alan: Well, really, they can't discuss it because they know deep down if they really consciously take time and think about certain things, that what they're really doing is going along with a culture and not a truth. It's a culture which was created for them to keep them to be happy sheep you see who are grazing and of course sheep are meant to be slaughtered. That's the whole point of being a sheep.

Jackie: Yes. A lot of listeners have missed broadcasts that we've done and I recall one time and I've seen the photographs, the pharaohs had the shepherd crooks. They have the statues or engravings or whatever and what you explained is – will you explain it if you would, Alan?

Alan: You'll see all the pharaohs with their arms crossed in front of their chest and that symbol is the symbol of X, which is the illumined man even today. In one hand they have the short symbol, not the long crook but it's a stylized crook of the shepherd and in the other hand he has the rod to beat you; and of course the whole idea through law is to coerce people into going along and they use the crook, in other words. That's the symbol of the crook for the shepherd and if the sheep don't go along then you beat them with the rod and that's called force. Nothing has changed today. All laws are put out there in the full knowledge that 90 percent of the public no matter what the law is will obey it automatically.

Jackie: You mentioned one time that you didn't believe that Jesus referred to us as sheep because it would be a tremendous insult because sheep are so stupid, that the shepherd's crook is used if they get themselves in a corner, they don't even have enough sense to back up. They just stand caught and they reach out with that crook and they pull them out of the corner that they're in. Remember you talked about the word repent? Talk about that please.

Alan: Repent is also a compilation of "pent," which was the pent-upness of an animal or a group of animals that were ready to be captured. In ancient times they used to come around coastlines and literally men with nets would circle little islets and they would pen-up the sheep and that's why you have pentlands.

Jackie: That's why you have what?

Alan: A place called pentlands. Pentland firth and pentland forth.

Jackie: Pentland?

Alan: That's where the ships came in and that's where they raided the coastline for sheep – not for the sheep, but for slaves basically and so they would literally net them and that's where the whole idea of penning sheep came from.

Jackie: And repent?

Alan: Repent, again, it's symbolic of an esoteric meaning. It's like regenerate or repopulate the world in Genesis and you have repent, so that which is done once can always be done again if you use the same techniques over and over and over. That's exactly what law is.

Jackie: What did you say the other day about Genesis?

Alan: It's the gene of Isis.

Jackie: Gene of Isis and I want to remind our listeners that IS-RA-EL is actually a three part word, ISIS, RA and EL.

Alan: That was common on the Kabbalah and the Talmud, which came from Babylon, was to use one or two letters of each word and make a new word from them. That was very common and of course you also use the same technique when you were pointing out opposites because they have an agenda and they've had it for thousands of years and they talk about using the laws of nature to bring about the agenda. In nature you have spring, and you have fall and you have summer and you have winter, so you have opposites. They literally create the opposites to create conflicts, which bring change, which they then direct into their agenda and so that's why they created the U.S. and its opposite, supposedly, the Soviet Union. US—SU, you see?

Jackie: Oh my and UN?

Alan: UN, which is one. It's the French word for one, so everything is in front of our faces if we care to see it.

Jackie: Something I've noticed in newspapers and reports et cetera, the UN isn't U period N period. It is just the plain old capital U, capital N and I've noticed sometimes they're doing that with the U.S. now – US

Alan: US, that's right and it's interesting that the main password in the time of Franklin and Washington and Voltaire and so on for Masons was "*nous*" ("nu"), which is N-O-U-S, which came from the Greek and then it goes into the French for the same meaning actually and it means "us". That was their password.

Jackie: US?

Alan: They play these games all down through history and of course most children can't figure it out and they have no reason to figure it out. They think that if there's anything worth knowing the teacher is going to explain it to them, but you find the teachers don't know themselves. In the times of John Dee, for instance, who basically was a high Kabbalist

in Queen Elizabeth I. government and he was also a spy in Europe for her, his code number was 007.

Jackie: James Bond?

Alan: That's right. John Dee himself created the term the British Empire and even Britain – in British means--

Jackie: Hold this because we are going to take our 60-second break. Now remember what you were saying so that I hear you on the other side. For those of you who like to have some type of confirmation, there's oftentimes Alan will and especially when he was first on with us I probably said at least a dozen times just because Alan Watt says this doesn't mean its true and I'm saying that because I have not researched it, but we would have to do our own research. The next thing I began getting emails and packages mailed to me people saying look at this, look at this, it's exactly what Alan was talking about and it was difficult. I went through a time period where it's so difficult to grasp the enormity of the lies that we have been literally born into. History is not what we've ever been told. There was a time and a period of time and I told Alan this, that I feel like I'm in another world, some place and everything I look at looks unreal to me. In fact, Alan said, well, that's a good place to start and the books that he put together go a long way toward giving evidence and confirmation of some of the statements that he makes that sound so out of it that we would have a tendency maybe sometimes to set it aside or put it away or let it go in one ear and out the other and that's one thing that I have never done is just say I don't believe and then let it go. It's important for us to keep in our minds and do our own research if possible and take advantage of the research that others have done and this is what Alan has put together in the books. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for details.]

Alan: We were talking about John Dee coining the term British Empire.

Jackie: And when was this?

Alan: It was in the 1500's and "British" hadn't been used before really and it's a compilation of two Hebrew words and "Brit" means covenant and "ishi" means people, so obviously Britain had a different agenda from its very beginning than the average person who lived there ever knew.

Jackie: Did I hear this right? "Brit" means covenant and "*ish*" means people?

Alan: Yes. This was also reiterated in the writings of Francis Bacon who was around the same period. He said that we are creating the international language of the future called English. Prior to that, really, English was mixture of Germanic tongues and Celtic tongues, so they literally created the English language in that period. Then of course King James came out with the Bible to present it to the people. That was part of the reason for that Bible coming out then with that particular type of language and you find the same thing was going on in Germany with Luther and elsewhere, so they update the languages and change the languages through bibles basically.

Jackie: Oh, thank you for bringing this up. We were talking about this in our recent conversation and I have a Geneva Bible here, which is allegedly a photocopy of the Geneva Bible, and I didn't do the whole thing chapter and verse, but as I was picking at random different verses from different chapters, books et cetera, I didn't find anything different. You mentioned that the footnotes had a lot to do with it.

Alan: They put their comments in.

Jackie: Yes, the comments on the side notes, but you said that that Geneva Bible was Calvin's bible?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Okay. What did you say?

Alan: The Geneva Bible was put together by people who exiled who'd left Britain who were all Rosicrucian's basically and who were putting out a Bible supposedly for the people and they used older translations obviously to put it together. They had changes in it too, because instead of "king," wherever "king" was mentioned, they used the word "power";

whereas King James since he was the representative of God basically, as a sovereign, changed it all to "king." James' version omitted "power" and simply put "king" in all those places.

Jackie: But it's very much the same as the Geneva Bible, isn't it?

Alan: It's similar. It's a different flowery language. It's a more flowing poetic type of style.

Jackie: Are there different books in the Geneva Bible that weren't in? What is the difference between the King James and how long is the Geneva Bible?

Alan: It was put out not too long before King James first edition and they used to call it the Breechers Bible.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Breecher. Like breeches, you know.

Jackie: Britches?

Alan: Yes, and the reason for it being is that--

Jackie: Like pants?

Alan: Yes, because they changed the part about the fig leaf and so on for Adam for his loincloth into breeches for some reason and so they called it the Breechers Bible and I guess it was a play on preachers as well. In even older ones, if you go through the different Aramaic texts, you'll find that it was the same square lambskin that the Masons use today.

Jackie: His fig leaf?

Alan: That's right, so this has been on the go for a long time. Getting back to Britain, as I say that was named Britishi.

Jackie: What was England called before it was called England?

Alan: England was just England and Scotland was Scotland and you had Ireland and Wales, and so they united it then they called it the United Kingdom and then in John Dee's day they called it the British or Great Britain and the people were called British or covenant people and most of them don't even know that today.

Jackie: What is that supposed to mean, covenant people?

Alan: Obviously there's a covenant here being brought into play that the people were unaware of, expect those who did bring it into play. It had a mission to fulfill in other words and John Dee talked about that mission, that an empire would be created which would encompass the whole globe and ultimately bring the whole world under this one governmental system. It was written about in his day.

Jackie: Is the same priesthood behind all this?

Alan: Same priesthood, yes, and he read Hebrew and the Kabbalah and he wrote extensively about the Kabbalah, as did many of the later ones that came along after him.

Jackie: Alan, is the Kabbalah evil?

Alan: The Kabbalah is like all the writings, basically, there's always an exoteric which most people pick up on but they seldom see the esoteric. It takes almost a mindset to be able to pick out the real meanings underlying the initial writings and therefore the Kabbalah coupled with the Mishnah, which is the oral tradition supposedly--

Jackie: The Mishnah Torah.

Alan: It's supposed to be the oral tradition given by the mythical Moses. In other words, here's a bunch of laws for the exoteric people, the people who will follow, and here's the explanatory notes that go into detail for the adept basically. It was decreed system even back then. Coupled with the Kabbalah and underlying all its mysticism, if you get underneath it, you'll find it's a system basically. It's a coding type of thing and a system all to do with where this plan, the great work, is going.

Jackie: When you mentioned coding, there are books out about the Bible codes and I think most of it is in the Old Testament but it is pretty awesome the way they point out certain things. At first I was really impressed and then I thought, well, the creatures that sat and penned all this had a reason for what they were doing, but I know that people who have read these books on the Bible codes and then you go back into the Old Testament and go figuring out the difference verse and say, oh my goodness, but it is their own secret little code. I think a lot of people buy into it and say, well, this has to be the work of God.

Alan: I know. Those people you have to just leave to their comfort because that's their comforter. That's all they have.

Jackie: I guess I can relate because I have been taken in in many ways throughout my life. There were certain things like I said when I was 15 years old and started reading the Old Testament I said, no, this is not so. This is not God and then of course what is that word God is the word they gave us, but I've been taken in and it takes somebody saying something sometimes, Alan. I had a friend in Illinois and we got into a discussion about the Bible and he was very much into the every jot and tittle is the word of God, and I asked him how he explains all of the contradictions et cetera and doesn't he believe that it has been tampered with by man. It was written by man and he said, no, God would never allow it. But there are some people who will suddenly stop and say, wait a minute, this makes sense to me what you're saying.

Alan: What it is though is that person is ready for it.

Jackie: Yes and maybe that's why we do these broadcasts for those who have an eye to see and an ear to hear.

Alan: It's a fact that the exoteric or cultural religions and that's what I see around me. You're born into a cultural religion where there's formulas and baptisms and rituals and that's you. You're a Christian and you parrot this and you parrot that, but you don't think, of course, and if you do think you become a danger to the congregation because you're not supposed to be a thinker. Of course we're meant to think – seek ye the truth. Meanwhile they walk into a church and it's like picking a ready-made suit. It's all there. It's for you. They have the pants there, just the right size, so is the jacket. Wear this and you're one of us. That's your ready-made religion, so where's the seeking for the truth in there? The truth has to be truly sought and you start with yourself, and of course that's always the first step. Long before Jesus, in the original religions the first death was dying to the world and it's also dying to the old self and you could only die to the old self by examining yourself and then the changes began within the person. This was always known of course, but now it's just a formula where you repeat after me and that's it.

Jackie: A friend of mine after Steve Jacobsen was on in 1998, it had to have been sometime in the summer because we were on at 6:00 p.m. We were talking about mind control and I said well given that we're pretty clear the government isn't going to set up deprogramming centers, what do you have to offer our listeners? He said, well, unfortunately most people believe that we are human beings when in fact we are spiritual beings inhabiting or emanating a physical body and he said in order to escape – not escape but not submit to the mind control and the brainwashing, then we have to begin to go within because that is where the answers are. The truth is within us and he said meditate and I knew the minute he said the word at that time that I was going to hear some flack and a friend called and said I just love Steve Jacobsen but he's gone New Age on us.

He mentioned the word meditation. I got in Strong's Concordance and found the word meditation about 18 or 19 times. But what she said is we don't want to go delving into ourselves because we are so evil and yucky that it would dredge up all that terrible stuff and when you talk about examining ourselves I've been doing this for a long time and there are times when we see. I have an attitude that needs to be changed or questioned. Why am I feeling this way right now? Why am I feeling angry or what is this feeling I'm feeling because it isn't peaceful and so therefore we get a chance to

really take a look at where we're at. What is pulling our strings, so to speak, and I think the most important thing for us to know for our listeners for all of us is that who we truly are is a perfect creation of our creator and all of that yucky stuff that she said we wouldn't want to get into is exactly what we have to get into if we know in our hearts that who we truly are, what we truly are is a spiritual being in the image, if you would, or one with our creator.

Alan: The symbol of Jesus symbolizes the pure spiritual nature and of course Judaism represents the pure earthly physical nature.

Jackie: Material?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I wonder if people notice this, Alan, that in the Old Testament Jehovah promises his chosen people all who do his commandments.

Alan: Yes. It's like a mafia boss that says follow me and I'll take care of you.

Jackie: Yes, but it's all material rewards.

Alan: That's right. You'll prosper and live off the fat of the land and so Judaism is law and material. It's the rules of the physical life for the purely physical life and the spiritual side doesn't come into it, at least not the Christian one anyway or the Jesus one, put it that way. However, going back to what we said earlier about the British, Dee claimed at the time when the Romans came into Britain there was one little tribe called Britanni and that's why he used the name Brit, but really the way he spelled it in his initial writings was in Hebrew so it was definitely pointing at the people. When Reverend Pike comes on your show you should ask him because I think he knows that it's the B'nai B'rith, which is the Sons of the Covenant, that are putting these laws in front of the Congress and all the other parliaments and they're being signed into law. B'nai B'rith is the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. I don't think he mentions that.

Jackie: I'm writing.

Alan: A Masonic group is writing laws for governments, you see.

Jackie: You know what? You're right. He does know that.

Alan: He does, okay.

Jackie: Well, he does know that it is the B'nai B'rith behind all this.

Alan: They are the Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Jackie: Wow. Jewish wing of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry.

Alan: That's right. Don't forget that Albert Pike who was the head of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in his own book "*Morals and Dogma*" said, "**make no mistake. Masonry is a religion.**" Why is a religious body making laws for everyone else? That's never been asked or challenged.

Jackie: It's like what's his name, Moses Mendelssohn. Was that his name, Moses Mendelssohn? That Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized. Isn't that what you were just saying?

Alan: Albert Pike also said, make no doubt about it that "*Lucifer is God.*"

Jackie: He said that in "*Morals and Dogma*"?

Alan: "*Morals and Dogma*," yes.

Jackie: Well, he is the lord of this world.

Alan: Lord of the world, absolutely, that's Jehovah. That's the big secret that been hidden from everyone for so long. In the beginning they were gods, Elohim, which was plural, and eventually this little earthly god, the volcano god, took over.

Jackie: The volcano god? Is that Jehovah?

Alan: That's Jehovah, yes.

Jackie: Actually, wasn't that like a phantom that the priesthood made up for people to worship?

Alan: Basically the volcano symbolized again a pyramid with the top blowing, which is the fire, the fire in the middle, and that's the symbol again of the logic. That's why Mr. Spock in *Star Trek* was a Vulcan. He ran on law and logic, you see. It's all symbolic and if you look at the little badges they get and cards for their induction, the boys in Judaism, when they're 12 or 13--

Jackie: When they get Bar Mitzvah?

Alan: Yes. You'll see right there that that's a symbol of a volcano blowing smoke and that's the symbol of – again, it's not real, a real people doing a real thing, it's a priesthood, not a big priesthood either, who's manipulated all the religions down through the ages and it's all symbolic and allegorical of this priesthood. The volcano is the smoke by day and the fire by night.

Jackie: You mean it's talked about in the Bible? In the Old Testament?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Smoke by day and fire by night.

Alan: Yes, and that's all symbolic and allegorical of an ancient, ancient priesthood that's many, many thousands of years old.

Jackie: Older than the Pharisees?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Like in the Protocols they say that the plan that they have been working towards for the past, I think they say either 20 or 25 centuries, is about to come in to fruition, but actually it is older than that?

Alan: It's older and apparently it's been tried before in different ages.

Jackie: Tried before and not accomplished?

Alan: It gets to a certain point and then it gets demolished.

Jackie: I like that a lot. They've never made it yet and here we are, still on the radio and still able to talk about it, Alan. Thank you for being with us tonight. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here and keep an open mind and ask, seek and knock. That's what Jesus tells us to do. Seek ye the truth and you will know the truth and it will make you free.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
December 29, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday. It is the 29th of December in the year 2004 and I want to remind you that this is the last broadcast night for us of the week.

I want to share our spiritual message and then we'll get on with this Wednesday night broadcast. This is prayer for the power of Holy Spirit.

"Come Holy Spirit and renew me so that I can reach my fullest potential. Fill me to overflowing with your gift, your power, your love. I open myself to receive all the Father has for me. He is the Creator of everything and I am his child. Therefore far more is available to me than I ever imagined. Help me to receive it all. Teach me how to use your gift. Instruct me in all truths. Fill my mind with your thoughts and help me to recognize your voice. Make me an instrument of the Father's will."

And I liked that. It's a wonderful reminder. And tonight we have a guest and I know that most of you, maybe all of you will be delighted to hear that Alan Watt is back with us again this evening. By the way, in case I forget, we won't be seeing you again back until after the New Year, so let me wish you all a blessed and peaceful and abundant New Year and now we'll bring Alan up. Hello, Alan, and thanks for being with us.

Alan: Yes, it's nice to be here. I keep forgetting about the New Year.

Jackie: Well, I thought about it tonight while I was getting dinner and I thought by the time we get back it will be after the incoming New Year, something I was going to mention to our listeners, Alan.

Alan: This is the new Soviet system. It's here. This is all in your face now and it actually does come under this new definition of "democracy." I've heard some of the talking heads in Canada from universities redefine democracy and what they say is that it's the will of the people but the government will stand up for the rights of all minorities without distinction. You can imagine the kind of chaos that's being brought on if they're going to promote all kinds of – but the thing is, they're very selective it seems on which ones they will accept and which ones they won't.

Jackie: As to what is a minority in the states, I know that there are certain states that the "minorities" far out number – what would I say, the majority, white basically, is what it is, because the minorities are of different races and I believe probably now that in the United States probably the minority has become the majority.

Alan: Well, you've got to become a new minority somehow and somehow get yourself registered as such to get any rights at all, because that's literally what it's come down to. In the new system which is global and international and a mish-mash of everything, then obviously they made this agenda long, long ago knowing exactly how they were going to do it and implement it and the white people aren't going to stand in their way. That's very obvious. The white man is a good worker bee, I think he was basically created for this and what I see now is that it's the white man – it's generally the poor white man too, and they're using a lot of the poor blacks over in the Middle East to finish off the job.

Jackie: The pathetic thing is that there are so many minions, so many useful idiots that helped to promulgate the plan and just shove it ahead full steam. We were talking about this tonight. I was talking with a friend about the land taxes and it doesn't matter if your home would be mortgage free or not. If you cannot pay your taxes you're losing it and in Pennsylvania here and I don't know if it's county by county or what, or township by township, but there is this thing called an occupational tax. Now there was a lady in Scranton. She was a retired woman and she got the bill for the

occupational tax and she didn't pay it and they dunned her again and then threatened that she was going to get – so she called them and she said I don't qualify here, I don't have an occupation, I am a retired person; and the lady says this has nothing to do with your work. You are occupying space. This is true what I am telling you and it's sounds insane but look at all the townships or counties, whatever, that pass these school districts, that pass these absolutely ungodly insane taxes.

Alan: That was also the Communist Manifesto, wasn't it?

Jackie: Yes. It's also in the Protocols by the way.

Alan: Steadily increasing taxes leading eventually to the abolition of private property and of course that's well on it's way and you can see that when you look into the United Nations habitat areas of the very, very near future where everybody is supposed to live. They're going to tax people out of their homes especially in the rural areas and we're all supposed to live very happily for a while in these little habitat communities, which they admit they'll all be rental units. There will be no private property there and no private transportation either. That's in the habitat report from the UN, so this is the future and because most people don't understand what really is going on, they fall for all the excuses that are given at the time. "We simply have to do this because of et cetera, et cetera," but the fact is it was planned a long time ago and they're actually implementing it. I really believe that once the U.S. has brought this great new democracy to the rest of the world, the standardization of the system, then it will be time to pull the plug on the U.S.

Jackie: You said that a long time ago and when you said it I didn't even have a doubt that what you said was so, and it follows. I mean we can see it happening, Alan. You said that it was brought in. Exactly what you said was right and you remember when I got really ticked off at you about the Constitution? Sometimes you've rattled my cage, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's a process, isn't it? Understanding is a process. It's a process of shedding off that which we've been indoctrinated with in order to see clearly, and until we do shed off the indoctrination we'll never see clearly and therefore a new hood can be pulled over our eyes very easily and we're hoodwinked again.

Jackie: The hoodwink. That has to do with the hood that goes on the Freemasons? Isn't that where that came from?

Alan: Yes. It's the candidate's head.

Jackie: Hoodwinked.

Alan: Hoodwinked. They do this all the time. The people are being shepherded into the whole new system with the environment and the crisis and all the rest of it and they will go along with it. The ones who are in school right now at the present time truly believe everything that they've been indoctrinated with to do with saving the planet and they will be the inhabitants of these habitat areas.

Jackie: And be very proud and very pleased that they aren't ruining the rest of the world for the animals.

Alan: Yes and they'll also be the enforcers for those old people who live in the old ways et cetera who won't go along with it. They'll drag them off thinking they're doing the world a favor. This is why they could write Revelations a long time ago, spell out the agenda in Revelations, and say that the children would turn against their parents and the reason they could write that is because it had been done before.

Jackie: What is Revelations supposed to be, the revelations of John?

Alan: It's supposed to be, but you have to go into the whole esoteric meaning of what John is. The full name is Jonathan and John is EON, which is fire basically. The old mystery religion had its headquarters in Ionia at one time and that became the J when it was Latinized so you had John and so it was fire and they had the symbol of the fire worship outside their temples, and then you have Athan, which is John Athan, which is ATON, the sun. John Aton, the fire of the sun. That's what it means. It's the fire of the sun that gives you the revelations.

Jackie: Is there any name that doesn't have some type of esoteric meaning?

Alan: All of those in the Bible do, because the mystery religion had been centered there at that time a few thousand years ago for quite a long, long time. Although it had other centers across different parts of the world, that was one of the main centers of it.

Jackie: What does Timothy mean?

Alan: I forget what Timothy was and I did know it too, but I could look that one up for you. They all had specific meanings and some of them they explain, where they give Simon a new name and he's called Peter.

Jackie: Simon Peter.

Alan: They're giving you clues there and of course Peter is Pater or Petra, which is the rock. It's on the rock et cetera and all this stuff, so they're giving you the same symbology of the old mystery religion in the names of the people. Another one is Son of Thunder, Zebedee, and of course old Yahweh used to be called the Thunder God because the volcano made all the bangs – in fact there are Psalms there that he roared in his clear strong voice like thunder, so he was a volcano god. They give you all the clues in the names.

Jackie: The thunder god, wasn't it Thor?

Alan: In the Norse religion it was Thor.

Jackie: Would that be the same as Jehovah?

Alan: Actually, it's very similar to the Egyptian because in the battle of the son of Osiris, who was called Horus – where we get "hours" from and "horizon."

Jackie: Horus rising, the horizon?

Alan: That's right. He lost an eye in the battle with Seth, which is night, Satan, and he becomes the sun, Ra. He becomes Ra. You have the eye of Ra and of course you find the same thing with the Nordic version of Thor who lost an eye to gain wisdom by hanging on a tree. He hung on a tree for days and days to gain wisdom and birds were pecking out his eye so he was left with one eye; and hence the term comes in Masonry, in the land of the blind (which is the profane, the masses, the general public), "in the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king." It's a very esoteric thing.

Jackie: Okay. Here's something that maybe you could explain because I have made this statement that there is no place that I have read in the New Testament where Jesus said I've come to establish a new religion. He said I came to, according to what the bible says, that I came into this world to bear witness unto the truth. What Christians rely on is the fact that in the Bible he is quoted as saying about Peter, upon this rock I will build my church – and then of course the Catholic Church says that Peter was the first Pope and so the Catholic religion was the first and the only established by Christ religion. Will you shed some light on that, Alan?

Alan: He said that in response to a reply that Peter had given when Peter had said that he was the messiah. He was declaring that Jesus was the messiah and that's when he replied to him, "on this rock," this truth, that's what it means there in that sense, "I will build my church."

Jackie: And what does church mean? I will build my church? This is what to me has caused – I don't understand what it means but I don't believe that there was anything in his teachings that would implicate that you have to build churches and temples.

Alan: There was nothing about – in fact, most of his teachings were done outside.

Jackie: Well, according to the Bible. Do you think that these were words used to cause this confusion?

Alan: There's no doubt that things were added. For instance, in one of the gospels it's so out of character of what you're reading already when he tells you don't make a fuss about praying to your father. Don't do what the Pharisees do and make long prayers in public. He says go into your closet or your room and pray to your father, and then later on you find him telling his disciples *what you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven and you shall have the power to forgive sins*. That obviously was added in by the Catholic Church. People used to give offerings to the temple gods, especially Jupiter in Rome prior to Christianity, and they did confess their sins and they had their burnt offerings; and of course to maintain power, priests had to have something where the people would have – in other words, if the people could pray directly to their god, why would they need the priests? They had to add that in that the only way to salvation was to go and confess to the priests basically.

Jackie: Then the priests had the power to forgive the sin and that comes from that part of the Bible where he allegedly said that to his disciple?

Alan: It's completely contradictory you see to other parts of the Bible and out of nature with what he'd already supposed to have said. It's amazing how much of external or manmade theology has been tacked on to it. Of course in the esoteric religions they understand that, that the bulk of people they really want a god that they can identify with as a person with their own "frailties," you might say, and so for ages past they always gave the people gods which were very human in form in that they would be jealous. They could be very vengeful and idolatrous. All this kind of stuff and the bulk of the people love these festivals to these particular deities and so when Jesus came along they had to once again sort of humanize them to an extent in some passages so that the people could identify with them. They're talking about the general population because they need "form," as they say, so they formalized religion and formalizing religion is always done for the bulk of the people.

Jackie: What would you have to say to people – my concern has been when the lies begin to be exposed, the truth revealed, in fact I had written about this in the book and it is when it came to my mind that I see to me that Christianity was created to be destroyed. That eventually the lies would be revealed or exposed and then people would be throwing the baby out with the bath water. And for people who have clung to all that, every jot and tittle is the word of God, even though there's so many contradictions that they cannot explain themselves but they seem to pass that off by saying I don't have an understanding yet about that contradiction, but not to look at it and say this isn't – our Creator doesn't contradict itself, but then when it finally hits them that they literally begin to see the lies there is the sadness. I know because I've been through that, Alan, as you know, but the tendency to say okay then what do we do? It's all a lie. What do we have left and the only thing I could think to say is it's the truth. We have the truth.

Alan: Here's another little sort of paradox to all of that. In cultural Christianity and all truths in all ages is out there for the ones that want to find it, always, for the ones who sincerely want to find it. It's there somehow. There's always a thread they can follow, but for the bulk of the people, it is true, they're in the material world. They want a material religion. If they're given truth they will debase it back into a materialistic religion and you see the prosperity of those being preached today by the Bennie Hinn's and these guys who tell you, "send me gold. I want gold. I want it now in this world," and I've seen a tape with him actually saying that. Sure, they will always debase it because they miss the whole point of the spiritual side that Jesus portrays. It's the spiritual search of man to find the Christ within and that's what the whole message was when he tells you "if the Father is in me and then I am in you," I am in you. The Christ is in you. It's not a matter of going to a church in cultural Christianity going through a ritual or a formula like a mathematical formula, 2 and 2 is 4, and you say this and you say that then you're a Christian. That's again for the masses of people because the spiritual path is an individual journey and only the individual can make that journey. You can't do it in a crowd.

Jackie: And priests can't give it to you.

Alan: Yes, and once you're on that journey then you know that you're getting closer to that which you would call your Creator because your mind completely alters. The way you view everything suddenly alters and you know you're now on a journey and you know that something is in communication by the very way that you now see the whole world and it's a flow of energy that comes. It was always intended to be that way.

Jackie: It seems too that as we're on that journey and getting further into it that the intuition seems to be so heightened.

Alan: Intuition and other senses definitely heighten. You become alive and that's what he said too, I come to give life and more abundantly. He wasn't talking about prosperity.

Jackie: I'd like you to continue this right after this break and thank you. We're back again with Alan Watt. Before the break I mentioned the fact that our intuition seems to be so much stronger and Alan, you were talking about that, and would you please continue?

Alan: There's no doubt that children are born with a heightened sense of awareness and actual telepathy and the closer the friends that they have the more they show this because they'll start whistling a tune at the same time or they'll start singing the lines of a song at the same time and then they turn and laugh at each other because it's so common with them. That type of thing is knocked out of us as soon as we go to school because we're trained then just to be good producers, consumers and taxpayers.

Jackie: And caretakers of the earth.

Alan: That's right and that's the definition of a good United Nation citizen, is a good producer-consumer. That's how we are trained. We are collateral. There's no doubt that's how we're viewed by those who run the material world and so those abilities we have become dormant and it's like muscles that aren't used, they can atrophy to an extent, but when a person is on the right path they know it. There's nothing you can question or imagine about it. You know you're on the right path because your entire perception of things changes. You have sudden insights that you never had before and you can see for the first time. The blind see. That's what it really means in the allegories and so this can happen to people who are ready to leave the formalized – the formation – the Mason's form things for the masses, so they give you formalized religion, which is also authorized religion, and they don't like to tell people they don't need to go along with the masses. They can find the real truth themselves because that is what you're finding out is truth. It's a path of truth.

Jackie: You know when Kelly Nelson, this is back in '98 sometime when I believe I was on at 6:00 p.m. before you started coming on with us. We did about 10 weeks or 10 broadcasts on the controlled opposition of specifically Council for National Policies and the so-called conservative/Christian conservative leaders in this country and Kelly, that is her forte and she was naming names that she was giving so much information about these individuals that it just left no doubt in people's minds. The thing I marveled at because Kelly Nelson told me one time you won't make a lot of friends, people don't want the truth. Anyway, I would get calls from people and each one that called had one of their own favorite heroes. It could have been Phyllis Schlafly. It could have been D.J. Kennedy, any one of them, but then they would say you know what? I had a feeling something was wrong and in other words they were not angry and they were realizing that all the time they had been almost worshiping these people that there was that little niggling voice and I told them I said, well, then you did know you see and all you have to learn to do is listen to that. Don't ignore it; and it happened over and over again, Alan.

Alan: The bulk of the people want a deity on this planet that they can worship, something on two legs that they can see and touch and that's the problem. It's always been the problem and that's why if you tune into something like Oprah Winfrey or the Dr. Phil that's part of her organization, that's Harpo Productions which is Oprah backwards, HARPO from Harpocrates for secrecy from the ancient mysteries.

Jackie: From who?

Alan: Harpocrates in the Greek.

Jackie: Not Hippocrates?

Alan: No. Harpocrates. Harpo was the short term for it, so it's Harpo Productions.

Jackie: And like Harpo Marx?

Alan: That's right and he was the one who kept his mouth shut because he was dumb and that was the sign of secrecy. The ancient symbol of Harpo in Egypt when the Greeks ruled Egypt was the little boy with a finger over his mouth going "shhh!" That's where it comes from. Anyway, when you see Oprah coming out on stage and you see mainly women in the audience just going wild over her you're seeing people actually worship another human being. That isn't applause. That's literally worship. She represents everything that those people in the audience would like to aspire to be.

Jackie: In other words, it's her fame and her success financially on that?

Alan: Everything. Yet she represents everything they want to be and that's why at the right time people will worship someone who claims to be a deity on earth. They want that. The bulk of people truly want that and the old saying they get what they ask for and they'll find that eventually it's not what they really wanted after all, but then it will be too late for them.

Jackie: I don't know if we got off course. I know I have a tendency to do that to our conversations. I don't intend to do it. Getting back, if we may, for example people who begin to see it and begin to see the lies and they feel so disillusioned – well, I had a call from really a nice man today and he had tuned in late and wanted your address. He wanted to know if I thought that he should have the books and I said yes, and then he said are you saying that the Bible is a lie. I said that's a generality and if I said that it was a lie that would be a lie because there is truth in it. But this is what people will have a tendency to do is say okay throw it all out and I think that it was planned that way, Alan, so that they would throw the truth – throwing the baby out with the bath water and then what? Then they have not, from their churches and from their religion, they have not been helped to understand as you said earlier the simple truths that we were given that were attributed to Jesus. I and my Father are one. People take that to say he said it. He said he was God. No. He said, "*I and my Father are one. He is in me as I am in you,*" and therefore there is not that realization that I am a beloved child of Creator and one with and I don't have to jump through hoops. I don't have to be praying to a saint or to the mother of Jesus to get to Creator and at least people with the feeling of nothingness, that has been my concern.

Alan: As I say, this is the problem. The bulk of the people in all ages want formalized religion.

Jackie: Maybe they don't want it. That's what they were born into.

Alan: You will find that even if you could somehow have a miracle and have the airwaves for a month for the whole world--

Jackie: Oh, wouldn't that be something.

Alan: I'll tell you, no matter how much truth you could put out there and then leave the people with a decision, after you've explained what's happened to the world—it was planned this way, who is doing it, where it's to go, et cetera, and with all their worries and their stress and their credit cards and all this stuff—you know the bulk of the people would demand you bring the same system in right away.

Jackie: Well, yes. However, you said a long time ago we were talking and I know everything you say isn't necessarily so but it sure rang true to me. You had made the statement that their greatest fear is that enough people will wake up to the realization of the power that is within us because the Kingdom of God is within us and once enough people, and I asked you how many do you think it would take, and you said not very many because there aren't very many of them.

Alan: That's right. There's not very many of them.

Jackie: That makes sense to me, so therefore the more people who awaken the stronger the light becomes in this world.

Alan: It's the old story. This is the darkness because of the lies and the deceit that goes on and we are talked to like children by the media. They're talking to us as though we're children and giving us little fairy stories instead of truth all the time, rather than tell us what really is going on and what the agendas are. Now some people like that. Some people will like socialism and they do like socialism. They like to believe that there's lots of different daddies out there who specialize in different departments that one day they might need and so there are a lot of people who will truly love their

slavery.

Jackie: I'm not denying that. What I'm saying though is that there are people who would hear it and do have an ear to hear and an eye to see and boy, wouldn't that be something?

Alan: Yes and of course and, as I say, any truth given out in the darkness and it's getting darker at the moment. It gets dark for a while as all the laws come forward to silence people.

Jackie: Man's laws?

Alan: Yes and that's of course what happened in the Soviet system as well and it was tried and tested there and they're doing it all here the same way and eventually they'll be teaching you that the sky is naturally orange and that will be politically correct and we'll all say the same thing.

Jackie: And people will forget that the sky used to be blue.

Alan: Yes. It's the king has no clothes and the crowd will go along and say, oh, yes, I can see them; and that's what political correctness is. It's lying to yourself, ultimately, to fit in and so those who are seeking a spiritual path regardless of what happens and regardless of what the crowd does can't go along with it. Of course, people who belong to the crowd or the mob will always look around for someone else to make the first move and then they'll follow; but for those who are awake you don't do that. You have to stand up for yourself. That's of prime importance. Don't wait for someone else to step forward and say I'm not going along with this. You go ahead and say I'm not going along with it.

Jackie: Yes, the Emperor has no clothes.

Alan: Yes and of course that's the difference between the individual who's on a spiritual path and person who belongs to the mob, whether it be a church group or not, because church groups are basically part of the mob. It's a formalized religion and they act like a school of fish. They all move at the same time when the pastor makes the move.

Jackie: Or the lemmings, over the cliff with all of them.

Alan: It's never been any different in any age and there's been many ages prior to this one, where we get to a certain stage of balance where those of the material try to take over the entire planet and dominate it. It's always a battle between those who are on a spiritual path versus the material and it doesn't mean that everybody on the path gets saved by any means because people are making their choices and that means everybody is making their choices.

Jackie: Each of us every moment of every day.

Alan: If they were to get their way, the people have allowed it to happen. Individually they have allowed it to happen and that's something to really ponder on before it happens and then make the decision before it happens because they're bringing about a living hell here on earth; and if their idea is "*as above so below*," then their heaven is also a hell if they're trying to emulate that. You have to ask who their father truly is.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said of the Pharisees, "*you are of your father the devil*."

Alan: The Pharisees were a sect.

Jackie: They were the priests of Jehovah. Wouldn't that be whom Jesus was referring to?

Alan: It's obvious.

Jackie: To me it was obvious.

Alan: It was very obvious. People don't realize that the Pharisees, who ruled over ordinary Jews, the Pharisees

themselves were a separate esoteric sect. They had their own inner religion that came from Babylon. They're being used, but there used to be a lot more information on this, like the B'nai B'rith. Everyone thinks that the B'nai B'rith is an organization that stands up for supposedly downtrodden peoples' rights, but the B'nai B'rith is registered as a Masonic organization and all their building are still called lodges yet, if you want to check them up. If you want to go into the Congressional Records, you can find I think it was General Grant during the Civil War issued an order that all Jews in the army were suspected of being members of the Knights of the Golden Circle, which was a spin-off of the B'nai B'rith, and that was all mentioned in the Congressional Records at the time and it was Lincoln that rescinded that order. However, they were actually fomenting dissention on both sides, south and north, and these were not Kazarian Jews. These were Sephardic Jews that formed the B'nai B'rith. Most of them came from London and they were merchant families.

Jackie: What is the definition of a Sephardic Jew? Would it be Semitic?

Alan: Sephardic were the ones who lived mainly in Spain.

Jackie: It wouldn't necessarily mean that they're Semites?

Alan: Again, even that's a whole other story, but supposedly the story is they moved into Spain after the Roman wars basically when Rome vanquished them and in fact they became the nobility of Spain for a few centuries and they ruled the trading routes and they were very, very wealthy and they ran – that again is in the Congressional Records, they ran most of the slave ships to the U.S. and they ran the slave trade.

Jackie: You know that was a good plan too when you think about it. It was far beyond just a wonderful money-making scheme, but to bring so many Africans into America, I mean in the south I understand that the slave population was almost equal to the white population, so when they were all freed there we had the division again.

Alan: They always create a division or a Northern Ireland or a Quebec in Canada. Somewhere they can stir up trouble when they want it. That's traditional.

Jackie: It occurs to me that the ultimate plan of slavery was to do exactly what is happening today.

Alan: There is an authorized book by the B'nai B'rith about their history, even though they put spins on it, because at one time there was a lot of information on them and what they'd been up to and so they put a book out to try and cover up what they'd really been doing but they still admitted to it. The book was written by Esther L. Panitz was the author and it was authorized by B'nai B'rith and that was published in 1987, I think, and it's worth a read because it goes into the fact that it is a Masonic organization. It's separate from Judaism as such and it has a different religion from Judaism. It's basically the Illuminati sect and it's also chartered under the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They have a Masonic charter, so here's the B'nai B'rith writing the hate laws.

Jackie: What is the name of this book again?

Alan: It's called "The B'nai B'rith" by Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: That would probably be available then at any bookstore.

Alan: I don't know. It was published in 1987.

Jackie: 1987 isn't all that long ago.

Alan: The B'nai B'rith was actually again in the Congressional Records; they were implicated and brought up in the death of Lincoln.

Jackie: And what is the author again?

Alan: I think it was Esther L. Panitz.

Jackie: Panitz? Like paying penance?

Alan: I'm pretty sure that is. It's been a long time since I read it, but the head of the organization, the Grand Master at that time of the B'nai B'rith, was Simon Wolf, who originally was a lawyer and his name came up and the B'nai B'rith because he was so friendly with Booth that shot Lincoln. There were photographs taken of Booth with the Knights of the Golden Circle at the B'nai B'rith Lodge, the Masonic Lodge.

Jackie: It has been written and said that Booth was a relation of the Rothschild's.

Alan: It's possible. I do know that Booth's father was a Shakespearian actor and when he died the Catholics came to the funeral. They thought he was a Catholic, that he attended the Catholic Church. One of the Methodist ministers came, he thought he was a Methodist, and a rabbi came because Booth used to get up and read in Hebrew in the temple, in the synagogue. However, one thing they all agree on, he was given a Masonic burial.

Jackie: They've been behind everything. I never thought of this, but they obviously were the fomenters of the American Revolution.

Alan: You'll find that again in that authorized book about the B'nai B'rith by the B'nai B'rith.

Jackie: Well in the book that I quoted heavily from in that section is a book I have here from 1944 I think by some guy, a Jew. It was titled Israel in America or America in Israel and I think it was in there referring to the Revolutionary War and it named the name of a wealthy Jew that basically they said without him the war could never have been fought.

Alan: There was Judah P. Benjamin in the south. They had ones in the north and the south.

Jackie: It wasn't Judah Benjamin, but wasn't he named Davis' treasury secretary or something?

Alan: Benjamin was in the south and he was up in their congress or a senator even, and then after the war he went over to England and was knighted for his part in fomenting the revolution. He was knighted and I think it was his daughter married a relative of Israel Levin.

Jackie: We were led to believe that the Revolutionary War was fought to win our independence from Great Britain and we have grown up believing that. These are the types of things that when it hits you that it was such a lie that I think it's what begins to occur to people, everything that we ever thought we knew was a lie and maybe when I said to you that time everything I look at looks like not real. It's like I'm living in another world someplace and you said it's a good place to begin.

Alan: You have to start to freefall, be willing to freefall.

Jackie: Well, you're a good catalyst for freefalling, Alan.

Alan: I can do a bit of that too. However, the B'nai B'rith was founded I think it was in the 1840's, 1862 was the official founding in Washington, D.C., and in fact I believe Simon Wolf who was the head at the time was arrested right after Lincoln was shot because they said he was implicated in the plot, so the B'nai B'rith were definitely mentioned in the Congressional Records.

Jackie: When you read the history after the war in the south, basically it appears to me that Abraham Lincoln was not an evil bad man. He was probably misadvised and probably led around by the nose, like all the presidents, but he kept insisting that after the war it had to be all forgotten and let us start over again and they were bound and damn determined that they were going to take over the south. They were going to bring a military force in and continue the destruction and of course we've got the 14th Amendment out of it. It occurs to me, besides the fact that he had given an Executive Order to issue the greenbacks, that they did not like it at all that they were going to compete with their

banknotes.

Alan: It's so complex when you get into it all the machinations that were going on at the time and when you find the B'nai B'rith which definitely is a Masonic order and even today they still call their big skyscrapers lodges. They're registered lodges and here they are making laws for the general public.

Jackie: You know what? A topic for another broadcast, George W. Bush, royalty. Also it appears part of that Jewish bloodline, so when I look at that and John Kerry the same thing.

Alan: I think Burke's Peerage came out with that.

Jackie: He had more royal blood than any president before him and he's Jewish, so they we are with that "loyalty" and that special bloodline. Folks, we're out of time. This will be a discussion that we will pick up in another broadcast. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

February 14th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 14th, 2006 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alan Watt: Hello, this is Alan Watt here, standing in for Darren. He's taking his wife out tonight, for the Valentine's dinner. And he phoned me up this evening to stand in. There's been no music, because I didn't know that Darren plays it, generally. I thought it was automatically coming on the radio.

And today is the 14th of February 2006. And I had no major topic to talk about today, except, perhaps, to put some of the tremendous finger-pointing that goes on between who's behind this move towards the Great Society, as they call it, that is being created gradually, down through the last many centuries, actually. Who's behind this. And who's right and who's wrong when it comes to all the finger-pointing between different groups. And, the thing is, if you check into the material, the written materials of every group, and follow what they say, and the documentation that they have, you can check out yourself, and say, my God, they're all right. Every one of these sides with their documentation tends to make you think they're right. Well, how can they all be right? And the facts do all check out. You'll find characters on every side of this affair, who did make certain statements, who did make policies, who did decide to make major moves within the world, and it's all well documented. And yet, they're all doing it. And it isn't until you understand the big picture.

You have to get above the world, and look down here, to see the big picture, to understand that all of these groups, at the top, are led by the same high, occult society. The top members know each other. They're all brothers, high brothers. The idea of a pyramid that appears in so many of their emblems, is that, you cannot see, if you're on one side of a pyramid, how many other sides there are. You can't see them. Only the guy at the top, on the capstone, can look down on all sides. And then, remember, there's another side, which you don't see, which is the base. So there's actually five sides to the pyramid. So only the guy at the top knows all the secrets. And Masonry is a degreed system, where every degree means that you cannot tell the secrets of your new degree, and the new truths

as they call them – new truths, because they keep changing the truth as you go up – to the guy beneath you. So it's a need-to-know basis.

And what you have behind all of this, is an ancient religion, ancient, which really has its basis, apart from an occultic sense, perhaps even a demonic sense, you might say, it has its basis on evolution. And that's why evolution has been pushed so mightily, openly, since Darwin's day, but this has always been their goal, that ultimately man would evolve. They call it The Great Leap Forward. That's the term which they used before World War II, in many of their own publications, Masonic publications. The Great Leap Forward, but then they didn't say how it would happen, you see. And since nothing, as far as we can tell, evolves by itself in nature, they meant that man, because this is their religion, and they count themselves, by the way, as man. Not everyone is man. There's man, and then there's the 'its' you see. And they believe that through their own will and intellect, by using science, they will self-become a new creation. A god you might say. Self-becoming God. And this symbol has been used from ancient times of the god that's born out of the head of Zeus, self-willed, and born without the aid of any god. This is what it means, and they call it becoming. Many terms for the same thing.

And so, back in the 1800s, many of the writers were picked by the fledgling Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British version and Commonwealth version of the CFR, paid writers to go out into the world, and write novels about the coming system. And this is called predictive programming, through fiction. And it works very, very successfully. Actually more successfully than straight, dry, boring non-fiction books, because no one, when you're watching a movie or reading a book of fiction, your censor part of the mind of your brain is down. And when that happens, you're being downloaded, really. You're being led along a path using emotion. And that's emotive imprinting, they call it. And through emotion, they can make you desire or want or feel good towards or against anything, through a fictional story. And you're being shown, in a sense, the future, that they're going to bring to you. And once the movie or the book is finished, you think you've put it away and that's that. But no, you've been familiarized now with the possibility of this particular story or sci-fi, or whatever. And so when you see it manifest in your own life, and the beginnings of the manifestation, because it's familiar to you, you think, well, I guess that's just the natural way we're evolving. We're evolving this way. Society is just evolving. Nothing could be further from the truth.

History, as it's written and presented in most school books, seems to be simply a conglomerate of guys scattered across the planet, who suddenly have too many hormones and decide to go off with armies and become an Emperor by slaughtering other people. And that's further from the truth too. Nothing could be more far from the truth. From 4,500 B.C., at least, there's been this move, stage by stage, of what they call bringing civilization – now they call it democracy, but it's the same thing – a system of money, debt, standing armies, a society where experts run everything. They've been bringing this gradually forward, down through the centuries, up to the present, and with every area they take over, they call it an expanded empire. So war has helped to bring an expanded empire which destroys existing cultures and standardizes the people into the one culture. So they're standardizing, down through the centuries, until we get to the stage today where the United States of America, which was created and founded to bring in the Novus Ordo Seclorum, The New World Order, is finishing off its job.

And that was referred to by all the founding fathers as Manifest Destiny. In many of the old books by the founding fathers and some of the first generation after them, they referred to this all the time, in their publications, as Manifest Destiny. It was never fully explained, obviously, to the public, but now we're seeing what it is. Not only are we seeing it, we're having it explained to us by people like Brzezinski. You'll see it in the New American Century club, the little club formed by Wolfowitz and Cheney and Rumsfeld and Bush and so on, before 9/11 happened, where they listed the coming wars, which they would have to do, they said, to maintain control of the world, beginning with Afghanistan, next into Iraq, then in Iran, then Syria. They published this first in the early '90s, and it's available to the public. And then they republished it and updated it in '98, and lo and behold, in 2001, we find that they have the very thing they needed to stimulate the American people, as Brzezinski said in his book, published in '97, *The Grand Chessboard*. "We will need something of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate the American public behind us for the war."

Now, how many people can make wish lists like this for Santa Claus? Or win the lotto, just knowing you're going to

win it? These guys write what they're going to do, an event happens, right on cue, when they need it, ten years exactly to the date, where George Bush Sr. talked about the coming New World Order, the Big Idea. The Masonic term, the Big Idea, you see. That was on September 11th, 1990 and repeated in 1991. So, I don't need to go over and over the events of 9/11 to convince myself what happened here. You have to carry on from there and see what's evolved since then, because the push is now on for the US to fulfill its supposed Manifest Destiny, that which it was created to do.

It should also be understood that prior to America having the Revolution, Britain in other countries, France and some of the Germanic and Prussian countries, had their own international meetings to discuss who would bring in this system. And they realized that none of them could be chosen, because every one of them was known by the rest of the world as an empire builder and a plunderer, basically. So they had to create a new shining knight, that claimed "I'm different. I'm honest. And I'm all for the people," you see. And so the U.S. was born. And it was born by a bunch of Masons, who got inside a big building, locked the doors, had guards on the doors, to keep the profane, you know, the masses out, and came out with this draft, which has been waved and waved and waved ever since, to justify everything under the sun. From persecuting the average American today, to going off to foreign wars yesterday. It's the same thing, it goes both ways. And when they said this is for our posterity, written in the bill, they're talking about their own offspring. Their own offspring, you see, the Mason's offspring, the same families.

So we're living under a very old plan, an ancient plan, which believes in evolution. And evolution to them goes back to the mystery religions of ancient times, where they studied nature. And they said, you cannot have an action without an equal and opposite reaction. A law of science. And they studied the seasons, and they used to say that summer battled winter, and spring would battle fall, and so on. In other words, to get change, which always comes – a law of nature is change in the seasons of nature – then you must create sides to get the changes to occur. In a human society, that means perpetual, ongoing war. War and conflict. And from the conflict, you get the resolution. And that starts right back again as your thesis. You create an opposition to it, its antithesis; and then you have another outcome, synthesis. And it repeats itself from the synthesis back to the new thesis. And on and on it goes. This was taught widely in all the Communist schools in the Soviet Union, and Lenin and many other Communists wrote copiously on this very technique. But it isn't a Communist thing – they used it – it's everybody's thing.

All the Masons use it in every country. The Jesuits use it, because they're part of Freemasonry. Isis with a thousand faces. That's what they used to call it in Babylon. It was the same church, with a thousand faces. And even then it was a mystery, because people had a hard time pointing out who was behind things. "Oh, it's that priest here. No, it's the priests over there. No, it's those ones down south." It's the same today. The guys who lead these people at the top of every group are the same brotherhood, and they know the agenda. The ones down below on the lower orders have had real wars between themselves, down through the ages, because there must be real bloody conflict, to convince the people. They must have conflict. And that's what they call the law of nature, which through struggle, and Hitler used the same term, *Mein Kampf*, *My Struggle*, because he believed in it too. And I'm sure he was put there too by the same oligarchy, to do his bit. Through struggle, they would evolve into Super-man. And that's the key to it, is Super-man.

So we find with the founders of the Fabian Society, with the Webbs, and H.G. Wells, and Lord Bertrand Russell, and many of the elite, because the elite created the so-called far left wing Fabian society, and it was given a British Royal Charter to exist. So you find that these people, actually, when they were quizzed about the future for the working man, "are you for the working man? Is that what this society is for?" Mr. Webb piped up, along with Beatrice, her name was Beatrice Potter by the way, her maiden name. And he said, oh goodness, no, he says, the masses can't decide for themselves. He says, the society we envisage is a world to be run by scientific experts. And different categories of scientific experts to do with school, and psychology and so on and so on, you see. That's the true meaning of the far-left wing. It's nothing to do with the working person, any more than Communism had to do with the average peasant in Russia. At the end of the Soviet system, comparative standards of living of the bureaucracies living in the Soviet Bloc were on equal par with the bureaucracies of Britain and America. So much for the working man.

So, the United States, as I say, was born for this Manifest Destiny. One of their own Masons, who was a

spokesman for pushing this agenda, was Manly Palmer Hall. And he put a book out called, *America's Secret Destiny*, a Masonic book. And he outlined the agenda, same thing, again, this why America is born. That's why you've got the Washington phallus there. It's an Egyptian obelisk. The first brand new one to be built, on that scale, to raise Washington up to godhood. That's what that is for. He was raised to godhood by the Masons for his work, for his great work. Whereas Britain imported one of the ones from Heliopolis in Egypt and put it in front of all their banks, you see. And there's one in the park in New York, from Egypt. And there's one in front of the Parliament of France, imported from Egypt. And then there's the other one, in front of the Pope's window, in St. Peter's Square, from Egypt, brought by Constantine's son into the circus, and then moved around the 1500s to the Vatican Square.

We're looking at a religion that uses the same symbols, down through the eons. It manages every traditional religion. It makes sure that the top guys who run religions, and that's the duty of organization, there's always a tiered structure of control, so it's easy to put your own men at the top and keep control, you see. That's why organized anything is rather dangerous. And so they give you your passive religion to keep you as sheep, dull, stupid, and munching on the grass, and obeying, and not thinking, while they pretend they're the good shepherds and they're managing everything. They are the scientific elite. They are the experts. That's what they're there for. Don't have to worry about anything. If the news comes on, they'll tell me all I need to know. And they will tell you all you need to know.

The media is one of the most important arms of government. We have a media that will not even mention the spraying in the skies that's happening every day across a good part of the planet. If they won't tell you that, if they won't talk about it, why on earth would you expect them to tell you the truth about anything?

So, H.G. Wells, getting back to this predictive programming and the novels that they were paid to write, and put into our minds, as a sort of natural evolution to come, you see. H.G. Wells wrote a book, and he used the preface of the speech that he gave to the Royal Institute of International Affairs in 1936. And he called this, his lecture, *The Concept of a World Encyclopedia*. If you remember in the French Revolution, the high Masons who took over called themselves the Encyclopedists. So here's Wells, in 1936, talking about the concept of a World Encyclopedia.

"At the first realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only for a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example. It is science, and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate in our politics and rule the world."

(Alan: And rule the world. And rule the world. That's for the hard of hearing.)

"Wells basically reiterated the doctrine of scientism in his speech." (A: *To continue.*) "I want to suggest that something, a new social organization, a new institution, which for a time I shall call World Encyclopedia. This World Encyclopedia would be the mental background of every intelligent man in the world. Such an Encyclopedia would play the role of an undogmatic bible to the world culture." (A: *To the world culture.*) "It would do just what our scattered and disorientated, intellectual organizations of today fall short of doing. It would hold the world together, mentally." (A: *Now, remember that.*) "It would hold the world together, mentally. It would compel men to come to terms with one another" (A: *Compel, you see. Compel men. That means force, you see, to come together.*) "It is a superior university I am thinking of, a world brain." (A: *A world brain. I wonder if anyone's having pictures in their minds right now of what that could mean. He said:)* "A world brain, no less. Ultimately, if our dream is realized, it must exert a very great influence upon every one who controls administration, makes wars, directs mass behavior, feeds, moves, starves, and kills populations. You see how such an Encyclopedic Organization could spread like a nervous network." (A: *Got little pictures in your head now? Nervous network. A sort of web, perhaps?*) "A system of mental control about the globe. Knitting all the intellectual workers of the world through a common interest and cooperating unity, and a growing sense of their own dignity. And forming without pressure or propaganda, directing without tyranny."

That's from H.G. Wells, his presentation to the Royal Institute of International Affairs, 1936. Now, what does he mean by a World Encyclopedia? And I'm sure if I had a second line, I'd have callers, I'd hope I'd have callers saying, well, are they talking about computers here. Perhaps. Or maybe supercomputers, maybe a web, as he calls

it a nervous system. So, if we add this statement. And remember, we're living in the past. Level one reality is antique. All technology that we have is antique at this level. Whatever we're given as the latest is obsolete at the top.

Now, here's from journalist Nathan Cochrane. And this comes, actually from, he has a website, I believe. I got it from a book, actually. And he's got a long, long website, if I can find it, if anyone wants to check it. It's <http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/20/1026898931815.html> and that was posted July 23rd, 2002. The article was called:

US Reports tell of Brave New World
by Nathan Cochrane

(A: And here it is)

A draft government report says we will alter human evolution within 20 years by combining what we know of nanotechnology, biotechnology, integrated technology (IT) and cognitive sciences. The 405-page report sponsored by the US National Science Foundation and Commerce Department, Converging Technologies for Improving Human Performance, calls for a broad-based research program to improve human performance leading to *(A: Listen to this)* telepathy, *(A: They're talking about having a chip in your brain, if you haven't caught on.)* machine-to-human communication, amplified personal sensory devices and enhanced intellectual capacity.

(A: That's from Cochrane's report, page 1, 2002. To carry on with the second part of the same article:)

People may download their consciousnesses into computers or other bodies even on the other side of the solar system, or participate in a giant "hive mind", *(A: A giant hive mind. Is that the Borg, perhaps?)* a network of intelligences connected through ultra-fast communications networks. "With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur," *(A: The distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur.)* the report says. "Think Vulcan mind-meld. We would perhaps become more of a hive mind - an enormous, single, intelligent entity."

(A: That report that he gave out, finishes with, it says:)

The report says the abilities are within our grasp but will require an intense public-relations effort to "prepare key organizations and societal activities for the changes made possible by converging technologies", and to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. *(A: Now, listen to that, again.)* to counter concern over "ethical, legal and moral" issues. *(A: You see, they've already got the propaganda techniques working, already, since that meeting, through movies, through cartoons even, to make this a positive thing to go for.)* Education should be overhauled down to the primary-school level to bridge curriculum gaps between disparate subject areas.

It's the half time. Well, we won't have music tonight, but you're listening to Alan Watt on Sweet Liberty, standing in for Darren, who's off tonight. And I'm reading some articles here about the scientific dictatorship basically, which we're under today, which is actually an ancient religion, simply coming into manifestation, as they see their end goal in sight.

Now, Zbigniew Brzezinski who has been an advisor to, I don't know how many Presidents, he was there even with Carter, and he's still there. And he's on television quite regularly. His area seems to be mind control and national security.

Hello, this is Alan here again. I'm back on the air. And of course, there's no one to play the music tonight, because Darren is gone for the night. So, I'll continue with Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was President Carter's National Security advisor. And he's still advising the present bunch along with Kissinger and so on. He wrote a book in 1997, which sort of backed up the New American Century publication, of their agenda. And he said in this book, The Grand Chessboard.

"The last decade of the twentieth century has witnessed a tectonic shift in world affairs. For the first time ever, a non-Eurasian power has emerged not only as a key arbiter of Eurasian power relations but also as the world's paramount power. The defeat and collapse of the Soviet Union was the final step in the rapid ascendance of a Western Hemisphere power, the United States, as the sole and, indeed, the first truly global power."

Alan: Hello?

Jeff: Oh, yes. This is Jeff calling from Chelsea Massachusetts. How's it going?

Alan: I can barely hear you.

Jeff: Oh, really? Now, as far as global politics is concerned, what the United States has to do to be sovereign again, is to eliminate our treaties as far as NAFTA, GATT, and the FTAA, which is coming up, all these treaties. When we do that, we can truly become a sovereign country, again. But if we don't, then we'll be, like you said, a globalist power. It's just that simple.

Alan: Okay. If you can hang up now, I'll reply. Okay?

Jeff: Okay, I'll hang up.

Alan: Yes, well, that really wouldn't make much of a difference to be honest, because, see, everything which you think is normal in your life has been planned that way. It didn't evolve that way. Including the founding of the United States in the first place. And all the things that you hold near and dear, with the flags and the songs and all the usual stuff is actually called culture creation, which you can read about. It's actually a science. You can read about it as far back as Plato, who wrote about it, and how they create cultures for the people. Culture never comes from the grass roots. It comes from the top down. It's authorized to be there, you see. Anything. Control freaks who have total control, never allow anything to come up truly from the grassroots and survive, because something outside of their plan, no matter how innocent it may be, could have such unforeseen ripple effects, it could cause chaos to them. So, the US did not become. What stage of America would you want to go back to? When FDR ruled with his version of the bank and the debt system? Would you want to go back to the depression? Would you want to go back to two or three depressions they had in the 1800s, when Morgan and all the bunch got together and sank the economy and looted it? Looted all the pensions, three times in ten years. What part of America do you want to go back to? You see, it's always been run by the same people, the robber barons. They're pirates. That's their symbol, the skull and bones. That's the symbol of Masonry. So you can never go back to something which was artificial to begin with. Right after you got the constitution and the hoorays, you had the Treaty of Paris. Well, go and check into that and see what the U.S. signed away. Look at the first law they passed, supposedly to fight taxation from Britain, they passed the Whiskey Laws, and then got a little army up to go and slaughter all the guys who were making their whiskey. It's the same system under a new face. Better disguised, but the same system. So you can't go back. There's a movie called *Hollywoodism*. It's put out by Hollywood producers, and it's subtitled how we created American culture. Get a hold of it. And get it from the horse's mouth. It's been the same in every country. The same technique has been used for thousands of years. Well documented on how it's done, by Plato.

So, I'll get back to Zbigniew Brzezinski. He talks about this global superpower, the first truly global power. You see, the rest of them, they called the Roman Empire, etc. Which was a huge empire, but in a sense it wasn't right round the whole world. This one here is to be round the whole world. The standardization of one system. And if you remember, the symbols of knights, because the high knights are the guys who are in charge of this on all sides. And they have a flag, which they call a standard. And they plant the standard in a field before the battle. And when they win a battle, then that standard, that symbol of the standard is spread over the conquered land. They standardize everything and everywhere they go. Standardization. That's it. The one system. And this has been going on for so, so long. So, yeah, Brzezinski knew it was coming. He was in on the planning of this. And he also basically said, it could only be held together by global scientific dictatorship, a world of experts, elite experts, to run the people.

If we fall back to Charles Galton Darwin's book, the physicist, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who wrote the book, *The Next Million Years* in 1954 or '56. He said the same thing there, that the elite themselves will not alter themselves physically, meaning, they won't take a chip, you see, or have the nasty inoculations, and eat the modified food and so on. He said, they must retain their survival capabilities, because the elite will be steering the ship of earth. The masses won't need theirs, because the state will be making all their decisions for them. So, keep that in mind when you read what they talk about this universal consciousness, this telepathic hive mind which they talk about.

This is the same Rosicrucian term that was used by John Dee and Francis Bacon in the 1500s, the Universal Mind, the One. We'll all be one. Now think of the Borg from the Star Trek series, and it's exactly the same. The Borg ship is called the Hive. All of the cyborgs, part human, part machine, are connected with little chips, to a central computer in the ship, the hive and they hear each other's whispers going through. And they show you right there. They show you when some are caught and captured and asked about themselves, they couldn't react as an individual. They said "we." They always referred to themselves as "we," because you cannot be an individual and be totally connected at the same time.

This particular article from Cochrane, was held in Loyola University. And there was 600 pages, came out at the University level, and they took 250 pages away for the public. However, I've got a copy of the original. And they said the chip is ready to go, all we must do is convince the public to accept it. This will be done, they continue. This will be done by promotion through movies, science fiction and cartoons, even taught in kindergarten as a wonderful thing to come, in school. And going through all these pages, 600 pages of all these top scientists and Newt Gingrich led off the meeting by the way, paid for by your tax money. The scientists said that they'll promote it, making it a desirable thing for children. Children will want what they think are superpowers, like their comic characters, their cartoon characters, or Spider-Man or whatever. They'll think it's going to give them special powers, so that's how they're going to promote it to them. However that same meeting said that supercomputers, Cray supercomputers, are already set up in every region, that's the term they love to use, region, across the United States and Canada. And when everyone has the chip, the real function will kick in. And literally, there will be no more individuality. They said it would be impossible for anyone to even perceive of themselves as a distinct separate "I", individual.

So, the card, of course, the Identification Card, which is coming in 2007. It's already being given out at the border at the moment for \$2, so if you rush now, you get it at the deal of \$2 you see. This is how they're promoting it, for frequent cross-border shoppers. And it has an active ID chip in it. It has your iris scan. It has your DNA sample and your code in there. It has a digital photograph of you. This has your medical history. It's eventually to be used the same way, it's the same as the British card, and they've admitted there that it will eventually be your sole bank and credit card for the cashless society. So, once people accept that, and I can't see any reason why they won't, because there's enough people rushing to get the 'buy now at \$2 while you can, prices won't last', there's enough of them lining up, like idiots, right now, so I can't see it being much of a problem for most people taking it.

The masses have never really been a problem for the elite who run the world. The reason for the brain chip really isn't for the masses. They're not worried about them so much. This is an attack on the individual thinker. That's who they must get. That's their Achilles heel. They're terrified of the individual thinker. So everyone is going to get chipped by law. And once the card is out there and everyone has one, you'll see such a spate of robberies and muggings to get the card. It will go on for year or two at the most, until we're sick of hearing it, night after night on the media, and lo and behold, they'll come forward and say, well, we've got the solution right here. And it's called the chip, by the way, because that's the Masonic term, as they go round the block, as they call it, the big Ashlar, the little altar in the middle. It's a chip off the old block. That's their little sarcastic joke, on you.

This is a religion behind this. A religion that they claim was born, at least the Great Work plan was born, 4,500 BC. And step by step, generation by generation, conquest by conquest, they've been taking over and taking over until there's a world empire, a global world empire, run by an elite, who will have their brains intact, their individuality intact. They'll have life extension and all that kind of stuff, which the rest won't have, while everyone else, they'll be a Borg. A happy little Borg, you see. In fact, you can't really be happy or unhappy, because you won't know what that is. And you won't know, even if you were unhappy, you couldn't even form the words that "I am unhappy".

There will be no more you. And they can literally reprogram you, every day, to do the different tasks. You could be working in a pig sty, mucking a barn somewhere, one day, and helping to erect a skyscraper the next. It won't matter to you. And that's the universal one, the universal consciousness that they've pushed through the New Age Movement, for years steadily, to get them all to go for this idea. Oh, we're all One. UN is the French word, un, for one. What a coincidence, eh?

So this is where it's all heading. Planned long before I was born, long before every one of you was born. And they knew they had the technology a long time ago to bring it off, because these guys did not claim to use crystal balls. The high levels of science is never known to the public. At the low level of science, which is everything from the media, to the scientific magazines, from professorships down, that's the lowest bottom, antique level of science. Physics, chemistry, biology, etc. That's the lowest level. And the magazines that they churn out there, which make you think that this is the latest, or they're just working towards this, that's rubbish. It's called research, because it's re-search. The search has already been done before. Why else would you call it research?

That's the key to this agenda here, the new man to come. The thousand years of peace, you see, when you're all chipped. And no one can cause any problems. They won't need the media. They won't need all the sports teams. They won't need all the sports commentators to amuse us and pass our time for us, so as we don't sit and think for ourselves. My god, that would not do, no they won't need that anymore. It will be one nice silent, humming, buzzing little world. A quiet hum from the massive universal hive, the Borg ship. And the Borg ship, of course, as you see in the Star Trek movies, is the New Jerusalem. It's the square, it's a square ship. It's a cube, like a sugar cube. The hive. It's the ashlar, the perfectly squared stone. Taken from the natural roundness and squared, perfectly. That's what it is, it's all High Freemasonry. And they throw it in our face, and we pop bubblegum and chew and pop the popcorn, and say, "well, that was a good movie. What's next? Yawn." Because people today have a terrible time thinking for themselves.

Brzezinski in *The Grand Chessboard* and in previous books, has told us, in fact, one of his previous books, he mentioned that shortly the time will come when the average individual will be unable to think for themselves. They'll only be able to repeat what they've been downloaded with by the previous day's news. And we're seeing that today. People today can't see the trails above their head, and the planes making the mess in the sky. The reason for it is, they truly believe the media is doing their thinking for them. They've given over the right to think and perceive and conclude for themselves. They've given it over to the media. So, if the media doesn't mention it, it can't be true. I see it, but it can't be true. So, I'll take the media's version, it can't be true. Ancient trickery. It was used by priests, in ancient times, the same technique. Get between the organ of perception and in between the brain to the conclusion, and you can warp it completely. And this is a science which has been understood for thousands of years.

Look at the symbols in the United States. Look at the symbol of Washington's biggest erection. And look what it comes over. It comes over the long pool of water below. Because the erection, which gives off the spirit of life, the semen, the fire from the top, that's how it's often symbolized. The one they put up after they killed Kennedy, actually has a simulated flame on top of it, and again, with a pool of water to reflect it, because that's the male and the female. The female is water, who could only reflect the light off her husband, you see. Because, according to them, women have no soul; their gift was given to them to reproduce their own kind, so they were called mother, and matter, and mortar. Same thing. But these characters, these creeps, with the rather exaggerated phallic symbols, mean business. And they have their symbols all around you, right to the oval office; that shadow is cast from that huge you know what, the egg, the cosmic egg. The egg where all things are birthed. Ideas, the Big Idea of Bush Sr.

All sides at the top are in on this plan. All sides. The Zionists at the top are in on it. Because, when you join the high noble orders, your new family is the international brotherhood of the elite. You leave your old family, your old kind behind. You might still walk around as the head of a church or whatever, or an organization, but your other face is reserved for your true brotherhood, the international ones. You've been ascended up the ladder into godhood. So, as they go toward this goal, we watch the death rate climbing through diseases, brand new diseases. One in two will have cancer they say, my God, we just don't understand it, and they don't seem terribly bothered about it,

either. It's caused, you see, through the inoculations, it's preprogrammed through inoculations. Dr. Salk, from the vaccine, the polio vaccine movement said that himself. He said, yes, there were live simian viruses there, the Simian 40 virus causes cancer. That's its only function.

So, we have these monsters guiding us, the good shepherds, with their white coats on, smiling at us, doing exactly what Toynbee said, the Professor from Oxford who taught Rhodes Scholars and gave lectures to the international revolutionary committees. He says, we always deny with our mouths what we do with our hands. And they're still doing it. They smile and they lie, as they actually do what we suspect they're doing. That's the good shepherd. If he was a bad shepherd, we'd know what he was up to. He'd give it away. But these guys can smile, and talk nicely to us, and dress in their Masonic suits and ties, with their little tow-rope round their neck called a necktie. That's the Masonic outfit. That's his limit, you see. That's as far as he can go. And they run this system.

And they hide behind cloaks of charity at the bottom. Albert Pike himself said those at the bottom are the outer portico. They're basically no different than the profane. He said, it's not necessary they understand the rituals they've been through, or the symbols they've been shown, it's only necessary that they think they understand them. And so they're a good outer cover for charity work and a self-help group, a self-improvement group, you know, that type of thing.

Well, I've got five minutes left, so I should mention that for the listeners, I've been on a couple of shows since I've been on here last. And I've been on with Hehpsehboah, who's got Eye on the Future. That's the internet site from Vancouver. Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I'm on with her again on March the 5th, and March the 12th, and I may have some other ones coming up too. I was also on The Edge with Daniel Ott, and that is available from Daniel Ott's website, TheEdgeAM.com. You can download that for free at the moment. And you can also look into my website, Cutting Through the Matrix at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And there's material on there which you can also download for free. For those who want the books I've written up explaining some of this occult Masonry, and the symbology behind it, the ritualism behind it, including how your language is encoded, you can get them as well, if you contact the website or you contact me. And I'll get them out as soon as possible. That's the one-minute bell up and I thank you for tuning in, and listening to me on Sweet Liberty tonight. Thank You.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 22, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. You didn't hear me when I first came on because I didn't have one of my on buttons pushed. Today is Tuesday the 22nd of February in the year 2005. I'm glad you've joined us this evening. I tried to get a hold of Alan Watt. Alan and I talked and I told him yesterday that if I wasn't able to finish what I wanted to do last night that I would finish today and I would get in touch with him. I was thinking all day that he was coming on with us and then I realized about 40 minutes ago that oh, my, I need to call him and his line has been busy and I cannot reach him. So I'm going to take the calls tonight if you would like to call in folks.

Let me share with you our spiritual message. This is the prayer of St. Francis of Assisi.

"Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love; Where there is injury, let me so pardon; Where there is doubt, faith; Where there is despair let me so hope; Where there is darkness, let me sow light; And where there is sadness, joy. Dear Father, Grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console; To be understood as to understand; To be loved as to love; For it is in giving that we receive; It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; And it is in dying that we are born into eternal life."

There is no death. There is no death. That wasn't part of the prayer, of course, that's my comment, folks.

Jackie: Hello, Alan. All right, folks, we're back on here and I hope that we didn't lose anybody. I think that was pretty fast work switching phone lines around et cetera. Alan Watt is with us. Alan, I apologize for not calling you earlier today. I was thinking all day long that we had already set it up. You were coming on tonight and I got company this afternoon and some more company tonight and it occurred to me at about 20 after 8 then your dog-gone line was busy, so thanks for calling in.

Alan: It's no problem. I got a barrage of calls.

Jackie: You got a barrage of callers. Well all right, thanks. What are we going to talk about? You were telling me about meetings that you had seen – was it a CFR meeting, Alan? You were telling me about it recently.

Alan: They called it the Trilateral Meeting. It was held in Montreal last week and it was sponsored by the CFR, the New York branch. They paid for that I guess and it was about the integration of the America, Canada and the states.

Jackie: Would you mind sharing that with our listeners? Now where did you see this, Alan?

Alan: It was on the regular news.

Jackie: In Canada? Now they're talking about Canada too when they're talking about the Americas.

Alan: Oh yes. It's been on the table for a long time and it's been denied of course for a long time as well. They give you both messages simultaneously down through the years. Yes, we're talking about joining. No, we're not talking about joining and then eventually of course they become more open with it and since the Free Trade negotiations in reality that's when it was first discussed that Canada, the U.S., Mexico and then others, especially Chile, would unite to form a form of the United States of Americas to compete with Europe. At this meeting last week they talked about the desired currency of this merger and a new currency to speed it along too and a single government.

Jackie: A single government. I wonder what they'll call the American dollar? The Amero dollar or the Amero?

Alan: In fact I think I read in the papers a while ago that they had tossed different names around for a common currency. I can't remember what it was.

Jackie: I have a book here from this place down in Quakertown, Pennsylvania, and it's an illuminati – Kleimer is the name of the founder of this place I think and this was called the 34th Convocation. This was a message from this Sweinberg-Kleimer and it was a long time ago back in the '20's or '30's and the saying that the capstone on the pyramid – and on their property, by the way, is a smaller version of the big pyramid without the capstone. He said that the reason that the capstone has not been put on yet is that it won't happen until America is once again joined with Mexico. That's how he put it and it's been in the plan. He said something about Egypt, but it's been in the plan for all these millennia and so that when they have it all – and he hoped that would happen without bloodshed.

Alan: I know that during the Free Trade negotiations the top Canadian bureaucrat or civil servant was called Shelley Ann Clark and she typed up all of the negotiation books for the main negotiations and afterwards she came out publicly and tried to tell the people of Canada that, look, it's a sellout, we're merging with them around the year 2005. That was the initial date they planned on, so who knows. They certainly still want it, now they're public about it. I think what they were doing too is testing the reaction of the people by announcing that they had a meeting to see what would happen.

Jackie: I doubt we'll see anything like that in the near future here in the states.

Alan: I think with this Middle Eastern fracas they'll have to keep the taxpayers in the states quite happy until that's completed and maybe then they'll pull the plug and then use that for an economic disaster as a reason for merging. However, I think they want it to join by 2005, 2006, but I cannot see it in the immediate future, unless they do collapse the economy very quickly.

Jackie: We know they can do that anytime they want.

Alan: Yes they can.

Jackie: I remember back in probably '93 when I was very new to this and you read these financial forecasts. Alan, I was convinced that by October of '93 it was all going to be all over.

Alan: Well, it doesn't take much and I know that Shelley Ann Clark when she tried to get the word out to the Canadian people, she said that that would be the reason that would be given at the time would be we're in trouble financially, so is the U.S., and it's too cumbersome to have so many governments with its separate bureaucracies trying to compete with a United Europe and the Pacific Rim conglomeration.

Jackie: It occurs to me that that's going to fall perfectly in their plan of Trilateral Commission. Like in George Orwell's "1984," they had their three large regions would you call them?

Alan: That's right. They had East Asia and West Asia and Oceania. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's.

Jackie: And the wars, when we go back to George Orwell's "1984," how two of them would be against one and then suddenly they were the allies of their enemies and they acted like and the people accepted it like, oh, okay, so it's been this way and this exactly what's happening today. We had a caller just before you called in and we were talking about France and how America has been really biting France and of course now we're hearing that Russia had supplied Iran with nuclear warheads. They're pulling it off already and getting people to believe that oh well Germany is no longer our ally. France is no longer our ally.

Alan: Just on tonight's news they have tentatively announced that Canada is joining the U.S. with this new anti-missile defense system that they're going to set up in the north of Canada.

Jackie: Another merger?

Alan: Supposedly in case of Russia, I guess. Who's left? The Eskimos? Who's going to attack you? Once again, they're setting up Russia as possibly the bad guy, but really this goes back for thousands of years, the necessity of government that really is an elite with a bureaucracy running over the people under the pretense of protecting them from those guys over there – when those guys over there are often their own kin who are running those countries. That was the farce of the European wars for centuries, was that the British king would send these guys off to fight the French king and when they weren't fighting the French king, who was a cousin of his, he was off fighting the King of Holland who was also his cousin.

Jackie: Of course the kings never fought.

Alan: No, but they all borrowed heavily from the bankers to support these wars and then they tax the people to pay it all back, so they lived very comfortably on war.

Jackie: This is for our listeners who may not be aware of this or who have not heard it when I mentioned it. I have read this in three different books or publications or speeches, that when they were planning World War I more overtly, because I know that in 1906, Norman Dodd had mentioned reading about it in the archives of the – what was it? The Carnegie Foundation and they had a question that they asked: "Is there any way better than war or other than war or is there a way to make a change in a nation or culture that it can never change back again?" They formed the commission and they came up with the answer and they said "no, war is the way to make the change" and they started planning World War I and even the fact that it would take place or be started in the Balkans. Then they decided that they would wait until the U.S. Congress passed the Federal Reserve Act so that the American people could pay for it and in 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed and in 1914 World War I was begun. If anybody doubts what you're saying or how long this plan and how well planned it is, we only need to find these little bits and pieces for the conformation, Alan.

Alan: I know that after they fought Napoleon they had a big meeting with the elite of Europe and the Vatican and they basically divvied up tracts of land to each other and discussed the future wars, where they would be, who would benefit and who the winners would be, et cetera, and they planned the future even back then.

Jackie: When was this?

Alan: That was in the late 1800's, The Concert of Europe and another one before it, the Council of Vienna. They actually divvied up the land between the conquerors to pay off all the loans et cetera and the interest rates that would be paid by each nation and even the possibility of new wars and a United Europe. It's never ending. It's never ending and I think one of the best books to read on that is the "*Autobiography of Bertrand Russell*" because he worked for the British Intelligence Service. He was also a British Lord and his job was to set up a protest movement against nuclear war, and again with the Hegelian Dialectic--

Jackie: Set up a protest.

Alan: Yes. He formed what was the *Committee of 100* and they got 100 leaders of large anti-nuclear weapon protest groups, but they were the active branch. They were the ones who'd go in and knock down the fences around American airports and storm over the airports et cetera. He said by using this technique of the dialectic (he's talking about the Hegelian method of opposites), he said we can create global governments. When the people are terrified enough they will ask for global governments.

Jackie: I've got a quote here by him. He was a UNESCO adviser and of course UNESCO is labeled, if you would, "The Global School Board." He said, "*It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state with money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.*"

Alan: That's right. That was in the "*Impact of Science on Society*." He went right through it and he quoted Euclid and

some of the ancient Greek philosophers because they did experimentation on mind control back in ancient Greece.

Jackie: Okay, look, we have to take our 60-second break. We'll talk about that when we get back. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had to go out and find the shortwave radio for Steve so he could listen. You had said that in Greece they were practicing mind control and now give us a timeline here.

Alan: 2,400 years ago. One of the big philosophers there at the time, because they all had their little schools, their followings of students, and he tried with very young children.

Jackie: Now who are we talking about?

Alan: Euclid or one of Euclid's students. He did say that he taught them that the color of snow was black, and things along that line, and so that when they grew a few years from then they let them out to meet other children and they would say the snow was black. Of course when other children from outside heard that they'd laugh and mock them and these young students didn't know what was wrong with them because they'd been taught logically that that's what you call the color of snow. Bertrand Russell used that as an example in his book "*The Impact of Science on Society*."

Jackie: Is religion a science?

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely. Everything was tried through religion. Russell said that if you can get a child, preferably under the age of two, which would mean bringing in kindergarten specially sponsored by the state, which we have now in Canada, he said any input from the parents value system--

Jackie: In Canada is it a free babysitting thing for parents?

Alan: They just passed a law about a month ago to extend it across the whole of Canada, so I don't know how far it's going.

Jackie: In other words, working parents would find that a wonderful opportunity for their children and for them because if it is a public government funded project then they wouldn't have to paying babysitters or daycare centers, so that I would imagine that those people who are financially depressed or oppressed, whatever we would call it, would jump at the opportunity.

Alan: Actually the parents themselves, who are around 25 years of age or so, are one step beyond their parents towards accepting this as normal because many of them went to kindergarten and so on.

Jackie: And preschool?

Alan: Yes, that's right, preschool.

Jackie: I can remember when the U.S. Congress was having hearings on Goals 2000. One of the big things, I kept hearing it over and over and over again, that all children will enter school ready to learn.

Alan: Yes, that's right. In fact, when they go to kindergarten they start them off right there. Most kindergarten schools have symbols of the images of the world, "we are a global village," you'll see that slogan everywhere, "we are one family," and so they're being prepared already for that. This has been an ongoing intergenerational change towards this agenda or the progression of this agenda for a long time but speeding up in the last 100 years.

Jackie: What occurred to me when you were talking about this and I was thinking about the people who are financially strapped jumping at it, they time everything at the perfect time for them, don't they?

Alan: Yes. When you look at the school buses that go around even rural areas and they stop door to door for the children, you see, so no child is left behind as they say. They make sure that everyone gets the same indoctrination and just like in ancient Greece, if they're taught that snow is black they'll all say the same thing and they'll think well we must be normal because we all agree.

Jackie: Well, you know the thing is when you think about it, we're a global village, we are all one and all that, on a spiritual level we are one and I think that plays to people who don't realize the insidious outcome of what they plan for everybody. It pulls their heartstrings, Alan.

Alan: I know but I can understand that sometimes it's best not to tell everybody everything that's happening because it's so bad most people couldn't handle it and that's the truth. We're living in a fantasia that we call normal and it's really masterful mind control and our parents have been under it too and this has been going on for a long time, this whole technique of mind control. Very few people question the system that they live in as they go through it. They see things that aren't quite right so they think, "I'll vote somebody else in and things will change for the better," but in reality this is an agenda and the best of it is you don't have to go into conspiracy books to find it. It's in old history books prior to 1900, regular old history books.

Jackie: You mean people in history books that students were getting?

Alan: Yes, because prior to 1900, most people who could read and write were part of the wealthier class so they were writing for themselves to themselves and they wouldn't upset the apple cart themselves since they were being rewarded by it. They could quite more openly discuss things and there were more outlets for individual publishers who didn't at that time really need a license in some countries.

Jackie: Do you think that within these families every now and then there's a black sheep? The reason I'm asking I remember quite a few years ago reading about a Rothschild that was found hung in a hotel room or something.

Alan: Yes he was.

Jackie: It makes you wonder if maybe he was slipping out of the grips of the family. I don't even remember where I read this. I don't know if there's any truth in it at all, but that some son of a Rockefeller family somewhere was in Africa and wound up dead.

Alan: That was Israel.

Jackie: Was it Israel?

Alan: Yes. He'd been in a whorehouse and he died. He was high on cocaine and other drugs. He had a heart attack so the Mossad pulled him out into the street and put him in a car to avoid the scandal of where he died. Eventually it blew out into the press what had happened.

Jackie: Okay. The way I read it was that he was on some junket or something over in Africa.

Alan: He was on a junket all right, a different type.

Jackie: Do you think that ever though that somehow they slip out of the grasp of their indoctrination, their mind control?

Alan: I don't think so much they slip out as slip up with arrogance or maybe too many drugs and they get loose-lipped and boastful, or they could have a weakness. I think the one that was found hung in the bathroom, the Rothschild, was homosexual--

Jackie: Well I thought they all were.

Alan: He had a lover--

Jackie: Blatant in other words.

Alan: Yes, but not so much the fact that he had one. I think he was starting to disclose things he shouldn't tell him, so secrecy is very important and they're monitored as well in case they ever do slip up, or they can find out what has been said and they can try and remedy it before it hits the papers. They are monitored.

Jackie: The situation over there in England like with Princess Di and that, what do you think was behind all that?

Alan: Everyone knows the only reason that she was chosen to marry Charles was simply for the offspring.

Jackie: Because of the royal blood.

Alan: For the royal blood and the fact that just looking at Charles you can tell that they're too inbred. They had to branch out a little bit.

Jackie: Okay, because she was pretty.

Alan: Yes and Charles is an odd looking guy and his sister Ann, who liked horses, kind of looks like one too.

Jackie: And the Queen is not such a--

Alan: No. They're so inbred and it was in the papers at the time all of these reasons, it was more open at that time as to why they'd chosen someone slightly outside the usual coterie. However, once he performed his "duty," you might say, and she had the offspring, Charles was off with the boys, as usual, all the time, playing polo across the world and he was never – I even think they're lining him up now with this woman he's going to marry as just another publicity stunt.

Jackie: Who is this?

Alan: Camilla Parker Bowles.

Jackie: Okay. Is that the one that he was allegedly in a romance with during their marriage?

Alan: Yes, but I really think it's more of a mother figure, a confidant to him, because he was never interested in women, but it's good PR for the public who must believe he's straight and all the rest of it. At one time his Uncle Mountbatten, tricky Dickey they called him, he was a blatant homosexual. It was no secret. He was worried that Charles was also homosexual that he would never produce offspring and so Mountbatten hired or rented an apartment in London and put some really high class whores in there to try and interest Charles but it didn't work. They went to quite a lot of lengths to try to get him interested in women and then they did PR shots to convince the public that he was straight.

Jackie: So are the boys his?

Alan: Who knows? It may have been done artificially for all we know.

Jackie: There you go. Very possibly.

Alan: They did a PR campaign that cost millions of pounds at that time and they were taking Charles across the globe and they were hiring dozens of models in Australia and elsewhere who would run towards him on the beach as though he was a really attractive fellow. That's how far they were going to convince the public that he was a real ladies man, but that was so far from the truth. That's the world that we live in and that's always been their world though. They're matched up simply for their genetic lineages and once they have performed their "duty," as they call it, the husband can do what he wants and so can the wife. That's always been the way of the aristocracy.

Jackie: And so can the wife?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Well that's amazing.

Alan: As long as she doesn't give birth to a child outside of the marriage. They used to have their own personal royal abortionists hired full-time just going around the aristocratic families.

Jackie: Do you believe that it's true that Diana was pregnant by the--

Alan: I don't know. We'll never know.

Jackie: You don't know, because there has been reserved speculation of course that the fact that she was engaged to this Arab, I guess, that they just couldn't abide by that.

Alan: I can see that for sure but also she was becoming too popular. She'd gone on BBC and asked to go on BBC and started to explain some of the problems she had in the marriage and she'd done part one of that and she was going to do part two and I think she was going to go a lot further and tell the British people too much. That's why I think she was killed, because she was too popular and people were listening. If she had done the second part of that BBC documentary, who knows what she might have said?

Jackie: Why do you think they keep the royal family in England? I mean it is just a figurehead.

Alan: They're figureheads and it's also a symbol of the system and the system is based on eugenics. It's paradise for the elite there. It is eugenics. That's the only reason that they are royalty is because of their bloodline, which they believe are superior to the ordinary people, and the British Royal family remember is related to all the other royal families across Europe. They intermarry with each other and have done for centuries and centuries but they are a symbol of the system.

Jackie: Now they called hemophilia the "royal disease," didn't they?

Alan: Yes. That was one of the royal diseases.

Jackie: And it's carried by the mother, right?

Alan: Yes, passed on. They also had madness too. King George went nuts at one point, sort of manic depression. That was common in them too. They are a symbol of superior genes supposedly.

Jackie: In the protocols they talk about getting rid of the monarchies. Why was the plan for that?

Alan: It wasn't for all the monarchies. That was the thing too. Eventually what I think they wanted was to phase out their status in the public eye but those same families would still be up there holding the wealth. They do hold an incredible amount of wealth and they have incredible investments in some of the largest multinational corporations on the planet. It wouldn't matter if they eventually stepped down from the limelight. It would make no difference in this day and age because technically they're not ruling anything anymore, technically. Sometimes I wonder if they are though, because I know that the Bilderbergers meeting the Queen goes there with a few other ones from the royal family. They are in on a lot of what's going on, but I think one day they might just step down but still retaining this incredible wealth that they have and they'll still continue to inbreed amongst themselves anyway. There's a whole aristocracy that just simply inbreeds. In fact this Parker Bowles that Charles is going to marry, her ancestor was one of the mistresses of Henry VIII.

Jackie: My, my, who would that be? Do you know?

Alan: I can't remember which one, but that shows you how close all these people are right down to the present. She was the mistress of Charles and her ancestor was a mistress for Henry VIII. These people are so close. They're almost a separate race.

Jackie: Except for their little bastards running around, huh?

Alan: Yes, but they generally know who they are. See, they have legalized bastards who also have rights to titles and so on if they get authorized by the father and that's where the term in Ireland comes from, FITZ, like Fitzsimmons or Fitzgerald. FITZ means that you were born outside of the royal wedlock but you have a claim to title. They were very promiscuous. That's for the ones that were straight, that is. It's a complex history of aristocracy and of course the Catholic Church for 1,500 years maintained this particular system. They were right behind it.

Jackie: Yes they were, weren't they?

Alan: Yes, they call that "the natural order" and of course that's why religion itself, which comes from the lunar, stellar and the solar mystic religions, that's where it comes into play because technically the kings and queens were the gods on earth which were also represented in the sky in the zodiac. Of course the Vatican was symbolic of the deity that ruled the universe and that's what they called "the natural order" – as above, so below. This was a traditional system that had been in play even before they changed their hats in the Roman Church and stopped worshipping Jupiter and changed it to Jesus, but it's the same religion, same technique, the same system and the sciences of mind control were perfected long, long before Christianity ever got on the go.

Jackie: Any of the religions, regardless what the religion was, the people totally believed in it and in the gods, whether the god was in a tree or there where multiple gods. When I asked you that question when you were talking about how they could take a child and actually have them see that snow is black and believe it, and I thought about how deep and strong the religious beliefs run in people, that it is like it's in the cells and no amount of reasoning or anything. If there's a question that they can't answer, they just say I don't understand that yet. And discrepancies, they see the discrepancies, they say, yes, that is a contradiction but it can't be because God doesn't contradict himself. So they look at a contradiction and say that it isn't one.

Alan: You must always bridge the gap or jump over it. This technique of making people believe whatever is not too difficult if you have all media, all written works, all novels, all movies, all saying the same thing. That's how sanity is compared. You compare your sanity by your opinions and bouncing them off those around you and if you all agree on the same topics, same things, even though none of it's true, if you all believe the same thing then you say well I must be sane because they all say the same thing. Therefore if you're taught as a group that snow is black and you all say that, you say well of course I'm sane and snow is black and they all agree and that's the simplicity of mind control. It's mainly repetition on controlled groups and as long as all seemingly unrelated media or material comes your way and confirms that and you don't catch on that they're all part of that, then you'll think you're normal and so will everyone else around you.

Jackie: You know it's like the god Jehovah in the Old Testament. There are people who say, okay, well you're wrong because his name wasn't Jehovah, his name was Yahweh; and so that makes all the difference in the world, Alan?

Alan: I know, but you see that's magical thinking. Magical thinking was always based in ancient times that if you get the god's name or the deity's name or the genie's name then you had control and authority over the deity.

Jackie: Is that why it says in the Old Testament it says "if my people repent and call me by my name?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Because that's a big one for people who are steeped into the Jehovah / "Yahweh" doctrine.

Alan: That's the exoteric meaning of Jehovah. There's an esoteric meaning for Jehovah too.

Jackie: What is the esoteric meaning?

Alan: Actually it's four words: Yod-He-Vav-He. It's earth, air, fire and water.

Jackie: Yahaveh is what?

Alan: Earth, air, fire and water, which is behind all of the mystery groups right down to the present.

Jackie: Yahaveh means earth, air, fire and water. Do the Jews know this?

Alan: The rabbis do.

Jackie: What do the Jewish people think it is? It's Hebrew.

Alan: Well, they think what they're told to think and there're content with very little really, but most of them aren't terribly religious. They're quite content what they're given.

Jackie: So that is very materialistic when you think about it.

Alan: It is.

Jackie: The god of this world, of this world, the third dimensional material world.

Alan: It's a ball of mud. However, religion as I say has been perfected long, long before even the Greeks ruled the world; it was all known by the ancient Egyptians and they'd already run that ancient world for 5,000 years before the Greeks came along and I've no doubt actually the pyramids are a lot older than they claim. They base it all on Cheops or Chufu as the Egyptians called them and the Greeks called them Cheops. One dedication inside the pyramid and so they say that must have been built during Chufu's reign, but the Egyptian kings commonly rededicated their name to all monuments, so I've no doubt it's far, far older. Of course, the three pyramids are the three wise men. They are the belt of Orion.

Jackie: Alan, we're out of our hour. Is there more that you could do on this if we did this tomorrow?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: I mean can we start right here?

Alan: Yes, as long as you remember where we are.

Jackie: I've got notes. Thank you. We're out of our hour. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us. Thank you very much for joining us tonight.

(Transcribed by Linda)

February 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. And Alan, thanks again for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Greetings from the frozen North.

Jackie: (Laughter) Greetings from the frozen North. Okay. We're not talking to Santa Claus, right?

Alan: No, it's just the guy who chases the minks out his door.

Jackie: So, how are you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, not so bad, really.

Jackie: Not so bad. We were talking, I guess it was this past week, one evening, and we got to talking about this country, the US of A, and how we were all here. We were all born into this, of course, so we believed it. And no matter what goes on around us. No, not we. I shouldn't say that. Because, there are those of us who are waking up to it, but for so long, and you'll still hear people say, well, it might not be the greatest, but it's still the greatest country in the world. You know, we have liberty, we have a constitution, and if you don't like it, if you say anything, then a lot of people will say, well, if you don't like it, why don't you just leave. And what we were talking about Alan, is right from the get-go, the people who came over here. And I would like for you to expand upon that tonight, the indentured servants that came over here, Alan.

Alan: Well, I was going to say first off the bat, it's nothing to do with false teeth. It's a law, you see, that they indentured servants.

Jackie: It has nothing to do with what?

Alan: Nothing to do with false teeth.

Jackie: Oh. (Laughter)

Alan: You see, it's all to do with these laws that they passed back in Britain, when they had the Americas and they wanted to populate it with British subjects. And it's an odd state of affair, when you can be a serf, which is a slave, really. You're bought and sold with the land. Or you can be charged with a crime, and that's how basically they got this thing off the go. At one time England only had judges authorized by the high court to try cases, but they needed a lot more men to do these cases for all the new laws they were going to bring in, because they had to pass laws to make sure that they had enough people or criminals, that they could send abroad to populate the Americas. So everything became a crime. They dumped all the peasants off of the land, their common land, it was called, where they could grow their own vegetables, in between working for their masters. And they threw them off their land into the big cities, to start up the industrial era, which was planned hundreds of years prior to that. John Dee writes about it in the 1500s.

Jackie: Did he call it the industrial era?

Alan: He talked about an era where technology and machines, he said, would rise and bring Britain up to an empire. He coined the term the British Empire, which was to be a world empire.

Jackie: Who was John Dee?

Alan: He was an advisor to the court of Queen Elizabeth I and he was also a foreign ambassador to different countries. And he was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. And his number was 007.

Jackie: Oh, come on.

Alan: Seriously. That's how he signed his letters to the Queen.

Jackie: 007. Oh, man.

Alan: So everything is in our face. It's just a big joke to the public. Or at least they're laughing at us, because we have no idea of history. And if you have no idea of history, you'll never know how you got to where you are.

Jackie: Oh, exactly. What is, I don't mean to, and I'm not going to, what is a mall? Over there in Britain? What exactly was a mall? It wasn't a shopping place?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What was it, Alan?

Alan: Well, a maul was a type of weapon.

Jackie: No, because I was reading a book about India. And that was India under the authority of the British East India Company, the government and the company. Some areas, it was the British government. In some areas it was the company, I guess. I mean, they were all one and the same anyway. But they were talking about a wedding that was taking place, in India, and they were on the mall, it said.

Alan: A mall in that case is the fairway coming into a palace. It's like a long street or driveway. You get the same in London with Pall Mall, they call it.

Jackie: Yeah, Pall Mall. We had Pall Mall cigarettes here.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I thought about that when I read that. Okay. Now they call over here, we have shopping malls.

Alan: That's right. A strip. So it would be a strip of land, but it used to be a street, really, leading to a palace or whatever, you know.

Jackie: So, in the 1500s, John Dee talked about the industrial era.

Alan: That's when they burst out with Rosicrucianism. The sort of precursor, and it's still the high Freemasonry in a sense. And they talked about, he coined the term and gave it to the Queen, to call it, he called it the Brytish, B-R-Y-T-I-S-H, Brytish Empire. And he said, this will stretch across the world. And of course, it was to be exactly what it is. It was to be a world run by an elite, a dominant minority with the money and the power and the hereditary lineages, and then a scientific elite underneath them, which would basically be the masters of all the peasantry underneath them. So, that's pretty well what we have with the United Nations, and the Rockefeller, all the different foundations that we know, so, yeah, he wrote a lot about the coming Brytish Empire.

Jackie: Was he a Rosicrucianist?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: And what is the difference between Rosicrucian, Rosicrucianism and Zoroastrianism?

Alan: Well, Zoroaster was really the precursor of all the religions that we know of. Coming out with the idea of the war, there's always a war on the planet between two entities, if you like, or two sides of good and evil. That's different again. It's a religion in that sense. Rosicrucianism incorporated reason, you'll hear that coming across through in history, this thing about reason. But it also incorporated the religion that went with it, which was Freemasonry, which is more akin to Hinduism than anything. It's a caste system.

Jackie: Freemasonry or Rosicrucianism?

Alan: Rosicrucian is Freemasonry.

Jackie: Okay, and Freemasonry is a caste system.

Alan: Yes. See, Masonry has a thousand names. A thousand names, but they're all the same. There's only one head to the pyramid, one capstone.

Jackie: When you say that, are you talking about all the different secret societies?

Alan: All of them.

Jackie: Skull and Bones, and...

Alan: They're only a higher order of the same society.

Jackie: They're a higher order?

Alan: You find if you go, those in the Ivy League schools, such as Yale and Princeton, and of course in England they've got Cambridge and Oxford, these are traditional old families that go there. And they are really a noble order,

so they're a higher order.

Jackie: What was the one that Clinton was in? It wasn't Skull and Bones, but there was another one, kind of the counterpart to Skull and Bones.

Alan: Well, he did go to, he was sent off to Oxford in England, as a Rhodes scholar. And there he became initiated into the Oxford Circle, they call it.

Jackie: There's a name for it though, except I can't remember it. I don't think it had. It seemed to me it had something to do with Dog, but maybe it doesn't. Maybe I'm thinking of dog and pony show. Zoroastrianism, was that Zarathustra, the one that started that?

Alan: That's what is claimed.

Jackie: And Zoroastrianism is not the same as Rosicrucianism.

Alan: No. At least the old Zoroastrianism wasn't, no. The original Zoroastrian religion was really an attempt to explain the incredible differences of happiness and sadness, wealth and poverty, cruelty and love that exists within all humanity. You know, the opposites. And so they came up with this idea of a conflicting war, to explain why some people are pretty good people, and other ones are just thoroughly evil. And that really was copied down through the ages by the religions that came afterwards, but perverted too, of course.

Jackie: Okay. So, getting back to these United States of America.

Alan: Oh, they had to populate it.

Jackie: You made a statement, and I know that was a very broad statement, but you said everything was against the law. So, obviously they made a lot of pecuniary laws?

Alan: What they did, was for the first time, they made justices of the peace, because they didn't have enough judges, so they gave lesser members of wealthy families these jobs as justices of the peace.

Jackie: Is that the same as a magistrate?

Alan: That's right. And so, they didn't have to even have any law training at all. And in Britain, you didn't get a trial by jury. You just went up in front of the magistrate or the justice of the peace, and he'd give a wink to the charging officer, and found you guilty of whatever it was, and then you were indentured, which meant you were in servitude for X-amount of years. So, you were sold off to the Americas, and whoever bought you from the ship that you arrived on, paid a fee to the captain, who took his cut. And then, when he went back to England, the captain gave it to the magistrate, what was left. They all took their cuts, right along the line. It was a slave trade, of course. And they were white people that were initially sent over. That's where the term redneck came from. Initially they used them in the Caribbean countries, and they used to call them red shanks, initially, because they had the short breeches without socks, you know. And they'd work in the plantations. And because the sun was on their back, they'd get the red shanks, the red legs, and then they changed it to red neck. And that's where that term came from.

Jackie: Now, there were people, weren't there people who came over here of their own volition, Alan?

Alan: Oh, there were people who did, but that was really later, you know.

Jackie: Okay, we're talking very early, huh?

Alan: Early, right through into the 1700s. I mean, Benjamin Franklin bought his first wife off the ship. She was an indentured servant. Many of these guys bought their wives off the ships.

Jackie: Also, you know, that book that I read, the interpretation of the Constitution, Economic Interpretation. The people that came over here, many people, this would have been later, when they wanted to, you know, really begin to settle the open areas, and they were promised land, remember, Alan. Well, the guys that were already here, and many of the guys that were in the Constitutional Convention, were landowners. And they bought up huge, huge, huge of the greatest, best, land. So when these people came over here, and they were promised land, the land that they were given was crappy land. And if they wanted land where they were actually going to be able to farm and really homestead, they had to pay a high price for the land. And then when they, okay, now they're going to go out west. Okay? They're going to go out there and get some good land. Well, the land barons just beat them to it. And they got out there and did the same dog-gone thing out west, Alan.

Alan: Sure. We're being farmed, you see. We truly are being farmed. You know, like Charles Fort said. We're being farmed.

Jackie: What do you mean, being farmed?

Alan: They farm us up for their wars, such as in Britain. When the Rothschilds took over they started a standing army. Before that they used mercenary troops. So, then they brought the redcoats in with the standing army, with the Bank of England funding it, and with the right to tax the people, to keep the standing army. And then, from then on, it's one war after another. And so, they were culling off the population, what they thought were the excess, at the same time those soldiers were winning more land for Britain, for London, really, as they were culling off the soldiers. And of course, the Rothschild companies were supplying all the armaments and clothing, etc. So, it's a business. War is a business for them. They farm us up to a particular level when they need us, and they also cull us down with disease and so on, when they don't need us. Or else, they export us abroad, you see. And that's the standard technique, it's even in the economic books. That's the standard technique that's always been used.

Jackie: Human capital. Chattel.

Alan: Yeah, and when Rothschild passed the law, he put the bill forward in Parliament, in England. It was called the Corn Laws. And what they did, that allowed the European farmers to dump their grain in Britain, and that put all the small holders out of Britain. And they had to go into the cities, the industrial, the new industrial cities, and work sixteen, seventeen hours a day till they died. You know, they dropped dead.

Jackie: Say that again. They allowed them to dump their corn? Well, who are we talking about, them?

Alan: Well, I said Rothschild.

Jackie: No, no, I mean, who was dumping their corn?

Alan: The European farmers.

Jackie: Were they being paid for it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. But they were allowed to dump them at cheap prices, and without tariffs. That was Free Trade, you might say, without tariffs and into Britain, and at such cheap prices. I mean, it was all orchestrated by the Rothschilds. And sure enough, all the farmers were suddenly put out of business, and all the farm hands. And they had to move into the new industrial areas, like Manchester, Birmingham, and so on, where they were, you know, paid pennies per week, and worked sixteen, seventeen hours a day. The rest were put into the army. There was no other choice. And that was, I think even Benjamin Franklin, who was an illuminatist. There was no problem about it. He definitely was. But, because they're illuminati, they can tell you the truth. They can tell you both sides of the story, you know. And Franklin did say that industrialization was the worst form of a system that he'd ever seen. He said, because he'd witnessed the peasants in Britain, working sixteen hours a day in the factories, walking out of the factories, absolutely tired and staggering, without shoes on their feet, and yet, he was talking about a shoe factory.

They couldn't even afford the shoes they made. That's how poor Great Britain was for the people.

Jackie: For the people. And that's how poor that people were who came over here.

Alan: Oh, well, yeah. And of course, when they started up the indentured servitude, they made so many laws that they were getting thousands a week.

Jackie: And even like the Irish came over during the famine. They took them right off the boat, and threw them into the big factories, the sweatshops.

Alan: Sure. And with Ireland too, that was contrived. Because, the oddest thing is, and it's the oddest story, it's never made any sense, is that a ship came in from America, bound to dock in Ireland, and then go on to a port in England. Half its cargo was to be unloaded in Ireland, and that's what they claimed, in came the potato fungus, or whatever it was, that started killing off the potatoes. However, they dumped the other half of the load in England, and nothing happened there, from the same cargo.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: Well, obviously, either somebody introduced something. These guys were scientists back then too. They did have a lot of knowledge, and you find that from the 1500s. But they wanted to move the Irish out. There's no doubt. And Jonathan Swift, who wrote *Gulliver's Travels*, and who was a high Freemason, who also, and a little side note here. Jonathan Swift, who was an elitist and very arrogant, he did say, let the Irish eat their own children. That's what he said in Parliament in England.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: This was a loving thing...

Jackie: And he meant that literally, didn't he?

Alan: He hated them. And he was talking about the Irish Catholics, of course. And the Masons at that time, at least that branch of them, were against the Catholics. And of course, Swift also in *Gulliver's Travels*, wrote a part where Gulliver comes to the island where the horses are very sophisticated and intelligent and aristocratic, and the barbarians are the humans. Now the humans, he coined the term Yahoo. The humans who were barbaric were called Yahoos. And that's why you have Yahoo on the internet. It's for the yahoos. It's a Masonic joke on the people.

Jackie: Not only that, but, you know in Immanuel Velikovsky's book, *Worlds in Collision*, I highlighted this, because they said that the Earth was like creaking. And they termed the sound that it was making as Yahoo. And I thought, oh, my God, and we've got the Yahoo search engine.

Alan: That's right. And also, that's what the cowboys were made to say in the movies, is Yahoo, you know. But they were the base people. And it's a Masonic mockery, you see. Anyway, getting back to the Irish. People think that the Irish were living on nothing but potatoes, and they don't realize that the big, big farmers that London had made settle in Ireland, the Protestant type farmers, were the new land lords, basically, had lots of other grain, but the people were not allowed to eat it. And the Catholic Church really helped, because they came in and told them to obey the laws and just starve to death, and be good little citizens, you know.

Jackie: But while the people were starving over there, they still had to tithe. And if they had no money, they brought food.

Alan: Yeah, I know. But it was so, those people, it's so disgusting...

Jackie: They were living in luxury, Alan.

Alan: I know. And then of course, they also did the same in Scotland, you know. And this is how they contrive things, because they run all sides of everything. They already had the German bunch in as the king and queen of England, the Georges. And Prince Charlie, of course, the descendant of the Stuart lineage, was over living with the Jesuits in France, and Italy in some cases. And they brought him back for the rebellion in 1745. And so, sure enough, he came over to Scotland, and he got a few, just a handful of clans behind him, and he said, we're going to take over London. And sure enough, they fought their way right down to London, just a few clans, and they were only 30 miles from Darby. London was being evacuated by the elite. They thought they'd had it. And then Charlie changed his mind and went back. That's when you know that...

Jackie: He went back where?

Alan: To Scotland. So, here he was within reach of claiming London and he turns back. He took the men up to the loneliest bog in Scotland, the north of Scotland, and he went to Culloden House, the big mansion that was a few miles away, spent the night there eating and feasting, and in the morning the Scots woke up with the British, the whole British army, with the Scots lowland regiments too, all lined up with cannon and everything against them. On an April morning, with freezing rain in their faces, and they stood there for four and a half hours solid, waiting for the order to charge, as they were getting shot down with grapeshot. And Charlie never told them to charge. And the reason was, Charlie had vamoosed. He'd gone. He never arrived on the battlefield. He went straight over to the Island of Skye and then they had a ship waiting that took him back to France. But they used that excuse of a rebellion to clear the highlands of millions of people. And sure enough, that's what they did. In came the redcoats, they cleared the highlands. They got every dirty little old tub that could float, or just about float, and they pressed all these people on, set them off for America, and many of them sunk within sight of the coastline, and their relatives could watch them all going under. And this is how they populated America. This is the real history.

Jackie: Oh, yes. And then it just goes on and on and on, too, because recently I watched a movie, I think it was called Matewan, and it was in Maitwan, Virginia. I might be saying the name wrong, but it was the coal miners, Alan. And it was a very well made movie. And, basically, what it showed was the control. They went in there. They took the people off the land, the coal companies, and confiscated their land, and then pressed them into service into the coal mines. And there were seven and eight-year-old children in there. This was early 1900s, Alan.

Alan: I know some guys who told me this. They saw it happen.

Jackie: That's right. And, you know, I remember Tennessee Ernie Ford's song, Sixteen Tons. It never meant anything to me, because we weren't taught this in history. But it was, you know, "you load sixteen tons and what do you get? Another day older and deeper in debt."

Alan: That's right, because it was company towns.

Jackie: "Peter don't you call me, because I can't go. I owe my soul to the company store." And when they hired these people, they lived in company housing, and had to pay rent for it.

Alan: And a company store.

Jackie: Even their tools. The company fronted them their tools, and took it out of their pay. Everything. They went on strike. And they finally, in this movie, and in this particular situation, and I don't remember the exact date, but they prevailed. About five years later, and this is in the Encyclopedia, when it tells about it, five years later, same place. They struck again. They went on strike. And the government, the federal government brought troops in, shot them, Alan. Coal miners working for a private company, and the federal government brought troops in and shot them. You know, I've lived for so long with this dream of America in my heart. And this was one of the reasons I did want to talk about this tonight, because it's time we give up the dream. It's never been a dream, it's a nightmare.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It is truly a nightmare. We're going to have to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back folks. ...The address to his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And Alan has three books. If you haven't, I've heard from so many of you, and when you call or when you write, you almost never fail to mention how much you appreciate Alan Watt and the information that is provided. And so, the books that he has written, it puts some meat into, it goes beyond just a conversation. Let's put it that way. And when you go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you can actually read some excerpts of each of the books. There's three of them. ...Alan, anything else you want to say about that, honey?

Alan: No, that's pretty well it. And those three books, I could just say that it's a process. I write in a different fashion, because I try to involve the reader in a formula that wakes them up as they read, rather than just have a dull boring dates and who said what and who did what, you know. That doesn't work. It does not work. We've had this for so long, you know, it doesn't work. So, I hit them with symbols and so on that are used, that are in front of their faces. They don't think about them. I explain them to them, and start their minds working for themselves. That's the process of it. It's a technique.

Jackie: That's what we have to do, is start thinking for ourselves, isn't it?

Alan: Oh, that's it.

Jackie: You know, it sure helps. For those of us who do communicate, and of course, you being on the air with us, because a lot of times things are pointed out, it's happened to me so many times, Alan, that you've pointed out something, that I didn't, I wouldn't have even thought about it, if you hadn't said it, and then suddenly it's as clear as the nose on your face. So, maybe it's beyond just thinking for ourselves. It's that the truth has been, so much of the truth has been suppressed that we've all lived in some little dreamland thinking it was a dream, and come to find out, like I said, it's been a nightmare, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I always say that. You wake up from the dream into the nightmare, when you realize the reality of what it is all about.

Jackie: Well, and you know, there's just another thing that was on my mind, when we were talking about this situation there in Matewan. I was thinking also, watching that movie, I was thinking about World War I and the soldiers that fought in World War I were promised a bonus by the US government, and then of course, the depression hit. They never got their bonuses, and they were starving, those that survived World War I. You had them, you know they were limbless, and crippled, and etc, and they weren't getting their bonus, so they marched, with their families. They took trains, they drove, and they walked to Washington D.C. to plead with the government to give them their bonuses because they were starving, and the military came out and shot at them. I remember, I read quite a bit about it. They were actually camping out in tents. And it was, I think Dwight Eisenhower was maybe one of them that was involved in that. General MacArthur. One of those guys gave the orders for the troops to open fire on WWI veterans, Alan. Now, that's America, the land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: Well, you see, that all came from Britain, because this is the difference too. In recent years, really in the last century, they trained Americans, indoctrinated them actually into the tribal system, that the tribal emblems, the flag, they had all the children reciting with the hand over the heart, you know, a Masonic gesture.

Jackie: Pledging allegiance to a flag.

Alan: Yes, and of course, that trains you to jump up and hear the brass bands, and off you go to war. Whereas in Britain, the people feared the military, because the military had always been used on the people at home. That was

the big difference. They had always been used on the people back home. They had the Drapers Riots in the 1700s, and in the 1800s, when they started importing the cheaper stuff from India, and putting all the cotton mills out of business. They had riots there, and they turned the British military on the people and had mass shootings in the streets. So, Britain was well used to what a uniform meant, you know. See, uniform means one form. When they put on a uniform, they are no longer an individual, they're a robot who is part of the whole. Kind of like Legion, we are many, but we are one, you know.

Jackie: Yes, well, think about this. They are actually considered, they are considered owned by the government.

Alan: They're private.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, think, I think about the dog tags. Now, see, Alan, something just like that. I mean, we've heard about dog tags forever. It never occurred to me, that you know, a dog tag is a tag you hang around a dog's neck.

Alan: It's the dogs of war, you know from Shakespeare.

Jackie: Okay, but a GI is government issue.

Alan: That's right. Some would say a General Idiot, too. You're privately owned. That's what it means. You're no longer a member of the rest of the people. You're a private. You start as a private. You're owned body and soul. You do what you're told. You're owned. That's what it means. You don't have any rights at all, that the general population may have, even in common law. You're now privately owned by the corporation. So, you start as a private. So, that's where that comes from. But Britain was so used to the dragoons and all the other big regiments being turned loose on the public, that no, you did not worship the military, as they were trained eventually, again only in the 20th century, to worship the military in America.

Jackie: And you know, you still see cars driving around here, with those little China-made American US flags on it. And people hang them out in front of their homes. We had, you know, I've got a huge, tall flagpole across the road, which I brought from Illinois. I was the same way. That flag, Old Glory, I loved it, Alan, because it meant so many things to me, that were such lies. But the big laugh, the big joke on the American people after 9/11, and they were selling those little flags, millions of them, and they came from China. China-made. And in case, any new listeners, that might not have heard this or thought about it, but it isn't an American flag. Think about it. When that flag was, was it, during the Revolution. Oh, say does that Star-Spangled Banner still wave. The bombs bursting in air. It's a war flag. It's a military, it's a US government incorporated flag.

Alan: It's actually deeper than that, because it's a Masonic, Kabbalistic flag. And, you see, they had the first revolution in England, and the English flag became the Union Jack, for Jacob, you know. Jack is also a levi, a lever. You jack things up. You're a priest. And, of course, you have the Illumined Man, the X over the Templar cross. So, it's eight pointed, you see. Eight is power and money. That's what it means in Masonry. And it's red, white, and blue. And it's red for fire and revolution and blood, and it's also white for spirit, and of course the blue is the closest up from black which is law, according to the Kabbalistic system. The next one in red, white, and blue, was America, and of course, Canada was the same with the Union Jack. It's changed now. And then the next one was France which became red, white and blue. So, that's their revolutionary colors, really.

Jackie: Somebody said that the US flag was taken from the British East...

Alan: India Company.

Jackie: East India Company.

Alan: Yeah, they had it, it's on a famous, there's a famous building in Hong Kong, the Palisade, and in there, I don't know if it's still there, but they had an actual original East India Company flag. And it was like the early American one, where you had a circle. America had a circle of 13 stars for the colonies, and 13, of course, is revolution and

regeneration, you see, in Masonry. That's why they waited till they had 13.

Jackie: Well, I guess how they made their flag too, huh?

Alan: Yes, and then they had the stripes going across the way. So that was the East India Company's flag.

Jackie: And, of course, it was just coincidence that there were thirteen colonies at that time.

Alan: And what gets me too, you see, is they'd already had international meetings in Europe, as to who was going to bring in the next part of the system, for empire. And they couldn't use any of the existing countries, because they were all known by the rest of the world that was not yet invaded, as being tyrants and looters for a small clique in London and in Paris, and so on. And so they dreamed up the idea of a new knight in shining armor, that was brand new, and unconnected with the rest of them. And what happened in America was about 55 of the largest wealthy landowners in America, who all had charters to own their land, by the way, from the British Crown, they had original charters from the Crown, those guys, Washington and so on. And they got together in that building, and 33 of them of course, 33 signed their name to it. And they were all high Freemasons. And they barred the general public from coming in. And then they came out and said, we've given you a Constitution, you know.

Jackie: You're talking about the Con Con.

Alan: What a joke. The general public had no input into it, whatsoever. It was a Masonic meeting. Franklin talked about that, quite openly. And you even see Washington with the chair behind him, with the rising sun picture in the background.

Jackie: Yep, in his chair. It's still there at Independence Hall.

Alan: And they even barred the doors and had guards on it.

Jackie: They nailed the windows shut, Alan.

Alan: That's because all temple lodges, it's called the church with no windows. When they have a lodge meeting, they must have that done. So, it's such a farce. And that's why Washington has got his big erection up there, over the water. And the first new, large obelisk, copied after the Egyptians, over water. Fire over water, that's what it stands for. The male over the female.

Jackie: At the reflecting pool there. You mentioned Thomas Jefferson, and I had read in a bio of him, that he had ordered an obelisk, you know, for his grave.

Alan: That's right. And most of them did, actually. And when you go across the border, if you look between the border, get off the main roads, and walk along the Canadian-US border, they marked it every half mile or so with a Masonic obelisk about 12 feet tall, all along it. It was a Masonic arrangement made between the two groups, you know. It's all Masonic. So, that's the big joke. And then, of course, Franklin, in his own memoirs, and Jefferson, both repeated the same thing, that they saw this as the beginning of a Federation of the World. And they would start with the Federation of the States of America, and that would be the beginning of a Federation of the World, led by Twelve Wise Men. And that's in their own writings, which surely they must have given you at school. Because that's in their own memoirs, you know.

Jackie: No, they didn't give us that stuff at school.

Alan: Really?

Jackie: Oh, God, no, Alan.

Alan: What did they give you, John Wayne?

Jackie: They gave you dates and names and places. It was very dry. Maybe that's why I kept falling asleep in history class. Then after I got out of school, then I became thirsty, you know, for actually finding out what really did happen. And you know, maybe, if there was a true hero, of this country, it would have been Andrew Jackson. Think about it. You know, George Washington, what do you call, chartered the first bank. And that was a twenty-year charter. And it was Andrew Jackson who refused to charter it. There's a whole book written about that. Well, I mean that, the Coming Battle. There's a lot of information in there, about, my God, what they threatened if they didn't get the charter to that bank. And then they tried to, they tried an assassination. And I love that story. I don't know if it's true, but...

Alan: Well, what I do know too is, Jackson, and this is the thing too that's going to happen to us. You see, they had to push the American Indians into reservations. And that's another M.O. of the same brotherhood down through the ages.

Jackie: And Jackson did that?

Alan: Well, Jackson helped along that. And, of course, Jackson also, they had treaties with the American Indians, up in the Black Hills area, and of course, he wanted gold. And so, he started to encourage all the settlers to move in there, to start the wars going with the Indians. And when they brought the trains through, Jackson put ads in all the European newspapers for the big wealthy gentlemen, the sportsmen, he called them, to come over to the Americas, and they would have these train rides through the prairies there, and along the Black Hills, and all the ammunition they could want, and they would feed them and so on, at the taxpayers' expense, and they killed thousands and thousands and thousands of buffalo.

Jackie: Oh, they almost made them extinct.

Alan: And that was to get rid of the Indians' food supply. That was intentional. That's what it was for.

Jackie: Then I take it back. Maybe there is no "true hero" of this country.

Alan: Well, the ones who are heroes were probably dead and never mentioned.

Jackie: Yeah, the ones that were killed.

Alan: Yeah, they'd stand up and protest, or maybe they went for their rights, when they were in that blacked-out room making up the charter there, maybe they came up with a protest, and had their throats slit Masonically. But that's the history. We're living through a system which uses everybody, all the ordinary people. And they make no distinction between the peasant of America, Canada, or China. If you're not one of them in the upper nobility, you're just a peasant. You're a world peasant. And other writers, including the Russells, and so on, Bertrand Russell, makes that quite plain, you know. They have no identification with the ordinary people. When you look at what Washington came out of the Revolution with, I mean, he came up with, he'd added 20-odd mile of land to his property, during the Revolution. He was a busy guy, you know.

Jackie: Who was this?

Alan: Washington.

Jackie: He was. He was land rich.

Alan: He added about 20-odd square miles to his property during the war. And so, they were looking after themselves. And they put all their Masonic symbols up, and people pass it all the time. It's in all the movies, the obelisk and the water, and there's Lincoln sitting just like a statue of one of the pharaohs in this four square position,

they call it, in his big chair.

Jackie: And there's in Springfield Illinois at the state capital, a big bronze statue of him, sitting in his chair. And his nose is all shiny.

Alan: Oh, a shiny nose, eh?

Jackie: People come in there and they drop money into the little fountain there, and make a wish and rub his nose.

Alan: Oh really?

Jackie: And his nose is real pretty. You know, it's, you know how, I guess it's brass or copper, or...

Alan: Bronze, probably.

Jackie: Bronze, yeah. You know how it will begin to oxidize. So, his nose is real pretty. Because that's what the people do.

Alan: Well, that's the thing. As I say, the Indians were first. The settlers made real estate out of jungles and wastelands and swamps. Now it's being taken from them. They're to be put into *their* reservations, which are the human habitat areas of the UN. So, everybody is used in turn for the agenda, always.

Jackie: And now they refer to the US as the empire.

Alan: Yes, and of course that started when Britain handed over the torch officially. And again, even going back to the fifteen hundreds, John Dee and his buddy Francis Bacon, wrote about the New Atlantis arriving in the West, which would continue carrying the torch, and sure enough, America took over the tax-paying part of it, and the military part of it, to bring in the New World Order. Once it sinks, China is to be the policeman of the world. And that's the way the elite have formulated this plan. And they've written about it too.

Jackie: For, in case we have any new listeners, you know, I used to get angry when people, in fact when I was first given the book that Ralph Borszewski wrote, *The Constitution that Never Was*, I wouldn't even read it, Alan. I said, this is just another book that bashes our Constitution. ...It's a real hard pill to swallow when you've been born into that, Alan. And I know it's very hurtful, because it was. Well, look how ticked off I got at you. You wouldn't acknowledge that the Constitution was... I didn't even want to talk to you for a while.

Alan: And of course, Canada, under Pierre Trudeau, got, for the first time, a charter of rights. And it's right along the same world agenda, where there's no mention of private property ownership in the whole charter. And of course, Pierre Trudeau, who became prime minister of Canada, who was also a Rhodes scholar, and a millionaire, because all the millionaires run the Communist side, you see. The elite run Communism.

Jackie: Which is no different than international democracy.

Alan: Well, the same boys run both sides.

Jackie: Well, it's all one and the same plan.

Alan: It's the same families that run it. It's the dialectic of pretending you have an enemy, pushing the public between the two, squeezing them, until we come out with the synthesis, the third way.

Jackie: National Socialism, I guess.

Alan: Yeah. We've got a fascist elite running a communistic bureaucracy who run the people. That's the synthesis.

That's it. And of course, Pierre Trudeau led the Young Communist party of Canada, the Comintern, to Moscow in 1952. He helped with the setting up of the Charter for the United Nations, with Escott Reid and Pearson and Alger Hiss. And then he became the Prime Minister of Canada, and not one newspaper mentioned that he was the leader of the Comintern for Canada, the Communist International. And that's because it's all one and the same thing. Capitalism and Communism are two sides of the same coin.

Jackie: Two sides of the same coin, yes.

Alan: And guess who owns the coin?

Jackie: Leading us to the third way.

Alan: So, the media is an essential arm of government. Without it, they couldn't give us this fake reality, you know.

Jackie: Well, besides the media, don't forget the entertainment and music industry.

Alan: That's essential. In fact, they had a meeting in England in the 1970s, the early '70s, with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR to decide which company and country would give the culture to the world, the coming world, the New World, and they decided that Hollywood would be the culture creator.

Jackie: There we go.

Alan: For the world.

Jackie: We just got our one-minute warning here. So, is there anything that you want to say in about 40 seconds?

Alan: Yes. It's not over yet, till the fat lady sings.

Jackie: Thank you, Alan. It ain't until the fat lady sings. That is for sure. And this has been going on, down through the ages. And they're still at, and we're still here.

Alan: We are.

Jackie: So there you go. Thank you for that. What a wonderful, what a wonderful final statement for this broadcast. Folks, we'll see you back Wednesday night, next. And thank you for being here, folks. Good night, Alan. Thanks, honey.

Alan: Good Night.

Jackie: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 23, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our week. For those of you who may be listeners from time to time we've been broadcasting three nights a week now since December and today is Wednesday the 23rd of February in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight and I'm glad you've joined us folks.

I want to begin here with our spiritual message. Alan came on with us last night at about 10 after, 12 after the hour and we got into a conversation just at the end of that hour that was very intriguing so I asked him to please come back this evening so that we could pick it up where we left off and we're going to do that.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 12 and this begins with verse 44:

"Jesus cried and said, he that believes in me believe not in me but in Him that sent me and he that sees me sees Him that sent me. I come as light into the world that whosoever believe in me should not abide in darkness."

He also said, *"If any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not for I came not to judge the world but to save the world."* He also said in John 18 that he came into this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan, thanks for being with us here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Oh you're so nice and clear there. What occurred to me as I was reading this is that many people take this literally and say well that proves that Jesus was God because he said that, *"When a man sees me that he sees Him who sent me,"* and would you comment on that please.

Alan: He's talking about a different deity. He's talking about the Creator, as opposed to the man-made lawgiver.

Jackie: Yes and the fact that he said when you see me you see the Father or you see him who sent me, to me the interpretation well that proves that he was saying I am God I believe what he was saying here is that I am representative of that which is true and that which is light et cetera. He who sent me has given me these words.

Alan: He also said that the Father was in him and that those who understood him, who tuned into the same wavelength, then he was also in them; and so it was a raising of consciousness as well to truth as they say in an era where their whole lives up until then had been run by tyrannical laws and law givers, and he was giving the truth out you see.

Jackie: Right. The Pharisaical doctrine, is that what you mean?

Alan: There were so many laws that you couldn't help but break a few before you got out of your house in the morning.

Jackie: And then you got to be a sinner.

Alan: Yes and of course as long as you paid money for something to be sacrificed, then it was okay. It was a good cash going business.

Jackie: We are going to get back to what you were talking about last night, but you had made a statement, dog gone it. Sometimes my thoughts are so fleeting, Alan. Okay, I'm going to have to let that go because it was there and then it's gone. Last night, we were talking about the name of "God" of the Old Testament and in the Old Testament of course he said to his chosen people that when I made my covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they knew me only as Lord God Almighty but I'm going to take you to be my people. I will be to you a god in my name or you will know me as Jehovah. What I mentioned last night is I get letters from people and emails and say his name was Yahweh and so in other words evidently the difference in the name takes away from everything that this god "Jehovah" of the Old Testament did and said.

What you mentioned is the fact that the belief was that if you had the name of the god – how did you express that, Alan?

Alan: It was traditional in the entire Middle East that if you had the name of a god, a demon or genii, the genie in the bottle, then you had power over that entity to command that entity and that was the little game supposedly Moses was playing with the deity when he appeared as a burning bush. It's all allegory you see but he wanted to know the deity's name so he could have control over the deity and so the deity answered, "I am that I am." That's all he would say at that particular point. The Jehovah of Yahweh thing came in much later. Of course it's nothing to do with an actual single entity as such, except in a very obscure form. See, the deity that they worshipped initially was the volcano god.

Jackie: Did he have a name?

Alan: The Greeks called it Vulcanos--

Jackie: Would that be Vulcan?

Alan: Mr. Spock, yes, pure logic, and of course if you came down a mountain you wouldn't be surprised to see bushes burning if it was a volcano and that's why they said they were led by a pillar of smoke by day and fire by night. It was a volcano you see and it was a much earlier story that the priests had adopted into this.

Jackie: But that doesn't really make sense that they were led by a volcano because the volcano is there static and supposedly--

Alan: No. What it means is they were led by a pillar of smoke. In other words, all they saw was the pillar of smoke. That was their landmark.

Jackie: Oh, a landmark. Oh, the fire by night and the smoke by day.

Alan: That's what it means.

Jackie: And that's like the three wise guys following the stars.

Alan: That's the same thing, yes. It's mystical language which paints a picture and if it's instilled early enough in a child's mind they will always remember that exoteric picture which seems real to them and they'll never figure out the esoteric story behind it. It's a clever technique which was deliberate. Language and the way it's used is very deliberate in these instances. Anyway, he started off as the Volcano God and he was also known in the Old Testament as the God of Thunder. Volcanoes also boom and bang and of course that's also associated with the thunder so he was the Sky God.

Jackie: Wasn't Thor the God of Thunder?

Alan: That's right. All these ancient religions were connected at one time and what they said was that eventually that God was in command of the earth, everything on the earth, all the species that walked the earth, the air itself and the rain itself and so that's where they came with earth, fire, wind and water. What that also means is opposites, because behind the religion is an esoteric religion behind the story form that you're told. This comes down through all Freemasonry and all religions, even Hinduism has it incorporated into it, that the world is run by opposing forces and so the simplest form is your seasons. You have your summer and your winter and your fall and your spring, and they also say that for every

action there's an equal and opposite reaction. Then if you delve back into the religion of the Babylonians where all this stems from, and Egypt and the Greeks in fact, they believed that there had to be a balance, always, between the forces of this or that – not necessarily good or evil because those are subjective terms according to the appropriation of it. Therefore, if it was out of balance one way, things could never be placid in the world and therefore they always had to keep this balance you might say between authority and freedom. The very same thing we're hearing from the Bush Administration today.

Jackie: Like what?

Alan: How much freedom are you willing to give up for security? It's a balance you see and if you read the books that many of the elite have written and the planners have written themselves, like those of Bertrand Russell, they go through this whole process of saying—and they knew their histories since they were historians and philosophers—they said the problem the elites have always had was deciding how much freedom to give the general common people and maintain authority over them at the same time. Of course, as they came up towards the 20th century, they got more in detail with the fact you'd have to lose freedom for the masses and the masses would definitely have more control over them as they came into this technological society. Then, for the 21st century, it was to be a century of increasing encroachment of bureaucracies to cover every facet of life and living for the general common people.

Jackie: Yes, that's right out of the Talmud, isn't it?

Alan: It's Talmudic too because the Talmud is a just a book of the same stuff.

Jackie: That's what the thought that I lost there for a minute is that I recall you saying that the Talmudic laws, actually, if you really read it all or get into it, when they say that they intend to have total dominion over this physical world including the inhabitants here, that even the most personal functions let's say of the body et cetera, they have laws governing it. You did say that, yes?

Alan: Well, I don't know if I said it but I know it's true. They do have all these laws of hygiene, laws of virginity, laws of pre-marriage examinations for virginity and so on and so on. Everything is law, laws. It's legalized and of course you probably read in the Masonic books they talk about "as above so below." Thousands of years ago when they gave birth to the Great Plan or the Great Work they used the stars and drew their plan you might say into the stars and of course each constellation has a period of rulership, so these were time periods as each constellation took its lead to rule. They worked out what would be done during those 2,000-odd year periods and for the time of Jesus, the fish, Pisces, and that was the earliest symbol of Christianity was the fish. Wherever they went in Europe these monks always drew in stone the fish and that was their symbol that they'd been there, so they were the Age of Pisces and that's why Jesus says, "I'll make you a fisher of men," you see. It's all allegory of a plan you might say.

Jackie: What did he mean when he said that or do you think that was something they said he said?

Alan: No. It was a preexisting religion which everyone knew it was partly Gnostic, which preexisted that period and co-existed with it. The Greeks talked about it. Plato talked about the fishermen of men. These would be people who were specially trained in the mysteries who would be sent out to gain discipleship and who would then spread this technique, which was actually to end up ruling the world in a perfect system. They believed that these disciples would pick leaders as children, train them to be philosopher kings. In fact, Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle who was a pupil of Plato; Plato was a pupil of Socrates who had to drink the Hemlock as a punishment for trying to corrupt the youth, so they were using the youth, training them to go out into the world and create revolution. Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle for the role that he was to take, so these were called "the fisher kings," that's what the term means.

Jackie: Is that anything to do with the miter that the Pope wears?

Alan: It does. Oannes was the fish-god as they say.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: Oannes was the name of that deity. Anyway, the fisher king was a principle where they would literally bring up a youth for a leadership role, indoctrinate him in philosophy and logic and his role would be to lead the world into the perfect "*Republic*" as Plato called it, which was a world which would be run by a guardian class. The guardian class were to be the elite aristocracies of the world and below them they would have the helping class, which would be the army, the military eventually incorporating females into those militaries. They hoped to then breed the female soldiers with the male soldiers and they would become the offspring that would obviously take the same roles. Below them, there were the working classes who would be specially bred for the tasks that they had to perform through selective breeding. If you wanted an apple picker, as Plato said, you would pick a tall thin guy and breed him with a tall thin female. If you want a miner, you breed a small squat guy with a small squat woman; and this was talked about 2,400 years ago. Anyway, they sent out these fisher kings to create revolution and also each revolution was to create a larger and larger empire and ultimately they would end up with a world empire. That was the whole agenda and of course Plato himself had been taught in Egypt, as all the aristocracy of Greece was, they were taught the mystery religions in Egypt, but everything that came out of Egypt always led to revolution in those countries that those students went back to. That's the key to it and of course revolution is a circle, you see. To revolve is to draw a circle. That's why they use the word revolution. That's why the term "revelation" is just vowel away from "revolution," just the alteration of a vowel.

This was planned a long, long time ago. Jehovah, which basically is the balancing of opposites, and if you've got a bit of paper there I can show you how to draw it.

Jackie: I'm taking notes right now.

Alan: Okay. You draw the letter X and on the bottom right-hand side put down YOD or YH.

Jackie: How do I spell that?

Alan: You can spell it anyway you want, that's why they left the vowels out of those. There were no vowels in fact in the early Hebrew.

Jackie: That would be the "Y" for Yahweh, Yahvey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And the bottom right-hand corner YOD.

Alan: Put down YOD and then next to that you put down fire, and then you follow that line up to the top left and you put HAY and next to that you put AIR. Then you go to the next line, top right, and you put HAY, which is water.

Jackie: Well how can HAY be water and air?

Alan: VAY is AIR so put a "V" for air. Then for the water you put HH. You can say HEY if you want and then follow that down to the bottom left and you've got VAH, which is EARTH.

Jackie: Well Yahweh I thought was YHVH so we have right now YVVH.

Alan: You've got Y, then you've got H, then you've got the V--

Jackie: For air?

Alan: Yes and a W, which is a V again, isn't it? Because they pronounce it V. What it's showing you is the opposites. Fire is opposite air and water is opposite earth. Water is a feminine symbol. Earth again is a feminine symbol. It's all to do basically with the balance of nature you might say and the control of nature. Even the name wasn't allowed to be pronounced except once a year by the high priests on pain of death and all the rest of the time they could call the deity

Adonai, but they were not allowed to use that word--

Jackie: Did they know that this was all allegory?

Alan: No, the general public wouldn't know.

Jackie: When you said that they were only allowed to say the name once a year, that would have been the general public?

Alan: Yes. The high priests, even they didn't say it in public except on that one day of the year on some big service, but the general public wouldn't know what the inner meanings were – just like you accept the name of Jesus as Jesus and don't say: what does it mean?

Jackie: But the insiders are the priests?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: They knew that it was allegory. In other words did they know that Jehovah or YHVH was an allegory and it was not a "God," it was not an entity?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or a spiritual being but it was just an allegory. So in other words it kind of comes back to the fact that the religion had everything to do with this physical world and nothing to do with the spiritual or the dimensions let's say beyond the third dimension?

Alan: No. In fact in the early Old Testament you'll see that there's nothing spiritual in it.

Jackie: No, there isn't. You're right.

Alan: There's no afterlife. You're dead, you're dead. You go and lay with your father and that's the end of it. The whole goal was to obtain wealth and happiness in this life.

Jackie: That's right and I do recall because I really paid attention to it when Jehovah was handing down the mandate that if you do my statutes you will be blessed and then he gave all the blessings. Well, all the blessings were earthly. It was wealth and everything earthly and then of course if you didn't follow the statutes, well then the curses were just unbelievable. It went on for a page and a half including cannibalism. The parents would eat their own children. Those were the curses but I recall nothing that was ever said – for example, when Jesus said store up not your treasures here on earth because where your treasure is your heart is.

Alan: That's right. Really, any idea of any spiritual nature was a much later edition to it basically for Hebrewism and even then, at the time of Jesus, there were many debates about even that. In fact the main difference with the Sadducees, apart from the fact that they were the nobility, they were the aristocracy that came out of Babylon with the Pharisees, the Sadducees did not believe in an afterlife. That was how they differed from the Pharisees.

Jackie: Why in the Old Testament, because I don't have it memorized, but I just don't recall Jesus mentioning the Sadducees but it was the Pharisees that were getting his wrath.

Alan: Yes, because they were the religious rulers you might say and they were becoming more aggressive for power, more determined to get power for themselves, but because they also had an inner religion for themselves, they were a brotherhood you see.

Jackie: The Pharisees and the Sadducees too?

Alan: Yes. They still had their differences though, a power struggle. You find that the Pharisees were definitely looking to take over the reigns of complete power and they also believed that no one could really know the Creator deity. That's what they believed, that no one could know. They could say through debating and logic what the Creator was not, but they could not say what the Creator was.

Jackie: So they actually believed in a Creator?

Alan: They believed there was a Creator but it was remote.

Jackie: Not within us?

Alan: Not within us.

Jackie: Not in this physical world at all?

Alan: Basically. However, they did believe that they had a duty – because Judaism is an active religion, it's not passive, and any rabbi will tell you, it's in a lot of their books, it works towards a goal. The purpose of Judaism is to work a goal into the world and to complete a mission you might say and of course the mission ultimately is global government under God's rule and that's when the Creator will come back they claim.

Jackie: So they do speak of a creator but the "Creator" is not present?

Alan: That's basically it. What they were left with was a lot of rules and laws and regulations, but within their own religion is a mystery religion to do with the Great Work of working towards this particular goal so they bring everything they claim into balance and magically I guess their Creator just pops back and says well done.

Jackie: When they say the Creator is coming back are they talking about Lucifer?

Alan: Well, that's it. Albert Pike himself who was called "The Pope of Freemasonry," which is one of the esoteric sects using all the rites supposedly of Judaism, but they actually go through Judaism all the way to Babylon and Egypt, he said himself that, "*make no mistake our God is Lucifer. He is the light bringer,*" and of course they equate intellect and intelligence with light.

Jackie: Right and Jesus was talking about light as spiritual, yes?

Alan: It's almost the same thing because it's truth and so that's how easy it is for two people to say the same thing but both mean different things. The truth that Jesus was saying was basically the individual could literally through austere practices you might say and truthfulness with themselves connect themselves to the Creator.

Jackie: Become aware of the connection, consciously aware of our oneness with our Creator?

Alan: Yes and also that you didn't need intermediary; any priests between you and the Creator, which of course would have destroyed the whole control system.

Jackie: What do you think how it would have turned out because it's very difficult for me to be able imagine this, but if the Old Testament had not been connected to the "New Testament," the gospels et cetera, the confusion wouldn't be quite as great.

Alan: It wouldn't have been quite as great. However, we must remember that Christianity from Constantine onwards was basically warped and twisted into the same religion for control purposes. Constantine did not make Christianity the main religion of his day. That's a fable. What he did was stopped all the persecution against Christians. Having an empire, he had many religions underneath him and he himself was a member of them all because he took out insurance policies on every sect that there was. After 325 AD, a few years later, he actually erected a temple to himself as a Son of Mithra, Mithraism, and also allowed himself to be worshipped as a god. He was a shrewd guy. He was a politician and

the whole idea was to bring this new up-and-coming religion that grabbed the minds of many common people.

Jackie: Exactly and combining them. Like in Mystery Babylon religion it explains how the gods of old, the gods and goddesses under Christianity under the Catholic Church became the saints.

Alan: That's right. It was the same ones the pagans could understand because they had been worshipping the same deities forever and so Hermes became St. Christopher and so on.

Jackie: And so when people are praying to the saints they're praying to the gods of old?

Alan: It's the same thing. Psychologically it can give you a certain boost if you believe in it and it makes you feel a bit indestructible if you're getting a hand from somewhere, but this was traditional. These people, remember, the Romans inherited their empire from much older empires, the Greeks and the Egyptians, so they had thousands of years of watching new religions begin, taking them over and using them for their own purposes. They never let anything become independent of its own which would become a problem to the state.

Jackie: I recall in the book "*Mystery Babylon Religion*", this by the way, Alan, even though I knew that there were many discrepancies and et cetera in the Bible, I've come a long ways to understand of course, many of us have, but I was in shock as I was ready "*Mystery Babylon Religion*", it was written by Ralph Woodrow I believe his name was and most of the information was taken from what was his name that wrote "*The Two Babylons*"?

Alan: Hislop.

Jackie: Thank you, but I remember Isis the Queen of Heaven and the way they pictured Isis is exactly the way Mary is pictured as the Queen of Heaven.

Alan: Well, she always will be. Always was. That's the secret of the sphinx. That is the secret of the sphinx.

Jackie: What is?

Alan: The sphinx has the face of a woman and the body of a lion because the solar year or the Great Year in astronomy leads off with Virgo the Virgin and ends with Leo the Lion. That's the whole plan in a circle. That's what the sphinx stands for and the Egyptian year began with Virgo, ends with Leo the Lion, the progression of the equinoxes.

Jackie: What does that got to do with Mary and Isis?

Alan: Because it's the same thing. Mary is mother. Mary is also the sea in Latin, water, The Great Mother. In fact once you put it into German it's more like matter, *Mutter*, which means matter really, so she produces matter, the world of matter, mother. That's why you have Mother Earth. That's from Mary. It's the same thing.

Jackie: You know the thing is when you think about it, it's so close that it almost merges. I thought at one time I was trying to explain to Chuck the way I was seeing it and I said it was like the razor's edge, the truth and the lie is so close. Then somebody said that it was actually in a sense merging, melding into where there wasn't really an edge at all and when we think about it in real life that in this physical world there is a consciousness in all things. The book that really fascinated me was the "*Secret Life of Plants*" and I've had my own experiences with plants and realized that they certainly respond. They do respond not just to watering but to care, to love and it isn't like – people who accept and recognize the consciousness they call them tree huggers, I guess, or God is in the tree, but that creative substance within all that is here in the physical world, that the earth itself would have a form of consciousness of type. I'm talking about awareness – well, like a plant. The experiments that they have done with plants where if a plant has been in room where another plant has been torn up by somebody, when that person walks into the room the plant that was there actually registers on their diodes, their instruments register some type of emotion and so there is a consciousness there, but a very low form of consciousness maybe, but the point I'm making is that it doesn't mean that you worship it. You just accept and understand that that creative substance, that energy or spark or whatever we would call it is within all things.

Alan: That was the Gnostic concept that preexisted Jesus and was also parallel with the time of Jesus. In fact many of the Gnostics complained to Constantine that he was stealing their religion that had always been there and they claimed that the real Jesus of course in Gnosticism could not be killed because he was pure spirit and that he was not born of a woman because he was pure spirit in fact. There was a tremendous debate in 325 AD to decide as to whether Jesus was pure spirit or was he spirit inside matter that had been born here. I mean they literally debated all this and of course all the Gnostic guys who came up were basically assassinated at the time of the meeting.

Jackie: Would Arius been one of them in a sense?

Alan: He was one of many.

Jackie: According to Will Durant in his fourth volume of Jesus and Caesar, or whatever the title of that is is close. He said that by the 6th century BC if the church was not of the Arius teachings the church was literally empty, so whether that was true or not, that was the way it was presented. The fact that allegedly after the Council of Nicaea, that first council, that many of them who had voted said okay we'll agree that this will be the doctrine of the church. This will be the belief and anybody that doesn't believe it is anathemized and that many of them rescinded their agreeance to that later. Have you read anything that confirms that?

Alan: There's no doubt that this was to be not just a state religion. It was to be the empire's religion because they themselves knew that they had so many countries under the Roman Empire with so many religions and since they were a secret brotherhood working towards a bigger empire of the future, they knew that they couldn't allow so many religions to exist so they decided to basically create the one. They did a lot of alteration because they had to stamp out the possibility of the Gnostic religion taking over.

Jackie: The awareness that we are spiritual beings?

Alan: Yes, that's absolutely right because right from the word go the bishops of Rome were taking upon themselves God's representative on earth. That's it basically.

Jackie: Like the Pope does?

Alan: Yes and that came later when they took absolute power and became God's authority on earth. You see the Catholic Church itself was a continuation of rulership and from an empire that existed for a long time, which had taken over from a previous empire which had lasted much longer, so they knew what they were doing. They knew that religion had to be used always as a tool to control the minds of the public. If the public were free from all this mind control they wouldn't be working happily as slaves you might say to keep a small elite in power. They wouldn't be happy with that. In fact if they followed the teachings of Jesus they'd have no money in circulation and if you can't have money in circulation you can't tax it back from the public. That's why the Catholic Church, although they made a big to-do about they wouldn't allow usury, they made an exception for these Jewish bankers. Well, why would they do that unless they were in cahoots from the very beginning? What you'll find it was simply a continuation of what had already gone on before.

Jackie: I had a call from a listener after the broadcast a couple of nights ago and he was talking about a broadcast that is on the air once a week and I do not recall the name of the person, but what he was saying is that everybody who is "blaming the Jews for everything have got it all wrong because it's the Jesuits." My understanding is that all of it, the Catholic Church, the Jesuits, Illuminati, Freemasonry, it's all part of the same controlling factor.

Alan: They're all faces of the same thing. You see that's what they always couched in Babylon and Egypt. They said that Isis, because these brotherhoods refer to the mother more than the father amongst themselves, but they said Isis had a thousand faces and that's what they mean by that. Every church you can look at, whether it's Moslem, Catholic, Protestant, whatever, or even the temples of the Shinto, you will see the same hidden architecture, not so hidden actually, in them all and that's the big secret of course. They always put because they are the builders of society as well as the builders of the building and they put the structure of society in the architecture itself and they also give you all the symbology of the inner religion in all of the temples that they give the public. Things are always hidden out there in

plain sight. In fact there was a man recently who came out in Manitoba who is at the University of Manitoba who's done a four year study on the government main parliament building there for the province. His specialty is studying old architecture and so on and after studying the parliament building for the province, which is the government building, he came to the conclusion and he's got it all worked out perfectly they used the Egyptian Cubit, the Sacred Cubit, to build this thing right down to the last fraction of an inch. They have all the symbols of the outer portico temple and the inner temple in there. I mean the whole structure is a Masonic temple and the big joke of course that they've always known is that all parliament buildings are Masonic temples. All churches are Masonic temples.

As Pike said himself, *"everyone who has been trained in the system is simply a Mason who hasn't gone through the degrees."* We've all been trained through the school system. We've all gone to their churches regardless of what country we're in. We're all pre-Masonic you might say because we've gone through rituals without even knowing it. When you walk through that oval door into the church you've walked through the female. That's what it means. The spire is the phallus. The box is the female and the opening is the female. It's the mystery religion, we live it, we go through it every day and most people don't even know it.

Jackie: Of course we wouldn't know it.

Alan: That's the big secret. Isis has a thousand faces.

Jackie: I would like to go back – I made a note here when you said revolution completes a circle and what it means is revolve. Would you expand on that because I'm not getting it?

Alan: That's why they used the term revelation.

Jackie: No, but revolution you said. Revolution is to revolve in a circle. What do you mean? That it always comes back to the same thing?

Alan: It means a new beginning. You go back to the beginning and then you start the next phase.

Jackie: And revelation is to reveal?

Alan: To reveal and that's why I'm sure they even created the term revelation.

Jackie: And revelation reveals their plans.

Alan: In mystical language.

Jackie: In mystical language and then Christians are taught to believe it is the prophecy of the time to come, it is God's plan.

Alan: That's right and it's been drummed into people and people forget that Revelations wasn't taught in Christianity for hundreds of years.

Jackie: No, I didn't know that.

Alan: It wasn't until they decided that it would become handy if they put it in there.

Jackie: You're saying the Book of Revelations was added later?

Alan: Yes. When they got together at Nicaea they also debated what books or writings that would be put in and what ones would be left out.

Jackie: Yes and every time they had a new council they made changes, but wasn't it under the Second Council of Constantinople under Justinian where they had taken so many of the writings out and all of the references to

reincarnation?

Alan: Yes, that was done then because that's still the traditional belief of mainstream Judaism, reincarnation, and of course non-Jews are totally ignorant of that fact. That's always been the inner belief of the average you know--

Jackie: Well, the ancient eastern religions too.

Alan: All the way from Egypt and so in the Old Testament--

Jackie: Didn't you say that has now been admitted and it was fairly recently that the Vatican had apologized?

Alan: They did admit it in one of their own publications.

Jackie: And you said there's a Vatican website?

Alan: Yes and I know they also had their own radio.

Jackie: Yes, but I'd like to see if there is a publication. Where did you hear that?

Alan: It was on the Catholic radio. It's WEWN I think they call it. They're always revising things you see and of course the Catholic Church now is in the process really and have been for a while of altering so much within Catholicism to bring it up for the New Age. We forget that the term the New Age was used first by Freemasons in the 1800's and right up until about 1950 or 1960 that was the name of the Freemasonic magazine, "*The New Age*." That's where it comes from.

Jackie: My wondering is that is there an evolutionary process so to speak and I don't mean that like Darwin or something, but where there is like each revolution a revolution of the astrological wheel when you go from the Age of Pisces to the Age of Aquarius then that would be termed a New Age. I mean what is it, every 2,400 years or so?

Alan: 25-1/2.

Jackie: So the word new age really doesn't mean anything evil but yet it appears to me – there's a book that I've got here and I don't remember which one it was but it was about the Knights Templar and towards the end of the book they were talking about the New Age and it was so clear to me that what they have done is taken a natural occurrence if you would and just gained control of it and warp and twist anything, truth that could come out of it.

Alan: The New Age to them is utopia. You have to see it from their point of view as controllers and from the ones who follow it. The followers never know what's going on. They think they do. In fact they often are brainwashed into wanting it to come on, but for the controllers it's their age of peace and tranquility because they plan to alter man or humankind so much that no one will be able to cause trouble of any kind by having independent thought; and that's what they mean. They'll have a perfect peace when everyone is chipped and cloned and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Total absence of resistance to their plan.

Alan: Absolutely. When individual consciousness in the masses has been eliminated then they will have succeeded – even that meeting they had at Loyola University two years ago with the geneticists funded by the U.S. government and they talked about that, that once this chip is implanted, which they have, into the human brain it will be the end of individual consciousness. Each person will be unable to perceive themselves as a distinct individual.

Jackie: In that that chip actually has part of the human DNA in it?

Alan: Basically, it's a combination of silicon and human protoplasm.

Jackie: So it merges with the brain cells itself?

Alan: It literally will bind itself to the nervous tissue right into the path of the brain.

Jackie: And you said that they had said they will hear the whispering of the thoughts of so many other people.

Alan: Who are all linked to central computers; and I thought this is the Borg of Star Trek. They showed us the Borg, but they plan on doing this and they say their only problem now is convince the public to accept it. They said all media, entertainment, cartoons et cetera will promote this as a positive thing and sure enough now there's movies out and science fiction like the "*Mosaic*," a terrible movie, but two dumb guys who probably left school at 15 going nowhere get chipped and can speak 20 languages, know kung fu, karate, et cetera and become super-spies. They're already doing it. The U.S. Department of Commerce sponsored and paid for that world meeting.

Jackie: That's not surprising, is it, Alan?

Alan: No, because we are the commerce.

Jackie: We're out of our hour and the sad thing is that if you try to explain to a parent why cartoons are dangerous it's almost impossible to do. It just doesn't sink in because it keeps the children occupied. Alan, thank you so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 17, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 17th of January in the year 2005 and our guest this evening, ladies and gentlemen, is Alan Watt. He was with us last week Monday and Tuesday and we were in the middle as always of a very interesting – last Wednesday we opened the phone lines for questions and actually he didn't get a chance to really address one of them and then I had a call from a listener today with a request, so maybe tonight that's what we'll be doing.

Our spiritual message, as we do this so often when I'm not prepared otherwise, it's hanging on the wall in front of me from Psalm 139 versus 23-24. *"Search me Father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."*

Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You've been waiting patiently while I got through those thoughts that were flashing through my mind. Do you have anything to comment or add to what I was saying?

Alan: No, but when you were reading that Psalm I had a picture of someone getting searched at the airport. Search me father and then the mind control part to see if you've got any nasty thoughts in there.

Jackie: So search me father and you pictured people getting searched at the airport? All right. Do you remember last Wednesday, Janet called in. She was our last caller, I believe, and she had a three-part question and the third part of her question was what is our destination and our mission here in this physical realm for what we should be doing? I think she mentioned something about what would we be sharing with or relating to our loved ones and friends, but I might be interpreting that. Maybe that isn't exactly how she said it.

Alan: The only thing you can relate to them is knowledge. It's what they do with their own mission is up to themselves with that knowledge. As far as the mission goes, it's to ultimately break through all of the barriers and all of the masses of indoctrination we've been brought up with to become a complete individual and take that spirit that you have as far as it can possibly go. The whole structure here in the world is meant to create the mass man, the mass mind and to stifle all individuality, ultimately to snuff out the individual spirit, so it's a battle here between two different ways, you might say, of the way of the mass which is planned for them and the way of the individual. In the New Testament of course the way it was phrased there was that my kingdom is not of this world. Those of the world, they belong to the world and they think earthly things and what he's referring to there is the mass man and that same statement was written – in fact all of the statements in the New Testament have been said long, long before Jesus Christ and Egypt as well.

Jackie: Would you just repeat that?

Alan: The statements in the New Testament – the main prime statements are eternal truths, which mean that they always were true, they are true and they always will be true.

Jackie: Some of the statements?

Alan: That's right. The ones that stand out are forever; they're eternal in other words. There's no beginning and no end

to them.

Jackie: Because truth is?

Alan: Truth is, yes. Yet if you go into New Age psychology, which is the current trend with the new morality, the new maturity and all these phrases we're hearing coming out of the media, where they're going with it all is the opposite of that. They're trying to say the truth is variable at different times.

Jackie: The New Age movement says that?

Alan: No, the New Age psychology. All psychology today is a mixture of the New Age, which is the occult religion basically.

Jackie: Yes, and there's a lot of truth in there hidden in all the lies, isn't there Alan?

Alan: Sure there is, but that's the problem is they're so good at telling you the parts of the truth which were hidden and then putting their spin on it and bringing you into the way they want you to think.

Jackie: That's where the discernment comes in.

Alan: That's the hard part because it's very easy to trap people with truth when they've never been given it before and manipulate them with that truth and so those who've always kept the truth to themselves down through the ages dish it out at certain times and then they put the spin on it. Then they give you the mission, which is their mission, which is a world government, a world society, a political correct society where you could go to Beijing, to Britain, to Canada and you'll get the same opinions expressed on every topic. That's what they want.

Jackie: Yes and the same British accent or whatever it's going to be.

Alan: It will be English because that was decided in the 1500's that the international language of the future would be English. As far as the personal mission goes, the person has to – all they can do is express truth wherever they see it and when they do see whatever the topic happens to be, that the king has no clothes, they have to say so.

Jackie: You know I've had our listeners when I have spoken in the past about Jehovah and there have been listeners who have contacted me and said you know I wondered about a lot of these things and now it's beginning to make sense and what I see is that people really know. There is that knowing, Alan, and they squash it because it's like oh we're not supposed to question because this is the word of God. One of the important things I know for me is really paying attention to I guess you just sometimes call it intuition that something is there and if you don't listen to it, it's like it isn't there anymore. I mean now that we're here, I do wonder a lot why the heck we ever got here in the first place, but that makes sense now that we're here. Our mission is to find our way home.

Alan: It really is an individual way because you're either a leader or a follower and again it's so easy to set up a way for the followers to go and obviously since a person could truly know any kind of truth they must experience it for themselves. They never truly do experience it by following someone else's experience. You must find it yourself. You can go along certain ways towards it, but it's up to the person to truly find it for themselves.

Jackie: I was 15 years old when I started reading the Old Testament and at first it was frightening to me, very frightening in that God in there scared the hell out of me, to be honest with you, but I suddenly realized that it wasn't true. I knew it wasn't true, Alan. I knew that I didn't know what was the truth, but I knew that was not, because there in me from as long as I can remember I knew that God is love and we do know the difference.

Alan: There's no doubt about it, if you took a Jehovah character or figure you have a mafia godfather basically who demands sacrifice and kickbacks and praise and he makes a bunch of rules for you and at the same time he's allowed to break them. Of course, even in the New Testament, Jehovah is a newcomer in a bunch of different gods. It begins with Elohim, which is the plural for gods, and Jehovah doesn't appear until later on the scene. I guess he must have knocked

off all the competition. However, if you look at even the religion itself of a priesthood keeping knowledge to themselves and being well paid, well funded from the fears of the people and you see even the way it's based, which is to break a law, you don't – like a Protestant religion for instance or Catholic religion, you don't sit and beat your breasts and tear your hair out for doing something wrong. You don't sit and analyze yourself and wonder why you did it and rebuke yourself. You simply pay money and something else is killed to repay what you've done. Vicarious sacrifice they call it, so basically there's no breast beating. You just pay the money, buy an animal and it gets slaughtered in your place. I mean this is a weird sort of religion here.

Jackie: That was the thing that got me when he said to Abraham, well you don't have to kill your son. Just go get that ram that's caught in the bush and my thought was why would God want innocent little animals killed and let alone test to see if you're going to obey me – you take your son up there and kill him.

Alan: But it's nothing to do with real people.

Jackie: I know that.

Alan: What you're seeing is a system and this system is a wise-guy system. It's a streetwise person system where the elite and the cunning and the true predators are allowed to feed off the innocent. All the sacrifices you notice must be innocent.

Jackie: I hadn't thought about that, but it's true, isn't it?

Alan: It's a streetwise thing because this system creates an innocent gullible public, or it did in the past at least, in order to feed off of them and that's what your peasant class did for thousands of years was to be fed on by this small elite. It's a man-made system. There's no doubt about it. You have a Jehovah who wasn't on Prozac then. He had no love in him. I mean if you got in his bad books or he had a bad day he would just kill you and this again is all allegory. It's telling you a godfather system or a mafia type system, what you can get away with and what you can get away with is what Jacob got away with or the symbolism of Jacob. You can lie and steal and even cheat your father for your brother's birthright and the godfather will bless you for doing it because you were very clever the way you did it, you see, and it's a mafia system. It truly is and it's a complete system. That's what it's all about and even the high priests who set up the Catholic Church were well aware of the same system, even though they pretended it was different. It was the same system and of course you see it in all of their archaeology of the church. The church itself has the box and that's the female womb and they always have a spire, which you walk through at the base, and that's the male phallic symbol. That's how most British parliaments across the world, the Commonwealth parliaments, are made the same way. The parliament in England has the congressmen you might say, the MPs inside the box but they enter through the penis because all life for the future begins with the male, the phallic symbol, so they walk through the base of the penis.

Jackie: Of course that's purely in the material plane.

Alan: That's right and then in Egypt the obelisk or phallic was called "the Ben-Ben". You have two B's. Ben-Ben and of course Shakespeare puts it in his play, *"To be, or not to be."* It's another pun on the same thing and then of course in Parliament in England you have Big Ben. Why would they call it Big Ben? This big spire that you have to walk through and has a clock on it which tells you the time because it's planning the destiny of the world. That's what it meant.

Jackie: Oh wow and I remember reading about the big obelisk in front of the Vatican and they moved that from was it Egypt, Alan?

Alan: Constantine's son moved it initially from Egypt and that was a mammoth task in those days.

Jackie: I know it and anybody that made a mistake was killed on the spot.

Alan: That was later the second time. The first time they got it and they put it up in the circus where they had the games and it was about 300 years ago the Pope had it moved from there in Rome to St. Peter's Square. Everywhere they've gone they've set up an obelisk and there's one in that park in New York there. That was brought from Egypt as well and

there's the obelisk outside the four banks of London and one outside the French Parliament.

Jackie: And a great big one in Washington, D.C.

Alan: Well, that was Washington's greatest erection and that's a new one. In other words, that wasn't brought from Egypt and that symbolizes the birth of the New World Order. That was the only new one they built. The rest of them were imported from Egypt, which is highly symbolic. Washington really was meant to symbolize the New World Order, Novus Ordo Seclorum.

Jackie: Yes. You made a statement back there and I made a little note here and I'd like to go back to it just as a question that I have for clarification when you were talking about the fact that their plan is to eliminate the individual spirit or kill the individual spirit. My concept of spirit of Creator would be the eternal, that what the Creator creates is eternal, but would the word soul of the individual, would that--

Alan: That's closer.

Jackie: Because they say that the mind is the gateway to the soul?

Alan: Yes, the eye.

Jackie: The mind?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: The eyes are the window but the mind is the gateway to the soul and if that is true and it never occurred to me ever until we began our conversation that an individual could "lose his soul," but I can see that these insane creatures actually and they can trap people in this physical plane.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. They've been at this for a long, long time and in their religion of course they say that the complete person is someone who has body, spirit and soul. That goes all the way back to Babylon and Egypt and of course they say that the ordinary people, the commoners you might say, are born with soul, which is the animating force, but the destiny of the soul is to find its own spirit and merge with it. If they can keep the person from doing that then they have succeeded because the soul itself according to their religion and it goes all the way back through the ancient religions, all the way back to India even, the soul only lasts 10 lifetimes and then it goes back into this "soup," this "sea" they call it.

Jackie: You mean if we haven't made it in 10 lifetimes?

Alan: If they haven't merged with spirit, and that was the whole mystery behind the explanation that makes no sense to most people the way it's told and that's intentional of the journey of the KA as they call it in Egypt and the BA. What they claim was – and they do it in such beautiful roundabout ways so that the people would see it exoterically, but the initiates knew what they meant. What it meant was once they had died the KA, because they had already obtained spirithood, stayed with the body. The BA went into the underworld, being the journeys and had to go through all these perils and so on to find its own spirit and once it came back in the circle met the KA, then they could go up to this heaven.

Jackie: Or go up to heaven.

Alan: Up to or wherever because they always said you rode with RA in his boat, his ark.

Jackie: Maybe the reason they used the word up is that it's a higher frequency?

Alan: They also used it to symbolize an otherness, otherness from here, and since they used astronomy big time and astrology and stellar movements, they always said it in astronomical terms. When you achieved your destiny,

exoterically, you rode the Ark across the sky. The Ark was a boat and that was the boat of RA and of course once you'd made it you rode in that ark. That was the Ark of the Covenant, as you rode across the sky, you see, and that was for the elite and for the elite only.

Jackie: Because they would keep the truth from the masses.

Alan: Always, yes.

Jackie: That would never be able to make that journey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. Here's a thought. You said that it is said that after 10 times if we haven't made it then it's dissipated back into the ethers, right?

Alan: That's what they claimed.

Jackie: Well, I wonder, let's say that a person is in their eighth lifetime and they begin on that journey, it just doesn't make sense to me that they might only have two lifetimes to get it all together, but maybe at least that they have begun and maybe the first of course part of it is coming out of the lies, being able to literally let go. I received a donation and there was a card in it and the note said that it's okay to say I don't understand the bible, but when I say we've been lied to it makes it very difficult to support this broadcast and I really don't know how to respond to that.

Alan: That's a choice.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Well, I don't mean whether somebody's going to support the broadcast or not, but that requirement. It's okay to say I don't understand. Yes, I know how to respond. I don't understand the esoteric, I know that. But I do, I can read and I know what is not love. I may not have the full meaning or capacity of love at this point in my journey but I know what isn't love and I know what I'm leaving and I know that Jehovah of the Old Testament is not love and so I could not say I don't understand that. I do understand it, Alan. I understand it, at least well for where I'm at right now.

Alan: That's right. Jehovah again is a mafia figure. There's no doubt about it. It's a kickback system we're talking about here and of course Masonry came from it too in all of its forms, no matter what sect they call themselves, which is again a kick back system. As they say, the workman is worthy of his wages, but what that also means is that the workman who's helped up the ladder in promotions and so on must also kick money upstairs. This whole system is a kickback system. It's a degreed kickback system including even the Catholic Church that came out of it. It incorporated all the mystery religions, which really were all one, but they seemed different because they were given to different countries and they just changed the names of the deities and so on. Look at the Pope who's white, he's the sun, and you look at the Cardinals who are red and black, so they have spirit. Spirit and the force – the life force is always red. The black is law and so they are law under the guidance of spirit, so it's a degreed system; even the color-coding goes back all the way to Pythagoras. He was taught this stuff in Egypt.

Jackie: Okay, let's pick this up on the other side of this break. Alan Watt is our guest and as always, the conversation is very moving. I don't know what to say. I had a couple of examples I'd like to use because it is maybe confusing to people. We were talking about discernment and the gentleman who wrote and said it's okay to say I don't understand but when we say we've been lied to, but I'm talking just the Old Testament and here's one that catches me. This is in Matthew 18 in verse 6. Jesus is talking about the little children and he said, "*who ever shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it would be better for him that a millstone was hanged around his neck.*" Well, to me, I don't think he said one of these little ones that believe on me, because all children were precious. All children are precious and basically what I see this doing is any little child who doesn't know about Jesus is doomed. That's the way that appears to me and for example in the Lord's Prayer when we're taught to say "*lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil,*" I remember that catching in my throat when I used to go to the Lutheran Church because what we are doing is asking our loving Father, please don't lead me into temptation and I knew that it couldn't have been said that way.

Lead me out of temptation or away but not ask because a loving father – we wouldn't lead our children into temptation and why would we think that our Creator would ever do that. When you were mentioning the Catholic Church, well all of that BS got brought down into the so-called Protestant churches--

Alan: Sure it did.

Jackie: And in the Lutheran Church this came into my mind the other day. It's that song we used to sing. "*Create in me a clean heart oh God and renew a right spirit within me.*" The next line, listen to this. "*Cast me not away from your presence and take not your holy spirit from me.*" There we are begging again and folks, this is what I'm saying and these are a few things and maybe Alan because he understands a lot deeper than I do the exoteric message in these things, but for the untrained eye these are the things that pop out at you and it doesn't mean that there isn't truth but this is what they've done. They've made us just absolutely – we're supposed to love our God with all our heart, mind and soul and to love a creature that is so hateful; a father, so to speak, that we have to beg him? It doesn't make sense, does it, Alan?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the old unstable deity that's made in the image of man and it's the image of the typical Middle Eastern despot of ancient times because that's how he was. He might give a present to a servant one day and have his head cut off the next. That's the unstable temperament that kept everybody on their toes and they never knew what mood he would be in the following day. That's what Jehovah is. If man was made in the shape of a triangle they'd make God the same way. So that's what they gave you was a Middle Eastern despot who could do whatever he wanted to.

Jackie: Yes and that's what people will say if they can't explain it. He can do anything he wants.

Alan: It's always amazing that they give an Old Testament version to the general public but they don't give you the rest of it. They don't give you the accompanying Talmud or the Mishnah and all the other stuff that explains the Old Testament in a more esoteric fashion. The only reason I can come to that they did not give that to the general public is they wanted a dumb, stupid, subservient, obedient, slaving public and that's what they had for an awful long time. Religion was always used against people to keep them in servitude for a small ruling elite.

Jackie: And to do wars and to enslave others because that was all done under the auspices of Jehovah.

Alan: They play games all the time. There is no media. There's no news but it's just news. It's either indoctrination or mocking the victim as they say and the public are the victims. Now you heard about that nonsense with Prince Harry. It's been all over the news about, oh dear, my goodness, Prince Harry turned up at a ball and it was a fancy dress ball somewhere in England, private too, and it was supposed to be commonwealth and natives basically and he turned up as a member of the Hitler youth with a Nazi armband and all the rest of it and of course the media goes to town over this. This happens two weeks prior to the Queen going to the National Holocaust Museum in Europe to give a speech and opening up the International Holocaust Day. It's a bit coincidental but at the same time – so it brings to public awareness of the holocaust industry but at the same time they missed what Prince William was wearing, because Prince William as the papers said was dressed like a leopard, but that's only part of the story. If you saw him on the TV in the brief flashes that they gave you, he had the feet of a bear, the body of a leopard and the head of a lion – and that's the description of the beast in Revelations, so why was he wearing that to a fancy dress-do which would do with the dominion and natives? They mock us all the time with their little messages even in this type of thing. There's nothing on the media that doesn't have double meanings and a lot of jokes, inside jokes by the elite that rule this world and the public respond to the exoteric the way it's intended that they respond, through guilt, shame or whatever, and the elite laugh up their sleeves all the time. Nothing is done on the media without having a very esoteric purpose and it always ends up with indoctrination and swaying the public one way or another. It's all mind control, all of it.

Jackie: I'm back. Were you complete with that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had a call from Gary this evening and he was a little confused. You had mentioned Revelations. We were talking about it last week the fact that if you're writing it you would be able to write about what they're plan is.

Alan: You reveal it, revelation.

Jackie: Reveal it. Oh, that's right. That's what you said. The Revelation is a revealing but I guess he's wondering – I've got books here on Revelations. I've got a three-volume set of books here that's supposed to interpret what Revelations means. I've read probably two dozen or more interpretations of Revelations and every single one of them is different. I don't understand it but I guess he's wondering does this lay out the play as it's playing out today?

Alan: Absolutely. It's all astronomy. Every creature mentioned in Revelations is a zodiacal sign which appears at a certain time and it's a time clock of the heavens basically and so they're following it right to the letter. The beast is in the heavens.

Jackie: Who's the beast?

Alan: The beast again – I should do a show on the whole thing.

Jackie: You know what? You just took the thought right out of my mind. You know what? You're coming back tomorrow, aren't you?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Would you like to start now or would you like to get it and get prepared a little bit?

Alan: I should try and think it out to put it over simply to people because there's a lot of astronomy involved in it.

Jackie: Okay and we can have our Bibles open and as you're going through it and explaining your understanding of it we could be reading along there.

Alan: Maybe I could do that next week. I'll have to put it in very simple terms. I'll have to go into the signs that we'll have. It's all astronomy and even though in ancient times they have changed one or two of the characters in the zodiac. I mean the Egyptians had a crocodile in there at one point and that was the beast of that time. They alter it every so often and Draco was the Northern Constellation of the Northern Star before the earth tilted, which is historical, and Draco was the flying serpent or dragon you might say.

Jackie: No, I don't know because I am not familiar with Revelations. I know I know some verses from it that are used a lot, but when you do this you'll start right from the beginning?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That is cool.

Alan: Every character even in the New Testament including Caiaphas who was the head of the Nasi party, the Sanhedrin, the Sanhedrin that condemned Jesus, he was a Nasi as they called it in Hebrew. He was head of the Nasi party.

Jackie: They called the Sanhedrin the Nasi, didn't they?

Alan: The head is called the Nasi and actually it's the new moon. The splinter or the finger, the sliver of the new moon is also called the Nasi in Hebrew.

Jackie: And the Sanhedrin sat that way and also so does the U.N.

Alan: That's right and the head man was Caiaphas, which means head in a sense, and he's also an astrological sign, so he's also in the heavens. If you understand how the zodiac all comes around--

Jackie: Is this from the Kabbalah?

Alan: It's pre-Kabbalah.

Jackie: Astrology is an ancient, ancient science, isn't it?

Alan: It goes way back to even pre-Egypt.

Jackie: It's interesting you brought this up. I was browsing through an astrology book today and it's a book that I've had and I don't think I've ever read it but I was reading the introduction and explanation and this author which I think the book was written around in the '70's. He was saying that astrology today is being understood, surely not in the way that you do, but he said that even the U.S. government – he was saying that businesses et cetera have charts done and he said that the U.S. government and Israel use astrology but he said he didn't have any information as to whether any other governments did or not. I found that very intriguing.

Alan: As I say, they wrote their plan--

Jackie: The U.S. and Israel, the twins you know?

Alan: They wrote their plans and they have long, long range plans in the zodiac and it's all becoming fulfilled because they knew where they wanted to get to and where they're coming from. If you look at the constellations and you know what they're supposed to be, there's no way you'd figure that out unless you saw it drawn out. These high priests long, long ago sat and said we'll make this Pegasus and we'll make this so and so.

Jackie: Now is it true, I may have read this in Zecharia Sitchin's book and I am clear that he matriculated at the London School of Economics and when I found that out I knew there had to be hooks, but I don't remember where I read it but the fact that the Pleiades, I think. Is it called the "Seven Sisters" and that from where we are you can actually only see six of them because one is behind the other and that in Sumerian, back that long ago, and you said that was, what, about 12,000 years actually, that they knew that there were seven stars in that star system.

Alan: Actually they knew there were more. You can see seven with the naked eye.

Jackie: You can see seven?

Alan: If your eyes are good and there's actually more. However, there were nine at one point about 5,000 BC and one of them went supernova, I guess, because it disappeared and that was recorded by the Greeks.

Jackie: Why do they call it the Seven Sisters then?

Alan: Again, it's another part of their mythology as they hide a truth within a story. All of the main characters end up getting put up in the sky as a god basically, although they began as human kings and that's what it's all about. It's a pun on their system of becoming gods and as they say, *as above, so below* and they would bring the New Jerusalem to earth. They're talking about the whole plan which they wrote in the heavens would be applied all across the world on the earth.

Jackie: So when we hear the elite and I know Rockefeller at least on a couple of occasions and I've heard this and read it. "*Our window of opportunity is now*" and they're using the astrological timeframe, aren't they?

Alan: Yes they are. These guys literally go by this and they must stick to it and they do stick to it.

Jackie: And they believe in it?

Alan: Yes, because their ancestors wrote it a long time ago.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about 9/11. Would you explain it to us?

Alan: 9/11, I mean even the fact that they give you your emergency number as 911 and just the very fact you end up with it happening on that date and it's supposed to be all coincidence. Then again I think it was the Chicago Stock Exchange that day finished at 911000 and then I think it was the New York Lottery also came out 911. I mean who's kidding who here? This is constant mockery.

Jackie: But that date September 11th was very relevant. You told us about that and I think we have time.

Alan: It's to do again with a mythological character that came from Zeus who created more gods and the female goddess, which became Britannia on the old British coin, who's a queen of the heavens, she's also a warrior, burst forth from his head on the Ides of September.

Jackie: Was that Minerva?

Alan: That's right, the warrior queen like Zena and what it signifies is something which could not have happened by itself. It took supernatural coincidences to bring it all together. It was not a natural phenomenon. In other words, what was going to come out of 9/11 had been planned that way and what was coming out of it was not a normal thing. It was not a normal event. It was a super-planned event. That's what it's really telling you.

Jackie: Remember you told us about the rituals that they did.

Alan: They had high, high rituals to do with the ides and the bringing forth and all the rest of it of Minerva, but what really is significant is what Minerva signifies, which is a new way. It's a new way that could not have come into existence by itself, by nature.

Jackie: So he burst her out of his head.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I remember you telling us something about an ancient ritual that they used to do involved around that date and that it was a very important date and it had to do with horses and the colors of the robes or something?

Alan: They definitely portrayed Jupiter riding the horses around the city and whoever portrayed the part of Jupiter was painted red driving his white horses.

Jackie: That would be the blood.

Alan: That's right and they also have a similar thing in again the Talmud to do with Solomon, which is the sun. Sol-om-on is the sun in three different languages because that's what it really represents is the illumined man. The illuminati, the illumined man and he also rode his six white steeds around the city.

Jackie: It was this particular event at that particular date in September and I remember doing research on the Internet and I found it and you had mentioned I think it was between the 11th and 13th and that if they hadn't accomplished what they wanted to with 9/11, something else was going to happen to make sure that what they planned.

You know it's getting late here. We've got about three or four minutes left I guess but I was reading today about and I wanted to share it with our listeners. I couldn't find the bill but it's a draft bill and it includes all children 18 to 26. They're working on that and it's passed one of the chambers in the U.S. Congress and I'm going to hopefully have it tomorrow night. You know when you and I talk, Alan, it's like my mind starts exploding and I can't grab my thoughts or my questions fast enough to hang on to them.

Alan: As I say, that was the Sol-om-on.

Jackie: Oh, I know what it was. I'm sorry. Okay. You know how Kerry during the campaign? Well I don't know if you

know but he said there will be no draft and then of course he added, "unless we're attacked" and it occurred to me today if they're having a big uproar and opposition they'll see to it that we get attacked so they can initiate. I'm sorry to say that but it's like a given. You get to see the pattern when we begin to understand past history. They just keep repeating it because it works.

Alan: It's works and the public think they could never do that because it's so horrific.

Jackie: Probably what was said in the email that I got, probably they'll go ahead and pass it right around the time of the inauguration while people's minds are on the inauguration.

Alan: Yes, plus on the news here in Canada I think it was Wolfowitz that came out now pressing for war on Iran and Syria and of course that's all part of the New American Century plan that they wrote back in the '90's, so they're going to that plan and how fortunate for them 9/11 came along.

Jackie: We're out of our hour with you and you'll be back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 18, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday the 18th of January in the year 2005. Alan Watt is again with us tonight.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 18. This is the conversation that Jesus was having with Pontius Pilate and Pontius Pilate asked him if he was a king. Wait, let me back up here. This is what I wanted to get first. Pontius Pilate asked him what he'd done because his chief priest. Those were the Pharisees, folks. Those are the rabbis of today by the way. Those are the priests of Jehovah that delivered thee unto me. Pontius Pilate said, *"What have you done?"* and Jesus said, *"My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence"* and then Pontius Pilate said, *"Well are you a king then?"* Jesus said, *"You say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."*

I want to go back if we could to the verse before there where Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world and if my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence." I can't imagine Jesus referring to any of his followers or disciples as servants and that they should fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews. I don't think the word Jew existed back in those days, did it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: At that time?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Then he says *"but now is my kingdom not from hence"* and one of the things that people who are very much believing in oh there is going to be a second coming and that when Jesus gets here his throne will be in Jerusalem and there will be a thousand years of peace. The way they justify this one or understand, I should say, is he said *"now is my kingdom not from hence."* In other words, it will be later. Would you comment on that?

Alan: Again it's --

Jackie: Putting words in his mouth?

Alan: Sort of, but it's also tacking on the age. Every age is given a god figure and of course that was the beginning of the Age of Pisces and that's why in the New Testament when he's going to ride into glory on a donkey he tells them to go and find a young colt tied and his master will be carrying a picture of water, which is Aquarius. That's why that's written like that, so his time of glory would last from then until Aquarius.

Jackie: Until the Age of Aquarius?

Alan: Yes. The priesthoods have always used somebody or as a martyr figure but always used the story for every age in a disguised form. Of course in Egypt you had Osiris and Isis the mother and Horus the son and eventually they had the Greeks made into Adonis, which is the same thing as Horus, and then that became Adonai of the Jews. They call god generally Adonai.

Jackie: This deal about my servants, if my kingdom was of this world then my servants would fight. That sounds like a made-up thing.

Alan: Yes it is. I think you'd find that rulers again who created the Christian movement long after that period had to put in their own spin on things obviously, but there in that particular instance Jesus is symbolizing pure spirit and of course a battle in the physical realm again is the physical realm. It's the two worlds. The one of matter and the one of spirit and he is showing the way to fulfill the spiritual quest in other words. That's what the whole story is about. It's a spiritual quest and the world in other words would always be base because it always was base and it's still base under all the polish and so on, it's still a very base planet. Therefore the spiritual quest has succumbed you might say to the quest in the world of matter for the ownership of more matter and that's the way it's always been here.

Jackie: Cycle after cycle after cycle.

Alan: The first fall of man was into matter. That's what they said in ancient times.

Jackie: That makes sense to me and I truly wonder, truly wonder as spiritual beings why we ever came here in the first place unless it was to experiment. Now I don't know if this is so, but I have read and it makes sense, but there are spiritual being that never actually take physical flesh.

Alan: Again, the only you can prove something--

Jackie: I know, seeing it or be there.

Alan: Until you have the proof and the proof can never be because someone said so. That's how they create their religions that end up lording over us you might say.

Jackie: Let me ask you this. I know that there are a lot of charlatans. Do you believe that it is possible for people to channel disincarnated entities?

Alan: Oh yes, I believe that, but I don't say these entities are generally what they claim that they are.

Jackie: Or maybe have anymore. I don't know. For example the Seth material is very – have you ever read that Alan?

Alan: What's it called?

Jackie: The Seth material.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: The information that – well, never mind. We won't go into it. I've read a lot of books and you've said this yourself. If you read enough books from different sources and there is a thread that there's probably truth to it and maybe the possibility is that there are disincarnated entities that mean no harm and that are bringing some information to help mankind. Why couldn't that be a possibility?

Alan: Generally you'll find it's the same messages though, and of course in the '60's there was a whole myriad of groups came out of the human potential movement. It was pushed by the Rockefellers and all the big boys.

Jackie: Were they doing some harmful work?

Alan: What it was to do was to actually get people into this whole thing of channeling basically.

Jackie: I would think that would be very, very dangerous.

Alan: Oh yes. I mean if you're bringing something into you and you're taking its word that it is what it says it is and

you're opening up a doorway which it then can then come in any time it wishes to. I've no doubt on that because that's something I don't believe, It's something I've experienced in other people which I couldn't deny. There is no scientific explanation but I've seen people you might say "possessed."

Jackie: That you could actually see that it wasn't them when they were talking?

Alan: Yes. I couldn't contradict it, couldn't deny it and there's no scientific explanation for it. When you study Masonry and all of the groups including the higher Wiccanism, all the groups that are running the show today basically in religion, they're all into channeling entities and the higher Masons do this. They channel entities.

Jackie: We talked about this on the air, didn't we, about the high Masons who actually receive an entity to share their physical body.

Alan: In the very high degrees they do.

Jackie: I'll bet there are some that don't have to be in high degrees of Masonry.

Alan: You'll see it in some of the lower people too and you'll find that people who are not as well in Masonry, but Masonry in its higher levels actually encourages it.

Jackie: You had told us and I think you touched on it one night but it's been quite a while ago and maybe you could address this again that we're kind of on this track. The pyramid that they have set up where they're doing – do you know what I'm talking about?

Alan: The triangle.

Jackie: The triangle, thank you. Talk about that again, would you? Explain it again.

Alan: One of the biggest groups that led this movement, the Masonic group again promoted by the Rockefeller Foundation heavily, was theosophy and they set up triangles, large ones and smaller ones within where they will meet in certain lodges on different parts of the map and form these triangles and literally meditate their will upon all the inhabitants contained therein.

Jackie: I think it's important hopefully for our listeners, folks, think about this what Alan is telling us and realize that these people at the top have the secrets of the ages you might say and they're very well aware of the power that resides. It isn't just they who have this power. It is each and every one of us if we access it and so not seeming so far out of bounds because Jesus said it in many ways, Alan. He said it in many ways. Number One: "*The kingdom of God is within you. Ye are the light of the world*" and so therefore it brings back to mind the importance for us to the way we be. You said this several years ago that it's up to each and every individual because everything we do, everything we say, everything we think is impacting not just this physical realm but every dimension.

Alan: That's right. The higher Masons when they're talking about changes in society, major changes, they'll call it "The Spirit of the Age" and "The Spirit of the Age" is basically the form that this sort of mental psychic form they create, also through propaganda and TV and media and so on, to promote these things. In other words, they give you the 'in thing' to do, the trendy the way to be for this particular period, The Spirit of the Age, and they claim that they force their will to do so. I've actually got a tape where Rockefeller talks about this. All of the parts of the changes of society and the directions that we're going into are all calculated prior to the public ever hearing of them or seeing them implemented and they're willed into existence basically.

Jackie: Yes, of course they have a little help don't they, Alan, with all their technology – all their control of education, entertainment, the media, governments, the monetary economic system. They've got a little bit of – well, but it's all on the material level.

Alan: That's right and think tanks. Lots of think tanks.

Jackie: Their think tanks yes and the one thing I do know is that there is no power in this world greater than the power of Creator, so it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful. It appears right now that they're on the road to success.

Alan: They get to the brink of dominance, but there's a truth here within even the ancient mysteries that contained all of this information long, long ago that the world is in a balance. It's like the balance of nature. Things have to be in balance and when evil tips the scales so much then something has to give. It cannot simply be successful and stay that way. Eventually the good has to overtake it and destroy it and it's something of course that man or base man you might say never learns. The people you're taught to respect in high positions are corrupt people. These are the only people who climb and claw their way up to the high positions because they have a lust for power which ordinary people cannot fathom. They cannot understand it and so it's presented to the public that they are just there as good public servants et cetera, but there's not one case on TV in the line of politics that didn't crave that position and they'd do anything and say anything to get there. That's the problem. In every age you're top-heavy with dynasties you might say, ruling dynasties and oligarchies and families, very wealthy, who crave total power and it literally goes to their heads and they bring chaos upon the world in the process.

Jackie: A question here or a thought. You mentioned last night that the ancient mysteries or truths that we get 10 times around here and if we aren't in our spiritual consciousness by then, then the energy that is in our maybe personality, soul that it just dissipates back into the ethers.

Alan: That's a belief that the Hindus have and that's very, very old because so much of all religions come from – there's no doubt there's a connection with India.

Jackie: What about these creatures? They don't understand that the laws of creation are immutable. That as we sow, so shall we reap. They don't understand this?

Alan: They understand this very well. It's their arrogance. You see, they're so arrogant and sure of themselves and the more they get away with, the more sure of themselves they are and it's their nature. It's in their nature. It's like the old story of crossing the water on the back of scorpion and it promises not to sting you and you're halfway across and it stings you. When you ask why did it do it, it says, it's my nature; and that's the nature of these creatures. They really believe that through science and planning and cunningness they can actually avoid it this time around. It's in their nature, you see. It's no different from someone who's a real hardened drug addict. These people are addicted to power as you cannot imagine. They have a lust for it, a craving for it. They think about it night and day. It consumes their entire life.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: Simply by studying them, when you really study them.

Jackie: You get a sense or a feel?

Alan: Down through the centuries you'll see them. It's the same pattern over and over and over and these people cannot let go of power. That's why they never retire. They don't say, well, I'm 65, I've got millions of dollars, I'll put my feet up and enjoy myself.

Jackie: Because they are enjoying themselves.

Alan: That's right. They have to be in the limelight. They have to mix with their own kind. They want to have the ordinary people kowtowing to them and they have this lust. See, it's an insatiable lust. You can't say I'll give you a shot of 100 milligrams of cocaine and that will do you, you see. It's an insatiable lust for power that cannot be satisfied and hence they go the whole way.

Jackie: The fame and fortune that come with it. Like you said being out in the limelight.

Alan: That's why they cannot retire. You'll see them all in their 80's even still going around the world giving speeches and so on, heavily involved. They don't retire because they're addicted to power and there's no amount of power that would ever satisfy them. That's the problem because they're addicts.

Jackie: Remember that quote a long time ago that you made that Toynbee said that basically it had something to do with the power behind those people that believe they're in power and to refresh you in case. We were talking about the fact that the ruling force, unseen hand, whatever we would call it, is very clear about the power within all of us, but these creatures that are doing the work here, the ones that you said that are really behind it, we've never even heard their names. They believe that they're God and they believe that they will reincarnate right back into the same families but we won't. Do you recall that statement from Toynbee?

Alan: When he was talking about the power within?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Arnold Toynbee was a professor at Oxford University and he taught the Rhodes Scholars. He taught the Bill Clinton types you see for world dominion. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship was set up to do.

Jackie: Where did you say he was a professor?

Alan: Oxford University. Oxford on Isis they call it. It's always been called that.

Jackie: Oxford on Isis.

Alan: Yes. Where the river runs through there they call it the Isis and that goes back to the 11th century. These guys have been at this for a long time. Anyway, he was giving a speech to world internationalists and communists and so on and I think the speech was in Denmark and 1932 and he said, *"when an original thought is created it's immediately transmitted across the globe and certain people will receive it at the same time it's released."* He said, *"we know how to use this power,"* but he was also aware that the masses were ignorant of the fact that they could also do it and so basically what he was saying was that he and his kind, his ruling elite as he believed, and he belonged to aristocracy, very old aristocracy. He believed that they literally willed their plan into existence and those who would help them would pick up their thoughts and work it out, and that's basically what they do.

Jackie: But the same goes for us.

Alan: Yes, but the public are not supposed to know that, you see. We're supposed to believe that there's nothing except science and that's why they had to eradicate all the old religions, which, mind you, they also gave you as well. They're defunct now. They've done their job. Now you must believe in nothing but science and the state. The state becomes god and as long as you believe that, you're imprisoned forever. That's the idea. They don't want the public to know that this is your individual journey as a spiritual being and no one else can take that from you or show you where you must go. However, the second fall of man, according to these same people, the first fall is the fall into matter and they wish to fulfill their plan by the second fall, which is to encase man forever in the world of matter.

Jackie: You know we've talked about this. Actually, I remember when it was. Right around the time of 9/11 we were having a lot of conversations and in the conversation that we were having was one that occurred to me that when we leave this physical realm, when we come back we bring back with us what it is we left with and if they can shorten a life – in other words, if we've begun on the path on the journey, let's say to spiritual consciousness, there is a remembrance. I'm just clear on that because of certain things that I knew as a little child, I knew, there were just things I knew and so therefore if they can keep people totally in the lie and maintain what they have created as a perceived separation between us and Creator, well then when we come back it's the same old thing. It's almost like a computer. You put junk in and you get junk out.

Alan: That's what the pharaohs said. The pharaohs claimed they perfected the slave population so they'd always come back as perfect slaves.

Jackie: So it's really so critical that we get out of the lie.

Alan: It's not so easy because pretty well everything is nothing but lies – ancient history, recent history is still being changed by the year with every book that comes out. I just watched a documentary done by the CBC on the now official version of how the Free Trade Agreement came to conclusion, and I've never seen so much fantasy in my life. They never went into the fact that the Free Trade Agreement goes back to the 1500's, that wasn't mentioned at all, because when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I and talked about a British or "Brytish" Empire with free trade between countries that would join this commonwealth – and the free exchange of labor, because the elite knew they'd have to move the laboring classes into new countries to do manufacturing, clearing all the lands and all this kind of stuff. That was in the 1500's, so the free flow of labor and goods would have to be part of free trade.

Jackie: We're going to be taking a break now. I'm here, Alan.

Alan: Getting back to this CBC documentary on the Free Trade Agreement, it was presented as though it was the greatest thing that Canadians wanted and how we'd all so benefited from it financially. Of course, the way it came about, it just sort of happened to be the right time for it to come into play and forces sort of pushed it into play, natural forces, and it just sort of happened that way. However, in reality it's utter rubbish, there was so much scheming that went into the Free Trade Negotiations, it was planned with the creation of the British empire in the 1500's, including, as I say, the free movement of the laboring classes between continents as they had to do to clear the lands and so on. They're constantly changing history and presenting it to the public, who don't seem to notice, even though they lived through the changes, they don't seem to remember it as it really was, even if it was only a few years ago. The children that go to school haven't a clue, all they're told is the official version and they believe it, so history is always being altered.

Jackie: I've got this book and I've referenced it before, it's Harper Collins Atlas of World History, and on page 70 it's the Jewish Diaspora from AD 70 to 1497. "For over 2000 years the history of the Jews has been an external dispersion and internal cohesion. The political, military and religious reverses in Judea only affected to a small extent the status of Jews in the Roman Empire and the even larger number of Jews living in Babylonia. The resilience of Judaism after the setback in AD 70 may be explained in part by the evolution of the Jewish religion following the destruction of the first temple, when a system based on a temple and sacrifices was complimented by one based on the synagogue and prayer. The new religious forms gave influence to the interpreters of Biblical law. The philosophy underlying such interpretation varied. One group of interpreters, the Pharisees, became particularly influential some time after the middle of the second century BC and after AD 70 they evolved into rabbis, a second important factor was the codification of Jewish law, both civil and religious, carried out in Palestine around AD 200 by Rabbi Judah..." "...The Muslim conquest in Spain in 711 AD brought respite which culminated in golden age of Spanish Jewry..." "...from about the fifth century this changed and Jews became identified with international and regional trade. Internal and external factors including the widespread dispersal of Jews, both in Islamic lands and throughout Christian Europe, Jewish group solidarity, facility linguistics communication, and uniform system of commercial law based on the Talmud accounted for this change..." "...Carolingian rulers aware of the role of Jews' role in international trade granted them special charters assuring them of protection, commercial privileges, and the right to govern themselves according to their own laws..."

Alan: They still have their own places where they settle disputes.

Jackie: You said that was around 1500; this is AD 70 – 1497, bringing us right into that era.

Alan: John Dee was a Kabbalist, as was Francis Bacon. They both studied the Kabbalah. We're talking about a mystery religion that comes out of Babylon, and it preexisted Babylon, it comes down through the centuries like a phoenix bird, it changes its form every four to five-hundred years, hides behind different forms, but really it's a small elite behind most of the "feathers", you might say. "Phoenicians" is a play on the "phoenix"; one of their capitals in the Middle Ages was Venice—substitute 'F' (Ph) for a 'V' and you have Venice. If you take Venus the planet and chart its course through the heavens over a year, it makes the so-called Star of David. This Star of David was never David's star; you find it all the way back through Babylon and all the way to India.

Jackie: How do the Jesuits figure into all of this? Because when you mentioned Venice, I read quite a long thing about their control of trade and commerce in Venice.

Alan: The Jesuits, they have their P.R. thing they started up to fight this new thing created by one of their members, Martin Luther, Protestant sect.

Jackie: Was he a Jesuit?

Alan: He was definitely a Rosicrucian; in fact, that's on his coat of arms, his family crest, the rose and cross. Of course the Catholic Church at that time was burning everybody it didn't like and all it did with Martin Luther was call him in for a few questions and let him go. Why did they let him go? It was because it was the right time to create an opposition for the upcoming industrial age in creating the Protestant sect with the "Protestant work ethic," that was important.

Ignatius Loyola was a member of the Alumbrados, the Spanish Illuminati sect of his day, and he was captured by the Pope's army who he'd fought against. They had him in prison and then he was granted an audience with the Pope; after the audience he walked out as the first head of Jesuit order. He was a very powerful man, obviously, the Pope (being a secret society at the top) understood exactly where this man had come from and granted him this power. Why would a Pope grant a man who was a known member of the Alumbrado, Illuminati sect that came from the Knights Templars, why would he give him the headship of a brand new powerful order?

Jackie: Some people say it's the Illuminati behind all this; and yet, the Illuminati is part of it, yes?

Alan: It's part of it. You must create opposites, always, all the time, and you must always have conflict on the go to create the changes they want and to reap the financial rewards. Wars are terribly lucrative to those who lend the money and carry the shipments and so on. The Jesuits planned to take down many countries which had become Protestant, and you had thirty-year wars going on and fifty-year wars in Europe over this Protestant-Catholic thing. Very lucrative to certain people and it's all arranged that way. The mystery religion is contained in every religion, including Buddhism.

Jackie: Somebody had written up a paper and was quoting statements allegedly made by the Buddha (Prince Siddhartha was it?) and also Jesus, all of the masters, "teachers" if you would, that have come in to this world to "bear witness unto the truth," they had the same message. It occurred to me that whatever Buddhism is today, it wouldn't be about the teachings, the real teachings, the same way that Christianity – they leave a little bit in, but all of the religions, it doesn't matter which one it is, they've all been man-made.

Alan: Mystery Babylon was the mystery because it was so hard to exactly say what it was, because it contained all of the religions of its time, it updated all of the religions of its time, and it altered all of the religions of its time. It was also a commercial system incorporated within it, with an ordered bureaucratic system to run the whole show. Mystery Babylon was and is today; it's still the same thing today. However, when the Buddha died, the sects who got together, and by that time there were many different sects that had minor differences.

Jackie: Just like the followers of Jesus.

Alan: Just like Constantine's big setup about 300 years after he died, they got together and created the official version and codified it and put the laws down and the rules and all the rest of it.

Jackie: For our listeners, that would have been the first Council of Nicea in, what was it, 325 AD? I do have a small book on this a man wrote in 1916 and he quoted from the ancient historians back at that time. In fact, I read lots of the book to our listeners, it's a little book, I found it in a small little bookstore down in Philly. Basically, I know that many people, those who have believed, that the "Bible" or "Holy Bible" is the divinely inspired word of God; and if enough people could read that book, when you read the speech that was allegedly given by Constantine there, he was dialoging those bishops to consensus. That's exactly what he did and they voted, like you said, they came up with what the dogma and doctrine was going to be; and anybody that didn't go along with it was anathematized. In fact, it did mention Arius their bishop and basically what I could understand what he was teaching was what Jesus taught – he was the son of God, so he was created – this is what got him anathematized, and that we are all the sons of God, so they ejected him from the

church and anathematized him. That means that he was worthy of being killed and he was of course no longer a bishop and his information was evidently so critically important that Constantine declared, decreed anybody caught with any of Arius' writings would be put to death. Arius was put to death when he was brought back.

Alan: He was put to death in "love," you see.

Jackie: Put to death in love, yeah, right. When they brought him back and they were going to reinstate him—

Alan: They poisoned him.

Jackie: Will Durant in his "History of Civilization" about Caesar and Jesus, he described his death in public – and the man not only evacuated his bowels, but his internal organs, his spleen, his liver, right in public. This is length that they go to keep truth from the people. I hope that our listeners who are listening to this, that the last thing in the world that I want to do, and I know that is so for you, is to discourage people – but that it could be encouraging to be released from the kind that has been promulgated, fear of God. It's literally fear of God and anybody would fear that god Jehovah. I remember once, a long time ago, one of our listeners called in and he said: if we don't have this to hold on to, what do we have? I said: the truth. The truth, that's what we have to hold on to. I know that it's hurtful sometimes, but if we really think it out and we should be grateful and giving thanks that we are beginning to discover the truth.

Alan: Yes, because with it comes a tremendous release when you understand and you accept the fact that everything has been covered with so many lies for political reasons and for control purposes. That's why organized religions are called *organized* religions; they're authorized.

Jackie: They are organized.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
January 25, 2006

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 25, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie as you can tell. She's got a very bad cold. It's Alan. Jackie phoned me up about an hour ago and asked me to stand in for her. She's got a guest there right now. Although next week she'll be on Monday, Tuesday herself and I think she's going to talk about some information concerning World War I and the Lusitania.

I have nothing planned of course. I never do. I generally just talk as to what comes into my head first and one topic that was mentioned on the mainstream news last night was interesting and that was the border crossings between Canada and the U.S.

The news reporter—this is mainstream television in Canada, the main reporter was at one of the crossings, and I'm not sure if it was St. Catherine's or down by Sault St. Marie, but you could see the traffic flowing through without problems and she mentioned that. There were no real problems but there were some regular visitors that were shying away and crossings had dropped because the people thought it was more of a hassle getting through either way. Then of course they brought in the Ambassador to Canada from the U.S. and he said, well, it's going to be even easier shortly because with the new I.D. card he says you can just scan it through the machine and you'll be straight through he said.

This new I.D. card which is to be mandatory by 2007, right now it's actually voluntary. The new I.D. card will **have your iris scan**. It's got an **active chip in it**. It has **your DNA** in it recorded, **your voice print**, basically all information about you that you probably don't even know yourself. You'll all be glad to know it's going to be so much easier to get through the border when they have everything about you on this card; and those people who've looked into the patent rights of cards, it's kind of like Monsanto with their seed.

Monsanto is in the business of **taking all seeds that have been around for thousands of years** and if no one's patented them they're patenting them and so people who have those seeds now have to pay Monsanto because Monsanto has the legal right, you see, and we know in this world legality is everything in the system.

When you give your digital image to these people they basically own your rights, so everything is on it about you, **even your DNA**. I guess that means that legally they own your DNA as well and I'm not joking about this. That's how insidious and weird the true esoteric legal system is.

I should mention the day as well, this is the 25th of January 2006, and so there's about a year left for this mandatory eventually I.D. card to come in and you'll all be so much safer and just buzz through so quickly and it's all for our own good, of course, because we obviously don't know who we are.

I don't know if they showed this in the United States. Probably not, because for a country that has more TV stations than anybody in the world, they certainly do keep you in a box in the U.S., and we [Canada] have far, far more mainstream news about what's happening within the U.S. than they do in the U.S.

When Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox and Mr. Martin from Canada signed the **"United Americas"** last March it was shown here for at least 2 minutes on the CBC and maybe 3 minutes on global news, but I don't think anybody showed it anywhere within the United States itself and that was an official joining of the Americas.

Having so much data in the media doesn't mean they're telling you anything that really matters and certainly, of course, that's the trick of it all. It's the last thing someone would expect when you have such so-called "**free media**" that they're simply feeding you **USELESS DATA** and trivia generally or propaganda but seldom giving you any truth.

Of course, whatever governments have done in history, there's always an esoteric for the public and the exoteric—they sometimes give you the truth 50 years after an event and after the official secret act the time has expired and sometimes they won't. They'll reclassify it for another 50 years.

For the "**free trade negotiations**" that were done back in the 80's, they buried most of the contracts really between the countries involved. That was the precursor to NAFTA and was actually more important than NAFTA because **PREAMBLES** tell you the meanings of the words they'll be using in the actual official documents and they're often very different from the ones you think they actually meant. The free trade negotiations were classified and buried in some underground bunker outside Ottawa and they won't be opened for another 50 years or so.

By that time, if there are still people around who can think, which I tend to doubt to be honest with you, they'll gladly show it to you because a **future generation doesn't care** what happened in ancient history. You know 50 years today is ancient history and with the **Dewey system** well underway in the school system.

Any **REAL HISTORY HAS BEEN PRETTY WELL CHOPPED OUT** and it's hard to find a student today around 16 who knows when World War I began and finished, never mind World War II, and who participated in it. **THIS IS ALL BY DESIGN** because they said that any conflicts that might go on down through the generations, because of racial differences or whatever, would have **to be removed from the history books**. This has been going on under the National Education Association, which is a part of the International Educational Association, and **THE WHOLE WORLD HAS BEEN STANDARDIZED TO THE SAME SYSTEM UNDER THE UNITED NATIONS**.

We have lots of data to keep us occupied but there's **very little truth** that we can use unless we really dig into it and use our own **REASONING POWER**, because the **BIG BOYS WILL NEVER COME OUT AND TELL YOU WHAT THEY'VE REALLY DONE TO YOU, WHAT THEY ARE REALLY DOING TO YOU, AND WHAT THEY PLAN TO DO TO YOU**.

Since we are going along in a system which has been here for thousands of years where they have **Good Shepherds**. **Today, they wear business suits**. Sometimes in past history they wore uniforms, like Adolph Hitler and Stalin and so on, and we still have our friend in Cuba of course. Through the **UNIFORM**, which is "**ONE FORM**," that's what uniforms mean – Masonics make "one form" out of many, "one" you see, and one system, one world, all of this kind of stuff.

You'll find that in our minds we expect to see dictators or tyrants in a uniform who yell and scream at their audience and gesticulate with wild gestures like Mussolini, and that's why they keep showing us these old cuts every so often. They seem to crop up all the time and that is to condition us this way, so when we see a guy in a business suit and he doesn't yell and scream (at least not publicly) we can't see him as being a dictator or a tyrant; and it's very misleading because they can say things much, much worse than any tyrant has ever said publicly, in a nice gentle way, and the viewers simply are not conditioned or they're de-conditioned not to actually see what they're seeing or hear what they're hearing.

I think **Mr. Bush himself said** that the Constitution of the United States was "**just a piece of paper**," which is odd because I said that on Jackie's show back in '98, and it is. **No piece of paper can stand up and demand your rights**. It's the people who back it and who want that to be so, who make it so, and if they don't care, well they don't care. It is a piece of paper.

THAT'S THE REALITY OF THE WORLD WE LIVE IN.

However, the **GOOD SHEPHERDS** as I say **WHO RUN THE WORLD** and it's not the front men you see, the shepherds; the true shepherds seldom go amongst the sheep. They pay their front men to do that and of course the sheep like the shepherd. They think he's a good guy. He wears a business suit and even the one in Communist China wears a

business suit.

These shepherds wear business suits and **they have nice scripts** because they have the **best script writers in the world** who must have a **common education from some strange underground university** because they all advise their front men in the same speeches and to **PASS THE SAME LAWS WORLDWIDE AT THE SAME TIME**. Yet **WE NEVER HEAR** how come these **advisers**, who are **UNELECTED** of course, in any country, we never hear how they get these positions or who trains them and who authorizes them to be where they are, but they do write good speeches. They're Hollywood type scripts, right down to the pauses that the presidents and the prime ministers make, even the little jokes they sometimes tell – as anyone who watched the movie, "**Wag the Dog**" I'm sure saw.

We're living in a Disneyland really, very much so and it isn't simply because we've woken up into Disneyland. Disneyland was here long before Disney.

The ancients knew and anyone who studied the history of India, ancient history, will come across certain princes who moved into India. These are the ones who did call themselves the Aryan race, whom the Brahmans supposedly are descended from, and they moved into the Dravidians – the name given to the people who were originally were there and they knew which religions to use for the particular people they took over.

You'll find fantastic planning going into the creation of religions specifically tailored for the inhabitants of different areas of India. According to the culture they had at that time, they could actually adapt or tailor-make these religions for the people and the people would in fact obey them. They **would obey all the rules** they were given because it seemed fairly logical the way it was presented to them. The reason this formula worked then and it works today is that **people are trained in one generation to listen today to EXPERTS**.

In **ancient times** it was **Holy Men** and the Holy Men would be backed up with other priests. They would actually go out amongst the people, **teach one generation that the set of rules, the reasons why they must obey the rules because there was a deity either watching them invisibly all the time**. Or else, you know they went into the **reincarnation thing** where **you're poor and destitute because you chose to be** so and that's why you're in that position, but if you work really hard and lick my boots and if you create anything at all, I want a cut of it or I want a share of it through money.

If you do these kind of things to one who is superior to you, you might just come back in a higher position the next time. Strange as it sounds today, these religions worked very, very well for thousands of years for a **SMALL ELITE RULING GROUP** and all they had to do was **TRAIN ONE GENERATION** and that's all they were taught.

They **couldn't READ OR WRITE**. They believed priests and monks and so on, and they had **TAILOR-MADE RELIGIONS** given to them, **psychological warfare** par excellence.

Nothing could be improved upon the last few thousand years; in the last hundred or more actually, they've been using electronic backups and various other techniques, Pavlovian type indoctrinations to make us "**LINEAR THINKING**" as **THEY CALL IT**. Linear thinking is the reason most people can't ever figure out what's really happening, even the ones who think they're waking up. They might catch on to the banking system or the Constitution's going down the drain, or we're amalgamating, or we're losing something, but they're still really in the higher level of **LEVEL ONE REALITY** because this planet is far beyond simple changes that are happening today. It's far more occult than that.

Sciences are used BEYOND THE COMPREHENSION of most people, apart from the very, very advanced electronics which are used, there are other means of applying science or transmitting signals you might say; and where they are scientifically, I don't believe is just 50 years ahead.

I think the proof in **Francis Bacon's** little *Essay on the New Atlantis* written in the late 1500's and **published in 1602**, where he goes into Solomon's Island, which is actually Salomon's Island. **It's a play on the word salmon** for its red flesh because the **color of this agenda** is **ALWAYS RED**. Francis Bacon talks about eventually in the last chapter about getting into the **UNDERGROUND CHAMBERS** or **LABORATORIES** where he saw something powering the

"underground facilities" that **GAVE OFF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN.**

Now **today we would say that's nuclear energy** and then of course he talks about going into another lab where they have a machine to control the weather and create hurricanes, storms, droughts, famines and earthquakes, which sound suspiciously like **HAARP** today. Going on from there, he goes into the **genetically modified vegetable** and animal area. He doesn't use those terms.

He says **where they take the most miniscule parts of life and work on them and create any kind of vegetable, or, he said, animal – and I PRESUME HUMAN** of course, that's what you're supposed to come to yourself – and they know exactly how it will end up when they first start the stages of planning. In other words, they weren't experimenting and doing it for the first time.

When you get these kind of clues from someone who is living in the 1500's, writing supposedly with beeswax candles and the best form of transportation was sailing ships and canvas, or on land it was a horse and buggy, he's coming up with **incredible stories** which a crystal ball couldn't have told them. He didn't claim to be a medium, either.

Therefore, it would tell me **they had these sciences; and of course to control the world for thousands of years**—not just control it, but this world's been heading along a long set plan, a set agenda, for thousands of years, it would tell you that **THEY WOULD NEVER ALLOW THE GENERAL POPULATION TO KNOW HOW FAR AHEAD THEY TRULY ARE.**

While the people of the Middle Ages were living in the Middle Ages, those who were controlling the Middle Ages were **probably living in what we might say in the 20th or 21st centuries** with the sciences that they actually had; and so you get these kinds of proofs popping up.

Lady Queensborough, who wrote about Freemasonry in the 1800's, talked about one of her friends who I think was an ambassador who went to the Grand Orient Lodge in France, prior to the telephone, met the Grand Master and that's after of course **Benjamin Franklin was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient of France.** They were having tea with a silver tea set and he heard a ringing noise coming from the teapot. The guy pushed something. The **lid came up and he talked into it and he says, you'll never guess where I'm talking to?** It was some other country across an ocean, so **THE TELEPHONE WAS HERE.** By the way, it was probably **cellular** because we don't think they had wires laid at that time. That came later on. These things were reported and observed back in the early 1800's.

Lord Rothschild was also reported to have his little **ventriloquist box.** They had cartoons in British newspapers and that's what he always pulled out when he was making these big deals such as taking over the Bank of England, because **he just knew who won the battle before anyone else did.** He liked to talk to himself into this little box you know. Of course, the official version is he had vast fleet of clipper ships that got there before anyone else got the news and then a horsemen rode to London told him who won. He dumped his bonds. Everyone thought that the British had lost and then he bought them all up for peanuts – all very legal, which is always a strange thing I've noticed in this system. **NO MATTER HOW CORRUPT THEY ARE, THEY TEND NOT TO BREAK LAWS BECAUSE THEY WRITE THE LAWS SO THAT THEY CAN DO WHAT THEY WANT BASICALLY.**

Certainly very immoral, but then again if we look at the rule book, which is Old Testament, we have to admit that **the old god blessed Jacob for conning his own father** into believing that he was really the brother in order to get the blessings. The old father was blind and half deaf and so he dressed up like his brother with a woolskin shirt and brought him his favorite bowl of soup and stew and so on, and then got the blessings and he ended up supposedly being charged with the 12 tribes – which doesn't mean 12 tribes at all and **JACOB DOESN'T MEAN JACOB.** Jacob was the sun and the **tribes were the constellations;** that's really what it meant, and so he'd broken through into the light to the sun. He became as the sun, and that's the test of the very **highest pinnacle of freemasonry when you hit 360 degrees** because **that's what it takes to go around the circle.**

Anyway, we've been lied to, conned mightily for thousands of years. Every generation has been brought up to believe they're on the **CUTTING EDGE.** When they were dying like flies in factories during the Industrial Revolution in Europe when the plague carts went around to collect the dead who **DIED OF OVERWORK** and malnutrition, often for

working 16 hours per day, including Sundays, by the way. The day off on Sunday came much, much later, but the people in those days thought what else could they do. It's just the way it was. That's how we've evolved, as they would say in Darwinistic circles, you can help the poor so much but what else can you do for them?

What they don't tell you is that **Mr. Rothschild** once he'd **taken over the Bank of England** – and personally I believe he was brought in by the elite already in Britain to run it more efficiently – when he was created Lord Rothschild he passed the Corn Laws Act, where you could bring in foreign corn and so on and dump it on the British market. It put all the tiny landowners out of business. They were forced then to go into the cities because that's where **THEY WANTED THEM** so they could **WORK** the **FACTORIES** and everything happens you find in this order.

There's no happenstance to anything. The people are coerced. **THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED. THE DESTINY OF THE WORLD IS PRE-PLANNED THEN AS IT IS NOW** and whatever you think is happening now, you're generally wrong.

The media's job – the **media means "THE MIDDLE"**. **Pyramid** is of course "**fire in the middle**" too. It's the fire between the capstone and the rest of the world, meaning the body; and the media's job is to communicate certain data to you to **shape your mind** on an ongoing basis into expecting the next move, which will seem perfectly natural to us by the way it is explained.

The fact that for instance the *New American Century* published their agenda in the 1990's beginning with an attack on Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and then Syria, in that order. The fact that we did hit Afghanistan first **after 9/11**, the **EMERGENCY NUMBER, COINCIDENTALLY** of course, and then go into Iraq. During an inquiry Mr. **Bush DID ADMIT** on **Canadian television** at least that **Saddam Hussein** had **nothing to do with the Twin Tower bombing**, he was just a bad guy that was in the way and the world was better off with him removed. Now of course they're beating the war drums for Iran.

I'm sure they have their own men in Iran because each time he says something about the New World Order or Israel, I'm sure the population are quivering in fear because why would a man bring on disaster when the world's biggest army is right next door to him ready to move in?

Why would he do this? Until you realize that the old assassins—the assassins were called "Hashishin" [or, Hashshashin] and that's where the word "**hashish**" comes from, since that's what **they basically lived on**. That was in the Middle East and the **Knights Templars** in fact **joined forces** with the **assassins** and became one. Therefore, I'm pretty sure this guy who's in charge of Iran and is making these big noises right now at the most inappropriate time is one of their own, and if anything does happen, I'm sure he'll be picked up or smuggled out, one way or another, before all hell breaks loose. You'll find that's how the game is truly played, because wars, as Professor Carroll Quigley said:

"Wars are not intended simply to beat another people, they're primarily to change the culture of all the participants."

Therefore, it's the **little people** who **have to change** in the **aftermath of war**. It changes the culture, such as Britain when it came out of World War I—it went into World War II to fight national socialism and ended World War II as a national socialist country. That's how it changed it. The **BIG BOYS** understood that. That was their goal. It's hard for the average person to ever figure out how it happened and how it came about, because that was **THE PLAN** in the first place.

Hitler wanted a united Europe. Winston Churchill we're told now with declassified documents by his personal secretary 50 years after the official Secret Act is up, **Churchill spoke** many times about a **UNITED EUROPE coming out of World War II**. Regardless who they decided to win, it literally united Europe anyway.

It's the **SHEEP** who must be **conditioned for the changes**. Not the people who **LEAD US** to the **CHANGES**, but the people themselves.

I hear the break coming up, so I'll keep quiet now while the music plays when it comes on. I may have a minute left here. Anyway, Jackie will be back next week as I say on Monday and Tuesday and I think she's going to talk about the

Lusitania, which, when sunk, helped to get the United States eventually into World War One.

-

PART 2:

Hello, this is Alan Watt here standing in for Jackie Patru. She will be back on Monday and Tuesday, maybe Wednesday too, by herself doing a talk on the Lusitania, World War I. I've been just going through these things that float through my head of course and that's why I prefer not to be a linear thinker.

To be a **linear thinker** is to show that **your conditioning through schooling has worked** because **linear thinking** is obviously to do with what they call **LOGIC** and **SET FORMATS** where you look at a subject. You find out why the subject is the subject, what caused it to be so, what its purpose is, where does it go from here, et cetera, et cetera. It's a **MATHEMATICAL SEQUENCE** so when you're given a problem you think linearly and you come to the conclusion really that's programmed for you to come to, which is always the wrong one.

IT KEEPS US IN THE DARK. If you're non-linear you can think—you can jump back and forth between various topics and time and history because it all must be shown together how everything that's happening today is simply a lead up, or was led up to, by preparations from thousands of years ago. I put some of this in my three books for sale and I should mention them now.

I do some of the ancient history, the pre-Masonic but still the builders, of course, history of ancient Egypt et cetera. I show you much of the Masonic symbolism, although that's being co-opted by one of the main superstars of shortwave who's adopted this kind of stuff because they must get themselves put as the superstars so you'll be led up the garden path; but it doesn't matter anyway because they **NEVER GIVE YOU ANY OF THE ESOTERIC MEANINGS** anyway. If you want one or any of these books, or all three, [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information].

These books as I say go up through that. The third book goes into that as well. I show you the big coincidences in history such as the **Statute of Rhodes**, which was the capital of the BIG BANKING BOYS thousands of years BC, and the Statute of Rhodes of course had the sun god with the spikes coming out of his head. He had his right hand out. Some ancient historians say he held a torch there. There was definitely a beacon there and of course people today will say, gee, that's a **similarity to the Statue in New York**, quite near Rhodes in fact, isn't it? That must be coincidence, mustn't it?

You're seeing the same symbols of **UNBROKEN POWER** from thousands of years ago up until today and you can't put it all together. That's quite something because **these symbols have been used all down through history through every religion on the planet**, every authorized religion, and the esoteric is **ALWAYS HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC** or the **PROFANE** as they call it. It's also **HIDDEN** from the **lower degree Freemasons** because you must have "**willing fools**," as Mr. Pike said himself, who don't know that they're fools. They think they're there for charity and to do self-help work and all that kind of stuff.

THAT'S HOW THE WORLD REALLY RUNS.

Everybody's in their little pigeon hole or a tunnel and they don't know that there's another tunnel next to them and there's a whole bunch of tunnels next to them. They only live in their own little tunnel from the day they are born to the day they die.

It's very interesting if we even go back to the times of Sumer, you'll see the statues of the priests of Sumer and it's very interesting that they wore the sheepskin skin around their loins, and of course it's the same today. The **proper Masonic pinafore**, the **apron**, is also made of sheepskin (at least the good ones are); and of course you've got to ask yourself if there's a wolf behind the sheep here, or is that just Viagra? because these guys love to boast and they certainly do.

We have the same symbology down through the ages of the shepherd people, you see, the sheepskin, those who wear the sheepskin and they make the **SHEEP AROUND THEM** believe they're **ONE OF US**. We don't realize the

shepherd's **VERY DIFFERENT FROM US** because the **SHEPHERD ACTUALLY OWNS US** and we feed him and we clothe him. If the sheep knew that, they'd run a mile when they saw the shepherd, but of course the **SHEEP DON'T KNOW THAT**. They see **business suits and well dressed people** who are obviously **EXPERT** at running things and so we like them, just like the sheep, no different than ancient times.

We give it all to the **GOOD SHEPHERDS** who are **PROMOTED** to us, so that we might follow them. The only **DUTY** you have as a citizen in any country and you've got to realize a **CITIZEN**—the **definition** is "***someone born into a system with preexisting duties.***"

In other words, **IF YOU HAVE PREEXISTING DUTIES, HOW CAN YOU BE FREE?** You see? It takes a little bit of thinking there, but we can overcome that barrier, and so we have preexisting duties. Of course, part of that is **ALWAYS TO PAY OFF DEBT**, even though Benjamin Franklin, a member of the illuminati, who gives you a lot of the clues, they speak openly because I guess they have to really give you very easy, easy clues. **Jefferson said:**

"A generation born into paying off the debt incurred from the previous generation are *de facto* slaves."

Today, we call it **DEMOCRACY** and **FREEDOM**, so it's quite amazing how we can be told the truth by some of the "illuminated ones" down through history and we think, "well, so what, everything is fine, I'm okay Jack. How are you?" **WE IGNORE THE TRUTH.**

Yes, from the sheepskins of the ancient Sumerian priests, you look at the **Pharaohs of Egypt** and they wore a cloth around them. You also see it was **hung in** the middle in a **pyramid type shape** from below the belly button down to above the knees like a kilt and of course he wore that type because he's a perfect pyramid. He is at the top of the pyramid actually. The ones below would have to have ones with the flat square because they don't have a capstone.

Nothing has really changed to today.

What we call "**Freemasonic**" is to **SHAPE** and **BUILD CULTURE** and **SOCIETY** and **MAN HIMSELF**. We look at the ancient builders of the medieval times and when they were building up a cathedral, they were also **dismantling the old one**; so they dismantle the past as they're putting up the new structure. This goes on and on through all the symbology.

Eventually **THEY WILL RESHAPE MAN** and it's not that far off. They've got the ability to do it. It's not because they're waiting to improve the abilities to do it that they're hanging on. They're getting us all ready mentally and psychologically to **ACCEPT** the **BIG CHANGES** that are coming in a **PHYSICAL REALM**, because they've **ALWAYS** said **THEIR JOB** was to "**perfect that which was left imperfect.**"

The guide to Solomon's Temple is the individual "**enlightened one**" is the temple, you see. You are a temple, but it's **IMPERFECT FOR THE MASSES** and therefore **they're going to perfect it**. The next type of working type of people they will create will be purposely made for their tasks, just like **Brave New World**.

Aldous Huxley **DID NOT** get his ideas from again a crystal ball. Aldous Huxley was the grandson of Professor Thomas Huxley, who was Charles Darwin's best buddy and he became the champion of Darwinism after Darwin died. Aldous Huxley got his information from **inner circles of the ELITE** in Britain from the universities and simply wrote them into his books.

He said on his speeches that he knew this would be put into operation, the **Brave New World** scenario where they will **purposely grow people for a specific tasks** and here's another **BIG COINCIDENCE**.

We jump back to **Plato's Republic**, when Plato in his discourse talks about the creation of a **perfect world state** where the guardian class won't have to utilize so much time and energy to watch all the workers and slave populations because

they will **purposely make the SLAVE POPULATIONS for their own particular functions.** That was called ***The Republic*** and that was his form of a utopia. Utopia to them is when they don't have to give you entertainment, distractions, frivolous wars, that type of thing, dramas, plays, music to entertain us. They won't have to. We'll be very, very efficient because they'll program people after creating them to do their work 24 hours a day. They won't need entertainment.

Plato himself **DID NOT** dream up that idea, since Plato was a pupil of Socrates. Socrates of course was forced to drink the hemlock after being convicted and his conviction was they he tried to – he'd been recruiting the **elite youth** and **training them** through a **secret society to infiltrate the power structure and cause revolution.** Socrates and Plato both studied this in Egypt and so you look back at Egypt and you find all of these elite people who went to study there were initiated into the high mystery religions. Then they were sent back to their original countries to set up these little cult groups and train the youth through fascinating stories, which is the same today, of the supposed esoteric (but they don't tell them the esoteric) and fomenting revolution – all must become one.

"**Out of many, one.**" Reverse it = One out of many. You might also say "**monopoly**". Mono = one, Poly = many, and that's what the United States has been famous for is the creation of monopolies, "**E Pluribus Unum**".

This has always been their agenda. You see it all down through history if you care to look. It is not a coincidence and we're dealing with something here which is obviously, very obviously does not think in completing any **ONE THING** in a **LIFETIME**, a human span. We're dealing with **SOMETHING** which can make **incredible plans thousands of years into the future**, right down to the finish dates too; and **IT** obviously also always knew the wisdom of the past, meaning the **study of human nature, for thousand of years** in ancient times, to plan out a destination to bring mankind culminating into a world order, a **New World Order**, which of course in a coincidence Papa Bush mentioned September 11, 1990. All these coincidences are just tripping us up everywhere.

We're dealing something which is beyond simply the human. It does teach humans as well, of course, the little workers they have, in a religious format because there's a religion behind this – a definite religion. That's what **motivates natural man** is **DEDICATION TO A RELIGION**, especially when it gives members **SPECIAL PRIVILEGES** in this world; but whatever is behind it, as we know, doesn't worry about dying in a generation or so, that's fairly obvious.

It's also obvious that humans are not apt to plan something a generation ahead and carry it out. Other things crop up. Finances have to be pushed elsewhere. Unexpected things happen and people just get plain tired of it. There's **SOMETHING HERE DRIVING THIS GENERATION** between one to the next to the next and the next.

If we look at the cathedrals of England and Europe, we realize that these cathedrals took five to seven generations of stone masons to build through famines, through plagues, through crusades where the money was getting taken to go off abroad, massive money from the public and yet this **AGENDA to build the cathedrals NEVER CEASED**. Never ceased and architects today – trained architects to go over to study these cathedrals in Europe are flabbergasted at the sciences which were used to bring these inner dome vaults et cetera together. I don't know how many of them, I'm sure the Masonic ones did, but I don't know how many of them noticed that really these arches within these cathedrals and their big beams and all the rest of it are simply a sculptured form of nature, because it's showing you a grove. These cathedrals inside simulate the tree grove it seems and the ability to put all of this work together, incredible creations, is almost beyond the modern architect and builders societies and so on. They couldn't do it so well.

We're living with all of these amazing coincidences and we're taught at school we're on the cutting edge of science and civilization and who knows what we'll discover next that's going to push us in a great leap forward. When **in reality, the sciences** that are **HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC HAVE BEEN AVAILABLE FOR AT LEAST 500 YEARS AND PROBABLY LONGER.**

We look at the explosion of micro-circuitry that first appeared in wristwatches back in the 1970's, which flourished overnight. The markets in all countries were dumped with these cheap watches which were battery operated and kept perfect time, digital readouts and all the rest of it, and played about three or four different tunes et cetera and put the **Swiss watch making businesses out of business OVERNIGHT.** I saw many of my friends buying them and what

amazed me was none of them were stunned as to where this technology had suddenly come from. They take it for granted. You see, most people take everything that happens for granted. **THEY DON'T QUESTION IT.**

Most people alive today lived through the **BIG TRANSITION** of all the major industry in the world over the last 15 years to China and yet very few were conscious of it. They dreamed through it and now they simply think it's normal that everything is made in China. People don't really live through their life.

Living means being a sentient being. Sentient is awareness and **PEOPLE WHO DON'T ASK QUESTIONS** are obviously **NOT AWARE**; and Plato, jumping back then in non-linear thinking, of course, Plato himself said, "**we create culture.**"

He said we can give opposites—he's talking about the elite of course in ancient times. He says, "**ALL CULTURE COMES FROM THE TOP.**" Culture that came out from the bottom could upset, have a ripple effect and destroy everything, the unpredictable, you see, so all cultural changes are from the top down; they're permissible and **PLANNED BY THE TOP** and implemented and of course the people who see the culture changes through generally music according to Plato.

Today it's much music. Then it was just roving musicians. They had roving troops of drama players and of course he said "**people mimic what they see on stage.**" The general public generally mimic what they see, the fashions and so on. Plato said, we can literally change the culture and all of its values in a completely opposite direction within one generation and in that generation there will hardly be one person who was actually conscious through the transition; and that is true today. It's no different today.

The public go through the transitions **WITHOUT NOTICING** them, even if the skirt goes from the ankle to halfway up the thigh in **one generation**. It's somehow normal and it's normal because it's approved from the top, because anything that was not approved from the top, believe you me, would be nipped in the bud before the public even heard about it. If you wonder why **pop stars who help bring in the drugs, sex, rock-n-roll**, which eventually **destroyed** what was left of the family, were getting **knighted by the Queen**.

You know the **Beatles "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds," LSD**, who turned on millions of people into drugs got **KNIGHTED** for helping what? What did they help in the system? What we know is of course that they had to destroy the remnants of the family unit by **creating promiscuity**, which they'd **planned in the 1800's**.

H.G. Wells was **promoting "Free Love"** they called it **in 1885**. Free love—but they didn't have the contraceptives and the fallout was disastrous, so they went back to the drawing board and had all the scientists work on the contraceptive pill, so they put that out forward with the National Health Service, which gave you free abortion and penicillin for the diseases, and we applied it, using music, the traditional Plato thing, you see. Fashion, the mini-skirt and formulas. These are simple formulas and they worked very well. **The public didn't notice the change**. They never thought why did it come this way. Where does fashion come from? Who authorizes fashion? And **fashion** remember **means "to shape,"** so it's **Masonic** you see as everything else in this world is.

Uniform as I say—people in uniform are "**one form**" and that's why **armies have been created for thousands of years** and once again you've got many acting as one. They're drawn from the ranks of the people at the bottom. "Drilled," just like miners in a sense, because that's where drilling comes from. Square bashing – it's **Masonic** so they walk the square. The drill on the square and they are "one form" when they are ready and they'll do whatever they're told, even if it means going and bashing the parents on the skulls with the butt of the guns, they will do it, because all of this is done before down through history. Here is this music coming, so I guess the time is growing to a head. Well, I'll end with that rant and it's been pleasure to talk to you. It's non-linear thinking, which I enjoy of course.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 6, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the 6th of July in the year 2005. It is end of our broadcast week, Monday through Wednesday now. It goes pretty fast. Last night I was reading to you from the third book that Alan Watt has written titled "Cutting Through" and Alan is with us tonight so maybe we can discuss some of what's in the book. I have some questions myself about this situation, the Hapiru or Habiru, and maybe Alan can clear it up and I thought it would be a good idea to do that on the air because sometimes Alan and I have conversations off air and that I am so regretful that I wasn't tape recording because you can never repeat it.

Jackie: Okay. Let me tell you where my confusion is. The Habiru or Hapiru are spelled differently but they seem to have been – well, they talked about 1500 BC where they were written in the ancient accounts and obviously before that. That word back then meant the "dusty ones" because they were the caravaneers or whatever you call them, the merchants, the bankers, the gold and silver and money lenders, et cetera, the controllers. Okay. Would that be the priesthood, Alan?

Alan: I think they were probably were not the actual priesthood, generally speaking. They would run a hierarchy though. There's no doubt there would be some sort of coordination of a hierarchy because they all had exactly the same system regardless of which countries they had run into and which countries they were trading with. They were all using the same weights and measures wherever they went, which goes back to a common source and it was primarily silver they were introducing into those countries in those days. They had sources of silver and they also owned the mines in fact.

Jackie: And those were what they referred to as the Habiru?

Alan: Yes. The spelling is irrelevant. The Greeks wrote it one way and another bunch would write another way. It's the phonetic pronunciation that's important, so whether there's an H there or not doesn't matter.

Jackie: Oh where you put the emphasis on which--

Alan: Yes, because it was a term to describe the same and they were all Aramaic speaking people and they traded all the way from the Middle East into India and back again. In fact, Aramaic was the common trade language from basically the Aramean area right through the Middle East and across to India. That was the language of trade you might say was Aramaic.

Jackie: Maybe you don't know, but it seemed to me that they would have to have learned to speak the languages of the people with whom they traded.

Alan: They did. Sometimes the banker ones, the higher orders of them, would settle in a city for a period of time.

Jackie: To take over that city?

Alan: They'd settle in the city and most of them settled outside the city. They were nomadic people. They were always nomadic by nature and hence they had no city of their own basically, most of the time anyway. They'd settle on the outskirts of the city and seemed to have a disdain for the city people and I have no doubt that the city people had a disdain for them too because their whole business was haggling – haggling over the price of things and the price of

goods and so on, which isn't a pleasant thing you know. However, that was their nature was to haggle for a good deal, but wherever they went they tried to introduce the silver monetary system, first by weighing and then eventually when coinage came along they introduced the coins.

Jackie: Because those were weighed out perfectly already.

Alan: It's known too that these – they had different names for them. The Phoenicians basically were almost the seafaring branch of the same people, so the Phoenicians seem to be of the same people. It was almost a brotherhood really.

Jackie: See, it's really confusing to me.

Alan: It isn't so confusing because it's like any brotherhood that's in on a big scam. You have to have secrecy. You have to keep apart from the other people and you'd have to instill it into your followers to keep apart from other people so that they wouldn't loose their mouths off and let the game away that they were into so many different scams.

Jackie: In the Armana letters that you quote here, it says, "*There was also a large and apparently increasing class of stateless and reputedly lawless people in Palestine and Syria to whom the appellation Apiru (or Habiru) was given. It has now become certain that they were a class of heterogenous (mixed races) ethnic origin...*" Well, what were their races?

Alan: That was a later – the term again seemed to be used again for another bunch who came along who joined them and these were a mercenary class which had originated from people who'd been cast out of tribes and cast out of cities. They were kicked out and so they became another branch of the brotherhood and that's where centered themselves and they would lease themselves out for hire as mercenaries.

Jackie: All right. How does that connect up with the people today that we know as Jews? That they call themselves Jews so that's the only thing I know to call them.

Alan: The ones today of course, they primarily come from the Khazarian lineage which was centered around the Black sea area and converted en masse to Judaism around the 5th or 6th century AD.

Jackie: 740 AD I think I read. I would have been around there.

Alan: Most of them don't have any lineage too, what was traditionally – in fact in Judaism didn't appear until the fall of Babylon and that's when a group of people came out of there with the Pharisees leading them and that's when the first time in history that the term Jew or Judaic people was mentioned.

Jackie: And they call them Jews but actually it would be more appropriate to call them Talmudists. I mean it's a religion that binds them all.

Alan: It was a religion that was born in Babylon. There's no secret there because rabbis will tell you that there are two – one is a continuation of the other. In other words, the Judaic or the Exodus of leaving Babylon, the one that was written or compiled after that is really an extension of the part that was condensed inside Babylon; and when they come to points of doctrine, if there's a conflict, the Babylonian Talmud gets precedence over the other.

Jackie: Well okay. Where was the other – what do you mean the other?

Alan: The other one was a continuation because they were still writing the Talmud when they came out and they continued it for a long time.

Jackie: So it would basically be the Babylonian Talmud?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And they would be Talmudists?

Alan: Well, they would be, but the Pharisees themselves were a separate sect. In fact, they were a secret brotherhood, very small in fact, initially, 2,000 years ago, and they were only one small sect among many but they did have an awful lot of money, so they had power because of money. Part of the tradition at that time 2,000 years ago was to treat their fellow Jews they supposedly looked after no better than anyone else, because in a sense the Pharisaic tradition coming out of Babylon was the ancient Illuminati of its day.

Jackie: And they weren't even of the same race as the people that they took over there?

Alan: Are you talking about the ones who went back recently?

Jackie: No. When they came out and they went and they read the new law to the people, there is an account of that in the Old Testament and said the people wept because the people had already begun to intermingle.

Alan: Also, one of them found a holy book and so they didn't even know what their own laws were supposed to have been. I mean it's such nonsense; it's a fairy tale. You do understand this is a fairy tale?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's a foundation myth you see and in foundations myths they always make up a lot of things to try and justify something which never really happened and that's why you have so many contradictions. However, in reality, Judaism came on the scene for the first time with anything at all to do with what we now know as the New Testament. It came on the scene only about 400 BC.

Jackie: And a lot of what was involved in that, of course there were a lot of made up stories.

Alan: They were all borrowed stories.

Jackie: Exactly and they used some actual history to weave it in about and around their sect of people, the people that they lassoed into that "religion?"

Alan: You've got to understand that in all times, more so back then, you had a military peasant class with a priesthood – no different from the Catholic Church up until a couple of hundred years ago, and it was quite easy for a bunch of priests to say, "hey, you used to belong to this land and your ancestors used to live here and here's what your history is," and it could be all brand new to them you see, because all they did was release a bunch of slaves out of Babylon and those slaves themselves became a--

Jackie: Were those a mix of people also?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. How could you lose your language when you've been in captivity for less than 100 years?

Jackie: What do you mean by that?

Alan: Supposedly they went in speaking Hebraic and came out speaking Aramaic.

Jackie: So what is the Hebrew language?

Alan: The Hebrew language really is a much later compilation. In fact, it wasn't until Maimonides in about the 12th century or so, who was the high-rabbi as they called him of his day, it wasn't until he put the language together what they called properly. In other words, he filled in all the vowel points, which were not there. Without the vowels what they used to do was write the consonants and just a little pencil point where a vowel would be because there were so

many dialects that different people would put down different vowels in the word. What Maimonides did was to officially put down into law basically what the vowels were so they'd all say the same words and pronounce them the same, but without those particular vowels it was just generally Aramaic. It wasn't different from anything else.

Jackie: Wasn't it Maimonides that said or at least he was quoted as saying that even the best of Christians are worthy of death?

Alan: He didn't write so much on Christians. He wrote more so on Moslems because most of them lived in the Moslem countries in those days and they had to move from one to another due to warfare. What he did do was to give "*Guidelines to the Perplexed*." That was the title of it. That's where he laid down the rules of how to survive in other people's countries.

Jackie: Is that the 600 and some Halakah or their laws?

Alan: He wrote an awful lot of laws down, but he himself was not a – see, there's different kinds of Judaism and that what people fail to realize. He himself did not believe in the supernatural stories of the Old Testament and other rabbis were against him because of that. He was a very much a rationalist in his way of approaching things. After he died there were actually fights in different Middle Eastern countries, fights to the death between rival groups of Jews – one supporting Maimonides and one supporting the traditional mystical type of rabbinical studies. Maimonides caused a lot of problems after he died because of the laws and so on he'd written.

Jackie: So these people who became "Jews" because of this religion that this priesthood made up for them, they were of a mixed race also. What about the "12 Tribes"? Was it 10 or 12 tribes?

Alan: There was never any 12 Tribes of Israel.

Jackie: Were there ever 10?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What were there?

Alan: There was none. It's a made-up history which never existed.

Jackie: So the Benjamites and the--

Alan: It's all nonsense.

Jackie: All of it?

Alan: It's all in that third book. It's all zodiacal constellations. It's not to do with real people.

Jackie: Okay. What I was thinking that they used those names in the book where it has all the different names of each of the leaders of each of those tribes, Daniel and all of them, so those were made up names too? They did not exist as people?

Alan: Not as people, no. In fact, most of them were titles to the sun. They were titles of the sun or titles of the godhead and Daniel is: "God judges." It's just like when the Christians give titles to Jehovah: Jehovahjireh and Jehovah-this and Jehovah-that. These are all titles.

Jackie: There are those who say it is not Jehovah. It is Yahweh.

Alan: Well, the mouth of madness is very big and you'll find that there are many people whiling around in the whirlpool inside and that's what religion is for. It's like Christianity, it's so ridiculous the way it's gone. You've got one

group almost falling out with another group because one stands on one leg and waves their arms in the air and one stands on the other. It's ridiculous and that's the mouth of madness.

Jackie: All right. Let's go back to the Khazars. We were talking one time. This was quite some time ago and you said I think they were there all the time. Those today that evidentially from the land of the Khazars, Khazaria, and they were a Turkic-Mongolian mix?

Alan: That's a bit wrong there.

Jackie: Okay. What is it?

Alan: It was an empire. It was an empire like the British Empire and just like the British Empire you would have English in the middle and then you'd have other tribes that were taken over from other cultures and colors even around them, all part of that empire and then all eventually called Khazarian. In fact in the Khazarian outer tribes, they were all used for different functions, but some of the outer tribes were even Moslem. The inner group were called the Royal Khazars and they were a nobility just like the nobility of Europe who only intermarried amongst themselves and the Royal Khazars were red-headed or blonde, blue-eyed or green-eyed and as I say they only intermarried amongst themselves, although they ran an empire of many different types of people who all eventually were called Jews when they adopted Judaism. They converted the whole country. A country about the size of Spain converted overnight to Judaism. Now when they disappeared--

Jackie: Oh, excuse me. One of the things that you had said, these people that converted to Judaism, the tribe in Khazaria. You said I think they were there all the time and you said something about that they had migrated, that you believed or had read or whatever that they had migrated into that area.

Alan: I have no doubt they did because they had symbols very similar to Egypt. The only religious symbols that they had were the obelisks. That was the only ones – by people, in fact by rabbis that went into Khazaria during that conversion period. The only symbol of religion that you noticed was the phallic symbol everywhere.

Jackie: The obelisk?

Alan: Yes, the obelisk. One of them said that they were basically a pantheistic people, meaning they worshiped nature, the earth, the "sciences" you might say and they didn't have really a very mystical view of anything.

Jackie: Do you think that these people if they did migrate into that area, do you think they were led there by leaders that knew that this was going to happen eventually in the future. In other words, they're there waiting?

Alan: Yes, I'd say so because the Khazars themselves, it's an interesting lifestyle that they had. It resembled so closely the nobility of the Normans and all of the European aristocracy descended from the Normans who appeared in Europe at the same time as the nobility of the Khazars disappeared from Khazaria. The same traditions were held by the Normans where they would migrate throughout the year to different palaces of different cities, just like the Queen goes from Buckingham Palace up to this one or that one or whatever throughout the year. That was their tradition. However, they also controlled the trade routes, in fact, to get to China and so on, you'd have to go straight through their land and they lived on taxation. They taxed everyone who moved throughout their land, so that was one of the main incomes.

Jackie: Weren't they even taxing people who had to use the rivers?

Alan: Yes and so they were heavily into taxation and the taxation system. They had a mounted nobility cavalry, advanced in its day, that had their own coats of arms and went into battle in certain formations so they were pretty well invincible in their day. Interestingly enough, as they disappeared from the land of Khazaria, a group of people appear in Normandy in France and call themselves Normans (or at least the historians called them Normans) and they had the same techniques with calvary, coats of arms and everything else and it's thought that this was the nobility of the Khazars who came into Europe and took over the whole of Europe through force of arms. They had unlimited financing to hire mercenary groups and the wars of the Normans on even Britain took many, many years of full scale war, which tells you

there was tremendous funding to keep armies in the fields for such a long time. Plus, they built wooden forts on the coastline of France, some of them a few acres in size, and they were prefabricated and they towed them up by parts over the channel to England and re-erected them. You were talking about something on the scale of the Second World War here. Unlimited financing to take over the whole of Europe and definitely with a strategy and a plan and I have no doubt at all that the Catholic Church was part of it, because along with the Normans came the Catholic Church and one basically stood up for the other.

Jackie: Then once they installed the kings and the queens they just continued to interbreed with one another?

Alan: Yes, right up to the present day.

Jackie: Some of our listeners who may be newer that did not hear you say this, but it's something that we have to keep in mind, is that these kings and queens were not even of the same nationality if you would of the people that they were ruling over.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: When you said that I thought of Catherine the Great of Russia. She was a German princess and she ruled over the Russians.

Alan: Yes and you probably saw the movie "*Braveheart*," did you?

Jackie: Yes. Alan, in about 50 seconds we're going to be taking our break so remember what you're going to say about "*Braveheart*" and let's pick it up on the other side. All right, ladies and gentlemen, we're going to be back. We'll be right back with Alan Watt so stay with us. We're talking about the contents of the book here and it certainly is worth having. If you've got I and II this wraps a lot of it up, although I think Alan already has another in mind. If you don't have I and II he suggests that you get them first so you'll have more of a background on ancient history and this won't seem so foreign to you. Before we talk about Mel Gibson, what was the movie?

Alan: "*Braveheart*."

Jackie: *Braveheart*." When I called you today to see if you would come on with us, of course we got into conversation and I wanted to remember the statement that you had made about people who want the truth. Will you repeat that as you mentioned it?

Alan: People generally don't want the truth. If they wanted the truth they'd have to be willing to forego everything they'd ever known, believed, been taught, instilled with, or whatever, and it's like freefalling out of a plane. You've got to jump out of the plane and hope for the best and be willing to allow what's going to happen to happen. Most people really are looking for something which will either augment that which they've already chosen to believe or they're looking for some form of comfort.

Jackie: Right and that's what you said.

Alan: That's the problem.

Jackie: The truth is not comfortable and it's because it is always such a shock. When we've believed something right from the very time we were born and it was pounded and pounded and pounded into our heads and even the history that we were given. The only thing that I see that may have been true at least partially in more recent history are dates and names.

Alan: That's it. You know that's how history is taught in school, is battles, places and names but you never get the why or who financed it. Who benefited from it? That's all omitted.

Jackie: It's all memorization stuff. You have to be able to remember the presidents starting from the beginning to

whatever your present is at that stage. I think every school child has to do that as though it means something.

Alan: It's indoctrination.

Jackie: Well of course it is and not only that but it's irrelevant because we know nothing about the presidents and what we do know about them or have been told about them are lies.

Alan: They walked on water. They were superhuman and they walked on water and they never used the bathroom, just like the actors on TV.

Jackie: You know when you hear people calling the church today apostate it's as though all of that means it's different and it's not the "true church." Whatever it was, ever was, a true church, it was all a fabrication of the priesthood.

Alan: It was very cleverly contrived many thousands of years ago and they created a trinity. They always have trinities in the Mystery Religion and they created Judaism, Christianity and the Moslem all from the same source; and of course they used them all to fight each other, which enriched those behind it. They could also bring them all together at the end, one way or another; Christianity has joined voluntarily but the Moslems have been brought in by force.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: Getting back to *Braveheart*, in the movie they portray Robert the Bruce as having the legal titlehood for taking over Scotland but he would never do it when Wallace was alive. Then it shows you at the very end of the movie the final battle with Bruce leading the people at the Battle of Bannockburn where they routed the English, but that was to unite the country under the guise of freeing the people.

Jackie: To unite. What do you mean, Scotland?

Alan: Scotland, and so what they did, again, this is the dialectic in action. The English are invading. Scotland has many, many clans all living free and independently and along comes this guy who will be king and after the battle he becomes king, he unifies the country, nationalizes it and introduces taxation for the first time in history. What he did is centralize power and it's so cleverly done and Robert the Bruce was actually Robert de Bruce. He was a Norman knight. He wasn't Scottish at all, so this nobility one way or another became the crowned heads of all of Europe.

Jackie: William Wallace, was he a for-real character?

Alan: Yes, he was.

Jackie: I got real intrigued about William Wallace after I saw that and I wanted to know more about him and Chuck and I were down in Philly and we were at Borders books or one of the big ones and this particular bookstore is like three levels and all kinds of books and I found two books on William Wallace and one basically was when they made up their like poetry to tell a story.

Alan: Sometimes they'll say a note. A note is someone who's died.

Jackie: A node. That's basically what it was. They said there was so very little in history able to tell about William Wallace. Now do you think that's true or they don't want people to know the truth or what?

Alan: In Scotland, because Scotland was a colony of England you've got to remember, Scotland after winning its independence right up until James and James was a descendent of de Bruce, the Stewards were actually another name for the same bunch of de Bruce.

Jackie: The Stewarts?

Alan: They intermarried and intermarried, called themselves the Stewards of Scotland, meaning the keepers, so they

changed from de Bruce to Steward which became Stewart as time went on, but James was a direct descendent from them with Norman nobility blood in him too, which doesn't surprise me. Stewart

Jackie: Over all these millennia this group has lasted but they aren't always of the same – the leadership maintains their royal bloodlines but they were in the beginning part of that mixture of people?

Alan: Within the group there's two. There's the ones who only interbred very closely and they're the ones with the high noble stations in life et cetera.

Jackie: Do you think there's a strain? What I'm trying to get clear here, they refer to the Habiru as a mixture so they weren't a pure bloodline of anything?

Alan: No, they weren't.

Jackie: These people – we'll talk about the royal Khazars, the Normans, was that a pure strain?

Alan: As far as we can tell they go back for probably for about 1500 years or so that we can trace at keeping their own marriage lineages and interbreeding at the top.

Jackie: What would be their race or nationality or whatever?

Alan: It's one that they haven't given a name to, to the public. You see this entire world that we live in is a pyramid structure and it's a pyramid structure which is called civilization, which is only possible with the introduction of their money, and the whole world revolves around their money. All school children are trained to get a job to work for their money. It's all to do with the monied system which this small elite have controlled since the beginning of what we're given as time.

Jackie: Are you saying then, that if they did a DNA on let's say Queen Elizabeth they're going to find genes different than anybody else has?

Alan: It would be very interesting to get a hold of it but I don't think they'll ever let it happen.

Jackie: I mean wouldn't that be what you're inferring? If they're of a bloodline that has--

Alan: What you'll definitely get are the same types of genes, traces of other genes. For instance, we know that the Bush's are related to them. There are so many families. So many American presidents are related to them.

Jackie: You said the Bush's are just kind of little twigs on the tree though.

Alan: They're lower down. In fact, Kerry apparently was closer, he had more ties to the royalty than Bush did, but they only give you their own ones to vote for it seems to be.

Jackie: So the people today that are known as Jews because they were born into this religion. I'm not talking about Sammy Davis, Jr. and Marilyn Monroe and those people who "convert" to that religion. But they are not supposed to intermarry. I guess that's just to keep control of the tribe?

Alan: The thing is, though, most of them who are not nobility, remember, have always intermarried. In fact, most books out in the bookstores will tell you that there's an ongoing crisis within Judaism because so many of the men are marrying into gentile families. The same thing doesn't hold quite as – and they always have done you see, so the lesser ones have always bred into other peoples and many have lost their descendancy by doing so and the rabbis have been screaming at them for hundreds of years to stop doing it and they're still shouting at them to stop doing it.

Even Woody Allen was on a little program – he was with his wife and she's gentile and his mother was there. The mother is home and the father was there and the mother came out with the usual thing you know, in front of this girl too,

"It's a pity you married a gentile because if we all do that then we'll disappear," and that's the standard cry of the rabbis.

Jackie: So these people that do object to the intermarrying actually believe that they're of a special bloodline?

Alan: They believe that, there's no doubt about it. Many Jewish publications believe that they are. I mean they're very boastful in promoting all the scientists in history or actors or whoever. They're very boastful of their lineages and who's come out of Judaism and they do boast that they are superior to other people. And I always think how ironical that it was inevitable that the clash in Germany would occur because here you have Adolph – not really Adolph, it was Himmler and the ones behind him who were really into this new religion, very, very New Age at the time, Theosophy really, of creating a Superman, a special superior breed; and here the people holding the reigns of the money power in Germany who already believed that they were the superior breed. There had to be a clash. There had to be a clash and maybe that's the true saying that comes from their own Talmud, *"For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction,"* because you had two people claiming to be Supermen or special or superior living in the same country. Something had to happen and I think it's sad when people actually believe the mythologies written by rabbis which pump them up into truly believing that they are superior. Now generally that would be called racism if anyone else said we're superior to you because we've created so many musicians and so many scientists and so on and we're genetically superior. Now if anyone said that that would be called hate speech.

Jackie: They all go to the – no, I shouldn't say all, but so many of them go to the high colleges. They get preferential treatment.

Alan: There is another thing that the people have to understand and this is very true as well. The Western peoples were brought up to be employees. The education system was introduced all throughout Europe and Britain and America for the average people; it was to train employees to fill jobs. Whereas in Judaism, like Mohammedans, they're the same, they will – the first generation will slave and scrimp and do without to put their children through the best schools you can find because they are well aware through their history that you don't get anywhere by being an employee. You have to get to the top and they do sacrifice for their children, so do the Chinese. However, it's one thing that was never ever instilled in the Western culture. The Western culture were definitely bred and raised and pushed towards being employees.

Jackie: That makes all the sense in the world. What do you want to be when you grow up? Do you want to be a policeman? Do you want to be a nurse? But it is never what type of business are you going to start?

Alan: No, it's never, so people can decry the Arabs who are coming in, Chinese or Jews, but they do ensure their children go to the best schools and they do sacrifice a lot to make sure that they get through, so you can't fault them for that. The fault lies in the fact that in the education system and the political system that's emerged or was created in the West, the Western peoples were raised and bred to be workers to others.

Jackie: To bee workers.

Alan: That's right, to bee – that's the yellow and black school bus, the worker bee. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: I wish I had a more clear understanding of this because it's still very muddy in my head.

Alan: You can't go on preconceived ideas. You have to realize that in ancient times there were powers at work – very, very astute powers with tremendous communications between countries, which kept even the ancient world all working in a system. It wasn't a haphazard system and they had knowledge of what they called previous ages. In other words, civilizations long before Sumer, long before 5,000 BC. There are powers at play in this world which have perfected the systems of deception prior to Sumer and I've no doubt they had much more advanced civilizations at one point according to their own histories of the Druids and the historian Tacitus who took some of the legends of the Druids and they survived previous ages by living inside mountains during floods and ice ages. The same story is told in Mt. Parnassus for the Greeks, and you'll find the same thing in the Himalayas north of India and that's where the high Brahmans say that they survived the last age. You're talking about tremendous sciences held in the hands of the few who always will ensure that they survive, just as today there are underground bases all over the world stocked and prepared

for the elite should any plague or warfare breakout again.

Jackie: Okay, but then we'll go back about 3,600 years, about the conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote about and it appears that the majority of the population of this earth was wiped out.

Alan: It's very possible a good proportion were, but I still think there were some people who survived on the surface of the planet and then one day many, many centuries later a few of these high priests came out of the mountains and started the whole ball rolling again. That's what it seems to be. In fact the Armenians lived around Mt. Ararat and that's where the fable of Noah's Ark came from. It wasn't a boat or an ark. It was a place of safety because Mt. Ararat is riddled with ancient tunnels where an elite came through bad times before.

Jackie: Way up high in the mountain evidentially.

Alan: Yes and deep within it. In fact, it's so closely guarded even today by the armies around there.

Jackie: How long ago was that supposed to have happened?

Alan: The Egyptians, the Druids and the Brahmans all say that there was one which happened round about 4,000 - 5,000 BC, a big one. A big one and there have been minor ones and localized ones in between.

Jackie: You're talking the flood?

Alan: Flood, ice age, something like that. I mean there's no doubt that there have been many ice ages and even the scientists agree with that. They don't generally agree with very much.

Jackie: But they happened immediately?

Alan: Yes and that's the odd thing with ice ages as we're given it, but there's been many and of course what happens between ice ages is the ice melts, so you get to the point where as it's melting the world gets warmer and something happens and it goes back to an ice age again.

Jackie: What seemed to happen is that at least the account of the Velikovsky's at that particular conflagration, something happened to the earth's crust where what once was very, very warm suddenly was covered with ice and it had to have been something that fast to find those huge mastodons frozen solid in the ice but still had grass and plants, those tropical plants in their throat, in their teeth.

Alan: That was Siberia. That area was the Equator at one time.

Jackie: So something happened to the whole rotation and et cetera of planet earth?

Alan: All you need is one good comet going close by to upset the gravitational paths and so on to upset the kilter of it.

Jackie: And it wouldn't be gravitational. It would be electromagnetic attraction.

Alan: It's all tied in to gravity. That would be enough to do it, or the only other possibly and this is a possibility. I don't rule it out that there have been sciences here before, maybe millions of years ago, which were never entirely lost because the mammoths – the scientific team in 1905 went out to examine in Siberia. They found that one of these mastodons or hairy mammoths also had an erection, which meant it was instantly frozen, and it's hard to imagine even with a comet or something to cause that kind of instantaneous freezing. Science can do it on a small scale that we know of – and we are at the bottom level of science from professorship down.

Jackie: We're out of time. We're out of our hour. Okay, folks, we're going to be back Monday. Hope you have a nice four days off and we'll see you then.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 11, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Jackie: Did you just hear a beep?

Alan: I think you're on though.

Jackie: All right. Well, ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday and the date is the 11th, Alan?

Alan: It is, yes.

Jackie: It is the 11th of July, folks, in the year 2005. I can usually remember the year, Alan.

Alan: Yes. That's a good sign.

Jackie: Dates just absolutely totally escape me. We have Alan Watt with us tonight. I was out in the garden until 8:30 and certainly not prepared and Alan is always just so gracious and kindly agreed to come on with us and we didn't really have anything set. Well, we don't normally anyway, I guess, do we, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Except sometimes I say well I'd like to talk about that and what I'd like to talk about right now is you're in northern Canada and your temperature today was 111 degrees.

Alan: That's right. 111 and it stayed there for hours and only started to cool down about an hour ago. It's about 86 right now.

Jackie: Well that's a blessing.

Alan: Emergency stations opened up in some cities called "cooling centers" where they'd rush people to cool down.

Jackie: And you don't know if they're claiming that records have been set?

Alan: They haven't said anything so far, as far as I know.

Jackie: Do you know if temperatures like this in the area where you are – I mean were they at one time common or normal, Alan?

Alan: No. This is not normal at all and especially further north. I mean these temperatures should be close to the Equator but not this far north.

Jackie: Yes, really and I would think that you would probably have at the most days in the 80s and probably cool

evenings. That's the way it used to be here. When we moved here 10 years ago we would have – it could be a very beautiful maybe 80-85 degrees go down to 55 at night and it's beautiful sleeping weather, but to have 111 degrees. That's like out in Dead Valley. Is that Death Valley?

Alan: With humidity on top of that.

Jackie: With humidity, yes. Is there a formula for figuring out, well I suppose there is. If the temperature is 110 and the humidity is like what 70 percent, figuring out the actual heat factor, Alan.

Alan: Up here you've got so many lakes as well so the more heat you get the more evaporation into the air and it gets terribly, terribly humid, but this is ridiculous the way it is right now. Even if you're sitting still, you're soaked. They can do wonders these days with science.

Jackie: Yes, they can, can't they?

Alan: They're dosing the skies with all these chemicals. Then they cause the smog as they call it and then they blame the public for driving and then causing the smog, which is coming down from the aircraft above you. The idea is to get everybody off the road and the public will because they never look up at the sky. They'll believe what they're told and they'll say by God it's getting warmer and it certainly is some kind of smog so maybe we should stop driving.

Jackie: And global warming and we have to be good little citizens and car-pool and give up our second car.

Alan: Then eventually they'll move us in towards the cities, the habitat areas, and that's the agenda. How else do you get the public to move? You cause the problems and then you force them to move. That's standard.

Jackie: Think about it. It's the same way they caused the environmental problem and I tell you it occurred to me, when we were going – I think I mentioned this before. When Chuck and I were going to the watershed meetings and they had the Army Corp of Engineers come out and this one woman brought a video to show us because we had so many questions and she wanted to answer our concerns. They showed actual photographs, movie film of the pollution that was coming out of the factories right directly into the rivers and she said our problem used to be point source pollution because we knew exactly where it was coming from, we got all of our wonderful laws passed that prohibits it, but now the problem is non-point source pollution. Well, you know what that is, Alan? It's runoff from the farmers' fields. And they're starting to – well, I won't say who this person is, but this person has two horses and about 40 acres for the horses to graze on and they've already been to visit this person to find out what they're going to do with that damn horse manure that's being dropped on the fields, Alan. That's sick.

Alan: Again, this is all the agenda and it's going to get more and more ridiculous as they go along.

Jackie: I'll tell you one more thing that just springs to mind. I have a report here for an environmental working group out of Washington, D.C. and they discovered all kinds of toxic metals that were being put into the fertilizer that was sold to the farmers for their fields. I mean we're talking cadmium, nickel, lead, all kinds of heavy metals et cetera, because there was no congressional oversight, okay. Well, the farmers, well guess what? Because there's no congressional oversight they don't have to put on the bags – there was arsenic in it and that kind of stuff. They don't have to put on the bags that these ingredients are in the fertilizer, so the farmers put this fertilizer on the fields and then they get the farmers for polluting the streams with these toxic metals, Alan.

Alan: Sure. Sure they do. Everything is a setup because everything is a plan and they must make the plan come to fruition by causing the problems and so they are responsible for it in the first place, just like they're responsible for spraying the skies on a daily basis and at night as well. This stuff is coming down. It's in the rainwater. It's in the snow even in the wintertime and of course they can also cause this intense refraction of sunlight. Once you have the air saturated with metallic particles, billions and billions and trillions of tiny metallic particles, they act like mirrors you see and they reflect the light back and forth all the time so it simply doesn't hit the earth or bounce back and go into outer space. It's bouncing through all these mirrors and this is causing the warming effect and this has been noticed in previous years when they've been spraying heavily. They cause the problem, sure, and then they blame the public for

causing it and unfortunately it works pretty well because the public never look up at the sky.

Jackie: I know. My new neighbor going to be across the road, Donnie, was out brush-hogging tonight, stopped and we chatted a bit before I came and we happened to be standing out there and they happened to be chemtrailing us. I had talked to Donnie about this before but you could tell it just didn't gel and I said look up there. There's a chemtrail, Donnie, and he looked up and he said yep, ah-ha, and then there were two more over towards the west and so I just started talking to him about it. I got some emails about this and that was way back then, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It was.

Jackie: And I was reading it and I just quite – I didn't disbelieve it but I needed some proof and then I got calls from friends. A call from a friend in Ohio, her husband is a doctor. She said Jackie, I don't know what's going on in the skies but she said you ought to see they've been putting these lines down and they're puffing up and she said everybody is sick and I said oh my, my. Well, I'm going to fax you or email you some information that I have. Three days later I get a call from a friend in Denver. She told me the same thing. She said they've been laying these trails north and south for half the day and then they turn them east and west. She said there's a perfect checkerboard up there and she said everybody's windows have this greasy-like film on it, car windows et cetera. So, Alan, I started talking about it and I am telling you I got calls from all over the country. All over the country and I had never seen them, but I was telling Donnie all this and so he was listening to me because it was my awakening so to speak and I said I was telling our listeners I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. at the time and whenever this happened it was the sun was beginning to set over there in the west and I could see it out the door from my studio and that night I was saying well I've never seen a chemtrail. See, we live in the country and I happened to look up and there was a perfect X in the sky, Alan, and I watched the plane putting the underline under the X. That was my first experience actually seeing one of these things. Although I have lots of photographs that listeners have sent.

Alan: Yes, but Joe Average can see them for himself if he wants to look up once in a while because they're doing it everywhere.

Jackie: They don't see it when they look up, Alan. No, they don't. I told you this I believe that when – the children know what chemtrails are, my grandchildren, and Jody was telling me that she and Ashy and Ashy's boyfriend were outside one day and Jody looked up and there they were, laying the chemtrails, and she said look up there Ash and Ash said oh my God. Mama would be having fits right now and her boyfriend said what. She said well look up there and he looked up and he said what and then she had to explain to him what the hell he was (excuse my language) what he was seeing, Alan. He looked up and said what.

Alan: I've seen it even at a local fill-up station and right above the sky there was a mess of trails and they were still laying them and I just mentioned it to the guy who was filling the tank in my vehicle and he just casually glanced up and yeah, yeah. It didn't penetrate.

Jackie: No. Well see that's what I saw happen with Donnie and I proceeded to go through this little story to him and then he went huh. I said just watch it Donnie. Watch it pop up. I stopped in a little plant store when I did grocery shopping last week and told the lady there about them, Alan.

Alan: See, that's what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in his books with "***The Technetronic Era***," which is to do with mind control for the masses and he said that "*shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. Instead, they will be downloaded with their thoughts from the previous day's news and that's all they'll be able to talk about.*" In other words, if the news does not mention something they themselves will dismiss it if they see it.

Jackie: It doesn't register, does it?

Alan: No, because technically they've got to a stage where they don't think for themselves. They expect the media is there to do their thinking for them and will tell them what they should think about or worry about or be concerned about, therefore if the media doesn't mention the fact they're being sprayed, and you do, then they will ignore what you say.

Jackie: Yes, exactly.

Alan: It has to come from the media.

Jackie: It's the same thing with people when you show them the poison warning on toothpaste. *If you swallow more than enough to brush your teeth, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. Keep away from children under six.* We start teaching our children to brush their teeth when they get teeth, Alan, and nobody reads that, but you show it to them and they just go, oh, I didn't know that. It's poisoned.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And you know what I was just wondering? We've talked about this on the air. I wonder if we have any listener listening to this broadcast that brushes their teeth with fluoride toothpaste and if they do, unless you're a new listener and this is all new to you, then what would somebody do when they realize that they know this but they're still doing it if they realize it?

Alan: Well, it's doublethink. I mean it's doublethink if they know something is poisonous but because the ads are still on TV, the smiling faces and happy people, it confuses them. They can't go all the way with the fact that it's poisonous because they, the big THEY, those that look after us in a socialistic system, they obviously wouldn't do that to us to harm us.

Jackie: Do you think that any of our listeners think that big brother government is benevolent?

Alan: Unfortunately, you do have some.

Jackie: Really?

Alan: They can't quite get it because – see, the ordinary people cannot imagine evil on such a grand scale being committed upon the people by agendas which your own government participates in. I don't think there's been one politician in any Western country come out and publicly talked about the chemtrails overhead – not one.

Jackie: Well of course they wouldn't. Of course they wouldn't.

Alan: Therefore some people, unfortunately, because they don't talk about it at all, the person who still thinks government is real becomes confused and thinks "if they don't talk about it, maybe it's nothing at all."

Jackie: What about the person that sees the poison on the toothpaste tube? It's the same thing.

Alan: They are pretty well in doublethink as they say. They're able to hold two opposing opinions in their head at the same time about the same subject, which means at least on this subject they're psychotic.

Jackie: So in other words they could say I know that's true but I really don't believe it?

Alan: Yes, and yet that same person if you said to them drink a pint of gasoline, they'd think you're crazy and you say why don't you drink the gasoline? Because it's poison. We know that's poison. What does it say here about the fluoride? Well, it says it's poison. Are you going to keep using it? Oh yeah. That's doublethink right there. They cannot believe those smiling faces or the authorities would allow ads on TV that would harm them. They truly believe that all business is there to be benevolent. They believe that and that's a tragedy. Brzezinski said it. The people would give over their own ability to think and make decisions for themselves. He says they will give it over to experts and the authority and unfortunately people have been raised now to actually believe that that's what the media is there for, it's to do their thinking and to be their watchdog for them, and of course it never was and it certainly is not now.

Jackie: Because you know it occurs to me people that believe that we have to go to Iraq because they have weapons of mass destruction. I know because I saw it on the news. Well now, people are beginning to realize that this was a hoax

because guess what? They've announced it. The media itself has said there were no weapons of mass destruction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And now they believe it, but I wonder how they feel about the war, even "Saddam Hussein was a tyrant. We had to go over there and take him out."

Alan: It was on the news here when even they had the inquires into it after it was all over and there was a panel there with George Bush on it and Colin Powell and a few others and George Bush said at the time, when he was asked the question, he said, "*oh I never said that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11,*" and that is true.

Jackie: Did he really?

Alan: They left it to the media to eventually infer that Saddam Hussein was connected with it and so he justified it by saying "*well the world's better off with Saddam Hussein there anyway.*" That was his justification for it.

Jackie: What about Osama Bin Laden?

Alan: Oh, he's all forgotten about now.

Jackie: Yes, well you know what? I got an email and of course, just because there's photographs that looks like Osama Bin Laden doesn't mean it's true, but that it's possible he's not even alive today.

Alan: It's possible he never existed.

Jackie: Well, that's a possibility too, isn't it? Although the Bin Laden family was very closely connected to the Bush's.

Alan: They've done documentaries for the CBC to show you that the Bush family and the Bin Laden family were actually business partners.

Jackie: Yes, they were.

Alan: In fact the family who got the rebuilding job of the Twin Towers after the first bombing was the Bin Laden Construction Group.

Jackie: You're kidding.

Alan: No. And that was Daddy Bush that awarded them the contract.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: So they're all in bed together.

Jackie: But you're saying maybe – well, I think Osama Bin Laden probably did exist. He was a CIA asset, I think. I don't know.

Alan: He took the place of Goldstein in "**1984.**" You always have to have a bad guy hiding that you never catch who does all these terrible things and with all their high-tech technology and millions of cameras in London even--

Jackie: Wait, wait. Okay, it took me a little bit to compute what you said, Goldstein in "**1984.**" I was wondering who the heck Goldstein was and I didn't realize you were talking about the book, Orwell's book, and Goldstein was the terrorist, wasn't he?

Alan: All you ever saw was him on video. You never actually saw the person, just a figure on the video that they told

you was Goldstein that was behind all the world's terror and it's the same with this Bin Laden. They can't find the guy – with all their equipment and millions of spies all over the world and the fact that they've infiltrated every group you could possibly imagine, in fact they sponsor most of them; and with all the cameras everywhere in London they couldn't even stop these bombings. Now who's kidding who?

Jackie: There was a French newspaper that printed a story that Bin Laden had been in a hospital undergoing kidney dialysis--

Alan: That's right, he was.

Jackie: And that the CIA had actually been to visit him, and so maybe he didn't exist but I think there probably was somebody; but their whole point was they just threw his name out there like they did with what's his name at Murrah Federal Building.

Alan: The fact is the Bin Laden family are actually Arabic nobility, so for one to split off from the rest of his family and supposedly go in the opposite direction is almost impossible. However, they needed a Bin Laden for that time because they already had all those countries slated for attack back in the 1990's in the *New American Century Plan* that was set up by Cheney and Bush and Wolfowitz and a whole bunch of them. They had that in their order that they wanted to attack Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria and that was all first done in 1992 then it was rewritten for the *New American Century* group, which is the group that Cheney and Wolfowitz belong to. They republished it in 1998 and sure enough, in 2001, they started the invasion right in that same sequence, so this was planned years ago to take over the Middle East.

Jackie: Yes and that brings to mind Norman Dodd when he got into the records of the Carnegie Foundation, their minutes of their meetings. They planned – and it was probably planned well before, but maybe this was the finalization, their details of World War I. This was in 1906 and they said well we should probably start it in the Balkans because that's always been a place of unrest. And I'll be a son of a gun, but they didn't start it until after 1914, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I don't know where I've read this, Alan. They didn't want to do it, have that war until the Federal Reserve Act passed in the U.S. so the American people could pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. It was all done to bring in world government and that's why they wanted the League of Nations set up to be the precursor of the UN but to bring in world government. H.G. Wells who worked for the British government as a propagandist, in fact the term he put out there, the propaganda term was "*this is the war to end all wars*," and so that was the slogan that all the troops in the world went by and died by, thinking they were going to bring in a more better world, you see.

Jackie: Oh, because they thought they would get their League of Nations in at that time. Woodrow Wilson was pushing that, wasn't he?

Alan: Yes. In fact, America funded most of the meetings.

Jackie: And prior to the League of Nations they called it The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right. Before that, it was the Concert of Europe. They've tried this for a long time and after World War I, H.G. Wells wrote in "*The Open Conspiracy*" (this was a non-fictional work), he said not enough countries are willing to give up their sovereignty so we shall have to have another world war, which they did. Everything that happens, every major occurrence which happens is planned that way long in advance. Everything, just like the *New American Century* in the '90's planned to establish what they called the democratic system in all the Moslem countries. Nothing happens spontaneously. Nothing happens by itself. It's all planned way ahead of time, including the finances which would be involved and even how much taxation they would need from the public to pay for it. All of this is planned in strategy.

Jackie: It's very clearly laid out in the Protocols back in the last three or four Protocols, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. You talk about a controlled economy, Alan.

Alan: This is a controlled economy.

Jackie: They laid it out beautifully. We have to take a break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you in about a minute or a minute and a half with Alan Watt. Stay with us. Okay, we're back. Alan has written his third book and it is available now. If you haven't read I and II, you really should do that first because they really follow one another.

Folks, for those of you who are maybe fairly new listeners to try to imagine that everything that we have thought that we knew, everything we've been taught in history really happened, to find out that it's all a lie is really quite unbelievable. Alan started actually coming on air with us around in December of '98 and we did five weeks together. Alan pretty much blew our minds away with the ancient history and I kept telling our listeners I don't know that what Alan is telling us is true because I have not done this research and I have not read the books and know the things that he's telling us, so I kept in a sense warning our listeners not to take it in like it's gospel truth but to consider it. Then I started getting mail from listeners – things, their copies of old books et cetera, et cetera and say, look, this is exactly what Alan has been telling us and finally Alan really didn't have a choice. Well, he did and he made the right one of course, but to sit down and put this in writing, but it isn't just Alan's commentary. There are photocopies of ancient books, folks, that it gets to a point where you cannot deny it, as much as you would like to, and I can tell you for myself that there was a period of time where I felt that – in fact I said this to Alan one day. I said I feel like I'm in another world some place and nothing I see looks real to me and Alan says that's a very good place to start and I know that that is to open our minds.

You know you can't just wash out all that garbage that's been in it but you can replace it. You can replace it with truth or as close as we can get to truth because let's face it. If we aren't there – if we haven't been there ourselves we don't actually know, but, Alan, will you forgive me for going on like this?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: Folks, I remember one time I challenged him, kind of. I do that every now and then, and I asked him how many books he had read and he said oh I don't know, about 1,000 or maybe he said thousands, I don't know. I said well how do you know that the books that you've read are truth and the one thing that he told me that I have noticed, folks, and I know that this is so, although I cannot prove it of course, but when you read enough and you read from varied authors and various histories and there's a thread that runs through. As Alan said, you're never going to get all the truth in one book, but when you put enough of it together there is a thread that runs through that you know that there is truth there. Getting back to his books, this is what he has done with books I, II, and III and book three is called "**Cutting Through**." Alan, I don't remember which titles are the first two.

Alan: It's okay to call it I and II and III.

Jackie: Yes, I, II and III because it is cutting through the BS, isn't it? As I said earlier if you don't have I and II you would want to start there. If you have I and II you definitely will want to have number III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

Anyway, back to what we were talking about. I had a thought just before we took our break. All the stuff we talk about sounds like such a downer sometimes, Alan, and remember I told you I'm reading novels, a series of books that I had read sometime past about ancient people. The one I'm on right now is about the Cahokia Illinois mound builders and they weave the story. There's a huge bibliography at the end of it so there is probably some history interwoven into the novel but it made me think about this last night. Cahokia evidentially at that time was the huge distribution center for all of the other tribes that lived near by and they got this ruler in – this is of course a novel. The people paid tribute to Cahokia to keep trade going, the traders that came in, but anyway there were people who defied this just totally powerful thousands of man's army and such and such and they would go to the villages or to where their clans stayed and they would say well where's your tribute. Well, we can't give it to you because our people will starve. They'll die. Okay fine, we'll kill you and then there were those that defied it and made me think about this, Alan.

Even though they plan it so beautifully and so perfectly, it doesn't mean that we should sit back and do nothing and say oh well they're so almighty powerful that there's no sense in making a phone call or whatever somebody is led to do. There's no sense in it. I have a feeling that every tiny little thing that each and every one of us do makes a difference and at least sort of derails it every now and then. So I guess that's what I wanted to say, that we shouldn't get to a point where we just creep and give up.

Alan: Oh no. We do have to realize too that the motto that this system goes by, the ones who cause the problems, is that *the end justifies the means*, which means that they are totally ruthless and they will do whatever it takes – whatever it takes at all to achieve their objectives, so we have to realize what we're dealing with.

Jackie: Oh absolutely.

Alan: It's like Tony Blair in England. He was ready to go out. The people didn't want him. Nobody wanted him. Even the Party didn't want him.

Jackie: Does this have anything to do with that memo that came forth?

Alan: It's way more than that. It's all the lies he told about the weapons of mass destruction, the fuzzy photographs they used to say that they were rocket launchers, which turned out to be trailers for weather balloons that Britain had sold them. Lie after lie after lie, and the fact that none of his party wanted this. It was only him to go to war.

Jackie: It's become public now.

Alan: And so they were ready to kick him out and the public this week were ready to have a mass demonstration and maybe even riots in the streets over the new ID card that they've been told they're going to get; and lo and behold, right on cue, the so-called mysterious bombers bombed London, which put Tony Blair back up there on the grandstand: "Oh, I'm here to protect you. We're doing all that we can. It's these nasty Moslems that did this, a brand new cell that we didn't even know existed," which is the biggest joke of all you know and it happened right on cue. You couldn't get better terrorists as friends for Tony Blair than they've got right now.

Jackie: You couldn't what?

Alan: You couldn't get better friends as terrorists. If they were real terrorists they would just leave it the way it's going and Tony Blair would get kicked out--

Jackie: Oh right. Okay.

Alan: You see and his party as well and also the public would have their riots in the streets about the ID card; but, lo and behold, right on cue, when they needed him most, the mysterious Bin Laden's group blows up a few buses and things and this is all out the window now, we're back to war again.

Jackie: Are they blaming this on Bin Laden?

Alan: It was a brand new faction that they didn't know existed. The famous MI6 that had infiltrators in every group on the whole planet didn't know that this group existed and they have millions of cameras all over London but not one picked them up doing this.

Jackie: Oh my.

Alan: It's so mysterious. We're all amazed. So it's a joke.

Jackie: So now Tony Blair gets off the hook.

Alan: And the public cannot bring themselves to imagine that there are evil people running their country that would go

to these lengths, kill their own people to justify a warfare. That's why this technique works. That's why it works. They say the end justifies the means. To them, if they had to kill half a million people or a million people, they would do that if they thought it was worthwhile in their cause.

Jackie: Yes they would. You know that brings us back to the spiritual nature of man and the fact that we don't know from one day to the next what is going to happen, so therefore the most important thing that we can do and I think you said this in your own little – when I say little it wasn't what you say is little, but you said it all comes down to the individual.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I'm just of course expanding on it as I have a tendency to do, but that getting conscious of our spiritual nature. Learning to listen to the voice within us and I don't mean like we hear voices but when we know that something we're doing is wrong to stop it and it doesn't matter even if it means your job, that you say no. I'm not going to do this. I'm not going in and stealing people's children just so the Human Health and Human Services can get \$37,000.

Alan: It's up to the individual because it's coming down to the wire and you will find most people will go – in fact they've done polls already after this bombing in London. That shows you how ready they are for all of this. They've already done polls to see how many people will take the ID card now. Suddenly they claim anyway it's now about 85 percent, which is about right actually because study after study for the last 100 years has found about 87 percent of public will always do what they're told and so this bombing has been good for the ID card, which is "must be" in Masonic terminology. It was ready years ago but they must get it through now. There's only about 3 percent at any time who are actually awake to everything and I mean by that fully awake. There are other people who are caught at different levels. They're part in the system, part out of the system. They're part believers still in the system, but only 3 percent are truly conscious at any one time and it will come down to what are you going to do when they say you've got to take this card; and the card is only the precursor to the chip.

Jackie: We have a call here. Hello, you're on the air.

Storm: Yes, Alan. Are you there?

Jackie: Yes. You can't hear him but he can hear you.

Storm: Okay, I've got you okay. He can hear me but I can't hear him?

Jackie: Yes, right.

Storm: I've got you. Alan, it's Storm. I'm a frequent caller of Jackie's. He is talking there it sounds really heavy and interesting. I'm glad I caught you at the right time. First of all, Alan, I believe that Blair knew about that bomb. I believe that possibly I can't prove it--

Jackie: Storm, that's exactly what he said.

Storm: No. But I believe he did it. I believe he had something to do with it. In other words, I think him and Queen Elizabeth had something to do with that bombing.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands, Storm.

Storm: That doesn't mean they don't have something to do with it. They can give the orders and let somebody else do it. MI5--

Jackie: You don't understand, honey. There are people behind the scenes giving them orders.

Storm: Yes, but that would be the Queen though if you're talking about--

Jackie: Okay, Storm.

Storm: Oh, you don't think the Queen has given Blair orders?

Jackie: Alan, would you like to comment on this?

Alan: The Queen doesn't give any orders.

Jackie: Okay. Well, Storm, hang up and Alan will comment on this.

Storm: Okay.

Jackie: Thanks.

Alan: The Queen doesn't even have to have anything to do with this. She knows the agenda and that's all that she actually cares about.

Jackie: She doesn't have to know the dirty little details.

Alan: Oh no.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands.

Alan: Blair is the same too. There is a worldwide agenda here. It's not a handful of people. There are many people involved in it.

Jackie: Blair is a puppet.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Mind you, I mean he must accomplish his mission too and therefore his head would probably roll if he doesn't because he's been the main cheerleader for this war from the beginning and he knows that too and there's no one else really who's so pro-war to take his place so he's got to keep there. These bombings have helped him tremendously as I say to get back up there on center stage again. "I'm big daddy here to protect you."

Jackie: It doesn't mean that Blair didn't have an idea this was going to happen.

Alan: I'm sure he would have forewarning.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In fact, Netanyahu was over there for the G8 meeting over there; and of course in Masonic terminology, eight is *as above so below*, the number eight, the two circles joined together above and below, and that's what it means. It also means money and power in Masonic terminology and G before 8 means "gate" so this is a gateway. There's a whole language here which the public has no idea about but all Masons understand. They were meeting over in Britain at the time of this bombing. They were in Scotland but Benjamin Netanyahu was over there as well in London and he was told not to move from his room. They knew that these bombs were going to go off, so yes they knew. It was a must-be. They had to get the ball rolling once more. It had been stalled by public opinion and now of course they can rush ahead with their ID cards and of course they pinpointed Iran right away, which is next on the list that they drew up in the 1990's. Afghanistan, then Iraq and so Iran's next and they said they believe this new terrorist cell – this is about five minutes after the bombing – they believe this new terrorist cell has been kept and trained and are based in Iran.

Jackie: Oh. They didn't know who it was. Very mysterious. Never knew about them before.

Alan: This is how all of this is done, you see.

Jackie: Yes, it's how it's all done.

Alan: It's like the passport that fluttered down from the Twin Towers when this explosion of jet fuel went off and this immaculate passport fluttered down off one of the supposed terrorists, not a scratch mark anywhere and so that pinpointed who did it, you see.

Jackie: Whoever you are, caller, turn your radio down.

Storm: Yes, okay. I was going to say that Queen Elizabeth ordered the deaths of some people in Ireland a while ago when they were trying to get them out of Ireland we know this was like many years ago. But that's not true. The Queen can give orders to murder and bump people off and it has happened before. There was also some evidence somewhere that she might have caused the person, the boyfriend that was going with Diana so I'm not talking about there but no the Queen--

Jackie: Okay, okay. Storm, we're almost out of time here.

Storm: But she's one of the top people of the illuminati of the world. TLC British petroleum. She meets at the Bilderberger meetings. She's in with the top people with the Rockefellers. She's one of the top people of the world. There's no doubt about that.

Jackie: Okay. Thanks Storm. Any comment, Alan?

Alan: The Queen doesn't have to deal with any of it at all. She knows the agenda. She knows the money side of it. She knows – she's been told that this elite must always be in control of the people. The methods are irrelevant to her. It's all done for her and as far as Lady Di goes, the reason she was suddenly called from Princess Diana to Lady Di by the press was because that's a Masonic terminology that the lady was going to die.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in your face.

Jackie: Lady Di. Oh my God.

Alan: See, people don't even know what they read.

Jackie: Well of course not, Alan. Well, I didn't.

Alan: You see, so it's always in your face, so much so that the public never see it for themselves.

Jackie: I think that Storm – well, he listens to a lot of other broadcasts and has a tendency to take in what he's hearing as truth and I don't think he just quite understands that she's almost the same kind of puppet that George Bush is. She's a figurehead.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: She's a figurehead and the people that have controlled the kings and queens and pharaohs et cetera down through the ages have the same kind of control, so she knows the agenda. She lets it happen but I think that it would be good if people could just understand that the heads of nations are at there at the behest of the controllers.

Alan: Absolutely. You know 200 BC there was a pharaoh in Egypt who found out that he was not the boss and he was surrounded by priests who decided who he would see and who he would not see and often he wouldn't even know that people had come to talk to him.

Jackie: Oh that was [Tuten] – what's his name?

Alan: Long before him, and he actually tried to jump out the window to meet people that he saw had been turned away by the priests to find out what they were there to see him for. The priests were always in control and it's no different today. It doesn't mean that these elite people are not part of certain bloodlines and they're very pompous and they truly believe they are superior. They do believe they are superior, but they are not the ones that sit and plan all this. This is planned by strategical think thinks.

Jackie: And they don't give the orders.

Alan: They don't have to.

Jackie: No, they don't have to. We're out of our hour and thank you for taking the time to be with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure on a very hot night.

Jackie: Well, keep cool. Have you got your fans going?

Alan: Yes, I do.

Jackie: Oh good. Well say hello to your guests for me.

Alan: I will do.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thanks for being here and thanks again, Alan. Good night.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 12, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being here with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 12th of July in the year 2005 and I know that's so because I looked at my calendar just before we came on the air. Alan is with us again tonight. Alan Watt, our wonderful friend. We're going to – well, we'll see what comes up. We never really plan what our conversation is going to be. However, we are going to talk about chemtrails tonight for one thing. Alan, thanks for being here again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I've been spending so much time outside and there are things on my mind that I've wanted to talk about and I found a video that somebody sent me that Clifford Carnicom had done and I thought when I found it – this was just a couple of days ago. I really ought to get a hold of him and see if we can bring him on the air. I think he's a credible person. Anyway, I pulled my email in tonight, which I haven't done for about three days.

Anyway, I found this email, Alan, and this says "Chemtrails: A Meeting" and a Robert McNamara quote. This isn't long and I think you would like to hear it. First, the quote is at the end of this but I want to do this first, a quote from Robert McNamara, October 2nd, 1979. He said:

"There are only two possible ways that a world of 10 billion people..."

Now are there 10 billion people in this world?

Alan: They can make the figure whatever they want.

Jackie: Yes they can. Six billion for some reason was in my mind.

"There are only two possible ways a world of 10 billion people can be averted. Either the current birthrate must come down more quickly or current death rates must go up. There is no other way. There are, of course, many ways in which the death rates can go up. In a thermonuclear age, wars can accomplish it very quickly and decisively. Famine and disease are nature's ancient checks on population growth, and neither one has disappeared from the scene.... "To put it simply: Excessive population growth is the greatest single obstacle to the economic and social advancement of most of the societies in the developing world."

Now I just want to remind our listeners who heard us do this, the math has been done taking the square miles of Texas if we figure six billion people, it seems, if I'm not mistaken, that a family of four – there's so many square feet. In other words, the State of Texas can hold all of the people on this Earth if there are six billion people and it's enough square footage that I think a family of four would have almost an acre. I might be wrong. Now that's not piling people on top of each other in cities, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: For God's sake. Anyway, here's the meeting. The meeting has already taken place and it took place on Friday, July 8th at 11:30 – excuse me. This is when this was sent, Friday July 8th, 2005. It says:

"A Meeting by Clifford E. Carnicom

A meeting has taken place recently between an investigative researcher and a well placed military source. The identity of both parties is to be protected. The source has intimate knowledge of at least one aspect of the aerosol operations, and asserts the following:

- 1. The operation is a joint project between the Pentagon and the pharmaceutical industry.*
- 2. The Pentagon wishes to test biological diseases for war purposes on unsuspecting populations. It was stated that SARS is a failure as the expected rate of mortality was intended to be 80%."*

Jackie: Alan, I don't know if there ever was such a thing as SARS.

Alan: I know that it killed less people than the common flu did.

Jackie: Yes, there you go. It's like the West Nile virus. We don't know really if anybody ever – okay, let me go on here. These are the assertions of these people.

- 3. The pharmaceutical industry is making trillions on medications designed to treat both fatal and non-fatal diseases given to populations.*
- 4. The bacteria and viruses are freeze-dried and then placed on fine filaments for release.*

Jackie: That would be from the chemtrails, right? Number 5. There's 10 of these.

- 5. The metals released along with the diseases heat up from the sun, creating..."*

Jackie: You were telling us about this last night, Alan.

"...creating a perfect environment for the bacteria and viruses to thrive in the air supply.

- 6. Most countries being sprayed are unaware of the activities and they have not consented to the activities. He states that commercial aircraft flying are one of the delivery systems."*

Jackie: Now do you believe that, Alan?

Alan: Commercial, no.

Jackie: I don't either.

- 7. Most of the "players" are old friends and business partners of the senior Bush."*

Jackie: I don't know about this.

- 8. The ultimate goal is the control of all populations through directed and accurate spraying of drugs, diseases, etc.*
- 9. People who have tried to reveal the truth have been imprisoned and killed."*

Jackie: I don't know anything about that, do you?

Alan: No.

"10. This is the most dangerous and dark time that I have experienced in all of my years of serving this country."

Jackie: Now this was evidentially one of these – he said at the meeting it was an investigative researcher, which was probably Clifford Carnicom, and a well placed military source. Well you know what? I think Clifford Carnicom got conned.

Alan: I'd say so. It's probably Bo Gritz or somebody, yes.

Jackie: He says: *"This information is relayed without qualification, as I am as I am knowledgeable in the level of integrity of the researcher that has made this information available to the public. There is both risk and restraint that has been exercised in the preparation of this statement."* I don't know.

Alan: No. It's disinformation.

Jackie: Yes, sounds like it to me, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing began with the ***Open Skies Treaty*** and every country in the West signed on to this. It was never explained to the public what it really was, although they did legally put a few paragraphs here and there in the newspapers in Canada and it was so vague that you didn't get much out of it except that foreign pilots were allowed to fly over Canadian and U.S. bases in various areas for observation purposes. However, when you look into it deeper and get copies of this ***Open Skies Treaty*** there are observers observing the observers. In other words, the observers are observing the ones that are spraying the public to make sure they're doing it. A second blurb occurred about a year ago in the Canadian newspapers, just one more paragraph, saying that now foreign pilots could use domestic Air Force planes to do the same duties over Canadian skies under the ***Open Skies Treaty***, so it's under the ***Open Skies Treaty***. The only countries that never signed it were China and a couple of the Far Eastern countries and Switzerland and they're the only countries who are not being sprayed.

Jackie: Would the jet planes then be carrying in their fuel?

Alan: It could be in the fuel and it could be in extra tanks. They can do it either way.

Jackie: But then the pilots that are flying these planes, they have to know that there's an extra tank on it?

Alan: They know what they're doing because if they were commercial aircraft they wouldn't be doing zigzag patterns across the skies.

Jackie: Hell no they wouldn't.

Alan: Either that or it's a very drunken pilot.

Jackie: No, but I was thinking of the military planes.

Alan: They know what they're doing and I think it's foreign pilots that will spray over Canada and the U.S. and the deal is that our pilots will be over there spraying their countries – kind of like a Dr. Strangelove policy, you see, and that makes perfect sense. No, it's not commercial aircraft because you can actually see the commercial aircraft with the usual contrails disappearing about a foot after--

Jackie: And they're flying very, very high.

Alan: Yes and in a straight line, whereas these guys do as you said checkerboard patterns. I've seen them do u-turns as well and the stuff that they lay down forms these odd-looking polymer clouds. Now we know that the polymer and that's what gives the rainbow bursts around the sun towards sunset especially.

Jackie: What is polymer?

Alan: Polymer is basically forms of plastic particles from polyethylene. They found in the 1950's that they could use

this particular compound to bring viruses and bacteria down to a vast area and cover a large area and the polymer was the carrying agent. That was officially disclosed in the 1950's and they were actually testing some areas in Britain with it then to see if it would carry viruses or bacterium down to the ground and even under a National Health System of course they could have all the data of how many people had asthma or bronchial attacks et cetera. All the testing has been done and they're doing it for real now. I'm sure it will also weaken the immune system. We know for sure there's aluminum oxide in it and barium and--

Jackie: Now how do we know that for sure, Alan?

Alan: It has been tested and I know some people who've recently done tests on them.

Jackie: You know the people personally?

Alan: Yes and the last test had 2 percent per liter contained for aluminum oxide alone.

Jackie: And what is the aluminum oxide?

Alan: Aluminum oxide does a few things. It can be used in conjunction with HAARP and this has been disclosed a long time ago that HAARP, which travels with electromagnetic pulsations through the atmosphere, can act more effectively when it has metallic surfaces. In other words, it makes it more conductive that the air becomes conductive like a circuit and again if your target happens to be the population--

Jackie: When you say conductive are you taking about let's say if there's an electrical storm?

Alan: No. They send out pulses. In fact they said with HAARP they can literally pulse out messages which the public would receive in their head, and this is old technology, and so the more conductive the subject is by either inhaling or consuming or whatever, we're doing both, with aluminum oxide especially or any metallic substance. There's also copper, by the way, traces found in this spray.

Jackie: But more than the body can tolerate.

Alan: Copper should not be in rainwater or snow.

Jackie: Right. Because copper is one of the trace minerals that is found in the body, isn't it?

Alan: It is; but as I say, this is coming from rainwater. You've got copper in the sky.

Jackie: In other words, more copper than the body needs or can handle?

Alan: Yes, so they're making each individual a receptor, which makes perfect sense, and they have admitted that they've tried HAARP out on large population areas. Maine was one of the first main places that they tried it out on and they found out that easiest thing they can do, the simplest thing they can do is to create alterations and mood either from elation or to anger and depression and they found a tremendous high suicide rate at that time. They found domesticated animals were going crazy and biting their owners and so alternations of moods are easily affected with HAARP and depending on the frequency they use they can also make you elated, as though you were drugged basically and happy.

Jackie: Mood swings, in other words. Then these people who have the mood swings they get diagnosed as being bipolar and they get given drugs.

Alan: This all falls in together but it also after time especially the aluminum oxide will help destroy your immune system and since they do – this is the regular television CBC news and BBC news, they keep having international conferences every month or so talking about the inevitable flu that's going to come around the world and kill most of the people and they keep saying it's just round the corner. It's just round the corner and so they are lowering our resistance to fight off something which should not kill us, but if we're weakened in our resistance it very well might, so this is

deliberate planning to control and at the same time to start the culling process. There's no doubt about it. That's the function of it. Now again Zbigniew Brzezinski--

Jackie: And it isn't race specific?

Alan: It doesn't seem that this flu one is as far as we know. The BBC said that their scientific surveys on this new Avian flu and they're only calling it the Avian flu because birds carry it apparently, geese and ducks et cetera, migrating birds, and they said they found two genes in this particular flu which do not occur in nature, which is another way of saying it's man-made, you see, so it's been altered to be deadly, obviously.

Jackie: And besides that, there's been Avian flus before that didn't transfer over to humans.

Alan: Absolutely, all dogs, cats and even mice have their own types of colds and flus which don't transfer to humans and they always have. However, today it's so simple to alter viruses and bacterium. It's so simple to do and they are doing it and they have been doing it for a while. They're going ahead with it obviously and they want to bring down the immune systems of the target areas, which of course is primarily the West. I know some people who were over in the Far East recently and as I say some of the countries like Brunei and China, they did not sign the Open Skies Treaty so they're not being sprayed and when they were over there they didn't see any of these chemtrails anywhere in the skies.

Jackie: This was in China?

Alan: Yes and in Brunei, quite near, Far East.

Jackie: Think about this. The reports that I've received emails and like that it's being done in the English speaking countries England, Canada the U.S.--

Alan: Australia.

Jackie: Australia, but France, Germany, actually European white nations that were once basically Europeans.

Alan: There's no doubt about it and it's happening on a daily basis and also on a nightly basis.

Jackie: You know I thought about this with all the immigration with all the different races that are being brought into our countries. They're doing this specifically in these countries to the ones that I just mentioned. Well, you still have the Japanese, but Japan basically has only Japanese and China basically has only Chinese and India and all of those that are swarming over here, they're dispensable so they will be victims of this stuff the same way that all of we will, or all of us I guess would be more grammatically correct, and yet, Alan, it appears to be the white basically European people that are being done in.

Alan: I'd say so. I think the bee, the busy bee, the white person, has almost fulfilled his task and they don't need him anymore. We still have a few qualities which can be utilized against the system--

Jackie: Yes, dangerous to them.

Alan: We're very good at retaliating if we understand why we're retaliating and of course they don't want that particular type around.

Jackie: I think about this very often sometimes especially when I question whether continuing the broadcast makes a difference and I remember a long time ago that you said when we were talking about the Federal Reserve System, the monetary system. You said if enough people wake up to it, it's going to collapse of itself; and that stays in my mind that statement you made and then I think to myself, if nothing else, the information that people get from the Sweet Liberty broadcast is at least imparting truth. At least as close to the truth as we know it and maybe that is the prime reason because I'm going to tell you, Alan, when you listen to some of the other broadcasts that are on the air there's so much fluff and there's so much BS and so much non-essential misinformation and disinformation along with it that it's really

basically keeps me doing the broadcast because I think well if Sweet Liberty goes off the air then where are people going to get the truth that are listening to what they believe to be alternative radio. And it isn't that there isn't truth that they're getting, government stuff that's going on, but it's details and details and details that we don't need to keep getting. Well, there's certain things that need to be brought out, I think. I'm not saying that all of the broadcasts are non-essential but it seems that there's so much disinformation included--

Alan: It's deliberate. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: Yes, it's deliberate. We've got a call here. We'll take it. Hello.

Storm: Hello.

Jackie: Yes, Storm.

Storm: Greetings Alan and greetings to Jackie. I'm listening to what you were saying. I was listening and I'll just make this statement and hang up, that the Arabic guy that was being charged with the murder of the Dutch filmmaker said in the trials that he could be a CIA operative or connected to the CIA but he said that he did it for Allah.

Jackie: He did a what?

Storm: He would do it again when the mother or one of them was crying and sometimes at these murder trials you get a lot of emotional stuff like that, but he said to the mother that he'd do it again for Allah and so the point that I want to say is that in a way I think it's not good for the mother. It's not good for the victim but in a way it's good for some of the Dutch people and people at large that aren't connected with this New World Order of Holland or France. You know the ones I heard the stupid political correctness they were talking on the shortwave and in the Dutch newspapers about two years but that last [inaudible] and talking foolishness and kind of good for them because now they realize that if you let these barbarians in your country and letting those third world and all these ideals evolve and all the crap they're screwing themselves over and that's what they let in so I know--

Jackie: It's all by design, Storm.

Storm: What now?

Jackie: Yes, thank you.

Storm: It's going to backfire because I think it will backfire in the end because most of the people in Holland may not realize that and so as a result they're still going to be against massive multicultural influx.

Jackie: A lot of people in the U.S. are against it and it just keeps happening. Storm, thanks for your comments.

Storm: Also I wanted to ask Alan – oh, that's right, he can't hear me.

Jackie: He can hear you.

Storm: I'm going to say this and hang up. Can he maybe just describe to me what exactly the power position is Queen Elizabeth? In other words, is Rothschild above her or is she and Rothschild about on the same level? I'll hang up. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay, bye. There's two things here Alan. This Allah thing, well that would be Moslem, right? I'm not familiar with what--

Alan: The old god was EL. Here's the Masonic explanation.

Jackie: I'm not familiar with the situation he was talking about but what caught me was that the guy said I would do it

again for Allah and what its doing is their – I get so much of this stuff on the internet about Muslims et cetera.

Alan: It's war propaganda.

Jackie: Propaganda, yes.

Alan: I mean let's be honest here. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start?

Jackie: Okay. Let's talk about that after this break. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start and maybe you'll address his question about Queen Elizabeth. Folks, we're going to take a break here. Alan, you know that statement that Storm made about whatever this murder guy did and said I would do it again for Allah? Well, that evidently is the big thing and that opens a tremendous can of worms because that's exactly what their intention here is to create hatred.

Alan: Again, if this person and other people can't get it through their heads by checking themselves The New American Century (and apparently the New American Century website), which is the official organization of Rumsfeld, Cheney, Wolfowitz and all the rest of them, which tell you that they intended to take over those countries back in the '90's and why they were going to take over them in that order, starting with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and so on, then there's no point in reiterating the same thing to them. They can check that themselves if they really care. This whole war was planned in the 1990's by very powerful people and very powerful corporations. Halliburton put bids in for a share of the action in 1998, so this is where you are with all of this. This is nothing more than a plan – a business plan to take over the Middle East, bring the same system of democracy, which is centralized government, a central bank owned by the World Bank and a system of debt which taxpayers then have to pay off forever. This is the one system that they're spreading worldwide and all this Allah stuff that they're using is just the propaganda, no different from the "slant-eyed Japanese" propaganda of World War II. It's the same stuff.

Jackie: I was in the car today and I was listening to a talk show host that sounds quite a bit like Rush Limbaugh and I think that's his aim is to be the Rush Limbaugh of today, but they were advertising a book called "The Ezekiel Plan" and you should have heard the commercial. This guy, whoever wrote this thing, wrote about the Iraq war two years before they did it. He wrote a book about that. He wrote another book about something sort of like prophetic stuff, like this guy didn't have inside information and now the new book is called "The Ezekiel Plan" and it is the prophetic, it's prophesied in the Bible. In other words, they're selling it based on the damn--

Alan: Of course, yes.

Jackie: Then it says, "get the book, get the book to find out how much time do we have left." It's like Steve Quayle when he was talking one day on his broadcast about some terrible thing that was going to happen. I mean it was going to happen and the whole thing is going to collapse and all of this, and at the end of his broadcast then he said hurry up and get your gold before it's too late.

Alan: He was selling generators, foodstuffs at way over market value and rations for the Y2K thing and he made a fortune off of it. He also said, like James Lloyd, that he wouldn't come back on the air if this did not happen. Months after nothing happened they're both back on again.

Jackie: They have no shame, do they, Alan?

Alan: No. That's a psychopathic trait, but people are also paid by the CIA to do this. The CIA started up American shortwave.

As far as Queen Elizabeth goes, if people want to believe that somehow she's at the top, that's their choice; and no matter what you want to tell them, or any truth or any facts to go and check, they won't do it anyway.

Jackie: No, because they believe what they hear.

Alan: They want to believe what they hear, that's the difference, and so they don't check. However, there's no doubt

that special families are bred for certain purposes, but no the Queen doesn't deal with the details of this. She's just told; she is a symbol looking over a vast herd of unwashed masses and that they'll have to be gradually culled off and she'll have been told that in a very sophisticated scientific lecture probably and it will sound quite natural for her to go along with it, but she won't do any of this planning and neither would the Rothschild's. No one in public view could possibly be running this show in case they were assassinated and in that case they would lose their main people. You never put the real controllers in public view. You would never even let the public know their names. Anyone in public view is technically expendable.

Jackie: It came to my mind when it really clicked with me when we heard about – well, if this happened, but when the chosen people were taken into Babylon and there they were with their own priests, with their own religion, allowed to live separately from all the other people and they were supposed to be in captivity, Alan?

Alan: And run their own businesses.

Jackie: Yes, and run their own businesses.

Alan: No, it's complete fiction, utter fiction.

Jackie: That's when it occurred to me, so, okay, who was controlling the king?

Alan: Yes and who really came out of Babylon? Was it the Babylon high priesthood? You see, Babylon is wherever they put themselves. That was part of the mystery of Babylon. It could be anywhere they set themselves up and so all we know from the records is that a bunch of people came out with a brand new system of priesthood that didn't exist before and preached a different type of religion and that religion was based on basically human understanding of law and various laws. It was all to do with legalisms and of course to Christians, they were given one version of it, but it's almost like keeping two-thirds of the rest from them because the Christians were not given access to the Talmud or the Kabbalah; and only by having the study of all three do you get the big picture. This is a long, long-range plan. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: When you mentioned their legalisms, it brings to mind Moses Mendelssohn's quote or statement that he allegedly made that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

[Call] Hello.

Storm: I was going to say I'm familiar with that because that happened to William Cooper too, that these people like Rothschild and Rockefeller you never see their faces or their names because they're not actual government officials so somebody could bump them off.

Jackie: Is that what you wanted to say, that you knew that?

Storm: No. I was wondering if he knew if there was anybody in the past that actually attempted that because I don't remember or recall that ever happening because that could happen.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. Hello, Alan.

Alan: I didn't quite catch what he said there.

Jackie: What he said is that he knew that what you said about the front guys not being out front and he wondered if you knew if there had been any attempts on any of their lives in the past. The Rockefellers, the Rothschild's et cetera?

Alan: No, they're given preferential treatment and so on. The very fact that a Rothschild could come into Britain supposedly and pull a stunt, a con, if you like, by pretending that Napoleon was winning against Wellington and dumping his bonds so everybody else would dump theirs, then he bought them all up for pennies, and get away with it and walk freely around the narrow streets of London and this ancient nobility of Britain who had assassination teams

simply left him alone, that's rubbish. You see, Rothschild was asked to come in and manage the whole system by the nobility. That's what it was. That's what it was. The real powers themselves are never allowed to be shown in public. In fact, in theosophy and a few other Masonic groups they say that the Hidden Masters that run the show at the right time will come forward and show who they really are, but by that time they will have sewn up world government and obviously they'll have total control of the world and have no fear of anything happening to them, which means that they can only appear in a completely totalitarian system.

Jackie: In the Protocols they mentioned that their king despot of the blood of Sion, their pope of the world, he will be so benevolent and so with the people that they will even put him out with the people as though he trusts all the people, but they said that of course he would be totally surrounded by his protectors at all times; but whoever it is, Alan, that if they're going to present somebody, he is going to be slicker than we've ever seen before.

Alan: He'll have all the answers to the problems of the world because he and his cronies created the problems of the world.

Jackie: Yes. He's going to get rid of property taxes too, by the way, because they talk about that in there how the property taxes right now ever escalating. They serve their purpose because they cause unrest, but when they come into their power they'll get rid of those kinds of things.

Alan: They will because we won't have any property by then and we'll all be living in habitat areas and the UN websites they tell you that there will be no private property. It will be rental only and there will be no private automobiles either; so anybody who wants to check up where we'll go and how we're to live, simply has to look into the United Nations website.

Jackie: We have a quote at our website at sweetliberty.org and I think it's either in Regionalism or the States Right. Rexford Tugwell after – actually, I think it was around 1934 it was a small newspaper article in Colorado where he said the government will own all land. That was 1934, Alan, or someplace around there.

Alan: They still Tugwell society, which is funded by the Rockefeller Foundation, but maybe we should also mention that I have the books out now that explain a lot of this.

Jackie: Well you go right ahead my dear.

Alan: I go through the Masonic meanings of things, which is very important to understand the language we're using or what you're reading in the newspapers, because there's double meanings in everything and I give you the lost word and tell you what it really is and all the rest of it. None of the nonsense they put out there on the books for you to buy off the shelves and I give you the extracts, where it comes from and so on, very old books, and I also go into the history of money from ancient times. How it was introduced. How they brought down countries – country after country until they were all on the money system.

Jackie: Built them up and brought them down.

Alan: That's right, by using usury and getting them all in debt. It's a silly thing for relief of Africa. I don't know how many times they've written off third-world debt and these boys, the front men of the so called Rock Star Association that come out and demand we forgive these loans to the third-world countries are working for the banks because we forgive the loans every three or four years. Then we give them another one as soon as they're forgiven, but what the general public who are all cheering this don't realize is the money is borrowed from the World Bank by the U.S. and Canada and the guarantors to pay the loans off are the Canadian and American citizens, so when we write the loans off to the third-world country the citizens of the U.S. and Canada end up paying it. This is the con game that goes on and on and on and none of the money gets to Africa anyway. It never does.

Jackie: Maybe they're going to call it CanadaUS?

Alan: That's a good name, but if you want the three books [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering

information] and you can't buy this information off the shelf.

Jackie: As Alan has suggested, that if you don't have I and II yet, it would be better to start there and if you have those books, No. III, "Cutting Through" is now available. Alan, did you find a way to get those copied by the way?

Alan: I did get a dozen copied today.

Jackie: Did you really?

Alan: By some strange miracle. Some of the pages are a bit too close to the edges but it's legible but I didn't have the same chaos as the last time.

Jackie: You went to another place?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Did you want to tell our listeners what happened to you?

Alan: Well, it's difficult to imagine but however I did take three master copies in for I, II and III into a Staples place where they recopy. The girl told me it would take half an hour, no problems. It was a quiet day and I came back in half an hour and they had my pages all over the counters scattered. They had a full counter about 30 feet long at the back covered with different pages from my stuff. There were pages on top of the photocopiers. Neither photocopier would work properly with my material and it kept chewing the copies up. However, in between all of this, in a four hour space, mind you, they did other peoples' stuff, rushed it through and both machines worked perfectly with everyone else's material. As soon as you put mine back on, sure enough, the paper jams and they have to get the paper from inside and at the end I knew they couldn't put Humpty Dumpty together again because I didn't know where all this stuff was.

Jackie: You didn't know where the masters were.

Alan: Oddly enough, the three girls there were in sort of a daze and they were not standing talking to each other. They were reading through my material, which was all over the place.

Jackie: And one had told you they weren't supposed to read it?

Alan: That's right. I asked her what's happening and she said well nothing at the moment. I said, well I've been here for four hours while nothing's happening except that you seem to be destroying everything I've written, and their answers were completely out of context with the situation: like is there something the matter, sir? It was incredible.

Jackie: And they didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Hello.

Pat: Hi Jackie. I was wondering if you could ask Alan what his position or opinion is of the Protocols. I don't think I've ever heard him give his opinion one way or another whether he believes.

Jackie: Yes. Who's calling?

Pat: This is Pat.

Jackie: Pat, speak up just a little bit, your question again.

Pat: I was just wondering if you could ask Alan what his personal opinion or belief on the Protocols, whether they're

real or fiction or forgery and also if you can ask him to speak on his background. I don't think I've ever heard him speak about his knowledge or where he's from.

Jackie: Like a bio on Alan?

Pat: Sure.

Jackie: Okay.

Pat: Thank you.

Jackie: Thanks, Pat. Alan, did you want to finish what you were saying about – well, folks, when Alan and I talked that evening when he had experienced this, what I got listening is that the people that were going through all these problems – I've been to Staples before because we put packets together and we have them copied and collated and et cetera and the thing is that while all of this was going on for four and a half hours at least, because he waited a half hour to come back to get them, these people didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having and the way Alan was talking about it sounded like these people were in just some kind of a daze. Didn't it Alan?

Alan: Yes. You see what we're talking about was the Queen and the Rothschild's and so on is tiddly-winks because there are sciences at work here and forces way above all of this. The sciences alone are so far advanced it puts all science fiction in the kindergarten categories. Sciences are so advanced.

Jackie: Would you like to come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Let's go into that and would you like to comment on Pat's question about what your thoughts are on the Protocols?

Alan: The Protocols, whoever wrote them – to me, I don't care who wrote them because the fact is everything in them and there's no doubt they were written at the time they were said to be written and what they wrote about things that would be made to occur within society, not by any supernatural means either, have occurred and it's too precise. It has too precise a grip on societal structures, mass psychology, individual psychology and group psychology. It's too perfect. I'm sure it wasn't put together by one person and regardless of who it's attributed to, the fact is what was planned in it cannot be denied.

Jackie: And the way it's written of course they speak about themselves as being the chosen and their dispersal has been actually a blessing to them and so either in fact or by them wanting people to believe it was those who called themselves Jews who were laying this out.

Alan: At the same time it was done primarily as far as we know by those in Russia who were Kazarian extract who had no Hebrew blood in them at all, so that's another little mystery as to who these people really were in the first place.

Jackie: Will you consider tomorrow night about giving our listeners a brief background on who Alan Watt is?

Alan: Yes, not too much though.

Jackie: Okay. All right, well that's great. I've had a lot of people ask me and it might be helpful for our listeners or it may be just interesting to know about who Alan Watt is and so ladies and gentlemen, we will pick this up again tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and we'll play it as it lays and thank you for being with us tonight, and Alan, thank you. Thank you for taking time out from your guests to be on the air with us.

Alan: Good night.

Jackie: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 13, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: This the Jackie Patru show with Alan Watt here and Jackie's just popped out to get some things that she needs and she'll be back in a minute or so. Today is the 13th of July 2005 and I think we're carrying on today in our talk at where we left off yesterday, if we can find the exact place where we did break off. We we're talking about the system that we live in and where it's come from and where it's going, which is quite something in itself. I should also say at the beginning that I have three books to sell with information on freemasonry that is not published in books which you can buy from the shelf. I go into the religions as well, the creations of religions, who created them, what they really mean and how it's been used against the public to control their minds, very effectively in fact, up to the present time and so there's three of them. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as fast as I can. What I tried to do is to go through how the system works. I even go through the language for the public so you'll see that your language itself contains meanings within meanings, which the Masons use all the time. Albert Pike himself said "we never talked so freely as we do amongst the public because they don't understand what we're really saying" and I show you their codings which are within the language we use every day and you'll see it in newspaper headlines and blurbs on the news and all that kind of thing.

Jackie: Yes and you got your copies made, didn't you, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thank you for opening for us. Folks, Alan probably already said this is Wednesday the 13th of July and it is the last night of our broadcast week of course. I want to share our spiritual message tonight. This is a statement attributed to Jesus in Matthew 25 beginning with verse 35.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me; inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

Basically what he is saying is that we are all one. Yes, Alan?

Alan: What he's saying is that if you neglect those who are less fortunate as yourself then eventually that which afflicts them will creep up to you.

Jackie: Okay, "As you sow, so shall you reap."

Alan: It's the same today as the gasoline goes up and so on and as always in history the middle classes are the last ones to scream because they think well I don't care about the ones beneath me who get driven off the road first, I'm okay, until it's starts to eat into their budget. That's why the system is constructed this way. No one stands together on anything.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of in Flint, Michigan, which is where I was born and raised, of course it was an automotive town for eons, but then of course they started closing down. People at the factories made very good money for those times and often there were husbands and wives who both worked at the factory and they had something on television. I wasn't living there at the time but there was a documentary on TV about the people who were being laid-off their jobs and for example one of the couples that they had were saying that the wife had been laid-off but he still maintained his, but they weren't able to meet their mortgage payment and they were going to lose their home; and I was

talking to a person and she said well good for them, maybe it's time they start seeing how the other side lives. In other words, there was no compassion and it was just like well if we're poor why shouldn't they be.

Alan: I've seen this all through Europe which was going through all of the deindustrialization since World War II, the only difference being that it was never admitted to the public that this was an agenda and so you lived through a misery of constant close-downs and unemployment, and of course those who make more than the rest and who think they're indispensable have no compassion on the ones beneath them. Everyone has been divided them and that's how you rule them. You divide and conquer. You have no cohesion there you see and this system is set up deliberately in that fashion so it can be taken down at any time and there is no cohesion between the people and that's very unfortunate but that's deliberate too.

Jackie: That's basically what this verse tonight from the Bible said.

Alan: Yes and the most amazing thing is that the antidote to all of our ills is in the New Testament, there's no doubt, and it preexisted the writing of the New Testament. The antidote has always been known but people won't go there because the antidote is for everyone to help everyone else.

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have them do unto you.

Alan: And a pure faith that if you do give your extra coat to somebody, then when you need one down the road then someone's going to give one to you. If people truly followed that system, which was a natural tribal system at one time, there would be no bankers, no money, no debt, no system to rule our lives and dictate to us what we must do. Unfortunately, in a materialistic world which has been created through the banking system, everyone looks at everyone else to say well who's going to go first and try this, to try this other way, and no one wants to do it.

Jackie: They address that very thing in the Protocols, knowing human nature, that bringing people into the materialistic system where the more stuff you have the more "oh I guess you're supposed to be happier?" I have a friend who's a multi, multi, multimillionaire and I actually feel sorry for this person. In fact, I used to work for him but I talked to him one day. He had just gotten a new condo in Nevada, a penthouse thing, and he said he was sitting there surveying his kingdom and he has – I suppose his friends – and he's actually had pictures taken with Poppy Bush and lots of movie stars and that's his life; and I don't know. Do you think he thinks he's happy?

Alan: I'm sure he thinks he's supposed to be happy, because that's what everything gears you up to is the more you have then the less worries in the material world you should have, so therefore technically you're supposed to be happy and of course that's not true because this is an artificial system we live in. There's nothing natural about anything. In fact the whole commercial system runs on the fact that people are not happy and that's why they can sell all kinds of gadgetry to the public on the premise that if you buy this you're going to be happy. If people were truly happy the system would fall apart by itself and we'd buy no more and see gee I've actually got all I need or all I want, you see. No, it's all a big lie and it's not a natural system. It's a system that was developed thousands of years ago by let's just say beings that have observed humanity for long enough to decide how to take it over and it was taken over through very clever means, looking at the weaknesses of the male and the weaknesses of the female and exploiting them. That's how you take over. You exploit those weaknesses and you dangle beads in front of the woman et cetera and then you dangle the woman with the beads in front of the male and that's when status comes in and superiority and I'm better than the guy next to me, I've got all this wealth, and that's how the whole darn thing was done.

If you look at ancient tribes, for instance, it's recorded even in the writings of Tacitus of Rome that the European tribes, the chiefs who were elected by the way had no more property or personal valuables than the average tribesman. They had no more, so the money system itself creates the greed, creates the class divisions and of course it also enables those who run the system to then take back any money which represents your labor in taxes. That's how they do it. They get the world working for them under the guise of you working for yourself. You're actually working for them when 40 percent or more of your labor goes back to them in taxes.

Jackie: In your book and I had this as a question I wanted to ask you. You had told us about Sparta in the past and how Sparta the people lived. You had told us about a system where the men were warriors and they actually had to be in the

army and that they weren't able to live with their wives and stuff like that. It was all common. They ate together and lived together and in your book you talk about Sparta, and I'm not challenging. I want you to explain this that you said the Spartans had been at one time a healthy wholesome people in total control of their own affairs and you used it as an example. They had their own monetary system et cetera. Was that an earlier time?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay, so it was after they got into the monetary system that they got so nuts?

Alan: Every country had been taken over by bankers from Asia Minor basically who had come in and the merchant bankers were that. They were merchants and bankers in one and they dangled their goods there and they introduced their silver and said well if you accept this coinage in other words and then repay us the next time in the same coinage you can buy more stuff. They were introducing their money system everywhere they went and Sparta initially allowed some of them in and the King Lycurgus noticed that every other country that allowed this became servants to these bankers. They were all in debt. Every citizen was taxed to death. Property was confiscated and so on, and so he kicked them all out and reestablished the traditional means of exchange which they'd used, which was basically iron and the iron that they used was tempered in such a way that you couldn't even cut it and then reuse it for anything else. It was solely for money and no one else wanted it but they were self-sufficient so they used it internally and it functioned very well.

Jackie: What you told us about them, they were almost slaves to the government. Well, they were. That was later after.

Alan: That was later because they went through such prolonged warfare for many, many years fighting the countries that had already been taken over. See, once the countries were taken over by the bankers, the bankers then put their own men in to advise the tyrants to create standing armies and train them and they gave them the money to supply them with armaments and then they would send them off on conquests on their neighbors. In other words, those countries which had not yet accepted the money, so they tried that with Sparta too and Sparta fought for years and kept winning all the time and they threw many, many other nations armies against them but the Spartans kept winning. However, through it all, they lost so many men and they captured so many people that they used as slaves that they began to get debauched themselves. That's what warfare does to people in a prolonged fashion. Even though you're winning the war in a sense in a defensive way, you still become debauched because you still have to have grain growing and farming done and all the rest of it, and when all the men are off fighting, then once you start using slaves then you're going down the same path as the very people that you're fighting against.

Jackie: I noticed that you said in here that when the bankers began getting a toehold you said along with treaties loans came the usual (this is today) that that was way back then. What is the timeline here?

Alan: The Spartans eventually had to give in.

Jackie: I know but what is just the general timeline?

Alan: They had to basically give in and admitted defeat around 350 BC or so.

Jackie: Okay, that long ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You said here and we know that this is so by our own experience today, along with treaty loans came the usual pornography, narcotics, expensive wines and deviant sexual practices everywhere they go. Everywhere they go.

Alan: They've found so many clay tablets even of pornography and intercourse and postures and all this stuff and they found it all the way from Babylon on the trade routes and they've even found down in the Aegean Sea where ships were sunk that there was whole boat loads of what was then pornography, wine and drugs as well because they did have trade with India and carried opium all over the place. It's the same technique. It's been here for thousands of years.

Jackie: That's why this international priesthood that's been around for eons so well knows basic human nature.

Alan: Absolutely. There's no creature more studied on the planet than man and women in minute detail and that's why human behavior is predictable if you put forth a sequence, as though pushing buttons. A certain sequence will produce a certain reaction from the public and it will always produce the same reaction if produced in the same way.

Jackie: I want our listeners to know that what you mentioned about the pornography, there is a photocopy here in the book, a picture of one of the clay tablets of what you were talking about, sexual positions. Do you care if I read one paragraph here?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: This is after Sparta. I wanted our listeners to hear this.

"The reason for dwelling on Sparta is because it is perhaps one of the most clear examples of how countries fall, one-by-one to tried and proven methods of subversion by a determined group of men of 'secrecy,' a special 'brotherhood' with a cunning and totally ruthless 'something' at the top, something with almost incredible intellect and knowledge of human behaviour; something which plans the future many centuries in advance, that which it calls progress nothing more than a business-plan for the entire world. There have been many 'Spartas' down through the ages, with ever-increasing mass slaughter of peoples as this dark 'thing' gets closer and closer to its goal. Not one generation has been allowed freedom from war for the last few hundred years, especially in Europe."

Boy, it's just like you're describing today, Alan, and this 'thing.' What is this 'thing,' in your mind, what is this dark 'thing'? It's almost out of this world.

Alan: It's a combination; it's almost a mosaic you might say.

Jackie: Would you define mosaic for me please?

Alan: A mosaic is that which is made up of different parts which make the whole, like a jigsaw puzzle, and so certainly there's no doubt whatsoever here in the world we have different strata of humanity working towards a destination which openly declares the elimination of the majority of the rest of humanity. These people who are at the top of this are extremely wealthy because has always been the key to everything in an economic system. We are actually classified as human cattle and producers in this system.

Jackie: The word capital as a matter of fact came from the word chattel, cattle and capital.

Alan: Yes, and even the stock market – the stock was the cattle in the markets, like a cattle market.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, like the stockyards.

Alan: That's exactly where it came from, so we are the laborers. We are the stock market. Everything in this system is artificial – deviant actually. See, anything which isn't natural is therefore deviant and the deviants are running the world and not only running the world, they've trained everyone who's born into the system that this is all quite natural and that money is natural and 12 or 13 banking families control the world and that's somehow quite natural too. Then we're trained through a schooling system to go out there and produce for them and pay 40 percent or more of your taxes back to them so that they can then keep in power and create a system of power which cannot be broken because they buy armaments and all the rest of it to take care of their own system. Money is the key. Money itself is a deviant creation.

Jackie: And taxes are a deviant creation.

Alan: Absolutely. Taxes at one time were called "fees," from "feu," from the Norman word "feu," for feudal, you see.

Feudal, you had fee and you had to pay your fee to the lord, and so they changed it from that to taxes. Now to tax someone means to labor. To labor, you see. You tax yourself, you're laboring yourself, so taxing is simply taking away so much of your time, energy and work and giving it or actually stealing it from you and giving it to them and that's how this system keeps itself in power.

Jackie: So taxes are so taxing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: On our energy?

Alan: Absolutely. That's what taxes mean. They take from you that which would be useless to them unless it was their system, and that is money, so they dish it out there so that we all run like little trained rats to grab the money. We pull levers all day long in a factory and then we get a feed at the end of it or we get a paycheck. It's the same Pavlovian principle and then they take so much of it back from us, but by this token they can hire as many as they want of us to work for them for their agenda and even create the weaponry and the scientific structure to maintain a superpower over the public of the world and that's exactly how they keep control of it all. Money is a deviant thing. It's a deviant creation and those who run this system are the deviant creation.

Jackie: And what we as individuals can do is everything within our ability and power to do not to become part of the system. You know the ID. If you're caught on the street today without an ID of some type, you're going to be probably termed a terrorist.

Alan: Yes and when you tell them well I have no ID or no idea, that won't hold up anymore.

Jackie: No, it wouldn't. We have to take our break here. We'll be right back with Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for your patience.

Alan: If I can go off the track for a minute and mention something.

Jackie: Oh, go anywhere you want, my dear.

Alan: I need advice on something here.

Jackie: What?

Alan: Yes, because you know how I've been getting trouble photocopying the stuff I write?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, today I was making up a master copy on my little single photocopy machine and tiny piece of plastic bust which held a spring on it and that was the end of that, so what I want to know is there anything out there that isn't too expensive that can actually be used for some sort of desktop publishing so that I can do my own prints and so on on a fairly large scale that isn't too expensive and lot of maintenance and so on?

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You are asking the wrong person, but you know what? You've put this out there and folks, I want any of you who have some information for him, there could be one of you out there who has equipment that you're not using that you might like to donate, except I need for Alan to be a little bit more clear on what it is he is looking for. Now Alan, exactly again what is it?

Alan: Well, I have so much trouble with the companies the regular chains like Staples and so on --

Jackie: Out of this world trouble.

Alan: Literally out of this world trouble, destroying master copies and everything--

Jackie: Not the people, the machines.

Alan: That's right and the people doing crazy things certainly. I'm almost paranoid to put my stuff out there. No Mason is going to print this stuff because I disclose the real truth about masonry – not the bookstore-shelf type thing you can buy. I go much deeper than that, but no Mason is going to print this and so what I need is something which can do multiple copies so I'm not standing all day making up one copy for one person.

Jackie: Well, you know it seems to me like you need a duplexer too. Either that or – in other words, duplexing means having both sides of the page copied. That could be an expensive piece of equipment. When I owned my business – in fact I bought it particularly for this stuff that would do duplexing and collating and et cetera. Collating is putting the pages in the order. Those machines are pretty expensive but you can if you had one that gave you nice crisp clean copies you could always feed the pages in, turn them over, put them back in and feed them through the other side and you could do that and it still would be time saving. Anyways, folks, this is what Alan's question was and if there is anybody out there that has some suggestions for him or as I said maybe a piece of equipment that you're not using. I had a lovely copy machine donated to me back in about 19 gosh about '94 and it doesn't duplex or anything like that but it is a really – well, right now it needs door but it is a nice machine and it was donated and people are very generous when they appreciate what you're doing.

Alan: Well, if I had something like that I could churn out a book a month. That's the problem. I take my stuff into the stores. They see these symbols and so on. Everything goes crazy. The machines break down. They shred your master copies and you end up walking out with a box full of shredded material, and that's happened actually.

Jackie: Who's to say that maybe some wealthy person could be listening to this broadcast that would be willing to set you up or something like that.

Alan: Yes, because I certainly am not wealthy. I could be if I wanted to go back into the world for sure, but no, I scrape by like many people and I donate a lot of time to what I'm doing.

Jackie: Yes you do. Pat called last night, Patrick, and he wanted to know if you would be willing to give us a little bit of a bio on yourself so they get a sense of who is Alan Watt?

Alan: Well, I won't go too far into credentials except to say yes, I certainly did have a profession that was sort of highly regarded and I walked away from it and I was qualified and so on. I then went into music and did a lot of session work in studios and I also formed groups to play live musicals and I also did classical guitar solo on stage across Europe.

Jackie: Didn't you build your own guitar?

Alan: Yes, oh yeah.

Jackie: Oh yeah.

Alan: Yes I did. I did all that too and I walked away from that again and I made a fair bit of money at the time and I also walked away from a marriage and left the money with it and I didn't care because I thought I could do it all again if I wanted to. However, then I chose a different path and I'm glad I did, because the path of learning – I'd learned all I had to learn by meeting powerful people and seeing how culture is created by certain individuals who are trained from birth basically in culture creation of music or movies or stage plays and so on, so I mixed with that crew and I could see them working and I knew it was not haphazard. I knew there was a direction to all of it. No matter what country you went into the same things were happening culture-wise in every single country, which told me there was a guiding hand behind

this and that those who created the culture and altered culture were all in cahoots together from some central source and of course we know that is true today. Truly, there is no grassroots culture.

As Plato said 2,350 years ago, he said, we give the people their culture, we control the mechanisms of culture. He said we give them music, the type of music and he said so we need the music industry. That's what he called it. He said we also use the fashion industry which goes along with it and we also use the acting industry; and it hasn't changed today and he said the people see these things and emulate what they see and the fashions that are worn, they mimic them. They want the same clothing et cetera, so this was understood thousands of years ago. And it's so much so that Plato said that music especially since it can affect the young to go to any lengths of either ecstasy or rebellion. He said music should be licensed and musicians that are very good at their art should be licensed because he knew the power that it could have on the young especially and he says we can use the youth for rebellion simply by the type of music we give them. This is 2,350 years ago and nothing has changed except that you have massive studios all interconnected, a massive industry that throws people in front of you, builds them up and tells you that they're stars and they don't even have to have any talent at all because the equipment is so fantastic anybody can sing through it and sound right. All you need is someone to act or mime and they're an instant star.

Jackie: I remember when you told us that, that they just choose the people to put them out front and that maybe the best really talented ones are at home. But I'll tell you when that really – I didn't disbelieve you but there are certain times you say things, I don't discard it or reject it but I don't necessarily accept it as oh okay because Alan said it. But I flipped on the TV one night and they were having one of those Jerry Lewis Telethons. This lady walked out on the stage and she had on a long full skirt, kind of long. She had boots on and she was singing Nancy Sinatra's song "These Boots Are Made for Walking," I felt so sorry for this woman. I thought oh my God, she can't even carry a tune. Who in the world is that and then Jerry Lewis said come over here and sit in Uncle Jerry's lap and it was Nancy Sinatra. She was heavier so I didn't recognize her looks, but Alan, she couldn't even carry a tune.

Alan: Many of them are like that. Marianne Faithful that used to be with the Rolling Stones or Mick Jagger, it was the same. She was always discordant. She was tone deaf in fact. There's many like that.

Jackie: Just give me one song she sang?

Alan: I can't even remember.

Jackie: I remember the name but I don't recall.

Alan: They were so pitiful that they're not worth remembering.

Jackie: When you were talking about giving us the culture through music, you see the children today opting into the black culture. It's actually African.

Alan: This is something even beyond Africa.

Jackie: It is, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's beyond Africa. Even in Africa they had some talent but the stuff that they've used the blacks to promote, it's a scientific sub-primitive type of music which is beyond way before Africa. I was listening to one rap artist who went downhill on drugs and alcohol and the high life and he said we walked into a studio when we first started with a clean decent song, and I've seen this happening because I used to work in that kind of field, but he said by the time they had finished with the song they'd rewritten everything and "kill cops," there was "screw you" and all this kind of stuff in there and they became instant hits and their image was made for them. You'll wear your baggy pants down to here et cetera, he says but that wasn't how we even started. That's what those who control the industry wanted.

Jackie: So in other words – yes, it occurs to me and I didn't even think about it. I wasn't the blacks who really thought up these baggy pants and wearing the hats backwards. It was given to them and then the white children and all of the races are mimicking it and do you know the thing that gets me is that the parents go along with this and allow it. We

have a phone call here. Hello.

Kate: Jackie?

Jackie: Yes.

Kate: I don't know if you're taking a phone call. This is Kate.

Jackie: Hi Kate. We'll take your phone call, my dear.

Kate: Ask Alan. I'm very disturbed. I heard on a program earlier, do they have a human right tribunal in Toronto, Canada?

Jackie: You'll have to hang up to hear him, honey.

Kate: Yes I know.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, you heard her. Do they have a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Kate: I heard a restaurant owner that was put up before that tribunal because he refused to advertise gay marriages. I mean have they come to the point that Edgar Bronfman the Jew that runs Canada and promotes homosexuality is coming to the United States and I'll hang up.

Jackie: Kate, did you say that you heard that on a newscast or a radio broadcast? Oh, she's hung up. All right, did you hear if she said she heard it on a radio broadcast or a news broadcast, Alan?

Alan: I didn't catch that part, but it is illegal not to take advertising from these communities as they call them. If you're a printer or whatever you happen to be and you deny them access to your facility and you will not print their material, then you will be fined or imprisoned or whatever.

Jackie: I thought she said a restaurant owner wouldn't promote gay marriage and went before the human rights tribunal in Canada.

Alan: I don't see how a restaurant though has anything to do with promoting gay marriage.

Jackie: Did she say restaurant owner?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Okay. Her basic question is do you know if there's a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Alan: Yes. It's the wrong term for it because it's not human rights. It's the agenda's rights and it's called political correctness. The term political correctness in English is the direct translation from the term they used in the Soviet Union because that's what they went through and that's why we call it political correctness. We have it here now of course. It's mandated. This is what you will think and this is what you must say and don't you dare say anything to the contrary. This is of course freedom and democracy. It's so farcical that these people who claim that they're not bigoted and anything can go because they don't care and anybody should be able to worship whatever they want or do whatever they want, when you go against their agenda they certainly show you that they're utter liars because they'll come down on you for your beliefs. They're utter hypocrites, under the guise of complete liberalism they will destroy, they'll annihilate you because they're more intolerant than any system that's ever existed basically, but that is their system.

Jackie: Well, I'm going back to the parents here. I just think it is so important for parents who know this and understand this and hopefully our listeners are sharing this information with their children so that the children understand how they're being used. For example, gay rights. I made it clear to my grandchildren there's nothing gay

about homosexuality. Now they act like oh it's great today and it's normal. There's nothing normal about it. The human body wasn't even made that way.

Alan: Well, what gets me is that – see, all children as they're going through puberty feel awkward, male and female. You watch them moving even. You can tell them feel and look awkward and they're trying to sort out who they are in the big scheme of things, which is artificial to begin with, and here you have counselors saying well maybe you're homosexual.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: They also tell them well maybe if you haven't tried it then you're inhibited.

Jackie: Thank you for bringing this up because I received a call from a listener last night and he said it's never going fly. It's just not natural and I didn't want to get in a debate. I just said they are pushing it down the children's throats and I recall hearing this on I think it was the news. Not on TV, but radio when a 12-year old boy, a seventh grader, he was told after an assessment test or whatever they do, psychological testing at school, that he was homosexual and they asked him how do you feel to find out that you're homosexual? He said, I don't know because I didn't know I was one. But the fact that from grade school, kindergarten today, they are promoting this homosexuality is a normal healthy way of being, there's nothing wrong or unnatural about it. Well, these children are in such a formative stage and today's children have been given and shoved down their throats so much pornography that sex has become meaningless.

Alan: This is what people have to understand: nothing in society in cultural change comes from the public. It comes from a system that's changing direction to the next part of their system and what it is is that they want to create a world and Plato talked about it thousands of years ago. They want to create a world where they have perfect slaves and they're going to clone these slaves. However, step-by-step you have to get to the cloning stage and that can only be done when the public have no conception of what normality is anymore.

Jackie: And of course they're doing it. Give us the young. Give us the young and within a generation we can change the world and that's exactly and I hope my caller last night is listening to this because I just wasn't in the mood to go into it and we're almost out of our hour again, but you shared something with me. There was a documentary on I believe CBC and these young people and they were wearing the tongue buttons or whatever and a young girl 12 or 13 years old I think – I know this is sensitive but it was regarding oral sex and she said it's nothing.

Alan: It's nothing, yeah. It's like Bill Clinton, "I did not have sex with that woman." Technically, he was using newspeak as you would say.

Jackie: Yes. All right, well Alan, once again thank you for being with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure as always.

Jackie: Thank you and ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days off from this broadcast and we'll be back with you on Monday and I'm hoping tomorrow, Alan, the rest of the garden is going to be totally finished. It hasn't rained yet and they promised it.

Alan: Oh well. If they promised it they'll give it to you.

Jackie: Okay. You have a lovely time with your guests. Give them my regards.

Alan: I will.

Jackie: Okay, good night.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 18, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. We were so late getting on. We had a guest lined up this evening and I do not know what happened. This is whatever, so at the last minute I called Alan and what we were going to be talking about tonight and I hope that she will be able to come on with us. We were going to be talking about aspartame. I've got a video, a DVD actually and this thing is just atrocious. It's terrible what's going on and the deaths and the illness that has been created by this terrible additive of excitotoxin that has been added to so many foods. Anyway, Alan is with us and today is the Monday the 18th of July in the year 2005 and I sure hope you stayed with us. Well, those of you who are listening did stay with us, didn't you? We were five minutes late getting on. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Way last minute, huh?

Alan: Last minute, yes, and a very hot night too.

Jackie: Oh boy is it hot there too, Alan?

Alan: On Saturday, it hit 115.

Jackie: Oh no. Now, actual temperature or heat index?

Alan: That was the temperature on the thermometer. It was over 100 in the shade.

Jackie: Oh my God. And what is it going down to in the evening?

Alan: It's around just above 80 right now, sometimes 85.

Jackie: But I mean Saturday, it went down to 80 that night?

Alan: That night, no. It stayed around – well into darkness it was just below 90 and they were spraying the skies like crazy.

Jackie: Yes. Well, it's I don't know about probably 90 here. I was going to do a check on the weather bug and see what the heat index is because it feels almost like it did when it was 96. The heat itself is just something else. I want to share something with our listeners, something that you mentioned to me, Alan, and I don't want to forget to say this because I think it could be very helpful for many of us this coming winter. Folks, I was talking to Alan – I'm heating with natural gas here now that Chuck is gone and not using the firewood and gas, the prices are just terrible. If they keep raising them I don't know what's going—well, I do understand it's part of rural cleansing because those of us who live out in the country we have these what the heck do they call them Alan where it's supposed to be all the people are involved.

Alan: They want us into the habitat areas.

Jackie: What I'm talking about is that the gas company itself. I forget what it is. When I lived Carlinville, Illinois, it was the same thing and the electric prices there were just absolutely terrible. Anyway, folks, not this past winter but the

winter before I kept my thermostat at 60. Sometimes I got brave and put it down to 59 and I was wearing several layers of clothing in order to even have a modicum of – I was comfortable although my hands and my nose and stuff was cold but I literally was wearing three layers of clothing and last winter I kept my thermostat at 62 and on account of that my heating bill went \$100 a month. When I called to ask them about it she said well you've used 10 more decagons this year than you did last year at the same time. I said oh I see. Last year I was wearing three layers of clothing to keep warm and this year I'm wearing only two. Well, what Alan suggested when I mentioned to Alan how come like in the spring, in the fall if it's 60 degrees and you put on a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt or a sweat shirt you're very, very comfortable and yet I was freezing at 60 degrees in my home in the winter time and I asked Alan why that would be. The one thing that Alan mentioned is that because it is so dry, the cold is a dry cold and he said that if we put a humidifier in the house and add humidity to atmosphere within then the 60 degrees would be probably the same thing.

Alan: Yes, it certainly helps absolutely.

Jackie: Well nothing else makes any sense. Sixty degrees is 60 degrees and yet at 60 degrees in the winter time, my God you're freezing.

Alan: I know. If you put humidity into the air, it's completely different from dry warm air and lasts longer too, by the way. It keeps your heating bills down.

Jackie: Well I guess it would.

Alan: It actually holds the heat, you see, the moisture, and your furnace will kick on less.

Jackie: Well I heat with baseboard hot water heat, which is wonderful, I love it. I had that in Illinois also and it is a wonderful heat and you don't have the forced air blowing in and it is a comfortable warmth, but I know that it has to be what you're saying because nothing else makes any sense.

Alan: Yes and if you get static shocks in the winter time in your house, that's a sign it's too dry.

Jackie: Yes, well I don't recall getting static shocks for whatever reason but it has to be that because we've had even in the early summer and of course in the spring we had a lot of days that were 60 and 58 and et cetera. I only wore a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt and I was very, very comfortable, Alan, and I thank you for that and I wanted to tell our listeners this because it might slip my mind when winter comes to tell them this, so you keep this in mind, folks.

Alan: There's no doubt that energy is going to be the big thing. We're going into a crisis point of crisis creation and that's why the gasoline is so high. They're modifying the weather like crazy. There's no doubt about it. It's the Wizard of Oz with his advanced science that's doing this.

Jackie: Remember I told you I heard on the Weather Channel that day that it had been really unseasonably cold and then it started nice and warming up and she says well we're keeping the temperatures up there for you guys to give you a break this weekend; and I thought, you know what, they're really doing it.

Alan: They are doing it.

Jackie: I mean I don't know if these weather people – do you think they know about this?

Alan: I'm sure they do because I mean even NASA had to put out some kind of cover story to explain the satellite photographs of the Earth, especially North America which was just almost a fog of they called them contrails from the aircraft; of course it's chemical. We know it's chemicals. Many people have tested this.

Jackie: They said also that it was commercial aircraft, didn't they?

Alan: Yes and let's be honest. I mean commercial aircraft didn't suddenly – in fact there's less commercial aircraft than there was last year.

Jackie: Well are they going to make X's in the sky with underlines and pretty sun rays?

Alan: They'll probably play games with the O and the X and the straight lines. They're playing games, plus the HAARP can be picked up on the shortwave; if you scan the shortwave, you'll pick up the frequencies.

Jackie: I just lost some volume on you. Oh, there we are. Say that again.

Alan: You'll find on the shortwave if you scan it, you'll find where the HAARP frequencies are if you scan during the day or in the evening and sometimes early in the morning around 9000 kilohertz you'll find the HAARP and it makes a wow-wow-wow sound constant. Then around noon time, it's just before the same station that WWCR is on, it's just a little bit before--

Jackie: 12.160?

Alan: It's just before there around 12,000 you'll find it and then in the evening it changes just before 5070 and generally it will stay on that all night until the early morning.

Jackie: What will it be, at about 6000 or what?

Alan: You just scan from about 5000 onwards until you come across it before the first commercial station.

Jackie: And how do you know that's HAARP, Alan?

Alan: It wasn't there a couple of years ago. They were testing it once in a while, but about a year and a half ago or so they started to use it full time. It doesn't sound like anything else on the shortwave. It's a pulsation, a very strong signal and it's a pulsing sound it makes and of course HAARP have – they have declared – they always legally tell you in a sense what they're doing, even if it's a brief quip somewhere, but they did say that they had stepped up their generating power and even the Alaskan one; and remember there's 56 or more of these HAARP facilities across the planet.

Jackie: And there's acres and acres of transmitters, towers.

Alan: Yes. They can actually link them up in different countries and bounce them off the ionosphere and then bring them down on any target they want to – hold on a second.

Jackie: Is that Max?

Alan: Saw some rabbits. Wow, it's a little cat. I don't know where that came from. That's new.

Jackie: In the house?

Alan: No, outside, but it's coming up this way. I don't know where that came from. Anyway, the HAARP is playing full time and of course they're spraying as well like crazy. Even when the storms are going on you see them laying these lines you know. They never stop.

Jackie: You mean when we're having thunderstorms?

Alan: Yes. You'll see it before. In fact, I've got used to telling when there's going to be a thunderstorm because there's a different kind of spray they lay out. They lay it on very, very thickly and it turns into that almost like looking through a polythene sheet across the sky and that's the polymers, which is a form of plastic molecule that they are spraying, and it's quite something to see.

Jackie: Besides the metals.

Alan: The metals come down too.

Jackie: You know it occurs to me that occasionally we do have new listeners I think and we're sitting here talking as though everybody knows exactly what we're talking about. Just briefly, explain what the HAARP project is.

Alan: This is Auroral Research Program, the High Altitude one which is supposed to – it first came out in the Baltic Region when the Soviet Union was using one in Riga. They built the first one we know of.

Jackie: Is that the one called the woodpecker?

Alan: That's right. Basically, all the ham radio enthusiasts were coming off the band. They couldn't even pick up certain bands because they were blocked out by the woodpecker and it was like a tap, tap, tapping sound at that time, very fast though, and so eventually they targeted it. They could actually diagnose where it was coming from and the Russians admitted they were using this type of powerful 'standing wave' as they called it which they bounced up into the ionosphere and then it was targeted down on North America. It was invented by Tesla apparently in the early 1900's and Tesla himself said that he was stopping experimentation of it because it superheated the atmosphere. It caused a standing wave which could be many, many miles wide and around the standing wave, where nothing really moves, just hot air, they'll have storms and floods even like a vortex around it. Like a tunnel and he said this could superheat the atmosphere so much that the atmosphere could ignite and yet here they are building these things all over the place and actually using them and targeting North America.

Jackie: You know on the video that was made called "*Are There Holes in Heaven*," Dr. Nick Begich is on it. There's also a physicist and what she was explaining she said that the ionosphere is sort of like a bubble or a balloon – a bubble around the earth and she said when they send this very concentrated beam of energy into the ionosphere and the earth is rotating, she said they don't know but it could literally slash holes right into the ionosphere and totally destroy the ionosphere.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And her fear, her concern was that they know not what they do and they can be causing irreparable damage to this planet and its atmosphere and outer.

Alan: As I say, they definitely have advanced science. I think it's actually more advanced than the public are even aware of, or being told of, and I'm sure they know exactly what temperatures to create. They do admit – in fact they signed a treaty not to use this weather modification and HAARP technology. They signed a treaty at the UN back in the 1970's and on that treaty they said they will not use it against other countries, so that means they're open to use it on their own people.

Jackie: Yes. It doesn't say anything about within. It prohibits the hostile use of the technology that can cause hurricanes, title waves, earthquakes, like the tsunami that hit.

Alan: That's right, so they can do that. They can cause drought and they can cause flooding.

Jackie: I think that was 1972 or '74. And folks, think about this. The technology, it didn't say in this ENMOD treaty that the United Nations did, it didn't say that it prohibits the research or the development. It says prohibits the use of weather modification techniques, hostile use, and already back then they were admitting that they can cause earthquakes. They can cause floods, hurricanes, all kinds of damaging weather and earth upheavals.

Alan: If you look at Alberta where they grow such much of the corn and wheat and so on, for the last four years they had a drought – in fact they had a plague of locusts--

Jackie: I think that's what – isn't that what a grasshopper is?

Alan: It was grasshoppers last year, yes, and so most of the farmers have been going under one by one, and this year

when Ontario – typically you have a standing wave and nothing moves. The air didn't even move here in Ontario. No rain up until about yesterday. Alberta was getting flooded for the last two months or so, complete flooding every day, and whole towns were being upset by this thing.

Jackie: And that's the big agricultural area.

Alan: Yes, so they've been put under and Chile apparently is being built up for the NAFTA for joining NAFTA, and Monsanto and Archer Daniel Midland have been using our tax money through the NAFTA grants to build up the huge agricultural business in Chile. It's interesting as we're getting put under and our farmers are being put under, here's the big boys and the commercial farms ready to go with all their produce that we have paid for basically.

Jackie: Genetically modified produce?

Alan: Yes, and that will start to supply North America when there is no farming here. Everything is preplanned. Everything that happens in this system is preplanned.

Jackie: It's difficult for some people to grasp, even though I believe that within them they know it. It's just so difficult to accept, to climb out of. Well, you called it free falling. Like free falling, like jumping out of an airplane without a parachute. If you want the truth we have to be willing to let go of all of everything that we thought we knew and begin anew so to speak, and the one thing that I'm clear about is that I know we're much, much closer to the truth than I know for myself than I have ever been and it has become real clear to me unless I was there, I still don't absolutely know. I mean I know that there is truth except that – for example, Alan, I received an email. I don't know if this appeared on the news or not. Thirty-two little Iraqi children were killed by a car bomb and I would imagine if it was on the news they said that it was – you know, what do they call them?

Anyway, there was a report done by a Palestinian, I don't know if it was a radio or newspaper or whatever. There are actual photographs that they showed the U.S. soldiers handing down candy to Iraqi children and what they did, according to this report, they lured the children into the street into the area and they said that there was a vehicle there that they were afraid had an explosive attached to it and they wanted to keep the children away from it. Well, then they finally told the people it's okay, there was nothing wrong with the vehicle. So they had all those children in that area giving them candy and Pokemon toys and then they took off like a bat out of hell and the car exploded and they said it wasn't TNT because it left a crater in the street. It killed 32 little Iraqi children and wounded 10 others that were in the area and I sent it over to Darrin to put onto our website and I realized truly we don't know if even that is the truth. It looks – the pictures. They had the photographs of the soldiers handing down the candy and they had photographs of adults just sobbing with blood all over their faces and their hands at the children's death; and yet what I put before it is: if this is the truth, then the American boys and girls/men and women have become the new world barbarians. Thirty-two little children exploded for what?

Alan: There's so little you can take for – well, you can't take anything on the news today for granted.

Jackie: See, this wasn't on the news. That's the point. This came from a Palestinian or Arab newspaper and whoever put it online translated parts of it for the English-speaking people and just highlighted certain aspects of it. But that's what I'm saying and to me the pictures gave evidence but it occurred to me that the pictures could be pictures of anything.

Alan: We're in a time as I say of chaos because it's manufactured chaos and to bring in a new age, which this is, they always create a chaos. That's why your gas is going through the ceiling, the price of gasoline. All energy is going through the roof. They're modifying the weather to create weather chaos and blame the public for driving and causing it, and the public believe what they see on the news. They think they're causing the smog, but they never look at the sky and see the stuff being sprayed right above their heads.

Jackie: You know probably it was back in 1992 when I first became awake and became involved. I read – actually it was an article about ethanol and how easy it is to make it. There were actually instructions on how to make ethanol and run your car on it and in this article it said that the Rothschild's were buying up at that time hundreds of thousands of acres of land in Brazil to grow the corn so that when they go to ethanol they will be still the suppliers of our fuel and

they'll probably make it illegal to make your own ethanol.

Alan: Yes, they will. You won't be allowed to distill anything at all. They already have those laws in place because any spirits you distill yourself they crack down on.

Jackie: I thought about that, but it's like alcohol, yes? So the revenuers will come in and crash up your tanks?

Alan: Yes. There was a fellow who was telling people in Canada a couple of years ago I think online and it was on the regular news. He was telling people how to make their own and how to build the still to make it and the government did crack down on it and arrested him.

Jackie: Well, you have to have a license to do that.

Alan: That's right. You cannot share power. I mean that's how you keep power. You don't share it.

Jackie: Yes, the definition I remember reading this of a license is giving you permission to do something that would otherwise be illegal. We're at the half hour here, ladies and gentlemen, and once again I'm sorry for our late start tonight and I'm very grateful for Alan for coming on with us because I certainly wasn't prepared with information to present to you tonight.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt. I stayed in the house today, Alan. I took a break and I spent about 50 hours last week in that garden, and boy, did I ever wear myself out, so I've been inside the last two days. Well, it rained yesterday and I've just been inside trying to take care of some things in here and I've been spending some time on the book.

Alan: I put back that bunch that was printed up and were destroyed at the printers.

Jackie: Oh good.

Alan: I've got another set made up there.

Jackie: Okay, now see I keep losing volume on you for some reason and you're back again. It's interesting. You just go real, real almost far away. Why don't you give your address and tell the listeners how they can get the books.

Alan: I've got three of them and I call them "Cutting Through" and you can imagine what I'm cutting through and it's I, II and III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

They go through the freemasonry aspect. They go through the historical aspect of the religious collusion with the different agencies and crowns and so on, and countries bringing us to where we are today and where they're going from here, and it's documented as much as possible. There's no real speculation because it's spelled out for you to follow.

The last bunch I had printed up they destroyed the copies and the master copies so I had to go through a whole bunch of paste-ups to try and put it all back together again.

Jackie: But you did get it all back together.

Alan: Yes I did, like Humpty Dumpty.

Jackie: Although Humpty Dumpty wasn't able to be put back together again.

Alan: I know, I know. This was a job, I'll tell you, but these things happen when you're trying to write about things you don't normally find in the bookstores.

Jackie: Alan? One of the things from what I understand in freemasonry is that they're supposed to revenge the death of Jacques de Molay. Well that's recent. I mean what was that, about 500 years ago?

Alan: No. Molay I think was in the 1300's.

Jackie: Oh, 1300's. So about 700 years ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: But my point is that freemasonry has been around a lot longer than 1300 years.

Alan: It was there under different names thousands of years ago.

Jackie: Yes, but it wasn't called freemasonry at the time?

Alan: No. They always use the builders' terminology because they build society. They build culture and then they change culture.

Jackie: They build temples in men's minds.

Alan: That's right. And of course the whole idea of masonry, Solomon's Temple is the individual himself. They rebuild Solomon's Temple, meaning they take the basic person and rebuild him and he becomes a holy temple as a fully-fledged freemason. These are all allegories and it's all in the Old Testament too. It's disguised under different stories and of course they didn't invent it. It was on the go before, all the way back into Egypt and even into Sumer. It's been here for thousands of years and freemasonry that was given to the general public or the middle classes in the 1700's in Europe was a fairly new thing. They'd used primarily the nobility as the builders for thousands of years, but in the 1700's they had to bring in a middle class to help manage the Industrial Revolution which they were putting society through as a plan. Therefore they had to give them a lesser form of masonry and so they created freemasonry for the middle classes and then for the lower classes eventually and also for the military.

The standing armies have traditionally always been Masonic. All of their drilling their marching and everything is all Masonic ritual, even if they don't know it themselves, and pretty well every military base has a Masonic temple within it and when they go abroad they have a traveling lodge that goes with them. The British before the American Revolution started up various lodges and they planted the English lodge throughout America; Benjamin Franklin joined it. He was one of the first in his area to join it and he wrote about it and eventually when the British army came in they also brought the Orange Lodge with them as a traveling lodge and during the battles or after the battles Washington and different masons would cross the lines and share Masonic brotherhood with their supposed enemy the British in their lodges and sign their books. That's the whole thing about freemasonry. When there's battles or wars going on, if they give the Masonic signs to each other and the passwords, they're true brothers and must help each other regardless of what side they're on.

Jackie: I saw a painting that was done depicting George Washington, the British Cornwallis and a couple of other of their probably higher-ups in the army in a tent during the Revolutionary War sharing tea and having a little chat, and this is while their "Revolutionary" war was going on. It was after Carol Valentine's report that she did on the Noahide laws and she used – I saw the definition before but I didn't understand it so I pretended it wasn't there. The definition of a freemason is a Noahide and so I took that one paragraph and set it aside and said I want to do some more research on this and then I found a lot of information in an old book called "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and it was very telling, very telling. The connection if you would between what they call themselves Jews, the so called Jews and freemasonry--

Alan: Well, every freemason becomes a Jew when they join.

Jackie: They have to, Alan.

Alan: No, it's actually called that – to the public they call it an Entered Apprentice; to each other they call it the Jewish apprentice.

Jackie: Do they really?

Alan: The whole ritual is taken from the mythological Jews who joined. It wasn't Jews actually. It was Hebrews at that point supposedly that joined the secret society of Hiram from Tyre. He came to help build the temple, which again is all allegory for the story, and he had a secret society with him; so these Tyrians or Phoenicians actually, they were a Phoenician group, and the king was Hiram supposedly came to Solomon and initiated some of Solomon's own men into the secret society and that's what it's all based on. However, this is all mythological because as I say you can find the traces of the secret society 5,000 years before that. You'll find it in very, very early Egypt and you'll also find it within the writings of the priests of Sumer, so it's been here for what we can call the beginning of civilization – which is the system. That's what they mean by civilization: The system of rulership with a small learned class holding power over the people and religious classes who at that time acted as bureaucrats over the people and managed all the public affairs. That's what they mean by civilization.

Jackie: That's exactly the way it is today.

Alan: Yes. It's their system. It's never changed.

Jackie: The police chiefs and a lot of the police, the politicians, the bureaucrats, they're all freemasons.

Alan: They're all freemasons.

Jackie: Supreme Court judges.

Alan: Peter Wright was on trial during Margaret Thatcher's era. He worked for MI5 and MI6 and he was so disgusted with what was happening within the organizations that he wrote a book called "**Spycatcher**." He tells you that when he was asked to come in as an expert in electronics, that's why he came into it, he said that when he went to the small office where the records keeper basically. Very much like the James Bond movies with Miss Money Penny was it? That same sort or type of secretary said to him "of course you must be a mason," and he says, "no, I'm not." She says, "wow" she says "everyone in this organization is a freemason" and so he let a lot out of the bag as he wrote that book "**Spycatcher**".

Jackie: Did you say he was on trial?

Alan: Margaret Thatcher charged him with disclosing secrets of the realm, so he was charged with treason. His second book was "*The A to Z of Spycatching*" and that's when she had him arrested; and in it and during the trial he did bring up the fact that Lord Rothschild of England, Victor Rothschild, who was one of the few members of the family who also did something else apart from banking. He was also a scientist and he was in charge of most of the military secrets of Porton Downs, the military establishment for bacterial and biological warfare, and Peter Wright alluded to the fact that the main spies who all defected from MI6 and MI5 to the Soviets had all been lodgers. They all boarded with Lord Rothschild and his wife in their early years, so he was bringing the connections forth that this Mr. Rothschild was passing the secrets on to the Soviets. Every time the head of MI5 got close to this truth he was immediately suspended or demoted and they put somebody else in place, so he let a lot of stuff out of the bag and Margaret Thatcher put Peter Wright on trial for disclosing all this information.

Jackie: Did you say he wrote two books?

Alan: Yes. "*The A to Z of Spycatching*" when they arrested him. They didn't put him in prison. They had to let him go but they did take all the books and they put them back in the pulp. The pulped them all back to pulp. He was disclosing the fact that Lord Rothschild was the head, he was "The Fifth Man" as they called it, this person who controlled these MI5 double agents in Britain and Victor Rothschild was the only contact with them all. What was more amazing was the fact that every bit of information that Victor Rothschild was given to do with any of their technology was immediately known to the Soviets and it could only have been through Victor Rothschild. There was another writer after Peter Wright wrote a book called "**The Fifth Man**" and in it he goes through a lot of this stuff about the Rothschild's.

Jackie: Is that book – was that pulped also?

Alan: No. That one is available and I have it. "*The Fifth Man*" was the title of the book.

Jackie: Where was it published, over in England?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Victor Rothschild –I want to ask you a question. Now Amschel, was he the first Rothschild?

Alan: There was old Amschel.

Jackie: So Victor was down the line a little ways.

Alan: Yes. Victor was in the British army. He joined the British army during World War II as a bomb disposal expert and eventually was promoted up to the head of the scientific and development part of the military. Even after his name was connected to these MI5 agents that defected to the Soviets, these double agents, rather than kick Rothschild out he ended up in charge of all the British security forces. That's what Peter Wright was so angry about. Why on earth would you put this guy who was a suspect in charge of all your security forces? Until you figure it out that the whole thing is nonsense. There was no Cold War. The elite who ruled Britain created a fake enemy, the great bear in Russia and they created the Cold War and they had to make it very real to the public and even to a lot of the small players involved in it like Peter Wright himself. The fact was the Soviets couldn't feed themselves from the beginning to the end. They couldn't even make a good television set. They were supported totally by sales of grain from the U.S. and Canada right up until the very end.

Jackie: I don't think sales, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. We loaned them the money, which they could then buy the grain from us.

Jackie: There was one thing. I read a book and this was very early on when I was first becoming involved and it was written by I can't remember. He was a guy that ran for president. Anyway, he told in there about the export import banks and I had known about that but I didn't know what it was and he explained it and used an example. When a private corporation for example loans money and he used an example of the Soviet Union and I forget what company it was – what bank. Probably a Rockefeller bank here that loaned the Soviets hundreds of millions of dollars to build the [Decoma] River Plant which was a plant that not only built trucks but all kinds of war machines, war vehicles. Well the export import is that the import export or whatever. I think I get it backwards all the time. Anyway, the reason it was set up was to guarantee loans that are made by private corporations to foreign countries if those foreign countries do not pay and so the export import bank our tax dollars reimbursed Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank hundreds of millions of dollars that went over to the Soviet Union to build war vehicles that in essence could be used against us. And you know I went to a town hall meeting while Dick Durbin was there, our U.S. Congressman, in Collinsville. Alan, talk about an early-on education, when he was taking questions I had the book there and it was a paperback and this guy's name is escaping me of course. Anyway, I mentioned this and I said I'd like to know about this. I'd like you to comment on this that our tax dollars are being used dah-da-dah and he looked at me and he started talking and he wound all around me and I'm still standing because I'm waiting for him to respond to my questions and I'm telling you, he just somehow danced around me and the next thing you know he was calling on someone else and I was still standing there and I raised my hand while I was standing up and he pretended I was invisible. And do you know the thing is the thing that shocked me more than anything is that the people who were sitting there didn't say wait a minute. Why don't you answer this lady's question? Respond to what she just said. Do you know what they wanted, the next lady that raised her hand? She wanted to know how come she couldn't when she had to drive to Springfield to work she couldn't count it as commute time and she wanted some bill passed that would allow her to deduct that on her income tax. I was in shock, Alan.

Alan: That's a good example though of the purpose of setting up the Soviet Union because it was the dialectic approach to a third way. First they created capitalism and then the other side of the coin was communism and then they blend the two together because they've socialized society. What Lenin said was when the politicians in the United States begin to

discuss during elections social issues, to do with pensions, healthcare and so on, then they have been effectively socialized; and that would never have happened if it wasn't for the supposed enemy across the sea there, the Soviet Union. That was its purpose; it was to make the people back home say well they better give them some benefits or they may revolt. This worked very, very well. The countries of the West are all socialized now.

Jackie: Is there something in the Bible that says beware of the bear from the north?

Alan: No. That was Nostradamus and it's the same with the "yellow hordes." That was Nostradamus too. It wasn't the Bible.

Jackie: I've told you this, when I was little I spent a lot of time listening to the adults conversations and I remember during I think it was after the war, World War II, but I remember some neighbor that use to spout the Bible all the time when they were sitting around having coffee and they were talking about Russia and she said that in the Bible – I thought she said the Bible. It says beware of the bear from the north and that that is Russia.

Alan: You see, in the celestial sky towards the North Pole, you'll see the Great Bear and that's always been associated with Satan, that area.

Jackie: Is that Ursa?

Alan: There's Ursa Major and Minor. Also in the Bible they make references to Satan living in the north, so that's always been associated with the Great Bear.

Jackie: I can remember walking to school worrying about whether or not we were going to be attacked by Russia.

Alan: Fear is a fantastic method of controlling millions and millions of people because they look towards leadership to take care of things for them. It's a natural tribal instinct, which these people at the top understand very well and they manipulate it to their advantage and they take advantage of the people all the time. That's why we're always in a constant state of crisis. There's not been one generation who've lived in a time of peace from the beginning to the end of their life. Either financial chaos or war or both, but they keep us going up and down like yo-yos.

Jackie: Yes and you know what I'd like you to do our last few minutes here? Comment, address that, how we can know this stuff and not be living in fear. Not be living in panic and know this stuff. Will you talk about that?

Alan: The first thing is not to respond to it. I take it for granted that whatever comes out of the news, and I've got plenty of information to back this up, whatever comes out of the news is psychological warfare. It's designed that way. It's not new by the way. The news business was not taken over recently. It was set up like this. In the 1700's in England--

Jackie: I'm talking about the topics that we discuss on this broadcast, it could be very frightening to people.

Alan: It can only be frightening if they take it to heart that what's happening is all by chance. When you realize it's all planned this way you begin to lose your fear, especially when you realize it's always been this way. It's a technique of controlling the peoples' minds through fear; and once you realize that, you stop fearing them and of course you stop using their system. You stop voting even for them. Why would you vote for a corrupt system that's always been corrupt?

Jackie: Why would you vote when your vote doesn't count anyway?

Alan: Exactly, yes, so the thing is to take everything with not a pinch of salt but a mountain of salt because psychological warfare is nothing new. It's been used on your grandparents and their predecessors too. It's ongoing and it's a technique to make you submit to powerful figures in the system so that they can get their way; and their way is always more for them, less for you and it's a form of tyranny, which we now call democracy. And tyranny is tyranny. It doesn't matter what they want to call it, what guise they give it. Stop giving your power to them. Stop worrying about the things they tell you to worry about and start thinking for yourself.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but knowing this. Knowing that it's all by design. Like for example the aspartame in the food, to kill people, to reduce the population, et cetera. Do everything that we can. In other words, make choices of how we're going to spend our time, Alan?

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: And are we going to go, oh, well I'm not going to garden because it's too time consuming, and then are we going to eat their poison food and their genetically modified food that genetically modifies the body, or will we do what we can to live as naturally and free of their system as possible.

Alan: Also, it takes every individual who knows this stuff to speak out about it to whoever they meet.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: They mustn't be afraid to speak. When you're afraid to speak the game is over.

Jackie: Well, we'll do this some more, won't we, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thanks so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back tomorrow night on time bearing any unforeseen incidents. Thank you for being here folks. God bless you. Good night Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 25, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Guess what? We're on time tonight. Isn't that a treat? It is for me and I suppose at least you'll appreciate it. Today is Monday. Thanks for being here with us tonight. It is the 25th of July and it just seems like the whole month of July passed me by like it was never here. I don't know about you, about the concept of time, it's weird. Anyway, it is the 25th of July in the year 2005 and our guest this evening is Alan Watt once again. I'm very appreciative of Alan coming on with us. I'm having some kind of a problem with my printer and there's information I've been wanting to share with you folks and I can't get it out of the printer and Alan was kind enough to come on here and keep this broadcast rolling. Alan Watt, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So how has it been with you and what's up?

Alan: Oh, just the very hot weather we're getting up here and the spraying of course. They've announced that there's going to be a storm tomorrow, so I watched them make it, spray it above me in preparation for the storm. That's how down pat they have this.

Jackie: So they're actually calling for the weather tomorrow?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So you're watching them prepare the skies for the weather that they're calling for?

Alan: That's right. It's quite something to watch them just go from east to west back and forth and lay on this odd looking – well, you've seen it. It's like someone stuck their hand in candy cane and just pull out big strands of it in different directions and some of them are different, plus the trails they leave behind them are spreading much faster than they used to.

Jackie: You're talking like cotton candy, yes?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Cotton candy. They way they can wisp it out?

Alan: Yes, and unlike normal clouds they go in all directions and have these long curling tails on them, so it's like living in a science fiction movie and or maybe a horror movie, because like horror movies most of the people involved don't know what's happening to them. That's the oddest thing about it.

Jackie: I think I was telling you about this. I got an email and somebody was kind of doing an overview on all the stuff that's going on, a quick one with the chemtrails, the food additives, the genetically modified food, the vaccines. All the new and unique and sometimes unseemingly untreatable diseases, designer diseases, and then at the end of it he says gosh it almost seems like someone is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: I mean chemicals that should not be there will make you ill. Anything that's not naturally in nature especially in these concentrated doses will eventually affect everybody. There's no getting away from it. It's everywhere.

Jackie: Yes, and the people that call you. You've talked to people from all over the country that so many of them or that the people that they know are having respiratory problems.

Alan: Yes, frequent recurring too and some people are more prone to it than others as well, so it shows up on them more frequently and more obviously. A lot of people you know can carry these illnesses and pneumonias for even two or three years before it really hits them, but the older they get the more it takes it out of them and so the more obvious it is. However, the very young and the very elderly are coming down first, but it's also affecting all age groups. Whether they smoke or not doesn't matter and people who are prone to allergic responses are coming down with it too. This is affecting – in fact pharmacists across the country and from other people who've phoned me they talk to the pharmacist and I ask them to talk to the pharmacist and it's like taking an informal study because the pharmacists are going great guns with antibiotics right now to cope with the bronchial infections.

Jackie: Didn't you suggest that people ask their pharmacists what is the most prescribed antibiotic today?

Alan: The new one they're dishing out by the handful or the bucket full is Vioxin. That's a fairly recent one but I wouldn't really use that except if nothing else works. It's more expensive too than the regular antibiotics and because it's fairly new I don't think it has a generic supply yet. They have the patent for a while.

Jackie: You'll probably pay about \$20 a pill for it.

Alan: Yes, something like that, not far off actually with the dispensing fee. The next most commonly prescribed thing for people who never had this before are the bronchial inhalers for bronchial dilators for people normally who have asthma and now it's being used for people who are developing asthmatic symptoms later in life and it's due to these chemtrails.

Jackie: Yes, there are young people. It isn't just later in life because there are several friends that we have that I know their children are suddenly asthmatic and have never been asthmatic in their life.

Alan: That's happening more and more frequently. We'll never get a complete study because I'm sure the government is keeping a lid on it. We know they're keeping a lid on the fact that they're even spraying. They won't even talk about it but they're collecting all the data, I'm sure. Another sort of informal study you can do is to inquire from undertakers what the most common cause of death is today and if their business is up, and it certainly is, and once again it's persistent pneumonias. This is affecting everybody from north to south and east to west.

Jackie: Gosh Alan, it sounds like somebody is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: No. That's paranoid now, Jackie. They wouldn't do anything to harm us.

Jackie: I'm just a conspiracy theorist.

Alan: Yes, they actually love us and they're just helping the aliens to take care of us. But no, I mean not one single newscaster on regular media or a newspaper will even touch the subject, so they all know that it isn't just losing their job perhaps. It's maybe the fact they'll never work again or it might even be more serious, but no one will touch the subject.

Jackie: Well, they aren't allowed to and even if they did, do you think the news is live – the news is pre-cut, isn't it?

Alan: Yes it is. Everything is bits and bites and it's all censored, edited. If you look at the end of the newscast, which most people don't, just look at how many producers are there editors, sub-editors and so on who decide what's to be left in and what's to be read over the airwaves.

Jackie: In other words, what you're saying is the whole show is produced but you've got the one person sitting there live doing their scripting; because I was thinking if one of them dared to just come right out and tell the truth it wouldn't even be aired, but maybe one of these days some brave person will just get up and say I can't do this anymore right on

the air right live. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: It wouldn't happen because there is no such thing today as actually live. They have at least 20 to 30 seconds delay.

Jackie: Okay, that's what I was wondering.

Alan: And they'd switch to something else right away.

Jackie: So it couldn't happen.

Alan: Everybody is being watched you know.

Jackie: Well, I got an email not too long ago and allegedly, you don't know this but it was somebody who said that it was a friend of theirs who worked for one of the networks and she said – this is referencing the past presidential election and you know there was next to nothing in the news about all the vote scam that went on all over the country but actually it was the state of Ohio where it was just totally out of this world. In other words, in one precinct using this as an example. Let's say they had 85,000 people voting when maybe there were only 30,000 registered voters in that precinct. It was just out of this world and I remember watching that night. I flipped it on just before I went to bed and this Ken Blackwell who's the Secretary of State there in Ohio, he was saying it's going to be at least 10 days before we can get the vote in and da-da-da and the next morning they were calling up for Bush and you know what I found out? I've been doing some research on JINSA, that's Jewish Institute for National Security something. Okay. JINSA. It's a Jewish organization and they've got this board of advisers and I was looking at the board of advisers. Ken Blackwell is one of the JINSA board of advisers. I think between JINSA and APAC they've got the U.S. government pretty well tied up. I mean APAC controls the Congress because of their large amounts of money; they can get rid of a congressman if they want to and JINSA is the adviser and so many of the people that are part of JINSA – in fact Cheney used to be on the board of advisers. Wolfowitz, I think it was in 2003 he was given the Man of the Year Award by JINSA and they come right out in their mission statement in their program and talk about that basically what their function is is to work hand-in-hand with the U.S. and Israel for the protection of Israel.

Alan: These are huge lobby groups as well with tremendous funding.

Jackie: They've got a whole bunch of retired military admirals, majors, et cetera on their advisory board. It's really pretty sick. But you know what? At least – I don't know. It gives you a sense at least – not more than a sense. It takes away any doubt whatsoever that the U.S. government is totally under the control of these creatures.

Alan: I think the U.S. government was maybe set up for this very purpose. I always think of the symbols of the U.S. from the beginning, actually before the beginning, all the Masonic symbols are so open. They're ancient symbols going way back to Sumer actually through Egypt with the eagle, the symbol of Manasseh with holding the arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. Of course you've got 13 fruit and 13 arrows in the U.S. one and the Rothschild family has the same symbol with 5 fruit and 5 arrows for the 5 sons of Rothschild but it's the same part of the coat of arms.

Jackie: And there was the 13 original colonies.

Alan: That's right and before that, I've got an old book from the early 1800's with the coinage and the tokens they were using for money prior to the revolutionary war.

Jackie: In the colonies?

Alan: In the colonies and this stuff about FDR putting the Great Seal or putting the pyramid on the money with the All-Seeing Eye on the pyramid, this was done before the Revolutionary War because if you check into the tokens that they were using and the money they were using prior to that in the colonies you will see the same thing there. They were using the pyramid and the All-Seeing Eye prior to 1776.

Jackie: Yes well Alan, the chapters of the book that I have been working on so diligently for the past week and a half. Maybe it's been two weeks. I don't know. I've just lost time. It's chapters 16, 17 and 18 and they're already to go over to Darrin. In fact, I've got them sitting there just ready to send over. This is exactly what was addressed in these chapters. Well actually chapter 16 turned into three of them because first we were looking at the connection between the Talmud and the freemasons, the Jews and the freemasons. I mean it just leaves no room for doubt and then the question came into my mind actually after I finished chapter 12 of the book about the Revolutionary War because they constantly take claim – they brag that every single revolution that they were behind, so I got to looking into that and there is absolutely no doubt that it was orchestrated and pulled off and paid for this Hyam Solomon that is the big hero of the revolution. There's one of the bios on him from I think it's called Wikipedia. It's an encyclopedia online. Well Wicca or something like that. I thought of what you said about Wicca. But anyway, they come right out and say that he went over to France and got money from the Rothschild's to finance the Revolutionary War and in so many ways how they were involved in this and one of the pieces that I was excerpting from said that when the Declaration of Independence was written it was sent to Holland via St. Eustatius. I think it's St. Eustatius or something like that. It was an island where the Jews had developed a stronghold and they were supplying et cetera--

Alan: Gunpowder was coming in too.

Jackie: That's right. But here's what it said, that the Declaration of Independence was sent to Holland via the Jews from St. Eustacia. And that it was stopped by an English ship and confiscated and that the Declaration of Independence had a letter along with it that was explaining the document and it was in Hebrew. The letter was in Hebrew and then I found a piece on the French Revolution and that was the last thing I added to chapter 18. Well I started doing some research on Lafayette, I got wondering about that guy. That was the French – he entered the war. He was a wealthy Frenchman came over, he actually according to the bio purchased a ship and put together a bunch of – I guess they were revolutionaries. Actually, they didn't call them that. But Lafayette was a Freemason and he was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge until his death. He came over here and helped whip the colonists into fighting shape along with his revolutionaries that he brought with him. Then he goes back to France and then of course Benjamin Franklin was the Ambassador to France for five years after that, so was Thomas Jefferson, and it said that after he went back to France he kept very close contact with brother Benjamin Freedman and then Thomas Jefferson and then it proceeded to say that – I forget the words they used. Basically, he helped to foment the Russian Revolution and actually fought in it and then again in 18 – maybe it was 31, I can't remember the exact date. He actually led a revolution to take down the Bourbons, so this was an international revolutionist.

Alan: It was international. Albert Pike wrote about it. Albert Pike said at that time in the 1800's, he said that we are behind revolutions. He didn't mince words about it and he said that we never begin a premature revolution. In other words, they do all their groundwork first. It takes years to set up. They train the people to do exactly what they're to do. They go over every possible scenario that could occur and ways to defeat oppositions long before it even begins and he said that's why they're so able to pull it off; and then Pike trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is just Josef Mason. That's what it means. Mazzini is Mason, and he became the head of the World Revolutionary Party in Italy and that became the communist party Lenin took over from Mazzini. This was a continuous thread right through the Scottish Rite of Freemason from Charleston in the States.

Jackie: In the book that I excerpted from in chapter 16 was titled "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and it did mention that letter that Mazzini allegedly wrote and how they said that they were going to loose the nihilists and the atheists. I mean the bloody terror that they were going to cause and it all has happened that way. And the thing that's amazing to me, I found this piece on the French Revolution and in 1789 which is of course when the treasonous U.S. Constitution was being ratified here during the French Revolution or just before it – anyway, they came up with what they called the Declaration of Rights of Man and Citizens, okay. Well, guess who wrote that? Well, in the first place, this article and I excerpted this and is the last part of chapter 18 the article said if you look at article 1 of the French Declaration and you look at article 1 of the UN Resolution you see that they're almost identical, and Alan, they were. I went and looked them up and put them in there and then so I'm reading this French Declaration and then you get down to the bottom and it says the above document was written by Major, General or whatever, Lafayette and his good friend and neighbor Thomas Jefferson. So there we are and of course they said a lot of it was based on the Declaration of Independence. Well, who wrote the Declaration of Independence? It wasn't Thomas Jefferson. His name was put to it, but when you've got the same damn language from back in the 1700's right up to 1948 and the UN is the same creatures with the same

plan.

Alan: There's no doubt this has been an old plan that's been worked down through the centuries to get to total control and it's a scary kind of future they envisaged because it is total control. They don't believe in individual freedom. They believe in the collective and they also under the guise of – because they use communism of course to the extreme because the final system, which we see right now in fact, has a fascist elitist group at the top with a massive bureaucracy running the common people under a communistic system, socialist system. It's a combination of the two and Lenin himself said there are three explanations to describe communism. He says there's one for the workers, which is very simple because they must get the workers behind them for revolution sake and they will think that it's going to give them equal rights and so on. Then there's one for the middle management level, which is more detailed in the scientific socialism which is very important. Then of course there's actual real ones at the top who understand the agenda and that is for those who deserve to rule the world have the right because of their superior intellect, they have the right to manage the lives of every single individual on the planet.

Jackie: Wasn't Voltaire somebody that has been pushed out there like a great?

Alan: Voltaire – just like today they use a lot of writers and novelists and so on because most ideas are put across through fiction because your guard is down and you enjoy the book and you don't realized you're being programmed along a certain way. Voltaire initially was from Switzerland. A lot of them came from Switzerland, these revolutionaries. Voltaire was groomed by a woman in Switzerland, a very wealthy woman. He had to leave there eventually because he was caught three or four times exposing himself in the streets to children and so they took him to France and eventually Benjamin Franklin took over as the Grand Master of the French Orient Lodge and he initiated Voltaire into the society.

Jackie: Yes he did. I read about that – and this was right from the Grand Lodge, The Ancient and Accepted da-da-da from Scotland, and it was a piece on freemasonry. It told about all these wonderful people like George Washington and Benjamin Franklin and Voltaire and Lafayette. It told all their names. But anyway, it told in there that – I think Voltaire was in his 70's according to this when he was initiated into the higher degrees and that brother Benjamin Franklin did the rites and everything and then Voltaire touched the lambs wool, the apron to his lips with tears in his eyes.

Alan: That's right. When he did that with his apron, I guess he exposed himself again.

Jackie: I guess he would have, wouldn't he?

Alan: There was so many perverted people in these societies towards the top and of course the ones down below don't know that but they are very perverted and it's almost as though they're selected for that. People who have a grudge against society or they're personally an outcast because of their preferences are used to promote the agenda through writing and today it's movies and so on, but this is an old technique. Benjamin Franklin also belonged to the Hellfire Club in England outside London High Wycombe and it's an interesting name, High Wycombe, from Wicca, you see, and they had the riotous orgies there. The odd thing was during the Revolutionary War when Franklin was over in France, he traveled there every other month to London and he got into London – no one stopped him. You think he'd be arrested, but he was allowed to come and go into London and attend these orgies at the Hellfire Club and of course the actual Hellfire Club itself is still standing today and they had about five years ago in the British newspapers they renovated it and they did take up the floor boards and they found the remains of I think it was five or six babies.

Jackie: Oh, they were doing sacrifices.

Alan: They were either doing that – but they were doing more than that. They were doing selective breeding because every High Masonic club at that time had a type of brothel attached.

Jackie: All right, listen. Hold the thought. Don't lose your train of thought because we have to take our break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. And please don't lose your train of thought there. The babies and the selective breeding.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt, and folks, those of you who listen regularly are very aware that Alan has written three books. His third one is now being delivered and I'm going to have Alan explain a little bit about the books and give you his address for those of you who would be interested. The reason I see these as so critical is that Alan gives us a lot of ancient history and as he's said over and over again that the same things happen down through the ages and for me and I believe that. I didn't disbelieve it at all.

But Alan, I was explaining this to you. The research that I've done and all of the connections that have been made and that there can be no denying that what you said about the U.S. being founded to bring in the final plan of the New World Order, the world they've planned for world dominion. With all the information that I've discovered there can be no denying it and there's something different about believing it and actually knowing it and it's sort of like taking a magnifying glass just to one little piece of history going back 200 years. When you see the plan besides the writers and the producers and the directors and the actors and all of the intrigue and all of the machinations, you realize that this same plan with the same type of activity – it's like a pattern that has gone on throughout the ages right up to today all over this whole planet and your books take us way back there and help us literally to get out of the forest so we can see the trees. I guess that's what it is. That's what I wanted to say about that. If there's anything else that you want to say, you go ahead.

Alan: Both Franklin and Jefferson made the same statement in their memoirs and they both said that the federation or the confederation of the United States would lead to a confederation of the world, of the nations, under one government run by 12 wise men. The 12 wise men of course in the Cabala is the perfect number of government. These guys were steeped in Cabalistic teachings.

Jackie: In Hyman Solomon's – one of his bios that I read they said that it has been said that he actually he wrote the Declaration of Independence which is hogwash too and that he designed the Great Seal of the U.S. and that he always knew that America would be a world – an empire or something like that.

Alan: That's why of course Wolfowitz and the rest of these boys in that club have said that this is the New American Century. They say there must be an empire. There's always been a world empire leader and they are the new world empire leader, so they've almost achieved their goals.

Jackie: Yes they have and you know I've thought about that with the John Birch Society's magazine "The New Americans." I wonder if that's a code for them for New America, the New American Century.

Alan: Birch is a Masonic term.

Jackie: Birch was a Mason.

Alan: Birch, Ash, Icke – Icke is oak in German. He's oak, you see, which is higher than the birch, and so they use these trees for specific designations and it's a warning to all masons what they are. Masons always have their little clue there through the names of societies and so on.

Jackie: You know the Birch Society reprinted [Berule's] book. What the heck was the name of that book? You know Abby Berule, the Secret Societies or whatever and in the preface of the book they had said that freemasonry is no longer – it's now benign. In other words, there's no power left in the freemasonry. Welsh. That was his name, right?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Welsh. What kind of a name is that?

Alan: Again, it's not from Britain, put it that way. It's not Welsh, it's Welch, 'ch.' A lot of these names are abbreviated. They compact them. You'll hear the name Baruch who was the banker. Now a lot of them of the same name compacted it down to Birk (Burke, Burk), for instance; so Welch is like Wel-loch or Wel-lash and so they compact it down – that's what they do with a lot of these names.

Jackie: Are you having a storm there?

Alan: Not yet. They're still spraying. It's building up to it though.

Jackie: I just heard almost cracking like lightning.

Alan: There may be further south.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about your books and they can get them.

Alan: Yes. There's three of them and I call them Cutting Through and there's I, II and III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get it back to you as soon as I can.

Jackie: And you do recommend if they're only getting one book and they don't have the first one they should get the first one first?

Alan: Yes. I lead them through the Masonic steps and leading up to the final one, which is a lot of ancient history to do with the same takeover techniques with the money boys and so on in ancient times through what records remain and you can see how incredibly precise this high masonry is. There's nothing slipshod about it. It's a science. A definite science, so much so, that your whole language as been created and masonically encoded in the 1500's when they updated English from the old German Saxon to what we call English today and Francis Bacon who helped to do that and he talked about it. He said, "*we are creating the international language of the future which will be called English.*" They had a whole team of priests basically working on the creation of the English language and Shakespeare worked with them too, and Shakespeare through his plays introduced – I can't remember how many thousands of words, over I think 100,000 new words, into the English language. Basically, they created the English language.

Jackie: Why are they making a big deal today about everybody having to learn Spanish like here in the U.S.?

Alan: It's simply for the U.S. to have more friction. They're building up internal friction within the United States on purpose and then they'll pass laws which are coming down on everyone and then they'll come out with all the solutions to it. They've done the same in Canada. They have French and English. They've tried this in different countries so they know how to create friction very easily.

Getting back to the Hellfire Club, in the 1700's and right up to today in some very high clubs they have brothels attached to them. Now these weren't normal brothels in the usual sense; they did have women who worked "regularly" you might say, but they also had the higher prostitutes who were very high-class prostitutes with certain genetic lines in their blood basically, in their genes; and the Hellfire Club when Franklin was a member, the top one there was Madame Bouvier.

Jackie: That was related to Jacqueline Bouvier Kennedy?

Alan: That's right. In fact, there's two of them still alive today, two of the Bouvier's in France, two sisters. They were highly sought after and if you could serve the system well of Masonry to further the revolutionary cause towards global governance by this intellectual elite or you contributed to science—that's why they all try to get their names in the science books—then you were allowed to mate with one of these high women, and the offspring then was trained and brought up as a tongue-in-cheek "orphan." The "window's son" they call it, and he would be trained for high office either in bureaucracy or politics. This still goes on today and there's talk even that Bill Clinton was one of these and that his father was one of the Rockefellers but his mother definitely was a high-class Madame Bouvier type who went to the very wealthy parties all over Europe and America.

Jackie: Oh, she wasn't the lowly maid?

Alan: Oh, no. No. She went to very expensive parties and traveled extensively.

Jackie: You know I was wondering about this Lafayette. In his bio they said that his father died when he was two years

old and that 11 years later his mother and grandfather died leaving him immensely wealthy and he was trained at the military school there and by the age of 16 I mean he was a professional soldier. It made me wonder when the mother and grandfather died 11 years later if it was a natural death, or an accident, or were they taken out of the picture so their minion could have that kind of wealth.

Alan: Well, it's that and it's also to cover the fact that they have brought up these children with one training and that's the expertise in martial war. Napoleon was also raised for that exact same purpose and when they came out with the first Declaration of Rights in France, they also said that we think that a man may come out of Corsica—where Napoleon was born and raised. A man might come out of Corsica and lead the revolution to glory; and of course Napoleon came along and he was steeped from the age of five onwards in nothing but warfare and warfare techniques. They train them specially for their function in life. It's quite fascinating.

Jackie: I thought he came in after the revolution.

Alan: Yes, he did but the revolution was failing. The "mountain" as they call it, the old masons, the older elders, they formed a huge part of the government. They were always arguing with the younger ones and Napoleon stepped in and took it over and he literally didn't change just France. He changed every country that he went into.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off because they vilified him.

Alan: They vilified him in one sense, but in another sense he did much more. He did what he was supposed to do. He helped unify other countries into larger countries. That's part of the ongoing war program is to – like the Soviet Union did. They took all these small countries and incorporated them and then gave them exact same system of money, education, bureaucracy and so on, until you couldn't really tell them apart. Napoleon did help to unify a lot of the countries, small, tiny countries into larger ones, and that lead up of course to the first world war, step-by-step, it's all going in the same direction. Now you have a United Europe, which was also Napoleon's dream and it was also Winston Churchill's dream. That was part of it. Karl Marx talked about a United Europe, a Pacific Rim conglomerate and a United Americas, and he wrote about that in the 1840's and said they'd all be under a super world government. This is nothing new. It's all been put out there. It's just isn't taught much, if at all, in schools. However, the books are there in the universities. It's an ongoing process and the United States is simply finishing off the task, and as it finishes off the task its standards of living must come down to meet those of the rest of the world which is being leveled.

Jackie: They're leveling the playing ground, the playing field.

Alan: See, a country which cannot feed itself, number one, and the farming basically is going right out the window in Canada and the States. It can't feed itself. It has no industry to even rearm if they had to by themselves, is no longer a nation really. In other words, they're helpless, so they need the international system now.

Jackie: There was somebody evidentially on the Fox New Network and I don't know who it was but I did get the email and the interview and I skimmed it and this yo-yo said on Fox News that he's expecting within 90 days something very – another terrible attack on the U.S. I don't know if it had something – by the way, there is an article and I checked it out myself from the *Navy Times*. The title of the article was "*Uncle Sam Wants You Even if You're 42 Years Old*" and that was the article from the *Navy Times*. I went and got it and then there was I think *New York Times* article and said that the Pentagon was calling for raising the age on recruiting to age 42.

Alan: They had a blurb on one of the newscasts that they'd actually taken in undertakers – recruited them, called them into duty and I think they were close to the age of 60.

Jackie: Undertakers, that would be to take care of all the dead bodies?

Alan: Yes. The U.S. according to the BBC and CBC in Canada is having a tough enough job just policing Iraq and they want to go into Iran, Syria and so on, so they must have trouble in all the other countries that are going to help them to motivate them to help them. That's why you're having all this trouble in London and so on. If you were a true terrorist you would sit back because Tony Blair and his cabinet were ready to get kicked out of parliament after all the inquiries

which were out in the open and about all the lies that he told to get the public to go along with the war. He was on his way out and then the week following the bombing was scheduled to be mass demonstrations in the streets against the ID card and why would the terrorists go and help Tony Blair? Because off go the bombs, he's back up on the podium again and "we're here to protect you." He's in charge. He's the man of the moment and out goes the ID. The public are getting it.

Jackie: The real ID like we've got here?

Alan: It's the same company that's manufacturing it for the world and it's an active chip inside it and you must carry it at all times and it has your health on it and everything. Plus, it will be used they have said for your bank card as part of the cashless society. That's out in the open over there, so they'll monitor everyone's transactions. This is total observation.

Jackie: There's a piece there titled "*New Order of the Barbarians*." I've talked about it before. In fact, a long time ago I read most of it to our listeners and this insider Dr. Richard Day – this was back in the early or mid-60's speaking to a group of pediatric physicians in Pittsburgh was telling how they were going to bring all of this about. It is absolutely amazing. Dr. Lawrence Dunegan who I believe just recently passed away was a pediatrician, one of the attendees and Dr. Day told them that several years ago he wouldn't have been able to tell them what he was going to tell them that night. But he said everything is in place and nothing can stop us now. We are going to go in to the 21st century with a running start he said and this time we're going to get it right and he goes into detail about what they're going to do. That's what sparked this thought in my mind, Alan, about the cashless society and how they'll do it and how close a track they'll be keeping and when you read this you will have no doubt that this was told by an insider. It wasn't somebody who made it up. He even talked about the people who believed that they could run and hide. Maybe go out and live in the woods or something. He said we'll burn the forests down and what the heck are they doing today, Alan?

Alan: I know. The Ministry of Natural Resources had a documentary on with the Forestry Commission and it's so interesting. I always laugh at the theories as they swap from a complete opposite theory and the opposite becomes the new norm and now the guy who use to fight the fires – the new theory is that they should set the fires. Of course, British Columbia had over 3,000 fires last year and a lot of people lost their homes in it and the ministry is now starting these supposed control burns, which have the habit of getting out of control. That is the new norm now. I noticed that none of the animal rights activists are even talking about this, which doesn't surprise me, because think of all the animals that are getting killed and roasted in these fires.

Jackie: And part of the insanity as I recall. This was quite a few years ago in California and some people were burning brush around their homes to make a firewall and these people were fined because there was some kind of a mouse that lived in that kind of brush. These people were actually fined for setting the fires that literally wound up protecting their home from the forest fires; and yet, like you said, they're burning all these forests down and many animals with it and these animal-loving organizations aren't saying a damn word.

Alan: They're willing fools and it's only their leaders who know the real agenda, but the willing fools are just another class of sheep just like religious people. They do what their leaders tell them and that's why they're not protesting. Their leaders, just like the Soviet Union, the Soviet Union was run by NGOs, primarily women, and I've got that first-hand from a lot of people from the Soviet Union and they were all handpicked by the politburo all the leaders of these NGOs and it's exactly the same here. The Rockefeller Foundation I know for a fact because one woman works for them and her job is to write checks to these NGOs. That's all she does. Thousands of checks and the Rockefeller Foundation is backing most of them and along with that comes the Rockefeller policy. If you accept the money, accept the policy.

Jackie: And the NGOs in one of the UN's writing that I have, they're talking about the UN becoming a true world parliament and that the only thing that was missing was the voice of the people and then basically what it came down to is that the NGOs are the voice of the people and to use an example of that the – oh, what the heck is it? The business. Gee, everybody joins it.

Alan: Rotary club.

Jackie: No. When you own a business. Oh shoot. I went through this the other day talking about this with somebody and the name escaped me. It's local. Chambers of Commerce, Alan. It's one of the oldest NGOs. It's international and of course then it's national and then of course it's state and then it's local and I was a member of the Chamber of Commerce for years when I owned my business, until I found out that they were promoting the NAFTA and I was beginning to wake up and I got out of it. But when you think about the millions of people who were members of the Chamber of Commerce and there's the Chamber of Commerce at the international level speaking out for all of the UN programs. They take this. That all of the millions of people that are members of the Chamber of Commerce, the chamber is speaking for those people and that's the parliament of the people are the NGOs.

We are out of our hour. Alan, thank you. You know what? I don't know. Maybe you'll come back tomorrow night. You know what entered my mind as you were talking was the hermaphrodite when you mentioned women and we had a conversation about that and I think it would be very interesting for our listeners and so maybe we could pick that up tomorrow night.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here and God bless you and have a lovely evening, folks. Have a nice day tomorrow. Alan, thank you. Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

July 26, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 26th of July, in the year, 2005. I hope you had a nice day, folks. It was up in the high 90s here today, and I don't know, the humidity, it felt like about 140%, but we had a storm this evening, but it seems to have cooled off and that's a blessing. We talk about the weather a lot, don't we? We just, well, it is the weather, whether we like it or not. Basically, that's what it is. Because it's being controlled and modified, and they're causing, the controllers are causing a lot of problems for people, besides health problems, destroying the farms, and just probably having fun with their little game. Anyway, Alan is back with us tonight. We were, just before we went off the air last night, he had mentioned something that sparked a conversation that we had had. I thought it was very intriguing and I thought that you folks would like to hear what, we've talked about this before somewhat, that the Plan, if you would, the Ultimate Plan, according to what Alan says, is to actually recreate, literally recreate the physical human body, and simply have unisex, a unisex individual, a hermaphrodite. I guess that's, I don't know if you would call it unisex or what. Alan, what would you call it?

Alan Watt: It's the end product of supposedly the next Great Leap Forward, which is to create two in one.

Jackie: Yeah, would you call that unisex?

Alan: In a sense, in a sense it will be a true bisexual, you know.

Jackie: A true one because it will have both female and male organs. We talked about that. Well, when we were talking the other night and you got talking about this, what they're already capable of doing, can we kind of repeat that conversation?

Alan: It's the oddest thing, when you go back into ancient history, and Plato for instance talked about, now these are allegories for something to come rather than something that was. So he refers to the deity or the creator or the god that they secretly worshiped, the aristocracy of Greece and he refers to it as being both male and female, male in the front, and female behind. And it's almost a joking way of putting it across that rather than walk, the thing actually sort of rolls or handstands and that's how it moves, and the way that he continued this conversation was to say that eventually the deity separated the male from the female, but not all of them he said were male and female. He said, sometimes it was a male in front and a male behind.

Jackie: What does that mean, a male in front and a female behind?

Alan: Well, that's what he was saying, was that they weren't all male and females. Some of them were male both ways. And he was using this allegory for the fact that so many Greek aristocracy, well, most of them actually were homosexual, and he said they were looking for their soul mates. And so he used a story to validate their lifestyle you might say. So, he said, that's why the aristocracy was actually involved in pedophilia really. Because they were searching out their soul mates. And of course, the nobility, including Plato himself.

Jackie: And the soul mate would be male? Yes?

Alan: That's what he was getting at. And the Greek nobility shared an awful lot in common with the Egyptian nobility in that they all believed in reincarnation, but they also believed that the spirit or the soul, the soul itself. There's a big, big difference between the soul and spirit according to Plato. But the soul itself was not gender neutral. It actually was male or female. So they believed they came back each time as males, you see. And because the other parts that would split off from them, eons before that, was what they were searching for, and supposedly that gave them the right to have sexual, well, interaction with young boys. The odd thing again, when you jump from that even to the writings in the Talmud and in Jewish folklore which comes from much, much older cultures, they also believe the same thing, that the deity was both male and female, therefore he made Adam in the same image, the perfect likeness, the perfect sameness, meaning that Adam was initially both male and female, and that the real fall came when the female was separated out of Adam.

Jackie: Well, it says in there, male and female created he them. And I've always wondered, you know, what that particularly meant. Created he them. Male and female.

Alan: And of course, it's in translation you start to see the differences. In the actual Greek, the word that's used for this perfect sameness is imago or image. And that actually comes from the term which you use to describe the shell of an insect. When you open the shell of an insect, the cocoon, you have the perfect image inside that cocoon of the creature that lived inside of it. And so, in other words, the initial Adam was the perfect sameness as the deity, meaning that he also had the same powers and everything. And then the female was separated eventually from him, and that's when he lost his power. However, in all Masonry, and pre-Judaic, pre-Hebrew, this was already accepted in the Egyptian culture and in the Greek, ancient Greek culture, was that when Eve was separated, or the female was separated, the male retained the spirit, and the female simply retained the right to reproduce her own kind on the earth. And that's still true of higher Masonry today. That's why Albert Pike, and Mackay and others all said that the female can only reflect like the moon, she can only reflect her husband's glory, who is the sun. He has spirit. That's what it means.

Jackie: That sounds like a friend of mine, during the time we were campaigning for Bo Gritz. He was one of those hellfire and brimstone guys, and he loved Paul and the Old Testament, and he called himself a Christian. And he was a divorcee, and he said to me one day, it was a shame that, no, no, that was about me, it was a shame that so many good people are going to go to hell. But he was talking about his wife and daughter, he said, God is no longer in that home. And when I asked him what he meant, he said the male is the Godhead, and when I left that home, God left. And let me tell you, what's really pathetic about it, he said it not as if he really believed that, that he would be in pain for his wife and daughter, but he said it in a real, holier than thou and superior attitude, like he thought it was cool.

Alan: Well this is an ancient belief. As I say, Masonry today has simply adopted a much older religion or mystery

religion that flows through all the ancient cultures and the aristocracies, right, as I say, back to Egypt and even back to Sumer. So, this is an ancient, ancient belief, hidden belief in the secret societies, which still is ongoing today, that that's the big secret, that Eve basically has no spirit. She is mother, which is matter. I mean, even the language supports this belief system, so she can only reproduce matter, whereas the male is the initiator of life, the female then takes over and reproduces. But her world is the world of matter. That's what they believe, mother/matter, you know, so that's why again women in the Eastern Star are fooling themselves and all the other, many, many branches of female side degrees, that were put in there simply to get the females on board as they say. Pike and Mackay and others all state that. Plus the Quatuor Coronati Lodge in England, which is the main historical lodge of research for Masonry, they all say the same thing, that these are simply show degrees, and don't contain the secrets. Getting back to the hermaphrodite, it's so odd that all priesthoods down through the ages have taken the same route of primarily recruiting males.

Jackie: The what males?

Alan: They've taken to recruiting mainly males to be priests. It wasn't until the Protestant so-called Revolution, which wasn't their revolution at all, it was already planned by the same side. There's only one side in everything. And that's when they started bringing the families you might say, the male and the female into the church. But even so, it's still retained by the male, all the authority within the church. Or at least it used to be, you know. In the Catholic Church it still holds to that effect, and of course, in most other cultures, such as the Muslim and so on, it's still, the reins of power are still in the muftis, the priests.

Jackie: Yeah. You know what I heard, that is probably so, when God created man, she was only kidding.

Alan: Well, sometimes I wonder, because it certainly seems to be a joke, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, it's a joke.

Alan: No, this is an ancient goal, was to reach perfection as they say.

Jackie: Well, these are weirdos, Alan. I mean, we're talking about some real weirdos here, let's face it.

Alan: Yet they're weirdos with the power and the system based on money.

Jackie: To bring their dream about. Yeah, well what I'm saying though is that, just because it's such an ancient held belief, I'm not saying that it isn't a possibility that in "the beginning" when they were first genetically engineering the human body, maybe there were hermaphrodites, but where this thing about the soul comes in, I mean, that's just idiocy. We're dealing here with some real idiots. And I don't mean idiots in the manner of not being educated, or being stupid. I mean, they're idiots. They're out of this world, Alan.

Alan: Well, you can certainly have idiots, but the problem is that they're idiots with power and that's scary.

Jackie: They are. You bet it is. Idiots with power.

Alan: And when you go, again, going back to the ancient mystery religions, like the Roman equestrian order, that was the high nobility order, they had so much in common with what we think of as the Old Testament, which is just a conglomeration of the Mystery Religion, as it already existed in all different peoples. The equestrian order used to pitch a roofless tent in a field, and the novices would come in there for their initiation, and they did, definitely, have sexual, anal intercourse with what was then the Grand Master. And then, when you jump forward to the Knights Templars you find the same thing was charged against them. They were indulging in sexual intercourse with each other, and that is validated by a lot of different sources, including John Dee, who did his best to cover up for them. But he did say that was one of the main charges which could not be denied, and we must remember, they were also a priesthood. They were a priesthood, and that was quite common amongst priesthoods, you know. So, what you find is, here's an interesting statement the Dalai Lama made, when he was asked, not too long after he'd moved out of Tibet in the '50s, and went to Europe, he was asked what he thought of homosexuality. And he started to answer

in the traditional Tibetan cultural stance, and then he checked himself, to realize that he was now in a new country with different views. And he said, well, if it doesn't break the vows of chastity, then it isn't sexual intercourse at all. In other words, to everybody's way of thinking, sexual intercourse is traditionally between male and female, therefore it doesn't exist, whatever men do amongst men is a different thing altogether. And that was the traditional excuse down through the ages amongst all male priesthoods. So, in other words, it's the old story of changing perspective by the use of different words. And that's very, very common. But the Knights Templars in their different statements, in different countries, did say the same thing, that they were sworn as brothers to alleviate each other's sexual needs. So all this hoopla about the wonderful Knights Templars and the Red Cross on their chest and they were heroes, we have to really look at it as it was. It was vastly different from the way it's portrayed in Hollywood. It was a priesthood first, and they were warriors, second. It was a priesthood.

Jackie: Don't they mention, don't they mention in the Old Testament the dog priests?

Alan: That's right. But all of the cultures, that's what you'll find in all the histories of all the peoples, the same organization existed everywhere. And they traditionally in all temples, and Israel was no exception. At least the Israel that we know of did exist for about 500 to 400BC, it was no exception, and the archaeologists have proved it. When you went to the temple, affixed to the temple at the front door, there was always the hall of prostitutes, where you would go in and have ritual intercourse, generally with a prostitute. That was the generative power. That was part of the process.

Jackie: A female, you mean?

Alan: A female. But they also saw one on the other side of the main entrance, and that has a male standing there. So it led off there for the males, if you wanted a male instead. And that was the same in all, in Egypt, in Greece, all over.

Jackie: Well, let's bring this back to today if we could, because you were telling me that they have already announced it, in scientific journals, etc, that they're able to create hermaphrodites today.

Alan: Yes. In fact, NASA did a two-hour documentary special, and it was narrated by David Suzuki, who does the wildlife programs generally, and he's a geneticist actually. They talked about going off to mine the planets. So you can imagine the cost of tin eventually, if they're going off to mine the planets. They said it might take many years to get to a planet. And the first thing they'd have to do, just like the old, old Star Trek series, they'd have to build underground quarters for living accommodations. They said the trip would take so long that they'd have to alter the human body, perhaps into the hermaphroditic type, which is self-reproducing, and can also be put into a state of hibernation, and of course, what they were getting at as well, was that there would be less tension, by having the same species, just one type, no male and female in conflict or competition with each other, or competition with other males.

Jackie: And they could reproduce themselves.

Alan: Yes. That's the whole idea. And they said that they could actually do that and, in fact, they said they could make a human to be, alter a human to live in any type of terrain, or climate, and they could actually make you like Cousin It, if you imagine. Cousin It was in, what do you call that program that used to be on, the Addams Family. It was covered in hair.

Jackie: I don't know. I didn't watch the Addams Family.

Alan: So if they went into an arctic type region, they could create a type of humanoid, and they can do it. They said that, that would be covered with its own fur. They could. They can do that.

Jackie: This was a NASA presentation.

Alan: Yes and it was big, they spared no expense, naturally, because this is all to get the public to accept the vast

expenditures into space research. And of course, Joe Average has been geared up and brainwashed into supporting it and thinking it's exciting, when in reality, it has nothing to do with Joe Average. It's only the plan of a small elite for the benefit of a small elite, and for the furtherance of their plan, which is to basically do on other planets what they've done here on earth. Suck the life out of it, basically. They said that the hermaphrodite can be made. So, they obviously have plans to do it, since they admit they can do it. I have no doubt they've been testing. We know for instance that long before the double helix and the genes and so on were actually physically seen, they knew they were there. And if you read Rutherford, who was the great mathematician, who did the dimensions of the Great Pyramid, Rutherford in his own memoirs said that he was employed by the World Medical Association. This is the beginning of the 1900s. He's talking about a World Medical Association. And he said, to study human genes. Now, why would you need a mathematician to study human genes around 1910, when supposedly they couldn't even see the genes by then? He's giving it away that they could. They were way, way ahead of what we're told. And I'm sure the experimentation has been going on for an awful long time, and that's why they're so confident they can create anything that they want.

Jackie: I had a question that you explained. We were talking about the chromosomes, the X and the Y chromosomes. And I had to be refreshed on that. The woman carries the X, the male carries the Y. And then a male/female mating, if it's an X Chromosome that mixes with hers it's going to be a girl, but otherwise if it's a Y and an X, it's going to be a male. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes. That's right, and of course that's part of the mystery too, that they've always known, that the male produces in his sperm both X and Y.

Jackie: Oh, and the female only produces the X.

Alan: That's right. So, when the male Y, and of course the letter Y in Freemasonry means two in one, two into one. That's why they have such a big to-do about the letter Y. Every letter in the alphabet means something in Masonry.

Jackie: Yes, and the X, really, literally could mean exed out.

Alan: The X is also something that you write off or discard.

Jackie: Yeah, like the X Generation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or like, you said, Ex, the former. So, my question was, in my mind, that I asked you, how in the world does it reproduce. This creature would have to have, of course, the male testes. It would have to have a female uterus, and that was where I was feeling confused. But you explained, maybe what you knew, or at least you figured could happen.

Alan: We are in a scientific age, where they can literally extract anything from any body.

Jackie: I know, but in a natural way, how would they reproduce?

Alan: Well that would be a new natural way, you see. That would be the new natural. And of course, they don't even have to have the male external organ to do it. They can simply extract it and again, replant it you might say in another area.

Jackie: Or right up there.

Alan: It won't be that difficult. And since they say that they can do it, it means they've already done it.

Jackie: Exactly. And it's actually, it could say exactly where it is, when you think about it. Just retract, you know, the outward appendages, but, okay, my question was, would they have to have sexual intercourse, in order to do it. And

you said, that probably not.

Alan: I don't think they'd actually want that. I think they'd rather eliminate the sexual desire altogether.

Jackie: So they would create this creature to where it would somehow get a sperm connected up with an egg. I mean, the body would have to be built somehow, where it could be released, or something. Yes, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it could be. Or again, once again, it could be extracted, even.

Jackie: You mean by outer means, by somebody else doing it. I have a feeling....

Alan: Or even a machine, really.

Jackie: A machine, okay, whatever. But I have a feeling, I don't know why, but if they're going to do this, they're going to try to make it so it will all happen without having, you know, to plug in or whatever. That there will be, maybe they wouldn't like that though. They would lose some control, wouldn't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes. And I can see the day coming, and they've written about this too. There's a book called, Future Man, and I've got the ISBN and the author and so on in the Second Book that I put out. That's an official scientific book, by various genetic research organizations, and it goes through a lot of this information, and they do, they've had huge meetings, international meetings about creating new types of humans to meet the scientific requirements of a scientific age.

Jackie: I can't imagine. We have to, wait. Hold your thought. Because we're about to take a break and I'm just going to repeat what I said the other night. I can't imagine this world without women. We'll be back, folks, right after this, with Alan Watt, in this intriguing conversation.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: And we're back with Alan Watt, and we're talking about, folks, if this sounds, really way out there to you, it's only because it is. And yet, Alan, in the books that he has done provides as he was saying before the broadcast, the actual pages from these books, where they're talking about it. And the clues are there. And it's interesting Alan, not too long after we talked about this, the first time on the air. Now, I think it was probably a few years ago, there was a big, what do you call, documentary on one of the channels. I have C-band satellite, so I don't get all the mainstream, but HBO or one of those. And it was on hermaphrodites. And it was about people who were born, and yet, in this documentary, for the most part, the parents either had them turned in from one, either to one or the other sex. But basically, there's an organization of hermaphrodites, and what they were saying, these are people who didn't have the change, that who they are and what they are is just fine. And boy, if that isn't getting people ready to accept this, I don't know what is.

Alan: Well, we're in tremendous flux right now. Everything that was natural, or seemed natural, is in flux now. It's deliberately made so. And of course, this has been written about by various organizations, including the Communists, of course. They said a time would come where the Western Civilizations would almost crumble, and be ready to be born anew into another direction, and that's what's happening. Everything that used to be valued as normal has been totally broken down. And the Masons have terms for it where they build. In the Middle Ages they built huge cathedrals, and as they were building a new one, they were dismantling the old at the same time. That's why they call themselves Masons. It's society they build, and that has been under attack for a long time, especially since World War II. That was the first change, when they put the women into the workforce, as an excuse that the men were off to war. And then of course it was followed by massive campaigns to get women into the workforce continuously, and in Europe, they played it out there that they had to get it for extras, to supplement her husband's pay, and then it became of course standard. And now as you know it's the norm. So women have been encouraged to give up that one outstanding and unique feature that they have, which is to have children. And they give it up at the expense of their own psychological health and the detriment of the people, of course, in order to get a career.

Jackie: Because they think they have to.

Alan: This is all encouraged, deliberately so. We had the sexual revolution, we must remember, the term was revolution. We had the pop revolution, and then the rock revolution. So all of this came at the same time. And the drug revolution. To destroy that which was, in order to prepare the way for that which is to come, which is the new society, which is already planned by people you'll never see.

Jackie: Yes. And you know, a thought that occurred to me, which is a little frightening, because, okay, I guess what I'm doing is stepping into their shoes. The people, the children who are brought up into this "new society", everything is so normal to them, what we call normal and what is normal in our mind, may have been given to us as normal.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay, do you see what I'm saying, Alan? And yet, everything that isn't, what seems normal, natural. I would have to say natural. But then again, we don't know how much genetic tinkering, even with our food and the flowers, and all the plants, everything.

Alan: The inoculations even.

Jackie: Well, yes. But genetic tinkering, I'm talking with everything that to us is natural today.

Alan: Of course.

Jackie: And so, if that is a possibility, I guess what I'm saying is, stepping into their shoes, anything else other than as it is would seem abnormal.

Alan: Sure and especially with the massive indoctrination that they get at school, which actually begins at kindergarten, the whole sociological program towards what they will eventually experience in their lifetime, and the changes which will come when they hit thirty or forty, and how they will react to it. That's programmed into them as soon as they're two years old at kindergarten, in Europe.

Jackie: What was the movie, not Nineteen Eighty-Four, but, you know, where they have the incubator babies and things like that?

Alan: That's Aldous Huxley's book, Brave New World.

Jackie: Thank you, Brave New World. Shoot, there was something that I wanted to say about that, and I've forgotten what it was, trying to remember what the heck the name of the book was. Just go ahead and continue, Alan.

Alan: Well again that's a good example.

Jackie: Oh, I remember. I remember, remember the people who didn't succumb to the system, who were living far away, that was in Brave New World, wasn't it. They called them the Savages. And I remember these women sitting around saying, oh my God, you're saying that they actually give birth to a baby from their body, because in that time, it was all the, what do you call them, from the bottles. And that's exactly what could happen today, it truly is.

Alan: Well, there's been a lot of movies like that. Sylvester Stallone did one movie where he's a cop who goes into the future through cryogenics. He's frozen, and wakes up in the future, and he finds out they don't have sexual intercourse and exchange bodily fluids. They use that term, you know, and the actress that played his opposite there looked disgusted that they actually used to literally mingle their bodies and their bodily fluids together. So, this has been, they've got this across, in so many different ways, because all fiction is simply predictive programming, as

Tavistock calls it. It prepares our mind to accept something which we will experience in our lifetime. And because we saw it though fiction, it seems familiar and the idea isn't so horrible. That's why it's portrayed this way.

Jackie: And as you were saying Alan, when we were having this conversation previously, and I always wish when we have those kinds of conversations we're actually doing it on the air, but what you were saying, you see, because in my mind, it was difficult to imagine how a man would want to not be with a woman, or that a woman would accept, you know, that type of a thing. And it's as you said. The women are already giving up the femininity of what a woman is.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: They're giving it up.

Alan: Carl Jung wrote a book called Memories, Dreams and Reflections, and a few other books. He was the psychiatrist that really was a true psychiatrist, as opposed to Freud, who was a fraud. And Carl Jung did a visit to the States, in about 1953, and he was astounded, he said, when women lose their eros, their femininity and begin to emulate the males, then he said, that culture is on the decline to things unknown. And he said he saw that for the first time in America, back in the '50s, where women literally tried to match the men in their strides, in the way that they walked, their gestures, and also, even emulating the kind of speech that men generally use. So he saw it being portrayed right in front of his eyes in the United States. So that's true. When a culture loses its eros it's ready for anything that their masters plan for it. Because there's nothing to hold on to. You only fight for that which is. When it's already in flux, and it is not what it was, then there's nothing to fight for, you see. And that's the trick of this whole system. It's so slick, so clever, that as we watch things changing, we are automatically adapting to them. We're being downloaded with propaganda on a daily basis, from so many sources, that by the time we realize what's happening it's already too late. And it's almost overwhelming. We also have to realize that the men have their sperm counts taken every year by the UN, they do surveys. Now, the UN has never declared why they're doing these surveys on the Western countries since the 1950s. And last year, the sperm count in the average Western male, including America, actually in Britain, it was down 85% of what it was in 1950.

Jackie: In Britain or America?

Alan: In Britain. America was 75% down. So, in other words, the men are only 25% fertile as they were, as opposed to 1950. And the UN gives these statements every year. They never qualify it with a comment as to why they're doing this study. You would think for instance, they would say, this is a crisis situation, but they don't, and that's the tell-tale that this is an agenda. That it's being caused by probably the inoculations I think, primarily, and since the polio vaccines began in the '50s, by Doctor Salk. Now Dr. Salk is known for the polio vaccine, he's lauded as a hero, and yet, when you go into the history books, about this man, he belonged to the World Eugenics Society. He believed in survival of the fittest. And he was all for eradicating the common person, because he said, in the future to come we won't need all these laborer workers.

Jackie: And that is the truth.

Alan: And he said there's too many of them, and they'll have to be eliminated. And this is the guy that comes forth with a vaccine to save us?

Jackie: Yes. And tell our listeners what you heard him say on the television at a Round Table.

Alan: This is a CBC documentary, in fact, on him. And they showed you old 8mm clips where he's talking, he's standing in his white coat with a couple of his partners, and he said, oh, yes, he says, we did know that there were over a hundred simian or monkey viruses in each polio shot, he said, but we thought it outweighed the risks, you know, the benefits would outweigh the risks. And he said, we did know that the Simian 40 Virus, that's just a numbering system to identify the particular one, and this is the fortieth virus they identified that everybody got, had one function, and that was to cause cancerous tumors. So they knew all of this.

Jackie: I thought you said brain tumors.

Alan: No, it's all cancers.

Jackie: Oh, just cancerous tumors, period.

Alan: And so they knew this. This comes from a man who in his own circle was better known for his speeches on eugenics and population control. And yet, they conned the whole Western World into taking this shot, and now we find that most men are almost sterile.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what a lot of that probably has to do with too, is the estrogen dominance.

Alan: That's a plus factor.

Jackie: Well, yes. Because according to Kurt Nubian, his information comes basically from Dr. John Lee. There are 60,000 sources today of xenoestrogen, and xenoestrogen, folks, is an artificial estrogen, but the estrogen dominance causes femininity in men. It causes infertility. It causes women to have endometriosis. In fact, one of the reports that I found on this, Alan, came from a Canadian doctor. And what was amazing to me, is that he said, for the past fifty years, and you remember, what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin's book, in the Next Million Years, that was done in the fifties, and he was talking about the use of the hormones, and how they would change the people.

Alan: If you want to pacify aggressive males who might just upset the apple cart during massive changes, you stop them from being aggressive males, and you make them effeminate. And that's been done. It makes perfect sense.

Jackie: Yeah, but it's also causing. Okay, look at what else it's causing, besides sterility in the male, the low sperm count, they said that the incidence of hysterectomies, total hysterectomies, in Britain is high, only just behind the U.S., and they said something like 40-some percent of women will wind up getting total hysterectomies, and not even having to if they had their hormones balanced. So, you've got the men losing their sperm count, and you've got the women having their reproductive organs taken out, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. And you've got population control.

Jackie: No lie. Population control, big time.

Alan: And of course, what they didn't, and they never do, promote through any of the Hollywood movies or the sexual educational programs, is the fact that most women are becoming infertile through their fallopian tubes being infected with chlamydia, which is a long, long acting infection.

Jackie: And it's sexually transmitted.

Alan: Sexually transmitted. And so many men have it and don't know they've got it, because in the man, he has a mild, very mild warming, not a burning on urination, and he'll think nothing of it. And so many, in fact, they did a survey in Toronto, as being an average Western city, they did a survey about a year ago, and they found that about 60% of women, 25 and under, were carrying one or more sexually transmitted diseases.

Jackie: Oh my god.

Alan: Because they're so promiscuous. That's the new norm, you see. That is the new norm.

Jackie: Well, they've covered their bases. I mean, they just don't miss a lick, Alan.

Alan: No, they don't. It's total warfare on the public, and it always has been. Only now, over the last century, they stepped up the scientific techniques to accomplish it. I mean, Proctor and Gamble admitted, there's another thing,

they promoted, don't breastfeed your children. And they came out with the ostermilk they called it, over in Europe. And of course, the big pull again was to women's vanity. Your breasts won't sag so much if you don't breastfeed your children. And so many children lost out on the kicking off, the starting off, of their immune system, which they got from their mother's milk. And then Proctor and Gamble promoted the other big thing. Well, babies need special food now, you see. I don't know how we managed for thousands of years without Proctor and Gamble. And they were using a sterilization agent, a fluid, to wash out the jars before they put the baby food in it. And it just turns out that years later they find out that it's also an artificial form of estrogen, a synthetic estrogen, and they didn't know that at the time. And sure you have all these effeminate males now. So, this is a plan.

Jackie: And I wanted to say this too, for our listeners, folks, plastics, I added this information, and Darren has already put it in, about what Alan and I are talking about, and to give you just a little list there of sources of the xenoestrogens, and basically, we spray it in our rooms, we spray it in the air, we brush with it, we smell it, we sleep with it, we live with it, we slather it on our bodies. It's just about in everything. This information is there. And we also, Alan, I wanted to say this, I thought about it while you were talking. We talked about this a long time ago, and I read to our listeners a report titled, The Deneuralization of America, or the Population, and this was extremely researched. I went into probably two thirds of the sources that this article gave, and they were there, you know, the source scientific journals, etc. So, be sure to check that out. Alan, go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: I should mention the fact that I've got these three books to sell, you know. They're called Cutting Through, and there's 1, 2, and 3. The three of them. And if you want one or all of them [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com] and I'll send them out to you when you order them.

Jackie: There you go. And be sure that you put your full name and address and return address on it, or they won't deliver your mail. And the books are certainly, definitely, worth having. Basically, what it does, well, it's based on information that Alan shared with us over a couple or three years. And confirmation of the information that he has given us, and I say that he brought us out of the Dark Ages. He brought us out of the forest, so we could see the trees, and it's not been a happy or easy ride folks. I will admit that. And I think about you. I mean, Alan, I just finished those three chapters of the book, and I was in a funk that was not good, and I realized that I literally was just emotionally exhausted. And it was discovering the details of the things that you had already told us, but it was in more of a general way. And to be able to look, behind the scenes, and see all of the players, it was almost overwhelming to me. So, I think about our listeners. I think about them and how they feel. And folks, just know that, I don't know, rather than bemoaning all of what we're learning, maybe give thanks that we are coming closer to the truth than we've ever been in this lifetime. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here, Alan Watt. Thank you, so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: As always, thank you. Ladies and Gentlemen, Good Night and God Bless You.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

July 27, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you very much for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 26th? Yes, Alan?

Alan Watt: 27th, I think.

Jackie: Oh, 27th? I just lost another day. It's Wednesday the 27th of July. You were right, Alan. I had to check my calendar. It's the 27th of July, in the year 2005, folks and as you obviously are aware, Alan Watt is with us again tonight. Let me first begin here with our spiritual message. And we'll bring Alan up. This is from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 12. Well, we'll start with verse 10 here. "Finally my brethren be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places, wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand." Every time I read that, I think about that wrestling, Alan. I mean we wrestle not against flesh and blood. It is without. It is also within. The wrestling goes on within us. I know that. I know that. First of all, I want to say hello to our very good friend, John, and his friend, Bill, and their family who are camping in Allegheny State Park, here in Pennsylvania. John is from New York. And he was Chuck's boss, but Chuck's very, very good friend. I was thinking about this tonight. I got a call from John, Alan. And they're out camping, and they have their shortwave, and he called to get the coordinates. I hope they can bring it in. It occurred to me they're out there in the woods, but when Chuck passed over, besides for myself and my family, my children and grandchildren who absolutely adored Chuck, I believe probably, and his family, of course, but John his friend probably was impacted the most of anybody that I know. They were very close. And so, I want to say hello. And I hope you guys are listening, John and Bill at least. And Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I wanted to share something with you, with our listeners. I pulled up some email, Alan, in fact when you called. That's what I was doing. There has been a bill that was passed that was yesterday, on the 26th. I guess it just came to light today. This came right from the government website, Thomas, where the bills and the status, etc. Folks this is Senate bill 442. Listen to this, Alan. It's a bill to provide for the Secretary of Homeland Security to be included in the line of Presidential succession. Isn't that amazing?

Alan: It makes sense though.

Jackie: Well this was sponsored for our listeners in Ohio, Senator Mike Dewine of Ohio. And Alan, it passed the Senate without amendment and with unanimous consent.

Alan: Well, they all get their marching orders before they even see it.

Jackie: Yeah. Michael Chertoff, you know I have made the statement, because I had read it, that he had been the former head of the KGB, and I think that it was not Michael Chertoff. I think it was somebody else, an appointee of Bush's, but what I did is I got some information on Chertoff, just to clean this up with our listeners, because folks, I'm not confident that he was, as I have said, the former head of the KGB in Russia, but he is a dual Israeli/American citizen, US citizen, he's a son of a rabbi, he's a former assistant attorney general for the criminal division of the justice department. I had never heard of him before, Alan. And listen to this, Michael Chertoff, dual Israeli/US citizen, oversees the US bureau of citizenship and immigration. My, my. So, we can, I guess, he's the one that gives the rules for how many of these illegals get to come across the border and etc.

Alan: That's the whole agenda. Everything is international already; it's just that the public don't know it.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, this, it makes you wonder what might be up. I mean, what do they know or whatever is in the plan, why they're. Wouldn't that be frightening?

Alan: Well, as I say, it's an old, old plan. Albert Pike talked about it extensively, and said that Freemasonry would be used to push it worldwide through revolutionary movements, and it has done so.

Jackie: Through the revolutionary, yes.

Alan: And of course, if you remember, it was Dodd that did the inquiry into the merging of the Soviet system with the American system.

Jackie: Oh, you're talking about the educational system?

Alan: The whole system altogether, when he did the inquiry.

Jackie: Norman Dodd.

Alan: That's right. And of course, that's what the Ford Foundation told him, that was their job, to change the culture in such a way that it would blend smoothly with the Soviet system.

Jackie: As a matter of fact that was during the time that Congressman B. Carroll Reece was holding the hearings, congressional hearings. I think that was in the 50s, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It had to be.

Jackie: Yeah, the congressional hearings on the foundations, tax-exempt foundations, and for just further for our listeners, folks, Norman Dodd was one, he had some type of position on that committee; but it was the Ford

Foundation he went to, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And when he asked to see their meetings of their minutes folks, and the man told him simply, and this was according to Norman Dodd, the man said, well, I would like to be able to you know, help you here, but he said that all of our meetings, our minutes are archived away, because he said after our work was done, after was it, was it, Alan, was it after the UN, after the US joined the UN. But he said that their function had been, and they felt that they had completed it, to see that the US could be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.

Alan: And you must realize what a gigantic enterprise that was. It meant that the educational system had already been taken over and was working towards that, because most of it is through indoctrination, and of course, the bureaucracies, people don't realize that bureaucracies, federal bureaucracies deal directly with their counterparts at the UN. There's a similar bureaucracy for every level that your federal government has set up within the UN. So they don't have to go and see representatives, they go straight to the UN and that's been going on since the League of Nations. H.G. Wells talked about it in 1919. He said that that means the bureaucracies and the heads of bureaucracies can deal directly with the League of Nations and bypass all representatives that are elected. So this has been going on for an awful long time.

Jackie: Who was it that you quoted, the Freemason?

Alan: Albert Pike.

Jackie: Pike, right, Albert Pike. The connections of Freemasonry with revolutions, with the American Revolution, and...

Alan: And the English one before that.

Jackie: Well, with all revolutions, Alan. But that's what got me looking into it, because of all the reading that I've done, and there, from their own words, they keep claiming that, you know, their hand is behind every revolution. And for some reason, I guess because we're so brainwashed, you know, the American Revolution, the War for Independence, that was exempt in my mind. That didn't count because that was different. And realized how their influence in the early colonies and in the Constitutional Convention, and etc, that was when the question entered my mind, Alan, well, what would make us think if they were behind every revolution, that the American Revolution was spontaneous? And it was a real downer for me. But, you know, it's like that quote, at least attributed to Patrick Henry, for me, I would know the truth, the painful truth. I would rather know the truth than to continue to live in the lies that we were born into.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, they'd had international meetings before the Revolution in America, the leaders of Britain and France and other countries that were empire builders, and of course they could only go so far with their own populations who knew darn well that there was a small clique in every capital city running the whole show and benefiting from the wars. And they'd gone as far as they could go, so they had to get a new knight in shining armor to pretend that they were going to lead the world to freedom. And so they created the United States.

Jackie: The land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: That's what it was for. And of course, that's why they said Novus Ordo Seclorum. It's a new earthly or secular order. And that's bringing in the New World Order, and that's what it was designed to do and all of its symbols are out in the open.

Jackie: And they referred to America as the New World. The New World Order. One of the things that I also delved into, and convinced myself and I hope the readers, that it isn't funny, I don't know why I laugh at some of this sick stuff sometimes, Alan. We did not, the Americans did not win that war against Great Britain. And when you look at the treaties in the first place, that first battle, or the last battle of Yorktown I believe it was, Cornwallis ceded the

battle but not the war. And it was quite a while after that before a treaty was actually signed. And you see when you read that treaty that it was the king that was laying down all the parameters. Even to where the colonists could fish, where they could dry their fish, and etc. And then nine years later there was another treaty, it's called Jay's Treaty, and Jay, by the way, after he got back from England, from agreeing to this thing, was burned in effigy all over the country. And Alexander Hamilton, the king's man, was behind this treaty, but basically the people even knew when word got out, what he had done, knew that he had sold America out. But nine years later, they were still, Britain, England, still had military bases or forts out West, and they were still doing their trapping all over, you know, just as though it was still their country, and that was nine years after the so-called War of Independence was won by Americans. It's really sick, Alan.

Alan: Well, when you've got to deceive the people, it has to be real. So you create real wars, but only those at the bottom think it's for the reasons that they're fighting. The guys at the top are well aware that, as Carroll Quigley said, wars are fought to change society. It brings about social changes. And sure enough, people swallowed it. They thought they'd won. They worked really hard thinking they were working for themselves. They built up massive farms everywhere. And of course, it never dawned on them that this hidden priesthood, let's call them, work in centuries, and they knew they could take it all back from them a hundred or two hundred or three hundred years down the road. That's how they plan things. And of course, America was the great hope for all the people who were getting thrown out of countries like Scotland and Ireland on mass, at the point of bayonets. And these are the people who came across and started to clear the land and make something that was just wild forest before, and swamps.

Jackie: Yeah, but they still had the land barons. When you read Charles Beard's book, *An Economic Interpretation of the Constitution*, what you realize is that the people who came over here and did all the labor, and did the settling, the land that was available to them was not the cream of the crop, because the land barons had already scooped up thousands and thousands of acres of the best land.

Alan: Washington was one of them.

Jackie: Of course, yes he was. And people came over here and either had to take just, you know, the crumbs so to speak, or pay high dollar to get a decent. And when the movement in America began heading westward, the speculators just went out west and bought up land there. And so by the time the people got there, once again, these elite had all of the cream of the crop of the land out west. It's really a comedown, you know. You live in this dream, Alan. You know, the dream, the American Dream.

Alan: Well, that's what a dream is. It's not real.

Jackie: Of course, although what I realized is this baby is a nightmare.

Alan: Yeah, you wake up from the dream into the nightmare.

Jackie: Into the nightmare, yes.

Alan: When you wake up. This is an old, old scam, and it's been used before in history, and it's simply used again. And after the skirmish, I call it, of 1812, it was Baron Rothschild's son who was sent over to reestablish the border between Canada and the US. And he sat down with both sides and he drew up the 49th parallel, and they love the number 49, you know.

Jackie: 49, but why? What does that signify?

Alan: It's 9 and 4, 13. That's one of their favorite numbers. That's why before most towns you'll see 13 miles or 13 kilometers to, and that's the last signpost you'll see. It's all Masonic. It's everywhere. And that's the laugh on the public, because most of them don't realize it. They're living in another world designed by another religion, and Albert Pike says that quite definitely two or three times in his own book. He says, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion. And it's a very deep religion, and towards the top it's probably the most elitist religion on the planet. At the

bottom they think it's a self-improvement society, but at the top, you know, it's a world where the elite have the right to live on the schmucks below. That's how it's designed. Another good book to read is the *Robber Barons*. That's an oldie. And most libraries probably still have a copy. And that tells you how the taxpayer funded the building of the railroads, which were basically handed over to the private companies. And I know in Canada, most of the politicians all had shares in it. So, once again, the public finances big enterprises.

Jackie: Who wrote the *Robber Barons*?

Alan: I've even got the cartoons.

Jackie: Do you remember who wrote the book, Alan?

Alan: I can't remember his name, but it's well documented and it's got all the names of the participants and the elite families, and how they ended up not only getting the railroad tracks built, but they got so many miles on either side of the track for free.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: And you know, it's one scam after another. In fact, the Bronfmans came in from Russia, in the late 1800s, in the first wave, they came from Russia, about 1880, and they just happened to set up out in Saskatchewan way, and sure enough, eventually along comes the railroad going right through their land, and this very, very poor farming family we're told, who probably did no farming at all, and whose name in Yiddish just happens to mean Whiskey Man, that's what Bronfman means.

Jackie: Oh, Bronfman, you're kidding me.

Alan: No, that's what the name means, yeah. And so it's all coincidence, of course, you know. And anyway, they got the rights to all the hotels and whorehouses along the railroad track. And then of course they bribed every politician. They had prohibition passed in the States, and they smuggled all the booze into the States, and they shared that with the Kennedys, in the US. And then of course, after they finished prohibition on the US side, they bribed all the politicians in Canada to then pass it in Canada. So they simply reversed the flow of the booze. It's just one gigantic scam after another, you know. And that's what history is made up of. And of course these families end up as multi-millionaires.

Jackie: His story.

Alan: Yeah. They end up as multi-millionaires and they're in politics, and the people bow to them, you know. The ordinary people bow to them. And they're nothing but gangsters, you know. That's all they are, just gangster families. And that is the history of it, and that's what history is all about. It's just one scam after another. And there's no way that George of England had anything to do with the American Revolution, because George of England was mad as a hatter.

Jackie: Well, it was according to the bio on Hiam Solomon, the hero of the American Revolution, I know I said this last night, but it bears repeating, in his, in one of his bios, it says that he went to France and secured a huge sum of money from the Rothschilds to help finance the revolution, Alan.

Alan: And the British Rothschild financed the British side. That's how it works. It's amazing to watch this con game going on. And what's even more amazing is that the monarchy in France helped the Americans with the revolution, because England had made so many plays to take over France in its history that the monarchy weren't on very good terms. And then of course, once the American Revolution was over, it started in France. They deposed the monarchy that helped them. And it's interesting, even though it was taken over under a new system, it still had to pay that loan back, America still had to pay the loan back to the brand new type of government. That still stood. And that's what's amazing, even when governments change from one form to another, it does not affect the owing of money or the legal paying back of money. It must still be done.

Jackie: Exactly. That was part of the treaties that were agreed to after the war, the revolution, the American Revolution, that the British subjects, whose property had been seized by the government, had to give the property back to the British. And they did not have to become American citizens, by the way. You know what I'd like to do? We're about to take a break. And why don't you take this time, the next few minutes, and tell our listeners about your books, how they can get them, and then I'm going to go and take care of that barking. She's wanting in this room is what she wants, Alan. So, I'm going to be off mike until after the break.

Alan: Okay. I have three books dealing with Freemasonry, ancient Freemasonry. Freemasons. The term that's used today is a recent term. So, I go through the history of it, way beyond the guilds of England, of the Middle Ages. Much, much earlier than that. And I also go through the history up through the present times, and show you what's going on. And I also give you a lot of the Masonic coding, which is all around us. And if you want any of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt. So, where do we go from here?

Alan: Well, it's a matter, the problem on the shortwave as we all know, is that we're either preaching to the choir, or we're preaching to people who have recently woken up and have looked around for other alternate means of news and it's not an easy thing to handle when you've just woken up. Seldom do two people in a family wake up at the same time, and that often is the main problem that I hear, is that one has woken up and they're asking how to deal either with their spouse or their extended family, and I tell them generally that they have to learn to live inside their head, because if the other person hasn't woken up there is going to be tremendous conflict there.

Jackie: Live inside their head?

Alan: Yeah, in other words, the thoughts that they have, the knowledge that they have, rather than keep repeating it or sharing it with a partner who has their fingers in their ears, it's best to learn to live inside your head in that situation, because you can't make a person wake up who's not ready for it, no matter how much documented evidence you have, they have to be almost spiritually ready for it, you know. So, you'll get a lot of conflict, because they want the old person back, the person that was quite happy with their life, or quite happy with the way things were, and went to work for their eight hours a day and watched TV when they came home. That's what they want back. And it scares them, when the one who's awake, it scares the partner to see them becoming animated, you might say. Sometimes people panic in fact when they realize it's all a con game, and they realize where this is all leading to. That's probably something that's never been discussed on the shortwave, is how to deal with that situation. Those who do wake up tend to be very, very alone, and as I say, they have a tremendous, burning desire to share their knowledge, and it's always with the person next to them. And if that person, as I say, is not ready for it, there's going to be tremendous conflict. And of course they'll be called nuts and all the rest of it. And it might even lead to divorce, in fact.

Jackie: Unless the person who has awakened, has an ability, as you said, to live in their head.

Alan: Yeah, you almost have to be two people. The person they're used to, the person they expect you to be, and the one you really are. You have to almost hide this now, although it's impossible to go back, that's the other thing, you can't go back to watching sports or whatever you used to do to pass the time, you realize that everything is there to either indoctrinate or to make you pass the time without thinking. So you can never go totally back. On the other hand, you have to realize that you're now awake, and those around you are fast asleep. And you cannot simply by giving them information wake them up. It doesn't work that way, you know. They have to have something inside themselves to make them ready to wake up. And you cannot do that for another person, you know.

Jackie: Unless, unless, well, eventually, I'm not saying eventually it will happen, but the possibility of it happening maybe, in fact, a long time ago we were talking about this, the brainwashing has been so intense and the mind control, and my question was because, what we "know" or think we know, all of the information that comes into the

brain forms a pathway, and those pathways are there. And my question in my mind was, can you replace what's already in that pathway that has erroneous information or does it have to be short-circuited. And my guess was, it would take a short-circuit. And when I asked you your opinion of that, that's exactly what you said, that it would have to be short-circuited, and then my next question of course was, how would that happen? And you said, unfortunately for these people, it has to be something that hits them personally.

Alan: Yeah, it's a crisis of some kind. And yet again, in a marriage situation, often it will go the other way. The crisis will occur, but the person will often choose, because there's a choice involved here too, to remain in the life that they're familiar with, because it seems more comfortable to believe in it all, even though things are crazy with prices and all the rest of it, they still want to believe they're being taken care of, because they know themselves if they start to believe this and check into it, which they're scared to do, they'd have to rethink everything, everything they've ever known. And that terrifies them. That really terrifies them. And so they risk a nervous breakdown to come into another reality. And so often they'll choose the divorce instead. So that's the conflict that arises. And of course, if there's more family members involved, they might just gang together and demand a visit to the psychiatrist even. That also happens to some people who phone me.

Jackie: Is that right?

Alan: Yeah, because it's too terrifying for them to start rethinking everything they've ever learned. It's too terrifying for them to say, my God, that means that every newscaster, every famous face on television is there to fool me. They cannot go that way, you know. They want to believe in the Dan Rathers.

Jackie: Alan, it begins when we're born. Because our parents were lied to the same that we were lied to. And so, we live in literally a dream world.

Alan: It's a Disneyland. And also, what they did thousands of years ago, they studied all mammals, and mammals all behave in the same fashion as humans. We're another mammal. And what you find is that if there's a crisis or something threatens the little family of mammals, the females run into the middle for protection, the males automatically form a perimeter to protect, and if they're attacked, then the males all go off to war, you might say, and try and beat whatever the intruder is. And that works exactly the same way with human beings. The women traditionally look towards the men for protection, in a rather violent world, and today, they're bypassing the husband of course, because this is the final stage of this system, this part of this system. They're bypassing the husband and now government is directly dictating to the wives with regard to, you know, feminism and all the rest of it. And government is appealing and saying, well, we're here to protect you, that's our job, and of course they're giving their power to the government. They give their power to the beast, the one that promises to protect them. And effectively the husbands are being bypassed. And this was all done by design, because as I say, they understand mammal behavior, and they know how to interfere with the normal flow of it. So we actually are the most studied species on the entire planet, human beings. And they know how to manipulate the male and the female.

Jackie: Who are these creatures, Alan? Who are these creatures that are studying "human beings"?

Alan: Well, these creatures themselves claim, as I say, they have their own inner religion, and they do claim that they were rebels in a spirit world. And I hate the word spirit, because spirit means drunk. You know, you drink spirits to get drunk, and that's why they gave us this term in the English language, from the Latin.

Jackie: What would the word be if it wasn't in the English language?

Alan: It's the true essence of what is you. What you are. The true essence. It's beyond the physical. And these creatures do claim that they were cast out after a rebellion of some kind. Now, people can call it whatever they want, a cosmic rebellion, dimensional, whatever it is, but the fact is, they believe that they were so perfect in this other form, this ethereal form, non-material you might say, that they willed their own physical bodies into existence. And there were already natural people living here, that's what they claim, but they themselves willed their bodies into existence, and because they did that, the first generation retained these supernatural powers. And when they started to interbreed with the people who were natural to the planet, they began to lose these powers, and hence

there was a speedy return to interbreeding amongst themselves to try and regain those powers. And from then on, they've kept their genealogical lines going as far back, well, we don't even have access to them. It's beyond and before Sumer, before 5000 BC. But that's the reason for the intense interbreeding that still goes on today, and the priesthood that matches them up for those bloodlines is very, very important. It still exists.

Jackie: That's why we have all the begats in the Old Testament? Who begat who.

Alan: Yeah, even though it's all nonsense in the Old Testament. The Old Testament was a manufactured fallacy. It's actually a book of a system. That's what it teaches. Every Masonic Lodge has that black book of law, that's what it is, in their lodge. And it's a system with esoteric meanings. It's not real people. It's they use the names of people to teach stories, esoteric meanings behind the stories. That's what it's for. But it was put together by definitely descendants of these fallen ones, you might say. In Egypt, and everyone agrees about this, 72 priests wrote the Old Testament around 300, maybe even 200 BC, in Egypt, and they wrote it in the language of the Coptic Greek. And it was never translated into supposed Hebrew, which is just updated Aramaic, until about the 1st century AD. So even in the time of Jesus, if he did read anything in the Synagogue, he must have read it in the Greek version, because that's all they had at that time. So, it wasn't written by Hebrews, it was written by another people altogether, for the people who believed themselves to be Jews.

Jackie: And I'd like to make a connection here. Where you mentioned that the Old Testament is really a book of laws, that was something that I realized, that the Old Testament is literally a political program that is wrapped in a cloak of religion. And Moses, the first five books, I guess it depends on who is saying this, you'll read that the first five books of the Old Testament are the Torah, which is the basis of the Talmud, and then some say that it's the entire Old Testament. But whatever, Moses Mendelssohn, who was evidentially a very respected and revered Wise Man, Jew, made the statement, that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: It's a very pragmatic system. Really, that's what it is. It's a system. In the Old Testament slavery is okay, there's no laws against slavery.

Jackie: And it's God who's demanding all the wars.

Alan: Yeah, it's the godfather. It's a mafia system, you know. That's what it's all about. That's what the whole world is all about. That's what all empires have always been about. It's a small elite being gangsters and lording it over the other people, living off the backs of the other people, and hiring the historians to write a nice story about them, you know. That's what history is all about. And it's all to do with this thing called money, without which none of this could occur. None of it. You could not hire an army without money. You couldn't keep men together long enough to invade anybody if you didn't have this thing called money. Money itself is an artificial creation. And we think it's quite natural because we're born into a system that completely revolves around this thing called money. And we are actually called economic units, you know. Every human being is given that title.

Jackie: Actually, we are called human capital, Alan. Human capital.

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

Jackie: I just want to say this for our listeners. There is an article there titled, *Are Your Children Human Capital?* And it is literally, it has been discovered that that's exactly what we are to them as you just said, Alan. And then after I found that article, I found the executive order that Bill Clinton had signed, where he created a commission to study capital, all kinds of capital, and in that it was including human capital, and the commission was to report on the depreciation of capital, and of course, my question was, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: You make them sick, and you give them diseases.

Jackie: Yeah, you get rid of them.

Alan: Which is happening in Africa on a wide scale. And it's actually happening more subtly in the Western

countries as we discussed last night, with the sperm count plummeting in the males, all by design.

Jackie: And the women having hysterectomies

Alan: Yeah, hysterectomy. And here's the problem. People keep thinking or asking, well, when is all this going to happen. They don't realize, it's been happening before they were born, and it's been happening all through their lifetime. There's a Population Control Council in the United Nations. Before that, the League of Nations also had the same council. And they don't sit on their hands making wish lists of how to control the population of the world. They actually implement schemes to do so. And of course, we're told, they just make mistakes with inoculations. They didn't realize that the polio vaccine would affect the human race the way it has, cause all the tumors and sterility and so on. It's just a mistake. And then in Africa, they gave all the free smallpox vaccinations out, and they didn't change the needles, and lo and behold, the trail of AIDS, all through Africa. And again, it's another big mistake.

Jackie: Are you sure that that AIDS virus or whatever it was, wasn't in the vaccines that they gave to the Africans?

Alan: Oh, I have no doubt it would be in it. I have no doubt. They started actually the same program in Haiti, and that's where the AIDS first broke out, and then they went over to Western Africa, and you can follow the trail from the UN free smallpox vaccine. So, this is going on. The agenda is underway. They can't come out and tell you, oh, by the way, we're killing you. I think they'd have their hands full with upset populations. So they simply don't tell you; they do it.

Jackie: Well, yes, they do tell us. And I'm going to mention the toothpaste, again. On the toothpaste tube, unless you get your toothpaste fluoride free, because fluoride is a killer, but there on the toothpaste tube there is a warning that says, keep out of reach of children under six, and if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. And Alan, that's the thing that just blows me away. Because I have showed that to so many people, and they just, it doesn't compute, that they're paying for their poison.

Alan: Yeah, but they still believe that they're being taken care of, and they cannot believe that anything would be so widely advertised and promoted that would harm them. See, they live in two different worlds.

Jackie: Then it's time that people suddenly, somewhere, somehow, snap out of it Alan, and really take a look.

Alan: Well, it's going fast. I mean, you see how autism has rocketed, skyrocketed up until the present statistics. And it's all to do with the inoculations they're giving the babies at such a young age.

Jackie: It's the mercury. It's the mercury in the vaccines. Thimerosal and fluoride.

Alan: They know this. It's a program, a population control program. And Joe Public thinks, well, we've got spontaneous autism now. It's just a plague of autism and it's quite natural

Jackie: 1700% increase in autism.

Alan: Yeah, and of course the old autism that used to be here, prior to the 50s, was one in about 10,000 or 25,000 it was, true autism. And that means that from the time of the baby's birth, it did not react normally to stimulation and so on. Whereas this type of autism that comes only occurs after the inoculations. All the doctors know this.

Jackie: There's something I'd like to say here right now, because we haven't said this in a long time, I haven't. Folks, when you have your children in school, in order for them to be in school there is required vaccines that they have to have at particular grades. And every single state has opt-out for parents. All they have to do is sign a form. And in fact, when I finally got through to Nicole in Missouri, and she did a lot of research, found the law, and was calling the school, that was the first day of school, this past year to let them know that she was not going to vaccinate. Actually it might have been a year before. But anyway, she said that she was on the way to pick up the form that she had had faxed to her to a Staples from, you know, the Health Department in Missouri, and the school

secretary said, well, honey, we've got these forms right here. You know, Nicole was ready for a real fight, and all she had to do was walk into the office and say I want the opt-out form, and that's what she did. And I want folks, listen to me, all of you who have children in school, if you vaccinate your child after hearing what we just talked about, then there is something very, very, very wrong. I don't know what else to say about that, but I wanted that known to any of our possibly new listeners, Alan. Oh, I have to vaccinate them, that's what Nicole was telling me. I have to vaccinate her or she can't go to school. And I talked to Ashley and I said, Ashley honey, don't do it. Don't let them vaccinate you. And you just tell them, no. And that's basically what Ashley did. She said, I'm not going to get it.

Alan: Everything is done under pretense and under color of law, but in fact, it's just a matter of bluff. And the willing fool, as they say in Masonry, if you're a willing fool, you've swallowed it all, and believed it all, you'll go and take it, you see. But it's up to the person who thinks to ask the questions and demand the opting out.

Jackie: Thank you. And Alan, thank you so much for being with us again this evening. And ladies and gentlemen, we'll see you back on Monday, and thank you. And God Bless You. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and

CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 6, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Monday and it is the 6th of June in the year 2005 and I'm glad you've joined us tonight. I hope you had a nice weekend, folks. I'm getting myself organized here. We have a guest this evening, somebody that I think you'll be very pleased to be able to listen to and we haven't had him on too often and so I wanted to bring him on this evening. Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. I'm being facetious. Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: The reason I ask Alan to come on we were talking about the food folks and one of the things that Alan was telling me that I wasn't aware of is what the large agri-businesses like Monsanto. You wouldn't call them an agri-business, would you? Agri-business?

Alan: That's what they call themselves, but they're really a complete monopoly. That's their job.

Jackie: A complete monopoly; and to start this out, would you tell our listeners what you were telling me about what they're doing with the patenting of other peoples and companies seeds?

Alan: Monsanto of course started off with a patent for genetically modified food for one particular species and of course that eventually after a few failures eventually it got through the patenting procedure and so for the first time a company could actually patent and own a foodstuff or the seed. However, that didn't seem to be the real purpose behind it because what it did was open up the doors for Monsanto then to go and purchase anybody's seed, and then of course they could go patent it, go back to the purchaser and say to them you can't sell that anymore because we own the rights to it.

Jackie: And you said they're actually doing this today?

Alan: They've done it with thousands of species.

Jackie: Of species of seeds?

Alan: These are seeds which produce plants which people have spliced and so on in the old way for hundreds maybe thousands of generations to get that perfect plant and of course no one thought of patenting the rights to it, except of course the big money boys because food and water are necessities and they're taking over both. And I think you have the quote there from that lady who was in charge of the UN--

Jackie: Bertonelli.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Where she said we use food as a – did she say weapon? She said we make no apologies.

Alan: Yes and of course there's no doubt about it, to whip the world into shape into the new system we can see that water has been taken over step by step. Now food of course is going the same way. People don't realize they've had riots in other parts of the world where Monsanto has paid off governments to push their seeds on the people. India had

massive riots over there.

Jackie: You mean the people in India actually know?

Alan: India has such a long history of a very class type system and it's only in recent years that they've had any small farmers at all who owned their own land and they see right away this is a move to take it all back from them, because the seed that you have to purchase from Monsanto won't regenerate itself. You have to go back every year to buy more seed.

Jackie: They have the terminator seed and that is one, I believe – I remember reading about that that they're on the third world countries where people – I mean they live by the food that they grow and the farmers are being forced into using the terminator seed. They won't be able to afford continue farming because they always save their seed, their corn and grain and et cetera, enough of it for the next planting; and the terminator seed, folks, in case you haven't heard about it, probably most of you had, it is a seed that will grow a food. I don't think the foods are seedless but the seeds will not sprout and this is another – you know when Alan did the broadcast last Monday night and I didn't listen to it then but I did listen to it Tuesday night after I did the broadcast. I listened to it on the archives and he mentioned the importance of gardening, but gardening with not hybrid seeds. The hybrids aren't bad. They're not genetically modified food but the seed of the hybrid, if they take two different types of let's say a hybrid tomato and they make it this real nice cool super tomato out of it, the seeds of that tomato, about 25% of them will germinate but they're not going to be the hybrid. They're going to go back to whoever hybridized them believed to be inferior. What they do, Alan – you know one of the nice things about if we didn't have to worry about buying seed is that they can hybridize a particular plant for particular areas that maybe are resistant to certain plant diseases but now in the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange Catalogue they've got, it's like you said, they have grown these seeds over time. They're actually what they call "heritage seeds" from long, long ago and so they actually have been able to breed the plants that are no longer hybrids that are for particular growing areas and are resistant to rust or whatever some plants can get and we won't have access to these.

Alan: No, and this is again a priority. It's obviously a priority because the judges are totally onboard as they say with this – onboard is a good pirate term. Now they're fining anybody who gets Monsanto's seed blown on their land and even in the charges that they're using against farmers where they find one or two plants on his land, they'll put him out of business and take the farm and they're doing it. The judge even said in Canada here at the Supreme Court level, he didn't care how it got there, if it blew off, was dropped, brought in by a combine harvester and that's another method of moving this around. Farmers often hire guys to go around the farms with their combines and they're taking seed with them and then spreading it on the next farm.

Jackie: This one particular I remember reading it and I think it's the same one you're talking about, although there have probably been more than one, but the one farmer who grew a non-GM corn and there was GM corn close enough that if – what's the word? Pollinated, then he was accused of patent infringement and that's the one where the judge said and it was because the wind blew the pollen from this GM corn into his field and the judge didn't give a dog gone.

Alan: In that case there was even another farmer who had a whole truck full of seeds who had gone past his land and found out the bags were burst. They found out that the bags had burst on another farmer that was passing his farm and the farmer said that probably half of my seed here has blown onto your land, and the farmer admitted it. He says you've probably got half my seed across your field here and so that was against him too, but the judge said I don't care if a bird even passed its seed in its droppings, the fact is as long as it's on your land that's all I need to know. Again, it's a Masonic must-be for their GM Grand Master foods that this is going to be this way because they want the small farmers out of business.

Jackie: They want to put home gardeners out of business.

Alan: Yes they do.

Jackie: Just people who are growing for their own survival, Alan.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact. They want to have total control of everything on the planet and when you watch these wildlife

programs that they always have on television, you'll notice that they have the experts in the fields, or students or whatever, tracing all kinds of animals, even rattle snacks and they catch them--

Jackie: Tracking them?

Alan: They tag them and track them, and you know this is all a symbol of what's going to happen to every individual. It's the same thing. It's the ownership of everything on the planet.

Jackie: Including our minds.

Alan: That too. We can see where it's all going and food, shelter and clothing and water are essential for human life and they want to make sure in the perfect world they're creating in their habitat areas there will be no private property. You'll have to rent. You'll pay for all your food and you'll pay for every glass of water you drink; and of course if you don't go along with it, the punishment will be the withdrawal of your credits so that you can't pay for anything.

Jackie: Your pings on the computer. Well, this is good news what I'm going to say that just popped in my mind because we talk about – I don't like saying "they're going to" because it seems to me we're helping speak it in like it's a given and maybe you think it is. Maybe it is, Alan, but I don't care to be part of helping to speak it in and I'd rather say their intentions and we know how far they've come today. But Holland and France, in Holland there was a 67 percent 'no' vote for the European Constitution and of course France also and these are the people out there. It seems like there's a wakening happening, Alan.

Alan: I don't see it the same way.

Jackie: Don't you?

Alan: I was in Europe when all that stuff was going on the last time and I can remember Britain voting no to join the union three times and they said well regardless you're getting it anyway and the same with most the other countries. Whatever is happening today, there's another motive behind it and I think what they're doing is bringing on a form of chaos.

Jackie: But this isn't the government voting. It's the people voting.

Alan: Yes, but you know the governments can manipulate votes anyway they wish, because they can tell you whatever results they want to, and so I think they're intentionally stirring up something because they do want some chaos on so that they can put the new laws through and speed things up that way.

Jackie: They have to have the opposition to make the change.

Alan: See that's their religion. It's the "law of nature" as they call it; and by nature, they mean spring, fall, summer, winter. It's using at least two sides for opposition to create a third, which is the outcome.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: The third way and that's what they've always done you see. Something else is going on over there because these guys remember started the program and the bureaucracies up in 1948 to unite Europe, but they never admitted that to the public until it was all achieved, so they're not likely to throw it out the window now.

Jackie: Like Vicente Fox and George Bush and Paul Martin restructured a continent in an afternoon on March 23rd while Terri Schiavo was being murdered in plain sight in front of the whole world.

Alan: That's right. That's what they did. Of course, one day you wake up and some how it all changed and it's here and you say well how did it get here? However, there are big forces working towards all of this and the media of course being an arm of government – in fact, the media is essential to government to keep us all busy and distracted and

worried and so on. The media isn't going to come out and tell the public the truth. It's amazing how many authors come out from the media after the goal of any particular part has been achieved. They all come out with their books after it's done, which meant they knew it all along but they didn't tell the public.

Winston Churchill boasted about this during World War II that they'd unite Europe. It's so odd you see. There's your right and left again. There was Hitler going to unite Europe and there was Churchill. The only opposition they really had in a peacetime situation was the general public in every country that wouldn't go for it, so they gave us a war you see and achieved it anyway. This is typical of the strategy they use. Something else is going on in Holland right now and France.

Jackie: Something else. You mean that we don't know about?

Alan: We'll eventually see it, whether they want some kind of restructuring after a students riot or something, but there's something else behind it. Something they want.

Jackie: Well, you know what? That makes sense because it's like the article that I told you about last evening. It was in the *Philadelphia Enquirer* about fluoride and the dangers of fluoride. How it destroys kidneys and bones and why do we have this in our drinking water? The *Philadelphia Enquirer* is a big newspaper and very widely read and then there was the man that gave the talk on 9/11 at that university in Wisconsin and then C-Span picked it up. On at least two occasions I caught it the second time around and this man pulled no punches. It wasn't one of those "oh, there was government forewarning and the government didn't do anything. The FBI knew but they didn't do anything," et cetera. He laid it out and basically said this was an insider job and this was on C-Span twice and I sat there and I listened. You know your ears get really tuned and you can hear the littlest hook and I heard no hooks, Alan, and I thought my God, why is C-Span doing this? Twice. They didn't just do it once. They did it twice. But it's as you said. What they might be doing with this fluoride article, maybe it is testing the waters to see if anybody even responds or reacts to it.

Alan: It could be.

Jackie: I mean the thing is, why is it mandated to be in our water systems and it was a lengthy article.

Alan: And I wonder how much we actually have had so far?

Jackie: I don't know. Now see, that makes me question. Now I get excited when it looks like a lot of people are standing up and speaking out. That looks to me like an awakening. That's why I said that, but when the controlled media is saying this stuff it gets very confusing. What in the world are they up to? It was just like – do you know after GW on the afternoon of the eve of Purim announced that we were going to "go to war with Iraq" the *New York Times* and the *New York Post* began printing articles about how he lied and all the lies that were told to justify going to war. Now this is two years ago and I thought what are they doing here? Because these are the same creatures that put him into office and I thought well maybe they're going to take him down, but they haven't, and they printed all that stuff.

Alan: I know. In Canada here they did show on the CBC part of the supposed inquiry into the Iraq war and Bush was sitting along with Powell and a few other ones and they asked the question about the reasons for his attacking Iraq and the fact that there was no connection between Saddam Hussein and the 9/11 bombing, and he said I never claimed that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11. He admitted that, but of course the same media and the Canadian government again, the CBC television, showed polls done in the U.S. that two years after 9/11 the media had convinced the public that Saddam Hussein was directly responsible for 9/11; but there was the president admitting that Saddam Hussein had nothing to do with it at the actual inquiries.

Jackie: But like you said, people are losing their memories.

Alan: They are losing memory. He did admit it. In fact, he justified it by saying "the world's better off without this tyrant." That's how he justified the war.

Jackie: Without this tyrant. And I'll tell you on the internet, probably 29 out of 30 articles that you get about anything,

there's always that thing in there. For example, yes, it's true. Saddam Hussein is a tyrant and he shouldn't have been in power, however, so the big lie is Saddam Hussein was a tyrant and yet he's the man we saw standing in front of a crowd of people talking and when he finished besides the jeering and yelling they were all firing their guns. In the book on Saddam Hussein the government actually gave the guns to the people for self-defense.

Alan: In fact on again the CBC prelude to the war, they showed that all the private gun shops in Iraq were open up to the start of the invasion and they were selling their guns very, very cheaply to everybody, every civilian.

Jackie: The people who didn't have them?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And you know if somebody's hated that bad a "tyrant" they're not going to stand – I mean even if he was wearing a whole of body armor, his head and face was – you know underneath his uniform he might have been protected, but his head and face wasn't protected and that was right on CNN.

Alan: Winston Churchill talked about Iraq before World War II and he said that Iraq is going to be very, very important in the future because of the vast quantities of oil in the north. He said that will be a future battleground. Again, if you go back to H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for the British government, in "*The Shape of Things to Come*" he said there would be two world wars and then a final third one. He said two with Germany, by the way, before the first one happened, and he said the third one will start in Basra, which is Basra, Iraq. These guys have had this agenda up their sleeves for over 100 years, probably a lot longer. People forget already that Saddam Hussein in his eyes he was taking back Kuwait which had been part of old Persia before Britain divided up the land after World War I.

Jackie: Yes and England did that, didn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And not only – maybe it would have been left alone but while Iraq was involved in that war with Iran and then you find out when you read the book on Saddam Hussein. While the U.S. was actually – what do you call supporting Iran in that war to keep it going and while they were doing that Kuwait was drilling underneath at an angle and drilling oil -- sucking oil out of actually Iraq territory, and that was what Saddam Hussein said, you guys stop it.

Alan: It was in the papers at the time and Papa Bush, that was his first major job for the big boys was to set up the oil fields in Kuwait.

Jackie: We're at the bottom of the hour and we're going to take a commercial break here, folks, and I hope you will get your pen in hand.

Alan: Hello. We're back again and I have three books for sale concerning not just the New World Order. This is an old world order which simply keeps upgrading itself to the next part and I've got 1 2 and 3 just completed and I'll be putting more out this week. If anyone wants them, [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information], and I'll get them out as fast as I can. They do go through a lot of the history of this system and that's what it is. It's a system which has been running this world for thousands of years, building empires and destroying empires as it goes along. Now we've reached the time when they're building the final empire, the world empire, and they're going to reshape the whole planet in the image they've created for it, which is basically based on economics and if you don't have a function or they have no function for you, you simply will not be allowed to exist.

Jackie: I'm here Alan, but you go right ahead.

Alan: I've just finished.

Jackie: Well, you said this is the final one.

Alan: It's the final one for this phase of it it's taking.

Jackie: Right. Because they've been here before and maybe not to the extent that they are right now as you've said, but as you've said, too, they're not going to be successful. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be terrible chaos and heartache et cetera, but it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful.

Alan: What I watch for is not people fighting or Holland or France complaining or stopping or saying no. What I watch is for the elite starting to fight amongst themselves, because that will be the sign that their pyramid is going to start crumbling. Because these people you have to understand have been bred for their purpose. That's why there so intent on not just interbreeding but specialized breeding for specific traits, just like pedigree animals or domesticated animals are bred for specific tendencies. These people are bred to rule basically. They don't have compassion as we know it and they're heartless, but what they also have in common is an addiction to total power. They want power. The Joe Average doesn't want power over anything but these people want power over everything and they all want it; and now that they see this throne of the world, this philosopher king as they call it, the throne is getting set up basically. There's only one seat for this philosopher king and they all want to be occupying it, and that's when they will start fighting amongst themselves.

Jackie: And I have read – this has been even in the last few years that they're already bickering and fighting amongst themselves.

Alan: They try and cover it up as best they can because they must give a semblance of order to the people, but these people are ruthless when it comes to power and the sharks can all feed on other creatures as long as there's lots of other creatures around; but once they're penned in themselves into that little top group where they all want positions, that's when they start feeding on each other and that's when the trouble starts.

Jackie: Folks, I've got the phone number here for you. What I went and did was found my catalogue for the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. There are other catalogues out there that have non-hybrid seeds and non-GM seeds. This one I use. I love this catalogue. There is just about nothing that you would not want to grow that you couldn't find in this catalogue and they actually have them listed for what parts of the country they're good. Even for example in the Deep South, a particular type of tomato that grows well there et cetera and this is Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. They're in Virginia and their website is SouthernExposure.com if you want to get a hold of them. You can get their address when you call them and I urge you – well, I'm not going to urge you I guess because you're going to do it if you're going to do it or not. I don't care if you live in the city. You can turn your backyard into a garden, folks, and I know I'm taking us back off the trail that we were on and back to this food thing, but where there is a will there is a way. If you live in the city. If you live in an apartment.

You know there are people who are doing this in cities getting permission if you would from the city or the township or whatever if you don't have the space to do a garden and they're doing gardening collectively. I hate to use that word but that's what they're doing and where there is a will there is a way, but today we just have no idea what we're eating. What we're drinking when we buy food at the grocery stores today and you know I've been buying lettuce. I love salads and I get lettuce and I just – Alan, that lettuce will stay without wilting or rusting for weeks.

Alan: I know someone in the area telling me he knows someone who had a tomato that sat on the window ledge for months and it took almost eight months before it starting drying out.

Jackie: Well, let me tell you something. There's a tomato at the grocery store now. I don't know that I've seen it lately but I haven't look and you know what it says? Please don't refrigerate our beautiful tomatoes. Now this is a beautiful looking tomato on the outside, but probably besides the minerals that you would get from a tomato grown in good sound nutritious earth. Vitamin C dissipates at room temperature and so therefore in the first place how in the world could you keep a tomato without keeping it refrigerated for any length of time? But even the lettuce and anything we eat and you know I was reading that article to our listeners last week about aspartame, by God it's in all kinds of things. It's in all kinds of prepared foods. The same as the MSG (monosodium glutamate) and it's a killer.

Alan: And they know that too.

Jackie: Yes, of course they do and I don't think I ever got to the article on MSG additive in food. They mask the name of it. Some of the things will say "no MSG added" and it's because the MSG is already in it, but also when you see an ingredient that says "hydrolyzed vegetable protein" – now that sounds pretty innocent, doesn't it? I don't know what the heck hydrolyzed means but vegetable protein. It's another name for monosodium glutamate and evidentially the word is getting out because Lilly found on the internet a bill that was actually passed here in Pennsylvania that is mandating that restaurants list on their menus foods that MSGs are being added to because MSG first of all of course it has no nutrients. But they say that it causes obesity and in the article that I have here that I intended and I don't think I got to it, when they're studying rats let's say for an example. An example was used they want to study diabetes and they need to have a fat rat. Well, rats aren't fat naturally so they inject them with MSG. They inject them with MSG and get their fat rats and not only that, but the FDA has put no limits on how much they use. It's in everything and they listed – I mean you can list all the restaurants but some of the – well, like McDonald's and Kentucky Fried and et cetera, et cetera, they say that it's actually addictive and it makes people eat more.

Alan: It's a war on the people. It's no surprise to us, but it's a complete war on the people where you make them malnourished. You can be very obese but still malnourished because your body is craving things and you can cram all this stuff down you, but it ends up in fat and you're still tired and lethargic and so on. However, that's the type of population you would want when you're bringing them through massive changes.

Jackie: Yes it is, isn't it?

Alan: Now I think it was Rumsfeld that had got that thing through for aspartame?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: Rumsfeld, remember, was director for the Searle Company, which is a subsidiary of Monsanto. The Searle Company's main specialties for the last 40 years has been in the area of psychiatric drugs, so that makes perfect sense to me that it's a form of warfare.

Jackie: You know what I saw on the weather channel? You know how they advertise all these drugs? If you're afraid to go outside or socialize, they call it something-disorder. Social-something disorder. They call it SAD. They have a drug for everything of course and then they do the side effects real fast so that you can't even hardly hear them. Well anyway, they were advertising some drug, another drug, and then they started talking about the Merck patient assistance program and they gave an 800 number. In fact I wrote it down. I've got it out there on the kitchen counter and I called it but they just had a message on it because you have to call them between like 8 and 5, but if you need Merck medication and you can't afford it and you don't have insurance you get a hold of them and they have a patient assistance program. They're pretty lenient because if you make less than \$19,000 a year as an individual you can qualify and then they go on to say \$36,000 for a family et cetera. But even if you are above those figures there will be special – they'll consider, in other words, so you get to get your Merck medications.

Alan: Well, I'm sure there's a government backing program that will pay it back to them. They won't lose on it. I mean the government is tied at the hip with big business. In fact most of these – like Rumsfeld, he was the director for Searle Company, which is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Searle, where are they headquartered?

Alan: They have branches in the states and in Canada.

Jackie: They're here in the states and that's medicine and they're connected with – it's a subsidiary of Monsanto.

Alan: They work with Monsanto because they are a part of Monsanto really. They worked with them to create the modified food; and as I keep saying, why would a company that specialized in psychiatric drugs, why on earth would they be involved in making your food? That should raise alarms everywhere.

Jackie: Sure. It would make me want to start a garden.

Alan: And know as you say where the seed comes from.

Jackie: Oh, and by the way, I don't think I told our listeners this. I might have a lovely tomato here that a lady in New York, a Mennonite lady, gave Chuck about three years ago and this tomato it over-filled my hand. He got talking to her and come to find out she listened to Sweet Liberty and we had been doing a whole probably two weeks on the food and gardening and she gave him the tomato and said give this to Jackie, it is a Mennonite heritage tomato and tell her to save the seeds. Well, I did but you know the floods that we've had I was concerned because my tomatoes even though some grew but they all started getting the blossom end rot and stuff from all the rain. I sent Southern Exposure the seeds and they grew the tomatoes last year and they're offering the seeds to their customers and it is a beautiful, beautiful tomato. When you call that number, folks, to get the catalogue, if you look in the '95 catalogue you'll see it listed under tomatoes and the tomatoes are about a pound a piece and they're beautiful and you can use them for anything. You can do anything with them. You can make – they are supposed to be a pasta tomato. Of course, they're delicious eating but you can can them. You can make your pasta sauce with them. You can do everything with them. The website is SouthernExposure.com and almost everything in there – I don't think they have any hybrids. I know no GM but they might have hybrids but if they do, it's listed as a hybrid. Some of their seeds in there are 80, 90 over 100 years old and to me that is just beautiful.

Alan: That's what people are going to have to do because it's only common sense in this day and age that you do it. You have no option.

Jackie: Yes, you do have options, don't you? Surely we all have options. I think options are called choices, yes?

Alan: That's right because we know what's going on. There's enough information out really about all this stuff, even for the average person to get a hold of, so it's common sense what to do.

Jackie: Especially people who have children, Alan. It would be different – children don't have the choices. Children are subject to the choices their parents make and to have children and know this and have an opportunity or even if it's tough to be able to grow healthy food. Learn how to can. Learn how to dry. Learn how to preserve. Probably freezing is our last choice in case you lose your electricity and stuff, but I freeze stuff just for the time being. I can also, but to not do that, to not want to give your children the very best you can give them, to me it makes no sense at all. It just makes no sense at all to just ignore it and just pretend, you know, shove it out of your mind.

Alan: As you say, it's the children with everything look to their parents to advise them; and if they parents don't know themselves, then the children think that "oh, I'll just copy my parents." That's the natural way of things.

Jackie: There are parents who know and I think you called it willful ignorance. Actually, it goes beyond willful ignorance because willful ignorance would be "oh don't tell me. I don't want to know," but once you know it, Alan, how could you not?

Alan: It's a choice once again of being double-minded in that they still want to believe the people – the experts you see. The society of experts that guide us you see. They want to believe that they'd never do anything so nasty to the public, so therefore it must be okay even though the evidence is out there that it's not. They'd rather believe the experts you see. It's a choice. It makes them feel better because if they have to wake up and say wait a minute, these experts are all lying to us, here's the evidence, then they'd have to start questioning everything and they don't want to start that journey.

Jackie: You know what though? I don't think people would be listening to this broadcast if they didn't want to know.

Alan: There's that section of society who already know what to do.

Jackie: Okay. So then those who are listening and do know, then it behooves them. Folks, it doesn't it? It behooves you to do something about it and if you've never made a garden there's nothing more fulfilling and satisfying than to plant a seed, watch it grow, tend it nurture it and harvest it and know that you're giving your family the best you can give them,

even if it's only yourself. Even if you don't have children, for God's sake. Eat a carrot and get your hepatitis B vaccine – I've got articles here that sometimes when I bring my email up I walk away after reading some of this stuff. I walk away kind of bummed out for a while because there's so much that we don't even have the time to talk about. I don't think you have to talk about every tinny, tiny little detail to get the point across do you? At least we shouldn't have to.

Alan: No. I mean plants have been used for thousands of years for creating drugs, and to modify food you're modifying a plant and they've already admitted they can if they wish make that plant produce anything they want it to produce. When they say they can do it, you can bet your bottom dollar they are doing it. That's all you really have to know.

Jackie: And eating GM modified food, then that would mean that the body is being modified.

Alan: Absolutely. Re-engineered.

Jackie: Yes, and to remind our listeners, I did this only it's been a couple of years ago and for those of you who haven't heard it, a report that I read on – this particular one was potatoes. Feeding them to rats. GM Potatoes. The rats stomach lining thickened. The arteries thickened. The immune system was depressed and when they took the rat off the potatoes and started giving them a healthy diet, they could not reverse the damage. They couldn't reverse the damage, so it's time. Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 13, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday. It is the 13th of June in the year 2005. Half of June is over already. We went from having I guess about 2-1/2 weeks maybe 3 weeks of 50 and 60-degree weather, when we should have been having 70s and the last, I don't know how long, week, week and a half. I don't know long this has been going on. It's in the 90s folks and it is just absolutely outrageous. I think it's called weather modification is what it's called. Anyway, I guess that's how it is. It's not nice to fool Mother Nature, is it? I don't know if you remember that old commercial but that's what I keep thinking about. Our guest this evening is Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for being here once again.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Folks, Steve Jacobsen was on with us last Tuesday and Wednesday and the topic the new world religion. Alan and I had conversations later about it and he was actually filling in more information and so I asked him to come on with us tonight. I thought that it would be relevant to pick it up and let Alan take us further into this so we get a really absolutely clear look at the dangers of the people that they are soaking into their games. Their dangerous games and we were talking specifically about Benny Hinn, but there's a whole group of them, yes Alan?

Alan: There's a lot of them, some superstars amongst them, though, and that's the key is the superstars who've been risen up there by the old unseen hands that decide to give us the shepherds that we're supposed to follow and of course Benny Hinn is only one of them. The CBC television, the two separate exposés--

Jackie: That's the Canadian Broadcasting?

Alan: Yes. They did two one hour specials on them and--

Jackie: What do they call these guys? There's a word for this.

Alan: There's a lot of words for them.

Jackie: I mean ones we can say on the radio. What kind of religion do they call this?

Alan: Charismatic, which is basically hypnotic.

Jackie: You know General Ben Parton? Do you remember him? He was the guy that came out there after the Oklahoma City bombing. Ben Parton was a charismatic. He was all involved in that. A bunch of them are.

Alan: Yes, I'm not surprised because it's a fantastic mind control formula that they've got down pat.

Jackie: Yes, but I think Ben Parton was one of theirs.

Alan: Oh, no doubt. That's what Albert Pike said, "*We always give them their leaders,*" and that's for every side. They give you subdivisions, so there's a leader out there for your particular personality type.

Jackie: You were going to go into this two-part thing that the CBC had.

Alan: They did special on Benny Hinn and the reason they started this investigation into Benny Hinn was because there was a pastor in the U.S. who had polio when he was young, and I think he now has leg braces, but he had gone to Benny Hinn hoping to get up on stage and be cured. That's the whole trick of this thing is the curing. However, what he found out was there is a whole team of experts in the audience working for him and they pick out the ones who are allowed upon the stage and they must not have any obvious physical disabilities. If you're in a wheelchair or on crutches or whatever, you don't get up there on the stage. That way they can pick people who have lots of other problems but you can't see what it is.

Jackie: You mean like pretend they're blind or pretend they're deaf or something like that?

Alan: Yes, or they've got cancer or a tumor or something and a lot of them do but they've been diagnosed. However, physically you can't see anything wrong with them and of course it's strange too because Jesus is supposed to have made people rise up when he cured them; whereas Benny Hinn knocks them down. He knocks them down and of course they're all trained to fall down because there are charismatic Christians who've watched this all their lives. When he puts out his hand they all fall down like dominoes, but it's the hypnotic technique. They're already preconditioned to that technique by being brought up in charismatic churches, so when it happens to them they immediately fall down as though they were in a trance.

Jackie: Well, there is always somebody there to catch them.

Alan: Yes, let's hope so.

Jackie: No, there is.

Alan: The thing is, the CBC did a follow-up to those people who had been up on stage. Some people had AIDS, cancers and so on, and out of the ones who are still alive they were dying.

Jackie: In other words, are you saying those, not just professionals who were there to assist him, but actually people that came up that had AIDS and stuff, they actually fell down too?

Alan: They fall down too because as I say they're mainly charismatic Christians that have being brought up in the church and so when something happens to them, they don't go to the doctor often, or if they do go to the doctor, but they still believe the next thing to Jesus being Benny Hinn is going to cure them.

Jackie: Do they pass out or what happens to them?

Alan: Some pass out. Some just fall down with their eyes open and I guess they wait for their queues to get up. However, it's the follow-ups that are really important because most of them – when someone is really seriously ill the relatives will pay to no end the money to try and get them better; and Benny Hinn, of course, in his audience, they pass around 5-gallon buckets and just stuff them with money and checks and so on and he takes credit cards too. He earns over \$220 million a year. That's what he brings in, his organization, so he's doing pretty well for himself. The CBC, when they challenged him, when they eventually managed to get to him, the actual camera crew, when they found him coming into a hotel they challenged him on the follow-ups that they had done on some of the people that he supposedly cured and had even written about curing in his own magazine. It was all lies because they had followed them up and found out they were dying or dead.

Jackie: Did he respond to them?

Alan: Well, he of course couldn't remember the names or whatever or tried to sluff it off by asking them to come back and make an appointment with him and talk to him, which he never did. In a sense you can see in the audience, the type of audience that he attracts, that he's got a ready-made market because people actually want to see the showmanship. This tremendous Hollywood stage-managed showmanship and they want so badly to believe that he has a special power that God's given him. They are willing fools you might say. They're conditioned victims already waiting to be used by people like Benny Hinn.

Jackie: The danger that was pointed out by Steve Jacobsen last week when he was watching is that they've got this whole on TBN. They've got this whole world prayer network or world prayer team or whatever they call it and he said they are totally promoting the world agenda. The UN and Israel et cetera, et cetera and they've got all these people praying the same prayer.

Alan: Sure. Well, that's what sheep do. They follow the shepherd and they've all been trained since birth to be good sheep. That's what religion truly is all about, you know.

Jackie: Okay, I know and I know that you have said this before. It occurs to me we could have new listeners and the first thought in their mind would be well that's what Jesus said that he was there for the lost sheep and the Lord is my shepherd et cetera, et cetera. I remember you saying I don't believe he ever called anybody sheep because they're the dumbest animal there is.

Alan: You can't get much dumber.

Jackie: But that the staff, the crook that the "shepherd" carries, you explained that there's actually the depictions of the pharaohs. Okay, so just expand on that just a little.

Alan: Well, from the earliest times even the statues that they uncovered in Babylon with the king in Babylon and the pharaohs of Egypt, you'll often see them depicted holding in one hand, with their arms crossed in front of them in front of their chest, and one hand holds a small crook, which is the shepherd's crook. That's so that you can pull the sheep if they're going the wrong way, so that's the gentle hand, but it's still used to get them to go in the direction you want them to go in. Of course in the other hand, he's got the rod and that's for the sheep that are a bit more stubborn and more individualistic. He's supposed to bash that down on your head. That's what the rod and the staff are for.

Jackie: The rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: That's a beautiful song of an abused victim because that's what it would have to be. Of course, that's what organized religion has always been about is controlling the people so that a few can benefit at the top over the expense of the majority. However, these shysters in the charismatic movement obviously are allowed to do what they're doing by "*The Establishment*," which is a term I always use for the real government behind the governments, and I'm sure they must give their kickbacks to their bosses above them for being allowed to scam the public this way. Because this whole system we live in is totally corrupt. Now Benny Hinn, when he was followed around by this camera crew, he took off to Europe supposedly to go on some crusade, but they followed him from one hotel to another. Now these hotels, some of the rooms cost about \$5,000 or more a night per person. They were the most expensive in Europe and he would get the best rooms and they all have fancy names like Sir so-and-so or Lord so-and-so's room and he was giving \$1,000 tips to people and waiters and so on in these restaurants and that's where the money is going.

Jackie: To live a lavish lifestyle.

Alan: Yes, given by the poor and the sick and the needy, some of them whom actually, as they showed on the CBC documentary, there was one couple in particular whose son was dying of something. I think it was leukemia or cancer of some kind. Anyway, they sold their home and given all their money to Benny Hinn and moved into a one-roomed apartment so that Benny Hinn could take the money and cure the son, and they showed you his routine on the stage with the son and when they went back a few months later the son was dead and the parents of course were totally broke.

Jackie: I only saw him one time. I stumbled across him one night. I stumbled across TBN I guess because there was Benny Hinn and he was fascinating to watch because he was so slick. I watched maybe 15 minutes, but does he actually tell these people that the more money you give me the quicker – I mean how does he get people to give him so much money?

Alan: It's the conditioning. As I say, they're preconditioned for these shysters by the religion itself and they're told constantly over and over that if you give you will receive, and the more you give of course the more you're supposed to

receive. That only works for bankers who give out loans and it doesn't work in real life for real people. They give everything that they have believing the Lord will truly bless them and cure their offspring or whoever and somehow it will be all right like some Hollywood movie. Now one of the Masonic jokes – they're sick jokes but it's true as well, has to do with the fact that all of our language is a Masonic language. It's constructed that way and the word "spirit," which is about the only word they've really given us to describe that yearning we have inside for something beyond you, which you know is out there somewhere. Spirit is also the term used for alcohol, so when you're full of the spirit you're drunk with the spirit; and these people have been trained to be drunk with the spirit and when they're like that, they're not thinking logically. Their hands are in the air. They're going back and forth in a hypnotic movement and they're listening to these shysters who have professional lighting teams all over the theatres, professional music players, instrumentalists and so on. It's a Hollywood production par excellence.

Jackie: You have a couple of videos and you have some excerpts. Are you going to share those with our listeners tonight?

Alan: I could actually. I'll see if it will work.

Jackie: You know what would be a good idea to do? Play just about four or five seconds of it and then stop it so then I can tell you if we can hear it good, okay?

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: But Alan, before, because he's got – oh, first of all. You had told me that he was a Jew and I mentioned that when Steve Jacobsen was on and he said no he's a Palestinian Catholic and that's what people say that he says he is.

Alan: Well, here's the bottom line. The CBC did a documentary partly because Benny Hinn also had Canadian citizenship and on his Canadian citizenship he said that he was born in Tel-Aviv, Israel.

Jackie: So that would make him--

Alan: Jewish.

Jackie: In other words, he couldn't have been a Palestinian born in Tel-Aviv?

Alan: No. You wouldn't get a birth certificate as a citizen unless you're Jewish.

Jackie: Yes, I read that, that the Palestinians today there can't even get their birth certificates.

Alan: So it's up in the air as to actually what he is, but really it doesn't matter. The fact is he sits up there with the Bush's and the rest. They're all oil-men, slick as can be.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask you this. Can Americans have like Canadians have dual citizenship in America?

Alan: I don't know about America, but I know for the last few years because we are going into the global society – actually, for the last maybe even 20 years, people have been allowed dual citizenship here in Canada with anywhere.

Jackie: Anywhere?

Alan: I don't know about the U.S. but everywhere else in Europe.

Jackie: I know that it's okay for Israelis – in other words, the Israeli's can have citizenship in the U.S. and Israel but I don't know of any others, but I shouldn't say that so maybe it is okay in the U.S. too and I just don't know it.

Alan: They're always upgrading the laws but I do know as I say that Canada has been giving dual citizenships to everybody that's come in for donkey's years now from anywhere and that's part of the globalization structure.

Jackie: Before you turn this on, tell them what they're going to be hearing so when they hear it they'll hear it because he's got that accent.

Alan: When he starts talking quickly his accent become thicker, but the first little blurb that he does I think is about--

Jackie: He wants gold.

Alan: He wants gold, yes, and he said I don't want to hear about gold in heaven. He says I want it now. I want it here and now he said. I'll see if this plays.

Benny Hinn: *I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now.*

Alan: Did you here that?

Jackie: Yes. And what was he talking about, a holy machine gun?

Alan: Yes. He was talking about the people who complain about him and he said he wished he had a holy ghost machine gun so he could mow them all down. He also said, you parents – this is not in this part of it but it's on the same tape. He said, "and you parents, if you're criticizing me, you better watch your children." This is like a mafia boss talking and yet he's up there. He's one of "God's chosen."

Jackie: Are you going to play the rest of it?

Alan: I'll play the same part again and then let you hear the rest. There's only a couple of other blurbs, then you hear his wife at the end who's a real sweetheart you know. She probably weighs three times as much as he does.

Jackie: You said she looks like a dominatrix or something?

Alan: Well, she could do as a Sherman tank as she stomps up and down that stage there with the microphone in her hand giving her spiel. This is the thing again where he's talking about the holy ghost and the machine gun.

Benny Hinn: *I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now. I've got to have it here. You say, well, maybe isn't that wonderful to have gold, streets of gold; well of course, but if I hear the thing one more time of how it will be and how it was, I'm going to kick somebody.*

Mrs. Hinn: *[inaudible] You know what you need? You need a holy ghost enema right up your rear end."*

Alan: There you go, so that's show business for you.

Jackie: A holy ghost enema up your rear end, and the people go for this.

Alan: Oh, they go wild over it. It's all superb stagemanship when he comes on with his white suit, very expensive, and people won't go to see anybody who wore rags because they're trained that to be successful then God has blessed you, so

you don't want to go to a poor person. You want to go and see a rich person and so he has the \$5,000 or \$10,000 suits.

Jackie: In other words, if you're poor then you've done something wrong?

Alan: That's it. God hasn't blessed you, you see. That's the Judaic element that's crept into Christianity.

Jackie: Yes, because Jesus said not to store up your treasure here on earth.

Alan: He had this gold jewelry from his wrists and all this kind of thing, which must mean he's very, very blessed and I guess he is in that sense.

Jackie: And they're doing this all over the world?

Alan: They tour all over the world and as I say the CBC did work out what his finances were for the year, according to statements he made in his own magazines, and they said it came to \$220 million income that one year alone.

Jackie: And that's from people donating.

Alan: Mainly from the people again who have been brought up to truly believe this and they're losing someone through disease and they give everything that they have. These characters are basically psychopaths.

Jackie: I understand that Brother Stair isn't on WWCR anymore.

Alan: I don't know. I think he's still on the air somewhere.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Then I can't say anything because I was going to say something. I thought he was off.

Alan: He might be off that station but I do know he's somewhere.

Jackie: Well, you know that one clip that Steven played last week, Benny Hinn was talking about the TBN that miracles were going to happen and that people would actually be resurrected from the dead and that they would wheel their – and he says not just my program but all the TBN programming, and people would wheel their dead loved ones in in their coffins. They would leave the coffin in front of the television with TBN on four 24 hours and then they would take the hand of their loved one, place it on this television and their loved one would rise from the dead. Then Paul [Prouch] and whoever else he was talking to, you could hear them going "amen. Praise God. Praise the Lord" all this stuff. But he says not so much in the U.S. it wasn't going to happen. He actually said that. He said that all over the world this would be happening and I looked up when I went into that world prayer team, Bill Bright, I know he's a big one and he's a member of the Council for National Policy; but it says here with his the Campus Crusade for Christ, it says he has more than 16,000 full-time staff and 101,000 trained volunteers in 161 countries.

Alan: I can believe it. There's no end to the power that they have. It's understandable since religion is a technique. It's a science and it's well understood and it has been here for thousands and thousands of years and these guys know how to use it. It's all based on formula and the only precondition you really need is to brainwash at least one generation into the belief of it, and then it's an open field there. That's an open market for the shysters.

Jackie: And the military is now promoting it.

Alan: That makes sense because they're both armies in a way. They both use similar techniques where you lose your individuality and you're told to be part of the church or the army or the group. That's what you're trained to do, to lose your actual distinct personality and follow orders of course.

Jackie: Alan, it comes down to this when you think about it. They preach that in the end times it's going to be a holy war. In fact, George Bush has called this a holy war, this never-ending war in the Middle East against Islam and Christianity. You think about it, if these young people going into the military are getting this type of religion crammed

into them, they'll go fight just because in their minds and hearts they'll believe that they're fighting a holy war for Christ.

Alan: It was done on the Crusades. It was the same techniques.

Jackie: My, my. We're ready to take our half break.

Alan: Hello Jackie? I think we're back on the air. Well, this is Alan here and what I'll do in the meantime, if Jackie isn't there, is I'll advertise my three books I'm selling here which go through freemasonry and religion. I give you a lot of the origins of both and the third one I've just finished I go through a lot of the esoteric meanings of Christianity and Revelations as I don't think it's been done before, at least not publicly, and I also go into the banking system in ancient times and how through banking they took over the world. If you want any one of these books [see www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as soon as I can to you. Thank you very much.

Jackie: Thanks Alan. I had printed out a thing. Well, I thought I did, but before the broadcast and then when I went over to get it I found out in that storm when I shut off the surge protector I had shut off the printer too. Is there more that you want to say about this?

Alan: The charismatic movements?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, it's really fairly simple. They have conditioned many, many people into the charismatic movement. Lots were brought up in it. You can actually trace it all the way back to ancient Egypt because you'll see many depictions of the followers of Aton the sun god with their arms up in the air and of course it's the same thing there. They move from left to right as though they were in a breeze and the high priests would talk over the crowds in a hypnotic manner. The technique is ancient and techniques are not lost. They're simply carried from one place to the next and these characters are taught from childhood, like Benny Hinn, how to use these techniques in hypnotizing the public and fleecing the sheep – and it's all perfectly legal, technically. It's maybe immoral, but technically it's very legal and so they get away with it.

Jackie: I realized this from talking to people how difficult it is for people to separate the old from the new, if you would, testament and the God of the Old Testament and if you used the word Jehovah they say well that's not the right name, the right name is Yahweh and you know that's the breath, Yah-ha-weh or something like that; and then the people who have been taken in by this Israel identity. Now there are some who will not call it Israel or Christian identity anymore. They just call it something like another kind of Christianity – I forget what they call it, a certain kind of Christianity, but it's Israel identity and it's part of this whole game. That there are some of our listeners who are awakening to this, don't you think?

Alan: There's actually quite a lot of people out there who, through one way or another or experiences with these organizations, have started to question and it's a big thing for them because they've been brought up you might say in Plato's Cave where they relate their whole life and everything in it to Plato's Cave, which is their church, and they don't know the tools in fact to use to totally escape it. Their whole life experience of who they are all boils down to this idea of the relationship with Jesus, or, more correctly, with the organizational church that they're involved in and that's the big thing.

Jackie: And it's very difficult and it's very hurtful. Of course, the ones as you said, because I've talked to some of our listeners who in the beginning even those sending donations say well we don't agree with your religious beliefs but we hear your heart and we love your spirit. You know, that type of thing, but then people began saying you know what? I was wondering about this. Why did God want all those wars? Or, why this, why that? But actually what they say is they were afraid to even question, Alan.

Alan: That's right because the churches have always been used by the state. It doesn't matter if it was ancient Rome or today, the churches were used by the state as part of their political process; and whether they like it or not, organization

religion is being used by the state for a political agenda. Not for individual salvation at all but for a definite preplanned political strategy.

Jackie: Right from the get-go with Christianity in 325 AD with Constantine?

Alan: Yes and Constantine again was the front man anyway that was put up by the bankers of his time to help get this religion established since they've figured out it was a winner. That's when they gave a lot of the creed, the dogma out that didn't exist prior to that meeting and they also basically got rid of and destroyed other dogma or material which didn't mesh with it. They chose very carefully the parts they wanted to leave for the public consumption, but they destroyed an awful lot of other writings. For instance, the early church and the Catholic Church did admit this in the late 20th century, they did admit early Christianity wasn't just one sect. There were many different groups just like today with differing ideas on certain parts of it and many of them believed in reincarnation, which is a standard belief in Judaism. They don't show that in the movies of Moses and things, but that's standard Judaism.

Jackie: Are Jews taught that?

Alan: Yes. That's standard Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, that goes back to the Eastern religions too.

Alan: Yes, so they took that out. Actually, the second council that they had they took that out and so for over 1,500 years that part which had been a vital part of the earlier churches was simply removed from it. The reason it was removed was because if individuals who are being oppressed by the state believe in reincarnation, then they might just risk coming back a second time as an underdog by rebellion against the state; whereas if you believed you only had one lifetime and you had to be good or you went to hell, that was far more up the state's alley you might say; and so that's why they took it out. However, Constantine himself belonged to the cult of Mithra and even two weeks before he had his famous Council of Nicaea, he'd been elevated into the high ranks of Mithraism, which is a part of the Mystery Religion. He belonged to a few other sects as well and after he made – he didn't make Christianity the main church of Rome. He simply elevated it up into the ranks of the ones that were already accepted. After Nicaea he had a temple built, like all the Roman emperors did, he had a temple built to himself where worshippers could go while he was still alive and worship his likeness in the temple, his statue. That's the great Christian Constantine. There's so much fable told about the man and yet there's so much history available if you want to seek it out.

Jackie: And I have read but I have never seen anything and I think you said that this could be found in the Vatican Archives in their own website, that in 520 I believe it is AD that was under Justinian that that was when they went through and took out all the references in the writings.

Alan: That's right and Justinian himself was a pagan.

Jackie: Now what is a pagan?

Alan: Meaning basically he believed in the laws of nature and philosophy.

Jackie: Does that mean that they don't believe in a creator?

Alan: No, they didn't go that far. It's very similar in a sense to Judaism, in that they knew that no one could describe a creator, a godhead. It was too far removed from the simple mind of man.

Jackie: But in other words, they did believe in a creator?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So the laws of nature would be the laws of Creator?

Alan: In other words, the only way you could find your way to the Creator was by understanding the laws of nature and observing them.

Jackie: Okay. What are the laws of nature?

Alan: Well, again, this is really the same mystery religion that's behind all religions. It's a cause and effect. They explained it in a thousand parables.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said as you sow so shall you reap.

Alan: That's the same thing.

Jackie: That's cause and effect.

Alan: That's right and it's the same kind of dogma.

Jackie: That's dogma?

Alan: It was actually given to the pagans by the philosophers.

Jackie: So you think Jesus never said that then?

Alan: No, it's very possible he did because it's true too – what it means really is it's more to do with the negative forces you unleash tend to come back on you one way or another.

Jackie: Yes and what about the positive?

Alan: The positive, again, it's supposed to be like freely given. That's the difference. The positive is supposed to be freely given. It's like giving a gift. You don't expect something in return.

Jackie: It's not that you expect it. You don't give it expecting to get something back, but it is true that for every action there is a reaction and "as above, so below," then what goes out returns energy. I don't know how else to say it because I don't know that I have a full concept of it, but that's how I see it.

Alan: It's not "as above, so below." "*As above, so below*" is the mystery religion Judaic and Masonic terminology because the whole part of Revelations is a plan. It's time plan if you understand what Revelations means and that's what they mean. They wrote their plan in the heavens. It wasn't a god that wrote it in the heavens, because if you look at constellations you'd be very hard pressed to say that's definitely a goat, that's Capricorn and there's Gemini. You'd have to really stretch your imagination to try, but this was written many thousands of years ago. The Great Work as they call it. They wrote it. Their ancient priests wrote it in the heavens. It's a time plan with a final conclusion for the part of this plan and of course that's for the Age of Aquarius. They have everybody saying on the middle level "as above, so below." What it really means is the plan above at the right times now implemented here on earth below. That's what they mean by that. However, cause and effect are different things and sure enough, we can simply look at science in itself because through science, which really is another word for nature (the workings of nature), understanding of sciences of nature, you can then start to manipulate nature and alter it. Of course in this mystery religion comes the banks and everything else and the religions. They plan to alter that which was left imperfect, which they claim is man himself; and that's behind every Masonic group, every theosophical group and every other group that calls itself part of a mystery religion. It's all the same religion, but man himself eventually is to be altered except for the high priests meaning the elite those who--

Jackie: Man is to be altered? You don't think man has been altered?

Alan: We've been engineered to an extent but they mean the final. This is to do with the grand plan or the Great Work or the Great Design or the Grand Design as they call it. It's to do with the alteration of man himself and into the perfect

being. However, they're talking from the elites' point of view, and by that, they mean all of the underdogs to be made into the perfect slaves where you will not simply procreate the old fashioned way. You'll be sterile and to get another one of you they'll simply clone you as a worker bee. That's what they mean by that and the symbol of the beehive and the perfect society has been with them since the days of actually the Minoans had it 5,000 BC. Their symbol of the perfect society that they want to create has been the beehive and that's something that they found in the islands the Minoans used in the Aegean Sea 5,000 BC and from there went to Egypt. It became a very popular symbol of the perfect society and of course in a beehive you have the queen who's attended by these priests. These priest bees and then the rest of them are all workers. That's their perfect society. If there's too many workers, they take off or are killed off and everything is attended to by the priests. The priests even determine which ones will be workers and which ones will become priests by the type of food they alter. They change the food to suite the type.

Jackie: Well, they're really doing that now.

Alan: Yes they are.

Jackie: With all the genetic modified food. The body, in order to survive, the physical body, it just seems it would have to be being altered to be able to continue to exist with all of the food that's being altered.

Alan: I think prior to the 1950's the death rate from what are now common cancers were pretty well spaced out and far and between and every year we hear about it's now going to be one in four who's going to get cancer. Now it's one in three. Now it's down to one in two. In other words, everybody is going to end up with cancer and within 50 years we think this is some sort of natural way. No, this is all through the modification of the food, the vaccinations we're being given – which I think were designed to destroy the immune system in the very first place and we know that the Simian-40 virus definitely was in the Salk vaccine and polio vaccines. It's only function is to create tumors.

Jackie: I'm talking their plan to control this world including the food that we eat. The air that we breathe. The water that we drink et cetera. Every aspect of our lives. In this section where I mention food I added information on the hormones because I had quoted from what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin (Darwin's grandson) from his book that – Alan had sent me pages of that book "*The Next Million Years*" and he talks about the hormones in there and how they can change the physical body by the use of artificial hormones. I actually quoted that and yet I wasn't quite sure what the heck he meant by it, except the part in there about the different kinds of foods and the master will not eat the same kinds of foods that the subject is subjected to.

Well, then finding out about the xenoestrogens and they call it today estrogen dominance syndrome and I found reports on it and I added that to that section. But it's right there. It's all right there, Alan. And the thing that I didn't understand except I got Dr. John Ree's book and he told – what I didn't understand is that progesterone is sort of like a master – he didn't call it that. In other words, in the body there's a whole bunch of different hormones. It isn't just estrogen, progesterone and testosterone in that without the hormones being balanced the body cannot produce the hormones necessary that function the entire body. And that's what he said. I know he said it 50 years ago and then one of the reports I found was from Canada and they were talking about that in Canada – I think they said 37 percent of women by the time they're 50 years old will have had--

Alan: A hysterectomy.

Jackie: The hysterectomies and that it's higher than any other country in Europe, Canada is and it's second only to the U.S. and it talks about all of the things that are happening to women. Breast cancer, cervical, uterine et cetera because of the artificial – my God, there's 60,000 sources of xenoestrogens. It's even in air sprays – aerosol sprays.

Alan: And soaps and shampoos.

Jackie: Shampoos, everything. That's what I said. We breathe it and bathe in it and sleep in it and eat it and drink it--

Alan: And drink their water from the plastic bottles.

Jackie: Yes it's amazing.

Alan: It's part of the agenda because if you truly understand the mysteries, you'll find that in the future they plan they wouldn't need women.

Jackie: Because they're going to have hermaphrodites?

Alan: That's basically it. Hermaphrodite beings. Something which they can then take from and reproduce a perfect copy. In other words, very much like a clone, but they don't want the female species. You know the ancient high priests, we've got to understand--

Jackie: Is that in your first or second book about the hermaphrodites?

Alan: The first one I think. That's within all their teachings if you understand them, the need eventually to eliminate the female from the species. Even Albert Pike talks about the binary code meaning one is male and zero is female. Zero is perfectly useless he said. You see, so they give you all these little clues.

Jackie: So will the man this hermaphrodite it will be masculine feminine. It will be a perfect balance with the masculine feminine qualities even?

Alan: It won't have the feminine qualities so much. It won't have the emotional qualities because they look on emotion as chaos. In fact that's the term when they mean Order out of Chaos. They're actually talking about emotion.

Jackie: And without that, a person would be pretty dead, wouldn't they?

Alan: You'd be Mr. Spock.

Jackie: And without emotion, then you would not feel love and anybody who cannot love is walking dead.

Alan: Yes and you'll allow anything to happen if it seems logical. It can be anti-human but it will seem logical. In other words, if they say there's simply too many people, let's destroy a few million here, and no one will cry a tear over it.

Jackie: They're doing it today, aren't they?

Alan: They are.

Jackie: Well, they are. We're almost out of our hour here. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's been a pleasure as always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 27, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 27th of June in the year 2005. This month is almost over with and I hope you had a nice weekend, folks, and I hope you're doing some gardening. I told you last week that I believed that Alan's books were on the way and I received mine and those of you who ordered Alan's book probably have received it, for those of you here in the states, and it's quite a work. Alan Watt is with us this evening and we're going to discuss some of the things that he's covered in the book. I'm only about halfway through it. I've been working out in the garden, 98 degrees today, folks, here and boy I want to tell you it's hot. When I walked out the door it felt like I was opening my oven is exactly what it felt like but anyway I find that I drift off to sleep a lot quicker at night when I'm out there. That heat can really zap your energy with the exercise and the thrill of getting it done and seeing the progress is wonderful. Anyway, I'm about halfway through the book and Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight and thank you for those books.

I received, I thought this was quite timely and maybe you won't want to address it but actually I think that throughout your book you have addressed the email that I received that came in today and its says, "amazing. It's amazing how the truth can be staring someone right in the face and they're completely unable to see it. Jesus, the way the truth and the life, stood in front of Pilate and the Pharisees and asked Jesus what is truth." Now you claim the first five books of the Bible were written by the Pharisees. Explain this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: This is to me, but we'll keep these questions in mind and maybe we'll address them. He says, "you know because you were there or because some document which is more trustworthy than the Bible declares it. Just asking. On your April 27th show with Alan Watt you mocked the Bible by claiming that the whole Exodus story was a farce, really? Then I guess the entire Bible is a farce since the same Moses, which Alan claimed is son of Ra, appeared to Jesus on the Mount of transfiguration and is referenced by Jesus more than once. Funny that Jesus would call Moses a prophet when he was the "son of Ra," so I guess that Jesus meets with fictional characters from an Old Testament which was contrived by the Pharisees. This pretty much makes the entire Bible untrustworthy. Do you actually believe what you say? It gets more and more bizarre every time I check in to hear what you have to say. It seems to me that you just make it up as you go, so what other parts of the Bible are false? Some, most, all, and you love to put "other sources" of information above the word of God, why? If the Bible is incorrect then why even talk about Jesus, especially since I heard you say on several occasions that what is written about him in the Bible is false as well. Well that's an exaggeration but with all of this said, we come full circle to my opening statement. So you, like Pilate, stand right in front of the truth and ask what is the truth. Why? Because you do not believe that the Bible is the infallible written word of God and you live by knowledge and not by faith and this, Jackie, will be your downfall."

Alan: Well, they're entitled to their opinion for sure.

Jackie: I know that but I thought that maybe, for example this Moses thing. She says Jesus references Moses. No, I don't know that we would say Jesus references Moses. Moses is written into the New Testament. Is there anything in here that you would be willing to discuss?

Alan: I'll tell you, to be honest with you, people who are so brainwashed into a condition, and that's what their reality is for them, it's a condition of training you see. Now these people believe that this is the infallible word of God would be just as good if they were born in the Middle East and if they were Mohammedans or if they were born in India and they were Buddhists or Hindu, they would be faithful followers of the religion that was given to them. Of course they

themselves can't see that because they cannot imagine being born anywhere else or to be anybody else than that whom they are, but they believe exactly as they've been programmed to believe.

Jackie: The one thing that when people say the infallible word of God, then in their mind their concept of Creator is conflict, confusion, chaos--

Alan: And superiority and elitism. You know, "we've been chosen and you haven't."

Jackie: Right and I think about the contradictions and I know that the "law," if you would, truth, is within in our hearts. It's within our minds, even though we don't have it all recalled to our consciousness but isn't that what our purpose being here is, Alan?

Alan: Yes and also people believe that they've been created in a long line of lineages of creations all stemming from the same source. They'd have to ask why do we have the ability to think for ourselves. Why do we have that ability and rather than being good little programmed readers of something that was supposedly written many thousands of years ago, supposedly, but really the world hadn't really heard of the actual teachings of this religion until Constantine came along and had his Christian counsel and most of his advisers were supposedly Jewish bishops from various areas of the Roman world. Basically they confabulated a whole history to justify this religion, which they were giving to the people solely to control the people. Politicians are there to control people. That's their job.

Jackie: One of the things so far that you have done with your explanation about the actual photocopies of the old books where it's just -- even Freemasonry when they said Freemasonry -- was it Freemasonry began in Babylon? Is that what it said?

Alan: Yes, basically.

Jackie: And that all of the stories that are in the "infallible" word of God bible were part of the religion from ancient times.

Alan: Oh, absolutely, just recycled over and over and you'll find the same characters doing the same things in the Hindu religion which preexisted all of that. Much, much older and they simply translated the same terms for their names into another language and so you have characters like Moses. Moses is an Egyptian word. It simply means "child."

Jackie: Or son of, if that means child?

Alan: Yes and Ramoses is child or son of Ra, so you just skip the Ra and you're left with the child, you see – kind of like Rothschild.

Jackie: There was Ramses or Ramoses, Tutmoses and then we have Moses.

Alan: Yes, and even then people get thrown off by I think deliberate misspellings of things because Tutmose is "child of Thoth" so it should really be T-H-O-T-H, you see, so the official historians give us another spelling of it which throws people off, but it's the spoken word when you're dealing with languages and the origins of words. It's the spoken word which is important.

Jackie: Yes, you've covered that in the book also where you called it hearing – instead of spelling it's the hearing. You hear the sameness of certain words and see that's where I've noticed that I've gotten caught up is by the spelling not the hearing of it.

Alan: Of course we live in such an intense controlled situation called reality, where even our language has been so tampered with or even created from the beginning that "spelling" even in the dictionary is next to "spell" – to cast a spell – and that isn't a mistake. Spelling itself casts a spell over the reader and if you're not sounding the words in your mind you'll actually miss the other meanings of them.

Jackie: A lot of our listeners have caught this a lot quicker than I have because a lot of times when we do a broadcast together then I'll get emails from people and they see something and say look at this and they actually wind up doing what you do, is see the word within the word, the actual word, which I think that's wonderful that people – the title of this is *Cutting Through, No. 3* and as I said when I looked at it, I thought cutting through the BS is what it is, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Are there any particular areas of the book that you would like to go into tonight?

Alan: Well, it's to show people really how behind all the religions there's another religion contained within them all and that one religion is the esoteric within them all. In other words, there's only one esoteric religion, and yet, whether you're Hindu or Mohammedan or Christian or whatever, you'll find with the "mythos" as they called it, the founding of the religions and the stories told, there's actually the same story being told over and over and over. Of course that's what all high Freemasonry has always been taught even before it was called Freemasonry, you know Rosicrucianism and so on, and it does go back not only to Babylon but it was there at the beginning with Sumer. The same stories are told of their deities, which are supposedly all gods, and in those days remember a person who was superior and one of the nobility was called a god. These were very human-like gods and so the same stories were told about their foundings and how they came to be all these different gods and it's the same stories told over and over.

Jackie: In "*Mystery Babylon Religion*" which quotes heavily of course from the two Babylon's, even to the Catholic saints they had the same individuals, the same gods or goddesses, sometimes even the same names.

Alan: In fact, if you look at the Greek version of Hermes, he was also a patron of shepherds and the Greek version of Hermes has a statue of him with a lamb over his shoulder and of course that was the same symbology that was brought into Christianity and you'll see the same statues there. Sometimes it's Jesus with the lamb over his shoulders and sometimes even St. Christopher even has that at one point, so they use the same symbols, same statues actually.

Jackie: The symbol of Mary the mother of Jesus, they use the same symbol for her as they do Isis and they call her "the Queen of Heaven" and they actually show her, they depict her in some of them standing on like a crescent moon with the stars around her and that's the same way that Isis--

Alan: And the moon under her feet. That's the traditional mother of all creation. They mean all the world of matter. That's what it means and of course in Luxor there are two main pillars there. One for Osiris and one for Isis and the statement inscribed in it for Isis is that "*I am Isis, Queen of all, Queen of heaven, Queen of earth. Without me nothing was made.*" In other words, she is matter and it's from that very word matter that you get, it comes from mother.

Jackie: What about father?

Alan: The father again is varied because even in freemasonry since it is a male-dominated thing you'll find different terms for different types of "father" you might say.

Jackie: Can you give an example?

Alan: It's a degreed system and of course they gave them titles to do with power over others and some of them very ridiculous long titles, which I thought you used to only find them in the Middle East but you still find them filtering into even the court system of the West where you have "the right honorable judge" and so on. These were all titles to a god or a deity and even the worshipful master of a Masonic lodge is a worshipful master. He deserves your worship. That's what it means. They have a hierarchy of meanings for father and brother. That's why all Masons are also brothers but they also have a father.

Jackie: I heard Joseph Biden after they got the crime bill passed. They had this big old celebration and it was on C-Span and they had the guy from Ohio. He was an old guy. I forget his name. Joseph Biden and Janet Reno up there and when Clinton came in, Joseph Biden almost genuflected and called him "your holiness."

Alan: Oh really? Well, I'm not surprised because if you're worshipful then you're supposed to deserve worship, literally worship.

Jackie: And the ziggurat. You've got the photocopies of the ziggurat in here and where the first step was 33 degrees, but what fascinated me was seeing Lenin's tomb and seeing that it was a takeoff on the ziggurat and the ziggurat was a religious type of a thing. It's like a pyramid, only it's stepped.

Alan: That's right. They show the world the religion they really belong to, while the same people stir up the exoteric religions against each other. It's quite clever, while the inner players all belong to an esoteric religion, which is one worldwide, but their symbols are always thrown in your face and they love to mock the victim, which is really the population. However, they show us upfront what they belong to and everyone knows of course – in fact, Lenin's tomb was recently redecorated inside and they've got his body or his mummy back on display. There's another thing too. Why would they mummify his body?

Jackie: No lie.

Alan: It's in a crystal case and you'd swear that he just died five minutes ago and that's back on display and everyone knows of course that Lenin was a Jew and that's behind the head now. They have a placard up there giving his history for the first time.

Jackie: Do the people in Russia, maybe you don't know this, as a whole do they revere Lenin or do they know what a monster he was?

Alan: There's a lot of the population do revere him because the propaganda was so intense including their schooling right from your first day at school. You'd be taught to revere this man literally as the next thing to any god.

Jackie: So it would be only the people who were there when Lenin was there that knew what a monster he was and they're gone today.

Alan: They're gone. Although, even some of his compadres there, his henchmen like Trotsky, did write books at that period and went through their system or their strategy of terror, because when you take over a system you want compliance and immediate compliance to maintain your hold on the system and they have a reign of terror. They always have a reign of terror and so you saw that – actually they had that too in the British Revolution. People forget that England was the first one to have a revolution.

Jackie: And that was when, Alan?

Alan: They had that actually before Cromwell but he re-revolutionized it again and you'll find the same thing with the American Revolution, then the French Revolution. The French really went to town and then after that of course you had the Russian Revolution with its reign of terror, which was based more on the French model right down to population control. That was part of the French Revolution. They had maps made out before the revolution that they had to reduce the populations of the rural areas and they rounded up thousands and thousands from regions. They had the map cut up into regions and they would take the so-called excess population, peasants mainly, and put them on river barges; the ones at the coast line were put onto old ships and they fired cannon into them and sunk them because they wanted the population down. This wasn't just a haphazard spontaneous revolution.

Jackie: So they couldn't revolt?

Alan: Partly that, but they also had the whole agenda that we see portrayed through the League of Nations and then the United Nations with its population reduction, population management, right down to how many do we actually need for a specific task.

Jackie: They call it "Family Planning," Alan.

Alan: That's right and now it's societal planning.

Jackie: You have to say it nice.

Alan: This stuff goes right back for hundreds of years. It's part of the Mystery Religion you might call it.

Jackie: I would like to say this to our listeners. It was told to a group of doctors I think it was back in '65 or '68 in Pittsburgh by Dr. Richard Day and you know it was interesting. Dr. Dunegan who started taking the notes and made the tape he said that Dr. Day mentioned several times that – in other words, he realized that his handlers would not be happy that he was telling all these doctors this, but there had to have been some type of hypnotic something going on. Maybe it was because they were all full from a real good dinner and had a few probably cocktails or wine, whatever, but he told them you cannot take notes and you cannot tape this and most of you aren't even going to remember most of what I'm saying tonight, but he says I wouldn't have been able to tell you this a couple of years ago but now everything is in its place and we intend to go into the 21st century with a running start and nothing can stop us now and he talks about all of this. It's all laid out and he even told how they would do it and when you read that you cannot deny it because it's happening today. Even minute little details about the clothing and how they were going to take little girls and they were going to take the nurturing inherent mothering qualities from them by getting rid of the baby dolls and then came the Barbie dolls right after that.

Alan: They gave the dolls to the boys.

Jackie: Yes, they did give the dolls to the boys, didn't they? All these things, Alan, that you've talked about that we've talked about, it was laid out there and he said it very plainly and what I found interesting Dr. Day was elderly but it was very soon after he admitted all this to this group of doctors that he died and they probably got pretty ticked off. Sort of like what's his name?

Alan: Carroll Quigley.

Jackie: Yes, Carroll Quigley. He told that he thought it was a wonderful idea and his only problem with it was that they wanted to keep it secret and he thought people should know because it was such a wonderful plan. What a nitwit. What a nitwit this man was.

Alan: The thing is, when you look back at everything you realize that every era has been just as controlled, every era. You see, we've never had what we think of as freedom since as I say from at least the days of Sumer and now through archaeological digs they're digging up previous civilizations like the Harappan culture which also was intensely – I mean you're talking about underground heating, under-floor heating, piped water in the rooms--

Jackie: Under-floor heating.

Alan: Yes and piped water into rooms and you were talking 6,000 or more, 7,000 BC.

Jackie: Who were the Harappans?

Alan: Well, that's just it. The Sumerian culture was basically built on top of the previous civilizations that had existed there and the one prior to Sumer they're giving the name of Harappan. They like to give it a name so they can identify or at least know who they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay. So that was before Sumer?

Alan: Yes and the Harappan cities that they're digging up extended all the way from Egypt to China, so they had a tremendous trade market. They had a high standard of living but it boils back to the same thing. It's trade and a monetary form so that they could literally get the people using their money. Whether you weight it or count it doesn't matter. It's getting the public to give up their rights for things they want and once you do that and they introduce their money they've got you. I knew that too because it's evident when you study Sumer that they were so perfect in their

managerial system of society.

Jackie: You know what? I'm glad you brought that up and I want if you will because we have to take our break right now. When we come back, because you were reading to me once and I know that it's in your head so you don't have to read it, but the system that you were reading from, whatever it was, is exactly the system that we're living under today.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: Including the taxes and just everything. All right, we're back folks and since we're talking about Alan's third book here let's give Alan's address, if you still have your pen in your hand. I hope you do. If you want the book that we're discussing, first of all Alan recommends very emphatically that if you don't have numbers 1 and 2 you should begin there because this is the third one that he's done and really what it does is it just follows along from one to the other to the other. Do you call all of them "*Cutting Through*," Alan?

Alan: I did initially then I changed I think the second one, but they're all "*Cutting Through*"--

Jackie: They are cutting through the BS. Okay. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

Alan, before we pick up the Sumer thing there's a couple of things I wanted to mention. Joe Bannister, I think most of our listeners or a lot of our listeners are probably aware of it. Joe Bannister is a former IRS agent. In fact this has been in the newspapers you know, the press and the news, the mainstream has actually picked this story up. Joe Bannister who was a former IRS agent and is now part of the "We the People" organization, that would be Bob Schultz from New York, he was indicted and charged with giving I think disinformation to his clients because he left the IRS and became a CPA and Joe Bannister actually won his trial. He was acquitted of all charges. Al Thompson and we had Al on with us one night, a business owner. He was one of Joe Bannister's clients and they each had a trial. They were both – I don't know if this was together, if they were charged together and the trials together or separately, but lets just put it this way.

Joe Bannister got off and his client from what I've read I'm sure they'll be appealing it is going to prison and I also read if I'm not mistaken, I shouldn't maybe say it because I can't take it to the bank but there was another client of Joe Bannister's who's already in prison and you know this doesn't surprise me. Just because of his association with this Bob Schultz because Bob Schultz is a Rockefeller boy and there's an article about Bob Schultz and it was actually written by Sandy Stika, a lawyer, but this woman had the goods on Bob Schultz and I had the goods on him myself from a previous interaction with him in 1993. I knew he was a phony but I didn't know he was a Rockefeller boy and I'm not surprised. When I found out that he was going to court, I thought ha, maybe I was wrong about Joe Bannister. Maybe he's just been taken in by this crew but to get off on these charges we've got Dixon Cannon from Texas sitting in prison. There are other business owners sitting in prison and Bannister gets off and folks I wanted you to know that. I want you to not be taken in by this because I suspect that this was a setup. The whole thing was planned out.

Alan: Generally, most of these things are sting operations where they put their man out there, people fall for it then they arrest them.

Jackie: And Bannister gets off and everybody on the internet is just celebrating to high heaven.

Alan: "*They give us our heroes*" as Albert Pike said.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to tell you something. Sometimes the internet just makes me crazy because you get these articles and people are just ecstatic that he won this thing but they're not getting it. They don't put two and two together and see that he got off but his client didn't.

Alan: Well, that's what happens when you make a hero. He already was a hero for coming out and now he's more of a hero for getting off with the charges. You can be a bigger hero now and con more people.

Jackie: That's why I wanted to bring this up before I forgot it. Now can we go to Sumer? And you know the gentlemen who wrote me the letter? I don't know, he probably wouldn't want to have a conversation with you because he just wants

to say how crazy I am and how crazy you are. I'd like to say this one more thing though. If he's listening tonight, if you read about the account that was written by Immanuel Velikovsky on the conflagration that occurred about the time the so-called exodus out of Egypt was supposed to have occurred you will see that. His book is titled, "**Worlds in Collision**" and the other one is called "**Earth in Upheaval**", it's a sequel, and those books unless he made up all of that, all of the ancient manuscripts that he quoted from, and I don't believe he did, and he's a Jew and he even quoted the Rabbis saying that at that time when the sun – it was dark for three days. According to his report on the other side of the earth, the sun stood still in the sky for three days but the Rabbis said that 49 out of 50 of the quote "chosen people" left Egypt. They were leaving because they were trying to find some sun. They were trying to find some food and it wasn't just they who left and so therefore that to me when you look at that and you see that they wrote that story of exodus, of course always around the chosen, well then it's our choice if we're going to --

Alan: It's a choice. See, Velikovsky too, we've got to remember, was a Rabbinical Rabbi and the son of a Rabbinical Rabbi.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off no end.

Alan: No. He was sent out from Communist Russia to promulgate this really.

Jackie: But why?

Alan: Because at that time they could not find any evidence of an ancient Israel people so his job was to try and validate the fact that there had been an ancient Israel people.

Jackie: I see. So he wrote it into the histories.

Alan: When you look at all of it – when they discovered the Tel el Amarna city, which was the record-keeping capital basically of Egypt when Akhenaton was in power, they found literally millions of correspondences all in baked tablets from all their satrapies or little principedoms across the entire Middle East back and forth from the leaders or the princes or whoever was put in charge of these conquered peoples. Yet nobody's history, whether it's ancient Persian or Egypt or whatever, nowhere did they mention a people called Israeli or a land called Israel.

Jackie: It's been supposed or theorized maybe that it was the Hyksos that were there during that time that it was supposedly the chosen.

Alan: What we do know is that from the Greek records and Tel el Amarna records that one of the peoples was called Hyksos, which today means again "shepherd kings," but it really was cattle which they drove in front of them, these wandering tribes. They were joined by another huge group from they think somewhere in the Aegean and of course this is where all the stories of Atlantis come from, that these people evacuated their land during tremendous volcanic upheavals when the land sunk beneath the water.

Jackie: Would that have been around the time of that whole conflagration?

Alan: Yes. In fact, the Egyptians had records of incredible tidal waves which had traveled across the Mediterranean and caused tremendous damage to neighboring shorelines and so on. Crete was flooded at the time when this huge island went down and the Peoples of the Sea came in, very well organized people, very well military equipped and they joined with the Hyksos and invaded Egypt and they took it over and ran it for about 150 years or so. They were the cruelest barbaric people according to the Egyptians that they'd ever known. They had no respect for any religion. They used terror again to subjugate the populace. They would just commandeer hundreds of people for a public spectacle and chop them to pieces and that was to keep everybody else in line.

Jackie: That's the entertainment of the day.

Alan: It has never changed. The same thing happened in the Russian Revolution where Lenin ordered his men according to Trotsky to go out into all the rural areas and just round up a couple of dozen in every little village, hang

them from the trees and let their bodies rot and that will terrify the rest of them to comply. That's how power is maintained. It's an ancient technique and it's a science in fact which has never been lost. It's actually taught in certain places and of course we're seeing the same thing now as they go into a global civilization – I hate to use the word civilization. That's their term for their system, but we're going to the global structure and to maintain powers as governments they must have a terror within if they can't have a terror abroad.

Jackie: Do you know the Guantanamo – no, the place where they have found that they have been torturing people – what's the name of this place?

Alan: That's right. That's the one that's in Cuba, Guantanamo Bay.

Jackie: Do you know that one of the – I don't which one it was of the three broadcast companies, but they actually had a poll on their internet site asking people if they agree that torture should be used for these "suspected terrorists" in order to get the truth out of them. Now how could any person believe that torture is going to get the truth because they'll admit to anything to please quite torturing me. Whatever they want them to admit to they'll admit to it.

Alan: It's understood by the ones who run things.

Jackie: According to this poll there were actually people who said yes.

Alan: Of course there will be. Torture, they know themselves that they have far more sophisticated methods of extracting truth from people and painless methods too. The whole thing about torture is to terrify the public.

Jackie: They can just give them a shot, can't they?

Alan: They can give them a shot. They have equipment today I am sure that--

Jackie: Isn't sodium pentothal supposed to be the – that's old.

Alan: It doesn't really. It's called abreaction therapy and you can certainly take a person back into certain states with a form of hypnosis and a good life history of the individual but it doesn't necessarily guarantee truth.

Jackie: I'll bet they have a truth serum today.

Alan: See, everything that was known in the Spanish Inquisition and the European Inquisition of the Catholic Church about torture, everything that was known then is known today that, yes, people will say anything in order to have that pain relief.

Jackie: It was like the Nuremberg trials. They tortured them and when they hung them they had a shorter rope so the people would take a long time to die. It was a terrible, terrible thing that happened during those Nuremberg trials. Okay, we've got about 10 minutes left here. Can we do Sumer?

Alan: Yes, getting back to Sumer, there's a book, which I don't have actually, it was a library book, but it was called, "*Life Begins at Sumer*" and it's an easy read. I can't remember the author's name but he was quoting from tablets that were unearthed there written by scribes and every priestcraft was a specialist lawyer, so you had a priesthood that dealt solely with real estate and with the writing up of the dividing up of property and so on. You had a priesthood for every function at the top of every function.

Jackie: In Sumer? That would be the lawyers today.

Alan: This one young priest wrote and said "*I look from the east. I look to the west. He says I cannot see the sky for government buildings.*"

Jackie: In Sumer.

Alan: 5,000 BC. He said they tax everything. He said they tax the fish we bring in. They tax the goods we bring in. They tax us for living. He said when we bury our relatives they come to the graveside and of course they left offerings of food and that on the grave. He said they come and take the food for death taxes and I thought well nothing's changed.

Jackie: Nothings changed. "*Life Begins at Sumer?*" I'm going to check and see if that's available.

Alan: It's an easy read and it's a good book and they even show you the students who were being trained. They were picking young boys and training them from the age of five to be scribes and they have unearthed some of the schools and there are thousands of practice clay tablets they found where they were doing advanced trigonometry and geometry just as well as we do it today.

Jackie: I have a newspaper article or maybe it's from the government itself. I think it is the U.S. government. They have special schools for gifted children and they bring them to Washington, D.C. and you can see that what they're doing is they're grooming them and probably intensive brainwashing, intensive brainwashing.

There's something in the book here I must ask you about because remember when you talked about for example even the royal Khazars, red heads, and they've unearthed and you said that the Egyptian pharaohs they wore those big headdresses and stuff.

Alan: They wore wigs.

Jackie: Because to cover up their hair and in here, this would be on page 31, you've to this thing it's called – you'd have to pronounce it for me. Tenochtitlan. Is that it? It's a human sacrifice. It's a drawing, a depiction.

"A priest slashes open a captive's chest to tear out his living heart and they actually have drawn this. Every night, the Aztec god Huitzilopochtli was believed to do battle against the power of darkness. To give him strength, and to ensure that the sun would be reborn every morning, the priests offered mankind's most precious gift--human hearts and blood. This scene is from the Codex Magliabechiano (16th century AD). Then you had written below it:

"Many people know of the bloody sacrifices to the Aztecs and their predecessors. It cannot be stressed enough that sun-priests had a long history of similar cultural mind control techniques across the ancient world. Much has been over thousands of years to 'clean' the historical records. We know the Egyptians used to sacrifice red-haired captives to the sun on certain high holy days."

Okay, well that confused me because it seemed that the red-headed ones were put up in those high positions.

Alan: Yes, but don't forget too that even the Phoenician nobility used to sacrifice their own first-born, so this would probably be some of the special first-born and that's the highest sacrifice you could give.

Jackie: Of course, like GW. I believe he was sacrificed when he was born. I mean the guy he's so pathetically stupid that you could almost feel compassion for him and that you know that he was born and bred to be where he is today to be the idiot puppet of the U.S. government.

Alan: They did sacrifice the red-haired men in Egypt and later of course they changed it to the red heifer. The red heifer was adopted by Judaism for a sacrifice, a perfect red heifer.

Jackie: It's a holy thing. Oh, do you know what? A friend of mine sent me a photograph, her son is a dairy farmer and she sent me a photograph of a red heifer that was born to one of his cows; and I meant to and I didn't write back to her and say what is the relevance of this. Is that what she is getting at? That it's something holy?

Alan: Yes. In fact, they are apparently breeding stock to try to get back to the perfect red heifer so they could recommence the sacrifices on the so-called holy mount.

Jackie: Oh my God. Then, so when somebody gets a red heifer, they celebrate that this is a wonder thing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing is barbaric, but again, as I say, it's a form of brainwashing, especially children who have to watch that, because it also hardens them and steels them to suffering for even for animals.

Jackie: They've done that with the movies and I've seen that young people can watch the most grotesque. I remember one time a movie was on and I happened to walk in the room and some guy was laying in a hospital and he was all bandaged up except one eye and they opened that eye and I saw that they were going to shove an ice pick in it and I just cringed and walked away but they were actually sitting watching it. It was when I was visiting in St. Louis and that's the kind of stuff our children watch, so Alan, they've already been--

Alan: Desensitized.

Jackie: Oh absolutely, absolutely.

Alan: It's all planned that way because this sort of period we're going through has been done so many times in the past that they know exactly what type of generation they need to implement these kind of things, so they create that generation. That's why they could write into Revelations and so on that children would be against parents and parents against children and all that, man against wife.

Jackie: I'm not to the back of the book but that's where you're addressing Revelations. Okay, would you like to come on with us again tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: And maybe I'll be there by then and if I'm not you can just – we can talk about it but Revelations is so mightily important to people because it's like oh look at this. It's written in the book.

Alan: By God.

Jackie: And by God, yes, and it's going to happen, it's God's plan, and then we say oh God is love.

Alan: Just a bit hard to figure out sometimes.

Jackie: Well it is. It's quite insane. We're out of our hour. Thanks for being with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Jackie: Then we'll see you tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 28, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight here on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday and it is the 28th of June in the year 2005 and Alan Watt is back with us again tonight and I was doing last minute preparations. Alan, are you there with us?

Alan: I am.

Jackie: Folks, we're going to be talking about Alan's book, "*Cutting Through*" tonight. We're going to be talking about "*Cutting Through*" and we're going to zero in on Revelations and so Alan would you give them your address, your contact information.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thank you.

Alan: There's actually three books, 1, 2 and 3, and the last one goes into some of the history of priesthoods and the bankers because they do go hand-in-hand all down through the thousands of years that we know of. I try and give you the documentation – the scanty documentation that is available and I have found enough to put in a book and show you this correlation between religion and money. If anyone wants 1, 2 or 3, "*Cutting Through*," [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]. You will enjoy this because I don't think the correlations have been put so precisely before.

All knowledge as I say is scattered deliberately, so I think, because I don't see why the authorized historians who have access to archives, as opposed to public libraries, why wouldn't they give us this correlation between money, the system of money, the money which creates standing armies which then go and conquer other countries to force the same money system on them with the debt and all the rest of it and the priesthoods, who basically their purpose is to control the minds of the people so that they'll go along with it. It's still going on today as we force Moslem countries to accept this term called "democracy", a term, by the way, which changes definition every 25 years because the democracy of today is different from that 50 years ago and it's different from the one they had in Britain in the 1800's. At that time only the nobility could vote. People without property had no say in anything.

Jackie: And that was the truth even in the young America.

Alan: That's right. It was only landowners and even then they specified a certain acreage before you could vote.

Jackie: Yes, exactly under the Constitution. You had to be a landowner.

Alan: That wonderful document written by lawyers that you could drive buses through. Everything is a scam and of course even prior to the revolution there were international meetings in Europe where the bankers and the top front men for the bankers got together and they needed a shining knight in armor that would lead the world into their system believing it was for the people. They couldn't use England because London had pillaged half the world and stole and robbed and so on, and they couldn't use France because they did the same thing. Therefore they decided to create a brand new one and people fell for it of course. There's more mythology involved in the founding than reality, but that was their Novus Ordo Seclorum, their New World Order. That's the motto and the U.S. is actually doing what it was created to do, which was to bring this in.

Jackie: Well yes and think about it. They referred to America as the New World, and I thought about that.

Alan: Every symbol of the U.S. federal government including the Great Seal, both sides, is ancient, ancient Egyptian. Even prior to Egyptian the same symbols were used in Sumer so this is an ancient brotherhood stretching back many, many thousands of years using their symbols openly in front of the people who generally never inquire as to what they actually mean. It's the oddest thing even to see Washington's Monument built like an Egyptian obelisk dedicated to a god. That's why they raised the obelisk. A human being had achieved godhood. That's what apotheosis means and here they erect one in Washington and the average American doesn't ask the question, "*why would they put an Egyptian obelisk for Washington in this so-called, so-called Christian country?*" The signs are right in front of us.

Jackie: I had a call from a very nice man today and he said how much he enjoyed our broadcast but he said I just don't understand why the program before yours and after yours always comes in so good. I hear this from so many people, Alan, that he has to listen so closely to be able to hear it, but he said that he knew that the Bible was true and we talked and I mentioned the King James Version and that Francis Bacon was one of the editors. Who was Francis Bacon? He certainly was an insider but people get the idea and I don't know why because I've said it a jillion times. I know that there's truth in that book. They have to give us truth but there's so much – it's all mingled up with the lies and the contradictions and that is the one thing that it doesn't cease to confuse me I guess is that people can believe that the infallible word of God is contradictory; and it is contradictory. There are so many contradictions.

Alan: That is the technique of mind control; it's to give the person the ability to hold two opposing opinions on the same subject in their head at the same time.

Jackie: And both of them being true?

Alan: That's right. They'll fight to the death to defend either contradiction.

Jackie: As I told you just before we went on the air, I really wanted to read the book last night and get into where you were talking about Revelations and after about five minutes I crashed, working out in that hot sun and the good exercise, it really helps you sleep but you said you haven't read it yourself.

Alan: I read it; I mean I wrote it and I never recheck anything once I've written it so there'll be a few typo errors. I didn't use a computer and I watched my fingers rather than what I was writing, so excuse any typo errors that you come across.

Jackie: You want me to make a note of it if I find them as I'm reading?

Alan: Sure. I can't be bothered.

Jackie: Well, Revelations, can you give us some of what you wrote? You said you don't have a copy there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now Alan, how are you going to make copies for your new people?

Alan: I've got a master copy.

Jackie: Oh, but you don't want to mess with the master copy?

Alan: You get one wrinkle on that and you can't get it through the machine.

Jackie: Maybe we'll have to do it another time though because I haven't read it so there aren't places that I can refer to. Some of the symbology that you gave in the book can you recall with Revelations?

Alan: It's all astral theology, the ancient, ancient priesthoods and we don't know how far back they stretch but we know it's way before Sumer, 5,000 BC they already had all of the major planets charted. They had the stars, the constellations and so on named, and many of the stars charted. They knew when certain stars would rise and what time in fact. It was so exact they knew what time it would rise for the first time in a set period and they basically wrote their plan into the constellations rising and setting, which constellations of the zodiac follow which ones, and they used that terminology even to do with – it's like animals chasing each other in a constant circle. They wrote elaborate stories for each part of the story for the zodiac and of course when people are trained to believe these are actual people that lived on earth it's very difficult to get that out so that they can see what it really is, especially if they've been trained from a very, very young age to believe that these are very real people.

In the book I use an old chart, an astrology chart in fact. That's how they couched that back in the 1500's. They were studying astronomy but they used astrology as an exoteric cover and in that particular zodiac you'll even see – have you got it in front of you?

Jackie: Yes, I've got the book. Where would I go?

Alan: Go to that zodiacal chart that's there. If you flick through it, the whole page is the zodiac. It's all symbols and animals.

Jackie: Oh yes, I've already gone by that. It's up towards the front more?

Alan: I think so. Every religion that's ever been and the stories concerning the individuals--

Jackie: Oh yes, this is this whole page?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And then you've got the names, Baal, Saudi, God all Mighty. Now who are all these people?

Alan: These are all the same people. It's all titles to the sun. It's titles to the sun at different periods of the year.

Jackie: Baal means lord?

Alan: Lord and it can also mean sun because it all revolves around the sun. The sun being born in the morning, prior to that, you get the coming of the sun. The color is purple. That's before dawn and like the song goes, "in the deep purple dawn." That's the royal color. That's why royalty is then set above the people. This is a system. The zodiac is a system of the system that we live in.

Jackie: Are you saying system?

Alan: Yes, system. Before that you get the royalty, the dawn. The Greeks called it Aurora and Aurora was the goddess of the dawn. She was dressed in purple as well and purple is the royal color for British royalty and royalty all over the world because they come in a sense before the system. They are pre-existent. Their system is pre-existent before the sun rises. That's what it means and then of course as the sun goes through its phases during the day they give it a different title. He's a young lion in the morning and of course he's a full-grown lion at midday and that's really one of the titles of Ra, Almighty Ra, such power and fire, so he's a full-grown adult male basically generally pictured as a lion. Then of course towards sundown he's an older lion who sheds his blood for the world, which is of course the sunset, the sky turns red, so every day the god of the world gives his life for the world. It's that simple.

Jackie: And who is the god of the world?

Alan: Well, you can take your pick. I mean there's many names for the same thing in different cultures and Lucifer of course is the light bringer and many of the esoteric sects that coexist inside the Christian sects and always have done in their own private rituals will have Lucifer as their god, meaning the light-bearer. Whereas the average Christian who's

taken everything at face value, they're in the dark. They're still in the dark. They haven't seen the light, you see. That's what that means, so as we're being good little Christians we're also being mocked by the people who run Christianity and that's why all of the Pied Piper leaders you get, the TV evangelists, the superstars you might say, multimillionaires, have their own private meetings with Freemasonry. Billy Graham is a 33rd degree Mason and I'm sure all the rest of them are too and they have their own private esoteric meaning for everything.

Jackie: I forgot to tell you I got a response. Remember that article about the Sanhedrin being reestablished, which you said you don't think it's ever not been and that would probably be so, but they're bringing it out in the open now. One of the courts that they're going to be establishing, the first one in Israel, are the Noahide courts and that one will be established in the U.S. and remember I sent that note to Billy Graham and asked he or his colleagues if there's been any opposition to this. Well, I got mail back from somebody who said Billy asked me to respond to you and he is very ill. He's evidentially on his way out but he just didn't have time to answer me personally and he hasn't done any research on it so there's nothing he had to say about it.

Alan: No, which is ridiculous because these guys have known about these laws for years and Billy's been over to Israel who knows how many times and his job of course is to bring Christianity together with this religion based in Israel which will be the world court as well.

Jackie: The world court?

Alan: Yes. All these boys they lie because that's their job.

Jackie: Well you know Alan from doing chapter 16 and 17 of the book and rereading the I think it's "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and all of the rituals that this guy brought out actually from Albert Pike's book, no wonder they're all so in love with Israel. I mean all of these – whatever, the 30th degree, the Knight Kadosh or whatever and their – well, even before then into their initiations, what are you building? We're building temples, physical temples and temples in men's minds. Which way do you travel? From Babylon to Israel; and they asked them in one of them: Are you ready to be governors of Israel? Now that of course has got to be some kind of code. What the heck does that mean, Alan, are you ready to be governors of Israel?

Alan: Israel again is Isis Ra-El. It's the bisexual deity in the male/female hermaphroditic god and of course behind all religions it's the same deity because their creator as they say is both male and female, meaning perfection, and of course if you go into that of India, they're far more explicit in connecting the two together. That's why Shiva and so on have attributes of both male and female and they show it openly in their statues and so on. There's a religion behind the exoteric religion. It's always been there and I think it was even Clements that said that when the mass is gone – and that's what he means by that. That's why you have a mass for the people. They're the masses. When the mass is gone, he said, we have our own secret meeting or secret rituals which the profane cannot see; so this has always been here from its very inception. As I say, too, Constantine himself just a week prior to the counsel that he supposedly was responsible for he deified himself as a god in the cult of Mithra. He built a temple so that the people – and this is traditional in the Roman theology – he built a temple so that people could go and worship him, a statue of him, even while he was still alive. He was worshipped as a god and that was traditional in ancient Greece and in Rome, so the secret religion of course is that they all attain godhood.

Jackie: Did the people differentiate between "gods" and creator?

Alan: Well, not really. In the Christian religion, even though the Old Testament is so wishy-washy because you have Elohim in the beginning and then you have this latecomer called Jehovah. I could also pronounce all the crazy other names or terms they use for it.

Jackie: Yawvey and Yahaweh.

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Did you hear a click on your phone?

Alan: I did, yes.

Jackie: I want you to know that your voice – the volume is up. It's almost like you're being suppressed or something.

Alan: It's very possible because a lot of technology out there is so advanced that doing that is quite simple. Yes, you do have this Elohim and of course the secret behind the Elohim which is everybody is confused about and many guys have written books and made lots of money on them, but the real secret is the Elohim is 'we,' meaning the deity who's both male and female. That's what it really refers to.

Jackie: Is that why it says, "let us make man in our image?"

Alan: That's right and therefore Adam had the attributes of the deity. He was both male and female and then the female part was separated from him. That's the symbology.

Jackie: Did they do that through surgery do you think or I mean was the whole thing--

Alan: No, no. It's all esoteric nonsense.

Jackie: Okay, but I mean is there any truth behind that back then that man was both male and female and that the story about Adam as being used as a representation of that?

Alan: No, there's none at all. They definitely had homosexual sects who were priests themselves. I mean that's fairly traditional all down through thousands of years. You would have – I mean what young guy is going to cut off his manhood literally and join the cult of Isis? Which young guy is going to do that voluntarily and then go and spend the rest of his days with men? You always had a homosexual element who dressed as women and that's why even today the robes are still the female robes you know, so when a priest stands there he's representing male and female in one. In other words, he's reflecting their secret deity.

Jackie: They probably don't wear anything under their robes either.

Alan: I don't know. I don't know but this is the same in every religion.

Jackie: You mentioned one time the dog priests. Those were the priests that were the ones that were used by the priests?

Alan: Yes and they had temple prostitutes and they had them in Israel too because they've uncovered some parts of the old temple where they had an entrance which went into the house of prostitutes, the female ones, and then there's a little stela on the wall, a picture of the male ones on the left hand side of the entrance, so they had both and so did Israel. They were no different.

Jackie: When you said Israel, it wasn't Israel back then?

Alan: After the so-called Babylonian captivity there was an Israel for a short time, although the Romans called that whole area Edomia on their maps, but you can still check today. They have historical maps but they did have temple prostitutes the same as every other mystic religion across that part of the world and of course the generative power of the sexual act was the closest they claim they came to emulating the creator. It was a creative function and many of them in the higher sects claim that to have sex with the male was still closer to the deity than having sex with the female, so the deviant part of it has been there for thousands and thousands of years.

What they did and this is standard philosophy and history, what they did from the most ancient times to set up this particular system was to create a god and a god's wife in the heavens, so in Egypt it was Osiris and wife Isis. Then they'd have a representative on earth who also emulated that, so you had a human being who would be the god on earth. That was the pharaoh and his wife, so they wrote it into the heavens and then reenacted it on earth.

In fact, the three pyramids themselves are nothing more than the belt of the Constellation Orion.

Jackie: We have to take our break. On the other side of this I want to remember to tell our listeners, you and I talked about this recently about John Coleman and his books... Somebody must have come down on John Coleman; and folks, for anybody to think that somebody is an ex- or former CIA or MI6 or whatever, it's folly because once you are, you are. Don't you agree with that Alan?

Alan: They say that themselves.

Jackie: You get people on radio broadcasts you know guests, former CIA, a former Illuminati. Really? And people fall for it because they say so and that's when our logic has to enter in. It's like people who listen to the broadcasts of people who are syndicated on a lot of different radio stations. Well, George Noory, what's his name, Art Bell, they actually take these people seriously and there are others who are purportedly in the patriot community or whatever you want to call it, alternative radio, and when they're on 18 and 20 and 30 hours a week and syndicated – there's one particular one. I can't mention the name but he's been on C-Span. He's been on I think if I'm not mistaken Fox News but the mainstream mentions him. Now when you get a mention by mainstream you have to know that it's one of theirs.

Alan: You don't get an interview unless you are playing a role which they know about, and Albert Pike, and I can't stress it enough, he said that *"we supply the leaders to the people. When they need a leader we supply them,"* and they always make sure it's a superstar that seems to have more info than anyone else and they steamroll ahead and before you know it they become almost a deity themselves.

Jackie: Yes, and they have lots of infomercials too.

Alan: These people are definitely backed. For instance, in about March or April there was a Rabbinical protest in New York; 6,000 people, many of them Rabbis, were protesting the illegality of the present Israel. They claimed that it's supposed to be Messiah-led to create a new Israel and it hasn't happened, this was done by man, and so 6,000 and all walked across the Brooklyn Bridge, brought everything to a standstill and yet not one paper mentioned that fact.

Jackie: That's all well and good but it's sort of like a Ross Perot when he was allegedly fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't opposing it. In fact his slogan was "not *this* NAFTA."

Alan: What I'm saying, though, is not one paper or media mentioned that fact at all, which tells you if the media doesn't want to hear what you've got to say that you won't get a mention and so when you are doing a supposed patriot show – which is a joke anyway, the whole thing, the patriot. I'm sorry to say it but it's true. These guys gave you a system and made them believe it was yours and that's where the patriotism comes from. Now they're simply adjusting their system into the updated version and because people don't like change they're getting angry about it, so they put the Pied Pipers out there to lead you, which will be up the garden path as always, and nothing will be done except keeping you pacified or letting you blow off steam as we go through all the changes.

Jackie: Yes and my thoughts about these 6,000 people, rabbis, et cetera. Well, okay, not this Israel because it isn't messiah-lead. They believe that their messiah is going to come in with the damn sword and eliminate all their enemies and they still are adherent to the Talmudic--

Alan: Well, that's the craziness of all religion you see. I don't put them in a different bracket from anybody else. I know that the rabbis know more about the esoteric, but the followers don't, because the rabbis study the Talmud and they get to know what the inner meanings are.

Jackie: Well, they're lied to. There's this rabbi from Neutra Karta I think it is. I heard him on John Stadtmiller's broadcast several years ago and he was saying they're anti-Zionist and he said our god has demanded, commanded us to be good neighbors wherever we live. That's an outright lie because they are commanded to root out, pull down and destroy every nation where they live as though they were captives whether their host nation welcomes them with open arms or not.

Alan: That's where the Noahide laws come in because it's their duty to actually try and get these laws enforced into all gentile nations wherever they travel. That's a commandment really and of course--

Jackie: That's what I was saying but I was getting emails saying – in fact I did tune in. I got a call and somebody said oh you should hear this guy. He's really great. No, he wasn't, Alan. It was just fuzzy warm, we're good neighbors and we love America and we're anti-Zionists. That's BS. They might be "anti-Zionist" but they're still under the Talmudic law.

Alan: As far as I'm concerned, there's no single religion out there that should have predominance over any other one or people.

Jackie: There's no religion out there that should even be.

Alan: They've all been created from the same source a long time ago and that's the triangle. That's one of the meanings of the triangle and a trinity because they love trinities, you see, and the Mystery Religion had trinities for thousands of years before Jesus and one of the trinities of course is Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedism. That's your three main religions.

Jackie: On the internet you see all kinds of stuff about the evils of the Muslim religion et cetera and the people who are doing this don't even realize it that Christianity and Talmudism has been combined. It's all one.

Alan: Legality always wins over and that was why they combined the Old Testament with the New. See, the more you condition people into a culture, and it's culture shaping you see, that's why you give them a specific religion that generally is promoted by the royalty or whoever is at the top. It's designed to have a function, a purpose and to take the people to a certain destination, a "fulfillment" if you like, of a plan and millions of people go along with it all because they're simply trained to do that from a very early age.

Jackie: What I became aware of is that Christianity and Talmudism are not opposites. They're parallel and the people are on a parallel path, the Christians and the Jews, and that path isn't going to cross. It's going to merge.

Alan: Eventually so will the updated the Muslim world, once the job is finished in the Middle East, they'll merge too.

Jackie: Well, that's the intention.

Alan: The trinity always merges, that's why you have three in one.

Jackie: You look at the Christians waiting for Jesus. He's coming back and he's going to have his kingdom. The seat of his kingdom is going to be in Israel and then of course you've got the Jews on the same parallel path. They're waiting for their messiah who has not come yet and he's going to be the one that's going to rule the world. One of the things that you read in their websites on the Noahide laws et cetera, one of the things they're telling the Jews, one of the most frequently asked questions, why hasn't our messiah come? They said because the world is not ready for him yet and the world will not be ready for him until the Christians have become Hassidic Gentiles and that would be under the Noahide laws and so it's their duty, their mandate to proselytize and bring people in convincing them that this is the true "religion." Of course, then you have so-called Christian pastors and some of them on the air 20 and 30 hours a week actually getting their followers to observe the Talmudic holidays.

Alan: Well, sheep go into the pasture and that's what a pastor means. He's looking after sheep and you can't do anything about it because sheep follow. That's all they do is follow and they will go willingly into whatever the guys at the top decide for them and it's unfortunate but that's the truth. That's why they call the man the pastor.

Jackie: There are some people waking up. I know that from phone calls that I get from people and you have said that you've had some really great phone calls from people who suddenly just – it suddenly hits them. I thought about this last night that I'm not sitting here "bible bashing, Christian bashing," which evidentially to some people it sounds like what I'm doing, and Alan, I wouldn't even be talking about this because it is so sensitive for people who are really steeped in

it. Now I was raised up in the Lutheran Church. I mean it wasn't like I didn't have religion but I knew that there was stuff that we weren't being told. It just wasn't making sense to me. But the only reason that I do this is because I see that it is the engine that is driving this plan for world dominion and it's so important and I would not intentionally offend or hurt somebody's feelings or tick people off just to do it. It would be nice if we didn't have to talk about this.

Alan: When you have people going along with it and they become part of your problem or my problem because they're giving their power to this system and whether we agree with it or not we're supposed to go along with it or else; and I don't like that either. We all have a right to say what we know and what we think and if it hurts their feelings, then that's just too bad. If they're so brainwashed into this double-speak religion, a god of vengeance and a god who loves you, well that is their problem.

Jackie: A god of vengeance, a god who loves you, "I'll curse you if you don't follow every one of my bloody statutes and I'll bless you if you do."

Alan: "I'll make rich ones to lord over you and I can make rich whoever I want to. I'll have my favorites if I want them and I admire guys who can steal titles and property from others," because that's the whole story that they give you where Jacob gets the blessing that was supposed to be put on his brother. He cheated his old dad out of it trying to pretend he was the brother.

Jackie: I thought was a really pathetic story when you read about it.

Alan: It's a good story for that type of conniving and cunning.

Jackie: That a father would reject the gift of one son and accept the gift of the other.

Alan: Yes, a half-blind old man.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but the one son, wasn't he offering the fruits of his labors from the land?

Alan: That's right. What it symbolizes is the man of nature. It's not real people, you see. What it also symbolizes is the one who has cunning and uses his intelligence but not his muscles to work and therefore it's his right to take advantage of the schmucks. That's the lesson there. That's what the lesson is.

Jackie: People who believe that story, then in their minds they would want to be like the son who was blessed, the liar, the one that's cunning.

Alan: The deceiver, and if God says that's okay then that's okay with them. Then they cannot complain when the government comes and steals whatever they have.

Jackie: It's like the story about Abraham and Sarah and they waited a hundred years to have a son but meantime--

Alan: She wasn't quite sure she wanted one.

Jackie: Meantime, Hagar her handmaiden, she sent him in to Abraham to have a son and then when what was his name, Isaac, their son was born, she got jealous. She wanted what's his name out of the way. What was his name? Born to Hagar.

Alan: Yes, I know who you mean.

Jackie: Okay, you know who I mean. Well, you read that in the Old Testament and the Lord said to Abraham – this is my of course paraphrasing, but it's like okay it was fine that he impregnated this woman and had a child by her, but then when Isaac was born Sarah didn't want them around and so the Lord said to Abraham get him out of here, put her on an ass and put him on an ass and send them away. Don't upset Sarah. Alan, when you read that, that is so pathetically sick to believe that "Creator or God" would be that lacking in compassion.

Alan: However, the ones who belong to this Mystery Religion and who believe that they are gods would do these things because they have no compassion for anyone outside their system.

Jackie: But there are people who claim to be Christians who take a lot of stock in those Old Testament stories. In fact, it seems to me that Christians are more in love with the Old Testament than they are with the little 10 percent of the Bible, the gospels, which I know that isn't all there anyway; but to read that and believe it, that is very sad to me because your heart tells you – I mean your heart knows or our inner knowing that that isn't our Creator. We wouldn't do that to somebody.

Alan: No, but a mafia boss would.

Jackie: Yes and they say well God can do anything he wants and that's how they slough it off.

Alan: I don't waste my time with these people because you see when indoctrination takes it's like an inoculation. They have that term "*the inoculation has taken*," meaning it's supposed to work. It's the same with indoctrination. The ones who have come from even abusive families and it doesn't have to be physical abuse, abuse of the mind is generally the first thing that happens, they grow up almost being obsessional with rules, regulations and laws.

Jackie: And abuse of laws.

Alan: Yes and so they gravitate right into that whole thing because the god that's presented in the Old Testament is a very human, almost an alcoholic personality, "Come here, go away. I want to cuddle you or I might just turn around and smack you." See that's the ambivalence of this deity because it was basically an oriental king that they molded the whole thing on, a despot basically, so it's nothing to do with a creator at all. It's a man-made religion and within that man-made religion is an esoteric religion which is taught everywhere to select groups.

Jackie: When I realized how important it is to have these conversations and it was a long time ago, Alan, because I remember it had to have been around in '98 because I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. I remember one of our listeners who called in and he said, I love listening to you and you're so inspiring and et cetera, but, he said, Jackie, don't you understand this is God's plan, it's in the book; and I gulped. I gulped and thought oh my goodness and when I got off the air that evening I said, Chuck, we have met the enemy and he is us and I think one of the most dangerous books in this world is the Holy Bible.

Alan: That's why it's on every Masonic temple. They have it on the altar, that Black Book, the book is the law is black you see. That's what it means. Saturn is always dressed in black. That's why you have black-robed priests and rabbis and so on, and so their book is black because that's the Saturnalian law.

Jackie: Well, for any of our listeners who are listening, I just want you to know that these conversations would not be being had if it wasn't very clear in my mind that it is the engine that is driving that will, if enough people don't wake up to the lies, it will help to implement their plan for world dominion.

Alan: The purpose of all psychological warfare is to disarm the enemies mind prior to anything occurring, and, of course, when you say, "it's written in the Bible. It's God's plan" --

Jackie: It's the infallible word of God and the Bible seems to be worshipped.

Alan: It is, especially the King James Version.

Jackie: Yes, that's the one.

Alan: They think that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: That's the one and only. We're out of our hour. Alan, thanks for being here. Would you stay on the line when

we go off?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night and thank you for being here with us tonight and I pray that your minds and your ears and your eyes are opened and that you will consider the conversations and maybe if you get Alan's books, that might help a lot when you see the ancient records that he has in the books. It's all there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 29, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is actually Alan here. I'll be on for a few minutes while Jackie has to attend to a few vital things and I think tonight we'll be talking about some of the meanings behind Revelations. This is contained in the third book I put out there which deals with a lot of the history of banking and religion, which have always gone hand in hand in every age. I go through the meanings of Revelations and explain it as it really is, which is basically astro-theology as they call it, which again is simply the study of the stars, the times of the risings and settings of major stars and the planets of course. You'll find the zodiac is very important in all of this because it's the Heavenly Plan and that's the term they use, which is also the term that George Bush, Sr. used discussing everything going the way of the Divine Plan or the Heavenly Plan. That's when he gave his first New World Order speech and you'll find it's more of a timetable written in the sky and it was written many, many thousands of years ago and possibly even millions of years ago because the further we dig into history, we find that humanity—as we are today, that is, not ape men—but humanity definitely existed much, much further back than the Darwinists have told us.

In fact, Darwin I think was pulled out of the hat to try and cover up the fact that knowledge is not being discovered. Knowledge is being rediscovered and science is being rediscovered and very possibly it's being reused and it's coming from archives. That's why research is called RE-SEARCH. Why isn't it simply called search?

There's very little today that we know of which wasn't discussed many, many thousands of years ago, especially by the Greek philosophers. We find we have the Atomist School, as they called it, where they knew that nothing was really solid and the tiny particles of matter revolve around each other. We're expected to believe that they simply came to these conclusions by their vast intellectual superiority – a bunch of nobility with nothing else to do but sit and think about things. Well, I don't care how long you would think about something, if you don't have access to high-tech civilizations with high-tech equipment, you could never come to that conclusion in a million years. This knowledge was known a long, long time ago and if we jump from there to "*The New Atlantis*" by Francis Bacon who wrote the book in the late 1500's and it was published in 1602.

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Hello.

Jackie: I'm here and I want you to just continue what you're saying, okay? And thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You were talking about "*The New Atlantis*"?

Alan: Yes and "*The New Atlantis*" is the same thing.

Jackie: Published in?

Alan: 1602.

Jackie: Right. Go ahead now.

Alan: We find that he talks about a land to the west which would be risen up to be a world leader and of course he's

talking about America. He said that it would have a form of government on the surface for the people where they would think they had a say in matters but in reality there would be an invisible government of an elite bunch of intellectuals and scientists who would make all the decisions. He called it "*Solomon's Land*," meaning the Brotherhood. That's what he really was referring to was the Masonic Brotherhood or in his day Rosicrucianism. He said that they had laboratories under the ground and within mountains where they did scientific testing on different things and that all of the laboratories were powered by an energy which gave off the heat and light of the sun. Well, that's what we have today with nuclear energy.

He then went on to say that in some of the laboratories they could take the tiniest particles of matter, living matter, animal or vegetable, mix them together and create new types of species and know exactly the types they wanted at the end before they even started, which tells you they've done it before. He also talked about a machine which could manipulate the weather. It could cause rainstorms or droughts. It could create hurricanes or tornadoes and be guided to their target.

Now this book "*The New Atlantis*" was a common book in universities for the last couple of hundred years or more and we're expected to think that a man who lived in an age where the candle was the best form of light they had--

Jackie: Yeah, 400 years ago?

Alan: Yes, and the horse and carriage were the best form of land transport. We're expected to believe this man dreamed all this stuff up by himself and wrote this tremendous book, which was also a prediction. As I say, America is the New Atlantis and we know today that we are basically running towards a plan. We're part of a definite plan to "spread," if you like, Solomon's word across the world or make one system across the world. That's what it really means and the United States is leading the charge and up until now it's been financing most of it through the taxpayer.

Jackie: Did you say that there was not evidence that Solomon's Temple was ever built?

Alan: That's right. I mean even amongst the Rabbis there's debates as to where it was, because if there ever was one they think it was much further to the north and not on the present site where Herod's Temple was built. We know that Herod definitely built a temple.

Jackie: Or he started building one.

Alan: He built it and then the Romans destroyed it. It didn't last terribly long.

Jackie: So it wasn't Solomon's Temple that was destroyed?

Alan: Probably not. The whole thing about the esoteric meaning of Solomon's Temple, the temple is the individual High Mason. It's yourself in other words. You're rebuilding yourself. That's what Solomon's Temple really means and in the third book I go through this, what the real meanings are, as opposed to what we've been taught to believe – which is mainly fictitious characters or else as I say solar and stellar theology wrapped around stories concerning people. It's very cleverly done because if you're indoctrinated at such a young age to believe these poor people were wandering through the desert and we have their names and all this stuff, it doesn't occur to us that these are all stories of the planets and stars and the sun going through the zodiac.

Jackie: Even Revelations, from what I was reading and I did have to put it down, but that's what I was getting out of it as you were explaining, that for example the lion with the 10 horns and they depict him as three different animals. You said that it's the way that they have depicted the animals that are representing the different zodiacal signs--

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: From one merging into the other, like spring into summer, those animals are, and that's that lion; and the 10 horns, what does that mean?

Alan: It's the same thing. The old zodiac, the very, very old one only had 10 main symbols and so they stuck to that even though they updated it and added another two.

Jackie: It was 10 crowns, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact today they're even thinking of updating it to 14 because there are two more main constellations which have crept in there over the last few thousand years.

Jackie: Was does the word Sephiroth mean?

Alan: The Sephiroth, it means emanations. They talk about the 10 emanations from the deity and people study this all their lives often and never really catch on to what they're talking about. Everything that's put out there for people to follow is a maze of storytelling which captures the imagination and yet very few people see through what it really means and find the original meanings; and when they do, they kind of kick themselves because some people have spent an entire life studying this stuff, only to find out it's so simple really.

Jackie: How do you know what all this means, Alan?

Alan: How do I know?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: I always knew. I could see through things from a very early age and I can remember even going to Sunday school and hearing the stories and then it struck me because I also studied astronomy from a very early age and before I went to school and so I thought my God that's got an awful lot in common with – for instance, if you chart the planet Venus over the course of a year with its risings, its settings and so on, you'll find it forms the six-pointed star.

Jackie: It actually does? It makes the shape in its movement? It makes the shape of a six-pointed star and is that where that symbol came from then?

Alan: Yes. That's why they chose that as one of their main – and they didn't choose it really. It was there long before there was any Hebrews.

Jackie: Oh yes, right. Just like the cross.

Alan: These are amazing timelines here. I mean even in the days of Sumer they had the same symbols and in the days of Sumer they already had the stellar charts marked out so accurately that they could predict major changes in eclipses 5,000 BC.

Jackie: Wasn't there a particular planet maybe in – was it the Pleiades, that the astronomers could not see even with their huge telescopes and yet they knew that there were seven when only six were visible?

Alan: Actually there was eight at one time because the ancient Greeks talked about one of them blinking out. In other words, it went nova.

Jackie: And they knew that and yet modern day astronomers it took them a long time.

Alan: This is an amazing thing. When you go back into ancient Greece, they knew the world was round and they wrote about it and yet after the Catholic Church was created, suddenly we're flat again. We we're a flat earth for another few hundred years, so they go back and forth giving us our realities and it's so easy to do when you're all powerful and you have mainly an illiterate population. The ancient Greeks had so much of this charted, and they got it from the Egyptians who already had all that knowledge, but they knew the world was round.

In fact, one of the ancient Egyptians calculated by using obelisks as sundials and watching the shadows and measuring

them and having lines of them across Egypt. He actually calculated the diameter of the earth within one percent of accuracy.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: It was an ancient man, he had a Greek name but he lived in Egypt and that was about 2,500 BC.

Jackie: You had mentioned here in the book, this is on page 61, when you were first getting into Revelations that the writers of Revelations borrowed heavily from the Zend-Avesta, the Jewish Codes, Philo and the Gnostics. Who was Philo?

Alan: He was another historian philosopher that existed around that period. There's nothing in the original at all in the Old Testament. In fact, it was all borrowed, which tells me that the people who formulated it and we've got to start at the beginning with the Old Testament. The Old Testament was first put together we are told and the all rabbis agree about this either 300 BC and some say 100 BC but they all agree it was put together in Egypt by priests living in Egypt and they didn't write it in Hebrew or Aramaic. They wrote it in Coptic Greek, so here we have a very high, probably illuminati of their day, who had the knowledge of Egypt and Greece and who knows how many other cultures putting together the Old Testament, what's known as the Septuagint.

Putting that together in Egypt, writing it in Greek for supposedly an Aramaic-speaking people living in Israel. You have this ludicrous situation but the rabbis all agree that's was how it was done and nothing survives – if there was any truth to any of it, nothing survives prior to that time. It was created in Egypt given to the Jewish people and even in the times of Jesus they were still using that version in the synagogues. They preferred that version and it wasn't until about 100 AD that someone eventually tried to put together the first Aramaic or Hebrew version for the people. Whoever put this together had knowledge of different civilizations, different sciences of those civilizations and the histories of those civilizations and made up a fictitious history.

Jackie: For example, Moses, it is said that the story of Moses is an exact duplicate of the story of Sargon the Elder, even of being put in the rushes in the water and being found as an infant.

Alan: Even the floods, we know that Sumerians had the Epic of Gilgamesh and that was the first story form of any kind of flood and the ones who survived it, so everything was borrowed from other previous civilizations.

Jackie: When did you say that they first put the Old Testament in writing?

Alan: The date that they argue amongst themselves is around 300 BC or even as close as to within 100 BC. We've got to understand that at that period the place that we call Israel today was a hodgepodge of immigrants from civilizations that had moved out of their own countries because of warfare.

Jackie: Do you know why people believe it though? Because the gentleman that I talked to this week, he mentioned at different times that Jesus allegedly had talked about Moses and the prophets et cetera, et cetera and so that it had to be real.

Alan: Well, if that's good enough for him, that's fine. However, I think for many, many people it's not good enough.

Jackie: The way it appeared to me is that they put those words in his mouth so they could tie the old with the new.

Alan: There's no doubt they kept updating the New Testament too, and here you have a situation in the New Testament where somebody came out, spoke against the Pharisees. Now the Pharisees were one small sect in that area--

Jackie: But very powerful.

Alan: Very powerful but they were one – in fact they were the illuminati of their day. They were called illuminati as well. They were a brotherhood, very secretive, who actually in the writings out there that many Jews know of where the

Pharisees themselves looked upon the common Jew no differently from anyone else, they were the bottom of the heap. They were one small sect amongst many sects and of course they appeared out of Babylon. That's when they first came into being is from Babylon, so there's speculation as to was this Mystery Babylon simply moving out and moving elsewhere. That's the key to Mystery Babylon. Mystery Babylon is wherever they go with the money, with the system, the trading, the banking, the usury, owning the sciences of every era because they own the money supply of every era and that's basically it – Mystery Babylon was a mystery because it was one place and many places at the same time.

Jackie: You said that the frequent reference to seven in Revelations is to the then known seven planets.

Alan: That's right. In fact, those were the degrees of what today they would call Freemasonry. Those were the seven degrees that the Greek nobility went through, the Egyptian nobility went through, and every other Aramaic-speaking peoples went through. That was the standard international brotherhood of its time and those were the seven degrees.

Jackie: And the Magi kept temples?

Alan: Yes and the same with Jacob's seven steps on the ladder going up to God. That was the seven degrees. That's why it's in every Masonic lodge, that picture. We're talking about an inner brotherhood--

Jackie: And it's all just about the planets and the situation of the planets and stuff?

Alan: That's the basis of it all and of course it also refers to, as they say, "*as above, so below*," so they wrote a system of government where they could rule the world into the stars.

Jackie: I don't understand that.

Alan: It's in the book actually. The whole thing is in the book.

Jackie: Okay, so I haven't gotten there.

Alan: I even put diagrams in there where you'll see the upturned triangle resting on the apex of the other triangle and I put the earth plane and the heaven plane, and so as it comes down, as the heavens come to the earth plane, the sun becomes the sun king on earth and the helpers of the heavenly host end up as the bureaucrats, lawyers and so on.

Jackie: And that's what they mean by as above, so below?

Alan: That's one of the main – that was the original meaning. The whole thing was a system of how a few could dominate the majority.

Jackie: I'm only about three pages in to the section on Revelations and that's what I wanted to get to but I was afraid I would miss something if I went right back to Revelations and I can see – I mean I've made some highlights but I can see. I could go back and read this again and each time I read it understand something that I didn't understand the first time I was reading it because that's already happened. I read a couple of pages over in the morning because I was reading it at night and I was sleepy so I picked up and went right back and read those and I caught so much more.

Alan: Actually, I write things in a way which has the meanings contained within the meanings, so each time you do read it you will see another layer. There's a technique to that because the standard technique of teaching and conditioning we've all gone through with standardized education doesn't make your mind participate in your downloading. You simply get downloaded and you repeat that download for examinations and you forget it all.

Jackie: Exactly. That was just what I was thinking. It would be like reading this and being given a test and as long as I answered the question according to what was written I would get an 'A' and I wouldn't even understand what I had read.

Alan: Yes, that's right and that goes even for many professions. That's exactly the technique. They don't have to understand. They just have to be able to parrot it back and then they forget it. Therefore when you can write in a certain

style towards the persons, you understand where they are in their head space because of the conditioning, you can actually help deprogram that person as they actually work through the book.

Jackie: Wow. Then it would be a good recommendation that this book be read more than one time.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: Well, all of the three of them, but this particular one is the one I'm into now.

Alan: As I say, we've always been run in this planet at least since the beginning of money and priesthoods that go hand in hand and usury, which is the system of keeping control over a people. You start to control people by introducing your money and then your goods and then giving loans out. Once you have loans with interest, then you own the people basically because generations are signed down to paying off the debt. This system has been here for thousands upon thousands of years and people don't realize that thousands of years ago it was terribly sophisticated just as it is today. There really is nothing new under the sun as they say. Even by the use of war, the bankers had all of the ancient countries fighting each other and then they would bring in their system and give the funding to create standing armies once they had their puppet master in control, their king or whoever they put there, and then they'd go in and invade another country that was not using their system. Then they'd force that system upon them and bring in the same thing, so this has been going on forever.

When we look at the Moslem countries today, the countries who don't allow usury and often don't have a central bank, the U.S. is simply finishing off the job so that the whole world will be under the same system of centralized banking, centralized government, all connected to an international global government.

Jackie: And Omar Khayyam wrote about it.

Alan: I put that in there, too, just to let people see that there are old writings about this.

Jackie: That was the 11th century. Do you remember that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, say it to our listeners what you wrote that he wrote. *What! Out of senseless nothing--*

Alan: Yes, *"to provoke a conscious Something to resent the yoke"...*

Jackie: *..."Of unpermitted pleasure, under pain of everlasting penalties, if broke! What! From his helpless creature be repaid. Pure gold for what he lent us dross-allay'd - Sue for a debt we never did contract. And cannot answer--oh the sorry trade!"*

Alan: Yes, because once they had their gold in circulation they then withdrew it into the bank they set up and gave cheap alloyed coinage out in lieu of it to represent it. Then they would lend you back, when you went for a loan, they'd lend you this alloyed, he calls it dross. Dross is what's left over from coal. It's the garbage.

Jackie: Alan, let's pick this up on the other side of this break. This is fascinating. Folks, we'll be right back right after this break. This is fascinating, Alan, and I noticed that underneath those two verses you took a couple of paragraphs to explain what Omar Khayyam was writing about, and you want to go ahead and finish explaining that?

Alan: What he was saying there was what they'd already been doing and was recorded – they'd done the same thing around 1800 BC when they really started bringing in their gold in big time by trade into countries and this is before they coined the money. They weighed it out and they brought the merchants with them so they were all related, the bankers and the merchants with their ships and so it was easier for them when they invented coinage around 800 BC because then they opened up banks where people could deposit their gold and silver. There was more silver actually than gold in use at the time and they were told that they would facsimiles in exchange for their gold from the bank. They would get

either clay ones with the stamp on it with a number of the currency – and they found thousands of jars that were sealed with wax because if moisture got to them you lost all our money. They also gave out eventually the alloys, the cheap alloys of copper mixed with other things, in lieu of the gold. In Sparta, for instance, when the king realized there was a con game going on he demanded and he went with his guards to the bank that actually was set up from the Middle East.

Jackie: This was in Persia?

Alan: Persian and Spartans as well, they both did the same thing and they went into the temple. See, the temples were used as the banks. In fact, often the first funding of usury was to build a temple which doubled as a bank and when the kings went in to find where the gold was, there was nothing there because the bankers, once they had given out the facsimiles, the cheap alloys, had moved the gold somewhere else for a loan to pull the same stunt on another country. This has been going on forever, this same game, and when Omar Khayyam wrote about it, it was the same deal. They issued him a statement that he now has x-amount of money.

Jackie: It was a loan, a paper loan.

Alan: However, when he got his first bill in to him, he had to pay it back in real gold, so that was the con game that was going on. Technically, they'd given them the cheap facsimiles of worthless coinage, which was accepted at the time as long as people did accept it, but he had to pay the interest and the payments in real gold to the bankers. This is quite a fascinating thing. Today it's no different. The international bankers simply write a check out to the treasuries which print up the money, but the countries that get permission to print up the money have to pay back the bankers in real gold, silver or real goods, which is a sweetheart deal. This has been going on for thousands and thousands of years and yet banking even today is a mysterious body and we're told that it's just too complicated for us to understand.

Jackie: Well of course it is because they make it so complicated.

Alan: It's really very simple. It's a scam from the beginning.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly – at least it appears from the little we get of the history of what Jesus was exposing.

Alan: Yes, because it was no different than other countries. He went to the main temple there and the bankers were doing their usury there, as they had all over the ancient world, because they always sat in the porch of the churches all over the world and did their deals and exchanged money openly. Again, it was so clever, because in every religion, it doesn't matter what religion you belonged to, you could not give donations within the church except in your own coinage. When you went in from another area or a different country you had to exchange what you had for their coins and of course they would charge an awful lot more on the transaction. It was international money trading that was going on and Jesus of course exposed it in his day and was quite open about it. Then he came up against the Pharisees who were part of the whole deal obviously and I think anybody would get crucified if you cut to the heart of the matter and he certainly did, you know.

Now all the rest of it that was tacked on to control the people was fairly typical. They'd used heroes in past times and killed them and then used those very people who spoke truth to then control the people's minds, like turn the other cheek. If you turn the other cheek, I know who's going to win.

Jackie: Yes, right. But that's what they say he said.

Alan: Here's a guy who gets crucified, killed by the government of his day and yet later on in Paul's writings they have "obey your government because it's put there by God." A total contradiction of the life of the man they supposedly followed. By those very words, that means that why are they complaining about Adolph Hitler? He was an elected part of the government. Why did they complain about Napoleon or Lenin? In other words, any government is put there by God so obey it, you see. No, these were all tacked in.

Jackie: You know what they used there, that saying that Jesus supposedly said and maybe did, "render unto Caesar what is Caesar's and render under to God what is God's."

Alan: Oh yes, they'll use that.

Jackie: So that's what they use to justify that you're supposed to obey your government.

Alan: Yes, regardless of how tyrannical it is, but if Jesus would have obeyed his and kept quiet and did what they said, don't speak out anymore and ask for forgiveness, he would have been alive you see.

Jackie: Yes and don't you love it that that Pharisee Paul was sainted by the church. They call him St. Paul. They won't the word Saul. I guess that's too Jewish sounding.

Alan: It's not really. Again, it's esoteric because there's more meanings to Saul. If you take the Latin version, Sol is the sun.

Jackie: So what does the sun – when they always refer to the sun, El the sun, On the sun, the Hebrew, and what was the ON?

Alan: ON is the phallic reproductive power of the sun. In other words, the life energy that it gives for creation.

Jackie: What does that mean, his name the sun?

Alan: You'll find that in all the mystery religions, including some present day Christian sects, that when you are initiated into that sect you are given a new name.

Jackie: Okay, but what does the word SUN mean to them?

Alan: The mystery religion passes the power of the father who's initiated into his own offspring the son, so you have SUN and SON and they both mean the same thing. That's why they both sound the same.

Jackie: What do they mean to them, Alan? The SUN, S-U-N and S-O-N?

Alan: It's means that you are the son of an illuminati. Even in ancient Egypt – now we're told about all the languages and how they confuse things with changing languages. In ancient Egypt, a man was also called S—and they have a little dot where the vowel would go—N, so it was SON. Sometimes they spell it in modern times they call it SEN, so the SUN in the sky technically was called the sun. The same word as we use today and his offspring was also a son, no different than a man's offspring.

Jackie: So the Sun in the sky was the Son of God?

Alan: Yes, it's all allegory. They didn't believe it was really a god. It was allegory for a potent power. We even use the same word for a male erection. It's called – you know what it's called – the hard---. That's where that comes from because that's what they called also the obelisks in Egypt, that was the ON, the erect phallus of the person on earth who had been deified as a god. He'd gone through the degrees and now he deserved his own ON. And they put that into the English language. Of course, most people will think well that's coincidence.

Jackie: Yes, right. Same thing as calling our children "kids," and it goes way beyond just a baby goat when you see the Goat of Mendes as their universal sign of Satan.

Alan: Even Lenin talked about the new technique or science of neologisms, new word creations.

Jackie: Neology.

Alan: Where they would literally dehumanize as they split up families and then parents to children so that the state could indoctrinate the children. He said we will use different terms for the children and dehumanize them in adults' eyes.

Jackie: Well, kids are the good ones. We were called kids and it was done lovingly. I called my girls kids and at first it was brought to my attention that a kid is a baby goat and that's when I quite calling my grandchildren kids. However, when I saw that picture of the Goat of Mendes, that evil putrid looking thing with women's breasts and a man's erected phallus--

Alan: The hermaphrodite.

Jackie: The hermaphrodite with the goat's head and they said this is the universal representation of Satan; and I thought, my God, we're not just calling our children baby goats. We're calling them spawn of Satan. And anybody who knows that and continues to say "kids" about their children, I think there's something wrong.

Alan: Well, we know there's a lot wrong.

Jackie: "Oh well, it doesn't mean anything." Yes, it does mean something.

Alan: Yes, but you've said yourself about people who use the fluoride in toothpaste who know better and they understand what you mean when you tell them about it, but they go ahead and buy the same stuff anyway.

Jackie: "Oh, I didn't know that." They pay for their poison.

Alan: There are people no matter what you present to them who will carry on because they believe. See, their inoculation of indoctrination has taken with them and they truly believe that the media tells them everything that they would need to know, and if the media doesn't tell them, they won't believe you.

Jackie: You know the thing is the whole dog-gone language is made up so that we speak their stuff--

Alan: We do.

Jackie: And there are times when I think, okay, how are we going to talk if the only language we know is the language that they gave us. You went through the alphabet one time and the different symbols of the different letters and what they mean, and the school bus. It's yellow and black. It's carrying the little worker bees in it, the little future worker bees.

Alan: And they have spelling bees at school.

Jackie: They have spelling bees. Then I found that prayer, tripped over it looking for something in a Maryland newspaper online Monday and it was a minister's sermon about how we should emulate the bees. Remember that, Alan?

Alan: In Christian theology, even in Roman Catholic theology from the beginning, which doesn't surprise me, they also used the symbol of the beehive, as the pharaohs had before them, as the perfect society with the royalty at the top (the Queen) and the drones (meaning the priests round about her) who decided what the rest would be to eat, which would turn them. They'd didn't get the royal jelly. They got the lower grade which turned them into worker bees. They've always looked upon the beehive, even the Minoans – that's where the bankers lived in at the Aegean Sea at one point on the islands there and they called themselves Minoans at that time. They have dug up these pottery replicas of the beehive and it was a very sacred symbol there for them because that was them creating their order wherever they went.

Jackie: Do you know what that brings to mind? Pat Schroeder was a U.S. Congresswoman from Colorado and I heard her – I even got it on tape on C-Span one day. They were talking about, oh gee, I can't remember what it was, but something about the children and she said our children shouldn't even be brought into this. They are our future of tomorrow. They are our greatest natural resource.

Alan: Resource.

Jackie: More so than gas and oil. In other words, she said – I wish I could remember it closer to what it was. That's basically the way she said it. They are the future tax base of this country. They are our greatest natural resource. Now I wonder if that woman – I wonder if these people crawl out from under rocks, Alan, that they can say something like that.

Alan: I know, and yet the high economists that advise on the system are well aware that that's exactly how it is. It's a legalistic system which has everyone born into this system as a potential laborer and tax producer with x-amount of years to put so much work into the tax base. That's why only this system is allowed to exist, because it enables a bunch of elitists at the top who do very little and they do no real work and could not survive in any system outside this particular one they have created because they're useless at anything else. It allows them to live high on the hog. Higher than anyone else and live a life of luxury. Technically, they don't even own anything. They have the use during their lifetime of incredible government-owned buildings across not just the one country, but across the planet and that goes right back to Plato in "*The Republic*." He said we'd create this system. He says "*why own something and then have to hire guards to watch your property and then pay for the maintenance and upkeep.*" He said "*why not have ourselves as the government and the public will then maintain it all. Pay for it, build it, supply it with guards for us,*" and that's the system we live in today.

Jackie: Well now this sounds pretty – it's like we would have to quit almost breathing not to be in their system.

Alan: They have made it so.

Jackie: Well I understand that, but you know I want to say this because we've gotten to a point, sometimes we do this in our conversations, where I get to a point where I'm like okay you can't talk without using their language that they gave us and we "live" with the exchange of this fictitious paper and it brings me to a point where it's like what is the use? Then I remember and I really believe this is true what you said. When we were talking about the Federal Reserve one day and the gold, that people keep wanting to go back to gold as the standard not really understanding because I didn't. They control the gold.

Alan: Always did.

Jackie: Yes and so it doesn't matter whether it's paper or what it is, when they have control of it they can make a shortage of it any dog gone time they want. But one of the things you said when I in my huffiness because you were ticking me off because everything I said, you said no it isn't going to work. You cannot get out of their system by using their system.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Then I said, okay, fine, what's your solution? and you said if enough people get it, this system will collapse of itself.

Alan: It's a complete fiction.

Jackie: It is a fiction but people have to really get it that it's a fiction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It's just like they're selling the air today, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Well you know with those pollution credits. Jesus! They crush a car is worth \$700 in pollution credits and they sell the actual – some large corporation pays the \$700 to the government to pay the person whose car they crushed and that corporation gets to spew out \$700 worth of tons of crud into the air. Now they are selling it across international borders.

Alan: Yes and you can pay in advance now.

Jackie: They're selling the air.

Alan: The great King James of the Bible when he wasn't chasing the pageboys – and that's a fact if anybody wants to study up on it – he taxed the light and the air.

Jackie: The light. Oh, windows.

Alan: Yes, the window. If you opened the window then you were also--

Jackie: No, no. I think what it was, was however many windows you had in your house to let the light in.

Alan: But also when you had them open and the taxman came around, then you were taxed extra because that window could open to let air in. That was a big luxury. They taxed everything you could imagine and a lot we can't imagine, I suppose, because it's still to come. They've tried all this before and as I say that one priest or scholar actually, young guy who left his records in Sumer, he said I look to the left to the horizons. He says horizons to horizon and all I see is government buildings. He says they tax our food. They tax the fishermen as they bring in their fish. Before they could land the fish they had to pay taxes on it. The fish were taxed when sold at the market. When they go to bury a relative and leave offerings on the grave, he says the government man comes and demands tax and payment for the offerings or else they'd take the offering. That's death duties. Nothing has changed you know. This is a slavery system, more sophisticated than it's ever been before, and that's what Charles Galton Darwin said in the 1950's. He said, "*we are creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery and very few will be able to figure it out.*" Once you're conditioned into it, it's hard to figure it out.

Jackie: I don't know if we have time here but I would like to quote from page 59 of the book. This is where you were telling about the Royal Institute and et cetera and the CFR and you said "*the following extract is taken from an international meeting from June 8th to 10th, 1931 in Copenhagen. The speaker is Professor Arnold Toynbee, Director of Studies for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, London, England. He was also master of...*"

Never mind, I can't do it. We're out of time. Folks, I would recommend that you get Alan's books. I think it really can help to pull us out of the lies that we have been born into and we just don't want to let go of, and then maybe when you see some of this stuff it will begin, for those of you who really want the truth, this is a dog-gone good start. Alan, thanks again for being with us today and thank you for the work you've done here. Ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days and we'll look for you back on Monday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

June 7th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alright, well, we're going to get started here. Ladies and gentlemen, good evening and thank you for joining us on Sweet Liberty. I'm with you tonight with Alan again, Alan Watt. Today is Wednesday and it is the 7th of June. I almost said May, Alan. It's the 7th of June in the Year 2006 folks. Our spiritual message this evening, "There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open. There is no veil the love of God in us together cannot lift. The way to truth is open." It is too, isn't it, Alan?

Alan Watt: Yeah, sometimes you need a crowbar.

Jackie: Yes. Yeah, you're the crowbar.

Alan: That's it. And you've got to do a lot of huffing and puffing.

Jackie: HR, what was that bill we wanted to mention?

Alan: I think it was 4752IH.

Jackie: 4752IH. Folks I know there are a lot of, I understand, a lot of other broadcasters talking about this, and we're not going to spend the evening on it, but I wanted to bring it up for those of you who might not listen to a lot of other broadcasts. This bill, HR4752IH, I don't know what the IH stands for Alan, but that's the way it was listed on the Thomas, on the government website. And folks, this is a bill that is proposing to draft all men and women in the United States between the ages of 18 and 42. Men and women between the ages of 18 and 42, and you know Alan, the way the bill reads, I was going to print it out. It isn't a real long one, and share it with our listeners, but our internet listeners can go to the Thomas site and put that bill number in and it will pull it up. But it's, those who don't

go directly into the military would be drafted to do some type of "community service". And basically, we're just talking slave labor here Alan.

Alan: I think it's stated as or serve at home or other. In other words it didn't specify what the other is.

Jackie: Exactly. Exactly. It's wide open. And I just, the important thing here folks is those of you who have young children or teenage children, it doesn't matter, they should never sign up for the draft. They should never register for the draft. And when the card comes it says that you have to do this it's the law. And then if you read the frequently asked questions, well, what would happen if I didn't register for the draft, it says, Alan, you may be fined, and you may go to jail for whatever. They don't. They can't jail you. And then they say you can never get a government grant. See, that's the big deal. That is the hook, and that is the only hook. And of course, there are many states and this happened, it's happened some time ago, that have actually added the requirement that if a young person goes in to get a drivers license, they have to sign up for the draft. Their registering to get a drivers license is considered registration for the draft. And if they aren't willing to sign that, they don't get a drivers license. Now, this to me should have people stop and think, well, if it is a federal law, why do the states have to do this? And you see, to me, that's just more confirmation. But the Selective Service Act is under Title 50, and Title 50 is not what they call positive law. There's no legislation that has. It's the same as Title 26 which is the, or may Title 27 is the IRS, is that, you know, the income tax, but there's no implementing legislation for that. And they used Title 26 to implement the income tax. They use all the implementing legislation under Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms.

Alan: And what's even more ominous is the fact that they're going to, or that they want to put this draft through, because it tells you it's not just to do with Iraq. See, it's much bigger. And it's an ongoing thing that they're looking at obviously when they need so much human power there, to do their job, which could last for who knows how long, donkey's years.

Jackie: Well, you know I had a call from Bob Peters just before we went on air. And he was listening to Al Adask, who's on First Amendment Radio, just prior to this broadcast. And he said, Al was talking about, you know, contractual law and etc. And I said that I wanted to mention this draft bill. He said that, you know, Al, he believed Al had been talking about it also. And what Al was mentioning Alan was that they're talking about sending prisoners over to Iraq.

Alan: Oh, okay. Well, that's quite, see, that's what they did in Britain for centuries. They would draft them right from the prison. In fact, the courts at one time, even on petty offenses used to give you the choice of joining the army or going to jail. That was quite standard in Britain. So, I guess it's the same system.

Jackie: You know, I was thinking about that with all these illegal aliens. How many of them do you think have been drafted into the military, Alan?

Alan: That's open in fact. They've had that in major newspapers. They'll give them citizenship if they serve so many years in the military. And even in the Civil War, they had scouts out in Europe and Scandinavia to recruit people to come over and fight in the Civil War. So, there's nothing really new in that.

Jackie: No, nothing new in it, but it's new in our time right now, isn't it? Although, I have a book here, in fact it was mentioned in Doug Reed's book, controversy of Zion, and I was able to find the book. And now, I cannot recall the name of the book, but I was able to get it through Abe books. And it was a woman who wrote the book, who had served in the United Nations after WWII, and she was in one of the internment camps, or they don't call them internment camps but relocation camps. And mostly, all that were in the camps where she was were Poles. And she said that some of them were actually killing themselves rather than go home, because the Soviet Union, of course, had control over a lot of, you know, their living space. And they just wouldn't go home. They would hang themselves and cut their wrists and do anything. But what they were trying to do was find homes for these people. And she couldn't figure out why the US wouldn't let any of these people in, because a lot of the countries were. They were taking healthy people, healthy people that they knew would be able to get work and not become a ward of the state. And so there were some requirements, but many, many people were finding homes in other countries. Well, then the Korean War came, Alan. And suddenly the US government opened up its arms to those Poles, and

the requirement was, it was right in her book, they had to serve two years over in Korea, and then they could come to America. So, they were willing to risk their lives in a war to come to the land of plenty. The land of the free and the home of the brave. So, that is in our lifetime in a sense. It's very recent history. And we were having a conversation last night, and I said, I think we better quit this right now, because our listeners need to be in on this conversation, and would you share with them what you were discussing.

Alan: It was about the global warming I think, wasn't it. Yeah, it was, the global warming is a weird, we all parrot this because it's said all the time, it's mentioned in so many articles as though it's a fact, you know. And we do know from even in school, when I was about seven, it was in the old geography books at the time, that the earth goes through warming and cooling periods. And in the Middle Ages for two hundred years at one point, they didn't build fireplaces inside the homes because it was so warm. So, we go through these cycles. However, with the global warming, you've got to think the South Pole would be melting too. How come it's all to do with the North Pole melting? And then I thought about the Star Wars project. Everyone has forgotten about it. But they put I don't know how many of these war type satellites into space, which can basically fry any continent if they want to. And when you look at what we're told, that the Pole is melting and it's all slipping into the sea, and since the prevailing wind across America and Canada, the US and Canada comes from the West, technically we should be cooling as this colder water, or the ice hits the water and cools the water.

Jackie: Oh shoot, it would, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yeah, it should bring it across the land. And yet, the land is warming at the same speed, if not more, which would tell me that something is basking the Northern hemisphere, at least this part in something which is causing the heat. The land as well as the sea. But it's not affecting the Antarctica.

Jackie: Well, then we have the connection, when you had said at the one time, and folks, I don't, if you haven't seen Alan's videos at his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, it's linked from Sweet Liberty also, but if you haven't seen it. What is the name of that last one? The one about the clouds, Alan?

Alan: It was Peeping Through the Clouds.

Jackie: Peeping Through the Clouds. You, sometimes when you would talk, and this has been going on for so long, and you'd say, oh my God, are they spraying again. And how mushy the sky looked. And we just don't, we do get sprayed, but nothing like you were describing. And then you said, last year, the high temperatures made probably, I don't know how high they broke the record, but where you're at, to get up to 115 degrees in the summer is an anomaly.

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: And you had mentioned, that you thought the possibility is that they're using the HAARP technology. And that you're right in the path of it. And that that would be why you're having the warmer weather. And then when I was talking to a friend about it, and all of the spraying, I couldn't figure out Alan, why are they spraying out in the wilds up there. And he said, probably, that's why they're spraying so heavily, because of the barium. And you explained that, that those metals are actually light refractors, and heat refractors of the sun. And so now, I don't know, it just all makes sense to me.

Alan: Yeah, see the only way their theory that they try to spin it, we might be trying to save the planet. We get these little hints. We may be trying to do things about it. They're maybe going to start weather manipulation to stop global warming. This is in the newspapers. And they've been doing it for years. And the patents go back for donkey's years, anybody that wants to check out the different patents on all this stuff. And this theory of reflecting the sunlight back out into space, would only work if the particles somehow were weighted so that the shiny part is facing the sun. But it's not, you see. These things are spinning and tumbling, and they're mirrors, and they're reflecting the light back and forth millions of times before they hit the ground and it's keeping the heat in. That's just it. It's doing the opposite. So, they're causing the global warming.

Jackie: Well, the thing is, we can't even count on what they're telling us, that there is global warming. I mean, you know, all the floods and the droughts and everything, and even when it gets extremely. We had freezing weather on the 22nd of May. And frost on the 23 of May. That isn't warm, Alan. But they say, oh, well it's all part of global warming. And I know I've said this before. I am going to repeat myself, because I do know that we have quite a few new listeners, since you've been on Coast to Coast. But, Professor Patrick Michaels is the guy that, the professor in Virginia, University of Virginia, I believe. I happened to hear him talk at an ALEC meeting, the American Legislative Exchange Council, which is an association for allegedly conservative state legislatures. And he was talking to the State Legislatures. He had overheads. He said first of all that not only is there not global warming, now, this was ten years ago, but he said, not only is there not global warming, but the real temperatures are showing that the means nighttime temperature is slightly higher. He says, that makes for a very lush planet. But he said, they take artificial readings, and they take those readings where you've got a lot of tarmac, like from the airports and that.

Alan: In the cities.

Jackie: Yeah, it's artificial heat. And he said, now with the satellites, they know what the temperature is. And at that time, anyway, there wasn't any global warming going on. But one thing he pointed out, as cold as it is at the Poles, they say, well, if the temperature drops one degree, we're going to have global warming and it's going to do all kinds of terrible things. He said, if it's 45 degrees below zero and it goes up one degree, it's still at freezing. And it's just, none of what they're saying in other words, it just doesn't, it doesn't fly.

Alan: There's a funny science program going on. And there's no doubt it's all to do with Science, plus, every effect they're talking about can be caused by the HAARP in conjunction with the spraying. And that's the ominous part about it. We see the spraying going on all the time. And they admit in the HAARP treaty that they signed at the UN not to use it on other countries. They admitted they can cause drought or flood, hurricanes, tornadoes, earthquakes, and they can also dissipate natural clouds or create them. They can do one or the other.

Jackie: Droughts or floods.

Alan: I've seen both happen. Sometimes the sky will turn black, and you're sure you're going to get a thunderstorm, and then you hear the jets above them, and within an hour, it's all cleared up and it's this steely misty polymer type blue. So, they can do either. They can cause that or dissipate the clouds. And also, it's in the treaty too. They can bring the jet stream right down to ground level. Well, the jet stream loops right where I am, and goes back down into the States. So that's why they're using this part to spray heavily. It carries it all the way back down into the States. It covers a wide area.

Jackie: And the satellites. I made a note here, because when you mentioned, you know, the Star Wars, Jim McCann, when he was on with us after Katrina. He said that they literally were steering the hurricane, and of course, you know, either the way the Weather Channel, the way the weather reporters, they're showing these hurricanes making turns.

Alan: I know, right-angle turns.

Jackie: Yes. And he said that they're doing it from the satellites, and he said basically what they're doing is beaming the electromagnetic energy down, right in front of the eye of the storm. And it attracts the eye of the storm, and they just lead it around, like you've got a ring through a pig's nose.

Alan: In fact, if you superheat the atmosphere in front of it, it attracts it, just like a magnet.

Jackie: Right, exactly. That's what he said. And they can make it go any dog-gone place they want. And so, this makes sense too, you know, that that technology is part of it all.

Alan: It is. And of course, they've tested out maybe three years ago, there was, it was in the newspapers, this odd series of meteorites that went across the sky from Canada into the States. And from Vancouver I think, all the way down into Washington. And they said it set off fire alarms across the whole territory. Not fire alarms, car alarms,

with explosions. Then the next day they had all these experts on trying to tell us what it was, what they thought it might be. It was all very vague, except they thought it was probably some kind of strange meteor. And there was nothing more said about it. But it was a series of explosions in the air. And then, in Australia, a week later, they had the same phenomenon happening over one of their major cities, exactly a week later. And what they were doing, I think, is using the satellites to superheat the atmosphere which explodes that part they're concentrating on. And that's what they really have been doing. Tesla, himself, stopped his tests with the standing wave technology, because he said, it would be possible to superheat the atmosphere to such an extent you could cause a flash fire across the globe.

Jackie: Yes, and he said he could split the earth in two.

Alan: So, this is what they're up to. It's advanced sciences that are at play here. We're kept in a level one matrix, where the news gives us our supposed facts, but there's higher levels above all of that. And we never get told even the second level until fifty years later. Yeah, that's standard. So, it's high, high technology at work.

Jackie: So, how's your weather right now, speaking of the weather.

Alan: Well, there was a deluge a couple of hours ago. And it's stopped now, but it's coming down just like a Monsoon.

Jackie: Well, one of the things that, you know, I noticed this several years ago, when we had the summer sun. This would have been probably around 2000, 2001. The sun was so extremely hot. And even if it was 80 degrees it wasn't the heat, it wasn't the heat in the air, it was the heat of the sun hitting you. And I noticed this. And then I would mention it to people, and a lot of people agreed, you know, that they had noticed the same thing. It was abnormally hot. And how would they do that Alan? Would that have to do with the spraying too?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it, I mean, I notice when they're really spraying heavily, and there's different kinds of sprays. You'll see them. There's a long white ones that end up sort of like herring bone that's splayed across the sky. And there's other types that are a sort of light pale blue. That's the polymer types. It's like looking through a plastic, clear plastic barrier, you know, vapor barrier type. That's what it looks like from the sky. And these light blues ones spread very quickly and create the polymer type effect. So, there's different kinds that they are spraying across, sometimes in conjunction with each other at the same time.

Jackie: Something I wanted to say here, just as a consideration for our listeners. I don't know who I was talking to the other day, and they said that evidently, I don't know where the information came from, so I was just told this, that 70% of the sunscreen today had chemicals in them that are known to be carcinogenic. And I just wanted for our listeners to maybe do a little bit of research on this. Be careful what you're putting on your skin, folks. When we're talking about summertime, people believe that if they lather themselves up with sunscreen they're going to be okay, and it's just like, you know, the mosquito stuff with that D in it, whatever that, it's killer stuff. And so, folks, don't think just because you're putting sunscreen on that you're necessarily protecting yourself from the sun, because the sunscreen itself could be very dangerous too. And we need sunshine. Isn't that the pathetic thing, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, we do.

Jackie: We need to be in the sun. The sun is life giving. And yet, we just have to be careful and not overdo it, and be careful of what we're putting on our skin. It's the largest organ in our body.

Alan: But with all the spraying that's going on, I think it's best to keep covered, because that stuff is all coming down. There will be a link going up on my website, the Discovery Channel, to do with weather modification. And they were talking about these tiny nanorobots that they can put out of planes, billions of them, and they're so tiny, they can go into your eyes and you wouldn't even know that they were there.

Jackie: A nanorobot.

Alan: Nanotechnology. These are tiny little, basically little computers in a sense. They've had them for....

Jackie: And there have been movies.

Alan: They've had them for donkey's years, it's just that the public have never really, we're the last to be told. When they tell us it's actually almost obsolete.

Jackie: And they actually had it on, it was the Discovery Channel?

Alan: They had a program to do with weather modification and that was part of it. They showed a test tube with so many of them inside this little test tube. And these were a bigger type. He said the other type were so tiny. And the question was asked apparently on the program. And someone asked, what happens if you breathe them in, and I think the answer was, you might cough them back up. You may cough them back up. And I wouldn't be surprised that if these things are so tiny they can pass through the alveoli, the little air sacks in the lungs, into the bloodstream. I wouldn't be surprised at all.

Jackie: What do these little nanorobots do, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think on this particular program they said they were some kind of transmitter. There's very little we can believe as far as the reasons that we're given go. We do know that other areas of science have admitted that these tiny nanorobots could be used to even reconstruct the inside of your body, because they can link up like a whole series in for a circuit, and create more of themselves, even, from materials they can find in your own body. So, this is very advanced stuff. And yet, and yet, it's old technology.

Jackie: It gets so far out that, you know what my thought is? What the hell? I mean, you know, sometimes when you talk about these things it gets people afraid. And, I mean, being afraid would be useless. It would be as useless as worrying. Because, we then, we would just be living in fear. And I guess that comes back to where we are in our own minds with who we are. Are we a human being or are we a spiritual being? And is Planet Earth it? The 3rd Dimensional World here. And I think it could be real frightening to people to hear that kind of stuff.

Alan: And yet that's what they've got. And what gets me, it tells you that if they can make these things, which are pretty well atomic size, what kind of equipment do they put it together with? And how long have they had this for?

Jackie: You want to know what Mars wrote about when he wrote about these things? He wrote about that new arenas they're building. Well, Alan. Take a look at them. It doesn't seem like a reach. Now, I'm not, to me. I mean, I don't. How am I saying this? How do I want to say it? I believe that Mars has inside information, let me put it that way.

Alan: Well, he was in that field in the military and he wrote a lot of stuff for the technological societies for years before he took his present job.

Jackie: But basically, his present job, right, thank you for that. But basically he said that those stadiums are large antennas, giant antennas. And he talked in that article, in that particular newsletter about the nanotechnology and these little robots. And when you mentioned them being transmitters. They could be receivers and transmitters, Alan.

Alan: Sure they can.

Jackie: To where our own thoughts or every word could be being sent someplace. We have to take a break here. And folks, we'll be back with you in about three minutes. And stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Before we get started back here with Alan folks, every time I hear that commercial for the DVD, on the Civil

War, I think about it. It was a war to enslave us all. But any of you, who haven't done research and may not know the true actuality of the Civil War, it had nothing to do with, you know, freeing the slaves. And they certainly did with the 14th Amendment, they created actually in a sense a Constitution within the Constitution. I never really understood that until when I owned my business, Alan, and we had those human rights cases starting hitting us, I said at one time I wanted to have a trial jury. And they said, well, you can't. I said, what do you mean, I can't? Isn't this America, aren't we? Well, yes, but this is under the 14th Amendment. The human rights commission is a 14th Amendment bureaucracy and you can't have a trial. And every case that I had to defend against, all of the briefs were based on the 14th Amendment. So, I just wanted to say that.

Alan: Getting back to that arena thing that you mentioned, back in the mid-90s, that's the first time we heard of all these emergency plans and agencies that are interlinked with each other from local to federal level, and they were having practices even in Canada, and rural areas, for these emergencies, and we were saying, what's going on here? This was before 9/11, and the Cold War was supposedly over and all that kind of stuff, and now, they start all these things. They didn't have them even during the Cold War. And yeah, I remember going into a little town called Allison, and there's all the fire guys there, and the police there, and people pretending that they were injured and they were giving them first aid, and it was a mock disaster. And I said, well, something is coming. They all knew something was coming. And then of course the media went into action and they showed you these emergency command centers where they're all interlinked, right down to the local level, and I thought, it took them years to plan all this and get this thing up and running with the bureaucracy, etc. So, what plans? Well, we know 9/11 came along, and then it all made sense. Isn't it interesting that during the 90s at about the same time, that's when we first heard that sports arenas would be used for people who would be moved from their disaster areas.

Jackie: Oh, my. And look what happened in New Orleans.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I found an article, well, I subscribe to USA Today and New York Times, the Toronto Star and the Washington Post online, and I run down and take a look at their headlines of the articles, and this, I found this interesting. It's a little off our course here, but mentioning Katrina, there was an article in USA Today that said after Katrina that there's a higher white population and a much lower black. And I thought, the first thought that came to my mind was they are doing a little ethnic cleansing, huh. Because the white population I think increased by like 20 some percent, from 59 to 70 something. And the black population decreased at least as much, so we've got a 40% difference going on there. And 90,000 they said of those people are still living in Houston.

Alan: So, sure, they kill a lot of birds with one stone, these guys.

Jackie: With everything they do. Like with the War Between the States, the more you realize how much they accomplished with that, they just, they have, they're multi-layered, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. As I say, we're still on the level one here with the six o'clock news version. And there's so much going on it boggles the mind. Even on top of all these big cell phone towers, they have these arrays of antenna. They're like old-fashioned antennas you'd have for your television on a roof. Only there's maybe three or four of them in different directions. And that's the same pattern with the HAARP installation up in Alaska. So, I think they have a grid across the country with this type of technology.

Jackie: Some mini HAARP things, going on?

Alan: Yeah, they're right on the top of every one of these towers that you'll see.

Jackie: Okay, that brings to mind, and I don't know if you mentioned this on the air. Something on the news there, and I think they did a few minutes on it, where they actually had cameras that could photograph the energy coming off all of these, all of these antennas and that. Did you talk about that?

Alan: That's right. It was on the CBC.

Jackie: Well, tell our listeners about it, because I think it was one of our off-air conversations.

Alan: It was a doctor in Toronto. Different doctors now form their little associations to do with this new, the new symptoms that are coming out with the microwave technology that's being used. There's multiple symptoms, physical symptoms, that certain people are feeling, and some of them had to move out of the city to get away from all of these little antennas they put all over the big buildings in every street and back alley. And...

Jackie: It's for the cell phones, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: For cell phones, that's one.

Jackie: Allegedly.

Alan: And eventually it will track your ID card, wherever you go, but she had a meter there, which could gage the strength of the signals, and she said, wherever you go here, it's off the scale, you're being pulsed with a high energy and this is a real energy here that's going right through us. And then they showed you how it would look, where she was standing if you could actually see the infrared. And the infrared doesn't come out in a circle from the source. It actually comes out and it's like spiky, very spiky.

Jackie: Oh, wow.

Alan: And they'd interviewed some of the people who had been effected by it and had different symptoms from lethargy to various other problems with different organs in their body, so people are being effected by this, this pulsation of energy all around them.

Jackie: You mean diseases of their organs?

Alan: Yeah, and some people, as always, they'll be more susceptible than others, but I think ultimately, if you're exposed to enough of it, it will have effects anyway.

Jackie: Oh, sure. Exactly. It maybe hits some people or shows up in some people sooner, but just because somebody isn't feeling the effects doesn't mean it isn't going on there.

Alan: Yeah, these are tremendous energies unleashed here and we're walking through fields of them all the time, and it will take its toll. And I don't believe at all that they're just finding out now what the effects would be, because we're so far behind on this level reality. They know this stuff, long, long ago, how it would affect people. So, but it will eventually track the cars. That's why they're putting them up all over the high-rise buildings everywhere.

Jackie: Well, they have those cars with what do they call? TeleStar something. They can tell you where you are any minute.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Any second. And if you come to a traffic jam, this is why people think they're so cool. You come to a traffic jam, they'll tell you where to go to get around it. Oh, my. And you know this, Alan, that the fact is that so much of the technology that's out there today could be being used for so much good. And remember that thing that I read when you were talking to Effie, one of the things you said there, and I think it was so important that we heard that and take it in and keep it in, is that fact that we with the power that is within us, the source, power as spiritual beings, that it wouldn't take all that many people, but it could actually be willed to be a different way.

Alan: It would have to be willed and actually, you know, used in life. Because that's the whole thing.

Jackie: Well, that's the whole point. If you will it to be a different way, that would be what it would be, that it would be

being used for good purposes.

Alan: But I really have to think, you see, humanity has a double nature, and that's something that people... We can easily point the finger at the monsters we see at the top. And sure enough in this system, the psychopaths get to the top, because it's a psychopathic system. Only those kind of people want to claw their way up. Joe Average doesn't want that kind of power over people. However, Joe Average still has the ability to do good or evil you might say. And that's what people have to confront in their lives. We can't complain about the people at the top if we're just the same at a smaller scale at the bottom. So, all technologies, you see, all technologies we know come from the military industrial complex. That's why they're first devised and they push ahead with things. And it shouldn't surprise us.

Jackie: What is the military-industrial complex? What is, how would you describe that?

Alan: It's a combination of combinations, literally. It's international companies that have been there since prior to WWII. Some of them have been there for a hundred years. And they have tremendous power, and Carroll Quigley said in the Anglo-American Establishment, he did say that the future world will be run by a new feudal system ruled over by international corporations.

Jackie: International corporations.

Alan: And that's what we're seeing.

Jackie: Remember the Rollerball movie. Was it Rollerball?

Alan: That was one of them.

Jackie: They were corporations. Every one of those athletes played for a corporation.

Alan: And everybody worked for The Corporation. And then there was the older movie, it was called, it was about the same time maybe, it was Network. And that was an excellent portrayal of perceptions that people have that are given to them by the media, and it's all to do with perceptual changes and how they can alter reality by altering the perceptions. Very much like we have with George Orwell, where you know, War is Peace, and Freedom is Slavery. And that's what we have today. We see soldiers going off like soldiers have always gone off with grenades and guns, and we call them peacekeepers. It's the same thing. You change the term and your outlook on what's happening is altered. So, this is an old technique but it's perfected today through mass marketing techniques. And repetition.

Jackie: Sometimes, you know you said this a long time ago. I think it was when we were talking a lot after September 11th, and you said the hardest thing is going to be for people who are aware to be able to maintain their sanity.

Alan: As we go through the changes, we're already going through them. The six o'clock news would have you believe that one man in a cave somewhere, a cave man, you know, that's the big joke, you know, High Masonry, a cave man is going to make you all take IDs and be monitored across the planet. Everybody.

Jackie: Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa. What do you mean, a cave man?

Alan: Well, you know, Bin Laden in the cave.

Jackie: Oh, Bin Laden.

Alan: And you see, in all the mystery religions, you have someone in a cave.

Jackie: The boogiemán.

Alan: Well, Jesus with the grotto, the cave, you know. And Mohamed heard God in the cave. You always find this in the high mystery religions. And they've got Bin Laden in a cave, you see. His name actually means, you know man of light or face of light, like Illuminati. So, he's in a cave lighting up the cave. It's High Masonic jokes, really. All of this theater is a High Masonic joke. And we get it over and over again, however, we're supposed to believe that one man caused all of this to happen, and yet, it took years of preparation with bureaucrats to even outline all this stuff, long before 9/11 came along. So, this is nothing to do with Bin Laden. This is the New American Century. This is the purpose of the United States of America.

Jackie: This is not important, but it's a question that just popped into my mind. Is, is the correct pronunciation of his name Bin Laden?

Alan: Yeah. It's Bin Laden. It doesn't really matter. And even the old battery was called the Laden Jar.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The pre-car batteries. They called them Laden Jars. That's what a battery was called at one time. So, these are, everything that's given to us has many meanings when it comes from the top. And even Maggie Thatcher, I think in 1990 or 1991, at Massey Hall in Toronto gave a talk about The New World Order. That was the title of it in the Toronto Sun. And she said, the next war will be fought with radical fundamentalism, and she mentioned the Middle East.

Jackie: Radical fundamentalism. Well, they are radical fundamentalists in the Middle East.

Alan: Anybody trying to hold on to their heritage is going to be called radical, because, the New World Order.

Jackie: I know, but is that what she was saying that those Arabs there, those, all the people who live there, besides the Israelis, that they're radical fundamentalists?

Alan: Pretty well, pretty well. See, what they admitted too is that Britain and the US had created these, the extremist groups, to fight supposedly during the Cold War against the Russians. And supposedly they wouldn't stop afterwards because they had become so powerful and mighty. That was the excuse they were giving back in 1990 or so.

Jackie: And then, we had the Christian fundamentalist radicals. And according to that BBC broadcast, there are 40 million of them. That's a lot of people. So, fundamentalism, there's Christian fundamentalism and what is it, Muslim fundamentalism, and those are the ones that skewed that their belief system is so skewed that it is that radical.

Alan: In other words, if they believe in it implicitly, as it's written, that's called fundamentalism. If you're sort of wishy-washy or you're a nominal type, you were born into it, but you don't really follow it, that's okay, you know. But if you believe this kind of stuff, then you're classified as fundamental and radical. In fact, it's been well written about even in educational systems. In many of their literature they've talked about people being technically insane, you know, if they follow religion. So, definitely for a New World Order...

Jackie: Well, Alan, it's basically, you would have to be, because of the inconsistencies.

Alan: Well, that's it. Mythology isn't supposed to be consistent. And of course, they've wrapped up so much within the religions, rewritten many times, and always for political reasons, from the top for the top, to make people well behaved. But that system is over now that they're taking down the borders worldwide for the global society, so they can't have that any more. It served them well when they had to have the borders to keep the elite in power and wealthy and so on. But now, under a global system you've got to have, the state will be the boss. That will be your god really, the World State.

Jackie: And people, who, for example, the protesters, in that we got the Protestant religions, we got everything but

Catholicism. In Will Durant's series, he mentions this. Mel called me one night, and he had gotten to reading that about during that time, and Luther, Martin Luther. Of course, he was the big one that started the whole thing. And we talked about this on the air. It dawned on me finally that Martin Luther was part of the controlled opposition. It was when I read the book, Babylon Mystery Religion, and when the sleeping giant begins to awaken, they send somebody out there. Well, Will Durant actually confirms that, because, although Martin Luther led the charge, he was the one telling the government that they ought to, they ought to arrest and kill these people that were protesting.

Alan: Well, he did not believe in the ordinary person at all. He thought they were the beasts, you know. He said that.

Jackie: He was an elite then in other words.

Alan: Oh, he totally hated the mob as he called it, the people, the common people.

Jackie: The commoners.

Alan: They had to get a way. You see, the old feudal system had served well under Catholicism, but to get the new Industrial Era up and going, they needed a new work ethic which blended with the religions. So, that's why they gave Protestantism to get that going. And that was the whole thing. It was to do with a new work ethic for a new type of era.

Jackie: What are your thoughts about Saul? Paul. Saint Paul.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt that he's, or if he was a person, we don't even know.

Jackie: Right, the story of him.

Alan: There's no doubt that one person that we're supposed to believe really gave to us a worldwide Christianity and set all the rules and stuff and got communes on the go with different laws and beliefs. In other words, he standardized the belief system, standardization. There were so many sects of Christianity at that time, it was staggering, to see how many were existing even in his day.

Jackie: You know what Will Durant said in his book, the Caesar in Christ. Remember I've talked about Bishop Arius. Well, he was the one they excommunicated, because he wasn't going along with the dogma in the doctrine that the church was coming up with. Or Constantine at that First Council at Nicaea. And he was anathematized. You can't find any information on him at all. But Will Durant talks about him. Basically, from what I've read, not just Will Durant, but another book I have, he was teaching that Jesus was the son of God as all of us are.

Alan: Well, that could be.

Jackie: Of our creator, and he was not "God" but created, as all of us were. Well, that wasn't going to work. And they weren't going to have that at all. So, they excommunicated him. And then when they brought him back, and said...

Alan: Under a truce.

Jackie: Yeah, come on back and we're going to reinstate you in the Church. And that same day he died out in public a terrible death of poison.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So, you know, people, people, let me finish this, because this is where I was going with this thought. He said that a lot of those bishops at that first Council, because Constantine wined and dined them to consensus, Alan.

Alan: It was political.

Jackie: It was. It was the 20th Anniversary of the 20th year of his reign.

Alan: And it was also to do with the Roman Empire. You see, it was an empire that was going to continue from the Old One to the New.

Jackie: So, he said in his books, in one of his books there, that many of those Bishops had rescinded their vote when they voted what was going to be the dogma in the doctrine. And he said, by 600 AD, if the Church was not of the Arius teachings, it was nearly empty. And that leads you to see that back then people were a little bit more aware, Alan. They weren't falling for it the same way.

Alan: And they knew what Rome was all about, because Rome had already run a good part of the world for a long time, pre-Christian. So, it was a political movement. They were well aware. See, it was to standardize everything again. We're seeing it today. That's what the US is doing. They're standardizing the world into one culture by force.

Jackie: We are organisms. And the world is their Petri dish, and they are culturing us.

Alan: Well, they give us our culture.

Jackie: They give us our culture.

Alan: They grow it, well, actually, they download it into us, and we copy it.

Jackie: Exactly, so yes, yes.

Alan: Nothing changes, you see.

Jackie: And we're out of our hour. And I wish we weren't because this just keeps opening thoughts. Our conversations do this. Folks, Alan and I, we'll be back with you next Wednesday night. And Alan, well, Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

June 14th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for being with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday the 14th of June, already, in the year 2006. We haven't had any summer here yet. I don't know about you folks. It's been 60, going down into the 40s at night. Today it actually got up to 70, but we really haven't had any spring or summer, just because. Anyway, I'm glad you're here with us tonight. And Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And you've been a pretty busy guy, haven't you?

Alan: Yes. On TV tomorrow.

Jackie: TV? You're getting to be a real celebrity, aren't you?

Alan: Well, I'll know that if the money starts coming in. I'll know I've made it. (Laughter)

Jackie: Well, you better be. You know what, I'd be a little worried if the money starts coming in. And it may. Do you remember when you were on George Noory and you had mentioned that you had been invited to join the Freemasons and go all the way to the top, because you already. And he said, well. And you mentioned that they approach people who have the public voice, you know, the newspaper editors and... But you didn't mention broadcasters, and then he said, you mean like me, talking to a lot of people. And you said, yes. He said, well, nobody has approached me, maybe I'm doing something wrong, Alan. And you said, or, maybe you're doing something right, George. Remember that? And, doesn't it make you wonder, Alan? Why they're letting you talk so

much?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Well, what do you think? What are your thoughts on it?

Alan: Whatever I'm saying is getting through to people. I know with listeners. And I do know that a lot of these stations get a lot of emails for me to come on with people. So, I guess, maybe, they're just putting me on for the demand or what, you know. I think some of these stations too are getting a bit worried about the events happening in the world, because everybody is feeling the changes that are coming down. There's more people even noticing the spraying in the skies. For the last four days here, for three days I had a fire on night and day. The stove was going.

Jackie: Oh, it was that cold?

Alan: It was that cold.

Jackie: And you went up to 90 already.

Alan: Before that we were hitting above 90 and it dropped right down to about the 40s for three days. Overcast, totally. Again, the yellow rain, you know, they left the yellow stuff. So this yellow element is creating the rain and the cold. And today it's clear though. So people are noticing these changes, and many things are starting to be affected by all the security now. Even mail to the States, Air Mail is going the same rate as over land, because they're checking everything that's going through.

Jackie: So, you were talking about the yellow rain.

Alan: Yeah, these yellow bands around the puddles. The same as they had in California. It was on the Channel 4 newscast a couple of weeks ago. So, it's the same stuff. And it looks, when you see it, it's almost the consistency of latex paint. I mean, that's what it looks like. It's not pollen. And it's on everything. I've even got tarps outside over woodpiles and there's big yellow patches on that too.

Jackie: Well, have you talked to anybody else that's getting that stuff?

Alan: Not so many up... I live out in the boonies here, so I don't talk to many people.

Jackie: Well, I mean, the people that you talk to on the telephone.

Alan: Oh, I tell everybody.

Jackie: I know, but have other people experienced that same thing?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well, they're doing something different there, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: And we talked about this last week. The probability is that it has something to do with the weather modification. And as you had mentioned, just in case somebody is listening tonight that didn't hear us last week. You had mentioned that you, like you were hypothesizing so to speak, that you thought that the reason you're getting such weird weather, like up to 115 last summer in Northern Canada, is that you thought that maybe they were using the HAARP antennas and beaming them over to the pole, to melt the ice caps. And if they're doing that and you thought that okay then, if that was the case, you would be where you are, you'd be right in the path.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. They are. They admit it in the treaty they signed at the UN that they could move and direct the jet stream. So, and they could also bring it right down to ground level, if need be. And we're seeing that. We've been seeing that for the last three or four years now, where you'll see two layers of clouds, one going in one direction and one going in an opposite. So, it's a twirl up there like an overlay. They're both passing each other in opposite directions. And this last week, I saw a new phenomena, where cirrus clouds were underneath the cumulus clouds, which doesn't happen, you see, unless they're manmade. And of course, you can tell by the polymer vapors, they were manmade.

Jackie: Well, I was getting an article ready to send over to Darren for the website in the weather section. And while I was doing that, it was an article that I had, that I had already prepared, but hadn't sent over. And there was another one that just came in. I guess that's what prompted me to do it. It was an article that had appeared in the tribune. It's Pittsburgh Tribune, I think, or something like that. And they were discussing, Time Magazine, an article from March 6th. Time Magazine evidently had a cover story, and the title of it was, "Be Worried, be very worried." And it was all about global warming. Well, then, the article discussed Time Magazine, a Time Magazine, an article from 1974, June 24th, and the title of it was, "Are we heading into a new Ice Age?" And I went, and I did a research, and I found that June 24th article, 1974. Now, they were blaming droughts and floods and all the crazy weather on the fact that the temperature for the past three years had been lower than normal, and if the temperature drops, even one degree, it could mean that we were heading for a new Ice Age. Okay. Now, their article in March of 2006. Global warming, all the crazy weather is being blamed on global warming. So, you know, like you said, people lose their memories. Or, how many of us read that 1974 article, but when you see the two of them together, it's the same damn story, except one of them is, global warming, and one of them is taking us into an Ice Age. And there was a statement in that the Ice Age Story. And it was the last statement and a quote by a guy. And he said that if this weather continues, this cold weather continues that, how did he say it? That the planet would not be sustainable for many people. And he used, that's the word, sustainable. And I thought, oh, that was part of their intro into sustainable development.

Alan: Because I know there was one fellow who put a book out in the 70s, and he was really a PR man for the UN, and he, his book was called The Coming Ice Age. And the same guy, I think 15 years later, when they decided to make it warm instead, was putting a book out about the coming, you know, warming period. So, they go back and forth like this, to keep us all running.

Jackie: Be afraid. Be very afraid. Or be worried, be very worried.

Alan: Buy more, stock up on woollies, your woolly pullovers and stuff. Or else, buy a lot of suntan lotion.

Jackie: And somebody informed me recently that a study, I don't know, some group did or something, showed that 70%, I think I said this last week also, that 70% of the tanning blockers have carcinogenic chemicals in them.

Alan: I'm not surprised.

Jackie: So, you know what it comes down to, Alan. Don't trust anything that isn't natural.

Alan: And use common sense.

Jackie: Yes, use common sense, but it's like that mosquito dope. Well, Chuck used to slather himself with it. And I said, I don't know. I just don't like putting stuff like that on my skin. Because your skin absorbs everything you put on it. I mean right into your system, fast. And by gosh, it was a couple, three years ago that it came out that the deet, I think it's deet, in the popular mosquito stuff that you slather on you is very dangerous.

Alan: It's neurotoxic. And also, I was using that quite often a few years ago, when I was doing different things outside and fixing trucks and things. And whenever you had it on your hands and went out and touched the steering wheel, you'd start melting the plastic on the steering wheel. Or hand tools, electric drills that you'd leave your fingerprints on the drill, etched into them, because the stuff literally ate into the plastic.

Jackie: Did you quit using it then?

Alan: Once in a blue moon, if it's really thick. If it gets thick, you have no option.

Jackie: I think they don't like garlic, Alan.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: No, I think the mosquitoes don't like garlic. Yeah, and you know, we can find things, for example, take some olive oil, which is very good for you, and put some garlic in it, and use that.

Alan: Well, I know there's different potions. People are trying them out. Different herbal potions. And I do have a bottle here from last year I've still got to try. And yeah, but I'd like to find something that really was effective.

Jackie: Well, it wouldn't hurt to try garlic in olive oil, would it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Because both garlic and olive oil are good for you. So, if your skin absorbs it.

Alan: You'd be a pretty lonely guy, mind you. I mean, there's nobody around here.

Jackie: (Laughter) Well, you know, I give the girls garlic, the dogs, they get garlic every day in their food. And I'm told that it would keep, even the vet said that it would keep the mosquitoes away from them. They don't like the taste of the blood, anyway. So, if they don't like the taste of the blood, they must be able to smell it, I mean, before they actually get to the blood, smell it on the system. So, give that a try, honey, after you use up your herbal remedy. We don't have a lot of mosquitoes up here. We're 1800 ft, and when you have little brisk breezes all the time, you don't have mosquitoes.

Alan: That's handy.

Jackie: It's very handy. It's one of the blessings of being where I'm at. So, tell us what you've been doing. You've made a new, have you got your new video done?

Alan: I tell you, I sent it off a week ago, express post, express and air mail, and for some reason they put it under Purolator courier, the Canadian version of UPS and it still hasn't got there. And, on it, I had some still photographs for one of the TV shows that are coming up. However, I still have to transfer them onto this old computer here, this old '98 thing. And talk through how they do it, and transfer the images and send them off to the station.

Jackie: What station are you going to be on?

Alan: The next one is tomorrow night. It's called "Out There" at 11pm.

Jackie: Out There. Where's that at?

Alan: It's from the States, but it's affiliated with stations in Britain, television stations there in Europe as well.

Jackie: I mean, is it on a regular channel?

Alan: I'm not really sure. But it's on the website how to get to it.

Jackie: Okay, on your cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan: They've got a big audience, though.

Jackie: "Out there", huh?

Alan: Yeah, way out there.

Jackie: You know, we were talking one evening. And whatever the conversation was about, I really got it, Cutting Through the Matrix; because basically, that is what you are doing, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. It's pointing out what really is going on above them that's kept separate from them or their reality, and showing them how it's giving you the reality, and then altering the reality as they move to the next step. And it truly is like that, because the sciences are so far advanced in these secret laboratories and military complexes that to us it really is science fiction. When last week, on the Discovery Channel, when they talked about the nanotechnology that literally they could spray billions of these in the air, these tiny robots, and you'll breathe them in, and they can get in your eyes, and this is so tiny you won't even notice them, and they're tiny transmitters. But nano robots can also link up inside your body and create a whole electric circuit.

Jackie: Did they say what the purpose of these nanorobots were for?

Alan: Well, what they said, they were transmitters. But there's no need.

Jackie: What were they transmitting though?

Alan: Well, that's just it. I don't think it's just to transmit. You wouldn't need billions in order to transmit. So, whatever they give us is a cover story for something else.

Jackie: But, I mean, they actually said that they can get in your eyes.

Alan: You won't notice, because they're the size of a virus.

Jackie: Don't you think they did that to scare people?

Alan: It's possible. And whatever they declare to the public is obsolete, really. Whatever we're given at the bottom level is always obsolete. They're way beyond that. And there's even another type of technology. It's hyper nano or something, which is even smaller than a virus. It's about half the size, again.

Jackie: And the virus, I heard one of the, I can't remember her name, one of the doctors that got off the, out of the medical circuit, but anyway, she was talking about AIDS, and she said, to give you an example of the difference, because she was saying that the rubber gloves that the surgeons wear have these microscopic little holes in them. She said if you compare the size of a bacteria with a virus, I think she said, take a football and put it on a football field, and the football field would be the bacteria and the football would be the virus. Am I overstating that?

Alan: It's pretty well like that. A virus is I think .05 microns, like a cold virus. So, that's really, really tiny. That's how it can pass through the tissue walls. So, yeah, they're so far ahead in technologies that it's mind-boggling, and that's just what they've allowed us to know. And this isn't stuff that they're just working on. When they declared they could spray billions of these in the air, that means they can churn them out now. Now, what kind of equipment are they using to even construct these things that are so tiny? That's mind-boggling too.

Jackie: Are viruses a natural, I mean, not the ones today, but have viruses ever been a natural part of this earth?

Alan: I would tend to think not. Because when you study viruses, they're almost like tiny little spaceships in a way. They're not round or roundish like a bacterium

Jackie: And they're crystalline in nature, aren't they?

Alan: Yeah, they're crystalline, and they can come along like a little hexagon, or whatever, float along through the bloodstream, and when they want to invade a cell, a body cell, they put out little legs, just like a landing pod. And then they land on it. And then a little proboscis comes out of the bottom, like a trap door.

Jackie: Oh, Alan, is this every virus?

Alan: Pretty well, yeah. And then it drills in through the membrane, and it empties its contents right into the cell. And that way it's hidden, and the contents are hidden inside your body cell.

Jackie: And the body doesn't recognize it as a foreign invader.

Alan: That's right. So, when you really look at it, it does look like something that's been created here out of...

Jackie: You know, it's almost as though they've been given programs to do specific functions too.

Alan: Oh, they have.

Jackie: It's almost like they can think.

Alan: Well, you know something. The weirdest thing was on. Our CBC here, the television station, gives you these oddball shows once in a while. And they really tell you something, but they don't dwell on it, so it goes out of people's memories. But about four or five years ago, there was a program on phagocytes.

Jackie: Okay, that's a kind of an organism.

Alan: Well, these things were... in your body, when different things like clots are breaking down or your body is repairing something, the Phagocytes you have naturally move in, and they eat basically all the refuse that's there, the white cells, the damaged body cells. They'll eat it up for disposal, the garbage disposal. And this program showed you a history, which is totally unknown to the West. And in the West, we came out with Fleming and his penicillin, and all that silly story they gave us. And about the end of WWII, they got it into production, penicillin, and there was nothing else. And they kept telling us for, right up to the present day, "oh, my God, the bacteria are becoming resistant. We don't have new types of penicillin. We just don't know what to do." And out comes this program on the CBC, and it started with this little guy from Canada, an unknown guy, in WWI, who went off to Russia. And he set up facilities to help the Red Army. And the factories are still there that he built. So, he wasn't experimenting. He went over with the knowledge to put this plant up. And what they did, they got all, they even showed you this massive, huge wall of it, it was like a factory wall, with all pigeon holes in it. And it was a cooler. It was all kept cool, like a morgue. And in there, they had human flesh, with all kinds of diseases from the Russian Revolution, the Soviet Bolshevik Revolution. And they had never used penicillin in Russia, right up to a few years ago. They didn't need them, because they could literally create viruses, and alter viruses to attack any bacterium.

Jackie: Well, then, what about the virus, once the virus?

Alan: The virus was programmed so that once its target was destroyed it literally stopped reproducing.

Jackie: It self-destructed.

Alan: That's how perfect they could program it. And it was in Georgia. That was their main facility. And this guy from Alberta was one of these hot shot buyers for big companies, so, he fronted for them, went over there, made all the deals and bought the rights, and the program ended and it said that a company from New York had bought this technology, and this may be available to the public soon, and that's the last we heard of it. But they showed you through the plant, they talked to the doctors. You saw doctors, if you went in with a child with pneumonia, into the doctor's office, and after he found out what kind of bacterium it was, the pneumococcus and so on, he would bring out a little spray, just like the kind of little puffers, little rubber puffer type from the bottom, a bulb. And he'd tell the

child to breathe out, and he'd squirt a few, you know, in the breath that the child was inhaling, and that was it. Go home, and those viruses would take off in the body, attack their target, clear it up, and then they would self-destruct.

Jackie: That was in the Soviet Union?

Alan: That was in the Soviet Union. They had never, they never had a need for...

Jackie: Why did they have such good medical care there, Alan? Why in the Soviet Union did the slaves there have such good medical? Well, they wanted to keep their slaves healthy, I suppose.

Alan: They had to. I mean, the whole thing was to give everything the appearance that they were doing well. But, primarily, that guy had gone over with this knowledge. And he wasn't going over to try and *help* them. He went over with the knowledge. And this was about 1917.

Jackie: Well, remember Dr. Richard Day, that talk he gave. He said back in 1968 that there is a cure for every known disease in this world.

Alan: Yeah, I believe that.

Jackie: In the Rockefeller, you know, files.

Alan: Yes. There was a half page or one page in one of the British papers. It might have been the Daily Mail, a few years ago, before Princess Diana was called Di, and then she died. And it was a reporter who was going with her as she jetsetted to the parties, you see.

Jackie: I'm sorry, I interrupted you. You just whizzed that thing by us.

Alan: Yeah, this reporter accompanied Diana, as she went from party to party, that's kind of what they do at that level. Sort of aristocrats' parties. Young ones. And he did notice that they were completely promiscuous. And he just mentioned it, he said, I asked them, he said there was a group of them there, he said, I asked them, aren't you afraid of, you know, catching a disease. And he said they all stood and looked at him, you know, like stunned zombies. And then he went on to another topic. In other words, he was stunned that they were stunned, but he didn't pursue it. And what I think is that the elite, you see, have the real inoculations against all of this stuff.

Jackie: Or maybe not inoculations, but to cure anything they get.

Alan: I think they have the real inoculations. See, you can give real inoculations. Because they looked like he was crazy, like who is this guy? And meanwhile, AIDS is rampant, and syphilis made a comeback and gonorrhea, and non-specific urethritis and a whole bunch of other things. But these people were not in the least concerned about it.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? When you say, inoculations. Who was the guy that allegedly in England invented the inoculation against smallpox? Okay, well, we don't need to remember his name. He was called a doctor. He wasn't a doctor at all. He had bought his degree. Paid for, you know, something that said he was a doctor. But, you know, the thing that I read, that blew me away, is that, and we've been told this, he used the serum from cowpox. And the cowpox is a totally different molecular structure than smallpox. And to put that into people, is not inoculating people against smallpox. It's probably giving them the cowpox.

Alan: Well, I do know, there's no doubt, when you trace the histories of inoculations, especially from the British records, you'll notice that in the 1800s they started making a lot of these things compulsory.

Jackie: Yes, and that's when they had all the plagues.

Alan: They did, and generally the deaths were exactly the same.

Jackie: In every country that they made it mandatory there were the outbreaks. We're going to take a break here, and we'll be back right after this. Folks, you're listening to Sweet Liberty with Jackie Patru, myself, your hostess, and Alan Watt. I guess we would say co-host, yes, Alan?

Alan: I guess so.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan? We were on a roll there, and maybe we've...

Alan: Oh, the inoculations.

Jackie: But maybe we've completed that. Or, I'm interested in the new video that you've made. With, what is it about?

Alan: It's again about ancient techniques of managing whole peoples, different peoples, mainly through religion, how they always used, had lay groups involved under different names. And I think they brought that back again in the industrial era for Freemasonry for the middle class. And eventually it came into the working class later on. But I go in to show you how the whole system is a real system you're living in; it just didn't evolve haphazardly. And that's the impression, you know, they love to give about even Britain. Even the comedy shows always show you these kind of blustering bureaucrats that are absent-minded and all this kind of thing.

Jackie: Right. Harmless, idiots.

Alan: Yeah, terribly absent-minded people.

Jackie: But not mean-minded and evil.

Alan: And yet, when you study the old books on British diplomacy, and they had schools of British diplomacy in London. And they ran the Empire as a business. They were like the head of the business. For the government, and really for the Establishment. And these guys had these far-reaching plans. They had their board meetings to sit and discuss the fate of Africa for the next hundred years and countries like that. And all the changes that would come throughout the rest of the world. So, these diplomats were sent out, well trained, well educated, and often they were the third or fourth generation in the family doing the same thing. And they would play mental chess with people across the planet, all the dignitaries they came in contact with. And it was always to get something from them, or to manipulate them into a particular part of a world agenda and so on. And it's one thing to see that Cecil Rhodes, who was definitely set up, to expand the British Empire, and to take over the wealth of the world, the natural resources, the gold, the silver, the diamonds of Africa. And they pretended, of course, that he was separate from the British government, but no, he definitely had the blessings of the British government, the elite, anyway. And he even caused the Boer War, he brought it on. You know, they had the Jameson raid, where his boys went into South Africa, and when they retaliated, eventually Britain sent troops over. So that was a complete set-up. That's how they set up things in advance, and give themselves the excuse to go in and take things over. And then, when the country, even for fifty years, or sixty or seventy has served them very, very well, and they've looted it, then the same elite financed the ANC, the African National Congress to take over Africa. And when Rhodesia was going under, and all those immigrants were being killed, and eventually South Africa, Britain was completely quiet on the matter. So, they use peoples all the time. And then they leave you to die, without a murmur from the British Parliament. And it gave no aid to anybody.

Jackie: You know, when I read about South Africa, maybe it was a, it was a James Mitchner book, and it was called *The Covenant*. Maybe, I don't know. But when you think about it, those English, British people that went over and settled South Africa, they took the land. You know, I get all these emails, Alan about, oh, the poor people over there in South Africa, and how the blacks, the natives, are, you know, taking all their land and all that stuff. And I thought, it isn't their land. What the heck were they doing over there in the first place? What the heck? They enslaved those people over there.

Alan: Yes, they did.

Jackie: They took them as slaves.

Alan: Well, they made them work down the mines, and made them pay. Gave them money and made them pay taxes, and all the rest of it.

Jackie: And then there was apartheid. You know, if you had 1/16th of African blood in you, then you weren't a white person. And you weren't part of the society. I can remember when I was reading about that, and I'll tell you what, at that time, I was very naive about a lot of things. But what I wondered is, you know, these Boers that went over there, they were so religious, Alan. And they took slaves.

Alan: Old Testament religion.

Jackie: Well, I know it, but I didn't realize that at the time, see. But I thought, how could these people be enslaving other human beings and be so religious. Until I really got back into the Old Testament. Well, you know, as we go and grow and learn, I understand it now, but it's like, you know, the Bible Belt in the Old South, all the slaves that they owned and beat and mated with...

Alan: Most of them, you know, were sold out of New York Harbor.

Jackie: But they were Bible-thumping Christians. But they were Old Testament Christians.

Alan: Well, sure. It's been used and abused. Again, the worst in human nature is encouraged at times, when it suits the purpose of those above. But what I'm saying, even about Africa, and this goes back all the way to John Dee and Francis Bacon. Francis Bacon wrote about the necessity of governments once in a while to eliminate their surplus population, to be beneficial to the country. So, the country that, like England at the time, would send off these people to different countries, to open up those countries for them. Now, if they didn't have countries to open up, they'd have found other ways of bringing the population down. So, they would encourage all that immigration, but what I'm saying is years down the road, they probably knew when they sent in the British to South Africa, they probably knew how long it would take before they could plunder everything out of it, and set up a system they could leave which would appear to be run by the black people. But in reality, it's a little duplicate, mini-democracy. And of course, then, when you go into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, that's their policy, as Cecil Rhodes put it down and Lord Milner. Their policy was to go into countries and never leave them until they were perfectly sure that they had set up the same system of Parliament, the same system of voting, the same hierarchy drawn from the same classes that would run that country, and they would be in cahoots, with the same aristocracy of England. So, that's still in effect today. We see that happening in Iraq right now. And that's going to be a long, long, drawn out affair. And they will not pull out of there until they're absolutely certain that one or two generations have passed, and now that's the new normal, that new system over there.

Jackie: You know, okay. I don't want to get off the track here. So, I'm going to make a note here to go back to Iraq, the slaughter that's going on over there. But, your new videos, for our listeners. Now, you've got three videos at your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and they're all free, and people can download them. This one, you said that you made, hopefully to help to fund, to finance the website. So, tell us about, okay, how long is it. I mean, you've given us a little bit of a synopsis of it.

Alan: Once the final things are put in there, there's certain cuts to get put in, it will be at least, at least two hours long.

Jackie: Two hours. And this is on DVD?

Alan: Yeah, DVD.

Jackie: Okay, and what is the cost on it?

Alan: I haven't figured it out yet.

Jackie: Well, you better.

Alan: I know. I have to figure it out, because with everything. You see, the mailing has to go airmail now, to try and hopefully get there faster than overland, because the mail is a mess right now.

Jackie: What does it cost to mail a DVD, a disc?

Alan: I expressed that last one, just the DVD, and I paid 8 bucks. And you know how light a DVD is.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. It's like a half an ounce.

Alan: So, that was express, but he still hasn't got it yet, and that's over a week ago. Because they're holding up everything in the US border, and going through everything.

Jackie: Well, why don't you try sending it Ground, and see if...

Alan: Actually, I phoned up the post office today, and the woman told me at the head Post Office for Canada, there's no difference right now.

Jackie: Well, Alan, I told you that the first time I sent that box to you.

Alan: Yeah, but I wanted to make sure that DVD didn't get lost.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, I sent it airmail, and then the next one I sent was ground, and they both got there at the same time.

Alan: It's pot luck, you know.

Jackie: Yes, it is.

Alan: Because, what they're doing is they're holding up some batches of mail, and going through it all, and letting other ones go through. It just depends which one they hold up. But there's some people have waited three weeks to get something delivered.

Jackie: What is it? Did you find out what ground would cost?

Alan: Well, ground, just regular, I can mail one out for \$1.05.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: Over land.

Jackie: Alan, you ought to try it.

Alan: Well, I would have, but I thought, well, you know.

Jackie: You wanted to get that there fast.

Alan: Hand delivered, because they've got to sign for it and all that.

Jackie: Sign for it. Yeah, well. So much for that.

Alan: But coming into Canada, I get the mail quickly. But it's going through the US. You see, they think we're all secret Muslims up here.

Jackie: Oh, God. No they don't.

Alan: Yeah, they do.

Jackie: No, they don't. They're just making it difficult.

Alan: I heard that, I heard that Mr. Bush is getting a special team to take DNA tests of every Canadian to see if he's really a secret Muslim. So, I've got this old rug on the floor here. I'm going to throw it out in case they think it's a prayer mat.

Jackie: (Laughter) I've got prayer mats all over my house then.

Alan: Oh, you've had it then. But, it's just getting so damn silly, really. So silly.

Jackie: It isn't silly.

Alan: Yeah, it has nothing to do with what. You see, what they're going for now is the complete rush for the whole world system. And it's nothing to do. They're using terrorism as an excuse.

Jackie: And you know haste makes waste, Alan. They are, you know, they used to go, what did they call it, two steps forward, one step back. They're going leaps and bounds today. They're laying the cards open on all the tables. And maybe they're going to make a mistake.

Alan: I mean this pretense of... What worries me, is that, see, they want everybody on the planet ID'd. That's in the global agenda. And the amalgamation has happened already, it's just that they're keeping the borders there temporarily for the US. Europe has amalgamated. The Pacific Rim.

Jackie: Can people travel all over Europe without a "pass"?

Alan: Yeah, you can go under the Chunnel. You know, the tunnel under the Channel they call the Chunnel. And you can go right through and drive all the way to Russia. But I do believe, I was listening to a program, it was a documentary, and the European cars have these little monitor modules in them. And they're tracked by satellite. So, they don't even need any borders. They know who's passing where.

Jackie: They know where you are and yes.

Alan: And that's coming into the States, apparently, on this superhighway that's coming up from Mexico.

Jackie: The NAFTA highway.

Alan: It's built for the same thing. And you will be taxed by the mile automatically. That is on the cards. It's been spoken about and published. So, this totalitarian world they're bringing in is really what they're after here and they're using this nonsense about a cave man to do it.

Jackie: Yeah, we're biding time, you know. My car is sixteen years old. I have a little Chevy Berretta. And I know it's got, I mean, it's computer command, but it doesn't have the, whatever you call it.

Alan: Electronic doo-dad.

Jackie: However, I had a friend in Illinois, who worked for the railroad. And, oh my goodness, this was fifteen years ago, and he said that every single railroad car had those on them so that the satellite, in other words, what do they call it? There's a word for it.

Alan: Oh, it's a satellite.

Jackie: But anyway, there's letters they use that mean something.

Alan: Global positioning.

Jackie: Global positioning, thank you. Well, he was telling me about it, and I was in awe. I said, you mean they've got them on every single railroad car. He said, yeah, because every car has to be accounted for and before we had to do it on paper.

Alan: Somebody might steal the car.

Jackie: Yeah, well. They drop one off and some other train is...

Alan: You hitch it to the back of your truck and drive off with it.

Jackie: Supposed to pick it up and the wrong one picks it up and takes it somewhere. All they have to do is push a couple of buttons on the computer, say, oh, my God. It's in North Dakota. It's supposed to be in South Carolina. Go get it.

Alan: Well, you know, Walmart was mentioned on the Canadian National News here, last week. And it was only a five-minute blurb. But it was about Walmart has everything ID'd with this little disc. And the disc, it's like a little perspex, see-through disc, about the size of a quarter. And the outside of the disc is looped with a copper coil, so you see the copper color around it. That's the antenna. And a tiny little chip was inside it. And it said that Walmart has demanded that their supplier, see, here's the blackmail, they get you in as a supplier and then they start dictating to you.

Jackie: Yes. Because they are the biggest buyer.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I think they started with Gillette Blue Blades or something. But Alan, their chips, they might say they're a disc with an antenna. They're chips.

Alan: What got me is when they showed the disc on the TV, and then they said that they're forcing all the companies to start using it. And of course, they'll offset that by saying, well it will be better for the companies too, because then they can keep track of their stock. But I thought, that's the shell, because you don't need anything nearly that big.

Jackie: It's for inventory. Well, there's a website, and I can't remember what it is. But this woman, in fact, when I was in St. Louis in December of 2002, and Chuck was doing the radio broadcast, he had her on the air with him. Now, interestingly though, I contacted her after I got home to bring her back on, and I never heard back from her. But she was saying that they have these chips, are like a little, you know the glitter that you can get to put around. She said that it is small and tiny and thin as that. They're woven into underwear. They're in everything.

Alan: They've even put them in the rubber soles of the shoes. In the process of making the rubber sole, they've inserted it in the middle of it.

Jackie: Well, at the grocery stores, they've got, it's even up in Elmira, which is like 37,000 people, my closest 'big city', where I do grocery shopping. I never even noticed it before, till I heard about these checkout lines, where they don't need a checkout person. You just walk through.

Alan: Well, that's what they said on this program.

Jackie: And that baby, that thing, just records everything you've got and tells you what you owe. I found, I saw it at the grocery store in Elmira. It's a checkerless, checkouterless line. Geez.

Alan: That's right. And that's what Walmart's putting up.

Jackie; You know, I'm glad I haven't bought any new clothes in a long, long, time, Alan. I'm wearing clothes that I've had for years. And when you buy good stuff, you know, real stuff like cotton, it lasts.

Alan: Sure. The problem is when you get the rubber tires for the car.

Jackie: Oh hell. Oh, man. Oh, I hadn't even thought of that.

Alan: They are putting them in the walls of the tires.

Jackie: Oh, no. So, I don't have a global positioning in my car, but I have it on my tires. You're probably right.

Alan: Yeah, they are. That was admitted. Not on the same show but on another one I saw.

Jackie: Well, I would be very boring to them.

Alan: Well, it's not a matter of being boring. It's that in a totalitarian system...

Jackie: They have to know what every one of us are doing.

Alan: Everyone must be predictable. That's it.

Jackie: And this is, how would you say, clicked another thought in my mind, total quality management. Okay well, I had Anita Hoge on, a long time ago. That was in '98, when I was on at 6pm. And she was talking about total quality management, and she explained it Alan, the way it really is. She said, what they intend to do is to absolutely keep track of, like we're talking right now. Everywhere we go, the money we spend, what we spend it on. Etc, etc. Because total quality management, the end purpose for them is energy in vs. energy out. And when you are no longer a producer. In other words, how much are you producing vs. how much you're eating, the calories you're taking in. And when you become a useless eater, you are out.

Alan: And that's the definition of the United Nations, of a good citizen, is a good producer/consumer. So, yeah, when you start just consuming, what does that make you?

Jackie: Yep, you're a useless eater.

Alan: So this is where they're going. It's for total efficiency. We're the herd. And that's as cold-blooded as that. They're the farmers, we're the herd. They're the good shepherds, they call themselves. But we are definitely the herd.

Jackie: You know, one thing I do do, do do.

Alan: Do, do.

Jackie: Yeah, I do, do, is because, you know, when Chuck passed, before he did, I had no checking account. My car was in his name. I was a non entity. And the day I went and opened a bank account, I cried on the way home, because I knew I was becoming, you know, like you say, what we have to do is get out of the system. Well, there are certain things that you're just not going to be able to do without being part of the system. But what I do do is I

pay my bills, you know, the electric bill and the gas bill and the phone bill and the taxes, I pay them by check. Other than that, I pay cash. And everything else I do, as often as I can, I do it by cash. Because I, and not that I'm doing anything wrong, Alan, I just don't want to broadcast to those bastards.

Alan: I know, I know. You see, that's, DARPA, you know the DARPA. DARPA, I think it's under their statement.

Jackie: Well, what is DARPA? Do you remember?

Alan: Oh, it's something to do with total. They call it total information management. I don't know where the DARPA comes in. But yeah, they're all about total information network. And you know, people should realize they mean total. It's about all information.

Jackie: Oh, everything.

Alan: It's letters, it's writing, it's internet, it's talking on the phone. Everything. Total is total. That's why these Voice Over internet companies now are pushing up there with all these great deals, because they want all communications going through the internet system. It's easier for them to monitor everything then, rather than go through a separate system. It's for their efficiency, not for our good that this is happening.

Jackie: Well, you know what I say. I don't say it, I'm repeating it. The best laid plans of mice and men often go astray.

Alan: Well, what we can do is breed carrier pigeons.

Jackie: There you go, Alan.

Alan: Because those guys can fly a long distance, you know.

Jackie: You know what they'll do. They'll chip all the carriers, all the pigeons.

Alan: They might. Well, make sure you don't feed them the modified food. Because that's what it's coming to.

Jackie: Well, this isn't very, this isn't, this conversation tonight is quite, whatever. But it is the way it is. And, you know, to live in fear, to live in, how do you call it, cowering.

Alan: It's no life at all.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. So, you know what. To hell with them. We'll do the best we can do, and let them play their game. And their game has never been successful, has it Alan?

Alan: To crush the human will takes an awful lot of cunning and planning. And they certainly think they've got enough plans up their sleeves. But I think they underestimate human will.

Jackie: And what is it? The Ghost in the Machine. They've never been able to figure out.

Alan: That elusive part that tries to preserve itself and continue. The individualism within, yeah. It's the creative spark, you see. You see, they want to kill that creative spark. And I think they'll lose, because there's a will here that's beyond their control.

Jackie: Yes. And they've never been able to do it. Alan, thank you. This has been delightful tonight. And we never talk much anymore, because you're so busy.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: So, it's nice to talk with you. Folks, we'll be back Wednesday night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 21st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. And it is the 21st of June in the year 2006. And I'm glad you've joined us today. I hope you're having a nice day. I hope you're having nice weather.

Alan: It's been dull and almost dark.

Jackie: This has been a lovely day here, Alan. This is a quote that we've all heard. "Know thyself. There is nothing else to seek." Yes?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: That's pretty well it, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's the only thing you can actually find. (Laughter) Because the rest of it is endless.

Jackie: So, we haven't spoken until just a couple of minutes ago. Is there anything particular that is on your mind that you want to bring up tonight?

Alan: The only thing really is the hullabaloo on all the radio shows about the NAFTA highway, as though it was a brand new idea. Even though it was discussed in the 1980s, openly in the newspapers, when they did the Free Trade Negotiations. And what you realize eventually is that most of the public sleep through everything. They do sleep through things. They slept through the transfer of industry to China after the GATT Treaty. And their attention is only drawn to something when they're told to think about it.

Jackie: Well, this email is going all over the internet. And geez, I remember six or seven years ago, we were discussing the NAFTA highway. And a particular situation that happened. We were having Tim Clemm on with us. He was the facilitator for XEROX corporation, former facilitator. He was explaining the total quality management.

Alan: Guiding you to the conclusion.

Jackie: Thank you, yes. There's several names for it, group dynamics. He was explaining it to us. Well, he was due to come on the air, and I got a call from him just a few minutes before the broadcast. He said, I'm not going to be able to make it. We've had a tornado that ran through here. He was in Oklahoma City. And he said, we've never had such a series of storms in history. And when he did come on with us a few days later, he was telling us, Alan, listen to this, they were bringing the NAFTA highway down to Oklahoma City. They were going to bypass Oklahoma City, and in the bypass, it was going to take out a community, their community. And Tim Clemm, being an expert in that, was in the group that was opposing it, and they were being successful. And guess where the tornado hit? That community. And I often wonder, because I really didn't follow up on it, but at that time, I thought, this is just too coincidental to be a coincidence.

Alan: And especially when they publish, even before that, through Brzezinski, the fact that future wars would be fought with weaponry of weather and so on, and storms.

Jackie: Right, right. So, as you said, the NAFTA, this NAFTA Highway is not a new thing, but it is true that, it hasn't been spoken of lately.

Alan: Well, that's how quickly the public go to sleep. In fact, they slept through the negotiations as though it didn't affect them. That was what was astounding. See, technically, the big boys always legally will tell you. It's just that they don't tell you to worry about it, and that's what Brzezinski said. The public will not think about something, unless they're told to by the media. And so this is understood, this form of psychology. We worry about the things they tell us to worry about. There's no point worrying about something after it's done.

Jackie: Well, let me ask you this. Is this on mainstream media?

Alan: It was then. I'm sure it's on various local news.

Jackie: No, but I mean today you said it's a big hullabaloo on...

Alan: Oh, it's shortwave. I mean, it's all shortwave. And unfortunately, shortwave concentrates on the effects after the cause. And it's too late howling about it when it's put into place. You're just seeing the side effects of it now. The same as the done deal that the border between Mexico and the US would eventually come down, and other South American countries too. So, I mean, you're seeing the effects, and that's the only time the people get startled is when they think their way of life has been threatened, immediately, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, that is true to a point. But there are people who have exposed these things, and it isn't that they go to sleep on it. Alan, for example, I talked about regional governance probably for two years. I was on other broadcasts as a guest. We had a regionalism document packet. Had a lot of lot of response. Regionalism is alive and well. And it isn't necessarily, I didn't go to sleep on regionalism. But I had covered it so heavily and to keep on harping on it. See, what they do is they keep presenting new things for people to talk about.

Alan: And worry about.

Jackie: Yeah, sure. And so, not to put all the blame on "sleeping people". They just keep bombarding, you can't cover. And if you do cover all the news, that's all you're doing. You know, like Robbie N. He used to sit and go, and so did Rick W, that was on shortwave there, that's all they did is sit and go through the news. Blow people's minds away, but what are those people going to do about it.

Alan: It's after the fact. It's after the event. And scream and howl and beating your breast, when you see the effects. But, the fact is, this stuff has been published for, Karl Marx talked about the amalgamation of the different continents in the 1800s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, but, Alan, and I don't mean yeah but. I shouldn't say that. See, we appreciate the information you bring to us. You have had access and made yourself aware and knowledgeable. You had resources and information that we didn't have access to. And maybe it wasn't that people didn't care at the time. You see what I'm saying?

Alan: Well, they do. They do have access to them.

Jackie: How?

Alan: If they'd gone into their libraries and researched this kind of dry material.

Jackie: I know, but if you don't know about it, how do you know to research about it?

Alan: Because, the thing is, there's got to be a reason for things. Big, big movements, world movements, there's always reasons for them. They don't come into existence and become big, unless they're authorized. And that's how the people are led by the pied pipers and the dialectical arguments in fact. They've got to have sides created to oppose each other and then have a synthesis. And when you understand that, you've got to read the dry stuff to get the nitty-gritty. And you always know what's coming, because sure as blazes, they always publish it, you know. And as I say, in reality, we don't have much of a say in this system. It's not our system.

Jackie: Well, that's what my thought here.

Alan: It's not our system.

Jackie: And going back to regional governance, I didn't know about it, but it was known about almost from the get-go. There were certain people that were sounding the warning bells, as far back as the 1970s. The Illinois State legislature set up a special committee to study the effects of regional governance. I have three huge books, seven hundred and some pages of transcripts from those hearings. And what the legislature came up with is we better damn stop it here. And so, what they did is they passed a bill to set up a committee to study regionalism, to stop any further form of regionalism in Illinois, and to begin to undo regionalism that had already been put in place. Well, the governor vetoed it. And there weren't enough votes. But this was the result of people that were involved and talking to these legislatures and bringing them information, and enough people putting the pressure on, that they did it. And yet, it got vetoed by the governor. So, there you go.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. People don't realize that this is not their system. There is a control mechanism at the top. And they make sure of it. That's how they never lose control. That's why they can plan something a hundred years before and bring it into effect. They always make sure they have their own people at the top.

Jackie: Well, of course. Controlled opposition.

Alan: Yes. And you know yourself, and you've spoken about it before. You have these United Nations Associations of Police Chiefs for instance. And there's one for mayors now.

Jackie: Oh, everything, Alan. Chiefs of police and mayors. They have international associations for just about every, and they do have National Associations for every elected official from state legislatures to legislative aids. They've got them all.

Alan: And that was the reason they set up the United Nations. It was bit by bit to take over every aspect of your life, really. And they have been at it and working at it. And when they signed that deal, the UN deal, that was really the end of the old system, which the big boys also controlled. This is just the updating of their system to the new

system.

Jackie: And, for any of our listeners, that might not be aware of it, in case we have any new listeners, because I have said this. The United Nations, of course, previously was the League of Nations. Prior to that, it was the League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: And before that it was the Concert of Europe.

Jackie: Okay. And people believe, I think, and I can relate to this, because, Alan, when I first woke up and became involved. I believed things that I read, because people wrote them, with you know, a certain amount of authority. But it is kind of a given or an accepted thing, that we signed a charter, that was a treaty with the United Nations. That's what they call it, a treaty that was signed with the United Nations. All the US did was enter into a membership, because treaties in the United States are made between governments.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And all they did was say, okay, we're going to become a member of this nongovernmental association. Well, actually the United Nations calls itself intergovernmental organization. And all the other ones that are in it are nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: That's actually the Soviets. That is the real Soviet, because the Soviet system, Soviet meant that. It was rule by NGOs or councils. And that is how the United Nations is comprised. It is along those same lines.

Jackie: Yes, it is. I believe we mentioned this before. I've mentioned it before, we have a piece that I transcribed from, right from the source. I think it was back in the early 40s, or it might have been the late 40s, because they were already, you know, doing the UN. We know they were doing it during the Second World War. But anyway, it was called Peace by Pieces, and how the nongovernmental organizations, the NGOs were going to become, well, not the voice of the people, but basically it is the United Nations.

Alan: That's right. And of course, the NGOs, the biggest ones, the authorized big boys, NGOs are not little grassroots movements. They have buildings and staff and two or three or more floors for an NGO. They pretend to speak on behalf of the public, and they're funded by the great foundations.

Jackie: The Chamber of Commerce is one of the biggies. And you know, Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts of America are part of the...

Alan: That's why they set them up.

Jackie: Yes. And the YMCAs.

Alan: Anything that would grab the young, especially. I mean, most people go through their lives, and once they're married or they're in their twenties or thirties, they're into the system. And from then on, it's a rush, a mad rush, until they retire. And so, they always go for the young ones and give them a slightly different, modified system. They keep them apart, and the generation gap, which is encouraged. And so, they can always. And the young ones always adapt so quickly. They're born into this system, which is different from their parents. They adapt to everything in it so quickly, naturally, they don't question it. And then the ones that come after them are the same for the next step and the next step. And that's how they do it. Give us the children.

Jackie: Give us the young. Okay, here I am again. There's a piece in our children's section, and it is the very first piece. It's a statement by Auguste Comte, and he said give us the young and we will change the world. And folks, of course, Alan's website, Cutting Through the Matrix is linked there, but you can get directly to Alan by going to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and oh, we haven't talked about this. There's a new audio/video that was posted. What was it, Sunday night, Alan?

Alan: On Sunday.

Jackie: And it is a speech. It is an audio speech. I mean, an actual speech that John F. Kennedy gave, April 24th, was it Alan? 1961? And what he was saying in this speech, folks, was that he was not going to allow to the extent of his power, he was not going to allow secret societies to exist. And if you haven't heard it, Alan has commentary before and after, and the speech is there. You will want to hear it. Alan, I literally listened to that thing at least four times. Well, because, of course, the language that he used, he didn't come out and say, you know, the Freemasons and...

Alan: Yeah, because it's all encompassing. It also included the big boys, you know, the Bilderberg type, the Club of Rome, all the great foundations, because he was linked to these people through the money. He understood the agenda. And, the great foundations, even Weishaupt mentioned using philanthropy, meaning people with big bucks or organizations to force a direction in the world. And that's what they've been doing for a long, long, time.

Jackie: Yeah, and he was giving the speech to the Press Club, was it, and you know.

Alan: This is the same associated press, remember, that has the public scratching their heads, saying, why was he killed?

Jackie: Right. Right, exactly.

Alan: And yet, here he is, talking about...

Jackie: How many people do you think ever heard that speech? You heard it, you remembered it.

Alan: That was on the BBC years ago, because it was linked at the time to an oddball documentary on Freemasonry, and they showed that speech at the time. And it was the same year, in fact, that I went to a friend, a school friend's wedding, his sister's wedding. And it was held in a Masonic Lodge. And because it was like synchronicity, where things come together at the same time, the speech and the Masonic exposure documentary, and going to that Masonic, where the function was served, called the wedding function reception. The father of the bride, who was drunk, lifted the son up to the keyhole, which was about eye level of an adult into this room. And he lifted me up, and I saw the all-seeing eye on the east. It was coming down from the roof on a pipe. And this big huge eye, and below it was a sort of pyramid thing, a stepped pyramid. And that stuck in my head, like synchronicity. And that's when I started looking into the secret societies, because these lodges were all over the place.

Jackie: Remember when he mentioned the press as the on-party press. That was quite telling, wasn't it?

Alan: Well, it's true. It's not really even what we think of as parties. To me, there are no sides. There's only one side.

Jackie: Right, exactly, basically that is what he was saying.

Alan: It's a system.

Jackie: When Republicans are in, they bash Republicans, when Democrats are in, well, it depends on what they're doing, what their handlers are having them do, I guess I should say.

Alan: Yeah, because these people remember, most of them on the federal levels are all millionaires. They all have the shares in the same corporations. They know the future agenda, that's why they do their investments and so on, into those big corporations. They know where the world is going to go, and they put on this dog and pony show for the public.

Jackie: Lining their pockets.

Alan: They line their pockets. And there's nothing new in that, if you look at the histories of Britain, it was such a...

Jackie: Well, what do you think they did in Rome, Alan?

Alan: I know. And that's why even the Roman Senate was called the Senate. And the Senate is an Egyptian word, it means the chess board.

Jackie: Oh, wow, I didn't know that. Did you tell us that before?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Chessboard.

Alan: I think I've mentioned it before. Because that's what the chessboard was called in Egyptian. And, of course, that's why even in Britain now they have the black and white squares in the House of Lords.

Jackie: That's an Egyptian word? Oh, my. Chessboard, oh, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have the black and the white, the profane and those in the light, is light and black, you see.

Jackie: And those that they say are in the light, are the ones that are in the dark, right?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Sure.

Alan: So, they can control the real world, and they give a different version for the profane, those who are in the dark. And that's why the Owl, of course, Sophia, Wisdom, is one of their high symbols, because the Owl that sees in the dark is the Land of the Blind. It's all masonic. It's high occultic, really.

Jackie: Well, I listened, I told you this. Is that archive to your broadcast that you did Sunday night on Feet to the Fire?

Alan: Actually, I think it's going to be streaming. It's been showing in different places, in different countries.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about the television thing. Feet to the Fire, the one you did ten to...

Alan: Twelve.

Jackie: Yeah, ten to twelve, Sunday night.

Alan: I think that's maybe up on there, on the website now, I think.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I would like to urge our listeners to go and listen to that. It was excellent. And I, as told you, I thought that the host, I mean, you could hear his intelligence, his sincerity. He just sounded like a for-real guy, Alan.

Alan: Yes. He was interested for sure.

Jackie: Yes, he was. Yes, he was.

Alan: And also that TV one will be broadcast on the 25th, I think. And it's been shown in some countries as well. So, that was the Out There one. Out There. And once it's been broadcast, I'll put it up on the site too.

Jackie: Cool. And he asked you a question that was really the same question that I had asked you, because it has been kind of confusing, why are they letting you say all these things. And would you respond, tell our listeners how you responded to that.

Alan: I think I said on that one, that was really, they're so cocksure of themselves now that they really don't care. They know that the public is off balance with everything else that's going on. And people generally look at their immediate needs or fears or whatever, so they can always keep them off balance about the coming bird flu or whatever, you know. They're terribly sure and arrogant of it. They're very arrogant right now, in fact.

Jackie: Well, they say that there will come a time that there's nothing anybody can do about it. Now, that is arrogance. I mean, when we look back, well, I can't look back the way you do. But from what, you know, you have shared with us, they've tried this over and over and over again, and maybe they haven't been as close this time. That's what you said before, that you had a sense, because they didn't have as high technology as they do today, but, they've never been successful.

Alan: Well, maybe it's a saving grace in a sense. Their defect is their craving for power. It's abnormal. I mean it's not normal. It's beyond the norm. And because of that, their ego is incredibly huge, and there's only going to be one throne here for the world, and each one of the big boys wants to be seated there, you see. So, their Achilles heel is always when they start fighting each other. They're not concerned about the little people. Although, the little people can take a terrible beating, as the Titans dance around in their death throes. But it's very possible they'll start on each other, eventually.

Jackie: And another saving grace, is, as you said, when enough people wake up to it, and become enlightened, self-enlightened, if you will, because that's the only way it's going to happen, although, people like you, who share the information, and plant the seeds, Alan, maybe begin that search, that seeking of knowing thyself, because there's nothing else to seek, when enough people are enlightened, and will it to be another way, it can be another way.

Alan: Yeah, but it takes an awful lot of work. Because I never say I'm here to save this system. You see most people truly want to save it.

Jackie: I'm not talking about saving the system, you know that.

Alan: You see, most people, really, and that's why they listen to the shortwave, the big shortwave stations.

Jackie: We've got to save the country, take our country back.

Alan: Let's just stop time here. Don't let it get any worse. Let me live my life out the way I want it to be, and then you can start time again.

Jackie: I mean, it's bad enough now, but just don't let it get any worse. Because, I can handle it. I'm still alive.

Alan: And I've got my hobbies, and so on. So, that's what they really want, and they don't realize that even the system we live in today was manufactured this way.

Jackie: However, we're talking about the masses. And there are those who have for some reason escaped that. Those are the ones that this message is for, aren't they, Alan.

Alan: That's just exactly right. That's exactly right. The ones who have died a thousand deaths, as they say. And you die off to everything that you thought was...

Jackie: Oh, man. That's not easy either, you know. That's a real journey. That's a real trip.

Alan: And yet, you have to do it to really understand who you are, and what life is all about, you have to die to all the things that you took for granted. And you have to question them all first, before you even get there. And you realize,

my God, there's nothing in this system that really is natural.

Jackie: Yes, and I think, I just have always felt this, that people who are listening to Sweet Liberty, that they wouldn't be listening if they weren't at least potentially part of that realm of people who are seeking truth, who want truth, and who are willing to accept and face it, no matter how...

Alan: Hard it is.

Jackie: Oh, how hard it is. And there is a time of disorientation, and I know you recall this, when, Alan, literally, and it seemed like it lasted for weeks. I was walking around and doing things, and feeling like I wasn't here, because anything I looked at, everything I looked at it just wasn't real. And you said, well, that's a good place to start. Let it all go. And let all of the American Dream... Alan, they said it right, didn't they? They gave us a Dream. They made it the right thing. They said, it's a Dream, folks. And we said, oh, the American Dream, only in America. And I cried, you know, when we were singing the National Anthem. When you're as into the system as I was that way, and I bet you a lot of our listeners are or were. It is, it's not an easy thing to do. And yet, once you're out of it, there is a freedom. And we are going to take about a three-minute break, here, and so folks, we'll be back after this, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: So, we give up our dreams, Alan. Our American Dream. What do they give you guys in Canada?

Alan: They had a bit closer to the American Dream, they had material substance for a while, but of course, the agenda had a different future envisaged. And, in fact, at the end of World War II, so many factories had been built in Canada to deal with the war production, that Canada was rated, even by the UN, to be one of the world's leaders in industry.

Jackie: Even, even above the US?

Alan: At that time. And because it's a socialist country under the British Commonwealth, the same system. So, they'd used this public/private deal long before we heard of it here, or in the States. And they had to take the taxpayers' money and build all the factories. But, of course, they had a different plan scheduled for Canada. And they actually started to deindustrialize back in the late 70s, about the same time as they were deindustrializing Britain.

Jackie: And killing the family farms here in America.

Alan: Oh, yeah, yeah. Because then, and of course, the United States, you never get the truth on anything. You know, people who work for government, swear oaths, to the secret oath basically for their service. And they're under the Official Secrets Act. So, they know that there's an agenda at all time.

Jackie: Wait, say that again.

Alan: Everyone who works in government takes the oath.

Jackie: In US government too? They take secret oaths?

Alan: It's an oath to secrecy. That they must keep everything, in Britain, it used to be 35 years after retirement, you couldn't speak. So, in other words, you'd be dead.

Jackie: You mean, if I became a US Congressman, I'd have to make an oath. Take an oath.

Alan: Under National Security. And you see, you've got to understand what they're talking about when they say National Security. And it's a corporate state that you know nothing about, then to the public. And of course, they

have the agenda for that nation. So, they cannot disclose it. So, we always find out fifty years after the fact as to when this part or that part was signed, or, you know. We're always way behind in reality, our reality.

Jackie: Well, and not only that, but think about this. They continue to change their definition of National Security.

Alan: Yes. Because in democratic countries, democracy has always been flexible.

Jackie: And securing the homeland. You know, Alan, when I saw that phrase. We're securing the homeland. You look up the word, secure, it's they're securing their property, so to speak.

Alan: You fix it, you tie it, to secure something.

Jackie: Yeah. It has nothing to do with securing the people, or offering some type of protection. Whatever. I mean, it's all such a sham, but just look up the dog-gone word, securing, and we're securing the homeland. And then you have to say, whose homeland? When was America ever referred to as "the homeland"?

Alan: And no doubt, somewhere in the federal government, there will be a legal definition of what they mean by that. And that's what someone can do a search and find out. So, they will have a legal definition of it.

Jackie: You know, I have something I'm going to email you and ask you to take a look at it. I've been getting emails from the Homeland Security Investment. And I sent it over to Darren. And I said, Darren, would you please look at this. It looks like. I mean, what else could be called Homeland Security. And I keep getting these emails about all the good investments and how their investments have grown, and etc. And it's the Homeland Security Investment. And I thought, well, here we are, a separate corporation from the US government incorporated. So, I'll send it over to you, and see if you can take a look at it and see. Darren just thought it must be not something that was actually connected with the Department of Homeland Security. But, what company would have the right to call themselves Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, an authorized one. Because Federal Express is not Federal. Or even the Treasury. Same sort of thing. So, yeah, most things are actually privately owned, as you know. In fact, this whole public/private deal. And this was discussed back in the 1950s.

Jackie: Public/private partnership.

Alan: It was a general from NATO. He talked about the future armies being basically private armies, owned by corporations, you know, secure various mineral wealth, etc, in different countries. So, most things really are private today. That's why you're a private when you join the army. You're now owned. You're privately owned.

Jackie: And that's why you own dog tags. I mean, you wear dog tags.

Alan: And of course, that's really what it means. But everything is done through this corporate structure and corporate legalism through the names that we're given. Even the countries' names, etc. And even Washington D.C. You know, it's a corporation. So, everything is done through private corporations, really. Because they rule over the public, it doesn't mean it's your system, it's actually their system. It's a private system.

Jackie: You know, that one. Oh, I know what it was. Greg S. I listened to that. And, you know, they were talking so much about the Jesuits, sort of like, okay, it's all the Jesuits. Well, Alan, I read Tupper Saucy's book, and unless he fabricated all of the bibliographies and footnotes, they could lead one to believe that the Jesuits were behind everything.

Alan: Remember, years ago, I said to you on the radio, I said, if you look into it's this group, it's that group. It's whatever group. You'll find lots of books to back it up. And if you read them all, they'll all appear to be right. And that's when you realize, it's all true, because there's only one big group running them all. And that is how power is, always.

Jackie: So, each of the different societies have their different little deals that they're going to work. He sent me his book. And he said, if I didn't like it, would I please send it back. Well, I had so many highlights and notes. I mean, I was really fascinated with this book, and then I get to the end of it, and he says, we have exactly the government that we're supposed to have. You know, it's God's Plan.

Alan: Oh, God's Plan.

Jackie: Because we've gotten so evil, that we have an evil government. So, everything that's happening is because we're all so evil. And I thought, oh shit. Excuse my language. And I looked at this book, and I thought, well, I can't send this back to him, because I had marked it all up. But what a farce, Alan.

Alan: It's a farce, but see, government can only exist when it has what appears to be enemies, who threaten you as an individual, a member of the public. And they can stand up as governments and say, we're here to protect you. We want to tax you, and we want to organize you in a different way to defend you and take care of you. So, the more enemies that you appear to have, the better. And, of course, you cannot, in this day and age. And it's been like this for a long, long time. You cannot have secret organizations working independently. It's impossible not to be infiltrated. It's impossible. It doesn't matter who you are. And it's been like that for centuries. And they're all really one, but they keep the semblance going, so it's to keep the public always confused.

Jackie: And well, they keep the frontmen, the outer portico, so to speak.

Alan: And the public want someone they can identify with. So, if you're Protestant, you'll go for a Protestant leader. Catholic for the Catholic leader. Jewish go for the Jewish leader. Black go for the black leader, and so they make sure they supply all the leaders and sure enough, whatever your belief is, your culture, your creed, there's someone out there to lead you. Take your pick.

Jackie: Yes. It reminds me of the Council for National Policy. All those phony conservatives, Christian conservative leaders. They, I noticed this, when you look at the list of names of all the organizations, like, you know, Larry Pratt, gun owners of America, and Phyllis Schlafly, and I won't go on and on, but I thought, well, each of them has an agenda. And each of them is a bell for somebody's button. I mean, you know, the "right to life"-er's go for Eagle Forum. And the "right to carry and bear arms" is...

Alan: That's what I'm saying. All these pied pipers come out. And if you watch them carefully towards the end, it all starts going in the same direction before they merge. And they bring all their followers with them. Their followers end up saying, how did we end up here? And so, that's what I'm saying, whatever you want to believe in, it's like walking into a big store, a tailor store for a suit. It doesn't matter what size you are, what height you are, or breadth you are, there's one there for you ready made. Take your pick.

Jackie: You'll find something. And they provide it for us.

Alan: And that's been done for centuries and thousands of years, in fact. That's why Mystery Babylon, it was hard to pinpoint. That's why they called it Mystery.

Jackie: What was Mystery Babylon? What is Mystery Babylon?

Alan: Mystery Babylon is everything for everyone. So, you'd have a bunch, say, those priests over in the West there. No, it's the ones over in the East over there. Oh, it's those ones to the North.

Jackie: Well, it's New York City. It's the Catholic Church. Are you talking about Mystery Babylon in Revelations?

Alan: Yeah, and even before Revelations. I mean, Babylon was a complete system of all religions, degrees of truth, secret societies, etc.

Jackie: You mean, Babylon itself at the time. Whoa.

Alan: Of all kinds. And so, it was hard to put it down as Babylon was, blah, blah, blah. It was everything, it was an entire system of economics, social control, war policies, foreign policies, everything.

Jackie: And now, is it true that where Iraq is where Babylon was.

Alan: It was in that area.

Jackie: Do you think that's connected with why, you know, the minute that they "invaded" that they went into the museums and all the archives?

Alan: We even talked on the air before that happened, remember? And they'd just shown a television program here on CBC, I think it was CBC, and it was about investors in New York and Louisiana, who were already taking bids for the antiques which they would steal from the museums in Iraq. These were big multi-millionaires. These were the go-getter guys.

Jackie: Well, and then the really, really big guys would get a hold of the ancient manuscripts.

Alan: But, here's the kicker, Jackie. They knew before the American military went in and eventually got to there. Now, it tells you that some...

Jackie: You mean this was before they went into the war?

Alan: Yes. But these guys had already taken the bids. They were cocksure to get what they wanted. How would you be able to say that unless you had contacts in the CIA, who would go in with the troops and cordon off the museums and take the pick? That's how it had to have been done. That's how it had to have been.

Jackie: Because, it really is a bedrock of civilization, isn't it?

Alan: It's ancient. Even Bill Clinton when he was in, had been on, many thousands of Cruise Missiles had been going over into Iraq every few years. That's when the embargo and they were starving them all to death.

Jackie: Alan, they were doing by-weekly bombing runs.

Alan: Yes. Putting all these Cruise Missiles from ships. And I used to wonder, because most of them are landing in the desert. And I says, there's nothing there. But there was something there. There were ancient sites there, archaeological sites, and they were destroying evidence. Which would probably knock religions, etc, out of the window. That's what I think. They were hitting ancient archaeological sites. And digs.

Jackie: That would what, did you say?

Alan: Knock a lot of the religions out the window. I mean, people don't realize how powerful a tool the established religions have always been.

Jackie: I'm sure, which the Dead Sea Scrolls would have done. If the Dead Sea Scrolls were found as they said they were, you think about this, they were held under lock and key for fifty years, Alan. Only seven.

Alan: Well, I know, if they're even genuine.

Jackie: That's what I said. If there were Dead Sea Scrolls. That's the problem. Everything we talk about, we don't even know if it's real.

Alan: The thing that gets me, some young shepherd, supposedly boys, one day threw stones in and they heard a

clunk, because they hit a jar in a cave. Now, little boys go into all kinds of caves, and supposedly for a couple of thousand years no one had done so? That's impossible.

Jackie: Well, there you go. Thank you for that Alan.

Alan: But these routes were not out of the way.

Jackie: So, here I am, talking about the fact that they had the Dead Sea Scrolls under lock and key, for fifty years, and they probably don't even really exist.

Alan: See, you can manufacture anything to look old.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, thank you. Thank you. That, you know what, that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, isn't it. You know, you have the perfect label, name for your website. And I think you said, it's sort of like breaking the spell. You break the spell that has been cast. That's Cutting Through the Matrix. And you know, we talked about this. This is kind of on the same line. When I was learning about the way they're teaching children to read. Look/say reading. And I'm really not off track here, off our point. I was talking to Charlotte Iserbyt, and she said this on the air. I wouldn't even want my child to learn the Ten Commandments by Look/Say reading. And I said, I don't understand that, why? She said there's no transference. Well, I didn't understand that. Then I had Anita Hoge on, and Alan, this is when I really got it. She said, when we are really learning something, let's look at the brain like a tree and the brain stem. And when the child begins to learn, all of these synapses are created. Those are the branches, the twigs. And each area, for example, science and geography and reading. And those are main branches. Mathematics. And then there's all the little twigs. But she said, everything is connected. So, the child actually can think and reason. Now, with look/say reading, they don't have any concepts. They learn a word, and she said, now, picture the brain with a bunch of dashes in it. Nothing is connected. There's no connection any place. There's no ability to reason or think.

Alan: Yeah, well, that's ideal for a population that's going to go through big changes.

Jackie: Yes, but why did I go into that? I said, I'm not off our point. Where were we?

Alan: Well, things like the Dead Sea Scrolls and how they...

Jackie: And the Matrix.

Alan: And the Matrix, because, yeah, I mean, I looked at where they found the Dead Sea Scrolls and, now, for thousands of years the same shepherd boys have gone on the same routes. It's not like it was a huge, massive country here, you know, like the Sahara or the desert. It was the same general routes. And boys explore everything.

Jackie: Right. But we were talking about Cutting Through the Matrix. And when we were talking about this on the air, my question was, okay. Things that have been brainwashed into people, just these synapses that have this information in it, that they believe. And I asked you, how, how would a person become unbrainwashed? Could those synapses be replaced with actual truth, or would it have to be cross-circuited? And you said, I think it would have to be cross-circuited. Which made sense to me. It has to be a shock. And I think that's what Cutting Through the Matrix is, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, you have to.

Jackie: Talk to people.

Alan: It's like this stuff. See, people parrot what they're given to parrot, and Brzezinski said that in his own book, that they give us the topics to talk about. And they always have. And I thought about that one not long ago, where NASA claimed it sent off some multi-billion dollar spaceship up into space to collect some space dust, you know,

and they got something less than one gram or something. And they prattle on about that, no doubt, at cocktail parties people prattled on about this nonsense. And they tell us such utter rubbish, you know. And most of the data in our lives is just that. It's just data. And it's like telling us that they send all these shuttles up there to see if spiders can have sex in space, you know. I mean, it's utter tripe. It's tripe. Because that's not the function of those things at all. They're up there putting up satellites that are going to watch you and monitor you and stuff like that. But they give us rubbish on a consistent, daily basis.

Jackie: They say that those satellites are so powerful that they can see a mole on your butt.

Alan: Yeah, they could. But this is the rubbish they feed us, consistently. And that's how it's always been. We're fed nonsense. Utter nonsense.

Jackie: Doesn't it make you feel creepy sometimes? Sometimes when I'm outside, and I think, you know, there could be a satellite zeroing in. And it could be like they're ten yards away.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: You know, whatever you're doing.

Alan: And they have so many up there that it boggles the mind.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Chuck and I used to sit out on the side deck, at night you know, and turn off the lights in the house. And just because it's beautiful up here and you know, when there aren't the chemtrails, the stars are, there's just billions and billions of them. But we just sat there one night, and suddenly, we saw this star moving. And suddenly, he said, that isn't a star. It's a satellite. And we watched that satellite make its little trek, and then we kept finding satellites, Alan. They're all over.

Alan: Yeah, and that's the ones that you can see. You know.

Jackie: Yeah, that's the ones we could see.

Alan: It's like the latest NASA thing. They said, oh, they sent another multi-million dollar satellite to start tracking the weather patterns, to see how clouds form and how they move. Oh, gee. They did this long before they started the chemtrails, because they use those patterns to move the chemicals. We're fed nonsense on a daily basis. And it's always been that way. And it's so amazing to me that scientific theories, this is how we're taught in the bottom Matrix, everything is theory, which is taught as fact. They keep changing the theories every few years without saying, oops, I guess we were wrong with the last ones.

Jackie: I told you about the, well, I read an article, in fact, I haven't sent it to Darren yet. I read an article, I think in the Tribune. I don't think I told you about this, but maybe I did. But it was, this article talked about the hoax of global warming. And it mentioned two Time magazine articles. One was from 1974. And the other one was from 2006. And the one in 1974, talked about we were going into an Ice Age. And I had to find that article, and so I did a search, and dog-gone it, I found it. And they were talking about all the terrible weather that we were having then, the droughts and the floods and all this unusual weather, and it was all because we were about to enter a new Ice Age. And then, you read Time Magazine, 19, whatever it was, it was 2006, it was this year, March something. And it says, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And it tells about all the weird, wild weather. It says, it's because of global warming. And I'm going to send. I didn't want to just send an article over there that talked about these articles. I found both of them, Alan.

Alan: And that's after, of course, the US Air Force said that they would be able to own the weather.

Jackie: We've got that in our weather.

Alan: It can't be related of course, eh?

Jackie: But like you said, they just keep changing the story. And you know, from 1970 whatever, to 2006, well, heck, people aren't going to remember that.

Alan: No, they won't.

Jackie: So, if you put up both articles, don't just read an article about those articles but actually read them, you can see the lies. You can see the lies. I've got both of those articles ready, and haven't sent them over to him, and I need to do that. You know, we're just about out of our hour here. And so, tell our listeners whatever you would like to say.

Alan: Well, they've got to find themselves and then empty their minds of all the refuse and garbage that's been instilled of us, and start thinking for themselves. And they'll be surprised what they come up with. We can all do it, you know, if we want to.

Jackie: Yes, and you know what it takes, Alan. Quiet time.

Alan: Quiet time and thinking time.

Jackie: Well, you can't think if you've got a radio blasting.

Alan: That's right. All you're doing is following an agenda.

Jackie: You can't think if the television is blaring. So, the quiet time is the important time, that allows us to get in touch with that part of ourselves.

Alan: Well, we're using something we're all given, and that's our own brain and mind, to think with. It's amazing how we give it away to others to do our thinking for us. Amazing.

Jackie: Well, it is true though that without that quiet, it's not going to happen. It can't happen.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: And for our listeners who have small children, who, my grandchildren, they have their own little boomboxes or whatever. They've got headsets and they, you know, when they're traveling they'll go ahead and put the headsets on. So, nobody talks to each other. I say, take them away. Explain to the children why I did it, with the grandchildren that summer, and said please just leave it in here and go out there and just hear the birds and hear God's music.

Alan: And talk to each other.

Jackie: And talk to each other. So, as parents, we have responsibilities for our children. Alan, thank you for tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. Folks, we'll be back with you Wednesday night. Darren will be with you, Monday and Tuesday. So, be sure to tune in. Good Night, folks.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."

([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

[CDs](#) Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure on a rainy day.

Jackie: On a rainy day. Yeah, well it hasn't rained today. It's been very muggy, but oh, my Gosh, well, let me put it this way. Well, and I thought about this last evening, as a matter of fact, because yesterday it poured off and on all day, but it was just torrential. And I thought if I had planted a garden, it would all be mush now. And the reason I wasn't able to, of course, was because of my hand. I couldn't get it. We had two beautiful weeks in May, and I thought about this Alan. Dry, hot, and not humid. So, all of your winter thaw was dried up and the farmers were out there tilling the fields, getting their crops in. People got their gardens in, and two weeks later it started raining. And it's never really been dry enough since. And the man that is, well, he's a neighbor down the road. He had some corn planted across the road, and he stopped by today, and he said that his whole crop is flooded out, the whole crop. And, I thought to myself, well, now, you don't know any time it's coincidence. We don't ever know anymore if any weather is "natural weather". But doesn't it sound like something that would be done intentionally.

Alan: Well, we know they've already been doing it intentionally in the past. And they've given the farming areas droughts for years and then floods. And even today, amongst the thunderstorms, and the rain, when the clouds were breaking up, you could see them still spraying between the clouds. So, they're really going at it.

Jackie: Yeah. As a matter of fact, it hasn't rained all day here, and it's raining right now, Alan. It's their signature.

Alan: It's their signature. And the mosquitoes are cheering away there, you know, because they just love this weather.

Jackie: Well, what they love is the control of the lives of people, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And before this, as you called me before, we went on the air, and we were talking about how fast time goes. And I had mentioned to you, that, and I just thought that we would chat about this for a minute, because I'd like your thoughts on it. I wonder if something cosmically is going on, that has speeded up our perception of time. And I read someplace. I don't remember where it was or somebody told me this, that today, 24 hours is equivalent to what 16 hours used to be. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: It's difficult to say, although, we do know that in different times in history, you see the Earth doesn't go around the sun in a definite circle. It's more oval shaped anyway. And it doesn't go in exactly the same path, year after year, there's variations. And we know at different times, down through the centuries, they've had warming periods and cooling periods. And even in the Middle Ages, they didn't bother building chimneys at one point for two hundred years, because they didn't need fires inside the houses. And then it was followed by another cooling period and back in went the chimneys. So, this happens up and down.

Jackie: But, it's a long, slow process, isn't it?

Alan: It comes on gradually, you know, over fifty, a hundred years. And then it lasts two hundred, and then you go back to the opposite again. So, this does definitely happen. And, of course, time itself is judged by matter moving in space. That's what time is. And so, it does make sense in a sense, that, since everything else supposedly bends in space, even light bends, then it's possible that even time could bend itself. You know, so these are all theories that are always getting banged around. I'm sure at the very top level, they understand it, as opposed to the bottom level Matrix, where they give us theories.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I know it isn't just me. Because everybody I talk to has the same thing to say. They just cannot believe how fast time is flying. The day is gone, before, I don't know, it's just, it's just, it is kind of a weird feeling, isn't it Alan.

Alan: Again, too, it's also, we were talking once before about the psychotronic weaponry they do admit they have, and Brzezinski wrote about in *Between Two Ages*, one of the effects of the constant bombardment of the HAARP type technologies, it's to effect your mood, your emotion, and it's very possible that when they put you into a certain frame of mind, time would seem to fly by. That is true. So, if anything is happening, I'd probably think first of all that science is doing it.

Jackie: Well, I do too. I don't see anything today that would be what we would call natural. Even if it is, I don't know it, because I see that nothing is, Alan. That's the way my own perception has become.

Alan: I was reading, now, they're putting in genetically modified plum trees. And from these modified plum trees, they're going to bring out the new type of sweetener that will take over the existing ones.

Jackie: A sweet plum?

Alan: I guess so. But it's a modified one. And I'm sure that everything we eat modifies us. That's probably the main objective. So, yeah, we're being heavily re-engineered, and we have been for quite some time.

Jackie: Do you ever buy oranges at the grocery store?

Alan: I've done it, and they don't taste like Orange.

Jackie: And tangerine. I can remember tangerines, when you used to go to peel it, if you'd get your nail in there, and the skins would just fall off. And your tangerine would come apart in those little sections. Even what they call

tangerines today, they don't peel like that. They peel more like an orange. They don't taste like a... I think we've forgotten what food tastes like, Alan.

Alan: It's the insidiousness of it all. And I know, they admitted a few years ago in the newspapers that even all the coffee is modified, all the coffee beans and shrubs. And the growers were forced to do it by the purchasers. They made them change over or they wouldn't buy from them. So, it makes you wonder why that was a priority for the purchasers to push this stuff on all the producers. What's the real effect of all this modified stuff on us, you know.

Jackie: I read an article. I do not know if this article is for real. I would like to find the source of it, as talking about the technology and that. It said that they did a test and that two cellphones, where one cell phone called the other, and then they laid them down and put an egg in the middle. Did you read that, Alan?

Alan: No, no.

Jackie: In an hour, the egg was cooked.

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Yeah, see, I don't know either.

Alan: I doubt that. If it was that obvious, they wouldn't give it to us. Whatever they do doesn't have to be so immediately obvious. So, they wouldn't be that crazy. I'm sure they'd do it, if they could get away with it, mind you. But certainly, the long-term use of the cell phone, I'm sure, has effects on people.

Jackie: Simply because of the waves from the transmitters, the towers, coming right in.

Alan: It's in that frequency that the infrared is in with the microwave type frequency range.

Jackie: There you go. Well, microwaves can cook eggs. You know what? I guess it would be pretty easy for somebody to do that test themselves, wouldn't it?

Alan: It certainly would, if someone has got two phones. I guess that's an addict, has one for each ear. They want to hear in stereo.

Jackie: Or two friends. Everybody has them. I was talking to Amber before you called me, and she was, you know, talking about her cellphone. And I said, Amber, do you know that there have been articles written, allegedly that these are medical, you know, medically proven that cell phones can cause brain tumors. Well, how does it do that, ma? And I said, well, I explained what I understood. I said, the towers that the signal comes from, is being received by the phone, and it's going right into your head, because the phone is right next to your ear. And then she says, well, everybody has to have a cellphone, ma-ma. That's what she said. God, love her.

Alan: You see, that's the problem. They bypass the older ones and go straight to the children, because the children believe the big They, the big They up there, that seems to decide everything, would never do anything to harm us. They truly believe that. They really believe that.

Jackie: And well, then we have parents, who you know. You know, I could see it, if it was totally only absolutely used for an emergency. I could see that. But those are the phones they use.

Alan: I know, and of course they put more and more gadgetry on it for the youngsters to be attracted even more to it. And actually it's a stepping stone towards monitoring wherever you go. They admit they're used for that, already. And it's a stepping stone from computer to that to the blueberry one, where it does the internet and everything, to a chip in your body. That's the whole, training us, step by step to the final end.

Jackie: And yes. If they can do it with the global positioning with the cars, very possibly. Now, there are cellphones

you can purchase. You don't have to give name, address or anything, and you can buy time and have them recharged, you know, it's so much for so many minutes. Now, that would be something. They might know where that phone is, but they don't know who the heck has it.

Alan: Oh yeah they do.

Jackie: How?

Alan: Because they have every person who's ever used a phone, they have their voice print. They've had that for years.

Jackie: Okay. Hadn't thought of that one.

Alan: Every single individual has got a voice print already recorded.

Jackie: To synthesize our voices. One night, our listeners may think they're listening to Alan and Jackie, and they're listening to, whatever, synthesizing the voice.

Alan: Yeah, you see, we're really living in the past all the time. Because the whole object of having power is keeping power. And you keep power by never sharing all the latest with the public. In fact, you train the public to believe that they're on the cutting edge all the time and whatever is new in the stores is the utter latest of its kind.

Jackie: Or they'll say, within two years we ought to have this perfected.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: When, in fact, they're using it on us already.

Alan: I mean, they were using solid-state circuitry, micro-circuitry back in the '40s and '50s, before we even heard of a transistor. So, sure.

Jackie: Well, talking about the weather, well, we were. I wanted to let our listeners know that, I did, I was able to send those articles over to Darren, and he's got them posted. I thought they were important, because, in 1974, I did mention this last week, I believe. *Time* magazine had an article in there called, "A New Ice Age", and they said that the planet had been cooling for the past several decades, and they did say too, that the, I believe they said it, that it is a slow process. But that it looks like we're going into a new Ice Age. Well, then, here we are in 2006, and both of those articles are posted, so people can see them, with their own eyes, in 2006, "Be Worried. Be Very Worried." And in that one, the author said, well, it used to be thought that, you know, that global changes happen very slowly. But, suddenly, this one is on us. It's on us, right now.

Alan: Well, I realized how we can cut back on greenhouse gases, though.

Jackie: Quit eating beans?

Alan: No. We could do that too. But what we could also do, is for every good citizen of the planet, you see, because we're all global citizens now. We can only breathe half as much as we normally do. And that way, you're not putting so much carbon dioxide out, and you could tax joggers and people like that more for...

Jackie: Sure, for using up more oxygen.

Alan: That's right. So, we should all practice just holding our breath, you see. And eventually, we can use half as much air.

Jackie: Excuse me. That email has told me this. Betty usually didn't, I don't know, I never known of her saying

anything that she couldn't back up. It was in a phone conversation though. But, she said it was the Rothschilds that were cutting down these rain forests. And when you think about it, they're behind the environmentalist movement too, becoming their own opposition, the cutting of the rain forests. But think about the loss of oxygen, Alan, because the trees give out. What do they give out?

Alan: Oh, they give out oxygen.

Jackie: And take in the carbon.

Alan: Dioxide.

Jackie: Well, that's a lot of trees, Alan.

Alan: But, you know, a lot of it is overblown, as well. It truly is. You know.

Jackie: A lot of what?

Alan: The propaganda we're given to make us believe things. That they're cutting down the rain forests, and clearing it all, yada-yada-ya. Because, I mean, if you come into Canada for instance, just go north of Toronto, and once you get past the farming lands, you're going to see nothing but forests for hundreds of miles in all directions. And they do timber it. They don't clear cut. They timber though. And you know, there's plenty of trees, and so on. They're always getting us panicking about something or other. That doesn't mean that they've never clear cut in the past. They'll always show you the same pictures over and over to give the youngsters the wrong point of view.

Jackie: To get them to be environmentalists.

Alan: Yeah, I've seen the same scene of a clear cut they've used for donkey's years in one place in BC, you know. They keep showing you the same one, over and over and over, in all the propaganda talks that they have. But a lot of it's definitely overblown. Because they're always creating crisis. Most crises are not based on fact. It's like the bird flu.

Jackie: And then they get people sending money to save the rain forest.

Alan: I know, a lot of people fell for that.

Jackie: Well, I've fallen for almost all of them. I adopted little tortoises. What else did I adopt, something else that was becoming endangered. I sent a donation, Alan, when they were refurbishing the gift that what got from the Grand Orient Lodge, the Statue of Liberty. I sent a fifty-dollar donation, because I thought it was so cool that they were doing that.

Alan: That's a lot of brass-o, yeah. But, no, they've always got us doing something, and we're always at the bottom of the ladder in the knowledge field, and there's always a scam going on somewhere. If nothing else they're scamming our mind, as well as our wallet. But it's primarily the mind. They rob us of our mind, you see. To come to any factual conclusion, you must be supplied with all facts. We never are. We never are.

Jackie: Right, you know something. This thought just happened in my mind. I was just like, I wasn't just like everybody else. I never have been. I mean, I didn't go along with the crowd. I didn't go along with styles. But I believed in all this stuff. I've told you this. I've said it on the air. I was so wrapped up in, in their lies, well, you know, like adopting little turtles, and having people call their US congressmen to stop a terrible bill, and all of this stuff. And suddenly, it's almost like, when I did wake up, it was like with a bang. And I wonder that if maybe I went through this, so that I can relate to people who are there. Where I was, I can relate to it, Alan.

Alan: See, there are so many ways of viewing reality. And it all depends on how you've been indoctrinated, by the establishment. They give you a version of reality. That's why people can't fathom out that anything would be done

to them to hurt them, if they've swallowed their 6 o'clock news reality and their education reality. They can never figure it out, so that the big boys have all contingencies planned for themselves. Because, number one, they must always save themselves, if there was something real. They have underground places they could live for centuries, probably, if they did anything on top of the planet. They have Arks, and it's been on television, from the World Wildlife Fund. They have these big places they call arks, where they have the seed of the planet, they have the genes of every single animal and insect you could imagine and plant, stored, and they call them arks. And one of them is in Louisiana. And these are huge cryogenic facilities. And they've successfully, on the public broadcasting program I watched, they've successfully implanted them, different species of animals, after being cryogenically frozen, at least their sperm and the ovum, and implanted other animals and brought them to term. So, they can make anything reappear on this planet they wish to.

Jackie: Do you think, do you suppose maybe the story of Noah's Ark was a story of the same? I mean, really, when you think about it, an Ark that was big enough, two of every single animal on the planet, and you had to feed them, and you had to get rid of their...

Alan: The muck. Well, that's why Noah, Noah, the first thing he did when he hit land was to grow a vineyard and get drunk. He needed a break from all that, you see.

Jackie: If I'm not mistaken, I think that Jehovah was, smelled the sweet savor of cooking meat, and was glad.

Alan: Well, it got me too. I mean, how did they sacrifice if they only had two of everything, because if you'd sacrificed everything, you'd only have one left.

Jackie: Yes. Well, maybe they took enough for the sacrifice.

Alan: Well, I guess they must have. But yeah, I tell you, it's such a...

Jackie: Do you think that that was an... I mean, we know the story. It has to be an allegory, but do you think that would be a possibility that the same thing happened another time, and that they already had that technology?

Alan: Well, I don't know about that technology, if they were that far. We don't know. There's a lot of modern books, more into the fiction than reality. However, we do know that peoples in past times have had safe places, where they have stored grain and food and stuff like that in mountains. We know that the Sumerians came from the highlands, and even the grain that they planted was brought from the highlands. It was much older. So, they brought that with them too. So, most ancient peoples have records of catastrophes and surviving, and having these store places for food, etc. That's definitely been done before. However, this thing with the Arks. Now, that's just the World Wildlife Fund, that's headed by Prince Philip. And the facility in Louisiana was a multi-million dollar facility, run by a professor, who also teaches at a university there. So, these are not little, little, these are serious things. And I wouldn't be surprised if the space station, the international space station, ISS or Isis, I wouldn't be surprised if that's another ark, you know. See, you can get most of the stuff for the planet in a huge deep freeze, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, I guess you could, couldn't you, if it was DNA.

Alan: And it sure saves mucking out the byre type thing. There's no mucking out doing there.

Jackie: So, what have you been up to?

Alan: Oh, just trying to survive, basically, and get done what has to be done out. Between just living and cooking and on the phone to people, talking to people, just getting by really. Just getting by.

Jackie: Yes. It's interesting you say that. You know, cooking. It does take up a lot of your time, and you have to eat.

Alan: Yeah, the basics.

Jackie: And then you have the mess you made, and that has to be cleaned up. And I thought about that. I thought, geez, if you had all the time you spent, you know, preparing your meals. You'd have more time to spend to do stuff.

Alan: Well, they'll do that for us eventually. We'll be like Seven-of-nine. When we're all one, you see, we're all linked to the one computer, you'll just go into a cubicle at night, and you'll get fed intravenously, and programmed for the next day's tasks. And so, we won't have to go through all of this. That's what they've got planned.

Jackie: You know that for sure. I mean, you've actually read this?

Alan: That's what the brain chip is all about. That's what the Loyola meetings were all about, the worldwide meetings they held at university was about that very topic.

Jackie: We'd get an injection in the place of meals.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I mean, ultimately, you'll run on what they will say is total efficiency. And at the moment, according to the big boys, we're just too inefficient, and they must make us evolve, you see, to the—the great leap forward is to be done scientifically. It always was to be done scientifically. And that's what they mean by that. They'll make us far more efficient as creatures or servants, you might say, and that's what they have in store. They have a brain chip eventually for everything. All we're doing is being trained, step by step to the next step, to the next step, until what's the big deal if they put a chip in your head, and you can see a movie in your optic centers, you know, inside your head. That's where it's all to go. That's not the real reason to give it to you. That's the bait to get you to take it. But eventually, you'll just get fed intravenously.

Jackie: Well, they could give you enough calories.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And they can also alter your whole metabolism.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, the body would be so modified by that time, if it ever happens.

Alan: Oh, it's going to happen. I mean, all the science magazines, the science magazines for the last twenty years have had articles out on the different kinds of humans that they can make if they want to. Right now.

Jackie: I know that, but, you know, just because it's what they intend and it's what they're planning, and that it looks like they're so infallible, but we don't know that it's going to happen.

Alan: Right now there's nothing to stop them. In fact, the children who are maybe five, six right now, or ten even, wouldn't mind if they could become like the heroes in their comic books or their movies.

Jackie: Well, is this for sure going to happen? Why are we wasting time?

Alan: As a counter force, as a counter force, because at least if people hear what we're saying. If people don't speak out and point out what should be obvious to people, then the people won't know to tell their children.

Jackie: But, if you are convinced that it is going to happen, let me tell you something, Alan. If I was convinced it was going to happen, I wouldn't be doing this radio broadcast.

Alan: You see, they've already got a guy with a brain chip in Britain, that Professor Warwick, I think his name is. Now, whether he's really got it, I don't know. I don't know if it's a PR stunt to get us used to the idea, or what, you know. But I know back in the '50s and '60s they were doing it with animals, the same thing.

Jackie: Is this the guy that walks into his office, and the computer turns on?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: He gets every, I mean, instead of having to put a print or something to open the door, the doors open for him.

Alan: Initially, I think he had one in his arm. But now, supposedly, he's got one in his brain, you know.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. I think that's when I read it. He had one in his arm. Alan, now you said there's nothing to stop them, it is going to happen.

Alan: There's nothing to stop them.

Jackie: But wait. We're going to have to take a break here. And I'd like you to tell me, when we get back on the other side, why you're doing everything you're doing.

Alan: I just told you, because someone has to tell them the other side of the story.

Jackie: Why, if it's going to happen?

Alan: A lot of people will go for this. Just like they've gone for the cell phone. You can't stop them.

Jackie: When you say it's going to happen, there's nothing we can do to stop it.

Alan: You can't stop it. You can't stop people going ahead.

Jackie: In other words, you're not saying it's going to be a global thing and that nobody will escape it.

Alan: That's right. I mean, eventually, there are people who will hang out against everything. And then, then it comes, the final thing. They don't like forcing people to do things. They prefer to make it impossible for you not to. That's how they get round things. But already, I mean, the biggest fad in the world right now is for the cashless chips to get inserted in youngsters' arms. And they started that, it first started, I think, in Holland for nightclubs. So, you get a prepaid amount of money swiped into this chip that's implanted in your arm, and you can get into this really hot club, you know. Now they've got one in Spain opening. It's opened up, they're doing the same there. And the company that's doing it, is based, I think in California. And the guy who happens to be the head of this company, getting all the youngsters in, using sex, it's the old hormonal drive again. If you want the hottest places to meet the opposite sex, you must go to these big clubs, the hottest clubs out.

Jackie: And you can't get into the clubs without the chip?

Alan: That's right. And so you can just charge the chip with so many dollars, and you don't have to pay money for a drink. It's deducted automatically from your chip.

Jackie: They would scan you in other words.

Alan: And this is the big trend. And the guy who is out promoting this, just happens, just happens, listen to this, to be an ex-member of the NSA. (Chuckle) What a coincidence.

Jackie: Well, they have a revolving door, anyway, we know that. They go from one.

Alan: Well, he's still working for the NSA. I mean the NSA, they want everybody chipped. That's the bottom line. So, here you, all you do is dress it up and make it sexy. And the youngsters go for it, because they're driven by hormones and not their head.

Jackie: I think it would be very good, if when you're on a program, that if you say something like that that you would qualify it. Because, the way it's said, it's going to happen. It's real nonchalant, and there's nothing to stop them.

Alan: Yeah, but you've got to accept that never in this world has the whole population of this planet said no about anything. It's never happened before.

Jackie: I understand, but what I'm saying is, I don't think it's your intention to put people in a mindset of just hopelessness, because, I, I don't know if you're aware of how people hang on your words. They listen to you. And they take you very seriously.

Alan: Yeah, but they do know, they do know this, you know, that this is the next step. The thinkers already know this. They already know this.

Jackie: I don't think you're getting what I'm saying.

Alan: I do hear you. But the thing is, the thinkers already know it. And I think the thinkers already know that I'm not saying this is going to be inevitable for everybody. Now, it might come to a time where they try and pass it all by law, you know. That might happen. I don't know. They'd prefer it not, though. And right now, it's promoted through all their movies. You can't watch a sci-fi movie now without seeing all this stuff in it. And that's what they said at Loyola. They would promote it through movies, cartoons, novels, you know, and make this an exciting thing to have. So, you're in a world where most parents don't even communicate to their children. In fact, the parents would be, you know, shocked, if they found out even what the children are being taught at school. Because they get taught about this kind of stuff and the coming scientific age, etc. So, that's your big problem. The parents have already, in fact, the parents, they just pay for the upkeep of the children. And, like Bertrand Russell said, he said, the state will indoctrinate them. So, you get the state and the media in cahoots. And they sure do get indoctrinated well.

Jackie: Well, I guess that if I thought that it was inevitable, I would spend my time doing the things that I like to do. You know, I would start taking tap lessons again, and I'd start painting, and I would totally spend the time in pleasantries. And in my mind, knowing, that with God, Creator, all things are possible. And you've said it yourself, they've never, ever succeeded, and they're not going to this time. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be a lot of bloodshed and a lot of, you know, all of what we've talked about going on. But for them to be successful, I doubt it.

Alan: Well, even to be successful, they've got to get...

Jackie: Everyone.

Alan: Well, they've got to get at least 65% of the public to agree with them or to go along with it.

Jackie: Well, thank you for that.

Alan: And that's generally what they've always. They can pretty well always. In all polls that are taken, there's really the same percentage really that you'll find go along with anything. Just to get along. And so, they can always count on those people.

Jackie: Remember we talked about, there's two things that made me think of Brave New World. No, excuse me, Nineteen Eighty-Four, George Orwell's book. When I said it one time to you, I said, one thing I didn't understand in that book is why they went to all the trouble to torture and torture and torture Winston, until he finally said, yes. He had to, yes, I love Big Brother. And then killing him. And you said, because if there's one holdout, they're not successful.

Alan: If there's one holdout, there's a flaw in their whole belief system.

Jackie: Exactly. So, there we go, Alan. That's another way of looking at it, isn't?

Alan: Oh, it is. There's no doubt with this bunch that are in power that do think they're gods, they won't be happy

until every knee bends. That's a fact. And one person standing up, or turning their back on them is enough to set them off on a rage, you know. See, it's interesting. See, people have always sought for a god, always, down through the ages. And because the individual has a natural... It's like Carl Jung said, he said, you can't weigh this, this fact, or feel it or see it or touch it or quantify it in any regular scientific way, but, because everybody, all down through the ages, has occasionally felt, there's something else beyond all of this. And then, of course, they gave you the priesthoods to use that need, and control you with your own need, you see. So, that's always been there. So, when you take away all deities, all of that, even the old deities that serve them well, the controllers, that inclination is still there. That's why they gave the New Age for the New Agers for the Age of Aquarius. They gave it, they gave it to them, you see. And all this oneness stuff. And they will be one, if they all want to get hooked up to the same computer. Good luck to them, you know. But, this craving or need to know that there's something else beyond you. If they can destroy that, that connection, then there's nothing between you and them as Gods. And they always said that they would make the state God. They always, even Communists said that. They'd eradicate all the deities and make themselves god over the people. And that's still what they want to do, worldwide, same thing. And so for them to be worshiped as Gods.

Jackie: So, those in the state are mini-gods, huh?

Alan: Oh, yeah. And that's what they want. Eventually, down the road, they want an obedient population that will obey the white-coated scientists, the new priesthood, and just do what they're told when these white-coated scientists speak and order them about. That's what they're really after. And it's so interesting that science is so close to séance.

Jackie: It puts people in a trance?

Alan: Well, it is interesting that all these big, high chutzpahs in the religions, I'm talking about the esoteric ones at the top, they're all into channeling, you know. And you look at the supposed knowledge that's come through channeling, it's all scientific stuff. It's all to do with science. And a lot of the so-called famous scientists were into this. Even going back to the 1500s. So, there's something to this. Where does knowledge come from? Where does knowledge, and sometimes even, thought, where does it come from? They've never been able to pinpoint in the brain how you are you. What makes you, you? As an individual. They know if they can damage the part of the brain, you can't move this or you can't move that, or even your ability to speak, in a motor sense, is malfunctioned. But they can't pinpoint the ghost in the machine.

Jackie: The ghost in the machine.

Alan: And so, that's been a big debate as well. But it also makes you wonder, where did these guys get their thoughts from. What motivates them?

Jackie: Well, you know you've said before, and I could not argue with this, even in my mind. I don't think they're human.

Alan: Whatever is in them isn't human. There's no doubt about that, it's anti-human. It's elitist to an insane degree. It's psychopathic, no doubt whatsoever. No empathy. And so, sure enough, from all those aspects, whatever is in them, is not human.

Jackie: Well, and maybe we talked about this on the air. It wouldn't hurt repeating, but when, when we first of all, the sense of or feeling of compassion. But when we are emotionless, the emotions are what makes us human maybe. Without emotion, they have no energy. And I've thought about this, and maybe it sounds left-field or la-la land or whatever. Well, I said it a long time ago, but I really didn't feel it and see it, the way that I do today, that what drives the machine, what drives the plan is the energy that they can initiate. In other words, anything negative, anything that isn't of love, and that would be, you know, compassion and kindness, and consideration, etc, etc. But anything that isn't of that is, is fear. But the negative. It's the negative energy. And I believe that they use the negativity, the negative energy that they can initiate in people. I believe that that's what's driving the whole plan, Alan.

Alan: What it is, it's an alchemical process. That's what they call it in the high esoteric circles.

Jackie: Okay, well expand on that please.

Alan: The earliest form of control was initiated through abuse and the outcome of abuse. And so, horror, fear, worry, terror, can be exploited to a neurotic degree, until you have a Pavlovian system. You change that which is natural into the unnatural system. And that's the alchemical process. And there's so many ways that they couch this, of bringing heaven to Earth, or the union of the Sun and the Moon, that's the old Rosicrucian Union of the hermaphrodite too, as above, so below. It's even in the New Testament written carefully in there.

Jackie: Where it says male and female, may he them?

Alan: No. It's written in the New Testament. It's in there too, where they talk about, what you loose in heaven, you also loose on Earth and vice versa. That's a spell, you know. And these are all alchemical processes of loosening the higher powers into the earth or onto the earth, but controlled through the few, who understand the process. This is what they used to call high magic at one time.

Jackie: Alchemical. A-L?

Alan: And of course, the bottom degrees of all these esoteric groups still maintain – of course, they don't know the truth, at the bottom. They still maintain that it's a self-improvement thing, where you arise up Jacob's Ladder, to heaven, by self-improvement. They don't realize that it's much bigger than that. It's literally a form of bringing the seething powers of Lucifer, if you understand what that means, and again, in the esoteric tradition, it's loosing that within society, through the chosen ones, the higher initiates.

Jackie: The power of Lucifer, if you understand what that means. Well, would you explain what you understand it to mean, please.

Alan: Well, Lucifer to them, is an intelligence, a great, phenomenal intelligence that manifests itself through logic and science, basically. Logic, science, what used to be called magic was just advanced science. And that only the wise ones with the higher capacity intellects could access it and be used by it successfully. And so, of course that's what they mean. That's what Albert Pike said in his *Morals and Dogma*, when they loose the seething powers of Lucifer.

Jackie: What powers?

Alan: Seething.

Jackie: Seething?

Alan: Yeah, like a seething sea, you know. And that's what he means by that. And even in Catholicism, you'll find that Satan and Lucifer were not one and the same entities. They were two different entities or beings, because the whole story is the esoteric tradition of the occult. The whole Old Testament is. And unfortunately, so is the new.

Jackie: So, when you said, Jehovah is Lucifer. You're talking about the...

Alan: No, Jehovah, actually in the high esoteric is the God of the World, or the Demiurgos, which the Greeks called him. In other words, although they respect the God of the World, and the natural laws, it's their job to overcome those laws through science. And so, they always put, they always give great respect to Jehovah for having the natural laws for a primitive people by the way. That's why it's written in there. In the New Testament, you follow the laws of Moses, because you were base then. You know, they meant primitive. And I give you the New Covenant. So, this is an ongoing tradition of esoteric religion, going back for many thousands of years.

Jackie: Thousands. Maybe hundreds of thousands, maybe millions. Because you know what, I just wonder if this whole thing reaches to a certain point at a certain time, then it starts all over again.

Alan: Well, they always talk about their thousand years of peace, until again.

Jackie: For seven years. What does that, what would be the interpretation of that?

Alan: It means that there's a form of Utopia. Now, when they talk about Utopia, remember, it's their Utopia, their plan they're talking about. It's a hell on earth for everyone else.

Jackie: Well, not really a hell on earth, because they're so zoned out, they're gone, Alan.

Alan: Well, from their point of view, remember there's two ways of looking at everything they give you. And so they see it from their point of view, where they'll have their thousand years of peace.

Jackie: Peace for them, yes. But when you think about it, if it came to this point, those who are left here, who are under that spell. Can you hear that storm?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: Part of that system.

Alan: That's Jehovah listening to you, you know.

Jackie: That's Jehovah, he didn't like that.

Alan: He's banging his feet on the sky there.

Jackie: I'm going to get smote, Alan.

Alan: Oh, you'll be smitten.

Jackie: Now I lost my train of thought. Shoot.

Alan: But that's what it's all about. You see, the whole thing is an esoteric tradition. It's down through the ages. The esoteric makes conformity for the elite to rule society. But they always carry their esoteric traditions through it. But it's all written within there, if you understand it.

Jackie: Well, I understand. Well, I know that you said that a jillion times. Very few of us understand it. So, it's really nice that you pick these parts and then help us understand what it means, symbolically to them, or esoterically. I'm going back in our conversation here for a minute, where we were talking about, there will be people who just won't be part of the system. And that, they don't really care. They'll just make it very difficult not to be.

Alan: That's what they do.

Jackie: Anita Hoge said that to me at one time. She said, they don't care, Jackie if some people live in caves and have their children natural childbirth, which no medical, no dental, you know, just living like primitives again. And think about Brave New World and think about Nineteen Eighty-Four. In Nineteen Eighty-Four, there were the proles. And, maybe you could explain, what the Proles were, because it was different than the other society in Brave New World.

Alan: Well, the Proles in Orwell's, were the Common people. The people most spied upon in a controlled society are the enablers, the helpers of the top controllers. In other words, all the bureaucrats.

Jackie: Because the Proles didn't have those televisions.

Alan: Well, they were also pretty well uneducated too. They were entertained, no doubt, etc.

Jackie: Do you know what blew me away about when I was reading about the Proles? These ladies they think, out in the backyard, hanging up their clothes. I hang my clothes up.

Alan: Yeah, and what's interesting too...

Jackie: Listen. They were talking about how to pick the winning lottery number. And I thought, oh my God, this book was written in 1948. And they had this lottery planned for us.

Alan: And you know why they had it planned. You see, the poor man, he watches all the fame and fortune going on in the movie industry and all this kind of stuff, of what he thinks are self-made people, and thinks that's what it is, the Great Delusion, because no one gets up there into the big boys' league, unless they bring you up. So, they give you the lotto. Now, you know why they call it the lotto?

Jackie: No, say.

Alan: Well, because the Pope, who gave the Knights Templar their Charter, was called Lotha, in the Germanic French version, they call him Lotho. His real name was Lothario. And the name for the lotto in Ontario is called Lottario. Just coincidence, of course. And, of course, Ontario, on the postal code, is ONT, which is Order of New Templars.

Jackie: Okay, but going back to Lotto, okay, you said that the Pope handed out what to the Knights Templars?

Alan: The charter.

Jackie: Okay, but wasn't there some kind of a selective system. It seems to me I read about this somewhere, or maybe you were talking about it. Because, the Lotto today is a game of chance.

Alan: It is. And of course, it's a scam, as everyone should know.

Jackie: And how does that relate to his name? That's what I'm wanting to know.

Alan: Gambling. Again, it goes back to the scam. It means, it literally means a scam. And the Knights Templars became the biggest bankers of Europe at the time, remember, and a good part of the Middle East too. They became, in fact, they were the first real bankers, international bankers, who brought in a checking society. You could use checks with them. And they would give you notes instead of the gold. And you could cash them in in one of their banks in the Middle East.

Jackie: They carried paper around in their pockets that signified their wealth, yes?

Alan: That's right. And of course, they were the only ones who could charge interest, as well, so they really were the start of the modern banking industry. And they didn't have to pay taxes as well, that's another thing.

Jackie: Well, what about the money changers in the temple? I thought that was the world bank at the time?

Alan: Oh, they were left to take the heat. They were left to take the heat, while the Knights Templars gobbled up the Lion's share, and when you look at the old maps of Europe, you'd be surprised at how much land they owned all over Europe. They were, if they hadn't been stopped, they would have ended up owning Europe.

Jackie: And who stopped them?

Alan: Well, it was a King Phillip in France that started, he invited them up there, supposedly on the pretense for a loan, and the Grand Master Mollee came up with a bunch of them, and he imprisoned them.

Jackie: And didn't he put out an edict that they were, they had to disband them?

Alan: Well, the pope eventually did put out an edict, because, when they found out, this was, this strange Christian Knighthood, remember, they were also a priesthood, first and foremost, and they were knights second. That's more important, really. And what came out, and had been coming out for a long time, was the strange practices. And they were also connected with the Old Man of the Mountain, that was the head of the Hassassins, or Hashashins, they called them, of the Middle East, who had been running that branch of the occult for a long, long time. They'd become brotherhoods together.

Jackie: Well, did you say that the Knights Templars were, oh, what is the word when they, like the nuns and the priests?

Alan: Oh, celibate you mean?

Jackie: Celibate. Did you say that they were celibate?

Alan: No, they didn't. They were sworn to relieve each other's sexual tensions.

Jackie: And that's where the term dog priest came in?

Alan: Oh, long before that. They used the dog priests even in ancient Israel. You can see that on their temple walls, where you turn right for the female house of prostitution and left for the male one. And they say the same in Greece too. They all had the same religion in ancient times, that's the big kicker.

Jackie: And today. My, my, Alan, what's new?

Alan: Well, I know.

Jackie: The more things change, the more they stay the same.

Alan: Well, they change through the Knights Templar.

Jackie: We're almost out of our hour. I heard the music, dog-gone it.

Alan: Dog on it, eh.

Jackie: Yeah. Dog on it. Okay, well, that just was interesting tonight. I don't know. So, the storm is over.

Alan: The storm is over. At least you won't be electrocuted on the phone.

Jackie: Well, I'm on my headset. I don't think I'm prone to electric shock on this thing. I think you have to be on a landline, don't you.

Alan: I would think so.

Jackie: Yeah, it's real interesting though that now that the broadcast is over the storm is over.

Alan: Well, that's you see. It's all timed that way.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, well, you take care.

Alan: And you too.

Jackie: Thank you for tonight.

Alan: Bye now.

Jackie: Bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 1st, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - March 1st, 2006 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Good Evening, ladies and gentleman, this is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru, who has sinusitis right now, probably due to the chemtrails that are being stepped up across the country. And I've got it too, actually, but we'll struggle through this hour. I talked to Jackie about half an hour ago. There's no real format for this broadcast. Generally there never is. We just go off the cuff, so you'll have to persevere as I let loose whatever comes to my mind. This is the first of March, and it's 2006. We just witnessed the end of the Olympic games. I don't know if you watched the end of it. I don't watch the games, I watch the beginning and the end ceremonies, because they're highly telling with the occultic symbology they use in your face. And, of course, it was held in Turin, in the North of Italy, this year. And Turin used to be a stronghold of some of the ancient Cathars and so on, and Albigensians. And at the end ceremony, they showed you the oval, the oval rink or arena. Arena comes from Aaron, of course, the priest, high priest, circle. And it's an oval shape, and they showed you the big flaming obelisk type tower, with intertwined serpents, really, intertwined, snaking up the tower. And the fire coming out of the top, symbolizing the fire of the regenerative force, or the issue from the phallus, basically. Which you'll see on many Masonic obelisks across the country. They put one up for Kennedy after he was assassinated in Dallas. And that's got not a real flame shooting out, just a stone one. I guess that's because he was shot stone dead.

In this particular closing ceremony, they had dancers, hundreds of dancers dressed up, like Tarot cards, and the commentator said, it's because this region at one time was heavily into the Tarot card reading, and actually had permission apparently at one time to use them from the church and then it was withdrawn again, and then they were persecuted. And then the dancers made a circle of course, the eternal circle. And then they made a five-pointed star, which is the Masonic five-pointed star that you see, between wall and mart, Wal-Mart, you'll see it in Freemasonry. You'll see it on the American flag and many others. That's fire, air, earth, water, and of course, the added element is spirit. And they claim that the profane, the majority of the public don't have spirit, so you only get

four points instead of five if you're the average profane, you see. So I watched this Masonic parade, with other actors being dressed up as red flames themselves, and going around this arena. It's quite fascinating to watch how everything is put right in front of your eyes, and the majority of the public listen to the songs that are played and might even dance to them, but they don't really know what they're watching, or participating in, even, if they're actually there. But the world is full of a particular hidden religion's symbology. It is all around us. It's in all main logos of your major companies and corporations. Carefully hidden or slightly altered pyramids and triangles, and you have the double X, of course of Exxon Valdez, and you have the Crux Ansata, etc, etc, etc.

So, we live in a world where we take everything for granted, simply because all of that which is around us exists. You're born into it. And like all mammals, you look to your parents, your guardians, to warn you of danger. And if your parents were thoroughly brainwashed, then they don't warn you. They don't know. And then the child grows up thinking everything must have evolved this way, quite naturally. And that's how easy they keep this type of system going, where as Lenin himself, who really had the best education by the top bankers on the planet, because they had to create an opposition to create change, directed change that is. Lenin himself said that the public must never know that mankind could go off in a thousand different directions. They had to believe the one they were born and live in is a natural evolution, and do it unquestioningly. And we do. We're born into it. And so we go through this strange existence we call life, where immediately you'll see your national symbols flashed in front of you at school, or on television. You learn very quickly that soldiers are somehow special, if you're a little boy. And now it's little girls too, of course. And people who come from no background at all, at the very bottom of the ladder, will get somehow respect from the top of their country, and all the citizenry, if they wear this one form, this uniform. And they never question it from there on. We don't question what we're even taught at school, or even why we're at school, or who designed the school system, and who does it serve.

And of course, what we're living in, as Karl Marx said, it's an economic system. Every system since they call the birth of civilization is actually an economic system. And by that, they call it civilization. Meaning, it was an organized priesthood, or many priesthoods, specialized ones, like bureaucrats, from the days of Sumer onwards, that also handled money in the form of gold measure, or later on, gold coin, and of course, controlled trade. And through trade, they created little factory towns, in ancient Phoenicia, for instance. So it's never really stopped. And they even had Free Trade in ancient Phoenicia, if you think it's a brand new idea. They were already standardizing the coinage weight internationally in ancient times by the Phoenicians. And they wouldn't trade eventually. Once they got you hooked on trade, and having your little toy beads coming in, and all this kind of stuff, and even porn. They exported porn which was chiseled or baked in clay with little cartoon characters, and I guess they even gave a prize to their own version of Hugh Hefner in those days. They exported all the same stuff that's come down through the ages. And at the same time, they brought other priests with them to give them the opposite of the porn, etc, meaning sin and this is how you pay your god off with little bribes, called offerings, and maybe you'll be allowed to continue with your little sins in secret.

Right up until the present day, we've been controlled by an economic system they call civilization. They say it has a plan. It's called progress. No one, you'll find, defines for us what progress is. Or those who keep talking about progress never define it for us, I should say. Whose progress? A progress to what ends and to serve whom? Because we really are being shaped in a very ancient plan that the high occultists, and high occultists, you cannot buy their books in the regular bookstores. The high occultists own all the big publishing companies that churn out the rubbish for the people. They have their own inner archives for themselves, and for their offspring, who take over from them. They said that this Great Work, this great plan to perfect all that was imperfect, left imperfect by the Grand Architect of the Universe, began 4,500 thousand years ago. And this is this part of the plan, because there's many hints of previous ages and destructions, and so on. Possibly brought about by the same priesthoods, who keep trying over and over again.

And that's why, when Sumer came on the scene, for instance, it didn't evolve slowly, from guys dragging their knuckles across the desert floor like apes. No, they arrived on the scene with many bureaucracies as priests. A pantheon of deities to rule every part of a person's life. A full economic system with trade, internationally, in fact. They even traded with India. We're talking about 5,000 BC or so. And they didn't learn this from picking it up piece by piece. You could even get a baked receipt from the supermarket, the open air market, and you got it in fifteen

minutes, which when the computer breaks down at your supermarket, could maybe be a bit faster than the present.

So, we're talking about an understanding of commerce, science and control of the mind of populations, to make people accept slavery, and a definite caste system. A caste system, where you have an inbred elite, even at the days of Sumer. And that's come right down to the present day. We see it in India too, with the Brahmans, who claim to be more perfected physically, through their selective breeding, and, of course, they claim they have the best, highest spirits, reincarnated forever, to the present time. And we are going into an age now, we're into it actually, where the same mystery religion that ran all of the ancient world, is controlling us, shaping our minds, because they laid the foundations for this a long time ago. They shape the mind for years in advance, before the public even know their minds are being directed in a certain direction, and hence the New Age was brought in, ultimately, in the 1960s, first written about in the magazine called the New Age, which was the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. That was the title of it, the New Age. And they prepare the fields, which is your mind. They leave it fallow, then they plow it, then they harrow it, then they sift it, then they plant the seed. It can take generations to get the crop that they want, but they have it today.

And people haven't really noticed the rather quick changeover, where in many bookstores, major bookstores, the large shelves, which contained hundreds of the regular Christian books and so on, have all disappeared, and they're all full of the New Age books. They think these authors just spontaneously arise, but they don't. And it's because the mind was shaped long ago for the readers, the present-day readers to accept this new philosophy. Albert Pike, who was the Pope of Freemasonry, the world Pope of Freemasonry, in the late 1800s, and wrote the main treatise on it, *Morals and Dogma*, for those 33 and below, even though he himself was much higher and belonged to higher groups, stated in there, he says, that we have been behind every major revolution in the world. He said, and we never fail, because we always lay the groundwork. We never begin a premature revolution. And that goes with all change in society, because most revolutions are cultural revolutions. They're non-bloody, such as the sexual revolution, the feminist, etc, etc. These are non-bloody, but they take a long time to work behind the scenes, prepare the ground, and eventually have everyone accept the new norm. This is part of ongoing revolution, which in high Masonry they call struggle. "I struggle." That's why you find that even Adolf Hitler called it *Mein Kampf*, My Struggle. It's all Masonic, you see. All sides are Masonic in every battle. Without battle, you cannot have change.

And the laws of nature, being in opposition to each other, such as winter vs. summer and fall vs. spring, show this. And of course, 4,500 B.C. with the beginning of this part of the Great Work, to perfect that which was left imperfect, they said they'd have to use the laws of nature. And change in society, the sheep, you see, the great mass of people are called sheep in all ages, and they have good shepherds, the sheep will not go in the direction they want them to go. In fact they won't move at all, unless there is a conflict between two sides, on either side. And that way, they're directed to the next pasture, which is the next part of the age. So, the ancient occultists, above what we know as Freemasonry, who have guided all of this, are simply destroying the old structure. They are builders, remember, they build society, and they build culture. They're moving from the stage they've been at and used successfully for the last couple of thousand years, of Christianity in different varieties and forms. And they're dismantling it, of course, they've been dismantling it for a while. It's served its purpose. It kept the people obedient to a caste system in Europe, with kings and queens and aristocracy and nobility. They made sure that in the King James version, they put in there that all government comes from God, just to make sure that they would obey, you see.

And the oddest thing of course, down through the ages, is that these European countries, where the people were always recruited, given uniforms, often the first new clothing they'd ever had in their life, and became suddenly respectable, before they went off to get slaughtered. It's awfully strange that the same techniques which were used then are still used today. They could never really click. They never thought that, how come they shouldn't kill, and yet, it was okay to kill when their governments actually encouraged it. Not only that, you get medals for doing it, if you live that long, that is. And you would have eventually ticker-tape parades, and you'd be held up for your five minutes in the sun, before you were cast off into the streets without a pension. So, this is the reality of this incredible system, including its history, which we're given. How they can actually indoctrinate you never to stand up to a tyrannical system in your own country, and even when it is tyrannical, they can tell you to believe in god, and god's watching you, and don't kill. But when they tell you to go and kill for economic reasons, for the elite abroad

somewhere, the men just rush off. That's a tribal technique, a tribal instinct, which the elite understand. They bring out the symbols, the brass bands, or the bagpipes or whatever it is, and the young guys, who run on hormones, and cannot think, they're too young to know what's going on, they don't even know who they are themselves at that age, run off, and either win or lose, although the elite never win or lose, you'll notice. Generally, the countries' leaders of both sides will share the loot, the booty, as they used to call it. Where the people, it kept the populations down. So, war fulfilled many functions.

In the 20th Century war was preordained by Albert Pike and others, of various high Masonic institutes, who wrote about it freely about it at one time, and they said that there would be three World Wars. One definitely with Germany, possibly two with Germany. The third one would be Zion against Islam. And we're seeing that being fulfilled now. H.G. Wells wrote about that too in his novel version, *Shape of Things to Come*, where he even put Basra in as the focal starting point of the third one, and of course, he was in Britain when he wrote it, and in Basra, is the major area and city that the British troops went into in Iraq, this time. So, these guys know the agenda, and we are simply living a script, pre-written, long before we were actually born. We can find many of the big players belong to the Trilateral Commission. The Trilateral Commission was formed from members of the Council on Foreign Relations for America, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Any non-Commonwealth country is called a Council on Foreign Relations country.

And we find that the Trilateral Commission was set up initially to bring in the three trading blocs that Karl Marx wrote about in the 1840s in *Das Kapital*. Karl Marx wrote this in London, and he was put up by the Rothschilds, bankers, of course, because the rich men of the world always have run the world, since they introduced their money civilization system. And they had to create an opposition to themselves in a sense, or at least the appearance of opposition. To get the Great Work through you must have what appears to be a direct antithesis to the thesis, and that's why they created a system which was supposed to declare that they would destroy capitalism completely and get rid of the old caste system and bring in a world with experts running it at the top, and scientists, etc, run on reason and logic and yaddah, yah. And everybody would serve the state, and of course, the people at the bottom believed it, and the people in the middle, management level, got a different version, and then the ones up at the Politburo level and even above them, got the real version. That's how it works, you see. Karl Marx wrote about the three trading Blocs, back in the 1840s, funded by the Rothschilds, who owned the Bank of England. And of course, they also owned the banks in Germany, and Italy and a few other countries. And you find that they funded the Communists.

Karl Marx, also by the way, Karl Marx wrote letters to Abraham Lincoln, they're in the Congressional records, because he congratulated Lincoln on upholding the unification of the Americas, or the United States, because, in Communist ideology, a strong central government must take over all laws, regulations, etc, over the entire country. And so, for Americans who want to research that, you can look into your Congressional records and you'll find that, that Abraham Lincoln was in correspondence with Karl Marx, and had tremendous congratulations from the latter on his ability to keep this particular goal, which they both knew, they understood, but the masses didn't, in mind.

During the Cold War that came on after World War II, there was the so-called arms race. That again is a great thing with war or pretend wars. They can tax the people to the hilt. The people think that they're being saved, they're protected. Meanwhile, the money was being funneled into NASA, the NSA, they all have ni-sa sounds, because that's the Hebrew/Aramaic word for the head, for the head of the Sanhedrin, it's called, Nasa, or Nasi, if you like. And that is no coincidence. And so, NASA has been putting more satellites up there for future use, which ultimately will have to do with the controlling of our ID cards, with the active chips in them, which are now out in the open. They are definitely active chips. And ultimately, the inserted chip is to come afterwards. The card is only a stepping stone. And all the technology was made through budgets getting funneled to these experimental labs to do with what's happening today, not with what was happening in the Cold War at all, to do with high-tech observation, control of people, through the trick of the elect, of course, which is electricity, which they knew in the 1700s they would use. Benjamin Franklin wrote about it, if anybody cares to look into it.

So, electricity, computers, etc, were mandated for a stepping stone towards where we're going very shortly, which is to be a totally controlled world, where, as they said in their plan, their great plan, of course, they wrote about it. And

they called it Revelations in the New Testament. That's written in such exoteric and esoteric language, which is typical of the ancient brotherhood. And they tell you right in there that the age would come where no one could buy or sell without the mark or the image of the beast. It's the mark, really. And a mark of course, could be a scratch, insertion or whatever. You couldn't buy or sell. And of course, the cashless society is coming along with this new ID card which every country in the world is putting into place at the same time. In fact, in Canada, they pulled out Stockwell Day recently, and gave him his first thing to tell the public, which was that well, the US is bringing it in, and Britain has brought it in, and other countries in Europe are bringing it in, so we must bring it in too; we can't be left behind. And I guess that logic, which they always use for this kind of thing, would mean that if they're eating fetus in China, then I guess we should be doing the same thing here. So, there's no logic. It's an agenda, and that's the reason it doesn't really make sense to us. This ID card, according to Stockwell Day, will also be your international passport. He did say, it's not just a national card, it's an international card, which will tell you that the regional and international computers, supercomputers, are already set up to take these things.

And they were set up years ago, because back in about 1995, Canada bought five super Cray computers, and it was written about at the time. Each supercomputer could handle technically all the data in Canada, and the reporters in the Toronto papers were scratching their heads wondering why little old Canada was buying all these super Cray computers. These things take buildings to put them in. They are nitrogen cooled. These aren't your little tabletops. Australia at the same time, in the early '90s, mid '90s, was doing the same thing. And some reporters, I have them on videotape, talking in the mid-90s, were talking about this. They said, well, you know, there's going to be a coming ID card, don't you. So they all know this. 9/11 was simply the Pearl Harbor event that Brzezinski talked about must occur to get the people motivated behind the war which was to begin, according to his book, *The Grand Chessboard*, published in '98, it would begin in Afghanistan, which it did, and then go over to Iraq, then into Iran, and then Syria. And they would finish off the job that Britain began, of standardizing the world into one system, one legal/economic system, educational system, worldwide, because we all must become one.

The real meaning of "one" is not what the New Agers are dreaming about. That's all the stuff that's been fed to them, by the big boys who churn out their books for them. The oneness that the big boys are talking about is actually a zombie land basically, a Borg land, where most of the public will simply be programmed for the work. They'll be unable to think of themselves as a distinct individual.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, ladies and gentlemen. I think I'm back. We generally get a bit of music there when it starts again. First of all, I'll tell you, that I'm on again on the X-zone radio, tonight, which will be 1am Eastern. And that's broadcast on a whole bunch of AM stations, as well as the internet radio. It comes out of Hamilton, Ontario. And that should be a pretty good program, I think, or broadcast. I hate the word program, because we're all being programmed. It's also being broadcast in Australia and the UK and other countries too. On March the 5th and 12th, I'll be on the internet radio, which is called Eye on the Future with Hehpsehboah. And I know that will roll well, because there's a bit of interaction there, which helps to give it a bit of fire.

So, things may be picking up, it's hard to tell how long we have, really, to discuss things which must be discussed before it's forbidden. We're almost at that stage now, where if you say anything contrary to the present agenda, it's called anti-government, which is a direct translation from the Soviet term used over there, as was political correctness a direct translation from the Soviet term. So, the Soviet is actually here. The Soviet system is now merged with the capitalist system, and that's what they call the third way, which Mr. Gingrich was talking about, as he tossed out Mr. Toffler's books, called *The Third Wave*. It's the merging of the two into the one system for global reconstruction. A Communistic, overbearing bureaucracy to deal with every part of an individual's life, with the usual elite at the top above all of that, who are called the dominant minority, according to Plato. They call them the dominant minority, the inbred group at the top, who own the wealth of the world, with their helpers down beneath them.

This is the world we're going into, and it's a part. It's a step-by-step world, until they have literally us implanted with these brain chips, which are talked about at the Loyola meetings, the World Science Meetings, sponsored by the US

Department of Commerce. Where the scientist said, it's all ready to go. All they had to do was to get the people to accept this chip, inserted into their body, would be to start putting it into cartoons, promoting it at kindergartens and schools, and putting it in novels and movies as a good thing to have. And they already are putting them in all of those things, of course. Preparing the ground, again, the field, plowing it, harrowing it, and then planting it, and the people will think it's a natural evolution, once more. However, Arthur Koestler, who worked on this technique of lobotomizing the mind said, it must be done for World Peace. Peace means peace from the people. That's what it means. It means that the people won't have to have entertainment and sports and all this kind of stuff to keep them occupied. We'll simply be programmed like the Borg, on the Starship Enterprise, to do specific tasks.

I'd like to thank a woman in Sweden, who's been asking for my books. They should be out tomorrow. And she's a nice woman in her 80s. It shows you that age has nothing to do with following, studying, nor waking up to what's really going on. And in some people, they simply have that hunger; others don't. And we certainly cut through the nonsense that's out there. And it's top-heavy with nonsense, put out by the big boys of Tavistock, who also shove the authors out there, to write out thousands of books, to confuse you even more. And that's always been the way they shape our minds into certain directions. So, I'd like to thank Maria, and they should be out tomorrow.

For those in Australia, who were asking about the international meeting I read from some time ago, it was actually, I thought it was in Melbourne, it was in Sydney, Australia, October 1938. It was the Royal Institute of International Affairs, World Meeting. Very important meeting. And they did have US members there from the CFR. Every attendant from every country is listed in the back. All the Australian delegates. They have the ones from New Zealand, Britain, Ireland even, and India. And in this book, they go through the entire Structure right up into 2000 and beyond, to create a New World Order and it's those terms. A New World Order, and how they would use a structured system to control the people. A structured system run by experts, which of course, that is also backed up by Lord Bertrand Russell, who wrote *The Impact of Science on Society*. So, in this book, if you can get a hold of it, it was printed by the Oxford University Press, Toronto. It has a list of all the Royal Institutes: the Canadian Institute, the Australian Institute, the New Zealand, South African, and the one from India, and the United States of course, were in attendance. So it has all your big players.

And what you'll find in it, is that the top leaders of Left and Right Wings were all members of it. And this is a Masonic organization, by the way. Because in Masonic law, they can speak equally on the floor, on the square, on the level, as they say. And so they had all the people who would create the dialectic, the fight between left and right, etc. They'd have the leaders there hammering out the agenda, and how they would make it work on the people. Their goal, ultimately, would be a world where people would have constructive world citizenship. And this is the very end of the book, in fact, some members of the conference called it a World Order, a New World Order, some, the Good Life. Some spoke of Constructive World Citizenship, or the Brotherhood of Man, that Masonic term again. Still, in other words, other words used, which might serve as a motto both for the Commonwealth, and for the World Order of which he and his companions dreamed was developed in each individual, a sense of duty to his fellow man. In later conferences, they call it a sense of duty to the state. In fact, they say, that you would not be born, unless they had a need for you to serve the World State. They go through the coming-up World War II. They pretty well know they were going to win it. They said they would defend the Soviet Union, at all costs. This was in this one book. This was the minutes and speeches of their meetings. And, as I say, this was long before I was a gleam in my father's eye, you know. The whole future was in here.

And of course, they also knew that towards the end of the millennium, Russia would just simply bring down its system and merge with the West. That was the merger, which Mr. Gorbachev talked about, just before he left, when he was premier of Russia. He said to his fellow Russians, he said, some people will say that Communism is dying or is dead. He says, do not believe it. He says, we're simply moving out into the world to fulfill our destiny. In other words, that was always the plan that once they had created this system, they'd merge it with the west, with the banking system, the dominant elite of the West, and they would run the world in a constructive, scientific manner, where experts would run the show, intellectual experts. And that's what we have today.

Lenin also wrote about this same thing. At the beginning of the 1900s, he said, towards the end of the millennium and into the new, the world would be so top-heavy, so top-heavy with bureaucracy and bureaucratic departments

overreaching each other, that there would be some confusion. So, he's quite right there, because we see that today, with so many government departments, literally stepping over each other, on each other's turf. So, in this particular book from the meeting of the Institute of International Affairs, they talk about the possible necessity of bringing the United States into the war, possibly by an attack by Japan on the United States. This was in 1938, folks.

So, if you think things just happen, please just read your New Age books, burn incense, live in a bubble, chant your 'om', eat your seeds and health foods, and just turn your back on what's happening, because you've effectively been disabled from participating in the creation of destiny. This world we're living in is actually participate in destiny. The New Agers are soaking up all these propaganda books, which are thinly disguised as promoting the new religion, to believe that 2012 is going to be the end of the world according to the Maya Calendar, and all of that. Well, I'll tell you, you see, those guys who represent the Mayans that they've dug up for some shows, are all Masons, you see. Just like the American Indians were sold down the river by their chiefs who became Masons. Joseph Brant was one of their first ones for the tribes up in Canada and the States, and he joined the British side during the American Revolution. And he told some of his other members of the tribes to join the American side, which is typical dialect once again. His son, Norton, took over, as the Grand Master of the Federation of the Six Nations I think they called it. We have the same thing in Africa too, with Mr. Mandela and all the usual leaders. They're all high Masons.

And when you become a Mason, you leave your old family behind. And your new family is the new international brotherhood of Masons, you see. And that's who you serve. You swear oaths to that. You no longer belong to the people who still identify with you. You may lead them, but you will lead them up the garden path, because you're now let into the real agenda. And those ordinary people below you, are the profane, the dark ones. They live in the darkness, you see. And you simply lead them to where your brotherhood wants them to go. They are there to be used. And in fact, Albert Pike, the Pope of Masonry, said, those who will not use their own power of reason and intellect are nothing more than beasts of burden and meat on the table by choice and consent. And therefore, in that case, if that's their choice, then those who are the true predators have the right to use them. That's what it means, by the law of nature. So, they were nice guys, eh?

This is the real intent behind it. It's a class, caste type system. And they have all the New Agers reading all this Mayan stuff. The same tricks they pulled with Christianity for thousands of years. "Well, geez, I mean, God wrote revelations, didn't he? And God said it's going to all end, you know, and all this was going to happen, and there's nothing we can do, because it's God's will." And here you come with this updated Mayan, well, prophecy, spontaneous prophecy, it's all going to end in 2012. And the New Agers will say, there's nothing you can do about it. You know, it's just written that way. This is the oldest con in the book. Conology, the priest's con. Kahn is priest, by the way. So, you hear all of this stuff, and it's rubbish.

And the main thing is, you can find all the real stuff by the guys who implement it, and plan it, and write about it. Arthur C Clarke was one of the highest Masons in Britain, and through two movies, written in the '60s, he goes through the beginning of the push for the New Way of things, which begins in 2001, hence the name of his first movie. And it was to be completed by 2010, hence the name of his second movie. You see, one of the highest Masons. And it's nothing to do with what you think is in the movie. It's set in space, and on earth, and in space, but it's actually the occultic journey. And you'll see the one guy overcoming the computer, the sun, HAL, for Halogen, Halcyon. And HAL, H-A-L, each letter after the alphabet is I and then you have B, and M. IBM, the computer. He overcomes the master, you see, and becomes a god himself. In 2010, you have him coming back as a god, who can go back and forth through time, never ages. And he tells all the people on earth, "something wonderful is going to happen." Can't tell them what, but "wonderful is going to happen". Well, we know what it is, because at the Loyola meetings, we've all to have a brain chip by then. And they said we'd all be interlinked in a form of electronic telepathy. But they go further and tell you that there'd be no such thing as an individual once this has occurred. It will be the end of individualism as we know it. Of course, the elite will not take this, because they must retain their self-preservation, survival mechanisms, because they will be planning the destiny and steering the ship of earth.

This is where you'll find the real agenda. They've been training everyone that we'll all be one. We'll all be one. And of course, the New Agers are falling into it, not knowing, hey, it's going to be done electronically. Some will like it. Some will think, this is fantastic, being linked up electronically; it's a natural evolution. Well, I just wish I could find a

planet for them to go to, and leave the rest of us alone. Because if there's any natural abilities, they won't be used. In fact, you won't be able to cultivate any natural abilities. It will be the end of that.

So, this is the real world we live in. It's been planned, down through the ages, for centuries, and thousands of years, to bring us to this step, of a well-ordered, planned society. The United Nations, un in French, U-N, for one, is a sort of front man for this dominant minority who run the world, this inbred bunch that have selective breeding, like the Charles Galton-Darwin family breeding into one family, the Wedgwood family, for at least six generations. That's all they married were Wedgwoods. They made pottery, so I think all the Darwins are a bit potty, and that explains it. Charles Darwin's own children, because of all this interbreeding for generations with them, his ten children, eight of them died right away. One ended up dying soon after. And I think the last one died in an insane asylum. So then they started breeding with the Galton family. And so Charles Galton family, wrote *The Next Million Years*. Sir Charles Galton, 1950s wrote this book, boasting about the next million years they're going to control, if we let them, of course. And he talked about the culling of the majority, since we won't need them anymore. He says, if the ordinary masses breed any more, they'll overtake us, meaning the inbred elite, and wipe them out. And so, he says, we better do it first to them.

And that's where we're going today. All of the threats of war, this ongoing nonsense of terror everywhere, is all to get the public off balance, to allow the elite to terrorize us, and dictate to us what we must do. And to give themselves the powers to do it. Interestingly in 1998, Allan Rock of Canada, a sort of lifelong player in politics, who apparently is related to the Rockefellers according to rumor, but I can't verify that. Allan, he's now, of course, ambassador to the UN. When he was the Minister of Justice, he introduced an omnibus Crime Bill, which was introduced in the US at the same time by Mr. Bill Clinton. And this really is the same thing as this new anti-terrorism bill, and they were pushing it through in 1998. And it has in it then, and it did go through here in Canada, because being a good democracy, we have no say in it at all. That's perfect democracy. In it, it said, they could arrest anyone on any suspicion, and hold them indefinitely without trial, meaning for the rest of their lives, and no one would know where they went, etc, etc. And even the reporters were scratching their heads saying, why is this being pushed now, when the world is so peaceful and happy and safe, etc. Well, Mr. Rock took his orders from people above the prime minister. He was in on the agenda. And they were preparing the road for 2001, before it even happened.

Zbigniew Brzezinski put his book out in '98, talking about the need for this Pearl Harbor event. He belonged to the New American Century Club. A private club of the Bushes, Wolfowitzes, Cheneys, Rumsfelds, etc, who published their own agenda, first in '92, and then, again in '98, themselves. It's still available, apparently on some websites. And they go through the same scenarios, starting with Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, and so on. And taking the oil. So, we're just living through a script, right now. And I want everyone to keep in their mind that the fifty-year plans, the hundred-year plans, etc, of Communism, are being used by us today. We have five-year plans for this part of the agenda, ten for that, fifty for that. It's the same bunch, running the same show, as always. And that's why they have these MOs they leave behind them.

Now, in October 2005, a reporter, called Packer, wrote in the Boston Globe, and a few other papers across the country, what a senior advisor to the Bush administration said to the reporters that day. And it's so important we realize that the advisors, you see, are more important than the front men. In Masonry, number one is never the boss, it's always number two. That's a Masonic fact. Two is more important than one. And the advisors are tremendously important, because they're unelected. They are globalists, because they all implement through their own presidents or prime ministers, the same global agenda at the same time. So, someone is training them. In the occult, they call them the Grey Men, because their floor is the chessboard, the black and white, and they are the Grey Men. They move between one world and the other to the real guys who rule the world. So, they tell, they write the scripts. The presidents read these scripts and prime ministers, and this is what one of these advisors, and script writers said, printed in the Globe and Mail, October 30th, 2005.

He said, "We are an empire now. (A: Now, that's the New American Century, you see, the Club they belong to.) And when we act, we create our own reality. And while you are studying that reality, judiciously, as you will, (A: Just like some of them on shortwave. They just parrot what's happening today.) we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too. And that's just how things will work out. We are history's actors, and you,

all of you, will be left to study what we do."

A statement from the senior Bush administrative advisor. And that's what they do. They gave us spins on everything. They give us fake realities. People should watch *Wag the Dog*. It went through the Bosnia war before it happened, just exactly as it eventually did happen. They put it in our face, all the time. And those who understand what's happening, must cultivate their own individuality. Because the world they're creating is the world of absolute, total collectivism. A worldwide plantation, where people will be grown for their purposes, to serve this world plantation. Their thousand years of peace they call it, when we're all chipped and we're no longer us. We're an it. We're a Borg. The original bee, B-org. You see. And it's up to individuals not to keep their head down and be timid, because this is a battle. This is a battle for the mind, for the spirit, for the soul of every individual that's ever lived before us. All the poor souls who've struggled and pioneered and done all the right things for thousands of years, but never knowing the agenda. And it's also for those to come, because we do not have the right to say, "I'm okay. Maybe I'll get through this and retire before the end comes." That's the most selfish, opt-out, cop-out statement I've ever heard before. This is a battle for all time, for the past, the present, and the future. And people must stand up and be counted, and say their peace, and tell others, because, don't be covered by tyrants' speeches and tyrants' threats. You are an individual living, living, divine being. And it's up to you to use that divinity. Really use it and let it shine out there.

Anyway, that's all for tonight folks. It was rather spontaneous, and I hope you tune in again, next week, when Jackie will be back on Wednesday, and Darren will be in on Monday, Tuesday. Thank you very much. Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

March 8th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, folks. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, and it is the 8th of March, in the year 2006. And I'm glad you're with us tonight, folks. Let me share a spiritual message here. "Those who remember always that they know nothing, and who have become willing to learn everything, will learn it." Alan, what are the Ides of March? And when are they?

Alan: It generally goes up to about the 13th, altogether.

Jackie: But when does it start and what is it?

Alan: Well, it's basically the beginnings in different conjunctions, with the sun and so on, and different stars. And it was always foreboding of something ominous for some people. Although, in the high mystery religion, their year begins in March.

Jackie: Who was it that said, "Beware the Ides of March?"

Alan: That was for the Caesar who got assassinated in Rome. You know, "et tu Brutus."

Jackie: Okay. Well, it just popped in my head. I realized, you were talking last night about the March Hares. And then the Ides of March popped in my head, and I realized I really don't know what the Ides of March is. Okay, alright, well. Thanks for taking over last night, by the way.

Alan: Oh, it was no problem.

Jackie: I found my puppy, so, everything came out fine. Well, there was something that we were talking about yesterday. I think it was yesterday. And I mentioned this to you, and I think you said that you wanted me to mention it on the air, because you wanted to say something about it, when I mentioned that I had, my pores were emitting a metallic odor. And I had that happen some time ago, and it went on for a couple days. Was that what you wanted me to bring up? You wanted to say something about it?

Alan: I mean, this spraying that has so much aluminum oxide in it, is giving people strange, well, so many people have infections, bronchial, sinus infections because of the spraying. They're stepping it up big time. And with aluminum oxide and barium in it, barium is also a sort of metallic salt, and titanium, another one, another metallic salt in it, and I know that last year I could taste a couple of times, in my mouth, the taste of aluminum. And so, we're absorbing this stuff by breathing it. It's in the water supply. The vegetables pick it up, because they're drawing up the moisture from rain and snow and so on. So, we're getting dosed and saturated with this stuff, and sometimes your body is trying to throw it off and get rid of it. And it can come through the pores as well.

Jackie: That is exactly, it's right in my pores. And like I said, I can't even shower it away. I mean, it will be gone right after my shower. I was upstairs vacuuming this evening, earlier. And I was dressed too warmly, and I started perspiring a bit. And it was really, it was there. It was very evident, Alan. But that would be good that the body is ejecting it, wouldn't it?

Alan: If your body can still do that, it's definitely good, because it's accumulative in the body. And some people are actually having, getting into this area of it, a lot of people are getting constipation today, and that's another side effect of aluminum oxide. It's a binder. It attracts all moisture to it, and so, it will constipate people. That's another major thing that's happening on a wide scale, today.

Jackie: Well, I did notice that, you know, I don't have a metallic taste in my mouth. And I would think I would. It's just really being emitted, you know, from my skin. Alan, a couple or three days ago, I don't know when it was, I kept having this taste in my mouth. I like lemons, and sometimes, I'll just, you know, slice a lemon and salt it, and eat the lemon and the rind and everything. And I haven't been eating lemons, and it was absolutely a taste in my mouth like I had been eating lemons.

Alan: Well, that could be a bit of it too. And it can actually make it taste initially sometimes like lemon, a citric juice, or even a sort of mild taste of onions, you know. But once it gets heavier, you'll actually taste it. You'd think you'd actually licked an aluminum pot or a pan or something. And it's just incredible. It's happening all across the planet, except for China and Switzerland, apparently. And most people are oblivious to it.

Jackie: Isn't it amazing how many people know about this? because there are a lot of people who know about it, Alan. And yet, not one thing has been done about it. There's total silence from the other side.

Alan: Absolutely. That tells you, that a media that won't tell you this, isn't going to tell you truth on anything. I hope people learn that basic lesson. Because media is such an essential arm of government, to give us this reality, and all the nonsense within the reality. It shows you the cohesive power of all media, when not one of the major ones will come out and even briefly or even sketchily mention what's happening above the skies every day and falling on the people.

Jackie: I'll tell you what they did back, I remember it was 1998 when I started talking about it on the broadcast. In early 1998, because I was still on at 6pm. And there were, oh, my goodness. When I opened up the subject, I had calls coming from every place, Alan, and people who were very, very aware of it. But then I think it was, oh, it was in the year. One of the networks did, like ABC or one of them, they did about a three or four minute, a little thing on these chemtrails, only they didn't call them chemtrails of course. But they actually showed satellite pictures of them, and they claimed they were coming from passenger planes. Commercial passenger planes. Right, like they do loopy loops, and make checkerboards in the sky and little Xs and things like that. But, you know, it probably, it satisfied a lot of people, I would imagine.

Alan: Yeah, a lot of people want to be satisfied, because they truly want to believe that the media is there to tell them what to think about, and what to warn them about. They truly do believe that. And Zbigniew Brzezinski said they were making, they were getting to a stage where the average individual would be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion, by themselves, and would actually subjugate themselves, and believe that the media is there to make their decisions for them, to think for them, and that's happened with most people. They want to believe they're being well taken care of in fantasy land. And in this wonderful, fascist, socialist structure, and they truly believe that they're being well taken care of, and if there was anything worth knowing that was going to harm them, the media would tell them.

Jackie: Of course, and besides that our government would never do anything that would hurt us.

Alan: Oh, of course. They're there to help us, yeah.

Jackie: Well. See, you see the whatever it is happened to people's thought processes. I'm sure that probably every single listener has experienced this. I was talking to a friend last summer. We were outside, and there happened to be some chemtrails being laid. And I had mentioned them to him before, and I said, look up there, and he looked up, and I said, that's what I was telling you about. And then I made sure that, you know, I differentiated between a contrail, and most people know what a contrail is, but I even explained it to him, and I said, now you watch this and it isn't going to go away. And then I told him, that you know, there are websites, and that they have done samples, air samples and etc, and that there are heavy metals in them, barium and aluminum, and that they've even found viruses, etc, etc. And you know what he said? "I'll be darned." That was it. Not like, well, who's doing this, or why are they. Not any concern at all, Alan.

Alan: No, they literally will subjugate their own reasoning abilities, and their own, what should be their own perceptions, they've given them over to media, to do their thinking for them. And Brzezinski said this was a scientific technique they'd been using on an increasing level since the 1950s, and they were setting it up in the '70s, and we're seeing the end product today, where the public truly, truly believe the media is an appendage to their brain to do their thinking for them. They truly believe that. And so, in other words, no matter what they see, if the media hasn't told them to think or worry about it, they will dismiss it immediately from their mind. That's how simply it works. It's terribly simple.

Jackie: It's terribly sad, too.

Alan: It's awfully sad, absolutely. And there's also people who are finding that they're getting memory blocking in their conversations. You know, they're forgetting names, or even where they were in their conversation. This is becoming more common now and with the aluminum buildup in their bodies. This is all part, of course, it's a multi-faceted agenda, just the spraying alone, where they're using the HAARP, the scalar technology, which Brzezinski also talked about. Now, this guy was secretary of state for war, for a few presidents. And he's still an advisor to the present one. And this was his speciality, this form of, he called it Technotronic warfare, where they could use this kind of scalar technology, basically create a massive conductor through the air, by metallic particles, and then beam these frequencies throughout the air, and the public, who would be saturated with this stuff, would become walking antennas. And they would receive these signals. It could make them placid. It could alter their brain chemistry by stimulating certain things and slowing down others. This is technotronic warfare. And he wrote about it in his own book, *Between Two Ages*, and the chapter was called the Technotronic Era. And in there also, you'll find that part where he says the public will be unable to come to a reasoning conclusion by themselves shortly. He goes through that in that book. So, they're actually doing it, you see. It's being done. And in this last summer, I noticed, when it's heavy in the summer, you'll notice, you get shocks off your car, things you would get in the wintertime. In a humid summer, you're now actually getting shocks from doorhandles going into stores and things.

Jackie: Static electricity.

Alan: And that's because the aluminum oxide is hygroscopic. It attracts all moisture to it, binds it from the air, and takes it right down to the actual ground that you're standing on, so that the air becomes dry, you see. And that's

what's causing that. So, see we're not just guinea pigs, we're actually part of the final agenda here.

Jackie: It's gone way beyond guinea pig stage.

Alan: Yes. They were testing this stuff in the 1950s, they were testing it then. It was interesting, and here's how the con goes. I call it the conology. In the 1960s, this is typical, when the UFOs began to be seen. And of course, Area 51 was making them. They still are. They diverted the attention to, oh, it's from outer space. So that immediately took the attention off into outer space, we're not doing it, it's the aliens that are doing it. And, at the same time they did that, they started giving little blurbs in the newspapers, the same media that's keeping quiet today, remember. The media is saying, oh, strange things are happening. There's this angel hair coming down to the ground. And they gave it the term angel hair, giving it this mystical, you know.

Jackie: Oh, they actually said that?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's angel hair and the weirdest thing, they said at the time, the weirdest thing is that there's always a UFO being seen in the vicinity before this stuff comes down. So, right away, people are getting doused here and there with this big candy cane type floss coming down, in patches, over their cars and things. And immediately, they're all saying, because the media said so, oh, you know, there must have been aliens here, and UFOs. Well, that was the testing of the stuff they're dropping today. Because, when it comes down in a cold atmosphere, it will often come down in big clumps. It's like the old cotton weeds, only they're coming down through the sky, and they're like candy cane, and once they hit the ground they sort of melt.

Jackie: Yeah, I think, you know, we were looking into the dimethyl bromide, what the heck is it called. Oh, gosh, I can't remember the name of it, this was one of the first emails I got about the chemtrails, and said, it's confirmed. EDB or something like that is in the chemtrails, and they gave the phone number of a lab in Ohio, that EDB, ethyl-dibromide. EDB, I think ethyl-dibromide. And they gave the phone number of the lab where you could call and confirm it. Well, I tried, and it was the wrong number, but I called information and got the correct phone number of the lab he mentioned. And I told him what I was calling for. And they put me in touch with the man who had done the sampling. And he said, I cannot give you the results of this, because it was a private person, you know, who had the sample done, and I can't divulge it. But he said, I will tell you this. There's no more than 10% EDB in that sample. Okay, so, he admitted that EDB was in there. I might be saying it wrong, but that's what I think it is. Anyway, I started doing some research on that. They used it, initially, Alan, as a pesticide. And they were just spraying it all over the food stored, corn, and wheat grains, and stuff like that, and the Department of Environmental Protection, in Texas, I've got all this stuff in files, in there in my studio. They had demanded to do a study on this. They had done many, many studies on it, but all the studies were done by the company that had manufactured it, and said, oh, it's safe, safe, safe. And suddenly, the federal EPA, put it, this was after it had been used for ten years, as a pesticide, they put an emergency stop on it, and said there is no safe level. And then they started putting it in the JP8 fuel. And I have the information on that, too, and even the manufacturer's data, whatever they call it, safety data sheets. And they were actually adding it to the jet fuel, and at that time, they were talking about making the JP8 fuel like an international type of fuel. So, any commercial or military plane could fuel up anywhere in the world. And they mentioned that this stuff freezes at about, I think it was 50 degrees. So, you know, when they put it out in the air, up there, then it will fall down in these, what they were calling angel hair.

Alan: Now, what the angel hair was, was polymer.

Jackie: Okay, well, this stuff literally dissipates when it gets warmer.

Alan: Polymer was the carrying agent for viruses and bacterium.

Jackie: Well, this stuff was in those chemtrails at that time.

Alan: This stuff was actually tested in Britain, first in the '50s, over the working class populations. And then stepped up in America, tried out there in the '60s, and '70s, as they perfected the ratios of stuff. And, of course, obviously,

they were taking the pulse on the population, to see who was getting sick of what, and all the rest of it. And then they had, what you'll see in the sky, in the summertime especially, when they're spraying, you'll see, almost as though you're looking through one of these clear, polythene type barrier material that you'll get for putting over the basement, basically.

Jackie: Say that again, Alan.

Alan: In the summer, it looks as though, in the sky, when you'll see that strange, distorted haze, up high in the sky, round the sun, it looks as though you're looking through a plastic, a clear plastic polymer, a bag, basically, polyethylene bag. And that's what you're actually seeing is polymer. And these polymer strands were developed in the 1950s, for bacterial and viral warfare purposes. They carry the live viral and bacterial agents to the ground. That's what they were developed for. So, it's quite amazing to watch it happening. It's even more amazing, as you're well aware, that most people, as you say, it doesn't register with them. It's not on the media. So, I see it, but it must be irrelevant, because it's not mentioned on the media. But, believe you me, they have their pulse on the people, who's getting sick. All doctor's offices today are computerized, pharmaceutical companies are the outlets. The pharmacies are all computerized. They have instant data flowing in every day on what's selling, what's been prescribed for what ailments and so on. So, they know what's happening. And this is a must-be as they say in high Masonry. Nothing must interfere with it, and hence, the total, total silence of the media.

Jackie: Well, they own the media.

Alan: They own it, yeah. And the media is an essential arm of government. Media means middle, you see. They're the middle men. They market what we're supposed to think, to us. That's what they do. But this stuff, I've noticed just this month, here in Canada, and from the calls I'm getting in the States, they've stepped it up again, another notch. And what I've noticed with the trails, the parallel trails, maybe four or five parallel trails, this new type of polymer they're using now, this, I guess, new mixture, is spreading out faster than the old stuff, you know.

Jackie: It does, Alan. It actually winds up you don't see it. It doesn't cause those cirrus-looking clouds.

Alan: Yes. Although, the other day, as I say, there was a clear, sunny day, to start. I went out again, half an hour later, and there was a spiral polymer, literally a spiral, round the sun. And this polymer had been blown that way, and I guess the wind had made the spiral shape, but it was like something from science fiction. And you want to shout, you know, "hey, everybody, look," but you know yourself, there's no point. I always think of that Beatles song, that, it was imagine yourself, it was to do with the strawberry fields, and tangerine trees and marmalade skies. And I thought, boy the author of that, the real author of that song knew what was coming, you know. Because we're now seeing these odd phenomenon in the sky now. Signs in the heavens, eh? Who would've thought what it would've been?

Jackie: I told you I saw that red streak across the sky. This was a few weeks ago, when I was letting the girls out. It was late. It was not anything from the sun. And it was not any thing from any city around here, because there aren't any. Besides that, the horizon was black of night, and this was above, and it went all the way from the east to the west. And it was a pretty fat line, was a reddish, rose color.

Alan: What happens when the sun goes down, at that certain height there's still sunlight passing through that, that height, at thirty thousand feet or whatever. And the metallic particles reflect the setting sun. Sometimes you'll even see them spraying above a cloud. The spray comes down through the cloud in a straight line, and it's darker than the actual cloud itself. So, there's different kinds being used here, you know. It's quite something. This is worldwide, this is the biggest, this is the real war that's going on all the time.

Jackie: It is, the depopulation.

Alan: It is. And they want a tranquilized, dumbed-down people, as we go through the biggest changes, as they, in their own words, the CFR, and the Royal Institute have said, the biggest changes since the beginning of the

industrial revolution. So, they want a dumbed-down population, who will just float through it. And then at the end of it, they'll wonder, how on Earth did we end up here. If they're able to think at all, that is.

Jackie: No, well they won't. It will seem normal to them, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. As long as that television comes on with the same soaps, and comedies, and smiling faces, and the news anchors keep telling you about what you should think about, then that's true. Everything will still be normal to them. Even if the sky is turquoise or rainbow colored all over, as long as the media tells them everything's fine, they'll believe it.

Jackie: So, the guys have their sports and the women have their shopping.

Alan: That's it. Sports, sex, shopping, and all the rest of the trivia, that's marketed to their brains.

Jackie: Well, shopping seems to be becoming an avocation, for women. I hear when the guys are around and talking and complaining about it, about all the shopping that their wives and girlfriends do. I had no idea, I mean, how intense it was. And they got talking about it, a couple of weeks ago, and they'll actually go out for twelve hours, because I said, well, maybe they're bored, you know. You guys are always out hunting, you know, and getting together and making your beef jerky. Twelve hours of shopping. They go to lunch, they go shopping, they have lunch. They go have shopping, they go to dinner, and they shop till the malls close. And he said, they will drive, and this is, we're in a rural area. People around here aren't very well heeled, Alan. But of course they have their plastic. But they'll drive a hundred miles to a mall. The malls close by just don't appease them anymore. And this is serious. I had no idea. But I guess it's kind of a common thing.

Alan: It is. Again, an artificial system, as a city, especially, and that's where we get all our ideas from, it's from the beehives of the city, different cities. Since they are abnormal, they can only create more abnormalcy. And we're seeing the end product now all around us, of deviant behavior. This is deviant behavior.

Jackie: It is. And you know what it made me think about after 9/11? It was the Sunday that same week, and they were showing an empty stadium in New York, and they were likening it, comparing it to the church, that people in America worship, you know, the way they want. Many people, this is how they worship on Sundays, coming to football games. And today, the church. And then they were showing the empty benches, bleachers, and said, these are the pews of this church, and today the pews are empty, but next Sunday, the big game, you know, da-da-da. And I was shocked at watching that. I turned around to walk down the hall. And I heard the announcer say, no music. There was silence before, and there was silence after. And he said, resume your shopping.

Alan: Gee whiz.

Jackie: Resume your shopping. And I turned around, and I said, oh, my gosh. They were giving a command. It's over now, folks. Resume your shopping.

Alan: Well, that's what it's coming to. The people have become, it's in that movie, it was made back in the 70s, called Network. And the guy in it, it's a comedy, he says to the audience...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: We're back. Folks, I'm sorry. I didn't hear our warning for the break, and Alan was talking. And Alan, would you repeat what you were saying, just before the break?

Alan: Yeah, there was a movie. It's worth getting a hold of, because see, movies preprogram us for what's to come, so that when it actually happens in reality, it's kind of familiar and we accept it. And sometimes movies are also a form of legality. These characters who run the world are very legal in a sense. They'll show you things, and it's shame on you if you don't really get the message. And that movie, Network, came out, in the 60s or 70s, it was a

comedy. And it's about a guy, an anchorman, who just had enough one day, and started telling the people the truth. And he tells them that we've been fooling you all these years.

Jackie: He did it, right live.

Alan: And he becomes a sort of a little new messiah type thing of the media, because he's telling the truth to the people. And he gets from behind his desk, and goes down into the audience, that's all sitting there, and he says, for God's Sake, you're the real people, he says, we are the phonies. Behind the screen is this square cube. He says, we're the phonies; why do you want to copy us? You see. And that's what we're seeing today. The people are being programmed, and have been programmed, all their lives really, through a very clever scientific technique, marketed to them via that one-eyed monster there in their living room, the television. So, whatever is popular on there, they will emulate. We know the children get their Much Music, which is called the children's culture. And they learn the new buzz words from there too, and their fashions. And the adults are the same. I mean, the soaps for donkey's years, have been encouraging affairs. And then all the magazines suddenly appear, at the checkout counters, about affairs and how good it is for you, you know. So, all of society is manipulated by professionals, generally starting it under the guise of entertainment. And as Plato said, thousands of years ago, monkey see, monkey do. And the public will copy what they see. Ancient technique, well understood, and scientifically introduced with modern technologies. So, that's how simple and easy it is, to create culture, to alter culture, and to constantly manipulate it, along a certain path, so the people will always go that way. It's guaranteed. There's only a small percentage in any era or generation, who are truly conscious, you know, a small percentage. At one time they estimated it was around 87% who were under the influence of the world and their brainwashing. I think it's closer to maybe 95% today.

Jackie: I was going to say at least 93. You said, you're hearing, you've been doing other radio interviews, and you've been on one that actually has AM and FM affiliates. And that you've been getting calls from people, literally all over the world that are waking up.

Alan: These people, what I'll tell you is I think, and here's the key to it, what I do is to go for the people who have taken the first step themselves. And this is again the ancient meanings, even in the Bible. They give you the same ancient meanings in all the holy books because one group wrote them all. And there's truths in there. The dead are the dead. The dead are those in every generation, who go along to get along, change nothing in their life. They don't help create a destiny. They follow a predetermined destiny laid out by their masters. They leave nothing behind them, really, when they die. And those people are classed as the dead. So, what I do is to reach out to those who have taken the first step to get up from the dead, and they must do it by themselves to begin with. They might not have the data, but there's something in them that's alive, and they have to get the data to go further, and really that's what I do. You cannot make people stop being...

Jackie: You're saying that the people that are calling you are people who are awake, but they just don't have all the facts.

Alan: They're often very confused. They know everything is wrong. That's generally what they'll say is, I know everything is just wrong, and I've always known it, but they're not able to verbalize it and put it into a coherent formula as to exactly what's wrong. And once they hear someone speaking who understands it, they immediately identify with it. And now they start to understand more of it. But they generally are different from their fellows to begin with. They've always, as I say, had a spark in them to be different. And they've generally questioned things. They might not have got all the answers, but they've questioned things much more intensely. The majority of the public question nothing.

Jackie: You said the other day that there is like a connection, a likeness between those of us who somehow have escaped it.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. And, what I do know is that there's a caring, and this is the part of it, there's a caring about people in general. Not just those alive today, but those who have gone before, to bring us to where we are,

and those who should come after us. There's a real caring and a sadness to see what's happening, in a world where the vast majority of the public do not care. I mean, the average person today can watch their, it's so common now. It started with the Vietnam War in earnest, but they can sit and have their dinner with their family, and listen to bombs going off, families getting blown up, all this kind of stuff, and they munch away on their fast food dinners and stuff, and it does not even touch them. It's like another movie to them. And it's as though it's distant and they're out of it. They're not really involved. Well, it's their tax money, and their own children that are over there doing the killing. They're so detached from others, and the pain and suffering of others, that I keep telling them, if you don't cry for those over there, who's going to cry for you. You see. And that's what you're dealing with.

You're dealing with, and this was shown in the Matrix movie, the Matrix first movie, because that was an occult movie, and people actually are cheering the wrong things. There's a double message, all the way through it, esoteric one too. And in the first movie, you get glimpses of this all the way through it. The land of the dead, those who are still in the Matrix and believe it's all real. That's level one reality. That's what I call it, because there's other levels above this one, in high technology and so on. And in the practice Matrix, where Neo is taken in, and shown people just walking around the streets and so on, Morpheus, the shape changer, tells him, he says to him, everyone around you here is your enemy until they wake up. Which means, you see, the average person, if they're told to spy on everybody else, which they're starting to do with all the ads and that, they will turn people in who are different. People who are saying things which are not on the media, and authorized by the media. And so, those people around you, the dead, the land of the dead, the obedient zombies, will turn on those who are awake and who care. Isn't that something?

Jackie: Oh, I know.

Alan: The ones who don't care, are the ones who will kill you and think they're doing their government and the world a favor.

Jackie: I experienced that when Chuck and I went to those watershed meetings. And I was asking questions. I mean, everything they were doing was questionable. And I would just raise my hand and ask a question. And I guess it was about the third meeting, and most of the people there were the people that were implementing it. There were very few actual citizens, of the quote, "Seeley Creek Watershed." They were outnumbered, well outnumbered by all of the facilitators. But there was this one couple. And they sat. And I knew they were hearing the questions, and I had a feeling that they were beginning to wake up to the scam of this thing. And it was either the third or fourth meeting, Alan, and I asked a question, and this man jumped up, and he says, he screamed at me, and he said, I've had it. He said, "You have disrupted every single meeting that you have come to. And I'm out of here." And they stalked out, storming mad. And none of the questions that were asked, it meant nothing to him. They just sat like little smiling zombies, going through the motions, voting for everything that these people wanted.

Alan: Yeah, it's almost as though they were straight out of school, because that's how they're trained in school. You do groupthink in school. You know the agenda, because the teacher tells you it, what you're supposed to come to the conclusions. And if you're good, you get a gold star. And that's how they go through their whole life. They go through their life obeying tyrants. I mean, that's how all tyrannies occur. That's why they occur and how they're allowed to occur. They need the people, because the people, who are base, will give their power to the beast in every age. That's the sad part of it. And they will crucify those who try and help them and help those that should come after. It's a selfish, selfish world that does not care about people who are supposed to come after them. It's incredibly sad.

Jackie: Or even their own children, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Even their own children. And that's why you know it can't be registering.

Alan: Yes, it's not.

Jackie: It cannot be registering, or they couldn't just keep being in that system.

Alan: I've lost count of how many people I've talked to, who said, oh, thank God, I'll probably be dead by the time all of this comes to a conclusion. That's the most common answer you get. In other words, 'I'm okay. I've slipped through. I might just get my pension, go fishing and do what I want to do and then die.' They have no connection or feelings towards or attachments to those who have still to come. None at all. They're dehumanized, desensitized. They're totally selfish. And we have to accept that, you know. We have to accept that. And being caring doesn't mean just about those around you, or your immediate family. You see, there's a much, much greater thing to this world than all of that, and these people don't feel any of it. Simply caring about your family is just instinct, you see. It's natural instinct. But when you can spread that out to others, and you understand the past, you're connected to the past, the present, and the future, it's a completely different thing altogether. And it's not something you go around saying just love everybody. Just love everybody. That's not it at all. There's a complete difference of having a connection and an empathy towards everything, as opposed to the big boys at the top, who have told us, 'all you need is love,' you know. Like the Beatles song, written by their scriptwriter. And one thing is too, you can never love a beast or a beast system, I should say. I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts in this statement.

Jackie: You what?

Alan: I'm not classifying animals amongst the beasts here. I see the ones in suits and ties, who say all the things that every tyrant in history has ever said, but because they don't wear a uniform, and we're conditioned to believe only tyrants wear uniforms, it doesn't register with the public, you know. In their suits and ties, the Masonic outfit is a suit and tie, you know. That's why the suit and tie is the most respectable uniform on the planet, in any country. And all judges and lawyers will tell you, you appear in court with a suit and tie. That's because it's a Masonic outfit. It tells you you're giving obedience to their system. And the tie is your tow cable. That's part of your initiation. They put the rope around your neck in a noose.

Jackie: And then they pull the wool over your eyes, Alan.

Alan: And that's the limitations of your understanding. That's what it means, the end of that tow rope. So, you put that tie on, you're under their system. Everything in this system is Masonic, and all these little idiots at the bottom of the heap, the low Masons, haven't a clue what they really belong to. They haven't a clue. And they give, the one thing that they all do is take an oath to obey this system, regardless. So, no matter how corrupt it is – and Masons certainly help to make it corrupt, scratching each other's backs with your tax money – they will uphold it. So, it's a pirate type system, really, piracy. That's why you have conspiracy. It's Con's Piracy, priests and piracy go together.

Jackie: I bet you very few of us have anybody in our near vicinity, that we can actually sit down face to face with. All of my friends are telephone friends.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Jackie: And so many of them, we've never met.

Alan: Yeah, and they're all over, scattered, generally isolated. And that's what I try and do, I tell them, phone, contact, because you've got to realize there's other people out there the same as yourself. You're not alone. Because they're aware. They're aware of what's happening. And for many of them, it's kind of scary understanding what's happening, and they feel isolated.

Jackie: And it's a lonely place to be, when you don't know anybody else, and you think you're the only one. I remember when I heard George Bush, "W", George, Poppy Bush, you know about the first Gulf War and the New World Order, and I thought I was the only person that heard that. I mean, literally, I did, because I didn't know anybody that you could talk to.

Alan: That's the worst thing. And that's the scariest thing for those who are waking up on their own, and they've put a leg in front to try and step up, from the dead, and they feel so isolated. They have to be acknowledged by others who are in the understanding of this, and they should try and keep in touch. It's so important in this day and age, to keep in touch, and they've got to do it, you know. They have to do it, because...

Jackie: Well, it helps you keep your sanity.

Alan: There's sanity, but there's also a power there too. It's almost like putting batteries together, you know. And once your mind is linked with someone of a similar ilk, there's always that contact there. You're never really alone, you know.

Jackie: I like that. Thank you for saying that. I like that.

Alan: But that's what they have to do. And one way or another, they all seek out, you see, and they get caught in the... I liken the waking up process to coming out of a long, long tunnel, and you see a light at the end, and then you come into a field, and you see a field that seems wide and beautiful and I'll just run across here, and then, whack, you hit the shortwave radio thinking, well this is different. It's a different media. And yet most, as you know, of the shortwave is controlled as well, if not all of it. And they can keep you wrapped up in different fallacies, and keep you going in circles, to try and disable you.

And so you have to remember that field, really, go cautiously across it, and be very discerning on your way. Because these boys who run the world, don't miss a trick, and they've kept power by this very process of trying to always look for those who wake up. How do we catch them? How do we waste their time? How do we get them to endlessly go in circles? and they supply us with leaders. And we've got to remember that. Albert Pike said that in his own book; he was the Pope of Freemasonry. The man who said, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion; and people should really get that message. It's a religion. And he said we always give the people their leaders. They give everybody their leaders. All sides. So, the trick is to be tremendously discerning, and use that sixth sense, that instinct you have there to never just rush into something. They always say that fools rush in where angels fear to tread. And so you never rush, where you say, oh, this guy is saying all the right things, I'll follow this guy. And, of course they give us pied pipers, as they have down through the years. The shortwave was full of them, all ex-CIA guys, ex-FBI guys, ex-Special Forces guys, that's exactly what attracts the American psyche, you see, a hero. And they get led a merry dance, and waste their time.

Jackie: And they have somebody for everybody.

Alan: Yes, they do. And again, there's a huge business behind all of that too. They lump in all of the health food industry with it, and miracle products, that God wrote himself with his own hand on walls, and stuff like this. And I just can't stand the conology as I call it, the priestology, that's used on the public. But, those who are really wise, know what works, what doesn't, and who to avoid, etc. You know. And people can get addicted to the bad news. And the shortwave, they make a point of telling you on a day by day basis, what Mr. Bush is saying, what Mr. Rumsfeld is saying, and what everybody else is saying and doing. That's irrelevant. As long as you know the whole agenda, the plan.

Jackie: You don't need all those nitty-gritty details.

Alan: Yeah, the players that are put in front of you really are irrelevant, because they can get other faces to fill the spot if they wanted to. You just need to know the long-term agenda and prepare yourself as best you can to get through the catastrophes I'm sure that they have planned for us. And keeping your food, your basics and so on, is essential really, to get through. We saw what happened in Louisiana, you know. And how FEMA cut off all the telecommunications for the whole state. And what they did in New Orleans, you know the people weren't allowed to even help each other. So, we see what can happen in any city, during a catastrophe, or if they release a plague, or whatever they do. People should be as self-sufficient as possible to get through a period, and hope, of course,

there's always a chance you'll get moved off of where you are anyway. And maybe all you'll get is in a backpack. We have to always take that into consideration. But basic essential foods and so on, are just common sense these days.

Jackie: (Dog Barking) Mariah, it's okay. Mariah barks at rabbits. I'm sorry about that. She does. She watches out the window. I didn't know dogs had that great of vision at night.

Alan: Yes, they can. They can also sense them as well.

Jackie: But I think that's what she does, is sense them, because she jumps up from a total laydown. Well, Alan, you know, we're almost out of our hour here. And maybe one night, we should zero in on some suggestions that you have for people on being as self-sufficient as possible. Because, you know, try to get through it as best we can. Geez. Most people are in the dark as to even...

Alan: Well, most people will stay in the dark, it's only for those who are waking up.

Jackie: I'm talking about our listeners.

Alan: And they can't put it off. Actually it's best to always buy in times of plenty, as they say, because you won't get it when it's scarce.

Jackie: Yeah, lots of dried stuff.

Alan: Even if it's sitting there for a year, it's still worth it.

Jackie: Mention your website.

Alan: It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Jackie: Yeah, and you don't even have to say the www.

Alan: I don't, eh?

Jackie: That's a given, honey.

Alan: Is it really? That's 666, that, www.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: Yeah, in the Hebrew language. 666.

Jackie: Good Lord. I didn't even realize that. It is. Oh, my, my. 666. Well, you don't have to say the www. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. ...And if Julie is listening, I got the book, Julie, and it's very intriguing. She sent me a book about the Ancient Symbols, and Myths, and etc, and it's utterly fascinating, Alan. You know, Ishtar, the Queen of the Heaven. Like Mary, the Queen of the Heaven. And what's his name, her husband was the good shepherd.

Alan: They're all good shepherds.

Jackie: I know. We have to go, folks.

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 21, 2006

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty and it is Tuesday the 21st of March in the year 2006. Alan Watt is with us, folks, and I know you've been anxiously awaiting Alan's return. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I got an email message from Leo in England. Have you talked to him?

Alan: I haven't talked to him but he's sent quite a few.

Jackie: I like that. That is so neat to know that it isn't just here in the states but actually all over the world that people are listening and it's uplifting to know that we have an opportunity still, Alan, to present truth to people who are searching for truth. Of course you've been such a big part of that for us eight years ago taking us out of that forest so that we could see the trees.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: And oh my God, what a journey it's been.

Alan: It's been a thick forest.

Jackie: A very thick forest. Before I forget, folks, excuse me. You know that Alan has a website for those of you, unless you are a brand new listener, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I always forget the ending of email addresses. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's linked there and the links at Sweet Liberty if you're listening from the Sweet Liberty website and also in several other places. Alan has made a home video and you can go over to his website and watch it and it is just wonderful and you get to meet Alan Watt face to face at least. We get to meet him and it was besides the information that he imparts on that video, to me it was just such a pleasure to put a face to the voice but to watch his inflection as he talks. I know that Alan is sincere or Alan would never have been on this broadcast as many times as he has, but to be able to sort of sit there with him while he's talking. I appreciated that very much and so don't go now but after the broadcast if you have time tonight or whenever, go over. It's right there on the main page and you'll see a screen like a TV screen that says, "**Reality Check**," and oh my goodness it's great. Alan, that was so great.

Alan: So I'm not a robot after all.

Jackie: Mr. Spock. You are not Mr. Spock.

Alan: I know these robots are getting awful lifelike, though, you know.

Jackie: Yes they are, aren't they, Alan. Well, I really enjoyed that. I guess for the first 15 minutes of listening to it I was just sitting grinning while I was hearing it because, Alan, we've had hundreds of hours of conversation besides the radio broadcasts and I really liked that. It was like sitting there with you actually what it was. Next best thing I guess. So what is it – did I leave anything out of that or what--

Alan: Oh there's a good cartoon there they should look at, to do with the gun boats now being armed with machines

guns on the Great Lakes and so I've got a good cartoon in there to follow that up. You see a picture is worth a thousand words.

Jackie: And I had to have you explain it to me.

Alan: I know, but I think everybody else – I know the Department of Defense has got it because they've been looking at the website.

Jackie: Have they?

Alan: Yes, NSA, and I'm sure it's doing the rounds.

Jackie: Well, sometimes I just a little naive or something because I felt silly after you explained it to me.

Alan: Well, with a cartoon you've got to sit back and let the first impression just come in. If you look too hard at a cartoon you lose it you see.

Jackie: Maybe that's what I did. Alan, do you have anything particular that you want to cover tonight?

Alan: Just this doublethink we're getting, this doublethink with the flu coming in. The CBC talked about and had one specialist – they have all these specialists to give us doublethink. Half of the specialists are trying to terrify us and the other bunch come on saying, well, it's all a lot of nonsense, it's fuss over nothing; and so they get the people in doublethink so they're not sure what to believe anymore.

Jackie: They're their actual own opposition experts saying that it's going to come to nothing?

Alan: That's right. I mean there's more folk died of the common cold this year than this bird flu.

Jackie: Let's remember that according to reports during the time the Spanish flu was taking around the country, from what we gather, it was people who were vaccinated the ones that didn't make it through.

Alan: Always. It's the same with most of the big inoculation experiments that have done since the 1800's even; they made it mandatory in the 1880's in Britain that people had to get smallpox and different things and they followed out of maybe 20,000 people, 19,000 of them died of smallpox – all of whom were inoculated. This is traditional. They've given them the diseases that they claim to be fighting and again it's doublethink because the public have been trained that the new priests – you see the old priests used to wear the black, the ones who dealt with the commoners; now it's the ones with the white coats, the new priesthood.

Jackie: The new priesthood.

Alan: Yes, and we're trained through television dramas and so on that it's all so perfect and it's pure science and all this stuff, even though their theories keep on changing every couple of years. They've trained the public to obey, obey, obey and sure enough, they run off to get the flu shots which do them no good whatsoever because it's always last year's flu shot they get and the thing is supposed to mutate at such a speed that by the time you get the flu it's been mutated a thousand-odd times.

Jackie: Yes and from a report I read to our listeners last week, it seemed that the guy had really done his homework. He said it can actually mutate twice within one individual.

Alan: Oh, easy. It's so simple. What they're doing is using people – when you alter a virus you see and they've been doing this for God knows how long, they've been *actually altering viruses*. It's probably a very ancient technique, but in World War II we have documentation on them actually doing it, how they did it and so on, and they used different animals et cetera to mutate the viruses and then they'd use animals to breed them up and they call these animals "breeders."

Now they're using humans of course to be the breeders. They give you the shot. You become the breeder or the fast

breeder and then you shed off the virus to each other around you and carry it around in society. This is just bunkum science is what it is and it's pretty dangerous at the same time.

Jackie: I recall reading reports back in the 1800's. You were talking about that it was made mandatory. Every country where they made the vaccines mandatory is where the worst outbreaks were.

Alan: Yes, always.

Jackie: And then once they weren't mandatory anymore, there were no more outbreaks.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Also, this is what blew me away, Alan. They didn't really make a smallpox vaccine. They made a cowpox vaccine.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The smallpox vaccine was made from the cowpox, so people weren't even getting a vaccine that would have any effect on smallpox anyway.

Alan: Yes, but it cut down on the flatulence.

Jackie: Okay, you're going to make that joke and I'm laughing, but maybe our listeners don't understand what you--

Alan: If they're so far back, we'll let them catch up. The thing is, actually they did that. They passed a fart tax in New Zealand on the methane created by cows. I mean the government actually put a law through the farmers have to pay the tax and they call it the "fart tax". That's the truth and that's how ridiculous things have gotten to you know. That's how ridiculous it is with bureaucrats and these little petty priesthood scientists talking about how we're destroying everything that they end up taxing that. I think there're just going so far to see what they can actually do to us.

Jackie: And probably just roaring with laughter.

Alan: Oh, I'm sure.

Jackie: They do these things. I remember, Alan, quite a few years ago there was a report, a small report that the UN was issuing that they were measuring literally the flatulence, the farts from the cattle. They were talking about prohibiting the breeding of cattle here in the states and doing it strictly in South America because of course the flatulence, the methane gas was causing the greenhouse effect and of course I guess when they got to South America they weren't going to fart anymore, right?

Alan: Well, what it was, they don't care about the people who live in the Southern Hemisphere. If it all gathers there, they don't really care.

Jackie: If it was causing the greenhouse effect, it's going to happen anywhere.

Alan: Oh, we know that.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's all nonsense. It's no different than King James with his fresh air tax and light tax. It's the same old rubbish where they'll tax anything you dream about. I mean that's the problem now. There are so many taxes on everything they've got to be very inventive and so they bring out again their paid prostitutes specialists to give some psychobabble or some techno-babble and explain why they've got to have a new tax to stop this, or stop that, or whatever. It's all to bamboozle the public into going along with something which is really just another tax grab, something which is ridiculous, and that's what they're doing.

Once we have the brain chip in, then they'll monitor our breaths, you know, every breath you take, like the police song, "every move you make, I'll be watching you." They already have this in the NASA astronauts' spacesuits; they have little chips which monitor their heart, their weight, their pulse, their blood pressure and their respiration weight et cetera and even how they sweat and the body temperature. However, when you get a little brain chip you see it will do all that too; and if you go over your limit for the day, they'll probably tax you or fine you for having too many gulps of air. People might laugh and it is laughable of course, at the moment, but that will come one day. You know that will come one day and they'll have a whole school of theories to explain to us why it must be, you see, until we all parrot what they say, because that's the society we live in; it's run by these new priesthoods.

In the middle ages the Roman Catholic Church had one of the great synods, the great meetings, and all the wise men from all over the Catholic world came and the priests and the monks and all the different sects and friars and they debated for weeks how many angels could stand on the head of a pin, you know. You see nothing's changed except they keep telling us we're more civilized and advanced now and it's done scientifically, but it's the same rot, nonsense, when they come up with all these theories they pluck out of the air and try to make a science out of it and a doctrine out of it. Then they explain to the public why it must be so and we parrot it too. It's the same techniques which have been used for thousands of years on the public. It hasn't changed.

Jackie: Alan, I don't mean to change the subject on us, but you and I were talking one evening and you were talking about the New Age, the Age of Aquarius, and you gave me a background on that. On your video on your website I thought that's what you were going to do and I think you kind of got off track because you mentioned the Age of Aquarius. Would you explain to our listeners what you explained to me about that?

Alan: Aquarius – you see there's multifaceted levels I could explain. I'll give the main one and it's to do with the legend. See, the legend of Aquarius is basically of the most beautiful – it's mythology – the most beautiful boy who lived in the Grecian Islands – this is the esoteric story and one day he fell into the water --

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It comes from a Greek term – there's different names for the same thing and the Latin version ends up being Aquarius, the water--

Jackie: Did you say Ganymede?

Alan: Ganymede is the Greek. In fact, they have a ***Ganymede Observatory in England*** named after him. He fell into the water and of course Zeus the big god you see who basically was a Hugh Hefner of his time. He sort of was into anything and everything. Zeus came, dived down and raped him – saved him and raped him at the time, because Zeus had to dominate everything you see and he didn't care if it was male or female, but he wanted this beautiful, beautiful boy. According to mythology, the exoteric, he placed him into the heavens afterwards with the symbol of the bowl of water, the water bearer, and of course the Romans took it over and made it into Aquarius.

What's behind the legend is another thing, it's towards the time we're living at, the Age of Aquarius, where the New Order was to come in – the new type of human is really what it's to be. Therefore, that is why it wasn't until now that they started pushing – and people are wondering why did it start? Why is so important to start pushing homosexual marriage and so on now?

It was because it was the wrong time before. They go by this calendar in the sky, this plan, and they had to bring up the status of the homosexual now, you see, but not for the homosexual's sake. Everyone who joins or belongs or identifies with a group is being used for a plan they don't understand, and the homosexual movement has been used right along too.

The whole idea is to get culture in such a flux where nothing can be normal anymore. There's nothing to compare normal to, if it keeps changing, you see. Once they get you into a flux where anything goes, like the old song, anything goes, then they can bring forth within this context a new type of human, which will be a clone type hermaphroditic self-reproducing, a perfect slave, though not the master, but the perfect slave. That's really what it means.

The homosexual movement has been used to destroy the old culture, the old norm to bring in the new and of course homosexuals will be out in the cold eventually with everybody else because their job will be over once the new type of slave replaces them. That's really what it's all about because the old man is to be destroyed afterwards you see.

It's to serve the elite, this new type of programmed part-CYBORG type of being, the hermaphrodite, so that's why Aquarius was the age to bring all of this in.

The Thousand Years of Peace according to the mystery religions is literally when we're all probably chipped and connected to computers like the Borg and can't think for ourselves, we're just robots in a sense, and there'll be no trouble from the people anymore, the slaves. That's what they're after in the Age of Aquarius.

It's nothing to do with retaining a conscious mind and making nice decent decisions to all get along together. That was a con game they foisted upon the public to do with the absence of consciousness.

Individuality will be gone totally once the chip comes in, but they put this into their ancient plan and see Revelations is a plan. You reveal a plan, reveal, revelation. You reveal it. You see it's not a prophecy—

Jackie: Thank you. Say that again.

Alan: Revealing. 'Revel' from Revelations is to reveal. You reveal a plan. You don't prophecy a plan. You reveal a plan you see and that's why they could write the Old Testament, which was an amalgamation of all the sun gods that have before and put into the story in one of the gospels where Jesus said before riding in on triumph on a colt et cetera, a donkey, he says go to town and find a colt tied up and the man carrying a picture of water. He was telling you that his reign would last as long as Pisces because Aquarius the picture of water would then take over. That's what it meant.

Jackie: In other words, he was saying it or they allegedly said he said it?

Alan: Well sure, they wrote it all. I mean the same bunch that gave the religions for everything wrote it all.

Jackie: Thank you.

Alan: That's how clever it is. They actually give you all these clues and for 2000 years you've had blind priests and ministers giving you exoteric stories and everybody believing it and they cause pitch battles amongst each other when they can't understand it, but it's all esoteric. It's nothing to do with what it seems to be. It's an astronomical plan and the great time clock.

Jackie: When you say astronomical, not in the way we use the word sometimes, but literally it's all based on astronomy – astrology.

Alan: Well, astronomy really – astrology is the art of the meanings behind on a different level, again; but George Bush, Sr. when he gave his famous speech on the New World Order coming into view, he said, "I can see a New World Order coming into view," coincidentally, in 1990 and '91, both on September the 11th of course.

Jackie: We have each of those excerpts from those speeches in the website with the dates on them, Alan.

Alan: That's right. I mentioned them years ago.

Jackie: I hope there's a lot of people that know today the 911 – you know, call 911 if you're in trouble.

Alan: That's right. That's why it's there. Anyway, in the speeches he said everything was going to the heavenly plan and what he was referring to was the zodiacal – the timetable, the clock, because every part of what they gave us as the astronomical chart or astrological chart is part of a timetable, the great timetable for the Great Work, you see. We're now in the Age of Aquarius, and even then they're arguing about when exactly it started.

Jackie: Right, when it came in. Now, talking about their timetable, tell us what you can about the Mayan Calendar,

which I understand ends in 2012?

Alan: But who said that, though?

Jackie: Well that's what I – anything I've ever read said the Mayan Calendar only goes to 2012.

Alan: You only get this stuff recently you see in the last few years.

Jackie: Well see, I got a Mayan Calendar, and Alan, I couldn't understand it.

Alan: Until a few years ago it's always been the same. Nobody else could understand it either. Again, with Laurence Gardner and all these guys coming to the front and the Art Bell's et cetera who are meant to shape our minds, now they've got this date fixed in your head – see, this is the whole thing with religion and prophecy.

Prophecy is intended to make you feel impotent on changing something because you think it's predestined and that's what religion has always done for thousands of years is to convince you, "well, there's no point changing it because, well, look it's predestined, it's god or it's this or it's that."

Jackie: So in other words the Mayan Calendar doesn't end at 2012?

Alan: Not according to all the other guys. It's only the undercurrent shortwave crew and the occult booksellers that are all related to the Nexus Magazine that have been pushing this stuff.

Jackie: But you know that it doesn't?

Alan: Yes, because when you see government still making plans for the year 2021, and on and on it goes, well these guys aren't–look, they'd be taking it seriously too, believe you me, if that were the case.

Jackie: I know but what really caught my attention or because I've read it so many times. I took it as, oh that must be so. That's why I wanted the Mayan Calendar because I wanted to be able to see it for myself.

Alan: All mystery religions must go through (and Masonry does it too) where you say, "I am." God says: "*I am*." Who are you? He says, "*I am what I am*," and all Masons do the same.

In the Middle Ages it was the symbol of the "Bee," I be, "who be ye?" "I be so and so," that's how you'd reply. Today it's "I am," and *Maya* is just "*I am*" backwards. It's the same old stuff rehashed.

Jackie: Does 2012 mean something to them?

Alan: It will to them because here's the thing: Arthur C. Clarke who is one of the highest Masons, (along with Stanley Kubrick who gave us *Eyes Wide Shut* and a whole bunch of Masonic movies), put out **2001** and **2010** the two movies. He put out the first one in the 1960's and used the same camera crews and computer generated space shots that NASA used pretending they were going to the moon. In *2001*, it gives you the Mystery Religion of the high occult in a story form, which really has nothing to do with space. That's the exoteric story; so the beginning of the New Age for them for the last part of the mission, of the Great Work, was to begin in 2001.

9/11 happened in 2001. It was to end in 2010 when a new sun would appear in the sky and "as above, so below," a new one is presented on earth, which means in their terminology either they'll bring forth a new clone or a new king of the world or something. 2010 was when the big presentation was to happen in High Masonry.

Jackie: What do you know about then the 2012 date?

Alan: That's just a misnomer for again all the people who are following this on the exoteric level and who gorge these books up as fast as they're turned out.

Jackie: Okay, well the reason I'm asking this because there was a Diebold Commission setup. I don't know, this has

been probably eight, nine years ago.

Alan: I know what the guy said.

Jackie: And the Diebold Report, I've got actual photocopies of their report and Ross Perot was on that commission, by the way, if anybody today thinks Ross Perot was "patriot," but the Diebold Report ends – basically what it does is it projects outward what's going to happen between the year such-and-such to such-and-such and finally it says the U.S. Supreme Court will rule, and I don't even remember. I'd have to get it out to see, the ending date of the Diebold Report was 2012.

Alan: In their system they have to have, number one, to have the amalgamated Americas totally running as one. They have to have – well, the European Union is already done. That was all written about by Karl Marx in the 1840's that this would happen, because he worked for the bankers. Then you have the Pacific Rim conglomerate; they'll still have to pick a capital for them. They want us all to be as one. They want a world government to be up running and openly declaring itself world government. Now it's doing it; it's just not openly declared. They also want a new type of system, a completely new type of system working, so we have to go through crisis after crisis until we're so weary of real and fake crisis that we'll accept gladly the new system that's to be brought in, which is a scientifically designed and controlled society.

Jackie: Alan, we're going to take a break here in just a few seconds. We'll be right back, folks, with Alan Watt. Stay with us. All right, folks, we're back with Alan Watt and we were talking – the year 2012, you don't know of any particular meaning it has for them?

Alan: See, they've run the world and we get stuck on these things they put out for us on the new age bookshelf.

Jackie: I know, but you always tell us—

Alan: Here's what I'm going to say, is that they've always had timetables to implement different parts all down through history. If you want to look at how it runs, the UN is the place to look because the UN runs on the same Soviet style system of where they'll say, "we want the water supply under our command in 20 years." They'll have a 20-year plan for that part. They want the whole agriculture of the planet under their arm by 2000 and whatever, so they'll have a 40-year plan for that. That's how the Soviet system works.

They even had 100-year plans and it's the same thing. It's an ongoing plan. It's what they call "**The Never-Ending Story**," that's why they put it into the movie. It's The Never-Ending Story – that man himself is infinitely malleable and the building material, and those with the understanding and knowledge of science have the right to keep going as far as they can go with him.

A Never-Ending Story and the elite have said for the last 100-odd years openly in the books they write themselves, that nobody reads because it's too boring, but they have told us where they're taking us with the genetic modification. They have the Bioethics Committees, which is the new term they use for eugenics—

Jackie: Oh yes, bioethics.

Alan: It's a nice user-friendly term you see.

Jackie: It is, isn't it?

Alan: Of course it's eugenics, the same thing that we've seen down through the ages with the measuring of the cranium, all of this kind of stuff. Measuring your ears to see, oh my God, this guy might be a criminal when he grows up, and all this kind of stuff. It's the same pseudo-science and they plan on creating a purpose-made society. It's in all the scientific magazines. The bioethics committees publish their own documentation on all of this.

They're having one at Oxford University right now on this very subject. They call it bio-enhancement and it's the same thing. It's about how to improve the human race basically and of course – longevity. Well, obviously, since this group

also controls the depopulation program for society, they're not going to give longevity to everybody. It's to be the contrary; they're killing off the excess working people and they'll give the longevity to the scientific elite.

You can trace this all the way back to **Plato** in his ***Republic***. He was a member of the Mystery Schools in his day and he talks about the perfect world state with the guardians at the top, the dominant minority, and then the helping society of the guardian class who are the scientific groups and so on. Then, all of the types down below them that will be specially-bred for their purpose of work; and that's exactly the same plan that's on the go today. It's never changed.

We're talking not just a 15 or 10-year plan. We're talking about a 1,000, 2,000, 2,500-year plan for that part of it. This is an ongoing Great Work they call it in Masonry. Now we are at the end of the phase where they have to get rid of the old society where you sort of go to school and to an extent you pick what kind of job you want to do. That's too messy for them. It's just not efficient enough. The new society must be completely efficient and they will literally breed people for their task that they'll have to perform throughout their life. That's to be the new society. They're well on their way, actually.

Jackie: School to work is a big part of that.

Alan: That's the Soviet. They took the whole Soviet system and experimentation that was done and proved it and brought it here and it's in place right now. Therefore, if they want you right now to be a motor mechanic, they'll take you at five years of age and give you the basics that you'd have to know to be a motor mechanic. No history, geography or anything. You won't need that.

Jackie: You know in talking about this, it's happened to me also. For example, school to work. When you find out that they're going to train them for a particular positions and you don't disbelieve it, but somehow, Alan, it doesn't seem to like you know register. I'll tell you what happened here and this has been probably nine years ago. There's a factory—I'm in Tioga County, Pennsylvania here. It's a large area of land with about—I think the population is maybe 40,000 or something. Well, right here in Tioga County is the seventh poorest county in the State of Pennsylvania. There is a factory about eight miles from where I live and it is owned by the Japanese and there was a huge newspaper report about this factory. They didn't use the word "school to work" but that they are training the children today in the schools to be ready to go to work in that factory, but they have to have certain skills and they're training them for the skills to be able to work in that Japanese factory.

Alan: You see what they did and again it's all the United Nations. The United Nations want the human habitat areas, which have been set up for a while, and to be self-sustaining communities, so your work will be in the local – it's like a factory town like they had in the 1800's throughout the U.S.

Jackie: Reading that really brought it home to me. To see it actually being done right there in our own neighborhood.

Alan: Everything is run on a system of economics in this fake artificial system and we have a fake economic system to begin with. It isn't a natural system so everything which it spawns must be more deviant than itself and that's why we're rushing toward the ultimate deviancy in everything. It keeps multiplying itself into more devious areas because its foundation is rotten and deviant to begin with. This whole economic system is unnatural. It can only spawn more unnaturalness until you have total deviancy and ultimately you have some kind of system which is totally inhumane, in fact it's anti-human, and that's what we're seeing.

They at the top call it efficiency. Now we know that the elite themselves have written about it themselves, like **Charles Galton Darwin** and others. **Bertrand Russell**, Lord Bertrand Russell and many of the top boys who worked for the establishment wrote about it and said that the elite themselves will not genetically alter themselves, but they'll do all the genetic alternations on the working people.

Jackie: Well, because he said the subjects must have a master.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. These people have never given – I mean Democracy was just a con game to fool the public. "Democracy" has many meanings and the ones at the top have is nothing like the ones at the bottom. It's the same with Communism. Lenin said it. He said, to the mob, he said, we'll give them an ideal of Communism for the

workers and for the middle ones at the management level we give them a different version of Communism and we give the scientific version of Communism to the Politburo class. It's the same old con game down through the ages. There are no sides to this.

Communism and capitalism are just the two antipodes, the two opposing forces, to create the third way; and today they've all come together. Without Communism they couldn't have created the massive bureaucratic multi-layered strata to manage us all. That was really what Socialism was all about, and I think it was **Khrushchev** himself who **said that "Communism was just Socialism in a hurry."** That's what he said. We're all under the Socialist bureaucratic system of experts and Lenin said it too in the beginning of the 1900's. He said, towards the end of the millennium going into the next, he said, will come a stage of over-regulation where things will be so over-regulated they become inefficient, as multi-layered bureaucracies step over each other and step on each other's toes.

Jackie: And that's intentional, the chaos?

Alan: It's all to create the chaos.

Jackie: Alan, you've quoted **Zbigniew Brzezinski** in his book, ***Between Two Ages***, and the subtitle – I have the book, by the way, ***America's Role in the Technetronic Era***. He explains "technetronic" as technical and electronic, so he made up that word evidently. I would like to share with our listeners and then I want you to comment on this. This is in the very first chapter. He says:

Speaking of a future at most only decades away – and when was the book written, in the '70's? 1970. "*Speaking of a future at most only decades away, an experimenter in intelligence control asserted.*" Now this guy he's quoting this Charles DeCarlo in "***Computer Technology***," a book evidently. This is what he said:

"I foresee the time when we shall have the means and therefore, inevitably, the temptation to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all the people through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain."

Biochemical. Do you see or do we see a connection between—

Alan: It's already happening.

Jackie: Well I know. The vaccines and the chemtrails.

Alan: What he's talking about – yes, the chemtrails.

Jackie: Chemicals he's saying.

Alan: You've got the chemtrails, which basically are full of metallic type particles. Patents came out in the 1950's on these chemtrails on the very thing in conjunction with **HAARP** and scalar technology, and therefore the victims are the ones who breathe this stuff in. It's in the food. It's in the water. You become charged basically. You take out these metal particles and become a better receiver. You're like a walking antenna and therefore the technetronic warfare equipment can beam out signals, which then affect your body and they alter the chemistry of your body.

Jackie: They mention manipulating – I've got this highlighted. "Life seems to lack cohesion as environment rapidly alters and human beings become increasing manipulable and malleable." Just shape us like a piece of clay.

Alan: Absolutely and it's a takeover of the mind. If you have the mind of the people, you have the body, you see, and that's what it's all about and it's an old, old plan. Bertrand Russell also talked about it, where the public wouldn't even know it was being done to them and once it was fully effective they'd have no memory of basically what had gone before; and that's happening today.

People are losing memory very quickly. They have no long-term memory. It's all short-term and very short at that, but the technetronic warfare—see, this stuff, here's how it ties in with the cell phones.

There was a recent documentary on the CBC on the National, it was a few weeks ago, about a new syndrome, a medical syndrome of people who are hypersensitive to the microwave bursts of cell phones and cell phone towers and they showed you a visual of a place in Toronto with all these little cell phone towers. Most of them are so small you can't see, but they're up on buildings, they're everywhere. Really, as we know, it was already mentioned in Homeland Security, that cell phones can be tracked everywhere. It's part of the tracking mechanism. Well, the new I.D. card that's coming in, which has an active chip with your DNA and voice print and iris scan, all that stuff, that also will be stimulated and give off a signal to these infrared cell towers that are all over the cities and towns, so they'll be able to track you wherever you go in that city, even into back allies, wherever. It's a tracking mechanism.

Once they go a step further, which is to come, because the Loyola University talked about the brain chip being ready. It's actually ready to go and the regional computers which will program the recipients, we'll be programmed like the Borg on Star Trek series, they're all set up and ready to go and they said all they have to do is convince the public to accept these chips. Now they'll do a tremendous barrage of chaos from now until they bring it out to us to accept it, and then Oprah will come on and tell us how wonderful it is and all that kind of stuff. The technology to track everyone and basically beam instructions into your chip, which will then affect your body, your brain chemistry and everything, it's all up around us waiting to go already through the microwave technology. It's already set up to do so.

These guys don't miss a trick. They're way, way ahead of what the public knows and these cell phone towers, there's thousands of them in every city you know. Some of them are only a couple of feet high.

Jackie: And a lot of them are camouflaged. Some of them look like palm trees in the southern states.

Alan: They even put one above a school entrance on the main building because they're paying them so many dollars to put up these little towers you know.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: They put it behind the school sign.

Jackie: I wonder how many children – school children have cell phones today, Alan. Lots of them. I know a lot of them do.

Alan: I know. The MP3 players and the iPods and they have the Blackberry that's an Internet cell phone, everything all in one, and of course it's a status symbol with the parents--

Jackie: They can watch movies on cell phones now.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Did you know that?

Alan: Yes, and you've got to have your cultural brainwashing one way or another through much music and that's how they give us culture, or a lack of it. Everything is set up for this and it's been discussed at world meetings and the Loyola University published 600 pages on this with the top scientific experts from all over the planet there, scientists and microchip specialists and biologists, and they said it's already to go. This chip is actually well tested. I mean it's perfected. I'm sure they were testing it many, many years ago on unsuspecting people and it's got a coating on it which will integrate with your nervous system, so you couldn't even just cut it out easily; it will send little tendrils into your nervous system and intertwine with them, so it's a very, very advanced.

Jackie: Sometimes when we talk, I feel such a deep sadness and I feel like I want to scream to people, get out of the city. If you can get out of the city, get out of the city.

Alan: Well, the cities are where, as Plato said, they create the beehive because nothing is natural within a city; therefore it's the easiest place to alter culturally and speed up into this strange work called "progress" that no one wants to define, except the High Masons you know. In other words, you can do whatever inside a city and of course we've seen all that

in our own lifetimes how they can pervert anything in a city so easily and the public go along thinking it's all quite natural. They'll be the first ones to take all the chips, the tracking chips and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Even if they don't, Alan, the people in the city. Lets say that people who are listening to the broadcast, people who are much more aware than the average person. When you live in the city, you are so bombarded that it's almost like you don't have a chance. You don't have a chance.

Alan: I mean personally, I can't go near a city now. I feel the buzz off it miles before I come near it.

Jackie: The last time I went to St. Louis and Chuck drove me to Columbus and Jody and her boyfriend came half way and picked me up and took me there because I didn't want to make the thousand mile drive by myself. Anyway, we got into Cleveland, we had to go through Cleveland and I looked around and I said oh my God, Chuck, look. Everything is cement and brick and pavement and there's nothing real here, and it almost felt like I could feel myself shriveling, like you're shriveling up inside and God I feel so sorry for people in the cities.

Alan: Yet, after watching what happened in New Orleans, I think it should be a lesson to everyone that if you caught in a city in a disaster or a food shortage or a real or phony outbreak where you're probably dependent on supplies coming in – well, we saw what happened in New Orleans. It's the last place you want to be in a city situation.

Jackie: You know in the book *Between the Two Ages*, I made a note at the side here. There was a footnote and there was a comment here a book called, *Why Is Man Aggressive, Impact of Science on Society* argues that "population growth crowding and social oppression all contribute to irrational and intensified aggression. Experiments on rats seem to bear this out. Observation of human behavior in modern cities seem to warrant a similar conclusion."

Alan: That's why they created the large cities, to get that kind of behavior going.

Jackie: Right, and it isn't that people are themselves inherently aggressive. It is the environment. When you've got all these microwave towers, I mean there's nowhere to escape from the cities, Alan.

Alan: People are not meant to live on top of each other.

Jackie: They live in the 'burbs,' the same thing.

Alan: You see it's an artificial creation and they knew this thousands of years ago at Nimrod what to create the artificial city. That's why it's--

Jackie: Look at the story of Joseph. It says right in that story that he gathered up the people from the country and brought them into the cities.

Alan: Because the city is where you're now the master. They're the servants and you can literally teach them anything and experiment with all kinds of behavior and make any behavior normal. That's a fact. Any behavior can be made normal in an artificial setting.

Jackie: It isn't that any of us really escape it, you know, because even as rural as we are, we still have the chemtrails.

Alan: You get loaded with it.

Jackie: And that's doing God only knows what. We're just not as subjected to the array of "biotechnical" manipulation of the brain.

Alan: In that CBC documentary on this new syndrome of cell phone tower syndrome, they showed you a visual as you were standing in this part between different skyscrapers and they showed you the visual bursts of microwave from all these towers everywhere and if you were standing in the middle you were getting totally bombarded with this. Now this is an energy pulse, remember.

You're getting dosed with energy pulsations and at a specific frequency and this does not bode well. The human

organism is not meant to handle this and yet the guys who put this up know what it's ultimate effects will be. They know this stuff. They're not waiting to see what happens. They knew years ago how it worked on people, so they know what they're doing is programming the people.

Jackie: The question in my mind and maybe there isn't an answer, why some of us just had to leave cities. I remember when – because I lived in Chicago and St. Louis and when I moved to Illinois and started by business in Springfield, I built my home 50 miles away and I promised because I was so grateful to be able to live away from cities. I will never complain about the drive and even though I was in farm land and out in the woods et cetera when people would say, oh, it's so beautiful here, you know what I would say, Alan? If I had my druthers I'd be somewhere out in the country on a farm. It's like it was a yearning inside of me and I know that a lot of our listeners and especially a lot of the shortwave listeners, some of them go out to where they don't even have electricity. So it's almost like birds of a feather flock together.

Alan: I know, I know and that's what it's coming down to is those who understand innately, probably, a lot of them, that they need the country. They need the stars at night. They need the nature around them you see because that's your natural setting. You weren't born thousands of years ago, or millions – you weren't born into the concrete jungle. You were born under the stars or under the sun and that's nature you see, and the way we're going is a planned direction by an elite, which is totally artificial; and as I say, something which is deviant to begin with can only spawn more deviancy, which technically is our hell ultimately.

Jackie: Our hell. We're out of our hour and you're coming back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: All right, well once again, folks, Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I know you'll want to watch his video and listen to the information he shares there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 22nd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Wednesday, today. It is the [22nd] of March, in the year 2006. ...And Alan Watt is with us again. Alan, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you. And it's snowing in Northern Canada. Well, we're supposed to get snow tomorrow. And it's still 30 degrees here and down into the 20s. I was looking at the weather bug on the internet, and we're supposed to have cold weather, pretty much for up until next week. And it will get up into the 40s, but it will go down into the 20s at night, so it's kind of chilly.

Alan: That's how it's been here.

Jackie: I was telling you, when you called me, I had found an article, actually it got emailed to me, okay. And it said that this article, or this writing, or something is illegal. And I hit the, the whole story was there. But I hit the source, because I wanted to see where it came from, and it was a story out of the New York Times, Alan. I mean, it was so ludicrous that I was shocked to see that this was written in the New York Times. Some guy named Crichton or Crickton or something wrote it. Basically, what he was explaining, and I read it once very quickly, but there was a study done, and whoever it was that had done this study, discovered that the lack of vitamin B12 could lead to heart disease. And they patented that discovery. They patented a discovery and now it is illegal to talk about it or to write about it, because it is patented. And according to the article, Alan, it's already been challenged, and successfully in court. I mean, in other words, that the courts have ruled that nobody else can do this study or, it's just insanity. And I know I wasn't reading it wrong. Well, in other words, the title of the article was that this article is illegal, because

the author of the article, whoever wrote it, was talking about a patented idea that he wasn't supposed to be discussing.

Alan: Well, it makes perfect sense in the control freak world that everything must be owned by the ones at the top.

Jackie: Even our thoughts and even our words.

Alan: That's right. And all of that is what political correctness is all about. There's many ways to introduce political correctness. But tell them about that undercover sting operation, through all those bars in the Texas way.

Jackie: You tell them.

Alan: Well, what I heard was there was thirty-six bars and hotels raided in an undercover sting operation, and thirty people arrested for being drunk in public places, in the bars.

Jackie: That's right. And they said that allegedly it wasn't to, it had nothing to do about protecting people's rights. This is what these people were told. It was protecting the public. The safety of the public. Not your rights. And even the people, this was in Texas, I don't know where in Texas. I don't even know if I...

Alan: San something, yeah.

Jackie: San, oh, okay, whatever. That even the people, listen to this. People in hotel bars that were guests staying, registered guests in the hotel, that were not going to be driving, were still arrested, Alan.

Alan: So, it's control freak time. It's so obvious, it's the new freedom you see, as Mr. Bush said. It's the new freedom. Freedom has to be redefined. And so this is the new freedom. It means, enjoy yourself, but not too much.

Jackie: Nah, it doesn't mean enjoy yourself. It means, live in fear.

Alan: Oh, yeah, sure.

Jackie: That's what it means, in fear of us.

Alan: When you see armed SWAT teams coming into the bar, and smelling your breath, you know, that's very friendly. That's your friendly policeman.

Jackie: You know, what they used to do is sit outside, you know, and hide some place, and trap people. But now, going right in there and saying, okay. Oh, and you know what they said. Now, these are the authorities, statements by the authorities. Bars are to go in and have a good time, not to get drunk.

Alan: Oh, I see.

Jackie: So, you Americans cannot get drunk anymore.

Alan: That's the redefinition of the good time, now.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: Well, that's what police are for. It's for control freak times. And they've been hiring so many of them. I guess they've got enough on the roads, as it is, you see. So, as they keep hiring this army of police, they've got to find new things for them to do.

Jackie: You know what, they're not finding. This has all been in the plan, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Jackie: They're not finding new things for the police to do. And they're calling the police in, and they're getting the psychopaths and the sociopaths and the people who love power, so that they'll go and ride roughshod over the people.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Jeff is visiting. And he was in watching the weather channel, just before we came on the air. I've been on the computer a lot today, and I just, it occurred to me, that is why I could feel so edgy. I don't think it's good sitting at a computer for long periods of time. Not only that, you read all this stuff. But I have been on edge, and I wondered, God, I wonder if they're bombarding us with something. You know, we've been talking about bio-chemical control, and chemtrails, and the vaccines, and how they can manipulate our emotions. And I've been on edge all day long, and a cranky edge, you know what I'm saying. And I got to wondering, you know, God, I wonder if we're getting hit with something here, because, well, it's me, I'm the only one. But, you know, we've been talking about it on the air, and I thought, that would be just like them to say, okay let's give them some. You know. But, anyway, he said that on the, remember, I told you that on the weather channel, they've got one program that's called the weather makers. And I haven't watched the weather channel in a long time now. You never know what the weather is going to be for the most part. But anyway, several times, you'd hear this voice, under, you never saw the face. "You're watching the weather channel, live by it." And he said, he saw the weirdest ad on the weather channel. He said there were people standing outdoors, looking up at the skies, and he said the skies were lined with chemtrails. It showed this right on the weather channel. And then the voice said, do you know when the good weather is going to happen? We do.

Alan: It's in your face, isn't it?

Jackie: I might start watching it. I'd like to catch that.

Alan: Well, on the weather channel, as far as I know, I don't have it, but what I understand, everything is a crisis. You get a drop of rain, it's going to be a flood, you know.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Never anything but floods and droughts, according to the weather channel.

Alan: It's all crisis, crisis.

Jackie: And, you know, when they report on the weather channel that there's terrible flooding in a certain area. People have told me, they live there, and there were no floods.

Alan: It's part of the hype and fear thing, you see. And apparently the weather channel also tells you sometimes, which towns or areas have the flu, the common flu. So, they're already getting us hyped up for that, through these stations they've given us, that we think are there to serve us. No, they're there to create the hype, to condition you.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. I was talking to Jody, earlier. Her boyfriend got very, very sick, suddenly, high fever, chills, a rash, etc. He finally wound up going to the hospital, and they said he had the pox, chicken pox.

Alan: Oh, chicken pox, eh?

Jackie: Yeah, but he had had them when he was young. But you can't get them twice, you're immune to them. She said, but wait a minute mom, she said, they're talking about a new kind of chicken pox, and now they're giving chicken pox boosters, chicken pox boosters to the children, for the new chicken pox.

Alan: Well, it's the new freedom, and it's the new sobriety, and it's the new chicken pox.

Jackie: Listen to this. A friend of hers, their relative. I don't know if it was a brother in law, or whatever, came suddenly down with a virus, and was dead in five days. They're having his funeral today, she said. And they have no idea what the guy had. I told her about. I said, I want you to know this, so that you're aware of it. You know, this avian flu and etc. And of course, I got going in it. And then she goes, mom, I want to talk about something different. It's enough. It's enough. Some people just don't want to know, Alan.

Alan: Oh, I know. They can't handle the truth. You know. Most people cannot handle the truth. And they won't until the bitter end. They'll still be the same. But you're talking about the pox though, the chicken pox, you can get it again as an adult.

Jackie: I didn't know that.

Alan: But generally what happens, it breaks out as shingles. So, you get rashes around your rib cage, and so on.

Jackie: I did not know that, Alan.

Alan: However, if they're giving booster shots, they could have evolved a different type, an upgraded form.

Jackie: That's what I told her. That if they're giving boosters, you know, because reading about the vaccines, when you read that smallpox vaccination was actually made out of a cow pox, then they were just spreading disease. And that's what I told Jody. I said, if they're starting to give these children boosters for the chicken pox, there will be outbreaks of chicken pox going on.

Alan: Probably, because some of this stuff they've got now is hybrid. They hybridize the viruses, you know, until they're different strains. But you know, we're getting to a stage now, where you've got to be careful because there are even drugs out there from the pharmacy. One of them, there's one drug I think, it's for skin cancer. And a person I know got it, the drug. And he didn't have the same cancer. It was some experimental treatment to see if it would work with arthritis. And the little sheet that came with it from the pharmacy, on the warning, contraindications on it, it said, stay away from people, avoid people who've had recent polio shots because you may be susceptible to the polio. Which tells you that the polio shot is shedding live viruses. See, here's where medicine, these theories don't jive. So, people are walking around shedding live viruses, and people are susceptible to catching it, if they've got a weakened immune system, or on certain medications which will weaken the immune system. Something doesn't jive here with the whole theory of the inoculations, you know. So, yeah, we're living in Disneyland.

Jackie: Something doesn't jive. I guess not, Alan.

Alan: That's right. And speaking of Disneyland, you know that Genesis broadcasting that gives us all our heroes, you know, they're owned by the ABN News, ABN Station, or ABC?

Jackie: ABC. American Broadcast. ABC. They're an ABC affiliate, I think.

Alan: They are. They're owned by it. And ABC is owned by Disney Corporation. So, that's why, that tells you who runs Genesis.

Jackie: And that tells you that anybody on Genesis is definitely going to be censored, and a lot of people don't realize they're being censored, because they're allowed to say so much. They're not allowed to say certain things, and they will not say certain things.

Alan: Personally, I don't think it's that at all. I think that's their job is to give out what they're supposed to give out. And no more, no less, or no less of a spin, either. But Disney, as you know, has been in the mind control business for many, many years, molding the brains of children. And of course, now they're just doing it in the adults, the

same sort of thing.

Jackie: Yes. Are you making a new video, another one?

Alan: I will be.

Jackie: Not yet.

Alan: I haven't started it, but I know what I want.

Jackie: Well, I hope our listeners have gone in. Have you gotten emails that people have found it, and?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Good. What kind of comments?

Alan: Oh, it's all really favorable comments.

Jackie: I got a, remember I said last night, that I had an email from one of our listeners in England. Well, I got a really wonderful email from a man in Dublin. And he said that people, he said that, you know, every country is in the New World Order, but he said, there are people waking up. And he said that's evidenced by conversations that you hear in bars. And he said, whenever he gets in a conversation with people, he tells them to go to Sweet Liberty website, and they come to their own conclusions. That's wonderful. I do appreciate hearing, well, from all of our listeners. I don't get a lot of, you know, email from listeners. But it's really uplifting to know that what you're doing is making a difference for at least some people, Alan. And as you said, you know, if there's one person that is brought out of the lie, out of the system if you would, it's a miracle and it's a blessing.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: When we know that there have been more than just one, don't we?

Alan: There have been lots. There have been lots of them. And that's the key to it. Generally, it's someone who has been questioning, and they don't have the answers, but they're questioning, and when they hear someone else that's a bit further forward, with the explanations, they can catch on quick. And then they in turn can then pass it on to other people, you know. But you've got to be selective in who you spend time with, because I call the people who don't want to hear the dead. And you don't want to expend energy trying to make people wake up. There's no point. They have to have started the process themselves. Even if they're only asking what really is going on, that's a start, you know. And really, I mean, with everything that's happening today, I'm still astounded that people are still asleep. I am, you know.

Jackie: Well, it just proves, Alan, you know, I think, I remember when I was getting the information together on the fluoride in the water, and reading Major Jordan's thing that he had done on it. And actually, here in the States they started it in towns that were near military bases, Alan, that originally, when they started using the fluoride. Because it does create an apathetic, an apathy. That's what's mind boggling to me, like you said, it's amazing to you that everybody hasn't awakened, but, you know, when you show people, and I know I'm being redundant here, but when you show people the poison warning on fluoride toothpaste, the tubes. You know, keep away from children under six. And if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or contact a poison center. It's right there. They'll look at it, and they'll say, I didn't know that, and they keep using it, Alan.

Alan: They're so conditioned; you see, people who are socialized truly believe they're being well managed by experts. They really do believe that. And what they'll say is, well, they, you know, the big "They," they would never give it to us if it was really harmful. That's what they believe. It's the same with the soya products. I mean, for donkey's years they kept hyping up soya, how great it was, and of course, soya has been used since the days of

Thomas Malthus, because they'd feed that to their slaves, you know, on plantations, and it literally turns the testosterone into estrogen in males, and makes them docile.

Jackie: So it creates femininity.

Alan: It makes them docile. And now, soya byproducts are in everything now. Everything. Even candies.

Jackie: And one thing I did read, that the only reason that soy is used, and safely in Japan, is that they ferment it first. So, it evidently kills all of the properties that affect the hormone system.

Alan: Well, what it is, it's the outer meat they use of the soya bean. Because the stuff that alters your testosterone if you're a male is in the center.

Jackie: Is in the center?

Alan: It's in the center of it. But the companies here, of course, they crush all of it, and use all of it. You see.

Jackie: And people, and the vegetarians, vege-meats that are made out of soy. The whole thing, I know.

Alan: That's why they can sing soprano, you know. But that's what they use. That's also added to all the prisoners in some of the US states to their meals, by law in Texas. I think it's Texas, 40% towards their meat products, they'll have up to 40% soya, added to it, and the guards are told that, that it's to basically alter their testosterone level and turns it to estrogen to make them more pliable and easily managed.

Jackie: Sort of like when we neuter our male dogs.

Alan: That's right. So, drugs have been used for thousands of years actually, on slaves and so on. And there's nothing new under the sun, really. Aldous Huxley, who worked for the Tavistock Institute, and who wrote Brave New World, and then the sort of follow-up documentary style, Brave New World Revisited, and who was all for this whole agenda, and he was one of the elite of course, said, What's wrong with drugging the population to make them happy, and easily managed? He said, after all, they'll be happier, the authorities will be happier, and there'll be less commotion.

Jackie: And there will be peace.

Alan: He said, it will get rid of this troublesome individuality, he said. People will be more uniform, you see.

Jackie: There will be peace in the world, Alan.

Alan: That's right. As George Orwell said, when there's no-think, then there's peace. Yeah, no-think.

Jackie: I would like to do this, and this is way off the subject. We're going to take a break in about five minutes. Remember the tincture, that I told you, that the lady at the health food store. I want to share this with our listeners. Because, it really made a difference. I've still got a lot of congestion in my lungs, but it isn't. It's coming up. It's constantly being brought up and out. And Alan, before, when I would cough, there would be just nothing, and the pressure, the pressure, the internal pressure was so great that I'd hold my head, it hurt so bad. And it actually, the morning after I started taking this, I actually woke up and just coughed and coughed and coughed up phlegm. And I wake up in the mornings now. I mean, I still cough in the morning, because, you know, it accumulates during the night, it comes up. But I don't wake up with the wheezing, like I can barely take a breath until I start coughing this stuff out. And folks, if you would get a pen, or a pencil, and a piece of paper. This stuff is really easy to make, and using it, in fact, she's got some more astragalus root ordered, because I'm going to make another batch and keep it on hand. It will keep forever, Alan. You know, your tinctures are made with 80 proof alcohol. Folks this is a combination of three herbs, and one of them is astragalus root, and it's cut and filtered. Roxy told me that she only

knows of one company that makes it, and it's on back order for her. But you can get the astragalus root and break it up, but this stuff that she used in the tincture, is cut and filtered. And she said, probably filtering it means they just get the dust off it, so it turns into looking like leaf. And it's one part astragalus root, and one part olive leaf, olive leaf, and she used two parts mullein in hers. And the reason so, is because she had kind of an asthmatic condition. And the mullein is a lung cleanser, so to speak. It's for the health of the lungs. And if you don't have, at the present time a lot of congestion, I suppose you could make it with one part of each. But anyway, she said, if you were using like a half a cup of astragalus root, half a cup of olive leaf, use a full cup of mullein, and you get an 80 proof alcohol. I used a brandy because that's what Roxy used in hers. And you put it in a jar. You put enough of the alcohol in that it's covered. But you will find out that as the dried mullein and the olive leaf begins to absorb, you're going to have to wind up adding more alcohol, because you want the alcohol to be over the top of your material there. And then, all you do, is you put it in a jar, cover it, and once a day, you just shake it up a little bit. Flip the jar upside down and back and forth a couple times. And after 30 days, then you strain it into another jar, and you have a wonderful tincture. And the astragalus root is an immune booster. And I was talking to my doctor friend, Kevin Imhoff. A couple or three years ago, he told me this Alan, that astragalus is even better than Echinacea as an immune booster. The olive leaf is an antiviral. And the mullein is to cleanse out the lungs and the respiratory tract. So, if you've got that folks, I really would recommend that you get some of this material and make it and keep it, because, Roxy takes two tablespoons a day, one in the morning, and one at night, as maintenance. And when I had that terrible congestion, I was taking a couple tablespoons, I took a couple tablespoons immediately, and then before I went to bed another, and in the morning, it started coming up. But I was taking about four tablespoons a day, you know, throughout the day. Anyway, I wanted to share this with our listeners. I've been wanting to share this with our listeners, and I wrote it down tonight to do that. And I think that it's just about time, folks, at the half-hour break.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Hi, we're back with Alan Watt. And if you might've tuned in late, you are listening to Sweet Liberty. I'm Jackie Patru, your hostess. Alan Watt, more than a guest I think. He's become like a co-host on this broadcast. We've done it together so many times and for so long. I want to remind you too, folks, that Sweet Liberty does broadcast Monday through Wednesday, and Darren Weeks, which Darren is our webmaster, and Darren does the broadcast Monday and Tuesday. I do the broadcast on Wednesday, and I want to encourage you to tune in all three nights. Darren does his homework, and presents documented information, that, without the documentation or sources of the documentation, I think that some of this stuff we talk about is actually difficult to believe, but anyway, do tune in, Monday through Wednesday, not just on Wednesday night.

Alan, I wanted to share something with you. I don't know if I told you this, there was a, you know, we get these free newspapers around here. And one of them is called the Penny Saver, well we get a couple or three free newspapers every week, or every couple weeks, or whatever it is. But there was a little ad in here, listen to this. It says "Dead or Alive: Pennsylvania Mountain Lion Reward. \$2,000." For any of you in Pennsylvania, get your pen back again, would you. Because you might like to be aware of this. It says, call Jake Holme, and he's got his home phone number and his work number in here. And what he's saying is help save the deer herd. But anyway, they're offering a \$2,000 reward. Now, I wondered how they could advertise this, Alan, given that of course, we're told, you know, there's a fine. Because even though they don't exist in this state, they're protected. And I asked him, first of all, he said, they're just sick and tired of all the denials that there are mountain lions here in Pennsylvania. And he said they aren't Eastern Mountain Lions because they pretty much became extinct, and they are from the West, but they've been brought in. And he said that he's, in fact one of the state legislators here, a Senator, I think his name is Madigan or Kadigan or something like that, is trying to get some type of legislation introduced, and I'm not really sure what it's all about, but Jeff called him, and then I got on the phone and spoke with him. He said he'd keep me posted. But, I said, how can you offer this \$2,000 reward. You know that could be the fine that somebody would pay. He said, we want it dead or alive. Anybody that sees and can get a mountain lion, a cougar. But he said no, there is no law here. He says, you are allowed to shoot a mountain lion if it is on your property, if it's, you know, endangering your family, your pets or whatever. And he said, there have been people that have shot them, and they don't get fined, because they don't want to be taken to court, because they don't want the masses to really know that they're here and that they have been reintroduced into Pennsylvania.

Alan: The rewilding.

Jackie: The rewilding, yeah. But I thought that was pretty cool. And the paper was laying here and it just, I thought I would share that with you and with our listeners. So, people, well, he didn't know about rewilding though. It's just people fed up with the insanity, Alan. But anyway, I told him, do a search, in your search engine. When I put rewilding project, I pulled up seven hundred and some articles. So that was pretty cool, huh?

Alan: Yeah, what gets me, is that if people just sat and thought about it logically, like if you're a tenant in a building, and the landlord brings another tenant in and puts him in your room, you'd be pretty upset, because you haven't given up your notice, and you haven't even thought of leaving until then. Well, that's what they're doing to the public. They're rewilding the rural areas with animals for the future, for this idealistic future, that they're already creating, when there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be in these chokey, smoky habitat areas. And that's the gall of these guys. They're actually fixing up for the future, while we're still living in the country, you know. How disgusting. They're so arrogant, you know.

Jackie: And when we were first talking about this, a long time ago on the air, a lady from Wisconsin contacted me, sent me newspaper articles, and in a State Park in Wisconsin, it was a newspaper article, they re-introduced rattlers, rattlesnakes, Alan, so then people can't go picnic in the park.

Alan: That's to scare the mothers. The mothers will say, we don't want to go there. It's around your house, well let's get out of here. Let's go somewhere safe. And it's all to scare the people off the rural areas, that's why they're doing it.

Jackie: Yes, of course, yes, yes, yes.

Alan: I heard they released wild haggis in Scotland.

Jackie: What's haggis?

Alan: Well, apparently the Scotsmen ate it. It's a traditional meal there.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I'll let you look that one up.

Jackie: So, that was a joke you just told me?

Alan: That was a joke there. I can see 10,000 people checking up on the internet to see what a haggis is. It's actually a three-legged bird that runs around the mountains, and that's why it has a third leg, to keep a hold, you see, so it doesn't fall down. But no, the Scotsmen ate it. So, they caught it and ate it.

Jackie: Okay. Now, you were born in Scotland, weren't you?

Alan: Yes, I was.

Jackie: How long did you live in Scotland before you left?

Alan: Oh, quite a few, well, I was moving, I went to different countries even in my late teens. I'd visit them before I went to live in different countries.

Jackie: Oh, but you actually grew up in Scotland then.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I survived it, yeah.

Jackie: You survived it. You know, I was telling somebody what you had shared with me one time, that in Scotland, and this probably was long ago, but you said that there was a huge, or a deep, deep, deep hole. They had no idea how deep it was. And when any adult abused, sexually abused a child, they were just thrown into that hole.

Alan: That was traditional. When the people, the locals had proof, that was it. There was no bureaucracy or police or trials or social workers and rehabilitation. It was just down the hole with them, you know. And interestingly enough, there was a CBC special on recently, about pedophilia, and they talked to some of these guys in their 40s, 50s, and 60s even, who were now out into the community, and being, of course, closely monitored. But one of them said, he says, I'll never change. He says, I can't change. He said, it's an obsession, you know. And so, it's true enough. It's an obsession with them. They're very dangerous people, and they know it too.

Jackie: Well, there was an article about a man who had abused many, many children, raped. And he begged them, they were going to release him, and he literally begged them not to, because he said he would do it again. Or he said, at least castrate me, do something so that I cannot do this again.

Alan: Maybe they fed him soya.

Jackie: And they let him go, Alan.

Alan: I mean, they cannot stop it. They haven't found a method of treating them, you know.

Jackie: Somebody asked me, when I was telling them about what you told me. Evidently they had tried to do some research on it, and this was some time ago, and they asked, well, when you're talking to Alan, would you ask him if he could give more information on that because they wanted to actually see if they could verify it.

Alan: What was it though? On what?

Jackie: About the hole.

Alan: That's right. It was a crevasse really, a deep crevasse in the Ettrick Forest. And that was traditional. I mean, they just dumped them down there. Of course you could look down there with flashlights. You'd never see the bottom of it. It was very, very deep. I don't know how deep it really was. But certainly, you couldn't see anything with flashlights or anything.

Jackie: What was the time frame when that was going on?

Alan: That was still happening up into the 1900s. And probably after that too. And the locals all kept their mouth shut, you know, because that was the old way. That was the old way. Justice was done by the community. In clan systems, there was still a tribal system there. You didn't need law, because your culture was the law. Everybody knew the rules. And anybody that broke them knew what the punishment would be.

Jackie: And children were well.

Alan: They could travel all over the hills and so on, and come home safely. No one had to worry. Mind you, they were not flooding. They didn't have TV, etc., to flood people's minds with pornography all the time. But yeah, they made short work of the pedophiles.

Jackie: And I suppose that would be hard for somebody to actually confirm and research, because it was more of a tribal thing.

Alan: Actually, it happened in more localities than just that. Justice was swift. In fact the law wasn't light, at all, right into the 20th century, up in the highlands. In fact, the people there looked upon the law as their enemy, traditionally.

Anybody in uniform, I mean, the highlands had been so persecuted for such a long time that the English law with uniforms, uniformity, one form, Masonic, they just did not like the police at all.

Jackie: Well, they were smart, Alan. Because the laws are always so stupid.

Alan: Well, it's not just that. It's that men in uniform are dangerous, because they do whatever they're ordered to do. And that's just a fact. It doesn't matter if their country gets taken over, even by another country. We saw that in France and different countries when Germany walked in. The police just went to work the next day as usual. And they do whatever they're told to do. They don't care who their master is. And it's because of the type that goes into police forces. These people are basically the school bullies. They like to see the average person squirm when they're asked for ID or whatever. They get their kicks on that, you know. And police have always been the same. But in places like the Island of Skye, when people were getting moved off their land, it was the police forces that were sent out to do it. And they beat the people, male and female with clubs and everything. They were merciless. So, the people in the highlands have a long memory of this kind of stuff. You know, uniformity. That's why in Britain they had a healthy distance between themselves and even the military uniform. Because the military all over Europe has always been turned on their own people. Always. And that's what America hasn't seen, yet, well actually it started...

Jackie: Well, they have, but they don't see it, Alan. Although, you know what. I'll bet you any amount of money, if you told people, that nine out of ten would say that they get the creeps, when, let's say you're driving. You're doing nothing wrong. You're not speeding. But you get nervous as heck, every time you see a cop. And I'll bet, I'll bet you that today that people, even the walking dead, in that aspect, I don't think they see the police as our "protectors" anymore.

Alan: No. Well, when you see them dressed in black with combat boots, you're looking at an army. That's what you're looking at.

Jackie: I know it.

Alan: And it's very ominous. And it's going to be used on the public. And those guys will use all the weaponry they're given, and they will do whatever they're told. They never have faltered in history. They're not going to falter now. This will repeat itself again. It's ominous. They haven't been built up into a huge internal army for no purpose. There's a purpose behind everything in this world that we live in. It's all planning. Planning ahead for things to come, and they will be used for what they've been created to do.

Jackie: And you know, that's what we should get real clear, and hopefully that our listeners do, is that what happened is not accidental. It's a long-laid plan. They have their timeline. And it's the same, as you said, last night, that prophecies, the so-called prophecies in the Holy Bible and Revelations, it isn't a prophecy, people who could see the future psychically. It was written by those, the priesthood, or their minions, who have been in control down through the ages, and this was their plan. We're living it today.

Alan: Absolutely. And they've laid the groundwork so perfectly this time. Because, when they first brought in video games which were designed to train military, to desensitize them from killing. And they gave those games to children. And I said, twenty years ago, one day, I said, we're going to create a generation of barbarians to go and do and fight in a war. It was so obvious to me, and that's exactly what they've done.

Jackie: I feel like I should have compassion, simply because of the, the I don't know. They somehow convince themselves, and their parents are so proud of them because they're over there in Iraq and Afghanistan, fighting to keep us free. And Alan, I can't find the compassion, at least, that I feel that I should have, simply because I know they're being used. They've been. It's like you said on your video, you know, they knock our legs out from under us, and then ridicule us because we can't get up. And that's the way it is with these young men and women.

Alan: We've got to realize too, you see, these people who go in in peacetime, when it's a non-draft, these are

voluntary. They are voluntary mercenaries. Let's not kid ourselves here. It's always been this way from even Roman times. Voluntary mercenaries. And these guys get paid to go out and kill, you know. That's what a soldier does, no matter how much they try and whitewash it with this term Peacekeeper, this Orwellian doublespeak. And then the fact is, it's like Woodward and Bernstein wrote in their book about Kissinger. When Kissinger told a group of the pressmen, including these two authors, he said that the American soldier is just a dumb stupid animal to be used for foreign policy. Well, he was, Kissinger was telling the truth. Because these guys have no idea about what the real long-term agenda of this is. And what's more, they don't care.

Jackie: And they can go over there, and pull the trigger, and shoot.

Alan: It's just another video game.

Jackie: And children and innocent citizens over there, Iraqis, unarmed.

Alan: Well, they're taught, you see, they're dehumanized, and they're taught to call them ragheads and so on, and dehumanize them. The same stuff they used in World War II, you know, and then of course with the "gooks", in Vietnam. And now it's "ragheads". The same techniques are being used, again. However, this generation is worse, because they were a purpose-made generation to be used now for war. They were bred and brought up with the value of the State and the media, and much music and video games to do exactly what they're doing. They're the bottom of the barrel.

Jackie: Yes, and then I think about that statement, I happen to have the book lying here, in *Between Two Ages*, where this one said that, I foresee the time when we shall have the means to manipulate the behavior and intellectual functioning of all people, through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain. Somewhere, that has to have happened to these people. These young people who can go over there, or not so young, because a lot of them have actually re-enlisted. And just go over there. But, Alan, somehow they've convinced themselves that they're over there fighting for our freedom.

Alan: Well, that's why Kissinger said they're dumb stupid animals.

Jackie: And they should be heroes.

Alan: They don't know what the real story is, and what's more they don't....

Jackie: But I'm saying that's why there should be some compassion.

Alan: Well, I can't. You know, I can't...

Jackie: Well, I haven't been able to either.

Alan: Because, I mean, if I see a dog that goes rabid, I don't hate the dog because now it's gone rabid. However, I'm still very wary of the fact that it's now rabid. And that's how I see these soldiers.

Jackie: But, see, you could have compassion for that dog.

Alan: I could.

Jackie: Because it's a disease.

Alan: And I know that it was a normal dog before it happened.

Jackie: We might have to shoot the dog, you know, to avoid, you know, being bitten and stuff, or just because he's going to die anyway, but there would be compassion there. And it feels to me, like there's something missing here.

Alan: Well, there is something missing.

Jackie: I mean, for me, that I can't, I can't see the wrongness of it and still feel compassion for the insanity that these people have been living. And if it's biochemical manipulation of their brain, it's sort of like you said. Knock the legs out from under us, and then ridicule us, because we can't get up. That's kind of how I see these people who go over there. They don't have a damn clue, Alan.

Alan: And they don't want to know. That's what Kissinger was saying. He says they're dumb stupid animals, because they don't even inquire into the real reasons. Any superficial reason will do. And I was watching a program on the CBC here, when they were sending Canadian troops off, and there was one sergeant there, and he was getting ready to board the plane and say goodbye to his family, and they asked him how he felt going over there. He says, 'oh, I'm happy to go,' he says. 'I'm a soldier. That's what I do. I go wherever I'm sent.' What he's telling you is, he didn't care about the reasons given. He just goes and does what he's told to do, and he's happy to do it, you know. Well, that same guy, if they put a black uniform on him, and bring him back home, once again, he'll do exactly what he's told to do. And we better remember that. I mean, there are psychopaths out there too.

Jackie: That young soldier, what was his name, Michael New. Remember Michael New? He was a hero, because he said he wouldn't wear a UN uniform. And when I was talking to his dad, and we said, well, you must be very proud of him. And he says, well, we told him, that's what they were going to do. He said, Michael will go anywhere in the US military and serve proudly, served proudly in the Gulf War, but he will not wear the UN uniform. So, what's so heroic about that?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But he has been held up, for years.

Alan: As a hero.

Jackie: By many, many people as a hero. And I believe that Michael was brainwashed by his family to do exactly what he did, so that he would become this hero. I don't know what was behind it. But I do know that that was a manipulated thing. And he was being used.

Alan: And young men, let's be honest, young men who are 18 to 20 are stupid. You see.

Jackie: But see, his dad said, I told Michael, one of these days they're going to ask you to put on the UN uniform. And if you do that, you're going to come home indistinguishable from all the others. So, see, Michael had been fed and fed and fed to him, but his dad was a member of the Birch Society. You know, that's their whole scam, get us out of the UN, and phony conservative, the biggest and one of the first, and so therefore the UN was the issue, see. But I see, by what his father said that Michael was just set up for that. He was set up for it.

Alan: Well, again, a lot of parents are pretty dumb.

Jackie: His dad wasn't dumb, trust me. His dad was just a climber and just a pawn for the Birch Society.

Alan: But in general, as I say, all these troops who are 18 to 20, they're pretty stupid, because young men don't even know who they are at that age. And they don't even know history. They have no idea. And they don't even know current history.

Jackie: We just had our 60 second warning, and I heard it, and ladies and gentlemen, we are just about out of our hour here. I want to remind you that Alan's website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you'll want to visit it. You definitely will want to watch the video, and take a look at the excerpts from the three books that he's written, Cutting Through the Matrix, or Cutting Through. I think it's Cutting Through the BS, don't you, Alan?

Alan: It certainly is.

Jackie: We'll be back with you next Wednesday.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
March 27, 2006

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 27, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt here. I'm filling in here for Darren who's busy tonight and tomorrow night Jackie and I will be doing a show together and then probably Wednesday as well.

I got such short notice so I've nothing prepared to talk about. However, this morning I got up and the sky was full of these amazing – the new super latest version of the chemtrails across the sky coming in from the west, really, using the westerly winds to bring it across the country. These were amazing new types of very artistic trails they were laying down, brand new types of polymers, which have fluffy little tails on the ends of them, as though someone had combed a cloud and then there's a little tuft at the end, so there're all very uniform, these little twists, these little tails on the end of them. It was quite a spectacle to pan the sky and take all of this panorama of chemtrails in such an amazing project on such a huge scale and yet to realize that maybe you're the only person within 100 miles that actually knows what's going on, maybe even further. That's even more amazing.

Today, I talked to someone who was photographing these clouds in the nearest town and she didn't know of course that these were fake clouds and so I filled her in and what I could tell her in about half an hour without overburdening her with the truth or the history of all of this, but maybe, just maybe, I've got someone else to think about what they're actually looking at. However, she did comment that it looks so pretty and my first reaction to that was, well, they do look so pretty because they're so uniform, the ends of them are so uniform with these lovely little twists and little curls which don't occur in nature. Yet, people who haven't been observing the sky over the years as they grew up and lived have no memory of what natural clouds look like.

Those who are being brought up today won't know, they will think this is all quite natural. Quite a few years ago, I said that one day we'll see these clouds glow in different colors. I've already seen it last year in the summer where you see rainbow ripples going through some of them, but I think that the old Beatles song said marmalade skies in one of their songs – we'll certainly see the marmalade skies in maybe different colors or shades a strawberry to put in their for effect.

I think it's so far advanced now they can pretty well do anything and the public would think it was all quite natural. That's the beauty, when the parents don't know to tell their children. That's the beauty for the elite who rely upon this a mammalian indoctrination, knowing that if you can indoctrinate one generation they can't warn their offspring of the dangers that around them or what's even natural anymore.

This is the 27th of March, by the way, 2006, for those who still have some kind of memory to go by and I had to look at my watch to make sure myself.

I was going to talk about these trails and so I say I have nothing set up to talk about really. I don't want to go off into the news because I don't like following the news. To me the news is basically irrelevant as to what puppet is put in front of the public to declare this law or that law or whatever. They're just the puppet men.

Those who have studied the whole agenda, or as much as is available to the public, are well aware that the front men could be interchanged with other faces tomorrow and the same agenda steamrolls on. So I don't get caught up hitting the firewalls they put up for us to hit and that's the politicians, the front men, who are well chosen long before the public even know that's their names or their supposed party they supposedly represent. They are relevant to the agenda really.

It's only important that the public believe it's all real and that way they don't question beyond politics; and of course all of this is designed by people at least – if I use the word people – which are definitely beyond politics.

The global government has been here for a long time. At the moment it is primarily invisible to the public, which makes sense. You would never put your real leaders into the public view in case anything happened to them. You'd always put your front men there to take the heat and any real actions that could happen, well, you can replace them quite easily. They're just puppets, but you'd never put your real people in front of the public.

We know some of the higher players certainly. We know the Rockefellers have been involved in this agenda for 100-odd years at least. Beginning with old Nelson Rockefeller who was set up to be the controller of power and energy in the United States and I say he did not work himself up to it. These guys never did. They always put their own men in charge of anything to do with power and economics. You couldn't work your way up in their system unless they allow you to come up. They open the door for you to come up and you must serve them.

Old Nelson Rockefeller basically did what he was supposed to do – he hired the thugs that set fire to independent oil rigs and burned them out of existence. All the competition was basically killed off or burned out and he came up with Standard Oil at the end, but he was backed by bigger guys behind him and authorized to do this.

He was the guy who also **turned the militia loose on the miners that were employed by him** who went on strike and they shot lots of them. Then they thought well how can we make this man Rockefeller, this penny pincher, into a sort of a hero for the people? How can they change his image? And so what they did was they hired two men to create a new public image after he was blamed for the massacring of all these miners who were living in tents and the militias went in and machine-gunned them. They hired a guy called Gates who was a PR specialist in public relations and of course I'm sure it's an ancestor of **Bill Gates, the gatekeeper for Microsoft** and so on, and also another guy who became the Prime Minister of Canada. That was his reward for creating a new public image of the benefactor Rockefeller and he was put in as Prime Minister of Canada for the Second World War. That was his payoff; so this is how the club works you see.

You scratch my back in high masonry and I scratch your back; and the public can never have a clue what's really going on because the media's there to make sure that they don't. It's all public relations. Building images, very much like show business. In fact, it's the same crowd who create the images in show business and give us the superstars to follow who do the managing of these guys and create their public images for us to swallow.

Recently, Mr. Harper, the new Prime Minister of Canada, who was picked by the Bilderbergers and attended their meetings before he was supposedly elected, gave a speech in Afghanistan to the Canadian troops. In his speech he made some unusual statements that were sort of un-Canadian. They were almost Hollywoodish and the first statement he made was – this was in a comedy show in Canada. They showed you this. They showed you a clip of Mr. Harper saying "we won't cut and run" to the troops, and then they went back to the host of the show and he says isn't it strange Mr. Bush said this. Then they showed Mr. Bush a couple of days beforehand giving the same speech with the same term in it, "cut and run." "We won't cut and run," he says. Then this host went back and forth between the two, Mr. Harper and Mr. Bush, showing you four other things he said in the same speeches which were identical; and of course they're identical because they were both using the same scriptwriter and this repetition.

It's a form of almost "psychic driving" as they call it in Tavistock terminology, the Tavistock Institute which came up with all this behavioralism and behavior studies in society, where they found that something had to be repeated at least eight times to the public before the public starts to parrot those phrases or terms themselves; and that's what they do. That's why during the build up to the Iraq war, Condoleezza Rice and Rumsfeld and Powell and all the rest of this little menagerie would appear in front of the public and they would say, "weapons of mass destruction," over and over until we're sick of it you see. They were making sure that the public during their own conversations with each other will start using the same terms, which they did, but they've got to be repeated eight times before the public pick up on it and start doing it automatically.

Well, of course Mr. Bush and Mr. Harper have the same scriptwriters and they must be "on board" you see and "on track" with each other on the same path, so they use the same scriptwriters to make sure that the Canadians and the

Americans who are now basically joined at more than just the hip since last March when they signed the "United Americas Agreement," March 27th, I think it was. In fact, this is the anniversary of it.

They make sure that they give them the same speeches because we will all be one big amalgamated Americas. That's where it's all heading. This agenda is very old, you'll find it in the writings of **Karl Marks** in "**Das Kapital**" where he talked about United Europe, which would be first, for a trading block, followed by a Pacific Rim conglomerate, the head of which at that time hadn't been picked, and followed then by a United Americas. Each one with a form of local government – in other words, your national government becomes a local government under the head of a world government, which is of course the United Nations.

A long time ago the Brotherhood was well aware of where they were taking the world and why they were taking them this way. We can go back even further to the writings of **John Dee** and **Francis Bacon** and **Queen Elizabeth I** court, and this was the period when the Rosicrucian's first appeared on the scene with their manifestos. This word "manifesto" and they claimed that through science they would overcome all the problems that the elite were facing. **They didn't care about the ordinary people.** They never identified with ordinary people. In fact, they had no problem differentiating themselves from ordinary people, in less polite terms than the U.S. today.

They wanted a world 500-odd years ago that would be run by an "intelligentsia," a scientific community of experts, who would serve the guardian class, the dominant minority, as Charles Galton Darwin called them, and Huxley called them. Aldous Huxley of "**Brave New World**".

They basically parroted an even older agenda going all the way back to the days of **Plato** where he wrote the "**Republic**," the perfect society, the utopia, and he talked about the guardian class as well who would technically be in charge of the whole system worldwide, helped by a type of specially bred lower class – inbred, specially bred. Selective breeding in other words to create **specific HUMAN TYPES to serve them.**

Small squat guys for mining and tall guys for picking apples off trees and yet he had it all planned down through **basically selective breeding, where the guardians would choose the mates for men and women for their genotypes basically and actually breed them for a purpose.** They've never lost site of this goal. It's ancient, ancient and so it resurfaced in the times of John Dee and he talked about the creation of a **British Empire** to Queen Elizabeth the first. The empire itself, although it was called British, could be called anything.

In other words **they could move their headquarters from one country to another**, but it was to be based on a form of what they called "free trade" and those countries which would be part of a worldwide commonwealth – and it's interesting term, commonwealth. **It really means the wealth of the commoners**, because **THEY** certainly **wouldn't benefit** from it. It was to serve the elite. They did not believe in independent trading but they had this idea of free trade, so it was countries and those big corporations, which existed by the way in the 1500's. The British East India Company was formed at that time, huge corporation, with the members being of the elite and the nobility being the sole members in partnership with each other and shareholders.

Free trade to them was basically the setting up of a same governmental system, which would eventually be **worldwide, with authorized corporations** who would be allowed to trade between those countries with **no impediment to trade** or their trade. **No tax barriers.** Anyone who didn't join them would definitely face taxation, import duties and exports and so on; they'd be penalized and shunned in fact. They wouldn't allow certain goods in. They'd be kept out of the loop and suffer from it, so they'd forced to ultimately join, but it meant also adopting the same political system. The same rulership system really is what it is. It's a form of rulership and they use the term "**democracy**," a term which has never had a fixed meaning in the last few hundred years and every 20 years or so it takes on a new twist.

Supposedly, it was based on the British government and people would forget that only the landowners and nobility at one time could vote, up until really the late 1800's, and most men and women, not just the women but most men who owned no property or who rented didn't get to vote to the first world war. Hundreds of years before that, **THEY were still calling that democracy – when the nobility alone could vote.** It was never meant for the ordinary people, the commoners or serfs.

Today, they've given us the illusion that we vote for matters and that way they've found when things get terribly bad after four or five years the people don't revolt. They simply vote the last load of corrupt guys out thinking they can get better ones in; and politicians are fantastically good for doing exactly that. **THEY WORK ON PROMISES** and they voice the people's concerns when they're running for elections. They'll mention the **corruption of the present government** or supposed leadership and the scandals they've been through, and as long as they promise to acknowledge this, that they also see this and if they get in power, well, my God they're going to give you utopia and clean things up, then the public don't revolt. **They simply elect the next new bunch** in that gives them the promises and give them four or five years, then vote them out when they're just as bad as the last bunch.

THAT'S THE REAL MEANING OF DEMOCRACY. It's a sham for the public to keep them in hope that four years down the road you can change the sponsor a new bunch. That's the hope of democracy; but if anyone who's studied this agenda with the secret societies, and yes, there are secret societies, or "societies with secrets" as the Masons call themselves.

The Masons, even the lowly Masons, are told that there's two types: Those that are enlightened or illumined and **all Masons even up to the 3rd degree become illumined when they "see the light,"** they ask for the light and the blindfold is taken off, and then they're lifted up by the Grand Master with the proper grip and they're now announced to their brothers, their fellow brothers, their brethren who are also illumined. The other class of those who've never been through these silly rituals are called the "**profane,**" which means base or "**those in the darkness.**" The elite call them the "**commoners,**" the common public, who are useful and this is called "the natural order of things."

Albert Pike who was basically the Pope of Freemasonry in the 1880's and who wrote his "***Morals and Dogma***" book – I say "his" book because anyone who's read it and who's read a lot of books can tell when there's different hands in different chapters, different penmanship and Albert Pike's is no different. They were teams of people who put that together and too many specialist areas, from the reading of Hebrew and the Kabbalah and so on, to ancient Greek and middle Greek et cetera, psychologies, mythologies, the religions of India –that took teams of people to put that together and all the heroes they give people today are no different. They have teams working for them.

They appear like supermen to the general public because Joe average says, gee, I couldn't do all that by myself; and you're darn right you couldn't. **No one could do it all by themselves and that's how the technique works** because the public are unwilling to follow an ordinary person who is talking reason because he's really not famous you see. The public want to worship someone on two legs who dresses better than they do and lives in a better of standard of living than they do, and that's why **we're taught to worship millionaires** and that's **WHY WE WON'T LISTEN TO REASON.**

There's a book written many years ago on logic and I think the title of the book was called "***Straight and Crooked Thinking,***" and it was a textbook really for logic and reason. It went through this whole system of how **THE PUBLIC ARE TAUGHT NOT TO REASON BUT TO FOLLOW EXPERTS AND PEOPLE OF WEALTH.** One of the examples was to do with Hyde Park in London where orators, any orator, you can be an orator yourself, even if you're a tramp – a tramp is a vagabond in old English. It has a new meaning today in North America, but a vagabond could take a soap box and stand up in Hyde Park and draw a little crowd and spout off what he thought of life; and the public still go there today and watch this kind of thing going on and they have a good laugh and a chuckle and throw insults at the **person who is nobody, even though he can be SPEAKING ABSOLUTE TRUTH, PENETRATING TRUTH.**

However, someone is built up by the media to appear in some big club or theater in London, with a few letters behind his name and walks on the stage with his duck suit and his bowtie, the public can hear the same kind of stuff and suddenly it's very important what this person says; and yet it could be the same tramp dressed up. The perceptions change because **WE'RE TRAINED IN A SPECIFIC WAY FROM BIRTH TO WORSHIP WHAT WE CALL SUCCESS** and those who run the world are never short of giving us people who they claim are successful and whenever they speak, we follow.

It was interesting that **Carl Jung** who was a psychiatrist **who was way ahead of Freud** – in fact Freud was never, actually he had no degree in psychiatry. He simply had the media to build him up into the superman because his job was also to change society's way of looking at things and to base everything on sex; but Carl Jung who was far more

intelligent talked about this **phenomena of training the public to believe in the experts.** People should really look into some of **Carl Jung's** books knowing remember that he also **was a very high Mason.** His dad was the head of the Rosicrucian Lodge for Switzerland. Carl Jung had grown up in a milieu where nothing was forbidden to speak about, all topics were open for discussion; whereas the people below them, who are still steeped in religion and taboos, would avoid certain topics because it wasn't gentle enough. It was impolite or it was simply against God.

For understanding of human logic, Carl Jung's the one to understand. For a study on someone who put his god who used to be above him, above his head, down to his lower head, you should study Freud because that's basically what he did. He transferred it from above his head to his lower head and everything evolved around sex then.

It destroyed – **Freud's job was to destroy human emotion and human attachments to people and base everything on purely hormonal responses.** He helped to create the beginnings of the culture for what they called **free love**, a movement which has started in the 1880's onwards with people like H.G. Wells, the author.

For more on that, read some of H.G. Wells' non-fiction books, since Wells was a founder of the Fabian Society and they said they have to convince the public that free love was natural, promiscuity was natural, because they had to destroy the family unit – which was the only thing **STOPPING THE ELITE FROM TOTALLY DOMINATING THE INDIVIDUAL.** To get to the individual they had to get through the whole family and a small family is like a tribe. They'll stick together. They'll stand up for each other, so the family has to be destroyed and the only way to do it was to start pushing this "free love" as they called it.

This took in the 1920's with the roaring '20's when they brought in prohibition. They put the Bronfman's into Canada from Russia. I was talking about the **Bronfman's** being brought into Canada in the 1880's in preparation for the role they would have to play in setting up the booze industry, really, because they had it all planned out that they'd get prohibition.

Prohibition created more alcoholics than had existed before that because more people, more youngsters went to this naughty thing of booze cans and they needed a very exciting place to go. It was very bad and naughty and the police would snoop around and they could pay for their high-priced drinks and have the music there, the jazz that was sweeping the country, which was all timed to come in at the same time, of course.

For more on the jazz scene, **look up the history of music in psychological warfare.** You'll find that Lenin actually put out a team to kidnap a Jewish guy in New York who was trying to find ways of altering people's moods through types of music and he was creating a new type of jazz. He was kidnapped by some Russians and brought over to the Soviet Union and they did use jazz throughout Europe, except for Britain it didn't take off there, but just all find the jazz houses in Denmark and Germany et cetera, all remnants of this movement to create discordancy, et cetera, nihilistic type music.

The Bronfman's – an official history made by the **Bronfman's themselves states that they were just poor farmers who didn't do any farming** and when prohibition came along, lo and behold, they just knew what to do. These little dirt farmers, they actually bought a liner, a sailing ship which could **take booze from Canada to Cuba, bypass all the laws and get into the States**, plus they smuggled lots across the border to the States, and how they did it was **THEY MADE A PACT WITH SEAGRAM'S WHISKEY OF SCOTLAND.**

They imported the barrels. They sold stuff in Canada. They then **leached the whiskey out of the wooden barrels themselves by ADDING BATTERY FLUID, SULFURIC ACID,** which they then mixed up with their own brew and sold that as high quality booze and that was the beginning of the **Bronfman's/Seagram empire**, all made through the times of prohibition by selling illegal booze and running it across the border into the states. Tremendous organization.

Of course the guys on the other side including the Kennedy family, that's how they rose to prominence by taking part in this big brotherhood chain of illicit booze cans. Big money, they also smuggled drugs as well.

It's also strange that the **Bronfman's** name in **YIDDISH MEANS WHISKEY MAN.** I guess that tells you their true destiny. There's a good book by **Peter Newman** called "**The Bronfman's**," a very good history on this. Peter Newman tells you at the beginning that he was the second authorized biographer to write about the Bronfman's, authorized by the

Bronfman family themselves, and he's careful to tell you in the first chapter that the first guy who was authorized just happened to fall out of a 50th floor of a building when he was going through the records of the Bronfman's. So he was telling you before hand there's a lot more to this but he couldn't very tell you.

That's the reality of the world we live in. These things are done on huge scales backed by big, big, big money in order to change culture in a certain direction and to build certain people into mass fortunes, which then are used **UNDER THE GUISE OF PHILANTHROPY**. A very important word, "philanthropy". Then they would fund certain NGO groups to push forward agendas, which politicians would go for and sign into law. That's the big thing behind charity work and philanthropy; and again, for more on that, read **Albert Pike**, the Pope of Freemasonry, "***Morals and Dogma***," where he said that, "we shall become masters over the masters of the world by gaining all the money and using philanthropy," you see. This is how the world is run.

There are no grass roots movements that exist long who aren't authorized because they can't get funding. The ones who make major changes in your life by pretending to speak for the people, the animals, the trees or the grass, or anything else, those are the guys who are **funded by the Rockefeller foundation**, as is most universities in America and Canada. They get grants from the Rockefeller Foundation along with certain topics they will forbid to be spoken about or taught, and that's how the world is really, really run. **MONEY RUNS THE WORLD** and those who run the money make the decisions and the masters behind them do all the planning for it through think tanks and simply pass it on down to the guys at the bottom. That's the real world we live in.

As they were doing in the roaring '20's in Europe and America and creating the massive depression of course, same banking boys, same scams, they turned countries like Germany into "sin cities" like Berlin. The CBC did a three part documentary series – I think a four part actually on sin cities and you can find them in the CBC archives.ca. Very worth watching if you can get them downloaded or transcripts of them and they show you footage of a devastated Germany after World War I where women were selling themselves for peanuts to live. They had huge halls where these producers and Germany was really the top country for movie making at that time, run by these particular producers who eventually fled to Hollywood when Hitler came in.

You'll see this incredible dancing girls doing all the same dances you eventually saw in the '30's and '40's from Hollywood. They called them "hoofers" these girls. That's how much esteem they held them in and the only difference is in Germany they were stark naked. There was no shame when you're hungry you see and every pervert in the world was traveling over there to indulge their fantasies in these countries which had been shattered by the depression and morality was being sold for peanuts and food. Of course these producers brought these same dancing girls with their formations of dancing like flowers and they'll come in unison like sea anemones and they simply put a skimpy uniform on the ones in Hollywood and duplicated it there, because free love was to be promoted, which it was, but the fallout prior to the 1960's was tremendous because they didn't have the birth pill. The orphanages couldn't keep up with them.

They didn't have the well organized and funded abortion clinics to take care of all the unwanted side effects of free love, and so they went back to the drawing board during the '40's and '50's and gave us lots of cowboy shows and cowboy movies where nothing much happened and that was non-political. The scare of the McCarthy Era had been still running and the Hollywood producers who were hand-in-glove with the same guys in the Soviet Union and so they churned out dozens and dozens and dozens of boring cowboy movies where nothing much happened, but then the '60's came along and bang! Out came pop music and out came new fashions with mini-skirts just sort of overnight.

Out came the strange drug called "**LSD**" which was being ***thrown by garbage bags full over every university's wall all over Europe and some parts of America*** and free love of course has promoted once again, but now they had abortion clinics. They had the pill. They had everything working for them this time. They had government sponsored psychiatric clinics to take care of all the burned out LSD-heads who ended up with permanent psychosis, many of them, and so the agenda went ahead with much, much more success because the intent going back to **H.G. Wells and free love of the 1880's was to DESTROY THE FAMILY**.

Maurice Strong who **works for the Rockefellers** and works for the United Nations and who in his '70's runs all over the planet doing his master's work, with tremendous energy of course because he's given a superior form of health care that level one reality will ever see. Maurice Strong said at the Earth Summit Meeting which he hosted and all he did was

reiterate the agenda that one of the other Rockefellers had drawn up for him.

He said at that meeting that the last bastion against the state being supreme over the public was almost totally destroyed and that was the family and those remnants that still existed as family would come under tremendous attack now to totally obliterate it.

In the last two years since we've come into the Age of Aquarius knowing what Aquarius means. I've explained this on **Eye on the Future Radio.com**, you can check that out. I'll be on there tonight at 11:00 p.m. Eastern. I've explained on there and on Jackie's show last week what Aquarius really stood for.

It's the **Ganymede** story of Greece. Ganymede was raped by Zeus by after falling into the sea. The most beautiful, handsomest guy in the whole of the Grecian Islands, and so he was buggered by the big boy himself, you see, which tells you that that was the era where the new man would come forward, basically the new type of man you might say and on a road to creating another type.

Not only do you see the new man, you see the new woman and I'm sure you'll see them walking around in your own neighborhoods with little Elvis Presley haircuts and the big arms and boots. This is the new man and woman for the Age of Aquarius because the old type, the male and female, MUST GO and so the family unit is gone. Once that's gone you have NO NORMALCY TO COMPARE ANYTHING TO. Culture becomes flux and fluid and when that happens anything can be ran through. Any changes can be made and there's nothing to compare it to, so you go along with it; and eventually they'll bring forth a new type, a HERMAPHRODITIC CREATURE which will be SELF-REPRODUCING, probably when injected by scientists at a certain age they can produce its own offspring and may even have its reward for serving the elite by being able to clone itself or REPRODUCE an exact duplicate of itself – the true Ganymede-Aquarius type.

You'll find the Jesus story incorporated into the **New Testament** seeking out of the colt that Jesus was supposed to ride into the city and so he tells two of his guys to go into town and find the man with a pitcher of water; and that's **THEM** telling you that his triumphal reign would last until the Age of Aquarius because that is Aquarius he's describing – the man with a pitcher of water.

They give you the clues of the agenda because this AGENDA IS THOUSANDS OF YEARS OLD.

In Judaism the Rabbis say it came around 4,500 B.C. That's when the plan for the **Great Work** was born; and the Masonic temples if you check the dates of construction, because they always put the date where the foundations were laid in the temple outside, there's two dates.

There's the one for our era where it was constructed and there's the one that's **AL, Anno Luciferos, after Lucifer**. That's what it means, so they have the modern date plus 4,500 years, so the Masons have a consensus agreement with the Rabbis that that's when the Great Plan was born to create a new type of society, a society run by experts. As the illuminist, Thomas Jefferson said in his own writings, he says, we (meaning the illumined ones, the illuminati), he says, we are the **natural aristocracy**, the intelligentsia.

Those who have proven an interest in science, they can actually alter things in the world, are the natural aristocracy. Not the natural ultimate nobility but the natural aristocracy.

Going back to Plato, they would be the helpers of the guardians. Here we are today going through the final phases of the destruction of *what was* in order to create *that which must be*. That's the Masonic term. That's the phrase they use because being Masons who build society, the structures of society, just as stonemasons built cathedrals, as they were building up the new cathedral they were dismantling the old; so they remove *that which was* in order for *that which must come* which must be and that's what's happening today.

We've watched the take down of society. We've watched the state take over control of children. As **Lord Bertrand Russell** who worked for the British Nobility and the Royal Institute of International Affairs said: we used to think we'd have to **remove the children from their parents in order to totally condition them to serve the state**. That way they wouldn't have contamination – mental contamination by their parents, but through experimental schools, which he ran, he found that if he could get them at the age of two at kindergarten for even three or four hours per day through a special scientific indoctrination, then any input that the parents would try to put into the child in the evening would be of no avail; and this is very successful. It's more economically feasible too because now they can leave the schmuck [add-in: it has to be pronounced shh-muukk with feeling] parents to bring up the state's child you might say.

They're very economic minded. They believe in efficiency. The world that's to come, it's in progress right now, is to be a world where **NO ONE WILL EXIST UNLESS THERE'S A FUNCTION FOR YOU IN THAT SOCIETY**. There's to be a **massive reduction in population**. This has been going on through sterilization and inoculations from at least the 1950's. Prior to that they used different kinds of foods, which had similar kinds of effects, and they'd tell you it was a health food or a fad or whatever, like the **SOYA BEAN FAD**. However, since they've perfected inoculations, which are bio-warfare techniques you see, perfected in laboratories, they can make sure that a guy will start to lose his sperm count in his early 20's now. Now they've found that the **average male at 25** in the western world has only **25% live sperm** compared to the **100% of live sperm** of the guys who **lived in 1950**. **WHAT'S CHANGED SINCE THEN?**

Inoculations came in big time like the POLIO VACCINES in 1950's and that's the connection.

The same with autism. We hear about autism and about how one in – Jesus! about one in 50 have got autism. It used to be one in many, many thousands but it's a "new type" of autism compared to the old. Old autism would always be apparent from birth, where the child wouldn't even go through the early "milestones," as they're called, up until they say dada and momma.

Today at two years of age, roughly, when they get a whole set of inoculations, they've come up well in the normal pattern of milestones and after they have the **brain fever** that comes with it—but the doctors tell them it's normal and not to worry about it—they're suddenly autistic and they're back to one month old type of thing, a mental age and this is the **DAMAGE THAT HAS BEEN DONE TO THE BRAIN**.

Now there's subcategories of pure autism and you have all the attention deficit disorders et cetera and various other categories of the same thing, until now every school has special classes for this because it's the new norm. It's the **NEW NORM** you see. It didn't happen before but it's the new norm; and Plato, who got all his information from the ancient Egyptians, he studied in Egypt, was taught all of this: that society is like clay. **MAN IS CLAY ON THE POTTERS WHEEL**. He's infinitely malleable. He's the most adaptable species on the planet, so no matter what's done to him he simply adapts to it and **DOESN'T QUESTION THE WHYS**.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, who's specialty was **MIND CONTROL** and **PSYCHOTRONIC** warfare and you can read "**Between Two Ages**," this man who advised so many presidents including the present one. He was the Secretary for War for one or two of them. He tells you the same thing, that shortly the public, he said (this is in the 1970's), **shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves**. They'll be so perfectly trained that they will leave all reasoning to the media and if the media doesn't mention a certain topic, the public won't repeat it or talk about it themselves. They've given over their right to reason and they expect the media to do it for them. That's how simple it is today.

He said that they'd be unable to talk normally about anything except what they've been downloaded with from the previous night's news. That's happened. That's happened, coupled with inoculations, coupled with the **UN's AGENDA** to literally drop the IQ through again inoculations.

Read Arthur Koestler on that, on the "**Ghost in the Machine**" because **HE WORKED FOR THE UNITED NATIONS ON THIS PROJECT**. They had to dumb generations down to bring through this new system of a specially ordered society, much smaller society, which is to **COME VERY SHORTLY TO SERVE THE ELITE**; and of course if all of our faculties were working, we'd fathom all of this out very easily and there would be a great mayhem caused, so it makes perfect sense what you do to upset that.

You make sure that the people have **lost a few brain cells** in their **critical thinking ability centers** to pull all of this off.

This has happened. **THIS IS THE BAD NEWS** and in most people it's happened. Not in everyone. Not in everyone, but now of course they've been stepping up inoculations and I forget how many dozens of inoculations the child gets before the age of two now. Their immune system is being destroyed before it's even developed and **ALL OF THESE INOCULATIONS TARGET THE BRAIN**. That's why you have a fever centered in the brain and where you have a fever, an inflammation, you have **DEATH OF CELLS**. That's what inflammation does.

What happens with inflammation in the brain? You lose brain cells. Gee, this is rocket science. Everyone is looking for something to come. All the bad things is to come in some all sudden swoop and **THE REALITY IS IT'S BEEN GOING ON FOR A LONG TIME**. Most people alive have been through it in their whole lifetime. It's been going on in their lifetime.

Now with the spraying, this is what we started with, I'll jump to what **Rumsfeld said after 9/11**, the next day on the news. At least it was shown in Canada when asked how he would cope with a major crisis and in another big, big city, he says, oh, we're all prepared for it, he said, to stop panic. He said **we have vast quantities of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over those areas**. Well, since these characters are bringing in the whole New World Order that Mr. Bush Sr. talked about two years running on September the 11th, 1990 and then on September the 11th, 1991, a Mason play you see on the beast, because read **Revelations chapter 9 verse 11** – that's a Masonic revealing you see.

That's what they mean by the creature from the pit would be unleashed. The **CREATURE OF WAR** is what it means, their system, and that's why **THEY GAVE US 911 AS THE EMERGENCY NUMBER**. They're **ALWAYS LAUGHING** down their noses at us because we're so stupid. We wait for the media to tell us these things, which they won't because the media is an essential arm of government.

THEY GIVE US WHAT WE THINK IS REALITY.

If they don't mention the nasty things, well, we won't think of them for ourselves. Or we'll think it's unimportant. It can't be important because the media would tell us, wouldn't they?

Well, here we have the one minute bell, and as I say, I invite you to come on tonight at 11:00 p.m. **EyeOnTheFutureRadio.com**. It's out of Vancouver. I'll be on at 11:00 p.m. Eastern time and come into my website. It's called: **CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com**. It's being updated now. I'll have a lot more stuff on it next week and I hope you listen in and you learn something and maybe change something.

May your God go with you, whoever or whatever it is.

All the best, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 28, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday the 28th of March in the year 2005 and this is day 11 for Terri Schiavo without water, without food and we heard today that they are going to have an autopsy done after Terri's death so they can prove that there was no foul play by Michael and of course we know that whatever is said will just be more of their lies.

Our spiritual message this evening is the same as we have been doing for the last couple of weeks, from Matthew. This is something for us to consider all around, not just relating to Terri Schiavo.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

That is a quote, a statement that is attributed to Jesus and he did say that *"I and my father are one. He is in me as I am in you and you are in me,"* and that's what I get from that, ladies and gentlemen. We're not going to spend the broadcast talking about Terri. Our heart is with her. Our love is with her and we posted a couple of weeks ago when the U.S. Congress was going to get involved here and we had posted a piece and I said well good news but the U.S. Congress doesn't do anything. The U.S. Congress critters don't do anything other than what their masters tell them to do and one of the statements that I made is that we have to be alert because we should be aware of what could be going on in the background behind the scenes while all our attention is on Terri Schiavo. Tonight our guest is Alan Watt. I called Alan late this afternoon. I thought well maybe I'll ask Alan to come on and ask him to give us his sage insight into what is happening and has been happening is what we're going to talk about, ladies and gentlemen. Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, always. So behind the scenes what are your – just some insight or your thoughts. I mean we know that the mainstream media has not brought this out the way it has for nothing.

Alan: It was a blitz across every border, every country. It was what they call in freemasonry a "must be." It's a "must be" and it was portrayed in exactly the same format on every station where the public have been brought through and participated in a psychodrama. An occult psychodrama and they've been brought to the conclusion carefully by the magicians the masters wanted in the first place, which is the right of courts to declare their right and authority for euthanasia. Euthanasia is the word for it you see. They never use that and on all the stations they never used the word euthanasia and so without even a debate on congress the government is putting down on its books as a precedent the right to euthanize who they decide and, of course, life support is not having a feeding tube in you, you see, so they have given themselves--

Jackie: Artificial life support they're calling it. Alan, I didn't mean to interrupt but I read a quote today. I think it was by Thelos or by one of the doctors that testified that she was PVS and he said that even a person who cannot bring a spoon up to their mouths. In other words, it doesn't matter if you can swallow or not, if you have to be fed by someone else then it's time for you.

Alan: That would take most of the traffic victim accidents that are in hospitals for a few months and then out again. In other words, what they wanted to get through for a long, long time is the right for the courts to declare the right for

euthanasia, condemn who they wish to and even use a non-medical term that you can stretch like a rubber band and say you're in a "vegetative state," which is a non-medical term. It's like "democracy," it can be stretched as far as they wish it to be stretched and the public have gone along with this because they swallowed the "vegetative state" or "weapons of mass destruction" repetition and of course now they're out putting their living wills together as they've all been advised to, which is the next big con. This living will thing, every station in Canada, like the U.S., does exactly the same thing. They gave you this spiel with the vegetative state repetition and they then talk to experts to advise everyone to get living wills and of course if you look at one of the biggest industries today, it's the organ donor industry. You'll see that the most expensive organs are those taken from a body where the heart is still beating but they're declared brain dead and so this follows right into their agenda because they always make a profit off the human misery they cause. Since we are nothing but the sheep, then it makes perfect sense they've done it in this format; but Joe Public has passively given his consent to having himself euthanized in the future, with or without a living will, because it makes no difference in the end if the courts have the rights to decide. They can overrule whatever they want. It's a psychodrama where they've brought the whole public in on the act, just like they did with the killing of Kennedy. It was broadcast all over the world over and over and over and so this is deliberate, very carefully constructed. There was no variation on the presentation of this from station to station, whether it was radio, television or whatever. It is all the same.

We're going down path they wish. They put these same laws through in Holland and you wouldn't believe where these laws have now ended up with the public. It started off with people who were brain dead supposedly and now there's so many lawsuits where they've inadvertently killed the wrong people by mistaking their tags and it goes on and on and on, plus they're making a tremendous profit from the organ donation from the live bodies. Yes, psychodramas of immense proportions.

Now while that was all happening on the 23rd, President Bush had a meeting with Fox and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and they signed into agreement the Unification of the Americas. I don't think they even broadcast it on the U.S. television as to what they'd done, but in Canada they certainly did show us little bits of it, censored though it was, where they admitted that they're going ahead and within four years there will be no borders as such.

Jackie: So that anybody thinking about leaving the U.S. and moving to Canada may as well hang that up.

Alan: Yes, because there is to be a common passport and they've got the pictures of it in the newspapers up here and it's biometric with their eye scan and it's got eye scan, thumbprint, everything on it and it's all ready to go. However, it's being constructed in exactly the same way as the European Union, where after they sign it into law basically you are part of the one continent from then on, so we are already, and they talked about they've already merged the military and the CSIS.

Jackie: That certainly would include Mexico too, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yes. It does and so all your CIA and so on are all combined with CSIS and so on. All law enforcement is combined.

Jackie: What's CSIS?

Alan: That's our version of the same thing. We call it "Big Sis." They're also bringing in a common currency eventually. They admitted that; common taxation, common rights to all natural resources and the bureaucrats from one country can move to the other country's government and work there if they wish to. This is all in process right now.

Jackie: Alan. I'm sorry that phone call was the second one I have received and Eleanor called up the first one. I turned my mike down so we wouldn't interrupt your flow of talk. She said that we started out really nice and clear and she said now it's so muffled that you can't even hear us and I gave her WWCR's phone number for them to call. She said well I think it is WFAR if it isn't muffled on the internet it isn't from WFAR because WWCR picks up the signal off the internet so I gave Eleanor the phone number and I don't know if any of our engineers at WWCR listen but we need some help here to get a good clear signal out. This was another listener. Eleanor called from Canada. Kate called from New Jersey and she said Jackie I'm sorry but you and Alan are so muffled I cannot make out a word you are saying and we haven't had this happening Alan. We haven't had it happening. Nicholas, if you're listening to this broadcast, would you

come in and click in please because I was thinking maybe Nicholas could get a hold of one of the engineers at WWCR.

Alan: Yes, because I've got a little earpiece here from my radio and it sounds like mush.

Jackie: Eleanor said it started out clear as a bell. Alan, let us continue as though people can hear us. Did you mention some meeting that was held in Waco, Texas?

Alan: On the 23rd and they called it "The Three Amigos."

Jackie: You know, Alan, the thing is this. For me to have sat here and done a radio broadcast as though what's happening to Terri isn't happening I could not do it and I do understand that. I mean I realize when it was all over the media the way it is, I did realize that they were doing it. I mean it was intentional. They never do anything that is not intentional but that's the kind of catch-22 they get us into.

Alan: It was so obvious because it didn't matter what station you tuned into, radio, AM, television, U.S., Canada, it was the exact same format. They were reading the same scripts, no variation and the constant repetition of "vegetative state," "vegetative state," like "weapons of mass destruction."

Jackie: You know they did that little – Linda Kennedy calls it an S curve. I'll tell you what happened. There was so many people emailing and calling those broadcasters and the stations saying, here, look at this. Here, look at this. They couldn't avoid it. They had to do it and let me tell you what I heard. I believe it was on the 18th or it might have been the 16th. It was Larry King Live. It was that week anyway. First he had Michael Schiavo and Felos on and then he had Suzanne which is Terri's sister and their lawyer Gibbs on. Then the last one that they had on it was all of them in the same broadcast but not altogether and it was some man from the Bioethics Institute--

Alan: That's the new name for the eugenics institute.

Jackie: I know it is. I've got information on it. It's not ethical at all of course. Here's what I noticed and this is how they do their slight little curve. Enough people knew that Terri Schiavo was not in a coma. They saw the videos et cetera and so Larry King was talking to this Arthur guy and he said that when you look at her and you see I mean she makes facial expressions, he says, "that's right". Larry King said, "that's no coma" and then here's what the guy said. "That's right, you're right, but it doesn't matter." See, first of all they started pushing it like she's in a coma – she's been in a coma for 15 years and then it came out that she isn't and that she smiles and cries.

Alan: I've got a tape of her trying to talk.

Jackie: Okay, so then here's what the guy said, "but it doesn't matter," he said to Larry King, you're right, she isn't in a coma but he said listen we have a scientologist. We have Jehovah's witnesses who say we don't want your medicine. We would rather pray and he said we don't force it on them so why would we force it on Terri? She does not want to live like this. So you see they came right out and admitted, oh yes, she's not in a coma but it doesn't matter.

Alan: That's your cognitive dissonance and that's how you get the public to go along with the flow of the way it's presented to them, right to the very conclusion they expect you to reach.

Jackie: Exactly. It doesn't matter, she wants this and Michael is just fulfilling her wishes. They really did a number on this thing, didn't they, Alan?

Alan: Well, they achieved three objectives.

Jackie: Maybe more than three.

Alan: At least, though. It was slick chess move, one by one and the public have no idea where they're really being led because it's a highly emotive production you see and that's when they get you. They rile you up into emotion and they have the public arguing amongst each other, which is designed, but they always bring you to your conclusion. Number

one is the courts have the right to decide who's to be killed and who isn't; and no debate in Congress; and the public, if they acquiesce to that decision, then they have now given their power that that's okay with them. It's now law.

Jackie: They're showing us that the courts are going to be the law in this land.

Alan: We're living through psychodramas and they're masonically and occultically created to the tiniest detail because you take the Schindler's List novel and Schindler of course, the whole idea was that he had the right to decide who would live and die of course the parents are called Schindler. You take Terri Schiavo and the name itself and then you put it through the old Celtic name which is used in High Masonry for the "soul eater," which is called a "schrifer" and you can certainly make that out of Terri Schiavo. You can put that together and you've got Schriver which is the soul eater and that was someone who was put out there to basically eat the sins of the person if the priests didn't get there in time.

Jackie: I saw a movie about that, "The Sin Eater".

Alan: You might have because they once in a blue moon they'll put a lot of that stuff out in movies, but in old history books you'll find that name comes up and in High Masonry they still use it. Right down to the tiniest detail this is an occult psychodrama that we're all being played through, just like all the details that went into the Kennedy assassination.

Jackie: I've had people email me and say the name Schindler, are they Jews? Are they sacrificing one of their own et cetera and of course Schindler's List, people have connected that name but Schiavo of course that's amazing too, but tell me this. How does it happen – see, this gets really esoteric.

Schindler, okay, here's my thought. This happened to Terri Schlinder-Schiavo and she goes into the hospital and probably from the bone scan and it was said by a close friend she was going to be divorcing him because of the way he treated her and because of his womanizing. That night a friend said why don't you just don't go home tonight, stay with me. Well, she winds up in this condition. She wasn't party to that. She didn't say, okay, I'll get brain dead because my name is Schindler-Schiavo. Alan, I don't think that Schiavo – I mean maybe he did, but that would be a heck of a reach to say this was all a plot and because the name is Schlinder-Schiavo and it means this and this we'll have him create this drama.

Alan: Yes, but I think things are worked so far in advance even before people get together and I think that's really how occultic everything truly is in this system.

Jackie: What you're saying then – I mean if they worked this out, that we get beat up, we get strangled, we get made not brain dead or brain damaged because of maybe a fit of anger that a husband got into--

Alan: Or he was ordered to do it at the right time and believe you me, in this real, real world, that's not beyond them. They plan wars.

Jackie: They were in their 20s. Do you know they were in their 20s when this happened, Alan? They had only been married five years when this happened. We have to take our half hour break here. Alan, what makes me think of what you just said is that they are beyond occult. They are using the power, the creative energy, misusing it, maybe you could call it black magic, to induce people to do certain things. It's weird. That is warped. That's weird.

Alan: It's beyond the human capability really, but I've seen it happen so many times it cannot be ignored. The precise detail – when they want a human sacrifice too – and of course it happens around Easter time.

Jackie: Purim. Purim was just a few days before Easter.

Alan: And it's all Ishtar anyway so it doesn't matter, but the thing is they go into incredible detail way in advance of the event and have everything perfect to pull it off because it is an occultic drama that the whole of society must participate in.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood but against principalities, powers against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places,*" and boy, Alan, you know this really behooves us to continue to look at ourselves and be very aware, acutely aware of how we're being, how we're feeling, even our emotions. I mean, see, I'm very clear these past couple of weeks and I haven't even gone to sleep until broad daylight several mornings because I'm sleepless and I actually – it's bright enough that when I go to bed I can sit there and read my books without the lights on. I'm very clear that that state of mind that I have been in and not having been able to somehow bring myself out of it, but I've been aware that how I'm feeling is exactly how they want us to feel. Hopeless, hurting, frustrated, all of those negative types of energies that feed their power because they are the negative.

Alan: They are the negative and since 9/11, I don't know if people have noticed, but pretty well all authority figures out there from government departments are coming forward with a different demeanor. Even the politicians aren't giving us the same old pretense of joviality and so on. We're seeing a new face of dictatorial personalities emerge and that's the new training of the public for the new era and this is again skillfully managed. It's an old technique because these guys go back thousands and thousands of years and we're going into their new phase of a form of dictatorship really.

Jackie: And the people who are being put in the power places?

Alan: No one's there by chance or hard work and so they have it all figured out who should be in and where. You have family dynasties here. I mean let's not kid ourselves. We're presented with the choice of this family dynasty or that family dynasty, only to find out that they're all interrelated anyway, so it doesn't matter.

Jackie: I remember one time you were talking about the Bush family and you said they're really only twigs on the family tree. Boy, those twigs sure have done their work, haven't they, Alan?

Alan: They have but they're not the brightest of people.

Jackie: Yes, I was going to say that. Actually they do nothing. They're just the front piece. Of course Poppy, he's a pretty wicked guy, isn't he?

Alan: He's more shrewd. He thinks more and he calculates his language more than his son.

Jackie: And all the son does, the shrub, all he does is stick his chest out and strut with that smirky little smile on his face like he's somebody.

Alan: When he's got the script there he can read it pretty good, but when he doesn't have a script there he makes incredible blunders. This is the man that was talking about the French because they wouldn't join his war and he said, *"Well the French don't even have a word for entrepreneur."*

Jackie: Like that means something.

Alan: Well, it is a French word.

Jackie: Oh, it is a French word. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: Then on the 23rd there when The Three Amigos were meeting to sign us all into one continent and one system, a reporter in the audience asked the main question. He said, "Does this mean it's the exact same format as the European Union?" And Mr. Paul Martin who is also a lawyer--

Jackie: And who is Paul Martin?

Alan: He's the Prime Minister of Canada. He said, "Well it's not quite the big bang," I mean he was off balance but he was trying to give us a very vague answer but George couldn't help himself and he wasn't reading the script and said, *"Yes, I see this whole thing based on inter cooperation and closer ties,"* the exact same phraseology they used when they

were bringing Europe together, and he says, "*progressing towards a common goal and spreading democracy through the entire continent.*" Yes, he couldn't help himself. He was too enthusiastic and he gave too much out of the bag really. It was only last year that the British people were given the released documents that had been classified since 1972 when they had actually signed Britain into the Union, sovereignty and all, and it said in the document that the British people must never be told the truth until this is accomplished. Now that's democracy for you. Democracy again is an elastic band that's never had a fixed definition.

Jackie: You're laughing.

Alan: Yes, because you have to stand back and look at the farce of it.

Jackie: But Alan, how do you know all that you know and understand all that you know and can bear it?

Alan: Because I was born like this. I mean I was a camera for the first five years of just watching and from then on I got to the learning stage to investigate what was going on. When you realize how old this plan is and the techniques used upon nations and peoples are ancient techniques that were known thousands of years ago and they're formulas actually and they were used in ancient times when the international bankers of 2,000 years ago were taking over the Middle East and Aegean Sea. The exact same techniques were used.

Jackie: The money changers.

Alan: They had international bankers back then.

Jackie: You said the money changers were international bankers.

Alan: They were the bankers but you know you can go into the writings of the old philosophers of Greece and Athens and Attica and so on and some of them actually explain how these guys came in and introduced their coinage, their gold and their silver. They set up local branch offices, branch banks and then once the public were used to using this strange thing called "money" rather than bartering with each other, the bankers would say your money isn't safe out there. Bring it into this branch bank--

Jackie: And we'll give you paper receipts.

Alan: What they gave them then was clay facsimiles and they found thousands of jars of this stuff. Clay facsimiles and as soon as the gold and silver was in the local branch bank it was shipped across the sea to the Middle East again and put into the temples.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. What's the big deal about gold?

Alan: Gold of course--

Jackie: I know it has intrinsic value but there's something about gold that has meant something to them throughout all these years.

Alan: It's the old god. It's G-Old, Old G, the G of freemasonry that they have in all their symbols.

Jackie: Gold, is that where the word God comes from?

Alan: Well, God is also "dog" backwards because the symbol of the god in his night form was the constellation Orion who was always followed by the two dogs, his faithful dogs. Of course, Sirius is the main star that rises and tells them when the Nile flood was coming is the eye of the Canis Major, the dog that follows.

Jackie: What is the Dog Star?

Alan: That is Sirius. That's the eye of the dog that follows Orion.

Jackie: There's something in the bible that that woman that was asking Jesus to help her and he wouldn't and she said I'll pick up the crumbs that you feed the dogs. That's symbolic. What did that mean?

Alan: Well, it's a racist comment if he actually said it. She supposedly replied, yes, but even the dogs will eat of the crumbs.

Jackie: I didn't believe that he said that.

Alan: It would have been something if he did.

Jackie: He wouldn't, yes, exactly.

Alan: It would negate the whole idea that he was for everyone.

Jackie: That right. So forget that he said it but they said he said it. What did it symbolize to them?

Alan: Again, it was to differentiate between who a true Jew was and who a Samaritan was because they both come from Babylon. They both had been led out of Babylon and the invading kings who released them from Babylon had first sent out a group who were told you can only study the five books of the Bible and they were then called the "Samaritans." Then he sent another group out a few years later who were the rest of the Jews supposedly and they were given also the Babylonian Talmud and they became bitter enemies, these two groups.

Jackie: Were those the Pharisees and the Sadducees?

Alan: They were very sad you see.

Jackie: I have to let Mariah (the dog) out, she's bugging me, so will you explain the books that you have available. I'll be back with you in a minute.

Alan: I have 3 books put together and they explain some of the occult terminology which is included within religion, because all Masonic temples in the West use the Bible, although they read the esoteric meanings from it, which "the profane," as the rest of the people are called, are not taught in their churches. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering.] If you're interested in learning some of the occult terminology, I'm sure you won't be disappointed with this.

Jackie: That was just perfect timing. Alan, thanks for coming on tonight.

Alan: It's no problem. It's a pity the reception is so poor.

Jackie: I know it is. Maybe I'll just play this tape another time and surprise them and see what happens. This past two weeks that this has been going on, three weeks I guess, I can't even describe to you where I've been because maybe I don't know. You know what I mean, Alan? But it's just nice to have you on for tonight.

Alan: Well, at least we can shed some other light on it than that which has already been put out there. I don't know if the people also know that that Clearwater area is basically the center for Scientology.

Jackie: Maybe they don't, but I've got another piece that's going to be posted on our website but Judge George Greer was given an award by the Clearwater Bar Association and you know what it was for? For passing the test. Literally the guy that gave him the award was a lawyer who was a lawyer for Scientology.

Alan: In fact their main broadcasting station is right next door to the hospital and they have a degreed system because they are a higher freemasonic system you see and the OT8 – the degree of OT8 is the degree where you can kill with a

thought.

Jackie: Are you saying O like the letter O?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: T as in Thomas?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: 8?

Alan: Yes, number 8. That's their 8th degree and--

Jackie: What does O & T stand for?

Alan: Well, here's the thing. It's "Satan" with a lisp, because it's the Order of "Thatan," T-H-A-T, you see?

Jackie: Order of Satan. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: The degree of 8, which is "*as above, so below*," the number 8, is the ability to kill with a thought. It's one of their higher degrees and of course once that's thought and been put on paper by a judge, they just killed with a thought.

Jackie: Let me tell you something. I've got a quote by Greer and as a matter of fact I've sent it over to Darrin to put up at the very top of Terri's page and basically that's what he said. This girl – that was back at another time when they took out here feeding tube, is not to be fed. This girl is going to die.

Alan: She starved to death.

Jackie: It doesn't matter how. Well it does, but--

Alan: You're starved to death and you die by dehydration. This is murder, obviously.

Jackie: Well I know that. That's not the point. You just said their 8th degree when it's put on paper.

Alan: That's them killing with a thought.

Jackie: That's exactly what he said. "This girl is going to die." Well, it didn't happen then. It's happening now and Alan, I really believe she has stepped outside of it. I think I've mentioned this to you in our conversations. I call it my twilight zone and sometimes as I'm drifting into sleep by I'm not sleeping and I saw her standing outside of her body and she was very, very peaceful and there was still that life flow, what they call the silver cord. Not that I saw a silver cord but it wasn't like okay Terri's gone "dead." But that she was standing there very peaceful and very lovely and she like you know watching.

Alan: Well, you know the lawyer for the husband.

Jackie: Felos.

Alan: He's also a member of all these groups and in 1991 he was in I think it was "Future Magazine" as a prime advocate for the right of euthanasia and he claims that when he went into see Terri he saw her soul inside communicating with his and screaming to be released. That's what he said.

Jackie: Do you know what he said a couple of days ago on Network News? That "*Terri has never looked so beautiful*" and Bobby Schiavo her brother said that is such a lie. But he told his mom don't even go into to see her anymore.

Alan: No, because she's bleeding from her eyes and nose and so on.

Jackie: From her tongue is bleeding and Felos to that devil she looked beautiful to him. God, Alan.

Alan: Well, you know there are creatures from hell unfortunately.

Jackie: And where is hell, Alan?

Alan: This is it.

Jackie: This world.

Alan: Hella is the Norwegian or Nordic word for the earth, and this is it, folks. You're here and you're certainly being run by the master liars.

Jackie: And what in the hell are we doing here, Alan?

Alan: Maybe there's a way out for some people, some of the fallen angels. Maybe they've done some repenting.

Jackie: Or like you said earlier today when we talking that the good news is that we can wake up in hell.

Alan: Oh, that's a miracle. That is a miracle in itself when you realize the intense amount of indoctrination that we get as soon as we comprehend what's happening from the system in kindergarten, media, cartoons and school and the media, I mean that's all an intense matrix system to give us a version of reality which most people will never question right to their death and yet it's not happening just in this generation. It's happened for thousands of years.

Jackie: Well, but you know what? Maybe not this intensely and I think you had said this a long time ago that there is nothing new under the sun and the technology today that you believed they had really advanced further in this time than they have ever advanced before.

Alan: They've had the knowledge and we definitely know from Francis Bacon's books written in the 1500's and published in 1602 with "*The New Atlantis*," he's talking about a weather machine to control the weather and earthquakes and storms.

Jackie: And genetically modifying the plants.

Alan: Plants and animals and engineering mosquitoes to carry diseases for warfare purposes and this is in the days of the horse and buggy and the candle. 1602 was the first time it was published. It was written in the late 1500's.

Jackie: "*The New Atlantis*." You know, Alan, I never got that book. I called colleges. I just never got that book.

Alan: It's worth the read because if you can plow through it--

Jackie: I was trying to find – can I get the real "*New Atlantis*" like from Barnes & Nobel or something?

Alan: Yes. They'll have a list of different upgraded additions.

Jackie: I think I had called and they didn't have any but they could order them for me and you had suggested that colleges will have them and I called colleges up there in the New York phonebook that I had and here in Pennsylvania. None of them have it.

Alan: You have to make sure you get the proper one by Francis Bacon because the last couple of years they've churned out ones by other authors who've adopted the story and taken it off into outer space.

Jackie: Right, and I'm not so sure it's all that easy to get today.

Alan: You'd had to get the reputable authors and you could actually ask for original type in the old language, in other words in the language of that day if you want to. In other words, they haven't been tampered with. They're just straight facsimiles of the original addition.

Jackie: Would we be able to understand it?

Alan: You will be. There are some spelling differences.

Jackie: Well, like time is TYME.

Alan: And Moses is MOYSE but you can figure it out quite easily. You cannot imagine where science would take you like science fiction unless you have a basis to take it from and of course we're expected to believe he knew all this stuff just by a dream or whatever in the 1500's, when, as I say, the horse and buggy were your means of transportation and a wax candle was your light. It's impossible. No, they had the knowledge. That was the days of the Rosicrucians.

Jackie: We're out of our hour. You want to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes. We should really try and get it out. I think we weren't even on the air for the last 15 minutes.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: I think so, yes.

Jackie: Anyway, we can have these played again by the way; and Scientology, maybe we should take a look at that a little closer tomorrow.

Alan: Yes. That was a Masonic creation.

Jackie: We will be back tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and thanks for being here.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Today is Tuesday. It's the 28th of March, of course, in the year 2006, and Alan Watt is with us this evening. ...Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, thanks for taking over last night.

Alan: Yeah, it was no problem.

Jackie: Alan, there was something that I wanted to mention tonight. It's simply because it's something that's important to me. I've been doing some research, and this is for our listeners who have pets. You know, when Molly was 9 weeks old, she weighed 9 pounds. And Molly is a little lab/rottweiler mix, folks, but she really looks all lab. Anyway, when I took her in, just to have a checkup and make sure she didn't have worms, etc, she had her first distemper. And she was 9 pounds now, Alan, and the distemper isn't just a distemper shot, it's distemper and parvo and something else. So, they're actually injecting three different types of organisms into them. Same thing they're doing to the children of course, you know when they give the children their diphtheria, tetanus and pertussis shots. And he turned around to a drawer, you know, to a table, and when he turned back around, he had a big needle with a large vial of stuff in it, and he walked back to the table. And I said, Dr. Cutler what is that? And as I said it, he shot it into her, and injected it, and it was her rabies shot. But it isn't just a rabies shot they get. There's corona and some other illness that a puppy can get or a dog can get that isn't even fatal, Alan. And I said, isn't that an awful lot to put into a little 9-pound puppy before they're, you know, their immune system isn't even firmly functional. And it's just the way we do it, he said, you know. And, Alan, he's a good doctor, I mean, good in the way that he cares about the pets, the animals, and he's very thorough, and yet, when I scheduled her to have her spay, they said that she

had to have a booster, what do you call it, distemper. And I said, no, I'm not giving her another distemper shot. She had two of them, that's all we've ever given. And she said, well, then we wouldn't be able to bring her in, because we wouldn't take a chance on the other. So, I let them give her a booster, and I asked him about it, and he said, well, we do it annually now. I don't know when this started.

Anyway, I was asking him about when they do the spay, they take the uterus out, and I asked if they leave the ovaries. And I asked him if he was going to leave the ovaries, and he looked at me, quizzically, and he said, no. I said, why? He said, why would we leave them? I said, well, isn't that where the hormone production is? I mean, to me, it would be like throwing a woman who has a complete hysterectomy, throwing her immediately into the change with hormonal imbalances that are unbelievable. And he said, well, she still would cycle. I said, but there's not going to be any blood. There won't be any uterus. She can't get pregnant. And he says, well, there's a little, tiny bit of the uterus left. And then I said, well, I don't understand why that means the ovaries have to come out. And then he just kind of shrugged. And he said, well, that's the way we were taught. So, I started doing some research. I said, well, I'll tell you what, I'm going to do some research, and then we'll determine whether those ovaries are going to go or not.

So, every single article I read, they call it ovario hysterectomy, and that's what they do. And finally, I got into some holistic websites, you know, for animals. And I wrote to one of them and asked what their opinion or knowledge is about it. And she wrote back today and said, well, there are people now who are asking the vets and successfully to leave at least one ovary to allow for the balance of the hormones that the dog needs. And because, they say, that once a female is spayed, in her later years she becomes incontinent, and it causes weight gain. And I just wanted to, I got into some wonderful articles about vaccines. And there are many veterinarians who are saying that the over-vaccination is just unnecessary and harmful. It causes all kinds of illnesses and weaknesses in the dog, and for example, the distemper. They said to give a distemper past a year is totally ridiculous, because mostly the susceptibility of the distemper is in the first year.

And as far as the rabies vaccine, there's one article, the man did some real thorough research and found out, this is in Pinellas County, Florida, it was a doctor of veterinary medicine, but he was holistic. And there was an association of two veterinarians and there were four of them that actually pushed for this, in the states for the state to mandate, that there had to be a yearly rabies shot. And several articles that I read said the same thing. Once a dog has had a rabies shot, they can do a blood test ten years down the road and still find antibodies to the rabies, but yet, every single year they're getting them. And I wanted to bring this up, because I think a lot of people have a tendency to just "believe what the doctor says". And I've made up my mind that she will have her ovaries left in and she will not be getting any more of the annual boosters that are not necessary. And I just wanted to bring this up so that our listeners, who may have pets, and we love our animal companions, and really, they're totally at our mercy, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Oh, they are.

Jackie: We take care of them. Anyway, I just wanted to share that before we got on with something else. What are your thoughts on that? Any?

Alan: Well, I think it's pretty well like everything else in professions. The ones who go to university get downloaded with techniques and so on which they themselves don't question. In fact, the whole thing at university.

Jackie: Alan, boy, I can barely hear you. Would you try to talk loud until we get the volume going there?

Alan: The whole thing is, the doctors themselves are being trained or downloaded with techniques. And the whole idea at university is to simply parrot back what you've been taught, without question.

Jackie: That's right, because that's what he said. Ultimately, you know, I said, I still don't understand why the ovaries have to come out. And he shrugged, and he said, that's the way we were taught. And so, there was no question in his mind.

Alan: No. No, it doesn't occur to them.

Jackie: And as far as these vaccines, and there were several articles, really good ones that I read, and they said that they usually get the vaccines for anywhere from 60 to 90 cents a dose. And they charge anywhere from \$15 to \$25.

Alan: That's right, I know.

Jackie: So, they're making a lot, a lot of money. And it was a vet, a veterinarian that wrote this article. He said their profits and a tremendous amount of their gross income comes from all of these vaccines.

Alan: Sure it does. See, this is the problem in our system that's money based. And getting ahead, as they say, which is getting as high as you can in the money tree, you cannot keep ethics and morality apart from profit in this system when profit is the motive. And so, anything to do with medicine becomes corrupted as soon as a monetary gain is involved. And that's a sad statement on our affairs, but it's the same in the medical industry, for humans, or the veterinary system for animals. It's profit based, and you cannot mix morality and ethics with profit. You see, people go into these professions today for the money and the status. I mean, that's the reason they go in. In fact, there's people now, whose families traditionally were lawyers, who are telling their children to become veterinarians, because that's where the big money is coming, because people will spend everything they've got to save their little dog or cat, especially the people in the big cities, where you can't even get a friend in the same building. So, they're gouging them through emotion and the promise to, not even the promise to save the animal, but, you know, the hope that you can save the animal. So, ethics cannot be mixed with morality when it comes to life, you see.

Jackie: I'm thinking that we need to disconnect and try to reconnect, because your volume is so low that it's almost impossible to hear you. And that just is so weird, because when you called about five minutes till, the volume was perfect, and then we get on the air, and your voice, it isn't of course from the station, because you and I are connected together. If Nicholas is there, and could put us to music, I don't like leaving a lot of blank space, but maybe we'll just go ahead. Folks, if you would give us a couple, or three minutes, I'm going to try to have Alan call back and see if we can get a better connection.

...That has to be very frustrating for our listeners, because so many of them listen as you do the broadcast with me. So, that's good, thanks. Well, I'm glad I took the time to do the research that I did, because it gave me the confidence. You know, another thing I'm going to check out are the doggone heartworm pills.

Alan: Oh, I'll tell you, I was talking to a vet up this way. And even though it's a big fad now to push the heartworm, he said, as far north as I am, he said, they haven't had a single case of heartworm.

Jackie: I wouldn't think so.

Alan: That's what he said.

Jackie: You don't have a lot of mosquitoes, do you, Alan?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Oh do you? Oh, but you're so far away from the....

Alan: The madding crowd.

Jackie: Oh, the maddened crowd. Well, you know the thing is here, where we are, I'm at 1800 feet. And the only time we ever have mosquitoes, if it's rained a lot and then gets really hot, you know, when the ground is really moist. But other than that, the breezes blow so consistently. There just aren't mosquitoes. I don't have Molly or Mariah on heartworm. But, you know, because, unless we do our own homework, we don't know for sure whether we should or shouldn't.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Jackie: Sometimes the cure is worse than the, you know...

Alan: Sometimes the cure is fatal.

Jackie: Right, exactly. And we're taking a chance. But I am going to look into that, before she goes onto heartworm. And I haven't had Mariah on it, for, Mariah or Trusty, for at least three or four years.

Alan: It's a jungle, isn't it though, trying to get to it. Again, it's such a huge business. It's a huge, the whole pharmaceutical business is massive. And again, they have a big say in training students at universities through grants and loans, and so they make sure that their particular thing is pushed as part of the training, you see. And the vets or doctors end up pushing those products and doing techniques this way, never questioning, because it doesn't occur to them, generally, that there's another motive behind it. You know, generally it doesn't occur to them, I'm sure so many doctors today are still giving inoculations and seeing the effects of autism, occur in families that they've actually injected, and yet, they're still in denial, because they've been taught.

Jackie: And it's the vaccine that caused it.

Alan: Yeah, because they've been taught that they're somehow holier than thou, they're gods in a sense. And surely they would not be misled. That's what they think. And it's so easy to train whole generations of people in a lie. When you tell those same people that they're some kind of saviors in medicine and surgery, well, mostly medicine, but that's where we are today. The profit motive is so incredibly huge, and the big companies have a massive say in what is taught in universities, at all levels. If you look at the Rockefeller Foundation, I don't think there's a single university in Canada or the States that doesn't get a grant from them.

Jackie: And that they control.

Alan: That's right. Along comes a list of subjects, and what they'd like to be taught, and what they'd like to be omitted, and that's the reality of the life we live in.

Jackie: And you know, of course a lot of it has to do with the money. Jeff said, they just don't make anything. Why they're even doing it to the animals. I said, well, you know, another thing it does, because it's costing a lot of money, it creates anguish for the people. For the pet owners, when their pets. This one article, God it was a good one, and this woman said she has been researching for thirty years and doing a lot of her own testing and that, following animals after they've been vaccinated, etc. She used the example, they'll bring a six week old puppy in for their first distemper, and maybe in this otherwise healthy little puppy, oh, the first time might run a fever and be a little lethargic, for a day or so. Next time, a couple, three weeks later, they're brought in for their second one, and as she pointed out, when they're putting the vaccine for three separate conditions, and she said, in mother nature, in nature, that just doesn't happen. They don't, they aren't confronted with three separate diseases all at one time.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And she said they're very rare to find today, but if pet owners will try to get single, like maybe give them a tetanus vaccine the first time, and then the parvo the next time. Wait a couple weeks in between. But then she said, after that third time, and she gave some of the symptoms, and she said one of them was that they'll start itching. And there's no fleas. Molly itches her. Remember I told you, Alan. Molly's scratching, and she doesn't have a dry coat, and she doesn't have fleas. And she also, amongst the ones, there were two that Molly does consistently. She licks her feet a lot. And I don't know why. But that was one of them that was on the list, of what they've noticed after they've had these vaccines.

Alan: It's because they sweat through their feet.

Jackie: Well, why is she licking her feet? She licks her feet a lot.

Alan: Well, you see, it causes a little fever after inoculation.

Jackie: I know, but what I'm saying is, this is, she hasn't had. Now, she did have one just last week, but until then, she hasn't had one since she was like ten weeks old. And so, but that's what she does a lot. She lays there and licks her feet. And I don't know what it is, but she said a lot of other problems it causes, the dogs have a problem gaining weight, they don't fully develop, or as well as they could.

Alan: I know there's a lot of temperamental disturbances too.

Jackie: Yes, she mentioned anxiety, separation anxiety. And they always have to be with their owner. She called them velcro puppies. And boy, I'll tell you, Molly's my little shadow. So, she's exhibiting, actually I said there were two of them, but there were four of them, that the woman mentioned, and Molly is exhibiting four of them. And it makes me angry. And what my regret is, Alan, that I didn't look into this a lot sooner.

Alan: People think it's so easy to get an animal. They don't generally think beyond it, because we're trained to believe in this system that we're somehow being taken care of by the professionals, you see. That's part of our conditioning. So, we think as far as getting the animal, but we don't think of the things that are all involved around that. And it isn't just a matter of you choosing the animal, now they've got laws all over the place, where you must get this for the animal, and you must get that.

Jackie: Like the rabies shots.

Alan: And also, of course, even when you go to the veterinarians, I don't know about the US, or the states within the US, but in Canada, they automatically report it to the authorities that this person has a dog at this address, you know. So, see, we're overrun by... Big Brother is everywhere. And it's the same, I know one guy from Pennsylvania phoned a couple of days ago, and his daughter is just going into New York University, and to get in to the university now, they're demanding that you can show your inoculation data, or they won't let you in.

Jackie: Well, see I'm wondering about this. When I said, no, I'm not having, she's not getting any more distemper shots, and the girl on the phone said, well, we wouldn't be able to let her come have her surgery then, because we just couldn't risk our other patients. And I'm going to print some of these out, and I'm going to give them to Dr. Cutler to give him the benefit of the doubt, but I will find a veterinary clinic that will take her without the boosters, or, I don't know. So, we'll see what happens next year when her booster comes due.

Alan: This blackmail stuff is getting beyond a joke, you know. When there's no choices, you see, we're given no choices in anything anymore. It's this way or no way. And that's getting the same now with sending children to school. They've got to have all these inoculations up to date. It's the same Big Brother complex where everything is being observed and noted and observed through their lives, whether it's animal or human. This is getting to be a totalitarian system. Well, it is a totalitarian system. They're just getting more techniques put in place to observe us all.

Jackie: You know, I read about the tetanus vaccines they're giving the children. You know, because when we were little, I remember once I stepped on a carpenter's nail in a board. It almost went through my foot, the ball of my foot, and they took me down right away to get a tetanus shot. That makes sense somewhat. But, what I was reading about them, tetanus is not a virus, it's a bacteria. And you can't vaccinate against a bacteria. I mean, it's something that's not even around.

Alan: Well, it's not so much that, it's the fact that you'd be very hard pressed to see a doctor that's ever seen a case of tetanus. That's the real problem here. Everybody, every student gets shown the same old photographs of somebody with this awful looking face, taken back in the early 1900s, and they're all shown the same thing, and they've got this explained to them what this is caused by. But you'll never find someone who's actually seen a case of it. It's amazing. And if it's supposedly prevalent in the soil and the ground, etc, I mean, farmers are out there all the time cutting themselves and getting scratched with different things, and they don't come down with tetanus. So,

it's such a ridiculous, I think it's a scam, to be honest with you. Or, there's an ulterior purpose for giving it to people.

Jackie: Alan, you hit that right on the head.

Alan: That's the scary part. And again, all those trained in medicine are hard pressed to come to that conclusion, because they truly are. The best fool in the occult is a willing fool. In other words, they must believe in what they're doing. And, of course, all these people are trained to believe in what they're doing, and it never dawns on them that there's an ulterior motive in that little vial of liquid that they're giving, even though they've never ever seen the inside of one of these laboratories where it's made. It's all taken on faith. And that's how this whole system works, it's on faith. Right down to the mother that brings the child in for the inoculations. It's a teaching faith based system, and yet, these big laboratories are guarded like concentration camps. You can't get into them. They're like highly classified areas. You can't get into them and have an inspection by the public. And you've got to say, well, why? And of course, we know that the depopulation program that was on the go from the early 1900s and spoken about and written about in many, many books from the Rockefeller foundation of eugenics, the eugenics society, on population reduction, talked widely about using inoculations to bring down the populations of...

Jackie: Alan, it's in the protocols.

Alan: And I think it goes even, probably even further back than that, because the elite have always used techniques of bringing down populations when it gets beyond a certain manageable size for them to control. So, why should it have stopped, say in the 20th Century? Of course it didn't, any more than it stopped in the 21st Century. It's on the go. And the best way is to get it done by a method which the public will never suspect, because they're trained to believe that medicine is their savior.

Jackie: The white-smocked god.

Alan: That's right, the new priesthood.

(Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. I was thinking of this, Alan, talking about the vaccines being used, as I'd say a big, very large part of their plan for depopulation. In one of the articles, and it was so well written about the vaccines, she explained it technically, but in layman enough terms that you understood what she was discussing. And she was saying that many of the vaccines are from, I think they're called modified live viruses, MLVs. And she said, basically, what they do is they alter the virus. And the agent that they use to alter it with is formaldehyde. And that goes into the system, along with the mercury, the thimerosal, and aluminum, and I don't think the body naturally, easily expels those metals, those heavy, do they Alan?

Alan: No, they tend to get to the brain and stay there. In fact, in the 1970s, the studies done in Britain, found that in all the Alzheimer's patients that were on the increase, they had...

Jackie: Aluminum.

Alan: It was all aluminum particles in their brain. So, this has been known for a long time. And they knew it was from inoculations.

Jackie: But Alan, think about people who for years used aluminum cookware.

Alan: Oh, I know. And that was promoted, again, from the top. You see, there's nothing given to the public for the public's benefit. It's always for an ulterior motive by those who run the world. And of course, that's why they pushed it. They knew from before World War II, in fact, they knew in the days of ancient Egypt what aluminum did to the people who worked in the mines and so on. The same with asbestos. The Egyptians had a word, it actually comes from, the asbestos, from the Egyptian. They knew that the mine workers got this disease and they knew all the signs and symptoms of it. So, this stuff is ancient knowledge. It's not new. And yet, through keeping the people

ignorant, they can recycle the same stuff and use the same techniques over again, and say this is good for you. It's been done over and over again. And we're all trained to believe in the scientific elite, like Bertrand Russell said they'd do. They'd train the public. And if you read Jacques Ellul, who worked for the United Nations, the top sociologist for the planet, basically, he was quite open. He said all teaching is done through radio and television. He says, through fiction, he says, they elevate the doctors, through television series and dramas. They elevate the legal system through dramas, and the police system. These are three main elements of controlling the public. And yet, we're downloaded through fiction to see it in a different light than that which really exists. So, he said that all of these dramas are actually propaganda. That's how we're trained.

Jackie: Through our entertainment.

Alan: Through entertainment. That's right. So, it's an indoctrination technique. You have no censor part of your brain working when you think you're being entertained, so you don't stop and say, wait a minute, that doesn't seem right, or whatever. You get carried along with a story, and you can identify with the characters in the story, and through emotive techniques, through emotion, you're actually being indoctrinated into seeing this supposed science in a different light than really exists, you know, and those people, those professions are then elevated in your subconscious and your conscious mind to be more superior than they actually are in reality.

Jackie: Well, there was a series on, maybe it's still on, called E.R. Oh, man. Emergency Room.

Alan: It's well named though. It's to err, you see, is human.

Jackie: Err, yeah. That seems a lot of, lot of, lot of people follow that almost religiously.

Alan: And of course, the whole DNA thing now, where they want everyone DNA typed, and they've been doing it actually for quite a few years on the quiet, but that CSI series that they have out there, where every second line is "get his DNA," you know. Or get the body's DNA. Or get this DNA or that DNA, that's all you hear.

Jackie: They know how to make it sound good too, don't they?

Alan: Yeah, I know, I know.

Jackie: They tell about, we've let seven people off death row by being able to tell by their DNA that they weren't the killer.

Alan: That's it. So it's pure indoctrination. And the public now, when something happens in an area, I mean, in Toronto a couple of years ago, a little girl was killed. They knew it was a pedophile who'd killed her, a sexual predator. And the media went into action, big time. And that's all you heard every day was about the hunt for this killer, done near Toronto beaches. And this went on for maybe a month and a half, two months. And they had all the women, the mothers in the area nervous wrecks to see who was going to be next. And then the police were going around door to door asking for the DNA samples from every male, street after street after street. And they were giving it, thinking, well, I guess it's the law. But it's not.

Jackie; It will prove me innocent.

Alan: Yeah, but it's also because they've been trained by television that this is somehow law. And it's not. You see. So they were doing it automatically thinking, I guess it's like television, I guess this is law. And all the time, the police knew who it was, because they monitor all these released convicts, pedophiles, and they know exactly who they are, where they are, and all the rest of it. So, I think that was one big exercise on the public, actually.

Jackie: And the sickness of it is, think about it, right back to the get-go, they let them go, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: They let them go to do it again. And then monitor them.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's like the article that I had. It just blew my mind away, it was when they were having the Olympics in Atlanta. And the article was a fairly large article in the newspaper. I don't know which one it was, but one of the big ones, and it told how they had done a sweep, all over the entire region, or area, and a whole bunch of different police forces, and they all came together, and they rounded up 700 and some known criminals, killers, thieves, they knew where to find them, Alan. And when you're reading that, and you're going oh, my God. You could tell by the way it was written that they knew where they were. And at the end of the article, it said, it is not determined yet, whether or not they're going to be released after the events were over. Oh, my God.

Alan: I know. But that's again how you keep the public. See, you've got to have crime, amongst the public, ongoing to build up a massive police force, which really is an internal army, working for those who own the system. And that's why they have the revolving door, generally, of criminals out in society. It keeps the whole thing going. If there was very little crime, they'd be hard pressed to keep all these policemen in work, you see, which again is an army that's really there to serve and protect those who are their masters. So, they've got to have crime going on all the time. Nothing in life, really, is really the way it's presented to us. It's different. It's very, very different. There was an RCMP officer in Canada...

Jackie: Is that the Royal Mounted Police?

Alan: Yeah, only generally they're not on horses, except for shows in a small group.

Jackie: It's sort of like the state police in the states?

Alan: That's right. They're sort of like an FBI, in a sense. And this guy was sent undercover to work with the Hells Angels to find out their drugs, their movements of drugs, and this kind of stuff. And he brought a book out, eventually, almost as a protest against his superiors, because he could never figure out why, when he had all the information there. You might say he had the dope on the dope. And the superiors wouldn't get raids going on to stop it from happening or confiscate it. And eventually he was reprimanded, and then he was suspended, for insisting that his superiors apprehend the...

Jackie: Do something about it.

Alan: Do something. When he had all the information on the shipments, where they were going, the times, all this kind of stuff. And eventually, there was an interview on the CBC television about it, and about his book, and I could tell by the way the guy was speaking, he still hadn't figured out that his bosses and the criminals were all part of the same group. They need each other. They've got to have drugs in society to keep the police force up, to begin with, to have the crime going on.

Jackie: And then, think about this. They report it on network news, and nothing gets done about it. And talk about the frustration that must cause, Alan. That it's, here it is. It's known. It's in a book. It's on network news. Still, nothing is done. And nothing is done to or about the superiors that wouldn't do anything about it.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: Sometimes talking about this, it boggles. I mean, you know it, but, God, Alan, the insanity just could drive you crazy.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. The world, the real world is completely different from the indoctrinated version. The real world is totally different from that version. And we're all trained to see the, I call it level one reality. That's the indoctrinated version. And of course there's another two layers, at least, above that. And as they go up the scale, some of them catch on to what's going on. Other ones never catch on to what's going. And that police officer, you

could tell that this guy was sincere. He still hadn't figured out why. He really was confused, you know.

Jackie: Well, at least he was a thinking person and he did something. Wrote it, and he spoke out, and God love it.

Alan: But, isn't it strange, you can be watched and monitored about your business dealings, your financial dealings, the money you spend in a grocery store, all this kind of stuff. And people all over the country who take drugs can phone up certain numbers and have it delivered to their doorstep, at any time, night or day, nationwide, and they just can't figure out who's doing it. Who's kidding who? You know.

Jackie: And you know, when you see, living in the US, I used to call it America. But living in the US, and seeing what's happening, and the "force" behind it. And it's all, I mean, so much of it comes from the US. And then you think of going, you know, just leave. And then you wonder, okay, where do you go? You can't go far enough into the woods, they just burn the woods down.

Alan: I know. And we're constantly monitored.

Jackie: I wonder if there's a country or a place in a country in this world, where a person could go and live in some kind of a place that is like out of the world. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: I know. Untouched. Yeah, I know. Well, again, when we've all been sleeping or trained to be asleep, and countless generations before us, these boys have been so busy working with the sciences for today, to make sure that they could monitor everything from space and satellites and all the rest of it. It's mind blowing to see the planning that has gone into this, to where we are today. Incredible, minute micromanagement and planning has gone on, by thousands of think tanks, employed by the big rich men of the planet. And they have pretty well missed nothing, you know.

Jackie: No. No, and with those satellites, Chuck told me about this. They had a picture, photograph, taken from a satellite, and it was a fast pitch in baseball. And they were able to zero in so close and literally catch it in one frame. And if they can do that, it's true, they could see a mole on your rump.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Jackie: Is it those people in the satellites, that they just get a vicarious thrill of just eavesdropping on people, like for fun, when they're bored?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure they do. They do it on the phones. We've all had experience on the phones. I mean, often at night, if you're talking about the occult to somebody, there's silence, and if you get off the topic into politics or something, then they start tapping, tapping, and making all these noises, because it's the young guys they put on the night shift. And they get bored listening to that kind of stuff. But they love the occult, you see, so they leave you alone then. It's either that, it's either listening to you or Art Bell, you know. So, they give you all these little taps on the phone when you wander from their favorite topics.

Jackie: Oh they like it when you talk about the...

Alan: The occult, yeah.

Jackie: They do?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They leave you alone. You have silence then, but you wander off it, into just everyday politics, or what we all do, we tend to go into the bitching mode, you know, because we're so fed up. That then, these young guys who are the sort of apprentice eavesdroppers you might say, put on the night shift, they get bored and they start tapping the phone and making all the noises, to get you back on.

Jackie: You know what I think about? I think about how boring it must be when my sis and I are having our daily

Yahtzee game on the telephone.

Alan: I'm sure they put the lowest guy that's just started work you know, on that one. That's what they'll do. That's to give them patience, you see. But it's the same too, sure. They showed a few years ago in the British Daily Mail, which you can buy over here, they showed a full page of this huge, well it was only part of a room, but it was an incredible room, it was a circular room really, with hundreds of television screens, and all these, it was mainly women, sitting watching them all, and this is from the cameras in London, just in one area. And they also said that not only could they watch all the people, and again, zoom in on, as you say, a mole on them, you know, or a hair on their chin, they could also use boom, little tiny boom microphones and hear conversations in doorways at over 200 yards away. So, this is the incredible observation we're under, that George Orwell talked about in his book, Nineteen Eighty-Four. We're here. It's all around us.

Jackie: It might have been in Canada, I was reading about, I'm not sure, but some city that was just putting in gobs and gobs of cameras, and in other places, they said, and I thought about the parks. Remember, in Nineteen Eighty-Four, no matter where they went there were microphones and cameras. In the bushes, in the trees. And I thought, oh, my God, when I read it, oh, my God. It's they're probably putting them in the parks and camping areas, Alan.

Alan: I know that they are in some places. I know in Texas, some parks there, they have them already. And in Vietnam, they were dropping them from aircraft, these tiny little, tiny, tiny little dart-shaped things, which were microphones, and they were dropped along trails, so they could hear when the enemy were coming through. So, they can also put tiny cameras on them nowadays too, they're so minute. And they transmit to a fair distance. So, yeah, everything today is getting monitored for Big Brother.

Jackie: Do you think they can hear when we whisper?

Alan: I'm pretty certain they could. Actually, that's old technology.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame. Sometimes I whisper in my own home.

Alan: Well, at the moment, the only place that's safe is your own thoughts. And if they get their way with brainchipping then even that won't be safe anymore. There's actually a woman, apparently, in Ontario, who's supposedly got one of these chips, and who's testing it out. Now, whether it's propaganda for the chip, predictive programming us towards it, I don't know. But supposedly, she wants to experience what the public will experience, when they have to use the chip in their own thoughts, to transmit messages, electronic messages, to say their bank for withdrawing money, with their codes and all this kind of stuff, and to find out if she can shield her thoughts and her code numbers from other people. So, this is all predictive programming, I think the story itself is, to get us used to the supposed inevitability of this coming our way. But that was apparently in one of the papers here. So, this is coming. So, yeah, your thoughts are the only place at the moment that are pretty safe. But if they get their way, it won't be for long. They want, you see, for a totalitarian system to survive, everyone must be completely predictable. That's why they like uniformity. They like groups and so on. They don't like individuality. It's the individual that gives them problems, not the group. The group is easy to control. And that's always been their problem, is the individual, you see. So, they want everyone to be completely predictable for control purposes. And this isn't my idea. This is what H.G. Wells, the propagandist for the British government and Lord Bertrand Russell that worked with the Tavistock Institute in London, this is what they say in their own books. They have to create a world where everyone is completely 100% predictable, for control purposes. That's what they call peace. When you have no free will of your own.

And that's what they're bringing about, step by step. And of course, the computer is only one step towards it, to get us used to it. Because we are so adaptable, and they said this in ancient Greece, that the human being was the most adaptable species on the planet. So, whatever gadget or gizmo they give to us, we adapt so quickly towards it, that soon we can't really think of living without it. And of course, the computer now is taking over so much of a person's life with their banking and shopping and information transfers, it's a stepping stone towards the inevitable, which is a brain chip, which is their virtual reality. And they're already working through movies to make this sort of thing appealing to children, by telling them, oh, you'll be like your favorite comic stars, you'll have superhuman

powers of telepathy, and you can open things at will by thinking a thought, with having this cyborg type body and a brain chip there, this is how it's being put to the people. But, in reality, once everyone has got their chip, the main switch will kick in, and the real purpose will also take over, which is no more you as an individual person. That's the purpose of it all.

Jackie; Right. When you talked about people getting so used to their gadgets, and when we moved in here, when we saw the home, it never occurred to me to look to see, was there a dishwasher, because every home has a dishwasher, you know.

Alan: Yeah, I am mine.

Jackie: Alan, we got here, and all the furniture was piled up all over the place. Suddenly I looked around and I said, Chuck, there's no dishwasher here. And I thought, oh my God. What am I going to do? And I looked at the cabinets and I thought, I can't give up any of these cabinets, I need them all, and I actually, knee jerk was totally bent, because I couldn't imagine what I was going to do, and then Chuck had said, well, I guess that means handwashing the dishes. And you know what, it's just fine with me now. I mean sometimes, I let them stack up in the sink for a day, a day and a half sometimes, and then have to wash them all. But it's amazing how we actually think we need some of that stuff.

Alan: And there are people now that won't even think of using a landline if they've got a cellphone. In fact, there was one guy in the Toronto airport, when no phones were allowed after 9/11 for a week or two, he was crying on the news because he couldn't use his cellphone in the airport. And right behind him, you saw all these Bell landlines, the phone booths, right behind him, but it didn't dawn on him to use them, you know. That's how quick people adapt to every bit of gadgetry that's given to them.

Jackie: We are out of our hour, already. And it's amazing how fast it goes. You're coming back with us tomorrow night, aren't you?

Alan: Sure, I sure will, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. Well, ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being with us tonight. We were kind of all over the place. Of course, we always are, aren't we, Alan?

Alan: That's the best way. It's non-linear thinking.

Jackie: Non-linear thinking. Because we never know when we're coming on what we're going to talk about.

Alan: That's natural.

Jackie: We'll be back with you folks tomorrow night. ...And Alan, tomorrow night, honey.

Alan: Okay.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
Ancient Religions and CDs History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 29, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 29th of March in the year 2005. Today is day 11 for Terri Schiavo, folks, and I wanted to say this tonight. Just because we aren't spending the entire broadcast discussing Terri does not mean that we give up and not that it's necessarily going to make a difference, but I think that the calls and the emails and the faxes should keep going into Jeb Bush and basically just to let them know folks how many people, how many of us know that you know and maybe that's all the good that it would do. But it doesn't mean we sit back and say okay that's it, it's over because it's never over until the fat lady sings, at least that's what I learned in school. I don't what you learned.

Our spiritual message this evening is St. Francis of Assisi prayer.

"Father, make me an instrument of your piece. Where there is hatred, let me sow love. Where there is injury, pardon. Where there is doubt let me sow faith. Where there is despair, hope. Where there is darkness, let me sow light and where there is sadness, joy. Father, grant that I may not so much to be consulted as to consul. To be understood as to understand. To be loved as to love for it is in giving that we receive. It is in pardoning that we are pardoned and it is dying that we are born into eternal life."

That is very lovely for me. Our guest this evening once again is Alan Watt, folks, and Alan, thanks so much for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure if we're actually on.

Jackie: Are we actually on?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Alan, for the sake of our shortwave listeners who didn't hear it last night, basically what we talked about is what was going on behind the scenes with this Terri Schiavo situation being like you said on every where you turned, every TV, radio et cetera, and what was going on behind the scenes was the merging of the Americas, yes?

Alan: That's right, on the 23rd.

Jackie: For the sake of our listeners who really couldn't hear this last night, could you brief them again on this, Alan?

Alan: Previously on the 14th, The Council on Foreign Relations broadcast on television their plan for the future, which was basically an amalgamated Americas. Then the following week Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox met in Waco, Texas before going on to the ranch there and on two television stations in Canada, the CBC (which is the government station) and City Television they showed us two versions and you could piece together the whole thing from the two. In other words, they were heavily censored but it did come out and one reporter did ask when "the three amigos" as they called them when they were up on stage.

Jackie: The three amigos?

Alan: That's what they called them.

Jackie: Oh, for God sake.

Alan: When they were up on stage.

Jackie: In Canada?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That was a good way to bring Mexico up to Canada, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes and the reporter asked them, he says, "*Is this the amalgamation the same as the European Union style?*" and Paul Martin stepped in and he gave a vague answer which he says, "*It's not quite the big bang*" and then he rambled on from there, but then Mr. Bush stepped in and he was rather enthusiastic and he wasn't reading the script and he got carried away I think and he says, "*I envisage closer cooperation and ties*". Now that's the same terminology they used all through the Free Trade amalgamation for the Europeans was "closer ties." What they've done is sign into law that a common taxation system for the whole Americas, a common right to all natural resources shared amongst them all, which are the big boys anyway, it's nothing to do with us, and a gradual disappearing of the borders within four years, which is exactly the same format as when you join the European Union – as they're amalgamating they give four years for the dissolution of the borders, so this is all part one. They signed it into law and they've got nine more meetings this year to fast-track the rest of it through.

Jackie: And that four years gives them an opportunity to very slowly and subtly pull it over on the people to where the people by the time that "four years" is up they're full-fledged into it and don't even know it, Alan.

Alan: They won't even know. In fact they already admitted that the CIA and Canada's CSIS (a similar organization) are already blended. The law enforcement are all being amalgamated right now. Bureaucrats from the Canadian government can now apply to work in the U.S. Federal government and vice versa, so it's already here.

Jackie: Oh my. Why is it then we would have a Russian Jew, Chertoff, for head of the Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, he's had plenty of training and experience with the KGB. I mean the Russians had the trial run of how to contain a whole people and brainwash them and keep them living in fear.

Jackie: For our listeners and folks, I know you've heard this if you are long-time listener, but the book that I read by Mikhail Heller when Alan mentions Russia or the Soviet Union and it was a giant laboratory is exactly what it was. They created the new man. The new man was the Soviet man, by the way, and he says – listen to this. I just grabbed the book here, Alan. He said that "*in the Soviet Union people aren't born. Organisms are born and we've turned them into people*". He said, "*we turn them into truck drivers, tractor drivers, academicians,*" et cetera and he said, "*it took millions of years for man to become homo sapiens, but in 60 short years we have created a whole new species called the Soviet man,*" Homo-Sovieticus.

Alan: See that's that plan society which the elite wrote about over 100 years ago.

Jackie: I can't find this place in the book but I guess I don't need it. This is exactly what is happening just what he said. A whole new species has emerged, Alan, like the cougars.

Alan: Like Bertrand Russell and all the other front men who were told what to write basically and Bertrand Russell was Lord Bertrand Russell so he was talking from the perspective of one of the elite. In his own books he said that the future that we are creating will not be haphazard. He said "*no one would be born into the society unless we have a function for them.*" You're talking about a totally planned society.

Jackie: Yes. At least back into the bioethics what's going on with Terri, I have been reading a lot about so-called bioethics, realizing of course that it isn't ethical at all.

Alan: You see it's the new name. The Rockefellers started up back in the 1920's the first Eugenics Society and now of course they've got dirty names after they measured people's skulls and decided they weren't worth living, so they changed their name to "Bioethics" which is more consumer friendly; and so they don't plan to have people born or at least allowed to live--

Jackie: That's right and folks, listening to this, because honestly when I read Orwell's "**1984**" it didn't hit me that this is what they mean and it is certainly of course hitting me now. Ladies and gentlemen, we have a tendency to hear it but not really hear it. We listen but we don't get it, but what exactly Alan and I are talking about right now is exactly the plan. In other words, and my sis said this today, Alan. She said, "you mean in other words if my hips get bad they could just kill me?" I said "that's right sis" and that's exactly, folks, they're talking about the marginal elders. I mean they're saying it right out loud that this is going to be the treatment of—I forget how they call it—withholding food and water.

Alan: Starvation.

Jackie: But no, it isn't starvation, it's dehydration, Alan.

Alan: As well, yes. Regardless, it's murder but you see they put their own books out there many years ago and nobody reads them and these are not conspiracy books because they're written by people who attend these meetings. Bertrand Russell was a member of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British Commonwealth version of the CFR. It's all one big club and he wrote "***The Impact of Science on Society***." That's one of his books and he goes through this very thing, that they'd have to consider how much of a population they would actually need to fulfill certain basic functions and then decide which ones out of that population they would allow to live to fulfill those roles, based on IQ, sickness and so on.

Jackie: Or lack thereof.

Alan: Yes and when you couple that with the definition of the UN of a "good world citizen," which Mr. Rockefeller calls himself, a good world citizen under the UN definition is a good producer-consumer. Now when you become purely a consumer you're now a useless eater; you're wasting the resources of the world. You can see how it's all working perfectly along the same lines to where they want us all to go. It's perfect because they're all working in tandem and they're on the same track and Joe Public when he hears this--

Jackie: It doesn't register, Alan.

Alan: He can't believe it.

Jackie: Well of course not, because it's taken a long time for me to actually get it that what we're talking about is for real. I mean we've talked about this and I've written about it, not this particular but all of it and it stays in and around our mind somewhere that it's unreal even though we know it is real.

Alan: Until the knock comes to your door.

Jackie: Exactly, but no, see, before that sometimes you get it before the knock comes. I got it and the seriousness of it for people to understand cannot be exaggerated.

Alan: No, that's just it. You see, we're living under mind control. In fact the whole system from birth is intense mind control, which is reinforced through a universal schooling system so that everyone grows up with the same impressions and ideas thinking they're sane because their neighbor and all their friends who when through the same system all have the same opinions, so we must all be sane. That's how easy it is to train a whole society or a world to live under mind control and never know it. Zbigniew Brzezinski, he's still one of the top advisers there for all the presidents, Brzezinski in his own books "***Between Two Ages***" and the "***Technetronic Era***" talked in the '60's about the coming population. He said we're almost at the stage where the average individual is unable to think for themselves. He said all they'll be able to do shortly is repeat what was downloaded into them on the previous night's news. Now when you couple that with what Bertrand Russell said in his book, "***The Impact of Science on Society***," it's the same darn scheme. Bertrand

Russell said that they were creating the people to only believe in the experts and that there would be experts for everything and that is a fact.

Jackie: And when people argue with you, they say I know it, and when you ask them how they know it, they say because some guy in a white coat on the television said it.

Alan: Yes, that's correct and that's exactly what happened with the Schiavo case. We watched the people with the professional uniforms on and I'm talking about the suits and ties, because fascism comes with a suit and tie, not with a uniform, and it's got a friendly face and then you see the judges with their cloaks on, so we're all well impressed by these experts and really these are just people. A hundred years ago if they tried this, those people wouldn't be walking around too long you know. However, everyone has been emasculated through this mind control system we've been under and the men especially today hardly know really what they are. They've been accused of everything so much that they've lost their natural abilities you might say to maintain--

Jackie: You mean with the feminist movement?

Alan: The feminist movement, everything, I mean the white man's been blamed for everything that's happened on the planet and so he doesn't know which way to go – if he's doing something right or wrong or whatever, he's unsure of himself in other words. He doesn't act on his impulse or instincts of self-preservation.

Jackie: And that is the male instinct, not only self-preservation, but protectionist.

Alan: Yes and this is what they called "scientific socialism," through a careful gradual process over maybe 50 years, Russell and other ones and H.G. Wells said the same thing, they said, "We can basically reduce the male to be impotent; mentally impotent," and that has been achieved. Of course, people think they have a free media. There are no free medias out there.

Jackie: What do you mean free media?

Alan: Independent.

Jackie: Well, there's us.

Alan: That's maybe it, but out there I'm talking about the regular, you know mainstream usual. When they can spray whole continents from the sky for the last five or six years on an almost a daily basis, not one newspaper or television is even – obviously they won't even mention it. Now that tells you that they're not independent whatsoever.

Jackie: Exactly, where the control is.

Alan: They're totally controlled.

Jackie: You know what's amazing to me? When I was reading Doug Reese book "*Controversy of Zion*" back in the 1700's he told about the press control back then and how the press could totally ruin an individual who was standing up telling the truth.

Alan: I've seen some of the original newspapers of the 1700's because I used to go to the old libraries in Scotland and I can't even describe what they'd put on a political cartoon when they were bringing somebody down because it was pre-Victorian and you wouldn't believe how they cartooned people in order to discredit them; but it's always been this way. For mind control you must have all the media working for you because the public get most of their "ongoing adult education," as it's called cryptically, from the media and that gives them their sense of reality.

Jackie: Who was the prime minister before Churchill?

Alan: Lloyd George was in.

Jackie: Somebody before him.

Alan: Are you talking about the one who signed the pact or the treaty with Hitler and he came back--

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It slipped my mind. I can actually see him.

Jackie: Well, I can't see him but anyway it will come in. This reminds me of the same thing. Anyway, he went and spoke personally with Adolph Hitler and came back and he announced there will be no war and the people in England were cheering and celebrating. The people in Germany were celebrating. Does it start with an N?

Alan: Neville Chamberlain.

Jackie: Neville Chamberlain, thank you. Okay folks, this is the power of the press that we're talking about. He actually negotiated a peace with Germany and when he came back and announced that and everybody was cheering, what they did in about a few weeks span of time is that the press totally denigrated him. He was blamed for something that had to do with the navy that Churchill actually was responsible for and he was run right out of office and that was the press doing it again because they were going to have their war.

Alan: This war was planned and to be honest, this is my opinion, but I think the top boys on all sides are always in on it. In fact when Hess flew to Britain – I don't know if people realize that Hess was related to the royal family.

Jackie: Was he really?

Alan: The House of Hess is part of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha line yes.

Jackie: Why did he stay in prison the rest of his life?

Alan: We don't even know if he did, you know.

Jackie: We don't know, do we, Alan?

Alan: In fact they've even had BBC programs on that, where no one was allowed to see him and on one occasion one of his relatives said that wasn't him, so we'll never really know. Do you know where he took off to go and see? Who he was going to see?

Jackie: No. Who was he going to see?

Alan: He was going to see Lord Lothian who was the head of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, the CFR. He landed on his property.

Jackie: I remember reading that, Alan.

Alan: You see, so these guys had it all planned this thing and I'm sure they said to Adolf and so on, you go so far and then we'll come in and then will have a bit of a fight and then we'll have a truce; but of course they did a bad deal with them and Hess came over to see what was going on. These are all chess games and even those who go along with it can get dragged right down the tubes, but they've planned many wars in the past. This is an old, old strategy. In fact, Plato talked about it, where the elite of Athens and all the other islands, Iona and Attica, they'd agreed amongst themselves to have wars every so often to, number one, benefit the bankers because they have to buy new weapons after the vanquished all died and so on, and to keep the populations down, so they had these regular wars going on and they decided before who was going to declare victory for the history books.

Jackie: And so what's new today?

Alan: There's nothing new.

Jackie: There's nothing new under the sun.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said that wars are actually fought to achieve social change.

Jackie: Remember Norman Dodd from the Carnegie Foundation? He read it right in their notes when he went to get their notes and they said well they're all stored away because once the U.S. joined the UN our work was done. In there he read in their minutes of their meetings, early 1900's, where would be – well, first of all, the question was asked: Is there any way to change a society, or what would we call it, any better way other than war? And they came up with: no, war is the way. If you want it never to return to the way it was, you have a war; and then they decided, well, let's see. Where should we have that war then? Oh, the Balkans would be a good place because that's the place that's already filled with unrest. Now they planned this 1906, Alan, and the First World War broke out, what, in 1913?

Alan: 1914.

Jackie: Okay. Oh, that's right. Now I don't know if this is true, but I have read it, that they decided that they did not want to have that first war until the Federal Reserve Act was passed in the U.S.

Alan: That is true.

Jackie: And then the American people can pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. Mandell House basically said that. He's often called the man who lived through five presidents because he advised five presidents.

Jackie: He was Wilson's alter ego, wasn't he?

Alan: Wilson was a puppet. Even some of the memoirs of those around him admitted that.

Jackie: He was prideful.

Alan: And he wasn't very bright.

Jackie: And they stroke him, give him some money and give him a nice, big, huge, impressive home. That's what it took for him. That's all it took for him.

Alan: That's right. He was the most boring speechmaker ever, apparently. However, Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Politician."

Jackie: Yes, because he used to sit out on the park bench telling them what to do.

Alan: And you know why?

Jackie: No.

Alan: Remember he wrote a novel called "*Philip Dru: Administrator*"

Jackie: Yes, I read it.

Alan: He's even got himself in the novel in a place called Mandell House and in the novel, which was written around 1912, he says a group of powerful men set up an invisible government and buy politicians to front for them.

Jackie: Alan, we have to take our break and the music is playing. We'll pick this up on the other side. All right, folks, we're back with you. Alan Watt is our guest tonight and as usual, I don't know about for you, but we wend ourselves into conversations that are so fascinating and so enlightening that – Alan, thanks for coming on with me.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Okay. We were talking about Mandell House. You were talking about the book he wrote. That was in 1912, two years before the First World War and an administrator.

Alan: He said that special advisers would be the real powers behind the man that the public sees as a president or prime ministers because they were taking over the world and in the novel one of the presidents starts to get uppity and believe he really is the president so they had to take him down a few pegs. Now the message the big boys used, and believe this or not, this is 1912, was to install tape recorders – tape recorders before they were invented, by the way, and they taped all his conversations and then exposed some of it to the public, to the media that then criticized the president and that brought him back into line.

Jackie: Now where did you ever read this that they had tape-recorded him?

Alan: It was in his novels.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, you're right. "Philip Dru: Administrator."

Alan: That is why Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Adviser," because he always talked to the press or everybody else on a park bench where no one could tape him. Now this is before the public ever heard or saw a tape recorder and these guys always have advance sciences way ahead of what the public know.

Jackie: You know I remember reading and I think this was in Doug Reed's book, "*Controversy of Zion*," Edward Mandell House actually was running the government and he would have meetings with high people from other countries in his apartment. There was one time when Woodrow Wilson the President was in there and some ambassador or something came into Mandell House's apartment and he excused the president from the room.

Alan: I can believe it.

Jackie: And after that I think is when Woodrow Wilson was just pretty much you know done.

Alan: He served his purpose and he tried to set up the League of Nations and that was one of his main jobs.

Jackie: No he didn't.

Alan: No.

Jackie: But he was credited with it.

Alan: Yes, he was a front man.

Jackie: Remember before it was the League of Nations it was called The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: Doublespeak, yes, but isn't it amazing that even in that novel he gives you the fact that there are men behind the scenes who are big multi, multi-billionaires who then employ the advisers and train the advisers. The advisers tell the

presidents and prime ministers what really is the future because they plan the future like a business plan and then they use that exact same technique of bringing down a president with Nixon. The same technique, they bugged the whole White House with tape recorders.

Jackie: Now we were told that Nixon was playing tapes because he wanted to write his memoirs.

Alan: That's the story, but at the time they actually said before they came up with that it was for another reason.

Jackie: Oh, in other words, that's why they had the tape. That was the justification. You're right because in the book "**Henry Kissinger**" that is addressed exactly what you just said the way they hid. They actually bugged his office. Alan, it was unbelievable the way they set that man up.

Alan: Yes and as I say it's more incredible that somebody wrote about that technique around 1912 and even tape recorders before the public ever heard of a tape recorder.

Jackie: Well, see I need to read that book again because I read it quite a few years ago. I don't mean like 20 years ago but before I was really seeing, Alan. I mean it was intense enough reading it then but I can't imagine what I would see when I read it the second time.

Alan: That's right. It's amazing how much is out there to the public and the public don't see it and that's what they call "*the mocking of the victim*" in Masonry. They will put something out there. It's not up to them if you understand it or not. It's a form of legality that they have shown you, and stupid you if you didn't catch on.

Jackie: A form of legality. That's exactly what's happening right now with the Terri Schiavo case.

Alan: Yes it is.

Jackie: It's all legal. It's all the courts, the law. I mean of course they're lying at every turn because the law is there that prohibits what they're doing but that doesn't even matter, Alan.

Alan: As I say, it's a Masonic "must be" and nothing will stop it because this was planned to go through. It's got to go down in the books as precedence. It gives them the right then to decide by the courts who will live and die and also what they determine as quality of life will go down on the books.

Jackie: They get the man on the streets saying – I think I told you this, that when I talked to Jody about this and she asked me what I thought about it, but before she got my answer she said, you know, mom, I wouldn't want to live like her, would you? And Alan, Jody is a very compassionate person, so this gives me a glimpse of how slick they are, so I began to tell Jody first of all that she wouldn't even be in that condition if she had ever had any therapy. I mean it goes on and on and on, Alan.

Alan: I know. There was a woman on a show here not long ago who had a massive stroke--

Jackie: That was Kate Adamson probably.

Alan: I know that she's doing well now and she can talk coherently and so on.

Jackie: But the point I was making is this: In the face of all the evidence that is out there, what they keep saying is they keep pushing this into people's minds, "I wouldn't want to live like that, would you?"

Alan: In a vegetative state.

Jackie: In a vegetative state.

Alan: "Weapons of mass destruction," over and over.

Jackie: These are not the people who are saying why don't you let her die. I've had two or three people write to me and say why don't you leave it alone. Let her die. Don't you have any compassion?

Alan: Yet, here you are, being taken through a High Masonic psychodrama. This is what this production is and they have the public doing exactly as they're trained to do, debate A and B, and they're all at each other's throats over it and yet none of the public have been there themselves. They've taken everything from the media, which is very little, and made decisions and giving their passive assent to this.

Jackie: That is exactly the point, that everything they do they wind up getting the – they call it the "mandate", the people's mandate, and that's how they do it.

Alan: That's right and the public have no idea that this now gives the government a rubber band, which can be stretched and stretched, called their decision on quality of life and what a vegetative state is.

Jackie: And you know what? I am just totally changing the subject on us, but every single one of our listeners, we can make a difference and basically the opportunity arises almost every single conversation we have with anybody and the thought that just came to my mind. Amber called me Easter Sunday and she said happy Easter mom and I said well happy Ishtar, honey, and she said what does that mean and I began to tell her and I said go into the internet because they do the computer stuff and I said you'll find this very fascinating. We talked about the egg. You know bunnies don't lay eggs. Why do we have Easter eggs? Well, because Ishtar hatched from an egg and somewhere in her mind this is going to stay there and what else can we do? What more can we do? I shouldn't say what else, but what more can we do than at every opportunity offer an opportunity to our kindred brothers, sisters, to at least consider the truth. It's like I said last night, even though I knew when this hit mainstream the way it did, I knew that they were using it and of course you see all the hooks and what they're doing and knowing that I was doing exactly what they wanted me to do, I did it, Alan, because I could not sit and say okay well they're playing a game and I'm not going to play that game with them. You cannot sit back and not do what you can because it wasn't just Terri anyway.

Alan: That's what Joe Public doesn't realize as they give their consent to this. This isn't about one person. This is the right of the government to decide from now on right into the future who can live and who can die by a court order.

Jackie: And yet, while that is true, it is about one person; it is about Terri Schiavo, a woman who is being murdered--

Alan: It's a sacrifice at Easter time.

Jackie: ...in plain sight of the entire world, Alan.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. I mean this is, as I say, set up the same way as when they shot Kennedy. They made sure the whole world was watching. The whole world goes through the psychodrama. It has a shock effect on the person, highly emotive, highly charged with emotion and the public are being led from beginning to end through a chess game in which they don't even know they're participating because they're giving their approval.

Jackie: See, but I knew I was participating and I still did it and Alan – it isn't that I wrestle with that, but I think about how slick they are that they get us in these places where we're damned if we do and we're damned if we don't.

Alan: Yes I know and at the same time as everybody starts taking on the pros and cons and fighting with each other about it all from the media, as it's designed to do, as I say the most historical thing that's happened since the American Revolution just took place on the 23rd and no one knew.

Jackie: Without a shot being fired.

Alan: That's right and that's so typical.

Jackie: By the suits.

Alan: Yes, plus they have their sacrifice. They always have a sacrifice when they build a new structure and this is it, at Easter time too. It's perfect. It's a beautiful Masonic script.

Jackie: This is a real window of opportunity for them, the whole thing, their own Masonic holidays and probably astrologically it suited for what they did.

Alan: Yes and for the High Masons they still go by the Roman calendar where March is the beginning of their year.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Happy New Year, guys, right?

Alan: That's right and of course that's the death – again, there's always a death of something and there's the death of winter, the beginning of life. They've built a structure because they build forms, which are systems. That's what they mean by builders. They are builders. They've just built the new future of the Americas so quietly and easily and distracted the public while they carried out their sacrifice, which is only the first one of many to come.

Jackie: There have been many before her. It just happened to be the one that came out.

Alan: Yes, so this is your typical skilled Masonic ceremony and we all went through it and very few people realized it.

Jackie: All right. Now you know what I would like to do? Well, this is a real downer, you know, what we've been talking about. I don't mean it's a downer because anytime we are brought into understanding we actually should celebrate but this is very difficult and sounding almost hopeless, Alan, so let's talk about the other side of the face of this coin that what they envision, what is happening does not have to happen if enough people wake up to it, but it isn't just waking up to this lie. It's waking up to the religious lies that we've been told.

Alan: It's the entire system which we call reality and normality.

Jackie: On that other level, on the other dimension, the other frequency, you know I have a tendency to think out there when I think different levels or frequencies and I have to keep reminding myself that it is all one, but doesn't it come down to, Alan, right now it appears to me that there are almost people choosing up sides. It isn't consciously, like okay I'm on this side. It's people doing the right thing for the right reason and I think about Terri Schiavo and I think about the outpouring of love because everybody who was standing with Terri and doing whatever they could to stop this slaughter, this sacrifice, I think that there is something magnificent out of this that each and every one of these people experienced love that is unfathomable. Love of a person that they don't even know and there is something very beautiful about that and it has occurred to me that this could turn the tide when people understand that love is the power and all that there really is that is real, Alan.

Alan: Well, the key – see, this is the strange thing because they give you all your holy books but they always leave the truths in there because they're so legalistic. They tell you the antidote to the system and they tell it to you in the New Testament, which has been refurbished a few times. However, they tell you if you have so much goods and so on, give them away. If someone is in need, help them and have the faith that when you need something someone will help you. You see that's the only antidote to their system because their system is based on a substitute for all of that, and it's called money, and that was the first trick that was ever pulled--

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have others do unto you.

Alan: Yes. In other words, use your humanity. There is no humanity in a monied system. It can only be an elite that manages the whole con game and the rest of the people who are generally fairly poor and because it's a profit-making thing based on usury, everyone is born with a function to work at a job and job is from the Bible. Job was persecuted by his deity and that's why you get a job. If you're one of the higher-ups you get a salary, you see, but if you're are a worker (and most people are trained to be workers) you get a job; and this is all Masonic of course in its esoteric meanings and that's why the Masons have that Bible in the temples. However, the fact is, the antidote is also there if the people decided to use their humanity and say we're not going along with this system anymore.

Jackie: And do you know what? I really believe this, that within each and every one of us there is a place that we know. In other words, even people let's say who make a decision based on, well, it doesn't seem right but after all I've got four mouths to feed. See what I'm saying? That if somebody sees that it is wrong and understands that it is wrong they don't do it. They don't take into their realm of consideration of this, well, I have to do this because otherwise how am I going to feed my family, and there's where the faith comes in that you were just talking about. You do the right thing for the right reason and doors will open but you have to just know that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, but the whole problem in a monetized system, it's a dog-eat-dog from the top and the reason that we worship – and society does, they worship multimillionaires and that's what they call success. That's why it doesn't matter how they get there, as long as they get there; and this trickle-down theory is more of a bunch of pariahs on every level having to eat off the guy beneath you in this trickle-down system, and when everything goes up in price you have to shaft the guy below you to make up what you had before.

Jackie: So in other words, okay, you shaft them.

Alan: You shaft them. He shafts you.

Jackie: If you didn't add something to what you're selling.

Alan: It doesn't matter. You see, this whole system--

Jackie: No, but I'm looking at it within that. It isn't like they consciously feel that they're shafting somebody because they have certain overhead and in order to meet the overhead they charge what they charge.

Alan: This system is based on a fallacy and it's based on deceit by very clever people who've been taught this many thousands of years ago how to run this system and we call this system, which is completely inhumane. People do not live their lives. They run and race and worry through it. They don't live but we call this system humane and the guy who's your neighbor to your left, he might have the same medical problem as your neighbor to the right, but the guy on the left doesn't have as much money and so he gets a few pills that will probably give him an ulcer or something or make him bleed to death, but the guy on the right has more bucks so his life will be saved. We call this normal and we call this is humane society. There's nothing humane in it. There's nothing humane in this system. It's a corrupt evil system and it was from the beginning.

Jackie: Well that comes back once to us, each and every one of us, Alan, and we can talk about the corrupt system and then the question is are we going to be part of it?

Alan: Yes, and if you are going to be part of it--

Jackie: Well, I don't mean forced into like okay you have to have a driver's license, but I'm talking about doing what you know in your heart – it's like people who work for Children Family Services. They go into people's homes and they steal children and they say well I was only doing my job. This is what I'm talking about, Alan.

Alan: And those cops at Schiavo's thing that were arresting the children that were trying to take water – they were just doing their job; and when they take you in to kill you, they'll tell you the same thing. You see there's an evilness through segments of society and I don't care how it's glossed over, ultimately the individuals are well aware of what they're doing.

Jackie: It's the human being or a human condition maybe or whatever you call it that they know human nature and they know what seduces people, but somewhere – we've got about four minutes left. I want to say something that you said a long time ago and well I liked it and maybe I liked it because I know it's true but what you say means something and we were talking about people waking up, I mean enlightened, spiritual consciousness and I asked you one time how many do you think it will take? And you said not really very many because there aren't many of them.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: Yes because the light into the darkness is where that shines away that evil.

Alan: Really at the top they estimate there is only three percent who run the world.

Jackie: And so enough of us who stand in every way that we can that we stand for right, in other words, Alan, and if it isn't right we know it because there's something in us that niggles us and we get the warning and say, no, don't do that, and then we're either going to go with that because we accept and know or we're going to say don't bother me conscience. Don't bother me because I have to do this just this one time because then I'll get that promotion.

Alan: And if you're part of the team and you're all there in the same uniform, because a whole bunch are doing the wrong thing doesn't mean that you have to. People are making decisions all time you know and it doesn't wash, the excuse doesn't wash that it's the law or I'm only following orders. That does not wash. That does not wash at all. They know who they are and what they've done and that doesn't go on forever. There's always a balance to the scale and when evil gets too low it must perish. It must be destroyed and it will.

Jackie: Evil can only be destroyed by the light.

Alan: The evil also turns on itself at a certain time.

Jackie: Oh, that's good. Do you want to talk about that tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Evil turning on itself. Will you write that down?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan. We'll just pick up with this conversation where it left off.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 29th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday the 29th of March, in the year 2006. And Alan is with us this evening, of course. ...Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: You caught me not at a real good time.

Alan: Not at a good time, eh?

Jackie: When you called me earlier. I was sitting there going through those emails. And it's so sad, the propaganda. And well, as I mentioned to you, somebody sent me an email and I clicked on it, and it was photographs of a rally that was being held, evidently in Mexico. I think that's where it was. But these were, the majority of them were young people, and they were very nicely dressed in all the photographs. Very neat, clean looking. They had big banners, big signs, this is our continent and we are not Latinos, we are not Hispanics, we are Mexicans, and our land was stolen from us. And they said thousands turned out. They had a big march. And they had evidently, because there were photographs of people who came up to read their signs, that they were presenting the information. They were presenting, so they're rallying and riling up people in Mexico. And of course, these young people, and when I say young, I'm not talking teenagers, but you could see that at least a lot of them were in their 20s and 30s, but they had been riled up. And I put myself in their place. And I think, you know what, if I knew history, as I know it now, I mean what I know of it so far, it is true that their land, not their land, but the land that was once Mexico was stolen by the U.S. It was literally stolen. And you know, think about it, that was another good reason for the War of Northern Aggression. It was a good reason for it, because they had their army and they

started sending them there. They started sending them, you know, out West, and setting up their forts and doing all this. And even the Southern troops, if they pledged their allegiance to the Union were able to join the army. But I've read a lot about that, Alan, and it's true. But then, when you look back at that whole scene, you see how, for example the war between the states, how much these creatures accomplished by that war. So many things. But what's happening today was laid out all that long ago.

Alan: Yes, it was. I mean, divide and conquer is the old story. And then of course, people forget that the Free Trade Movement has been on the go for an awful long time, long before it was announced to the public. The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain had published books on ultimately the unification of the Americas and the unification of Europe, etc, and then the Council on Foreign Relations went into motion working towards this great plan, you see. And the public really didn't hear about Free Trade for the Americas, until about the 1980s with the Free Trade Agreement, which really is the big one. It's more, really, important than NAFTA. And in there it's got the free movement of goods and labor between nations without impediment.

Jackie: That was when?

Alan: That was in the 1980s. The Free Trade negotiations, that was written into it right there and then. And of course, that was already in the British charters of the Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth countries, from the time that the Rothschilds took over, they had talked about Free Trade between nations belonging to the Empire, and no impediment to trade or labor, skilled or otherwise, as needed. So, it's the same agenda that's ongoing. We're blaming the effects of this on the people that are moving in, rather than the cause of it, and that's typical, you see.

Jackie: It's because they don't know.

Alan: They don't know, no.

Jackie: And so many of us wouldn't know so much of what we, the bigger picture. See, I was beginning to learn a lot about recent, more recent history, the last hundred, couple hundred years. But I didn't have the whole picture. I didn't have the big picture. You gave us the big picture, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's old really. The first time this was voiced and written down in any governmental papers was in the 1500s in Britain, when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I, and he coined the term, we could create a Brytish, meaning a British Empire. He spelled it with a B-R-Y-tish Empire. And he said, to consolidate our rule over the world. And it was to be done through trading blocs, setting up of trading blocs, and then they would all share the common monetary currencies, etc. The same rules, regulations. In other words, they'd standardize the same system worldwide. Now it's called democracy, of course. And the same bankers would run the moneyed side of it. And the same higher-up brotherhoods of the nobility would run the economic side, the law side of it, legal side of it. So that was the 1500s, you know.

Jackie: Yeah. I think I told you this, speaking about England way back then. I was watching a bio on Queen Elizabeth, the first Queen Elizabeth. Well, actually, it was sort of like done as a docu-drama I think they call them. But when she came to the throne, they said that the treasury was literally bare. And these people, her handlers, they introduced her to this man, and said, he's going to be the new, whatever they called it of the Treasury. And the name that they named was not a British name, it was a foreign name. And I thought to myself, well, that's how they get a hold of the crown. They get control of the Treasury.

Alan: Well, you've got to understand... I think actually they were brought in for their purpose, because they understand this system. And Queen Elizabeth I, they always talk about the Spanish Armada, you see, attacking England. But what they don't tell you, but it is in the old history books, that after the battles were over between the British fleet, and really, British privateers, like Francis Drake and so on, was that afterwards all the people that they'd conscripted and they'd had conscription then to do this and press-ganged into the quick navy that they drew up, they had no money to pay them. So, after the battles, it was ordered by Queen Elizabeth I, to leave them at sea, anchored off the coast. And these are the days where guys couldn't swim, very few people could swim. And they waited until plague and famine broke out amongst them, and they had another ship going around them all taking

reports of how many were dead or dying, and once most of them were killed off, they simply drew their boats back into harbor after dumping off the bodies, because they didn't want to pay them any money for what they'd done. That's the reality of the people who ruled the world then and their descendants are still running it.

Jackie: They've ruled the world since time immemorial, almost.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Jackie: That's the whole point.

Alan: And of course, getting back to the, I was surprised today, you just skim through the short wave stations for ten minutes, and it's so strange that every station you listen to has got the same reports on about these illegal aliens coming into the country, as though that's the only topic they have to talk about, which tells me there's a coordination between them all.

Jackie: Well, sure, but how are they reporting it, Alan?

Alan: Well, they're blaming the immigrants of course. As I say, they're blaming the effects and not the cause. And it's to stir up a racial hatred. They want internal strife to get all their laws put into motion.

Jackie: But you know what of course they leave out, the laws. I mean, the US has been sued by Mexico for not providing drinking water at the places where the Mexicans are coming in.

Alan: I know, but this is all to agitate the people in America.

Jackie: I know it is.

Alan: That's what it's for. It's a deliberate agitation to create the racial strife, because this again is an old trick. Britain did it in India. India at one time was a conglomerate of small independent little princedoms. And the British East India Company went in and in no time at all they had armed different factions, had them all fighting each other. Then they come in to give them the solution, which was unification and peace, you see. So, they're doing this. They're building up to the same thing again today for a unification of the Americas. They've already signed it into law last March, remember, when Bush and Paul Martin and...

Jackie: The way they billed it was, we're expanding our borders. And people think, oh, Canada is going to be part of Mexico.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Canada is going to be part of America.

Alan: And then a reporter for the Global News in Canada stood up right there at Waco, where the meeting was held, and he said this sounds awfully like the European Unification. He says, is that what it is? And then Paul Martin for Canada jumped in and he said, well, it's not quite the big bang. And then he floundered a bit. He was trying to say well it's not the full thing. But then George Bush stepped in and got carried away. And he was all excited. And he said, well, what's wrong with free trade and free this and free that, and sort of an amalgamation, basically. Not in that word, but that's what he meant. And this is the old plan that's come down from the 1500s. It was reiterated by the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, that was set up with Lord Rothschild, as a founding member, to create a British-styled Empire across the world under democracy, under the same central banking system, and with free trade areas. Anyone who wouldn't join the free trade areas since the 1500s in Britain has been shunned. In other words you're not allowed to trade with the Commonwealth. That's how they blackmailed the little countries into joining.

Jackie: How wars are made behind the scenes, we've put quite a bit of stuff in there in chronological order. But on the Second World War, out of the book that I have called voices of history, and this was for the year 1941, they had,

they were important speeches and documents. And they had the final, if you would call it, offer by the US to Japan for peace, the agreement that they wanted Japan to agree to, and in there, you talk about trade, Alan. That was a biggie, because it had to be accepted, be accepted, that's what Japan had to agree to. And of course, it was an agreement that they knew Japan could not accept, would not accept. Of course that was all part of the program too, wasn't it?

Alan: Exactly. In fact, there's so much on that, because Japan tried to stay isolated. The only ones, mind you, who had been in there for a long time were the Jesuits. And they had a going concern in goods and stuff from Japan. But the US Navy sent a warship in to force Japan to trade, you know. And that started off the whole thing. Then Japan thought, well, we're so far behind Europe, how do we catch up? Then they sent a delegation over to the United States, to try and get bank loans, and they met with Mr. Baruch, the great Mr. Baruch.

Jackie: Bernard Baruch. They called him Bernie.

Alan: And there's a book called the Fugu Plan, and it's written by a rabbi, Rabbi Tokayer, who's a Japanese Jew, living in New York, and he goes through this whole plan, how it was set up, how Baruch financed the Japanese on condition that they build up their military, their naval ships and so on, and attack China. That's all documented in the plan. And then of course, they built up Japan for World War II.

Jackie: And of course the Communists that had flowed into China were flowing into Japan. And Japan was trying to protect its borders from there. I wanted to say one thing back about what you were talking about last March. The one thing, I made a note so I wouldn't forget. I remember in one of the newspaper articles, they referred to it, this merging, that a continent was restructured in an afternoon. And that was Vicente Fox and Bush and Paul Martin.

Alan: Well, the comical thing is, I don't know if people realize how much bureaucratic legwork went into all of that, long before Bush and Fox and Martin met together. These guys were just meeting to...

Jackie: Oh, well, they just rubber-stamped it. It was all ready, right.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: Of course.

Alan: They didn't sit and make about five or six hundred pages up in an afternoon.

Jackie: Yeah, right exactly. Well, like George Bush in an afternoon, you know, after 9/11, came out with all the plans for the war, and the Homeland Security Department and all that. He gets off Airforce One, all the plans are ready.

Alan: Well, he's a genius, you see. He just doesn't show it. That's right.

Jackie: Okay, well, one of the things too, that you brought to our attention was that that thing was taking place at the time Terry Schiavo was on national and "international" news. So everybody's mind was diverted, attention was diverted from what was going on. Now, one thing that I'm not, I don't know about is that Japanese-Russian War. How did and why did they orchestrate that, Alan? And when was that time frame kind of?

Alan: That was just after, and during actually, really, the First World War, and the idea was to, it was actually before, just before the second Revolution in Russia. The first one was 1905. The next one was in 1917. And it was to get the Japanese to attack the eastern side of Russia and forcing the Tsar to tax the people to get railroads for supplies and military down through right to the East. And that really was to help foment the anger amongst the people, who were being taxed to death, and help the Revolution get under way. That was one of the reasons for.

Jackie: Now, who was that to? Did Japan go attack Russia?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: What was the ostensible reason that they gave the people for this? Why was Japan going to attack?

Alan: The people of Japan at that time didn't need a reason, because it was such a patriarchal system of just you follow and do what you're told. So the Japanese did what they were told, you know.

Jackie: But they never even said why?

Alan: They didn't really have to in Japan. They had this Bushido Code and the Japanese warrior stuff and nobility. They'd never known voting or anything like that. It was just follow.

Jackie: Well, let's say then, the students of history, what are they given, what reasons are they given for that war?

Alan: Well, they're generally, in the very thin, I call them the thin schoolbooks, in the very thin schoolbooks, especially the modern ones, they'll say well, there were certain territories and islands that were technically owned by Russia over time, and the Japanese wanted to expand. That's what they're told. And so, conflict came between the two countries, and the usual.

Jackie: Go ahead, just for a minute, I'm going to let the... Alan, you're only going to be with us till about 20 till. I want our listeners to know this. He's been invited. I have to go let them [dogs] out. You tell them about it. Tell them how they can hear you. I'm going to go let these girls out so they can chase the critters out of dodge.

Alan: It was last night at five to nine, just before I went on the show with Jackie, someone phoned me, and just asked if I'd go on this show. And I was trying to remember afterwards, who exactly it was who'd called, but it's I believe, I hope it is, anyway, it's called Rollye James Show. And that's found on the net at www.rollye.net. And it's on satellite as well. And it's also on a lot of AM and FM stations across the US, Albuquerque, Gulf Port, Charleston, Cleveland, Columbia, etc, on a whole bunch of AM and FM stations, and so, I'll be getting a call at quarter to ten, and I'll have to go off the air with Jackie earlier to get that call coming in, and I'll be on for three hours, till one in the morning. So, this is a marathon tonight, beginning at nine, and then after this for another three hours. So I hope those who are listening to the show can tune in. I know that it's on XM Satellite, I believe, 165.

Jackie: On what, Alan?

Alan: I was mentioning that it's XM Satellite 165 I think it's called.

Jackie: Okay, I don't know anything about that but maybe our listeners do.

Alan: I haven't a clue either. But, as I say, it's on www.rollye.net, at 10pm. That's Eastern time.

Jackie: So, you're copping out on us, so you can get your breath. Make yourself a pot of tea or something, Alan.

Alan: And go to the washroom.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: That's right, and get ready for three hours. So, it seems to be a lot of stations.

Jackie: It's a wonderful opportunity to wake up some people.

Alan: It is. I was just thinking today as I watched these manufactured clouds being made right above my head. The mess we're living in, and all this stuff that you started with that you were telling me earlier about this thing going around the internet.

Jackie: Yeah, and I'll tell our listeners about that after you leave us.

Alan: Yeah, because it's such... Right now, there's so much fear and terror of either natural disasters or whatever coming our way. Meanwhile, people can't even look above their heads and see this mush that's being poured down upon them through the jets. And yesterday we got a video clip, right here, of a jet going across and they had a zoom lens on it, and you could see these two huge tanks underneath the wings, actually they're in front of the wings, separate from the wings. They were not the engines. And they were like two round, big round tanks, massive things. And this thing was just spraying right across the sky. This is happening everyday, everywhere. I had calls from Quebec today.

Jackie: Where did you see this video clip?

Alan: I made it out at the back, here, took the shot right outside my home.

Jackie: You could actually see the tanks on the one.

Alan: Yes. A good zoom on this video. And you could see these huge, huge tanks actually jutting in front of the wings. Whatever held them on must have been very, very, slender, but they were definitely not the engines. They were separate. I've never seen anything like it. And this is what's going over the skies all across America and Canada at the moment. And whatever they're spraying on us is of no good to us, because no one in the main media is going to even touch this. Meanwhile, they've got us looking for catastrophes. There was one report in the newspapers today, oh my God, if an earthquake hits Tokyo, so many thousands will die. I mean, this is all fear mongering while we don't look up at the sky. You know. It's all diversion. It's just amazing the terror and fear they're putting out there to keep us confused, anxious, while they literally poison us from above. You know. Amazing techniques. And meanwhile they won't even mention this to the public, what's happening.

Jackie: Well, Alan, are you wondering why not?

Alan: Oh, it's a big puzzle.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: Yeah, watch this hand, but don't watch that hand. And this stuff doesn't bode well for anyone. I could taste this stuff this evening, outside. It was so thick. It was a definite. There's a sweetness to it as well. But it's definitely a chemical taste. And this is dumped on us on a daily basis. We don't have to speculate about it, we can see it happening. What a wonderful world. But getting back to that Free Trade deal, people should read the book, Millennium by Jacques Attali, who was the Kissinger for Europe for France, and he was the main advisor to a whole bunch of presidents and the United Nations, and in his book called Millennium, he goes through the whole takedown process of the borders for America.

Jackie: That book is out of print. And our listeners should know, they possibly could find it at Abe books, because that's where I found my copy, and you know, I can't find my book, Alan. It's such a little book. I think it was a red book. And it's such a little one. And I probably put it some place where I could find it easily, and I can't find it. Jacques Attali. Folks, it's an awesome, it's just an awesome read and it's a small book. And even the Intro to it. Was it Newt Gingrich who did that? No, who did that?

Alan: There was a Francois Mitterrand, a whole bunch of them, the presidents of France.

Jackie: Okay. The subtitle of that, is Winners and Losers...

Alan: In the New World Order.

Jackie: In the New World Order. And he said that the majority of the people will be like boat people.

Alan: He said the next boat people in the world will be Americans leaving in little boats, looking for work abroad.

That's right.

Jackie: And those who are winners, he actually said that they will yearn for, you know, the neighbors...

Alan: A home.

Jackie: ...in other words, the way things used to be.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Folks, Alan is going to be with us for another ten minutes, and then he's going to go to get prepared to do a three-hour marathon. And I'm glad you're doing that, Alan. When you're doing a broadcast like that, when you're on AM and FM, are you careful about what you say, or do you just use the opportunity to get it all out?

Alan: Just get it all out, because we don't have, we can't dance around anymore. We've watched the dancing happen for so long that we're almost over the brink here. And there's no time to be so, you know, wishy-washy about, well, when you're presenting facts you don't have to be wishy-washy. And as long as you have the facts there, and you can point them what to read by the guys who are helping to do all this, and bringing it about, well, that's all the proof you need, you know. These people don't print stuff just for the fun of it. When the Brzezinskis of this world publish the books and tell you what they're going to do to you, you can take them pretty well at their word they're going to do it.

Jackie: You know, Alan, you know something I noticed about that book, *Between Two Ages*. He writes it as though what's happening is just a matter of course. In other words, it's just happening. He mentioned I think three times in the first nine pages, the force behind it. The force that is molding it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But somebody could read that and just think that it's an...

Alan: An evolution.

Jackie: Right, exactly. So, even though he's telling so much, he's telling it almost in some ways like he's concerned about it.

Alan: Well, yeah, he has to. That's so that when we see the things actually happening, we'll never believe that nasty people could have done it deliberately. That's the technique that they use. But they publish it. And then other writers like Bertrand Russell, the Lord Bertrand Russell, who put out a whole stack of books for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the scientific community, talking about a world run by experts and there will be no right of choice on anything with the individual anymore. It's just too inefficient.

Jackie: Well, if you can't think for yourself, you have no choices anyway.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: But when they talk, when they literally use the term bio-chemical manipulation of the brain, that should not be taken lightly. And when they say biochemical, they're talking about biologicals and chemicals, right?

Alan: Chemical, and also, psychotronic, Brzezinski, which is the HAARP type EMP pulsations. It's all of these things. And that's for peace on the planet, you see. When you can't think, there'll be peace. So, they've published all their agenda, their protocols, you might say, and the public, even though, you know, you tell them to read it, they'd rather listen to Art Bell and the men on Mars. It's a sad state of affairs in this great age of confusion.

Jackie: And a sad state of affairs in my mind, is like this stuff that I was telling you tonight that I had been reading. And when you called, I was literally, literally nauseous. That there are many of our listeners of Sweet Liberty, who fall for this. Who fall for the Paul Craig Roberts and the Ken, what the heck is his name, whatever, Ron Paul for God's sake. Ken Welch. This Ken Welch thing that's going around. Greg Szymanski, he's all over the internet. And he's a writer also for the American Free Press, which once was The Spotlight, and if anybody, if anybody needed to wonder about The Spotlight, I found out as you know, because when I first started subscribing to The Spotlight, I started getting all that political mail from all those phony conservatives. Alan, I was spending thousands of dollars. I owned my business at the time, and I was getting concerned. I was starting to wake up, you know. And, oh my God, I'd get these letters, that would say, oh, do you know what they've just done in Washington DC? And you better send us money so we can, you know, send this message to a lot more people, or we're dead. I mean, basically that's what they do to you. I couldn't open my mail without getting out my checkbook.

Alan: Yes. And the guy who basically spoke for The Spotlight on radio was Tom Valentine. And Tom Valentine in the 1960s, when he was a very high Freemason, way above the 33rd degree, when he was a member of the Stella group, wrote a book himself, and you can find it. You'll see I'm telling the truth here, it was called Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he goes through all the Masonic folklore that he was completely steeped in, and this is the high mason, the international brotherhood here, suddenly he's leading a charge to save America? You know. Who's kidding who?

Jackie: But he did say on the air, somebody called in one time and was mentioning, you know the societies, the Masons, Freemasonry, and Tom Valentine said, oh, well, you know Freemasonry is really dead now. In other words, it's just a good old boys club and they're totally. And even by that statement anybody who knew about, really understood about Freemasonry was going to know that he was phony.

Alan: Well, they have to cover themselves. But the proof is out there, because he wrote the book himself, Man's Monument to Man: The Great Pyramids. And he was a member of the Stella Group, the High Masonic Stella Group when he wrote it. And he can't live that down, you know. But I should really get off now, Jackie, and get ready for that show that's coming up here. I think they're calling at quarter to.

Jackie: And you can call any other broadcast a show, but don't call Sweet Liberty a show, okay, Alan?

Alan: I know.

Jackie: I know. I know I split hairs with words, but.

Alan: I know, we're so used to it.

Jackie: I'm not.

Alan: Anyway, the ones who want to tune in can do so at about ten.

Jackie: And that was R-O-L-L-Y-E.net. And it's live streamed from there.

Alan: And it's repeated during the week too, I believe.

Jackie: Alright. Well, I'm not used to doing this by myself anymore, you know.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Alright, well, just break a leg, Alan.

Alan: Okey-doke.

Jackie: Okay, bye-bye. Thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Bye now.

Jackie: Gosh folks, I almost hung up on you. Good night, Alan.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 2, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 2nd of May already in the year 2005 and we had snow flurries this afternoon. I wonder what your weather is like, folks. It sure doesn't feel like May. We had one day that was 80 and a few very nice days, but other than that, this is not spring. Not here, not yet, except the birdies say so, so maybe it is.

Let me do our spiritual message right now and then we'll bring our guest up. This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4.

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

And in verse 7:

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

That is the only thing in this physical world that I see that is real, ladies and gentlemen. I'm not saying that because I say it is so, that in my mind and in my heart there's nothing real here other than love and our expressions of love to one another and to ourselves. And Alan Watt is with us again this evening. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, I was outside doing stuff today and I get really I guess what it is is because it's staying light longer and I'm not a clock-watcher so I kind of judge the time by what the darkness is. I'm going to have to quit doing that because I keep getting – you were very gracious to come on with two minutes notice.

Alan: It's no problem. We've got the same weather this way.

Jackie: Same weather?

Alan: Yes, it was sleet and snow for a while.

Jackie: Today?

Alan: They're standardizing the weather.

Jackie: Yes, along with frozen pizza, Alan.

Alan: Yes and the rest of the continent.

Jackie: Well, it was very short notice when I called you of course and I really didn't have anything in particular in mind to talk about. Is there anything that you would like to discuss with or bring up for our listeners tonight? You know I don't have a real good voice level on you. I suppose you haven't done anything different, have you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: And I suppose we'll hear a click a little later on, then your voice level will come up.

Alan: There's always so much going on behind the scenes because most of the politics that we're given is just drama and the gossip they lay out on the politicians and so on to keep the people busy, but the agenda that was written a long time ago, to not only unite the continent, but to unite the planet under a particular system, is rushing full steam ahead. Of course everybody's been kept so busy running as the buying power of their money decreases, so they're running faster and faster to get all these toys they're supposed to have according to what they've been told that's their standard of living. However, since we're not the producers anymore, the manufacturers, it hasn't dawned on most people that the system as it is now is not meant to last for very long. It's a "service industry" they call it and that's what they told Britain as well when they united them into Europe, that they would become a service industry.

Jackie: The U.S. is a service industry too.

Alan: Yes. In fact, I've got books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR (it's both the same club), because you don't want to have the royal in front of the American name so they called the CFR, but their 1937 meeting held in Australia, their annual meeting, in there the Minutes of the meetings are there, with the speeches and everything, and one of the speakers said that they would set up China to be the manufacturer for the world, in 1937.

Jackie: We were talking about this and you had mentioned – Alan, thank you for bringing this up tonight. You know when we have conversations off-air so often and I don't say it, like I used to do, I wish we were doing this on the air, but our last conversation and I thought oh my goodness I wish our listeners could hear this. We were talking about this and you mentioned why they chose the Asian people and would you explain this to our listeners what you did last night? And I'll tell you I'm going to turn my mike down. I'm going to run out and grab a robe because it's chilly where I'm sitting so I'll be back. Okay, thanks Alan.

Alan: If we look down through history, pretty well every country on the planet has been invaded over and over and over by one group or another; but the one that's the least invaded and left alone has been China. I used to wonder why they left China to be such a pure race, compared to all the rest of the peoples whom they mixed up through invasions and so on. Then you look at the culture of China and I thought well what's different about the culture? Well, they've never known what we call freedom of any kind. Not that we've had really much freedom in the last few hundred years, but they also are a mass man. In the sociological books you can get from any university library, where they have the different cultures delineated and broken down into traits and so on, you'll find the Chinese like – actually don't mind being in a crowd. They like to "rub shoulders" as they say in the books with their fellow man; whereas of course the Western people like their distance from each other, "don't invade my space" type of thing. They, although not so much in the last 1,500 years they have not been an inventive people, prior to that, inventions were in China. They had detection devices for earthquakes 2,500 years ago. I wondered why all these main invaders gave China this big passage of clearance, including Napoleon who said let the sleeping dragon sleep. No one wanted to invade China and it wasn't because China was well armed or anything. In fact it was mainly a peasant class catering to the few nobility across the whole length and breadth of the country and it's been that way for a couple of thousands years. Even though they're not an inventive people, they can certainly mimic what they're given very, very well.

Jackie: They can what?

Alan: Mimic. They can copy very well what they're given. If you look at the history as it's unfolded, Western Europe primarily was used for the last couple of hundred years or more to go through an industrial era of intense misery for the general population, especially in factory towns. During that time we developed machinery et cetera and then we went through the electronic revolution, technological revolution; and now that we've completed our mission basically, apart from conquering the last of the Moslems to bring into the system, they've quite candidly through the GATT treaties and so on handed all of what were American or what we thought was American and Canadian and British and German and so on companies. They've handed them lock, stock and barrel over to China. They set them up and they moved them, complete factories.

Jackie: Yes. And did you say while I was gone what you said about why they chose the Chinese?

Alan: Because the Chinese as I say are perfect for this era, perfect to be the manufacturers.

Jackie: And why is that?

Alan: In an advanced type of manufacturing. They didn't invent anything in that manufacturing. However, they didn't have to. We simply handed it over once we had basically perfected technology and simplified it to its basic form.

Jackie: But you also mentioned their work habits.

Alan: The Chinese are known to be so obedient to their masters for thousands of years that they'd work all day and half the night if need be and nothing has changed, really, even though it's communistic run. They don't have a culture where there's a lot of kindness between each other to help each other out either, so they're divided to an extent in that respect. They're ideal workers for this particular era, and very, very cheap too, to be the manufacturers for the whole planet. When you look back on things you can see the plan and you can smell the plan actually for hundreds of years. In the later books in the 1900's and the 20th century and into the present day, you actually see it all happening and been written down that this was going to happen. We've lived through the transfer of technology to China with the factories lock, stock and barrel. I used to wonder why would the West be training thousands of engineers of all kinds in the western universities for the last 30 years when they were supposedly your prime enemy, they were communists, but all of these engineers have been trained in Canada.

Jackie: So these are Chinese people?

Alan: Yes, coming to Canada, Britain, Europe and so on, and getting the education for machinery—which they did not yet have. Of course, since about 1990, we've seen the exodus after the GATT treaty of all the machinery, which they had been trained to use but didn't have, we saw it all transferred to China. Now everything is made in China.

Jackie: You know this is something that was brought to my attention and I suppose maybe many people have considered this, but until it had, it was during the NAFTA thing. I had never thought about it, but during the Depression there were plenty of people to work and there were plenty of people to purchase or manufactured items and food goods that were produced on the farms et cetera. But the Depression was simply the withdrawal of course of the drawing in of the money, just the way the story goes in the Old Testament in Genesis when Joseph gathered up all the money and took it to the pharaoh. But there were the factories sitting there, Alan, you see, and so that when they decided they'd start trickling money back in, well, today there are no factories sitting. They have not just moved the manufacturing. They have moved all of the factories and either flattened the buildings or I guess they've just demolished the factories, period, so it isn't a situation like it was after the Depression.

Alan: Yes, because they know that they were not going to use them ever again.

Jackie: You mentioned service industry. When I remember hearing about that, I thought well everybody's going to be doing what? What do they mean by this?

Alan: There's an esoteric meaning to all the words in the English language.

Jackie: Well, say what it means to you.

Alan: "Ice" always means when you put something on ice, it means to stop it, to cease it, you see. Service is to "SERVE ICE," you see. Just like they "park" continents down through history and leave them and go back to them.

Jackie: Yes, but they're talking about a service economy, so the actual meaning of the word is just, oh, stop the economy?

Alan: To stop the whole thing because we are now unneeded. We're unnecessary. That's why they're re-wilding the areas around people in the country, while those people are still alive, they're putting in carnivores and predators. I mean

that's telling you something. That's telling you that shortly there is not going to be those people living in the country.

Jackie: Well then think about – what I wondered is how would people have work and of course today millions don't. But in the Protocols it's just amazing. I've been scanning them lately and you know every now and then you do that and you pick up things – of course I had already had this circled and highlighted but it's just a reminder. So when you think about it there are government jobs and there will be the people who will be spying on all the people. It's exactly like Orwell's "**1984**," Alan.

Alan: That's been happening for a long time.

Jackie: I know, but it's really getting obvious today. I mean it's blatant to people that have never read "1984" or really thought about what's going on. It's been the 'slowly boiling frog syndrome.' Well, they're nuking the frog now. I mean this isn't just fast cooking. It's nuking the frog.

Alan: They've been spraying us like bugs from the sky pretty well daily for the last few years and this stuff supposedly has aluminum and barium in it, which are used for clotting agents for wounds and things.

Jackie: For what?

Alan: For any kind of wound or hemorrhage.

Jackie: Barium and what?

Alan: Aluminum oxide.

Jackie: And it's used for what?

Alan: You can use them for clotting agents if something is bleeding.

Jackie: Do you put it on the wound?

Alan: Yes, you put it on a wound.

Jackie: Okay, I think I've heard of that, Alan.

Alan: If you see that in Canada for instance and in other countries now for the last couple of years, the government is putting out ads warning people on the signs and symptoms of strokes. Now we've got young people coming down with strokes all over the place, which is again a clot, you see, lodged basically in the brain.

Jackie: Haven't there been a lot of young athletes dying suddenly that have been strokes or heart attacks?

Alan: People are getting sick. They have these hacking coughs they can't get rid of and those who aren't affected, as yet, eventually will be because everyone's got a tolerance level as they ingest this stuff, breathe this stuff in and drink it, because it's in everything. It's in the food, the water and in the air we breathe, so eventually it will come to a crisis point and I've no doubt as we go through a rising death toll we'll still see the same familiar faces on TV and the same comedies and Joe Blow will think well everything must be okay because it seems the same on the TV.

Jackie: You know that terrible cough I've had lately? I mean I've had that on and off for a long time but sometimes it's gone and sometimes it isn't. Well, I just have to say this because I want to share it with our listeners too. I started taking my MSM again about five days ago Alan and it is clearing up amazingly. I'm not doing anything else different. I haven't been doing – I did a couple of days oil of oregano but boy I'll tell you and it's always been my left lung whatever it is that I've had but it's clearing up and I knew it would.

If our lungs are being damaged and there is a natural form of sulfur which the body requires in order to function

property which is missing and the body can reproduce those healthy cells, the body could repair damaged lungs.

Alan: I wouldn't agree with you.

Jackie: Well, that's okay. You don't have too.

Alan: I'll tell you why: Because as you're being poisoned, you see they're laying this stuff on thick and they're not letting up on it to let you heal, and it's in the ground water. When the snow melted this year there was three inches of this 'candy cane' type stuff all over the fields, which was the drying residue of a few months of accumulation of spraying that was in the snow; and on the first day of the sun it starts to go down and then when it dries it turns back into its chemical parts, white powders. We're being sprayed like bugs, like roaches.

Jackie: Yes, but what does that got to do with you don't agree that what? You don't agree that anything could heal the lungs?

Alan: How can you heal something as you're being poisoned all the time?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: Well okay, let's put it this way. Let's say if that wasn't an ongoing onslaught the healing could happen and possibly think about this, Alan. Without it, maybe the damage continues until the person drops, so maybe it at least keeps them a modicum of health.

Alan: If they want to try it they can try it.

Jackie: I don't sell MSM, Alan. I have nothing to gain here, honey.

Alan: As you're being poisoned, it's like getting a transfusion in one arm with the cut wrist on the other.

Jackie: Yes, okay, I want to share something else with you and our listeners but you also. When my mom was told that she had a cancer on her vocal cord, they did radiation therapy on it. Is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, as you know, our guest is Alan Watt and I apologize for the time that I've taken away from because Alan is our guest tonight but we'll talk about MSM another time. Alan, thank you. We have a caller who has a couple of questions for Alan. Alan, do you accept my apology?

Alan: For what?

Jackie: No, not you, Allen. Alan Watt. Well just because I've been talking so much.

Alan: It's all right. It's actually yours.

Jackie: No, you're my guest, so do you accept my apology?

Alan: Yes, sure.

Jackie: Allen is on the air from Michigan and he wants to ask you a couple of questions. Allen from Michigan, are you aware that you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer?

Allen: I didn't ask the question yet.

Jackie: I know but I wanted to know if you know that.

Allen: Yes. I liked to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst and the second question. Does he know anything about the Masonic lodges where they're dated when they're put up and established, they're dated Anno Lucis. Does he know anything about that?

Jackie: Okay Alan, did you get both of those questions?

Alan: A bit on the Hearst thing was a bit fuzzy.

Jackie: Okay. Do the Billy Graham question again, Allen.

Allen: I wanted to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst to be America's preacher, and the other question was does he know anything about Masonic lodges being dated by Anno Lucis, like 5526 A.L. Anno Lucis?

Jackie: Do you understand that question Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. He's going to hang up so he can hear you.

Alan: That's after Lucifer's fall, supposedly, meaning the light coming down and it's the same story as Prometheus bringing the wisdom down, the light, the torch, the fire to those who could accept it. Of course the Masons claim that around 4,000 BC that's when the plan to change the world—the ways of living from a natural system into their system—began, which is to culminate with the evolution of man worldwide through physical and scientific means, which is exactly what they're coming to.

Jackie: This is on Masonic lodges as the date, yes?

Alan: Yes. They have two dates. They have the one that was built and then they have the same date plus about 4,000 years.

Jackie: And that was after the fall of Lucifer?

Alan: Or Prometheus. It's the same story.

Jackie: Okay, but Lucifer being the fallen angel, yes?

Alan: Yes. The light bringer.

Jackie: Oh here you come, Alan.

Alan: Did it go up?

Jackie: Oh, it's wonderful.

Alan: Maybe the operator was getting interested.

Jackie: You know what, that could very easily be whatever it was. Thank you, whoever upped that volume.

Alan: Then as far as Hearst goes, Hearst was not just a self-made man. All these big boys are put in place. They're trained for what they're to do because their job is to control the minds of the people and they do it through media. Media

is an arm of government. It's an essential arm of government. You can't mind control the people without it, and as long as the people think it's free and independent, they get suckered and they believe in it. Hearst of course picked Billy Graham because Billy Graham is a 33-degree Freemason and he's been open about that in the last couple of years, and of course freemasons as Napoleon, as Benjamin Franklin said, and many others: "When I'm in the Middle East, I'm a Mohammedan. When I'm in London, I'm a Christian, et cetera, et cetera." In other words, they could be whatever they want, you see. Billy Graham's job, as any high priest has always been down through the many centuries, is to once again control the minds of the people. That's his job. He's a multibillionaire probably but he's a 33-degree Freemason. At least that's the Scottish Rite.

Jackie: Or maybe even higher.

Alan: Well, "life begins at 40," so he's probably over the 40th degree into a higher lodge.

Jackie: Is that what that means, Alan? Life begins at 40. In other words, when you hit the 40th degree--

Alan: You start to get the truth. Below that, under the 32nd degree it's a camouflage even for the people involved at the bottom, who truly do think it's a self-improvement society. There's charitable work but if you're involved in any kind of mind control, which is media, even a local newspaper, the Grand Master will pull you out of the lodge and tell you to be at a certain place at a certain night and he will take you to the Black Lodge, where you go up higher, you see. Those in the Blue Lodge won't even know that it exists. This is what they do. They pick out the ones who are useful for mind control primarily, or politics or whatever, and they throw them up through the higher degrees.

Jackie: And many of them reach their high levels of politics because of their ready status as a freemason?

Alan: Absolutely. They've proven their worth. You see, the workman must prove his worthiness, which means that you can keep your mouth shut and follow orders. That's what it means. A Mason is avowed to instantly obey the order of a superior Mason without hesitation and he must immediately reserve all his moral conscience to himself and obey it. These guys have been involved through petty little scams and so on at the bottom to see if they can keep their mouths shut, and, if they can, they get up the ladder into the bigger scams.

Jackie: Oh. They test them?

Alan: They're tested constantly. That's even in some of their older manuals.

Jackie: How high up do you have to get before you quit being tested?

Alan: Once you're up to at least the 96th.

Jackie: And there's nobody above 96?

Alan: There's 360 degrees in a circle.

Jackie: Alan, are you being serious right now?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We say, "he's a 33rd degree Mason." Now is that in any book that there are 360 degrees of Freemasonry?

Alan: What they do is they hint at it all the time.

Jackie: It makes sense.

Alan: They hint at it all the time. The OTO, which is the Ordo Templi Orientis, which is a French version supposedly of the Templars, which really is German, and they go up to about 96 degrees and that is official. Aleister Crowley that

worked for MI6 in England and everybody in the MI6 had to be a freemason according to Peter Wright who wrote "*Spycatcher*." He's the only guy that wasn't a Mason.

Jackie: But it was actually made public that he was 96 degrees?

Alan: Aleister Crowley, yes.

Jackie: And Aleister Crowley wasn't yet at the top?

Alan: Oh no. He was a good workman. He did his job. Anybody in the public eye will be at least up to 96 degrees. After that, it's more invisible.

Jackie: Is this researchable for people?

Alan: If you really want to go on the trail for it, you can.

Jackie: You know I'm not accusing you of saying something like you're lying here or something, but this is something I've never heard before and I have a sense that there are listeners who will definitely want to research this.

Alan: It's all based on the sun.

Jackie: In other words, I guess what I'm asking is: through your observation in all the other stuff that you've learned, this is what you've deduced or is it actually written some place?

Alan: It's written in occasional old books and many other books will actually hint at it because you're supposed to figure it out for yourself. That's why they say that the profane will never catch on.

Jackie: So you're not the profane, huh, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Does that mean you're one of them?

Alan: Oh no. Everything is circular and of course it's based on the movements of the sun going through the zodiac and so on, and the planets going round the sun. Well, what does round mean? It means go around in a complete circle, one revolution, and of course they give you all the visible symbols of the serpent eating its tail et cetera but most people don't catch on.

Jackie: The serpent eating its tail.

Alan: Of course theosophy has that on its logo.

Jackie: What does that signify?

Alan: They give you different meanings depending on what category or degree you're in; and Albert Pike admits that, that the guys in the lower degrees must not necessarily know the meanings of the rituals and words but they must think that they know. As they get up they say, well, all that stuff they told you before was just nonsense.

Jackie: But what does it signify to them?

Alan: Partly eternity, and they'll tell you that at the lower degrees it's eternal. It's their power for eternity, by the way, but in the higher degrees of course you start to – if you look at sun dial or anything and you say wait a minute, it's round here and it's all marked off in degrees, why would it stop at 96? It doesn't.

Jackie: Okay, that makes sense.

Alan: Mind you, too, it's admitted today that if you have the money and you have some kind of import as I say in society with your views and opinions, even a column writer for a newspaper, they can take you from nothing and put you up to a 32nd degree freemason in a matter of a couple of weeks, if you pay, because you pay all the time you see. The 33rd degree is honorary and it's after that of course that you really get into the real stuff, if you're asked.

Jackie: Do they get to a point where they have to disavow Jesus?

Alan: Well, sure because that's all part of it. They will tell you themselves that all religions (and they kind of boast about it) stemmed from the same solar cult thousands and thousands and thousands – actually almost a million years ago; and prior to that, there was the stellar cult; and prior to that, there was the lunar cult. That's why the emblems they use come from all three, because they incorporated them all until they became the solar cult.

Jackie: And it doesn't mean that just because they use these emblems that the emblems themselves are evil?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Exactly. I just wanted our listeners – I remember Chuck because he knew about this longer than I did, but I noticed that for example they used the word light and he would highlight it when he would read it in an article and he actually believed it to be evil because they used the word, and the same thing with these symbols. The symbols themselves are not evil. It's just that they symbolize something for them and they're evil, so we relate the symbol itself to evil.

Alan: Really, if you correlate the evil and the good symbols and you can figure it out, you'll really find they're symbolizing the same thing. Although one's supposed to be good and one is supposed to be evil, which is the intent of mind control. It's doublethink. It's holding two opposite opinions in your head about the same thing at the same time.

Jackie: Do you mean their symbols mean to them what the symbols mean to a good person?

Alan: Well, sure. I mean everyone's been taught recently for instance that for instance what they think is the Star of David, which isn't, it's got another meaning, but you think that's a good symbol; all the Christians do, or modern Christians.

Jackie: The Christian Zionists or Judeo-Christians.

Alan: It's modern Christianity but they all belong to the World Council of Churches, which was started off by David Rockefeller who's a High Mason and Theosophist and he calls himself a world citizen. The whole idea of getting all these churches to belong is the same theology being taught through all the different branches of the church you see. They all teach the same thing, and of course, they don't even notice the changes.

Jackie: You were going to talk about the Star of David.

Alan: That's been taught to be good symbol and yet you find it in ancient India. I'm talking about ancient India, long before there was any Hebrew or Habiru or whatever mentioned anywhere. It was used in India long before that; so was the swastika and the swastika is simply a symbol of the sun with the feet in its movements. That's what it stands for.

Jackie: With its feet in its movement? What does that mean?

Alan: They always go on about: "if it's reversed it's Black Magic"; it's all nonsense. It's the direction the sun appears to take as it walks across the sky; and that's what they used to call the sun, "he who walks the sky," in ancient Egypt; or Luke Skywalker in the Star Wars movies. It's all the same thing. We are told to "fear this, but this is okay," and of course in different times in history you might fear the one and like the other, then they'll reverse it and you don't even notice the difference.

Jackie: It's what they teach us to fear. You know, I think the number 13 is a real good example of that, that people, oh, 13, and of course they use it all the time. I mean everything to them is 13 and 33 and et cetera and of course we're told that 13 is an unlucky number and they won't put a 13th floor on an elevator.

Alan: That's from Jacques DeMolay. He was burnt on the 13th on Friday.

Jackie: So I got to thinking, in their belief it's a pretty dog gone powerful number so why should we fear it?

Alan: Yes, or walking under ladders or anything like that, but that's where it all comes from. These are all ancient symbols of Masonry as it progressed down through the ages.

Jackie: So we get afraid of what they teach us to be afraid of and they tell us what to like.

Alan: They can reverse it just as easily and we don't notice – just like they reversed the cultures when they wish to. During the Industrial Era they really threw Christianity at the people who were starving in the industrial cities to keep them in line. You know, work hard at your 16 hours now for your pittance and you'll go to heaven. That's what the religion did for the people in Europe at that time, especially Britain, and of course once that job is over and no more industrialized it's promiscuity time, just do what you want. That's how they do it and they go through these changes and the very generation that goes through the major changes doesn't even notice that now their beliefs in everything are upside down. However, Plato said that was what they could do 2,500 years ago. It was so down pat 2,500 years ago that he could write about that, about the techniques of culture creation coming from the top and the methods of implementing it through the music, the arts, fashion, drama, plays et cetera.

Jackie: That reminds me of what we were talking about when you said they tell us what we like. You didn't say they tell us what to like. They tell us what we like.

Alan: And we believe it.

Jackie: And you explained to our listeners like the music thing. That never occurred to me, Alan.

Alan: As I've said before, that if the human brain has been the same for the last few hundred years at least, then a teenager who is supposed to come into music around the age of around 13 to 15, and he has a higher acuity of high tones and the low tones in music, the teenager should really like every type of music that everyone 15 years of age has ever liked in history.

Jackie: Because the brain has not changed.

Alan: It hasn't changed but they literally think, "my God this is fantastic stuff." Their dad or their mom or even their older sister or brother will say will listen to this. "Oh, I don't want that. That's old stuff," and everything that they hear on the radio that they listen to and the magazines they buy and so on is telling them that: "This is your music," and I've said because of that, at the moment, you've got people in the old age homes who are listening to Walt Whitman and so on. Then you're going to get the rockers coming in who are geriatric tapping their feet to Pink Floyd and then eventually you're going to get geriatrics who are rappers, believe it or not.

Jackie: They'll be sitting around listening to rap music because it was the good old days.

Alan: It was their time.

Jackie: It was their music and they still love it.

Alan: And to show you again how it's all been sold from the top--

Jackie: These were given to us.

Alan: It's given to you. Plato said it. He says no culture is permitted to come from the people themselves. He says every cultural change comes from the top down and it's always been that way. You know the BBC were the ones in Britain. This is your government station. Everybody who staffed the BBC had to work for Eaton or be at Eaton College. That was a class system you see and here they are pushing Benny Hill with his almost nude dancers in the '60's and pushing the pop revolution. I said well why would an older generation be pushing this on a government-financed TV station because it seemed to contradict everything that they'd done to the people before, like be well-behaved et cetera, no promiscuity, and here they are completely reversing it and it came from the top down; so that's how it goes.

The Beatles were a formulated group. They did not own their own songs. There's nothing real in show business, regardless of what all the magazines say. That's the magazine's job, it's to make you think it's all real, but the fact is these poor guys were picked and the songs were written by Theodore Adorno, one of the top musicians or music masters you would say of the construction of music on the planet. He was a Talmudic scholar as well, who could write a sentence that would be half a page long and he would tell you in the beginning of his books that the average person will not be able to follow this sentence and keep grasp of the theme to the very end, because he says we've dumbed the people down so much.

Jackie: Alan, with the television, how they have those three and four second shots and then it switches, then it switches, then it switches. If that isn't the perfect tool to really mess up a person's ability to concentrate and focus. How could anybody hold the attention for more than a few seconds?

Alan: I watched even my parents look at TVs like that and I could see them hypnotized.

Jackie: Yes, but I'm talking about a child who watches TV all the time.

Alan: Yes, we know the marketing companies actually do surveys on this because they're targeting younger and younger children all the time.

Jackie: You know even the adults, come to think of it, as you said, they can't hold their attention to get through a book or follow a thought.

Alan: No, they can't. Bit and bites are all they can handle.

Jackie: It has to be in little short chunks.

Alan: You can't extend the conversation on a particular topic without them losing track of where you were going with it. Their attention span is getting smaller and smaller. However, as I say, the Beatles, everyone thinks why do they call them the Beatles? Well, it's the beat, you know; but it wasn't just the beats. It was from the Greek word *Beatyl* and it means sacred pillars or sacred stone. A sacred stone in masonry is the perfectly-shaped ashlar or--

Jackie: A what?

Alan: An ashlar they call it.

Jackie: What is an ashlar?

Alan: An ashlar is a perfectly-shaped stone squared; so they take the round one, which is the natural one, and they square it as a Mason. Of course that's why in the '60's and '70's they called the people "squares" if you were old fashioned and stiff upper lip and work ethic and so on; and so the Beatles were the sacred stones. It's also the same as the--

Jackie: The Rolling Stones?

Alan: The Rolling Stones were natural stones, so they came right out and sang about sex.

Jackie: And they rolled?

Alan: They did their roll-ups with their dope and all the rest of it. The Beatles of course, if you look at their songs, were exoteric for the people and esoteric for the message, if you could grasp the messages. Why would they knight Paul McCartney who helped bring in "*Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds*"—LSD? Why the royalty knight people who created disaster apparently across the country for so many people and a whole culture? Because Paul McCartney was doing what he was supposed to do for that ruling class at the top. What the Lord giveth, the Lord taketh away.

Jackie: What about Elvis Presley? What did he do?

Alan: He brought in the male sex thing, which was almost a pre-'male stripper', although fully clothed. Up until that time, the man had to be the man, John Wayne type, but now they brought in a young guy and said hey it's okay to--

Jackie: Swivel your hips--

Alan: And do all that stuff and it's also again hidden meanings as well. EL is the God.

Jackie: EL, E-L?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Elvis.

Alan: And the sixth coming race they call it, the next upgrade of mankind is to come (according to high masonry and theosophy) and so you have EL and then you have VI, which is 6, and then S is to shape = ELVIS. This is all codes language which the masons use all the time and we use these words all the time too, because no one has explained to the people what it really means. The whole English was created.

Jackie: This is fascinating and I don't think you've talked about this because you did it so long ago and maybe next time you come on you could spend more time explaining this. You talked about the control of the media. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Bye-bye folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 3rd, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: So, here's Alan Watt with us folks. I was sharing the spiritual message. "Can you thank me for trusting you with this experience, even if I never tell you why." That's from James 1, verse 2-4. And I told our listeners that I share these that are meaningful for me. Maybe it's for me that I do it. But, you know, it's like this wrist of mine. And I'm not a Buddhist. However, I am, to me when something happens, there is a reason. We don't always know what it is. And sometimes we find out and sometimes we don't. Know what I mean?

Alan Watt: Well, the message there is, stop practicing karate.

Jackie: This wasn't karate, as you well know.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: My precious little Molly swept me off my feet.

Alan: That was it.

Jackie: Well, anyway, thank you for being here with us this evening. And folks, thank you for being here. I'm glad that you are. Alan, we were talking last night, and I said, uh-oh, we better quit this, because we're doing a broadcast right now. Because you were talking about things, and of course, as usual, I have my dozens of questions. And what we were talking about, you've been on a lot of different radio broadcasts now, and from what I understand, you've been pretty much zeroing in on the secret societies, specifically Freemasonry, but all the Secret Societies. And we got talking about that, and we talked about bringing it up tonight as relevant.

Alan: Yeah, it's quite interesting to see how politics has gone in the last fifty years or so, where they're always talking about divisions between government and religion. And how that's been pushed to the forefront. Then, when you look at this division to keep them separate, you find that you have people belonging to a thousand organizations, which are simply other branches of Freemasonry under many names. And Albert Pike tells you right there in his own book, the Pope of Freemasonry, Freemasonry is a religion. And you'll find pretty well all your government officials, right down to the local level, and the people on the school boards, and even the people who count your votes, are members of these organizations. And we seem to take it for granted and never inquire, how come? Who are these organizations? Who's behind them? Who connects them all together? Where do they get their instructions for? Because they do all belong to the same head at the top in this pyramid fashion.

Jackie: You know what? There's some of the initiations. You know their different levels. It's very Talmudic, Alan.

Alan: Oh, it's pre-Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, okay, maybe the Talmud is a takeoff on another religion.

Alan: In fact, you see, Albert Pike himself stated that they could have used, rather than use the Old Testament, they could have used the knowledge of Nimrod and based all their foundations on that. Because, the Old Testament is simply a tool they used when they updated Freemasonry around the 1700s. So, he said himself, we could have used Nimrod and based it on Nimrod and the legends of Nimrod.

Jackie: Was Nimrod from Babylon?

Alan: Well, that area, but it's thousands and thousands of years ago. You know.

Jackie: Well, are you saying then that Talmudism didn't begin whenever they say that it did?

Alan: Oh, I'm pretty certain it didn't.

Jackie: In other words, well, first, we've got the first five books of the Old Testament, which they refer to as the Torah, although from some of their websites, they say that the entire Old Testament is. Mostly, I understand that the first five books of the Old Testament is the Torah, and then the Talmud is based in gnashing at (unintelligible) so to speak from there.

Alan: Well, no. Not really. There's two Talmuds. There's a Babylonian Talmud and then there's a later Jewish one that was a sort of an updated version that continued on from there. And it's nothing to do really with the Old Testament. You see, all religions, and I don't care whose religion it is, even if you're Buddhist, are run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: I know that. The reason I said that, because when Nicole was working, she said, she asked me one day, what is a Buddhist? And I said, well, I don't know that much about Buddhism. She said, people at work keep telling me I'm a Buddhist because if something happened Nicole would say, well, there's a reason for this. And that's why I said that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, because I just looked recently at some famous guru who's coming to New York, who's a Buddhist. And he had a big ad in a magazine. And the temple in New York that he's coming to has a whole bunch of kneeling mats laid out in the form of the chessboard. There's your Masonic floor. And then, just near the altar at the front, there's another. The actual tile itself is a Masonic tessellated floor. And then the logo they have there is the tetrahedron, the double tetrahedron. The 'as above, so below'. The diamond shape. And it's in blue, different segments. And in the middle, that's the blue lodge, you see, and in the middle they've got a white and another one, a gold number six, which is also the letter G for the usual stuff, Geometry, God, up to Gold, and Graft. And it also stands, if you look further back from it, you've got a hidden swastika in there, which is pretty typical. So, these societies are all run by the same people at the top.

Jackie: You know, Alan, a lot of these symbols, they are so ancient.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: It doesn't mean the symbols themselves are evil.

Alan: All these symbols are symbols of the same ancient society behind all societies. They've used them for at least many thousands of years.

Jackie: And I have a sense that there is within their "religion", there is also truth.

Alan: Oh, yeah. There's a lot of truth and it's based on the law of nature. And they always tell us that, so it's their right to dominate the lesser. And that basically is the system that we live in. It's all centered around that very thing. We're taught at school to run fast in races, and to get the best marks, and you know, you go on in life as the ones below you get the dreary jobs. In fact, job comes from Job in the Bible. You get a job at the bottom level. And of course, if you play with the sun, and you've got up higher, you get a salary, you see.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: If you go higher and you get a salary.

Jackie: What does that have to do with salary?

Alan: Well, salary is sal. It's a play. So, the lower guys get the job. And that's from the Bible and Job of course was cursed and cursed and cursed and the old story was that God gave him boils and everything, and plagued him, and even sent Satan down, because at that time Satan worked for God, you'll notice. And made the life of Job a misery.

Jackie: Are we talking Job, the one?

Alan: Job is job. That's where job comes from. That's where a job comes from. And if you're at the bottom of the totem pole, because you can't compete, or whatever, then you get a job. You know.

Jackie: You know something, though. A job, I mean, because of the monetary system, there are people who have jobs, and who take pride in their work. And they do their work well. Unknowing of all the stuff we're talking about. I was thinking, when I was in high school taking typing. You know how certain things, something somebody says, or something you read, and it just sticks with you forever. And it says that there is no job that is too menial. In other words, if we had a job as a janitor, and we did a damn good job, and took pride in it, and looked at it, and felt complete with what we were doing. That's beyond them.

Alan: It's beyond them.

Jackie: The integrity and the honor and all of that within the individual, there's nothing that can take that away from a person. No one can give it away.

Alan: But the point I'm making is though, that the system that we live in is based on the law of nature, which is not really a humane law. It's an occultic religion that runs this whole thing. And from school onwards you keep competing, competing, competing. Even in racing, you know. I mean, I used to win all the things at sports from javelin to running and sprinting and all the rest of it. And I can remember one time, I had won everything that there was to win. And they said, you've got one last race, you know, and all the rest of it. And I said, well, I don't want to run. You know. He says, Why? I says, I don't need to. And he sort of looked stunned. This was the teacher, you know.

Jackie: In other words, you weren't interested in "taking all the prizes".

Alan: Well, yeah. I mean, I thought, well why are people cheering you on because you're born with a particular type of muscle that makes you faster and a bit stronger than other people. In other words, you didn't work for it. You just were born like that. And yet, our whole system from that, from competing even in sports and education through everything in life, is actually going towards the creation of the Great Work, as they call it, which is the New Man. The New Man to come.

Jackie: What is one to do, Alan?

Alan: You have to understand what it's all about to start with. Now, you take the...

Jackie: Sports in school in other words?

Alan: Well, don't think it's so necessary for you to, you know, be faster, stronger. You see this faster.

Jackie: In other words, don't feel like a failure, because you're not on top of the heap.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

Jackie: Like the person who does their very best, that's the greatest thing you can do.

Alan: Well, and it's supposed to be a fun thing, but it's not. It's taken seriously. Because, really, it is serious. It's a training for everybody in the world. The whole world has been standardized into the same system. And you'll find that they're going towards a new type of creation. And you'll see it primarily in sports, because they're all taking steroids, even in the Olympics. And we know that they're turning a blind eye now, because they're getting the public to accept it, that through engineering, re-engineering...

Jackie: They look like men.

Alan: Yeah. Through re-engineering we shall create a new type of creature. Well, you take the whole New Age Philosophy that they're pushing out there right now, that something wonderful is going to happen, because we're in a New Age, and there will be a new type of human, and all this kind of stuff. It's all tied in together, because it's a religion driving the whole system.

Jackie: Here we all are, Alan. Here we all are in it.

Alan: And most people don't know. They don't know it's a system.

Jackie: Yeah, I know that.

Alan: And it's like Lenin. I mean Lenin who was really trained by the best, the best bankers on the planet, stated that the public must never realize that human kind can go off in a thousand different directions. They must think that the system that they're born into simply evolved and is the natural one to be in. And that's why people never question the system. They think it's all evolved this way naturally. They don't realize that it's being guided very carefully with a lot of planning to where we are and where we're going.

Jackie: When I was married to Nick Patru, well, I worked. I mean, I worked before I met him. I worked after we were married, but finally I said, I'm done. I want to stay home and be with my children, and just be a mom and a wife. Of course, we wound up divorced. But we went to marriage counseling, and this guy sat there, his name was Zacher by the way. And he saw us separately, because it just wasn't working out us being together. But he said, I think your husband is upset because you're not working. I said, well, I think it's important for him to know he can do it without me. And then he looked at me and said, I don't understand you, a woman with your intelligence, why aren't

you out there competing in the business world. I said, Dr. Zacher, I don't have anything to prove. I don't have anything to prove to anybody else or myself. I just want to be a mom and a wife. But that's what he was leading me to. I see what you're saying. And women, women who were moms and wives began to feel inferior. One of our neighbors said, we used to walk in the morning, and that's what she was. And she saw her son off to school in the morning, she got his breakfast, she packed her husband's lunch when he went to work, and she was complaining. And I wanted so much not to be in the workplace. I wanted so, I would have loved to have been in her place. And I said, Sandy, don't let them do this to you. What you're doing is the most important thing in the world that you can do, is to raise your boy, be there when he leaves for school. Be there when he comes home. And nurture your husband. I mean, women need nurturing too. I'm not saying, being you know, some little slave or something, but I heard her feeling inadequate Alan, because all she was was a wife and a mother.

Alan: And that's been pushed so strongly through movies and magazines, and then they create a peer pressure. Because they said many, many years ago, they had to destroy the family unit, in order for the state to be supreme over every individual.

Jackie: Then she went to work part time, and then it became full time, and they wound up divorced.

Alan: That's pretty typical.

Jackie: She wound up, you know, meeting somebody else, and the grass was greener, and it was yeah.

Alan: So, it's a system, and back in even the 1800s they were starting that trend. And it all came from the top, authorized by chartered agencies in England to begin that push towards the dissolution of the family. I don't think people realize that in the late 1800s, they were actually pushing what they called free love. And some of the biggest authors of the day were pushing that. All connected with Sir Thomas, Professor Huxley in London. He taught at some of the biggest schools, including, I think, Eton. And he recruited certain authors to write under him. And they were pushing, including H.G. Wells, he was one of his students. And he ended up pushing free love as early as the 1800s, late 1800s, and that was intended to, as I say, destroy the family. Because they knew that the earlier they could get children acting out sexually, the less chance there was of them for mating up for life. So, that was the plan, because the state cannot be supreme as long as there is any semblance of the family unit. It has to be totally dominant over every individual. The family, in fact, is the smallest type of remnant of a tribe, and they tend to stand up for each other.

Jackie: So, here we are, all of us, in this system. And I don't know, maybe there's a way to be in this world, but not of this world.

Alan: Well, I think people at least have to start a ripple. You see, we're up against something that's thousands of years old in the continuous ongoing planning stages.

Jackie: Maybe it's more than thousands.

Alan: Very possibly. It could be millions for all we know. And I think personally it is.

Jackie: I think it's almost been from the get-go, Alan.

Alan: Well, as I say, from what they give us as the birth of civilization, and that's their term for their system. So, it's a ripple. It's been on the go so long, that you start off a snowball with a small flake, which you start rolling, and that's what you're up against. And people have to stop using traditional tools to try and figure out what's happening here. There's no point complaining about politics. You don't, that's just the show. That's the middle man, the political politician. You have to start to demand, since you are putting people, even in local levels in positions of power over you, and you are going to pay them to do it, then you must demand to know what organizations that they have sworn allegiance to, and what oaths they've taken.

Jackie: You know the most upsetting thing about that today, I'm sorry to say, even here in Tioga County, it's a huge area. I was talking to a guy the other day, and he said Tioga County, the square, you know miles, is actually bigger than the state of Maine. We have about 40,000 people here. They've got electronic voting machines now, Alan. Well, we're not putting anybody in office any more, but at least, what you're talking about is those that are running for office, that they should be questioned.

Alan: Well, those who are already in office. I mean, let's be honest. We know it's a con. But they're supposed to be public servants. They're taking money from the public, and they're supposed to serve the public, and so therefore, their lives should be an open book when it comes to the organizations which they have sworn allegiance to and sworn oaths to. And people who are adults take these oaths tremendously seriously. And these oaths override any later oaths they take to the public. In these organizations loosely called Freemasonry. And, as I say, they've got a thousand different names. The thousand faces of Isis. Isis being the church. That's the symbol. That's the esoteric meaning behind Isis. And the body of Osiris that was scattered are the members of the Masonic people who joined them.

Jackie: When you talk about Isis, I think of Isis, Ra, and El, Israel.

Alan: That's not what I'm saying Jackie. What I'm saying is it's, and El is not a Jewish god by the way. It was a Semitic god, because there was many Semitic gods because there was many Semitic peoples, but it wasn't a Jewish one. It didn't come in until much later. The Al version is the Arabic version. That's why you have Allah. And it doesn't mean what most folk think it means. It's a hermaphroditic term. It's a religious term, which is a whole different thing from standard religions. It's the religion behind the religions. And as I say, as Isis is not a person and never was a person, neither was Osiris.

Jackie: In other words, Talmudism is just a cover too, the same as Christianity, it's a cover.

Alan: Everything which is authorized is a tool. It's a tool. Every religion which has been authorized is a tool towards an end, which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: Towards what?

Alan: Which the followers don't understand.

Jackie: You said towards something. Towards.

Alan: It's the Great Work, you know, they call it.

Jackie: Oh, you said an end. Towards an end.

Alan: So, you have all these different people, in all the religions, which, let's be honest, all authorized religions, number one is to create a type of order in a society, to make the society obedient to those who rule that particular society. And that goes for every, every major religion. And even the New Age, even though it doesn't think, it's meant, it's been taught that it's free and it's easy and it's open. It's nothing of the kind. Because the New Age really started the roll off with the French Revolution. Actually with the American Revolution, then the French. They started bringing out all the symbols then of the real guys behind the show. And then, right up to the present day, the Wiccanism and all the rest of it, with their simple three degrees at the bottom, it's all from the same Masonry that runs the whole show.

Jackie: I've got a book here on Freemasonry. I don't remember who wrote it. I'd been looking for it. It's on my shelf someplace. Because what I noticed, at least, by this particular author. There were so many break offs, and so many different, there's like you said, every single secret society is part of the same thing.

Alan: Same thing. Same head, yeah.

Jackie: But, when I got towards the end of the book, it got into New Age, and I remember making a note, a bracket, and said, they invented New Age religion. Because you could see it, the way this thing was written.

Alan: It was boasted about in the main publication of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry's Journal back in the 50s. The name of the Journal was called The New Age. And they boasted about bringing in the New Age of Aquarius, with all of the old stuff, you know, the horoscopes, and the tarot cards, and all the symbology and so on. Which again is to make a form of predestination. When you convince whole peoples, just like religion has done. Christianity did a great job on the public in the same way. When you can convince lots and lots of people there's nothing they can do, because it's all preordained, then they sit back and let things happen. That's the purpose of.

Jackie: You know, I had an astrological chart done one time. I think I was, well, we're going to have to take a break here in about 60 seconds. But I want to mention this, because this is the confusion for me, Alan. The woman that did the chart didn't know me from Adam.

Alan: Yeah, I know these stories. I know exactly what you're going to say. I know what you're going to say, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, you tell me when we're back from the break what I'm going to say. Now, one of the things this person said is that this isn't to be used to run your life by. It shows you what, well, we're running out of seconds here. So, when we come back, you tell me what I was going to say, okay. Well, folks, we do have to talk about though, Alan, what we talked about last night, because I think it's important. We'll be back, folks.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan, tell me what I was going to say.

Alan: They generate your charts with many years ahead and all the rest of it, and they'll give you a basic guideline as to the things you could aspire to. And then they'll tell you, it's not the way you necessarily have to go, etc, etc, etc.

Jackie: No. This was what was called a natal chart. It wasn't a progression. I was about thirty years old. And when I met her, somebody said, she's an astrologer. And I said, oh, I've always been interested in that, or curious, would you do a chart on me. The woman knew me, she didn't know me. But when she came back and was explaining this natal astrological chart, Alan, she said things that I am, that I was, without knowing me at all, based on this astrological chart. And one of the things she said, this was interesting to me, because, I have what they call stage fright. I went to a fairly small high school, and I knew everybody, almost everybody there. Actually, at that time it was from seventh grade up to the twelfth. And every time I had to get up in front of the class, I took speech class, I got the jitters, I got the butterflies, I had stage fright. And yet, I was in the lead in the play, I played sports, but standing up and talking to a group of people made my stomach literally flip. Every single one of them in this small class, I knew them. Well, she said, I see you talking to large groups of people. And as soon as she even said it, my stomach started to flip, because when she said it, you know, I think in pictures, I saw myself standing in a podium in front of a group of a bunch of people. I said, I don't think so, Sheila. She said, it has nothing to do with what you're doing now. And I thought about that later, I was on the air for ten years, Alan. And shortwave for most of that ten years, talking to large groups of people. She also told me that I felt like a misfit. And I always felt like a misfit, Alan. And she said, but it isn't you, it's them. I said, oh, in other words, I'm not crazy, the rest of the world is. She said, in a sense, you could say that. And she told me so many things, based on the astrological chart, that nobody could have said to me, that hit me more deeply. She didn't tell me how I was going to live my life. And she also told me that I was here to serve, to serve humanity. Well, that's about all I've been doing all my life when you think about it, Alan. I mean, I was.

Alan: Yeah, I know, but there are true believers, and there are ones who are not.

Jackie: There's what?

Alan: There's true believers really, that's the bottom line.

Jackie: I don't know what you mean by that.

Alan: There's people who are true believers in it, and there are the ones who are not. You know. There are those who are true believers. You know.

Jackie: What are you saying though? I'm a true believer?

Alan: It seems to be, yeah.

Jackie: Well, was that coincidence? Was this woman?

Alan: I can't say without knowing it all or seeing it all. But personally, the stars, let's be honest. Who drew up all those patterns in the sky, because they look nothing like what they're supposed to look like, you know.

Jackie: You know, in the Old Testament, it says, not to go to, what does it say?

Alan: Astrologers and...

Jackie: Yeah, right. Well, is that a possibility that, I mean these creatures that are in control have been ruling and running their plans by this as a...

Alan: Well, they use it as a time clock more than anything, but they also use it as parts.

Jackie: What do they know that we don't know, Alan?

Alan: Well, they know the course of the stars. And by that, I mean, the time. The ancient ones used to con all the people into creating darkness by knowing when eclipses would happen. They've been studying the stars probably for millions of years.

Jackie: I know, but that's different than what we're talking about.

Alan: Not really, in a sense, when you understand what astronomy is as opposed to astrology. And as I say, when you understand all of the meanings of the characters that they give you in astrology, there's an esoteric meaning behind them. And in fact, if you understand the esoteric meaning behind them, then you understand the plan.

Jackie: Well, this is a confusion for me. Because I know that we've been told so many lies. And I know that so much truth has been hidden from us. And I know that much of the truth is hidden amongst the lies. And I think, we need to be careful and discerning. I'm not a "New Ager" all though maybe you think I am. I don't know about the New Age movement. I don't know about it. But I know that people have said that I was New Age, you know. I like Steven Halpern's music, beautiful, well not anymore. It used to be. But, I'm not New Age. Whatever their term of the New Age is, but there are ancient truths, Alan, that have been kept from us. And there is a lot more to this physical world than their plan.

Alan: Yeah. But what I'm saying is, I'm trying to deal on with what we can deal with. You see, as opposed to that. I think if you can deal or start dealing with what's here, now, the rest of it falls into place.

Jackie: Okay. How do we deal with it?

Alan: As I say, we have to start to demand and to expose those, this system, what's behind this system, and this religion that's behind the system. The policemen and soldiers and everything get, I don't know if you realize that

most of them get Masonic burials, you know. And they're also your public servants. You're paying them.

Jackie: Yeah. It's a little boys club, isn't it?

Alan: It's not just little boys. Girls, there's little girls' ones too. So, I don't know if there's anything in between. I wouldn't be surprised. But they certainly do have many, many branches and organizations, all over the world, in every country. When the British troops went into India, in the 1700s, they had traveling lodges with them, Masonic lodges, and they were astounded to find that every little village in India also had one. They thought they didn't know they had them there. This was already worldwide. There was a very good movie put out with Michael Cain, and who was it that did the James Bond movies, the older fellow, Sean Connery. And it was called *The Man Who would be King*. And many Masons got upset with it. It was written by Rudyard Kipling in fact, who was a Mason. And the movie showed two travelers going through the north, north of India, to find this priesthood who dealt with the square and the compass. And they used some of the Masonic terms there that Masons use amongst themselves. And the Masons were furious when they made a movie out of it. So, people should get it. It's worth the see.

Jackie: And you know, another one we were talking about last night.

Alan: Oh, *From Hell*.

Jackie: *From Hell*. Well, I did see the movie. Remember I told you. But I didn't catch it the way that you explained it. Would you explain it to our listeners?

Alan: Well, it's based on a true story of Jack the Ripper. But it's also, it also uses what are now the declassified documents from Scotland Yard, the main police for London. And they kept it secret for a hundred years that it was Sir John Gaul, who was the physician to Queen Victoria, who was the ripper. They knew who it was, because he was going out and killing these women, because they knew that one of the prostitutes had given birth to a son, and actually had been married, secretly, a Catholic prostitute. And he was sent out to kill them. And he did it with Masonic rituals.

Jackie: Every one that knew her.

Alan: And everywhere they left the bodies was a Masonic name, the Miter Square and so on. And he tried to blame the Jews by writing it on the wall, but he used the Masonic writing of Jews which was J-U-W-E-S. He said, "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." Well, that's a little Masonic coding in there.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: I could go on for about an hour about what it means. But the thing is, the point is, in that movie, you will see part of a Masonic ritual with the, and these were the upper, upper elite of London, the Sirs and the Lords in this particular temple. And they reconstruct it. And you'll see how the candidate eventually gets risen up, when he's seeking the light as they call it, and they're wearing their Masonic regalia. This actually happened, you know. So, it's worth seeing that one.

Jackie: It's worth me seeing it again, because I'll see it in a whole different light now.

Alan: So they can keep that secret for a hundred years, because all the guys in Scotland Yard were Masons.

Jackie: And this was the surgeon, wasn't it?

Alan: He was the top surgeon. And he surgically removed organs. And each woman had the penal sign committed to her. Because, when you take an oath in Masonry, you also take an oath to whatever. Plus, you also take, you're shown your signs and passwords for every degree, but you're also shown a penal sign, which you must use.

Jackie: What's a penal sign?

Alan: That's for penalty. For breaking the oath. So, you know, you cut them across the neck. And sometimes the other one is to rip their stomach and their chest, and throw their entrails over their shoulder. Well, this guy actually did it to these women. This was a purely Masonic...

Jackie: To let those brothers know that it was Masonic murder.

Alan: That's right. And that was kept secret by the whole establishment, because all of the establishment at the top are Masons. And that's the power of Freemasonry.

Jackie: So, what did, I'm sorry, you piqued my interest and my curiosity. "The Juwes will not be blamed for nothing." What did that mean?

Alan: It's double negatives contained in the whole thing. And if you looked at, it's the three unworthy craftsmen, that's what they mean. There's the three unworthy craftsmen, and the myth that killed Hiram Abiff. That's what they claim. And it's not a true, see, this is the problem when you explain things. Most people think of people as soon as you mention names, and they're not people. Just like the old Egyptian gods weren't people either. So, when you say, Hiram Abiff, you say, well, that's a person. You picture it in your mind. You picture him getting murdered with these apprentices, who didn't know the upper passwords to get higher pay, and killed him.

Jackie: And really, it's all symbolic.

Alan: It's all high, highly symbolic. Because the three unworthy craftsmen, Jubelo, Jubelum, and some other one. But basically, it's really the death to the Knights Templars was so they had to put them down as the unworthy craftsmen, which is the Church, the State, and the Mob, the people. That's what they stand for really. The Church, the State, and the Mob. Because these particular high Masons control all of it. And that's what it really means. So, the three blows that were given to Hiram, and they go through these rituals in degrees, these supposed blows, is all to do really, with their dominance. And actually eventually destruction, of what was the Old Church, the Catholic Church, and then the State, the old Royal State, except for Britain, because they were given refuge there. And the Mob, the general population. Each one is despised by the very high degrees.

Jackie: With the Mob. If we so declare ourselves, maybe.

Alan: But this is where it gets down to the individual, because, you see, rather than believe in anything being ordained, the individual must grab the power that they're born with, and they must create their destiny, rather than saying, well, it's all laid out for you. That's the difference. When you understand that you can grab that life force within you, and I don't care what you think your connection is with whatever deity you follow.

Jackie: Or maybe not grab it, connect with, Alan?

Alan: Well, you can grab it, you can grab it, because it's your right. You know. You're born here, and you have, you have it there if you want to find it, you'll find it, and you take it and you run with it, because you must create a destiny, instead of leaving it to others to do it for you. If you leave it to others, then you are a slave, and you've never lived, and that was always the esoteric meaning of let the dead bury their dead in the New Testament. It was used long before them, that same saying. And people who go through their whole life, never knowing, that's what they say in High Masonry. It's as though they were dead, because truly, they leave nothing behind them. They altered nothing. And there's so much each individual can do, if they just take that power back, and stop being slaves to those who know how to control them.

Jackie: And I know I split hairs with words, but I'm thinking about this spring, after Chuck passed over, looking out the window, and it had been raining forever, and the grass was so that you could never mow it, and wet. And I was just saying, father, please give me strength, and give me courage to do this. And suddenly Alan, and that's why I'm

saying, connecting with maybe, not grabbing it, but maybe we're saying the same thing. It suddenly occurred to me that everything I need is within me. And I have the strength, I have the courage. And then I started to think, thank you, thank you for giving me the strength and the courage to go on, and please help me to find it, and to hold onto it. That was my asking. And that was my thought about, well, you said, grab, didn't you. And I said, please, let me find it and hold on to it. Because I knew it was there. But I didn't know, you know, when I was asking for it. We're asking for something that we already have.

Alan: Usually we are. And it's insecurity. It's fear of the system. See, this world lives on fear of poverty, loneliness, ill health/sickness, all of these things. This system exploits us all on it, in fact. A person who's successful, and called successful in this system is one who's battled their way to the top over everybody else. And this is called, it's civilization? It's the cruelest system you could possibly have. It's anti-human.

Jackie: When I owned my business this insurance man came in to see me, and he wanted to lay out a plan for me, you know, so I could invest, leave a whole bunch of money to my children. And, when you're doing well, because I was doing well financially, at that time, you could, if you allowed it to, you could allow it to control your, you know, your thoughts, and get you anxious. What am I going to do to "preserve it". And while we were talking, I said, Roy, you know what, I'm not here, and what I'm doing, you know, in my life's work here, is not to leave my children a lot of money. I hope and I pray that what I leave them with, is the strength, and the inner knowing, to know that they're self-sufficient, in other words. You know, are you following my? That's what occurred to me at that time. The most important thing that we can leave our children is the values, and the honor, the respect, the compassion, all that is real in this world, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. I know, it's getting connected again, you see. We're being disconnected, on purpose, over many years in a carefully laid out agenda to separate everyone else from everyone else. And that's divide/conquer down to the lowest common denominator, until there is nothing to stand beside you, and there's nothing that opposes you, except the top. That's all done deliberately. And it was discussed by the big boys in their own books, many years ago.

Jackie: So, okay, so, because we're running out of our hour, when we were talking last night, and you were saying, I asked you how the last broadcast you were on, and what you were saying is that we alluded to it earlier, that these people who are in public places, public positions of power, that people have to ask them and demand that they give them information on any secret societies.

Alan: Well, societies with secrets. In fact, all societies, because you have to.

Jackie: Anything they took a nose to.

Alan: Yeah, because you're giving them power to make rules and laws over you.

Jackie: And when you said that to me, the first thought I had, was, well, what good is that going to do. And that's what I asked you. I mean, do we really expect, because I remember you saying this one time, a long time ago, go to their meetings and speak up to ask them, you know, what.

Alan: If enough people do that, if nothing else happens, you'll start a ripple effect. These people have never been questioned on the proper things.

Jackie: Well, right. You see, that's what you said last night, that they sent to me. Because, when you said that a long time ago, I thought, yeah, right. We're going to ask a public official, are you a member of the Freemasons, or etc, and they're going to be honest with us. And what you explained last night, that I thought it was so important that you expanded upon is whether they answer or not, ask.

Alan: Because you've got to start. Because people have to stop being on the defensive. We've got to stop it, you see. And it's their right to demand, since you're giving them a job, and you're also going to pay them to make laws

that will affect you.

Jackie: What is Pat Buchanan? He's a Knight of Malta, of the sovereign military order of Malta. And I know this for a fact. And he has taken an oath to the Church, the Catholic Church.

Alan: Well, it doesn't matter. It doesn't matter, because it's the same. I don't care what they think at the bottom, the gangs at the top all belong to the same capstone. They think they're on different sides at the bottom, but, yeah, that's the con game.

Jackie: Yeah, the Catholic Church. It doesn't. What about this, the Lodges, the Moose Lodge, are these all lower extremities?

Alan: Well, a lot of those lodges, the side lodges, are guys who are Masons, and that's their basically fun place. So they have their main lodge to go to as well. I'll be doing a further expose in an upcoming video. And people should check the website into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And check out this one that went up today, this video. It's called "Peeping Through the Clouds".

Jackie: And that was the one you did outside?

Alan: Yeah, there's some wind interference there.

Jackie: You cut some of the wind out of it?

Alan: It's less long-winded. But it's the best we could do.

Jackie: Your dry humor cracks me up.

Alan: Well, at least I tell the people at the bottom, it's free, so don't complain. You know.

Jackie: Alright, well, for our listeners. Give your website again, and about your books. We've got about four minutes left, so you do that.

Alan: Well, the three books are on the site. There's also an MP3, the CD.

Jackie: Cutting Through the Matrix.

Alan: Yeah, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's also a good article, and the books are Cutting Through 1, 2, and 3 in a series. And I'll be doing more of them. And there's also a good connection tonight on that website there, of recently, there's an inquiry going on now in Britain, because they were spraying Cadmium over Norwich, the city of Norwich, back in the 60s, and now they're saying it causes lots of esophageal and lung cancer. So that's up on. And that's from the BBC.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:	& Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
CDs	

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 10, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday I just found out and it is the 10th of May in the year 2005. I was thinking it was Wednesday night.

Let me begin here with our spiritual message and then we'll get started. Well, we are getting started, aren't we? This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4:

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

I guess they should be substituting that word God for Creator because that word is becoming trivial when you think about it, folks, with so many thousands of gods that have gone before.

Our guest this evening is Alan Watt and Alan once again joined us late notice, just because he's gracious enough to do that. I called Gary at 20 minutes to nine and said I wanted to make we're on for the night and so therefore I was not prepared with material. Alan and I have been discussing and have discussed the merging of the Americas – of Canada and America and South America. It isn't just Mexico, folks. Of course, they'll start with Mexico but the total plan here is to have another European Union. Alan, thank you once again and thank you once again for coming on at such short notice, dear.

Alan: Yes, it's no problem.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. You're just a nice guy. Well, the national ID and you know I haven't mentioned this to our listeners and for our listeners who are not on the internet I don't know if this has even been on the news, Alan, but the House had passed an appropriations bill and it had a national ID stuck in this appropriations bill. The Senate – I did do some searching this evening because I didn't get any emails on it and I figured I would if the Senate had passed it and what they said is that the Senate had removed, just before they passed it, they did remove that section that would have created the national ID, but it has to go to a conference committee now because the House Bill and the Senate Bill are different; different in the thing can be stuck right back in during the conference committee. I don't know if this is true or not, but one of the emails I got it was going around the internet quite a bit for people who get this kind of mail and they gave you a direct link for people to contact their U.S. Senators.

Even though we do know that the U.S. Congress – I don't talk about what's going on very much in Washington, D.C. because it seems so futile, but they do get hoodwinked, even the bought-and-paid-for ones et cetera, and evidentially there was enough outcry against this thing that they pulled it out of that bill. One of the emails said that they're receiving about five messages every – or a message every five seconds, I think. I don't remember, but a lot of them and a lot of well-known groups and organizations were spreading the word on it, so it does pay, even though it seems futile, it does pay to let your voice be heard. At least it holds them back for a minute or two, Alan.

Alan: Whatever they give you in public they always have two other plans, one on either side of it, which immediately go into effect and generally with a word change or a different name it gets snuck in and the public is looking at the one

they're trying to defeat.

Jackie: I know that yes absolutely.

Alan: This is standard and they've been talking about it since about 1990, gradually hyping up the need for this card and the biometric companies of course are funding it and they're lobbying the government all the time. Of course, a lot of the guys in the government either worked at one time for the biotech companies before they went into government or they will work when they leave government, and that's how the whole system works.

Jackie: Yes. They go right into the big corporations, don't they?

Alan: I was looking at the board on Monsanto and every one is an ex-member of the House of Congress and some have already gone into politics again, so they just revolve from government to multinational corporations.

Jackie: Like revolving doors?

Alan: Yes and that's the definition of fascism and that's what it is. That's why the two fasciae [fasces] are there on either side of the Congress Hall. That's their symbol. It will go through because it's a "must be" as they say in freemasonry. It's a done deal.

Jackie: A must do?

Alan: It must be done and nothing will stop it basically. The companies that are to make it are already basically got them made and we know that the governments themselves, since they're all good Masons, know not to ask questions from their higher-ups. That's how Masonry works. You get ahead by not asking questions. That way, you can't be held responsible. You say "I don't know, I didn't know," and you'll still obeying your master. That's how the whole system works because none of these congressmen want to know all of the details who's really behind it and what the final outcome is going to be.

Jackie: Alan, you didn't move away from your phone, did you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Oh, your voice just went real faint there and you've been really nice and loud here I hope it's just in my headset. I pulled up an article tonight that was written by Ron Paul and I thought about this. Ron Paul's name, oh boy, everybody's – in fact they want him to run for president and all that and I would just like to say this to our listeners. Folks, you have to think for yourself. You have to use your logic and your reasoning along with what you already know and anybody like this guy Ron Paul and somebody might get angry at me for saying this but you will discover eventually that what I am saying is so. Ron Paul is a shill. He's a phony and the evidence is that he can talk about anything he wants to and he's still a U.S. Congressman; and you take a look at Jim Traficant who's sitting in prison and Congressman George Hansen, I mean they railroaded this guy because he was opposing the Federal Reserve System, the IRS et cetera. They picked him up off the steps where he was giving a speech, I understand. This happened before I became involved but the man was in prison for years and really his health was just totally shot by the time he got out and if they don't put them in prison they kill them. So if you for one minute think that Ron Paul is some kind of a hero, you need to stop and think.

Look what they did to Senator Wellstone. Wasn't it Wellstone, Alan? He said something real bad about the Iraqi war and something I believe connected with Israel and he died in a small plane crash after that.

Alan: Well, accidents happen.

Jackie: Yes, right. Accidents happen. Well, I want to remind any of our listeners who think that Ron Paul is a hero, because see, folks, he can introduce all kinds of good legislation and it makes him look good but just know that he wouldn't be able to mouth off like this – you know he exposes all this stuff and there he is walking around and he's still

in the U.S. Congress. They call this the "real." This is "REAL." I don't know what it stands for but in the article that he wrote about this ID thing, he said, "establishes a massive centrally coordinated database of highly personal information about American citizens," as though they don't have it already, right? "At a minimum their name, date of birth, place of residence, social security number, physical characteristics. The legislation also grants open-ended authority to the Secretary of Homeland Security to require biometric information on IDs in the future. This means you're harmless looking driver's license could contain a retina scan, fingerprints, DNA information or radio frequency technology." And then he goes on about it. Anyway, I think it would be a good idea, folks, even if it holds them back for another 10 days or whatever, but get a hold of your U.S. Senator and tell them to – even though this thing is going into conference committee and they might not take part in it, but they should be lobbying their colleagues to not add the national ID back in it; and who really should be told about this are the state legislators so that they can be on their toes. Not that they are either; but dog gone it, if we just sat back and say everything is futile, nothing is going to happen, you can bet your boots nothing will happen and maybe it gives us a little bit more breathing room. For example, if you don't have a passport, folks, you might want to get one before this thing goes through because I believe what Alan is saying. I don't disagree one minute. This is a done deal. It just hasn't been finalized, but by taking it out of that it has given us a little bit of breathing room. I don't know how long a passport is good for, but at least in the past if you let's say have a driver's license and they make a change on it, they don't make you get a new driver's license, but when it comes to getting it renewed, then you have to go along with all the changes. There's a possibility that maybe getting a passport now in case you want to do some traveling. I don't know, Alan? And that bothers me that your voice level got so low. It sounds like you're real far away.

Alan: What I was going to say about this biometric is it also has your voice print on it. That's another thing that's in the newspaper. They'll have your voice print so that wherever you phone from, anywhere in the continent, they'll know it's you. The computer will kick in.

Jackie: I don't know why I laugh at that stuff; it isn't funny.

Alan: This is how far they're going with it all and they have most of the public trained already through using these preferential shopping cards, where all your purchases are known and sold. The data is sold to companies. The public don't mind and so they're used to swiping cards through the machines and so on and they're already for the next one, and of course there will be a blitz to tell the people how wonderful it will be. Probably Oprah will have somebody on to tell you that, "They'll find your children." This is a step away from the chip. That's what it is, which won't be in a card. It will be in the old turnip head, you know.

Jackie: Well, because people can lose their cards.

Alan: That's right. Or it will be stolen and there will be a whole rash of people getting mugged for them and out will come the next idea, which they've been really waiting to get at, how safe it would be to have this put in you and "look, here's a few people who've had it and they're perfectly normal." It's a done deal that way too, because they've copious amounts of material on that where they're going to take it.

Jackie: Yes they have. We've got a call. Hello. You're on the air.

Russ: It's Russ. How you're doing?

Jackie: Well Russ, it's nice to hear from you.

Russ: I guess there is a delay coming over the internet--

Jackie: Yes there is.

Russ: ...so I didn't hear the last thing you were saying. You know Wellstone and Traficant were not martyred until they were martyred, and you said we have to use our minds and think and discern for ourselves; rather than being a respecter or a denigrator of persons, I listen to what they say. It is very possible that Ron Paul will be martyred tomorrow morning.

Jackie: Okay Russ. Thank you. Good point. Although, let me say this to you about that. Ron Paul already showed himself up a long time ago every time he voted for most favorite nation status for Communist China and he also showed himself when he voted to legalize the seven, or eight or 12 or however many "illegal aliens" that were in this country. Now if that doesn't bother you, then that's fine. It shows me who that man is and he will--

Russ: It's all a part of being discriminating, you find the things that bother you and which we should not expect anybody to be messianically perfect. Everybody's a mixed bag. That's part of being discerning is that we don't look for someone to be perfect so that we don't have to defend what they do or what they say. We can just say, "oh, Ron Paul says it, therefore it's good," rather than it's good. We don't want to say it's good because he said it. We want to say I'm glad he says something that I believe is good.

Jackie: Yes, it's like Phyllis Schlafly. She's done some exquisite work and she's probably one of the most dangerous people in this country. So that's fine. Russ, thank you for your call. It was good to hear from you. Bye-bye. Well, Russ and I will agree to disagree on this. I know that Ron Paul is a shill and I know he's allowed to say the things he is because it keeps people thinking that there's a hero in the U.S. Congress.

Alan: Albert Pike said it. He said, "*whenever the public need a hero we supply him*," so they've got one for every type out there you see.

Jackie: You bet, I know that, and your voice is nice and loud again.

Alan: That's the trick to it. They well understand through all of their polls over the many, many years, they know the types out there who vote for whatever and they put them into categories and they make sure there's one for each category who speaks for you. Of course, you don't notice when he takes a left turn somewhere that you're actually following him and then when you've turned a complete circle, you say well how did we get here? That's the trick to it. It's very simple, but it's been used for years.

Jackie: Even in the States it's the same thing.

Alan: It's the same the world over.

Jackie: Yes I know but it occurred to me at the state level with a state legislator in California and he just did all kinds of wonderful – he introduced wonderful bills and they never went anywhere. I found out that it was his doing that almost – not that it made any difference but it was a good resolution; the 10th Amendment Resolution calling the attention of the state, the power that the state has, if they would just use it and he just was out there like the good guy and he introduced it. Brenda Abbott, a wonderful lady in California had a fax network all across the state and she kept calling and saying do you need us to do anything, this thing is just sitting in committees. No, no. It's okay. I'll call if I need you; and then the next thing you know she heard it on the radio that it was sitting in committee and if it didn't get voted on that day it was dead and he never talked to her, so she got her fax going. Then there was one senator that hadn't come down to vote on the committee and that's where they zeroed in on the call and this guy called Don Rogers and said, "please Don, I'm coming to vote for your resolution. Please can you get these calls stopped? We can't get any work done," and Don acted like he thought that was just so cool and he was a hero to those people because he was the one that introduced it and he was the one who was going to let it sit and die in committee, but it made him look good.

Alan: I never forget that tape of Sir James Goldsmith who came over from Britain and addressed the Senate on the dangers of signing the NAFTA and the GATT treaty and he laid it out in the most eloquent language.

Jackie: Do you have that on tape?

Alan: I do, yes.

Jackie: I do too, Alan.

Alan: He told them, he says, look, Britain is now a province of Europe and the Parliament is reduced to the status of a province (a little fiefdom) and they could make no move without the European Parliament's consent and they must jump to it whenever the European Parliament gives Britain an order. He says it's destroying the countries; and of course the big con – you see who's putting this all together, it's actually The Council on Foreign Relations. They've been at this since their inception. That was their job.

Jackie: Just for a second here. You do know that Sir James Goldsmith died suddenly, don't you?

Alan: Yes. He had a cancer hit him and he was dead in a month.

Jackie: Yes and you know what he said to these senators? This is so clear in my mind. He said I beg of you, think long and hard before you cast your vote. He was talking about the GATT (WTO); he said it will take America from a slow trot under the NAFTA to a headlong gallop into total economic and social destruction. Those are almost word for word what he said, Alan.

Alan: He gave all the evidence as to what happened to Britain and the senators all agreed with him, but you noticed I think the next day or whatever they all voted for it.

Jackie: Except for North Carolina. What was his name? 33rd Degree Mason but he voted against it. He was the head of that committee. Do you remember his name?

Alan: I can't remember it.

Jackie: I can't remember it either. This guy, actually watching him, I taped it off C-Span the guy I'm talking about, the Senator Earnest Hollings. Oh boy, he was doing some good. I got information from a congresswoman in Maryland and I quote Sir James Goldsmith and Earnest Hollings and if you want to really understand the GATT there's an article in the NAFTA/GATT section titled "The World According to GATT." Hollings was sitting up there actually bouncing in his seat. I mean he actually acted like he was so against it and he did vote against it. I guess maybe they gave him permission to do that, huh?

Alan: Maybe, yes.

Jackie: Because that's usually what they do. If they know they've got enough votes, they'll let certain of them vote the way that you wouldn't expect them to vote at all.

Alan: That's right. James Goldsmith put out a book just before he died called "*The Trap*."

Jackie: Yes. I have it.

Alan: He goes through the whole process how you sell out your sovereignty. You now have a Star Chamber directing any international trials to do with commerce and so five people basically, whom you never see, decide if your country is penalized, which means the taxpayer actually pays all the fines. This is how it works. If a Far Eastern country wants to put a factory in your country and you put up rules and regulations as to whatever and you tell them you must employ people at the basic wage or whatever and it's much higher than their country, they can actually fine the country that says no. Britain paid millions of pounds just for the oak trees. I kid you not. They standardized the grain of oak of trees.

Jackie: The what.

Alan: The actual grain. They said that Britain's oak trees were too wavy.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I kid you not. They wanted them straight like the German ones and they fined the British who had been exporting this stuff about a million and a half pounds. The taxpayer coughed that up. See, this is a racket you see. It's actually like

a mafia racket.

Jackie: You know what it reminds me of? Harmonizing the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, same deal.

Jackie: That is so insidious and when you think about it, and folks, if you get it, I mean this is how finite they intend to control our lives, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. I mean the butchers in Britain, the small ones that are still left, were forbidden to carry a carcass of an animal. In Britain you have little sort of open, they call it a close, like a little tunnel between houses, so they couldn't take it through a tunnel into the other part of their shop because the European commission said even though it was covered over, the top was arched, it was actually really exposed to air at both ends. They fined the whole industry again thousands of pounds and these millions of pounds come out of the taxpayer's pockets. It's a great robbers' scheme as far as I'm concerned.

Jackie: Yes it is. The congresswoman that I referred to in that article was Congresswoman Helen Bentley. She was really opposing the GATT and I got a hold of her office and they faxed me the information right from her office and you know what was really astounding to me at that time is that there were former congress people who are now lawyers for the foreign countries that were suing the U.S. under these trade agreements, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And the U.S. which pays – the U.S. Listen to me, like it's a – yeah, the people in America pay about probably 40 percent or better of the cost of this whole thing, the UN and all that stuff, and the U.S. gets one vote. One vote, that's it.

Alan: People don't realize where NAFTA and the Free Trade of the Americas is going to take us and for that you have to go back to the first set of talks, which was the Free Trade negotiations, because that's where they do the preamble. The preamble is the most important part of any document because that defines the meaning of meanings of the words to be used subsequently. In it, they had just like the European Union, what they do is the countries involved retain their government, which become like a little provincial government like Ottawa in Canada and Washington, D.C.

Jackie: Okay, we have about 50 seconds till our break.

Alan: Then what they do is they choose another one. They were toying with the idea setting up the new capital of the Americas in Montreal, which will be the super government for the Americas, and that was done many years ago at the Free Trade Negotiations.

Jackie: When you say many, about like when?

Alan: You're into just before the late '80s.

Jackie: We're going to take a break here right now and we'll be right back. While we're on that break a thousands thoughts go through my mind, Alan. Where were we? Okay. This is something I want to say. I remember as I was listening, Hollings was talking about how the quality – what am I trying to say here? The past 20 years is that everything costs more but the wages were going down et cetera and at the same time I was going to say I don't know how but I shouldn't say that because stuff does drop into our laps when we're looking for it or reading it, but this happened in I believe '90 – the GATT was '94, wasn't it? NAFTA was '93. Okay, in 1974 the United Nations passed their declaration on the new international economic order and I quote heavily from that. I mean it's the UN's report itself. It's the whole thing and the preamble and the whole thing and I quoted heavily from it and interestingly Hollings kept saying the last 20 years, the last 20 years and it was exactly 20 years prior to that that the UN passed that declaration on their new – there was something else in there, but their new international economic order. What they said is that no matter what the economic standard of any country is at the present time, it's all going to be equalized and you knew immediately they're

not bringing the third world countries up to the standards that were once at least in the U.S., living standards, but to bring us down to theirs.

Alan: They talk about a happy medium that we'll arrive at at the same time.

Jackie: Yes. And I love that, constantly you heard it over and over again, "evening the playing field." Evening the playing field. I've got three UN files here and I have a whole dog gone thing and it occurred to me that it needed to be on our website in the UN section. I cannot find it. I emailed the UN to ask them how I could – because I even did a search. I just cannot find it anywhere, their declaration on the new International Economic Order.

Alan: The New Deal.

Jackie: The New Deal. It is just – reading that thing, if you read every word knowing that they say what they mean and mean what they say, it's terrifying and we're living it today.

Alan: The most favored nation trading status was given to China actually when they made the deal with China that Britain could have Hong Kong for 100 years. That's how far back this whole plan goes.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: When Britain made the deal and signed this agreement with China that they would have Hong Kong for 100 years and then hand it back. They already had it in the plans that China would be the most favored nation trading status and out of the old books written at the time that say that right in it. Our whole lives and everything that happens is scripted by other people and what happens is China and third-world countries, or anyone who is designated as such, don't have to start paying any of their loans back until the year 2005; and if they still claim that they can't make it, it will postponed for another 25 years. However, all of these loans come from the Canadian government and the U.S. government who borrows the money from the World Bank, so in 25 years the children will have paid off those loans, you see, and that's what they're getting. We're the workhorses for the world.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Paul Wolfowitz has been made head of the World Bank today. It was reported.

Alan: The wolf is in charge of the bank.

Jackie: The wolf is in charge. In China, Charlie Peter's is our man in California whose whole main focus is on the emissions control, et cetera, et cetera and he said and sent me information on it that automobiles sent to China do not have to have all of the emission controls. In other words, they get to pollute because they're a third-world country and there was one other thing that in China besides that – okay, never mind. If I don't write it down while it's in my mind it doesn't stay. So in other words all of the pollution control et cetera and what they're doing to what they call the developed nations all of those developing nations are just allowed to pollute like crazy.

Alan: That's what George said recently. He said we have to make a sacrifice with our petroleum industries and use less here because the developing countries need it more right now. This is your sharing of the wealth and all that stuff that we thought was a communist deal, but of course we all know it was all run by the bankers who set the whole thing up. We are all supposed to stop driving, I guess, in the future, because we are no longer needed. We're not an industrial national anymore.

Jackie: Yes. We have a call here. Hello. You're on the air.

Allen: Yes, this is Allen.

Jackie: Hello Allen. You'll have to speak up. I can't hear you.

Allen: Alan Watt was talking about Hong Kong and Britain 100 years ago has run things in the Orient. Can he say anything about the opening of Japan around 1854 and an infusion of Western technology into that area, building it all up

to where it became to almost a world power and then right after World War I most of the Pacific Islands were given to Japan so they could fortify that. It's like they were setting them up about 100 years ago in advance for World War II. This was 1854. By 1904, 1905 they were able to destroy the [inaudible-audio] – in 50 years they went like 800 years.

Jackie: So you'd like Alan to comment on that?

Allen: Yes.

Jackie: You look like you're doing your homework, Allen.

Allen: I've been studying it for a long time. It's like they decided around 1854 in advance and had everything set up just perfect; the islands were given to Japan after World War I; they had an infusion of technologies and everything was given to them. Another big question is why would America in 1854 be concerned with a tilly-willy little backward country like Japan? I would say they wouldn't have nothing to do with it; it had nothing to offer to America.

Jackie: Right. We'll have Alan comment on that. Before you do that, Alan, I know the other thing I wanted to say about China, I know I've said this before but it's a reminder to our listeners, when you were mentioning Hong Kong that Britain would have it for 100 years and then give it back. I did not know that but you know I have this newspaper article, either New York Times or one of them, when they were giving it back to China and it literally said in there that the people in Hong Kong are preparing to meet their new masters. It was right in the newspaper, that exact language, Alan.

Alan: Sure, and Britain had an official military handover to the communists.

Jackie: Their new masters, the people.

Alan: If you want to get back to the setting up of Japan, the bankers with the Kuhn Lobe & Co. had been financing the setup of Japan in the late 1800's. Then if you read an excellent book, I think it was put out there to cover up the truth, although it had to use a lot of the truth simply because of declassified information from the U.S. government that's available now about this. Bernard Baruch and a few other big bankers were approached by Japanese military at the beginning of the 1900's and these Japanese were told to come over and see these particular men, because they were told, and it tells you in the book, they were told that these guys run and own America.

Jackie: What guys run and own America?

Alan: Bernard Baruch and the company of Kuhn Lobe & Company and a few other ones, well-known names, and the deal was Baruch said he would finance them. He would help them with technical data and training and so on, and shipbuilders, on the condition that they would attack Russia and that caused the final Russian war and that helped to bring on the chaos that started the heavy taxation and the war that helped to bring down the Czar. That was the intent of it and of course right through World War II these bankers were still funding the Japanese from New York, and it's explained in "*The Fugu Plan*" by Marvin Tokeyer. He's a Japanese rabbi actually and he goes through it and tells you what went on. It's a fascinating story. It was all set up way in advance by the big bankers, none of whom were prosecuted for it. Another thing too is I also have old books from that period the early 1900's and you'll find that the emperor Hirohito of Japan, I've got the photographs of him being inducted into the Knights of the Garter of England by British Lords. I've got the actual photographs, so Hirohito was an Honored Knight of the Queen's inside company.

Jackie: Knighted?

Alan: The Knight of the Garter is very close. In other words, his nobility was then joined with theirs. He was a very high Mason. That's why he was never prosecuted either. Everything is rigged in advance, always, and the information generally is out there if you wanted to get it. As I say, the "*The Fugu Plan*" was put out there because – and it tells you in the book the declassified documents and the numbers that you can get from the American government that proves that these big bankers in the U.S. funded the Japanese military navy and so on, and sent them all the aid and training they needed to operate all their aircraft et cetera, and no one got punished for it.

Jackie: This was during or before World War II?

Alan: It started in the early 1900's. The banks had already been funding them from the late 1880's but the official delegation from Japan came over at the beginning of about 1900 to meet with Baruch and a few other ones and Mandell House et cetera.

Jackie: Mandell House. Alan, do you know what's confusing about this? That there must be people along the way who witnessed this because you're saying that this is about early 1900's, and in the Voices of History – now, this isn't well known. It isn't publicized. It isn't part of the history that we're given in school, so I have to believe that there was – no, I don't have to believe. Let me back that off. It seems for example when you look at how they goaded Japan into bombing Pearl Harbor and the statement that FDR made and what's his name's diaries, Stimson or whatever his name was, the Secretary of War for state, and he said that what they said or FDR said is that our dilemma or our problem is how do we get them to attack first. It's almost – there are people involved and then when you see the final ultimatum Cordell Hall gave to Japan, well it was all about trade and commerce, the whole thing. Therefore, even though they planned this so far back, they know what they're going to accomplish, what they intended to accomplish, but they work out the real details as they go along, don't they?

Alan: Even the details, they try to figure out all the reactions and from whom and what sectors, and they already have the fronts ready to meet those organizations to sway them or defeat them or whatever.

Jackie: So during that period of time and they had seized all of the Japanese assets or whatever from the bank and they had put an embargo on oil or whatever they needed and really pushed them into a corner, but somebody there in the government, or somebodies maybe, were aware of the plan; but the other people that are involved actually believed that, oh, this is the last straw, we have no choice, we have to do this. It's just mind-boggling.

Alan: Yes, but we always do the same thing.

Jackie: Your voice is getting lower again. That ticks me off.

Alan: We set up the enemy. We fund them. We train them. We equip them even. I think it was Rolls-Royce that gave the engines for the Japanese aircraft to Japan, you know the zero. There's even people I know here, old guys, who remember trainloads of scrap in the 1930's all heading to the coast where they were shipped off to Japan, that was common knowledge.

Jackie: Yes, and meantime Lend-Lease Act sending hundreds of millions of dollars and airplanes and ships and all that over to the communist Soviet Union, while on the other hand they're funding Japan. I didn't know this. This is news to me about – and I'm really glad Allen called in tonight and brought this up because it's just another leg of it, and here I go again, but the stuff I'm talking about I'm aware of because it's in our website, the Lend-Lease Act, and how the American people and all of it was going over to the Soviet Union. Major Jordan's Diaries, that's the little book that tells it all. When people look at the stuff that's in there, if they take the time, there can be no question in anybody's mind; except with all of the hours of conversation we've had, you'll still get your mind blown away. I do.

Alan: There's nothing that happens major in your lifetime with your country that isn't planned that way. Now that they've joined Britain to Europe they admit that they worked on it secretly, since 1948 they had offices set up to begin the process and they lied to the public right through until the bitter end. It's the same deal that's happening here when on the 23rd of March, George Bush and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Vicente Fox of Mexico met together and signed the same agreements. It's the same agreement and they talked about a Fortress America and how to reorganize the entire continent and this is the type of terminology they're using.

Jackie: Then the news reports that you played for us, they literally said that they had restructured the continent in an afternoon. These three guys, Alan.

Alan: You see that's the trick to it because the real guys who know what they're doing are the bureaucrats and these are

hereditary bureaucrats as well, mind you, in the federal government. You'll never see a job open for a bureaucrat advertised anywhere. These are hereditary jobs and these people look down their noses at the average Joe in their little ivory towers.

Jackie: And probably look down their noses at the elected officials who are nothing but pawns and puppets.

Alan: Because those guys are lawyers who come in and suddenly they're ministry of the environment or health or something. No, the bureaucrats know what they're doing and the bureaucrats also liaise directly, every level of bureaucracy liaises directly with the United Nations because the UN has duplicate agencies of bureaucrats that deal with those things.

Jackie: Yes and last night when Steve Jacobsen was on with us talking about the fictitious monetary system, I mentioned Jacques Attali and his book but the one thing I forgot to tell our listeners and remind our long time listeners that he was an adviser to Francois Mitterrand for 10 years. I don't think I said that. He was trained at – what was it called in France? How do you pronounce it, the school?

Alan: The Grand School.

Jackie: Yes. The Grand School. He was trained there. He was a bureaucrat, wasn't he?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean this man was a top adviser. Advisers are more important than presidents because they get their orders from – they call the advisers The Grey Men. That's what they call them.

Jackie: The Grey Men. Not the Men in Black, The Grey Men.

Alan: The Grey Men because they come to the ones that you see, the presidents, and they tell them what the schedule is and what's to be done.

Jackie: Yes, and what to think.

Alan: And they liaise as well with the real bosses that are not elected and that's what they do and of course they write the scripts for these guys, the presidents and so on, and they're called The Grey Men, on the chessboard, basically.

Jackie: Well, that makes sense and you know I think in pictures and when you talked about it and I was able to get the book, because, boy, it went out of print in a hurry, his book. Folks, if any of you are interested, you might still be able to get a copy if you do a search in there, Jacques Attali, and it's called the new millennium?

Alan: Just "Millennium."

Jackie: Winners and Losers--

Alan: "Millennium," subtitle: "Winners and Losers in the Coming World Order" - 1990.

Jackie: 1990 and it's been out of print for a long time or at least not available, but I got this picture in my mind of them sitting in this meeting of all these national leaders and him leaning over and whispering in Jacques Attali's ear. It's like I can see it.

Alan: Sure. It tells you in the beginning that no one saw the president without Attali's permission, so Attali decided who the president would see and who he wouldn't see and then he went straight from there to the United Nation. However, he said America will be the next land of boat people. He says once the borders are dismantled and America has basically run its course with the military might and it's spent, he says there'll be boats leaving America with people looking for work in the Far East. This is well known, well understood to the guys at the top, the whole plan.

Jackie: And the danger if you would of the bureaucrats, but there's really no danger because the elected officials are –

it's all put up anyway, but they're behind the scenes and they're not answerable to anybody and who's going to write to a bureaucrat and say, "you quit telling Jacques Attali that!" Call your bureaucrat, Alan.

Alan: The top advisers are not elected either and these are the guys--

Jackie: That's what I'm saying. They're not elected.

Alan: The guy that's advising President Bush is David Frum. He's one of the main advisers and David Frum is a Canadian.

Jackie: He's a Jew from Canada.

Alan: His mother made a career as a spokeswoman for the CBC. She's down there running for president.

Jackie: Unfortunately we're out of – he's writing the president's speeches too?

Alan: And books for the right man.

Jackie: And unfortunately our hour always go so fast. It's gone and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 10th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Today is Wednesday, and it is the 10th of May, in the year 2006. I can't believe May is half over, Alan.

Alan Watt: I know.

Jackie: So, thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I almost missed getting online on time, folks, because I was just having a little chit-chat with Alan. I get into my idle chatter. I think that would be a very appropriate word, wouldn't it Alan? Idle chatter.

Alan: That's it.

Jackie: And Alan said, it's 9 o'clock, you better call in. I hope you've had a nice day. We've been having beautiful weather here folks. I watched, Alan has two new videos on his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And when we've talked in the past, he's talked about the sprayings there. Alan, how far from the Canadian border, the Southern Canadian border, how far north are you?

Alan: Oh, quite a few hundred miles.

Jackie: Yeah, five?

Alan: Oh, yeah, I'd say that. Probably a little bit more.

Jackie: You're way out. You're way out. You must be in a stream there where they want that to carry to.

Alan: It is a stream. It comes up through Michigan, the jet stream, and it loops just about where I am, and goes right back down to the States again.

Jackie: Well, you've told me in the past, when you talk about the spraying, and you talk about it often. And they do spray here, but remember I said, the way you're getting it, we don't get it like that. And you described it as mush. That the sky just gets filled with like Mush. And when I saw the video, and folks, if you haven't seen it, you certainly, definitely will want to watch it. The first one Alan did is called *Reality Check*. If we have any new listeners, and if you haven't watched that one, you will want to do it. And then watch the *Casual Conversation in the Woods*. And then the last one, I've watched that twice now, and when you called earlier this evening, as I told you, I was watching it again, Alan, *Peeping Through the Clouds*, folks. And the one I'm discussing right now, they were taking videos of the spraying, the chemtrails, and it's just, it's way more than you said it was.

Alan: Yeah, it's staggering. Because really, what they're doing, as I say, around the Michigan area, because it comes up through Ontario, they use it. They spray heavily there to carry a long distance. And at the top of the loop where I am, they spray heavily here, because then it takes it down through Eastern Ontario, and down through Buffalo, New York area. So, they're really covering a vast area with it. That's why the spray in these two main particular spots.

Jackie: Spraying where you're at. It's pretty much overhead, isn't it?

Alan: Very often. Sometimes, I've noticed, just by the feedback you get from people, if too many people are noticing it, they'll start spraying off outside of the cities to the West, and the westerly wind.

Jackie: You're not near a city.

Alan: No, there's one to the north there. But people in the cities, I've noticed, the clouds will trail over them, and it means that they're using the Westerly Wind to bring it over the cities. They're being very sneaky about it, in other words.

Jackie: They look real sneaky to me.

Alan: And then, at sunset too, you'll see a lot of them beginning to spray into the sun, where it's hard to look.

Jackie: They do. Yes, they do. And that's a lot of times, when the sun is setting, and if they're spraying just over the setting sun, you can see the black underneath the clouds.

Alan: In fact, sometimes, you can see it coming through a cloud, a normal cloud, you'll see the straight line of the trail, and it's darker, because of the metallic particles in it. And we're not supposed to notice. In fact, we're not supposed to even know about this. That's how audacious they are.

Jackie: Right. I want to make it clear too, that the entire video that we're discussing is not about the chemtrails. It's the beginning of the video, but once again, you do a dialog, as the thoughts roll. And go back into ancient history and bring it up to today. One of the things that I caught when you said, you know all the laws, you mentioned specifically at one point, crime prevention. And you said, how can they prevent crime? Because they've said themselves that anyone is capable of committing a crime.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, then do you know what it reminded me of? Well, remember Ayn Rand's *Atlas Shrugged*. It's because they've made everything a crime.

Alan: They've made everything a crime, and that was how the Soviet Union worked, in fact. When they wanted to arrest someone, a citizen for political purposes or something.

Jackie: They made what that person did a crime?

Alan: Well, no, what they could do is just watch them throughout the day, because you'd break so many crimes, just going to work, that they could pick you up on anything. And if they didn't want you, they'd let you go, you see. And that's why they've got so many laws on the books.

Jackie: Another thing that you said that really hit home or struck me, when you talked about the fact that they controlled the legal system, and the illegal system.

Alan: That's right, above and below.

Jackie: They control the criminal element too. The mafia.

Alan: All sides of everything. That's how total the system is. And they use both of them when, you see, without, it's true enough, to govern in a totalitarian way, you can't have one without the other. They need to create the crime, to create the police force, to watch the people on the prelude of stopping crime. So, they need each other, you see. And then to satisfy the citizens sometimes, they'll make a strong, say, drug raid, and show the public what they're doing. But they don't tell you about all the legal stuff that's shooting through in the meantime, while this PR stuff is going on. So, they control both sides of it.

Jackie: Well, they certainly are worth watching, all of them, actually, and every time you listen. And you know, I was thinking that tonight. Because I actually, this last time through, and I'm only about, I don't know, maybe twelve, fourteen minutes into it, again. But as I was listening, the questions keep coming to my mind. And I thought tonight, if I had written my questions down, we'd need three hours, Alan. And I thought, you know, we have to, you and I, besides on air conversations, we have to have had hundreds of hours of conversation. And there are still times that you'll say something that will explode questions in my mind that lead from one thing to another to another. And you know, one of the questions I did write down, this was later on, and the thing where you said it, and where you talked about, and maybe you don't want to do what you did on the things, but just in this one instance, the video, where you talked about the aristocracy or the elite, how they see the priesthood. And you said, they refer to themselves as the priesthood, right? And they wanted to perfect humanity, because "God didn't do a good enough job."

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, okay, the word God, Alan. I wonder if it's on purpose that the word God backwards spells dog.

Alan: Oh, that's right. That's what the dog priests used to be called. The god is dog, dog priest. That's why they wear dog collars. They call them dog collars.

Jackie: So, when they say they don't believe that God finished it, who are they talking about?

Alan: What they're talking about really is that, in their own inner religion, this thing called Progress, that's part of their plan, it's called Progress. And what they claim, it's because they are rebels, and they do everything through Revolution. Now, most revolutions, the public are generally unaware of, like the sexual revolution, the pop and rock revolutions, the feminist revolutions. Most of them are bloodless, or fairly so. In other words, they're constantly changing society and upgrading it towards a destination, a pre-planned destination, and it's to really perfect that which they claim was left imperfect, which is basically the population of the planet.

Jackie: But left imperfect by what and who?

Alan: Well, they talk about the one they rebelled against.

Jackie: Would that be Creator?

Alan: It's something to do with that. They're never specific, but you always get the hints. I'm pretty certain that all holy books that mention this are put out by them from the beginning. And they give us little clues, but they warp it a little bit, and make us serve them, you know, in the process. But there's always the hints of somehow being imprisoned here. And this is their world, therefore, through their own intellect, they will break out of this prison, through science. And they wrote more about this in the 1500s and the 1700s.

Jackie: They're imprisoned here.

Alan: Basically.

Jackie: Is that what they say, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. And that's why they gave us a story of a fall of a deity and an army, you know, behind the deity.

Jackie: Lucifer here.

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Jackie: Lucifer, how you have fallen, da, da, da, da, da.

Alan: And they say one-third fell with him. You know, this army.

Jackie: One third of the, what, spiritual beings?

Alan: Yeah. They claim about two million.

Jackie: Oh, you actually have numbers. Well, that's like, that's like, you know the Talmud claims to know the exact time and date God created the universe.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Because I don't know all of their codes and etc. This is why I was asking you this. When they say, well, they're perfecting what God left unfinished.

Alan: Imperfect. Imperfect is the word.

Jackie: Imperfect. Yes. Are they referring to Lucifer?

Alan: They're referring to the people that were basically here. The natural people.

Jackie: But who do they think created the natural people?

Alan: Oh, they still believe there's a creator.

Jackie: They what?

Alan: They still believe that there's a creator there, but they rebelled against the same one.

Jackie: In other words, they know that Lucifer is not creator but Lucifer is their god.

Alan: But they believe that Lucifer, and also themselves, and everyone who takes on the high secret societies or goes into them, believes that they themselves can attain that same power of godhood through pure will and intellect. They can achieve godhood, and be the equivalent of that, you see. And so, what they always claimed is that they could break out of the prison through science, through the use of science. And what they've been doing all this time is using the populations to work through their sciences for them.

Jackie: When they break through, where do they think they're going?

Alan: Oh, probably forever, just going through the planets, all over the place, and sucking them dry no doubt, and you know, carrying on. There was a poem written back in the 1920s, I think, and it was along those lines, that eventually they would leave the planet, and leave the earth spinning like a burned-out cinder, in its wake, as they went on to the next one and then the next one and the next one. Under the guise of loving everything in nature and so on – it's nonsense – all these laws are passed to put us in a prison. And they can reproduce anything, right now, through cryogenics and genetic manipulation. They can reproduce anything on this planet. And they've even had programs on public broadcasting services about it. They've shown us these huge arks, where they have all the DNA of every living creature, plant and animal and insect. And they admitted that they can bring them out of cryogenics, after many years, and even use different hosts as the carriers to bring them to term. So, these guys don't give a damn about nature. It's just to put us in a box that all these laws are passed, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, well, the prison that they have made besides the fact that somehow they just own people's minds. But of course, it is said that the mind is the gateway to the soul. Because they're imprisoning souls, aren't they Alan?

Alan: They imprison souls and they also use our wrong choices for their own benefit.

Jackie: Our wrong choices. Good way to put it.

Alan: Because we tend to do their wars for them. We battle for them down through the ages. We actually kill and die to bring around an agenda. And once their agenda is over, then we will be pretty well wiped out. Because we only have a function to these people, and nothing else. That's all we are, is a function. And the other thing is too, you see, if we cannot master ourselves individually, then these people will master us for us. And that's the other key to it. Because we're so willing to go off and slaughter at the drop of a hat. We don't really even need a good reason to do it. And young men, of course, full of hormones and tribal instincts have been used forever for this purpose. They never recruit guys, you'll notice, forty and up, because they're too wise. But when you're eighteen, you're invincible.

Jackie: Today they're not though, Alan. And they are recruiting. You know, I have read that they have actually talked about upping the drafting age to thirty-eight.

Alan: They made exceptions for undertakers up to fifty-nine. But for young guys who go off and do this stuff, all you need is bodies, really. You need bodies. And you need bodies that don't think they'll ever die. And men and women at eighteen can't imagine death. It's always going to be, it doesn't happen in the movies. The good guys always win. And the bad guys can never shoot straight. And yet, this game has been played down through the ages forever. They used to have dramas in the British Empire, traveling shows where these plays were written about wars, either in Africa or somewhere, anywhere where the empire was striking out. And they'd put these shows on, and they'd give cut rates for teenagers, teenage men to get in. And it was all noble and it was all hero stuff, and the good guys always won, and he always got his fair lady. And this was the kind of stuff they fed them for centuries. And they still do today. You take a young person at the bottom strata of society that has almost no dignity at all. He's ignored by everyone. No power of any kind. Very little chance of getting ahead in life, as they call it. And you put a uniform on him, and suddenly your own country treats you as though you're a brand new

being.

Jackie: Yeah, right. The uniform.

Alan: You see, this has been used for thousands of years, this same technique. And these are sciences. They understand the science of the mind. And they know the sciences of the mind. And they know how it changes the older you get. So, they can hit you at any age group, according to whatever they want to hit you with, to make you respond. And even advertising companies know these techniques very well, how to hit even children at six years old or five, to nag their parents to do something. Or teenagers to join up, you know. So, this is instant status. And instant respect. And all you have to do is go wherever you're told to go and kill people. And they always dehumanize the enemy of course. And now, the same technique's to be used.

Jackie: Dehumanize the enemy. Yeah. It's somebody that really in fact is not an enemy.

Alan: Now you take the doublethink of all this. See, logic is like mathematics. Two and two must always add up to the same number. Now, here you have a society where if you say any ethnic slur you end up with a fine or prison or something, because you've got to get cooperation in society, because people have to get along. But you put them in a uniform, and you can get people from all ethnic groups in that one army, and then tell them to hate this other group over there. And it's okay to go off and kill them. See, so something is wrong here. It's doublethink. It's Orwellian doublethink. And if you kill someone in your own society, you end up on a murder charge. But if you go over and become a sniper and assassinate people at long range, you get a medal for it. What's wrong with this picture here? How come we're so easily manipulated? Well, the reason is, it's through indoctrinative techniques, and the perfect understanding of our minds and the young teenagers. This is ancient science that's been used for thousands of years on how to get young people and train them to go off and kill, and still teach them it's alright to do so. And yet we like to call ourselves progressive. We're progressing in society to this fantastic utopia, which they claim exists or will exist. And every century that we go on, we slaughter more and more millions than the previous one. And they call this progress. There's something wrong here.

Jackie: Well, of course there's something wrong. But not for them. It's the perfect plan for them. There's something wrong to somebody who's sane.

Alan: And yet, at the same time, they use a flaw in humanity, where we have either been gulled into believing the system is real and genuine, with all of its doublespeak and doublethink, or else we have an inherent problem here, where individually, we mustn't let ourselves be conquered by these people who know how to use ourselves, our age, the tribal instincts to go off and slaughter other people. Because we never benefit from it. The public never. In any country, whether it's conquered or the winners, or whatever, you never win. Only a small group win in this whole strategy here. It's like Henry Kissinger said in the Last Days. The book written by Woodward and Bernstein about the Vietnam War. When Kissinger was asked about the troops that were still there, and he says, what about them. He says, the troops are just dumb, stupid animals to be used for foreign policy. Now, here is the monster telling you the truth.

Jackie: Alan, where did he, was that actually in an article? Were they quoting him?

Alan: It was in a book.

Jackie: Okay, in a book. Okay, they said that this is what he said.

Alan: He was talking to a bunch of reporters after the main interview, and they asked him, that question, and that was his reply. And, now, he was telling the truth, because, young people who are drilled, they're drilled. These are all mining terminologies they use as well. It's Masonic, because the whole military system is Masonic, and you do square bashing on the square, and all that kind of stuff. And you're uniform. You're one form. You stop being individuals, and you become one. You act as one, and you do what you're told. And so, it's all Masonic, you see. And their symbols and rituals are actually Masonic. And, they train you not to be an individual anymore. They give

you a whole new set of values and tell you to obey instantly, without thinking. Now that's what all Masons are told, that when a superior gives you a command as a Mason, you will obey the order, without question, and put all moral judgments to the side. You will simply carry it out. All these things are Masonic. And people should question themselves why every army on the planet has the same types of uniform, the same types of drilling on the square, and marching. And you go back to the ancient steles of Egypt and Sumer even, and you look at the pharaohs there. In any of the statues, you'll always see the left foot forward, because that's the beginning of the journey, by the left quick march.

Jackie: That's a Masonic thing?

Alan: Yeah. By the left quick march. This has been done for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. And that's even when counting cadence. Your left, your left, your left, right, left.

Alan: That's right. So this is an ancient science, by ancient priesthoods that are understood and are right up to date, and we're still doing them yet, because they'll never let go of science which works, and they understand this perfectly. And they have the same type of...

Jackie: Do they actually think there's some kind of a power?

Alan: It's a symbol. It's a symbol of their dominance. If you go to Luxor and you look at the temple, or the pillars of Isis and Osiris, Isis is the mother. And it's not a person, it's their church. Collectively, it's their church. And they are Osiris, the body of the church. And then, the inscription for Isis says, I am Isis, I came from a perfect wonderful egg, nothing that exists exists without me.

Jackie: She comes from a what?

Alan: A beautiful egg.

Jackie: Egg, okay, and that. Thank you for, that's where it comes from, because, the Easter, Ishtar is Isis, right? Another name for Isis?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I remember reading that that's why we have Easter eggs. Because it really, Easter, the time when Easter is is the celebration of what, the creation of Ishtar hatching out of her egg.

Alan: What it means is that all things within the world, the physical system, come out of the mother. In other words, this high, high, high occultic church. That's what it means. They are the body. Their members are the body. They are Osiris. They are the body collectively of the church which is a mother. It's allegories for their system. So, Isis is everything in their system, which is basically everything. And so, everything in their system which is orderly, and marching is orderly, you see, starts off with Isis by the left quick march. Because the female is left. She is called sinister in knighthood.

Jackie: She's called what?

Alan: Sinister.

Jackie: The woman is sinister?

Alan: Yeah. And knights, you'll find Dexter is the right. And Sinister is the left. And that's why, because they don't like women, you see; the females are sinister.

Jackie: But you know, you got talking one time like you didn't like women too well either. You were saying that women were the cause of all the problems in this world.

Alan: No. What I've said is that they understand that through Eve...

Jackie: Okay, whoa, whoa, you know what. Let's pick this up. I don't want you to get started and then we're going to get cut off. We're going to be taking a break here. Well, right now, and folks, so, remember what we're on here, Alan. Okay. And we'll be back with you folks in just about two minutes. We'll be back, with Alan Watt and Jackie Patru.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about Ishtar, and then I mentioned that you had made at one time on the air, you sounded like one of them. Not really, but that women were a source of the problems in this world.

Alan: No. They're not a source. They're understood. And because they're understood, the higher priesthood have always said that they will bring fruition of their plan through the female. And that's what the whole allegory of Eve is all about. It's the nature of the woman. Now, Caesar himself said that to take over a country you put fear into the people. The women complain and want security, and then you offer them security, food, etc, and they'll come to you. Now, Stalin did the same thing. So did Lenin.

Jackie: So, do you see that that's true in your own?

Alan: Oh, yeah. It's a natural thing. I watch it on the surveys on television. Even when there's things that government actually wants done, they'll have these interviews on the street type of thing, and they'll ask the women what they want. And the women always say there should be a law about this, or there should be a law about that, or whatever. And it's always what the government wants. So, in other words, women naturally look for security, you see, and Hitler did the same thing. He said, all our propaganda must be aimed at the woman, who wants food for herself and her family, peace, and security. And he says, then will follow the children. And then must follow the man. And he was basically quoting Caesar. Because it's an ancient understood mechanism. And you'll notice today. Well, even after 9/11 when they had the surveys on the street, the usual thing, would you give up your freedom for security. And the polls that came out here in Canada, reflecting the States, actually they were from the States, showed about 88 or 90% of women agreed, according to them, that they would give up freedom for security. So, these were techniques which are understood. They know how to manipulate the male, because of his nature. They know how to manipulate the female, because of hers. And they also know how to manipulate the teenagers of both sexes, right down to the pre-puberty children. It's an art in every section. So, this is understood.

Jackie: I've got a report. I read this several years ago. And it was very frightening. It was a report on brain research. And they were talking very technically about the synapses and how at first, from birth, until about seven years old, they said that the synapses, it's like there's explosions going on in the child's brain. And then, it's maybe seven or age nine. I think it's well, between there, that it slows down to more of a normal pace. Of course, there's always constant learning as we're growing, but think about those pathways that are being made in those babies' brains, Alan. They know exactly what they're doing.

Alan: It's a road well traveled, you might say. That's what the pathways are. But, if you take these sciences that were understood in the days of the ancient Greeks and the Egyptians before them, Plato talked about this coming time, even in his writings in the Republic. Where he talked about his, the creation of the perfect republic, with a dominant minority at top, with a Guardian Class, and then the strata of bureaucracy, and then the military class. And he said, towards the end, that they would bring in the women, into the military, who will fight alongside the men. Now that's two thousand, three hundred-odd years ago.

Jackie: And here in the US, there have already been, I believe, Congressional debates on, you know, when they're talking about re-instituting the draft, with the women. And there was, there was a bill that didn't get passed here, but

the bill was if it had been passed, any young child who goes to get a drivers license, has to sign up for the draft at the same time or they don't get a driver's license. And it said, men and women. And then, when a new version of it came out, it just said, I think it mentioned the males. So, there must have been a heck of an uproar at that time, but you can see it coming, can't you?

Alan: It's coming. It's planned. And they must have a military class, where they'll inbreed the male and the female for a period of time, because this isn't forever, to make sure they breed the offspring in a military environment, to take care of the people. This is all, again, old science.

Jackie: And getting back to the crime thing. It's a crime to drive without a state driver's license. And yet, to use that was a tool to get young people to register for the draft.

Alan: And that's what they all want, is a driving license. They want a car. They want to drive.

Jackie: The new bill had a thing at the bottom of it, and I don't know if that passed, Alan, but there was a box that you could check the bottom, that said, do you want to use this as, you know, your application as registration of the draft, yes or no. And it said that the draft, you have to register at such and such an age anyway, because it is the law. It isn't the law. It isn't the law, because here in the US, the draft registration "law", I forget what title, it may be title 52. It is not positive law. Which means that it is not law. Maybe if you live in Washington D.C. or the territories, you would have to, but it is not actual law. I wanted to say this as we're talking, because the thoughts are in my mind. For any of our new listeners, if you have children, or you know people with children, have them not register for the draft. Have them not register. It is not a law. I've got the thing that they mail out to young people, and they do say, well, you have to do it. And one of the frequently asked questions is, what happens if I don't register? It says, you may be fined, you know, so much money. You may be. That's because it isn't a law. It doesn't say you shall be. And then it says, you will not be able to get government grants if you don't register for the draft. Well, to hell with government grants. Anybody that's listening to this, right now, if anybody you know, in fact, a friend's son was helping me here today. He's going to turn sixteen very shortly. And I talked to him seriously about it, for that reason, and he said, well, I can't. I'm the last of my family line. I said, then tell all your friends, Michael. Tell all of your friends. Because, I mean, you know, we're living under commercial law, and when that young person signs that draft thing they are held to what they are told is a contract. And yet, you have to be 21 years old to sign a contract. Don't you find that interesting, Alan?

Alan: Well, everything is conology, con being the priests. It's, that's the world we live in. It's coercion by threat. And then, ultimately the use of force to back it up. And that's how the herd are managed, and always have been, really. But I think it's a sad, sad, thing you know, when you look at what they've done. They've done their best through the unisex movement that began in the sixties, that the same clothing and stuff, all this kind of thing, that we're all the same. And then of course, the American psychological association did their politically correct agenda, and said, well, girls only play with dolls because they're taught to do it, you see. And they're really the same as guys. And this is all a big, big preplanned thing done back in the early 1900s through experiments, through special schools, like Bertrand Russell's, when they planned to destroy the family, destroy marriage, and all other things that they'd used actually up until then, for their own benefit, for a post-industrial society. And I think it was Carl Gustav Jung, the psychiatrist, who was way beyond Freud. He actually visited America, in the late '40s, the early 50s, and he said. He said when the female loses her Eros, you know, her natural femininity, when the female loses her Eros, and begins to emulate males, then that society will plummet to the ground. And he said America was leading the charge there.

Jackie: They talked about that in the New Order of the Barbarians. In the shadow government section, if you haven't read it, New Order of the Barbarians, and they said the exact thing that you're talking about, and how they were going to take that, did you call it Eros from a woman. They were going to get rid of, baby dolls and go to different things. Okay, in the 60s, out came the Barbies.

Alan: Well, Barbie is for Barbarian.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Well, thank you. The whole thing, is she's a grown-up buxom, you know with big buns doll. And she's got a boyfriend. Okay, plus all of her, whatever. The point is, little girls, this is what I wanted to ask you, do you think the maternal instinct is a natural thing and can be taken out of them? I think so too. You know why? Because you see it today.

Alan: It's been written about long ago. Carroll Quigley wrote about it in Tragedy and Hope. He said that after World War II into the early 50s, he said. Now, he was a professor who was an advisor to various consulates for the US. A bigwig. A guy who chose Rhodes Scholars for World Government to get sent to Britain. He chose Bill Clinton to go over. When they say something, you listen to their words carefully, because they don't waste words.

Jackie: They say what they mean, and they mean what they say.

Alan: And a thing, an extraordinary thing, extraordinary thing happened to women, young women. He said, they suddenly, suddenly, began to mature physically, sexually, far quicker than before. In other words he's telling you that something extraordinary had been introduced into society, and it was through the inoculations, etc. And because of that, they would race ahead of the young males. But it would also make them more aggressive as well, and that's what we see.

Jackie: When I go back, you know, when I was a little girl, we had baby dolls. But we didn't have a whole bunch of them. I had, I remember, I think I was in the fourth grade and that was all I wanted for Christmas. It was a newborn baby doll. And I got that doll for Christmas. And for the next Christmas, I got a buggy for her and grandma made clothes for her, and that was my baby. And you know, when my girls were little, I wanted them to play with dolls. And I got them baby dolls. And I'd go in their rooms to straighten up and whatever, and I'd find their dolls laying on the floor, you know, all tumbled. And I'd pick those dolls up, and I'd wrap them up in their little blanket, and put them in their little cradle. I said, Mom, I feel like not a fool, but it's so natural to do that. You know. She said, it's just your maternal instinct, honey. See, Jodie was my firstborn, and out came Barbie doll. And I got her Barbie dolls, because I had no clue, Alan. No wonder she didn't want to play with baby dolls. And I noticed that this happened to all the little girls. I wanted a dollhouse when I was little. I had a friend that had a dollhouse, and I would play for hours. And that was one of the first things, when Jodie was old enough, she wasn't interested in a dollhouse. You know. I got her a little clotheslines and clothespins and little tea sets. She played with those things, because I played with them with her. As they got older, they just weren't interested. And it is not just my two girls. It's women today, how they, even when they're there with their children, and I see it with my neighbors, with my friends here, their children are almost like a nuisance to them.

Alan: Well, here's the key to it, you see. They knew, they knew, and this is true. Ask anybody who's been in a war. Who does a soldier cry out for when he's dying? It's not his dad.

Jackie: Mama.

Alan: And you see, the motherly instinct is a counter to the male, the young male, who's more aggressive. And they had to do their best to destroy that, because history, primarily, was taught from mother to child. And John Dewey mentioned it, that they'd have to eliminate this contact between the mother and the child to get racial harmony throughout the world, because most history is taught through. See, the children don't really bond with the father until they're sometimes quite high up in the teens. And it's because the father's instinct is different from the mother's.

Jackie: Well, in the past too, it used to be this way, the mom was home taking care of the children, the dad was out earning the basics.

Alan: But it's also easier for the child to talk to the mother. It's far easier for communication-wise.

Jackie: Because of her receptivity.

Alan: A male tends not to bond so quickly, until they're actually adult. That's when the male kicks in. So, they

understand this, and they had to destroy that. And now, of course, it was interesting, a recent survey that was done to do with universal child care that they've pushed in Canada, and they've found that the vast majority of women were demanding as their right that the state basically pay for mandatory daycare and all the rest of it. So, there you go, you're right. That bond has been severed. And that was intentional. And the people who go along with it have no idea of the big sciences that are motivating them.

Jackie: You know, you might want to link the New Order of Barbarians at your website. Because, I'm telling you Alan, they said it all. They even told this Dr. Richard Day, they even told how they would do it. When I started reading the first transcript, I got about, I think a transcript of the first half of the first of three tapes, that that Dr. Denigan did, I kept gasping as I was reading it. Because you could see it. You could see everything that he was talking about, back in whatever, 1960 something, today, you could see it all. And they did it. Even to the point of people stopping buying Made in America. Oh, well, we're going to start making chintzy cars, little things like, you know, the door handle will fall off, and people will get so fed up with it, they'll start buying foreign cars.

Alan: But you see, the thing is too, that I've never fooled myself on either. You see, I've never looked upon this system as being mine, and the one that I'm born into as being mine. I've always known that we had no say in this system. The system is theirs. All they are doing is upgrading their system for a new era, for the next phase of the plan.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, see, you came in with some very, you came in with knowing. I came in with some knowing, not the same kind you did, but because, as I've told you, that's why I believe I can relate to our listeners. I didn't see this world, and this life that we live as a system, Alan. I didn't even see it as a "system". It was just life, you know.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. In all mammals, they look towards the parent for danger signals of any other creatures and so on. If the parent doesn't warn them, that mammal will go up quite happily to its worst enemy and be eaten. Now, if your parents have been brainwashed, and most of them were, they don't know to pass it on to the child and say, look, I know the world appears this way, but here's the real story. So, you see the child grows up clueless, and it's like Lenin said. You know, there's a thousand paths that a society could take. But the public mustn't know this. They must think the one that we're born into, every generation is born into, is a natural development. So, this has always been perfectly well understood. And of course, religion had a big, big role to play, down through the years, in keeping this order together, for this particular elite.

Jackie: Well, you know the sad thing is, I, from things that I've learned in these past twelve, thirteen years, in documents and writings and things that I have, there was a time in this country, when people were "politically involved" and they actually believed they had a say in the government, Alan. And I saw that, you see, I saw that as I was reading those, what a shame it is today, that nobody is involved. And yet, those people then, that were so involved contacting Congressmen, and interacting and da, da, da, da, da. They believed in America, as I did, up until not too many years ago. And all of the activities that they were involved in, they were supposed to be involved in it. Because there has to be opposition to move the plan forward. And the whole pathetic thing is, that America itself, or not America, the US, was without a doubt, was founded to do exactly what it is today. And do you know what I saw in, I've got a big satellite dish and I was going through the satellite guide. Do you know, they have a movie out called, listen to this, Team America: World Police. It's for children. I should watch it. I really should watch it, just to see. You know, you watch those kinds of movies, because you want to see what they're doing. And I look at it and I say, oh my God, I just want nothing to do with it, but we really should watch movies like that, shouldn't we?

Alan: Yeah, they do indoctrinate us through movies into the possibility that this will come. Once you accept the possibility through fiction, you're more apt to accept it when it comes into reality.

Jackie: That Team America: World Police. That's here today, Alan. The US is the World Police today.

Alan: That's right. Well, the head of NATO in 1956, he was a Frenchman, and he put a book out on this very topic. He said, America has taken over as the world police, but they will have a couple of minor wars then fail towards the

end. Then, the universal society will kick in. And there will be a universal police force. So, they understood this. Nothing happens in this system without their go-ahead, basically, their planning. But through predictive programming, we are gradually shaped, our minds are shaped towards what's to come next and next and next.

Jackie: Do you hear, talking about predictive programming, did you hear about the docudrama, I think that NBC did, it was about the bird flu. Did you hear about it?

Alan: We had one here in Canada about a month or six weeks ago.

Jackie: I wonder if it was the same one. Well, I don't get the networks, but Jeff said he watched about the first five minutes of it downstate there, and he said, he couldn't watch it. I said, you should have watched it. I would like somebody, if somebody taped it, I'd love to have a tape of it. You know what he said in the first five minutes at the very beginning of the movie. There was an Arab person at an airport with a suitcase in his hand. And then the plague hit. And evidently, this thing was billed by the network as, this is ahead of the headlines. So, whatever they did in this production, American people, people who were watching it, led them to believe that there is going to be a plague, and there are going to be millions dying, and they're probably pushing the vaccines like a son of a gun.

Alan: They're also conditioning the public on how to respond if they ever say it's hit through stay at home, do what you're told.

Jackie: Did you see it, or did you hear about it?

Alan: Yeah, yeah. They had a docu-drama. They used real people from the UN with the actors as well, to mix it all together, to try and get this home to us and train us. Just like they trained the British public before World War II.

Jackie: Well, at the beginning of the movie, the hatred they are promulgating against Arabic people, the Muslims. There at the very beginning of the movie, to imprint into everybody's brain, because probably somewhere in this movie they don't know how the thing started, the plague. But in everybody's mind, they knew, because they saw that Arab at the airport. The Arab terrorist. Geez.

Alan: I know. It's pathetic what they throw in our faces. But it's also pathetic how the public swallow it, subconsciously. That's the scary part, because they are conditioned.

Jackie: The real pathetic part to me, because I'm always relating back to myself, when I may have at one time watched something like that and believed it, if I hadn't begun to learn, what I began to learn. It's like I told you Alan, during the "six day war", I looked at the newspaper laying on the table, I saw the headlines, "It was over. Israel Won." And I said, isn't that cool. That little tiny country. But what's really pathetic to me are people who are told and don't hear.

Alan: Well, you see, they do, and this is, Brzezinski was quite right. They've trained the public that you don't have to reason things out for yourself. The media is there to do it for you. It's there to reason for you and give you your conclusions.

Jackie: We have about thirty seconds. So, do a commercial for...

Alan: Well, people want to see the website. You should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's lots of downloadable stuff there for free.

Jackie: Folks, if you haven't, go over to the website. Good Night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 17th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And so, before I forget this, I wanted to bring this up. I think you got the same email I did from one of our listeners. The email, his name was Awake Now. He said he's been listening to the broadcasts and his eyes are really open. And he sent, he sent a link. He put in his search engine, Masonic CHIP program, and I clicked on the link, and I brought up one of the pages. The first one there was the Pennsylvania Masonic Youth program or something, and it was the chip program. And that is the child's identification program, Alan, where they use biometrics, they use fingerprints, and etc, etc. And it sounds so good. But the thing that was interesting to me, is several years ago, and I'm thinking it's at least four or five years ago now, the state legislature came out with the program. It was passed by the legislature, and it was called the chip program. And it was the children's health insurance program for Pennsylvania. And it was for the children whose parents couldn't afford health insurance. No child will be left behind, you know. So, then now, we have the Masonic, Pennsylvania Masonic CHIP Program. And I sent it over to Darren and asked him to post it, well, he did, beneath one that he had posted several months ago. And it was from Nebraska. And they're promoting, of course, all this. But what's interesting is they started out here in Pennsylvania, CHIP, was the Children's Health Insurance Program. Now, we have the Masonic CHIP Program, which is the Child Identification Program, and next it will be the real chip, won't it, Alan?

Alan: It's a chip off the old block.

Jackie: A chip off the old block, yeah. And I wanted to thank our listener, who sent that over, and it's just very, very telling, just how fast they move. And how insidiously, how insidiously. And when I wrote back, I pointed out, you

know, that the ostensible reason, makes too naive in a person who isn't aware. It sounds so good. It's like oh, my goodness. You know, we'll get this video, and we'll get the fingerprints and the hair, whatever, the DNA, I guess from the hair, right, Alan?

Alan: Yeah. They get the cheek as well. Inside their cheek. They take a swab test.

Jackie: For the DNA?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, in this little kit, I think it's a hair sample, or at least the one in Kansas. I don't know. But it's the underhanded and devious way that they worked in everything that the elite, everything that is done. Isn't it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. I know. And it's always for a bit of pretense. A good cause.

Jackie: Well, that's the point. It makes you feel so safe, like chipping your, your beloved pets. And if they get lost, well, my, my, you can find them. And then you chip your beloved children. And then the beloved husband and wife, and then pretty soon everybody will have the chip.

Alan: Yes. Just normalize it.

Jackie: So nobody can ever hide. There's no place to hide, is there, Alan?

Alan: That's the thing. They normalize something, which really, if you stand back, it is bizarre. But actually, normalized bizarreness. And they do. And they said they'd do this, at that Loyola Meeting, where the world scientists met, chaired by Newt Gingrich. And it was sponsored or paid for by the US Department of Commerce. And it's to do with an implanted chip in the brain. And they said they would promote this through kindergarten, through cartoons, through novels, through movies, and make it a positive thing. And so, they can normalize anything that they wish if we fall for it.

Jackie: Wait, now I, you lost me somewhere there, Alan. Okay. Would you repeat that?

Alan: Well, that's their whole agenda, to normalize something which is a dangerous idea. If we stand back individually, and think about it rationally, it's a dangerous idea. But you can actually normalize it by good marketing strategies, really, to the people. And all you have to do is give some PR out of how they found this woman's child that was lost.

Jackie: But how would they normalize planting a chip in the brain, Alan?

Alan: They could do it. They can do it, whatever they want, because it's done primarily through fiction. Young children already are watching this stuff with their superheroes in the cartoons, and in some of the movies.

Jackie: Okay, but how do they make it look good?

Alan: They give them extra, enhanced abilities of intellect, or you don't have to study. You could be downloaded with all the data, and without studying for it. Or you could have amazing strength, or whatever, you see. So, that's how they're promoting it to the very young children. And so, they want to be like their heroes. And they know this. They always give people heroes. Children like and want heroes. So, they supply the heroes, and of course, they're being programmed for something that's not for them. It's for a small elite to control them in the future.

Jackie: Right, right, of course. Jeff came to visit and he brought a flyer that he took off the bulletin board down in Wellsboro. And this is another, another example. It's just a page and it's in big letters, it says, Looking for a Job? Use this checklist on your interview. If your employer can't meet such simple demands, give me a call. And there's

a yes or no here to check. Will you receive at least \$1178 to \$1501 a month plus room and board? Will you earn two pay raises a year for the first four years? Will you receive thirty days paid vacation per year? Will you receive a pay raise if you get married? Are full recreational facilities available, i.e. golf, tennis, theater, pool, horseback riding, etc.? Will you be entitled to medical and dental benefits, with unlimited sick leave? Will you be accepted without experience? Will you be taught a skill at the firm's expense with full pay? Can you quit after two to four years, to attend college and expect the employer to contribute all but \$1200 to an educational fund of up to \$70,000? Will the employer pay for 100% of your college tuition while you're working for him? Can you ask for cash bonuses of up to \$40,000, will the employer pay off your college loan up to \$65,000, while you're working for him or her? Will you be allowed to work in locations where you've never been, like Hawaii or Europe? An army of one. And if you cannot, if your employer can't meet the simple demands of these, give him a call, Sgt. Pond. He's a recruiter for the military. And I read that, and I said, hell, I'm going to go sign up, this is great. A full recreational facility. I can go to Hawaii or Europe. Isn't this pathetic, Alan?

Alan: Well, it's standard PR.

Jackie: Well, I've never seen one of these before, maybe they're all over the place.

Alan: Well, the old Masonic ones used to say "I am" or "I be". In the Middle Ages they'd say "I be" for "I am". And that was the standard joke in Britain for years, when they were recruiting, during the troubles in Ireland with the IRA, and they'd say, Be all that you can be. And of course, they said the same thing, you could travel the world and meet people. And of course, the standard joke was, yeah, and you can run up the shank hole road with the bullets bouncing at your heels. So, they never tell you that there's a bad part about it.

Jackie: Well, certainly, they're not mentioning Iraq, Iran, Syria, you know, Afghanistan. Oh, and where are these recreational facilities for god's sake, Alan? And they lie to them. They lie to them. I've got newspaper articles in there, and in our section, so, you want to go to war? There's a lot of these items like this. Like, promising some man, I forget what the heck the bonus was, if he would re-up, and once he did, they wouldn't give him his bonus. Now, when you go to court today, when they try to go to court, you know what's going to happen. The government always wins.

Alan: That's right. And it's also the same when you come down with one of the illnesses after the inoculations if you're in the military. Some horror stories have come out of the VA hospital, about the kind of treatment they get.

Jackie: My dad died in a VA hospital, Alan. And my friend, Mel. He was in Vietnam. And he was supposed to have surgery on his knee. It was at least three years ago. And they withdrew or lowered the money, you know, withdrew funds from the VA thing. And so, they couldn't give him his surgery, so now he gets to have a walker.

Alan: This is the stuff they don't promote in the ads, you see.

Jackie: And you know what I want to say. I know I'm talking a lot. And I know that our listeners, they tune in, a lot of them, because they want to hear you. So, if you get any complaints, tell them I get my chance every now and then too. But, I got an email, and it was just phenomenal, and I was formatting it to send over to Darren. And Alan, it was one of the best I've seen written, about the chemtrails. All kinds of things. And I get to this one part. And this is a confirmation about the controlled opposition, how 99.5% of what they say is not only truthful, but it's really, usually, well, well, well written and presented. Then, one of the paragraphs in there said something about, how was it that nineteen hijackers were able to fly around in our airspace for over an hour. And so, there we are. And then, of course, Saddam Hussein was brought into it, the monster, Saddam. So, there we are, this one fabulous article, about global warming, chemtrails, illnesses, etc, etc. And then there's that one paragraph, and that's the big hook. You know, they've got to keep that lie going. So, I went to the website, where it was posted. Come to find out, it was Kinkaid. Kinkaid is or was a long-time member. He's one of the phony, you know, controlled opposition, phony conservative, Christian Conservative. And it was on his website. And I said, well, that makes sense. You know, that's the same thing Phyllis Schlafly and all of them do. Tom Deweese is another one. He just puts out absolutely fabulous information. And I called him one day, and it was something in one of his newsletters that he puts out. He

puts out free, of course. Slick. I mean, you have to wonder where they get all their money. But whatever it was, it was so not right. And I called him to talk to him about it. And he said, Jackie, I agree with everything you said. And I said, well, are you going to make amends here. And then he went on to slip slide around me. And basically, I did it to give him the benefit of the doubt, because I was pretty clear that, you know, he had all these little hooks in his stuff. Little tiny ones. They look little but they're big. They're big lies. And the same thing with Kinkaid. And I'm saying this for our listeners who fall for these kinds of things. Folks. You have to watch for the hooks. And any time you read anything that talks about nineteen hijackers, 9/11, on September 11th, at the World Trade Center debacle. Any time you read that, you know that it's part of the controlled opposition. Because there's nobody out there that's out there with that kind of information, Alan, that doesn't know.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay. I'm done.

Alan: Well, that's the key to it. It's always been this way though. The strategies that are planned way in advance, like a military type campaign over the public mindset. They look for what will come out of the public. What their responses will be. And so, they always give them the leaders to follow, who seem to give very good information. And as you say, then they spin it off somehow. And that's the little hook that they have in it. They prepare in advance, even before they start their first move, by putting these people out, waiting for the event to happen.

Jackie: And you know, often times, their lies are lies of omission. And you have to know the facts in order to hear. And what reminded me of that was in '95, when we were working to stop the Conference of States. There were two, Senator Jesse Helms and another US Senator from Colorado, who were promoting the Conference of States and wanted to be delegates that went to it. Well, Phyllis Schlafly waited until it was really won. It was, I mean, they had been beaten, and she put out an absolutely exquisite piece. Differently, differently written than anything anybody had written. But it never mentioned Jesse Helms. She mentioned whatever the guy's name was in Colorado, but she wouldn't mention Jesse Helms. He is of course a 33rd degree Mason and a member of the Council for National Policy. And if people didn't know what really happened, they wouldn't have known she lied by omission.

Alan: Well, it's easy to present the wrong picture, by giving them half the story.

Jackie: Yes. And protect their cohorts. You know what I've been wanting to do. When there is so much information that is given. And sometimes, it's so overwhelming to, I mean, even people who are awakening, it can be overwhelming. And like I, you know, I had received an email some time back from somebody who said, well, what do we do? Do we just sit back and let them steamroll over us, and etc.? And it looks to me like they're winning. And the one thing that I feel that we've been neglecting in part of the conversation, Alan, and you can present it so beautifully, is the fact that the power that is within each and every individual, and I'm talking taking it to a level, of beyond this physical, in other words, even though it's still in the physical. And I was hoping maybe that you would share with our listeners, some of the information that you have imparted in the past, and haven't for a long time.

Alan: Well, I said, I'd never be a cheerleader for the people.

Jackie: I don't know what that means.

Alan: What I mean is, I would never, ever go out there and tell them it's going to be alright. What I do tell them is that on an individual level, you can make it alright for yourself, maybe. And a spinoff of that, a side effect, is that you can help others along the way, even unintentionally. Because I think for every person who truly, and I mean truly gets beyond the awake stage. I don't mean the awake of realizing you've just been taken over. We've been taken over a long, long, long time ago. And all you're doing really, is waking up out of the dream that you've been in for so long. Your whole life, really, and your parents, and way back into the past. So, I tell people, don't panic when you wake up, thinking you're just losing it all now. In reality, you never had it.

Jackie: Okay. But where does that leave an individual?

Alan: It's up to the individual, if they can even handle that much of it. Most can't even handle that much of it. And that's the common problem that you hear in so many telephone calls, is how to wake up their friends and their relatives. And I hear that every day. And I say, why are you wasting your time trying to wake up people when the chances are maybe one in five thousand, or more, can wake up. So what I tell them, is don't cause friction at home. That's the first thing. Because people spend years trying to change people around about them. And I say, all that energy could be done trying to help someone who's taken the first step. They're waking up and they need the information. And hopefully, maybe along the road, if your relatives have it in them, if by hearing you discuss it with them, maybe they'll be able to come to the same level. But many will choose not to. There's also a choice involved here. A big choice. Many people truly want to believe that they are being well managed. And never forget that. That's a choice they make. And so, I tell them don't cause dissension. Because, it's almost like evangelizing at home. You know what that's like. It's the same thing. And if the person cannot get it, or does not want to get it, you'll end up with discord. And everyone is unhappy. So, it's best to try and find those who are trying to wake up. And even then there's a process of waking up into different levels of awareness. Some get stuck in the money trap, thinking, it's just the money. If we can get the money back, we'll be saved.

Jackie: No, if we can go back to a gold standard.

Alan: That's right. Or, if we can just get the right politicians in, it will all change. And all of this kind of thing. They don't realize it's way beyond that. And that it's always been this way. I'll give you an example of that. I don't know if you've heard of Don Scott.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, Donald Scott.

Alan: Well, he did a lot on the chemtrails and....

Jackie: Wasn't he one of the authors of The Brucellosis Triangle?

Alan: He did that. Well, he had got his Federal MP, his Member of Parliament, and furnished her with all this data, and went to Ottawa. And she stood up and asked the Ministry of Defence why and what they're doing with all this spraying over the skies. And she had all the facts to back it up. All the data, all the photographs, etc, from all over. And the Department of Defence or the man who was in charge, the politician in charge said, "We do not have to answer you."

Jackie: We do not have to answer you.

Alan: So, there's your democracy in action. See, there is no democracy. It's a charade for the public to believe in.

Jackie: Okay. Let's say we're talking, you're talking to an individual. Or, let's say, on the air, where you have a lot of people listening. And we talk about this system, and how ancient this system is, and how we've always been programmed, how they have cultured us. Literally, the world is their petri dish, and we are their organisms.

Alan: These are all sciences on human behavior.

Jackie: Okay, Alan. That's what I'm saying. And then, on top of that, there are religions. And you know, you have the Christian religion, you have Judaism or Talmudism, whatever. All religions, even though there is truth there, most of it is more just mind control and programming. You know, people being "the fear of God", he's a good God-fearing man and all this stuff. It goes beyond that too. See, I think that's what, part of what's been missing, at least as part of or occasionally, to have people who are caught in that trap, Alan, to be able to see that that is a trap, like everything else. And basically, they have trapped the soul. Because they have removed or blocked, the ability or the grasp for a person to recognize the power that is within. And that's what I feel. I've been wanting for a few weeks now to do this. Because you have talked about it before.

Alan: Yeah. But it's multi-layered.

Jackie: Otherwise, what use is all this information if a person sits there bewildered and overwhelmed and says, "Well, my God, what am I doing here, then? And why are we here? What am I here for?" Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: I know where they all go with it. And again, it depends how much they've come through it all to understand much higher things. Many cannot go higher. Some can.

Jackie: Yeah, but you know, unless a seed is planted for an individual to consider.

Alan: But once a seed is planted, and it takes up within themselves, because, the first step really, is self-analysis. Not world analysis. It's self-analysis.

Jackie: Yes. And what does that mean? Would you expand on that?

Alan: Well, if you are truly, in a sense, and this is again the occultic side, because they know this is a fact. That you are a microcosm, which basically contains all of the macrocosm, or everything around you. Everything is known within you. The truth is within you. That's why you can perceive it when you hear it. It's already there, you see. It means that unless you understand yourself, it's know thyself, has always been the rule. How can you possibly point out what's wrong with the world if you're all wrong with yourself? That's why we're in the mess we're in. We have control freaks and psychopaths running our lives for us. And they don't reflect for a minute on their own personalities or their own self. They sleep well at night after planning mass slaughters called wars. They go to parties and they laugh and joke and they have no conscience. They are unable to even look at themselves as they are. So, those who must bring the world into a different arena, have to start with themselves. And look at every part of their own life, who they are as a person. Who are they, in fact, as a spiritual being. What is a spiritual being?

Jackie: Thank you. Yes.

Alan: And then again, you find out you're constantly at war in this world with yourself. Because this is the place where spirit meets matter. The contest between spirit and matter.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of. The story in the Bible about Jesus sitting out there for forty days and forty nights, and Satan comes to him, and says, hey, if you follow me, look, and he showed him all this stuff. You know, you can rule the world basically. And in the Bible, Jesus said, Satan, get thee behind me. When I read that, I mean, later of course. I thought, that was a wrestling. We're going to take a break.

Alan: It's all allegory for the same thing.

Jackie: All allegory, but I'd like to pick this up on the other side of this break. Because, thank you, this is what I hoped that we could get into tonight. Folks. We'll be back with you, with Alan Watt, in about a couple of minutes. So, you be sure and stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, Alan. We were talking about the allegory of that story. When I read it, later in my life, not as, you know, a young person going to church and stuff, the way it appeared to me was that it was symbolic of the wrestling that you were talking about. That spiritual nature with the human nature. And when he said, Satan, get thee behind me. Well, the thought that occurred to me, is I thought, he didn't have to have Satan show him. You know, if we're going with the story in the bible of the miracles and etc, and walking on water, and da, da, da, da, da. He didn't need anybody or anything to say, well, follow me, and I'll give you this, and I'll give you that, because he already knew. And maybe that's the whole point, is knowing within our own selves. And maybe when he says, Satan, get thee behind me, maybe it's when there was no more wrestling. In other words, we're not here to be powerful

controllers. To be "wealthy". And nothing wrong with it if we are, if it happens to happen, depending on what we do with it. But I mean, the lust or the constant wanting more and more and more. And what we're always wanting more and more and more of, is physical stuff. You see what. Am I making any sense?

Alan: Well, what it is, as I say, it's the battle of spirit and matter. Because in matter, everyone needs to eat and live and sleep and have a roof over their head. And of course, the system in which we live in is totally artificial and fake. And what it does is exploit all the natural fears people have. Poverty, sickness, loneliness, illness, no home, no food, all of those things. So, success therefore is the opposite of all those things which they exploit. Success is having all of those things, which means that you, in turn, exploit those beneath you. So, personally, I don't think that riches can even be used properly. We shouldn't be using money at all. It's an anti-human thing.

Jackie: Yeah, I know. But if there is. I maybe was relating to when I owned my business, and I began to question even the business that I was in, because, it was, you know, it was fitness centers. It was all about, you know, getting a physical body in shape, in condition, healthy. And I was making very good money, because the business was successful. It was successful, I do know, because we were giving to those people who came in, what they, you know, we were serving them. But the point is, I've wondered if it was okay that I was making that kind of money. Well, you know what, Alan, I didn't go into the business to become "rich" and I wasn't rich, but I had lots more than I needed at the time. I went into it, because it's what I knew, what I loved doing. And it was serving people. But then, it really does depend on, does it rule us, or does it make us think that we're somebody or something above somebody else, because we have "more" than that person has.

Alan: This system worships multi-millionaires.

Jackie: Yeah. I understand that.

Alan: And so, that in itself tells you that you can't normalize a deviancy.

Jackie: Well, I wasn't a millionaire, but I had lots more than I needed.

Alan: But that's the key to everything, as I say. They exploit everything in this system which they've given us.

Jackie: But I wasn't exploited. That's my whole point, Alan. You said money cannot be used right, because we shouldn't even be using money.

Alan: That's right, it's a deviant system.

Jackie: However, it is a system that we are in right now, and you are too. You need money.

Alan: We've been given no choice.

Jackie: Thank you. And my point is, it depends if we have money, how we are with it. Does it make us think that oh, wow, we're somebody really good or superior or better or somehow over other people. Or is it just something that's happening to us in our life, and maybe we use it for helping other people who are lacking in. Do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: Well, I think it's getting off the whole thing. The thing is, in a world of matter vs. spirit, there's going to be a battle always, because, let's be honest here, when you're young, when everyone is young, they're sitting healthy and they want to have a good time and enjoy themselves. They don't want to be burdened with the worries the adults have, or the older people have. But, life can really be pretty tough at times, for everyone.

Jackie: You know what, even if you have money, life can be tough.

Alan: Yeah, it can be tough. And the world of matter is always transitory. The world of spirit can, can possibly, but

not always, be eternal. And that's the key, because in ancient times, they did not believe that the spirit had the right to live forever, or at least the soul. There was a difference between soul and spirit.

Jackie: There is. I mean, in those two words there is a difference, isn't there?

Alan: Big difference. In this modern language, they've tended to blend the two together interchangeably.

Jackie: Would you explain your understanding of the difference between soul and spirit?

Alan: Soul was the animating force. That's why even Christians miss this, because they've been brainwashed again in the last century, really.

Jackie: More than that, all the way through.

Alan: Yeah, but really more in the last century, because they used to know the difference. They used to know this. It used to be taught that everyone was born with soul. And soul is a sort of life animating type, separate from spirit. And the purpose of soul was to seek out spirit. And that's why in the New Testament, the disciples asked him how to get everlasting life. You see, if they were already immortal, you wouldn't be asking that. And so, he was talking about how to receive spirit. How do you gain spirit?

Jackie: Or gain spirit, or connect with and recognize.

Alan: It comes to the person. And this was taught long before the Christian Era, that when you were on the right path with yourself, then the spirit that was made for you, that part of you that was separated when you came into the physical world, it would draw closer and closer and when it united then you had the actual knowing that you would then go on. If the spirit did not come to you in your lifetime, the soul literally after death could sort of linger for maybe a few centuries, and then die away, or be recycled, but know nothing.

Jackie: And whose belief is that? The ancient belief.

Alan: That was what they believed in all of the ancient religions.

Jackie: Well, you know what? When I think of spirit "having to come closer to us" or come into us or whatever. What would we call it, the consciousness, of everything that is in this physical world. And I'll use as an example, the consciousness of plants. There is a consciousness there, Alan, and you know that.

Alan: I know there's an awareness here, you know.

Jackie: A lower form of consciousness. I'm not saying that a plant thinks, I mean, but we do know, I've experienced it myself, with plants. They respond to us. To the care they're given. To the love that, or the well, love your plants. Maybe that's not the word to use for it, but they respond to love. To an acknowledgment, or maybe an understanding that there is a consciousness in all things. Now, what is that consciousness? I'd call it creator, because, what else would it be, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, but again, it's not through everything. And you see, that was the old Gnostic teachings.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean, it isn't through everything?

Alan: Well, like rock and everything else, you know.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: That's just my personal understanding. And the fact is, getting back to people again, people have to know

themselves, before they can truly come close to anything called or would even vaguely call a creator.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 23, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 23rd of May in the year 2005 and I hope you had a lovely weekend, folks. Dog gone it, it got cold here again. We've had a couple of days in the 70s and one day that it went up to 80 and actually was down to 47 here yesterday. That's not nice. Anyway, I'm glad you're with us this evening and I hope you've been enjoying a little better weather than we have. I shouldn't be complaining.

Alan Watt is with us tonight, and Alan, thanks for being here my dear.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. I better set my record button here. I realized that I left that conference report in the kitchen and I wanted to bring that up tonight, but the conference report on that emergency spending bill, remember where they passed the national ID? I don't have to go get it. It doesn't really matter. The main thing is I did get the copy of the conference report in the mail last Friday and everything that we've heard about this bill is true and one of the worst parts about it is it is wide open to change. The secretary, it says, the definition of the secretary is the Secretary of Homeland Defense and the secretary has been given the authority to make any changes in the requirements or any of the data that goes into this new identification card. And Alan, you know the thing is there as I was reading it and I told you this what I've realized is they're saying that it has to be totally – all states have to be in compliance within three years. The states, from what I can gather, at least here in Pennsylvania, they're pretty much there right now. They've been getting into compliance probably for the last 10, 12 years and so they call it federal recognition, this is how they're doing it. See, they're literally admitting that they cannot mandate to the states, but, my, my, if the state doesn't comply and have this federal recognition identification card/driver's license and/or they won't be able to get on an airplane. They won't be able to go into a federal building. What if you were ordered into court for something, into a federal court?

Alan: Well, I'm sure then they'd force your thumbprints anyway and do all that kind of stuff. In fact they could use all the same recognition and take it all there and hand you your court pass, which would be the same thing.

Jackie: What do you mean take all the recognition?

Alan: If they want to – I mean this is going to be used everywhere and of course the courts themselves I'm sure will have the same equipment, not only to decode the cards, but also to make them up and to add to them, because everyone going through the court system will have to have that information then put into their card.

Jackie: Oh, that they had some type of a legal action. Sure, everything will eventually be in here. One of things that nobody has mentioned this that I know of, but I'll tell you the first thing that I thought about is the federal highways, Alan, because all the states – look at all the highways that the states have turned over to the federal government and what is that going to mean if you're driving on a federal highway inside your own state and you get stopped. You don't have a federal recognition ID card.

Alan: It's also going to be used down the road for the cashless society.

Jackie: With the little pings in it representing money?

Alan: Yes, it will be the only card you'll need, and it's a step-by-step process of course and they've been working on

this for years. They tried to introduce the same cards in Britain in 1998, and of course in 1998 the cold war was over, nothing was happening and the public didn't go for it. They'd said what's the problem and so it fell flat, so we had 9/11 and Mr. Blair blaring off with all his lies and so now they're going ahead and actually issuing them and they started last week issuing those cards in Britain.

Jackie: The same ones?

Alan: The same ones.

Jackie: And they'll be good for coming to the U.S. or to Canada?

Alan: It's really globalized. That would be passports and everything on one card and of course they definitely want to use it in conjunction with the cashless society because they talked about this years ago that they would do this and they're actually doing it now.

Jackie: Hey, Alan, that book you were telling me about, Sumner Welle's "*The Time for Decision*," that was written in 1944, right?

Alan: It was published then. I think he began it early in World War II.

Jackie: Some of the statements that you shared with me from that book back in 1944, you know the way they described it, I went in – I told you I went in and found it and I've got a place where I'm going to order it and they said that the president had sent him over to Europe, that this was the reason the book was written. That the president had sent him over to Europe to see if there was ever going to be an opportunity for peace.

Alan: He had been an assistant secretary of state for the State Department so he had a long career in politics up until then and then he was transferred as you say as the top go-between for Europe and the U.S. There's a map in the book where they actually separate Germany and he gives the reasons for the separation.

Jackie: Now this was in 1944 before the war was over?

Alan: Yes and as I say, judging from reading it, you can tell that he started it earlier in the war. Maybe at the very beginning in fact and so it was put out after. It was probably finished in '43, I imagine. He had Germany partitioned--

Jackie: The east and west?

Alan: Yes. He gives the reasons for it he said--

Jackie: Does he say that the east is going to be given to the communists?

Alan: It was on the map but he doesn't say so, but you know darn well – all the Soviet side is shaded on the map. He said the reason for it being that the youth have had years of indoctrination in Hitlerism and to leave them united would cause too much problem and so they'd have to have them separated with two different systems running it basically. You couldn't have one country like Britain or the U.S. running both sides. You'd have to get a supposed enemy, which was Russia.

Jackie: No, Alan, they were our allies.

Alan: Back then, but they changed again their maps afterwards, and Uncle Joe went along with it, but they said that it would probably take just over 50 years before they would allow both halves to come together again, which is exactly what they did. Then, of course, he even goes into the building up of China, which he said was one of the best allies that they had and one of the best trading partners. Now China was mainly a third-world country and the only thing that Sumner Welles and his ancestors had done was to put opium into China because that's where most of them made their money, their fortunes. In a sense, I guess they were a good business partner. Anyway, he said that the US would have to

finance these countries and especially China to bring them up to a first-world status. Everything really was planned, I'm sure before World War II and these guys in the CFR (The Council on Foreign Relations), which is the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain, they had the whole plan finished before the war was finished.

Jackie: For the three wars?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Remember in 1906 Norman Dodd getting into the Carnegie minutes of their meetings, it was 1906 when they decided that they were going to have a war and a good place to start it would be in the Balkans because there was a lot of unrest there anyway and of course that's where it was, wasn't it? Where the--

Alan: The Arch Duke.

Jackie: The Arch Duke was assassinated and it's amazing to realize they waited until the U.S. Congress had passed the Federal Reserve Act because they wanted the American people to pay for it.

Alan: You can't have a war without borrowing and the ability to pay off the debt, so you need taxation. That's standard in any big war. H.G. Wells wrote a book "*The Shape of Things to Come*" in I think it was in 1907 and he talked about the upcoming wars with Germany and he goes through this whole scenario. H.G. Wells got all of this material from The Royal Institute and Council on Foreign Relations professors who supply him with the data and he had to write stories around this data, you see, to encourage the public who read the books into this mode of thinking that we do need world government. Therefore, he wrote "*The Shape of Things to Come*" with a war with Germany, with a war in the air as well and he had three world wars. He said the third one will start in Basra, which is Iraq, and sure enough, here we have the third and final one; and then after that, he said there'll be a scientific elite running the world (experts, all scientists), that's psychology, psychiatry, physics, chemistry, everything, sociology. He also said that there would be a police of the air who would go around those places and countries who didn't succumb and accept the authority, and they would gas them and spray stuff from the air; and we're being sprayed now from the air. Nothing surprises me because it's an old plan and these characters do work on their plans. They never give them up and when they've settled on a plan, even if it takes 100 years, they work towards it.

Jackie: Yes, they sure are patient, aren't they?

Alan: Very patient. They are the builders you see. Freemasonry uses the builders or true brick masons. They use the terminology of the builders because they build society. That's what freemasonry means. They shape society. They shape your thoughts, your culture and the changes in your culture; and just like when they built the cathedrals across Europe, the Comacines were brought in to do that.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Comacines. They had been initially a priesthood at the North of Italy around Lake Como and they were the ones, the experts in architecture and they planned the cathedrals and drew them up and it would take sometimes five or six generations of stonemasons to complete it. They use that terminology still today, that they build and shape society and they have puns on their words because they love to use – just like the ancient Egyptians had puns on words too, and of course the Bilderbergers and everyone has heard about them. Supposedly took their name after the first hotel where they held their first meeting in the Netherlands, but the Bilderbergers are the builders of the mountain. That's what it means.

Jackie: Builders of the mountain? What is the mountain?

Alan: The mountain is a symbol of their perfect society. It's like a pyramid. That's what a pyramid was. It was a perfectly shaped mountain. In other words, they used a natural mountain as a source; that is nature. They love nature, and how can you perfect nature? So they shaped it all geometrically, and of course the plan was to use that symbol to shape and perfect all of society and perfect that which is left imperfect, as they say, which is man himself; and as we see

today, they're well on their way. You turn on newscast shows today and most of what you'll hear is experts giving you advice on how to do something or how to behave in a certain situation.

Jackie: Or how to feel.

Alan: Or how to feel, yes.

Jackie: And what to think and say.

Alan: It's all social indoctrination.

Jackie: They're all squared. Is that right Alan?

Alan: That's right. A "perfect ashlar" as they say, you've been squared. A natural stone is roundish. There's nothing true geometrical in nature, apart from perhaps snowflakes under a microscope. However, that's what they plan to do, is to shape society. They're the builders. They shape the minds of the public. They indoctrinate and that's why you wear the little Masonic square hats when you graduate. You've been squared. We are in their system.

Jackie: I remember when you were talking about that and then you mentioned a song "*Another Brick in the Wall*" or just a brick in the wall.

Alan: That's Pink Floyd.

Jackie: Right after you talked about that, it's been quite a while ago and maybe you would for our listeners – maybe you did explain it just now, but anyway right after you talked about that there was an article in the newspaper that Lilly found or else it was an AP on the radio. Remember you mentioned a hammer and the song "If I Had a Hammer" and they used the hammer to hammer out the – well, they were using all of those words in that newspaper article, Alan. Hammer, hammer, hammer, bricks and blocks et cetera. It was all there and it was within a couple of days after you talked about it and then they giggle probably.

Alan: Oh, they do.

Jackie: Who gives them their words, these journalists? Is it the editor when they write an article or something, then the editor changes the words?

Alan: He can go in there and change them and delete certain passages that maybe they've gone overboard with.

Jackie: I remember not too long ago reading something that a former journalist and he said that nothing – maybe it actually had to do with the Second World War, but nothing that they wrote ever really appeared as they wrote it.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, if you go through history, even recent history, you have these amazing quotations by famous people at the right times like when atomic bombs were tested and Oppenheimer supposedly made his famous statement, "I have become Prometheus the destroyer of worlds," and of course he never said that at all, but they have these quotes ready to put in their mouths, you see.

Jackie: What did they say he said?

Alan: He said, I have become Prometheus. That's the ancient God that stole fire from the heavens, intellect, and the destroyer of worlds; and of course he didn't say that at all, but they always have these lines ready for the famous people that they present to us and we believe it generally. Even Winston Churchill had a whole staff dedicated to searching out the classics, the Greek mythology and so on, to get quotations and Shakespeare that he could use in his speeches. Then, of course, once he picked out or okayed the ones they picked for him, then he'd get his main scriptwriters to write into a script for him and he'd read it off over the radio with his Fireside Chat.

Jackie: Him and FDR?

Alan: Everything is a technique and the public must never know. They must believe the image that's presented to them as it's presented, never realizing that nothing that you see is happenstance. There's no off-the-cuff remarks from any of them. They're all scripted and that's the world we live in, and Shakespeare said, "*all the world's a stage and we are but the players*," and of course that's what these guys are. They're playing to us and it's a live theater audience and especially in wartime, it's the theater of war, so they use that terminology.

Jackie: Theater of war.

Alan: H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for MI6 who employed him, he's the guy who was given the credit for calling it the first world war both the Great War, which is a Masonic term. Whenever you see anything GREAT, like Alexander the Great et cetera, they mean one from the mystery religions that started it and in control of it; and he also used the term "*the war to end all wars*," which was the slogan they sold the public on so that the guys would sign up. They're very good at propaganda.

Jackie: What do they mean by that "*the war to end all wars*?"

Alan: They hoped to get the Lion in, League of Nations or LON, which is another term for lion, they hoped to get that in as world government after World War I. They thought they slaughtered so many people that we'd all beg for peace; and while we were begging for peace, then they'd put on the conditions that we could not live as we had lived before. In other words, they were upgrading their system into a new mode of being, but of course the public didn't quite go for it. They were used to the old system, which they hadn't figured out wasn't theirs either. It was just the system that they were used to.

Jackie: What would it have meant – the League of Nations was originally called The League to Enforce Peace. What would the LEP mean?

Alan: LEP is short for leopard, in a sense, so they like these little quips of things, so you have a lion on one side and a leopard on the other. If you go back to Nimrod, he's got the checkerboard fur coat on, the ermine type fur that we see today on royalty. They use the black specked on top of the white fur. That's a sign of royalty. They love these symbols. These are ancient symbols going all the way back to Babylon and no doubt before.

Jackie: It occurred to me this evening as I told you I had a conversation with my friend in Colorado. We haven't talked in a long time. They had a situation there and they wanted to talk to me before this because – well, actually her daughter did because her daughter finally woke up and sees what's happening. Jerri and I haven't spoken in a long time and she doesn't have a shortwave so she hasn't been listening to the broadcast. I said, Jerri, there's just so much to catch up on because the first thing people have to understand is that we were all born into a huge grotesque lie and that everything we ever thought we knew is not and I don't know that I have anything to say that will be of help because it's like, okay, what kind of activity. Just for our listeners, they were having a meeting, the lady in Colorado beaten by an illegal alien. They like to call them undocumented immigrants, I think.

Alan: You mean they're not called insurgents?

Jackie: No, they're not insurgents. No. Probably the group that was meeting were called insurgents. But there were about 50 people and they had rented a restaurant, a bar and grill to have their meeting in and there was evidentially a local talk show host there that had gotten this thing together and the woman who had gotten beaten was at the mike talking to the people and suddenly she said a Latino ran out of the kitchen. I asked her who was he? What right did he have to do this anyway? Well, he was the kitchen manager is all, but he ran out of the kitchen, grabbed the mike and told them to pay up their bill and get the hell out of there and they didn't make any fuss about it. They paid their bills as they left and in fact they talked to the manager of the restaurant and he wanted them to leave because they were talking about this situation. Then they went to the park and the next thing you know, the police were making them disband, and she said what Debbie finally understood is that our First Amendment rights are gone but what should we do? Okay. We sit here and talk about this stuff and I wonder if – I don't want us to be in a position where it is rendering people in their

minds hopelessness or helplessness. Do you understand what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: If they continue blaming the side effects of plans, they'll get nowhere. They have to go to the source of the cause of it and of course it's no secret that many years ago when they talked about uniting the whole continent and doing away with the borders and of course they did that officially on the 27th of March. Bush signed that agreement that we're now one big Fortress America and within three to four years the borders will be gone.

Jackie: Actually that newspaper article said they restructured a continent in an afternoon.

Alan: Yes, he met with the prime minister of Canada and Mexico and signed the agreement.

Jackie: According to this, Vicente Fox is in his last term. Of course, G.W. Bush is and they said that Paul Martin in Canada was having so many problems that it's not likely that he'll be in another term.

Alan: It doesn't matter who the person is because they don't run the country. They don't run them. In fact, H.G. Wells in 1918, 1919 wrote about that. He said that they had achieved their objective because now every bureaucracy and every nation would have a counterpart in the League of Nations and they could bypass their government and go straight to their fellow bureaucracy in the League of Nations.

Jackie: We have a break coming up here and it will be just about a minute and a half or so. Would you remind our listeners about the books you have available?

Alan: I go into detail with the types of systems that we're living under and where they came from and it's an eye opener I think for most people. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.] As far as the books to check up on what's actually happening, I was thinking of putting a few into the end of the third edition so you can go and look up the histories of the system that we're living under and see how far back it goes because it's been here for an awful long time. People don't realize that in 1941 Churchill and Roosevelt signed an agreement for the NATO pact basically (North Atlantic Treaty Organization), and in that treaty they had a system worked out and they signed it into the treaty that they would make a world system, a federation of the world based on the federation of the United States. Of course, if you notice, the U.S. is now completing its mission, the mission that I believe it was created to do, the NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM (New World Order), it's actually finishing off the plan. It's forcing what's called democracy, which is a World Bank running the show with a central bank puppet there and a taxation system and the social system of the United States. They're forcing it on the last Moslem countries which don't have the central banking system. They don't have income tax and they don't have usury. It's the last part of the function of the United States we're seeing implemented right now.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan.

Alan: As I was saying about the system and how old it is, the public has no idea that there's one reality given to us throughout our lives and it comes through education and then reinforced for the rest of their life by the media and magazines to give you this matrix idea of the world you live in, but there's always another one which actually runs the show and the public have no input into and it's run by very elite and wealthy people.

Jackie: This situation with immigration is part of the plan of course and that's what America was meant to be, but of course they're doing it in all of the developed English speaking countries, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes and all of Europe too is coming into it.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's exactly the same process in the laws actually, because I watched a program on it recently. When a country joins the European Union, from the day that it's declared it's now in force; so when Bush and Fox and Martin met down in Waco where they signed the deal, that was the legal announcement of the unification. Then they said in Europe it takes three to four years before they completely take down the border and that's what we're going to have here. That's

why they want the ID cards out now. It's an old plan and Jacques Attali wrote about it in 1990 and he was at the United Nations. He was the top adviser for Francois Mitterrand. Francois Mitterrand who was the President of France believed he was a reincarnation of the pharaoh Ramses II and he got the glass pyramid outside the museum there in Paris and it had 666 panes of glass in it. They love these little messages and so on. Anyway, Jacques Attali did write the book "*Millennium*" in 1990 and he said that the next great immigration rush would be out of the United States, he said, after the countries of Latin America flood through the gates. He said initially it would be like the barbarian hordes that assaulted Rome, the vandals and the Goths and so on. He said there will be criminals too coming up, the gangs will come up and pillage and plunder. He said but eventually after a period of time, maybe 30 years, it will settle down a little bit, but by that time the industry will all be gone from the United States and the next boat people will be the U.S. citizens leaving the shores of the U.S. going abroad looking for work. This is an agenda from the top and we are blaming the side effects – the people that are coming in, who are being encouraged to come in through the agreements between Bush and Fox and all the other bureaucrats who really do the work. We have to keep our sights on who really is causing this to happen.

That's who you should be throwing all your time and energy at are these people; demanding to know these people who have set up this system, who planned it and who are implementing it, because the government is complicit with it. They do nothing to stop it since it is the agenda and that's the bewildering thing for most people who still live in the first matrix, which is the one they've given you, they can't figure out why their own government is not stopping it; so they've got to seek and then demand that their own government do something about it, because at the moment it's just causing tension between the incomers.

Jackie: Here in the states it should be done at the local and state level.

Alan: Yes, but you know that the big boys are all in the pockets of the bigger boys and it's a Masonic system. In all of the Masonic books, including Albert Pike, he wrote about the international brotherhood of man and the borderless world to come, et cetera.

Jackie: You know another thing I was wondering about the people that are from Mexico who are saying we are going to take back our country, our land. Well, it was stolen from them, Alan. It was rested from them by warfare and you said people get angry with those who are coming in, they are only being used to further this plan; but my question is, was this planned that long ago when they took the land and called it the U.S of A, California, Texas. What is it, Arizona and New Mexico, wasn't that all Mexican territory?

Alan: Yes, pretty well.

Jackie: And did they plan that so that they could have this divisiveness and this riotness and chaos?

Alan: What they did, this is how far back this goes – well, it's actually older, but you can go back to say the Normans that came in and took over Europe and they created the nations of Europe. These Normans, all this royalty at the top of each country that they created as a nation, they then put borders round and then they taxed the public who lived within those borders; and so they'd always have threats of warfare and skirmishes between their relatives and the peasants would die and then demand peace and then pay more taxes. That's how the whole system works. They created the borders to get us to be industrious and patriotic and you have to remember that Karl Marx was trained by some of the best bankers on the planet who have very, very old archives of history, as opposed to public libraries. Public libraries are for the public you see. These guys have archives of history, just like the Vatican, and Karl Marx talked about the global system. Before, he said, it can become global, we must create and push for nationalism. Nationalism is a phase on the road towards globalism because nationalism creates central governments and central governments then take over from all the little governments underneath them and they standardize the law across the land. There's a law for everything and that's the system they've all gone through. They've all been highly nationalized and they call them "wars of national liberation." Now you go into the next phase which is the taking down of the borders, because while they were nationalizing you didn't realize that the guys at the top of your country and every country were all in cahoots and making the same laws for your country as they were for every other country, so that when they took down the borders you'd all have exactly the same laws in place. It's all ready for world government.

Jackie: Including the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, yes.

Jackie: That is so insidious. I mean you talk about details, Alan.

Alan: You have to realize even in the group at Yale University, the Skull and Bones, which George Bush and other ones went to, they have a place called the War Room. All of the high lodges have a War Room and the War Room is where they plan their strategy of war on the public and we don't realize it; that even as we think we're living in times of peace, these guys are actually making war on the public constantly and they change your morality. They change your culture through fads, through promotions and they can make you wear whatever they want you to wear to be trendy, but they design everything for you. Your thoughts, your music, how you'll feel, what you'll be guilty about or not guilty about – it's all given to us. We are infinitely malleable as they say and infinitely adaptable.

Albert Pike also talked about the war, the ongoing war of the Great Work and how they were the shepherds and we were the sheep, you see. They make the plans and Pike also said, "*We never start a premature revolution.*" In other words, they go over it like a battle plan, a cultural change or a social change, and they go through all the expected reactions from different types of people and they already have their plans of actions to go into place when these organizations will come against them. It's an ongoing war you see; and while they're doing that with the adults, they've already implemented a graduated system in kindergarten right through their schooling so that those children who go into kindergarten at two are already conditioned scientifically for the conditions and changes they will experience in their life.

Jackie: Yes and I heard them talking about this in the school-to-work thing when I was a C-Span junky and over and over and over again because they were talking about the preschool, that they want every five year old child ready to enter kindergarten. In other words, get them pre-prepared and I know this is like you were talking about the morals and there was an item in the newspaper that somebody emailed to me. A kindergarten class where they were promoting homosexuality to these little children, the father of the little boy told the principal that he wanted to be informed when they were doing this so that he could opt his son out to get him and take him home. He came to the school and they wouldn't let him go into the room evidentially and he went and got his little boy and they arrested this father.

Alan: We are in compulsory indoctrination times and that's what it is, compulsory indoctrination. They have so many young boys now drugged with Ritalin and so on, and of course now they're going a step further and blaming bad genes, bad gene mixing, so they're back into eugenics big time. It's never gone away really and there's more things to come because the system that they're bringing in is a scientifically managed system. It doesn't mean the sciences are true or correct, but as long as the ones who implement it believe so, they're going to force it on the public, including annual psychological evaluations with the mandatory treatments to follow. We're going into their beautiful utopia, which is a hell for the people, but if it worked it would be a utopia for the elite who rule the world. What they do not want is free thought. They're doing all their best to stifle it and making it illegal to even ask questions on certain topics and when that happens you know you're in trouble and trouble is coming. However, it also means that they're starting to break when they start to use violence on people and try to forbid from using their own minds and inquire into anything they want to inquire to. There's trouble when they have to come out with the batons and handcuffs, and so that's their weak link. They show the brutes as they are and that does not gain public support. They'll go through the same old techniques like the robots they are and they'll try to bash it into the public eventually, but that will fail. That will fail and that is their weak link. They cannot bring on everything that they want to bring on simply by indoctrination through movies and plays and so on and documentaries. It comes to the time when they come out with the big stick and that's when the public see them for what they are.

Jackie: When they overstep their – when they get as blatant as they've become.

Alan: They've been preparing an internal army for years. They've building it up for years for when they pull the plug on the economy, what's left of it, and I think they'll do it once the job over in the Middle East is over. That's the last task that the U.S. has to perform before it then must succumb down into the system that it helped create, and so this is a very old plan and the U.S. was born for this. Even Benjamin Franklin said it and Jefferson. They both made the same

statements about the United States: What is it to be? He said "*a light for the world and he said I can envision a World Federation run by 12 wise men*," which is right out of the Kabbalah. Jefferson said the same thing and that's exactly what they signed in 1941 with the North Atlantic Treaty Pact, was that the United States system of a federation would be basically forced on every other country in the world. That's how far back it goes.

Jackie: You know the thing that amazed me to find out and I got it out of that history – anyway, where every single war that the U.S., that the American people have fought in, have been to get more territory. Meaning the islands and everything, everything and they said it right in the book. Again, it's empire building, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have an Empire State and you have a big obelisk there called a skyscraper, which is the Empire State Building, but no one ever thinks well what empire are they talking about?

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: It's World Empire, of course it is, and back in the 1960's the CFR and The Royal Institute of International Affairs (which has a branch in every British Commonwealth country, and in Canada it's called the Canadian Institute for International Affairs), they held a meeting in London to discuss which country would promote the global culture for the coming years. They decided then, okay, that Hollywood primarily and America would promote the system of culture creation for the world, so they are the culture creators.

Jackie: But we didn't know that we were going to be controlled by those who call themselves Jews.

Alan: Well, they've always been in that business.

Jackie: Yes, they have, haven't they?

Alan: Of "entertainment," as they call it, and it's old as can be.

Jackie: Well, it goes far beyond entertainment, Alan.

Alan: All entertainment has always been this way. We don't realize it. When a person is being given a lecture, for instance, if you're sitting in a school you have the ability to accept what you hear or parts of what you hear and disregard others. That's your mental censorship kicking in, your ability to think for yourself, but that guard is not up when you're being entertained and so the ideas expressed in the movie or the play penetrate past your guard and go into your subconscious, and then you and your life will start to emulate in certain situations that you've seen portrayed. You will emulate what you saw and behave in the way that you saw the people behave in the movies and that's easily done nowadays.

The Tavistock Institute where the main advisors for the Coronation Street Series, which began in the 1960's and is still ongoing, and on that series back in the '70's they showed you the intermarriage, the troubles between incoming people from India and the mixing and so on, and the characters portrayed the parts well and when the real thing actually happened the public acted in the same way. They saw how the actors had handled the situations and they emulated what they saw. Everything that you see under the guise of entertainment is actually conditioning. Plato said that about 2,400 years ago. He said the traveling players that come to Greece it was mandatory that the whole city had to attend, each person, including the slaves, had to attend these shows at least once for every traveling troop because he says that's where the culture is given to the people. That's where the changes in the culture are given to the people and even he said the fashion industry – industry was the word he used, it gave them the fashion and he also talked about the music and how important it was to indoctrinate the young. This is an ancient technique that's been used for thousands of years and a fantastic example of that was on the CBC news tonight and it was from Britain, where the store keepers are now banning teenagers who wear those pullover running tops with the hood on it.

Jackie: They call them "hoodies."

Alan: Yes, and that's where you get the word hoodlum. People don't realize this is an old technique they brought back

in fashion for today.

Jackie: Why are they banning them?

Alan: But of course through this whole thing they didn't tell you--

Jackie: But why are they banning them?

Alan: Because they're having so much crime with people putting up their hoods and going into stores so the camera can't recognize their faces. They put their heads down and of course they're standing there with the baggy pants with the crotch down to their knees and these sweatshirts on with a hood on it, and over the conversation you hear the rap music going. The jungle music and of course not once did they mention where the children all got this fashion from or where their ideas came from; and of course it's much music. The BBC gives it to them. Therefore, the elite give you the problem and they come out with the solution, which is more laws and ways to behave and more checkpoints on the streets and so on. That's so typical. They give you the problem. If they wanted to make ballerina costumes very trendy for masculine males, they'd do so. They could do it.

Jackie: Yes they would and I just heard our one-minute warning so we're going to have to wrap this up tonight. Thank you so much for being here with us. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 24th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 24th of May in the year 2006, folks. Alan Watt is with us, this evening of course. And thank you for being with us, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: So, is there anything particular tonight that is on your mind that you want to begin with?

Alan: I was just going to mention that apparently it was, I think it was NBC in California, or Los Angeles I think had broadcast last night or this morning on a town which has been affected by these trails, these chemtrails. And they mentioned that there was a yellow powder coming down. Now, this was back in February.

Jackie: And NBC broadcast this?

Alan: I believe so. And they were streaming it today. I never caught it myself, but what I was told was that one of the Departments of the Environment sent out someone who tried to say it was pollen. But it was too early in the year for pollen. And the townspeople had been getting sick. And they said that they saw the stuff coming down, and it exploded in the air at one point. Now, what kind of pollen explodes, overhead?

Jackie: When they say explode, I wonder. See, I can't picture that. What?

Alan: It was kind of like a gaseous type of cloud that was just yellow. And they saw the aircraft spraying them.

Jackie: And the news reported it.

Alan: This was on this broadcast. I'm just wondering if they're going to broadcast it across the country eventually. Because here, you see, about a month or so ago, on the first rain that we had, a couple of hours later there was a three or four inch wide yellow band around every puddle. Every puddle had it. And it lasted for a few days, and even when it came down really heavy for the next couple of days, that yellow band stayed there. And when the puddle started to dry, it left this band behind them. So, I got some samples and I may try and get them tested. It's not pollen, because we didn't have any film of pollen coming off anything. Generally you get a film on your windows and on your vehicle. But there was none of that.

Jackie: Exactly. You would.

Alan: So, I've never seen this.

Jackie: Do you have any thought of what type of mixture this could be that would be a yellow? I mean, what would be in it that would have it yellow?

Alan: Well, we know that Britain has declassified documents from the '60s, only recently. And they admitted to using cadmium, which they...

Jackie: Cadmium red.

Alan: It's a yellow powder.

Jackie: Oh cadmium is. Oh, there is cadmium yellow, isn't there?

Alan: And they sprayed this from ships that blew it in over Norfolk in England. And then they observed the public for years. And they had the highest esophageal cancer rate and no doubt.

Jackie: Esophageal is the Esophagus.

Alan: It's a tremendous carcinogen. So, we don't know what they're up to really, unless we get the stuff tested.

Jackie: Alan, okay, there is a cadmium yellow and a cadmium red in the oil paint. Is cadmium itself yellow, and they do something to make cadmium red?

Alan: It makes it inert, in other words, not dangerous.

Jackie: What, the cadmium red?

Alan: I believe so, in paint.

Jackie: I can remember once I was taking a painting course at the Art Institute in Springfield. And I, you know, I would get paint on my fingers and wipe my face, you know. And my teacher came over, and she said, Jackie, get that off your face and get it off your fingers. That is very dangerous. And I thought she was really overreacting, but maybe not?

Alan: Well, it may be not so bad there, but if you're breathing a powdered form in, it certainly would be. And it's just amazing that this stuff is being declassified. I mean, this is what I keep trying to tell people. There are so many levels of real government above the one that you elect. And I talked to Don Scott about it, up in Sudbury, and he's been on the radio about these trails, and what they've been doing. And he got his federal MP, now that's the federal politician Member of Parliament, to bring this up in Parliament, and the Minister for Defence refused to answer. He said he didn't have to answer. So, we have no, literally no complaints department here as to what's happening.

Jackie: No, of course there isn't. Tell me what you know about, or what, Donald Scott was one of the authors of the Brucellosis Triangle. I did have a conversation with him one time. And it was after, I don't know if you recall this. Remember the people that had the four shepherds. It was a sheep farm and they had imported these sheep. And the EPA came, you know, with their flack jackets and their jackboots and their guns, for a family of four. Two children and the mother and father. They took every single one of their sheep and they killed them all. And I had them on the air with us. I had the father. And I got all of their, or a lot of their documentation. And there had been testing of those sheep, and there was nothing wrong with them. But their sheep were taken anyway. And of course, their whole investment was gone. It was one of those power grabs. And when I was talking with Don Scott, he called me, because evidently one of our listeners told him he should come on Sweet Liberty. And at first, when he called, I said, well, you would have to call me on your dime, because I don't have an 800 number. Oh, that's no problem. And then we got talking about that family. And he just insisted that those sheep had to be killed. And I said, you shouldn't say that until you read all the information, and the crime and the corruption and deceit that went on in regard to this. He said they had Kreutzfeldt-Jakob disease. Kreutzfeldt-Jakob, or however you would do that. Well, anyway, as we talked, he was going to be, as I said, on the air with me. And then before we were off the phone he said, well, I guess he called me back, he said, well he had talked to his partners or whatever, and he just couldn't do the broadcast with me because their budget was so low and he couldn't afford the call. And initially, everything was fine, but the point is, he was going along with the stealing of these sheep, like it had to have been done, and Alan, it didn't.

Alan: Yeah. But, I don't know anything about this particular case. But, generally there's some recompense or something if they do something like that. Although, in Britain, with the mad cow nonsense, they literally went into farms and they flew teams by helicopter in, and they'd walk into barns and just shoot them all and fly off again, and leave it to the farmers.

Jackie: These sheep were bred from a strain that had been tested and tested for any disease. And then, after they were bred and these people were importing them, first they were quarantined in their home country, before they were able to come over here. Then they got over here and they were quarantined. And they paid a very high price. And these people were making their living, making, I guess, just delicious cheese and stuff like that. Well, they lost everything.

Alan: See, there's so much going on that we have no idea about, really. And I don't like to alarm people, but I think they have to stop thinking that the world is going to come to an end sometime in the distant future, all at once, because you'll find out that we've been given poisons and so on, and tested on. In fact, it's been happening to people before I was born. And it's happened during my generation. And they're doing it to the next generation. It's an ongoing program here, where we are, this is the laboratory, and we're the guinea pigs. And not only that, they know I think what they're really, really doing. It's an interesting thing.

Jackie: You think they know what they're doing.

Alan: Yeah they do. These guys have such incredible plans. And you cannot go by the media. The media will put you into a certain mindset so you can't really fathom out what's happening, because you're trying to use normal logic, according to the data. But when you use the observations and the facts that come out over the years, you start to get this incredible picture that these characters know exactly where they're going with it all. And then you tap into the global meetings on depopulation, and also rendering people ill, so that they'll be very poor marriage partners, and all of this has been going on for donkey's years. And here we are getting sprayed like bugs every day, from these aircraft, and there's not a peep from anybody near the top or any media. Now, a media that won't even talk about this, I wouldn't listen to them about anything. Because that's how controlled they are. That shows you, there's total control. And no one in the media is going to risk their job and their career by stating what's obvious if we just look up. And that's a scary thought when you think about it. So, we've got to stop relying on them for information on anything, and do it all ourselves.

Jackie: Gonzalez. What the heck is his... I can't remember who he is. Attorney General? Well, I got an email this weekend, this past weekend, where he was quoted as saying that journalists can be prosecuted. That is, evidently, if something they're reporting is considered to be a threat to national security.

Alan: Oh, I know. They're taking this all the way.

Jackie: Journalists. And you know, there have been a lot of journalists killed over there in Iraq and disappeared. So, some of them when they try to jump ship, and do it right, Alan, they just do them in.

Alan: That's the real world. See, that's the real world. It's a scary thing for most people to realize that all these glossy magazines and newspapers, really, on the one hand, they're not telling you really what's happening. And a lot of what they are telling you is total disinformation, to keep you twiddling your thumbs and smiling away. That's part of mind control. Mind control works primarily through the data that you receive. And when you believe that the media is there to do your thinking for you, then you're under mind control. And Aldous Huxley pretty well said that, you now. So, this is well understood. We form our opinions on what we are fed.

Jackie: Well, you know, I remember one time, when we were talking, I know I brought this up last week, more on the spiritual level, when you said that they're at the top, the ones that we believe are in control are actually controlled by another level. People that we don't, or creatures, I don't know what we would call them. But when I said, well, you said that their greatest fear is that enough people will realize the power that is within us. And I asked, you know, at that time, how many you think it would take, and you said, I don't think too many, because there really aren't too many of them. And Alan, you see, to me, that's important for people to realize that all of these plans, and all of what they're doing right now, and I know that we're part of it, and we have been, but we know that with creator, all things are possible.

Alan: They're possible, as long as we understand fully, and I mean fully the situation we're in. You see, close to this, on the mirror image of this, you have all the new age movements, which grabs all the real data. You see, intelligence, this is what intelligence and counter-intelligence is. Intelligence is information that's been passed around to the ordinary public. It's leaked out. It's getting passed around. Counter-intelligence agencies that work for the supergovernments grab that information. They put out their own people to become superstars. And so, the public immediately listen to them speak. We're trained to follow the stars, like Hollywood. The big successful ones. So they say the same things, the intelligence, then they counter it by wrapping it up in a lot of nonsense and throwing it into outer space, or telling you it doesn't matter, it's all illusion. And that's the trick of counter-intelligence. So, you see, I'm trying to tell people. And I've heard people who phone me up. They'll follow the big ones, and that's what they'll tell me, "it doesn't matter, because nothing is real anyway". And I thought, boy, what a mind job has been done on them, because now they're rendered utterly harmless.

Jackie: Well, you know when I was listening to one of your videos, watching. And the questions that come in my mind, and one of them was, okay, why are we here? Why are we here? Who are we and why are we here? We are here. At least our consciousness is.

Alan: We wake up every day as ourselves.

Jackie: Yes. Well, what I'm saying is, and we had this. Actually it was a wonderful, spontaneous conversation once, on the air. And I remember the date. And I went and got that tape, because I wanted to hear it. And the tape was totally inaudible from my own machine.

Alan: I told you what happened here, a little while back there. I was taping something down to the States. He listened to it, and all that. He put the tape up on something, on top of a speaker or something, or a table, and the next morning it was wiped. He could hear his voice asking questions and my voice was gone. Everywhere I answered was gone. And that's the technology.

Jackie: Well, that's what happened. I was just sick about it, because it was so important what we talked about, basically, that we are all existing, even though our consciousness is fully focused here in the physical realm in the third dimension, but that every single thing we do here matters in every single dimension.

Alan: Yeah. I'll tell you one thing. The proof of it is, in this incredible length in planning. Now, 9/11, let's start with

this nonsense here, 9/11, because we know they published in *The Project for the New American Century*, the whole war plan to attack Afghanistan, Iraq, then Iran, then Syria, and then so on. And then Brzezinski brought his book out, *The Grand Chessboard*, with the same strategy and battle plan in it. So, this was planned long before 9/11. And the proof is also in the fact that pretty well every country on the planet is signed into this anti-terrorism campaign. And they went into action at the same time, with the same plans, to make sure they can survey every single person in their population totally in all communications. Now, that obviously took... Do you know with the speed of bureaucracy... Do you know how slow bureaucracy is? You know, so this shows you the tremendous work that went in worldwide, long before 9/11 came into being. And here's your key. Now, what is it they're afraid of? There's people going through the border there, who certainly do not look like Arabs. They don't look like Arabs. But everybody is going through this farce in every country. And your telephones are being tapped, your email, your fax, all communications. You, everybody, has obviously got something in them that terrifies them. Everybody. It terrifies them. They're going to incredible lengths. You see, in an absolutely totalitarian system, everyone must be predictable. And this is taught in law enforcement.

Jackie: So we must be unpredictable and unreasonable.

Alan: We have to think for ourselves. And that's the key, it's thinking for ourselves. And you can't figure out what the world is all about, until you start figuring out what you're all about, you see. Now, that doesn't mean you sit and navel-gaze, and cross your legs and shout Om, or whatever. It's a matter of realizing that tremendous powers play in this world. And no matter where you go, with following the history, and the way we're shepherded. So perfectly shepherded down through history, by a small group of elite masterminds, you might say. You'll always come up against the perfect planning of a diabolical type mind. And unfortunately, in the language we're given, which again, was created deliberately. It's minimalistic in its descriptive capacity. But you can't help but coming across something, which is so intensely cunning and evil and just beyond the ordinary crook or even the super crook. Because everything today is coming into place at the same time, that was all started a long time ago. Everything is falling into place, and coming together. We can read about this with Blavatsky and the creation of theosophy, which was intended to blend Christianity with Hinduism. And then they brought that out across the planet in an explosion with the Beatles when they went off to the Maharishi, after they had gained their audience, remember. They didn't start like that. First you've got to grab the audience, and the people follow the stars. And once they were accepted and superstars, then they went off to India, and all their followers were suddenly delving into all these books on Hinduism. That was planned that way.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask. Oh, gosh. These conversations we have sometimes, so many thoughts and questions just explode in my mind. Trying to keep it in order here. The reason that we have the religions, the reason that they control education and entertainment is that they want to control our thoughts, because they know, absolutely, how powerful our thoughts are. And they know how powerful our words are. And behind the thoughts and the words, what drives the force or the power of them are our emotions.

Alan: Yes. The emotions and experiences.

Jackie: Exactly. So, they want to control our thoughts. And you have 40,000 Judea Christians, who are clamoring for "Jesus to hurry up and come" because he's going to take his seat in Israel, and this is God's plan, it's all God's plan. So, that's how religion does it. And the emotions. The fears, the concerns. When we start worrying and we start getting, well what am I going to do when this happens. I spoke with a friend today. An associate, let me say that. We had met at one time, and we had had several conversations. And he was getting so frustrated with me, because, you know, he was talking about, we do know this. As self-sufficient as we can be, we must be. However, we can only do the best we can do, and if we sit around and worry about what's going to happen because we haven't done this, or we haven't got that, the worry itself, the fear, is a negative energy that is being generated, that they want us to generate.

Alan: This is obvious. And this is a strategy which has been used so many times before by the same people. And they've got the audacity to publish this in books. Such as Carroll Quigley. He published the strategy of terrorizing the general population, so as when you went to war, you'd breathe a sigh of relief. And they scared the British people for years, telling them they were going to get gassed. And all the major cities in England shoved off their

children, millions of children, off to Scotland and Wales and different places. So they split up the families. And Quigley, who was the historian for the CFR. You know, he wasn't just a member of it.

Jackie: Right, he was their historian.

Alan: He said that the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British one, of the same company, the same group. He said that the newspaper men had all met together in the Royal Institute of International Affairs and decided and planned this strategy to terrorize the public for three years.

Jackie: Yes. To keep us afraid.

Alan: And then, when they declared war, you see, everybody almost breathed a sigh of relief that something was happening.

Jackie: Something is being done.

Alan: And they gave gas masks to all the people. Everybody had to carry them. And it's same stuff they're using now with the flu. Oh, the flu. They've been saying this for years now and drumming, you know, get the drums going, and terrorizing the public. And now they're announcing, oh, it's definitely going to hit this fall. They already admitted a few months ago it was going to hit here come about March or April. And now they're churning out these movies, these docudramas, using real members of the UN and their various teams and their WHO, or Dr. Who, I call them. So they're using actors and real people to make this seem so real to the public. And it goes through, just like the disaster movies that we're all trained to watch. You see, it's all done through fiction and then comes the reality. They start off with Day One, when the first report comes in. Then Day Two. Then they'll show you what happens. Then it goes up to Day Fifteen, and my God, they're rioting and looting.

Jackie: Yeah. And it's total chaos.

Alan: And this is all training the public in the same type of mass hysteria, so you'll do what you're told, like a robot, and go along with whatever is part of the agenda.

Jackie: And Alan, the energy itself that is generated. This is the way I see it in my mind's eye. These creatures have no emotion. The ones in control. They have no emotion. They have to have, an emotion is energy, and it is powerful, and they have to have it in order to move their plan forward.

Alan: Well, we do have...

Jackie: So, they generate the negative emotions.

Alan: They make us generate it.

Jackie: Exactly. Well, they promulgate the fear, the concerns, the worry, the anger, the hatred. And people say, well, it's righteous anger, and whatever. I just know that when we get like that we're doing and being and feeling the way they want us to.

Alan: Absolutely. And I tell you something too. When someone is furious or angry or afraid, they're missing so much around them. They don't see things. And that's why they're giving us all this incredible fear all the time.

Jackie: Well, this guy that I was talking to today, he was almost not hysterical, but he was so intensively emotional about, Jesus, Jackie, don't you know what they're going to do. And do you know that they're going to nuke this country? I said, I believe that's what their plan is. You know, I've said that before, that they're probably going to set a nuke off in one of the... He said more than one city. I said, how do you know? But you see, I wasn't reacting or responding with enough emotion. And he said, you don't seem to get it. I said, yes, I do get it. I said, but what good is my sitting and worrying about something? He said, because then you can be prepared. I said, how do we

prepare? We have to be self-sufficient. I said, well, do you have any suggestions for me? Well, you have to talk to people, and you have to do this, and get a group of people together. And basically, he was frustrated with me, Alan. But I said, I'm not going to live in fear. And I'm not going to live in worry. Because, I discovered a long time ago, my worry changes nothing.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I will do the best that I can do. And there's where our faith comes in. And we are going to take a break here in about 40 seconds. Folks, Alan Watt's website is cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com. Alan has three videos now, if you haven't seen them, you will want to take the time.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You know, I wanted to say again, just before the break. When we think about. And I know that Alan, it takes, what does it take? Maybe understanding. I don't think it takes will power. I don't think we can make "worry" until we understand and really get it that worrying about something changes nothing. And I'm not saying, you know, we don't have concerns about somebody we love, or etc. But what I'm getting at is to sit and worry.

Alan: That's immobilization.

Jackie: Yeah. But, say it again.

Alan: It's immobilization. That's what pure worry does.

Jackie: It immobilizes you.

Alan: Yeah. It immobilizes the person. And it truly will give you very poor health to begin with. It will bring you down quickly. And if you're worrying and fretting, it also brings those around you down quickly too.

Jackie: Well, you know what? Given that our thoughts, our emotions, our fears, etc, that we do attract to us that which we fear. It's all, but the thing is, to say to somebody, well, don't worry. They're like, what are you, nuts? How can I not worry? Chuck and I talked about this a lot, because he was a worrywart. And we had so many conversations about it. Finally, one day, I mean, I asked him. I said. He was concerned about finances. And of course, if you're in sales, and you're hungry, and you show that you're hungry and that you're worried. You're an opposite, like an opposite magnet, like you repel instead of attract. And one day, I finally said it in a way that he understood. And I asked him, Chuck, could it be any worse than it is right now. And he said, No. I said, so what has all your worry got you? He said, nothing. I said, well, then try giving it up. Because it is useless. And it does. It de-energizes you. And maybe you could just go out and have fun with what you're doing, enjoy the people that you're talking with, and don't worry, because that's what the stoppage is. And Alan, I saw it in his eyes, that it finally sunk in. And I'm telling you, it was, even that same day, he did something that he said when he got home, I don't know what made me do that. Well, he gave up, basically is what he did, and wound up getting a sale that gave him a \$700 commission, that same afternoon. It was within an hour after he left that the call came to the house. And so, to say to somebody, don't worry, they look at you like, well, how can you not worry. Well, because I found out that worry changes nothing.

Alan: Well, that's the same thing we were talking about earlier with the language itself. It isn't specific enough, as compared to other languages. And so, really what we're talking about is when you get to a state of fretting. When you fret, you know. And when you're fretting about something, that's worry that is not constructive. You're worrying for the sake of worry, with no solutions. You see. That's destructive. It's a destructive state.

Jackie: But what good does worry do?

Alan: Well, what I mean is, we should really differentiate it between concern.

Jackie: Concern, yes.

Alan: You see concern is different.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In other words, you always know, yeah, this is wrong, and I see what they're doing, and you're aware of things, but you don't let it get into a panic state where you sit and fret about it.

Jackie: Well, for example. You know, frantically saying, they are going to do this. They are going to do that. They are going to. And I said, well, I know what their plans are. I know what their intentions are. I am not going to help to speak their plans into the material world. And that's what they do. And I know that they know this, Alan.

Alan: Well, they know it.

Jackie: And that's why they've got us saying, oh, well, it's God's plan. It's God's plan. I had somebody call one day, and said, you know, what I was talking about. He said, I love listening to you because you're so inspiring. But, he said, Jackie, don't you understand, it's God's plan.

Alan: It's preordained.

Jackie: Yes. And when you can get a billion or two or three billion people thinking. You know what I believe, I believe that if enough of us said the sun comes up in the West, that the whole physical apparatus would change, Alan. That our belief holds it in place.

Alan: I'd have to move my kitchen to another room.

Jackie: There you go. Yeah, me too. But that is so important for us to know, that with all of this terror that they are trying to create, and they are terrorists.

Alan: This is a Reign of Terror. It's not a War on Terror. It's your standard Illuminati type Reign of Terror. And I was thinking about Trotsky the other day there. And Trotsky wrote a few books. One of them was a book. I think it was In Praise of Terror. He was justifying. He said the techniques of terrorizing the populations, so that they would go along with what the elite had planned. And of course, he counted himself amongst the elite of his day.

Jackie: They do know what they're doing.

Alan: They know. This is an old technique of stampeding the public. You know, I think it was around the 1500s, when Britain wanted to. Well, it wasn't Britain. We should stop using these terms, really. It was a group in London who wanted to go to war with the whole of France and loot it basically. And they put out propagandists to go into communities and, I don't know if you've seen these speakers they had that would say, oh yea, oh yea, and everybody would gather around a village. And he'd give the latest news. That's what they did. They sent them from London. And they told the people. These were ordinary people. Actually, they were illiterate. And they told them, that there was strange events, strange events happening, that sounds kind of familiar, where shipwrecks were coming up on the coast of England, and these strange Frenchmen that don't look human were being caught. And it actually came that a ship came across and did flounder off England. They had some pet monkeys on board, and some of the local people hung them, thinking they were French.

Jackie: Oh, my.

Alan: That's what they do. Well, we're hearing the same stuff with the aliens are here, and all the rest of it. It's the same strategies they've used down the ages to confuse us, panic us, into doing ridiculous things. And we see this. You remember Orson Welles did the War of the Worlds on radio.

Jackie: And people jumped out of windows.

Alan: They were shooting at water towers, thinking these were the aliens. And people died, you know, during that panic, and smashes.

Jackie: People killed themselves before the aliens could get them.

Alan: And then they admitted in conjunction with the CIA, it was a national psychological test on the public, using the Psychology Department of Princeton University. This was authorized. They authorized them to do it, to panic the people. And this was for future use. And now we're seeing the similar techniques being used today, where there's always a great enemy or multiple enemies. So, now all Arabs are suspect. And even though you don't look anything like an Arab, you're going to get stopped and questioned too. And then you've got bird flu that you can't even see, you see. So you've got all these strange enemies all coming at you at once. And then the CIA is putting out, well, you're going to get nuked, and it's coming in as well off the harbor, and blah, blah, blah. And this is all to panic the people. And when you're running in a circle, the big boys are moving swiftly.

Jackie: Well, you know what happens too, Alan. When we're in fear like that, we disconnect from our spirit.

Alan: Spirit and personal power, and your right to participate in life and the creation of destiny. Because you forget it all. You're looking for a savior to come, generally in a suit and tie or a uniform. And it's not going to happen. You are your own champion here.

Jackie: Thank you. Yes. If there is a hero, it's each and every one of us, and it comes down to this, really. Well, you've said it. And in fact, when you said it, it took me maybe six months to really get it. That it's up to each and every one of us, how we live our lives, Alan.

Alan: And we have a right to. You see, we have. We're all born the same way. I don't care if someone is sitting in the top of Buckingham Palace, or the Pentagon, or the White House. We're all born the same way. And really, they have no special rights over our destinies. They're not my shepherd, put it that way. I don't need a shepherd, not a physical one.

Jackie: Yes. Exactly. And the thing is, that if we're living in fear, there's no way that we can live in a way that could make a difference. Because we're not connected. We're not hearing that inner voice, that inner guidance. I shouldn't say voice, maybe, because I'm not talking about an actual voice, but the guidance. The understanding and awareness that is within us. There's no way, we're going to be able to be in touch with that, if we're living in fear and anxiety and anger.

Alan: You're just like sheep running around a pen, bouncing off the walls because you're panicking. Panic is the word.

Jackie: So, maybe sometimes, when somebody says, what is it we can do.

Alan: It's a long journey because it's a process. You have to really look into yourself, first of all. And most people truly want this system, just time to stop. They want time just to stop, and they can continue slowly in their system.

Jackie: In other words, it's just don't let it get any worse.

Alan: And I keep saying, look, this system, which they call civilization, is a moneyed system, which they gave us thousands of years ago, at least, many thousands of years ago. And that gave the leisure class. It also gave the ability to tax labor from people, because we are all working towards their great plan, you see. And you can't save something that is corrupt from the base upwards. You can't do it. You can't save. What part of the corruption do you want to save?

Jackie: Yes. And I know that we've talked about this, but I will say it again. It was Betty Mills and I, when we were having a conversation. Like, one day, okay, I said, Betty, if we could stop it, right here, how in the world would we ever start turning it around? Well, then, years later, it occurred to me, there's nothing to turn around to. Why would we want it to turn around?

Alan: What part of the corruption in history...

Jackie: Yeah, would you like to have back.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Or would you like to preserve or go back to?

Alan: Because, as long as money has been here, which brought around the ability of a ruling elite to live and hire people to scheme and manage the people, it's always been corrupted. We've never truly been free. In fact, we have no real records. In fact, all the records we've had were given in history as given by the authorized historian, just like the authorized Bible. It's authorized by the top. And so, they give us authorized history. And when you dig into the history yourself, and the various writings of ancient times, you start to piece it together for yourself. And these characters have tried this before. That's why they're going to such incredible lengths today to try and ensure they know what everyone else is doing, everybody on the planet. I mean, that is a fearful state to be in for them, when they must have minute observation of every single man, woman, and child on this planet. That tells you that this is a critical phase for those at the top.

Jackie: Their window of opportunity.

Alan: Because this has never, ever happened on a world scale like this before. Even during World War II, we didn't have all of this hassle, listening, snooping into every single individual. They're going to every extreme. There's never been a tyrant in history who would have dreamt of having this power, or even going this far, as they're doing today.

Jackie: Well, I guess they dreamt of it. But they didn't have the...

Alan: The know-how.

Jackie: Right. Exactly, how was that going to happen.

Alan: So this is an incredible length they're going to. And they're having their world meetings. They're having one in Ottawa in June. That's a Bilderberger meeting. So, they have their big world meetings. And Bilderberger, you see, this is High Masonic. Build, the builders. That's why they called it after the Bilderberger, they named it Bilderberger Hotel before they had their meeting. This is how they do it. And they build the Berg. The Berg is the mountain, you see. And the mountain, of course, is the symbol of the pyramid. The pyramid is an artificial perfected mountain. They want to perfect nature by completely recreating it scientifically. So, they give you this in your face, all the time. And we see what appears to be some of the main characters, but we're not seeing what's in those characters.

Jackie: And say that, what you shared with us one night. In other words, and I was thinking about this earlier, that there is, if you would call it, maybe another dimensional force that is at work here.

Alan: Definitely. As I say, you must look at today and all of the things which have been pushed since about 1960 onwards. And even though they started in the late 1800s, with this push. They really brought it out. And they've got everybody into channeling. Everybody from psychologists and their patients, to even visualization, into, which is really to help promote the next step of channeling. That's what they're really pushing. And channeling is bringing something into you that doesn't belong there. And I look, I look at these guys like the Kissingers and I see a very dark person. A darkness around them.

Jackie: Well, remember you were telling us about that High Freemason you were talking to. And you saw.

Alan: Oh, I saw that. You see, I'd love, personally to be able, I really would, to be able to say this is all advanced science, and they certainly have incredibly advanced sciences, beyond what we're given even as science fiction, at a high level, the higher matrix. But there's no doubt. We're up against something else here. These are entities which can flit through them, and they bring them in. I didn't want to believe it, until I saw it.

Jackie: And they welcome them.

Alan: Yeah, because with the high degrees, they take in higher entities. This is what they claim themselves. And at first, I didn't believe it, until I saw what was flitting through the guy. And it was unmistakable, yeah. And I would love, I would dearly love to put it all down to just basic science and so on. And I do know, they can certainly put thoughts in a person's head through science, because they've been doing that since the 1800s. With Alexander Graham Bell's father, that's what he was specializing in. And Alexander just took over the job, you know. So, so yeah, they have advanced science, but there's also this other added entity, which is above the human intellect. It certainly is beyond the cunningness of the average individual.

Jackie: And beyond the physical world.

Alan: Yeah. And of course, they get a trade-off. They get a bit of longevity and tremendous health if they take these entities on. But they also have to allow the entity to take on or to spend more time within them. Hell to an entity is absence of the physical world.

Jackie: You mean hell to one of those entities.

Alan: That's right. If you can imagine being a mind, say in one of those, what do they call them, those deprivation tanks, where you float in water, desensitization. Well, if you were just a mind floating in space, and you couldn't move or go anywhere. You're just a thought. You're thinking. And you couldn't feel, touch, smell, or anything, that would be hell. And so, these characters want to inhabit the physical realm, because, for some reason or other, they're basically trapped within this realm. And because they're trapped, they want to first conquer this realm, in order to break out of it. But they want to create...

Jackie: Oh, you believe, in other words, are you saying that they believe, if they can conquer this realm, they can break out of it?

Alan: That is right. Ultimately, through their own intellect – I mean, this is the boast down through the ages – they will become gods over all the gods. In other words, break out and be above everything.

Jackie: What do they... Do they believe in a creator?

Alan: They certainly seem to. Something definitely has put them here. But it's not the same as humans.

Jackie: But, I'm not talking about let's say, what they call the fallen angels; what I mean is, the spirit or the energy, the force, the intelligent thought that created, the spirit that, man, I know, it's just hard to...

Alan: It's hard to formulate, but they want to, because they are basically eternal, you might say, spiritually or whatever you want to call this thing, this entity. They want a physical body, ultimately, to inhabit, which will also match it and live forever. They want physical immortality. And that's why we've been driving through science all this time. It's to create this for them. Not for the people here, but for them. Barring accidents, there's no reason why they couldn't. And David Suzuki, who's a geneticist, and he does all the nature programs for the Audubon Wildlife Society and all these big societies. He said on national television here a few years ago. He said, we now have the ability to make a person live to five hundred years if we want to.

Jackie: I believe that.

Alan: Because they can stop the aging gene from kicking in, the time gene.

Jackie: The time gene. And Alan, do you think that it is a probability or at least a possibility. I see it as a probability that the human body did live for maybe hundreds of years in the past. And that the DNA was messed with, sort of like a self-destruct mode or something that. Well, like in the Old Testament. It says that we are allotted fourscore and ten years. So, that's [ninety] years. And if we really live well, we might get eighty. Well, that's in the Old Testament. And yet, in those days, Methuselah and all of them were living for hundreds of years.

Alan: Again, you see, it's mixed with allegory. It's just like other writings to do with solar events, not real people. And what they're really telling you, you see, these are not really physical people. These are solar events. And of course, over the course of the many thousands of years, such as the great zodiacal cycle, it's the journeys of the sun and so on down through the ages, and the ecliptic, as they go, as the earth wobbles. So, different constellations come into view and dominate for a couple of thousand years. These are all to do with solar, stellar, and lunar cycles. They're not real people. And that's what the elite have always known. They've given us this. They have wrapped truths about human nature and their system in it.

Jackie: But, do you believe that in years gone by or eons gone by, that the human body lasted a lot longer than it does?

Alan: I think if it was not tampered with and injected, and our food was modified before we even knew it. We're the last to know how long this has been going on. Yeah, without all of this tampering with us. And I'm sure the disease creation as well. Yeah, we could live a lot longer. And definitely healthier and fitter right up to the end.

Jackie: And think about this. As we live longer we become more, not intelligent, but more knowledgeable.

Alan: Wise, wise. You see, that's the thing too. In old cultures, in tribal systems, before this infection came in, the elderly people were held in the highest respect, because they had the wisdom that was necessary for survival of everyone.

Jackie: And the elders, also, were caretakers of the young people, because they passed their wisdom on.

Alan: That was why it was so vital to split up the family and really remove the older people from the family, because they passed down the knowledge. And they've been very successful at that.

Jackie: And today, of course, the elders are "useless eaters."

Alan: According to the elite. And even the UN, they've said that, a good world citizen; now, world citizen was an Illuminati term. That was the first time it was used, was by Weishaupt. And the Rockefeller, I've got tapes from Rockefeller's foundation, where he's giving awards for world citizenship. This is no coincidence here. And it's the same bunch, you see, but long before Weishaupt as well.

Jackie: You know, we talked about this, a couple of weeks ago, or whatever. We have the New Order of Barbarians and they talked about how important it is to break up the families, and especially the extended family. And I remember when Effie was going to come to visit that one. Folks, listen to me what I'm saying. I'm saying this, well, of course, our whole conversation is for our listeners, but this is so you can understand how they do what they do. Effie was going to come to visit. She was going to get a senior citizens discount on her airline fare. And they said, that if she wanted a senior citizens discount, she had to make her trip, her round trip, within four weeks. And when she told me that, I thought about that, New Order of the Barbarians. And I said, Effie, why? Why does it matter to them how long you stay? If you have an open round trip ticket, why do they care? Why do you have to come back in four weeks? Well, I say, that it's because they don't want children with their grandparents. She called every other airline, and every single airline had the same policy, Alan. And so, that means, if grandma is going to go to visit the family, you can't stay more than four weeks, or you don't get the discount.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And that's how they do it. It's little things like this.

Alan: And you talk about the coordination between all airlines.

Jackie: All airlines.

Alan: There's obviously coordination.

Jackie: And here we are, at the end of our hour. And this is, these are the times I wish we had two, or maybe three, Alan. Folks, Alan and I will be back with you next Wednesday night. Thank you for being with us tonight. And Alan, this has been lovely, and thank you tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 25, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It's the end of our broadcast week here and is the 25th of May in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So what's up?

Alan: Well, I guess there's a lot guess up because there's so much going on that I think everyone's concerned about the ID card coming out.

Jackie: Well, I would hope everybody's concerned, Alan.

Alan: Some are; but I think the ones who are usually watching what's happening, they understand it. The rest of the public of course are either oblivious to it and therefore they'll accept it quite calmly as it comes along, as they would anything else. With the biometric scan, they really introduced that when they introduced the driving licenses in a lot of places. That was the same thing with the biometric reading of certain points in your face so the computer can then recognize anytime.

Jackie: I think Georgia has already done it.

Alan: Quite a lot of places have done that already.

Jackie: What are they doing in Canada?

Alan: The same thing. It's the same here, the same everywhere.

Jackie: I know, but are they requiring the biometrics?

Alan: They have for the driving license for quite a few years now.

Jackie: Okay, what are the biometrics? Are we talking fingerprints? Are we talking retina scans?

Alan: No. The driving license up until now has just been the actual biometric photograph – the computerized photograph.

Jackie: Oh, the digital thing?

Alan: Yes. It does do certain geometrical patterns between points in your face so they can recognize it again once the computer's broken it down, so that's been here for quite a few years and in Britain as well as everywhere else.

Jackie: How do they use facial recognition? I mean what's the deal with these?

Alan: Apart from the fact the computer literally breaks down your face into numbers really, it's tiny little numbers,

zeros and ones, binary code, they also take points between your cheekbones; the distance between your eyes. All of that thing is being measured as that photograph is being taken.

Jackie: And what is the purpose for that?

Alan: I think the purpose of it all was to get us all used to it, so that when you move into the next stage of the ID card itself it's no big deal since you've already got that photograph already.

Jackie: I know. But what I don't understand is what's the big deal measuring the distance between our eyes et cetera, et cetera?

Alan: It's a certain distance when you get your photograph taken. There's a certain distance between you and the camera, which is computed into the whole thing, so that they can positively identify you even if you've had some facial features altered for instance.

Jackie: Oh, I see.

Alan: They can still measure between the eyes.

Jackie: Let's say if you had nose job or something or even a face-lift or something?

Alan: Or a chin implant. They can still take the rest of what's left and still positively say that's still that person.

Jackie: Do you think it's true that we all have doubles? Do you think there's anybody else exactly like somebody else, exactly?

Alan: There are some like that, absolutely, I know that for a fact.

Jackie: Okay. How do you know that for a fact?

Alan: I met someone who thought I was the other person and it was the oddest thing that ever happened.

Jackie: Did he talk funny like you? I'm teasing.

Alan: I don't know but I'll tell you, listen to this little story. I had come down from Inverness in Scotland down to Sterling this morning, that one morning, and had brought a girlfriend down with me. I got off in Sterling and a woman shouted my name and she said Alan and I said who is this woman? She obviously knows me and then she said Alan and then I still stood there with a puzzled expression and she said, Alan Watson. I thought well she's so darn close she must obviously know me somehow and it turned out she was the next door neighbor of this guy called Alan Watson, who was married that lived next door to her and had just left that morning on a trip up to Inverness. I had just come down from Inverness.

Jackie: And she saw you there with another woman.

Alan: Yes and she would not believe – I mean she still wouldn't believe me and she came right up to me too and she still thought I was this other guy.

Jackie: And he did talk funny like you then?

Alan: I guess he must have.

Jackie: Well, he was from Scotland.

Alan: That was weird, though, but that did happen. It was the oddest thing.

Jackie: Yes, especially so close to home. Well, I was reading an item today about again this real ID and some woman wrote I think a doctor but they're talking that this – see, I went through my files, Alan, and this was from last year in October and it had something to do with one of their intelligence bills they had passed. This article told about the national ID that buried in that that was passed last October, but that's where all this biometrics and things. Because see, I haven't seen anything about it in his Conference Report that I wrote. Well of course, the thing is they have given the Homeland Security the authority to add any requirements that he wants to and you know there's something in this thing about building a wall or something in San Diego for illegal aliens to stop them. I don't know what it's all about but it's something about building a barrier 17 miles or something and the Homeland Security Czar has total authority over this too; and in the process he has the right, the authority, to just bypass any laws that are in force whatsoever. There's got to be a lot more to this than I am reading in this report.

Alan: It is a totalitarian position this man holds. He has all rights to do everything he wants basically.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners of this. The *New York Times* featured, this was not long after 9/11 when they came out with the restructuring, you can read that in the Homeland Security section by the way. What do they call it? The 21st Century what – the plans for restructuring? Anyway, the New York Times did like a graph. Not a graph, a flowchart like if you're doing a family tree. What do they call that?

Alan: Genealogy.

Jackie: Okay, but this is the U.S. government and what they showed the pecking order. They showed the president. Underneath the president they showed the Homeland Security Czar. Underneath that, a big line, there was FEMA and underneath FEMA there was every single department and office in the U.S. government. So the Homeland Security Czar would have authority over the FEMA director and of course the puppet president would do whatever he does. But the thing is, where they showed the U.S. Congress was up in the top left corner of this thing on the page and it wasn't connected to any feature at all, not one part of the structure of the U.S. government.

Tell our listeners about your books.

Alan: What I've put in these books, the first two are basically a sort of gestalt type of education into all that's happening around you, which you don't really see in a sense. You see them on an exoteric level. I show you the esoteric and it helps to get the reader to participate in what he's reading because you'll find that certain cogs in your brain start to mesh together and start making sense of what's really going on. The third one goes into the religions, what was behind the religions. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.] You'll find the same esoteric story is contained within every major religion known to the high priests in every major religion, whether it was Judaism, Brahmanism, whatever. It's all the same at the top and of course the world has been run, as they say in the Kabbalah and other major books out there, for 6,000 years with the Great Work as they call it commencing around 4,000 BC. The Great Work was to take over the world and perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean perfecting wild nature into nature which they can control through science and ultimately restructuring man, rebuilding man and woman in the way that the scientists deem fit for their purpose and that's what's called the Great Work. Of course, as we all know with the talk of brain implants, which they do have ready to go, and cybernetics to create people for special jobs, various tasks and so on, and actually cloning thrown in there, you can see that that's where they've been heading for all this time. The complete reshaping of the world in which we live through the understanding of nature or science and the rebuilding of human type specialized beings, which the elite will deem necessary for the elites' survival.

If you go into Charles Galton Darwin's book (the grandson of Charles Darwin), he wrote a book in the 1950's called "*The Next Million Years*" and he said there was simply too many people from the working class types, the lower classes as he called them, and they wouldn't be necessary in the future which science had already mapped out; so he said they had to start eliminating the lower gene pools which they didn't need and the rest would be altered for specialized jobs to serve the elite. He himself of course believes he was one of them; and he said, we the elite will not be altered ourselves because we are steering the ship, we are guiding the ship and we need our survival capabilities in order to take the world where we want it to go, whereas the rest of the people, the workers, will not need that ability in their brain, that part of the brain that gives you your survival capabilities, because the State will be taking care of all of their

problems for them. Of course in a socialized system, which is almost worldwide today, you'll find that most of your problems – actually most of your decision making is already taken care of by governmental departments and what you're left with is sort of a narrow avenue where you can still use self-will and make your own decisions. The rest of them are really made for you and in fact you're born into their system where debt, the owing of debt, the paying of debt, all of this stuff has already been done by previous generations. According to Jefferson, and the Old Testament, anyone born into a debt is therefore a slave. Charles Galton Darwin in his book "*The Next Million Years*" actually said that. He said, *"every type of system in this civilization has been based on slavery and we are simply making a more perfect form of slavery."*

It isn't that your system is changing. The fact is: it was never your system. You were simply born into a part of it you got used to and the true owners are simply upgrading their system to the next phase. I go through this in my writings and I quote other authors too who were part of the same structure and what you find is that pretty well every major event in your lifetime that's happened to any country in the world, you'll find that these major events were planned long before you were born. They were discussed by very high-level groups of very wealthy people and you're simply living the script. It's no accident that today into this new millennium we kicked it off really with a completely different structure of totalitarianism coming in, in order to ram through the "scientific socialism" as they call it down our throats under the guise of terrorism.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan. Did you want to continue with your train of thought there?

Alan: I pretty well came to it. I was telling the people that all the major things that are happening now and have been through their lifetime were actually planned.

[CALL]

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what you said today that you would like to ask Alan, because you are not a stupid person as we both know, but you've been uninformed and you said that you would like for him to give you maybe – for the person who is just waking up. How did you put that, for the average Joe?

Tim: For the blue-collar guy.

Jackie: The blue-collar guy. You ask the question, Tim.

Tim: I think my question was, Alan, what are the top five things that you would tell a regular old blue-collar person who's just starting to wake up? What would you want them to know?

Jackie: Okay, Tim, the way we're set up here you have to listen off air, honey. Off the phone.

Tim: I'm on internet because I couldn't make out WWCR.

Jackie: Okay cool. Well, you'll be able to hear his answer. Check it and see.

Tim: I'll try tuning it up and see what happens.

Alan: Well, the first thing he's got to know is that if you've classified yourself as blue-collar, you've already put yourself in a category. Everyone puts themselves into a pre-made category in the system because the entire system is fake. There's nothing natural in the system.

Jackie: Would you repeat that again in case Tim wasn't able to hear it yet?

Alan: The first thing is not to put yourself into a category, whether it's blue-collar, white-collar or whatever.

Jackie: In other words, don't label yourself.

Alan: Yes, because that's what they want you to do is have a certain impression of who you are and that's all that you are and here you are in this level, and of course that keeps you submissive really to the system and to the ones who actually run the system and puts you in an inferior position. By rights, everyone who's born technically is a sovereign unless they give it away and you give it away unknowingly through the labels that you allow to be put on yourself.

Jackie: In other words, calling ourselves a democrat, a republican, a conservative, a liberal, a this, a that.

Alan: Left right, whatever.

Jackie: Left, right.

Alan: Up, down.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. That's wonderful.

Alan: That's the first part of it. The second part is that when a person wakes up to the beginnings of it all, they think that the system that they're used to has been taken over. In reality the system they were born in was created for them by the elite and it had a purpose to serve and the same elite are simply upgrading their system to the next part and you're not comfortable with it because you're just simply not used to it, because this system has been fake from the beginning. It's all based on money and a form of slavery, which, with the use of money, is more hidden. It's sophisticated, as Charles Galton Darwin said, but when you end up paying 40 percent or more of your earnings back in taxes openly and hidden taxes and property taxes, you are in fact simply a slave who is feeding himself, clothing himself and making sure he can get to work. Whereas in the old days they had slave masters who had to throw the clothes at you and once in a while a pair of shoes and so on. Therefore, it's a more sophisticated form of slavery and we have to ask ourselves if that's why we're here, to serve?

Jackie: In other words, the whole like American dream I could relate this to myself that it isn't – the dream was given to us and the system that we've been living in, as you said, it's a system that has – it's a controlled system in other words?

Alan: Totally.

Jackie: Totally controlled in every aspect?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: In entertainment; in fashion; in religion; in education; and history and everything that we ever thought we knew.

Alan: That's right and it also alters what you think of as purpose—purpose in life—because really you're confined to a very narrow channel, as far as what you think are free choices, because all the other choices really have been made for you before you were even born. The system is already in effect. The debt system is already there. You're born into owing a debt that you did not incur and that's how the slavery system works in the Old Testament. If the debtor who was in bondage to pay off a debt had children while he was still in debt, then those children then belonged to the slave master as well. That's traditional. That is traditional and so as Jefferson said, *"if a generation is born owing a debt incurred by a previous generation then those children are actually slaves."* This is well understood by the ones at the top.

Jackie: And you know that's a tough pill to swallow and people who've listened to the broadcasts with you for a long time they've got it or they're beginning to get it. They're in a stage of getting it. We all are but I know for myself when we first were – well, when you and I talked for about six months before you even came on the air with us and you've been coming on the air off and on since then, but when I finally got it that everything that we thought we knew was a lie and all of this wonderful American dream. This is the greatest country in the world. We're free. We have a Constitution et cetera, et cetera; it was tough, Alan, and I went through a period of disorientation that was incredible where

everything looked foreign to me. It was almost as though I were in another world or something, and so I want to say this to Tim and to any of our listeners who are fairly new and if you don't have, if you haven't ordered, Alan's books, I'll tell you what folks, it will take you a long way into what we've been talking about over the past several years.

Alan: It's interesting too because the third thing you'll find is that you go through a death, a form of dying, and you go through all the process of it when you find out that democracy is a big lie and that you really have no say in anything because everything has been decided by people you'll never meet or even know of. You go through the same stages of depression and so on as any other death as you let go of the old and begin to see what's really there, so that's probably the third thing that happens.

The fourth thing to do, I would definitely say, is to get a hold of some old books by people like Bertrand Russell who worked for the establishment that planned the future because the world is just one big business plan.

Jackie: And this would be the more recent past?

Alan: Yes. He wrote a book to do with education and how the conditioning process would be worked on the minds of the young and in such a fashion that the parental input would be null and void because the indoctrination from kindergarten onwards would be introduced in a very scientific way and it would really take hold of in the minds of the children, so that when they went home at night, no matter what the parents said, the children would take the indoctrination from the school as *a priori* in their dealing with things. That book he put out back in the early 1900's from his own experimental schools that he was given permission to set up in Britain is called "***Education and the Good Life***." That was the title of it and the other one he wrote was "***The Roads to Freedom***," and in both of those books he goes through the whole future. We've actually seen it occur since then and he was part of the planning committee for British Royalty and nobility. He's Lord Bertrand Russell and he saw nothing wrong in the small elite, the intellectual elite and the scientific elite having the right to dominate the world and all the people in it.

Jackie: What would the title of that book mean to him ***The Roads to Freedom***? Freedom from what?

Alan: They've always been terrified of the masses. That's why you have such incredible amounts of entertainment and hobbies and sports and so on to keep everyone occupied and to get rid of any angry tendencies that can be played out on a field. They've always been terrified of the people actually truly being awake and seeing what was really going on, so they've always been terrified of the masses and quite rightly so; because if the masses could understand what's been happening to them and what is happening to them today, I wouldn't like to be in the shoes of any of the elite.

Jackie: And they wouldn't like to be in their shoes either, would they?

Alan: That's correct and that's why they're spraying the skies. They're killing off people. They've gone too far to turn back now. They can't come out and admit what they've been doing, but the signs are all around us – apparently even the UN has come out and admitted that the leading cause of death now is bronchial problems and pneumonia. They know what they're doing and they can't come out on any media and tell you this now. They've gone too far. The sperm count in the West is down by 75 percent. In other words, men are three quarter sterile from what they were in 1950 and it's about time the UN comes out next month and tells us the next statistic because they do it every year. Their plan is working and now of course with the next phase they plan – Bertrand Russell goes into this whole thing from the early 1900's, that they would create different types of humans for specialized work and he goes into it in a book called "***The Impact of Science on Society***." He outlines all of this cybernetic type genetic manipulation and the need to eradicate again the part of your brain (for the masses, that is) which leads to your survival capabilities. It's your survival capabilities they're worried about. If they were working, you would know what's happening to those around you and yourself.

Jackie: What part of the brain are we talking about?

Alan: Basically it's the part where all your intuition is based.

Jackie: Is that the right side?

Alan: It connects with them but it really is – they call it the primitive part. I mean all animals should have that. All wild animals have it because they can sense what's going on and it allows them to survive.

Jackie: But you said one time that for example and I always forget whether it's the left or right side. One side is logic, knowledge et cetera, and the other side is creativity, intuition. Which side is which?

Alan: The right is emotion and so on.

Jackie: The right is right. Well I could remember that then.

Alan: But all parts of your brain are still connected to that part which is your basic survival center and that should connect with both so that both sides can go into action and save your life. However, if you notice today, people are so passive and nothing is bothering them really, most people, and they don't even complain about the cost of gasoline; and when you see dictatorial measures taken to take away all rights and freedoms, really amongst the majority of the public, there's no real problem with it. Well, that's not natural you see. Plato went into that over 2,400 years ago. He said that we domesticate animals to eradicate their wildness and their survival capabilities. That's what a domesticated animal is. It's placid and tame and it doesn't have the intuition of its impending doom, you might say, and of course that's what he suggested they actually do to people: Breed them the same way and breed out the aggressive tendencies which would allow them to be free. This is well understood. It's been discussed by many think tanks over the last 100 years or so and they're actually implementing it through scientific methods.

Jackie: I think it's important for our newer listeners when you say okay this has been implemented over the past 100 years. It is just another phase of a system that has – but it takes itself in cycles, it seems, Alan.

Alan: A long time ago the Egyptians had the diet of the slaves down to a very fine art. They knew exactly what to feed them, what not to feed them, to make them obedient, sluggish of thought but efficient enough to work. Not too fit and healthy so they could run off, so this has been tried by the Egyptians. The East India Company also used those techniques in its plantations. Malthus, who wrote the Treatise on population and population control, also wrote a book about feeding certain things to the people so they'd be sluggish of mind but very obedient.

Jackie: And so did Charles Galton Darwin.

Alan: The same thing. Of course, now we see that they've gone for the genetically modified food, which has taken over everything; and Monsanto, who is one of the biggest producers of the modified food, one of its subsidiary companies is called SEARLE Pharmaceuticals and they work with the parent company on the modified food. Now Searle Company is one of the main leaders in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. What on earth are specialists who normally make drugs (which tranquilize people) working with the food producers for? And I think the answer is pretty obvious to everybody.

Jackie: Who was it that said, one of the people in the U.S. government, that they would spray--

Alan: That was Rumsfeld.

Jackie: Rumsfeld. That they would actually spray a Prozac-like aerosol in the air if there was another terrorist attack. Is that what he said?

Alan: He was asked right after 9/11 and it was an American station, probably CNN, but they probably didn't show it in the states, there was part of it where a reporter asked him how are you going to deal with another strike in another city where there can be widespread panic throughout the whole city? And he said we have plenty of aerosolized Valium and Prozac which we can spray directly from the air which will calm the people down to such an extent they'll be kept out of a panic situation. When he said it, I thought well that's probably what they've been doing all along in the spraying, because if I was one of them and I wanted to bring the world through this incredible transition, where amongst the few choices left you can at least your own mate to breed with and they want to stop even that from occurring, and so if I was

going make the people of the future, I'd modify them just as much as they've modified the food. They call it "genetic enhancement"; if I was going to do all these massive changes, I would want the public to be tranquilized too. Of course, it makes perfect sense that's what they're doing.

Jackie: We have number five to do before we go off the air.

Alan: Well, number five is when and it comes to everyone is when you re-access yourself and who you are and where you stand in position with all those around you and you reshape all of your priorities, because they must obviously be re-categorized. Everyone I think goes through the same stages right up to there, where you have to decide what really is important to you as an individual with very limited choices really in life. Is it the material world that you're totally attached to? Or is there something else inside of you which will push you off in another direction or stand up and say no when the time comes for you? It's a decision time in other words you will come to. Most people will take the ID card, which is only a precursor to the chip which is implanted and it's already there. They've admitted that. Most people will take all of this hoping they can hang on to those material things, their house, vehicles and all this stuff, and it's a vain hope because these characters have said in all of their books that the world that they're creating with human habitat areas, there will be no private property. There will be no private property. There will be no private transportation allowed. That's on the UN website, by the way, under those habitat areas. Even though you think you're trying to save what you have, you have to accept the fact that the people who are running this world, even if you take the card and then take the chip, you're not going to be allowed to keep that stuff anyway.

Jackie: You know what? I realized that when I got involved in this when it hit me and I said – my awakening was the first Iraq war when they had Poppy Bush talking about the New World Order, a gentler kinder world that we're going to live in and the Iraq war which didn't make sense at all to me why we were there. When it hit me it was just like a two-by-four across my head and what I realized and there were people because you know I owned a business and it was quite a successful business, a small business but it did very well, and the talk about me was and this was even in towns around Springfield that I got the echoes of what was being said. Well, I heard she's really gone off the deep end and people – what I realized is if everybody was like me because the way I was then was – you know my girls were grown. I was doing my business and taking tap lessons and my oil painting and playing Trivial Pursuit on Friday nights, et cetera, et cetera, and I realized literally, like a light bulb, if everybody is like me, because I am a perfect example of the problem, that nobody is going to have anything. I won't have a business. Nobody will have a business and that was – because I began to neglect my business. I just never went there anymore. I had people working for me, Alan, that I didn't even know and by the time I sold it I sold it for a pittance of what it had been worth because I had neglected it so, but there wasn't anything more important to me anymore, but I realize that.

The time does fly. We had a good half hour. I'm glad Tim called because the questions that he asked I think and your number five, re-assess ourselves. What is our purpose? Why are we here and who are we? Know thyself basically is what it is. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much for being with us tonight, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
May 30, 2005

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 30, 2005 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie. It's Alan in case you're wondering. I joked with Jackie earlier that maybe the spray is affecting everybody and we're getting too much hormonal treatment coming from the skies, but no, it's me Alan Watt. I'm standing in and today is the 30th of May 2005 and I think it's the end of the Memorial Day in the United States of America.

In Canada we had our version of the same thing a couple of weeks ago and it was rather sad to see all the footage from World War I and II and then the Korean War; excerpts which had never been shown to the public before because it would have been "bad for morale" as they say. What you see are battlefields just full of bodies from the First World War lying in formation as they went over the trenches just dropping in line. One row after another and no one could ever persuade me that the generals did not know how to fight this war and so they just continued for two or three years sending regiment after regiment up into machine-gun fire. This was definitely a population reduction program, which really worked very, very well for them. Every town and village across the lengths and breadth of Britain has these monuments with thousands of names on them of people that were often your ancestors just wiped out at the age of 17 and 18.

My grandfather went to World War I at the age of 15. He lied to get in. It's just incredible to watch the techniques used by the big powers to get us into battles and wars. They can lie to us so we think we know what we're fighting for, but we never really do. It's not until 50 years later or more that we find out what the real reasons of the wars were. What the real motives were? Who benefited from them? And of course the history of warfare goes back for many, many thousands of years using the same techniques and when money was first introduced by the Minoans who lived in the Aegean Sea, the Minoans are the precursors of the Phoenicians and very probably they were the same people simply using different names down through time. The Minoans live in beautiful island in the Aegean Sea. We know that because some of the remains of their buildings are still there and they had every room hand-painted in fresco art, which is still beautiful today. These Minoans owned the shipping lines of their day, the caravan routes across the Middle East and elsewhere. They owned basically the whole economy of the Old Ancient World and they lived the life of luxury in the Aegean Islands.

They also had connection to Egypt and we know that from the frescos which we can see on the walls, where the young boys' curls come down to the sides of their cheeks, which is a sign of youth, and the Egyptians used the same symbols for theirs and very probably they used the same artist to do their frescos. However, these Minoans left very little to us by knowledge except that apart from their luxurious lifestyles and the command of the trade routes, they also traded factory towns wherever they went. They would take over gradually through the introduction of money, which at that time was weighed and we can find the same weighing of money going back to Sumer. The same scales were used. The same weights and measures were used and these ancient merchant bankers literally were standardizing the weight and measure system across the Old Ancient World. When they took over a town or a village by the introduction of money and then the gradual lending of money, which led to interest, which then led to bankruptcy, they took over those little areas, put their own men in as tyrants and created factory towns, and then had everyone working producing things to pay off the debt; and this was going on 4,000 BC and probably longer.

We know for instance that the Egyptians traded with them. We also know that the people in the Levant areas traded with them and we know that they had an island of Bahrain, which that was their half way place where they brought in all of their goodies to sell. They could defend that little island and that way it was like a bank into itself, heavily defended.

Even the Sumerian tablets show us the island they had of Bahrain was called "Dilmun," heavily fortified and the people themselves in Sumer did not know where all the goods actually came from at that time, but it's thought they were actually being brought over from somewhere in India.

We're looking at a tremendous society in ancient times run by a small group of people who introduced money everywhere they went. They introduced debt systems wherever they went. They introduced gradually, through bankruptcy, slavery systems wherever they went and then we're given to reason as to why they disappeared. Their main religious symbol as far as we know was a battle axe and it's the battle axe of course we eventually see showing as the fasciae [fasces] of the Romans much, much later. However, in between that time and the Romans, they changed their name to Phoenicians and moved into that area which is now called the Holy Land and they ran their trading routes from that area.

We know that the Phoenicians did kill their first-born in times of trouble; they'd sacrifice their first-born children. Only the nobility did this and thousands and thousands of urns have been dug up, unearthed underneath the temples where they buried the remains of these burned children. It's quite fascinating to see the same symbology eventually go into the Old Testament because there's hints, lot of hints at old Jehovah demanding the first-born of every creature; and no matter how much it's been scrubbed and polished, we can still get traces of that thing happening within what we think of as the Hebrew people.

However, getting back to the money situation, the money was the key to pretty well all of the world's problems 5,000 BC and onwards. Without money you could not hire an army or train it or hold it and then send it off abroad to fight for maybe years, and so whoever created the money ruled the army. What we find is an ongoing succession of countries becoming empires by the introduction of money, living quite happily with slavery systems as part of their system and we see them attacking countries which did not use their money and would not allow the debt system to come in. They simply used countries they'd taken over to invade them and force it on the people and this went on as they built up empire after empire.

The Greek Empire, which preceded the Roman Empire, had a huge effect on the Ancient World. Alexander the Great – although he was Macedonian and the Macedonians, by the way, their language is directly descended from the Phoenician tongue. Alexander had been trained by Aristotle who'd been trained by Plato and then going back a whole bunch of trainers prior to that went back to Egypt, because these were the Egyptian mysteries which were being exported abroad. We find that Aristotle was sent out as a "fisher king" to train revolutionaries to take over more and more of the world. Everything that came out of Egypt always ended up with people (students) setting up elsewhere and causing revolutions. Revolutions being the key to the "*Great Work*," as they called it, of taking over the world and making everything one.

Aristotle also was married to one of these international bankers of his day. His wife was the niece of one of the biggest international bankers who lived in a so-called area of the Holy Land. He trained Alexander to be a warrior. He trained him in the mysteries and he trained him to lead men and he also trained him that he was a god, because in all the mystery religions when you work through them you end up finding out, my God, you're a god yourself. Alexander did what he was told and trained to do and he took over a good part of Asia and the Holy Land of course and Egypt as well, and he was heavily, heavily funded from the banks back in his own country and the banks of Greece. When he died he left a couple of his generals who started dynasties in the countries which had been taken over. Ptolemy ended up taking over Egypt and becoming a pharaoh, so the latter pharaohs were not Egyptian. They were actually Greek, right down to Cleopatra.

They had a tremendous import and export business in the Ancient World when the Greeks ran it and when eventually it became too hot for the Greeks, they simply (the elite) moved and created Rome. Even though we always think of the Romans as speaking the old Latin language, the elite of Rome through their entire empire era spoke Greek amongst themselves because they were descended from the elite of Greece who all claimed to be the descendents of gods. The Romans, of course, you'll find in any history book that the Rome Elite did exactly the same because they were the same people and they even dedicated temples to themselves while alive and the people could go and worship their statue there as an actual deity, a god.

Constantine, even after he'd officially accepted Christianity, he himself was a member of the Mithraic cult, which was a mystery religion, and others; and he in his lifetime after 365 AD he also set up a temple where people could go and worship his likeness, his deity. Christianity did not put an end to the mystery religion. It was still working in the open in 365 AD and afterwards.

The obelisks that you see in Egypt were a symbol – each one was a symbol for some aristocracy member having reached a great height in the mystery religions and the obelisk was a phallic symbol of Apotheosis, attaining godhood, having the power of a god; and it was always shown with the virile obelisk symbol and that could even be used for a female. Cleopatra had one for her and other Egyptian queens prior to her. You'll find these obelisks, these phallic symbols from Egypt, some of them were taken to Rome. One was set up in the circus. Constantine had his son go and fetch them, which is a great job in itself, and then of course in about the 1700's the pope of that day had it moved to St. Peters Square outside of the Vatican.

France also had one which they put outside their parliament building. Another one was taken and sent to London where it stands on the banks of the Thames faced by the four major banks that rule Britain. Another one was taken from Egypt and ended up in the park outside New York. It's still there and we wonder why would brand new countries send off to Egypt for obelisk symbols in an era of supposed Christianity; and what it tells you is that the mystery religion not only co-exists with Christianity, it claims to have created the religion of Christianity and it is behind it in fact. These obelisks were brought from a place which had an empire; a world empire of its time, Egypt, and placed around the world in other areas.

There was also one taken to Constantinople where Justinian ruled the Catholic Church at that time. The only new one which was built on any scale was the one to George Washington and we have to look at that very carefully because why in this supposed what we're told is all these Christians fighting for their new country and no king but Jesus et cetera, et cetera and the propaganda we read coming out and afterwards of that era – why would they erect an obelisk to George Washington? And the reason of course is that George Washington was a member not only of the British Royal families, as you can find from Burk's Peerage, the official Queen's genealogists, but most of the big figures that we know of that signed the Declaration of Independence were terribly High Masons, freemasons of that era.

In the modern Masonic books they boast about the fact that they've been behind revolutions, that they gave us the national and international education system and they do the planning for the future. Now obviously these aren't the little Masons on your street corner. These are the lower freemasons who think they know what they belong to, but in the words of Albert Pike, who was the high chutzpa of the Southern Jurisdiction, he was the Grand Master. He was actually called the Pope of Freemasonry. He said for the lower masons *"it's not necessary that they understand what the symbols mean. It's only that they think they understand,"* because freemasonry does not end at the 32nd and then the 33rd honorary degree. It goes way beyond that and there are much, much higher sects and then you get into the noble lineages, the knightly images, Aristocratic freemasonry where you now get into the real stuff of what's really going on. You'll find that these aristocracies and these nobilities can trace the lineages back for thousands and thousands of years and they only intermarry through the advice of the high priests who match them up genealogically with their wives so that they can maintain, as they say, *"the perfect breeding."*

In the newspapers over the last few years, they've been quite honest especially in the British newspapers to inform us who these presidents are and their running mates too, and generally you'll find that both of them are related to the royal families. John Kerry actually had more bloodline connections in the royal families of Europe than did George Bush and he has plenty enough. What we're looking at here are families who have been involved in huge business and banking going back for many, many thousands of years, right down into ancient Greece and even Egypt.

When we look at Prince Charles, he made the famous statement that he not only goes back to the lineage of David but he goes back to the days of Noah. Now supposedly these people are quite sane, so the newspapers tell us, and yet they come out with these statements without any qualification to the public and we let it pass, even though they say it with a straight face; but when you really do the digging, you'll find they're telling the truth. At least to the fact that they can trace their lineages back for thousands and thousands of years.

If you go back to the Minoans, the earliest merchant bankers who owned the shipping lines, the ships themselves and

the trading routes going all the way to China and then passing it on to the Phoenicians and then again the building up of the Grecian Empire, which then promoted it further and created a larger empire, then the Roman Empire which took over a good part of the world. What we're seeing is a step-by-step enlargement of empires until eventually they've got to where they are now, which is the final step towards world empire. The people who are up there in charge of all this have descendancies going all the way back to all the ancient famous people of ancient history. That is not a coincidence. It's impossible to be a coincidence. These people are literally specially bred through their mating up of their partners to do exactly what they're doing.

If we jump even further back to Plato of Greece who lived around 2,350 years ago, Plato laid out the agenda for world empire in a book called "***The Republic***" and if we give some background on Plato, he like all of the aristocracy claimed direct descendancy from the gods. He was trained in the Grecian mysteries. He then went off to do his studies like most of them did in Egypt and then he left to go to the Middle East, which is basically Jerusalem, and from then on from studying the mysteries there he then went to India and then completed his course there and came back to Greece, where he did exactly what all those before him had done. He started his own mystery school up where he recruited the youth and he taught the youth the methods of governance, of how to change the world, the direction they were to change the world in, the reasons for it and sometimes to create revolutions. He also talked in "***The Republic***" of this perfect world state to come, where "***The Guardian Class***," as he called it, which today we'd say were the aristocracy, most of whom we never hear about and see in public. These Guardian Classes have been here forever and Plato said that they would have complete and total rule over the perfect world state. He said they were specially bred for intellect. They were specially bred to have sensitivity – it was intellect but not softness, as he called it, meaning they would not be terribly forgiving; and then he likened it to the ways that animals have been bred already for thousands of years. He said, "*we can breed domesticated animals with certain traits.*" And he mentioned the dogs, different variety of dogs. Some were bred with other dogs to create vicious types for guard dogs. Some were bred for higher intelligence like the sheep dogs and so on. He said we can do the same with people.

Now when he said that, you also get the clue that the Guardian Class that he's talking about have also been bred for that position. They can be ruthless when required. They can use intelligence most certainly. They're cunning but they have enough congeniality to get on with each other as the Guardian Class. When you realize that priests even in the Christian era took over from the old mystery religion boys when it came to mating up kings and queens and rulers by the same technique of going through their genealogies for certain traits, then they could pretty well, as Plato said, like a good well-bred dog, he said you could actually breed the qualities into a person and their offspring that you wanted. Therefore, if you got someone who was a bit too weak or too kind, you would not let them be king, so you would breed them again and then get the perfect one, the one who was aggressive. The perfect type of Alexander for instance who would go and enjoy killing and slaughtering and yet still have a fairly high intellect. This is the Guardian Class that he was talking about.

He then went on to say there'll be a helper class around them who could be drawn from the lower classes, which he called "the ITS", the lower classes in his day were simply called "the ITS." You were a non-person. You were a thing. You were classed amongst the lowest animals and he talked about the need to breed them the same way for specialized tasks and specialized functions. If you wanted people to be miners, you would breed them small and squat and you'd match them up to wives that were the same. You would make sure that they had good health. They were strong and robust and could withstand the dampness in the mines and the conditions and they actually did that. They bred people the same way as you'd breed animals for specific tasks by mating them up.

In the world to come that he talks about, he said eventually no one will be allowed to marry in the IT class, the lower classes, without specialized permission, instead we shall selectively breed the types we need. And isn't it strange that here we are today where that science has been pushing so hard through genetic engineering to get to that very step?

I hear the bell and I believe we're going to take a break for a minute. I'll talk to you later after the break.

I think there is a truism that you can never take sponsorship from any company or corporation without some sort of, how do we say it – there's a compromise always made and most of those on shortwave today are heavily financed and backed by companies who sell various products, generally fear-based products which you buy in emergencies and so on, and that is their outlet is a fear-based station or program which cries horror and terror all the time. It's good for business

and people could do that, but Jackie has decided not to because there are more listener questions involved here. Is it right to make people so afraid and then have them buy your products out of fear? We should really think about these things and Jackie doesn't want to compromise what she has to say by bringing in a big partner.

If anyone wants to get in touch with me, I'm putting out three books which explain this ancient history right up to the present time. I explain how the societies have been involved in the creation of religions, all religions, and how they manage societies through mind control basically and that's what religion was always used for, still is.

Now we get back to what we were saying there about these amazing long, long genealogical lineages going back, all the way back to Sumer – which tells us obviously that Sumer was not the beginnings of civilization. It simply resumed that type, the system (I call it) of civilization from a previous civilization. We know that 6,000 BC and before, there were other trading groups called the Harappans who traded all the way from India and all through the Middle East. These Harappans whose cities they're still digging up lived very well. They were definitely traders, very wealthy. They had hot and cold running water going through their buildings. They lived better than many people of today live in fact and I think they simply transposed eventually into the Sumerian culture because when the Sumerians sprang up, they did not learn or evolve in their system. It was already established from all the different priesthoods who were also bureaucrats. They were specialized bureaucrats or priesthoods. They had a monied system and a weights and measures system. They had receipts which you could use at the local market and they'd bake it for you in clay in 15 minutes. They had a whole system of taxation, right to death taxes, in Sumer 5,000 BC. Nothing really has changed terribly in this system.

If we look at Charles Galton Darwin, who was the grandson of Charles Darwin, and this particular Darwin was a physicist working in England in the 1950's, in his book that he put out called "***The Next Million Years***," he goes through this system. He says quite openly and honestly, he said that every system in civilization—and that's the key. They're talking about their system, which is called "civilization"—every system has been based on a form of slavery and he said what we are creating now in the 1950's is a more perfect form of slavery, where the average person will be unaware that they are actually a slave. This was to be done so gradually and carefully and through various taxations et cetera and the burgeoning of bureaucracies that the public would slowly step-by-step simply accept it. They would never really think about it and once it was in place it's almost impossible for most people to actually go back and find out how all this started, it was so subtle and gradual. That's what they're talking about.

They took their basis for a slave system, in Charles Galton Darwin's book, he took it from the serfdom of England. Now England being England doesn't like to use the word slave so when the Normans took over in about 1266 they created a serfdom, which is a slave system for the inhabitants, and the serf was bought and sold with the land for hundreds of years afterwards. The serf technically owned nothing. The little farmhouse that he lived in was not his. It belonged to the lord, but he had to grow all of the lord's wheat or corn and he would be left with about 60 percent—in non-intensive farming, remember, 60 percent of his labor, his corn, was kept to himself and to feed his family and his helpers; 40 percent went to the lord, which he generally sold most of.

Now when you work out the taxation system today, it's quite amazing to find out that through direct taxation and hidden taxes the average Joe is paying 40 percent or more in taxes, so we are serfs and slaves, only we're better at it. We're self-maintained. The slave master doesn't have to throw us clothes or shoes or hire thugs to watch us. They simply train us that we're free and tell us that, and then we work ourselves and what's left we actually feed ourselves and clothe ourselves and buy vehicles to get to work; plus all the licenses and insurance it takes to do that. He was quite right that we are living in a more sophisticated form of slavery.

When we jump back again in time to Plato, because Plato out of all the mystery philosophers wrote much more about this system that was to come, he said outside of the Guardian Class the helping class would be consisting mainly of a military; a hereditary military. He said towards the end we will bring females into the military and eventually these females will breed with the soldiers and they will have an intergenerational army, who will know nothing except what they're taught in the military and they will be apart from civilization population. Of course, now we're getting to the end of the whole thing and we see that happening today, where they've already vanquished the differences between male and female. The women are emulating the males and of course we're finding more and more of these army people marrying each other and having offspring, who then become members of the military. They are training people and breeding them exactly the same way that Plato said they would.

Towards the end when they have the whole world system in place, Plato talked about the reductions of populations by various methods including disease to reduce the excess which would no longer be required. He said eventually they will have their utopia run by the Guardian Class who were technically a scientific elite and he called it "*The Natural Aristocracy*." The same term that you'll find that Thomas Jefferson used because he was an illuminati himself. They believed that they being the well-educated scientific types had the right to dominate those less intelligent or uneducated and run the world through scientific means; and that also meant running the people the same way, forbidding certain ones to breed, perhaps sterilizing others, and this is almost where we are at today. Almost all of the program has been implemented and Plato said eventually those who will be left (he's talking about the lower ITS, you might say) would simply live with a duty to serve the state. That will be your only function: a duty to serve the state.

From there we jump into the Rockefeller Foundation and all the other foundations and they're pouring out propaganda about the New World Order and what it's supposed to be and my goodness it's along the line of Plato. No excess population. You will not be born unless they have a job to put you into and they also talk about the specialization through breeding for specialized tasks. Now we're hearing that the future laborer is going to be a cyborg, part machine. They definitely will be unable to think for themselves because they will have chips installed which will be connected to regionalized computers, which will direct their work for them, and this is all pretty well out in the open for anyone who wants to look at it now. It's called "social Darwinism." It's the perfect society for the elite, where they don't have to use media, novels and nice stories to persuade us to go along a certain direction. They simply will have the right to make us go along in the direction they want and leading eventually of the annihilation of individualism. Individualism is their great enemy, that's why they want to destroy that part of the brain, as they've said in so many writings, that gives you your ability of being an individual, of even perceiving yourself amongst others as a distinct living entity. They want to destroy that through chemical means and various other means.

Arthur Koestler who worked for the United Nations on this very project of how to lobotomize that part of the brain which he called "primitive," but it's the part of the brain that gives you all of your individual survival capabilities. He said, "*how do we destroy this to get world peace?*" He said, "*should we put drugs in their water which will attack that part of the brain? Should we put it in the drinking supply or their food supply or he said spray them from the air?*" and my goodness, what do we find? They're doing all of them.

Inoculations of course were also mentioned because inoculations, just like biological warfare, they can target specific parts of the brain and literally burn them out. Now Charles Galton Darwin in his book again, "*The Next Million Years*," tells us that the elite themselves, the scientific elite, the natural aristocracy, will of course leave themselves unaffected. They will not be lobotomized he said because it will destroy the survival capabilities of anyone who is. Since they are the elite who will be guiding the planet he said we will need to retain all those faculties; and so those women and men who they have deemed to belong to the natural aristocracy, the super scientific elite, will remain unharmed. Of course, the food that they will be given won't be genetically modified as it's been given to everyone else today.

Now this might sound shocking to people and it is the bad news. Of course it is, because you have to look at the bad news to see what can be done about it, even for yourself, and that is the key to it. You can't start off a movement to try and save the world. You'll find most people don't really care or they're too far gone already with their inoculations and their lifestyle and their buying of the fast foods and so on and the cans of the modified stuff. You have to save yourself first of all so you can think more clearly and you must try and get those around you to do the same. People who can grow their own foods should be doing it, because when you see that Monsanto has a subsidiary company called Searle and Searle Company is a pharmaceutical company specializing for many, many years in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. Now when the two of them are working together to make your food, alarm bells should be going off and you say why would a company who specializes in various kinds of tranquilizers and anti-psychotic drugs be in bed with these other guys to make our food?

Now that's a simple basic question that everyone should ask and they should really know the answer before they ask it because it's obvious. Plants have grown drugs in the past. India thousands of years ago had a huge slave population who lived on Soma. The drug Soma produced by a plant. We're talking really about opium. Plants are famous for creating certain drugs. Now when Monsanto spends years swapping genes from various, various species of animals, insects and even humans to put them into these modern plants, coupled with a psychiatric producing firm or drug producing firm,

it's rather obvious that these modified foods are also producing certain drugs and these drugs are affecting people, who are losing memory. More and more people are losing short-term memory, of all ages. Therefore you have to keep yourself alive and in peak condition as possible by eating natural foods, which you have to grow yourself or get from someone that you know has natural seed. There are some companies out there, which I'm sure Jackie will tell you about when she comes back on the show as to where you can send for companies which sell natural seed – the seed that has not been altered, as far as anyone knows.

Canada found out five years ago by accident that the Canadian population were the test rats for the modified food and we got the news from England. It turned out that the government of Canada had entered (and they've admitted this too) secret deals with Monsanto to test the modified stuff on the Canadians. Now the Canadians here have a national healthcare system so all your healthcare goes into central databases in Ottawa, so they can see immediately what health effects are causing on the public. It's a great way of taking data you see on your experiment and since the government admitted finally under pressure that we've been eating this modified food for 10 years, and since governments always lie, you could probably stretch that to 20 years.

We see the effects around us. Those who are awake can see the sluggishness of the minds of Joe Average. It isn't their fault. You can't blame them. They've been inoculated with God knows what and we can't find out actually what they have been inoculated with. They're eating stuff that's scientifically designed to slow them down mentally. They're not reacting to anything really, such as the gas prices skyrocketing. You're looking at a population that's being tranquilized and then we find out all the spraying that's going on is adding to that. We are in the middle of a war and it's a war primarily of the mind. This is the last war. It's a war for the mind and when the mind goes, any other war is gone. Forget it. The war for your spirit or anything else goes with it. Therefore I'd advise those who can start a regime of healthy eating for themselves by finding out who is selling organic foods, real organic foods, to go out and do it and start it because you cannot waste time on this. When your mind goes you go.

Now this has been a rush in this hour to put out so much, but the point was a system was developed and put into operation; a plan was hatched thousands of years ago to take over the world. The rabbis claim it was about 4 - 4,500 BC that this "great plan" came down, as they called it, and was set into motion. The Greeks said the same thing and therefore the reference to Prometheus is a symbol of this great light or plan coming down to the high initiates who had put it into motion; and they hoped to have it all in place by what they called the Age of Aquarius, which we are now entering into now. The Age of Aquarius they said for the people it would be a sign of peace, love and understanding. Of course, the elites knew it for its deeper meaning, which is: as Aquarius throws out the old water from his bowl, it's the sea of life he's talking about. It's the gene pool and of course the old man gets thrown out as they bring in the new. That's what it really means and we are living at that time when we're about to embark upon the next phase, which can be introduced very easily, they're ready to do it, of enhancing genes as they say and then giving us a completely cloned human being – who they will say is much superior intellectually and otherwise.

They are creating what the Christians would call "the anti-Christ" you might say, someone who believes he's god-like and he certainly will have an incredible intelligence. He'll be charming enough to fool most people and because the media will build them up to this stardom status, the public will believe that they should follow this guy, this guy has got all the answers, but there won't be just one of them. There will be many of them and unfortunately the public generally fall for the massive propaganda when they create this type of "superman" you might call it, so be aware that this is all underway. World meetings have been held over many years about this very time that we're living in and the strategies were all laid down. Thousands of think tanks work on them all the time and we are about to see it come into effect and we are about to take the brunt and we are the ones who have to be able to speak out and inform those who are uninformed as to what's really going on; so it's not all black or hopeless. There are people out there who do understand what must be said openly and we must also accept there will be a backlash against anyone who can put over their knowledge to those who have none. This will definitely come.

That's almost where we have to conclude tonight, I think, because we're up against the bell. Tomorrow night Jackie will be back with, you refreshed I'm sure, and we'll take it from there. Thanks for listening tonight and once again my name is Alan Watt and I thank you very much for listening. Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 31st, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Alan, thanks for being here with us, tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Memorial Day weekend. You know what's so sad, is that, well, of course, on Memorial Day, I guess there's just a cause for celebration. I don't know if people really stop to, too many people stop to think what it's all about. But, we're supposed to remember the brave soldiers who fought to preserve our freedom and our liberty. Our freedom, Alan.

Alan: The agenda.

Jackie: Yeah, the agenda. And that's sad.

Alan: I know. When they have the Remembrance Day here, and everywhere else in the Commonwealth countries, I look at all these old men with their uniforms. Well, they wear a blazer and a little hat, and they have all their medals on. And when they're spoken to, they have never really studied up on anything after the war, World War II. And the same propaganda they were fed then, they repeat it verbatim. It's quite amazing to see how it's never changed with them. Because they didn't realize they were bringing in the United Nations.

Jackie: And actually, the United Nations was already at work, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact, they had it on past newsreels, during World War II, and sometimes you'll see old re-runs and stuff, where actually the narrator will actually call it the United Nations.

Jackie: Oh, they make a mistake, you mean.

Alan: Not really. I mean, they signed that deal in what, 1941.

Jackie: Sometime or other, but the thing that I remember specifically, well, not then, of course, but in Major Jordan's diary. And it was, he had, Major Jordan had volunteered. He was a business man. He was a World War I veteran. And he was assigned to United Nations Depot 84, something like that in an airport in New Jersey, Alan. And that was, that was during the war. And that was where they did so many, that is where they sent so much over to Russia, or to the Soviet Union, I should say.

Alan: From the base in Alaska.

Jackie: Right, under the Lend-Lease Act.

Alan: Well when you lent to Russia, it was like lending a cigarette to somebody.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Yes. Actually it was a Lend-Lease Act, was supposed to be lending to Britain, I believe it was.

Alan: Oh, they did a deal with Stalin too, though.

Jackie: But it wasn't known. The deal wasn't known. The deal with Stalin wasn't known.

Alan: And what's interesting too, is that there was a documentary on some ship that was a high-tech ship, a private ship that was looking for ships sunk on the route from the US to Britain, to Greenland, etc, all on the way to the Soviet Union. And what it was, it said that they were carrying bullion, gold bullion to the Soviet Union, during WWII, and some of them sank or were hit by subs' torpedoes. And they actually found one. And they did manage to get a lot of the gold up. And there was tons and tons and crates of gold bars. Now, what was the Soviet Union doing with all this gold, when they didn't need gold within Russia? You know.

Jackie: Right. And on top of that, they sent the printing presses and the paper over, of the US Treasuries so that they could print and draw directly from the US Treasury. The printing presses and the paper. And then there was all of the information for the bomb, along with all the materials necessary to build it.

Alan: Well, I don't think they even had to sneak it in. I used to wonder about the supposed threat of Communism. And every book that you read, because it was never taught in school, really, you had to go into libraries to find out what Communism was. And supposedly, all these authorized historians were telling you that the Cold War was going to be fought with high technology and science. And whoever had the height of science would be the victor. And yet, every year in Britain, you'd read in the newspapers at the annual meeting, where all the West's top scientists were going over to Russia for their meeting. So, you would never allow your top scientists to go over to an enemy's camp if you depended on those scientists for secrecy, it's impossible. So the whole thing was an utter farce.

Jackie: Yes, it was, but it was pretty scary to people. It was scary to people that didn't know.

Alan: Yeah, and you know, I got an email from someone in Texas, who was talking about the Cuban Missile Crisis.

Jackie: Alan, I was just thinking about that. That was the same thing. Go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: And he said he was at school then, he says. And you know, they got all their inoculations, and then they were told, oh, my goodness, you might get nuked any time. And the practice drills of hiding under their tables in the school, and all this kind of stuff, only to find out years later, the supposed missiles in Cuba were dummies. I mean, you know. It's all to do with terrorizing the public.

Jackie: Exactly. And I can recall that time. And I can recall that throughout every day you were, you were almost flinching, expecting what they were saying was going to happen, if the Soviet Union didn't back off. It was a very, very frightening time, and of course, we all breathed a sigh of relief when it was over.

Alan: When the wall came tumbling down, just by magic though. And so, you know the whole thing was just the antithesis, you know. And now we're going into the synthesis, and that was the whole, that's why it was set up in the first place. They couldn't even feed themselves during the whole Cold War.

Jackie: You mean the Soviets?

Alan: I mean, Canada and the States used to put bids in every year, all the farmers, the biggest farmers for grain shipments to the Soviet Union. And in fact, their economy depended upon it. And they got subsidies from governments and so on to do so. So, no, they couldn't even make a good television set, you know.

Jackie: Well, yes. I've got a book here by W. Cleon Skousen, it's called *The Naked Communist*, and basically, the evidence there abounds that if it hadn't have been for all of the aid that came over from the 'republic', it would have died its own death.

Alan: Yes, it would have.

Jackie: Communism would have, the whole thing would have just collapsed.

Alan: And right from the beginning, the West was heavily involved with different fund raisers, etc, and was hand in glove with government, to keep the whole Communist regime going, or Bolshevik from the beginning. And they used to send, you know, ships over with food, clothing, shoes, you name it. Big, big drive.

Jackie: I wonder how the people, people were a little... They didn't know the whole story, of course, but I can remember when I was real little, there was a co-op grocery store, up on the highway, near that housing project we lived in. And I can remember my dad saying, they wouldn't even go into the store, it's a bunch of G.D. Communists, running the thing. And you heard the word Communist quite a bit.

Alan: Well, we didn't get anything really in Britain, the occasional little blurb in the paper, when you find out that your top MI5 and MI6 guys were defecting to the Soviet, until it became a boring routine. And that's when I caught on to the fact that they were hand in glove with each other. They were all one and the same company. And during the '60s, there was four guys who defected, top agents of Britain. Kim Philby was I think the last one. And he basically was put in charge of the KGB at one point, this guy from Britain.

Jackie: You mean, he defected to the Soviet Union.

Alan: Yeah, they were on the trail, and MI5 and MI6, they were on the trail of... They knew there was a bunch of, all this information was going right to Russia, right to the Soviets. And eventually as they came down on each one of these men over a period of a couple of years, somebody tipped them off from the top and they absconded off to the Soviet Union. And *The Fifth Man*, the book called *The Fifth Man*, they knew there was a fifth man there somewhere, and it was written about Baron Rothschild, and he was claimed to be the fifth man. And he was one of the exceptions to the Rothschild family. He was a scientist during WWII, and after WWII he was put in charge of the main security agencies of Britain, to fight the Bolsheviks or the Communists. And he was the only guy who could be tipping off these particular agents. So, a book came out about him years later, and it's called *The Fifth Man*.

Jackie: Now, who were the four other men?

Alan: Oh, one was Blake. He came from, he was recruited from, they all had phony names. And of course, MI6 just couldn't find that out. But they'd all been trained at Cambridge University. That was the common denominator. And they were being trained. Cambridge was set up basically, always, to train the elite's offspring to run the system, the old empire. And each one was being trained at the University, just like Lawrence of Arabia. He was picked as a

young boy and sent there and trained in Aramaic, etc. So, these guys were the same. They were trained in the supposed espionage system. And then they went straight into MI5 or MI6. But Philby eventually ended up as the head of the KGB at one point. The guy who was MI5 and MI6. So, it's ludicrous to think that we're separate, and that's the conclusion you come to, because the only people who knew that a raid was going to take place on any agent, was put in two boxes at the end of the night, and delivered straight to their destination. One of the boxes went to the Queen. And the other one went to the head of MI6.

Jackie: Now, what was the difference between MI5 and MI6?

Alan: My 5 is the five points of Masonry. But it's internal. It's like the FBI.

Jackie: Are they two separate?

Alan: They're intertwined, obviously. The FBI would be the equivalent of MI5.

Jackie: What does MI stand for?

Alan: Oh, it's got about ten different explanations, but it's even harder to get it yet, what exactly it stands for. There's official ones, then semi-official, then the real ones.

Jackie: Well, give us one of them.

Alan: Well, you go into Master Instructor, and Masonic this and Masonic that Institute. Because everybody in it, according to Peter Wright that belonged to it, he wrote about it. In fact, he wrote about it and Thatcher brought him into court, because he was giving out information that they didn't want disclosed. And Peter Wright, who was not a Mason, was into a... it's very much like the James Bond thing, where Miss Moneybags gives you all your certificates and so on. And the woman who was in charge of this part said, you're a Mason, of course. And Peter Wright said, no. She says, well, you've got to be a Mason. Everybody here is a Mason. And he wrote about that in his book. And in fact, Thatcher, Margaret Thatcher eventually brought him up to court, because of his second book. It was called the *ABC of Spy Catching*. And they confiscated all the second books and pulped them. They pulped the whole lot of them. He was in High Court in England for that.

Jackie: So, you're saying, in order to be a MI5 or MI6, they had to be Freemasons.

Alan: Yeah, that was the rule. He was an exception because he was an electronics expert in specific areas, and they needed him in the organization. His father was a Mason. He tells you about that. But everybody in it was a Mason. And then you jump to Leon Trotsky, and then you read his Memoirs, and Trotsky talks about how he joined Freemasonry while in prison. And he started to write books on Masonry, praising it. And even when he was getting escorted out of Russia, by the police, he said, my escorts went through three different borders in countries by giving Masonic signs to the guards. So, everything is Freemasonry.

Jackie: I know. I've said this before, talking about MI5, it's on my mind, so I wanted to say this for maybe our newer listeners. John Coleman, he wrote the book.

Alan: 300.

Jackie: Yeah, *The Committee of 300*. And I want our listeners to know this. First of all, I find that's interesting, because then we would, could presume that probably at least, most probably, he's a High Freemason. But in his book, *The Committee of 300*, I have the first edition of the book. And in that book, he said, he actually said that he had been with MI5, and that that's why he had access to as much information as he had. And he also said that in the elite corp, most every one of them are homosexuals. Okay? Effie came to visit and she brought me the book. But she had the third edition. And I said, well, Effie, I already have it. And then I got to wondering, would there be any edits made since that book first came out. And sure enough, we sat down, I read aloud, she followed along, just the introduction. And in the first edition, it was what I said there was. In hers, in the third edition, he didn't mention

MI5. He said, because of the nature of his work, that he had access to a lot of inside information, and there was not a peep in there about the sexual preferences of the elite.

Alan: Well, you know, the CBC, I think it was the BBC maybe, did a documentary on one of these defectors of the 60s, and that was Philby, you know. And sure enough, he had been recruited again at Cambridge I think it was. All of his buddies at the top there were homosexuals. He was one too. And they displayed it fully in their documentary. And he was picked up and he was doing the double agent thing, working for MI6 and working for the Soviets at the same time. And I think that was the deal at the top. It was to make sure that nothing did go wrong by somebody who wasn't in the know. It was to make sure that they were both equally informed at the top. That's the conclusion I came to.

Jackie: I lost that.

Alan: Well, you see, the boys at the bottom have to believe everything is real as well. And they have all these different groups in their silos and nuclear bunkers and all this kind of stuff, doing drills, yada-yada-ya. And they've got to believe it's all real. So, you have to have a group at the top that belong to both sides, if you want to manage them both. It's the only way you could keep it all under wraps, you see. And that's the conclusion I came to. And then when that book came out called *The Fifth Man*, on Victor Rothschild, it really explained so much. Because really, even most of the defectors, that they were on the trail of, while in Britain before they defected, they'd all been lodgers in Victor Rothschild and his wife's house when they were students. You know. So Victor Rothschild, he was the guy that was passing all the high-level information over to the Soviets and being a scientist himself, he was one of the main characters involved in the Porton Down LSD and bacterial experiments. That was his job. He was a scientist first of all. It wasn't until much later that he went back into the banking system.

Jackie: I would imagine that they're never really very far away from the banking business.

Alan: It's essential. The whole system of what they call civilization and what we think is normalcy revolves around economics. And the banking system has always been paramount in economics. Every Prime Minister has to go to the banker first, cap in hand, to make sure that he's going to get all his loans. So that's really how it works. And even Karl Marx, that's given way too much acclaim, because his name wasn't put on the Communist Manifesto for years later. Karl Marx said the same thing, that every system that's ever existed in civilization has evolved around the economics system.

Jackie: Well, yes it has. When wasn't there one, Alan?

Alan: Well, definitely pre-Sumer anyway. You know. We know that. And probably pre-Hurrian as they call them now, the people before Sumer. Because even they were known to be traders that traveled vast areas.

Jackie: Where did the Hurrians live?

Alan: They covered the same area, all the way from at least Egypt, all the way to China, they were doing trading. And they're still unearthing tons yet in archeology in the people who predated the Sumerians. So, who knows. See, we're far, far older than we've been told. The human race is far, far older. And of course, it was Darwin who was brought up front to make us believe we were all scraping our knuckles along the jungle floor not too long ago. And that was to throw us off the track that people have been around for maybe even millions of years.

Jackie: Well, and then we have the rabbis, Pharisees, I guess. Today they call them rabbis that claim to know the exact date and time. Now, Alan, even for somebody to say that sounds so ridiculous. There wasn't, before there was creation, if you would, because they say that it was 6,000 years ago, there was no date. There was no time. And they say they know the exact date and time that the world was created.

Alan: Yeah, and the same thing happened with the Christians with Bishop Usher. He was the guy that tied up all the generations that came to the same conclusion, about 4,500 BC, he brought up that. And it's utter, utter rubbish, of course. Because you go to Peru and see these ancient walls, etc, of Neolithic, prehistoric cultures, and all over the

planet for that matter, and you're astounded by the kind of building projects that went on, oh, maybe 10,000 BC, maybe 20,000 BC, maybe 50,000 BC, you know.

Jackie: Well, and there was Atlantis.

Alan: Yeah, Atlantis. And no doubt many other.

Jackie: Lemuria. Do you think that there's truth in the continent of Lemuria?

Alan: Not the way it's said today. There's no doubt that there was huge land tracts off South America, that are under the ocean. That can be verified by divers. And not just there, I mean, all over the planet, actually. You'll find these places. They even took shots of old ancient villages in the English channels and in the North Sea, going all the way to Norway. And they found...

Jackie: So, when you say, not the way it's chalked up today, what do you mean by that?

Alan: Well, since about the 1800s, they had this big outpouring of books by High Masons to create a new type of culture, put in lots of mysticism and things that grab the imagination. And Weishaupt talked about it in his own writings, they would do this. And it was almost a way of creating an interest in what we today would call the New Age.

Jackie: Well, are you saying that in other words, that I believe that another name for it, they referred to it as the Land of Mu or something.

Alan: Yeah, but they can give all the differences, you know.

Jackie: Right. I hear what you're saying, but allegedly that Lemuria went under the ocean before Atlantis even existed, or do they say that they co-existed and then Lemuria went under and then Atlantis.

Alan: I think if you took even the Sumerian tablets, you see, it's all a toss-up between part myth, part history. It's all mixed together. Remember, the ancients too, they didn't really take the track of time in calendar as we do. I mean, even in ancient Egypt, you had the reigns of the Pharaohs, and so a new era began with each pharaoh. So, it wasn't like AD so-and-so or BC. So, it's very confusing. But we do know from the writings of even the Sumerians, they did say at one time, according to their legends, and their own mythologies, great upheavals had happened on the Earth, and that whole continents had sunk, while new ones arose out of the sea. So, it was big tectonic shaking up going on at one point, for sure. And then we do have the histories again, of the Greeks, the ancient Greeks who do talk about...

Jackie: Atlantis.

Alan: Well, the whole area in the Mediterranean that today we have the remnants, including Terra, where a massive volcano, you know, maybe hundreds and hundreds of miles of a land mass sank. And now we have these little disjointed islands around the perimeter.

Jackie: Right. Will you hold that thought? We have to take a break here. And we'll be back right after this. But don't lose your train of thought, okay. Okay, folks, we'll be back with Alan, Alan Watt in just a couple of minutes. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. Alan, you were talking about the land masses. I was going to ask you about that, if the Greeks had any tales about that.

Alan: They had records of huge tidal waves coming in, when that whole area went under water in the Mediterranean

basically, leaving the scattered islands in its wake, basically, which were on the outskirts of it.

Jackie: Now, where is this?

Alan: That's, if you look up Terra, T-E-R-R-A, that's the main island where they've found all the frescoes of this very wealthy civilization that existed there at one time. Every bedroom that they've found, and every room in fact had hand-painted frescoes from top to bottom. Lots of work went into all these places. And they know that they were very big merchants as well. They probably ran the ancient system. And even the Egyptians had records of tidal waves and other countries as well, about the same area.

Jackie: Is this concurrent with what Immanuel Velikovsky wrote?

Alan: Well, he was more on a global catastrophe.

Jackie: Yeah, his was, wasn't it?

Alan: And yet sure enough, we've had big impacts with big, huge meteors coming in, meteorites, and they've found craters on different parts of the planet, which could definitely have caused certain phenomena across the whole planet. And you've also had the occasional place sinking here and there at the same time, or later or before, as it still happens today, you know. The volcanoes are always coming up and the other ones are going down in the sea. So, we always forget that we have an incredible lava core here, that's always trying to get out.

Jackie: Well, you've always taken quite a lot of stock in Velikovsky's writings. Well, I mean, at least in, was it *Worlds in Upheaval*, was it?

Alan: Collision.

Jackie: *Worlds in Collision*. Yeah.

Alan: I don't go with all his stuff. I mean, he still is speculating to an extent as to what caused it. Was it a comet coming past? That's a possibility. A comet close enough would definitely affect the gravity, and even the spin or rotation of the earth. Huge meteor clusters would do the same. You'd have the burning parts falling across the sky. And also you have to decipher the way that the Egyptians wrote about things, because they had a highly imaginative way of describing every catastrophe, even local, you know. And it was a natural form of almost bewailing unfortunate events. They would go off into the extremes to describe them. But they did say that it was so hot that as these burning parts fell from the sky, that even some of the cattle were hit and went on fire. You know. So all you can do is take it for what it's worth. We just don't know.

Jackie: Right. That is one of the books that you recommended quite a bit.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, it was definitely good bits and pieces of history, wrapped up in there. But again, the rest of it is possible.

Jackie: I don't know what the rest of it is though.

Alan: There's so many different things he brings in there which may or may not have happened. And he was trying really to validate a history of Israel in his books.

Jackie: Okay, well, the other books that he wrote, I noticed that. But in *Worlds in Collision*, the only thing that I saw, well, that I recall, was that he said that according to the rabbinical writings, that when that happened, especially it was referring to the time when they said that the sun didn't shine for, it was total darkness for three days. And of course, all this happened, according to the Bible when all these curses that Jehovah was bringing down upon the Egyptians. The children of Israel, the chosen, it didn't occur to them. It didn't happen to them. And according to Velikovsky in his book, the writings, the rabbinical writings say that 49 out of 50 of them were killed, and that it

wasn't just the Israelites leaving that area, it was everybody, because they were trying to find out where the heck that they were or what direction the sun was coming up, etc.

Alan: And also as they were coming out, the so-called invaders were supposedly coming in, and it's all terribly confusing. I think he stretched it a bit there, to be honest with you. I mean, the whole Bible, there's so much myth in the Bible that when you, for instance, you know the one with Isaac talked to the Philistine King, you know, who fancied his wife. And he told him that was his sister. And the thing is, it's all myth. It was pretty common in those days to put those kinds of stories out in legends and myths and so on, because this King of the Philistines did not speak—I mean what language did they speak? because the Philistines were a non-Semitic people. They spoke a different language altogether. So, yeah, I mean what language would they even converse in? And then they found out that through the archaeologists, they're still digging things up all the time, that the Philistines didn't move in there until about 1200 BC. And of course the story of the founder of this whole thing was supposed to be much, much earlier. So, it throws it all out the window.

Jackie: Yes, yes. Well, the thing I noticed, you had mentioned that it gave credence to the Bible stories and it did. That's exactly what it did. As though there really were a group of chosen people over there, and da-da-da-da-da. You know.

Alan: Well, I think to be honest, when it comes to religion, everybody who's born into a culture, or a group, is conned. I really do.

Jackie: You think what?

Alan: That everyone born into a group or a religion, regardless of what you're given, I think everyone has been had.

Jackie: Well, of course, Alan.

Alan: And that's been the standard technique for many, many thousands of years. When you read about how the Arians went into India, and all this Arian stuff is not Germanic. It's supposed to be the bunch who went into India, that the Brahmans are now descended from. It's well documented what they did there. They would study the local populations. Now there were so many different tribes and different cultures within India, and different languages, they studied them, and they put out Princes out, just like the feudal system of the Normans later on. And they studied the people, and they made up a religion for that specific people. And you wouldn't believe how accurately they understood the psychology of the people, and they knew exactly what kind of religion to give the locals. It's fantastic. And then they had them all warring with each other down through the ages when it suited them. And this has been going on forever.

Jackie: Well, when you take a look at the so-called Reformation. Well, they brought all the lies right down into the other religions.

Alan: Yeah, because they had to keep it going. Religion has been a great tool, right up until the present time. And it's just phenomenal to realize that even Blavatsky in the 1800s was sent out there to create the next religion, the New Age religion for the world, to blend Christianity and Hinduism together for the upcoming new century and new age. And then you watch it explode in the 60s and be pushed from the top down through music and movies and novels and books. And here it's out there now, and then Gorbachev writes his book, *Towards a New Beginning*, you know, in civilization, telling you that they're creating, I am part of it, he says, and we are creating a new religion for the world, and it must be based on Earth worship. And earlier on in the book he tells you that he's an atheist. So, it's the same old ploy they're using over and over again. It's fascinating to see them pull it off. They work in centuries. They plan centuries ahead.

Jackie: I think the overall plan was probably, you know, they came up with that a long time ago.

Alan: I'm sure.

Jackie: And it seems to me that every hundred years or so, they sit down, and according to some things, you know, that you read, they sit down, and they see how they're coming along.

Alan: They evaluate.

Jackie: Yes. And they plan for the next century.

Alan: And even when I looked at the old Communist system, if they looked at the water supply and say the sewage supply, the road interconnections between cities, each one was given a designated time period. So they had Five Year Plans for this, Ten Year Plans for this, and even Hundred Year Plans for other things. And then you see the exact same formula in the United Nations. The exact same formula is used in the United Nations. So, the only way that you can be certain of pulling it off is to alter the culture. And you've got a hundred years or more to do it. So, it's quite easy to do it when you have all the money in the world and all the think tanks at your disposal. You can easily market ideas to the public. It's like George Bush Sr. said, when he was talking about the New World Order in his first speech on September the 11th, of course, 1990. And then he repeated it on September the 11th, 1991. And he said, it's not just a New World Order, it's a big idea. And sure enough, they always export and market the ideas into our heads, our subconscious, through advertising and magazines and movies and that's how it's all done. It's predictive programming.

Jackie: I was talking to somebody recently, who said that anybody, anybody who believes that this is a plan, you know, by man, has got to be brain dead. I said, oh, well, I guess Alan Watt is brain dead too. And he says, well, you know, he kind of backtracked a little, but basically, what it was was, you know, trying to confirm that what's in the Bible was prophecy and it was the divine inspired word of God.

Alan: Well, you see, God is really playing chess with himself. He's got the black and the white there, you see, the chess board, and he planned it all ahead of time, and he knows who's going to win. I mean, it's so ridiculous. And what I hear is from Christians, who are all sincere about it, because they've been totally trained in this belief, you see. It's Plato's cave. It's all you know. So, all your conclusions will come from that cave. That's how it works. That's how Plato described it 2300 years ago. And here's God, who's planned everything ahead of time, which is predestination. Which must mean too that God would also know who's going to get saved and who won't, before they're even born, you see. Which tends to make you think, it doesn't matter what I do, I'm doing it anyway, because it's predicted that way. And then they bring all these famines and plagues and horrors and wars and atrocities upon you, and maybe, just maybe, if he's preordained you to live, you will live. And don't worry about all these horrible things, because he's got it all under control anyway. I mean, this is the most amazing mind bender you could ever imagine. It's incredible. It's Orwell's doublethink. God is good. He does nasty things, and evil things, but he's good. And of course, as the Masons knew, and they even wrote poems about it, that Jehovah, Jove, by George, it's the same thing.

Jackie: Jehovah.

Alan: And that's what they mean by ages. You see, the old age, the ancient age, the Golden Age, as they're always tongue-in-cheek referring to, was the time of Saturn. And Saturn, of course was the father of all the gods. And the Greeks called him Chronos. And the Romans just called him Saturn. And his offspring that took over, his son, the son of God took over for the next age. That was the Christian Age. That was Jupiter, which is also called Jove.

Jackie: Jupiter, Jove, and Jehovah.

Alan: That's right. So, now we're going into the next age, you see. And that's the Age of Aquarius. So, these are all ages, written by a mystery religion behind all the religions and guiding them all to the conclusion. So, you can find this all down through history. We are manipulated by those that know.

Jackie: We had a conversation about, well, what you and I were talking about last Wednesday, because I was being told that, you know, we are going to go into this, and they are going to nuke the cities, and we, I tried to just suggest, you know, that if you don't have a crystal ball, for it to say that it's definitely going to happen, and the power of the

spoken word, and basically he said, just because I say something doesn't mean it's going to happen. And then he agreed with what I was saying. And I said, well, then you obviously don't believe that you have that same power within you. Oh, yes I do. But just because I say what's going to happen doesn't mean that I'm helping them bring their plan in. And when you look at how slick they are, Alan, knowing that themselves, I mean, the creatures, you know, that planned all this. They know it, as you said. So, they make the religions, and they get people actually praying for it to happen.

Alan: And you know, you build up the stress enough, as I mentioned before in one of the programs, we talked about the Royal Institute of International Affairs and these big boys owned the newspapers in England, sat at a table deciding to terrify the British public and say that Hitler who had just taken over Germany was going to gas the whole of Britain, you know. And for two or three years it was just, it was terrors coming, horrors coming, death from the air, until the public breathed a sigh of relief when the war started because now something was actually happening. And that's the same technique that's been used today. And all these fools that go around parroting the disinformation that's put out there to terrify them, this is a Pavlovian technique of shocking the dog, you see. Eventually the dog gets shocked in the corner. He gets shocked in the middle of the room. He gets shocked on the other side of the room. It doesn't know where to sit. It just sits and shakes. And that's mental breakdown. That's when you're easily controlled. And that's what they're doing to the public right now. And people should know better than to pass this nonsense around. Because if anything did happen, you're not going to be told about it.

Jackie: What do you mean, Alan?

Alan: They would just do it.

Jackie: Oh, right. Like they did on September 11th.

Alan: The public, like Francis Bacon said and John Dee, but Francis Bacon wrote about it on his advice to the king. He said, it's best that people never know the true motives of government. In other words, you keep everything secret. So, the public are the last to be told any truth. So, when all this stuff is coming out, oh, gee whiz, there's a nuke in a ship off New York Harbor, and these idiots pass all this stuff around, it never dawns where all this info is coming from. It's the disinformation guys at the top that want you to be terrified and want you to terrify others. When you're terrified, you cannot think straight. It's a simple technique used for thousands of years. These are sciences. Sciences. And here they are putting out the bird flu programs, the docudramas, to terrify the public that they just know the bird flu is going to get us all this fall.

Jackie: Well, if you recall, they said it was coming this spring.

Alan: That's right. I did see one going overhead and it was sneezing.

Jackie: A bird.

Alan: It was sneezing.

Jackie: Well, here it comes.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: But have they changed their story now?

Alan: Well, now it's coming in the fall, now. But it still has to make the jump between animal to man and then man to man, you see. And out of all the thousand directions it could go, they just know it's going take this one pass.

Jackie: Sometimes do you just get feeling weary, Alan?

Alan: I'll tell you what it is. I get so many calls from people, who have followed all the nonsense out there, including

all the Annunaki and the Serpent People, and everything else all wrapped into one. And they're nervous wrecks. Some of these people have been following the whole New Age movement for thirty-odd years or more. They've been to every guru, every group that they've paid money to, and they're totally burned out, and totally confused.

Jackie: When you're talking with them do you emphasize too though that there's a lot of truth in what they call, you know, the New Age Movement? In other words, there's truth in there.

Alan: I don't even go there with them. And I'll tell you why. See, they parrot, it's like Lenin said, he says, we shall win by slogans. The repetition of slogans. And when you're talking trying to deprogram people who have been right into mind control, you're going to hear the same slogans coming out of their mouth as though they're all clones of each other the world over. Because all of these groups that they've been to, meditation schools, they're all run by the same bunch at the top. And they just repeat their indoctrinations to you. So, to deprogram, you can't encourage them at the same time, you see. Maybe once you've deprogrammed them you can touch on something like that, but when you're trying to deprogram, and they've phoned you for help, you know. They've phoned you up for help, because some of them have been around this incredible roller coaster of thirty-odd years or forty years, and they've spent every penny trying to get immortality. People should realize that immortality means that I'm Mortal. Huh? Think about it. Right. And here's all these people.

Jackie: But when you say, trying to get immortality, do they mean on this earth?

Alan: Some of them do, some of them are. In fact, that's the biggest fad that's been going on through the New Age Movement for years now. And there's people who live in streets and cities and so on who truly believe that if you eat all the right stuff and do all the right exercises and get the right chakras going, they can live forever.

Jackie: Isn't that a shame that somebody would want to live in this world forever, Alan?

Alan: Well, it gives you a clue about the elite. Because they're using science in the hope that they can do it for themselves. And there you have people at the bottom, if they had the money, they would be doing the same things as the elite.

Jackie: Remember Steve Aim? Well, just before he really kind of blew it, he had gotten really going into religion. I mean, not becoming "religious", but he said, he said there had to be something that keeps people so brain dead. And we talked, and it was just before he went to prison. But he said, Jackie, he was telling me some of the stuff that he had dug up. And he said, I'm going to say something, you're going to think I'm nuts, but he said, I have a feeling that some of these creatures have been around here for hundreds of years. And he said, I mean it. I mean, not coming back from another, you know, into another lifetime, but that they have not immortality. I was going to say immortality. They have attained that, haven't they? But that he had a feeling that some of them had been around that long. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: Well, I know they have life extension. And even the Rosicrucians in their early books, and if you are lucky enough you can get an original for a lot of bucks, the early Rosicrucian writings. And that was a sort of precursor. They brought in Freemasonry later on. They did mention that those that worked towards this great work would be given superior medicine, etc, and a longer life. They did mention that at the beginning. And the sciences as I say, there's three levels of this Matrix here. We're on the bottom level. From Professorship down, that's the bottom level of reality as far as the sciences go. And all the media and magazines out there are meant to reinforce the fact that you're on the cutting edge. And when you believe that lie, it never dawns on you that they've got things way ahead of what they tell you. And we know, as I say that Nick Begich with the showing of those mind control gizmos, the CIA had back in the 1950s, a whole table full of them, and they fit into your pockets, the size of a pack of cigarettes, and they had to be solid state before the world even heard the term solid state. And they could literally put thoughts right into your head. So that was the mid level. That was the middle level, because the controllers never give even their highest weapons to their helpers. So, that was the middle level of technology. Simultaneously, you've got the BBC showing flying saucers coming out the air force hangers in Area 51 in the 70s.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to interrupt you here. We're out of time. Let our listeners know how they can find you.

Alan: Just punch in, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and see the website and download lots of stuff for free.

Jackie: Yeah, and your videos.

Alan: Yeah, and I'm working on one right now and the next video will go into the occult, and it's going to be pretty good.

Jackie: Good. Alright, well thanks for being with us, Alan. We'll talk to you next week,

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

October 4th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 4th of October in the year 2005. ...And tonight, we have a guest. Alan Watt is with us. I called Alan today. I was thinking that probably tomorrow night would be our last, and we could not end this broadcast without having Alan Watt back one time, at least one time with us, because regardless of the some times that he and I had our differences. We don't always agree on everything. None of us ever do. But there can be nothing that could diminish the information and the time and the love that Alan has given. And because it is love. It is done out of love. His mission in his heart is to enlighten and awaken as many people as possible. In every single broadcast we've done, Alan has done it on his dime from Canada. And truly, he's brought us out of the Dark Ages. He's brought us out of the forest, so that we get a chance to see the trees a little bit. So, I've invited Alan to be here with us tonight. And Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure. ...And I do have three books for sale, going through the history, including some of the ancient, ancient history of this system. And I go through it in volumes 1, 2, and 3. I tie it in with the money system, present and past, going back thousands of years. And the agenda is all there basically. And also, if anyone wants one or all of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

Jackie: ...Alan, so we have little time left to share whatever it is that you would like to share with our listeners. I've got three days next week. I have some thoughts in mind, that I would like to do. But, this is, tonight is yours.

Alan: Well, I think really, for those that understand that there's nothing new in this system, they're simply upgrading their system, that's what we live in. It's their system. It's not ours. So there's no real reason to suddenly panic. Those things which we're afraid of are generally change. And what we don't realize, is, as I say, they're changing from that to which we're familiar, which we think is our way of living. But really, even that lifestyle was given to us as

well. Our routines were given to us. Our training at school for certain jobs and so on. Even marriage, pensions, retirement, everything. That was all part of their old system, and we're post-industrial now, so they're upgrading it to the next step. When you realize this has been going on for thousands of years, step by step, including the wars and the reasons for the wars, and the money men behind it always, you know, then you realize nothing has really changed. The techniques they're using are the same. They have incredible sciences at work, because they never allow the general public to have up-to-date knowledge of what they really have at any time, you know. And they're so far ahead of what you'd even imagine as science fiction, that's how they maintain their power. I have to laugh in a sense, when I watch the troops going into different countries, and sure enough, you'll always see a new style of rifle, or the latest model this, or whatever, or the latest stealth bomber. And yet, all this stuff is obsolete, and it was obsolete before the second World War.

Jackie: Like you were saying, earlier today, when we talked, they're carrying the guns and heavy, heavy bullets, and using gunpowder that's been around forever.

Alan: Yeah. And so really, this is to make us believe, you see, that this is the latest, and that's what they have, but all of that stuff is obsolete. It's us that must be kept in the dark, you see. It's one reality for the general population, another one for the CIA, and another one for the boys above them. There are always three realities on the go at the same time. It's almost like three computer programs running independently, all fed the same data, but the second level is fed more and the third level is fed even more. So, that's how our reality is. And we do know, we all know what's coming down. The changes are not hidden.

Jackie: We just don't know how they're going to pull it off, Alan. For example, you know, 9/11. And then, you know, they have geared us to expect another "terrorist attack" and then they, it's a "natural disaster". And last, this past week, the Discovery Channel has been evidently playing, and they played it more than once, this is a three hour long thing called 'Super-Volcano'. And it's all about Yellowstone, and how it's about ready to blow. I've been reading articles about this for quite a while, you know, from the internet. But they've already said that if this happens, it will disrupt the economy of the entire world. So, you know, Katrina, first 9/11, then Katrina and Rita, and now they're, now, see, they're evidently, this is a big thing to prepare people. And then, maybe they'll surprise everybody and have a terrorist attack, again. See. Because, that's basically what people, and isn't it telling that they can get us into that mode, where we're actually expecting.

Alan: Well, that's what it's about.

Jackie: Because they said it, yeah, it's going to happen. We don't know.

Alan: We're being trained.

Jackie: We don't know when or where, but we do know it is going to. It's only a matter of time, and it's going to be much worse than 9/11.

Alan: That's right. And so, see, they're the shepherds, and again, we're the sheep. And for the last century or so, we've all been led into the same pasture everyday and we graze, and then they drive us back. But now we're getting driven into another pasture, you see. So, we're being trained to go into the next pasture.

Jackie: And we say the prayers. The Lord is my Shepherd, he leadeth me into green pastures, he restoreth, my cup runneth over, your rod and your staff comforts me. And, you know what, Alan, I was thinking of this a couple of days ago. What in the world is the rod? The staff, that you said is for the sheep, because they're so stupid, that if they get into a corner, they don't have sense enough to back out. So, they use the crook there to pull them out. What is the rod for? Is it to whack them with?

Alan: That's right. That's what law is based on. If you ask any, anyone who's into the law system, the legal system, and government too, all laws are put out there with intimidation. That's how people obey. It's mainly through intimidation. And for the few who won't be intimidated, they will actually use force.

Jackie: Yeah, so we say a prayer, and say thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: Well, that's for the abused victim, who loves their abuser.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm glad. Thank you for really bringing that into my mind, because we do have new listeners. And sometimes it's something, certain things bear repeating. This is not to in any way invalidate or denigrate Jesus. But what they gave us, that he is the Shepherd. They say that he, excuse me, I'm having trouble spitting this out, obviously. He is quoted as talking about his lost sheep of Israel, and all that stuff, and I remember a long time ago, you said, I don't think he ever said that. Because the sheep is the stupidest animal around. And he wouldn't have called people sheep.

Alan: Yeah, and it's only, I mean, sheep are domesticated animals. They're not free animals, they're domesticated. They're specially bred to be domesticated.

Jackie: And sheered.

Alan: And that's their function, is to supply their master with wool and meat. That's it. There's no other purpose for them.

Jackie: And then taking it back further, and of course, this is all stuff that you've already shared with us, but these are things that we would of, I would have never thought about. Not even knowing it, or not noticing it, the pictures of the ancient...

Alan: Pharaohs.

Jackie: The pharaohs with the staff in their hand, the crook.

Alan: Yeah, the crossed arms with, it looks like a little candy cane crook, because it's a symbolic crook. It's not the long one. But that's what it represents. You know the kind you hang on Christmas trees?

Jackie: Oh, yes. Oh, I've done that a lot.

Alan: That sort of. So, he holds the short one in one hand, and his arms are crossed, because he's an illumined man, and the crossed arms mean the illumined man. And he is the sun, in fact. And in the other one, he has the club, basically. And sure, that's the whole idea. You intimidate with threat of force, and if that doesn't work, you actually use force. And nothing has changed in the system, since that time.

Jackie: So, we see that the religions have so indoctrinated us, that we actually thank our keepers for the abuse that we get, in a sense. We're not praying to them, of course, but, I remember, Alan, you were talking about the word, repent. Am I taking us on a track that you wanted to say something else?

Alan: No, carry on. I've got a train just passing by, so it's hard to hear.

Jackie: Well, I remember you talking at one time about the word re-pent, and pent up, and how they used to pen them, and would you share that with our listeners, who didn't hear that explanation.

Alan: Could you speak up again?

Jackie: Yeah, when you were, this was a long time ago, when you were talking about the word, repent. Is the train gone?

Alan: It's just gone now, okay. The word was what?

Jackie: The word was repent. And about pent up and how they pent them up. Would you share that with our

listeners that didn't hear?

Alan: Well, the ancients loved hunting, and the modern ones still do. A lot of these big boys that we see behind the scenes, that appear, they love to go off to different countries and hunt. And in ancient times, even in Greek times, they'd often go along the coastline in boats, and they would get little peninsulas for instance, and they'd come in, like a five-pointed star, and work their way inwards, and they used nets to catch the people, and net them, basically. And those people became slaves. But that was a form of sport. And, of course, the pent is from the 5, number 5, the pent angle. And that's where it really comes from, you know. So, when we're repenting, we're actually in a sense acquiescing to become slaves once more, you know. Willing slaves. But it's nothing new. What amazed me, even looking at Sumer, and some of the major cities in Sumer were obviously bureaucratic, because they had no fields around them, so all the foodstuffs and so on came into them, but the frescoes on the walls were fascinating, because they showed you these young people, obviously very healthy and happy, and obviously nobility too, with hawks. You know they have the hawks on the wrist? And then you'd also see them on horseback, going after different animals and deer and so on.

Jackie: Is a hawk the same thing as a falcon?

Alan: Yeah, it's a type of hawk for sport. And they had falconers even in the Middle Ages. The Normans brought that into England with them. And up until the 1800s, 1900s, that was still a popular sport with the nobility. So, you find the same MOs all down through history with the nobility that was there 5,000 BC, and of course, the Egyptian nobility were exactly the same. And if you look into the merchant banker class who lived in the Aegean Islands, and the historians give them the name, the Minoans, they also had exactly the same frescoes painted on their walls, with the hunting scenes and the sports and the falcons, and so on. So, then we see it, as I say, coming into Europe in the Middle Ages, with this Norman class, who took over, and still basically run the world yet, you know. They were a knighted nobility. And if you notice, even all your top United States famous people, like Kissinger and so on, Schwartzkopf, in fact, even the mayor of New York, after 9/11, they all went over to the Queen, and the Queen knighted them all. So, this is very important to them to be knighted, in England, by the Queen. Because, we're dealing here with a religion that predates Christianity and most other religions, and it goes back to at least, at least 5000BC, that we've dug up so far, and no doubt, there's much, much more of it to go on beyond that.

So, if we go into the histories of other countries, like India, they go back into millions of years. And they claim that this type of thing has been going on for millions of years. And I wouldn't be surprised in the least, because the techniques of controlling the minds of whole countries are so perfect, and they always have been so perfect, that this was not a new science that they were picking up as they went along. They knew it from at least Sumer onwards, how to take over countries, how to introduce this thing called money, how to get people to marry young, to be a working class, who would then produce their goods, because these bankers were also the merchant class, and they owned the ships and the trading routes. So, they owned the whole system. It was a materialistic system, based on money. And once you have money, you can get a standing army. Without money, you can't keep a standing army together. Once you have it, you send it off into the rural areas, and you conquer the peoples. And that is our history of the world. And right now, in fact, the US is finishing off the last part, the last few countries, who haven't joined the World Bank and this system they call democracy, which has various definitions, if you look at it, you know. Actually, the definition of democracy is pretty well the same as the definition of Communism. By the Royal Institute of International Affairs' own words, going back to the 1920s, and even earlier, when Cecil Rhodes was on the go, and then Milner, Lord Milner took over from Cecil Rhodes to create a world empire. He defined democracy for the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The CFR is the American branch of it, of course. And he said the definition of democracy is a world where the individual is subject to the majority. In other words, individual free will is a negative thing, and it's unhealthy to the whole.

Jackie: But they refer to themselves as the majority, don't they?

Alan: Well, they themselves don't even classify themselves within that. They see themselves as a separate race almost, you know. We are just the people.

Jackie: Superhuman race.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We have to take a break here. And I'm going to request, I talked to one of our listeners today, and she said that the beginning of the broadcast last night was very clear, and then in her area, it just totally disintegrated, so she couldn't hear a word. And I would just request a couple of calls giving us a reception report, if you would. Folks, we'll be back, right after this.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: ...Okay, Alan. I missed our spiritual message this evening. And I had it laying right in front of me here. And I would like to do that before we continue. This is from Matthew 5, beginning at verse 14, Jesus said, "Ye are the light of the world. A city that's set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick, and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your father, which is in Heaven." Thanks, Alan.

Alan: I'd like to add to that little definition of democracy that Milner put out for this group actually that's running the world. When they defined it, they said, every individual, because they'll have certain rights, will also have a duty to serve the state. To serve the state. And that's very, very important, because it puts the state, this entity, in another category, apart from the people. And therefore the people do not create the state. The state basically becomes your rulers. And you serve them. And that's the definition that the current CFR branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs uses today. And it's identical to the Communist definition.

Jackie: So, when they say the State, it takes people's minds off people.

Alan: It does.

Jackie: The state is an institution of some type, and forgetting that there's a hidden hand that controls those who are in the State, doing the dirty work.

Caller: Okay, Hello.

Jackie: Hello?

Caller: Okay, I can hear you a little bit. Yeah, I was going to say, you sound loud and clear, tonight. Very, very clear.

Jackie: Thank you, Storm. How about last night?

Caller: You know, a matter of fact, I just came in about ten minutes ago. Now, as far as last night, I didn't get last night, because I was out.

Jackie: Okay, okay, thanks, Storm.

Caller: I will tell you this, something strange, is that, I'll say this quickly. Early this morning, I was listening to Radio Netherlands. And at the very beginning of the broadcast, when they were talking about Turkey from the Netherlands, they came in very crystal clear for the first minute, and then approximately about 7:02 in the morning, Eastern time, that must be 11:02 UTC, okay, there was like a big fade in of distortion and interference, not jamming, but like an interference, almost like you would think it was the atmosphere. And all the sudden, about a half hour later around 11:30 or 11:27 UTC, that would be 7:27, UTC.

Jackie: Alright, hurry up, hurry up, Storm.

Caller: They started coming in again. And it's the same type of similar thing that occasionally I hear on your show.

But not tonight, and not that much last week.

Jackie: Okay. Thank you, Storm. Thank you.

Caller: I'm not sure whether that was the government or what. Maybe they want to keep out something with Turkey. I don't know what that was about but it did seem suspicious.

Jackie: Thanks, Storm. Okay, bye-bye.

Caller: Okay.

Jackie: Alright, thank you, Storm. I was curious about last night, Alan.

Alan: It's clear up here, too.

Jackie: Oh, that's good, that's real good. I'm glad to hear that.

Alan: But they're using, of course, their technology, their jamming technologies and so on, because once they have the next big panic, FEMA will be using that, across the country. We saw it used when they went into Yugoslavia, and Bosnia. They flew aircraft. It was on the television. They flew special aircraft across the country that jammed every radio station, and television station, and they could also, from the aircraft, play their own propaganda programs directly into everyone's television and radio.

Jackie: In other words, over-ride and interfere and intrude. Well, I understand that during Vietnam, the technology existed also, because my friend Mel worked in communications. And he said, they could clear a path. They could wipe out communications in any direction they wanted, so that they could send their own signal. That was Vietnam.

Alan: And so, especially, it's so easy to interfere with shortwave, because shortwave depends on the ionosphere, which in part bounces signals off the ionosphere, so they can actually really play havoc with shortwave.

(Phone Rings)

Jackie: Hi, you're on the air. Hello? You're on the air. Gosh. Okay, nobody there. Alright, folks, we'll forgo the phone calls, because there's just something. We'll just forgo the phone calls and thank you. I was just curious. Maybe, I can talk to somebody who was listening last night, somebody else, somebody not in Indiana, and maybe let me know. I was just curious. And I did not mean to interrupt this broadcast so many times. Today, when we were talking, Alan, as I mentioned to you, my thoughts are so much and so often on people, because on this broadcast we've talked about how important it is, if you can, get the heck out of the doggone cities. Etc. And, I do know that there are people, now, who are in cities, who really want to leave cities, and they don't have the means to do it. And, of course, the economy is getting worse by the hour, not by the day. And so, therefore, my heart goes out to them, and mostly that they aren't living in fear, and they aren't living in some type of a box, if you would, feeling "doomed" or "hopeless" because they can't get out of the city. Because, hell, rural cleansing is going on right now, under our noses. I don't know how much time we have left, in the country. I wondered about rural cleansing, and how are they going to move people out of the country. Well, our energy costs are just going up, just horrendously. I had to go on budget for my heating gas bill, last year. And over the course of the year, it averaged out to \$191. Now, you've got a good five or six months there, where that bill is around \$40. (Phone rings) And, Hello, thank you, you're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, hello. Yeah, this is something that I wanted to ask Alan Watt, and then I was going to hang up.

Jackie: Okay, make it very short, Storm.

Caller: Okay, yes. You asked about how people are going to like leave the country, or whatever. I understand there's like some kind of detention centers around the country. What I was thinking is that, if they wanted to get

people in these detention centers to pull off this global New World order...

Jackie: They're doing it.

Caller: ...what they could do is have a nuclear blast where the radiation comes from the air.

Jackie: Storm, excuse me. I'm sorry, Alan. He wants to ask a question, but he just talks about what he thinks. Actually, they're doing it right now. All of those "evacuees," they're still living in those detention centers.

Alan: And they've done programs here in Canada. They've shown on television, a lot of, now, it could be to train us all, of course, which everything generally is. But they've interviewed lots of them who say they'll never go back there. And of course, that was one of the objectives, was taking them out. We also have no idea how many have been removed out of there, and I certainly do not believe the figures they tell us for the death rate. I think it was far higher.

Jackie: Oh, of course.

Alan: And they're really playing it down.

Jackie: Alan, how would they even know?

Alan: Oh, they would know. Oh, they'd know. In a place like that, there were so many people, especially in the poor areas, who were on welfare. They have records for everything, not just locally; they have back-up systems, probably all the way to the Feds. They know everyone, their numbers and so on, and who claims, who doesn't, and who's not claiming now. And believe you me, when FEMA moves people out, they don't just ask your first name. They get everything from you. So, they know how many they've moved out and how many have died.

Jackie: One of our listeners called me last night, and had run into a gal from New Orleans, and said that her home was totally safe. There was a tiny bit, evidently, of wind damage, maybe some shingles or something. And she was moved out of her house at gunpoint. And she doesn't know when she's going to be able to go back. They evidently claimed that they were going to let people start coming back, and then of course, Rita came along. Now, she still can't go back. She's staying with friends in Pennsylvania.

Alan: Well, even Bush himself in one of his first speeches said, it will be a minimum of three years before it's habitable again. And of course, I'm sure, just like the fire of London, Christopher Wren had the plans for the new, international London drawn up prior to 1666. They love three sixes there. And, luckily enough, along came the fire, and they could put his plans into motion. So I'm sure they had the same plans drawn up for the new city of New Orleans, a much smaller city, because the United Nations has said most of it will remain as wetlands, and that's been their spiel for the last few years. Before it all happened, a good part of that city would be called wetlands. The new city, I'm sure, will be a small one for the refinery guys, for the new refineries, which the taxpayers will build for Halliburton.

Jackie: And for the elite, only.

Alan: Yeah, and a few, you know, gambling casinos and things like that.

Jackie: Yeah, but I mean, for anybody who's living there, I believe at least at this point, that's their plan. And there have been articles. There was a Wall Street Journal article, I think it was, Old Line Families Plan the Rebuilding of New Orleans. And they've said, it's not going to be black and there's not going to be those suppressed people, either it's going to be white, or we're out of here. And they are already laying out their plans. Donald Trump had....

Alan: Oh, I'm sure all this was, as I say, designed before that hurricane hit.

Jackie: Well, think about it. This humongous building that Donald Trump is supposed to be building, that couldn't

have happened. They couldn't probably engineer and design a building like that in four weeks.

Alan: No, even the surveyors couldn't go over it in that time.

Jackie: Exactly. And then the mayor there, what the heck's his name. He's saying that real estate is real hot right now, in New Orleans. [Call] You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, but what about if the people have guns?

Jackie: I'm sorry about that.

Alan: But that's the whole thing there.

Jackie: Well, they've taken the guns away from the people anyway.

Alan: They have been doing that down there. They showed that on the television here.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: They were going door to door. But that's standard.

Jackie: Did you know that there was a judge that put a hiatus or a stop, well at least ordered a stop on the confiscation of guns there? I've only got one article on it. It was a news article. And I don't know if they listened to that judge or not. It's been, there's not been a lot of news coming out of New Orleans lately.

Alan: No. Once FEMA took over, they did admit that all subsequent news coming out of there would be controlled by FEMA. So, it's almost impossible to get any truth out at all, at least the whole truth. So, that's the whole thing, with FEMA, it is all about containment and control. That's what it was set up to do. So, this is the first big exercise in containing and removing on mass, Americans. But it won't be the last one. It's interesting too, that the Hurricane came in, and there's a huge bridge going across the river there. The Pontchartrain, which is the French for the Bridge of Katherine, you know. And then, when you look where the hurricane came into Texas, you had, just south of Beaumont, you had SaRita, and I thought yeah, I guess we can always tell by the names they give them.

Jackie: Oh. Katherine, Katrina, and Rita. Please repeat that, Alan, right from the beginning.

Alan: The first hurricane, Katherine.

Jackie: Right, Katrina.

Alan: Or they called it Katerina, same thing. And it came in, and where it passed over was Pontchartrain, which in French means the Bridge of Katherine. They love bridges too, of course. But that's the Bridge of Katherine. And then, Rita came in just north of SaRita.

Jackie: Sarita?

Alan: SaRita, yeah. Just south of Beaumont, Texas. So, you knew it was going to hit Texas. So, the next big one I think is to be called Stanley, and we'll have to scour the map to see what state that is in, because I'm sure that's how they're doing it. Ha, ha, ha. They love to put it right in our faces.

Jackie: Oh, they do, don't they?

Alan: I'll give you a good example. Canada, because Canada is a member of the commonwealth, the British Commonwealth, it still has this strange system of having a Parliament, and a Governor General appointed by the Queen. And they just appointed a new Governor General, and they gave her a Coat of Arms. The Coat of Arms, by

the way, goes all the way back to Charlemagne, it was copied after that in fact. They swore her in, she's the 27th Governor General, they swore her in on the 27th of September. The number of days, right through the year, to the 27th of September was 270, and when they were swearing her in, the ceremony took 11 minutes, and they showed the clock outside the Parliament building, exactly at 11 minutes past 11. Well, 27, 2 and 7 is 9. And then you have the 11 after it. It's 911. They just keep showing this in our face all the time, you know. You couldn't make this stuff up, you know. But they made a new Coat of Arms for her, and the lineage on the Coat of Arms depicts the line of Charlemagne.

Jackie: What is Charlemagne?

Alan: It's the dynasty that supposedly came up through and eventually were appointed by the Catholic Church to force Christianity on the rest of Europe. So, he was the first officially Catholic appointed military leader and king. And, of course, the Knights Templars are heavily involved with Charlemagne and all this kind of stuff. But, yeah, he forced Christianity on behalf of Rome on the countries of Germany and France and a few other ones, at the point of the sword. And in behind him, came the money boys. In fact, Charlemagne, who was officially crowned by the Pope as the first Vatican sponsored king, Charlemagne set up his first bank, in what later was called Switzerland. And it's called the Bank of Zion. And the River next to it is still called the River Sion. So the Priory de Sion, which is one of the high Templar groups, and still based in France, connected with Switzerland, and they move money around the world, that's their job, and other stuff, goes back to Charlemagne. But it was interesting to see them making a coat of arms with the two bears and the five-pointed starfish of Charlemagne for this new Governor General. You know, plus all the mystic numbers they add into it. They do this all the time. There's a whole language involved, every day, and the people don't understand it, don't even realize it's going on. But that's how open they are.

Jackie: What do you know about this new Pope?

Alan: They haven't said too much about him. He was in the German Army during World War Two. There's different versions of what he did in the German army. What you'll find with most modern Popes for sure, is that they have to have the right lineage to get in there. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: I've received quite a few emails on this Pope, and I've put them in a file to read, and haven't read them. But if I'm not mistaken, I read that he was a Jew and became a Catholic.

Alan: It's possible. It's very possible. I think it was in the 8th century, the first Khazar was appointed, a Jew, was Leo the Red.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, the Khazar.

Alan: And even Ron Calli in the 1950s, Pope Ron Calli, he was Jewish. I mean, the Catholic Church is open to anybody that goes through the rituals, you know. And, to be honest, you see, all the religions were created by the same group, long ago. I don't care if it's Moslem or Christianity or Judaism, that's your trinity all connected, you see. They all have a common base somewhere, a common connections, but they've all been used for the same purpose, which is to exploit the people, make them subservient, and bring in a materialistic system based on money and conquering other countries with armies, up to the present phase, where they'll eventually blend them all in, back into an updated version, so the three will become one. That's the real mystic meaning of the Trinity, in High Freemasonry.

Jackie: You mean the three religions will become one. Oh, it is, isn't it becoming that.

Alan: And so that's the key of making things change, by using the laws of nature, you must create opposites. And so, opposing forces fight each other to create the Third Way, which is the outcome or the synthesis. And without at least one opposing force, no change will happen. So, if you have three opposing forces, all apparently fighting each other, but the boys at the top are all connected, it's the herd once again who are being trained into a new way of living. And that's your trinity, you know. If you want to move sheep, you use two sheepdogs, especially. One dog,

running at the pack, will make them move one way. However, if you don't want them to go in exactly that direction, you have another dog, just across the way, but when they both move diagonally towards those sheep, the sheep go in a straight line to where you want them to go. Which is the sheep pen. So, once again, you have a trinity formation.

Jackie: Repent.

Alan: Repent, yeah. So, every group who's fought each other, down through the centuries, has been used for completely different outcomes than the one they envisage at the time.

Jackie: Yes, that they envisioned.

Alan: So, we're dealing here with a very complex chess game, where the people don't even know that they're on the chessboard. And they can't see the hands that are moving them. But it really is a chess game, a very complex one.

Jackie: Okay, you know what. You were telling me today, and I wasn't on the internet at all today. But you were telling me that they have been holding meetings in Colorado, or excuse me, Texas, and it's a UN, and it has to do with water and septic systems.

Alan: They're going...

Jackie: Alan, we just got our one-minute warning. Alright. Would you like to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Jackie: Well, you know, okay. We'll do that. I've written this down. I would like to pick that up, tomorrow night, and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow. Thank you for being here. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, my wish for you is peace and love, and I don't mean that in any way to be trite. I mean it with all of my heart. We'll see you tomorrow night. Good night. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| <u>BOOKS</u> "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....." | |
| | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." | |
| | (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) | |
| | Ancient Religions and | |
| <u>CDs</u> History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) | |
| <u>DVDs</u> "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

October 5th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Sorry, once again, for that delay. I kept dialing in and I wasn't getting a ring. Nothing was happening. It's just kind of ridiculous. Thank you for being with us tonight. This is Wednesday, and it would be the 5th, yes the 5th of October in the year 2005. And for those of you who haven't been tuned in, I will just announce once again that as of next Wednesday, this broadcast will be going off the air. And it's a necessity, folks, because we have not been able to bring the airtime bill down, and it keeps ever growing, and ultimately, as I've mentioned, this debt is mine. And I am not in a financial position, actually, even to pay what this is. So, I just cannot let it go on any longer. And I want to thank each and every one of you who have supported this broadcast. And as I've said, I know that you've done as much as you can do. And tonight, our guest, once again is Alan Watt. And Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, I want to share this. We were talking last night, you were talking last night about the religions, and the religions of the world. And I had talked about this somewhat on Monday night, although I have heard from several people who said that after I made the announcement that I was going off the air, they weren't able to pick it up for whatever reason. Last night the reports were that the reception, shortwave reception was great. But this is about religion, in a sense, it's about faith. "Faith is a state of openness or trust. To have faith is like when you trust yourself to the water. You don't grab hold of the water, because if you do, you'll become stiff, you'll become tight, and you'll sink. You have to relax. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging and holding on. In other words, a person who is fanatic in matters of religion and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the universe becomes a person who has no faith at all. Instead, they're holding tight. But the attitude of faith is to let go, and become open to truth, whatever it might turn out to be." That was written by Alan Watts. W-A-T-T-S. It's titled the essential Alan Watts on faith. And our guest tonight is Alan Watt, not to be confused with the

author of this little statement. Lots of Watts around, aren't there, Alan?

Alan: There are a few, yeah.

Jackie: There are a few. I guess that's quite a common Scottish name, is it?

Alan: It's not too common, not too common.

Jackie: Okay, well. That is irrelevant. And last night, we were having a conversation, and I said, darn it, I wish we were having this conversation on the air. And you made a few notes of what you had been talking about, and I would like it if, I don't know where you'll begin with that, because our conversations do have a tendency to flow from one point to another. And then we get into something that is so relevant, and that is what happened last night, in the course of the conversation. Would you like to get started?

Alan: What exactly were we talking about?

Jackie: You said you were going to make notes, Alan.

Alan: I've got a whole pile of papers here.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking about people who, okay, where this started actually, we were talking about archeology. And I said, you know, that I had seen some, because we don't know when we get these reports that archaeologists have discovered this, and archaeologists have discovered that. We don't even know if that's true, because we find out that everything that we've been told for the most part is a lie. And I remembered somebody emailing me, and they were skulls, different really weird looking skulls, that were allegedly found dug up. And I remembered this one, and you had seen it too, and I asked you what you thought about it, and you said that you thought it could have been an engineered, a genetically engineered, because of the size of the brain cavity in it, etc. Remember that? Well, that's where it started. And you were talking about how people are bred for their psychological traits. And lacking certain emotions and certain, okay, can you pick that up?

Alan: You'll find evidence that the breeding of people for specific functions was perfectly understood, just by reading Plato's Republic. So, you're going back 2,300-odd years. And Plato of course, like all of the aristocracy of Greece, had been educated in Egypt. That's where they all went. And, so everything that he talked about in the Republic, came really from Egypt, which had already ruled the world for a few thousand years, the ancient world. And he goes into the methods of selective breeding for specific purposes.

Jackie: And we want to remember, excuse me, I just want to reiterate this for our listeners, that there were pharaohs, or maybe, I don't know if all of the pharaohs, but they were white, not Egyptian, and some even had red hair.

Alan: Yeah, and they've found the wigs, of course, in the tombs, that they wore, the black wigs, made from the native people's hair. And the males and the females of the aristocracy or nobility of Egypt and Sumer wore the black wigs.

Jackie: What do you think about Cleopatra? Was she one of them?

Alan: Well, Cleopatra was actually Greek. She came from the Ptolemy line, and of course Ptolemy was a General of Alexander, and he took over the reign of Egypt, and she was descended from the Ptolemies. So, yeah she was definitely white and from that type of class. But if you go back into this breeding program, Plato went through what they'd done with animals, just like today, if you want a domesticated dog for hunting, you know what kind to look at, the types of breeds. If you want one for a faithful pet, there's a whole variety for that, so they all have specific traits. And if you want a guard dog, you know what type to go for. And it's done by literally selectively breeding personality types together for size, strength and temperament, and that particular psychological trait that you're after. And Plato went through that. And he said, we can do exactly the same with people. For the working class, he said, you don't

want highly intelligent people, but you do want strength. So you want them short, squat, if you like, muscular. And he went through the methods of simply selecting a male and a female, and interbreeding them, and then, taking their children, and doing the same all over again, until you had the desired outcome. He said, if you want tall ones for picking apples, you make them, you simply select the tall ones and keep interbreeding them. But it's the same thing with psychological traits. That's why they went to such incredible lengths for genealogies for rulers and kings and queens. You want people who have psychopathic traits in so much that they cannot feel empathy for others. So, that part of the brain which is developed in most people, it gives us our sociability, and our empathy for others. You can actually breed that out of them by selective breeding.

Jackie: And yes, and that you said has to do with different areas of the brain.

Alan: They knew in fact in Ancient Egypt what parts of the brain affected the types of emotion, the areas for taste, smell, and hearing and so on. They had that all mapped out. In fact, one of the pharaohs wrote one of the first medical books, and detailed all of this. So, this is well understood that certain parts of the brain had to do with what we call gifts, like skills in mathematics and so on. So, they could, by picking a male and a female who had similar qualities, either increase that ability, or if they wanted to get rid of a particular quality, like empathy, you wouldn't want a soft ruler. You want someone who's hard and cruel if need be. So, you simply breed a male and a female of similar temperaments, and then the same thing with their offspring, and then the same thing again, until you have the desired type. So, when they talk about keeping genealogies of nobility down through the ages, they're not just talking about who their fathers or mothers were. They're also keeping track of the qualities that they possessed.

Jackie: To know who they wanted to breed with who.

Alan: For specific types of qualities. And for nobilities of course, and kings and queens, you'll find that they have all the temperaments of ego, typically psychopathic. They have tremendous ego, so they love to be praised. They love to have battles and so on, and come out on top. But they're never very smart. They're not what you would call terribly intelligent. So they in turn could be manipulated by the priesthoods that do all the selection, you see. And that's why kings and queens have all the advisors around them. They're supplied with the advisors just like today. It's no different today. The advisors to presidents and prime ministers are not elected by any public. We're never told where they're trained. And yet we know that they're all trained in the same global tactics, because they all know each other. They all push presidents and prime ministers to go along with the same agenda. So, someone appoints these particular people, and they're trained somewhere, but we are told very little about them or their background. But they're far more intelligent than the people that they advise.

Jackie: And they in turn are taking their directions from someone above them, yes?

Alan: Yes. In very high Freemasonry, way above your 33rd, they call these advisors the Grey Men. And the Grey Men, that pertains to the ones who are in touch with those of the Earth, the chess board, the black and the white strips or squares. So, they come to the world, the earthly world, and that's the black, basically, but they also go to the light, the one that directs the whole thing. So they're in between presidents and the real controllers. So, they're called Grey Men. Kissinger and the Brzezinskis and these guys, these are the Grey Men. They know a lot more than presidents do. And they're far more intelligent too.

Jackie: Getting back to those skulls, and then we'll come back to this. Some of them were very weird. And see, so when I looked at them, it was fascinating, intriguing, but I also knew that I didn't know if these actually were skulls that were dug up, or if somebody molded them out of clay. It's hard to tell. But the one, explain the one that you saw and what you thought about it.

Alan: Well, you'll actually see, there was a big debate, some years ago, on the paintings and architecture of Akhenaten, who's a big player in high Masonry. They model the Moses story after Akhenaten, who brought in the one-God worship into Egypt. And I don't believe he did, because he was way too young. He was only 15 when it happened. But in the paintings in the tombs and also in the frescoes they've found, his skull in the painting, and his wife, they have elongated skulls at the back, so the back of the head is elongated, and the children's are too. And of

course then the archaeologists stepped in and said, well that was just a change from one art style to the next. But they did unearth a lot of the skulls of Akhenaten's family, and sure enough, they have these strange elongated, they're real skulls. They've found so many of them in that particular lineage.

Jackie: Okay, well, the ones that I saw, you know, there wasn't any, like this is from Akhenaten's line or anything. But what does this indicate if there's an elongated skull and it's towards the back did you say, or towards the front?

Alan: Yeah, it's high. The head is high. And the occipital lobe at the back is longer as well. So the whole cortex, really, in other words, there's more brain cells there. There's no doubt about it. And also, if you look closely at the skull, you'll see that they're more roundish towards the front. So it's presumed that they were all given birth by Cesarean section. When you go through the birth canal, for instance, you know that the lobes, the parietal lobes slide over each other in the baby's skull. And it's always been debated how much damage that does. And so, a lot of the nobility, not just recent, but in ancient times...

Jackie: Unless a woman is, excuse me, I'm sorry, these thoughts come and I just spurt them out. If women are basically built for childbearing, but there are some women who are narrower hipped and narrower pelvis, where I would think that that would be the case. But would the woman who was really built for childbearing, there wouldn't be that kind of damage, would there?

Alan: There would still be some, because that still would have to, they still slide, basically.

Jackie: What is it that slides, Alan?

Alan: Well literally, the skull has two plates you might say, two main plates that will slide over each other.

Jackie: That's where that soft spot is at the top on a baby.

Alan: The fontanel, yeah. Anyway, getting back to this, these guys knew this back in ancient Egypt. And the strange thing was, when you look at the ones they've unearthed in the Aztec lineage, the nobility and kings and queens, they're the same. They've got these same strange elongated skulls, which are also thicker than a normal human skull at the back, because again there was another debate in medicine, well, was this due to hydrocephalus, which can actually build up spinal fluid. But no, because you wouldn't get a thickening of the skull. These skulls both in the Aztec rulership and in the Egyptian rulership, were both thicker at the back. So, it's a strange trait, which could certainly have been done through intense interbreeding for those very abilities that those people actually possessed.

Jackie: I recall, this was, I think, during our first, very first broadcast for that five-week period in '98, and I've relistened to the tapes, a couple of times now, but the second time around was extremely fascinating, because quite a bit of time had gone between. But I remember you talking about Akhenaten, and you said that he had basically over-ridden in a sense the priesthood, and he had brought in the one god, worship of one god, and that he was a very humble person. In other words, he didn't have himself painted or sculpted as a big broad-shouldered, but he had kind of a, you know, squat body and pot belly and...

Alan: Big hips too. In fact, he had bigger hips than his wife.

Jackie: Wow. And you said that soon after he died, all of the temples that he had erected for the one God were destroyed and they went right back to the multiple god worship.

Alan: Yeah. It was a strange time period. As I say, he had to have been coached as to what to do, even with the theology to go along with this one-god worship. And the god, of course, was the sun. It was the sun he was talking about. And actually, the sun is a symbol of the light bringer or Lucifer. We have to remember that too. In all mystic religions it's always the same. And he had, you'll see pictures of Akhenaten and his wife, and from the sun comes these lines like almost like the lines cast from a ship. And at the end of it, you have the Ankh. And that's what an

Ankh is. That's where we get the word anchor from. And the old Egyptian anchor was Ankh shaped, you see. It didn't have the hook at the end, as it did in later times. So, that was the symbol of being anchored to the light bringer. And, but it wasn't for everyone. It was only for a special class of people.

Jackie: Alan, has there ever been a time in the history of this world that you're aware of, where people actually didn't have a god that had, you know, human personalities and etc, or the sun. I've wondered to myself sometimes, did they worship the sun as representative of the one creator, given that the sun gives physical life on this earth.

Alan: Yeah. That was one way of looking. See, long before there were rulerships as we know them, you know, people lived in small communities, and everything had a magic to it, a natural magic, simply meaning a nature of life which they could not understand, but it was wonderful to observe. That's what it meant. And so, they didn't build up any theology about it, or dogma. But along came the priesthoods, who subverted all of this. And eventually, they had them trained in Egypt, and the Mayans did it too, and the Aztecs, that if this priesthood didn't get up in the morning, and have enough gifts and money presented, then they wouldn't perform the ceremony that would make the sun rise, you see. So the natural awe that people held for nature in general, for life itself, was subverted and taken over by very intelligent psychopathic types.

Jackie: The priesthood.

Alan: Who then used it against the people, and built up dogma and rules and regulations.

Jackie: And created nations.

Alan: That's right. And made the people, turned the people into slaves.

Jackie: And turned the people into slaves and turned the people into warriors to protect the nation's borders.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, you know when you first said that, those are concepts that, because, I don't know that it occurred to very many of us, how did nations come about, and I didn't necessarily buy into it. But it was an interesting thought, especially, when you, you know, explained the meaning of the word, international. It means inter, to bury, the nations. And yet, they in the writings of the elite, those who call themselves Jews, they say, that they were the ones that created the nations. And, of course, they weren't the ones, but somebody asked me after that broadcast, and you were talking about what it was like before the priesthood was in control, or in areas where they got control. And that that was the most natural way of living. And somebody emailed me and said, is he insinuating that we all need to go back to the cave days? I said, maybe so. Maybe so, maybe not cave days, but...

Alan: Well, here's a paradox. Here's a paradox for everybody, and it's the meaning of. See, the Bible, in the Old Testament, is allegory, is Masonic allegory. And everything, every story in it is an allegory for something else. Which is well understood by those near the top. And so Eden represents nature in its pure state. And if you're not content with nature in its pure state, and you leave nature, and you put your faith in science, you see, because once you leave the place where everything is there that you need, and you become dependent on specialists, whether it's a blacksmith or whatever, then there's only one path from Eden, and it leads eventually to where we're going in the future, actually now. It leads to the extinction of the human will, the human mind, and independent thinking.

Jackie: And in the villages, where there were clans and etc, they had toolmakers, people who seemed to be more gifted in that area. They had their healers, people who knew the herbs to use for medicine and etc. And their "holy men" or women, and these were women who took a lot of time alone for contemplation and not to coin a phrase, but spiritual enlightenment, so to speak. And so, it was all there, within the village. And each person had different talents. And it was all shared.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. Because the strength of the tribe depended on everyone being involved. No one went hungry,

for instance. And they didn't have the moneyed work ethic, a different type of work ethic, where the individual who accumulates has the right to dominate the rest. That didn't exist. And in fact, up until the 1700s, in the highlands of Scotland, you'll find that iron nails were still exchanged as a form of money. It was more important to them to have something that was useful. But of course, they had the rebellion then, and that was all arranged, because they had to destroy that old system. And they did. They cleared the highlands.

Jackie: The rebellion being a revolution.

Alan: Well, they sent over Prince Charles, who, he was over in France at the time. And they sent him over, and he led a revolution which failed. I think it was intended to fail. And everybody, no one knew, except him, I'm sure. And then, they used that as an excuse to clear the highlands, even though only a few clans took part.

Jackie: Would you hold that thought? We're at the half hour. We're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You were mentioning the uprising in Scotland.

Alan: It was a handful of clans followed the Bonnie Prince Charlie, as they called him, Charles Stewart. And I lived in a place called Culloden for a while, where that last battle took place, and he led them there. He went off a couple of miles away, into a Culloden house, for the night, and left them on this bog, it was an actual bog, and they got up in the morning early because of the British army, and it was British, because there were Scottish regiments, southern Scottish regiments there too. So they were all arrayed with their cannon and firing away for about five hours before Charles gave the order to charge. And it turned out that Charles had scampered. He hadn't even arrived on the battlefield, and he escaped back to France and then to Italy. So, they were left as a sacrifice. Interestingly enough, there's a story involved with this, that tells you how the future is planned. It truly is planned. Because there was, in Scotland, you have these seers they call them. And one of them was called the Brahan Seer, who could see into the future. And the Brahan Seer lived in the 1500s. And I read the original book in a library, from the 1500s, and he did say that when he was passing what became Culloden, it was called Drumossie at that time, Drumossie Moor, he said, woe, for Drumossie Moor will be the death of the flower of Scotland, as he called it. And flower of Scotland is the young men. That's what that means. And just before the battle, about a year before the battle, it was officially changed on the maps, that Drumossie Moor to Culloden, which is the culling of Odin, you see. Because the old clans still had Odin as their deity.

Jackie: The culling of Odin. Now, how long before this happened was this written that this Seer said this?

Alan: About 200-odd years. So, that's how things are planned. We're taught and trained and indoctrinated to believe that life, we just bumble along and politicians stumble through crises that they can't foresee, and nothing can be further from the truth. Because, when you go into history, you'll find very elite sects of people writing about the future, because they belonged to organizations which planned the future. And of course, you'll find the whole globalization effort with all of what we now think of as the UN agendas, interfering with all phases of our life. You'll find Cecil Rhodes and his Secret Society, and then followed up by Lord Milner, who then ran it with the Round Tables. They wrote about it, and Carroll Quigley documented most of it in his two main books, Tragedy and Hope, and he wrote another one, it was called The Anglo-American Establishment, where he gives you the names of the big players, the big families that are involved in this, and where they thought they could bring us. If you go into the writings of Lenin in the early 1900s, he said towards the end of the millennium we shall see a global society come into view. Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing around 1920. So, these guys knew exactly the time lines that they were working on with five, ten, twenty, fifty, one-hundred year plans. And if you look into the United Nations today, they're still working on those same types of schedules, with fifty and a hundred-year plans.

Jackie: I was doing some searching today on the internet, seeing if I could come up with that meeting that you were talking about, meetings that they had been having, UN environmental meetings in Texas, relating to water and septic and etc. And border region 20, is now called border 2012. Or border region 21, I guess it was. Whatever, it's now

2012.

Alan: And right now, they're having an Earth Summit in Alaska. And we know what happened from the last Earth Summit, it was a tremendous impact, on all our way of living with the environment and so on. So these things are ongoing, continuous, and actually, they're speeding them up. But, as I say, Lord Milner and Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild, and all these guys who helped set up the secret society that they formed. Again, it was a high Masonic society, with passwords and so on. They wrote about what's happened in our lifetimes. They helped bring on World War II, and Carroll Quigley documents that very, very well, from the records of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which the Cecil Rhodes and Milner group set up. And the American branch is called the CFR.

Jackie: And you can go back a hundred years to the protocols and it is so eerie what they said a hundred years ago, and how they were going to do what they were going to do, and how it has been done, even to the point of saying, we're going to give the President the authority to declare war. Well, he's never been given the authority other than by those advisors, who say, yes, you should do this, and yes you can do it. But that is happening today.

Alan: Well, even the New American Century document that was published in the '90s and drawn up by Wolfowitz and Cheney and that bunch, and that was a private organization at that time, they had the whole war, which countries they were going to invade, beginning with Afghanistan, and then Iraq, and then Iran and Syria. So they had all the countries mapped out in advance. And then they went and did it. So, sure. And then Brzezinski's book came out, called The Grand Chessboard, in the late '90s. And he said, we need something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor situation, to motivate the American public behind us for those countries we wish to go to war with. And lo and behold, things always seem to happen in their favor.

Jackie: Yes, and then there was Kissinger. I watched and listened to this man, within a couple of hours of 9/11, and he said this is an attack just like Pearl Harbor, and we need to address it in the same way.

Alan: Yes. And immediately too, Brzezinski was on television saying we should go to war with Iraq, you know. And you know, most people today, they've done polls in Canada and the States, and they published them in the newspapers here, most people in the US think now, because of all the propaganda by the media, they've forgotten that Afghanistan was supposed to be the hiding place for the Al Qaeda, and they've come to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible for the attack. Even though I've got it on videotape during the inquiry where George Bush said, he says, No, I never said that we were attacking Iraq because Saddam had anything to do with blowing up the towers. He said, I went into Iraq, he said, because the world's a better place without him. So, you know, but the public truly have been brainwashed by retrospective propaganda by the media to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible.

Jackie: Well, I recall, maybe that was a process, because I can remember them saying, first of all it was Afghanistan, because that's where Osama Bin Laden was hanging out. And they had to go in there and find him and the terrorists. And the next thing you know, Saddam Hussein was harboring terrorists.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, Al Qaeda was not associated with Bin Laden, was he?

Alan: Well, the Al Qaeda was a term that the CIA gave them. And of course, the CIA had formed and sponsored and funded and trained these groups, when Afghanistan was occupied by the Russians. So they trained them and formed them to do what they did.

Jackie: Yes, Osama Bin Laden was a CIA asset.

Alan: That's right. And he's a member of the nobility of Saudi Arabia.

Jackie: And for any newer listeners, Osama Bin Laden's family was very closely connected and in business with the

Bushes.

Alan: And they did documentaries on the CBC on that. In fact, on the very day that the towers went down, Bush Sr was at a meeting with the Laden family.

Jackie: Yes. And they were flown safely out of the States, I understand.

Alan: That was the only aircraft allowed to fly the following day.

Jackie: Yep. And then Osama Bin Laden was the bad guy.

Alan: That's correct. It's just amazing how they play these tricks with us.

Jackie: Yes. I'd like to bring this up a little bit closer to today, if we could. Because something that I'd like you to share, if you would, with our listeners, well, I had a call from Jerrie in Wisconsin, and she was very interested, when at the end of the broadcast last night, we were talking, just briefly about rural cleansing. And the one thing, and I will say this once again, because I couldn't understand. I didn't doubt that they intend to move people out of the country, into the cities. And I'll tell you what really clinched it for me, was that, in the Old Testament, after they took all the people's grain and made them pay for it, and then created a depression, and then they had no money, so they had to give away their flocks to the pharaoh, and finally they sold themselves and their children into slavery. And it says right in there that Joseph gathered the people up from the country and took them into the cities. And, anyway, I couldn't figure out how are they going to do this, you know, just say, okay, you can't live here anymore. Well, now we're experiencing rural cleansing. Besides the rewilding, they're already getting their playgrounds ready, but here in the rural areas, first of all, we have rural electric, rural gas, and there are all these, oh, we can't make any money. For example my heating bill is natural gas. And Pennsylvania is natural gas rich. In fact we're a natural gas pocket where we live. And yet, they keep taking these hikes, of course. Last year, it got to the point where I had to go on the budget plan, and it was, it budgeted out to \$191 a month throughout the year, when during the summertime my bill was running maybe \$27 to \$38 a month. So, I got close to \$400 in some months. I received a notice from the gas company that according to my usage last year, the budget plan for my monthly will go up to \$247 a month. And when I called them, basically, I got the same story that I did the first time I called about this. Oh, well, we can't make a profit, it's against the law. Well, then why are the rates so high? Well, it's our suppliers. We get our gas from all over the country. I said, what about Pennsylvania? Why don't we get it here? It must cost bukoo tons of money to pipe gas from states all over this country. And I have to go to the Energy Commission, or something like that, in order to get answers to that. But, so, our costs of electricity have risen. We took a rate raise, she said, in September, and there's going to be another one in December. And the electricity has gone up. And they are raising our property taxes every single year. And of course that's happening at a local level. And it doesn't matter if people swarm these county commissioners, township supervisors, they do it. They just absolutely do it. And I still think that a damn good, excuse my vernacular, tarring and feathering, and I don't mean scalding somebody with hot tar. But it seems like it has to stop some place. But then you look at the prices of gasoline for the cars, and so, in the rural areas, I've heard people actually talking about maybe not being able to afford to keep their jobs because the gas that it's going to cost them to get to their jobs, they'll wind up making nothing. And I suddenly thought, it's rural cleansing.

Alan: All this was discussed in the Kyoto conference. And they reiterated really what's been said before by the UN many times, that they want to bring North America back to the energy consumption of the 1960s. And that's what they're doing. This is all to do with the Kyoto.

Jackie: And I saw an article about bicycles and how many hundreds of thousands of people, there have been a few million, I guess, that are switching to bicycles. I have an article here from the 1950s, a newspaper article or a report. It could have been a report on a political agenda, that they intend to get the people out of their cars and driving, riding bicycles. And here we are.

Alan: China is the model state for all of this, but what China or the main cities there don't get is lots of snow, you

know. And they won't let us use spikes on our bicycle tires here, because it churns up the road, you see. So, I guess we'll be skating to work, maybe, or skiing, maybe skiing to work.

Jackie: And we had a conversation, quite a few weeks ago. One of our listeners here in Pennsylvania was telling you that in his county and it's actually a county right next to this one, it was a road, that was not really heavily traveled. One accident occurred on that road about seven years ago, or one accident in seven years, and yet they've lined the highway for miles with guard rails. And what you kind of figured out, you said, you know, because they're talking about these all-terrain vehicles or the SUVs.

Alan: That's right. I used to wonder why on earth, the SUV, they're attacking so much. Then you realize, when you look at the recent events in New Orleans and in Texas.

Jackie: Relocation, yes.

Alan: Everyone has to stay on the same highways. They don't want people wandering off. So, whatever is coming down the pike, they don't want people with the ability to drive off the road through the country, you know.

Jackie: Because the guard rails aren't on any particular slopes.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And how many miles did he say this guard rail went?

Alan: I don't know, but it was just the fact that it was done so quickly for no real reason. Local governments don't spend money like that. In fact, generally, when it's something that's necessary, it's hard to get them to act at all, but this wasn't necessary, so there's other reasons behind it. And I think whatever is coming, they're going to want people staying on certain roads as they herd us all into where we're supposed to go.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, it occurs to me, we could have an "unnatural disaster" here in the area, where they say, okay, we have to get you out of here for your own safety. And it does make sense that those SUVs would easily be able to drive off a country road, through a field, even through light woods if they've got trails, and they don't have to stay with the pack, with the herd.

Alan: That's right. And you know, in New Orleans, I don't know if the public are still aware, they still have road checks all over the place. Every so many miles, you come up to roadblocks. And you show your ID and all the rest of it. That's still going on, right now.

Jackie: I told you, I mentioned last night, about the lady that was here with friends. Not here at my place, but in Pennsylvania, and she tried to go back, if I recall, and she was turned away. And she doesn't know when she can go back. And her home wasn't even flooded, but she was ousted at gunpoint, and I really would love to know what is happening in New Orleans, or in that area. I'm not asking for calls this evening, but listeners who might have, because, Alan, it's been quiet.

Alan: I know. It's like they dropped it all together.

Jackie: I know, but usually on the internet, there are reports from people, you know, people who lived in the area or etc. And I still get a slew of emails, and those I pull up when they come in. Those are the ones that I want to take a look at. And it's just been so quiet, that you just don't know what's been going on there.

Alan: No, I know. So, it's a huge training exercise for sure, for the military and the police and the multi-jurisdictional task force. They're all one now. One fraternity they were called on the main media here. One brotherhood is another term they used on the CBC.

Jackie: The brotherhood of police?

Alan: Police and military. International brotherhood of police and military. That was said.

Jackie: They have had for a long time, and this is so amazing, when you think how slick they are. They have the, let's say a county association of police. Police chiefs. They'll have then the state. Then they'll have the national association. And the international association. And they have the international association of mayors.

Alan: And they all are international, which means they're registered with the United Nations. And they have their own publications that are sent around to the police chiefs all over the world. And they promote the agenda. And if they promote the agenda they know that they not only stay in their job, they'll get well rewarded for it.

Jackie: Well, you know, I read a book, and it was a very intriguing book. It's been a few years ago. And it followed this one particular police chief and he went from one state, Alan, to another. He kept showing up in other states. Very corrupt. Very evil. And he would leave after things would get so hot, and then the next thing you know, he's a police chief in another state someplace.

Alan: I'd like to say though, I tuned in one Sunday, through the shortwave, I was scanning the shortwave, and the FM stations in New Orleans have got together because of the damage, so they've got together as an amalgam, a temporary amalgamation, and they're broadcasting on shortwave at certain times during the day on 15.825. And the last one that I listened into, it was the reporters and the media, from those stations, getting an update from the FEMA representatives there. So, you get it live as it happens on 15.825.

Jackie: And it's various times throughout the day?

Alan: Yeah, the rest of the time, it's religion, but then it comes in, and it will tell you. It's called WWL, that's one of the FM stations. URBC is the other one. And there's another one. There's three of them together, in fact, but they're broadcasting on the shortwave, and that's where you get the news from, straight from there.

Jackie: Yeah, but do you think it's actual real stuff you're getting?

Alan: That's what the people in that area are receiving themselves on their FM stations. They're simultaneously broadcasting it on the shortwave.

Jackie: But why would we think that they're getting the truth, Alan?

Alan: Well, I know. I know. In fact, that's what they did show you, it was a question-answer thing. So you heard the answers that FEMA were giving to the press. And it's up to the individual to suss it out, sort of thing. But it's a huge exercise with FEMA totally in control.

Jackie: Alright. ...And Alan, we're just about out of time. We do have next week coming up. I'm going to be talking to Darren Weeks, our webmaster, and I would like to invite Darren to come on with us, next week, for one or two days. But I'm thinking, it would be appropriate, as much time as you've given, and as much enlightenment that you've brought to us, to invite you to come on Wednesday night, which would be our last broadcast night. If you would like to do that. ...Okay. Folks, we'll be back with you, Monday. And thank you for being here, and Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night. Good night, folks. And God bless you.

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 1, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 1st of September in the year 2004 and Alan Watt is back again with us again tonight. Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I want to do our spiritual message here before we get started. This is from Matthew 5 and it begins with verse 14, and this is in the red, folks. These are the words that attributed to Jesus. He said, *"Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel but on a candlestick and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your father which is in heaven."*

I think Paul said that the only way you get to heaven is by grace not works, right, Alan?

Alan: Yes, there was a dispute about it I think. Actually, James really took over from Jesus, the brother supposedly of Jesus, and he was promoting good works.

Jackie: Where would you like to go tonight? There is something I would like to share. Remember last night when you were talking about genetically engineering the worker bees to be good workers? I've got something that's not real long. Hold on a sec. It's amazing, Alan, because every time you start talking about this stuff our listeners start finding information.

This was actually from BBC News, August 12. *"Monkeys Test Hard Working Gene. Scientists in the United States have found a way of turning lazy monkeys into workaholics using gene therapy. Usually monkeys work hard only when they know a reward is coming, but the animals given this treatment did their best all the time. Monkeys are rather like people in their approach to work - at least, those who live in a laboratory and learn to press levers for rewards of food and water. They concentrate on their task only when the moment of delivery approaches."*

Listen to this. *"Monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate. Dr. Barry Richmond U.S. National Institute of Mental Health. It says: "Researchers at the National Institute of Mental Health near Washington DC, led by Dr Barry Richmond, have now developed a genetic treatment which changes their work ethic markedly (and this is a quote by Dr. Richmond). He says, "Normal monkeys and people procrastinate - tend not to work very well when they have a lot of time to get the job done, and work better when the reward is nearer in time. The monkeys under the influence of the treatment don't procrastinate he said. The treatment consists of blocking an important brain chemical - dopamine. After about 10 weeks it had worn off, and the monkeys were back to their usual unmotivated selves. Dr Richmond believes treatments based on this concept could one day benefit people with conditions like depression, where motivation has largely disappeared from their lives. But for the rest of us, the day when such treatments fall into the hands of our bosses may be one we would prefer to put off."* That was from the BBC News, August 12th. Eric sent this over, Alan.

It's exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: They've been doing this for a long time and conditioning us to the acceptance of it.

Jackie: It's confirmation and you say some things that are so far out that sometimes people just sit there with their mouths open. In fact a listener called today and he's been really appreciating the broadcast, but he said he sits there half the time with his mouth hanging open in awe or in shock and that's why I wanted to share this because it is blatant, just exactly what you were talking about.

Alan: Aldous Huxley gave lectures on stimulating the brain by mechanical and electrical means and also by the use of drugs back in the 1960's. He worked for the Tavistock Institute in London and most of his work was not involved in fictional writing. We know "**Brave New World**" was one of his, but most of his work was actually promoting these so called benefits of science and he thought it was fantastic that they could change the behavior of people by putting wires into their brains and having other people control them. He thought this was just great and he gave a lecture at Berkeley University in about 1967 on that very subject, so they've been doing this for an awful long time.

Jackie: This said it was gene research and it is from the National Institute of Mental Health. You know that is creepy.

Alan: Someone should really define "mental health," because who is defining it for us? We never think about that. It's the same with that little topic about dopamine you mentioned there. Is our primary function here to serve the system as workers? These questions are never asked; or is the spare time that a person has perhaps necessary for your real mental health? And if you're being deprived of that to make you work more and more efficiently, a system will definitely benefit but I don't think you personally will. You understand?

Jackie: You don't think we personally will?

Alan: I very much doubt it.

Jackie: You very much know that we won't.

Alan: All these institutions have an agenda. They all get their agenda from the apex of the pyramid and they define what's normal and what our functions as human beings are supposed to be. They can completely reverse the meaning of their own "laws," you might call them, of psychiatry or psychology when they change their politics. In the Soviet Union they'd lock people up for simply pointing out that the government was completely corrupt and they'd lock you up as a psychiatric patient for saying so. We have to be very, very careful about these definitions that keep getting thrown out and we just blindly accept them.

Jackie: You mean like "mental health"?

Alan: Yes. What is mental health? Who is defining it for us?

Jackie: I've told this before and I've probably have told you, pre-95 or sometime in '95 so I lost the document but I was faxed a proposed bill from Colorado State. They were redefining the term "mental health" for insurance purposes and I actually got it from the legislature, but one of the new definitions of a person who was mentally deranged or mentally ill is somebody who has an abnormal fear or unnatural fear of the government. I don't know what ever happened to that. I don't know if it was a proposed amendment to the insurance act I believe, so if we have any listeners in Colorado and if they were doing it there and that if dog gone thing passed it's probably laying there, at least unknown by most people in a lot of states, maybe all of them. "*An unnatural or abnormal fear of the government.*"

Alan: I guess all historians must be crazy because that's the one thing that crops up over and over down through history is what the government ends up doing to the people. Once they get to a certain level of power and arrogance, all hell breaks loose and it's generally caused by the very government that's supposed to organize our lives for us. Yes, we always have to be watching governments. Apart from that, the governments are far too big anyway. You cannot watch them if they're too big. There are too many departments. They have a department for every part or function of your life today.

Jackie: That follows right along with the Talmud, doesn't it?

Alan: Yes. It's literally all encompassing and it isn't just your federal government. It's also your state government. They all get the laws passed from the United Nations, and that's another super government with an equivalent department of bureaucrats dealing with everything that your federal government is dealing with, so you have millions and millions of bureaucrats with their own little agendas written down for them, their own protocols to follow, regardless of who you think is in power.

Jackie: The bureaucrats actually don't have their own agendas. I mean the minions, the ones that are following out the orders, but they do have a school – a special school for bureaucrats. Our listeners need to remember that a bureaucrat is a non-elected – it's an appointed or paid, but they're not elected so they're not answerable to the people.

Alan: You'll find when you look into a federal bureaucrats, they're all hereditary positions and so you have more family dynasties – old family dynasties stretching way back down through time, simply putting their own children into their own jobs. It's just amazing and of course they're never talked about. We always get diverted to the politicians, the front men.

Jackie: Do you remember the woman governor of New Jersey, Christie something? Whitman I think. Well that really was driven home to me, the point that you just made, when I saw a photograph of her 4 years old with President Eisenhower.

Alan: It's just incredible when you think of how we're trained from birth to believe the system is and how it truly is, which is completely different from anything we've been told. Every bureaucracy has its protocols. They have their agenda written down to follow and they implement them day after day, year after year. Back when they created the League of Nations, H.G. Wells was writing that now the heads of the bureaucrats at the federal level could correspond and travel and meet their brethren in other countries and basically iron out their differences.

Jackie: Their counterparts.

Alan: Yes. It makes to an extent the politicians almost irrelevant.

Jackie: However Alan, that is also on the state on the local level because they have international mayors associations. The Council of State Governments is an international organization.

Alan: And the same with the International Association of Police Chiefs.

Jackie: They almost all have their counterparts today all over the world.

Alan: That's right and you find that the heads of them attend meetings at the United Nations to find out the next part of their policy.

Jackie: I read something one time where I think it was one of the UN when they did the women's group and those different – what do you call them? Anyway, one of the elite said that they had invited state, national and some local officials so that they could feel that they're part of this whole process. That's actually what he said. So they feel like such big shots.

Alan: The ego is a tremendous thing to play with.

Jackie: I think that's Lucifer.

Alan: They know how to manipulate the ego – have their photograph taken at some high function at the United Nations and that's on the mantelpiece for everyone to see.

Jackie: Oh yes, blown up big on the wall.

Alan: Really the public have no real input into what's happening. In fact, they don't even really know what's happening

most of the time until laws are actually implemented.

Jackie: They're kept too busy.

Alan: You know even all the housing codes to do with building houses, electrical, plumbing, everything structure wise, septic tank. All that is coming from the United Nations.

Jackie: Yes it is. I have a report on two international meetings that were held. One was in Moscow in the USSR and this is exactly what they were dealing with, zoning laws, regional governments et cetera. It was very creepy to read it and because they don't really pull any punches at all, even a layperson can understand what the heck they're saying. I remember a quote where they were talking about the regional planner. One of their most important functions is the transference of property from private to public use with the least amount – with ease, in other words. They have to learn to be able to do it.

Alan: Now of course they have new weapons, they have weather control to flood out the farmers or give them a drought and dry them out. They have so many weapons at their control, which they have been using for years, and they are gradually getting their way. You'll find that all the major hurricanes and cyclones and so on that hit the world today are right along the paths of the very areas they want cleared for the wildlife species, but they want them cleared of human habitation.

Jackie: I received an email about this hurricane Charlie. It was a man who was there on the spot and he took pictures and he said that they are so under-reporting as far as the deaths and the devastation that had taken place and my little flags went up. The guy who sent it over to me, I said I wonder what's going on here. What's to hide? I wonder if this was a real one or was it part of weather control. I asked him if he would please send me anything that he gets on it and the one I got today, which I haven't read yet, said "Hurricane Charlie, is this Scalar Weather?" The scalar weather control and that when you mentioned this, too, about where the wild lands are going to be, I found a map and this was from their wild lands project and this was in the North American continent, basically the U.S., and they were talking about this sign of the western border. They had this great big grey arrow, a real wide swath that went all the way up from Canada all the way down Central America into parts of Mexico. The other one, I think they called it the Artic something, this arrow went all the way across the top, partly in Canada and the U.S., mostly in the U.S. from the northern U.S. all the way across and it looked like almost the entire state of Pennsylvania was inside that arrow, Alan.

Alan: They had their plans already made with the Tesla technology. I think eight years ago they admitted there were over 54, 55 of Tesla HAARP stations worldwide. That's what they admitted to. In the 1970's the U.S. and other countries signed a treaty not to use this as weaponry against other countries.

Jackie: Actually it was the ENMOD treaty and what they said is that it prohibited the hostile use of the technology that can cause earthquakes, tornadoes, and I can't remember all of it, but it mentioned rainfall.

Alan: They said they could actually create a hurricane out at sea and bring it in towards land and guide it anywhere they wanted.

Jackie: That was in the '70's. I've got it in a book from the United Nations.

Alan: They've got it all and it's a great weapon because they'll never admit they're actually using it to the public. Although if the public look up and watch all the spraying that's going on, I'm sure they're using it hand in glove with this technology because with the aluminum oxides and titanium traces in the air nowadays, they're literally creating a fantastic circuit for this electromagnetic pulsation to travel along. Yes, they are using it but they won't admit it. The governments will admit if you ask them that the skies are being sprayed with something but they cannot tell you for reasons for national security. That's the standard reply letter you get back. Advanced sciences have always been used on the public and the public are always the last to know. No different from the polio vaccines and the fact that they knew what all the simian viruses would cause down the road. They tell you 50 years later.

Jackie: I told you that I'm in the process of writing a book. It's been going on for a couple of years. It sat for almost a

whole year after Chuck passed over, but in the preface of it I was talking about the plan for world dominion and I said this means everything, every aspect of our lives. We can get along without a lot of things but we need good clean, healthy food and fresh water and clean air. Then I went down the list of the food and the water and the air and what they're doing to it, and that has been bothering me because I never had brought up – I didn't know about it at the time, the estrogens that we were talking about last night because I had quoted in there that statement by Charles Galton Darwin in "***The Next Million Years***" and that was 1952. He said that "*it is in the biological sciences that the most exciting possibilities suggest themselves. I will only speculate on a few among these possibilities which might have great affect on human life. I've already referred to the possibility of [quite] new sources of food and I need not enlarge on that further.*"

Then when he mentioned this thing on hormones I really didn't see how that – but I put it in there anyway. He says, "*Hormones. Those internal chemical secretions which so largely regulate the operations of the human body. The artificial use of hormones has already -- (this was 1952) been show to have profound affects on the behavior of animals might have similar affects on man.*" Then he talked about a "drug which might remove the urgency of sexual desire and so reproducing humanity the status of workers in a beehive. To produce effects of these kinds there must be a master and the master must be above and not subject to the procedure he is enforcing on his subjects." That's what you mentioned last night and because that really had bothered me, I decided I was going to add that information on xenoestrogens and there's an article I found. Now remember this book that Darwin put out was '52 and a report from 2002 I believe from a Canadian, a Dr. Kay Jensen. He said, "over the past 50 years we have seen a dramatic increase in estrogen dominant conditions." And I thought wow, fifty years ago was when this book or over 50 years ago but it was when the book was published and what I realized is because this one article gave different sources of xenoestrogens. Xenoestrogens are in the food we eat. They are in the water that we drink and it is in the air that we breathe, and we slather it all over our bodies and our children's bodies, so they've covered the whole gamut. There are over 60,000 ways that we ingest or osmotically – is that the word, osmosis, take it in through the body. Over 60,000 ways and the devastating effects, it's unbelievable.

Alan: We already see the changes in society too and they have the effeminate men and the very masculine women.

Jackie: He said that Canada has the highest incidence of hysterectomies other than the U.S. and it's double of any other country in Europe and that many of the reasons that women – and endometriosis is a big one and endometriosis is caused by estrogen dominance. He says something like 35 percent of women by the time they're 60 will have had a hysterectomy and many of them would not even be necessary if the hormones were balanced. All right, we're going to be taking a break here.

Alan: I'd like to mention for the farmers who are interested in what's happening to their industry, there is a booth at the International Plowing Match, an expo which is held every year in Canada. This year it's in Neford, Ontario, and it's September 22nd to the 26th and there will be a booth there and it's called "Matrix Explained."

Jackie: Is that you?

Alan: There's a couple of people I know who are holding this booth to tell the farmers and others what's really going on with the weather, with their crops and what the UN agenda is and I might be there too.

Jackie: That's in Neford, Ontario, September 22 to 26th and the booth is the Matrix Explained. That sounds exciting.

Alan: It will be, yes. The farmers don't really know the full agenda because they can't believe their own governments are intent on putting them out of business.

Jackie: They think the governments love us.

Alan: Yes. They don't know the agenda that food simply will not be produced here in the future. That is the agenda under the United Nations and NAFTA they've already set up Chile and other countries to be the food manufacturers for basically the world.

Jackie: I was just going to say that it appears that the farmers that they're taking down are in Canada, America, Australia, probably the UK or do they do much farming there?

Alan: UK's in the same boat. They had their mad cow slaughter, one cow and everything in Britain was slaughtered. Of course they are trying to turn the world into a vegetarian world so we'll have nothing to eat but their modified vegetables.

Jackie: Alan, in this report on xenoestrogens.

Alan: I think you should really call it Zena.

Jackie: Zena?

Alan: Yes, the warrior princess.

Jackie: They said that in virtually every single vegetable that's grown today is filled with xenoestrogen in fruits, berries because the xenoestrogens are used as the weed control and so it's in the soil and now it's in the plants.

Alan: Now it's in the people because they must get rid of the excess weeds. It's fantastic too how they encourage people to go through the fad of buying this spring bottled water that comes in these lovely plastic bottles and that plastic is not completely inert. It's giving off molecules all the time and all plastic molecules contain synthetic estrogen.

Jackie: Yes and that's mentioned also and it says that the softer the plastic, and I don't know if – I guess the best thing to do is to avoid plastic, period, because if you buy juice in plastic bottles in so many of the things and of course, like you said, all this water, but they said there's a number in a pyramid on the bottle and if it's less than a 7 it's leeching estrogens like the devil. Saran Wrap is really bad and of course people shouldn't be using microwave ovens anyway and they do and they cover this stuff with Saran Wrap and according to Kirk Newbie it's sort of like – I could be overstating this but I don't think I am. When you cover something with Saran and put it in your microwave, you increase the estrogen in it by 20,000 times. It all leeches right out of the plastic. .

Alan: They've covered all the bases and Monsanto knew all this back in the 1950's, what the estrogen from plastic does to people. Nothing is ever by accident, nothing. It's all well planned and rehearsed long before and that's the world we really live in. They tell you generally 50 years after the fact, when most of the people have died and the generation growing up then don't care because if anything happened a few years ago it's ancient history.

Jackie: They've been demoralized.

Alan: Everything is used as a weapon and I believe one of the women who were in charge of the UN agricultural department said that – and I think most people really miss the point. There's a double meaning there when she said "*food has always been used as a weapon of war and we shall use it.*"

Jackie: And she said, "*We make no apologies.*"

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: I've got quote right here on this sheet that I printed out and she, by the way, used to be a Rockefeller before she had her post. She said, "*Food is power. We use it to change behavior. Some may call that bribery. We do not apologize,*" and before she was with the UN she was a former confidential assistant to New York State Governor Nelson Rockefeller.

Alan: That's a lovely philanthropic organization.

Jackie: Change behavior. That's important that word. That statement that she made just speaks volumes.

Alan: It does. More than the average person would think, because these people plan the future, sometimes hundreds of years before, and they knew all this stuff about the estrogen back in the 50's at least.

Jackie: Evidently, that's what I found interesting, the correlation, this article by this doctor that said for the past 50 years we have been seeing a rise in and they call it estrogen dominant syndrome and that was 1952 when Darwin's book was published, where he said we're going to use artificial hormones.

Alan: He was a physicist.

Jackie: I've got Dr. John Lee's audio tape and also a book that he wrote and I had no idea – when I think of hormones and I think the average person thinks of hormones, we think of progesterone, estrogen and testosterone, yet there are so many of them and according to Dr. Lee, he seems to have risen to the top with his research. They literally – what am I trying to say here? In every function of the body, hormones are involved.

Alan: Yes. The whole endocrine system that sets even adrenaline and so on into operation receives information via hormones.

Jackie: Regulate, that's the word I was looking for, and there's more than just the three.

Alan: There's lots of them.

Jackie: That's what they're doing. They're genetically engineering the body by the use of their artificial hormones.

Alan: They know exactly where they're going with it too, and they will have eventually a passive docile population if they get their way.

Jackie: What do you mean eventually?

Alan: They have the bulk already but they always did really. It's those who have the capacity to wake up and stand up for themselves that they're really after. Although, they are trying to make the rest far more efficient in ways that they've never been. In fact, Charles Galton Darwin also said that. He says, "*we are introducing a more efficient form of slavery*," and that book was applauded by all the big newspaper companies of its day, if you look at the acclaims on the back page.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners you said it and I heard it but I didn't really hear it, but we were talking about it later about – you were mentioning it with this Dr. Kelly. Was he a biophysicist, is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: A lot of people are aware of this if they have internet access and of course I guess it was on the news, but he was killed and what you pointed out, which I did not know, is he actually admitted that he was involved with Israel in a program that was creating a DNA or gene selective, what, virus or bacteria?

Alan: Porton Downs, that's the big bacterial warfare department for Britain, collaborated with Israel and mind you they've been doing this for a lot longer than five years, but Kelly mentioned they had been creating race-specific viruses, smart viruses that would attack people with certain ethnic genes and there's a whole range of them for every basically ethnic group on the planet. I think he knew once he admitted that – it wasn't just the fact that he exposed all the lies that Blair was talking about the weapons of mass destruction being in Iraq. It was also because he knew he was blowing the whistle on a far greater danger that had already been developed, all this stuff with Britain, Israel and I have no doubt the U.S. was involved as well.

Jackie: The U.S. is under the control of the Zionist neo-cons they call them today.

Alan: The U.S. certainly funds them.

Jackie: Alan, they're in every high position in this country. They control the military. They control the State Department. They control the U.S. Government, Inc. literally. I read a list to our listeners a few weeks ago and it was a list of 30 in some of the top positions and they're in total control of the U.S. government.

Alan: If people were to dwell on all the things that could happen, it could collapse your whole mind basically.

George: Jackie?

Jackie: Just a minute. I'm sorry Alan. I didn't say we would not like to take calls tonight. Do you want to take a call?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Hi. You're on the air.

George: Hi, Jackie, your old friend George from New York. I said I'll call you up to tell you about it's nuts over here with all this traffic and cops just one big [mess].

Jackie: George, we're on the air with a guest.

George: I'm incorrect and I'm sorry.

Jackie: Okay, thank you, George.

George: Okay, Jackie, have a nice evening.

Jackie: You too. He's calling from New York. They're having a Republican Convention there and I guess he wanted to report on what was going on. I'm not saying that it is not important but it's just one of the jillions of details of what is happening, and to dwell on that stuff, it just seems a waste of our time and a waste of our listeners' money.

Alan: Absolutely. The problem is there is so much going on and if you knew it all, never mind some of it, some of it's bad enough. That can close you down. That can paralyze you with fear and I think that's what its intent is also to do.

Jackie: Yes, well some might say that this broadcast that we do could paralyze people with fear. I was thinking about that at a quarter till and I was thinking of saying is there something uplifting that we could talk about before this broadcast is over tonight? Can we?

Alan: I think it is, because until people come to their own spiritual consciousness and stand up for themselves as an individual against basically anything and everything that they disagree with, it doesn't matter what really happens to you eventually here on this planet, this world, because this isn't the end of everything, but you can always say and know that you've done the right thing for yourself, and by doing that it can benefit others anyway. People take a long time to follow that which is right and they generally do it by example and you will get hit hard if you simply stand up for yourself in this day and age. Those who think they're still in a free society will find out very, very quickly how free they are when they start saying no to all the officials that come around in this day and age demanding things et cetera.

However, you have to live what is right for yourself and take the consequences for it, and in the knowledge that others will eventually follow that same route. It simply takes people to start doing it.

Jackie: In other words, become an example, a demonstration.

Alan: You have to be an individual, walking, breathing, demonstration of what it right. You cannot join a group because the groups are generally created by the elite for you to follow, or else they're so quickly infiltrated they're taken over by experts so quickly. Bill Cooper I think even started a party up. Was it the Libertarian Party or the Constitutional Party?

Jackie: He didn't. He was involved in the Constitution Party for a while.

Alan: Then he came out on the air and said he was giving it up because it was already infiltrated and taken over. You cannot form groups and try to fight this system by using the system. You cannot do it. They haven't left you any real method of redress whatsoever; and let's be honest. We're not multibillionaires who can go into court and fight things forever. They know that too. That's why the system was set-up that way. However, you will generally suffer for doing the right thing in this world, but as long as you realize that you are a spirit, basically, then you can leave this place behind at the right time regardless of what happens and you have done the right thing for yourself.

Jackie: And for many other people.

Alan: And for many others.

Jackie: We were talking last night about time not being linear but that there are many dimensions and that is when it hit me and occurred to me that everything that we do here is affecting every other dimension and vice versa, and so everything we do right for the right reasons make all the difference in the world.

Alan: In a flash of creation every possibility already exists for everything to happen in time – this thing called time that suddenly bursts forth into existence and so past, present and future are all to an extent coexisting at the same time. You will influence by finding out who you are and doing the right thing when you're here all through your life.

Jackie: In other words, instead of waiting and saying "I'm earning my place in heaven" and saying certain things that the church tells us we're supposed to say, you know, "I believe in Jesus Christ and his blood. He's God's son, God in the flesh, and he died on the cross and he saved me from all my sins. He saved the world from all the sins." That is so weakening and limiting to the individual and besides that, if they read in the Old Testament Jesus said, "As you sow, so shall you reap." He didn't say, okay, my blood is going to wash away your sins. The church said that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, I know. The church also made a dogma of the fact that he came to save the whole world and he didn't. He said I come to look for the lost sheep, the people who were lost in the system and knew it. They knew it was a system. That's what he was looking for, those who are alive or "trying to stand up," you might say, and it's never been any different. He also said, "*follow me, do as I do.*" He didn't say I'm going to do it all for you, and it's never been any different.

Jackie: You made a statement one time and I'd like to repeat it. You said I don't really believe that he used the word sheep, because sheep are the stupidest animals in the world; but the good shepherd with the crook and we talked about this sometime ago how the crook is used – they're so stupid that if they get into a corner they don't know how to get out and pull them out of a corner and turn them around and that crook, that of the good shepherd has been pictured many times in the hands of the pharaohs, Alan.

Alan: The pharaohs had the rod and the staff and the staff was the crook and every bishop including the Archbishop of Canterbury and you'll see the same thing in Rome has that crook there you see and it's well named, crook, because they are all crooks. They've certainly fleeced the sheep indeed for a long, long time. However, Jesus told his followers, "*the Father's in me and I am in you,*" well I don't think he was meaning that the father is also a sheep or that he was or that you were. All church organizations have been given to the public for control purposes only and whatever truth manages to survive a particular individual is vastly warped in favor of governmental control and it makes the people placid and they follow along. Christianity was supposed to free you and the truth would make you free.

Jackie: Jesus didn't say Christianity would free you. He said "*the truth will make you free.*" They took some of his messages and they turned it into a religion. We're out of time here. Will you finish off this week with us?

Alan: Sure I will.

Jackie: Tomorrow night is the last broadcast. Alan will be back with us tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
September 2, 2004

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Thursday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is 2nd of September in the year 2004 and today was probably one of the most beautiful days that we have had all this summer and I mean that seriously. The air was dry and it was warm, but not humid of course, and it was just absolutely gorgeous.

Alan Watt, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's nice to be here.

Jackie: How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jackie: And how is Murphy's Law doing with you lately?

Alan: Murphy's always hanging around.

Jackie: Well, Alan I don't believe last night when we finished there was anything left hanging where we were going to start, so where would you like to start this evening?

Alan: Oh boy. Well, I think people should realize that the world today is simply a stage, which was planned eons ago basically.

Jackie: I'm sorry. Your volume is low for me again by the way. You said it was planned what?

Alan: Eons ago and you don't change something overnight that's been working steadily and planning steadily and enforcing steadily. You cannot change that in a single lifetime and that's what people generally think they have to do. The only reason they think they must change in their lifetime is because that which they're used to (which is the system that we're born in) is now changing again and they're fighting to try to keep what they think was their system.

Jackie: Maybe because I've said this myself in the past to take our country back. What does that mean? Go back to the way it used to be? It's never been the way it should be, Alan.

Alan: Never, never. It didn't even begin that way. In fact, sovereign nations were part of the plan, a stage in the plan to serve again another purpose – a stepping-stone towards ultimately internationalism and a one-world government system.

Jackie: Yes and you were talking about the trilateral plan with the Americas being one and the European Union being a second. Would you explain that again? I think we talked about this not on air, didn't we?

Alan: Yes, that's right. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's and Karl Marx was a nobody at the time. He was a front man who was paid by the Rothschild's to live in London after being booted out of Germany and he came up with the "*Communist Manifesto*" and a few other books with his friend Engels. He actually wrote about a world to come that they were working for, which would comprise of three basic trading blocks which would consist of a United Americas, a United Europe and a Pacific Rim conglomeration under a supreme world government; and it's no coincidence that

we're on the very verge of it being announced today. It's been steadily worked at. Capitalism was an artificial creation. Its antithesis communism was a necessary part of capitalism and the aims of capitalism to create the new system, the synthesis of them both, which is dominant elite that's running the world under a communistic type bureaucracy running the rest of the people beneath them.

Jackie: Today they're calling it democratization.

Alan: That's correct.

Jackie: They're democratizing the nations.

Alan: Yes and this was planned a long, long time ago and it started an awful long time ago. People at one time lived in tribes and tribes were the closest system you could have to any kind of natural living. Of course, with the advent of money, which was the truly artificial creation – before you had barter. People would barter for what they wanted. Now you have a third person who comes in and says this coin is worth that sack of wheat and for a percentage of your wheat I'll make this transaction for you; and once the third party came in, he eventually obviously ended up controlling the guys with exchanging sacks and it's been that way ever since. From then, they had to create the first city and the legends of Nimrod, the city builder. Everyone pretty well knows the reason the Masons praise Nimrod, or for what he stands for, is he created the first artificial system of human living, which was bringing people off the rural areas, creating a city which was walled, so they were walled in and then creating a bureaucracy and taxing the people outside of the city because people in the city produced nothing. They can't even feed themselves and so the artificial ends up lording over the natural, and it's still the same way today.

Jackie: And what timeline and where was Nimrod?

Alan: Nimrod is legendary. It's pre-everything. It's half myth and half legend. It's pre-history really.

Jackie: In other words before Sumer?

Alan: Yes, even before Sumer because all these legends were borrowed even to the time of Sumer and we know there's another bunch called the Hurrians that pre-existed the Sumerians and they apparently also had the trade routes which Sumer eventually took over.

Jackie: And was Sumer supposed to be about 6,000 years ago?

Alan: Roughly about that, yes. Once again, Sumer appeared on the scene as a complete basic system. It didn't evolve into a system. It appeared out of nowhere with a complete system of trading with money – with even receipts, date receipts you could have and forms of checking accounts and priesthoods to deal, who did all the work that the modern bureaucrats do and they ran the trading for the known world at that time, but they were also a form of governmental bureaucracy for the rest of the whole world as well. I don't think much has changed.

Jackie: I was thinking about those caravans. Were they back in that time? The caravans of camels that had those trading routes?

Alan: They had them before Sumer because they had so many of the Harappan peoples' old dwelling places that pre-existed the Sumerian trading routes and they also had a complete route from Egypt all the way to China, and that was pre-Sumer.

Jackie: What race would the Hurrians have been?

Alan: It's difficult to say. We know for instance that the original Sumerians, who may have taken over, were dark-haired primarily. In fact, one of their prayers to their god Enki was to thank Enki for making them the dark-haired people who ruled over the fair-haired, but they got invaded themselves by other Arabic peoples called the Akkadian and they merged with the Sumerians and eventually the Akkadian. However, the original Sumerian peoples were definitely

dark-haired. That doesn't mean that the kings and queens were, because they found even when they dug up what turned out to be the local garbage dump they found deep down some of the royal graves there.

Jackie: In the rubbish dumps they found royal graves?

Alan: Later peoples had turned it into rubbish dumps, but they did find some old articles. They did find some amazing tombs where a few hundred peasants or servants were killed along side the royalty--

Jackie: So they could serve them?

Alan: Yes and there were no signs of struggle, so they think they all took poison of some kind. Once again, the queen especially her wigs were found and they were all made of the local hair of the people, but they think that her hair may have been of a more fair color, her own particular hair.

Jackie: That's intriguing, mysterious.

Alan: I don't think it's ever been any different. As I say, the present royalty of Europe lord over people and if you really traced their ancestry they never interbred with the native people.

Jackie: It seems that from things that I've read that the old gods like Quetzalcoatl, that he was described as a white man coming out of the ocean and so many of them describe their gods as white.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So Alan, here I go again. I don't which question to ask first. Never mind because they're all gone right now. I haven't been writing them down. The Hurrians, the gods.

Alan: The planet is so old that you cannot change it in a generation because the system you're living in and been born is complete all around you as a system. Lenin himself gave a lot away in his writings because he could afford to, and Lenin was just another front man for the antithesis basically.

Jackie: When you were talking about Karl Marx and his writings, he was a front man too.

Alan: All of them, yes.

Jackie: In other words, what he was writing wasn't his plan.

Alan: No, no. In fact, it was 20 or 30 years before they even put Karl Marx's name on the "Communist Manifesto." He was so long down on the tiers that it wasn't worth mentioning his name at first.

Jackie: A trade on the family tree?

Alan: Yes that's right. His real name was Karl Marx Mordechai Levi.

Jackie: One of the questions that popped into my mind as we were talking about these rulers and they're white skinned or fair skinned. They have light hair or red hair, blue and green eyes and now you're saying all the way back to Sumer and before there's evidence that that's what it was. One of my questions is why is the white race being annihilated today and is the white race—maybe this would have to be an opinion, maybe an educated guess—but is the white race today part of that race of all long, long ago?

Alan: I think this royalty that keeps cropping up was a separate race in itself. Going back even further to Greek legend and some of the Arabic legends when they talk about the troglodytes, which is just a Greek term for these cave or underground dwellers. These particular creatures were pretty well complete albino. Now whether the white race was bred off of that, it's hard to tell. It's possible.

Jackie: Would you describe to our listeners what you described to me out of that real old, old book on freemasonry? There were different types of beings that were being described in that book.

Alan: They were the tree dwellers they claim that just hopped around in the trees and ate the fruit and so on. Some of them would come down to kill animals and then you had these troglodytes that would rush out of the caves when the animals had been slain by the tree dwellers, chase off the tree dwellers and then drink the blood of the animals that were killed. These troglodytes were supposed to be completely ruthless to every other species.

Jackie: Describe them the way you described them. They had no lower jaw, did they?

Alan: That's right. They were very thin creatures, very white, completely white.

Jackie: Spindly, lacking in musculature?

Alan: Yes and it's funny because I remember reading a scientific magazine many years ago saying what the future man might be like, if science was to take its full course and go into artificial food or food that was liquefied and went straight through the body basically.

Jackie: So we wouldn't need a lower jaw?

Alan: You wouldn't need a jaw at all, really. You'd have nothing to chew. You'd have spindly legs because you wouldn't have to exercise if you were taking long voyages in spacecrafts, for instance, which is one of the theories of the future and how man would look like. It put me in mind I read this Masonic book of that very thing. These creatures, it's hard to see how they got to that stage by themselves. You would think everything else would have eradicated them, but again it's thought that they may have had advanced weaponry and that's how they managed to survive.

Jackie: Oh thank you, because the thought that occurred to me was if they were so spindly and weak, then how in the world would they have the strength to force away the people that did the killing?

Alan: Yes, and they were ruthless apparently.

Jackie: And a slit for a mouth because they were just blood drinkers?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That sounds very familiar, doesn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh it does and I think that's where all the old vampire films come from. I think the vampire stories of Masonic tongue-in-cheek were maybe a very real thing that happened long ago.

Jackie: Did they say anything about whether they had hair or not? Head hair or body hair?

Alan: I can't remember that.

Jackie: I don't recall you reading about it either, but as you were describing them reading that I can recall that what I was picturing were the pictures we see of these so-called aliens.

Alan: What I do remember too is that made a funny hissing sound when they spoke to each other. It was the high-pitched hissing sound rather than the normal vocal sound.

Jackie: That's interesting. Do you have any thoughts or understanding of why today, and it does seem that it's intentional, extremely, why is the white race being eradicated, mixed all up with the other colors?

Alan: If you go back to the Brahman legends of the north of India, the Brahmans there claim that they are descended from the man from the previous age, that they came through the last catastrophe. They claim that where the Black Sea is today was a testing ground where different types of animals and humans were created. It was actually a valley at one time and they claim that it was a big laboratory and these "scientists" were experimenting with different types and eventually the experiment got out of hand and the people began to eat each other and so they flooded the whole valley and that became the Black Sea. I think man is far, far older than we know. Far older and I'm pretty certain that if science, for instance, today where they're going with their modifications and their adaptations of the human species for other tasks in the future, then it would be obvious that we've gone through this before. They would have done the same thing in the previous age. They would always get to the same point where they'd have to change and adapt and so on, exactly as Plato talked about in "The Republic"—creating new types of humans for different tasks, special hybrids; but the Brahmans do say that was on the go prior to the previous world catastrophes.

Jackie: I'm sorry Alan. I had a call come in here and so everything you said I did not hear, but this was Annette calling and she couldn't understand. She said that even the American Indians knew the difference between the pale face and that it's a seed line and it's the seed of Cain and why didn't you bring all this out?

Alan: It's doesn't mean it's the seed of Cain. You can't bring Plato's Cave along through everything with you. Eventually sometimes you have to leave the cave behind or you associate all brand new information back to the cave but in the previous areas, you see. The mark of Cain was circumcision. It wasn't a people. It was a brotherhood. Circumcision was the mark and that's how all Arabs and even today some of the high sheiks will do this. They put their hand under the person's kilt, as they say, to see if you were a brother and the lowly person would swear allegiance to his chief that way in Arabic countries and he would swear it literally "on his future generations." They were all Semitic peoples. That's where the word seminary comes from, *semen*, that's where it comes from, and you swear oaths by literally grasping the other person's penis. That was part of the ancient law structure of all the old Semitic cultures.

Jackie: I would like to go back for just a moment. You're saying that the mark of Cain is actually a circumcision and that was real old and that was even before the Bible?

Alan: Yes, in fact the Egyptians were also circumcised.

Jackie: This has never made sense to me in the Old Testament where it says Adam and Eve were the first people. They had their sons Cain and Abel and then Cain slew Abel and then went to a land and took himself a wife, but people who are into the bloodline that the whites are really the chosen of Jehovah or Yahweh. That is one of the big things that this is all hanging on, I believe.

Alan: But that's their problem. In Genesis there are two creations. There's the first creation and again this is all mystic. If you understand the esoteric you understand the beginnings and you have the void and the darkness and the deep, which is the abyss, and then you have eventually the Garden of Eden. You have the first creation and it's man and woman and *in his image he created them*; and then you read further on and it says there was no one to till the soil so he created Adam and then Eve. There's two creations there and that's the secret between the rulership dynasties and the peasant laborer. In it's an allegory form for the purpose of Adam and Eve.

Jackie: It's an allegory?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well that makes a whole lot more sense because I don't know how somebody could justify in their mind that this all started with Adam and Eve and Cain and Abel, the first people, when evidentially according to just what the story says that he went and took a wife. I can remember when I was 15 and reading the Bible and that was one of the things that grabbed me and I thought well where did these other people come from then?

Alan: Of course, it says in the Bible to go out and repopulate the earth. Repopulate, which meant it was populated before. Really, this whole part starts with the beginning of the next age, in other words, after a previous catastrophe when not everybody was killed off but a lot were.

Jackie: There have been books written about the seed of Cain.

Alan: Of course Cain is all allegory because you think about Abel and what it means as well and into the English language, because all the mystery religions eventually were adapted into the English language, which was again a Masonic creation you might say. However, the word cannibal, part Cain and Abel, you see, and Cain of course – the old god didn't know what was going on, so they had to ask him where his brother was.

Jackie: And did he say I ate him?

Alan: Basically you're left with the conclusion that he was eaten but it means more than that. It also means the clever part of it, the killing of the natural person who herded animals – the part of themselves pretty well, the one that was favored by the creator. Not the god but the creator.

Jackie: Oh I'm sorry. Okay, hold that because I'd like you to repeat it because I really didn't get what you said and I will expand on this after this break. First of all, I just want to do a little recap that the story you're saying the story in the Old Testament of Adam and Eve, Cain and Abel, is allegory. The two creations is meant, one for the elite, and one for the worker bees, I guess you would call it.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And those are the ones that were supposed to go out and till the field and everything.

Alan: Do all the tilling of the soil, yes.

Jackie: And you said that Cain and Abel the whole story is an allegory and that Cain-Abel actually stands for cannibal and the evidence in that story is that they're saying that Abel ate Cain.

Alan: Cain ate Abel. Again, it's to do with what they tell you to please the deity. The sacrifices that Abel gave to the deity were acceptable, but the ones that Cain gave were unacceptable.

Jackie: What did Cain give?

Alan: Cain was a farmer who grew grain and the meaning behind it all was that he had to know basic sciences to fulfill his occupation; whereas Abel was a natural sort of nomad where he went with his animals wherever they grazed, so he lived more naturally. Therefore, it's really a war between the man who lived naturally and the one who had to use science to make his crops grow. Science conquered the natural man is really what they mean here. That's what it means.

Jackie: You talk about thinking in the cave and even when new information comes it's sort of like thinking in the box, isn't it?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: I mean it's a term that is used today, getting outside of the box instead of thinking in the box. I received a letter and information from Annette, and I don't say this meanly at all, because I reread it tonight, this evening and I reread the information that she had sent and with the letter that she had sent to somebody and she had sent me a copy of it. She was giving a bit of a background on her own progress, if you would, and she had been a Mormon and then she became involved in metaphysics, studied metaphysics and she was reading the Old Testament she wondered how those terrible people could be God's chosen. That led her into the understanding where she is now and where so many people are instead of realizing that our creator does not choose special – a real creator, a true creator is not going to say I'm going to take you to be my people and I'm going to be your god, but instead of rejecting that, then what happened was she began study the bloodline stuff and probably studying under people and reading information. Hello?

Unidentified Caller: Yes, can I ask a question? Alan?

Jackie: Go ahead.

Unidentified Caller: I just wanted to know, in the Bible you were talking about Genesis where the Lord said to Cain when he was chased out, he told Cain, he said I'm going to put a mark on you so that everyone will be able to recognize you and Cain was really upset. He says if you do this, whoever will see me will want to kill me; and I don't know what happened after that. They sent him away. Anyway, is this mark what I see today in the Jewish people, you know the yellowish skin, the coarse hair, the large ears, the large mouth. Sort of Sarah Jessica Parker or Barbara Streisand kind of nose. I just want to know does he feel that that's what that mark is for us. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay. She has to get a radio back on for your answer, Alan. Maybe she didn't hear you say that the whole story was an allegory? Do you want to address that?

Alan: It isn't just that. I mean the serpents, for instance, according to the higher masons, represented a wise man from a previous age and he became the father of Cain. Cain was a bloodline different again from Abel and Adam was not his father; that's what they mean by that.

Jackie: By the serpent?

Alan: A high priest from a previous age. That's what it really means.

Jackie: That's how it translates?

Alan: That's what all the mystery religions claim, yes, the higher you go, and, in other words, he was injected with the intelligence, the scientific bent you might say.

Jackie: Abel or Cain?

Alan: Cain.

Jackie: Oh I thought it was Cain – oh, that's right. Cain slew Abel.

Alan: Of course, once Cain left and was chased out – and, by the way, in the older manuscripts they tell you that they all wore aprons, and that's representative of the present Masonic aprons, that's why the mark had to be covered.

Jackie: And the mark being the circumcision?

Alan: Circumcision. Let's be honest here. If a creator made you perfect in every way, in his own likeness, why would he then demand that you cut a bit of your skin off?

Jackie: In a very sensitive place.

Alan: This is a different purpose all together.

Jackie: And so her question was about the appearance of the Jews today.

Alan: I have a train going by from China. They go across Canada everyday and bring Costco all of its goods. Hold on a second.

Jackie: Did you hear what I asked, Alan?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Well I just wanted you to – I guess you did answer it, but she did ask if the mark was the appearance of the

Jews today?

Alan: No. It wasn't Jews. In fact, there were no Jews at the time of Cain and Abel. It pre-existed all of that and circumcision was common amongst all of the so-called Semitic peoples. The Egyptians, when they fought the peoples of the sea who invaded from somewhere in the Aegean, were surprised to find that these enemies also were circumcised as they were. Circumcision was a common thing because they all shared basically a common religion, even though the deities had different names.

Jackie: Yes and it was the same priesthods that were writing these religions?

Alan: I am certain of it because since they had international trade in those days and they had with the trade routes also went the priests. The priests had to know all the religions that different peoples were worshipping were in fact the same religion under different names. You always had a dynasty of a father, mother and a son, always, and of course they give them different names; and so the Egyptians would never think the guys to the north across the water there were worshipping the same deities, but they were in fact. Cain, anyway, supposedly his father was you might say Lucifer or high priest from a previous age and because a he had superior genes, this great inbreeding thing again, he became the first artificer or worker in metals and made tools and weapons and scientifically created things.

Jackie: So you're saying that he would have learned that through the priesthood?

Alan: He would have learned it, absolutely, and again the inference is that he inherited that type of mentality to understand it.

Jackie: What people, if you know this, are considered the people who carry the mark of Cain today? Is it the Jews?

Alan: There are some, definitely a lot actually, of higher-up ones, but really it's one separate people who are at the top of the tree in almost every country, regardless of what they claim to be. They're separate all together.

Jackie: In other words, the elite of the Jews are not of the same bloodline as the average Jews today?

Alan: No. I mean the average Jew today does not marry his sister or his niece, but when you look at royalty for instance that claim to be – the Queen is the head of the Church of England, a Protestant church and yet look at the inbreeding they do.

Jackie: She's got a real horse face.

Alan: Some of them have been some disasters with Princess Anne. She liked horses and she had a nice smile along side her horse. They kind of matched each other and Prince Charles looks like Akhen-Aton of Egypt.

Jackie: And he has very little of a chin, doesn't he?

Alan: Little chin, lock neck, big hips. Interestingly enough too, Charles said at one point that he was the descendent of David and then he said he was also a descendent of Noah. The whole allegory of Noah is the same elite coming through another disaster and surviving and starting the mystery all over again of how you dominate the ordinary people. That's the reality of Noah. Noah was chosen to survive only because he had not out bred of his family lineage. He inbred only. He was perfect in his generations; so you have this elite coming through.

Jackie: It's starting to come out today, although I think a lot of people don't see it, but I have an article. It was in a newspaper and it was a group of rabbis who actually made the statement that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament, but nobody seems to pick up on that, Alan.

Alan: I mean the fact is, in no one else's history was there even a place called Israel. It's only in the Bible. When you look at the histories of Greece, who ruled that area at one time, before the Romans, they called it Edomia. The whole land was called Edomia and then when the Romans moved in it was basically the same.

Jackie: Would I be pronouncing that "Idumean" [Idumea]? Was that the same thing you just said?

Alan: That's right. Interestingly, a lot of them have names that were actually Edomian, like Jack Elam the actor, he did a lot of old westerns, but Elam was basically the capital of Edomia at one time and yet he was a Jew, so there's a big controversy about was there ever a historical Israel.

Jackie: Well, historical Israel actually, I think, isn't it because it's *my people Israel*? I mean it was actually tribes.

Alan: There were no tribes. It was Isis - Ra - El. Is-ra-el. It was the trinity.

Jackie: That's where Israel came from.

Alan: It was a religion that spread all over the area, you see, and that came from Egypt itself.

Jackie: So these two tribes, how many ever there were, the lost tribes of Israel, that is not what we think it means?

Alan: Not at all. It's astronomy in fact. It's astronomy and astrology. It's the 12 houses of the Zodiac and if you look at the blessings that Jacob gives on the son, you'll see the allegory within each blessing of a symbol of one of the houses of the zodiac. Dan, of course, he's the eagle. He's also the serpent because the eagle basically rises – Aquila rises opposite Draco, which is the old serpent. That used to be where the old North Star was a one time; now it's Polaris. Another tribe is like a lion. Judah is like a lion. That's Leo. Each blessing is actually one of the houses of the zodiac, so they never existed as a people and the rabbis all know this. They're all well aware of this. It's zodiacal. There were three primary groups in existence in ancient times of priests and one was solar, one was lunar and one was stellar, the stars. Now I'm sure they all came under a higher authority above them all, but that's how they ruled all the people. It's entirely zodiacal and the blessings themselves are that. They are the symbols of the zodiac.

Jackie: And the rabbis know all this?

Alan: Oh they know it all, yes.

Jackie: Why do you think they came out publicly and admitted that there is no historical truth in the Old Testament?

Alan: I think now is probably the right time because--

Jackie: Because they want to destroy all religions and mold them into the one?

Alan: That's part of it too, sure. I mean it's the same with the Christian guys. The ecumenical movement is doing the same job to destroy that, you see, at the same time and that's well financed too, big players there. They always do things at the right time. As Masons, once a temple has fulfilled its structure, you knock it down to build anew.

Jackie: They're knocking the pins right out from under all of the people who have been so steeped. Jews and Christians in the Bible and I was talking to one of our listeners, very fascinating and intelligent man but he made a statement. He said if you have a bottle and you empty it – or let's say for example this religion Judeo-Christian, which is almost today as one, but let's say that you knock everything out from under people where they finally realized that it has all been made up for them, then you've created a vacuum and if there isn't something to fill that vacuum, something real, then more garbage will just come into it.

Alan: Actually you see they have been creating a new religion and they've been pushing it for quite a few years, and it's based on earth worship. Mikhail Gorbachev wrote a book and it's called "***Towards a New Civilization***" and in it he said that he himself was an atheist and later on in the book he says, "we for the global society are creating a new world religion. It will be based on earth worship and it must be so." So there you go. We've watched the Buffy things on TV for years now, there's been witches programs on TV for years, so they're pushing all this stuff because this is the new religion which is to move in and take over.

Jackie: It actually sounds like when they're getting into earth worship and that almost that it's going back to the ancient religious times.

Alan: Yes, because when you have a society run by one single power worldwide you want total control of all land and all people and all animals and everything else, and you want the people to believe they're just part of the same structure. You have the same value as any other animal and your animals are your brothers and your sisters et cetera, et cetera and therefore when the government wants to reduce your populations, the people will do it gladly. In ancient times they had the first-born being killed every year.

Jackie: Yes and the new religion will probably go back to sacrifices.

Alan: The new religions in its higher degrees already do it.

Jackie: We're out of time here, Alan, and the music is playing and I understand that we are not able to be heard over the music. I want to thank you for being on with us this week and I know we'll do some more. All right, thank you very much. Good night, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 13th, 2006
Alan Watt (Solo) on
"Sweet Liberty"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 13th, 2006 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alan Watt: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt, from Canada. And I'm standing in for Jackie, tonight. She called me up about half an hour ago, so there's nothing really prepared to talk about, except that we don't really need anything to prepare us, because we're flying along on an agenda, which has all the stops out. And it's an old agenda. Very, very old. You can read about it in the 1800s with Marx and others. And even further back in the 1700s with the French Revolution and the authors that came forth to help to push the Revolution forward. And all the followers, of course, always follow the great leaders in every era, every age of society. And something obviously is being turned up at the moment. We know that we're already amalgamated as a continent, the American Continent. That's a done deal. We're just the last to know; the legalities, the negotiations, the formulas for even putting the legal systems together to equalize them, all the moneyed systems. All of these things have already been worked upon. The dollar value of the US and Canada will gradually come down to a dollar par. And that will happen in the final days, for the amalgamation. By then, most people won't care.

The majority of the public really, don't really care about what happens in their own life, as long as their personal little world around them doesn't change too much too quickly. They don't seem to notice, almost. It's as though government had nothing to do with them. And, in a sense, they're right, because government, as we're given it, really does have nothing to do with us. We are at the low end of the scale. We're the cattle. It's never been any different, in any era. It was far more blatant in ancient times when they wrote about it, and tortured slaves for fun and entertainment when they were bored at parties. They did the same thing in the Middle Ages, when the plagues were rampaging through Europe, and the Lords and all their cousins, were holed up in castles, they would torture prisoners, just to pass the time. And nothing really changes in society. They can always find the torturers, from the dregs of society, to do their bidding for them. Or give them a uniform, and they'll do it for them, as long as they get

paid. So, we have the defects in society, that are useful tools, useful idiots to the elite in all ages.

Now, of course, they're building up something. A crisis, you might say, within the Americas. Part of it is to cause confusion, which is a great tool to use, as you're going through very big changes. Confusion and the threat of terror, the oldest trick in the book, which the ancient Caesars used to use. Terrify the public, claim there's terrorism everywhere, or someone is threatening the king's life, the Emperor's life. And the spies are everywhere, amongst you the people, and then the army is turned loose upon the public. And the public give up all their rights for safety, and simply hope that they don't find out that they're the terrorists, because it could be anybody, if your thoughts happen to be incorrect. So, nothing changes.

And we have all the talking heads on television, to give the majority of the public their opinions, which are never questioned thereafter. The public don't question anything, the vast majority of the public. That's why they're called the public. And PO and PU in Masonry, are the lowest forms of life. That's why you have archives for the elite, of real history, real sciences, and you have public libraries for the people and police to police you, the common person, the common man and woman.

They're building up to something now. It's almost as though they want a reaction within the United States. And that might be exactly what they're after. One of the bigwigs in charge of the US Air Force recently was talking about using non-lethal weaponry on the public, and he made a strange statement that, well, we have to use it on the public, because we'll be using it in warfare situations too, and we'd rather know what it does exactly, before we'd use it on an enemy. Well, what are you? You're the guinea pigs. And even to say that and have it published is rather startling, because generally they do things to the public and never tell them until fifty years later. And it's even more startling, because they've already used non-lethal weaponry on the public at demonstrations. They've tested all that stuff out. So, it seems to be that they're goading those who are waking up, into actually doing something.

And the mob, who react, in all ages, albeit for the right reasons, they react. They have never thought anything through. They're disorganized. They have no clear view of where they're even going. I hear people say, "We can get America back." And I keep telling them, you never had it in the first place. What part of the bankers' system do you want to go back to? What period, what era, what depression? The twenties and thirties, of the 1920s and '30s, that wasn't the first depression. They had three manufactured depressions in the latter part of the 1800s, when a coterie of bankers got together and collapsed the economy by pulling all their gold.

So, how can you go back to something which was never yours? And just like today, when you're born into a system, and your parents can't tell you, or don't know to tell you that it's all manufactured, your reality, everything you accept as normal is not normal at all. It was designed that way. Planned that way, by experts. And it's happened in every single generation and era. The big difference today, and since the invention of the radio and television, is that with these particular tools, we are overloaded with data. And, in amongst all the data, we have music, entertainment of all kinds, to put us into this surrealistic state, where everything is mixed together; fact, fiction, fantasy, surrealism, and a little bit of truth, until you can't discern what is what anymore. Even on your major media, you have entertainment and the stars and what movies are coming out. That's your news.

Everything about Hollywood and the stars is just drama dished up to the public, who love to gossip about affairs and all of this kind of stuff. And a hundred years ago, a hundred and fifty years ago, and for hundreds of years before that, they dished out the same drama about kings and queens, and their princes and princesses, and who wasn't getting along too well, and who's unfaithful to whom. This is drama dished out to the public. And with all their worries and their own personal problems, the public jump on it, and beat it to death, as though it really mattered. Distractions.

So we're truly, incredibly confused when we're brought up in a system of the overload, the constant daily barrage of data. Most of it is useless. Most of it is totally irrelevant. All the AM stations that you hear locally, across the country, with their topic of today: are you for or against? And sure enough, the people fall automatically into the two categories, and get all head up and bothered, and argue over the radio about what side they're joining on whatever issue that these gossip jockeys dish up for us, manufactured reality.

Very few people can stop and stand silence anymore. They've done surveys now, and they find that so many people cannot sleep without the radio or the television going. Many city people can't stand silence in the country because they've never had it before. They've never lived in an environment with a lack of noise and machinery and traffic. They've adapted. They've become comfortable with the environment they've grown up in. And yet, only when you're alone and away from it all, can you work through all the nonsense. Only then do things become clear, because you're thinking for yourself, a unique thing to do today. Maybe a dangerous thing to do today, as well. Because we're not supposed to think for ourselves. That's why you have such a massive culture creation industry as it's always been called, by the elite. Massive. To give you your thoughts for every minute of every hour when you're awake, so that you don't think for yourself.

We're not supposed to notice that we're being sprayed like bugs from the skies going on unabated. And the major media, that everyone will run after, the major media and their topics. The major media won't even mention that. Why would you trust them on anything else? But the people do. And they do, because they cannot imagine that professional people and well known authors that come on television and news debates, etc, could be possibly lying to this extent to keep the public in the dark, because they themselves could not do that. They can't imagine anybody else could. That's how simple this whole thing is. The elite have always done this.

Meanwhile, we're destroying the last few countries that have hung on to their old ways and have not gone along with the central bankers, etc, to democratize them, to bring them democracy. Ancient Rome used to go across Europe claiming they were bringing civilization to the barbarians. Then they brought the moneyed system with them, and introduced it to the public, and after a generation, the ones who grew up thought it was normal. Then it was taxed back from them in their labor. It's a beautiful con game, money. The first trick in the book, money. Not the abuse of money. Money, period. It can't help but cause abuse and greed and destruction. Without money, no one could get an army together to go against anyone else.

The ancient Phoenicians are an interesting people. Although they're called the first main traders, they were not the first. We know that there were people before them trading between parts of India and Sumer. And that's about as far back as we're given in history. The Phoenicians used to come into countries with alcohol of all kinds, exotic fruits, etc, and drugs, and manufactured linen. Things that the people didn't need at the time, the new countries they went into, and they would anchor offshore, and then, just before dark, a rowing boat would go in, and they'd set a fire up on the beach, and put some of their glittering little trinkets down, and some alcohol. And they made beer back then too. Even the ancient Egyptians drank it. The bureaucrats even had about a gallon each per day as a quota. So, they'd leave the alcohol on the beach, the trinkets, and they'd go back to the main boat and watch. And sure enough, the more adventurous ones would come forward cautiously and go to the fire. The women would come to pick up the necklaces and so on. And then, they'd start drinking the alcohol. Then the sign language and the shouting would happen, between the boat and the shore. And eventually they'd come in there and join the party. And they would come back every so often and trade for goods from these people, or furs, or anything at all. And once they'd done it enough times, and got the people stuck on their baubles and trinkets and linens etc, then they would introduce the money, and only accept that, again, in return. Then they'd send their moneyman in to distribute the money and to handle the money. This was a known science, at that time. And he who controls the money and distributes it and takes it back again and fixes the rate, runs you. You have no say in the matter, at all. And yet, a price is just someone's idea. That's all.

Once the Phoenicians, after a generation even – they had long-term planners – had got the system going in different places, they would put that little place into debt. It could be a village, even, come in to sort it out, just like a bankruptcy, and then they would set up their factory towns; factory towns, two and a half thousand years ago, where everybody in the town lived in a habitat area. Sound familiar? Making certain things that these merchants would then take for peanuts, and trade elsewhere. And they had strings of these factory towns, habitat areas, self-contained little townships. It's such a coincidence to see the same thing, all get risen up in the United Nations' Agenda 21, the Agenda for the 21st Century, where we'll all live very happily under this sort of unelected bureaucracy in little habitat areas, and we'll all have our own functions for work that will be decided for us. Isn't that pleasant? We don't have to wonder about things, it's all planned for us. Boy, that's good for lazy people.

So, nothing ever changes. The same techniques are used down through the millennia, over and over and over again. And the reason they don't teach that so much in history now is because they don't want you to know that these are old games that are being pulled over and over, the same ones. And if you find out the outcomes in the last merry-go-round of the same game, you'll know where it's going with this one. And you might object, so they don't teach it in school anymore. In fact, they don't teach terribly much in school, except political correctness.

Money is the key to the system. Once it's accepted as a normal creation, even though very few people even understand it. And let's be honest, if you can't understand something that runs your life and everybody else's life, and can hire thousands of men to go into an army and go and kill you or kill other people, if you don't understand something so basic, then you know it's a con game. They try to wrap up cons with science. Any science that makes itself a profession does one thing right away, it creates new words, new terminology, so that those outside the profession can't understand it. Whether it's medicine or anything else. There's always a con involved. You don't say you've got the cold in medicine, you've got coisa, the common cold is coisa, you see. That kind of thing. And back to money, it's the same thing there.

Back in the 1970s a documentary was aired on the BBC in England, and it documented different ex-professors and economists who came out openly, and said the whole doctrine of economists was utter nonsense. Utter rubbish. It wasn't even a pseudo-science with its ups and down and cycles etc. It's all utter nonsense, because money itself, as I say, is an idea that you're supposed to swallow. And the trick is to get everyone hooked on it, so we'll all swallow it. And then it's taxed back from you. And then the money that's taxed back, they hire other little people to work for them to make all the weaponry that then enslaves you, all the satellite technology, all the cameras around roads, all of this stuff come from taxation.

The oldest dodge in the book was, how do you get someone to do something for you for free, and enjoy doing it? You introduce money. The boys at the top, it doesn't cost them anything to do so. They just juggle figures around. We know all these cons, left, right, and center, up and down, in and out. And about twelve international families supposedly are the international bankers for the planet. Well, who elected them? Most folk don't even know they exist. And definitely most people will never, ever meet them in their lifetime, never mind see them. Well, who gave them the authority to dictate they could juggle figures and throw a few trillion your way, and you have to owe them it back in real goods, when they just give you a bunch of figures? In other words, they authorize you to print up money. That's what they do.

We get clues all the time of the cons that go on. All the time, and people miss it, because, unless the media tells you to think about this very seriously, the public won't. And we know that if they want us to think about anything seriously, they'll tell us. They have no problems with that. In a documentary four years ago by the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation, they showed you these, I think it was the same bunch that found the Titanic, but they were following the old sea route from WWII from America, from the US and Canada, across near Greenland, all the way to Russia. And the reason they were following this track and doing the sonar investigations, deep sea sonar, was to find ships that had been sunk, traveling from the United States, carrying thousands of tons of gold bullion from the US to Russia, Soviet Russia, the arch-enemy, Communism, remember. These guys supposedly were going to destroy capitalism, and here they are getting all the gold from the US brought across to them, and some of them got sunk by German U-Boats. And in a documentary, these seekers, these guys who went out to find these ships, found one. And they went down, and started bringing up crates of gold bars. Why was the US sending gold bullion to the Soviets during WWII, when the Soviets were never on the gold standard?

And you wonder where all the gold from Fort Knox went. The people of the Soviet Union and the people of America and Britain and every other country are taken as suckers, always, by this international elite crowd. Much of the major things which happen in your life are drama, which you must believe in. And if you believe in it, you'll accept everything that's done to you or done to others. And now, as I say, there's snippets coming out in the major media, where they're going to tell you what they're going to do to you. They're goading sections of the public into action, then they can turn around and say, "see, there are crazy people amongst you; there's terrorists everywhere." And then the general population will see the propaganda and the way it's presented about a certain incident or whatever, and go along with the media's point of view. And then you have the Soviet Union, the new Soviet Union, right here. The Hegelian dialectic.

When the big boys make statements to deliberately goad sections of the public on major media of what they're going to do to you, it's to get a response. Something has to happen here. And it makes me always think of Rockefeller's statement to do with the United Nations, that the Americans would welcome them in. He made a statement in California, a speech he made there. They'd welcome in UN troops, foreign troops, under the right circumstances. And don't forget, all the major countries, the NATO countries have signed an agreement about two months ago, to send rapid deployment troops of a hundred and forty thousand plus to any country within five days. That's a double-edged sword, because it means that can happen to you. They can bring 140,000 or plus into your country, any time they want to. And let's not kid ourselves. This is not about some Cave Man, Bin Laden.

This is George Orwell's Nineteen Eighty-Four, something that people should read from cover to cover more than once. The techniques of the ruling oligarchy and the creation of terror, and the fake creation of resistance is all laid out there. And Blair, that was the real name of Orwell, he had been recruited at Cambridge, so he knew the agenda. He knew the techniques. Blair's father was the Commissioner of the British High Commission for the English Royal Opium Company of Burma.

Well, that's the bell gone, so I'll be back in about a couple of minutes to continue. So, I get the thirty seconds when that bell goes. It's kind of like the boxing ring, I think. So, I'll talk to you very shortly.

(Commercial Break)

Hello, I'm back on. This is Alan Watt, standing in for Jackie Patru. And before I forget, I should tell people to look into the website, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you'll find lots of free shows. You can listen to various topics on history, countries, country creation; a border is just the Order of the Bee. Border, Bee Order. I go through all of this con game, right up to the present time, and where it's supposed to go, because they told us where it's supposed to go in some of the books written by the big boys themselves.

Getting back to money and the system. Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell said himself, in his book, Roads to Freedom, that eventually the public will not use money, they'll use tokens, which will be issued to them, individually by the government. And this will be used for a form of social control and political correctness. And those who don't go along with it, will have their credits held back for a certain time, until they can't pay rent, because in the future society, there's to be no private property. That's standard in Illuminati talks. That's standard in Albert Pike's writings. It's standard in the UN, their topics, their habitat areas, they said there'd be no private property. And so we'll rent everything. We'll be dependent, inter-dependent individually, and communally. Inter-dependent for your food, for your water, for your tokens that will be issued to you or withheld, if you're naughty. And at the beginning of every week or so, you'll find the same amount of tokens will start off in your bank account. You can't save them up and then get above the guy next to you, because the big boys are changing their system.

This is their system. They're changing it to be more efficient. At the moment we're consuming too much. We're like the trained rats that pull the lever for the seed. We work for money and then we buy, we actually reward ourselves, reward ourselves with presents at the end of the month. You know, that's what we do it for. It's a simple Pavlovian technique. Pavlov didn't invent it. It was on the go long before him, the same way that Hegel never invented the dialectic. Ancient techniques. In the new system we won't need all the plastic junk from China. We won't have massive supermarkets that have put all the small shops out of business already. That was their function and intention. Marx talked about that too in the 1800s. Yeah, that's how you get rid of the competition. You eliminate what they call free enterprise by putting in the big boys, who put all the hardware stores, the small green grocers, the small butchers, all that stuff out of business, and then, once it's done, they jack up the prices to everything, or else, they just close down and pull out. These massive warehouses they use as stores are just empty shelves, once all of that scaffolding is gone. They can dismantle it in a couple of days.

Marx even talked about the possibility that in each nation to come, you'd have one factory that made furniture for the whole country; one factory that would make shoes for the whole country. They're talking about efficiency. And this should remind us of what Rockefeller said. He said competition is a sin. Old Nelson Rockefeller. And people think he was making a flippant joke. He wasn't. He was telling you something he truly believed in, it's part of his religion,

this elite's religion. Competition is a sin. And it was Kissinger that talked about getting the UN troops in, not Rockefeller, just to rectify that point. So, competition is a sin, you see, in their system. That's why, under the guise of Free Trade, it's really a Cartel Trade. It's the authorized ones, the big boys that are allowed to trade and small guys can't. That's what it's all about.

In Albert Pike's *Morals and Dogma*, the Bible of Freemasonry, and it still is, in the quiet circles at the top, he talked about, he says, we must accumulate wealth by any means. He said, even by dealing on the stock market, any means possible to accumulate wealth and become the masters over the masters of the world. In the late 1700s, a book was published, called *Proofs of a Conspiracy* by Dr. Robison, a Scotsman, who'd been in the members of the Illuminati class. Now, whether it was put out as a cover, to cover other things in Masonry, who knows. It probably was, actually, but he did admit that part of the plan was for philanthropic organizations to spring up, foundations we call them today, which would fund social movements and groups – today we'd call it political correctness – and have laws passed through their force, demanding from the government.

Now, that's how the Soviet Union was run. Technically the Soviet means run by council. And talk to people from the old Soviet Union, and they'll tell you that they had NGOs, non-governmental organizations, but what they had was the hand-picked leaders at the top of these non-governmental organizations, picked by the government itself, who always demanded from the government what the government wanted to hear. Generally, it was more laws passed, and that's what we have today, as we get hamstrung and tied up with law after law after law, when leaders of these NGOs meet with politicians and police and have laws passed between them. And the public have no input, because, well, you have to get into a group to be democratic, you see. Individuals don't count. Now, isn't that the Soviet, once again?

And in the 1700s, when Robespierre and all the rest of them were writing their books, of the system to come, and these guys had no love of the common man either, never did, they talked about this system. They talked about the masses having no ability to lead themselves. They also talked about the problems they'd have in a future society. And the problems wouldn't be with the masses or the crowds or the groups. The problems would be from individuals, because, in their perfect system, the individual would be the enemy. It's the individual, the uncommon man, or woman, who can think for themselves, and express themselves, and convey simply to other people what's going on. It's that individual that becomes a threat to the system. And so, individuality was scheduled to be destroyed.

You can see this in the collectivism of John Dewey, the guy brought in to really set up the American education system. John Dewey said we'll eradicate all negative history. We won't teach it to the children. We won't tell them who killed who in the past, and what groups killed whom, because it will keep old hatreds going. So they'd simply eliminate the history. And what a coincidence, that's where we are today, where if you ask the average person coming out of school, about wars, they'll tell you, well, WWII was fought over territory. It was a territorial enterprise. And that's it. I guess you get a hundred percent for answering that. And some of them don't know who fought in it, which countries. It's kind of irrelevant.

In the 1950s, this Dewey method was spouted by the Communists, within the United States. A great saying came up. It was put all over the media, the willing media. They said don't trust anybody over thirty. That's when they were segregating the age groups, another part of the vital plan, or the vital part of the plan, I should say, to get the agenda into full swing. You had to separate the family unit, destroy it. You'd separate the elderly from all the rest. You'd separate the married ones with their children from those that were unmarried, and so, they've been very, very successful. The average family has no one over sixty in their family now. People are actually booking themselves into retirement homes as though it's a natural thing to do. And their youngsters are encouraging them to do it. It was the people who were older at one time were wiser. And they could pass knowledge and information on, and tell you, well, I saw this con back in the year so-and-so, and this is what happened. There's no one to tell them anymore. They've been successfully segregated, every age group.

People should study up on Beria, the head of the NKVD, which became the KGB in the Soviet system. In the Comintern meeting about 1932 or '33, which you can find, if you wanted to go into a library, or you can maybe waste your time on the internet. And you'll find his speech concerning the indoctrination of children incrementally, where

he said, it used to take thirty to seventy years to alter the way of thinking, the perceptions of a generation to accept the next stage of a plan. He says, now, he says, we have it down to every five years, because at that time, they'd already started a lot of kindergarten techniques in the Soviet. And they found that if they wanted this child, who's brought in at three years of age, to accept certain massive changes in societal living thirty years down the road, they'd start the indoctrination at two or three, so that when it happened in their lifetime, they somehow expected it. It seemed quite natural. And then the ones who would come in, in the following year, into the same kindergarten at the beginning age, the starting age, they'd be taught incrementally a little bit more to the next step.

And this is why we flow into the changes, massive world global changes, with no hiccups and interruptions and very few people can figure out the whys and wherefores, and very few people really care. We've taken personal responsibility away from the public, until now thinking for yourself is a burden. Worry is a burden. Why do you think there's so much worry in the world, everywhere? It's the same worries: financial, marriage crisis, all this kind of stuff. And you wonder why everything is falling apart? Look at the indoctrination everyone is getting, in all age groups, all genders, massive indoctrinations, they've grown up with it. Some of the biggest boys have written books on this and said, marriage is obsolete, it served its purpose. And they gave us it in the first place.

When the Roman Catholic Church first came in to Europe that was the first law they passed when they had the Normans to back them with the sword, marriage and marriage for life. Because it didn't exist as such in tribal systems. And to expect someone to be mated up with someone else, at the age of 13 to 16, and mature at the same speed, in the same direction for the rest of their life, of course it's ludicrous. It's not natural. But they had to start a breeding program for the coming labor, for centuries ahead, which became the industrial era.

And people were literally picked by the priests. The local priests would suggest that Sally should marry Burt over there. And that was an order. And he kept tabs of who was marrying whom, and their offspring. Were they healthy, robust? Were they good serfs, good laborers, good workers? Were they slow? Were they quick-witted? The quick-witted ones were generally taken off to become priests. So they were taken out of the fields and put in the monasteries. And they got their food and their drink, and a lot more besides. The rest of them stayed as serfs and had their little holidays now and then, to relieve the safety valve and let the steam off, where they could be naughty for a day, and then go back to being a slave for the rest of the year.

H.G. Wells, one of the biggest propagandists for the New World Order, and a ranking member, founding member of the Fabian Society, a crown chartered organization. In other words, authorized to exist by the elite, the Crown, supposedly representing the extreme workingmen, left wing. H.G. Wells, in his book *The Open Conspiracy*, this was non-fiction. Most of his work was actually non-fiction, but no-one wants to read that, it's boring. There's no thrill. There's no sex and violence in it. So they don't read the non-fiction. He said in that particular book, he says, many will fight and die to stop the New World Order, never knowing, never, ever knowing that that which they were trying to preserve was never theirs. It's just what they were born into, became accustomed to it as familiar. We are so far removed from what we think of as normalcy, we don't know what it is anymore.

And now, we're on a roll, where all that was normal for a few generations, that's only what becomes tradition, you see, is all in flux. Crisis after crisis, men marrying men, women marrying women. Just before 9/11, a month before 9/11, they had a meeting of the International Censorship Committees for all the different nations. Censorship Committees. Now, you think your censor bureau for your country is to keep you squeaky clean and protected from profanity, you see. But, no, their job is to see how much you can take by their constant polling. And they said at that meeting that now they'd won the battle for homosexual rights and lesbian rights, they were going to up the ante. Up the ante. And then the next following day in the newspaper in Canada, and one in the States, two professors at different universities stood up, and gave the identical same speech, obviously written by the same hand, identical speech, saying that bestiality would be next. Bestiality. Because once your idea of normal is thrown out the window, as the old song says, "Anything Goes". And the more confusion and the more the speed, the rapid speed of change the more confusion there will be created, and the more can be implemented quickly. And that is what's happening now.

The European Union had panels working in 1948, in secrecy, sworn, in this international agreement, not to disclose this to the public that their nations would be de-industrialized, and then, when the nations were joined, they'd be

under a super-parliament. And they admitted that only a few years ago, after the official announcement of the European Union as an organization under a super-parliament. And it actually stated, the public must not be told this, until it is completed. A free society eh? Now, I can guarantee you, this amalgamation of the Americas probably had bureaucrats starting at the same time, in 1948, working on the amalgamation of the Americas.

We know that Marx talked about the amalgamation of these three continents you might say, or the Pacific Rim region as well. In the 1800s he talked about it. We're living through it. Those that want to believe this is coincidence should just go and spend their money in the local casino. How many coincidences do you need before you start thinking for yourself? We're watching laws being implemented, the same laws, on a National, International, Regional, County, Local level at the same time. Same laws passed across the world. What does that give you a clue as to what is happening?

Once the amalgamation of the Americas takes place, then they'll announce who is to be the kingpin for the Pacific Rim region. Australia has already been signed off to China really, who will be the dominant region for a while. And for all those Australians that think, well, they'd never do that to us, don't you believe it. They will. I was astounded at what happened to Rhodesia and then South Africa, which were part of the British Commonwealth remember. They were founded supposedly, founded with British backing and charters. They were colonies of Britain. And the African National Congress just suddenly appeared with massive funding. It was called a Communistic system at the time. Well armed, all the rest of it, and fighting went on for many, many years, and then when the final push came into Rhodesia, there wasn't a peep that came out of the British media as to what was happening. Unless you knew people there, you wouldn't know it was even going on. We had a brief little mention that sort of passed away when all these people had flown out of the country before they were killed. And the reason for it was, that was also part of the agenda.

These places were founded to rape the wealth, for a long time, by the same elite, and they did. Cecil Rhodes was backed by Rothschild and De Beers to basically monopolize the gold and diamond industry at that period, when they were still on the gold standard. They're not on it now. They still use it, but not the same way. And now that its function was over, they could simply dispose of those countries. And part of the plan was to unify Africa, just the same as we've been amalgamated. Mandela's job is also to unify the whole of Africa. Unification. And of course, they used the old tribal techniques. We're all one. We're all one big nation. And the schmucks go along with it, and then they get ripped off and wonder what happened, and where their dream went to.

And for all those agencies that have worked towards this great plan for such a long time, you should dig into the writings of Clymer of the Rosicrucians, in the United States, and read the Convocations they had, the big meetings they had, especially the opening one when they founded their main building in the United States. And he said, we summoned, we, the Rosicrucians, summoned the Blue Lodge and he mentions the Eastern Star, and all the other organizations of Freemasonry, he summoned them all, and they all came. And they pretend they're all different. Who's kidding who? And in that meeting, he ended it by saying, we shall not rest, this is the early 1900s, we shall not rest until the Eagle of Mexico flies alongside the Eagle of the United States, as it should be. The Amalgamation. Oh, what another coincidence, eh? Isn't the world just full of it?

Well, that's the bell coming up, meaning I've a minute left. So, please look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's more stuff going up all the time. And check into the stuff for sale, because it keeps me going. And thanks for the support of those who have sent off for books and so on. Nothing's fancy, but it's truer than anything else you'll by in the glossy paperbacks. Thanks for listening. Bye for now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"

Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."

([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

September 20th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 20th of September in the year 2006. I hope you've had a nice week since we talked last, folks. Well, actually, I was on with Darren last night. I don't know how many of you listen to Darren. I urge you to do so. Darren was going to be on, Darren Weeks, was going to be with us this evening. He's discovered, and I wanted to mention this, before we bring Alan up, Alan Watt is with us. Alan, thanks for being here by the way.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I don't want to leave you sitting there in the quiet. Darren discovered a theme in Michigan; it's in the Michigan legislature. In fact, after it was introduced, it had already been passed through Senate committee. This was on a fast track. It is a vaccine folks, and the reason I'm telling you about this, well, I'll tell you anyway, but when Darren began doing his research, he found that 45 states' legislatures are already messing with this stuff again. And this is a vaccine that is mandated for sixth grade girls in the government indoctrinational system we once called schools. It is a mandated vaccine for sixth grade girls, those are girls, what ten and eleven years, sixth girls, and it is to prevent cervical cancer. Darren has done a lot of research on it, and he speaks about it Monday. His broadcasts are archived on Sweet Liberty, of course, or originally they're archived at First Amendment Radio. And, then after a period of time, but if you are not subscribing to First Amendment Radio, you might want to do that, because you get the archives, then the same day, next day, if you don't hear the broadcast live. He will, he had the guest on Monday. He's interviewing a woman who's actually in the legislature. And the insidious thing, what's happening in Michigan is the legislator, she's a Senator, who introduced this thing, when Darren called her office about it, the assistant secretary that he spoke with said, oh, she has been spending a lot of time on this. She's working with a group that's helping her with it. Well, he found out that the group is called Women in Government. He went to their

website, guess who their sponsors are, Women in Government, Merck and GlaxoSmithKline. Those are two pharmaceutical companies, and it just so happens folks that Merck is the only pharmaceutical now that has this vaccine ready. It hasn't been tested for safety, of course. And when he went to the Merck site and pulled this up, I don't recall what it is. Darren will be speaking about it again Monday night, and interviewing the woman from the State Legislature. I don't think she's a rep or a Senator, but she works there in the Legislature. He found out that this thing has aluminum in it. I don't know what other ingredients. It is supposedly, again, a vaccine, that would prevent cervical cancer. It's interesting, I didn't know this, because I don't watch the news, and I don't get mainstream television, but my sis said, for the last two months, they've been talking about this on, evidently the news and different programs, that they have discovered that cervical cancer comes from a virus, so now they're planning on shoving more of these chemicals into young children. I want you to know about it, and I think you ought to check into your state and see. Darren has written an article about it, he's going to post it at Sweet Liberty, so all the information will be there, and I hope you will look into it, and at least make a call. Make a call to your legislator. Your state legislator doesn't know what's the ingredients in these stupid things. And call informed, and let them know, at least in Michigan, because maybe this Women in Government group is pushing it through all the states, folks. Maybe that's how, what Merck is using as the tool to get this into the states. Women in Government, you might want to write that down. Go to their website, because it may be, may be, as I was saying, it may be that they're pushing it in all the states, five of them now. Alan, here we go again, huh.

Alan: Yes. I'm not surprised.

Jackie: I'm not surprised either.

Alan: And of course, we know from long study that the inoculations that they gave in the past had nothing to do with what they claimed. They were for alternate purposed. And it's nothing new, it's been known for around sixty, seventy years that virus, that the human papilloma virus is what the wart, the venereal wart is what starts off as cervical cancer. That's always been known.

Jackie: No, you're kidding me.

Alan: No.

Jackie: Is a war a virus?

Alan: Yeah, it's called by a virus, you see. And it's not the same exactly as you get on your skin elsewhere. But it's just as contagious, maybe even more so.

Jackie: Is it a form of herpes, Alan?

Alan: No, no. It's a virus family, but it's different. It causes little warts inside, generally the vagina. Women can carry them for many years without knowing. For guys, it's obviously more obvious. And they're terribly, terribly hard to get rid of. But it would be quite the thing to claim they've got a particular antidote to this, a preventative, because, like all viruses, there's so many strains and varieties, you know.

Jackie: Right.

Alan: So, I very much doubt this has to do with what they're claiming. I don't trust them at all, in fact, when you go into the history of vaccinations.

Jackie: Of course not. And then when he looked into the ingredients, aluminum is present, Alan.

Alan: And that causes Alzheimer's.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: And there would be other. I'll tell you another thing too. When they tell you something like aluminum, it's often to sidetrack you for you to focus on that, while there's another thing that's much more ominous inside there.

Jackie: Even worse.

Alan: Yeah. It will attack the hormonal system I have no doubt, because they want to bring down the population drastically. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: And they're doing it in all their insidious and evil ways.

Alan: And it's highly Masonic. I mean Merck is Mercury, the messenger. That's why they called it Merck, you know. And the high Masons love Mercury the messenger.

Jackie: Maybe that's why they use thimerosal.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm. That's right, Mercury comes from it. Yeah. And Women in Government is just WIG by the way. Ha, ha, ha. Maybe the stuff makes your hair fall out. I don't know.

Jackie: Is Wig.

Alan: Yeah, W-I-G, yeah. But what I was going to say was...

Jackie: It's a cover up.

Alan: I know there was one woman, there's probably a few, but there's one woman in a video I watched to do with Monsanto's modified food, and this woman worked for the federal drug administration and so she was in politics, back into the FDA, and then she was into Monsanto, into them, back and forth, five times, from Monsanto back to working for the government. I wonder if it's the same one. So they have their own agents in the government, you see.

Jackie: This state legislator...

Alan: Yeah, he'd have to dig up her history, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, she was, I don't think she's at present, I think she just recently finished as the chairman of the board of Women in Government. And their sponsor being Merck, you would think this is a tremendous.

Alan: Conflict. Yeah.

Jackie: Conflict of interest. I'll tell you what Darren did. He went to the newsroom, you know, he's an engineer at a TV station, he told them about it, and they did a thing on it, and they mentioned that it sounded like a conflict of interest, and once he's got the ingredients and understands what's in it, he's going to ask them to follow up. But then to find out that it is in 45 states. On thing I wanted to say to our listeners, this is a mandated thing, folks. Every single state has an opt-out form, that parents can opt their children out of the vaccines and they can't be kicked out of school. They will not tell you that. But that is so. And I know in Missouri as a matter of fact, when Nicole was, she actually called Health and Human Services to get a copy of an opt out form, when they were mandating Ashley's grade, the all had to have the tetanus vaccine, Alan. And when she got up to the school, I guess almost the entire class was being sent home, because they weren't vaccinated. And she told them that she was going to be signing an opt-out form. She had one coming from Health and Human Services. And the lady said, "Well, honey, we have them right there. And she handed on to Nicole, and that's all it was. It didn't have to be any religious, philosophical, just, there's an opt-out form. The problem is, when they mandate this, most of the parents don't know they can opt their children out of them.

Alan: I know. And even though you can opt out, they'll still try sort of covert threatening and children's aid, etc. But

you're up against the whole bureaucracy of NGOs. The Children's Aid Society by the way is non governmental. I hope people realize that.

Jackie: What?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental institution.

Jackie: What did you say again?

Alan: The Children's Aid Society.

Jackie: Children's Aid Society? I've never heard of that.

Alan: Well, Children's Aid is the same thing as the Child, what do you call it in the States?

Jackie: Children's Family Service?

Alan: Yeah. Because these actually started up as NGOs, non-governmental organizations and simply got funding eventually from government, but they're still classified as basically private institutions. So, they often threaten the parents with these different services if they refuse to go along with their particular.

Jackie: In the States here Alan, Family, they have different names for them, but it's the Department of Family. They have different names for them. But it's an agency. There are bureaucrats that work in them. It is an agency that has been created by the State Legislature. And they create these agencies. And it's of course such broad language, and there is so much leeway given, so much latitude given that there's almost no stopping. I mentioned this I believe last night, because Darren Weeks asked me to come on with him. Here in Pennsylvania I was talking to a Secretary of one of our state reps, and she said whenever somebody has called the office to ask for help, for Children's Family Services, I'm not sure what they call them here, are harassing them and threatening them, he'd call to try to help a constituent, here's what he was told: You created us. You gave us this power. And there's nothing you can do about it. So not even the state legislature who created the monster, not even they can interfere.

Alan: Well, we are living under tyranny. There's no doubt about it. And it's interesting that Carl Jung, back in the 1950s, who really was way superior to any Freud they put out there, his worst vision of the future that he was sure was coming by the science that he saw then wasn't just an iron curtain across a country, like Germany or whatever. He saw an iron wall around the whole planet of bureaucracy that would stifle all free thought and existence. And he was quite right. That's what we're coming into now.

Jackie: Karl Marx, now, I don't know if this true, just because I read it, but I read that Karl Marx didn't write all of his writings, he was just a front person.

Alan: He was a front. Engels supplied a lot of the writing too.

Jackie: Okay, and so, he saw this. No, he didn't see this. It was in the plan, yes?

Alan: Well, it was Lenin who wrote about it himself. Lenin said that the time would come in the West, towards the Millennium. He was talking about 2000, and he wrote this back in the early 1900s, he said, a time would come in the West, where Bureaucracies would be so all-pervasive and so numerous that they'd be overstepping each other's boundaries, causing confusion as they battled for power between themselves. And he said, this is a stage that the world must go through. He knew the whole agenda. So, we have to go through this stage of apparent confusion over regulation, until even the bureaucrats are stepping over each other, different departments, and then they come out with the new system, the new society, yeah. Yeah. Everything is planned, even the crisis, yeah.

Jackie: Yeah, well, of course. I read. I'll tell you what I did. I was looking for a particular article in my files, in my email files. I have a jillion folders. And so I did a search. I wasn't able to find it, but I remembered reading and this

was I believe a newspaper report, that the US Congress, I may have even mentioned it when I had it emailed to me. That the US Congress had shortened the time, the required time for the pharmaceuticals to test their new drugs. The time it was shortened to was eight weeks, Alan.

Alan: I know, and even then. Eight weeks. Yeah, yeah. I know, it's pathetic, but then again, it falls right into the agenda, because remember, Carroll Quigley himself, who was the historian, he was the official historian for the secretive CFR organization, which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and he said, right in there, that the New World Order will consist of a new type of feudal system with corporations taking the parts of the warlords and nobility. So, we're finding more and more so that the legislation is getting passed on behalf of massive international corporations. That's happening. And look at all the politicians, all these lawyers, corporate lawyers. They've been either working for these corporations before they go into politics, or they go into them after they've left politics. So, it's one in the same thing, really. So, private corporations are getting their way. We saw it here in Canada quite a few years ago, when we found out, through Britain, through a protest that was happening in Britain when Tony Blair was pushing through the modified food, the genetically modified vegetables, it came out, it leaked out from the NGOs in Britain, who were protesting that Canadians had been using this stuff for ten years and they hadn't told the populace. So, the government had to come out within a statement, and they did admit in all the newspapers, they'd signed a secret agreement with Monsanto and others to test this stuff on the Canadians. A secret agreement from your own government.

Jackie: Your own government.

Alan: Uh, huh.

Jackie: They aren't our government.

Alan: I know. I know. I mean this Mickey Mouse show is getting pathetic. But that's what they give us.

Jackie: When you think about, I suppose, do you think Parliament, I would imagine so, in Canada, is it a corporation like the US government inc.

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They're all corporations.

Alan: They're all patterned after the.

Jackie: Paul Martin. Is Paul Martin still there?

Alan: No, well, he's not there now. He's working for the UN as far as I know.

Jackie: Oh, who's the new guy?

Alan: Oh, it's Harper, Steven Harper.

Jackie: Steven Harper. Okay.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: So, he's the CEO.

Alan: He is the CEO, yeah. He's, yeah.

Jackie: Like Bush.

Alan: But they're not the admirals, they're only the captains of the ship.

Jackie: They're more like the janitors. Let's face it.

Alan: Yeah. I know, I know, it's rather sad and pathetic to try and try and even pretend to yourself that these guys are in charge of you. Because they're not. They're going along with an old agenda. We can read their predecessors who wrote books on it. And it doesn't matter which party gets in, the agenda steamrolls ahead, because the bureaucracies are there forever, regardless of who appears to be the front man in Parliament. The bureaucracies are there for life, forever. Yeah.

Jackie: And they have schools for the bureaucrats.

Alan: They do.

Jackie: For the children of the bureaucrats.

Alan: They're all intergenerational at the federal level. I read that recently. I know you said that.

Jackie: I read that just recently. It was some particular individual I was reading and that he had gone to school as the child of a bureaucrat, he went to the school for bureaucrats, to grow up a bureaucrat.

Alan: And they marry each other too. It's a closed society. They always live in a specific area of each capitol city of every nation, and they intermarry and go to the same social clubs, and they don't really mingle with the general population. So, they're a class to themselves really, yeah. But they know when they go into a department that they're schooled into what their function will be there, their role will be for their whole life, what they have to push forward. And H.G. Wells talked about that when he did the write up on the League of Nations, the precursor of the United Nations.

Jackie: It will lead to peace?

Alan: Yeah. He said that basically now, he says, with the League of Nations, it is the Embryo of World Parliament. He says and every country has its bureaucrats who can now correspond directly with equivalent bureaucracies at the League of Nations. Now, that's the same today. They don't even have to go through the politicians. Yeah.

Jackie: But the politicians have assisted them in the first place. Every single agency started, I have a report, a UN report from 3 meetings that were back in the 1950s. One was in the Soviet Union and one was in Switzerland. I don't recall where the third one was. And that was when they were talking about, gosh, it has to do with the Housing Administration. Yes. I think that's what, HUD, over here. That was before HUD was even formed. And I got to looking up in the encyclopedia to see when HUD was created, and it was right after that meeting took hold. It was a regional governance, the oh, geez, there was a quote in there that that main purpose for this particular individual was the transfer of land from private to public use. That was back in 1950. And then all of these, they kept using these phrases. They all related to different agencies that are here in the US, and as you said, they're all brothers and sisters across the world, created under the auspices of the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact.

Jackie: And we have the United Nations report here, where they plan to become a true World Parliamentary Government.

Alan: Yeah. Yeah, they've said in many statements that their function is to eventually become the World's Government. They've said it quite openly.

Jackie: So, they need their own army. They need their own taxing agenda. And they need, the only thing that was lacking they said was the People's Parliament, the Voice of the People.

Alan: Oh, the Voice of the People.

Jackie: The Voice of the People would be the nongovernmental organizations.

Alan: Yeah. The Soviet.

Jackie: That's the Voice of the People.

Alan: That's the Soviet. That's what Soviet means, NGOs, yeah.

Jackie: Rule by Council?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. Unelected councils, and just like the Soviet Union, they claim to speak for the people. The people demand this, the people demand that, but each head of the organization was appointed by the Soviet Politburo itself. So, it won't be any different here. We know that.

Jackie: Of course not.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But when you have all of these thousands, because there are thousands of them. As a matter of fact, any listener who might be interested, they're in our United Nations section, at Sweetliberty.org. There's a report that was done on, in fact, it was "Peace by Pieces" and it was all about the nongovernmental organizations, how they were going to bring the New World Order in by these Organizations. I think the thing was done, it came from the University of Pennsylvania, and it may have been '43. It could have been '34. I don't know. It was back, way back, and already they said there were 2700 hundred of them.

Alan: Yeah, and it started in the 1700s, and it started initially by the big, the foundations, philanthropists they called it at the time, the multi-millionaires of the day, very high Freemasons too. And they'd all got together and decided how to take the world over, and of course, money was the key, so they'd have to control the world's resources and get to the top, then they could finance and front these little NGO groups, and it's gone on steadily since then. These, the big NGOs are not grass roots at all, never were. They have big buildings, a lot of them, computerized equipment all over the place on different floors. They have pension plans. So they're not grass roots. These are authorized and funded by the Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller Foundations, and many others, yeah.

Jackie: People would be, they'd be interested to know that the Boy and Girl Scouts of America, it's international, and it is considered an NGO. And YM and YWCAs are non-governmental organizations, recognized by the United Nations.

Alan: Yeah. That's right. So, it's the same old con. The pretense that there's someone there to speak for you. And as long as the pretense is there, most of the public goes along with it. Yeah. Yeah.

Jackie: I wanted our listeners to know about this so that they can look into it. I understand that Pennsylvania is one of the states, and I'm going to take a look into it and at least give the State Legislature a call, my state rep, and state senator. I don't know what the situation is here, but it behooves each of us to check it out, because you have no idea the difference you make. And that's true. I know that's true.

Alan: And you've got to hit something at the beginning, if possible before it begins. Once it's underway it becomes, it becomes normal so quickly, you know. You've got to hit things right away to stop things. You can't let them start and then hit them. It's very difficult then to stop something.

Jackie: And you know there are, I know that it's frustrating for people who are awake and who are waking up. Well, we're all waking up, but the process of waking up. Some of us have woken a little before others, but it's frustrating

when they try to talk to friends, neighbors, associates, family, and you know, they get the eyes rolling up and, but here's how I feel about this. If we know something that can affect their loved ones and them, then it's our responsibility to say it, because it is planting seeds. Like you said, not to go out there and start preaching, but just say it. And then if they care and say, whoa, tell me more about this, then you have a person with some active gray matter.

Alan: And you stay on the topic. You see, people generally know so many different areas where everything is happening; they overload the person, rather than stick on a topic. You know, and leave it with them at that, until maybe the next time. Yeah.

Jackie: Or lets say ask a question. A lot of times, they're talking to somebody, then it sparks a question in their mind.

Alan: Yeah. That's okay. Yeah.

Jackie: If they ask, then that's fine.

Alan: And keep, again, it's short, because you could probably give them enough knowledge for a book on each topic. You don't realize how much you've stored up in your head. So, you only give them enough on each topic for the time being. And that's how you can do it. Because you're talking to people who swallowed their conditioned reality and they truly believe that if there's anything really, really worth knowing the media will tell them.

Jackie: Yeah right.

Alan: They really believe that.

Jackie: And I have an example. I think we're about out of our first half hour. So, I don't think I have time. It isn't long, but I don't want to be interrupted. So that our listeners see that it can happen. Then, at least you said it, and that is our responsibility. I just don't see that any other way, Alan.

Alan: I know. I know.

Jackie: I just don't see it any other way. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, in about three minutes, so, you stay with us. I'm Jackie Patru, in case you're a new listener. And Alan Watt is our guest this evening, as usual. We'll be right back here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back. Alan, before we get started, tell the listeners about what you have to offer, you're DVD and the books, etc.

Alan: Yeah. If they go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, they can look at the videos. I've also got the first one which is free on the site, the first DVD on Reality Check. They can also purchase it, if they want to, for other people that don't have computers.

Jackie: That's nice. You've got that on DVD now.

Alan: Yeah, mm, hmm.

Jackie: Oh, that's nice.

Alan: Because a lot of people don't have computers, and it plays on the DVD player for your TV. And I've got more CDs coming out too.

Jackie: Now, you have Reality Check 2.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: But you have Reality Check 1 on DVD?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, both of them are available. Oh, that's cool. And the first one is for people to watch free, if they want to. But they can purchase it to show their friends and family, etc. And the other one is for purchase only, Reality Check 2. And your books.

Alan: And there's the three books there, the Cutting Through Series. It was a form of deprogramming, which it does work. I've had a lot of people who have; it's not what they expect. It's not with the usual boring, this happened in the year so and so. It's a method of showing you what's in front of you that you've missed, to show you that you're living in not just deception, but even the deception of the language we're given is so coded. And once they understand it, it becomes obvious to them. And the higher Freemasons use these codes all the time. And I've got another one coming out. It will be about a month's time hopefully, that goes further into this whole coding business, for those who have already caught up on the last three books. Yeah.

Jackie: A de-programming.

Alan: Yes. Yeah, because you have to de-program people. It's not just a matter of, see, here's the trick that's played on us, apart from the fact that we're brainwashed into a version of Reality.

Jackie: But we're born into it, Alan.

Alan: You're born into it. And if your parents don't know to tell you how it works, you would think it's normal. Which means anything can be normal to a child brought up in any system. And so, you have to show them, by history too, that this was a planned society, and it's to be a planned world. It's all coming together. All the laws are coming together. The legalities, so they can merge the whole planet quite smoothly as they did with the merger of Europe. They merged the country's laws together, quietly, over a period of fifty years. And eventually, they started to standardize the money, bring some down and value some up, so they could simply merge into the Euro. They're doing the same in North America here, with Latin America. So, everything that happens is planned. Nothing just happens at the time. And these front meetings that we see, where they put their signature on something as presidents, that's just a show for the public. In reality, the negotiations and all the footwork were done by bureaucrats and lawyers for the last fifty years, you know. So, I go through this kind of stuff to show the people, it's much, much deeper.

You can't play the game of politics, it's totally corrupt. Always was. Politicians are vetted long before the public even hear their names to vote for. They're vetted by the big boys. And the ones that are chosen go along with the agenda. That's their job. Politics is a front in itself for the agenda. And it stops the people from revolting every four or five years, and that's why they gave this so called democratic system, beginning with Britain. They found that the public was generally, they were so over-taxed over hundreds of years and all the wars that came along after the Rothschilds took over the bank, and they got a standing army, paid for by the tax payer, the people were so over taxed, they knew they'd have a Revolution every four or five years, so they gave them this thing called democracy, and carried on as usual with the some antics. But the people think, well, we've got a chance. We can get these guys out. And that's what you do in these countries. You vote the last lot of politicians out, hoping the next bunch will be better. And it never is.

Jackie: Well, today, at least here in the US, and I don't know how many countries are using the computer voting machines.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: In the US today, voting is actually futile. I mean, because your vote could be changed.

Alan: It always was though.

Jackie: Not always, not this easy.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, what I found strange, I only went to a voting office once, and that was because someone told me to meet them there. I'm proud to say, I've never voted for anything or anybody in my life. I was never fooled. But I went to this one, in Ontario here, to meet someone, and every woman that was counting the votes in that office had an Eastern Star Badge on. That's no coincidence. You know, and Stalin himself, said, I don't care.

Jackie: They weren't counted right in the public, at the voting precinct itself?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Jackie: They weren't?

Alan: Oh, they were counted in there, but all the staff there that were in charge of all the boxes and in the counting were all these women with Eastern Star Badges on.

Jackie: And the public wasn't allowed in, while the counting was going.

Alan: No, no. And Stalin himself said, I don't care who votes for whom, he says. He says, that's irrelevant. He says, I only care about the one that counts them. Yeah, so, yeah. So, it's a con game. It always was.

Jackie: What I wanted to say before we got on that subject and back off it again, when we were talking about it being our responsibility at least to inform people. My sis and I went grocery shopping the other day, and stopped and had lunch, and she accidentally put aspartame, or I think it was that, it might have been Splenda, in her coffee cup, and she took a sip and she said, whoa. So, she asked the waitress if she could please have another cup, and it was a new cup of coffee. And she says, oh, that's great. I use that. I'll drink it myself. And she started walking away. And I said, "Was it Splenda you put in your coffee?" "Yeah." And I said, "No Splenda, no Splenda." as she was walking away, and she turned around. And she said, "No Splenda?" And I said, "No." So she came back. And she asked me about it. And I said, "No. It's a real bad move, any of the artificial sweeteners. I said, just do a search on your search engine for Splenda; asked her if she had a computer. I said, just do a search for Splenda and you will find out about it. And she said, "Thank you." And that was the end of it. And I mean, she meant it, Alan. She wasn't just, oh, I'm a customer, so humor me. She was very appreciative to hear that. She had no idea. It took about three minutes. And anything like that.

Alan: Oh, yeah. You can't really stop yourself. I mean, I can't. Yeah.

Jackie: You can't?

Alan: Yeah. And there's so many opportunities.

Jackie: Every time somebody says something, it's an opening isn't it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: It really is. And then, then there comes a time when you just have to gulp, because everything they say is an opening. Everything they say. But when it comes to, when it comes to things like that, it's so, it's killing. It's killing. It's our responsibility to say it. Whether they listen or not, it is of course to be their own responsibility. And you know, I may have said this already. I may have said it on the air. But this thought has been in my mind. If I knew Alan, when I was a young woman. If I knew what this world was like, I don't think I would have ever brought children

into the world. Alan, I mean that.

Alan: Well, I decided that before I had a woman. (Chuckles) Yeah. I knew it then. Yeah.

Jackie: You knew it, but I didn't. And then I think to myself, well you know what, who are we to say who's to be here? Because there are people who come up. And I read some, in fact, I wanted to use it tonight as our spiritual message. It was spiritual I guess in a sense. But, basically what it said was that something about today there are so few that are doing so much for so many. But it had to do with the people who are awake and who are waking up.

Alan: Mm, hmm. Yeah, because we are at a crucial time. In the past, it wasn't so urgent. It was always there, boiling away, simmering away, but now it's urgent, because we know, they've published so much on their scientific data. They've had so many world meetings of scientists of what to do with the public, the type of public they wish to have in the very, very near future. And we know it's a robotic type society. So, that's why it's so urgent now, you see. Yeah. Because those who are growing up now are the ones who are going to go through the biggest changes that's ever been seen here for probably thousands of years. Yeah.

Jackie: Do you think this is the end of an age?

Alan: Oh, it is the end of an age. There's no doubt, yeah.

Jackie: Well, I mean, it's the end of the Age of Pisces and...

Alan: Yeah. And with that.

Jackie: Do they? No, but, I want to ask you a question. They refer to that as an Age?

Alan: Yes. To them, it's the period of time, in every age, in every age they have their agenda scheduled out.

Jackie: So, is that every twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah, it's over twenty-five and a half thousand, really in a sense. Now, they knew, if you notice, history went along with the usual conquering stuff, the building up of empires in the traditional fashion, with the backing of the money lenders and the taxations of the conquered people. It went on quite the same, and so did agriculture and so on, until about the 1500s. And it was in the 1500s, as though an alarm bell went off. Suddenly there was this explosion of Rosicrucianism throughout Europe. And it was always Rosicrucians in amongst around the Royal Families, the advisors and so on. And they were into the sciences. Suddenly science was very important to them, because they knew though, it had only about five hundred years left to complete the mission that through science they would conquer all or finish off the period for the age. And that's why they've had this tremendous rush since the 1500s.

Jackie: So, you're saying, according to them, an Age is a full cycle of the zodiacal ages.

Alan: It's called the Great Zodiac, yeah.

Jackie: The Great Zodiac, because according to, you know, what I've read, and I think we've talked about it, during the time when Jesus was here, that's why they, the sign of the fish, Aquarius. And that was about 2000 years ago. So, isn't each of those inner ages about twenty some hundred years?

Alan: Yeah. So, that's really what it is. It's broken down. Now, within the Great Cycle, one particular sign predominates, just as you do in the annular cycle. And so, they have all the mini ones in-between them. So, at the end of the age, technically, we're going into, this is Aquarius. And they've been arguing about the exact moment of reaching Aquarius, for the last 60 years. Yeah. And the Theosophy Society came out with different debates on this. Yeah.

Jackie: So, in this Age, this Great Age, there's one particular sign predominant?

Alan: That's Aquarius, the Water Bearer.

Jackie: I mean, the Great Age, the whole 25,000 years.

Alan: They do, they do have a sort of symbol for it, occultic symbol. Some of them have different occultic symbols to confuse it all, because, they claim that every, and I really, I truly believe this, because, if you were to study, supposing the so-called civilization as they call it. Let's take the standard nonsense we're fed here. Life begins at Sumer, or civilization begins at Sumer. That's nonsense. Sumer came on the scene fully fledged as a system, with its money form, with its even, receipts. You could get a baked clay receipt at the market within 15 minutes. They've found millions of them. And they have all these priesthoods that acted as bureaucrats in governmental departments, you might say, governing all trade, domestic and foreign.

Jackie: How could a humungous, was Sumer a city?

Alan: It was both city and cities. Some of them include Maree to the Northwest, as part of the whole Sumer area. It was really Akadia they called it, the whole area. Akadia.

Jackie: Could you spell that?

Alan: Some of them use K, A-K-A-D-I-A.

Jackie: Akadia, A-K, okay.

Alan: Other ones use the C, but it's up to the person.

Jackie: But how in the world, out of almost nowhere, how did they gather, this many people.

Alan: Well, we know they came down from the Highland areas to the Northeast of them, and they brought the seed with them, which meant there was a previous agricultural civilization existing to have the seed. You see, nomadic peoples don't keep seed and plan. They're always on the move. So, these people came from the mountainous areas, and brought this system with them. So they had to have gotten it not only from a previous age. Now, to knock out the nonsense that we just sort of evolved from there, piecemeal by good luck or whatever, here's the clue. They knew astronomy inside out, even at the beginning of Sumer. Now, if you were to follow all of the stars.

Jackie: Even fifteen hundred years ago.

Alan: Yeah, even if you followed all the stars, and all the planets, and the risings and settings, and the different comets that come and go, etc, to get one great year, you'd have to have studied it for twenty five and a half thousand years already to be sure it would happen exactly the same way again. You see what I'm saying? If you just watched it one time around, you couldn't be certain it was going to come in the same sequence again. So, man is far, far older, with knowledge, intellect, methods of obviously translating this, or putting this information down and teaching it to others. To have had that extreme knowledge at the beginning of Sumer. So, that's the key to that. We're not supposed to know. So, getting back to what we're saying here. They plan the ages. Now, the mini-ages are with each two thousand, it's over two thousand years, again another sign will predominate. So, you'll have within the Great Zodiac, you had Pisces for the time of Jesus. The fish was the symbol, long before the cross, and even after the cross it was used for two hundred years before the cross was officially made the Christian symbol. And they had the two thousand years mapped out. In other words, their goal was mapped out at the beginning.

Jackie: What do you know about the giants that were here?

Alan: I don't go along with all of that.

Jackie: I've been reading some stuff.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: One of the things came from Ohio, and they actually, they actually showed the reports. You know how the little town halls or the county seats that we have now, where their records were kept. This was maybe 1800 and some time. They dug up; they found all kinds of bones. And this was reported and it was recorded in the public records. And these people were eight, nine, ten feet tall, large, and they had double rows of teeth. They showed jaws in them, Alan. And then, evidently there are some of the American Indians that were here before us. I don't know, why do we call them Indians, because.

Alan: Oh, it's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: Right. Because, they said they thought he landed on India.

Alan: I know, I know. It's a Masonic con game, yeah.

Jackie: What kind of words to say for those people. But anyway, but in their lore, a lot of them said that there were giants here before they were here. And the one story, of course, it's oral history, so we know where there's smoke there's fire, and I suppose it changes down through the years, but there were red bearded ones and black bearded ones. And then it reminded me of when we had talked about those red-haired people, you know, like in Egypt, the Pharaohs, and then over there in China.

Alan: And even the heads of kings and queens for Sumer. We knew they wore black wigs, because they found them in their graves.

Jackie: They were redheaded too. Well, that reminded me of that, but I'm not so sure, Alan, that there weren't a very large race of people here at one time.

Alan: It's possible that you'll have aberrations, even within groups. We still have different aberrations in some African tribes, where they all had six toes, for instance, the whole tribe, every member. And fingers as well. So, you'll get these things happening within peoples who interbreed intensively, if there's already a dominant gene there. It will get passed on. And they'll start losing it, if they start breeding out, you see.

Jackie: Well, I'm going to, I'd like to look into this further, I've found it very fascinating.

Alan: And the problem with the 1800s, I mean, I know, in the 1800s, there was so many, there was so much going on, there was an awful lot of con games going on in the 1800s too, in the US, and that's when P.T. Barnum took over, because someone came out and claimed they had found a giant, and they put it on display or something, and then it was stolen. So, he, or some of his friends came up with one, they made it themselves and claimed it was the real thing, and they toured the whole of the US with it for a few years. And then admitted it was a fake. So, there was so much nonsense going on at the time, it's hard to tell, because we weren't there, really you know.

Jackie: I know, well, we weren't there for any of this.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. So, really we just don't know.

Jackie: I just wondered.

Alan: And I don't know if they've even, if they've, if they still had, and even then, after the Piltdown Man that was taught that it was taught as fact, and people had thesis for their universities, and they passed it on this whole Piltdown Man nonsense.

Jackie: What was the Piltdown Man?

Alan: Well, they had it on display to try and prove it was a missing link for evolution, to try and prove. And then it came out, after years and years on display and taught in every school across the world as a fact, when they eventually did test it, the jaw was that of a pig stuck onto a gorilla's skull. So, they do these cons in history in a big way. And it's always the bigger the con the more gullible the people are. It's a sad truth, you know. It's a sad, sad truth.

Jackie: Were the, the American Indians weren't real small people, were they?

Alan: Oh, some of them were pretty tall, especially up here in Canada.

Jackie: So, see, we're looking at a different race once again. What brought that to my mind is we're talking today about Valley Forge, and I said it was so fascinating to go there, and look in those little cabins, the bunks that they slept in. It was something that I would have been comfortable in, Alan.

Alan: Well, if you look at a lot of the old buildings across Europe, the people lived in, not only that, go into the castles, that's what hit me when I was really young. I went off to explore the castles. And the regular guards, the armies had breastplates that wouldn't have fit me at thirteen or twelve.

Jackie: Okay, there you go.

Alan: Because, and the normal people you see were starved. They weren't getting proper diets. That was the reason for it. See, you can make people stunted in growth by malnourishment. And that's why the nobility grew to their full height.

Jackie: Well, I'm talking though about these people that were here in the US, America, back in the 1700s, and they were meat eaters, Alan. They were small; they were short. I remember at the island in Michigan, Mackinaw Island, there's a fort there. And we went there to see the fort. And they said that one of the reasons that they wore those really tall hats was to make them look more frightening.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Because they were shorter. The average was about 5'3", 5'4" maybe. Well, so, men today are larger. But the point that I was thinking about was that at that same time, it seemed to be the European whites that were smaller, shorter. The American Indians were here, and they were of an average or taller height at the time. So, it seems that from those four hundred years that the males are taller today.

Alan: Everyone is. You see, when you come from Europe, I was astonished to look at the size of people male and female. The young people.

Jackie: Is it small or big?

Alan: Big. Around the 6 feet mark and so on. And then I caught on to what was the cause. There's a cause for it, because the US allowed the growth hormone in food long before they did in Europe. And that hormone is not destroyed by cooking. It's in all the meat products. And that's, it makes you grow, it's meant to make the cattle grow. Yeah. That's the cause of it, yeah. But in World War I.

Jackie: I'm not so sure about that.

Alan: It's a fact. Check it up. You don't destroy hormones by boiling them.

Jackie: That growth hormone, from what I read about, they gave it to people a few weeks before market, to fatten them up.

Alan: That's what they claim.

Jackie: Yeah. You now have to look that up too.

Alan: But here's the thing, with Britain for instance. They found in World War I, the average soldier that came in, and they were all malnourished, they had the worst terrible diet. They averaged around the age of eighteen they were around 5'2" tall. And within four months of having army food, the best meals they'd ever had in their life, the average person sprouted six inches in four month.

Jackie: We're out of our hour.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Okay, thanks folks. Turn into Darren Monday night for sure, and find out more about the vaccine we were talking about earlier. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thanks for listening folks. Good Night. God Bless you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

September 28th, 2006
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight, here on Sweet Liberty. It is Thursday, and it is the 28th of September in the year 2006. We're on, not usually Thursday Nights, as you know. Last night, Alan was our guest. And we were in a conversation. And I hoped that we would be able to pick it up this evening. I don't know where it's going to go. I don't know. We never know anyway, do we Alan?

Alan Watt: It's a long and winding road.

Jackie: It's a long and winding road and a wheel within a wheel. And when we were closing, last night, Alan, my parting comments, I believe, you know, we do, we have, since 1998, have been on the air together a lot, and of course, the history that you have given us, and the people who's eyes have been opened because of the information that has been imparted, and the one thing for me, that has been missing, as I said last night, it feels that each program, at least part of each program, some place in it, would touch on the spiritual issues. Because, we have touched on so much. I mean, there has been a lot of conversation about religion, and you have said without any qualms, without any ifs ands or buts, all religions are manmade, and they were made by man to control the mind, the beliefs, and therefore the behavior of people. And the people who have listened, many of our listeners have begun to realize that the religion that they have selected for were born into, has been a lie. And as I said, it's left a lot of people, and I don't have a count, my phone calls that I've received, letters I've received, but mostly phone calls, now that I'm not doing short wave anymore, people feeling lost, floundering, literally, because they're, they realize the religion, the lies that religions have been teaching. And yet, what is there for somebody to hold on to. What is there for somebody, and not another myth, you see. And that's why I asked if we could pick this up tonight. I don't know where we're going to go with it, or what you would be willing to talk about.

Alan: It's a quandary really for people, because they generally jump out of one religion into another. And that's the standard path that they take. And yet, I keep saying, over and over, if this is the place where matter and spirit meet, and since this is a very important place for it to happen, since it's the only place for it to happen, therefore what you do in this life is of utmost importance. Therefore, you find your way towards one by living in the other. You work your way towards something, which comes, which comes with time, if you're doing all the right things. Which generally are not just for yourself. You help yourself as a side effect of doing the right thing. And it's a complete reevaluation of everything which you held dear, previously. The old story about dying the death to be reborn, was an ancient saying. And it's ancient, and it's modern at the same time, because it's the same path, everyone must take, at least to start off with, where you truly look around all the things that you've chased all your life, the younger ones are being chased to going after the same things at the moment, and you for the first time truly evaluate them. And you make a distinguishing line between one and the other, what truly is important in this life. And quite a few years ago, you remember, a guy phoned me in, and, I think, yeah, he phoned I think. And he said, you've got to get a computer Alan, he says. This has become my best friend, my therapist, it's become everything to me. And I said to him, you'll lose yourself in the process, I says, because you can die, and you can have that glass screen next to you as you're dying, but personally, I'd rather have a human hand holding mine.

So, we're caught up in the time, where science has become the sub-god, you might say, of this system. We've all been trained that if an expert says something, in a white coat, then it's the gospel truth. And yet, science is taking us into a form of oblivion, for ourselves, albeit almost a painless one, eventually, as people go through the changes. They're already adapting to them. But we're losing every single thing, the uniqueness of being human in the process.

Jackie: And what is the uniqueness?

Alan: And that's the question that people have to ask themselves. Do they want to go on this path, that's already been chosen, by the elite for us, or are they going to start now, and standing up and saying no. That's their personal choice.

Jackie: Saying no to what's happening? Is that what you're saying.

Alan: To where we're being directed, yeah. We have lost so many things, just in the last fifty years, that we used to call our humanity. We have lost the sacredness of life, number one. That's why it was always held up, even in the courts they had to hold it up, because of the religious traditions, which at least had that correct, that life itself was a sacred thing. We've watched ourselves being allowed. We've actually helped, enabled it to happen.

Jackie: How?

Alan: All the way to abortion.

Jackie: How have we helped an enabled it, Alan?

Alan: Pardon?

Jackie: How have we helped and enabled it?

Alan: Because, because our own drives. We were told, unshackle your drives, let them go. You don't have to hold them back any more. You don't have to be morally or personally responsible for your drives. That was the first part.

Jackie: Well, yeah, but.

Alan: Then it was encouraged from the top. It was called the Sexual Revolution was, do your own thing. There's something there to take care of any fall out. Don't worry just do it. Then the next part, of course, we've already seen the business that's been flourishing quietly, and now it's in the open, to do with body parts and stem cells. It's a

flourishing business.

Jackie: I know it is, but what does this have to do with.

Alan: And we think, we think, and we graze all through this, accepting it, until it's now normal.

Jackie: Alan, your talking though, with like a great big huge wide brush. And like, everybody has accepted it.

Alan: Well, do you want me to be specific and name names? We're talking to everybody, because everybody knows what I mean. Most people have drifted through this as though it didn't affect them. It didn't affect them. And of course, it has affected us, because a lot of the listeners out there have already had inoculations, and they use fetal tissue to make them. And their children have as well. So, our silence, as we drifted through this '60s, '70s, and '80s period, has enabled them to go so far, and with every bit of our humanity we give away, it makes it easier to give the next part away.

Jackie: Yes. And once again, I'm not asking you to name names, but people who got vaccines, I had my two daughter vaccinated, Alan, not because I didn't care or love my daughters, because I didn't know any better. And maybe when an individual finds out the dangers of these, and continues to do it, then they would fit in that group that is going along with it. But not everybody goes along with this. Not everybody does.

Alan: You'd be surprised with how much people go along with so many things which are wrong, because it's over there that it's happening, or it's in another part of the country or whatever. Everything comes round to each eventually; everything that happens anywhere on the planet, eventually comes round to us. And this was something that was at one time understood. That's why there was such indignation when something terrible was happening somewhere else, and we demand that it be stopped or whatever. But today, it's almost as though everything is remote from us, because we have been depersonalized, scientifically, gradually, until even, say the family is pretty well non-existent today. That too. Everything has been attacked with gradualism, and now the state has become the god. Now many people saw this coming, and wrote about it. Like I say, Carl Jung, who warned us all about the future we were allowing to happen. But because it was supposedly the good times, the music, the sex, the drugs, the do your own thing, the shackles are off, it was so much fun to do it all.

Jackie: Are you, let me ask you this, you know, maybe, since I've been doing the broadcast, Sweet Liberty, I've had a sense of our listeners. In the beginning, when I was on short wave, the majority of our listeners were fundamentalists, Christian, that you know, the Old Testament, the New Testament, dichotomy, every word was true, regardless, and it's come such a long way, that I, my sense of the people who are listening to this broadcast today, they're not listening out of a desire for entertainment, because the conversations are just too intense for people to be entertained by them. I wonder would you...

Alan: I know that, but it's also people too, who want to hear what they want to hear.

Jackie: Well, do you think?

Alan: They also call me.

Jackie: They call you, yes, but the people that are listening to this broadcast, do you think they're listening, because they're...

Alan: They're from a broad spectrum out there. However, we've all gone through the same things, really, I mean, pretty well.

Jackie: Well, yes, we have. I was wondering if, tonight, maybe you would speak to an audience that you know, that a lot of them have come out of the lies are in a process of coming out of the lies, and I wonder if you would speak to that understanding that so many of our listeners are coming to, rather than throwing this out there, like you know, we all are the mass, and we've all done this, and I've done things. As I said, the vaccinations. I had no idea. And there

was evidently within me, some, thank heaven, knowing that when the mumps and the measles and these vaccines came out, and I got the calls from the doctors office, I said, no. I wasn't going to do it. It wasn't because, oh, I realized that it is creating autism, or that there is Mercury in it, or aluminum. People, many people, who vaccinated their children, did it because they love their children, and truly believed that it was the right thing to do.

Alan: Yeah, because they worship the white coats.

Jackie: I didn't worship white coats, Alan.

Alan: They were already trained. I mean, I was a toddler when we got all the US reruns of Ben Casey and Dr. Kildare and all this kind of stuff. Through drama the people were propagandized into seeing these people differently than they actually were. And there's more of it today than there ever was before, actually, with CSI and all the rest of them. They give a fictional account.

Jackie: You think a great majority of our listeners are in that mode, in that frame of mind.

Alan: There's hardly a person that escaped the subtle indoctrination, it's very direct, that came through the TV era. It's given them so many opinions and all that. It really has directed them in different ways. That's what it was given out to the public to do. Just as the computer followed it. I always say that the tools we are given are really, the secondary effect is that we can use them, but never the primary reason that they're given out. They're given out for more control purposes. Information has always been controlled, because you come to conclusions according to how much or what type of information you're given. But mostly behavior is done through fiction. We emulate what we see. And that's always been understood. So, see the people who are looking for answers, have to be responsible for the knowledge that they already have. You don't sit with it. You don't sit with. There's no point in teaching someone to sit at home and purr like a cat. You must use it.

Jackie: What does that mean?

Alan: Many people want comfort. They want to be told, there, there, everything will be okay for you. That, that's, I'll leave that to the New Age Movement, that tells them all nothing is real anyway, so don't worry about it, and life will just go on and on forever, for them. That is what I mean. People have to realize that here, as they walk the planet, they have a job to use the information they have. And that means risking losing friends. They're not your friends anyway, if they walk away. It means, you take the data, you photocopy it, you do whatever you can with it, and you pass it out. I know people who do that.

Jackie: I know you do. And I do also. So.

Alan: And they are concerned, not just about themselves. They're concerned about others. And that's what we have to hold onto. Because the system has been trying for years to break that connection between people. The "I'm all right Jack" type society. We must hang on to that, that need to share with other people our concerns for their sake, as well. But you can teach people forever, who will never ever use it. And that's a waste of time. People have to use it. They've got to stick their heads up above the trenches and get the information out. Even if you only eventually change five people in your lifetime, you've done more than most.

Jackie; Yes. And I don't know how many people you've talked to, I would think that you have, that have listened to this broadcast, that have called you that have called you, that have called me, that have lost their friends, and their families, many people, lose their families because of it. That's, what I'm saying is, that the mind that the heart of people that I talk to, they're not what you're talking about right now. And that's why, and we've talked about this, since 1998, and that's why I was hoping maybe this evening that we don't do the general all over, you know, that's what everybody does. I don't, there's many of our listeners that they've sacrificed, well, their friends and their family.

Alan: They've not sacrificed it. They were never yours anyway.

Jackie: No, no, it feels like, yes, but, you know what. It feels like a sacrifice when it happens.

Alan: The change is within the person, and it's nothing to be ashamed of. And it's definitely nothing to regret. Truth has a price. In everything in this world, there's a cause and an effect. And when you get truth.

Jackie: Yeah, I used the wrong word. I did use the wrong word. Sacrifice. And I said, it feels like a sacrifice when it happened. It is within them that they have an impelling urging to share what they know. And because of that, they've lost friends, they've lost family. Many of them, Alan. I've talked, over these past ten in the half years, I couldn't even guess the number of people that I've spoken with. They feel like loners. They feel alone. In fact, that's a lot of times why they call, because they have sometimes to talk to somebody that they can relate with. And that's, there's a lot of people in our listening audience, that fit that.

Alan: Yes. But you know, I don't see it the same way, you see.

Jackie: You don't.

Alan: I don't view that the same way. When you have broken away, and it will call it the mass, the stereotype.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The mass, you might say. The stereotype. When you've broken out of it, even though, you'll still see, even though you'll still see, or have a feeling for the old once and a while, you should really go on and be thankful, in a sense, to rejoice even, because there's nothing more wonderful than breaking through. There's nothing to compare with it. You can have sadness at those you've left behind, and the knowledge that they'll probably always be there. Not necessarily so, but probably, there's a good chance. But you rejoice in the fact that you've broken through. When you can break through this system, with all of the sciences behind it and the wisdom of the ages, that's meant to keep you in a mental strait jacket from birth till death, when you've overcome that, you've overcome the world, and you can go on from there. And yes, you won't be part of the crowd, but that's part of what you sought after. When you look, don't ask for it on your conditions.

Jackie: Yes. I found that out. I found that out.

Alan: Yeah. You want truth with no attachments. You don't want any guarantees. And I say to people all the time, do you really want truth, are you sure? And I'll warn them. You'll never be the same again. And I'll say, what's dear to you. And they'll tell me what's dear to them, and generally by that I will go further with them or not.

Jackie: In other words, what if they said, my family is dear to me.

Alan: Then I'd ask them, just how dear. Would you be willing to sacrifice losing them? And if they wouldn't.

Jackie: So, it is a sacrifice in your mind.

Alan: To them it is, not to me. See, there's a new belonging, you see. You only belong with that which is on the same walk as yourself. You can't go back when you've opened Pandora's Box.

Jackie: You can never go back, no.

Alan: No.

Jackie: No, I know that.

Alan: And so, you certainly, see, you've left, as I say, the mass man, behind. You've walked out of that room forever, and if you still have nostalgia, then that can play on you, and that can bring you down again.

Jackie: Nostalgia.

Alan: But you still can't go back, because you can't. So you have a choice to work your way through it and realize that whether you like it or not, you're not one of them anymore.

Jackie: And when that does happen, I've experienced it. Of course, I'm not, you know, at that point where I'm walking on water. When the tension comes between you and your loved ones and family, your children, or anybody in family, because of what you know, and because you are so compelled to share it. And then they'll say, oh, please don't start preaching again. Well, Alan, that hurts. And it seems to me...

Alan: And that's why I always tell them, don't preach to your family, yeah.

Jackie: Well, is it preaching?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Is it preaching when you find, oh, well wait a minute, how do you know it's preaching unless I say.

Alan: Preaching is when you are speaking on something, which they cannot possibly at the moment relate to, and they let you know it.

Jackie: In other words, if you're talking about some new information you found out on a particular product they might be using, that is damaging livers, now.

Alan: To them, if they have no interest in it themselves, then you're just being a control freak.

Jackie: Alan, isn't it a possibility. I mean, this is a little bit of a double standard here we've got, because we have to, as you just said, we have got to stand up. We have got to do, share information that we have. Maybe our responsibility is to say that, and then let it go, knowing that they're going to make the choice.

Alan: Yeah, but how many people do you know who can let it go?

Jackie: I'm talking about this particular situation, any particular situation where we finally realize that there are certain people who will and certain people who won't. And interestingly, when it's your family, and they're in your heart, it hurts even though, even though, you're compelled to, it hurts. And I'm not sure, because maybe I misunderstood, but it seems like what you said is, you've got to get through that, and, you know, if you even have nostalgia, it's going to hold you back. Does that mean, does that mean that we have to quit feeling, Alan?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings.

Jackie: Pardon?

Alan: You have to be able to handle feelings in a different way. And every, every.

Jackie: You mean it can hurt, and you can accept the hurt. Do you mean that?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, okay, fine. But at least.

Alan: In every religion, in every single religion, you have the same allegories over and over and over that when the person changes, you never look back. There are reasons for not looking back. And in every, every, every single religion out there, all of them, when you change yourself, you belong to a different family. Every one.

Jackie: Do you see, or I don't know, in your comprehension, I know it's difficult for you to relate, from, it seems, you

know, you're very beginnings, there wasn't much you didn't know. But do you see, that people are in certain steps. Everybody isn't at the same level of awakening or understanding. And so, to take it to the very nth degree, and say if you can't do this, you may as well not even try.

Alan: I wouldn't try to wake someone up who hasn't taken the first step themselves. Asking questions outside the box.

Jackie: Okay. We have to take a break here. And folks, stay with us. We're going to be back.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back. And Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yep.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking. You had mentioned that sharing with people, and people who's journey, if you would, to spiritual consciousness is, you know, on a different path. Each, I don't mean different. Maybe a different, a different level if you would on the journey. And you said that you wouldn't even, not talk to somebody, but, I don't know what you said, but you said, unless they would ask questions outside the box.

Alan: You wouldn't teach them something outside of their knowledge, their present knowledge, unless they were asking questions.

Jackie: Why would you have to teach them if it was already their knowledge though?

Alan: I just said, if they didn't have it in them. That they were not expressing questions, the right kind of questions, then there's no point. If you try to teach someone who hasn't asked the questions, you're actually nagging them. It's no different than a born-againer coming along, and preaching the gospel to you over and over. It's outside of their present reality. They can't relate to it. So you can only teach people, and I hear it so often, because the first thing they want to do, it's like conversion, you want to convert the person next store to you, or next to you. And it ends up in chaos for them. It makes a hell on earth for themselves and their wife or husband or whoever. If you truly love a person, and you know where they are in their mindset, if you truly love them, and you know if they've been asking questions or not about, as I say, outside the box, if you truly love them, and they haven't been asking the questions, leave them in peace. You're not loving someone when you start to nag them. And that's how they see it. And that causes so much conflict. Tremendous conflict. And you have to be able to accept that that person might never have any inclination to ask the right questions, because they are making decisions.

Jackie: I've had, I've had experiences, well, actually, conversations with people, who have told me that I said something and they didn't get it. And I said the same thing again, another way, and they finally got it. But maybe it took several, several times. Those were things I didn't know about, until I was told about. But I don't see the difference in that, and in saying something, and leave it go after you've said it. Leave it go, because how do you know, at what point they're going to "get it", Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but you're differentiating between just planting the occasional seed and leaving it, and then, wanting to save those around you. These are two different things altogether. We're talking about generalities with the occasional person, when they've listened to the radio or whatever, or they've already been asking questions, that's why they listen to these kinds of shows. So, they're asking questions. Just by seeking they're asking the questions.

Jackie: Exactly. Thank you.

Alan: But other people, as I say, those right next to you, who like the idea of the world as it's been presented and reinforced to them. You can't just walk in and say, "Hey. You've got it all wrong." "You have to understand this." That's a typical expression they'll use.

Jackie: Well, maybe it is. I'm not talking about being that blunt. I'm not talking about being that blunt, and saying you've got to get this or else, or whatever.

Alan: And as I say, in every religion, you have little keys to truths which are buried from the masses, because they're never really explained to the masses by the priests or preachers who are set up there. And even in the West, for the Christian side, they have the same thing. They tell you a little story, a little allegory, with a truth contained within. And in the West, it was Jesus, and his family comes to visit, and wants to get to the head of the crowd, and right up to Jesus. And he's told they're there in the audience, and he says, "Well, who is my mother? Who is my father? Who are my brothers and sisters?" Meaning, those of the same mindset were really his family.

Jackie: I think people will understand that. Don't you? That we have.

Alan: They might understand it, but they don't understand the truth of it, you see.

Jackie: You mean, the truth of the fact that those of us who are really family are of the same mind. You think they don't understand.

Alan: Definitely, or they're walking on the same path. Or there's someone behind you somewhere.

Jackie: There you go.

Alan: But regardless.

Jackie: Yeah.

Alan: You've broken out of the traditions.

Jackie: There you go, yes.

Alan: You've broken away from, you've already broken away from what was supposed to be the set of norms, and you have to accept that you are giving up that. And that was the whole point of truth. There are no guarantees with it. It doesn't say you're going to have perpetual bliss. That's for the New Agers that think themselves in fantasy, and purr, as I say, like a cat forever. Truth will take you through mountains and valleys.

Jackie: And so will love, won't it, Alan.

Alan: Oh, that too, because with everything, there are two sides of everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You can't truly have a picture of anything, unless you truly experience both sides; the pain, the ecstasy, everything. These are all growing experiences. And it's out of all of these things that the spiritual side will develop. You can't do it without it.

Jackie: The spiritual side will develop.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You cannot bypass it. You can't take shortcuts. You can't just throw down money and say, teach me this. And I've had offers. One guy offered \$140,000 if I'd just give him the bottom line.

Jackie: The bottom line of what?

Alan: Truth and reality.

Jackie: Like you know it.

Alan: Yeah, here's the money, give me my copy.

Jackie: And then, anything you say to him, he'll say, that's it, because Alan Watt said it. That's the guru.

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: That's what I told you last night, Alan. This isn't funny really. It isn't funny.

Alan: But that's how people are.

Jackie: No, that isn't how people are. That's how people are with you.

Alan: There's a lot of people, a lot of people are like that. And if you think I'm wrong, just look at the professional gurus in California.

Jackie: Alan. I know that, I understand that, but what I'm saying is, I said this last night that you have become like a guru to a lot of people.

Alan: Yeah, that's why I keep telling them.

Jackie: And they think you know everything.

Alan: Yeah. That's why I tell them, you know, don't become me.

Jackie: Or believe everything I say.

Alan: You have to think for yourself. That too, check everything. And you must find yourself. You must find who you are.

Jackie: That's good. Last night, when we were talking, and I mentioned to you, some, and I'm switching us grossly here, but it's kind of in the same vein. You had mentioned, back in May, in fact, I checked on the date, because I wanted to make sure. It was the 17th of May this year, and that was when you said you talk to people one on one, and you're deprogramming them, and then you're reprogramming them. And last night I asked you, who has the right to program anybody. And you said, well, you know, the best you can do is to give them a place to go or a start. And I said, is that what you mean by reprogramming. And you said, no. And so, I wonder, when you talk about programming somebody's mind, Alan, do you, or does anybody have a right to do it?

Alan: You do if they're completely, utterly at their wit's end.

Jackie: Programming their mind.

Alan: Many, many of them are at their wit's end. Dangerously so.

Jackie: What does programming somebody's mind mean then. Because maybe I'm looking at it.

Alan: When you deprogram someone, you can't leave a blank sheet, or you've got a zombie.

Jackie: So you reprogram.

Alan: You give a basic there, a basis for them to begin with. What they do with it is up to them.

Jackie: Okay. So, you're not really programming somebody's mind.

Alan: No, I'm not. I'm not indoctrinating anybody.

Jackie: Well, that's what you're said, you're reprogramming them.

Alan: No, I'm not indoctrinating anybody, Jackie. I know you want to believe that, because you keep saying it over and over, and I've told you I'm not doing that.

Jackie: No, excuse me, Alan. No you said reprogramming, and I heard reprogramming, that's why I asked you to explain it the way you meant it.

Alan: If someone asks you for reality, what would you call what you give them?

Jackie: If somebody asks.

Alan: A suggestion?

Jackie: Excuse me.

Alan: Is it a suggestion or a truth?

Jackie: If somebody asks for reality, I wouldn't know what to give them, because I don't know what is reality. I don't. I'm not there, Alan, you know, that I have every answer.

Alan: Well, what you give them, if they can handle it, is a basic platform to begin with.

Jackie: Like.

Alan: And if they want to go on with it, they can carry on themselves, or they can get back to you.

Jackie: Okay.

Alan: But at least they've got more to stand on than they had before.

Jackie: Okay. Well, that isn't programming somebody's mind. Not in the way I took it. And thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's not mind control. It's not mind control.

Jackie: Now, well, you used the word reprogramming, and you know, that has been such a topic of our conversations, how peoples minds have been programmed that when you said, I reprogram them, as I said, it slipped me by, when you first said it, and then I thought about it, and I said, wait a minute reprogramming.

Alan: Listen, let me put it straight to you and then you can get off the topic. If someone asks me for a truth, and they're in a bad way, I'll ask them how bad they are. I'll ask them what they've already looked at. I'll see where the core of their problem lies, and if they're really serious, and I think they're in trouble, I will give them a basic, grounding to stand on. But as I say, I'd leave it to them where they go with it.

Jackie: That's good. That isn't programming somebody's mind.

Alan: It's all semantics.

Jackie: It's a word that we've used a lot, and you have to forgive me, Alan. You gave me what I was asking for.

Alan: Jackie, you won't let it go, will you? We should move over this, and go on to the next thing, because it's explained. Unless you don't think it is explained.

Jackie: No, it isn't that I don't think it's explained. No. But it. I know, but I'm going to say something else about it again, and then you're going to say, you won't let it go, will you.

Alan: But you won't you see. If something is your bondage, you won't let it go. If it wasn't bugging you, you'd let it go. So, there's another reason why it's bugging you.

Jackie: And maybe it's bugging you. Maybe I'm bugging you, Alan.

Alan: If you keep on about it, there's an intent somewhere, which is different from what I'm hearing.

Jackie: Okay, so in other words, I won't have the last word. And then everything.

Alan: If that's important. If that's important. That's silly. Yeah.

Jackie: You really have a way with words, don't you, Alan.

Alan: Not words.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's not words.

Jackie: Okay. Alright. Well, so, we have ten, about ten minutes left here. Where do we go with this?

Alan: Well, the topic really is about a spiritual side of someone who's breaking out of this conditioned reality, where everyone has had the same conditioning. Minor variations, minor degrees of different things, maybe even abuse, because it's an abusive system. And however, we've all gone through the same spectrum road, you might say. To be trained in the same things, the same ways of looking at things, the same understandings and conclusions, and that's mass indoctrination. It's a lifelong indoctrination, where we don't have to think for ourselves. The answers are debated on television by experts, and we pick the one we like best. That's why they always give you two opposing sides, to politics or what a president just said, or whatever. Everything is given to us on a plate. And we don't really participate in anything, see.

Jackie: And we've talked about this, many, many times, haven't we.

Alan: Yeah, and so therefore, if you truly want to break out of the system, you have to take the responsibility of having a purpose now. You have a purpose. Most people who don't really know what's wrong, will be told by the system, that it's themselves that's wrong. Therefore they go to psychiatrists or councilors or therapy meetings or group meetings and so on, and yet, still inside there's an emptiness there, and it's because they have no purpose. No real reason for being. And that gnaws away at them. So, when you break out of the box, and you realize, wait a minute, you can be quite correct with what you're saying, as a minority of one. You don't need the majority vote here, or the majority conclusions, and so it's alright to be different from the rest. And you've broken free. And you are breaking free. And you take the consequence, yeah. You might be lonely at times, but there's an added benefit, because now your mind is totally free. And it becomes more free all the time. The more you want to hang on to things, the more it will hold you back. The more depressed you'll become on and off, and you'll go through a roller coaster, until you understand that you don't belong to the same people any more. You've moved on.

Jackie: And the spiritual side of that individual, that is the beginning of the development.

Alan: It's a road, yep. It's a road. And sometimes it doesn't seem clear. But, if the tragedies happen, the hope happens as well, and the reality of the fulfillment of the hope happens. As I say, you have mountains and valleys, and each time, your mind really expands with understanding, and you think you've reached the top of a mountain, you're down in a valley again to digest it for a while, before you go up the next mountain. There's so much to know.

Jackie: That's like being the little, the big frog in the little pond, and then when you come to a new understanding, you're like the little tiny frog in a great big huge pond.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: And so, you've got to, it's a matter of leaving behind and taking the risks. Leaving behind all that was to become something that will be. And the choice is yours, but you have to let go of many things too.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm going to repeat what you said, is that, there are people, right now, who are breaking out of that. And it is the beginning of their journey. And that was, I'm not sure that I express myself in the way that. Well, I grope for words, Alan. But when we were talking about people being on different paths or different levels. I don't know the words that would be appropriate there, but you just said it, and I appreciate that. That everybody is on, just awakening, opening their eyes, it's just an ongoing and ongoing process, and there are many different stages of that.

Alan: Yeah. And that's what I'm saying. Sometimes you get a glimpse of a higher truth, that can be almost overwhelming, and that's the reward that you've really sought. And it comes in different periods and each one is worth all that you think you may have lost. But by that time, anyway, you know that you've really lost nothing at all. You've gained far more than most people. And as I say, you've overcome the world, a tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous breakthrough. Tremendous. Against all odds.

Jackie: Are you saying that that very beginning is overcoming the world, because that first step is taken, Alan?

Alan: When, you've cast off everything and reevaluated everything, because you have, you've changed. Once you've changed completely, you will see everything differently, everything.

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: You would have a deeper insight into yourself. Into why you used to think this way, even about acquaintances or loved ones and so on, but, at the same time, you've now broken through and left them. It made be sad to say, but you've left them. And you must go on from there, and go higher.

Jackie: And maybe we've let them, or maybe the separation just happened.

Alan: Yeah, you know, it's a separation.

Jackie: And there's just one more, and once again, I'll ask your forgiveness when I ask this question, it isn't to be argumentative, but to get in my mind the cognitiveness, of this message. Because, you said, a couple or three times, when people begin to suddenly awaken, the spiritual side then will begin to develop, and then, in the past, and at other times, everybody doesn't have spirit. We have to call it to us.

Alan: It's something that comes to you. And it's not channeling or even asking for something to come to you.

Jackie: It's just something that is within.

Alan: You know, that there's a knowledge coming closer and closer as you seek the same thing, you're seeking it,

it's coming closer and closer. And as I say, when you die to the old world system, and it's old values, and indoctrinations, then it happens much quicker. Not everybody can pass everything on.

Jackie: The differentiation that I hope to make here, is because you had said on one program, not Sweet Liberty, that there is a spirit that's made for everybody, but we have to call it.

Alan: That's what they always called your, your true soul mate is what they used to call it.

Jackie: And then you said, spirit doesn't always come to everybody.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well, do you. What does that mean? Does that mean that there's something.

Alan: It doesn't come, because you see, not everybody is honest about the thing in the first place, honest with themselves.

Jackie: No, we're talking about people who are calling spirit to them, and spirit doesn't always come.

Alan: Yeah, and you don't have to call it that either, you can call it anything you want. It's wisdom. It's something much bigger than all of this. Much, much bigger. It's not traditional channeling or spirit guides, or stuff like that.

Jackie: No, I'm not talking about that Alan.

Alan: It's way beyond all of that, and it's always been the same in every age.

Jackie: And it is within each and every one of us.

Alan: It's, the innate capacity would be there.

Jackie: Yes, that would be it, wouldn't it?

Alan: Would be there, however there's also choice of the physical, and the physical person as well has a personality. And most choose never to go in that direction.

Jackie: In what direction?

Alan: To seek something bigger. The other part.

Jackie: Oh, no, but I was talking about those who were seeking.

Alan: Yeah, they truly are seeking, and they've been honest with themselves, because you can't get it, it won't happen, it won't happen unless you can stand back and look at yourself, and your whole life, and everything you've ever done in your life. It won't happen otherwise.

Jackie: And that's like calling something into us that isn't there. That's going to make a choice.

Alan: That would be another way, yeah.

Jackie: That's going to make a choice whether we're going to get it or not. See, that's kind of a hopelessness, isn't it Alan.

Alan: It's hopeless for people like that.

Jackie: Is it?

Alan: You can't take who you are with you, with the guarantees that you will be you.

Jackie: But somebody who dotes on you, and everything you say, and they're truly wanting truth, and they're seeking and they're calling, and they hear, well, spirit doesn't always come. And you know what, I've talked to people who have gotten very upset with wondering, is spirit going to come when they call. We're out of time.

Alan: You can't whistle for it, no.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: No. It will come when you are honest with yourself.

Jackie: It will come.

Alan: When you are honest with yourself and about yourself.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

November 17th, 2006
Alan Watt on "The D'Anne Burley Show" hosted by John

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi, this is Alan Watt. It's November 17th, 2006, and this upcoming show was just broadcast. And it was kind of different, a little bizarre, but it's very good as well to show many of the listeners what I've been talking about all this time. You cannot have the blind leading the blind. And, for a hundred-odd years or more, the big establishment that runs the system, decided to give us the New Age Movement. And they said they would mix it. Blavatsky said this, and so did Albert Pike, that the Church would be used in the West and the schools, universities, to bring in the New World Order. And here's a good example coming up, of the intermingling of the New Age, with its spiritualism, its sort of dreamland type phenomena, Bigfoot, everything, Planet X, all wrapped into the same mish-mash, and to create a form of confusion, where the host himself, the only way out is something outside of human involvement. They're looking for a savior, a savior complex, even if it's a Planet X. And this has all been manufactured by the big scientific establishments that deal with the mind. So, upcoming, you'll hear just about everything that's been put out there in the New Age, all wrapped up into this strange, semi-Christian, fatalist almost religion, mixed with DNA, space aliens, and on and on we go. A beautiful example. And that's what we're up against today. It isn't that they're bad people, it's just that they've fallen for the whole spiel, the whole propaganda spiel of the fantastic. They've fallen for it all, and because of that they can't see clearly, and they certainly cannot think clearly. But again, all of this was forecast back in the 1800s by people like Albert Pike, and they have done it. They've been successful. People have been indoctrinated into all of this, thinking that they'd picked the books themselves, and the books all appeared on the shelves with all this amazing information and fantastic stuff, but in reality, and they never question why they all appear on the shelf at the same time, who authorized them, who promoted them, who funded them. The culture is given to the people, and so the people perish. All the best. Listen.

John: Welcome: This is the D'Anne Burley Show, and I'm John, your host on truthradio.com. D'Anne also has the international Ridell international radio system, and then she's also on RBN live, Saturdays from 10pm to midnight, Central Time. She's on Truth Radio here, from 6 to 7pm Central Time, Monday through Friday. Today, hopefully, we're going to be talking about British law and US law and its association. The speaker is Mark Adams I believe,

and hopefully Mark is with us. Are you here, Mark?

Alan Watt: This is Alan Watt. I don't know who Mark Adams is.

John: Oh, I'm sorry. I've got the wrong name here. Okay, Alan Watt. I'm sorry, yes it is, Alan Watt. It's my fault. This is my notes as I'm scribbling and not reading my own writing.

Alan: Okay.

John: Very good. I'm sorry about that Alan. So, anyhow, I'm going to let Alan speak here, and if I can interject something, I'll probably be learning as much as you will be. So, enjoy.

Alan: Well, basically, there's no real mystery about it, apart from the fact that even Franklin mentioned that the US system would be based on the British style of law. In fact, he praised the legal system, coming from Britain. But you'll find that the British Empire kept going after the American Revolution. And of course, they kept trying to get the US back in, and it wasn't really until the late 1800s that Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild, under the auspices of the British Crown, in other words, they were given a warrant to do this, a charter, set up the Rhodes Trust, to train people for a globalistic system based on the British system, and headquartered from Britain, with a branch, another secondary branch in the United States called the Council on Foreign Relations. That's what it turned into. And so they, the Rhodes Commission joined with the Milner, Lord Milner's Commission in the Round Table Society, to form a system, through banking, the legal system, and culture creation to basically get the US and Britain to give a culture to the world for a globalist system. And out of that came the League of Nations, to bring in a World Government. And then, of course, it transformed into the United Nations. We're on a fast track now to finish off the last outposts that haven't come under the Central Banking System and the same kind of legal system, which must go hand and hand in a global society. And that's the war in the Middle East, of course. Once that's over, they'll have their perfect little New World Order, and that's what it's all about.

It's well documented in so many books in history, and it used to be taught in the schools in Britain, all of the stuff that I'm talking about. So, I'm surprised that people don't realize while they've been entertained for the last fifty, sixty years, their system has been transformed so much that their great grandparents would never, ever recognize it today.

John: I've been aware of like the CED reports, or the Committee for Economic Development, which is the CFR's published documentation. In my avenue of farming, they've actually coerced the changing of people being on the farm to bringing them to the villages and shutting down the farms. And there's been no laws behind it. It's just that it's their whim of what they want to do and they create it.

Alan: It's not just a whim; it's an actual system. See, this is the thing, this is a system which is run alongside your legal system, sometimes intertwining with it. But it's like a supergovernment scattered all throughout society, through organizations, NGOs, and that is exactly what the Cecil Rhodes foundation said they would do. And even all the other foundations that sprung up, all coming from the same center, basically, that they would fund NGOs, and heavily fund them too.

John: Would you explain NGOs for the public?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental organization. The Soviet system was based on nongovernmental organizations. The only difference being that the Soviet government appointed the head of the groups, who pretended then to speak on behalf of the public, and demand from the government certain laws, certain changes, etc. Well, that's what we're run on today. We have powerful NGO groups in the US, Canada, and all the Commonwealth countries of Britain, funded by about a dozen major foundations, with massive offices too, pretending they're grass-roots organizations speaking for the public. But they're really being directed by the big foundation heads.

John: We just went into a meeting where they're trying to put in a power system in our area of high power lines, which is detrimental to our ecology and also our own health. And when it gets said and done, we handed them

information of free energy, and how this was all going to impact us and everything, and basically, they're throwing up a couple walls of this generalization of the seven rule, and this definition of it, and that kind of thing. And they're saying that they're all against it. And when it got said and done, we handed five senators the information showing how it was all coerced and a big lie, and then they had a secondary meeting come up behind it, and then at the secondary meeting, we restated our issue and basically showed how it was fraudulent and everything else, what they were doing, and after we got it all said and done and talking, one of the people in the background, from Cornell University yells right out from the speaker's board, "Well, we're on your side." And it was a complete lie. But they threw that interjection of mind control in there, to say that they were on our side, and trying to twist this around when it was a complete hoax.

Alan: That's their policy. One of the major figures, going back even to the thirties and forties in Britain, that trained Rhodes Scholarships, was Arnold Toynbee. He trained the Rhodes Scholars from the US to go back to the US and go into government, and the federal bureaucracies. And Toynbee stated at the 1930 meeting, at the Globalist Meeting, it was an international, basically Communist meeting, held in Denmark at the time. He stated, we always deny with our lips that which we do with our hands. That's standard policy. So, you're right. That's the technique that they use. They simply deny it, you know, or pretend that they're on your side.

John: Well, we had another gentleman that came from, he was part of the energy commission from Berkeley College in California, and he'd been a comptroller on the board for controlling energy out there. And he gave this huge speech at one of the colleges of how, you know, why they had the blackouts out there. And when it got said and done, he eliminated the saying anything about ENRON. And when I questioned it, and said, you had tapes that actually stated they were coercing the pricing and it had nothing to do with the physical attributes that he was stating, he comes right out and he says, oh, I'm glad you asked that question, I've got a whole series to tell on that. And bottom line, he wasn't glad I asked that question, but that was his out. And people have a wall in their mind. It's like he threw that out that he was glad I asked the question, and it like distracted the sheeple of our country today to accept his excuse.

Alan: That's right. But the fact is, you see, what's happening now in the US and Canada has already happened. It's happened in Europe. They have standardized, authorized, scheduled brownouts now. And under the United Nations policy for energy usage for the 21st century, we've all to eventually cut down all of our consumption, of all types of energy, and eventually live in the habitat areas for Agenda 21. The UN Agenda 21. So, what's happening here, they must lie to you as they do it. And they will do it. They'll lie to the very end, until it's implemented, and then it's the new normal. We'll all accept it.

John: In Europe, they're saying that they're building lots of digesters for energy systems, and it's one of the poorest designed systems for any recoup of energy. It does have an environmental positive aspect to it, so it's like, oh, it's environmentally sound. But it's such a huge expense. It's hard to run. If it dumps itself it stinks, and creates a huge hazard. But they've built a lot of these in Europe, and it's like because there is free energies, it's like they're hiding the avenue of a different way of doing things.

Alan: Well, here's the problem here, and it's like most radio across the US. People are reacting to the effects of what they see. They don't know the causes, what's really behind all of this. And you have to go much deeper to make sense of it. And we know that for instance they're putting up the big windmills in islands off of Scotland right now, in fact, to power parts of Britain. But when you see what they're able to power, what they're projecting in the future, it's for a much-reduced population. And then you go into the UN's policy of population control, and they want a vast reduction in the population of this world over the span of the next forty years or so.

John: It's not even that, I don't believe.

Alan: I think it's even shorter. Well, actually they're killing them off now; people are dying.

John: In fact I would say it was like the next, not even four years, it's less than that.

Alan: The fact is, they are preparing for a future which they have planned and discussed and had many meetings about and the public, like children, of course, must never be told the bad news. That's as simple as it is. They're actually preparing for a much-smaller population.

John: In the Georgia Guide Stones, if you pull up their website, basically guide as you would be guided through a desert or something. The Georgia Guide Stones, they have ten laws listed in seven different languages, and they replicated the Stonehenge by having these ten massive big granite rocks with these laws dictated on there. And one is, you know, fair and just laws and a new language. And that's something I ask everybody. I say, do you know the new language? And if they don't know it I say one of the laws also is a 500 million population for smart growth, or sustainability, which is not true either. And you know, as you put up the population of the world today, and figure out like a square yard. You could put almost the entire population right into Texas. And so, it's not as overpopulated as they try to perpetrate it. There's easier solutions of free energy. There's easier solutions of creating clean water and those kinds of things. But they're not letting them happen. And, at the same time, on a 500 million population, from what the population is today, that means 11 out of 12 of us have got to die.

Alan: That's right. And it doesn't just stop there. That's a transitory phase, because now that they're into the genetic sciences, they've already published many, many books in the higher scientific circles, and admitted they can create new types of humans, purpose-made humans for special jobs. That's where ultimately they want to go, even then. And the problem that we really have is, all this time, we've been brainwashed into thinking we're free. That's our problem. The fact is, we never were. And it isn't until you go into the older history books of European countries, especially Britain, and see how they wrote about the ordinary public around the 1700s, and it really strikes you, these people never ever gave up control over the populace. They never did. They gave us a sham democracy, and it's better having that, because they knew that the people would revolt every five years or so. So, if they gave you a vote every few years, it would postpone any revolution. But Britain for instance has what they call the Establishment. The Establishment, everyone in Britain talks about it. And it's the Establishment that's always been in control. You don't vote them in, they are there. They are there all the time. And they control the entire structural system. And it's all done by Freemasonry from the top down.

John: Gees, I talked about people, you know, things going on in our country, as such, and I referred to them as globalist. As people look at me, like, who the hell are you talking about? Excuse my language. Who are you talking about. And you know, it just hits a key, you know, they've labeled it at least of an establishment group. And as they have the huge computer system, they call it the Beast. It's located in every major controlling country in the world, and they're all labeled together. So, there is no war against the Chinese, against the Russians, against the US. It's all orchestrated and calibrated and designed for destruction of man and populations and control.

Alan: We are living a business plan. That's what it is. It's a long-range business plan, and even our lifetimes have been spent going through part of it, because it was decided long before we were born. Every single part of it. Including the implementation stages of it. And when you go into, for instance, the Communist system....

John: We have a break coming up right here. It will be about a minute and a half or so. This is Truth Radio, with Alan Watt. We're talking about the British law and the US law and the British involvement and control. We'll be back in just a minute. Truthradio.com. The D'Anne Burley Show.

(Commercial Break)

John: Again, we have Alan Watt with us, and he's very informative. I'm very impressed. I'll let you have the mike there, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, people should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's my website. Where I go into so much of the history that brings us to where we are now and where we're going with the major players and even some of the books they've written themselves. Not about them, but by them. These are the only books you can really trust. And the books by Kissinger and different people. That's where you get the information as to where we're all going and why we're going there. And you find out that, really, democracy doesn't exist. Never did. It was a sham for the public. And the same system, the establishment that ran Britain, and runs Britain today, and most of the world,

actually, also runs the United States. And it's done through the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, run by Britain.

John: I agree with you in a lot of ways, but the only way I really don't agree with you is on a quick example, is the idea of spiritualism, controls, in a lot of ways, that they can't control us. And there's writings to where George Washington was in a battle, and the opposition wrote a report of the British and the Indians, not to shoot at the white leader on the big white horse, because they wouldn't be able to hit him, because the spirit was with him. And at the end of that battle, he had sixty bullet holes through his vest and clothing, and yet, he was untouched.

Alan: Yeah. I know. You know what, we have the same stories in Britain about generals there that went off to Africa. These are foundation myths, they call them, which they give to the people for a cultural belief for a foundation. It's a standard technique that's been used for thousands of years. And I know it's hard for people, because the myths are so, we want to hang on to them. Especially when you're losing everything else. In reality, too, Washington was trained by the British military, remember. He was a colonial officer before the Revolution, and a Freemason of the English Lodge.

John: Yes, but I still feel there was some justice in some of their logic of how they set things up. I mean, it replicated the Bible's Ten Commandments. You have, in myself, I have personal achievement in spiritualism. I was hit with a ten-ton bulldozer that fell ten feet and hit me from my neck to my ankles with the roll cage. It literally fit between my head and my toes, and it's only about eight inches wider than my torso. And I took the shot, and I survived, and it popped like a grape. And I was able to speak from out of my body. And there's over 300,000 children were able to bend and levitate metal with one hour of instruction. It proves spiritualism. There's definition in prayer and healing. And so, in the interim of that, I'm not trying to, your point is well taken. And you've got to look at that. And I'll be honest with you, at heart, I will still believe that George Washington was fighting for the right in crossing the Delaware, at 20 below zero or ten below zero or whatever and taking on the troops, there had to be a lot of good spirit in that, is my feeling, to turn things around to some extent. And so many, the history of the Revolution, the gentlemen that gave of themselves, lost everything. A lot of them. They lost family, they lost their riches, they lost their health. And, to me, that's an avenue of the Lord giving you an avenue of how much will you give to produce truth and righteousness. And will you give of yourself? And I do feel there was a righteous cause there. It's funny how....

Alan: Well, the thing is though, regardless of the beginnings of it, where has it gone since then?

John: Oh, I agree, there's terrific manipulation. And it's like a huge chess game going on of control, and discontrol and also within itself, it's like you commented about the American CFR is the American branch of the control factor. And I'm sure the American branch has a few disgruntled problems with the British branch which has some problems.

Alan: No. They have no problems whatsoever. In the 1920s, they sent over Rudyard Kipling to read his poem, you know, that was the White Man's Burden. He read it on the Senate floor to the US Senate. And that was an official Masonic ceremony. And he said, we pass the torch on to you; because it was decided that the US, with the wealth that it could generate, and the manpower, would have to be the military for the next century. They knew that then. This was all written about at the time.

John: Again, I agree with that. And I hope that we have avenues of, and I kind of feel that you must think that, or you wouldn't be speaking with us tonight.

Alan: I think it's up to the people, but the people don't know what they want. You see, what they want is what they already have. And it doesn't occur to them that the culture and everything in it that they already have was designed for them, not by them, but by others above them. And that's the problem today.

John: Well, it's a problem to one extent, but also, it was a growth factor to another extent, so now you've got to put a point of measure in affix. And I want to refer to Jesus when he was here, and his accomplishments of creating the teachings of God, and the teachings of good health, and merit of morality. Those are things we should strive for and try to teach and try to build to. And as you refer to, such as the aborigines, there's a group, there's a book called,

The Mutant Down Under. And the woman took a walk with this group of aborigines. Not all of them, but this group. They stopped having children twenty-five years ago, because they know it's the end times. And there's lots of history referring to this Planet X that's coming by. It's a 3600-year cycle. There's Biblical information. There's a cave in Africa....

Alan: I don't go in for that stuff, to be honest. Because these guys have been at this for thousands of years with their comets and their sightings and bad news, and it's always been to control the minds of the public, who go along with it all. Each time they want a war in the Middle East, you notice they kept pulling out the Planet X stuff and diverting the public from reality, you know.

John: You have the Pyramid Giza was built with the stars in mind, and also there was like 800 pyramids that actually replicated the stars in a pattern on the earth. And most people don't know about that. And also, like the Pyramid Giza has the king's chambers, which there's a portal, which the star Sirius, which is a twin star, is in that portal at this time. And it also indicates that the end times is the staircase of the Pyramid Giza, is one foot is a year in replication from the time to the end times.

Alan: No. I'm sorry, I have to disagree with that. I've looked into all that stuff, the foundations of the British Israel movement. That's when they came up with all this measurement stuff to do with the pyramids and when you go into the guys who actually were there, even the archeologists were complaining about some of the fanatics that were going around scratching some of the walls and so on to make marks, to make it fit their theories.

John: So you think that Jesus's face on the timeline of the pyramid staircase is a hoax then?

Alan: I do, yeah. People fall for the fantastic, because they want to.

John: I agree with that to some extent, but there's also things that happen is, if you have a relation, a family member dying or so, there's almost every person going will sense the spirit of that person....

Alan: But that's nothing to do with the Pyramids or Planet X. You see, you're tying it all together, and it's unrelated.

John: To some extent, it is unrelated, but to some extent, it is all tied together. As you compare....

Alan: You see fatalism is the key for religion to make people go along with every move that's made. If you tell people it's written that way, they'll think, well there's nothing we can do about it.

John: Well, there's discontent within the Bible itself. There's an eye for an eye, or forgive and look the other way. And you've got to build your own discernment and your own, it's your own growth factor, to measure a point of what you're spiritually....

Alan: But there's nothing to measure. I mean, if you go to the New Testament, you're following someone who stood up against the bankers, who stood up against the system of the priests that ran their country and kept them under a massive legal system and who was killed for doing it. The Christians are the most easygoing people today. They go along with everything.

John: You're taking an interesting point, and I have to agree with a lot of it. And I, being that I've experienced being out of my body, and speaking from out of my body, I know there's a difference. And that it is a definition of growth factor. As the aborigines were able to speak with the upper spirits, and able to speak with the animals, and to self heal, there's definition of power and morality. You're able to look at the sun in the morning and evening without it having it hurt your eyes, where a person who has not morality can't. It's a point of measure. And there are some definitions that are out there. We have some writings. We have people that have come to greatness, because of self-giving, and you know, just in the writings and stuff. If their control factor, as you say, is very strong, and is very clever, and is a huge chess game....

Alan: They understand us. They understand how we think. They understand how the mind wants to believe that

everything is going to work out fine in the end. And so they're always giving us new endings, continuously. And we fall for it every time. And because of that, we sit back and do nothing, and allow the most evil things to be done to everyone else, as long as I'm okay.

John: Well, they have, this is a characteristic of talking to where they're controlling us, and I'm seeing lots of things like today, in the paper, our local chairman of the board and head of the economic development zone, he's wanting more, more basically police state and control, by permitting of buildings and that kind of thing. And people aren't adhering to it. But it's a situation to where they're orchestrating the monies to be gone, where you don't have money anymore. They're overtaxing and those kind of things. It's also when people are doing what they have. They may not have the proper materials, but at least they have something to put on their roof to stop the problem, and it may be a temporary fix, it may be a poor fix, but at least it's a fix. But because they're saying you didn't meet the criteria, now it's become a point of well, you're going to lose your house because you don't look so good anymore. And if you don't force this, and pay the bill of the permitting, and follow the specs that we demand, and again, this guy is uneducated. He thinks he's educated. He's again, as the lawyers, you want to say the Masons or the Illuminati, there's lots of people in control, and a lot of them stand back, so you don't know who they are, but they do have figureheads that are standing there, the judges or whoever else, and, it's like you say, they try not to have the Revolutions and as push comes to shove, like right now, we have in history, once you reach the 50% taxation rate, usually there was a revolution or a change in government or whatever. Right now, we're at like 87 or 89%. And they're continuing to be able to do what they're doing through orchestration of our food, for mind control, they're controlling and giving to a certain extent. They're lying like crazy to say, oh, you've got this one really, you don't have this, and you think you're the only one that's really losing, when there's millions of people really losing, and you know, yeah, it's a terrific chess game. But, as we're out on these airwaves, hopefully, we're waking people up, and getting people under motion, and getting on our thoughts, and not accepting that judge's verdict, or, if he gives a bad verdict to challenge it and maybe question it and stand behind that person that's being orchestrated against, and to not always believe the stories, and say, oh, he wasn't, he didn't pay his taxes, so we're shutting down on him. They want to hear the rest of the story, and they don't just believe the government's version. And, so you have those kind of challenges, I want to say, and as you have those challenges of playing the chess game, we are becoming stronger in ourselves, as far as mental abilities to think and to act, and to hopefully check that system.

Alan: I'd have to say, it's bigger than that. Because the enforcers that they use against the people are bred by the people. It's your own sons and daughters that will come out and bash you over the head with the big truncheon or the stun gun. And they themselves are so scientifically brainwashed now from kindergarten onwards, right up to the present age, that they'll do whatever they're told against their older people. This is a science we're talking about. And the public don't understand the science.

John: Again, I'd have to agree with you on that, there's a lot of truth in that statement.

Alan: Well, the elite don't send their own sons and daughters to come down and make you do things. It's your local police. It's the local different organizations, the paramilitary army that they have now under many names, even the Ministry of Natural Resources have firearms and machine guns. It's pathetic. We're living in an armed camp. But it's their own sons and daughters from the bottom classes that are holding the guns at us.

John: Right. It's the people that touch us every day that are holding us at bay, and are going to be killing us. That's true.

Alan: That's right. And they've been taught that anyone who's older is useless; they have no value. That's a cultural fact that's now accepted by most people.

John: Well, I disagree with that totally. Just in the idea of the one quick example I can think of is they killed the elephant population off to reduce its volume for control. They took the older elephants, and the young elephants immediately became rogue. And to correct the problem, they had to capture older elephants from other areas and bring them into the area, and the older elephants again were able to take control of the culture of the elephants, and settle down the rogue young elephants and bring....

Alan: You see, we're not elephants though. This is the problem.

John: No, I understand that.

Alan: We're not elephants. And the fact is, in the 1960s, the saying came out through the Communist factions, "Don't trust anybody over 30." And that's been pushed in the schools continuously ever since. You won't see older actors in movies. It's all young people.

John: We have a break coming again here. We'll be another couple minutes. This is Truthradio.com. I'm John, your host. And Alan Watt is our speaker. Very interesting topic here. The D'Anne Burley Show on Truthradio.com. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

John: And welcome back. And this is the D'Anne Burley show on Truthradio.com. This is John your host. Our speaker today is Alan Watt. And I've been very appreciative of this conversation. Again, we're talking about the control of the globalists, and where it's at, in that it's much more as a system that's been for a long time and going to continue, and personally, myself, I think there's a terrific spiritual fight, and it's a point of spiritual growth, and I guess the only point that we might disagree on, is the fact that I still believe my elephant story, and as you relate to the idea of them not using old people in movies and old people in government, the old people have a controlling factor and an anchor for our society. And as a spiritual people in the sharmas of the old times, and the aborigines talked to the spirit of the older people that are calmer, at twenty eight years old you have a physical addition to your brain, which allows you to become spiritual. But you have to practice it. And hopefully, those things are what are going to make the difference of our future, and but, it's a terrific chess game. It's a chess game of life. It's a chess game of building love and peace and prosperity of the earth. I don't have much else to say to you, Alan. You're very much on the mark.

Alan: Well, you see, the thing is, you're up against such an amazing, studied, intense science, where even the whole New Age philosophy was given out to the public by the same crowd, a hundred-odd years ago, in preparation for today, to create this movement. And even now, I mean, there was Gorbachev. He was given the Presidio for his particular Green type Party thing. He actually has the Knights of Lazarus flag outside there, high Mason. He was knighted over in London. And that's the Green Flag that you see, the Green Cross. Well, he was given that when he was still the Soviet leader of the Soviet system, in Russia. That shows you there was no Cold War either, it was all a farce. And his job, he wrote a book called, Towards a New Civilization. Towards a New Beginning was the subtitle. And he said, I am an atheist, he said. And later on in the book, he says, We are creating the religion of the future for the people, which will be based on a form of Earth Worship. Now, that's your greening of the planet. That's your habitat areas. That's your reduced population to save Mother Earth. It's all been done by the same crew.

John: Yeah, it's just like if you point out that there's like six free energies, such as there's magnetic engines that will just run on a car battery. You have the hydrogen fuel cells, 1600 miles per gallon on a car battery, you have....

Alan: They've had all of this for the last hundred years, but they'll never ever allow it to be given to the public, because, you don't get it, you see, we're not free; we're not supposed to be free under their system as far as they're concerned. They would never allow it. Never allow it. In fact, they're taking your right to even grow food from you as an individual. That's coming too.

John: Well, they outlawed water. If you're taking your own rainwater off your roof in Bolivia, and the people came up to arms, and came, you know, to stop it. And it's not that they're not still trying to control the cost of water and every drop of water you get, they're going to make you pay for it. And I went to a meeting here, last Monday in fact, on that same topic, and the woman was a terrific globalist, and she sounded great. And I blew her right out of the water. And everybody who was in that meeting, it was probably 350 people, really shunned me, because it was like I was creating a, and I quoted laws of chemtrails. I quoted where Indonesia hired Russia to create a monsoon to stop the drought. And pointed out where China created water from dehumidifiers, in Indonesia where the tsunami

was, and so there's easier ways of making clean water and supplying water, and it's not really a terrifically big problem.

Alan: You're trying to fight it with logic. You see, this is not a logical battle. This is a battle for them to have total domination over all resources that you need to live. That's what it is.

John: Right, but if we can do it ourselves, and don't need their abilities and start. And again, I fully believe in this Planet X coming by. There's some things I could tell you and show you.

Alan: I don't need it. It's all nonsense. It's a Masonic joke, actually, Planet X. X is a symbol of the illumined man, it's also the Dix, it's the Number Ten in Roman Numerology. It's the male/female combined. It's a big Masonic Joke. And it's worked wonders, because when they were going into Iraq, I had people phoning me, and all they were talking about was Planet X, nothing about Iraq. It was a beautiful diversion.

John: As you say, they're making DNA conversions and what not and people for control. The reason we're in Iraq is like for the, I'm trying to think of the God they've got.

Alan: The Fish.

John: I can't think of his name at the moment.

Alan: The Doannes. It's the same one. It came actually from India, initially, and then they had it in Egypt as well. The same one, the Fish God.

John: In his tomb, he was one-third human and two-thirds angel, so they're heading for his DNA is what they're headed for, for building these articulate, you know, DNA projects. And it's like today in the United States, we just voted on supposedly using the stem cell, and they've been using it for years, and creating all sorts of things. And we just had a report come in that they're creating a Bigfoot that is going to be quite vile. So, if you go out in the woods or whatever, he'll be out there and he'll probably take you. And Bigfoot really does exist. It's like giants, you know. They've got two giants on display down in Chile that are like 16, 18 foot tall, and have robes of gold down to their feet. And you know, they're mummified. They're real. There's not maybe.

Alan: But why, why are you looking at this right now? I mean, they've been putting wild cougar back into the wilds for the last few years, and wolves, and things that we used to fight in the past. We don't have to look towards further terrors coming out of CIA propaganda sources to terrify us even further. We've watched the rewilding of the Americas for years now. We've got people in British Columbia getting carried off by Mountain Lions.

John: Yeah, but we're having some people that are on these shortwave systems that are starting to rebel and they're starting to take action, you know, and maybe it's not up front or whatever, but there are people taking action, and supposedly it's real devastating. They put this wall in our mind that, oh, if you shoot a wolf it's really bad and it's worse than killing somebody. Well, where do you draw the lines on that? You've got to start taking your own actions.

Alan: Well, as I say, they now have the wild cougar going into the towns in some parts of BC. They've already killed, mainly women in the last few years. And a bicyclist was dragged off his bike and was getting carried off before someone stopped and managed to get him loose.

John: In Washington, DC?

Alan: No, this is British Columbia.

John: Oh, British Columbia, yes. Well in California, also.

Alan: So, this is happening. And, of course, more and more bear attacks, because that's the other part of it. But the

thing is, it's to get us all into these little compact areas, where we're all nice and safe, you see, and well controlled, and we can't move without permission. And this is all coming from the United Nations. All of it. All your building codes, all your building codes worldwide today, and have been for the last fifteen years from Carpentry to Electricity to Plumbing to Septic Tanks to everything, including the runoff off your roof, comes from the United Nations. We're already global.

John: What's your explanation of the road system they're putting from Mexico to Canada, and they're putting it up.

Alan: That's old stuff. I was talking about that years ago.

John: Well, I know they were, and they've been, I know it's a thirty-year plan that they're into right now.

Alan: Well, highway 69 that comes up through Ontario just happens will be joined with one in the States. It's just over the border there, the last few miles that will complete it. And that's also called 69. What a coincidence, and that's been there for a hundred years.

John: But the new project now is being built away from the public population zones and along the coast. And again, as the temperatures, we're seeing the melting of the caps of the earth and what not, and it's exceeded miles and miles. I mean it's not just a little change, it's a huge change. So, there is definition to a global changing, not really so much from the pollution but from natural aspects.

Alan: It's from the spraying. I mean, Teller who did the hydrogen bomb talked about doing this back in the 1950s. He said, if we spray the skies enough with aluminum oxide, barium and other metallic particles, we can trap the heat, and alter the weather. And this was widely published at the time, in all scientific papers and books. They've been doing it for the last few years. They're causing the warming. They're using the HAARP technology, which they've got 54 across the planet. And they're causing the storms. The US Air Force said in the newspaper, about, what, three years ago, we shall shortly own the weather. They do own it. And now the whole thing is to terrify the public, make the public think their polluting is causing the problem so that we'll all change our ways and do what we're told and move into the habitat. This is standard procedure. This is herd management, actually.

John: If we point out the chemtrails, and you can actually see the clouds and see them actually applying the chemtrail situations, people are becoming aware of it, so they're becoming a little more open-minded that they're becoming controlled, and not to be controlled as well. And I guess that's what my task has been.

Alan: The same media, I mean, two nights ago on the CBC Canada here, they had this fake debate. And they actually gave it a title which was meant to swing you immediately, just from the title of the show. Now, this is your national television station for Canada, government-run. And it was called, the Global Warming Deniers, you see. Now, that already swung. So you had a debate between two sides, the pros and the guys against the global warming theory, but none of them, including the media, mentioned the fact of the spraying.

John: Well, they load the television broadcasts without people like yourself or myself that would actually bring out, you know. We had like US Title 50, section 1520, legalizes chemtrails. Well, then how come we don't know about it, or we're not informed about it. And that was something I brought out in that meeting the other day. And as I was able to throw those numbers out, some people can pull them up and will verify that, yeah, there's a law on it, and why aren't we informed about that.

Alan: Well, it's also signed into treaty. The US signed a treaty. So did Canada. So did every country, except China and Switzerland. And that was a treaty signed about five or six years ago to do with this airspace thing, to do with airspace over your countries. They didn't explain exactly what it meant, but that's what it was. Foreign pilots can now fly your military aircraft across your skies. And that's what it was. The Open Sky Treaty it was called. Only two countries, China and Switzerland did not sign it.

John: They actually shot down a ballistic missile over St. Louis here about two years ago, I believe. And it was shot off, I believe by the North Koreans. But I'm not positive of that. It may have been someone else. But anyhow. It's,

if you go to [peaceforspace](http://peaceforspace.com) or [spaceforpeace dot org](http://spaceforpeace.org), I believe, they have the information on it. But we actually had a multi-ballistic head, above St. Louis, that could have really impacted us. And they did take it out, but it's like, why did they let it get so close.

Alan: I don't even know if it happened, though. It would depend who benefits from the propaganda, because I know they've put so many front people in there pretending that they're speaking for you, to get this global space treaty signed, and then it gets put into the hands of the United Nations, strangely enough.

John: I guess my question, I'm a firm believer that there is UFOs already, that they're actually here on this planet.

Alan: Oh, they're here, because they make them down in Area 51. The BBC did a documentary back in 1970 on them, and they showed you them coming out of the underground hangers there. See, technology is so far ahead of what the public is ever, ever told, from professorship down to the lowest level.

John: But don't you think that if they were to pull the DNA to recreate them or whatever, don't you believe that in space they actually exist, and they wouldn't allow us up there if we were too ballistic anyhow. But anyhow, this is the D'Anne Burley Show. We're all done for the night. I appreciate you being here, Alan.
Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Very interesting. I appreciate it. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 25th, 2009

Alan Watt on "The Infowarrior" with Jason Bermas
on Genesis Communications Network

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jason Bermas: Alright folks, it is Wednesday, March 25th. This is the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. We've got a jammed pack show for you. We have Alan Watt in the first hour. We'll be going to him after the first break, and then we're going to be doing a news blitz and taking your calls in the final hour. I do want to go over some of the things we are going to be talking about later in the show. Mainly, Section 17:10 of HR 1388, the Give Act. Something that a lot of people aren't talking about. The study to evaluate the effectiveness of a centralized electronic citizen verification system. And they say this study is going to be done by "The Corporation for National and Community Service." And the Department of Education. They say that's going to be funded from 2010 to 2014, so no worry there. They're going to be going before Congress no later than 18 months after this act is officially put into place. It has nothing to do with their little, you know, volunteer Stasi force they're putting together and everything to do with a cashless society control grid. I mean, you think the real ID is bad, and you know the National ID card, this is for your kids. You know, all throughout this bill it's for people who are in middle school and high school, and it's not different with this study of a centralized electronic citizen verification system.

We're also going to be talking about how China put the kibosh on youtube today. No more youtube in China. And you know, on Alex's show, when I hosted, I think it was in May or June, we had Benjamin Fulford on. And talk about an apologist for China. I mean, he's telling me China is not that bad, China is this and that, China is coming up, and we all know China held the Olympics there. But then he makes the case, oh, what's so bad about a One World Government? Well, what do you think is so bad about a One World Government when they're in cahoots with China? I mean, to take away youtube is such a hit on free humanity in general. I mean, that literally censors just an unbelievable amount of speech, right there. But should we really be shocked. I mean, we have our Supreme Court ruling whether or not the new Hillary movie is going to be constitutional or not. And whether, I believe it was, writing and publishing that writing, this is what Scalia said, was covered by the Constitution. Of course it's covered by the Constitution. It's a Constitutional Right. 1st Amendment. Freedom of Speech. Any kind of speech. Whether it's

written down or not. I mean, when I read that, it blew my mind.

We're also going to be talking about this pamphlet, or multiple pamphlets they're handing out. This is a story off of Infowars.com and Infowars.net, where the UK is trying to create even more of a tattletale society, saying, oh, if you see any suspicious bags we need you to report them. And don't stare at the cameras. If you stare at the cameras, you're automatically a terrorist. It's London Police Encourage Citizens to report contents of each other's bins to prevent terrorism. And there's a bunch of visual aids here. It's pretty intense, I mean, terrorists won't succeed if someone reports suspicious activity. Terrorism, if you suspect it, report it. And I mean, they're showing cellphones, bags, vans, small camcorders, a flat screen for a computer. It is just out of control. So that's up at Infowars and Prison Planet, right now.

Also want to talk about "Vaccine Scare in Ukraine" threatens health. Now, of course, this is off MSNBC, so they're spinning it, saying, well, a lot of people in the Ukraine don't want to take these Western vaccinations, because they think that they're going to give them AIDS or they're going to sterilize them. Hello? We just had a death, and I think it was 27 kids go to the hospital from your Rubella vaccinations. And they mention the Rubella vaccinations, but the main theme of the article is, the people in the Ukraine are bad because they're not getting vaccinated and they're putting us all at risk. No, the people in the Ukraine are waking up to the fact that they're being poisoned through vaccinations, so they're saying no. And that's what we should be doing. Alan Watt on the other side. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. Prisonplanet.tv, Infowars.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright folks, we are back. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas, and we are now joined by Alan Watt. I was actually introduced to Mr. Watt's material, back in December of 2007, while I was out in California. We were out in Naples, and I was with this gentleman who was helping us with an event. And he started playing the Cutting Through the Matrix podcast for me, and I said, wow. This guy is really smart. He's very insightful. He's well spoken. Thank you for joining us, Mr. Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here with you.

Jason: Now, I've always wondered. I've read your bio, but how does somebody like yourself get into this information, and then, not only get into it, but then start doing a radio show, speaking about it. It says here you're an accomplished author and lecturer and all that, but where does it start for you?

Alan: At birth, really.

Jason: Really?

Alan: I generally tell people, I had a form of autism which allowed me to see the world as it really was.

Jason: (Laughter) So even in your musical career, you know, before you started doing this full time, you were pretty awake.

Alan: Absolutely. Absolutely awake. And I also traveled a lot too and I noticed that every country was passing the same laws across Europe, at the same time, always. And I realized that there already was a European Union, back in the '70s. And I realized as well, where it was all heading. And I talked to some politicians, because when you're in the music industry, often, you will be approached and invited into homes of politicians and people who are big decision makers. And you get chatting to them, and some but not all of it registers at the time. Sometimes it's two years down the road, and it clicks as to what they actually said to you. I was in a Norwegian's home in the '70s, and she went on to work at the United Nations. At that time she worked for the Parliament there. And she talked about a United Europe, and the fact that Scandinavian countries would be part of it, including Norway. So, I heard all this stuff from the right people, generally at the dinner table.

Jason: So, you start hearing this stuff. You see that there's this kind of a globalist agenda. You see that they're

trying to put the European Union into place. They eventually do that. When is it you take the leap into doing this full time? When do you say, because I see that you wrote a lot of books under pseudonyms. Did you try to do that throughout your career, put out these ideas, or was there really just one incident, one spot, where you said, you know what, I've got to devote myself to this, I've got to dedicate more time to this.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, previous works I'd done had to do mainly with history and ancient history, religions, techniques of controlling people in the past. And before 9/11 I realized what was coming up. I was reading the authors, the big players' books, the ones put out by Kissingers and the Brzezinskis, and going all the way back through Huxleys, the different Huxleys, H.G. Wells, all the big boys, looking at the common threads that they all had and associations which they belonged to. And that led me right in, of course, to the Royal Institute of International Affairs, that really was set up to go around any idea of democracy, to bring in a global governance system. And it goes back into the late 1800s in fact, before it was called that name, it was called the Cecil Rhodes foundation. And it had another name before that as well. So, they were already working. They never intended, especially in Britain, that was to be the nucleus of a Free Trade World system. In Britain, they never intended to give the public real democracy. It would always be guided by an elite called the Crown, under the Crown, this strange, odd democracy where you've got a monarchy on top of it. And in Britain they call them The Establishment. And everyone, everyone in Britain knows it exists. And it bypasses Parliaments and so on.

I realized that they'd almost achieved their goal, and then of course, I saw the events leading up to 9/11 2001. I knew something was going to happen in 2001, because the Big Boys had pretty well predicted that was really the start of the next century, was 2001, not the year 2000, and they said it was going to be a Century of Change. The big foundations had published many articles on what they wanted to accomplish in a hundred years, in the 21st century, and we're well on the road to it now. Well on the road. So, I had to come out, and say it as it is. Even though I knew, and this was the big problem that I had, I knew the psychological warfare that my generation and previous generations had been born into and had gone under and gone through. And I didn't know, and I was very skeptical in fact, if the public really could wake up in time to realize what was being done to them, because they truly have had an incredible warfare put upon them by inoculations, and I don't trust them at all, the inoculations. I've gone through some of the people who worked on methods of lobotomizing the general public, and they published it in their own books. They worked for big organizations, including the United Nations. We've had our food completely altered. Canadians were the guinea pigs for the GMO food, without our consent, without our knowledge for ten years, while the governments with their health organization, the socialized medicine, could study every single one of us and watch for effects.

So, we've been under warfare before we were born, right through to the present time, and you can see it in the public. The IQ officially has dropped. Now, you're born with an IQ. It's innate in you. And they've lowered the same test to a new normal, which is much lower, because they know what they've done to us. We are under a real war, and there's no way to emphasize it enough to the public, who mainly can't tell fact from fiction anymore, it's so intertwined. And they've also been trained, as Bertrand Russell advocated at the world meetings, they've trained the public to be hedonistic, narcissistic, self-centered, and to break the bonds of family, especially, and that way you're a perpetual child. With the depression of the economy, etc, coming in, in a big way, you're going into the next Bertrand Russell suggestion, which was the creation of apathy. Children, perpetual children, adult children can easily be put into a state of apathy, and controlled right along the agenda to the final outcome with ease on behalf of those in control. This has all been written about in books, dusty books, used in some universities still today, but ignored and unknown of, by the general public.

Jason: Well, this does seem to be what's going on. I mean, you look at the lobotomized public, and what they're interested in more than anything are their sports teams, or their iphone apps, or you know, the coolest gadget, or the latest car, even in a time when many people are just losing their homes, you know, losing their jobs. I mean, IBM is about to lay off another 5,000 people. And the bankers are openly announcing that they're just going to print as much money as they want, and do what they want with it. I mean, they're going to be buying up Treasury Bonds at the rate of 1.4 trillion dollars, and then maybe pump another trillion into that. The new packages that they just announced in the last couple days, call for I think 3.7 trillion more publicly. And then, you know, you have Obama getting up, before this press conference, and the thing is, the last eight years, the U.S. was used to a leader that stammered, stuttered, was not well spoken, didn't address people in really a proper manner, wouldn't look them in

the eye, was very short and curt. It was very easy to attack this guy. Obama's a lot slicker. I mean, he got asked about the Chinese global currency, because we know that China is now saying, you know what, we need a global currency. The IMF is saying they want to print a global super-currency for quantitative easing, and he gets asked about that. He dodges the entire question. Finally the reporter at the end of it asks again, well, what about this global currency, and Obama looks down, and he says, I don't think there's a need for a global currency. Meanwhile, he's gearing up to go to the G20 and before the G20 he's meeting with the Queen in private, and as you alluded to before, you know, this Royalty is really still in power. It amazes me that most people believe that Bill Gates is the richest man in the world. Meanwhile, you have Royals that are still protected by all sorts of MI5, Secret Service, I mean it boggles my mind that people can't get around the fact that that is the true wealth. I mean, these people have been wealthy for centuries.

Alan: Centuries, and never mind the gifts they've been given from other kings and queens over the centuries, that in itself, but they are untouchable as well. And they know they're untouchable. People in Britain understand that. There's a different system above the Parliament they're given, way high above it, and believe you me, every civil servant, every bureaucrat, every politician, even your policeman swears allegiance to the Crown and not to the people of Britain, or its Parliament, but to the Crown, to Royalty. And that's the same across the whole of the British Commonwealth countries, including Canada.

Jason: Well, most people here just aren't aware of that. They don't understand that the Rothschilds have a sovereign nation in the Middle of London. I mean, they don't understand these kinds of things, and especially here where the Royal family is kind of looked upon goofily. They don't think that they have any power whatsoever. People are just not awake at all. I mean, alright, I think that the top three guys that they said were rich were Bill Gates, and then it was Warren Buffett, and there is no doubt that Warren Buffett is a player out there, but he's definitely not top round.

Alan: No.

Jason: And then I believe it was the King of Spain, who is Royalty, probably does have some wealth there, but most of it hidden in foundations, such as the British Royal family. I mean, that is their specialty, just like the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds. They like to hide their funds in these institutions they create. A great example is, you know, these guys are major globalists. They had a push after the First World War for a League of Nations. When that failed, they created the Council on Foreign Relations, which is still going on today, and in fact, Tim Geithner was forced to talk about the Chinese global currency and said he was open to it, but ultimately we would keep the dollar as a world currency. But I think that tune is really going to change once this G20 happens and Obama visits it. I think he's scheduled to go there on April 2nd. So I expect some kind of announcement within the first week of April that there will be some sort of a global currency.

Alan: Well, it's in today's paper too, by the head of the IMF that it's official, they'll have it out in a couple of months.

Jason: Yeah. It's pretty crazy. We'll be back with Alan Watt after this. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. Go get the podcast at the Infowarrior.com, or check out the video at prisonplanet.tv.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: And we are back. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. We are joined by Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, I want to get your take on China banning youtube officially today, taking it off the internet for Chinese citizens. You know, in the past year we've really seen a push for China to come into the global arena. I mean, we had them host the Olympics. We seem to be adopting more of their policy. I mean, you know, we borrowed trillions and trillions of dollars from them, and now this Super State, this Super Nation has officially banned youtube. I mean, this is I think the third biggest site on the Internet. Can you speak to that?

Alan: Yes. China, according to the United Nations, is the model state for the world. In other words, we've all to copy the system of China ultimately, because they want a collectivist system, and the big think tank of the Club of Rome said that in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*. They said collectivism was the best way of managing the

world population. So they've based it on China, where you have a one party system, a totalitarian party, to get into commerce in China, you must join the party and become a member, a card-carrying member, and attend the local meetings or your city meetings. And China, if you notice, they might have banned that, however, we also have laws getting enacted right now. Australia was the first one to come out with it, where if you go into what's claimed are banned sites, and they won't give you a list of what sites are banned, yet, they're going to start fining you \$11,000 per day. So we in the West will start losing our rights and freedoms as well to the internet altogether, except for data tracking and gossip and so on and emails, for the government, as they start to take away google here, and all the other sites that we look into. We have to emulate China. So, I'm not surprised at all about this. We've had, I think it was Jay Rockefeller recently talked about how dangerous the internet was, and he actually said, would it be better if we had never given it to the people in the first place.

Jason: Yeah, that is true, and one of the sites that Australia has officially banned and put on the list is Wikileaks. And this is a site that notoriously puts out government documents that, you know the mainstream media really just refuses to talk about. And you know, speaking of documents the mainstream media really refuses to talk about or at least talk about in substance, this Give Act. It is anything but giving. It's really taking. It is compulsory service for twelve year olds and up, middle school and up, fifty hours to start, a hundred hours for college students. Once you're out of high school, you'll be forced into some kind of a secondary school, or some kind of another bureaucratic program. But they also tacked on this centralized electronic citizen verification system. And you know, in the past they've tried to pass the Real ID act, they've put chips in our passports. They've done everything in their power to really put a stranglehold on the people here. But this to me is the most wide reaching one, in the fact that this is a citizen verification system for everyone, including students, and they're going to be using the department of education to test this and then implement it.

Alan: Yes, in a sense too. And this is what the public don't realize, that what you're living through, in your entire life in fact, is a continuation of a system, as it upgrades itself to the next part and the next part. We saw them pass the bills for school-to-work. That was part of it. That was based on the Chinese or Soviet system, both actually. So, they'll train you. They want to train you for a particular job, and if they want you to be a joiner, a plumber, a carpenter, whatever, then that's all you'll be taught. Eventually, ultimately down the road that's all you'll be taught. If they want you to be a good party Bureau Chief or whatever, they'll train you for that, or the new type of worldwide KGB, you'll be trained for that. So, you're quite right. It's more than just what they say. But mainly, mainly here's what it is. It's a record of each individual and their potential for being a problem down the road. In other words, they're looking for thinkers. And you'll notice a big part of this budget of this so-called compulsory voluntarism is going towards education. You're looking at political ideology indoctrination. That's what it's going to be. So we're really under tyranny right now. And if you get one generation who have grown up with the scientific indoctrination, it's game over. You can't talk to them. You can't reason with them. They'll be pulling the older people out of the houses, off for the disposal unit, basically, because they ruined the planet for them, etc. This is political ideology and we've got to understand that.

Jason: And speaking of ruining the planet, I really want to get into their global carbon tax system that's being proposed right now, not only in legislation by the UN but by the United States. I mean, we've got Tennessee talking about buying carbon credits in anticipation of this being passed. That, and we're going to take your calls for Alan Watt. It's 866-582-9933. Call in, ask Alan a question. We'll be back after this. It's the Info Warrior, with Jason Bermas, prisonplanet.tv, infowarrior.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: And we are back. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. We have Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com on the line. If you'd like to ask him a question it is 866-582-9933. Alan, I want to get into this Carbon Tax thing, because this is the next step of control. We're all going to be made to feel guilty about the Earth and Climate Change and we're to blame, and it's this new control grid, that instead of paying taxes on other things, they want you to pay taxes on the environment. In other words, how many cars you have? How big is your home? How much trash are you producing? How many children do you have? Which they do want to regulate, just look at China, one child policies there for decades now. And this article is out of Reuters today, "Idled U.S. farmland may be a large carbon sink, USDA." So the U.S. is basically saying they need, the Department of

Agriculture is saying we need to buy up all this farmland. And they're saying it's 33.7 million acres, and federalize it, because it's omitting too much carbon. Ooh. Why don't you explain this system to people.

Alan: Well, again, apart from being a complete con, you see, right now, they're putting laws through and ideology to convince people they're a burden on the planet itself and the ecosystem. So you will get born into a system of guilt for being alive in the first place. That's really at the crux of this. This is how, this is why it will work in fact. And it will interfere, it will control every single part of your existence, even right down to if you can breed, if you should breed, and the cost of it and so on and so on. It's a complete farce, utter farce in reality. It's abstract nonsense. It's Wizard of Oz stuff. And they're well aware of it at the top. Now the Club of Rome again is the premier think tank for working out systems to control the population of the planet. It comes up with ideas and then it passes it down to other think tanks that work on it and implement it into society. They pass their ideas on to the Rand corporation, for instance. And they [the Club of Rome] put in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*, that in the 1970s they had looked for something to unite the planet, a common enemy, and they looked at even alien invasion, what would work with the public, were they gullible enough, etc. And they said no. And eventually they hit on the idea of man being at war with the planet and vice versa. Therefore, man would be the enemy. In their own words they said, that would fit the bill. That would fit the bill.

Jason: That is just incredible. And, you know the other project you were talking about is Project Blue Beam, where they said, you know, we would stage this Alien Invasion, or possibly put holograms in the sky of religious figures. And, you know, cull the populations into believing that we needed a One World Order or a World Government to combat this sort of thing. And it seems like instead of conquest, they want them to go through consent, and they will get consent through incrementally telling the people that global warming is real, you know, your SUV is terrible. I saw a report out of the Telegraph about three weeks ago, where they were saying that United States use of toilet paper was actually worse than gas-guzzling SUVs. In other words, I'm not even supposed to wipe my behind when I go to the bathroom.

Alan: That's right.

Jason: I mean, this is just insanity.

Alan: It is an insanity, but they can make any crazy system work if they can convince enough people, especially the young, bring them up with indoctrination, they can make you believe anything. And they've said that in their own books by the way. They can make the general public eventually believe anything with the proper indoctrination. Bertrand Russell said, there's no nonsense so errant that it cannot be made the general creed (meaning belief) of the vast majority, by adequate government action. That's what he said at one of the world meetings, and in one of his own books. And they can really, really do it. They can make you believe anything. They can make you believe that it's your fault that the sky goes dark at night, if they wanted to.

Jason: You know, I was watching a dvd out there that featured Edward Bernays, and Bernays telling a story about how he got the other half of the population, women, to smoke. And how they staged this, and you know, they had all these women go out with cigarettes, and made it the cool thing to do.

Alan: It was also societal women. They were well known, top societal ladies, that the rest would emulate. And he understood the psychology of that, that the masses follow those in the personality cult, like Hollywood. And so, he was well aware of what he was doing.

Jason: Yeah, I mean, it's incredible. They get this group of women to start smoking out in public. They stage a news story, and then really, it just starts to pick up and all the sudden, women are smoking. I mean, it's really unbelievable. And there's a guy out there. I don't know if you've ever seen his stuff. He uses a lot of NLP in his programs, Derren Brown, and he really does show, visually, how fragile the human mind is, and how suggestible it is. And you know, what you're able to do to people within moments, if you know how to talk to them and speak to them, and make hand motions and really just misdirect them.

Alan: Yes. What it is, is very simple, I mean, Brown showed it with just paper cut-outs for money. And he goes into

a shop and he pays the guy off with these blank white papers, because your mind is in a sort of double whammy. It knows what it expects to see. He expects to see you counting out bank notes, and his mind wants to perceive that as bank notes. Part of his mind says that it's blank. And so, rather than go with his own perceptions, he will take his own conditioning and go with that. That's as simple as that. That's why it works.

Jason: Yeah, it is incredible. And in another example, he's at a dog track with losing tickets, and he literally walks up with the losing tickets, hammers on the little section, talks to the person, tells them that it's a winning ticket, and they get paid out. I mean, it's amazing.

Alan: Yes. That's how Rothschild took over the bank of England. Yeah.

Jason: Yeah. (Laughter) Something similar, yes. Alright. We're loaded with callers for you, Alan. Let's go to Jake in Minnesota. Jake, what's on your mind?

Jake: Hey, thanks for taking my call. Thanks a lot, Alan, I really like your perspective on this, and you know, we're going through all this information. I think everybody is kind of like trying to figure out what this, the End Game, or whatever to the whole thing is, and you know, it's obvious that it's pretty been planned out through their system. So, what is, you know going with Einstein's words, you can't solve a problem using the same thinking used to cause the problem. You know, what thinking do we start using to go past it? Is it just going straight pro-Constitution, you know, something, and I know it has to be something positive. You can't just try and break down their little things. What do we go forward with from here, do you think, Alan?

Alan: Well, I don't see, to be honest with you, I do not see protests doing anything, except helping those at the top, because the top protesters are NGOs paid for by the big foundations, owned by the bankers themselves. So, the very things they're protesting are the answers that the bankers want the public to believe and accept, unfortunately. This system, you've got to understand, it's been ruled for such a long, long time, by the Council on Foreign Relations as the managing group for this, mainly in America, and other countries. And they are just the American branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain. And every commonwealth country across the planet has one. India has one. Pakistan has a CFR. We've never had democracy or a republic. Actually the republic was stolen a long time ago. And Carroll Quigley, who was the historian, remember for the CFR said, in the 1960s, in his own book, *Tragedy and Hope*, that the group, the CFR, had hijacked America sixty years before that. That's how far back they've been in control. The bankers with their managerial group. The CFR beneath them running the system. They're not going to give up their plans because of persuasion. It will not happen.

Jason: Alright Jake, I thank you for your call.

Alan: And it's going to come to a terrible situation. They'll either win and get what they want, or there will be a hell of a mess in the streets. That's what I see coming down.

Jason: Alright, let's go to Tim in Oklahoma. Tim, what's on your mind?

Tim: Yes, Jason. This is Tim from the Tulsa, Oklahoma area. I'm an attorney. I am very glad you took my call, because I've been trying to get a hold of Alex or yourself for a couple of weeks. I've done a little research, and it seems to me like Oklahoma has a State Constitutional Provision that prohibits the federalization of any state employee. I've checked the Texas Constitution. It seems to be pretty much equal to the Oklahoma State Constitution and Missouri as well, has a similar Constitution.

Jason: Well, I would just say this though, the only problem is that the Feds aren't going to recognize that. It's just like marijuana being decriminalized in California, and them saying the Feds can't come in and bust them. The Feds do it anyway. And they just say, we don't care. We're the Federal Government, we're going to do it anyway. There's a movie called *Super High Me* that really documents this fact. I mean, you can have all the statewide legislation that you want, and I agree that it's a good thing to have these sorts of things, and I think that the sovereignty movement is a good movement. You know, it shows that the people are not happy with what's going on. But I'll guarantee that the Federal Government is not going to go by those rules and regulations, wouldn't you

agree, Alan?

Alan: Absolutely. And the CFR, and you can always count on the CFR's own publications, they said years ago, that they would simply do an end run around the Constitution to get what they wanted. And they've been doing that ever since. What they're also using, this is their excuse too, they're using what they call Common Law. Now, Common Law, according to them and their definition, is what the public eventually accept over a period of time, that then becomes law. In other words, we acquiesce to our own imprisonment with every law that's passed and we say nothing. Therefore, it goes into the legal system then, as legal law. It's the oddest thing, even though, even though we know what they're doing.

Tim: I would add this, that under the state laws, the federal government cannot prohibit a state district court judge from convening a grand jury or from the people petitioning for a grand jury in for obtaining state law indictments, and for the state of Oklahoma, or other states such as Oklahoma, who have criminal statutes, or in Oklahoma, you can find that under title 21, section 1266.

Jason: Tim, all I'm saying is just look at the track record.

Tim: And the Federal Government can't...

Jason: Look at the track record of the Federal Government for the state.

Tim: The Federal Government can't prohibit a state law prosecution.

Jason: Not legally, but this is a criminal government. And I thank you for the call. You look at the track record when the Feds go up against the state government, and the Fed comes out winning 95 to 99% of the time. And that's just the way it is. That's reality. I mean, I'm glad we put these state provisions in. I'm glad there's still state rights. I'm glad that we can make our own laws. I mean, that's what our Congress is supposed to be there. There are, you know, we're their constituents. They're supposed to be our servants. It's anything but that right now, but at the same time, the Feds do what they want. They rarely cow down to local government, and I just don't see it happening. Alright, let's jump to the next caller. Let's go to Mark in Oregon. Mark, what's on your mind?

Mark: Hey, Good Evening, Jason and Alan. You know, Jason, you mentioned something at the beginning of the show that got my curiosity up, so if you don't mind, I'm passing to my main reason for calling, my question for calling. I'd like to ask Alan exactly what type of music he was into professionally. Was it classical or rock and roll or country and folk? I know the English do them all.

Alan: Yeah. I did it all, in fact. And sometimes I was asked to get groups together for live stage musicals, and I'd play with them for a while, and then I'd go off and do my own thing solo. Either a sort of folk type, or classical in theaters across the world.

Mark: Did you play various instruments, or did you specialize in mainly one instrument, Alan?

Alan: I played a few instruments. I really do like the guitar as well.

Jason: What was the most enjoyable act and gig that you ever did, Alan?

Alan: Playing with Chicago, and the Eagles, and some other ones. At the time I came over from Britain, I filled in on tours. I'd get calls if I could just stand in for someone that was sick or whatever, guitarists mainly, and I'd play with them, and I didn't even know who they were at the time.

Jason: Wow, that's great.

Mark: That's fantastic. You played electric and acoustical professionally, obviously.

Alan: Yes.

Mark: Fantastic. Well, Alan, I wanted to ask you, in light of what Alex went over on his show earlier today, and the first part of it as well. It was toward the end of the show with a gentleman named Shepherd, and I'm missing his last name right now, but he was basically a formal guest on the show. And he and a few friends have actually posted video on infowars.com, of these very large, roughly 800 by a 1000ft and 8 to 10ft deep with rocks in the bottom of them for drainage, being built right next to Department of Veteran Affairs cemeteries in this country. You know, nobody, including Alex, has really come out and said what these might exactly be for yet. I don't think Alex likes to jump to conclusions on things which could scare people unnecessarily, but I didn't know if you had heard about this development, Alan. They have been, there has been publicity about the blue coffin liners being stockpiled around Chicago and maybe a few other places in recent months, but this is the first that's come up that I've heard, and I've listened pretty closely, listening to Alex and Jason and such as this, of actual mass graves. What are apparently, obviously, what else could they be, mass graves being dug here. Do you have any view on this, at this point? Does this fit in with any other part of?

Alan: Well, I'll tell you. I don't know about this story in particular for the U.S., but I have gone over the British ones for supposed plagues and pandemics and gone through it pretty meticulously, and they do talk about creating mass graves, and how they'd really have to build some of them in advance, and fill them up quickly, etc, etc, how many they'd hold, all of that kind of stuff. And where they would be in fact, away from drainage facilities and all that kind of thing. So, these things have been discussed, I know in other countries, across Europe, so I don't see why they haven't started the same thing in the U.S.

Jason: Alright, Mark. I thank you for the call, my friend. We've got to jump to the next caller. Let's go to Daria in California. Daria, what's on your mind?

Daria: Jason?

Jason: Yes.

Daria: Hey. Thank you for your show, and thank you for having Alan Watt on.

Jason: Thank you.

Daria: Just real quick, just real quick, I want to mention that for those who want to go to a whole other level of understanding this whole New World Order Agenda, Alan Watt is the source, and he has hundreds of hours of lectures for free. And his books are invaluable, and people should really try to support him, because he has no sponsors. And I just want to make a quick comment, and I even hate to mention this, but you know you had Jim Mars on your Monday show. And there was a caller asking Jim Mars, you know, like what's up with the whole reptilian thing, and Jim Mars responded with basically something like, you know, no one's perfect and why not, to hypothesize...

Jason: Well, that's what Jim said. Jim said that he wouldn't put it past him.

Daria: Right, but to be rudely honest about it, the whole Reptilian thing is basically entertainment at best and a psy-op, I think at worst. And...

Jason: I don't disagree. I don't think that I've ever given any kind of credence. The caller called in about it. I've made my thing clear. I think that in order for you to talk about Reptilian shape shifters from the 4th dimension, the Annunaki, I think you need a video of somebody shape shifting into a reptile, and you need a specimen. I mean, for me to even go that far. I always tell people, listen, check out everybody's information, all of it, but take all of it with a grain of salt and try to do your own independent research for verification.

Daria: Right. And you know, what I just want to say, is that when you mix hard, cold facts that can be documented, which Jim Mars does write about, and which are so important to educate people with, so they begin to question their

zombified reality. When you mix that with, you know by even mentioning the reptilian thing, what it does is completely discredit everything.

Jason: I agree with you. We've got to go to break. I'll come back to that point afterwards. Final segment with Alan Watt. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright, folks, we are back, final segment with Alan Watt. Let me just speak to that point one more time. You know, at one end, I absolutely agree with her. That's not something we usually talk about on the show, you know, reptilians, or you know, all this outward, just crazy stuff. I mean, there's a certain point where some people just want to believe anything, and they'll just take it to the next level, no matter how real the information is. But on another point, this is an open show, we have no screeners, so we take all calls. So when a caller comes in and asks Jim Mars about something he wrote in a book, you know, over a decade ago, and whether he still believes it, I can't help it but take that call. I take all callers, and whether they be nuts or racist or just misguided or ignorant or dead on. So, you know, that's what makes this show great. Alan, would you speak to that. I mean, there are so many things in this "patriot movement" out there that are just utter nonsensory.

Alan: Well, every movement that's ever wisened up to what's going on in the world has had down the road, they've had leaders supplied to them. And the old technique, and Lawrence of Arabia wrote about this, by the way. He was set up by Cambridge, and then went into the British Secret Service, to really misguide the Arab countries by getting newspapers up and running and all the rest of it. But they always mix fact with fiction. If they can mix enough incredible fiction with the fact, it truly does discredit the truth, and that's called counter-intelligence. So, I'm not surprised. Certain people have been put out there, that have been well financed from the beginning. They've been launched by major national television companies. That doesn't happen if you're a nobody. That happens because it's meant to happen. And, unfortunately, lots of people follow this stuff. Then they try to explain the conspiracy, and as soon as you mention aliens for reptiles walking around eating people and drinking blood, they'll just laugh at you. So, you get lumped in with your facts, into the alien crowd. It's incredible.

Jason: Yeah, exactly. It's just like, you know, when we put out Loose Change and we got a lot of press for that. You'd see articles all the time, oh, you know, Jew drinking Reptiles, and Anti-Semitic stuff and all this garbage, meanwhile I'm trying to expose the people that did this, you know, the real names, the real people, the real organizations that have ties to this, whether it be, you know, the continuity of government program, the shadow government, the Israeli Mossad, the Pakistani ISI, British Intelligence, you know, real players in this, and then trying to expose even the higher level above that, the people that control the Federal Reserve. The people, like the Rothschilds that have their own estates in the middle of London that are sovereign nations folks, sovereign nations. Alright, let's take one last call for you, Alan, and I want to thank you for joining us, because you are a great guest and I really do enjoy what you do as well. Let's go to Ed in Florida. Ed, final call for Alan Watt.

Ed: Oh, nice. I squeezed in the last one, huh. Alright, well, first off, Jason, thanks for all you do.

Jason: Thank you.

Ed: The movies, everything. Top notch, most respect to you. Now, for Alan, I know, a few months ago, I caught him on a show with Alex. He made a comment about a lot of the people who have been woke up, it has something to do with allergies. I wanted to know if he could comment on that, because I missed it and tried to catch it the next day and I missed it again. I've been boggling my mind forever on it.

Jason: Alright, go ahead, Alan. You've got about 90 seconds.

Alan: Yeah, very quickly. Arthur Koestler wrote about ways to lobotomize the brain, physically. He worked for MI6, it's now declassified. He worked for the United Nations on that project, using chemicals and inoculations and so on. The stuff was meant to target the brain, and certain people, because of your genetic makeup it will go to other parts of the body. You end up with massive allergies, but your brain is intact. It's that simple.

Jason: Alright. Thank you so much, Alan Watt. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 20, 2009
Alan Watt on "The Monday Brownbagger" with Don Nordin
on CFRO 102.7 FM - Vancouver, B.C., Canada

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Don Nordin: Yes, you are listening to co-op radio, 102.7 FM in Vancouver. And this is the Monday Brownbagger. And today we're running a special on the global economic crisis, which we'll go through until 2:30. We have four segments of our program today. I'm doing the first one-quarter, and the Reg Argue will be on. And then I believe Alfred Webber has a CD to run. And then Diane and Jeff I think will be doing the last segment, so they'll be in later. And I believe their segment is also recorded, but they'll be in to take phone calls for memberships. And again, my name is Don Nordin. I've been out of the Monday Brownbagger for a while, recuperating from health issues, and at some point I may come back in on a regular basis. But for now, you will only hear me once every six months. So, I'm the founder of the Monday Brownbagger, by the way, founded about eighteen years ago, and right now we have a number of people, doing an excellent job on the Monday Brownbagger, which is great. So, okay, our first guest will be Alan Watt, who's a Canadian. And I believe I mentioned our topic is the global economic crisis. And we'll be talking with Alan, until, I believe 12:21 for the first segment. So, are you there, Alan?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Don: Well, welcome again to the Monday Brownbagger. We had you on last fall, and I inadvertently cut you short about five minutes, so we're going to try and keep to our schedule today and discuss these issues of importance. So, we are in sort of a real crisis now, politically, economically and so forth, and it seems to be going global. It is global. So, maybe we could start off with you giving your take on how we got into this crisis and what we might, who is responsible for the crisis, how we got into it. We can start off with that, I believe, Alan.

Alan: Most crises that happen are planned to happen, because it's like war. War itself has many different aspects to it. And major professors still teach that one of the main functions of war is to change societies, all conflicting

societies, which are taken over by massive bureaucracies that flourish in wartime. What's happening now, has been written about for a long, long time, by big foundations, big think tanks, that advise governments worldwide. They advise the blocs, the trading blocs of countries. The European Bloc, the North American Union, we're actually there, you know. And the idea a long time ago was to set up a world system, and it is internationalist in scope. In other words, there will be no favoritism in this system. You have to go back to the big foundations that have been helping to plan and advise governments for the last hundred years. And people don't realize that the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the foreign office you might say, or foreign branches of the Royal Institute for International Affairs which is a private organization, which runs under the Crown, independently of government, yet has many members within all governments across the world, have been working steadily towards this global government for, as I say, an awful long time.

It's no coincidence that one of the main thinkers and founders of the International Monetary Fund, at the Bretton Woods Agreement, John Maynard Keynes, said that this is only the first part of a new economic system that will go global. He said, we won't see the next part in our lifetime, when he was writing this back in the late '40s. He said, but the next generation will see Part Two come in. Well, this is what Part Two is about. You need a crisis, or at least the appearance of a crisis in order to restructure the monetary supply of the world, so that the World Bank, and this is what he said, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund will take their proper place, as issuers of currency for the entire planet. Well, lo and behold, after this crunch that came, that had to come, because all restrictions on trading were basically taken off in America in the 1990s, which allowed the bubbles to happen, they knew where it would go to, and at the right time, they simply pulled the plug, and said, My God, we're going into a depression. There's nothing to back all these commodities and these shares and so on. So it happened right on cue, like John Maynard Keynes said. And out of it comes exactly again, what he wanted, was an International Monetary Fund, put to the top where it's supposed to be. It was founded to do this. It's never had the full power to do it. With the World Bank, and basically we're seeing the globalization as they're calling it, into global governance. That's the term they use, governance. We see it all over the newspapers, governance. We see it from all the think tanks that are involved, across the world, governance, but they never explain what governance means. It's a new type of governing, a new type or new way of governing the people.

In the past, we always had the middlemen that were politicians, who were heavily financed into office by the dominant minority, as Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley calls them. And Huxley also called them the dominant minority. And those politicians had to always at least give some appearance of a truth to the public, plausible or fairly plausible for whatever they were doing, often with jokes and smiles, and we laugh back at them, as they laughed at us. Things have changed now. You're going into a system where really we're run by administrators, and that's really what governance means. Governments by specialists and people from academia, and they will bypass completely governments. They don't have to go to governments for permission to introduce things. They will basically give the governments the laws to sign. That's what's been happening recently, actually for quite some time now. It's the planned society. The tidied up society, where everything, all trades, everything, social planning, family planning, on a national, international scale will be managed from a world body. And that really is what it's all about.

It's no coincidence that Gordon Brown, the Prime Minister of Britain, at the G20 Meeting opened up stating, and he's a member of the Fabian Society, that's a member of the Royal Institute for International Affairs. He said, this is a New World Order, in his opening speech. And he said, we are bringing Order Out of Chaos. And that's the standard technique. You create the chaos, and then you bring in the planned order. It's a new type of order, that's called governance, where we simply obey. And if you notice, really, the same boys and groups and associations and foundations who promoted democracy to get laws on the books, throughout all countries, are now gradually letting the word democracy fade away and they're using governance instead. That's not a coincidence. That's to get us psychologically prepared, over a few years, that we're being ruled by experts. And again, it goes back to people like Lord Bertrand Russell, who said that the world society that we are bringing in, will be a world ruled by experts, the natural aristocracy, those with the high intellect and the knowledge. That's what it is. So the idea of serving the people is out the window, as far as governments go. We are there now to serve the World State. And that's part of what they say in the charter of the Royal Institute for International Affairs. Everyone will be born with a duty to serve the World State. It's no coincidence when Brown in Britain brings out this mandatory volunteerism for children, the same thing happens in the U.S. with Obama, and we just got the same bill put in here by Trudeau's

son, to Canada for the same thing. Once they're on the books, it will expand to two or three years, and then it will keep going on, as they expand it over many years, that you will have to serve the World State. That is a planned society. In International Socialism that the Fabians ran and talked about and designed, that is to be your planned society where they will govern like benevolent dictators you might say. And that's the system that's being brought in.

I read on the air, not so long ago, from a top economist, who teaches Economics at one of the top Universities in the States. He said that it is sacrilege for an economist to ever tell the public the bad news, because the whole idea of stock market is based on hope and happiness, joy, etc. It's like a big gambling casino. Therefore, it's literally sacrilege for any of them to tell you that there's going to be a crash. It's taboo. And yet, in the U.S. they get the President, the guy at the top, to come out and tell the public there's going to be a crash and it could be worse than the last Great Depression. This was a planned crisis, because it was at the right time it happened. And immediately, they came out with the answers. The IMF gets built up, with the International, with the World Bank, to take their proper position under the United Nations to be the world distributor of all currency, and trade laws and negotiations.

Don: This world, this ruling elite that you speak of, how many of these elites are there that are involved in keeping this agenda together? And is there any sort of a central brain to all this, or is it sort of basically an agenda of massive, elites of a minority. How do they retain their cohesiveness?

Alan: It's built just like the pyramid, where you have a capstone. And the capstone, remember, was founded, a long time ago in Britain, with Cecil Rhodes, at least was the front man, along with Lord Rothschild, to set up the Rhodes foundation. Rhodes scholarships train the scholars to be internationalists for a global system. When they leave they go into high positions right away. All doors open for them, across the world. Every country now has Rhodes scholars, in their bureaucracies, in their federal governments, some of them are politicians. Most of them are in the high bureaucratic positions, or they're technocrats. They're appointed to government, but they're not elected. That Cecil Rhodes group amalgamated with the Lord Alfred Milner society, the Round Table Society, and the two together became the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and it's better known in the U.S. and Canada as the Council on Foreign Relations. All our top members in government in Canada have been Council on Foreign Relations members for years, for many, many, many changes in Houses in Parliament. So, it's no coincidence too, when we saw the article a couple of years ago, about Fortress America, and the amalgamation of Canada, the States, and Mexico, and how they would use the terrorism, in mainstream news, they'd use terrorism to further intensify the amalgamation of the American continent. You saw Axworthy and different ones, people who had been vice-prime ministers, suddenly come out on television as the head of the Canadian Council on Foreign Relations Department. Well, is there a conflict of interest here or not? Because these characters have already sworn allegiance to a global society, and here they are at times being assistant prime ministers, or vice presidents to nations. We are run by these societies and we have been for at least fifty or sixty years.

When you go back to Britain, as I say, Aldous Huxley talked about the dominant minority at his Berkeley speech. I have that on my site. He said, they've always been here and I presume they always will be here. Well, they never give up power willingly. They use democracy to further their own aims. Because you'll find with democracy, as they've been pushing it, you'll find more and more government services now have become authorities over the public, which was the original intention in the first place. Every citizen now, under freedom and safety, etc, is watched as minutely as a bug inside a cage in a laboratory. We have no rights nor freedoms, under this term, the New Democracy. President Bush when he was in defined it, The New Freedom. The term The New Freedom is only known to the insiders, even though it was on mainstream newspapers. And it comes from Isaiah Berlin, who was a philosopher at Oxford University. And he came out with the concept of negative freedom and positive freedom. Negative freedom, where people are kept dumb and happy and fairly content, with less governmental intrusion into their lives, but they're managed well. And positive freedom is when you get them all on board towards a particular agenda, as you do in wartime. They know that in wartime, everyone will pull together, they'll put up with the restrictions, rations, whatever comes along, government intrusion, ID cards, because they're all working towards survival. Therefore, we now have a pretense, under the guise of international terrorism, to bring in a world society. That's the new freedom. We're all on board an agenda now, a planned agenda. That's what the New Freedom means. In reality we have less and less freedom. And we have less and less say in the direction that the world is

going. In fact, we have none at all.

Don: So they need a crisis to keep this thing going. Do you think, well, there was evidence that just came out recently that in the rubble of the collapse of the Twin Towers, was found in two cases, traces of thermite, which indicates that the Towers were brought down by a controlled demolition. So that crisis that was supposedly blamed on external elements is now shown to be a falsity. Do they need some sort of other crisis now, and what would that crisis be?

Alan: Well, we've got them. You see, what you do, when you look at warfare, we tend, and again we're conditioned to think of warfare as people in uniforms battling with each other. Warfare starts at a very basic level. You look at humanity, or your enemy, and you say, what do they need? They need food. Good food, healthy food. They need water. They need shelter, clothing, heating, etc. If you've noticed, all of our rights in all of these areas have been taken away from us, because under the United Nations, as it was set up to be, eventually they will basically be the owner, or at least hold it all for us, of course, as they say, in their safekeeping. They will be the owner of water. We have five agri-food businesses that are all interconnected who have altered everything that we eat by genetic manipulation, modification. We have a sick population, across the planet, and every day there's articles. People are allergic now to everything, including the food they are eating. Well, I'm not surprised, because it's so heavily tampered with. Plus they use incredible pesticides with the stuff. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to see that warfare strategy has been used and is being used on the planet. Now, one of the main things that has been coming out, amongst all these crises, that's why they call it chaos, they give you it from so many angles at once, mainstream newspapers in Britain, there's bills in to mandate the drastic reduction in population growth, by any and every means possible. How would you implement that? Would you ask for volunteers? Or would you go ahead as a military authority, and start bringing the population down? How would you do it? Well, again, what do you need as a human being? They have done it all.

Don: Yeah, they're forming these, well one thing they're doing is forming these groups of brownshirts now in, under the pretext of people, I guess fighting for environmental issues and so forth.

Alan: Yes, and every one of these big Greenie groups, you know, is funded by the big foundations. You see, the thing is, the parallel government, and this is what Margaret Thatcher called it, a parallel government. Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the official authorized historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Royal Institute for International Affairs, also called it the parallel government, the real government. He said, it's non-elected. He said, democracy was considered too cumbersome and too slow. Too many conflicting parties to get their agenda forward. Therefore they simply bypassed it through the creation of popular movements, funded by the foundations that are owned by the bankers. The big world bankers, like the Rockefellers. It's no coincidence that every university in Canada and the States, and many other countries too, gets a substantial grant every year from the Rockefeller Foundation, from the Ford, from the Carnegie foundations, from the various ones that the Rothschilds own. So they can actually promote, through academia, what they want taught. They call them memes. The whole idea of the Greening, sustainability, it's like an idea you put out there, reinforce it, and when professors come on board, and they will, because of the grants they get, you can then teach the students. You can bring in a religion. You can teach anything as a religion with false evidence, or false facts. Or at least distorted facts. And it will be believed as a religion. And you can create fanaticism.

These NGO groups that are well organized, well funded with their leaders on life salaries and pensions and so on, they're not little grassroots movements, all take their marching orders from the big foundations that are the fronts for the dominant minority. And all of these foundations work together. The Rockefeller, in fact, I was going through on a radio show one day, some of the other foundations that it owns. There's hundreds of them. They're all fronts for the Rockefeller foundation. They funnel money through them all, right down to population reduction across the third world countries, and they call it family planning. Actually, what they do, they get mandatory laws put into those countries, from their governments, in the countries that are corrupt, they take money and so on. So this is a planned society, the way they think it should be run, instead of giving people individual choices.

Don: Well, okay. We'll come back and pick up on that, in a minute. We'll just take a small break here to announce you're listening to Co-op radio, CFRO FM 102.7 in Vancouver. And you're listening to the Monday Brownbagger

program. My guest is Alan Watt. I'm Don Nordin. And this is a fundraiser program. We have them twice a year, in the fall and in the spring. And today we're involved in raising money to keep our station going, and to keep interviews like this coming to you, to educate you, in case you're not educated, but I think a lot of you are beginning to pick up that there is a crisis, and are beginning to understand why we are in this crisis. But it doesn't hurt to go over this again and again. And perhaps educate people who are coming in out of the fringes, who haven't heard about this, so, you can phone in to donate money by membership, etc, to our station. We would appreciate that. We need that. So phone in at 604-684-8494, and show your support and appreciation for what we're trying to do here, at CFRO. Going back to Alan Watt.

So these people are trained in the academia, area of academia, and selected from that area by who? How are these people selected from academia to serve the ruling elite, and maybe you could go into that, a little bit into that process, and how that works.

Alan: They're picked very early on, even for Rhodes Scholarships. Rhodes Scholarships are designed, and have been from the beginning, to bring in a world empire. That's in their own writings, if you look into Cecil Rhodes in his will and the Foundation's will, and then you look into the Royal Institute for International Affairs, which as I say, eventually it transformed into. It is a parallel government. And how they do it, is they pick up trainable people in universities. Often too, they'll withdrawal those children from the same families who have already proven their value to this agenda, devout globalists, and really elitists. And they train them. They must have certain abilities, such as at least participating in social actions at university to qualify for these particular scholarships. And if they have the right stuff, again, they'll go on up through academia, and perhaps eventually be given professors chairs themselves, where they will teach this global agenda. And it's surprising to realize it's been taught actually for years in universities, this whole internationalism and global governance. There's courses on global governance, been taught for about eight or nine years now, already in some universities. And we didn't know. The public didn't know. We're the last to be told anything that's really happening by the regular media. So you prove your worth to it, and if that's not your inclination, they'll send you into politics. If you notice, most politicians now are generally in and out as CEOs of corporations, and then back into politics. They just go back and forth like ping-pong balls.

Don: Musical chairs.

Alan: And what we find is that Professor Carroll Quigley, again, a historian for the CFR said that. He said, this new system we're bringing in, is a new type of feudal system. Now, remember, a feudal system, you have the bulk of the populace are basically serfs, that do what they're told. They have a planned life with one function generally to do. And that's it. Technically you own nothing. He says this new feudal system, the overlords will be the CEOs of international corporations. And that's basically what you have. Look at the lobbying groups that are in and out of Parliament and government buildings across the world, every day. They have their own fixed bases in every capital of every nation. And these are the guys who go back and forth to their friends, who they've generally worked with before, and tell them the agenda. So, we're run privately in reality. There's no real public say in anything anymore. And there hasn't been for quite some time. Therefore, we've watched since 2001, the year by the way that was picked to kick off this new world order, was 2001. And we were told immediately that nothing would ever be the same again after the Towers went down. That was quite a statement to make, nothing will ever be the same again. And since then, across the world, every country at the same time signed the same omnibus anti-terrorism bills into law, meaning it was all pre-planned because bureaucracies take years to draft up anything. They all drafted up the same implementations at the same time, the international agreements already having been made in between them. And then they all go along the same course of snooping on all the citizenry. Right away, it's all the citizenry. It's not incomers, it's not the Muslim groups that could be radical, as they say, it's everyone suddenly has to take their belt off at airports and hold their pants up, and all this nonsense. These are techniques of what Carroll Quigley said, and Lord Bertrand Russell. He said, we must teach the people apathy. This is the sort of technique you use when you're torturing people. You make them feel dejected, stupid, vulnerable. And when you're walking across in your stocking feet, across these scanners, holding up your pants, you see, that's a technique of giving you a feeling of helplessness and apathy. And we're seeing this across the board now, with everything. Permission to do almost anything, and it's going to get much, much, much worse as time goes on. Because the planned society that they've given out, and you can find all of this at the United Nations Agenda 21, is the world they want to bring in this century.

This century, the 21st century, was marked off long before you heard Obama say it. And he knows, because he's a member of the CFR too. A Century of Change. They don't tell you what change they're talking about. It's planned change. And this century is to go into a century of global governance, where they'll gradually eliminate any idea, or even memory eventually of democracy. And this is the planned society, the way they think it should be ruled. So we're well on the way now to this planned society. Agenda 21 wants everyone crammed in for one generation, into the already overcrowded cities that they want to clear off all the rural people. And they say that the population will gradually decline and then drastically decline by the year 2050. During that period there will be no private transportation, they'll gradually phase off transportation off the roads, under many guises, including pollution. And the Club of Rome, one of their premier think tanks that works with the Royal Institute for International Affairs, in their own book, called the First Global Revolution, said that back in the 1970s, 1972, they were given the task on behalf of this world society on how to unite the world in a common cause, a common purpose. They said it would have to be under a warfare type scenario. And they said that only then would the public give up all their rights, and allow themselves to be led into a globalized, global governance agenda situation. But they also said, what could we use as an enemy in a global system, when we run out of enemies in countries? They said, we hit on the idea of saying that man was altering the weather on the planet. They said that global warming, that would fit the bill. That's in their own book. That was passed on then from this think tank, into the Round Table societies, who then figure out how to implement it, and get it out as propaganda amongst the populace, and through education. That's how it works. And that's what we're living through today.

We've been having the skies sprayed across Canada, the U.S. and most of Europe, all of Europe actually, even parts of India now, for ten years now, ten years, as they manipulate, alter the weather, and do God knows what else to us. We know that people are getting awfully sick with it. We're kept in a world of Disneyland, utter Disneyland with regular media, and no one will mention what you can see every morning when you get up and watch them do this stuff. No one will mention the obvious facts. Well, that's global governance, because in global governance there's no input from the public. If the public object or complain or riot, they will be severely dealt with, and we're taught, basically now, we're being treated like the profane children, those in the darkness. We're just too stupid to understand, so experts will rule our lives for us in the way that they see fit. It's as simple as that. Complete authoritarianism.

Don: So, moving up to 12:39, we have to cut off short, via 12:39. It's 12:34 now, so we've got another five minutes. Right, with my next question I would like you to mention your website and, anyway, we seem to be living, we are living with a pretext that we're living in a democracy, when in fact it isn't a democracy at all. Our whole society is structured as to more or less prevent democracy or it's the antithesis of democracy. So given that, how do people, and this is an impossible question, what would people do to try and swing things around, as to where we might have more democracy and empowerment?

Alan: To be honest with you, after reading the think tanks and the foundations and the think tanks that advise the Canadian, U.S., and British military, and I've got those on my website. When they forecast their thirty-odd years of rioting, they've said it all for us, that the public eventually, in confusion, never understanding what's really happening to them, will start rioting as food shortages happen, because they're planned to happen, you see, because we're trained that there's not enough food in the world to make us believe that there's just too many people. It's all part of this propaganda. And they're probably right: that's how it will end up, as riots and ongoing riots. We've watched them build up for twenty years for the coming riots under the guise of war on drugs and war on various things. They've been building up special forces within police units. We've had Canadian policemen for years now, since the 90s, working with regular troops and special ops. It was even on regular television here, multi-jurisdictional task force. They go over into Iraq, smash doors in, learn how to drag the people out and shoot them, and all the rest of it. Then they're brought back to Canada, and put into regular uniform, all waiting for the time when the big riots come in Canada. They've been doing this for years. And the public haven't a clue.

Don: There seems to be no room.

Alan: When they see it on television they dismiss it, because they're overloaded with real news, little bits of real news and 99% of trivia. This is psychology. This is how everything that's real gets blurred in with the advertising, the bizarre, the trivia, and so they can show you little real parts once in a while, but you don't retain it. It all goes into

this strange Disneyland, and this is psychological warfare.

Don: So there's very little, if not no opportunity for a movement ahead toward a democratic system.

Alan: There's none. The only authorized groups who can demand things from government and get what they want, are the authorized foundation-backed big movements, like the Green movements and so on, because that is part of the agenda, for sustainable development under the United Nations Agenda 21.

Don: So the Green Movements are part of the New World Order agenda.

Alan: Absolutely.

Don: And we have a ludicrous situation here in British Columbia, now where the NDP and the Liberals are split among the carbon tax. The NDP didn't want to support the carbon tax, and now they've got all the Greens down their throat because they won't support a carbon tax.

Alan: That's right. The Greenies were all founded, you have to go back into the Green Party for instance, Madeline Albright's grandfather started it up. He was a hard-line Communist friend, pal, of Stalin. And they came up with the post Soviet Era where they create this Green Party that would eventually merge with Environmentalism and so on. Again, it's not run from the Soviet Union, believe it or not, it's run from London. And the foundations in America are the ones who finance and give them, the ones at the top, full-time salaries all these top leaders of the NGOs. These are the authorized NGO leaders. You notice too, at the G20 meeting, the day before the main protests started, you had all the official Green NGO groups there. No violence. The politicians listened to them, because they were authorized to demand what exactly the politicians had been told to accept.

Don: Well, with that. And it's always not enough time to discuss issues, which I'd sorely like to discuss. And I think I'm going to have to come on here as a regular programmer again, and we'll have you on again to spend more time discussing these issues. Thanks very much, Alan, and can you give your website out before we leave?

Alan: Yes. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Or alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's the two sites.

Don: Thank you very much, Alan. Hope to speak to you again.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Don: Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Alan Watt on “The Monday Brownbagger”

with Don Nordin

October 20th 2008

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Don Nordin: Hello, this the Monday Brownbagger, you're listening to Co-op Radio 102.7 FM, in Vancouver and my name is Don Nordin and, I believe I have, on the line, Alan Watt, from Ontario. Are you there Alan?

Alan Watt: I am indeed.

Don: OK, thanks for appearing today, I don't have your Bio - do you want to give a short bio?

Alan: Well, I've been in a lot of different professions, but I've written books, in the past, on this big agenda I follow. Not just politicians, I follow the real governments that rule them, to try and show the people that nothing happens by accident and that years go into big changes, including what we're experiencing now with the Bank situation. This was planned so long ago, as a part of a phase, starting with the Bretton Woods Agreement, in World War II, with another phase to come, into a global society. I've been writing about these things and doing my own radio shows and trying to inform the public of the histories behind this, the big Foundations that circumvent democracy, because they have unlimited funding, and the special non-governmental organisations, which they fund, to promote every part of their agenda into practice, that becomes public policy.

Long ago, democracy, as we think of it, was circumvented by what Professor Carroll Quigley called, in his book Tragedy and Hope, a "parallel government" that he claimed was already existing in the 1960s and had been for sixty years in the U.S. In Canada, we have our own branch of it. In fact all Commonwealth countries have a branch from the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They've been working steadily for a hundred years just to bring in this new global society; but, it's not to benefit the people, it's to be run on purely an economic basis and it's a basis where, shortly, you'll be allowed to procreate, if you have permission or the right genes, because eugenics is a big, big part of this group's plan; and, if you have the junk genes, as I say, you're too low on the scale, you'll be sterilised, that's to come into it.

Meanwhile, for 50-60 years, they've used the schools, even kindergartens, to help promote every part of their agenda, so that those children grow up thinking that each new part of indoctrination is quite natural and they don't realise they're being used - by predictive programming it's called - to bring in this World Order. They think it's going to be Utopia but the boys at the top have published plenty of books themselves, they have their own websites up on the big institutes, and they tell you that the society they plan to bring in is to be a vastly-reduced society where those with the 'poverty gene' as they call it, in Eugenics, will be simply eliminated and they will use genetics to foment and create the new type of creature, to serve them much better. Whereas the elite themselves have said, in their own books, that they will not alter themselves, they will be steering Planet Earth, therefore, they must retain the survival instincts but the public won't need those, because experts and authorities will be making all the decisions for them.

This is the Brave New World scenario that's coming into view now and the kick-off for this part of it was 9/11. 9/11 had to happen, to enable the whole world to go into this anti-terrorism mode and take the rights away from every person across the planet, at the same time, which they did. That in itself, tells you that the negotiations between massive bureaucracies and state departments took years and years, prior to 9/11, to set up that kind of working implementation.

We're now on a roll to the Brave New World and when you look into what's foreseen by the big Think Tanks that work for the world governments, such as the Department of Defence in Britain and all NATO countries - and I have this on my website at www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com - a 90 page report put out by the Department of Defence: they foresee riots, world-wide, but mainly in the western world, kicking off around 2010 or so and the reasons for it will be food

shortages, unemployment, poverty, all of this kind of thing; and, they have the internalised military all set up to deal with that. They expect these riots to go on for thirty-odd years and out of it will come the reduced population and those with the special / right, you know the correct genes will be allowed to come through into this new age.

Don: Yeah, let's get back to the reduced population issue, in a moment; but, what we have now, basically, happening is a financial / economic collapse and, in the context of what you have said, so far, how do you see that sort of fitting in? Do you think that is the main issue right now and how do you see that fitting into what you have already said?

Alan: Well, a hundred years ago, it was said that the final part of the plan would be brought in by 'the power of the purse' meaning the bankers and when you've followed economics and the big economic forecasters, they were all part, again, of this elitist system, beginning even with Thomas Malthus, who was the Economist for the East India Corporation, which was a Crown-owned corporation, with his eugenics plan, and all the rest of it, and then follow it right down through Bretton Woods, and all the characters involved, their idea was, eventually, to bring in the supreme Fascist-type system where government is truly wedded to international corporations and business and they would run society and find places for you to work, or not.

Money is a tool, money is a tool that we've all been trained we must have. We're not taught at school to go out and grow our own corn or farm or be self-sufficient; in fact, they say that self-sufficiency must be eradicated. You must be inter-dependent, which means totally dependent upon the system and therefore we've been trained, from school, to go out and earn this thing called money. Money is a means to an end and, as long as the public are willing to use it, everything seems to work fine. However, 'money' can be anything. Eventually, they are going to issue credits, now that the governments' got their fingers in the banks and they'll be working with the banks. They will eventually, according to Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, who was a big player in this agenda. He wrote much of it that's coming into fruition now, he said eventually the State will issue credits to every citizen, at the beginning of the week. These credits would go into your bank account, you cannot save them up, so you start at the same amount every week, and it will be used also as a form of social punishment. They'll withdraw your credits, or withhold them, and you can't pay your rent and you can't buy food and that will be how they will control you, into conformity, in this new society that they're bringing in. That will come to pass. We already have government involved with your bank account. That means they'll decide what you can buy, why you're buying it, should you be buying it and so on. That was always the goal of the big elitists that call true fascism.

Professor Carroll Quigley himself, in his book *Tragedy and Hope*, and the other great book, called the *Anglo-American Establishment*, goes through the history of this parallel government, he worked for them, he was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American branch of this organisation; and, he said this new system we are bringing in is a new type of feudalism, run by overlords and these overlords will be the C.E.Os of international corporations. It's very much like what you saw in the movie *Blade Runner* that had that in it, that's the kind of world they want to bring in. They say that the way things are now, where people can mate with who they want to and choose their own future etc is just too untidy, it's not organised enough, they want to bring in a planned society. We've all heard of family planning, it's a global village now, so it's global planning, on a big scale, that's what's coming in.

Don: We'll carry on here with Alan Watt, my guest, who is on the Republic Broadcasting Network on the Internet and speaking to us, I believe, out of Ontario, right now, where he lives. OK, it's quite obvious right now what is happening is a planned and engineered destruction of the United States of America, with George Bush, Cheney and others facilitating that. Would you explain the reason that America has to be destroyed and the roles that the Fed. and these people in the top of the Government, Cheney, Bush are playing?

Alan: Well, the people at the top of the U.S. Government - and pretty well every government on the planet - are, and have been, for an awful long time, internationalists anyway, using the nationalist system to bring in the global society; and, the United States was chosen a long time ago. In fact, we find various authors came over to the United States, to talk about this to the Senators, back in the early 1900s and they came over from, at that time, what was called the Cecil Rhodes Foundation. Kipling was one of them and he made a speech to the Senate Floor and he said Britain has created the embryo of a World Order, through its Empire, and this new world global society should be built upon this model. The U.S. would have to take over the functions of policing it, funding it, because Britain, at that time was totally exhausted, through debt from all the wars that they'd had to take over most of the world, and, that has been the role of the C.F.R. ever since, basically, the Council on Foreign Relations. Again, Professor Carroll Quigley, in his book, who

was the historian for the C.F.R., said that these guys in his organisation had been behind most of the major wars. The World Wars were necessary to create steps towards unification, because, out of war, you find treaties are signed, amalgamations happen and now you have another empire. They wanted to create a European Bloc and an American Bloc and a Pacific Rim Bloc. You also find Karl Marx writing about that, before Kipling and H.G. Wells, and many others, talked about it openly, in their own books. The same three World Blocs, under a World Government system. The only problem was: they didn't think the public would go for it; they don't like giving up their nationalism, their identity, their cultures; and, so, through war, they would bring us all to our knees, so that we would accept it. If that didn't work, they'd bring in, as I say, the 'power of the purse' and, by economic crack-downs, they could make us do anything they wished. That's what we're seeing happening today, for the final push.

The United States, when it was formed, and you go into the histories written by some of the Founding Fathers and letters of Benjamin Franklin and Jefferson: they both said that they hoped that the birth of the United States of America would lead to a Federation of the World; and then into the 1800s, Shelley and others wrote poems about it, a Federation of the World. They were all funded, again, by this society based in England - funded by Royalty in fact, and given charters, many of them - to push this agenda; and, by the pretence of using democracy they would put the public to sleep, basically! And we have gone to sleep because democracy was designed that the biggest groups within society would have the major say in democracy. It's not for the individual, therefore they set up massive Foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation, Ford, Carnegie, Guggenheimer and many more in Europe and in England; and, those Foundations, with unlimited financing, would set up what the public would perceive as grass roots organisations, non-governmental organisations who would then demand certain laws get passed on the environment and many other things and the Government was only too willing to sign that into law. That's how this kind of democracy really works. It's a rigged game.

There is no say for the individual; they don't care about the individual. You'll find, with the Club of Rome, another big Think Tank, which creates public policy that it gives out to governments, the same as the Council on Foreign Relations. The Club of Rome said, in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*, they said that the way to Global Government was through the creation of crisis. They said that they'd have to find a way to get the whole world to come together under a war situation. This is in the 1970s they were talking about this, and they looked at all the possible scenarios and they thought that blaming humanity for the destruction of the environment could be used by those who ruled, by implementing laws which would govern the minutest detail of every individual's life. That's what's happening today. In that same book, they went further and said that they'd looked at all the different systems of governments and controlling vast populations and the one they favoured the most was Collectivism, meaning the Soviet system. Now, 'soviet' means ruled by councils, or non-governmental organisations (NGOs), and that's what we see today. If you don't belong to one of the big NGOs, you have no voice. If you start your own organisation, no matter what size it grows to, if the United Nations does not accept you, you will not get funding through the big Foundations. So, not anyone can be allowed into the elite group of NGOs that now run our lives.

Don: So, how do you see, what type of mechanism do you envision, for this system to be overthrown and how do you think that might happen?

Alan: It's incredibly difficult to overthrow, when you realise, and, this is what scares people, when they do wake up to the changes; when you realise that every facet of your existence depends on the system that's already in place. That's why people are terrified when it starts to change and I tell them: look, the previous system that you lived in belonged to the same people and Foundations and the ultra rich, they're simply upgrading their system into the next phase, as we all suffer for it. And: they have worked, scientifically, using scientific indoctrination our whole lives, through talk shows and television, movies, lots of programming into our minds comes from movies, *predictive programming* it's called, from Tavistock Institute, in England. We also have all the nature shows, that were put out there to get us aware, they call it raising public awareness, what they really mean is this is going to be your opinion, this is you're going to see things and view things on this particular topic, that's what they mean. Scientific indoctrination, as it's called, has been used on the general public their entire lives, most people don't come to their own conclusions or opinions, their opinions are induced opinions.

Don: So the mass media: there basically is no way for people to, aside from the Internet, some programmes on the Internet and so forth, to educate themselves about what is really happening. The mass media does not do that and, in fact, television basically acts as a mechanism to distract people with diversions, like sports and so forth,

Alan: Yes.

Don: things that really don't mean anything, as far as those people having political power. So, where is, what is the vehicle that people can, or do you think there is no vehicle, there is no possibility at the moment for people to empower themselves and take political control

Alan: The only way they could do it is, literally, to take to the streets en masse, across the Western Hemisphere

Don: Well, then they will be shot down and they'll be arrested.

Alan: That will come anyway, that will come, anyway, as I say, The Department of Defence have talked about, they don't call it demonstrations, they call it riots and, so much so, if you look into the website, my website and read through it, they say that they are even going to use neutron bombs on big crowds. This is from the top Think Tank for NATO.

Don: Well, demonstrations are being put into the classification of terrorism now, aren't they?

Alan: Yes but you can still go into, you can still apply for legal demonstrations and do it; and, yes, you will have infiltrators, generally who are police or special forces, who dress up like the rest and they cause the trouble but you have to put up with that, because we have no other option. Politicians are marked on an agenda. I think it was Professor Quigley again, who said that (it's now for a hundred years) the politicians in all parties are picked and groomed beforehand, and their advisors, by the Council on Foreign Relations. That's why this agenda has never halted or been diverted, regardless of party change; and, you have to understand too that bureaucracies play a massive part in this, because bureaucracies are there all the time, regardless of what politician or what group gets in or out, and they have their mandates and, since the League of Nations was developed, became the United Nations, bureaucracies correspond with their peer groups, within the United Nations. They bypass the politicians. Bureaucracies are unelected and even Hitler, when he was asked about how did they run the country, he says you must control and have the bureaucrats on your side. That's the same system that we are run with.

Don: It seems to me, the intent of demonstrations is:-

- (1) To notify the public in general who don't know much about issues that people are upset about what is happening and
- (2) To try and, and to effect the politicians to make a change.

But, both of those: through the control of the mass media not covering demonstrations, and, through, basically, the sell-out of the politicians, to not challenge the system, demonstrations become non-effective.

Alan: That's the only chance they have right now; because, what's going to happen, in the near future, because I've seen this, I've got lots of documentation on this. We know that the 5 big Agri-food businesses have taken over pretty well the food supply of the planet; and, when a few people own the food supply of the planet, they will use that as a weapon down the road, on the public. They're talking about the coming food shortages. I've looked into the Royal Institute of International Affairs' website, and they've had think tanks, specialised think tanks, working on many projects but one of them was working on the coming food shortages, which are planned to be and then the public will riot, unfortunately, because that's what they do, when their back is to the wall. So, while we can eat and while we can feel fairly healthy, regardless of the stuff we're eating, we've got to, as I say, show ourselves now and, if nothing else, people who come to watch these demonstrations, can have literature handed out to them and it will grow and grow and grow and the mainstream media must be by-passed. Many people turn up at these demonstrations and take their own video and do their own documentaries and put it up on the Internet. That's the way you have to by-pass the mainstream media. By the way, the mainstream media: most members at the top too, according to the C.F.R., are their members as well, so that explains why they're all 'on board' on this particular agenda.

Don: OK, in the last 2 ½ minutes. We haven't had much time in the short time that we had to even begin to scratch the surface of this issue but I would urge people to tune into the Republic Broadcasting Network and look for the Alan Watt programme and hear more of what Alan Watt has to say. I would also urge people, again, to support Vancouver Cooperative Radio and 'phone in, right now. We need your pledges and donations and reader memberships to carry on; very important. So, 'phone in to 604 684 8494 and make that pledge. We haven't had time to talk about the population reduction issue; but, Alan, if I could contact you again, maybe in the latter part of January, would you be willing to

come on for an hour and further this discussion?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Don: Is there anything you'd like to cover in the last one minute then, that we haven't?

Alan: We have to truly take the fear that comes our way and get over the fear scenario, because part of this whole mammoth organisation that rules our lives tries to terrify us into immobility and we've got to stop that and realise that we are sentient human beings, with rights, just as much rights as a Mr Rockefeller or the head of the United Nations or her majesty the queen or anyone else; and, so therefore, we should have a say in the direction that the world is going and that's never been given to the public anywhere in the world. It's time we brought it in and we all got involved in it, because our lives depend on it.

Don: Well, thank you very much Alan, it's been a pleasure having you on today, on the Monday Brownbagger programme and I'll look forward to talking with you again, in January.

Alan: Will do.

Don: Thanks very much Alan.

Alan: Thank you too

Don: Bye for now

Alan: goodbye.

Don: Bye.

© Alan Watt and Don Nordin

Transcribed by Bill Scott

April 28, 2009

Alan Watt on The Patrick Timpone Show

Broadcast on oneradionetwork.com

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

From the hill country of Texas, this is One Radio Network.

Patrick Timpone: And a very pleasant, Good Evening to you. This is Patrick Timpone. And this is oneradionetwork.com. It's a Tuesday night, April 28th, seven o'clock Central, 7pm Central Time, could be any time where you are, because we're broadcasting worldwide every night, 7pm Central on oneradionetwork.com over the internet. We may talk about the internet tonight, with Alan Watt, who's our first guest tonight. And so, please welcome Mr. Watt with me. Alan Watt, who's been on this show before. An excellent man when it comes to research, researching on just how this world works. Who's behind it, what they're up to, why they're up to what they're doing, and how they do it. His website is called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Several books you can get, Volume 1, 2, & 3 of his works, and those are called Cutting Through the Matrix, for different ideas, and then Waiting for the Miracle. Lots of CDs, DVDs, and all kinds of stuff. And up Canada way, Mr. Watt, Good Evening. How are you, sir?

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be back on, and I'm doing pretty good.

Patrick: And you are in Canada, correct?

Alan: I am.

Patrick: Has it began to sprung any Spring there yet, or are you still working on winter?

Alan: It's still a delayed reaction, I think. It's still coming, and the buds are ready to go, and probably in the next two

weeks we'll start to see the green appear.

Patrick: Well, obviously you have a lot of quiet time up there, to yourself and your work. And I'm curious. I was thinking about it this morning, about our conversation tonight, and with everything that's going on today, especially, of course, the financial stuff, which we'll get into, Alan Watt, I'm curious about what kinds of things you think about and where you're putting a lot of your research, these days, in the last two, three, four, six, months, after this whole financial thing really kicked up its ugly head as they say. What kind of things are you really keen on these days?

Alan: What I really think about is the fact that especially since about 2001, we've been on a roll, even before that really with Gulf War I. That was really the signal for a whole new series of changes to take place worldwide in geopolitical restructuring. What it really is, it's an ongoing war of standardization, of one culture, one system, across the planet. And within that one system, you have all the systems, education, finance, etc, etc, etc. Plus you also have the big foundations at the top that really truly guide politicians. They buy and sell them, in fact. They put them into power, many of the politicians at the top. Most of them are all members of the CFR, as most listeners know. So, we're simply working through a script that works intergenerationally, and Professor Carroll Quigley summed up this organization very well, being the historian for them. He was the authorized historian for this world society. And he was for everything that they were doing. He objected a little bit about some of their methods, about keeping secrecy from the public. Basically, he said that foundations, and in the 1800s, big foundations sprang up on behalf of the big banking families, international. And they literally guide, control almost every facet, including education of societies across the planet. They fund the universities, they fund academia. So we're shaped, you see, we're shaped along a particular path. They literally started off with eugenics being at the top of their list. Basically in a post-industrial society that they saw coming in the 1800s, they considered there would be too many people on the planet. They would have to reduce the population, to make them manageable. And some of their founding members of some of their branches, like the Fabian Society, George Bernard Shaw, he's up on google there, an old, old talk, where he says, eventually the public will have to come to us. And he classed himself amongst the superior type of evolved type of human. He said, eventually people will have to come to us and justify why we should allow you to live.

Patrick: Why we should allow you to live.

Alan: Yes, and so, literally what you have, it's not good enough to be born anymore and simply to exist. Thirty, forty years ago, if you asked an average person, what are you all about? They'd say, it's none of your business. You didn't have to justify your reason for existence. It was taken for granted, you live. I think, therefore I am, and that's all there is to it. Now, in this new Brave New World they're bringing in that the Huxleys wrote about in the 1930s, on behalf of these big foundations, we find that now, they're basically saying through propaganda that you must have a purpose to serve the World State. That's also part of the charter for the Council on Foreign Relations.

Patrick: I wonder, Alan Watt, is if one thinks or they do, or whatever the term is correctly, control the world, control the people with the money and everything that we'll get into tonight, why does it need to be one culture? Or one world? Or one currency? I mean, as long as you control it anyway, why get the people all feisty and scared with moving to one? Just keep them the way they are; as long as you control it, what does it matter?

Alan: With them, it's not good enough. They like everything to be tidy and formatted. We're dealing really with a mentality that's the ultimate control freak, you might say. And having everything, people doing their own thing within a system, is not good enough. They want a standardized world culture, because the bottom line is to program people like computers, generation to generation, along the same format. If we're all living within our own little spheres, it's more difficult, it's more time consuming for them, but if it's a standardized world culture. Now, the world culture will not be American, you see. They're using the U.S. and the finances and the military power of the U.S. to bring it all about, but it's to be a new global culture. If you noticed, if you noticed since 2001, pretty well every freedom that we thought we had has been taken from us. And it hasn't stopped yet. So, the old American idea of individualism, which the U.S. was known for, that's why it stood up across the planet, it stood out, was individualism. That has been classified at the United Nations as the most extreme enemy of the world and peace, is individualism. We must all be the collective now, you see.

Patrick: A massive kind of Socialist...

Alan: Absolutely. Fabian Socialism to the extreme. It's more far left as far as the way of ruling us. You see, they're using collectivism as the Club of Rome said, for massive bureaucracies worldwide to rule the people. However, at the top, all the writers, the major writers in the last hundred-odd years, like Charles Galton Darwin, in his book, *The Next Million Years*, and he's the grandson of Charles Darwin, he said, we the elite will not alter ourselves, but we will alter, literally alter genetically, the masses to serve us better. He says, there's always existed a form of slavery, with a dominant minority on top. He says, I presume there always will be. Huxley said the same thing, because they were basically members of the same family. And they said that they must retain their ability for self-preservation, because they will be making the decisions for survival of the planet, but the masses won't need that. We'll be dumbed down, genetically altered, run by experts. We won't have to think or decide about anything. It will be done for us from cradle to grave, and that's what they call world peace, when we basically are unable to even think about fighting back.

Patrick: Well, speaking about altering the world genetically, we have one of the foremost experts on genetic engineering, genetically modified organisms, foods, next hour, Jeffrey Smith. And so we're going to be talking about that at 8pm Central Time, One Radio Network. Well, it's hard for us why, you've studied this so long, have you been able to understand what gets these people off, or in other words, what would be the upside or the pleasure of controlling millions of people who are like robots bumping into each other with no resistance, just kind of mind-numbing people. That seems like a very dull kind of existence for the people at the top. What could be the pleasure in that?

Alan: When you go into, just follow history down through the ages, and you look at all the famous people and conquerors in history, now today we term them as psychopaths, because....

Patrick: Hitler and such.

Alan: Hitler, Alexander the Great, William the Conqueror, they had an incredible, we can't fathom the lust for power over others. We cannot even get into their mindset, it's so foreign to us, and because of that we miss it often until it's too late, and they've already risen to power. These wealthy families down through the ages intermarry each other. Now they become incredibly wealthy since they plunder, they start off plundering other countries. And those families that succeed them, the dynasties, end up getting all the tributes. Today we call it taxation, but taxation is tribute. And they end up phenomenally rich. There's one thing about them, they do pass on their psychopathic tendencies to their offspring. And when you get the man and the woman both from dynastic families, who've won through conquering and slaughter, you basically are marrying psychopath with psychopath, guaranteeing the offspring will also have that ability, that trait. The psychopath has one fear, and that's the public. Because he knows perfectly well what he's doing to the public. He knows he's robbing them. He knows that as far as he's concerned, they are there to serve him. So they live in fear. There is always fear of rebellions, uprisings...

Patrick: That's what keeps them going.

Alan: That's what keeps them going. They live in this incredible fear. That is why we're now under a World Police State, of total information collection. And when they say total, they mean total. They mean all internet, all telephone calls, all communications. They must have everyone, every citizen across the planet, put down as completely predictable. Only then can they sleep well at night. That's why they're going to such incredible extremes.

Patrick: It's really spooky. So it's almost like you're saying, speaking of genetically altered, it's almost like it's in these people, their DNA, or their genes, where they're just breeding, they breed themselves to be like this.

Alan: Yes, and see, Plato went through this. And Plato is a hero to these characters. They always quote Plato and the *Republic*, where Plato talked about the aristocracy's right to rule. And he called the other people the "its", the common people were called "its". And Plato said in his day, he said, we could interbreed the common ones, tall

ones together for tall offspring for picking apples, short ones for mining, all that kind of stuff. So they knew, just like animal husbandry, they could create different varieties of humans for different tasks. And he thought this was a wonderful idea, because they had already done it with domestic animals, you see. Today, they've taken it a step further and went into genetics. And there's been so many articles come out, even since Huxley's *Brave New World*. In the 1930s, here they are talking about literally creating purpose-made people – ideal design, ID, that's what it really stands for – for the purpose that you are born and created to serve. We're now on the path to that. We have one thing standing between their goal and the present, and that's us. Because we still like to breed the old-fashioned way. They're trying to bring out a generation over the next thirty years, that will be genetically enhanced or modified, or even put together from scratch, to serve them better, where they themselves at the top, will not alter themselves. They want to alter the brain as well, you see, to be more efficient, but more subservient. And at the, I think it was the Loyola University meeting, in Louisiana, the first one. They've got one every year now, world science meeting, to do with chipping the public. And it's always headed off by Newt Gingrich. From the very first meeting, in 2000, the expert from Japan on bio-engineering and the chip, said we have the chip now, the brain chip, ready to go. He says, once it's installed, we won't have a society as we know it, because you'll hear whispers of central computers, regional computers, going to you and to those around you. He says, think of it more like the beehive, where basically the central computers will be programming you for your tasks. And he said, this is ready to go. 600 pages were churned out from that meeting. He says, this is ready to go.

Patrick: They have the technology for this already.

Alan: Yes. He says, all we have to do now, is convince a generation to take it, to accept it. And he says, this will be promoted, mainly through fiction, through novels, through movies, sci-fi, etc, cartoons for the young. They'll all think they're going to be big heroes, G-Men, etc, etc. See, it's intergenerational. These guys literally work intergenerationally. That's why they can always pull off their goals. They can change us over one generation, two, three. Now they're on a roll, where they can program us, and update us, like a computer program, every couple of years. It's so quick now. We adapt. You see, the human species, like Skinner said, the behaviorist, the human species adapts so quickly, and so easily, that they can therefore create any reality, and very quickly, we think it's normal. And then they can create the next reality, and we think that's normal. We're in that phase now.

Patrick: Yeah, so then the internet is actually working to their advantage.

Alan: That's why they gave it to us.

Patrick: Yeah. I've always supposed that. It just felt like, well, if the boys, these people really didn't want this thing to happen, they never would have let it happen, would they?

Alan: Right, that's right. In fact, Brzezinski wrote in his own book, in the 1970s, *Between Two Ages*. He talked about the coming internet. He says, a communication system that we will give to the public. He said up until then it had only been used by the military-industrial complex. But he said, really it will different benefits, but one of them will be to standardize the world culture. That's why Al Gore was given the task, at least the front task, as a head piece basically, of promoting No Child Left Behind, everybody on a computer. And if you noticed, step by step, they've dished out technology that they've always had, in pieces to us, thinking we're actually on the cutting edge. But everything they give us is really obsolete, even before they give it to us. And step by step it's becoming so confusing on the internet. Programs aren't working properly. They're locking each other up, etc. And the answer they have said, which they knew at the very beginning, as they led us along this path, and called it your Personal Computer – that was to throw you off from thinking about your information being used by all these big government agencies – the goal was always to bring you into this new system that's coming out this year. This will be the final system, and it's called The Cloud.

Patrick: The Cloud?

Alan: Yes. And all major universities now in Europe are coming into The Cloud. It's a system where you will be unable to store anything on your own computer. You won't need to. They'll say it's so easy. You simply sign on

with them, you get a number code, you punch the number code in, it takes you in. Remote servers will hold all your data. They'll do all the virus scans. They'll do all the problem fixing. You'll have more time to play. That's the idea. But the thing is, you're now totally dependent upon them for everything that you use the computer for, because they will give you access or not. And it will be used as a form of social approval or disapproval, meaning punishment.

Patrick: What do you mean by that, Alan, social approval or disapproval?

Alan: This is a technique used at the United Nations. It was first talked about by Lord Bertrand Russell, who worked for these boys, his whole life. He said, eventually a system will come in, of currency, worldwide, where people will be issued credits. You see, money can be anything, it's just numbers anyway. But he said, eventually, say on a Monday, you'll get so many credits in your account. Everyone will get the same. You can't save them up. The idea of keeping us all down and flat, all the same, equality, except for the elite of course. So on a Monday, the next Monday, you're back at the same number again, same figure, but if you object to any part of the totalitarian system that he knew back then, in the '30s, '40s, '50s, '60s, that they were going to bring in, they will punish you by locking out your credits, until you buckle down and comply. That way, you can't pay your rent, mortgage, or whatever. In the system coming up there will eventually be no private property, rental only, according to the United Nations' Agenda 21. That's their policy.

Patrick: I think there's what, there's only about two or three percent of real, kind of circulating dirty money out there. It's all digital already.

Alan: That's correct. This social approval and disapproval technique is what they used in China. That's why it's the model state. They used it by creating social disapproval, amongst the public – you can make the public adapt to any part of your culture, a new culture – and now your neighbors will actually pull you off, if you have a second child and you're pregnant. They will, your neighbors, at one time it was the Red Guard that would come and pull you off to force an abortion. Now you don't have to. Your neighbors themselves will pull you off. So, you've created a form of stigmatization, and you use either approval, very simple Pavlovian techniques. You're a good citizen, or you're a bad citizen. If you're a bad citizen, you have social disapproval. Two men at the United Nations came out and boasted how they used this technique on the World Health Organization at the United Nations War on Smoking. They were the guys who kicked it off. And they used the same techniques through education, through school, until children literally will flap their hands in panic if they see someone lighting a cigarette twenty yards away. That's Pavlovian technique. The World Health Organization, and these two particular authors about this technique, said they're now working on the War on Obesity. They're going to use the same techniques of stigmatization on those who are obese, to force them to conform.

Patrick: You hear that a lot.

Alan: Yes. So these are all scientific techniques, that the behaviorist psychologists are using on us all the time, and the public are unaware of it, of the reasons why.

Patrick: So these guys are that good, Alan Watt. These guys are that clever, that well organized, that well thought out, planned out. I mean, I guess this is how they spend their day, since they don't work.

Alan: Well, also they have the universities. You see, they have all of academia working for them now, studying, testing, trial methods, etc.

Patrick: But unknowingly working for them, I guess.

Alan: Oh, many of them know. You see, there's hardly a university on the planet that does not take a grant from the big foundations. Every university in the U.S. and Canada gets a grant from Rockefeller and the other ones. That's how it works.

Patrick: So when you've got the money. Let's talk a bit about the money. Now, as you well know, and we all know, I

guess it was the Fall of '07, is that when this stuff really kicked off?

Alan: Yeah, well the money part, it was designed.

Patrick: Yeah, the money part. Now, in your opinion, and you follow these people. I mean, if you talk about, and we'll talk about, I want to get your ideas on this IMF and the BIS and the Fed and how these things are all tied in. We've never really got into that with you. Do you think this money fiasco that's going on now was a planned event?

Alan: Yes. I've gone over this before, because here's why. If you read the top economists, and those who teach economy, economics, they'll say in their own textbooks that it is literally, it's almost like treason for an economist ever to tell the public bad news, because the stock market is based on optimism. It's a gambling casino. It's the biggest gambling casino there is. And so you always produce optimism. So, if that comes from the top economists, when they get a President of the United States, the top man, to come out publicly and tell you that we're going to have a crash, and it could be worse than the last Great Depression, that tells you that someone has told Mr. Bush Jr, to do this. Then you tie it into the system we've been living on since World War II, that was designed and set up, or at least it was formalized at the Bretton Woods Agreement. And John Maynard Keynes supposedly was the author of it, the main architect as they like to call it. Now, you go into the writings of John Maynard Keynes, an utter globalist socialist. He believed in the elite's right to rule the masses in a scientific fashion. And that's what socialism really is. And he said this is Part I. Bretton Woods was Part I. He said, this system will last maybe fifty years. He says, we the authors of it will not live to see it in our lifetime, Part II.

Patrick: When was Bretton Woods?

Alan: It was right at the end...

Patrick: Of the war, right?

Alan: World War II, yeah. And he said, Part II will come in. Now Part II was designed for a single monetary authority to dish out the currency for the planet. That was to be the job of the World Bank and the IMF. They both work together. And lo and behold, I said when they started to mention the crash coming. I said, okay, I guess that's Bretton Woods II coming in. And I said, look out for the IMF and the World Bank to be put up to their full power. And after all this play-acting for the public for two or three weeks, that's exactly what the mainstream came out and said. That's the solution we've got to have, the IMF dishing out this new credit money system to the entire planet. We're just living a script here.

Patrick: Yeah. And it was announced, I think just several days ago, on this April 28th, that the IMF now is laying the groundwork to print their own bonds.

Alan: That's correct.

Patrick: So they're going to create their own money, similar to the Federal Reserve, and also, now the Federal Reserve, as you know, is now going to have their own bonds, so they don't have to even buy treasury bonds.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Patrick: But it seems like the dollar is going to be the one, though. I mean, this is probably their one world currency.

Alan: It will be for a little while. It doesn't matter which one they choose.

Patrick: Yeah, it's all the same.

Alan: It's all the same, because, you see, the IMF regardless now has the power, to tell any country what your particular currency should be valued at. Not the nation, but the IMF, that's the deal.

Patrick: We had a gentleman on from Argentina, who's saying, it's amazing that when they do a big project like in Argentina, they don't just print pesos and do it in pesos, they actually borrow money from the IMF. It's amazing, Alan Watt. They borrow money from the IMF, at interest, they borrow dollars.

Alan: Yes. And if you go into the IMF, and the World Bank, look at the foundations of both of them. And all they are are front organizations for the same twelve to thirteen world banking families that we're already in debt to. So they're private corporations, you see.

Patrick: So the same people, the Goldman-Sachs, and the same people.

Alan: It's really the coup d'état, where they're putting the cap on the pyramid. They now own the world financially as well.

Patrick: So, let's talk about these people. The IMF, the Goldman-Sachs, J.P. Morgan, these are the Big Boys, are they not, Alan Watt? They own the Fed. They own the IMF. And there's got to, is there like a wide big swath of people that are calling the shots, or are there just a few? Would you have any way of knowing?

Alan: There's definitely, underneath the names of the companies, many families that have emerged through intermarriage with them, under many names. They all know each other, of course. And so you have a banking elite. Now, they came out more openly in the 1700s. The 1700s was a time, remember, of world revolutions, right into the 1800s. Most of the public don't realize that there were incredible extremist groups funded by these same bankers. In fact the bankers themselves used these revolutions to gain more wealth over countries and nations, etc. It falls in with Albert Pike, even. Albert Pike, he was the Pope of Freemasonry, which was a revolutionary organization, more openly then. And he said in his own book, *Morals and Dogma*, he said, we must gain money by every means possible, and power and wealth, by using everything, including the stock market – and he hinted at even manipulating it too – and then become masters over the masters of the world. Now what masters was he talking about that already existed? He meant kings and queens and the old families that basically were hereditary and they got their money through taxations, etc. And so they have risen up a fraternity, a banking elite, that started off within revolutionary parties as part of the revolutionary parties whose sole intention was to raise these families up to world masters of control, by economic means. Because even then, they knew that economics was one of the most vital parts and simplest parts of warfare. If you own the economic system of the world, you own the world.

Patrick: Yeah, you just control the money, and that's the game.

Alan: That's as simple as that. We're all trained. I used to wonder about it, too. I used to think, well, who, number one authorized that money should be used in the first place, you see. Now money didn't come in, through gradual acceptance. Money in ancient times was forced upon people. When conquerors would come in with a system, they'd bring the money system with them, and then they'd get the public, a generation used to using money rather than barter, and then they can start taxing it from you. And Karl Marx was quite right, since he was trained by the bankers, he said that taxation is simply slavery under a different guise.

Patrick: Do you see anything, Alan Watt, going on in the world of finance with all that we hear, day in day out, whether it be General Motors or the IMF or things that are happening in the UK that I want to ask you about, that that's getting in their way, or posing as obstacles, or are all systems on go, where they just kind of plan, I mean, everything is just according to plan, I guess my question is.

Alan: Yeah, it's all going to plan, because everything at the top is utterly intermeshed now. Everyone's on board. That's it. That's their own term. Everyone's on board. So all the captains of industry, all the captains of finances, etc, they're all on board on the same plan.

Patrick: So they can really step on the gas now.

Alan: Yes, they can.

Patrick: And boy, when you can inflate the dollar, this currency, and lower its value simply by printing more money, boy that's real slavery, isn't it?

Alan. It is slavery, because everything that they supposedly borrow, this abstract nothingness that they borrow, that we have to pay back in real goods, you see, that's the technique of insuring intergenerational slavery. We can't pay it off. Britain only paid off its debt from World War I in the late 1990s. It still has World War II, Korea, and so on to go.

Patrick: Really?

Alan: Yeah. And on top of that, you see, the U.S. is the same. They don't realize that they're paying for all these different wars. And now you have this massive fraudulent bailout, where they've guaranteed another ten, twelve generations of citizens paying off the debt for the present collapse.

Patrick: You were born in Scotland, so you're certainly familiar with that part of the world. Why does it seem that the UK is imploding or to whatever they're doing faster than the United States? It just seems like they're really in hard straits over there, and it doesn't seem to be getting any better, as it isn't here.

Alan: It's not meant to.

Patrick: Are they ahead of the curve purposely?

Alan: They're ahead of the curve on purpose. In the 1970s, after years of reading stuff on Malthusian depopulation, and all the big foundations and think tanks that kept harping on about depopulation and economics, etc, I looked into, sustainability was being used back in the 1920s, by the foundations. After looking at all of that, you see, Britain itself is the leader, from the 1500s for revolution of the world. It was the leader. They first came out with the idea of global free trade, only if you joined that system and adopted that London system, in the 1500s; and they even gave the term of countries who would come in, they gave the term in the 1500s, most favored nation trading status.

Patrick: Oh, yeah. You hear that a lot, don't you?

Alan: So, here you are, John Dee, at Queen Elizabeth the I's court, talking about this very stuff. And so they wanted a world order based on Britain. Then you pop into the future, into the 1800s, and then you find Cecil Rhodes being a front man, again, with Lord Rothschild, to set up the Rhodes Foundation, for world governmental trainees. You train world government leaders through it. And the US bureaucracy and politics is riddled with Rhodes Scholars; so is Germany and every other country. And that blossomed into the Royal Institute for International Affairs, which its sole goal again, was through academia, through networking, through every institution on the planet, they'd bring us into this new Socialist World government. And the American branch is called the Council on Foreign Relations. It's a world that Huxley said is going to be a form of scientific dictatorship. That ties in with Lord Bertrand Russell, who was also a member, who said that we will train everyone to obey experts. You'll have no choices on anything. Experts will tell you and order you as to what to do on every topic.

Patrick: What term did you use, scientific?

Alan: Scientific, he called it, scientific dictatorship.

Patrick: Scientific dictatorship.

Alan: And so the scientists, the academia are used, between those who rule the economic system and the general population. If you notice now, you have all these big pharma companies that simply lobby governments and get them to sign bills to make it mandatory that we accept every inoculation that they deem we should have. Well, you

see, that's again, we have no choice in the matter. They're using law, the legal system, and getting things written into law. We have the citizens of the planet, especially Britain that is the forerunner for everything that's to come, being given no choice in anything.

Patrick: So they try stuff out in Britain first? Are the people more docile there? Or is the media more compliant?

Alan: The media, I mean Britain with the British Broadcasting Corporation, the BBC, that's a government agency, are probably the most advanced with their techniques on control through media and propaganda, entertainment, etc, than any other country.

Patrick: I've always thought of them, as so, I don't know, upstanding and what's the word, credible, but not so?

Alan: Not so. Everything that you see, even through fiction, is like Jacques Ellul, who was an expert on propaganda, he said that you don't realize that every cop show that you see, that really is a fictional series or whatever, or any hospital drama, especially, or anything to do with say, child's agency dramas, these are all propaganda exercises.

Patrick: Really?

Alan: Where you are getting a fictional idea of something that gradually is teaching you through fiction that it's not a service, it's an authority. And now, all the services, just like Lenin said that they would set up across the world, you see, the police are actually a service. You don't realize that. The police, the medical authorities, are a service. Child's care is a service, but now, through indoctrination only, we've come to see them as actually authorities that we obey. And that's how you train the public, through what they call predictive programming, both fictional and non-fictional.

Patrick: Like in this country, Alan Watt, I mean, Child Protective Services can just come and take your kid if they don't like the way that you're raising them, or your neighbors complain.

Alan: Yes, and they can bring SWAT teams now with them.

Patrick: Sure. I know I've seen some of the trucks where they did it with those people in West Texas, right, and they had trucks with masks and it was just amazing what they did. We're talking with Alan Watt, and his website, really fun stuff, is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He has lots of books, dvds, CDs and stuff, and also, he will gladly accept your donations. As our site, he's a donation site. There's a lot of people doing a lot of wonderful work around the world, and as you can tell, he's doing this kind of research to get it out there. And it's not the easiest thing in the world these days to make money writing books and stuff. It just isn't. They're artists, and it's not easy unless you're the Beatles or something, so if you've got a few extra bucks and you like what he's doing, well, send it to him, and help him pay the rent up there, because it gets cold in Canada. My name is Patrick Timpone. This is oneradionetwork.com, and in just a few moments, well, maybe twenty minutes or so, in that range, we're going to visit with Jeffery Smith, who is the author of *Seeds of Deception*. He's one of the foremost authorities on genetically modified organisms, GMOs. Been looking forward to this. This fellow travels around the world, and so we should really get an earful with GMOs with Jeffery Smith, coming up soon, right here on One Radio network.

Alan Watt, this idea of eugenics, that there are these people really think, you tell me what it is, but my understanding that these people who run the world, that we've been talking about, they really believe, Alan Watt, that there's just too many people and we just have to kill a bunch of them? Or do we want to try to get the cream of the crop, kind of Hitler's blue-eyed blond-haired thing? Or both?

Alan: At one time, they thought they would get the cream of the crop; but now, through genetic engineering, they don't really have to. They have the DNA of almost everyone alive. And now, they admit, of course, that they've been collecting DNA since about the 1950s, and samples from every baby born.

Patrick: Do they take it from the baby?

Alan: Yes. And so they have everyone through the Human Genome Project, that we didn't find out about, until it was finished. I mean, we never know what's happening at the time. Never. And we're never given the real reasons, of course.

Patrick: So, when a baby is born, Alan Watt, today, they swab and get the DNA.

Alan: Yes. In a lot of the states in the U.S. too, they also give them pinpricks, and even take a blood sample.

Patrick: Really? Well, I know there's spooky things that goes on in this country with the birth certificate, and all that entails, and being pledged against the debt and all of that, as you probably well know. So, there are people, so their stated goal then, they want to really lower the population by a big number, or can you give us some idea?

Alan: Well, they've said in different figures. David Suzuki in Canada talked about so many hundreds of thousands per day would have to die to save the world that they envisage coming into play. He said it on national television; many of the other leaders now, I've read reports from Britain. There's one you should look into, it's called Optimum Population Trust, another big eugenics foundation, and they've got many different figures on what they want the population to be. But at the same time, what doesn't tie in, you see, if you really understand all their different statistics that they run by, you go into the United Nations, and they'll tell you, that their latest report says that the male fertility is down by 85% mobile sperm.

Patrick: Yes, sir. It's amazing how low it is, now. Lowest ever.

Alan: It really isn't amazing when you realize, we know the causes. The causes being that literally, not only in the womb does it hit the male fetus, if the woman is using cosmetics, etc, they're all laced with bisphenol A, etc, it goes through the skin. Also, it's been in their baby food. They even rinse the jars with the stuff. And then, he grows up, eating stuff, processed foods, and it's through everything. So, definitely, the male has been targeted, and it's working. And this is standard, if you go into warfare techniques, this is standard warfare technique. They've known these statistics since the 1950s, and it's only now they're starting to admit to them, to the public. We've been under a war. You see, we're already under the process of depopulation. One of the fastest growing industries is infertility clinics.

Patrick: Really?

Alan: Yeah.

Patrick: And as you know, as you alluded to, Alan Watt, that we talk about on our health segments, these xenoestrogens are just in every plastic and plastic is everywhere.

Alan: And they made that popular too. They made it popular. And gave you no choice, until you couldn't find glass bottles with anything in them.

Patrick: Do you think this swine flu thing that's going on right now, what's your take on the one that's happening right now? Is this going to be a big one, or what's your theory?

Alan: I don't think it will be a big one. The reaction to it will be big, because they're training us step by step, of the inevitable one to come. Apart from the Big Pharmas making billions of dollars in sudden grants that will be thrown at them to find a vaccine, nothing much will happen. Gradually though, they will release something that's real, and pandemics is the best way to go. Because a pandemic, you see, you can take a population down slowly, rather than one big mess, as you would have with an atom bomb. We bury our dead. So you can take it over a generation, so many dying here and there. And then it springs up, and then it goes dormant, and springs up. So, it's the ideal way to bring a population down over say fifty years.

Patrick: Have you seen evidence to confirm that this one going on now, this epidemic they're talking about with the swine flu is a man-made entity?

Alan: There's always evidence of it, because, I mean, I have the reports here. I'll even read them tonight on the air of the studies that were done with the avian flu that killed, the 1918 flu, the so-called Spanish flu, and how the researchers actually put the killer one together with the common flu to see if it would work.

Patrick: Back in 1918?

Alan: No, they've done it now, they've actually put the 1918 one, which they recovered, the live virus, they've now mixed it with the common, present flu, and they have a new killer one. So, making them is the easiest thing to do. It's the easiest thing to do.

Patrick: And how do they get them out there?

Alan: Well, if you'll notice that Baxter laboratories, that was part of I.G. Farben, and helped build up the German war machine, they made a mistake a few weeks ago, you probably saw it in the paper, just a mistake, where they sent out the H5N1 bird flu, along with, mixed in with the common flu virus, by mistake they said, to a whole bunch of laboratories. Well, that's how they'll get it into the public, is through inoculations.

Patrick: And so, the one that's going on now, your theory is that this is not a big one or anything, but you'll have these, so you have kind of small explosions or small suicide bombs before big ones. Something like that.

Alan: Something like that, because, number one, supposedly it's killed so many people in Mexico, but it's not killing people outside Mexico. Why is that? Why is the so-called AIDS virus killing more Africans in Africa, but not across the world?

Patrick: I've always wondered about that.

Alan: You see, what you have are ethnic specific viruses. And I've read a report from the Porton Down military-industrial complex in Britain, the official one, where in the Daily Mail, I think it was, a reporter went in, sat for two weeks with these guys, and he was flabbergasted when they talked about having the ability to wipe out any ethnic group, with ethnic specific viruses. They could literally be let loose, would breed multiple millions of times, and then after a week or two, it would just kill itself off. They can actually program them like a computer.

Patrick: Wow. Man, that's way spooky. That's beyond spooky, Alan Watt.

Alan: That's how far, yeah. Now that's how far ahead they've allowed us to know they are.

Patrick: I also want to ask you a bit about this idea, and I wrote myself a note when you said it, that the technology that we get, we can skip around a little bit, if you don't mind. That the technology that we get is out of date when we get it. And you know, people say that. You hear people say that all the time, but I don't think they know what they're saying, but it is interesting, isn't it?

Alan: It's interesting. As I say, the initial part was to get everyone on computer, until no one can do without it.

Patrick: Right, and they've got close to that.

Alan: Yes. People at one time, up until the '70s even, people took stock in stores with paper and pencil, and there was no problem adding things up. It all worked perfectly well. And suddenly, you have people now, who can't imagine life without the computer. So, we're being trained step by step from as they say, this is the cutting edge stuff this year, it was buy this, and it's really obsolete before they gave it to us. We're being trained all the way down, to the small handheld do-it-all screens, until eventually they're going to give you a chip. And it's as simple as

that. This is a training exercise, down to what was really the destination, and that's until they say, my God, this chip implant, you'll see it all inside your mind. Now, they already have the helmets coming out this year.

Patrick: Helmets?

Alan: Helmets that will give you the same thing. And where actually there will be no touch screen there, you will actually see it in your mind. And this is in all the science magazines, and you're going to see people in the streets with this thing on, waving their hands about, touching nothing that you can see, and I'll guarantee you it will take off like a house on fire.

Patrick: Oh, yeah. Everybody will want to have them.

Alan: They'll want to have that, yeah.

Patrick: What do you make of this whole thing with Facebook and Twitter and all that? How does this fit into their plan?

Alan: Well, again, it's free. And everyone's using it to put all their data on. And just today, in Britain, they've now announced that it isn't just the big spy agencies that can go into all your data for total information network, now your average cop can go into all your data, your daily transmissions and receptions on everything to do with information. So the more they put out there that the people fall for, and use, and they do. My God, people are putting their whole life stories up on Facebook. So therefore, they're giving them, you see, again, going back to what they said, in a totally controlled society, everyone must be completely predictable.

Patrick: Predictable.

Alan: And therefore they do all these surveys on you, who you contact, your friends, what are their interests, what's the common things that bind you all together, and they have all these different sequences and subroutines they call them, and you are predictable. Therefore, one day, if you break your routine, you'll get a knock on the door to find out what's wrong with you.

Patrick: What's coming up for us, do you think, because you must have some ideas, and wake up in the middle of the night, with visions, I would think. You get into this stuff so much about geo-politically, with wars in Iran, and all of that. How does this play into, I mean, one has to believe, let me first, let me ask you, is this all controlled as well?

Alan: It's all controlled.

Patrick: I mean, who attacks who? Who attacks who?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. We know for a fact that the last Bush administration, before Bush was in, the boys behind him, Wolfowitz, drafted it up. It was called the New American Century. And they had a policy for geo-political warfare across the planet, with the right to go in as first strike, and reshape the whole of the Middle East and standardize it. They've got to get rid of the last of Islamic culture. See, Islam is the culture. It's not just a religion, it's the culture, everything revolves around it. So they're standardizing the planet. Everyone must be on board for this New World Order, education-wise, the same inoculations, the same food, all the rest of it. So, all they're doing is doing the last tidying-up job. And also too, making sure that their own boys get in to own all the resources that that country has to offer.

Patrick: So, you see something happening soon in Iran, if you had to predict?

Alan: Not so much on Iran. I think Iran, they'll play the card for a while to keep us all on edge. If you notice, since 2001, we've had one crisis after another. If you put them all together and scattered them out through the last few hundred years it would sound more natural. But here you have all of this crammed in to a matter of nine years.

We've had crisis after crisis after crisis after crisis. This is the age of crisis creation, and the public will never be told the real reasons behind any of it.

Patrick: Just keep them on their toes.

Alan: Yes. Until actually, see, once you have a herd stampeding, all you have to do is have one or two guys at the head, to point them off in the left or the right direction. They'll go anywhere they're pointed. So it's constant change. And this is a phase they said they'd bring us up to. Through crisis after crisis, we adapt to constant change until we're rammed through into a whole new world system that we'd never ever have thought of.

Patrick: So, it's going to be a slow burn. Do you think there's anything dramatic going to happen, like 2012, or something like that, or just a slow burn, similar to what they're doing to the value of the dollar?

Alan: It's generally been intergenerational Fabian, that's why they call it the Fabian technique, of slow incrementalism. Once they're on a roll in a certain area, they can certainly really push it faster if need be. And since they have the pulse on the public, and all our data, and what we're thinking about things, they know how far and fast to push any part of it.

Patrick: There are no secrets then.

Alan: No, no. There's only one agenda, one plan, and it's the regulated planned world society, where you will be born, if they need you. You will be born or created to serve the World State. And that's why you've got this service coming out. Britain's brought out mandatory service. Canada's bringing it out now. The US is bringing it. This is the CFR, where they said that the world they would bring into being would be one where your sole duty would be to serve the World State.

Patrick: We read something the other night, Alan Watt, on the air, where the CFR, all the major contributors to the CFR were all these same people. They had a whole list of the top contributors, the J.P. Morgans and the Goldman-Sachs...

Alan: And Rockefellers.

Patrick: And all of that. What's this with Goldman-Sachs? How come these boys are so big? I mean, they're right in there, aren't they?

Alan: Oh, they're right in there. And again.

Patrick: Does this go way back too? Like in the Rothschild, kind of old money like that?

Alan: That's right. And you also had the Kuhn & Loeb Company and they're all interrelated in fact. They're all members of the same families. And we get thrown off by some of the surnames, but they're actually members of the same families. In fact, Jacob Schiff that was sent over to start up Kuhn & Loeb Company, was brought up in the Rothschild home. So he was a Rothschild by a different mother, obviously.

Patrick: So the bankers intermarry as well? Just like the other guys?

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Patrick: Boy, these guys are good, aren't they?

Alan: Well, I read a book, it's an excellent book to read. It's by Ian Taylor. It's called *In the Minds of Men: Darwin and the New World Order*. And he's a scientist himself, but he does document the hereditary lineage of the Darwins, and the Darwin family, in the 1700s, in the 1800s too, had only intermarried for five generations with one other

family, and that was the Wedgwood family of the pottery fame. Wedgwood pottery. And so every wife, every mother was a Wedgwood, and every father was a Darwin.

Patrick: What was that about?

Alan: They were already doing selective, special breeding for certain qualities, back in the 1700s.

Patrick: Oh, I see.

Alan: As were the banking families.

Patrick: And the banking families, they continue to do that to this day.

Alan: Absolutely, they generally marry their nieces.

Patrick: I thought that doing that would kind of make you crazy. Oh, well I guess it does. Is that where that comes from, that whole idea?

Alan: That's right. However, these guys have it sort of worked down to a certain, there's actually a formula, just how far distant they can go. And I'm sure today now, I'm certain today with the genetic engineering that they can overcome any problems.

Patrick: Oh, so, yeah. I guess when one takes to heart what you said about everything is obsolete, I guess one can only imagine, Alan Watt, of what they have technologically that we don't know about.

Alan: Absolutely.

Patrick: I mean, it must be amazing.

Alan: It must be amazing. Because long before Watson came out with the double helix and genetics, you find that the greatest mathematician of his day, and that was Rutherford, who did all the calculations for the Royal Society, for the Great Pyramids and so on, he said in his own memoirs in the 1920s that he had been working for years as a mathematician on genetics. Now, if they hadn't discovered the helix and the genes and so on, but suspected they were there, you would not need a mathematician. So they'd already discovered it, way back then. How you control a world is always to give an obsolete reality, a present reality to the public, while you are always at least a hundred years or more, maybe even hundreds ahead of the public.

Patrick: What do you mean an obsolete reality to the public?

Alan: You always make the public believe they're on the cutting edge. First by their education, and then we're all saying the same things, so we really do believe we're on the cutting edge. We read the science magazines that reinforces this, oh, they're working on this, and one day they hope to. And then you have all the TV documentaries, but really, that's to keep you thinking that all this is still to come. In reality, the boys at the top hold onto power, because they already have broken through all these barriers a long time ago.

Patrick: Are there any things that will mess up the plan that these people cannot control?

Alan: There's only one thing. There's only one thing and that's the individual to literally start to say, NO, to everything that comes down the pike that you must, must, must—NO. Because, what we're doing right now, whether we realize it or not, we're consenting to everything that's happening to us by our silence. That's a legal consent.

Patrick: By our silence.

Alan: And if life and individuality and the right to choose in your life and decide for yourself, is your right, then you better demand it. First you must assert it, until it's self-evident, I have it, so get off my back. If we don't, we won't be able to move without permission. We're almost there now.

Patrick: It is interesting, because from time to time I hear myself say to listeners when we talk about this stuff, you know, like the FDA, telling you *you can or cannot do this*. We're to the point where all you can do, is just say, I'm not going to do that. No, just leave me alone. You don't have authority. No. Because, if people say no, that would really stop them, because they don't really have enough military or anything else to control everybody, if everybody just said no, do they?

Alan: The Emperor has no clothes. The technique is, we've all been trained to comply. You see, a generation has already passed that were taught and trained to comply to authority. Before that, literally, the average US person would stand up and just tell them where to go. But it's completely reversed now, through gradual training and a generation brought up through the schooling system. So, people themselves must assert to themselves the right to choose. What they want to live. How they want to live. What they want to work at, etc. And what authority you will accept for the public good, and what authority is not for the public good. And we've got to start to tell them very quickly, because, if we don't, they've already told us where they're taking us. It's a straightjacket.

Patrick: They really make no bones about it, right?

Alan: There's none at all. The US military put out a document, a whole bunch, a PDF actually, on their think tanks' projection for the next fifty years. It's identical with Britain's one and NATO. I've got them both here. I read them on the air. And one of them was 90 pages, from Britain, and they see nothing but riots starting, from about 2012, right up until about 2050. Now they're not telling you why all these riots will start, but they know. They're going to push every button to get us to comply and we will kick a little bit against the pricks here and there. And there is going to be uprisings and riots, etc, but they have already decided, they're taking us this way, regardless.

Patrick: And the money idea of this stuff, Alan Watt, it's just been in our face, unabashed, just like, well, here's what we're doing and we're going to, you know, we're going to print this money and we're going to lend it the Treasury and the Treasury is going to give it back to the people that printed the money and what are you going to do about it?

Alan: That's right.

Patrick: Unbelievable.

Alan: Yeah, exactly. What are you going to do about it? Yeah. Ha, ha, ha.

Patrick: What they do, because they asked them to tell what did they do with this money? There's trillions unaccounted for, and these guys are just stealing them. Well, Alan Watt, it's always fun to talk to you. You know, I think, after talking to you, we're just going to go out and plant our garden and buy some gold. I mean, that's probably the safest thing to do at this point. How do you protect yourself and your life from all of this? How do you stay out of the matrix?

Alan: You stay away from most of society as best you can, and you don't fall for all the freebie stuff they give you. You don't go for popular junk foods, all of that stuff. You've got to keep your mind alert as best as you can.

Patrick: And that's how you're able to keep a clear head, and see the writing on the wall, by doing that, and not getting too involved with the rest of the world like that.

Alan: That's what you have to do.

Patrick: And do you like your life?

Alan: Oh, I like living. I mean it's exciting to be alive and be aware of what's really happening. It doesn't confuse you. And you have the satisfaction that they haven't conquered your mind yet.

Patrick: So you wake up jazzed, and energized to do more and learn more.

Alan: I'm awful busy too. That's what takes up my time. There's so much to do, but yeah, I like the moments when you can sit back and really go into a world within your mind and explore them.

Patrick: Well, Alan Watt, we're glad you're there. God bless you. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Tell folks quickly some of the things they can see on your website.

Alan: Yeah, you can go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can see the books I have for sale. You've got hundreds of audios for talks I've given in the past, where I give you the histories of this big system, and you can download them. I've also got a site, alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, where you can download transcripts of these, and print them up if you want to read them.

Patrick: And all those links are on your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com

Alan: Yes.

Patrick: Thanks for being here, Alan. All the best to you. Bye-Bye. My name is Patrick Timpone. He's Alan Watt and he's the real deal. He is not thinking in the box, by any stretch of the imagination. It's always an honor to talk to him, and we do it from time to time, Mr. Alan Watt.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--------------------------|---|--|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| | Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| | Ancient Religions and | | |
| <u>CDs</u> | History MP3 CDs: | | |
| | Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| | (1998-2000) | | Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

Sept. 22, 2009

Alan Watt on The Patrick Timpone Show

Broadcast on oneradionetwork.com

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Patrick Timpone: This morning, a gentleman who we enjoy talking with. He's a deep thinker, a deep researcher into all things geopolitical and spiritual matters. His name is Alan Watt. His main website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Mr. Watt hangs out in Ontario, Canada. Alan Watt, how are you this morning? Good Morning.

Alan Watt: Good Morning. Yeah, I'm not bad at all.

Patrick: Well, good. And is winter beginning to set in up there yet?

Alan: I sometimes wonder if winter ever left. June and July it rained every single day, as it did last year too, but we get a lot of aerial spraying up here by aircraft, zigzagging across the sky for weather manipulation, so it goes hand in glove with it basically.

Patrick: You're not experiencing any global warming up there or anything?

Alan: No. It's actually the opposite. It's definitely the cooling phase I'm going through here.

Patrick: Yeah, we talked to Mitch Batros and you know he said the last two years the earth has actually been cooling.

Alan: Well, now they've come out at the top, the ones who are pushing for this. You see, the whole earth changes idea, is to bring the planet under control of an authority. That's really what it's for. The Club of Rome is a big think

tank that all the other lesser think tanks use. And The Club of Rome, back in the '70s came up with the idea of how to unite the planet under one central government, the United Nations. And they said that we only obey authority and allow freedoms to be taken away under the guise of warfare. We all work together towards a common cause. So they'd have to find a war scenario. And in a global society, when you run out of enemies, where do you find the enemies? Well, man would be against the planet. Now, they wrote this in their own book, the two founders of The Club of Rome, who belong to all the big societies, like the Royal Institute on International Affairs, CFR. They said, they came up with the idea of global warming so man was the enemy of the planet, so that would fit the bill. That's the words they used. That would fit the bill.

Patrick: So, that's so interesting, so as they create a brand name like terrorism or whatever, to have something to fight, then they can create an enemy in the planet. Then you have something to fight.

Alan: So there's too many people, we're hearing this now. There's too many people. We've got to have an authority to decide who can breed and who can't breed. It's the old eugenics program, going way back to Darwin and then followed by Nietzsche and Superman and the Fabian Society.

Patrick: And who are these Club of Rome people?

Alan: Club of Rome, they call themselves the premier think tank. They come up with the ideas to steer and guide the future and advise governments. So, they look ahead, fifty, a hundred, two hundred years, even longer. And they hit on the ideas. Then they pass it on to the other think tanks and round table societies, who have to implement the ways of getting this into the people's minds, through media, propaganda, movies, novels, and so on.

Patrick: How do they, Alan Watt, where do they get all of their power or influence at the Club of Rome?

Alan: Well, you'll find that in the world, there's maybe about a dozen, maximum, major foundations, who fund hundreds and hundreds of other foundations as front groups. The foundations, they call themselves philanthropists, philanthropic groups. And they're run by the richest people on the planet, like the Rockefellers, you know the Ford Foundation, Carnegie, is all really run by the Rockefellers now. They took it over. You'll find that in Britain too, you have the Rothschilds, the bankers in other words. They call themselves the parallel government. And Professor Carroll Quigley talked about it in *Tragedy and Hope*. He said that democracy, this is what the Club of Rome said too, that democracy was too cumbersome. The people have too many demands. There's too many conflicting, antagonistic parties. And therefore they'd have to bypass democracy by a parallel government, made up of ex-prime ministers, ex-presidents across the world, who all know each other, and they join the club when they leave the presidency. They join this club, like Bill Clinton. And Margaret Thatcher talked about it. She said, I now belong to the parallel government, which is the real government. And they get the job done. And the idea, as the Club of Rome said, is to bring us through a post-democratic system, into a collectivist society. Now, collectivism is a nice term for what we saw in the Soviet Union, where you have a central body at the top, that is responsible for doling out and dishing out the food, to the public. Your life is run from birth to grave, basically by central committees, appointed from the top. That's the kind of society. They call it a tidy society. They don't like this, having rights, and free will idea. It's just too untidy for them.

Patrick: Yeah. Too untidy, right?

Alan: Yes.

Patrick: Well, can one say then that we really have, let's see, a New World Order, or I don't know, whatever that means, or a One World Government now, if this parallel government has been around for some time and kind of running the show. They've chosen presidents for a very long time, haven't they?

Alan: They've chosen them. According to Professor Quigley, who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations.

Patrick: Oh, he was.

Alan: He was the official historian, because they update their own records. And it was interesting that it was Zimmerman, who introduced him. Zimmerman was the historian before him. Zimmerman was the right-hand man of Winston Churchill. He was also a World Communist. And he handed it over to Quigley. Quigley updated all their records. He fills in all the reasons for the wars, etc, in history for the last couple of hundred years, which is left out of the school books. And he also said that this parallel government, in the 1960s, when he wrote his book, *Tragedy and Hope*, and the other book, the *Anglo-American Establishment*. You have to get both, really. He said this parallel government had already picked the presidents of all parties, picked the presidents of the United States for the last 60 years. So you're going back into the early 1900s.

Patrick: Oh, I see. If you'd like to join the show, you're certainly welcome to do so, with Alan Watt. It is 888-663-6386. Email: patrick@oneradionetwork.com. So these twelve foundations, Alan Watt that really are, they're the centerpiece of this parallel government, can we say? And can you tell us some of those? And would we recognize their names?

Alan: Yes, you can do a search. I have it on my website in my archives section, a list of all the major foundations. Now most of them are simply fronts, specialized fronts, for the dozen or so major foundations, the big ones, the multi-trillion dollar ones, who fund them for specialized purposes. For instance, some will deal socially with social topics on a certain area, a specific area. One of their big things for a long time has been for what they call family planning across the planet, which is really depopulation. That's always been part of it, because the elite have always been terrified that too many of what they think are the lesser types will breed and outbreed the elite types. This is stated in their own records if you go back far enough, into the eugenics society. There's lots of information on that. And they've never changed their goal. In fact, old Rockefeller is 94, and he's still going around the world, and he's up on youtube giving talks about the need to drastically depopulate across the planet. And that's always been part of their agenda.

Patrick: So the idea of the depopulation or the eugenics idea is that they don't want the unwashed masses to, just to get too feisty or too big in stature to maybe overturn them someday.

Alan: Definitely. They've always been terrified of losing their power, their control, so the best way to do it, is simply to depopulate and keep them down to a manageable level, but they're going beyond that. They want to bring us into what they call a transhumanist society, then post-human, where they can literally clone better types of servants and workers, and that's why our tax money, apart from bailing out the bankers, is also going into this tremendous research into cloning. It's not because they want a fit, happy population that's very healthy. It's because they want a healthy population that are good slaves basically, and can't think for themselves.

Patrick: But I'm curious about the ultimate goal or motive behind, say, owning all the gold, having palatial places, and total control of the entire world with just kind of drone, you know, drones, Alan Watt, walking around. What would be the satisfaction or pleasure or accomplishment in that? It doesn't, somehow that doesn't make sense to me. I mean, do you know what I'm saying? It's like, why would that be, why would that be pleasurable to people?

Alan: Well, you're not dealing with just ordinary people that you know and meet and so on. You're dealing with people who are brought up from birth with a completely different world view. They see things from a completely different side. They're in on the know from a very early age. They know they're different, number one. They know that they have incredible power. They know that they can never tell the ordinary people the scams that are pulled over the ordinary people in order to control them and move them into the next stage or phase of the Great Society, as they sometimes term it. They can't come out and tell us outright that they want a lot of us just to simply stop breeding. They have published in their own books, especially back in the early 1900s, that they want the right to say who will breed and who will not breed. That's always been a big thing.

Patrick: So, can we say then, are you suggesting that there's a deeper kind of, let's use the term, spiritual ideal with maybe secret societies and where they're doing this because they're thinking at the long term that this is going to fulfill something for them in the future, maybe in the next life or something, and this is their job, and they've been chosen to do this. That kind of thing?

Alan: There's no doubt that in these families, tradition is something they often couch it in. They have their family traditions. And they're tremendously proud of their ancestry. If you go into the nobility of Britain, and you look at the genealogies, the standard genealogies of the elite of even the ancient world of selective, very special mating. They mate with power. They don't mate with someone they simply fall head over heels with, that's the last thing they think about.

Patrick: Like in the days of kings and queens and stuff.

Alan: Yes. So you marry power and what you're doing is marrying certain traits. Now, people in ancient times who got to the top and slaughtered and took over with their families, and were put up to be kings or princes or whatever, they tend to be very ruthless people. Very cunning, but ruthless. In other words, so they're psychopathic by nature. And if you go into the religions, the ancient religions too, they're basically pantheistic in a sense. And when you understand pantheism, the whole idea...

Patrick: Many gods? Is that what that means, many gods?

Alan: What it is in pantheism, and it's couched in the mysteries. All the mysteries down through the ages are the same mystery. It's couched. You'll get a good example in for instance, Egypt, where they had all these different deities. In other words you have specialized deities for specialized functions. You'll find this even in say the Old Testament, if you go into the Old Testament as well. You get many, many clues of different deities, specialized over certain areas of human life, or nature. And in Egypt eventually, the real higher religion that the nobility already understood, was brought out by Akhenaten who said that all these deities are really, really one deity. They're like special parts of the same deity. So pantheism in an extent has always had this fight between both beliefs combined into one. The ordinary people like to have special deities. I'm in trouble in this way, therefore I need this deity to help me out, for drought or something.

Patrick: Right. Even in the Catholic Church, I grew up in the Catholic Church years ago, Alan Watt. And they would have special kinds of saints to help you find something, or I don't know. There were all these different kind of people that had specialized in helping you with a particular problem.

Alan: That's correct. And they did take a lot of the old paganism into the Catholic Church because the early church wanted converts, and they had to relate to the people who knew paganism. In fact, you'll find a lot of the Catholic saints really were just directly taken straight from paganism, and brought up to date for Christianity.

Patrick: Here's an email from Steve in South Carolina. Please ask Alan Watt if the Club of Rome that he has mentioned has any connection with the Vatican, and how does the Vatican play out in the New World Order kind of One World Government.

Alan: Well, the Vatican, we have to remember in every major player's writings or books, or their biographies, they'll always mention at the top, I'm talking about world leaders and so on, the real movers and shakers, they always mention that religion is very important for controlling the public. And they've mentioned the Catholic Church, and that they wouldn't just destroy the Catholic Church, they'd have to use it, because, why destroy something that already leads millions of people across the planet? So you use it. And we've seen the changes of the Catholic Church, that was a political, religious power for many, many centuries. We must remember this. And it was ruthless to its enemies, and it did have enemies. It had enemies even in the Middle Ages, that tried to take over and replace the Catholic Church, the Cathars and Albigensians, the Bogomils. They were all the same people with pagan ideas, that the people thought were eradicated. They thought they'd died off a thousand years prior to that, but here they are, they turn up in Europe, and they actually had their secret societies that became the Rosicrucians, and then became Freemasonry as we know it today.

Patrick: What is your opinion about the Bible? The origins of the Bible? When it was written, who wrote it, and its significance in our culture? Because it seems like it sure gets a lot of credibility wherever you go.

Alan: It's credibility, because within it, like all religions, they'll take in philosophies that have to make sense to people in some areas. Everything that they want you into must make sense to bring you in, and then you find a lot of stuff that doesn't make sense but you're supposed to take it on faith. And that's where the con is always. When you can't understand something there's something else going on. So they used to couch it under philosophies. Now, in ancient times, definitely in the Middle Eastern areas, you had these, again, pagan societies. And the idea was, whenever you were in trouble, you would call down a deity, but you had to go to a priest to call down a special deity that knew its name and how to bind it to use it for a particular purpose.

Patrick: You needed an intermediary kind of thing.

Alan: Yes. You needed the guy who knew the formula. He knew how to keep safe from the deities. The whole idea with the genie in the bottle, out would come the genie, and the genie would try to outsmart you, so you had to get its name. You find the same thing in the Old Testament. There's lots of little clues in the Old Testament. Now, the Old Testament really is there to give you a system which you don't question. It simply tells you how it is. In the Old Testament, if you understand it, even in Genesis people get confused. They say, you know, there's two beginnings here. There's man, and God creates man and woman, in his perfect image creates he them. And then it's almost as though he forgot that, and then they go on to the creation of Adam and Eve. Well, in the high of religion there is only two kinds of beings on the planet, there's man and there's animals, and Adam and Eve would be in amongst the animals.

Patrick: Amongst the animals?

Alan: Yeah. And that's part, that's why you have two beginnings in Genesis. So the clue is in the perfection. God created man and woman, in his perfect image created he them. They were perfect. In other words, they were like a complete clone of the deity with power. Then it said, but there was no one to till the soil, so then he created Adam.

Patrick: Well, who was behind the whole biblical movement in the writing of it, and really pushing it over the years as being the book?

Alan: Well, everything is pushed, remember by power, money. Money is what pushes every idea across the public. Your whole culture now is dependent upon those who have the money and media, and they put money towards causes, charitable causes like religions, etc. That's always been the way of it. And if you understand, as I say, that power, to have power and maintain power, you must have control of the minds of the public, so you must give out a religion for all ages. Even Gorbachev, Mikhail Gorbachev who runs one of the big movements towards environmentalism, and depopulation, and the happy planet idea, has said in his own books, one of them was called *Towards a New Civilization*. He said, I am an atheist, he said, but, then he says, we, we, meaning the people involved in this global structure, we are creating a new world religion for the world, and it must be based on a form of Earth Worship. Well, this is the whole greening idea the children in school are getting brainwashed into. You're only part of the planet. We're all one big whole combination idea. This is what they're creating for the future, and it's backed by all the big bankers, all the philanthropic organizations, foundations. Where the money is, is how your future is going to be, and that's what you're going to believe.

Patrick: But in general, the greening of the planet, I mean, do you consider that a negative thing if people are using more creative energy in?

Alan: Well, if you were to believe that that was their purpose.

Patrick: I see.

Alan: You understand, these guys have always been liars and they've never told the public the truth or the real reasons. If you look at the Soviet idea, let's take the Soviet system. Now, remember, collectivism is what they based it on. Where a special elite at the top pretend to dish out the materials of production to the public, you know. And all the public pretend to work for the state, and the state pretends to pay you. You see, that's the whole idea of the big con. The idealism is what grabs people off like a religion for a Utopia, but it's never what they claim it's going

to be. It's really a drab, dreary system, where you're terrified you're going to get hauled off to a gulag somewhere. This never changes.

Patrick: It's gone on since the beginning of time, hasn't it?

Alan: Yes. Now what they've always wanted at the top is the right, you see, that was the guise, of a small elite to hold not only the means of production, under the pretense of holding it for the world, but also the distribution of production. That means everything that you need to live on. Now, George Orwell said, when a group have the power to dish out what you need to survive, right, he says, you're now under tyranny. And when they call it a privilege to have this, this food or whatever, you're under a tyranny. And this is the same agenda under many names that they've tried down through the years, into this new society, the greening, we're all in it together idea. We're all in this war together to save the world, and we're all going to be happy in some Utopia. No, we're not going to be happy in some Utopia. These guys are liars from the beginning. The same bankers who've just ripped us off and got rewarded for doing so, are the same guys who put the money towards these philanthropic causes.

Patrick: And carbon is the enemy, and now we know from our education through Andrew Goss, Alan Watt, that Goldman Sachs is behind the whole Cap and Trade thing, and they are the people who will benefit from the Cap and Trade.

Alan: Yes, they are. And not only that. Lord Rothschild put forward, he's high in this big movement, I read the articles on the air from the British newspapers, he put forward the whole idea of the carbon, the personal carbon taxes. Now, it's not only corporations or countries. It's going to go right down to the personal level.

Patrick: Rothschild, he kicked off the carbon thing?

Alan: That's right. You see, they've been planning this for about forty years. We didn't even hear about it for the last couple of years. And he said too that all these world carbon taxes will go through his bank, his family bank in Switzerland, isn't that wonderful.

Patrick: These guys are good, man. And so, you think the carbon thing, that their goal is, is to get it down to, so they'll send Patrick a bill for whatever he's using.

Alan: That's in the major media now, I read it on the air just the other night in fact.

Patrick: Yeah, I mean, there's actually places in the country, and I'm not sure what states, but I believe there's two or three, where they've got away with taxing people for collecting rain water.

Alan: Oh, they've gone even further. See, it all, the United Nations is the biggest front organization ever devised by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the Council on Foreign Relations. They pushed it into existence, as a front, an embryo to bring this world together. Every law that you have on the environment for the last forty or fifty years, right down to your plumbing, your septic, your house codes and all, all come from the United Nations to every country and it's signed into law without debate.

Patrick: So what is this story on the UN, Alan Watt, who put them together, and who controls the United Nations?

Alan: Well, you have to go again to Carroll Quigley. He's the man who really put it out for the first time to the public. He wasn't just a Professor, he was an advisor to the Pentagon, and to the foreign department of state, to the high diplomatic offices and so on. He was a man who chose Rhodes Scholars to be sent over to Britain for World Government, like Bill Clinton. He chose him. And he talked about the history of this group, from the Lord Milner Society, in Britain, they were all bankers, that became the Royal Institute for International Affairs. It's a chartered, private organization, it rules the media. Every major member of the media in every country is a member of it. In the foreign countries, they call themselves the Council on Foreign Relations. So, it's the same bunch. They go back to the late 1800s.

Patrick: And I heard on the radio this morning that they're really getting feisty at the UN about this whole global warming thing, and you know, they want to really get something going, yeah boy.

Alan: Oh yeah. We have to run our lives, you see, from the experts. Now many of the members of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, in fact, pretty well all of their members gave us our history for the whole twentieth century. They wrote the books on histories and on science. And so, guys like Lord Bertrand Russell, said they will train the public that they cannot think for themselves without the advice of an expert. And that is the scientific society they have brought into existence. We have scientists telling us all this kind of stuff. But what we don't look into is say the panel on climate change at the United Nations, the International Panel on Climate Change, IPCC, they call it. This is where all this climate change stuff is coming from. They've banked and counted and put everything on this whole idea of climate change. Unfortunately their warming hasn't gone on, and so now they're calling it climate change. Well, the world's always had climate changes. We used to call it the weather.

Patrick: Oh, I see. So they had to change it because they got the timing wrong on the sunspots or whatever, that they had to change it from global warming to climate change.

Alan: Well, now they've also come out, just to cover their bases, and said, well, it actually might cool within this warming period. It might cool for the next twenty years, and then warm again.

Patrick: These guys are good, boy. We're talking with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Just a plethora of information that Mr. Watt works on tirelessly for many years, CDs, DVDs, and books and all kinds of stuff. So if you're interested in learning more about these kinds of things, this is a great stop for you, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You know, Andrew Goss, our money mentor, Alan Watt, has mentioned *Tragedy and Hope* by Carroll Quigley so often, I think it's time that I read that. I mean, that sounds like it's quite a book.

Alan: It really is. It's the only book that's been put out, and he said the same thing. There is a parallel government he said. It's existed for sixty years he said. It's run by very powerful, rich people. They have a world agenda. He lays out the agenda. Then he tells you how they were achieving their goals in his day, and prior to his life, he goes through the reasons for the wars, who financed them, what their goals were to bring in this unified planet under their particular rule, under various guises, and we're living through the predictions, the plan, the plan, not just the predictions but the plan that they set up a long time ago.

Patrick: We're with Alan Watt here, on a Tuesday morning, and back just a second with the second half.

(Commercial Break)

Patrick: We're with Alan Watt this morning. We're live, September 22nd, 2009. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Email is patrick@oneradionetwork. A couple of more emails. Let's get to this one. This one is Robert. Please ask Alan Watt what he knows about the formation of the FDA on the American Medical Association and allopathic medicine. He said, I understand that the Rockefellers had something to do with it about a hundred years ago. Does Alan Watt have any insight on that? Because it's certainly a current thing to talk about, health care.

Alan: Yes. I mean the whole allopathic idea was put out by the Rockefellers themselves. Not just the Rockefellers, they had hundreds of people working full time, in a massive organization, even way back yonder. And the idea was to bring in again, science as the new master in medicine. As long as they controlled it, mind you. And from that day to this day, all the major pharmaceutical companies have members from the Rockefeller foundation working full-time. So, really all the pharmas across the world are really one big company under the rule. And what the Rockefellers did was to standardize a particular education for doctors. So they all get the same training. They're basically fronts, whether they know it or not, for the pharma companies. All they do is prescribe. And also to eliminate. The whole key to everything for taking over the world, in any sphere, money, medicine, all the sciences, agriculture, is monopoly. You must have monopolization, and you must make sure that only your method is taught through the universities. That's the key to it, to eliminate all competition, all alternatives, and you. And eventually, sure enough, after a generation, two or three generations, if you were to mention any alternative to what's out there

in the drug industry, even the average person will think you're crazy. They've really been taught to believe that doctors are somehow holier than thou, and they walk on water. Again, through propaganda, through fictional TV dramas, and stuff. This is ongoing, even today. There's more medical dramas out there and movies than anything.

Patrick: And the doctor kind of really knows his stuff because he's gone to medical school.

Alan: He goes to medical school for science, you see. This thing you cannot dispute, this science is taught. And of course, as we know, when we go into the drug industry, it's a horror show. It's an absolute horror show. They've even had documentaries on the CBC here, that's like a BBC version for Canada, run by the government, where the big pharmas hire, they hire, they've always done this, they hire writers to write positive reports on all their drugs, and to sort of negate or downplay all the side effects. And these are professional writers that do this all the time for them.

Patrick: Yes, and a lot of them have gotten caught over the last couple of years in, you know, rigging these tests and stuff.

Alan: They do it all the time with every particular drug. Again too, remember what their long-term goal is. It isn't just money and profit. If you are into money and profit, you're always fearing and eliminating competition. It's also the end product, where they've told us, that they want to bring into this world what they call world peace. That was the front under communism too, they said, when they win, it will be terminated, in other words, the termination of war will happen when there's world peace. World peace meant the absence of all competition or opposition.

Patrick: Yeah, so without that, without a lot of dead and competition, then you have no reason to kill each other.

Alan: Yes, and they talked about drugging the whole of society, if need be. I mean, at one time, I can remember in my parent's day, people would think maybe three or four times about taking an aspirin, and then say, no, I won't, because people were suspicious of drugs. They're not natural things for your body to start with. But now, we go from the simple aspirin to much more complex drugs on a daily basis.

Patrick: So Alan, what was it, in the early 1900s when the Rockefellers brought this allopathic idea out?

Alan: Yes, it was.

Patrick: And they were behind it, they were behind this.

Alan: They were behind it, and we've got to understand, see the Rockefellers themselves, obviously, one or two people could not sit and plan all the different areas that they got into immediately. You're talking really about an organization, and the Rockefellers themselves were a part of it, but they're more of a front, one or two people. It's like being a President of the United States; you could never learn every department that you have underneath you in your whole term in office. It's impossible. There's so many departments. It's the same with the Rockefellers. They have fingers in every pie, across the board in social life. And old Rockefeller himself, he still concentrates mainly on the depopulation issue, but the rest of his foundation is into every aspect of life. You're looking at an organization that has many tentacles, many fronts, and it's out for total domination of the planet. There's no doubt about this whatsoever.

Patrick: And are you concerned about the availability of alternatives. Of course we've heard about this thing called Codex for years, and you know people are getting, they're getting hammered here and there. They've always attacked MDs that are holistic in doing things. But it doesn't seem to be, I don't know, they don't seem to be able to get away with much, Alan Watt, because there's so many people into alternative medicine. Do you think there's so many that they're not going to be able to control it or not?

Alan: Oh, no. These characters never give up. And you should never relax for a minute, because whenever you think you've won something, they're already bringing it back under a different guise, or different direction. There's no doubt, you see, everything in this world, in this New World Order, and this term is being used now by prime ministers

openly at the G20, like Brown, he used it. And it's a New World Order, where you'll be ordered from birth to death, to serve the world state. That's the whole purpose of it, serving. That's why Obama brought in service, mandatory voluntary service. Canada's following suit, and so is Britain. So, it's to be a world where you serve the world state for the good of society, as they like to couch it. But it's also a world where you will not have a private business eventually. That will go by the wayside too, like the Soviet system. And all medicine will be controlled by a central world authority. It has to be always central. That's the whole key of what you used to call Communism, was centralization.

Patrick: Kind of like a super FDA.

Alan: Yes, and again, you see, you cannot have anybody outside the loop, doing their own thing in medicine, under their system. So therefore, everything has to be regulated and authorized by the United Nations. The World Health Organization at the United Nations was set up to do just this, to be the chief for all medical purposes. And that's the key to it.

Patrick: Is that why WHO, World Health Organization is so out front on this whole swine flu thing?

Alan: Yes. And it's giving it incredible prominence for one thing. So they're rising, they're putting it up to its proper stature. It's rising up to its proper stature, as it was designed to do. And they've said in their own world meetings, if you go back, that they were set up to be *the* world health authority that will guide the rest of the world under mandate. So that's happening as we live. And eventually, everything that you need, whether it's food or whatever, you'll have to go to a government agency. When you want medicine, you'll have to go to a registered medical doctor, an approved doctor, for anything, and that includes vitamins. They want to make sure that even vitamins you'll have to get a prescription for.

Patrick: So folks, that gives a lot more weight to what we do here at One Radio Network, thinking that our ultimate goal is that we're not going to need anything, except the right food. You know, that's what we're working towards, because, we'll prepare for the best, and hope for the worst, and if a lot of stuff gets taken away, we won't need it, because we'll know, we'll have our body in such shape, that if we can grow the right foods, then we're going to be okay. Here's an email from Heather, out your way, Alan Watt, in Montreal. Hello, I just finished the book *Dope Inc.* by Linden LaRoush, which was well researched about the drug trade and how it was backed by Royalty, particularly Britain. Can Alan comment on this?

Alan: Yes. Drugs have always been used by the elite on the public, down through centuries. So have poisons, as well, if they want to eliminate people too. They often put stuff in the streams, etc, if they want to eliminate a certain part of the population. Starvation was another, just cutting off the food supplies. But drugs, definitely. I mean, it's out in the open in the history books now, thanks to the work and the pushing of a lot of people, that the British Royalty, and a lot of the American, I call them Royalty or Aristocracy, such as those from Yale University, the Bushes in fact, and the Kerrys and these boys. They all made millions of dollars off the drug trade when they were taking down China. They took China down by importing lots of dope, opium, bales of opium, from India, and dumping it on the shores of China, addicting the populations to bring China down to its knees. Which they did very successfully. This is now all out in the history books for the first time, so it only took a hundred-odd years, a hundred and fifty years to get it in the history books. George Orwell for instance, his name was Blair, he was a member of an intergenerational diplomatic family, for the British Crown, and his father, he said in his own biography, his father was the superintendent, or the main chutzpah, you might say, for the British Opium Company in Burma, and when that was brought up in Parliament in Britain, at the time, in the 1930s, by a guy, I think who was called Thompson, a member of Parliament, the public didn't know that Britain still had opium companies. And when they investigated into it, all the members of the shareholders of the company, now they were using British armies to protect it and taxpayers' money for farmers and stuff, they didn't know that all the members were members of the Royalty and the cousins and so on, of all the lesser Royalty. These were the only ones who were shareholders in this world corporation.

Patrick: Alan Watt, what do you think, the idea or the paradigm that we are not told about the real story in Afghanistan? What's going on there? Why, why all this interest in Afghanistan?

Alan: It's partly because, out of all the areas out there, and the countries, Afghanistan has been a tribal society, many different tribes, with long standing traditions of a pecking order, you might say. Everyone in their place. Everyone owns their own area, that's it. It will not fit into this New World Order very easily. Very ancient traditions, ingrained culture, it's a very, very old culture. But also it's strategic. It's a very strategic place for them. We've got to remember that Britain was the first country to try and take over that area, and they sent the armies in there, into the Khyber Pass, again for the opium fields.

Patrick: And when was that?

Alan: They were in there in the 1800s. And many countries have tried since then. Now, under the Cold War farce, I call it the farce, because it was planned how long it would last, and how long even the Communist system would last before they changed the West. And you find that the Soviets eventually went in there too, and were hammering them for years with the aid of the US, and once they finished, the US is in there hammering them. So it doesn't matter which group you get to hammer the people, they want them down. But the first thing that George Bush did once they got in there was to order the farmers to go back to growing poppies, because it was forbidden under the Taliban rule. They'd banned poppy growing and opium. So George Bush okayed it again, that was in all the major media at the time. It's also strategic, geo-politically strategic for pipelines crossing their lands into other countries. They have all these far reaching plans.

Patrick: Ah, you mean like oil coming from the Mid-East to China and places like that.

Alan: Absolutely. That's the main reason for it.

Patrick: Yeah. And the one I, there's just so much out there about it, and I hesitate to go in there, because it's such a black hole, but give us your opinion, Alan Watt's opinion, the short story on what this whole Israeli thing is about, and how they seem to be at the center of so much of this, you know this war that is brewing and seems to be in our consciousness for the next few years.

Alan: We have to go into, again, geo-politics. Geo-politics is a goal that might take a hundred years to achieve your goal. Britain was the master of geo-politics and strategy for taking countries down. They spent a hundred years taking down India. Getting all the different tribes, and supplying all the different tribes to fight each other, and then once they were war weary and broken up and destroyed, Britain basically took the whole country over.

Patrick: A hundred years.

Alan: Yeah, pretty well. And that's how you work out how you take down societies, and then reorganize them, under your rule. It's long-term strategy. Now Zbigniew Brzezinski is a big key player in geo-politics, and up on youtube, and it's on my site too, you'll see him in the '70s, in Afghanistan for instance, and you'll hear him saying this, this is a holy war you're fighting against the Russians. You see, it's a holy war, it's a jihad. And now of course, he's out there with his geo-politics trying to take the Afghans down, now that they've fought the Russians. I mean, every country is used. But Israel, they needed a place in the Middle East. And it's interesting if you look into the history of it, because one of the overseers for Britain, the Lieutenant Governor or General as they call it, who's got the Royal Authority of the British crown, was Sir Ronald Storrs. And he was in there in the 1930s. He gives the history in his own book, it's called *Orientalism*, of their goals for that region, and they were importing primarily Jewish people from Russia at that time, into Israel, in the 1930s. Now, you've got to understand the British history, because they've kept Ireland fighting each other with Protestants and Catholics since the days of Queen Elizabeth the First. That's beautiful geo-politics. Divide and conquer, and you can always come in to restore the peace and conquer.

Patrick: Selling guns to both sides and all.

Alan: That's geo-politics. Now, in Northern Ireland, what became Northern Ireland, Britain put in a lot of hard, hard Presbyterian, loyal to the crown groups, and that became Ulster in Northern Ireland. And they've always been totally faithful to the British Crown against the Catholic Church, and against any foreign dominion as they call it. They're

completely loyal to the British Crown, regardless of what the Crown does. And this man Storrs, in Israel said, the Lt. Governor, he said we are setting up an Ulster in the Middle East. In other words, a perpetual thorn in the sides of everyone around them. And that was his own words, in his own book.

Patrick: It just kind of keeps the pot boiling.

Alan: It does. Because they had to. You see, these guys knew back then, they wanted to take a world over. They wanted to take over the resources of the world, and that's what we're seeing today, it's all a resource war, as it gets put into fewer and fewer hands, the hands it was intended to get to, and it will all be dished out to us piecemeal, and it will be a privilege to get food eventually. This is a war on the entire planet, long-range, geo-political, and there's no doubt about it. You see, their main enemy, number one, and this was admitted by Aldous Huxley. There's a good interview by Mike Wallace, going way back, with Huxley. And Aldous Huxley was a big player, again descended from the Darwin/Sir Thomas Huxley crew. His descendants are still going; Sir Crispin Tickell is in charge of the Optimum Population Trust for depopulating the planet. Aldous Huxley says to Wallace, apart from his little statement, he says where a small minority can take over and control the world using sciences. He also says that the main enemy of this world dominion, this global movement, has always been the Catholic Church. He says, the Catholic Church, even though it's geo-political, it's also geo-political obviously, it was a world society, but even though it was a power structure as well, into politics, that was its main failing in a sense. It went into too much politics and forgot the spiritual. He said it was the only opposition at that time, in the fifties and sixties, to world collectivism or communism. This is the guise that this rich men's group is going under, it's for the good of all, communism, collectivism. He says, once that's gone, there's nothing to stop it. Well, you see, that's already happened. The Catholic Church was completely infiltrated. It had been before that. Malachi Martin wrote excellent books about the downfall of the Catholic Church. He was a Jesuit priest at one time. He also was an advisor to two Popes and one of the Cardinals in Rome. And he said, in his last book, *Windswept House*, that now it was totally taken over by the societies as he called them, and he writes about it in that particular book. So, the Catholic Church, although it's destroyed as an opposition force, is now to be used for a force for world peace; it's part of this whole world movement now. It's a patsy, it's a pawn.

Patrick: We're with Alan Watt here on a Tuesday morning, September 22nd. 888-663-6386. Email, patrick@oneradionetwork.com. Well, Landell with the whole financial stuff, we, as you know, Alan Watt, stories circle the internet daily about the financial crash that's coming, and how China and people are dumping dollars, etc. And our man, Andrew Goss suggests that he believes this kind of talk is merely a smokescreen and that these people really are all kind of working together for one goal, and China knows exactly what it's doing. And if you actually look at the numbers, they have not decreased their purchasing of treasuries at all. They're actually using treasuries to buy stuff around the world, buy resources as collateral, and they, Andrew Goss argues that they know exactly what they're doing. And if they wanted to let this thing crash, they could have let that long ago, 9/11. Do you generally agree with that assumption, or do you think they are really fighting with each other, and this dollar is going to totally crash and burn? What's your opinion?

Alan: There's no fighting with China whatsoever. In fact, the Western bankers created modern China from its inception of modernization.

Patrick: That's what Mr. Goss says, yes.

Alan: Yes. And it was the Western powers again, through the United Nations and agreements, through the G-A-T-T, the GATT treaty, that every country was sold out for being producers, because it was decided back in the 1930s to set China up and make them the World Producer, the World Manufacturer. Now, after World War II, in World War II they set up Japan to be the ones who would hold the debt for the U.S. That was arranged by the big bankers.

Patrick: What do you mean, hold the debt, Alan?

Alan: Well, they would buy the bonds.

Patrick: They would be the one buying the treasuries.

Alan: Yes. So they were set up under the plan they'd devised during World War II for a post-war Japan, and they said that they'd set them up as the manufacturer of all technology, mainly electronics at that time.

Patrick: So that was their bonus for having this war with us.

Alan: That was a payoff to an extent, but they always make sure they have a purpose for the country they're going to use and then take down, and then build up again in a different area. Now China was totally financed by the West, into its modernization status. You see, China, remember the United Nations has said that China is *the* model state for the world. In other words, we've all to follow China, on it's one child per family stuff. It's still a Communist government. There's no democracy there. You do what you're told by the authorities there, and that's it. So it is the model state for us all to follow. It was created by the Western banking powers. China didn't come up and pull itself up by the boot straps and say we're going to be a modern industrial country. It took the GATT treaty, the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, where every manufacturer in the Western hemisphere was pretty well forced to go over to China, because once they'd started to build in China, manufacture in China, and other companies had already gone over there, you couldn't compete with them. So you had to move there. And even the clothing manufacturers all moved there too eventually. That was all done by our own politicians meeting at the top, and signing these deals into law, the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs. And not only that by the way. The average American and Canadian doesn't even know and the whole European community don't know that we paid for every factory that was moved over to China. We paid for their retooling, their setting up in China, through our tax money. We guaranteed to pay off any profits that they would lose during that set-up period for up to ten years. That was all done by what we thought was our politicians. Well, we've been under totalitarianism for a long, long time.

Patrick: So, they are all in it together.

Alan: Absolutely. There is no such thing as democracy. In fact, in the Club of Rome, they said, we have to be post-democratic. It's too untidy. Well, guess what? We've never had democracy.

Patrick: How does India fit into all of this?

Alan: India, again, you have to look at the big boys and what they say. Now, they have technocrats, as Quigley called them, the ones who have more power than any politician, that do the real work behind the scenes and that's their payoff. They're well-rewarded. They know they have the real power to get things done in the parallel government. Now, Brzezinski talked about them. So did Kissinger. They talked about the up-and-coming emerging countries. And they said Brazil was one, and then another one was India. And we were all scratching our heads, saying, well, what's happening in these countries? Well, see, it's because we don't know the big plans that are made for these countries. There is not a country in this world that can bring itself up by the boot straps. It cannot happen. It takes massive injection of money, via the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, to make anything happen. And that's what they've done with these countries. They have big goals for the whole of Latin America, that's why the U.S. has been pounding them for forty-odd years, to make sure that they get the right people in to bring in the new United Americas structure. The European Union was the first union. The next union was to be the Union of the Americas. And then the Pacific Region Conglomerate, as well, including Australia, that's getting lumped in with China, right now, as we speak. Karl Marx wrote about this back in the 1840s. He said there will be a United Europe, with a government subservient to a World Body. A United Americas will follow it, subservient to a World Body. And then a Pacific Rim Region, subservient to the World Body. It's all going according to plan. A very old plan. Well publicized in their own books, actually. It's just that the general public are kept spinning by the media. That's the job of the middle man. The media means the middle.

Patrick: Keeping their eyes off of the ball, of what's really going on.

Alan: Absolutely.

Patrick: Or whatever they can come up with. So, then you see a Canada, US, Mexico partnership somewhere in our future?

Alan: Oh, it's here. In Canadian television, the CBC as I say is the BBC version for Canada. It's the same format. It's run by the government. When they did the first open signing for the NAFTA, for the integration for the Americas, that was publicized on television here. All they had in the US papers was the Three Amigos meet in Waco, Texas to sign an agreement, the two presidents and the prime minister. But here, they actually went deeper into it, and they showed you some of the questions of the reporters to the Three Amigos. And they were asked, we've watched Europe integrate together under a common government, is that what's happening here? And then they kafuffled around it, and then the reporter came on to tell you what they'd said afterward. Yes, he says, that is the goal and it has to be this way. The reporter was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. That is their goal.

Patrick: So, does that ultimately mean lower wages, in general?

Alan: Yes.

Patrick: In general, lower wages, because you just kind of lower the standard of living?

Alan: That's what the whole greening thing is about. You're seeing your standard of living getting reduced now, under the guise of saving the world, less carbon output and so on. You're going to see a flattened society, a collectivist society across the world, and no middle class by the way. They've said that in all their writings. And the NAFTA agreement has been signed every year; they meet to sign it to integrate it further. This is what they did with Europe. They called it creating closer ties, until, lo and behold, you're suddenly under a New Parliament. That's happening right now. The last signature for the total integration is to be done next year, 2010.

Patrick: So, I'm curious. As much as you know, and researched this, just amazing, the knowledge that you carry around, and the information. Why then do you choose to live in Canada, and will you stay there?

Alan: I don't know where I'll stay. Canada was the handiest place for me, first of all, to get out of a collectivist Britain. Britain was already utterly Socialist. It didn't matter what so-called party was in power. It had been socialist from the days of George Orwell in the '40s.

Patrick: They're truly going through it now, aren't they?

Alan: Oh, you wouldn't believe how it truly is. It's a collectivist society. The government is in charge of everything. Every agency that was a service, and that's the key to collectivism, Lenin said this. He says, we'll create all these services. Heath service, child care services, etc. They all become authorities in the end. And that's what you have now. You're run by authorities from every angle.

Patrick: So, what do you think, in closing, what do you think this health care thing, the real story is about this?

Alan: Health care will go the way of even the sci-fis that they brought out to show us what would happen in the future. Health care is to go into a mandatory system, where you will be weighed like an animal, I'm not kidding, it's been in the newspapers, they want to actually weigh everybody, under the guise of the war on obesity that comes from the United Nations.

Patrick: There's going to be a war on fat now, right?

Alan: War on fat, and it'll be height. IQ is also coming into it now, to the old eugenics plan. They want to test everyone's IQ. They'll actually want, already they're aborting children under the possibility that there *could be* inherited traits and defects. Now they're stepping it up to, well it might even have allergies or asthma, so let's just abort the child. Well, the next step, according to the American Psychological Association, the old eugenics plan, well, it might have criminal tendencies. This is where they're going. It's a creeping, incremental thing, but they're really getting their way, and mums are listening to them, because we've all been taught to listen to the scientists, the experts you see. And you don't realize that you're on a total eugenics path, written about and look into the Eugenics Societies of America, run by the Rockefellers. They actually had mandatory abortion in a lot of the US states, right

up until the 1970s, and the public don't even know this.

Patrick: And so a lot of folks are concerned about the whole combining of the records, electronic to be all part of this new health care thing, or whatever comes out.

Alan: Absolutely. If you're going to have cattle, you see, we're cattle, if you're going to have cattle and own the herd, you've got to make sure that they're the kind of breed that you want and health that you want. Certain weight, certain height, IQ, not too bright, you know, that's what you're after.

Patrick: Got to tag them too, so you know where they are.

Alan: You've got to tag them, absolutely.

Patrick: Put a chip in them so you know where they are.

Alan: Yes.

Patrick: Alan, you're always a joy to talk to, and always fun, and gets our little brain waves going there to think about some other things, and figure out a way how to protect ourselves as we move forward here. Tell folks about what they'll find on your website, Cutting Through the Matrix.

Alan: They'll find the books I have for sale. They're different from other books. I show you the codings and stuff that's even interwoven in our language that's used by the big boys themselves, often openly in the newspapers, but we don't see it until you're taught to see it. I go into, I've got hundreds of free audios for downloads, where I go into the histories of this kind of movement, and the big players behind it, down through the different generations to the present. And I tell you where they're going, from their own writings. I don't guess about things. I use their own books and biographies.

Patrick: So you're constantly researching.

Alan: Oh, constantly.

Patrick: Up in Canada, constant research. This is your job, right?

Alan: That's it.

Patrick: Cutting Through the Matrix. Alan Watt, thanks for your time sir, and we'll keep in touch with you.

Alan: Thanks for having me on. It's been a pleasure.

Patrick: It's an honor, sir. Mr. Alan Watt, and we do it from time to time, every few months or so, just to keep up with what his view of the world is. And it's like, it's good to get everybody's different view of how they see things, and then we can sit back and have a cup of tea, and say, well, I wonder how that fits with me, or what my interpretation of the world, and then we get to make our own decision on how we're going to proceed here, on planet Earth.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"

Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."

([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 11, 2009
Alan Watt on "The Real News Radio"

on WSIC 1400 AM (Statesville)
& WDSL 1520 AM (Mocksville) North Carolina, USA, and Liberty News Radio.)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Farren: Alright, we are back on the Real News Radio. And again, we've got two free *Obama Deception* DVDs, if you'd like to come by the station before 12 o'clock. And we are joined with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And to begin with, Mr. Watt, are you with me? How are you doing today, Mr. Watt?

Alan Watt: I'm not bad at all. Not bad at all.

Farren: To begin with, if you would, just tell our listeners a little bit about yourself. I've read your bio. I know you're an author, performer, a songwriter, but we'd like to know just a little bit about your experience and how you became awake and involved in the Truth Movement.

Alan: Well, I was awake pretty early on. Even when I went into school, I realized pretty early on that there was a big movement afoot to have a World War III. And not only was it about to happen, it has been happening for some time. And it was a war, planned by very wealthy people, who networked together, who were Socialist in temperament, but they were organized a long time ago, an awful long time ago, in the late 1800s in fact. And they had their world vision plan of a Socialist control, and by that, I mean it's not by the people; people get very confused with the terms that they use. Socialism really is an idea, a very, very ancient idea in fact, where an intellectual elite, who have the wealth, will run the world like a benevolent dictatorship, basically. So at school, I got all these histories we were given, and I was lucky enough to be in the vicinity of very old public libraries, that had books, some of them 200 years old, and some older even. And I would spend free time going in and checking out the history I was being taught at school, and then getting a different history of the past that was written at the time, about various past events. During my studies, I came across the Socialist movements.

Something I could never figure out, because most people I knew, they voted Labor, or left-wing in Britain, and when I got into it, I realized it had nothing to do with the people. Socialism is a form of World Management. That's the whole idea of it; you can either go the fast route, which is Communism. And that's what Lenin said. He said, Communism is Socialism in a hurry. Or you can take the Fabian route. The Fabian society in Britain, really are one of the biggest organizations, that are at the pinnacle of this international movement. And it was set up by the bankers of their time. The Astor families, many of the big families, the Rothschilds, put money in to set up this foundation, and their idea was to take over country by country, by forming trading blocs, initially. Take over these trading blocs, and then amalgamate them under world government. That's where the whole idea of the United Nations came out of. And it would be done through stealth. But they'd also encourage on the way, a welfare state. That was part of it. Because from the welfare state, they'd have an obvious problem. At election times, they could point out, and say, look, there's such an unemployment problem. We need more welfare. The idea was that the welfare side would form a political voting bloc, a big voting bloc. They'd be dependent on government and government would then say, well, we're here to help you. So, this has been going on for an awful long time.

If we look into many the writings, of say the Fabianists themselves. And you've got to understand that even the Prime Minister of Britain right now is a member of the Fabian Society. The previous Prime Minister of Britain, Blair was a member of the Fabian Society. You'll find this all down through many, many Prime Ministers. They also are a branch, they're a working branch, of World Socialism, that's connected with another big major branch, that helps to manage society on a higher level, and that's the Council on Foreign Relations. In Britain, they call it the Royal Institute for International Affairs. It again was set up about the same time, to help bring in this form of managed world government. What they want is a planned society. A planned society where everything will go like clockwork according to them. They will decide how many people will get born in a particular year, how many will die in a particular year. There will be no surplus population. So this is really what it's about. And I learned this at school, growing up.

And I also realized when I was going through Europe, that they were amalgamating Europe. None of this was ever mentioned in the media. They talked about Free Trade, etc. But I bumped into politicians, after playing big concerts and stuff, they'd ask you back to their home. And they'd chat about things, and tell you things that kind of went over your head at the time, about amalgamation, and I realized that even Scandinavia in the '70s was going to be lumped into this big European bloc. This particular politician, who now works with the United Nations, told me, she says, yes, and then that will be followed by America. America had already started various non-governmental organizations in Latin America and in the U.S., and so that would follow. An American trading bloc would follow the European Union one, and they were doing the same thing with the Far Eastern rim. I went into the books later on, and then found out that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about this. The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which is the CFR, different name for the same bunch, had a branch already set up from the 1930s onwards, working to create a Far Eastern Pacific rim region for free trade. And unlimited funding. So their idea was to bypass democracy and also use democracy to bring in what they called their planned, scientifically led, run society.

Then when you go into the writings of people like Julian Huxley, who was the brother of Aldous Huxley. Both their writings are very important. They were both descended, by the way, and intermarried with the Darwin family. And they were Lords. They were all for this. They spelled this out even more clearly, the kind of society that they envisaged coming. A society where they would be no individual freedom as such, and that everyone would be there to really serve a World State. That would be your function in life, ultimately. And all of this has come to pass. We're almost there today. It would all be done by treaties, by the way, by signing treaties. And we don't realize that since the League of Nations was set up at the end of World War I, and then transformed into the United Nations, we've been getting tied together, every country, every trading bloc, with all your local laws, your national laws, your economic laws, have all been getting tied together through the United Nations for this upcoming scientifically run, you know, where our betters, our betters will plan our lives for us. This is all being done through the United Nations, and we're pretty well here today. We're pretty well here.

Farren: We're coming up on a break in about two and a half minutes. But do you see the Illuminati and the secret rulers of the world decimating our economy by design to consolidate financial power and bring about the consolidation of financial powers into fewer hands and make a, is this a step to make a gigantic step toward a New

World Order and a One World Government?

Alan: That was all through the Socialist writings. Again, we've got to remember that at the top of all countries are money lenders, the international families. And when you go into the creation of Socialism, whether it be the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, that became the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR, they were all started up and staffed by international bankers, from the very beginning. There's only about thirteen major families. They lend to every country in the world. It's not your little banks at the bottom, it's the big boys who do the international lending. They set up and run and fund these foundations, these particular organizations, but they also have foundations and fronts. They fund every non-governmental organization that's on the board of the United Nations. And these non-governmental organizations appear to speak for the people, but we don't elect them. What they do, is demonstrate and demand from governments the very laws that the government wants to hear and to pass. So they've bypassed any idea of democracy altogether. So the same banking groups and organizations with their foundations, presently, technically run the world. There's no doubt about that. The US economy, and the world economy was all crashed at the same time, because every country was told to deregulate its observation over the investment industry for a few years. They knew exactly what would happen. They knew that every shark in the business said the sky is the limit as they dressed up worthless stocks, and kept selling them off for more and more and more money. It's all marketing. And then once they got the bubble big enough, they crashed it at the right time.

Farren: We are coming up on a break, Mr. Watt. We will be back with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com in three minutes.

(Commercial Break)

Brian: Hello, and welcome back to the Real News Radio. Our website is www.therealnewsradio.com. We're joined with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I urge everyone to go look at his website, if you haven't already. And Alan, I want to go into something that Zbigniew Brzezinski wrote here, this was in the Technocratic Era, and I'm going to read it, primarily for our listeners. I'm sure you've heard this before. "At the same time the capacity to assert social and political control over the individual will vastly increase. It will soon be possible to assert almost continuous control over every citizen and maintain up-to-date files, containing even the most personal details about the health and personal behavior of every citizen, in addition to the more customary data. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities. Power will gravitate into the hands of those who control information." And again, that was the Technocratic Era by Zbigniew Brzezinski. And they're just coming right out and admitting their agenda here. Isn't that the case Alan?

Alan: That's exactly true. He told us this before the internet came on the scene. See, everything was planned in advance. And that's what they do. They plan the future. These think tanks that work for these big foundations, they actually plan the future. And they guide the future. In other words, they have the money to do it, they have the personnel to do it, organization to do it, and the connections to do it. So they can bring in the kind of future they want. And only, only when everyone is completely predictable, having all your data, your daily data collected, and you're being watched, only then will you be completely predictable as an individual. And that is perfect tyranny. That's what they've always been after. They feel safe when we're all predictable. And not only that, what he's telling you is that all the different services that came into being. Police, remember, are a service supposedly. Health services, they're now all authorities. And they're dictating that we must take shots and we must do this and we must do that. This is your perfect Socialist, World Socialist system. And Socialism, remember, is to be run by an elite at the top. Rockefeller himself said it was far better to have the world run by intellectuals and bankers than to leave it to the auto-determination of individual nations, as to where they want to go. So, it's really a kind of fascism at the top, with the very wealthy and intelligentsia working for them. And the people down below have to be run in a Communistic fashion. That's the true meaning of Socialism. And we're seeing it emerge today, exactly as they printed it out in many of their books. It's coming into being. It's the planned society. Planned society. And some of Brzezinski's friends and the Kissingers have said that, that eventually you will be born if the World State needs you. You will be born to serve the World State. You will not be born if they don't need you. That's all coming to pass as we speak. You can see it. They've got their flags flying high right now. They believe they've achieved their goal.

And it's not just from a particular party coming in. All parties, for many, many generations have been run by the

same group. And most presidents and prime ministers across the world are members of the Council on Foreign Relations. Professor Quigley, remember, was the historian for the CFR, the Council on Foreign Relations and in *Tragedy and Hope* and in his other book, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, and this was written back in the 1960s, he said, this parallel government has been running the world for sixty years already. And Margaret Thatcher, when she left politics, openly said on television that she also now belonged to this parallel government. She says the old governments are too cumbersome. They can't get things done. We have a job to do, an agenda, and she says, we are not responsible to the public. That's what's happened, and that's what's happening right now too.

Farren: Something you're touching on there. The internet is being used as a tool to spread the truth by patriots like yourself. Do you see an attempt in the near future to a ban or limit of free speech on the internet?

Alan: Yes. In fact, it's already figured out. They could have given, you've heard of Cloud Internet. The Cloud where all our data will be on remote servers. We won't need hard drives in our computers. They'll store all our personal data for you and say it's so much better. Your computers won't crash. Your information will always be retrievable wherever you are from any computer. And you won't have to bother with spyware and all this stuff, and reloading programs. That will be used as a sort of social control, a tool. Because without the internet very shortly, you'll be unable to function as we go completely into electronic cash. You must have internet. Remember these guys use Pavlovian techniques, Punishment and Reward. So, if you're a good little boy who's very politically correct, and they can upgrade you with new PC stuff all the time, you'll have access to your Cloud computer with remote access. If you buck the system, or disagree with something, they will deny you access, until you conform. It will be used for a form of social punishment and also censorship. There's no doubt whatsoever. Many of the big boys in the big think tanks have already come out with this agenda, and it's been formatted through the United Nations. They've discussed this stuff as a way of censoring the internet, absolutely.

Brian: And Alan, we also see many means of social manipulation here. Like, of course, the use of environmentalism, terrorism, creating a conflict within society to ultimately change it in their favor.

Alan: Yes. Yes, the whole thing. They needed 9/11 to happen and that's why, as I say, it's a must be. It wouldn't matter who they put in as president, what party they put in, but they had to get it moving. And that was the kick-off across the world. And the main telling point is, that every country immediately signed the same omnibus terror bills into law at the same time. You know how long it takes bureaucrats to draft up one sheet of paper, never mind thousands, and go back for revision, and more talks and discussions, and back for revision. That means that all of this was done, set up, years ago, to come into being at the same time. That takes incredible cooperation. It also tells you that we've been international for an awful long time.

Farren: We're going to be coming up on a break in about 2 minutes, Mr. Watt. But I wanted to touch on something else. You said the Obama administration is just awash in Council on Foreign Relations, Tri-Lateral Commission, Bilderberg members. And he has already backed out of so many promises he made when he was campaigning, and this should open the eyes of some of the people. But could you comment on what your perception is. Do you see the presidency as just a puppet post, controlled by the globalist bankers, and these secret organizations, and why can the American people not seem to connect the dots?

Alan: Again, it's a form of mind conditioning. The mainstream media does not go into the Tri-Lateral Commission or the Council on Foreign Relations. The mainstream will often mention CFR, but they won't explain to the public what it is. So, the public still are under the impression that we really vote these people in, and they really are there to help us. That's the illusion of it, that we've been trained this way. They don't go into the foundations that are behind it, or how many members of government are members of the CFR. They don't even tell them that the CFR is set up to bring in World Government. That is its function. So, when you have many people at the top, members of the CFR and Tri-Lateral Commission, which is just another branch of the CFR with another special task. The people can't connect the dots. The people have to be told.

Farren: We're coming up on a break, Mr. Watt. Hold on to that thought, and we'll be back with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com in three minutes.

(Commercial Break)

Farren: Alright, we are back on the Real News Radio, we are with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And Mr. Watt, we've got about five minutes left with the interview. I'm going to turn it to Brian, he's got one more question. And we are here on the Liberty News Radio Network.

Brian: Yes, Alan, I would like for you to go into the education system, or actually more appropriately, the programming system. We had, you know, H.G. Wells back when, saying to use children. And then, of course, now we have Al Gore encouraging children to question their parents. I'd like for you to go into that for us, please sir.

Alan: A whole bunch of experimental schools were set up, in Britain first of all, by Lord Bertrand Russell. He was given Royal assent to do this. In other words, permission. And through scientific indoctrination, using, he also worked alongside, using the techniques of Pavlov, who was using the same techniques in the Soviet system. The idea being to train a new generation of children in a completely new way of thinking that would bypass their parents, what they called, contaminated morals and ideas, old-fashioned ideas. And they were very, very successful. They found out, Russell found this out, that if they can get the children into kindergarten, within a very short space of time, with scientific indoctrination, put over on the children, they'd go home at night and their parents' input would be bypassed. It wouldn't even be absorbed by the children. This technique has been perfected. And the idea was to get rid of contaminated thoughts of old generations, and bring in this new.

Now, in Socialism, remember, the elite want to run the whole world the way they think it should be ordered. We're just too stupid at the bottom to understand this, according to them. So they always go for the youth to bring in a new generation. We saw the Nazis did the same thing. They were a Socialist, National Socialist Organization. The Soviet Union did the same thing. They were International Socialists. Now we have the real thing. The real thing that financed both of them in fact running the world. And they want to have an organized, planned society. They'll decide how many carpenters they want in a country. How many engineers, educators, etc. All of that will be planned. It's just too untidy they say, the way it is, where we have auto-determination. So that's really the whole idea behind it. And they believe that within one generation, they can literally bring up children, who will be completely alienated from the past. Completely indoctrinated towards the collective idea of society, that's what's coming in now.

And under Socialism there's got to be an ongoing war. Socialists only exist under war. You can call it Fascism or Socialism, it's the same thing. And that's why we're under a hundred years war that was announced by Bush at 9/11. So it will be a hundred years war, they said. What they mean by that is by the end of the hundred years they will have the reduced population of society. They will have brought into effect all of the institutions and authorities over the public to guide the public into this new system, where we'll all be working towards some common goal. What they call this in the universities is positive freedom. It's an idea that Isaiah Berlin, a philosopher at Oxford University, came out with. He worked with Rand. They used his ideas to run Game Theory, for the last twenty, thirty years that's been used. It's still being used right now. And under positive freedom, what it really means is, the whole world must be at war against a common enemy. Now, the common enemy is us, the people themselves, that have auto and self-determination.

The Club of Rome, the big think tank that comes up with working on ideas to run the future, said they looked at all the systems in the world and they favored over all of them, the collectivist, or Sovietized system. That's what we're seeing coming into play. The planned society, an upgraded, Sovietized version, where we will basically be run and guided by government agencies from birth to death. And shortly, shortly, I kid you not, they'll be coming in to say who should be sterilized. They're already indoctrinating the young children, who will come forward, we've had volunteers already coming forward voluntarily to have themselves sterilized to save mother earth and to stop overpopulation, and all of this stuff. This is a horror show, under the guise of war. And supposedly, we, being superfluous, are destroying the planet, so the planet is at war with us, we're at war with the planet, therefore we must save the planet. That's the ideology, because you always have an ideology, a religion to back Socialism. That's what's happening right now.

Farren: We want to thank you for joining us today, Mr. Watt, and again, your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com,

a lot of information. People need to go there and check it out. And we consider you a real patriot. We'd like to have you back on from time to time. I'd like to give you the last word, anything you would like to add today.

Alan: Yes. It's not over until the fat lady sings, but we've got to have the will to want auto-determination, and to kick, we've got to kick out the control freaks, because that's truly what Socialism is comprised of. It's an army of utter, intellectual, superior, elitist control freaks. We've got to get rid of them before they destroy us completely.

Farren: Well, I want to thank you again for joining us, and you have a good day, sir.

Alan: And you too. Thanks very much.

Farren: Thank you. Alright we're back on the Real News, here on WSIC1400, WDSL520, on the Liberty News Radio Network. There's a lot of good information if you want to check out the news. It's a good source of the latest news, Libertynewsradio.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 17th, 2012
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex: Everybody knows now. There are very few who are in denial. Everyone knows that the governments and major banks ship in the majority of narcotics, and even grow and produce them. They own the aircraft. They ship the arms in. It's all come out in the news over and over again. The coca plants, the poppies, all of it. And they keep drugs illegal so that the price will be higher so people will have to rob your house or rob your wife or rob you to pay it, and that money goes back to the banks. Then, when they catch the low-level zombies who are on their product, they then put them in large private prisons owned by the big money laundering banks to then work for 25 cents an hour, driving down wages, and displacing your jobs. And the good old boys cheer it. And they say, I work at the prison. I work at the justice center. And then, their own son is in there, and they're proud of it. My boy is in prison. Now, I'm over him. But that's a good thing. That's America. He got caught with some of them drugs. Because the only job was dealing drugs or running the prison. And that's the predatory New World Order economy.

Vincente Fox who is a globalist though is probably pretty sad that his ranch is overrun down in Mexico. And the criminal government down there is going to lose control. See, they've lost the war with smaller cartels, who, the people are so poor they're ready to die. They're not afraid to die. Pretty macho, down in Mexico. I mean, it's more people dying every year than died in a year times, three times at least. Three times the people die every year or more in Mexico, in the fake drug war, than died on the US side in the Vietnam War every year. It's forty something thousand the last three years. 58,000 died in over a decade of Vietnam. So, do the math. So, now they're like cease-fire, cease-fire, let's decriminalize this stuff. And at the Summit of the Americas, with all the hookers and the rest of it, with all of this going on, the news with the Latin American leaders was, decriminalize. Stop it. They know Europe and some areas have done this. Crime rates have dropped massively. People then see drugs as a sad disease, not as sexy, associated with money.

But, see, the system has a two-pronged attack. Get now over 20% of the population of women or higher, men close to that, school children over 20% on psychotropic brain damaging drugs. And when they go haywire and kill people

they just then call for taking our guns. And then also push the illegal drugs on them. And “the US government” that means the big banks that run our government, that launder the money and control the Federal Reserve, they said, no, we’re not getting rid of it. In fact, we’re going to keep shipping guns into Mexico and Honduras to keep destabilizing things. We like it. We like it just fine, because the war on drugs is a success. Corrupt the police, imprison the population, bring in drugs, kill the people with ODs, destroy society, have SWAT teams bust in houses, kill old people, kill people’s dogs, kill insurance salesmen’s wrong house, corrupt the police. You think prohibition, ten years of alcohol prohibition, tripling the size of the Mafia, corrupting police, hundreds and hundreds of millions made in those days’ numbers, a year, do you think that was a success, prohibition, for the mafia? Or was it a failure? Oh, no, don’t make alcohol illegal. You just made it criminals’ domain.

The government, the Feds deal with child molestation rules and kidnapping rules, because they publicly run most of the child kidnapping. They’ll make a big deal out of some lone scumbag, but when they’re lone little kids on C130s to be flown to Saudi Arabia to have their heads beat in with claw hammers and snuff filmed with shotgun blasts to the head. You know what, it comes out, Italian news reports it, German news reports it. They fire the people that report it. Not because they were wrong, but because US government officials are involved. You’ve got people that like to beat little kids’ heads in with hammers after they rape them. That’s who runs the world. Okay? And go look into what I just said, by the way. You’re going to be like, that’s a true story? Oh, yeah. Would you like to hear more? It’s kind of like Starship Troopers on the news. Would you like to hear more? We take you now to Klandethu. We take you now to the Planet Earth where the crazy people run things. The New World Order is insane.

And I want to bring this up to top researcher, he’s a great researcher, Alan Watt: musician, author, radio host in his own right, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I want to get him on with us, and out of the gates hear what he has to say today, and maybe hold him a little bit in the next hour and take some calls. But I wanted to get Alan on today to bring up this point, because I have a theory, but it’s not really a theory, it’s kind of like I have a theory that crawdads come up to the edge of the water and hunt little frogs and things, little crawdads, little freshwater lobsters, little freshwater crustaceans. It’s not a theory. I watch them do it. I don’t have a theory that ducks fly south in the winter and back north in the spring. I know it.

And I’ve studied elites, it’s like a tropism in every case, going back to the beginnings of civilization, every culture built pyramids and sacrificed children on top of them every day. Every culture ate children. Every culture tortured people. What is that? That’s what cultures always end in, because psychopath inbred crazy people keep inbreeding. They’re the ones that are like cancer. They’re willing to do whatever to have power. They lust after it. And then something happens. They interbreed, which in every mammal species causes crazy behavior, anti-social behavior, megalomania, aggression, a sense of psycho-domination. Masochistic bloodlust, blood thirst. Every culture, study history. But then something worse happens. Syphilis has been with humans as long as we’ve been on this planet. Syphilis basically is microscopic worms that eat your brain. And almost all elites that have been studied had syphilitic brains, pharaohs, mafia dons, British royalty. Jack the Ripper, the crown prince running around killing people. So you’ve got syphilitic brains interbreeding with aggressive dominant people creating hyper-psychopathic blood-drinking goblin creatures, basically. That’s what the New World Order is. That’s why they do this. Why does a spider spin a certain web? Why does a squirrel bury nuts? It’s inbred into them. Normal wholesome people are blind to this, because it’s so alien. If we can ever admit and discover this historically, we wouldn’t be doomed to repeat it.

All right. I take you now to Canada, and Alan Watt joining us. Alan, what do you think of my statements, and what do you think of the point I made with the inbreeding and the syphilitic brain overlay?

Alan: Oh, it’s pretty accurate. I mean, even Lenin, they found out the left part of his brain was pretty well eaten away when he died. And of course he was insane basically for the last few months. So, it’s a very common thing. But it really turns up in the 2nd and 3rd generation of elite where they might all start off as gangsters or robbers or murderers, probably all of them, in fact, and then the 3rd generation, who get the education, come along and they start to form their clubs. And then they discuss the normal topics, like, why are we so different from all the peasants that we rule over. And they come up with their own theories. And what they came up with of course is that there’s

always been slavery. It's a natural thing. Slavery is a natural thing. And the peasants are always in a different mindset than we are, because we're the leisure class, and we have time to think about things, where the peasant doesn't. And then of course the 4th generation comes along, and then they say, well the peasant actually can't think about that. He's actually inferior. He's low IQ. And this goes on for many, many generations, until you hit the present time. Today you're ruled by the same descendents that have been here for an awful long time, an awful long time.

Alex: And again, if you study the royalty, the Rothschilds, all of them, generally half the offspring are locked up in asylums. That's the half that survived. Generally about half die. And then of the half that live, half are criminally insane, literally acting like monkeys and then the other half are just psychopathic control freaks.

Alan: They're control freaks, but you must remember too, these characters like the Rothschilds belong to their own secret societies. And they have them. And Benjamin Franklin in fact, joined a couple of them in fact, one in Britain and one...

Alex: Hellfire Club. Yeah.

Alan: And one in France too, the Nine Sisters Lodge. And he lived the same kind of lifestyle as they did over in France. When you see how much he was given per month by the French government and the mansion that they put him up in, and the parties he had, endless parties and all the top women of the day, etc. He actually enjoyed that lifestyle. But the thing is, corruption has always ruled the world. Charles Galton Darwin said the same thing, and he was another inbred descended from Charles Darwin, related to the Huxleys, of course, all the top names are all related together, and he said that there's always been slavery in one form or another. And of course, democracy is another form of it. It's a disguised slavery, with income taxes, etc, and property taxes. And he says, we are in the process of creating a more efficient form of slavery. That was in the 1950s. Well, you're seeing the birth pangs as they go through it all, training the public to be terrified, because they use the Soviet system as well, by the way, and we're supposed to buckle under the threat of power being used against us. It works very effectively as I say. It worked terribly well in the Soviet Union.

And the kill method here isn't taking you at the moment into the streets and shooting you. The kill method is of course, as you mentioned earlier, is to do with giving you cancers. Cancers and various diseases that you're never fully 100% fit. Nobody today is. You can't be with inoculations and the poisoned foods, etc. The elite don't get those injections. They don't eat the food that you eat.

Alex: And by the way, they brag about how they do it, but when you tell the general public about this, they're like, oh, that's scary. I just decide that isn't true. And the elites say, see? We openly admit we're killing them and they don't care. And the mothers are like, that's right, I'm taking my kid in to give him a cancer shot right now. And the mother will get attention when their kid dies a horrible death of cancer. And that at the end of the day is really what matters. It's like gee, can my kid get cancer so I can buy them the cancer Barbie? That's what they really want.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. We'll open the phones up for those that are holding. You can talk about any issue. But we're discussing total control freaks who enjoy hurting the natural order. They want to be god. They're trying to overthrow the natural creation. Ugliness is beautiful to them. Alan, you were getting into their admissions. What's incredible is we've posted all these documents, you've covered it. They admit they're putting cancer viruses in the vaccines. We have videos of the inventors of some of the biggest vaccines joking about killing hundreds of millions and laughing on PBS. And you talk to trendies, and they go, well, there are too many people. And I'm like, listen, you maggot. You're being injected too. The GMO is for you. And they're like, whatever. It's like they think if they decide they've joined it, it's like they're on the team. Even though they're being destroyed by it, and that's part of the mind-control. Alan Watt, continue.

Alan: That's all part of the education, in fact, they get at school in social sciences. There's many names for it, but it's

really in a new indoctrination into the value of life. What is the value of life. Are we more important than those guys over in sub-Sahara, or wherever. And they've already indoctrinated a whole bunch into that death is good. Huxley mentioned this too, in Brave New World, where the children are brought round the dying and it's a big party time. And now, of course, we're getting into euthanasia now. They've already been prepared for it, a whole generation is prepared that death is all right and we should just celebrate it. And from then, it goes on to, "well, why don't we just kill them off earlier? There's too many people." Or, "the pensioners will take all the money. It's going to cost a fortune to keep them going. Why not just use the money for us?" And this is all happening right now as we speak, and no one really understands how it's all connected. We live through a plan. Everything from government is still the same part, of the long-term agenda. Depopulation. A Sovietized world, technically that's what it is. It's a Sovietized world, as I say, where right now they haven't bludgeoned everybody to death that they don't like. They're simply doing the soft kill and bringing down the populations globally. And whenever these Third World Countries sign on to the United Nations and the baubles that they give them, baubles are awfully good. We've had it used on ourselves at one time, a long time ago. And they take the baubles, and then they take the injections from the World Health Organization and immediately they've got fertility problems. And they have very early cancer onsets, especially in women too. It disrupts their whole hormonal system. Males as well turn into females almost. And that's the bisphenols, the estrogens. They've known about the bisphenols since the late 1800s, when they first discovered them. They knew what it did to the public then. And they waited until the 1950s to put it into the plastic bottles, plastic pipes, everything that's plastic, knowing you're getting a good daily dose of it wherever you happen to be.

So, you're under full-scale attack. And you've got to understand, this is not a happenstance thing from one president or prime minister to the other. There's not a difference between any president or prime minister. They've all belonged to the same organization worldwide since the late 1800s, and that's what Carroll Quigley talked about in his book Tragedy and Hope. So, it's hard for most folk to think that can continue, but it does. You've got to understand how long the Soviet system lasted. It took a hundred years to plan the takeover by the Bolsheviks. A hundred years before even the first revolution in Russia. These guys are long-term planners, because the world is their goal, and they work intergenerationally. They employ and train intergenerationally. And now, of course, with the school systems being pretty well universal, same curriculum, they're all indoctrinated from school. The education has plummeted since about the 50s, definitely the 60s. It really went on a rampage then. And the children are simply indoctrinated into socialism and groupthink, and especially in the US, individuality is pretty well eradicated. It's a nasty thing to be an individual. And the United Nations itself has said their main enemy to their whole agenda is individualism; it must be destroyed.

So, we are living through a plan. We've got taxes that are crippling the public. Never mind all the taxes on food. They're putting a tax here in Canada across all the foodstuffs as well now, a value added tax or GST, HST. It doesn't matter what they call it, it's all a value added tax. And we must go into Value Added Taxes because when you're signing all the free trade agreements, then you're allowing imports from all those countries which are tax exempt at the import, customs. Therefore, they don't want to lose that money. They simply put what they're losing on to you and make it up that way, through your taxes. That's why they had to bring in value added taxes for all free trade countries. The US is still to get really hit by that in any significant way.

Alex: Stay there. Stay there, Alan. But what you're saying here is empires don't die. They just reinvent themselves. And this is a secretive, parasite illuminati cult, that's much older than the Illuminati, that's just one of the more modern names, that understands how to control humans, that has advanced technologies, and who basically preys on humanity as a predator class, which was put into an allegorical form of the Morlocks and the Eloi.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Ladies and gentlemen, we are here Monday through Friday, 11am to 2pm Central, 12 noon to 3pm Eastern. Blasting out on XM channel 166. Blasting out on over 100 AM and FM stations. Blasting out on WWCR 100,000 watt global shortwave. And number one on all the major metrics from Alexa to Shoutcast on audio-streams and podcasts. One of the number one on talk radio, on iTunes, now number one on Roku, everything, streaming video, prisonplanet.tv. And you know, I get really fired up. Their conditioning didn't work on me. I read hundreds of government documents and republish them, where they admit they're putting cancer viruses in the vaccines. The

GMO is designed to sterilize us. The elites all have their own private farms. They're obsessed with it. Wall Street Journal, LA Times, won't eat GMO. The Monsanto cafeterias at their elite facilities with their scientists, since 1999, they had a rebellion and will not eat GMO. This is the genetic engineers. That's associated press. The Germans, the memos came out a few years ago, said don't take vaccines. And if you want them we have a "clean" vaccine. It's real. I take it personal. I get upset.

Last week we worked real late. We were up here at 9 at night. And I said, guys you've really kicked some rump. We've reached millions of extra people thanks to your work. Let me take you out to a Brazilian steak house. We get there about 9:30 and there is a child obviously damaged. And I go out on the street afterwards and see people with another child that's got neurological problems. And I started crying. And I mean sobbing in front of the guys, and they'd never seen anything like it. A few times on air, I've kind of thought about something, bring up the image, because it gets to me. This is a soft-kill, covert holocaust against humanity. The West is dying. 1.3 children for every two adults. We're dying. It's painful. I'm not just some selfish idiot that wants to go, whatever, I'm going to drink beer and watch a football game. I love beauty. I love poetry. I love humanity. I love creativity. I love the innocence of my children, and I want them to have a future. And I think about how we're in the grasp of highly intelligent inbred super-psychos, who base their culture on syphilitic hallucinations. We're living in the creation of hallucinating syphilitics. I mean, that's it. This is Planet Syphilis-Brain. And Hitler it turned out had syphilis. All of them. Stalin, Lenin, all of them rotten brains. I mean, I now understand it. We are living in the wonderland of syphilitic crazy people. And again, even though they've cured syphilis, or the treatments for it by the 40s, the point is, the whole culture is set by that. Inbreeding, syphilis. This is what democide is. This is why leaders, throughout history, right when they have total control, just say, black uniforms, mass murder, burn cities, death, blahhhh! That's what, somebody with syphilitic brain rot will just go out and just start stabbing people. Well, you give people, because again, the elites are having sex with twenty, thirty women, men a day.

Nero, every time I say this, people don't believe it. You can look it up in the history. Nero, they would have these big, daylong parties, on holidays, that they had basically every week. And his favorite thing to do, with all the Roman elite, in his palace, is he would dress up like a werewolf, they'd chain up a child, and he'd run up, you got to read deeper to the histories, because the mainline ones don't like to put this in there, but he'd rape a child in public, and then bite their throats out, ripping their arteries out, spraying blood all over him, dressed up in a wolf's outfit.

Caligula after him married his horse. You don't get the full story on that. He was married to it. You know, he made it the consulate, the head of Rome, the head of the Roman Senate. He would have the high priest, you read tea leaves, or they throw bones on the ground, or they'd cut a bull open, and read their liver, well he would have the high priest, and that was one of the last straws for him, read its excrement.

They all announce themselves god. And that's what Ray Kurzweil and all of them are doing. Oh, we're god. We're merging with the computers. Release the GMO, whatever happens is natural, because we did it and it's a mutation. They're going to destroy the planet. Okay, they're crazy. If Nero wants to marry his horse and rip children's throats out, 2000 years ago, or whatever, or 1800 years ago, or whatever, that's bad enough. They've got nuclear weapons. They've got anti-matter weapons. They've got biological weapons. And they're going to kill everybody, including, they're building giant underground bases, huge redoubts, seed vaults, total insanity, and everybody that works for these people better start sabotaging them however you can to resist them. And I don't mean physically. I mean, you just better start resisting however you can, or there's no future. Alan Watt, can you feel the sense of immediacy? You've got the floor. What do you say about what I just broke down? What's the latest on Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com's radar screen?

Alan: Well, they're definitely ready for a big cull. I mean a physical cull as well. You look at the nonsense with the Olympic Games in London. You've got a warship in the Thames. You've got guided missile systems. They're now putting snipers in helicopters to go over the crowds, army snipers. I mean, this is supposed to be a peacetime country, and everyone is literally living inside a prison camp. This is the sort of thing you'd expect in a prison camp. I mean a real futuristic prison camp. This is not life for the general public. But they're training, they're using these big games, etc, to get us all trained, either through attending the things yourselves, or watching it on television, that this is the new system, be very afraid of the new system, because they've got a lot of really nasty stuff to implement socially, still yet. And they're training the people, step by step through fear. And to be honest with you, I don't see

any peaceable way out of this, because, remember, Quigley said that these guys have been running all the countries in the West since the late 1800s with this particular agenda. I cannot see them giving up because we ask them nicely. I can't see them giving up if you even try to run your own guys in there into the offices of the presidency. I can't see it happening. It's never happened in a hundred years. It's always their boy that gets in. And so, you're living through an agenda, as I say.

At the top of the tree, above even the syphilitics, you have another group, who do run the banking system. Their names are generally never mentioned much in the papers at all, because they're not open to the public. They're not really public figures. And they have their own particular agenda. But you've got to go back, to ancient times to the present, and this particular society has always said, and Albert Pike said this in his own book, *Morals and Dogma*, for the Masons, the Bible of Freemasonry at the time. He said, those who will not use their own intellect to think for themselves are therefore meat on the table and beasts of burden by choice and consent. Now, that really is what's taught to all the elite, generation to generation. That's the simple explanation, they claim, as to why you're all down there, and they're up there, you see, you're an inferior species. You are slaves. And you never complain. If you complain, it's always petitions and please, please, please, to a bunch of wolves. And you get nothing done in return for it. It doesn't work, obviously. So, they know they're getting to a step where, you understand, democracy, even this farce, I call it a farce, there's never been democracy, but the farce of democracy is to be eliminated all together eventually in the planned society, where you'll have your own Communitarian areas, like they have in Britain. They've got regions set up in the States as well. They take power away from your local education authorities. They give it to the state, or even between three states. So, it gets further and further away. The ability for the ordinary person to go and complain about anything to a politician or a representative or an official goes further and further away. And that trains you that it is remote. It is remote, until eventually you don't even think about complaining to them. It's out of the question. You take it for granted you're now simply ruled by experts and scientists. And that's how they've already trained the youngsters. Youngsters today are already trained in this. They're getting that at school. And it's a better way they claim. And they can do away eventually with elections all together.

Technocracy is the techniques now. We've watched it in Europe. They placed their own boys from the Central Bank of Europe right into countries as the prime ministers, no election. That's to happen elsewhere too, and in the States as well. I think in the US though, they'll have a lot more trouble. They do expect resistance, more, really what you're going to expect in the States is just simple, not even rebellion. It will be on a personal level when people start losing their homes on mass. That type of thing. Or they've been told, there will be no more private property under Agenda 21, and they simply burn your house down with you in it, or you evacuate it. That's really what's happening. So, in the US, there will be rag-tag, sporadic, uncoordinated, non-disciplined rebellion on small levels.

Look what they're ready for. Look at the ammunition they ordered in for the Homeland Security for close-quarter battle. You don't use pistol dum-dum bullets, hollow-points, for overseas. You can't use them overseas against other armies. You can only use them on your own population. But they've got 750 million rounds ordered. What do you think that's for? What do the people out there think that is for? It's not for target practice. It's too expensive for target practice. You use the ordinary rounds for that. It's simply to be used on the public. So, the elite are taking no chances whatsoever that anything possibly could go wrong. But it also is very ominous, because you're looking at a war situation where those who will represent government, just like the henchmen in the Soviet Union, you always make sure, and they do, they select the guys, they pre-select the guys out of the armies, you know. Every soldier is given psychological tests on the way. And they know the ones, and how many of them they can count on, to be the new Soviet Army in America.

Alex: That's right. And the ones that are good, they send them to fight the insurgents that are actually financed by the bankers, and it's a full spectrum dominance, false system, where, they just need an excuse to be in a country, so they fund both sides to create the fake war. And then the ones that like to be psychopaths and dominate and control everybody, they bring them back here and put them in command.

Alan: Yes, they do. And they've been doing that for years now. Every person who applies to be a police officer has a psychological evaluation. They don't want an IQ over 95 or 98, but they want the brute force type ones, the ones who get off on slaughter and power, and watching civilians quiver in front of them. That's the type they've been employing, very deliberately. Remember, everything is; nothing is happenstance.

Alex: Okay, well let me say this to you, because, because I know they're scientific, they study every facet for the military-industrial complex. But, but the globalists are not invincible. Give me your take on that.

Alan: It depends how you see it. You understand, most of what's happening today is through almost perfect conditioning, generation by generation through the school system, it's taken over by entertainment and television. And people are pretty well perfectly conditioned. They really will adapt to almost anything. They know this by the studies they've done already, that the public, the general public will adapt to almost every situation that you push on them.

Alex: Let me stop you right there. I was on an airplane, and even wrote his name down, and told Ted Anderson about it, and he looked at it on his iPhone, and then later I lost the guy's name, but he was one of the managing director presidents of one of the biggest banks in New York, and I was being flown up there to be on The View. So, I was in First Class with him. He'd come to Austin to visit his dad, that was a retired general. And he knew who I was, I later learned in the talk, and he said, look, people will muddle through anything. Whatever we do, they'll just adapt to it, and we basically use that against them. And I told him, no, humanity will prevail. It was kind of like Winston talking to O'Brien.

Alan, I'm going to be honest with you. There's only one area with you that I don't totally agree with you. And that's that they've got their act completely together. They have general programs. They've studied things. They're worried about the wild card individual. You've talked about that. But I've also heard you talk about, you know, the elite will give us leaders. And the elite will do all this. Well, I know I'm for real. I know that I came out of nowhere by the, you know, going to Access TV and stuff like that. I know you're for real and not controlled. And I know so many other people in the system itself, not just independents like us, that don't like what's happening. And I do see a bigger awakening. And I do see victories. You know, people can't believe I snuck into Bohemian Grove.

They think it must have been fake. People can't believe that other stuff, like they think my David Gergen is fake. Well, no. They never just went and stood outside the main entrance to Madison Square Garden during the RNC, in 2004, knowing bigwigs would come in, to confront them. I mean, that's not rocket science to know, okay, there's one of the back entrances where all the VIPs are coming in. Let's sit here and eat hot dogs, you know, at this stand for an hour. And at the time smoke cigarettes. See who comes in here. Hey, that's David Gergen, let's get him. People who sit there on the bench cannot imagine men of action. So, all I'm saying is, people have to believe they can take action, because I know laying down is not going to do anything. I mean, what do you say to that?

Alan: Well, they know consistently that 80-odd percent of the public will do nothing. And again, they've got all the statistics there, other countries, they've measured it. They did it with the Soviet Union. Dzerzhinsky said at the time, he says, you can beat them, you can starve them. He says, will they turn around and fight? He says, no, they'll eat each other. Now, that wasn't the first time in history that's happened with overwhelming force. But the public here haven't seen that. You can read about the brutality on the occasional individual. We see them tazing folk when they're down, unconscious, that kind of stuff. We see them kicking and punching them. But, again, we always take it as to be the isolated incident, you see. It hasn't happened to most people yet. And because of that, they still think it's being exaggerated when these cases come on television, or the internet, or whatever. It's not happened to them. They'll actually do all they can to try and keep normalcy even though you're going through an abnormal situation.

Alex: And to keep the illusion of law and order, while they break the law.

Alan: Absolutely. At the top, let's be honest about it, they break the law all the time at the top, in so many ways. I mean, if the American people truly were American people. Remember, the American person of today is not the American person of the 1950s or 40s. They wouldn't have put up with what's happening today. Even the average educated person.

Alex: Well, that's the hormones. I mean, that's the hormones, as you know. People eat, compared to the 50s diet, a lot healthier now, and they're a lot more obese. That's on record. They're just killing us with the hormones. And

they love it. It's fun.

Alan: Yeah. Also it's to do with the massive education. If you were ever to try and truly alter the main thing. I mean, Lenin said the same thing. Stalin said it too. You must pay your police, your military, and your teachers the best amounts of money and take care of them, because the teachers, especially, train the next generation. They indoctrinate the next generation in the agenda. It's not the same agenda. It's updated, just like a computer gets updated with its programs.

Alex: And by the way, I saw this article where a six-year old girl, we'll talk about it when we get back briefly, they don't let the parents discipline their children, then the kids get out of control, then they handcuff you, tazer you, put you in a mental institution. It's like only the warrior ants can engage in discipline. It's ending parenthood. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: You know, it's depressing to hear some of the things Alan Watt says, but it's better than living in denial. But I know we can beat these people. I know that if you have a total awakening by a large enough minority, to the full spectrum of just how bad it is, and how this is a false reality to a great extent, a false environment they're trying to complete. They're not done with it, but they're accelerating their program. And they're accelerating their program, because, from my research, they got behind in the 80s and 90s. Now they're trying to catch up. And now they're at warp speed. They're at warp speed. Alan, I was mentioning this KENS San Antonio article, and then I've got another one here. This is out of 13WMAZ, "Police handcuff six-year-old girl for misbehaving." And they said, you're not allowed to spank your kids, but we're going to tazer them or handcuff them and they're charging her with resisting, and now want to put her in the juvenile hall, where she'll probably get gang-raped and learn how to have diseases. What is this all about? We're about to go to break, but tell us briefly.

Alan: Again, it's the Sovietization. They used these techniques in the Soviet system. And they're training the public here to get used to it as well. Pretty well everything that's happening is Sovietization. The regionalism, the Free Trade Agreement all came out of the Council on Foreign Relations. The Council on Foreign Relations is one of the main spearheads that control all of this in the US, and across the world too. They run the EU Parliament. And they boast on their own website in Britain that it was their members that brought in the personal income tax and the property tax, in the States and in Britain. I mean, these guys want to bring in their planned society, which they rule over totally, with peasants going back to renting, and of course, to get the cash for renting, you've got to be very politically correct.

Look at interviews. I've got lots of folk telling me about interviews now. It's all PC stuff. "What do you think of this? What do you think of that?" It's all the latest upgrade in PC. And if you get that job, then you can pay your rent, you see.

Alex: It's all about trendy. You don't have thoughts. You're successful because you do whatever they're told.

Alan: Yeah, and people will adapt into what is politically correct.

Alex: Stay there. I want to bring up to you how HBO is pushing pedophilia now. Why are the elite pushing that? Alan Watt is our guest.

Hour 2

Alex: I'm Alex Jones of Infowars.com. Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com is our guest. Spot-on research into the globalist hierarchy, we debate just how insurmountable, dislodging ourselves from their grasp is. But what about just assailing the normal values, having the TSA grope, the TSA every day, new pedophile scandals. HBO, I don't know if you've seen this, is now promoting children doing things on TV I can't even say on radio. And then you're bad if you're not into it. The media makes fun of "conservatives." I'm not even what you'd call a conservative. I'm not a sicko that wants to hurt innocence. And then you've got all these comedians doing, talking about how great

abortion is, and how killing babies is great. You know, they say it's fun. It's like before, it's a right. Now, it's like, we like killing babies. So, we're really seeing, I guess they're turning the public into themselves. I mean, what's going on here?

Alan: Well, remember too, the whole Manifesto, and there's two or three Manifestos for the lower, middle, and high, the top Manifesto talked about what they've pretty well accomplished for the majority of the public, and that is the end of the family unit. I've lost count of, there's so many youngsters phoning me, and they've never known a dad, most of them. A whole generation. So that was part of it. Because only the parents, and generally the male, would stand up for protecting his wife and his children. So that had to be abolished. Once you destroy the family unit, the male, if he's still a male, has nothing much to fight for except himself, you see. And he's far more ferocious when he's fighting for the rights of his wife and children. So, he'd never allow the groping and all this kind of stuff to go on in the first place.

Plus, again, the culture industry is a big part of this, in the movies. When you watch movie after movie, and there's sex, sex, sex, you're being again, upgraded, just like a program, with the latest download, into the new normal, the new normal, well, that's acceptable, that's now acceptable.

Alex: That's like what girls watch in all this hardcore porn, the women studies show, don't even really like it. But then the women start doing it, because, well, that's what you're supposed to do.

Alan: Yes. And you've now got women dressing up like they're show children. They go to these parades, these shows that they go to for top beautiful child sort of thing, that's dressed like a little whore, and the mothers dress exactly the same with them, like an older whore. I mean, this is the new normal.

Alex: That's the new feminism, is turning women into abject whores.

Alan: And once you've done that, you see, you've destroyed the family unit. There's no male input into anything. The males kind of watch all this stuff, and maybe google it too, because they're all degenerate as well. We all become degenerate through our indoctrination, mainly through comedies and television. The most perverse stuff will start within a comedy, where you don't want to turn it off. You're kind of used to the characters, and it comes near the middle of the story, or the movie, and then you'll follow it to see the end. The same with thrillers.

Alex: And, again, because they know that when they destroy your normal basic human programming, they override it so you can't recognize threats to society, so you're just basically being wrecked psychologically. This is an attack.

Alan: Yes. And at the United Nations, remember too, which is a big pusher of all of this stuff. I mean, that's their prime function, is to destroy all this stuff, and bring in a Sovietized type system. The Sovietized system, remember is Communitarianism, where it's all run by councils, right down to your local level. Anyway, getting back to pedophilia and so on, it's being taught, gradually. And this is a very old thing that they tried to push, even in the Middle Ages in some countries, that withholding your body from a person who wants the use of it is anti-social. And they're teaching this gradually. They've been teaching it for years now.

Alex: And that's so they can forcibly inoculate you, which is now beginning without parental consent, and then the state says, not only is it your right, now we're going to make you, the state wants to, they're getting you used to being in your space.

Alan: Yes, and they're also doing away, you see, gradually, because they're very clever with the use of words and terminology. I mean, Bush used The Patriot Act, which is the most Unpatriotic Act you could have possibly have passed. It's the opposite.

Alex: Let's talk about word games when we come back, and then go to phone calls. Alan Watt is our guest. Yeah, I mean look at the TSA. They take your little child away from you, they're crying. A big fat man comes over and the groping starts, but it's authority doing it. They're training you to have your children taken. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right. We're going to your phone calls here in a moment. Christopher first, who's been patient, and others. But Alan, I wanted to talk to you about the acceleration of the cashless society. We always said it was coming. Even if you use cash, they're going to thumbprint or face-scan you. The IRS, same thing Russia is doing. If they say you haven't paid taxes, no judge or jury, no proof, plus it's even paid to the private Federal Reserve, so it's illegitimate and a fraud, then you can't leave the country. They're saying you won't be able to have a job. You'll just be homeless. All of this is coming into place. Open war against farmers, ranchers, we've got some big breaking news on the TSA. It's now been announced, they've got undercover officers on the streets. A congresswoman has admitted this, and on buses. Even here in Texas, in Houston, that's going up on infowars.com in the next thirty minutes. All of this is just, I mean, it's leaping forward. And then the word games they play of how they're doing this all for our own good. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, it's Orwellian, isn't it? Everything that they do is Orwellian. It means the opposite of whatever they tell you it's for. And it's going to escalate and escalate. Because they do know, they expect kickback from all the laws that they're pushing through. And they run these programs through the RAND Corporation to even give estimates on sporadic violence here and there and kickback from the public, who are very unhappy with what's happening. And so, they're making sure, like all governments have done in the past, by the way, that they've got so many spies out there that they can't miss anything. They can't rely totally on electronics. They've got to also listen to conversations in bars, in restaurants, in buses, wherever people are chatting. That's what they're out for, to take the pulse of the public, to see if they're dumbed down, talking about the latest movie, or they're talking about, you know, this is pretty awful what's happening with taxes and so on. Or, America is becoming a scary place. That's what they're out there to do. Britain did it even in the early 1900s, when they sent Lawrence, who became Lawrence of Arabia.

Alex: Oh, BBC, a few years ago, if they hear you just say you don't like open borders they arrest you, even though there's no law, they arrest you just to create a total fear. And I told people, the TSA is the new Gestapo, minimum wage thug, which Stalin, Hitler, they all create their little goon force, and then expand it, and they're now everywhere, and again, they're caught committing crimes everywhere. They're just acclimating us to that. And now they're admitting on Houston TV, and we've got the report going up, that yes, a Congresswoman is so proud of it, they're there spying on everyone. So now, spying and people are like, man it's good. And then I randomly go to churches now to check them out, and even little country churches are like, worship your government. I mean, it's just total Soviet Union.

Alan: Yeah, because they all belong to the World Council of Churches and Rockefeller started that up for that very purpose long ago. So, you're living in a planned society. We're going generation through generation through a plan. And they'll update the plan once in a while, fine tune it here and there when they want it to be more effective. But the reason they publish these articles themselves is to instill into everyone to be like the Soviets were too. You walk along the street. You look at the sidewalk. Don't look up. Don't look at anybody in the eyes. Don't make conversation. You're being trained, literally, not to express your thoughts.

Alex: And you don't care if they kill you with GMO and cancer viruses and fluoride and radiation, as long as everybody leaves you alone and you're comfortable. So, it's all these cowards, who are just afraid of being looked at. So, they wear the proper outfit to be trendy, whatever that is in their area. And then, that's just it. And we better shut up. You know, the government's corrupt. Alex is still a kook and crazy and so is Alan Watt but it's all real so we just better shut up.

Alan: Yeah. It's all training the public. And again, it's great too with their iPhones. They can stare at that, instead of staring at people. And simply, you live in your own little world, out amongst the general public. That's the whole training exercise of it. Don't be involved.

Alex: How do we shock people out of the trance? Because I do see a lot of people coming out of the trance. It is a minority, but it's explosive compared to what it used to be.

Alan: And they have to get ready to start expressing themselves. You understand, any change at all, and I'm talking about even peaceful change, will still take sacrifice, of many individuals, who are persecuted and tortured or killed, until enough of them are tortured and killed, until even the general public say, you know, this can't go on. And that's what's happened in the past, when tyrannies have risen up to this height. So, it's not a matter of looking for a big, massive group to form. Generally they fall back into the con game of politics. They're infiltrated and then it goes round in circles. Both parties, and Carroll Quigley said that, since the late 1800s, at the top levels, have belonged to the same organization, and across the world. So, it's nothing new.

So, you understand, something else has to happen here. Everything, of course, is within the public's ability, but the public are never unified on anything. And they could stop going to work tomorrow. They could stop driving their cars. They could stop paying their taxes. They could stop doing a hundred things, but they won't be unified in doing it. And again, the elite make sure that a good percentage are terrified of being singled out, and made an example of, and that's the common thing. They make an example of you. Or else, if they are married, or they have a partner or whatever, the partner will nag them. "Don't stick your head up. Don't bring the heat on our house" and so on. So, it's fear that keeps people down. And fear allows tyranny.

Alex: And it's like, give the kids the cancer shots, because, you know, they might get in our face about it. So, go ahead and brain damage our kid.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I mean, there's no doubt about it. I mean, just going over the statistics, and you can get them anywhere, pretty well, the graphs for autism and the introduction in the 50s of all the inoculations, and they're side by side on the same graph as it skyrockets across the country.

Alex: Well, pediatric cancer, on average is up 10,000%. And I haven't done the graph on it, but if roughly 30-something years ago, autism was 1 in 25,340-something, and then now, depending on the actuary, it's 1 in 65 or 1 in 54. It varies right in that area. And folks can pull up the numbers on that. I mean, how many thousand point increase is that? Or diabetes, I know, is like 3000% for Type 2.

Alan: Yeah. And if you tack into that, it's about 1 in 4, 1 in 5, who's got a form of autism. Because, really, attention deficit, hyperactivity, all these things, are simply degrees of the same thing. Real autism, of course, is when it's really pronounced and they can't look you in the face, and they can't pay attention to you at all. But you've got all these other categories as well.

Now, interestingly enough too, the World Health Organization announced about three, four months ago from their own website, that they're getting ready for these Third World countries that they're so-called liberating and bringing into the new system, to bring them up with their standard of living, well the first ones in are the World Health Organization. And they said, they're going to have to do multi-vaccinations on everyone. And then it said, they'll have to get ready for the sudden, tremendous increase in cancers. This is from the United Nations' website. They know what they're doing. This is deliberate.

So, you understand, it's already happened to us.

Alex: Oh, yeah. I know. I saw a big American Medical Association report where they said, we need to start giving children painkillers and tell them to go lie down and get in bed for a day when we give them the shots, because it's freaking mothers out to give them the shot and they throw up, get sick, convulse, and they're just like, it's normal. There's special things in this. And all the doctors who have gone along with it, they're not consciously aiding and abetting, but they have to like fully commit to it, because they know it's crazy deep down. I mean, it's just, they're getting everybody ready. It's like, it's time to die. It's time to have fun.

Alan: Well, that's it. You know, increased death and early death now becomes normal. They normalize everything that they bring into the system. And, you know, right now, it's not like having five people on your street dying all at once. But eventually it will get to that step and even then, people will say, what's going on, and they'll want to believe the doctors' excuses, and it's just one of them things, etc.

People always take the easy way for their own mental, what they think is their mental health. "I won't look at the bad stuff. I prefer to listen to..."

Alex: Yeah, that's delusion over reality. Oh, it's too scary they're doing this to my kid. I'll just do it and hope everything is all right.

Alan: And the doctor, the doctor will give you the scientific explanation, of course, which is no explanation at all. It's just a cover. But you'll want to believe it, because you'll avoid pain.

Alex: No, no, no. Doctors will still lie and say there's not mercury, and I've got my listeners, who go, give me the insert. And they go, here's the thimerosal. And the doctor is like, "Oh, you got me." Because the mid level folks get off on lying. It's like a power to deceive somebody. They enjoy it. Oh, yes.

Alan: And that's what they do. And actually, you understand, there's a psychology behind all of this, even with the elite, how it affects them. Because, as the public go along and adapt to all this stuff, they adapt to massive autism, diabetes, all the cancers, juvenile arthritis, all these things.

Alex: And they always create a gimmick. We'll have a race for breast cancer. Not to find a cure. Not to find out why it's up by several thousand percent.

Alan: It's never asked.

Alex: And they'll make it fun, like, the kids are all getting cancer, but they get a cancer Barbie. Put it back up.

Alan: Yeah. And that becomes cute. And Oprah will show it, I'm sure, and all the rest of them, because that's how they're all conditioned now, is through the big television talk shows like Oprah.

Alex: Because fifty years ago, they would put medical students on aircraft or trains to fly in hundreds a day, to come see a child with cancer. But now we've been given the gift. And people are like, what's wrong with a cancer Barbie for kids with cancer? No, I'm saying, let's find out why they're all getting cancer. Oh, I happen to know. The people running things are murdering our children. And people are like, well, that's just too extreme. Yeah, I know, reality is extreme.

Alan: Yes. And they've built these massive new hospitals in the States, and in Canada. They look like big factory blocks. Huge things. And to treat cancers and the dying. And of course, you're offered euthanasia.

Alex: Well that's how we've got our new economy now. Prisons, cancer wards, brain damage, diabetes. The fruits of New World Order. NAFTA, GATT, no jobs, giant crime waves, huge prisons, truncheons, tazers, tazer bracelets, children wearing tazers in school. Death, murder, stinking war. Millions of dead Iraqis. Trendy. Oh, it's wonderful, Alan.

Alan: That's what they've done. And then again, they turn so much of what was government's job, you know, at one time, over to private sectors, including the health industries in Britain and elsewhere, for profit, of course. And so then, the next debate comes in, oh, it's costing too much to treat these people.

Alex: Alan, stay there. We've got to keep you even longer now. I promise I'll get to Christopher, who's been holding for quite a spell. Skywalker, Judy, Jessica. Who's been holding the longest? Christopher, Skywalker, then Jessica, Richard, Judy. We're going to get to all of you. Alan Watt on with us now. And it sounds really horrible, but aren't you glad you know now? Aren't you glad? And then later I've got a special question for Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right, this segment and a little bit of the next, I'll jam in five of your calls or so for Alan Watt. And then I want to get into Ted Nugent and this video that the establishment globalists are freaking out about, where he talks about

Obama being a criminal. Which he is a criminal. But, Mitt Romney is going to save us. And this is part of the mind game that people play. So, I'm going to talk about that coming up. Christopher in Missouri, you're on the air with Alan Watt. Go ahead. Christopher, going once, going twice, gone. Okay, Christopher. Let's go ahead and go to Skywalker in California. You're on the air.

Skywalker: Hi. I just want to talk about the situation that happened on Thursday. I live in Modesto California. I live like five blocks away from where the sheriff deputy got killed on the eviction notice. I heard rumors that day when it was happening, on a Facebook feed, that it was an army vet that actually did it, and they couldn't find him. He like barricaded himself in the building and when they burnt it up, they found a body that was just bones, they don't know if it's a male or female. So, I'm thinking it was a cover up.

Alex: Yeah. I saw that report. And as they go, to take farms, ranches, and the cops reportedly just burned it down. The new thing is they're going to burn you out. But, people aren't going to just be waiting to be burned out in the future. There's a lot of evidence they murdered this guy up in Georgia, burned his house down with him in it. And we got there, and the police said, you're not allowed to film the city hall, and you're not allowed to enter. This is not America is basically what they told us. I played that yesterday. Alan Watt, we're going to see more and more of this aren't we?

Alan: Definitely, again, go back to the old videos. There's plenty up there on the net to do with the Soviet system in the Ukraine and in Russia, where they sent the armies after farmers. And not all of them caved in. Lots of them went down with their houses, and you see them firing back at the troops and so on, as they tried to take off the only little bit of property they had and their livelihood away from them. This is obviously, again, it's a global agenda. It's not happening just in one country. Whatever happens in America is happening across the world at the same time, because they're standardizing the culture of the world, and the system of the world for global government, you see.

Alex: Well said. Anything else, Skywalker?

Skywalker: One more thing. It's surprising to see it in my neighborhood, happening in front of my eyes, but yesterday, the two neighboring towns, two people were killed by two different officers on two different incidents. One was a report for a family dispute, but it turned into the officer had to shoot him and he ended up dying.

Alex: Yeah. What's going to happen is the public is degenerating. The police are degenerating and stressed out. And there's five million guns or more being sold a month. And the police are going to start getting scared and they're going to start killing people. And so, the public is going to start just shooting when they see police, which is a bad idea. And that's what they want. The globalists want a civil war. Thank you, Skywalker. Do you agree with my statement on that, that the globalists don't care if the military and police get chewed up? They want to have a civil war in North America.

Alan: I'd say so. In order to justify with overwhelming force, in a pre-planned agenda of how they'd tackle it all, to buckle what's left really down into obedience. That's what it's for.

Alex: And SVP says that, as you know. The North American Union documents we've got, they admit that.

Alan: And also too, the police are not the same police. They have been trained to be paranoid of the public for years now. But they've also been given permission. It's a tacit admission and permission to simply tazer the people to death or shoot them, kill them. The inquiries go nowhere. Eventually they'll just do away with inquiries all together. That's where it's going.

Alex: Well said, Alan. Let's now go to Jessica in Texas. Jessica, you're on the air. Welcome.

Jessica: Hi, Alex. I'm wondering what you think is the realistic level of complicity by the media, politicians and Hollywood in bringing in the New World Order. Do you think that they're aware of what they're helping to create?

Alex: Yeah. I just talked to a national media figure today who was actually brought into the meeting and given the

speech that I was given years ago, that, sell out, you'll get all this power. And of course, he's all freaked out about it. But the point is that low-level media just regurgitates the national media. At a local TV station, you get national packages and then just read your voice, so it looks like it's local. Or you stand there and read it. So, it's talking points. Most people are just thinking about how they want to go home and get drunk, or go home and see their girlfriend, or go to the park and play Frisbee golf. So, it's a selfishness. I'd say, what, 95% of people that work for the system don't know it, Alan.

Alan: A lot of them, well, actually, a lot of them do know it as well. She made a good point about Hollywood. Hollywood is an essential arm, it's the essential arm for the culture industry.

Alex: Tell you what, stay there and I want her to stay there too. Jessica we're going to come back and have a follow-up and let Alan comment on that riveting information. I'm talking about locals, 95%. Oh, yeah. If you get into manager levels of Hollywood, national TV and stuff, these people are smart enough to know what's going on and to follow orders, and they get off on it. So, I agree with that statement. So, just enjoy then. We'll be right back. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I was just looking at Infowars.com and one of the top stories there in the tiles, "John Stewart Exposes the Fraud of the Federal Reserve." John Stewart's brother is the head of the New York Stock Exchange. John Stewart is a fake stage name. And you talk about victory. The fact that fifteen years ago I would have national media call me and say, "You are insane. The Federal Reserve is not private, and it's racist to say it is." That I'm racist. You know, that they would inject that. Don't like government healthcare? You're a racist. They just throw that in there. It doesn't make any sense. It's a non sequitur. They do it. And now, all these years later, over 90% in major polls know the Federal Reserve is private. So, now, John Stewart can expose it to his idiot viewers. Of course, they'll just change the name. I predict, when the charter comes up next year, in 2013, that they're going to change the name of it. They're going to reincorporate, same owners, new name. At least they're going to try it. Now, going back to Alan Watt and Jessica in Texas. Alan, you were cut off by the break, getting into Hollywood, and how many people in the media system know what they're doing. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, I put a list up of the CFR members, from their own website in the US. And anybody who is any kind of reporter at all, across the whole country and the world, is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. You can't join it. You have to be asked to join after you've been vetted for your opinions on things. Will you go along with this agenda? Yep. And that's it.

And getting back to Hollywood though, Hollywood was almost like an invasion into the US. People don't even know how it started from the European guilds that came over, especially when Hitler was coming in. And they started pushing their Communist ideals through movies, right away, again, destruction of the family unit, affairs. Everybody had affairs in the movies, and made it exciting. And the same techniques were used, until of course, they had the anti-American hearings, of course. And even the top owners of some of these big television companies, big movie companies had to admit they had employed lots of writers and they blamed the writers for bringing all this Communistic stuff in, all the agendas. And then they cooled it down for years and gave you nothing but Westerns after that. Do you remember that? Lots and lots and lots of Westerns with not too much political mention at all in the dialogue. But then they went back again.

Alex: Yeah, just pro-war, so they shifted. And again, folks in Hollywood have admitted that they saw it as revolutionaries to destroy Christianity and destroy the family ethic, to render us down to be weak, servile minions.

Alan: That's right. And also Susan Sarandon came on television at one of the big meetings, big, big award things for actors and producers, she was on live television, along with Michael Moore, of course, and she said, "We are the culture creators." So, see, that's how they refer to themselves in the industry. They don't follow culture. They *create* the next part of culture. They update you, you see. And that's well known amongst all the Hollywood peoples, what they're actually doing. They are the prime people to give us our thoughts, our emotions about things. Most folk think emotionally. They don't think through logic. And you remember the scenes, etc, with emotion

attached to it, and of course, you don't understand that this is all to affect you and alter your opinions.

Alex: And by the way, I have at the highest levels, take Jesse Ventura's TV show, when we actually got shows on about FEMA camps and the takeover plans, Homeland Security threatened people. Once you're part of something and as a journalist you promise not to reveal things. I can't go into all of it, but it was stuff being broken into, threats, not just Congressmen calling, and they took that show off the air. And then now, basically, I'm not even going to get into it. People are like, where's the third season? Well. The point is that it's real. And I just talked to another national media figure earlier who said, oh, my God, it's all real. And I know all the behind the scenes stuff. And of course, he's like, in confidence, I'm going to tell you this now, because this was in confidence, and it's so real. It's so real. It's so real. And people say, well, if you were in media meetings over the years, and people offered you jobs and admitted the New World Order was real, why don't you expose them? Because they say, as a journalist or in business, we're going to offer you this, but this is off record. If I ever break an oath, then there's no point in people ever giving me information. Now, if it was of a criminal act, like hurting children or something, I would break it, or a bank robbery. And it's also the way they, the way they do it. I'm just telling them that when I'm talking to fade the caller down, because there's a buzz on the line.

The point is, that when you're sitting there talking to people, it's like, well, yeah, there's got to be a global government to help people. And we've got to get rid of this system to bring it in, and we're going to help others. And it needs to be managed. And yeah, it's real, but the public doesn't want freedom. The fact that you're to the point you've gotten means you're one of us. You're successful. Join the team. It's almost like "They Live", when they get into the underground complex and they see the guy they thought was just a bum, but was really a spy working with the off-worlders. And he's like, "Hey, guys. Good to know you made it. Got to get yourself some fancier duds now that you've joined the team. Let's go on in." And he's like, "Incredible technology, isn't it boys. It's good to be on the winning team, isn't it. You know you want it. You know you wanted to join the team, boy." I'm sorry. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Well, that's exactly how it is. And so self-interest and ego is pampered to. And most people take the bait and go with it. They think, "okay, I don't belong to the masses anymore. I belong to a better group." And that's how they literally see it and talk about it amongst themselves. So, but Hollywood itself is the culture industry which gives you the updates on the culture. And the people follow it, because, monkey see, monkey do. That's what they said, you know, sixty years ago in Hollywood.

Alex: Have you had them come to you and say, Alan, you're really smart. You know, you really know what's going on. Join us. Because that's the speech everybody gets.

Alan: I've been approached by the top ones, who've asked me to come to the Round Table Societies for the Global Citizenship Committees, for the Council on Foreign Relations.

Alex: I have too. I've been invited to the UN, everything.

Alan: And of course, I won't take the bait, and I know too, if I did, I'd be sitting on easy street.

Alex: So, you get there, and there's like a gorgeous woman who's going to be with you for the weekend, and all these business opportunities. People are like, oh, that sounds great. Sell out. Sell out. No. It is a heartless, soulless system. I will not.

Alan: And then they'd even offer to you, they'll do all, you don't have to write your own books. Ghostwriters will just churn out books for you, one after another, you know, because you're useful. Once you're a public figure, you see, they can use you.

Alex: They told me, you'll be a big national talk show host who's young, like Limbaugh. You'll be on TV. I was described Glen Beck's job before he even had a political show. Three separate times by different groups. I mean, they were looking for the new Glen Beck.

Alan: Well, yeah. And it's in the Council on Foreign Relations own reports. I have them here, where, a few years ago, I've kept them all, where they said they'd have to take on board more celebrity figures in the culture, actors, even talk show hosts and bring them on board, because the public will follow them, like sheep you see. And they did. They recruited quite a few from Hollywood now, to lead their fans along this new way of thinking of globalism, internationalism. And of course, the people are already going along with them. Whatever they say, they'll start parroting it too. "She said that. I'll parrot it."

Alex: And notice, they take people like Charlie Rose, and he's got ABC shows. He's got PBS shows. And he's one of the few journalists allowed into Bilderberg. Let's go back to Jessica. Jessica, does that answer your question?

Jessica: Yes, it does. And I'd also just like to say that I notice how you often make reference to historical events and I think that's really important in giving people context for what's going on now. And I was hoping that you would consider having a contest for writers in addition for your contest for reporters so that people like me have a platform to submit the things that we write about and the research that we do.

Alex: Well, number one, anybody can submit stuff to writers at InfoWars.com. And from your blog or whatever. We'll post it with a link, you know, at the top to your blog, if we can read over it and find that we think it's accurate information. So, you can write for InfoWars.com. I mean, I don't do what other people do, is go through all the other sites and try to take people's contributors. Sometimes sites that want us to post their stuff later say don't post it. And I watch their Alexa rating drop. You know, because they think that being on our site actually takes traffic, when it actually gives them traffic. But all we care about is getting the info out. So, if you'd like to write stories for us, go ahead. But an on-staff writer job would be good. We just have the limited capital. In the final equation, if I can pay my people a living wage, and try to give them bonuses, so they can be comfortable in their work, I can't hire that many more people. But we're working on it. Thank you so much.

Let's jam in some other calls now quickly. Judy in Florida, you're on the air. Go ahead.

Judy: Hey. This is a dream phone call for me. I've actually spoken with both of you gentlemen and it's an honor to speak with you now. Can you hear me okay?

Alex: Yes, we can.

Judy: Good. What I've been thinking while I've been listening to you, and just what I consider a lot is that we're in a time right now where I think there's going to probably be, probably fairly soon, some type of false flag. And, I hope I'm wrong. But it seems as though there's two paths. See, the acceleration is occurring, because, as I've heard Alan say, the globalists are right on course. Or they could be just as fearful as they're trying to make us. And I was wondering what your thoughts are, both of you, on whether or not, if there was a day when everyone, including those of means, those in Hollywood that had consciences, people, I mean, there's organizations that I've worked with.

Alex: Sure, sure. A day that we do what?

Judy: In order to, internationally, show a, you know, not just a disdain, but to, you know, go to government places and say, we want individuals removed. We want this to happen now. And to show this peaceful force of people that would be.

Alex: Sure, sure. Here's the deal, like shark teeth, and I appreciate your call, another row of teeth will roll up. You've got to expose the entire false system, or they'll just replace it with new puppets. You've got to have a full awakening, and Brzezinski did say a few years ago that humanity is waking up politically for the first time in history, to the man behind the throne. And in that is the victory, in realizing you're in a manipulated, scientific dictatorship. In that. You know, I'm not saying it's a bad idea just to go have a day, but we need like not an anti-corporate day or an anti-whatever day. An anti-scientific-dictatorship day. Alan?

Alan: You do, but you also have to write about and get into how many nongovernmental organizations are attached

to every government across the world. The same ones, by the way, by the same foundations, who help make policy for governments to run. Remember, divide and conquer was the initial way of the Communist system. And under different names, the same system, same guys, same people, pushing the same stuff. And they've got so much divisiveness in society now. Rights of the Child, means no rights of the parents. They've got men and women as a couple almost eliminated. And of course, they really want to eliminate it.

Alex: Yeah, if you want to defeat the New World Order, get families back, get humanity back. That's how you defeat the New World Order.

Alan: And you'd have to literally wipe out, I mean get rid of, just expel them all, all these governmental organizations that now are appointees to governments, across the world. They're the same ones. And the ones that cause the divisiveness, etc, etc, and who know the agenda and know their part in it, and who get legislation on the books. You don't elect them in. And therefore, they shouldn't be there at all.

Alex: You're right. The unelected boards, the NGOs, the shadow government. Kick it out. Identify the shadow government, the parasite illegitimate system. Kick it out. Get rid of the Federal Reserve. Get rid of it all. Great points.

Richard in Canada. Richard, you're on the air. Go ahead.

Richard: Hi, guys. I just wanted to say, growing up in this little town I live in, in Canada, there were four main pedophiles. One was a cop, not to put down police officers, because of a bad apple. One was a priest. One was a teacher. And the fourth one was a high ranking member of the Mormon Church. And the other thing I want to point out is now I'm forty years old. And you know, we tend to look at pedophiles as being an old man. But I'm of that generation now. I'm of that age group, where, you know, look at Miley Cyrus and Billy Ray, and half-naked pictures of them on television, and this sort of thing. And, I don't know, maybe I'm not making a lot of sense, but I'm seeing the demise of our society and the pedophilia thing seems to be...

Alex: Look, it's just like Rome. It's just like the Aztecs. We're a society in deep, deep decadence.

Alan: Well, you understand, too...

Richard: And it seems like it's organized.

Alex: Sure. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: It is. Here's the kicker for this one. They want to do away with the name pedophilia altogether. The United Nations has said this, and the International Department of Censors. They have their meetings every year for your Censor Committees.

Alex: NAMBLA is an NGO. Exactly. They love NAMBLA. They love it.

Alan: Well, they actually say that they want to do away, two professors said it at the same time, same script, actually, Canada and the States after the last Censor Meeting for Television, internationally, that they had. They said, now that we've won the rights for homosexuality, we must now go into removing pedophilia from the books and introducing animal-human sex as well.

Alex: And bestiality. That was in one of the bills they passed, that the troops can have sex with animals on base, yeah.

Alan: And that was straight from the United Nations and professors at universities, etc, because, you understand, everything that they introduce this way, causes an opposite reaction. There's chaos in different new areas now. And then the government steps in with even more authority, new bureaucracies to deal with all that, until eventually there's no family at all.

Alex: Exactly, and before you know it, you're a pedo-phobe. You're a bad person, because you don't want them grabbing your five-year-old.

Alan: That's right. So, that's the whole thing. Government wants to run everybody's life from cradle to grave. So the more chaos they can introduce by legislation, the better for them. And now they've got, even, someone sent me a disc, I don't watch television, so they sent me a disc from what's showing in Britain, and they're showing you twelve-year, thirteen-year-old girls with guys in their fifties, sixties, and how much they love each other.

Alex: And parties eating fetuses.

Alan: Yes, that too. So, you're being totally degraded and degenerated, until you cannot take care of yourself or your own. That's the whole purpose of this. It's a war.

Alex: And then, just like in one of the old books of the Bible, is it Genesis, where they're in Sodom and Gomorrah, and the guys come to the door and bang on it, and say, give us your kids.

Alan: Yeah. And your boys. I mean, it was really the boys they were after, you know. And of course, he offered his wife to them. They didn't want the wife.

Alex: That's right. He's like, here's my wife. They're like, no. We want your little kids. They want to wreck the innocence. It's always the legion vanguard of the New World Order for thousands of years, is pot-bellied men coming for your children. And that's the TSA. I mean, this is a planet pedophile, ruled by pedophiles with nuclear weapons.

Alan: Yes. And as I say, it strips all, they've already stripped almost all the rights of the parents away, if there's a parent at all, and then of course they're given the Rights of the Child, with the intention that the child can then make their own decision if they're going to have sex with this old geezer. I mean, that's really what it is. And they've actually used that already, that course in some cases in court.

Alex: Well, that's why they're saying they're going to inoculate kids and have abortions if the ten-year-old says they want it. Again, and they say it's their consent. I mean, and they say they're going to start killing children up to age three. We haven't talked about that. Alan Watt, incredible, incredible having you on with us today.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|--|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| CDs | | | |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

April 7th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Coming up in about fifty-two minutes from now, we're going to start the new fourth hour of the show. Since 1997 I have been doing a weekday show. At first it was one hour, and then in 1998 it went to three hours, and so, for more than ten years we have been in this time slot. I'm expanding it to four hours. We're going to have video feeds up on prisonplanet.com and infowars.com, starting in about 51 minutes from now. Okay, Alan Watt is a very interesting person. He's a musician, I mean, let me just read his bio. He's been on with us a few times before, but he's with us for about an hour and fifty minutes today. He calls it his wee bit bio from his cuttingthroughthematrix.net website.

Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. His background is that of a renaissance man with a background in three professions, plus having various books published in religions, philosophy, poetry, mainly under pseudonyms. For much of his life (for main income) he was heavily involved in the music industry as a singer/songwriter/performer involved in folk music, blues, pop, rock, and even classical. Also known for his session guitar work, he has played with some of the most well-known artists and groups.

Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out.

With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. *(Alex: That's right. They always have us in a current phase and are prepping us for the next phase. Just like they're creating economic collapse. The Federal Reserve publicly engineers it, now they're offering you the next phase, giving them unlimited governmental power, no oversight,*

private bankers literally running everything. Into the next pasture.)

Learn the true esoteric meanings of mystery religions from one who knows.

Learn the science of Religion Creation-Domination. The latest book trilogy (Cutting Through Volumes 1,2,3) attempts to deprogram the reader from his/her indoctrination from accepting the world as presented.

Alex: Alan Watt, thank you for spending time with us today.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Alex: You've got the floor. Just tell us about Alan Watt, a little bit more about how you woke up and then when you really clicked and decided in the last decade or so, I became aware of you in the last five years or so, to start fighting the New World Order and really go public against them, which is a risky business. And then, let's break down the basic overarching system and get into eugenics, their overall drive. Let's understand the elite's mindset before we go into their control grid.

Alan: Well, I caught on when I was very young to the fact that even the British system, although with the appearance of competition and free enterprise and so on, was entirely fixed. It was a fixed system. And it had a rigged system. And it also had a completely fake history. The history I was being taught in school didn't jive with the books written 200 years ago, which were available at some old libraries in Scotland. And I got into these libraries, very young, from about the age of seven and eight. And I was reading stuff that happened at the time, only to find out that what I was being taught in school was a completely revamped altered history. And then I got into some of the major players, very early on, the Bertrand Russells, the Huxleys, the big families that had a hand in the creation of culture. And it wasn't just the creation of culture, I caught on early that there was a huge agenda at play, and that we're all living through parts of it. Every generation was living through a part of it. You can go back in history to find that this agenda was laid out openly in the Court of Queen Elizabeth I, for instance, with John Dee who coined the phrase, the term, the British Empire, for the first time. And he presented his idea of a British style empire, with a British type government, running the world on a system of what he called Free Trade. And he laid it out, right down to those countries which would adopt that system. They would be given most favored nation trading status. This is in the 1500s, and then you follow it down from there, and see it working through the British conquest of the world during the Victorian era. You also find this other group that appears initially to oppose them. And that was called Marxism, only to find out that all the Marxist philosophies were written in London, England. And that Marx himself and Engels and others were being sheltered and given protection by the British government.

Alex: Let's stop and zoom in there. When I made my film Martial Law back in 2004, I went out on the streets of these peace demonstrations, where most of the people were well meaning, but they were with a control groups kind of leading it, and the Communists were there. And I've had Communists and Anarchists who people say that's the opposite. No, they actually work together. Not the minions, but the controllers, come up to me and even tell me. Yeah, we work for the government, when they see there's not a camera, and we're going to kill you soon. And they understand it, the leaders do, and then I was explaining in the film that the big banks created Communism to con the people back into serfdom and try to block some of the Renaissance that the globalists controlled but had gotten out of their total control later. And I try to explain that it's a false counter-revolution or a false revolution by the people. And the public just can't get that understanding. Can you zoom in and flesh that out a bit more?

Alan: Yes, because Karl Marx for instance talked about a world that would eventually come into view and he said that there would be Three Trading Blocs in the World. Far Eastern trading bloc, a United Europe, and United Americas. And he wrote that in the 1840s. And lo and behold, we're living through this very, very thing. And so they needed conflict, because they believe you see, this is the Hegelian technique of creating oppositions and out of the conflict between the two parties and people will always choose one party or another, that's why they give you Left and Right in politics in every country.

Alex: Yeah, it's false choices. And that goes back to the mystery school, the left and right hand. One is the left, you

know, the liberal, and the other is the male, you know, patriarchal, for those that don't understand, and of course, Eric Blair in his 1984 world, there are three blocs, the Anglo-American, the European, and then the Asian. But then he finds out they're really all working together and it's war against the people.

Alan: That's right. The only reason that they could keep power over the public is constant internal warfare. And that's of course why government exists in the first place, to protect you from those bad guys over there. Now, in a world governmental system, and Karl Marx knew this too, you'd have to have a new enemy. And the new enemy would be the terror within. Terrorism would be the new enemy in a global society where there are no real borders. And we saw that happening on a mini-scale with Stalin. Once they had basically conquered and took over their Soviet Bloc, they had to find new enemies, and suddenly they had these purges on terrorists within. It could be your next-door neighbors, it could be you.

Alex: And they had hate speech laws, they had hate crimes laws, they even used the term terrorist. And understand anytime the Nazis, the Communists, any of these different tools the globalists get in control, why do they always then mass kill? That's their eugenics, which is then part of their religion, which has to have the human sacrifice. But I'm interrupting. Go back.

Alan: Yes, and so, there's no doubt about it. The big bankers and the British elite who do exist in Britain, most of them never appear on television. They're very old families. They come from the Norman descendancy. These characters are called The Establishment, in Britain. They are the real government above the so-called elected government. And they don't play politics, because politics is a game, but these characters do make an agenda. And if you look into one of their front organizations, one of the biggest front organizations that they have, it's the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

Alex: And explain. That was then transplanted here as a regional governorship known as the CFR and they have these behind the throne, imperial shadow governments in all of the original holdings.

Alan: Yes. And Margaret Thatcher admitted that publicly when she gave her tour of the world. The tour was called the New World Order, back in the 1990s. And she said, we ex-politicians, ex-premiers, ex-presidents all know each other. We never retire. She says, we have a parallel government which is unelected to the people. We can get more done, because we're not responsible to the public. And we work tirelessly towards this goal. So, she admitted what their establishment was. It is the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and they were given a royal charter by the British Crown to exist, and to speak on behalf of the Crown, the unelected elite. And they've been working tirelessly towards this world system. Again, to go back to how they created the two party sides. You go back to nature in Ancient Egypt, and they talk about the laws of nature. And of course they talked about Spring and then you'd have Fall in its opposition, and Summer and Winter. And therefore, the whole idea was, everything works in harmony to a new beginning, if you go through the process of having opposites in battle and conflict. And it was updated much later and put into new terminology with Hegel, who called it the thesis, antithesis and synthesis. Synthesis is the merging together of the two opposing sides in a compromise.

Alex: And over thousands of years, the elites developed this, and if the elites didn't develop this, and if the power behind the throne, who was always his magicians, they were just the con artists. They understood psychology. That is the hidden mystery religion. They then put on the theater for those out there in the general public or the congregation and that is the big secret, is just how to punch the buttons in people's minds. Is that your take on it Alan Watt?

Alan: It's all formula. That's right. It's formula.

Alex: Formula. We'll be right back. We're going to get into their mindset, what they believe, not just what they tell us, and their extermination plans for you and your family.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: In about thirty-five minutes we're going to go live with video feeds at prisonplanet.tv. You'll be able to hear the audio for free at infowars.com for the fourth hour in a higher bit rate, or on the main stream at infowars.com. And we're going to be hooking into the satellites and all the affiliates for the next few weeks, for our regular radio listeners out there in AM and FM land, for stations that choose to carry it. Going back to Alan Watt, please continue. You know, we've talked about the grid they've built. We're going to get more into that, but specifically their mindsets, what they believe, what they're into, where they think they're going. From your research, get into that, Alan.

Alan: Where they're going is to a utopia. They've talked about a utopia, a golden age, for thousands of years. Every elite has talked about the possibility of immortality in this world, in this particular body, by understanding nature once again, in other words science, by conquering the laws of nature they could conquer death for themselves. And there's no doubt about it, they want to fix, as they say, in their old religions, the spirit in the physical body for eternity. And no more, and at the top too, many of them do believe in reincarnation, but they believe that they are the most evolved species, both spiritually and physically on the planet. Later, this was brought out by Charles Darwin, under another guise, a pseudo-scientific guise of determinism, through superior types and inferior types.

Alex: Yeah, let's be clear. They claim on the surface they're atheists, but they're actually deep occultists and believe they're god and have god complexes. That's why they've got giant heavy cyclotrons colliding heavy particles, which the equations show could cause a huge chain reaction and destroy the whole planet. They can't help it though, they've got to play god.

Alan: They have to. And they truly do believe that through their advanced sciences, they will dominate nature and everything in it. When you look at the old psalms written for pharaohs, you'll see that the psalm would say that the pharaoh is god. He is god on earth. And he owns everything in the world, everything that flies, crawls, walks or burrows in the earth is his. The land is his. The people are his. He was the owner of everything. And it hasn't really changed. The elite truly believe that we should worship them for giving us their system. We should worship them for giving us jobs. And they claim that's the only purpose that we have. And like good shepherds, when they have no more jobs for us, then their job is to cull us off. That's how much they love their animals. And the world that they've drawn up is to be a vastly reduced population, and not only a reduced population, but through the genotype of different people in the human genome project, they're going to take the best genes and create a better race of purpose-made slaves. This has been published in many scientific journals. Purpose-made humans for purpose-made jobs.

Alex: That's right and what, in 1916, H.G. Wells had already written about atomic and hydrogen bombs, because Max Planck and others by 1905 had already put out the equations, probably before that. That's when they told the public about it. And then they used Einstein as the vehicle to basically publicize it. They had, you know, he had written about the Eloi and Morlocks, almost a hundred years ago, this elite, cold-blooded psychopathic elite and their slaves. And going back a hundred and fifty years ago to Galton and his cousin, of course Darwin, this is all in Endgame ladies and gentlemen, they already believed they were the super race. They interbred, and it actually made unhealthy lunatics, or people who had extra or less chromosomes, massive genetic problems. So now, they want to prove they're the best, they're saying, okay, well, we'll actually come in and artificially, just like in Huxley's 1933 *Brave New World*, we're going to make you stupid.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt about it. They had meetings at the beginning of the 20th century on how to dominate the public, the generally public of the entire planet, through chemical means, through ways of using chemicals to lobotomize specific parts of the brain.

Alex: Fluoride.

Alan: Yeah, to make people more, and also by using the needle, even Bertrand Russell talked about the use of the needle will make people very compliant. And they can. They can target specific parts of the brain through chemicals or viruses that they can send right to your brain. And I really do believe that that's the main reason for inoculations, because we look at the IQ dropping, plunging since the 1950s.

Alex: Just like sperm dropping, and then all the PR ads about how good the shots are for you.

Alan: And people are becoming so unhealthy. Surgeons are phoning me, telling me they're opening up young men and their bodies inside have advanced aging. You'd think they were seventy years old.

Alex: Well, that's the GMO food, which they knew would do that as well. Ladies and gentlemen, you're being orderly exterminated with soft kill weapons, all Pentagon run. Hope you enjoy it. Go ahead and serve the system. Those that are laughing, they're killing you. I know you love your masters. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright ladies and gentlemen, this is going to be our maiden voyage today. The audio is going out for the fourth hour at infowars.com. We're going to be taking your calls off a new phone number for the time being. Coming up in the fourth hour today, that starts at 2 o'clock central. And Alan Watt will be with us for the duration of that hour. Also, we're going to take the hour-long encoding of my document cam, of the video cam in here on me, and on the video clips we play, and Alan Watt, and that will be uploaded and posted at prisonplanet.tv within a few hours of the end of the show. Because this is the internet, and sometimes there will be glitches on the cam when thousands and thousands of people are on there. But we're always encoding here locally, we've got one machine encoding now. We're going to go to about two soon, as backup, and so you'll always be able to see it, period. It's going to be very, very timely. Always, even if you miss it live while you're at work, you'll be able to get them, and there will be the new video for you, five days a week. We're even looking into coming in with just a basic web cam on the Sunday show, as we develop and expand things. Going back to researcher Alan Watt, who joins us from Canada. His website, cuttingthroughthematrix.net, cuttingthroughthematrix.net, a link-up on infowars.com. Alan, please continue.

Alan: Yes. And so the dialectical process works so well, because the public, as I say, will always pick this side or that side, whichever one appeals to them, or whichever side their father or mother has followed before, they adopt the same attitude, and they don't think beyond that. However, this agenda was to be set up under a new system, eventually, that would take over from this vague term called democracy. We've never really had a true democracy in the history of the world. And the new system that would come in, and this was published at the beginning of the 20th Century, they said that under this new democracy, only those biggest groups that exist and who are authorized to exist, would have a say in the affairs of government. We now call them non-governmental organizations. And so, with the use of again, front NGO groups, non-governmental organizations, who pretend to demand from government on behalf of the public that certain laws be passed on various things, they would guide this whole system into their Brave New World scenario.

Alex: And it's all stated, and they brag, even in these textbooks, hundreds of books out there will list some of the names, that the slaves never read, so we can admit they're slaves, and they also point at the rent-a-mob NGOs, non-governmental organizations, and then say that that is the grassroots. Really, this is all an elaborate thespian, the whole world is a stage, each of us a player upon it. Of course we know that Shakespeare was an insider, that was really just an acronym for a group of Illuminists that wrote under his name. He really wasn't writing a book a week, ladies and gentlemen. And the history shows this. Some say it was really the king or the prince, well it was. William Shakespeare was just a front for a whole group of these people to put this out. And so they expansively then pre-programmed the public, controlled both sides of the debate.

Alan: It was even deeper, because they introduced a whole new language into England with the King James Bible and Shakespeare around the same time. Because, prior to that, if you read the writings of Chaucer and others, around the 11th Century, you'll see that they were speaking a form of Saxon German, and so they even upgraded the language, because the language itself is very important to this whole agenda. We think in a language. We're like computers, and technically, and they knew this a long time ago, if they gave you a certain type of language, and they already know the logic, like the logic of a computer, then the programmer will know the answer to every question that you as a being must arrive at, because you'll use your logic, use their language, and you'll arrive at the predestined conclusion.

Alex: Why do people love logos? The Volkswagen logo, the CBS logo? Because in our development we would know what, if a spider was poisonous or not, by its spots or by its red hourglass or by its little violin. We would know whether a fish was good to eat by its spots, by the way it looks, and so language really in the human mind is symbols or characters, like in Chinese or Japanese, where it's pictorial pictographs, pictures. They then come in and change the meaning of those words and then add new mental recognition to those verbal signals and they are now altering those.

Alan: It's very, very simple. It's very, very simple, and sure enough, they do keep changing the meanings of words. And George Orwell warned us about that too, how easy it is to do. And if you start to adapt and adopt the new terms that are given to you, you're being programmed, automatically. Most people today, and this was written about in the 1960s, by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, when they had the world meeting, to decide which organization, which country would lead the world for the new culture, and they said that they'd give the job to Hollywood. Most young people that watch all these soaps, and so on, their dramas, their school dramas and so on, and they don't realize there are new words, new vocabulary being introduced, new meanings of words as they change them. And they start to parrot them. They mimic them, as Charles Galton Darwin said. So this is an age-old technique of controlling culture, through the use of words, and the gradual subtle alteration.

Alex: Now, let's be clear. That was firmly institutionalized, going back fifty years ago, where the FBI would oversee all the production houses and have you arrested or blackballed if you didn't follow the order. There is the overt control. Now, today, the Feds, since 2001 have been spending 45 million a year, and this was in the Washington Post, L.A. Times, to just pay one scriptwriting house to write the "government terror scripts." And then you look, and they're actually using those terror scripts, in real attacks, so it goes vice versa. And then I remember having the Lone Gunman and X-Files star, Dean Haglund, he called me up and said, I want to come visit you. He said, listen, the CIA visited us, and they would plant these on us, and tell us, hey, it's a good idea if you use this. So, I want to be clear. Everybody in Hollywood isn't marching around getting CIA orders. It's the top producers. It's the top production houses. They decide what they want to pick out of the millions of scripts, and then once you start ideas rolling, it magnifies and others parrot it, adapt it, change it, and don't even know they're taking part in a larger program.

Alan: One month before 9/11 happened, the international censorship committees of the world met. And I didn't know at that time we had an international censorship committee. I knew every country had one. And you think your censorship committee is there to see what you'll be exposed to on television, and so on, and it's there to protect you. They published their findings, and they published their speeches from the international meeting. This got lost immediately when the bombings happened at 9/11. But I remember them, and I kept, I cut them out of newspapers, because they had speeches given, identical speeches, written by the same scriptwriter obviously, for two professors. One in the United States, who attended the meeting, one in Canada at a university here, and they said, now we have won the battle for homosexuality and lesbianism and so on, we shall push the envelope, our next target is for bestiality and intergenerational sex. That will be promoted heavily through comedy, television, and so on. So, your censorship committee is there to guide the culture into the next phase and the next phase and the next phase, not to protect you.

Alex: And that's because they have to cold-bloodedly remove the old basic human programming to keep tribes together and healthy. They have to fracture, break up families, break up societies, reduce us to isolated creatures who only have a relationship with the flickering television or computer screen being programmed by our imaginary friends, and they even call the show, *Friends*.

Alan: And we must be very politically, you see again, Blair or George Orwell talked about this ability for bureaucracies to adapt so quickly. What's true and correct one day, you must truly, instantly believe it, this new correctness for today. Even though it's diametrically opposed to your conditioning yesterday. And it's constant adaptation of political correctness. Now, the term political correctness came from the Soviet Union. It's a direct translation from the Soviet for the same thing. And when they introduced the term political correctness in the West, they also introduced the term, also from the Soviet Union, and that was anti-government. It started to appear in the

paper for the first time, Anti-Government. So, if you complained about government or a policy, suddenly you were anti-government. So, it makes sense, because remember what Senator Dodd, Norman Dodd found out when he did the Reece Commission, back in the '50s, and he went round the big foundations. Now, the big foundations are the boys that pretend they're big charitable institutions, multi-billionaire, trillionaire institutions. They dish out the money that funds these professional non-governmental organizations. And Dodd found out from the Ford Foundation, Carnegie and Rockefeller, the guy at the Ford Foundation told him, our purpose is to eventually blend seamlessly the Soviet system with the American system into one.

Alex: Well, let me expand on that. Let's just zoom in on a tiny, tiny microcosm of the entire picture. For fifty years, the Ford Foundation has been funding textbooks and comic books, millions of them a year, just like Marvel last year got criticized for they're going to give every American child a UN comic book every few months, that teaches to like world government. They admitted, the UN said, to teach us to accept global government, teach us how it's good, teach us about the new environmental system as an organizing cause, which is their whole eugenics program, and they said, don't get mad, we've been doing this with comic book people since the late 1940s. Well, it's the same thing, comic books in Mexico saying America took the Southwest, the US is bad, you want to break it down, la Reconquista. Our government, just like our government with criminals that run it, it came out in the Washington Post, for 30-plus years, up until 2002, were still shipping millions of comic books and free radical hadisas, radical Islamic texts, interpretations, to the Muslim countries, from a Wahhabist perspective, and the Saudi Arabians would match money with the CIA to radicalize Muslims, so they could use those religious Muslims, to tear down any secular government, to actually neutralize and weaken the Middle Eastern and Central Asian areas, so, again, there's the foundations, there's the governments, breeding the rebellion.

Alan: And in the Soviet Union, you see, this blending together of the Soviet system has already happened. It's happened here. They have merged the two into one. And remember, going back to the book called *The First Global Revolution*, written by the Club of Rome, published in the '90s, it tells you in there by the founders, in their own words. It says, we, back in the '70s, looked for a reason to unite the planet. And they thought about the space alien, would that work, would they all fall for that. Then they said, we hit up on the idea of stating that the people on the planet were causing global warming. We hit upon the idea, he says, and so they said, yes, man is the enemy.

Alex: Yeah, the head of the CFR in 1993, Richard N Haass, and this is published, this is on the CFR website and the Club of Rome, said, we made this up to make humanity the enemy. That's a quote.

Alan: That's right. I've got the book from them, I've got the whole chapter, and I put it up on my site.

Alex: But I mean, they're point blank. They're point blank, ladies and gentlemen. I mean, everything Alan is saying is in mainline textbooks, it's all available. In the '70s they had the church hearings on foundations. They called in the heads of the foundations, and they admitted, the Carnegie Endowment for Peace, their founding document says we're going to create war and control it and play countries off against each other to bring in the one world government.

Alan: Yes. And then when Gorbachev of course was president of the Soviet Union, he'd already been given the right to have that organization in the United States, while he was still president of the Soviet Union. This is the top of the KGB at one time, that was now president, and he was given the right to run this green institution for the planet, in cahoots with Maurice Strong and Mr. Rockefeller, and he had a hand in drafting up the Earth Charter.

Alex: And that's Green Cross, Green Shield, based at the Presidio Naval Base in San Francisco, where the UN was born, in 1945, set up by the Pentagon, directed by the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

Alan: That's right, and of course, he was given a knighthood as well. The Green Cross is the Knight of Lazarus, that's what it stands for. Here's a Soviet, a president of another country, a foreign country being given a top position within the United States, while he's still president of the Soviet Union. In his last speech he gave to the Politburo, it was printed in the Toronto Sun, and Eric Margolis was the foreign correspondent, who printed up the whole speech. And Gorbachev told the Politburo and the top generals, he says, shortly you'll hear that Communism is dead and

finished. He says, don't believe it, we're simply moving on to the next phase of merging with the West.

Alex: And they never even took the hammer and sickles off the tanks. Going back and expanding on that, there are so many examples of our government shipping them hundreds of millions of pounds of wheat every year, oil, the Rockefellers, Armand Hammer owning the factories. We have Carroll Quigley, the head of Georgetown Political Science division, Bill Clinton's mentor, admitting, bragging to everyone that hey, the Royal Institute roundtable groups that dominates the CFR and the rest of the world, they work with these people, they create these people. That's like Lord Milner in the '20s said we need a rabble-rouser to put in power in Germany. We'll put the screws to the Germans, hurt them real bad, and then make them come after us, and then we'll have everybody surrounding Hitler. We'll then sabotage him. I mean, they're slick man, because they plan out decades.

Alan: See, what we're looking at here, and here's where it hits most people who get to a certain stage of waking up. You're dealing with an ancient system and an ancient science, and very old families who are given archives of information on the techniques, as I say it's formula, it's all to do with formula. If you want the public, as Plato said, to do anything, look at past history. What they've been made to do in the past, if you know the formula, you can reintroduce it again at any time in the future.

Alex: And take the movie 300 that was the biggest blockbuster last year. Made like 400 million bucks, they show them killing imperfect babies at birth. They show basically how the Spartans went out and did human sacrifice. It's all shown as the most wonderful thing in the world. That's the beginnings of the eugenics. And I want to come back, Alan, and we're going to take calls, ladies and gentlemen, in the fourth hour that's about to start. I want to explain to people what their real beliefs are. Start getting into the eugenics.

Alan: Yeah, the eugenics is incredible. If we go back into history, we find, we find for instance pharaohs and kings of Persia and so on, would often marry their own sister, because they truly believed they were the most evolved. They were already Darwinian. Darwin simply was a member of the same group, centuries later, espousing what they already believed in. They believed that spiritually and physically they were already the most perfect beings on the planet. And they didn't want to outbreed into the commoners. They always had two groups, themselves, the gods, and the commoners. And in Britain, the people are still called commoners. If you're not a member of nobility, you are a commoner.

Alex: Well, they also called us the little people, and that's how they can tell who comes from a more "noble family" the taller you are, because they would artificially starve, and that's feudalism, the people as a way to control them, and then they would get madder and madder as they inbred more and more of their children. You know, that's why you always hear about kings and queens not being able to have children, and not having heirs. Because they were so mentally ill, and deranged and psychopathic. Really, they say they're their own species, they are, Alan. They are a psychopath inbred guild. Do you agree?

Alan: Absolutely. I've talked to some of them, and heard them speaking about it themselves.

Alex: So have I. We'll be right back with Alan Watt. Your phone calls. The fourth hour, coming up. The show isn't over. Go to infowars.com to listen.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, Gene, Steve, many others that are patiently holding, let me give you the new number to call in. I've actually got a 1-800, we haven't hooked it up yet. And this show will be on the network in the next few weeks. But it's only going to be at infowars.com. I'm going to call up and get a fourth hour shortwave too, in the next few days. It's going to be at infowars.com, free streams there, but you have to go to the infowars.com streams. You have to go to the website to hear it. It won't be on the Genesis streams, this fourth hour. You go to infowars.com right now, you can listen for free there on 32 bit, or 16 bit, and it's going to be on 64 bit, for members of prisonplanet.tv and you're going to have a five minute video intro feed, and then myself and Alan Watt. We'll be back and we will be taking your calls. Here is the phone number, it's 512-646-5400. And I think 80-plus percent of the public now have

unlimited long distance. So, 1-800s are really being obsolete, but we're still going to have one for you. 512-646-5400. 512-646-5400. I'll be right here myself, taking your phone calls off my board. We're going to call Alan back here, in just a minute or two, and get him on my board here too. We're beta testing this, all myself, live this fourth hour, with the video feed and the rest of it. Let me just punch the video feed up. We're rolling video clips of Stalin and Bush right now, but punch myself up, see, I can say hi to everybody. We have a document cam. I had Chinese food on the document cam a few minutes ago. But there's the document cam. Got the finance and development magazine. Global governance, who's in charge. See this is an industry publication. It's all just admitted there. Oh yeah, World Government. We run everything. You know, that's for people in management. 20-something-thousand CEOs get this. I mean, I'm seen as a CEO, I guess, because I run my own company. And all this stuff comes in the mail, because they have lists of this. I never went on a list. I never asked to be on this. But I get sent it, you see, because I'm seen as somebody higher up in the system, even though I fight them, I'm on a list, they send it to me. Alan, that's how this works, isn't it?

Alan: It is how it works. And you always promote culture and changes from the top down, not from the bottom up. So it's following its old routine. Even in management courses now, university, everything has been for quite a few years globalism, globalism, globalism.

Alex: Well, here's another example. My dad is a, you know, a health care consultant. He's also a dentist and an oral surgeon, so they always hire those guys, because of medical laws, they want those to be, you know, officers, board members, consultants, and he goes all over the country a couple of days a week doing this. And about four years ago he called me. He was at the Four Seasons here in Austin, you know, because they send him to these big seminars. It was like four or five thousand dollars a person to go hear this top guru talk, this big CEO. And he goes, this guy is talking about world government, how the elite miscalculated and dumbed everybody down too much, so now we're head-hunting for home-schoolers to get them to join. I mean, it's like you said, Alan, it's now just right out in the open.

Alan: It is. It truly is in the open. And they have such a dumbed-down public; the public don't really care too much what's happening, as long as their own little life and what they can do doesn't change too drastically for them.

Alex: Alan Watt, stay there. We're breaking, leaving the Genesis mothership and going out on our own to find new worlds, new civilizations, to boldly go where no radio talk show host has gone before.

Hour 2

Audio Stream.....

Man 1: But let's say tomorrow the law stated that we had to use torture

Man 2: Don't be absurd.

Man 1: Why it used to be the law. It could be the law again. It's only a matter of principle. Then you would use torture if the law said so.

Man 2: You're using an extreme example.

Man 1: Alright then, what's your limit? How much injustice would you stand for to satisfy the people we work for?

(Song intro)

Alex: Alright, friends, we are live. Thank you so much for joining us today on this maiden voyage of the new live fourth hour. Anything new works out bugs as thousands of you log on to watch the video feed, as we tweak the settings there. You can also listen right now to the audio, alone without the video, if you're having any problems at infowars.com. Alan Watt, again, is our guest for the rest of this hour. His powerful website is

cuttingthroughthematrix.net, and we've got a whole bunch of phone calls we're going to be going to here in the next ten minutes, for the balance of the show. Alan, the New World Order system is being exposed like never before. Some would say that the establishment means to have revelation of the method, and I think they have done that, obviously through the culture and the media, but I think it is going a little faster than they wanted. I see real signs of distress within them, and I see this system they've set up, this formula as controlling them as well, kind of a wild beast, just a kind of hive mind or institutionalized system that is now even out of their control. Your take on that statement, Alan Watt.

Alan: Well, one thing we must always understand, these people don't play politics. As I say, they make an agenda, they do not compromise. That's the one thing all down through history. They do not compromise. They get their way or nothing. However, they have to, at this very stage, sort of use the double-edged sword, because they want a world, you see, children are already growing up with this conditioning of globalism. They have been for many, many years now, and so they have to come out in the open, as though it's the normal thing to do, to be global nowadays. And at the same time, they do know there's still a generation left who are a bit older, but have the histories here, who remember and lived and grew up in the older system, and they don't want to go into this new sort of Soviet type of globalism, where we're all monitored, watched, and prodded and chipped and all the rest of it. So they expect trouble. That's why they published their 90-page report from their top think tank of the Department of Defence in Britain. It was published in the Guardian, 90 pages. I've got the 90 pages on my website. And this top think tank for the Department of Defence, also is the top one for NATO countries, all NATO countries, the US, Canada and so on. And they foresee nothing by escalating riots from now on, up into the next thirty years. And they're prepared to use all means necessary to suppress these riots. Now, what's going to make the average person riot? Well, we can see what's going to happen, because now they want full control of all your food supply. They have it. Your water supply, your energy for keeping warm. Everything that you are dependent upon for living.

Alex: Well, Alan, I want to get more into their control grid, and then what the world will look like if they have their way, after we take some calls. But specifically, I want your expert opinion, because I really do respect your research. It's very, very accurate in all the areas I've looked into it, and of course, meshes with a lot of things I learned independently, and then I've learned some stuff from you as well, as we all learn from each other in this, you know, college of awakening that's happening to counter the elites. The elites then respond to us, and I've had them respond to me, openly, that, well you're one of us because you are thinking, and then join our system. But then, I don't want to join their inbred, sadistic system, saying people are animals, survival of the fittest, that this is how you become dominant, you know, this is how you become the King Rex, you know the Rex Lex, or the Law of the Kings over the slaves is by feeding on the slaves, by feeding on the cattle. I mean, I see the elites. They do make mistakes. I mean, their self-replicating system has been well oiled, an art form, works well, because they have the wealth amassed, and when they do make mistakes they never compromise and keep coming. But where have they made mistakes? Because they're not gods, they do make mistakes. This is a topic I've never really heard you talk about. Where have they made mistakes and then readjusted their program?

Alan: They tried right after World War I to bring in the League of Nations to its full strength as a global government. People were still too nationalistic. They had their independent cultures. They wanted to hang on to them. And so it faded back into the background again. Still a powerful organization, but in the background. H.G. Wells talked about it, before World War II. He said the people haven't given up all their rights, they're not war-weary enough. He said we needed another war, a Second World War. And sure enough, they got their Second World War. And right after that, after they signed the last of the main charter in California, for their United Nations, the phoenix bird of the League of Nations, they wrote lots of books, I have them all here, printed at the time, by the big players, talking about the need to push immediately for global government, while the people were still war weary. But it still didn't take off enough, and so they went back to the drawing board and said, well, by the year 2010, 2012, we can bring the United Nations up through perpetual conflict, until it's the only organization which can come forward and promise the people they'll take care of them, the big paternal United Nations. Now, the United Nations is not a democratic institution. It's unelected by the populace of any country. It's a dictatorial institution, and it's already and it has been for many years passing laws which every government in the world simply takes and then passes into their national laws. They're already being built up to be the major country of the world. Now, remember the department of agriculture at the United Nations has stated a few years ago that food is a weapon, and food has been used in the

past as a weapon to control people. That's an ancient technique. And you're noticing now, oh my goodness, there's massive wheat shortages across the world. Then you go in, you link that to the Royal Institute of International Affairs and they have dozens and dozens of think tanks working on this global coming crisis, and they have had this for years, how to make it into a crisis. So, they're building up the United Nations to be the big paternal figure that's going to take over from the national governments, and promise to take care of you. They've laid their groundwork well. They've had a hundred years now of gradually pushing themselves up to the top, and they will use food as a weapon. Now, the Department of Agriculture at the UN stated that eventually all food for the entire world will come to them, and they will dish out so much per country, per capita.

Alex: And, of course, that's being done. Even under the same names or similar names. Same bureaucracy internationally sets standards for the animal ID, the premises ID, one chicken dies you get \$2,000 a day fines if you don't report it. Inspectors without warrants on your property. But then the big poultry producers, they buy one tag per thousand chickens, for \$10, but the small producers have to have one \$10 tag per chicken or per pig, which then bankrupts them. All of this being pushed in, all of this happening, the diabolical control grid going into place.

Alan: And also, when they dish out food to nations, and that's coming, they stated that it's up then to the national leaders to keep their populations below a specific figure, because they will not be given extra rations. Population control.

Alex: So they're now artificially introducing this, because now big Agri has more than half of world food production, and the tolerances between what is a famine and what is a fat year are so small that they have easily gone in and created, and they brag about this, the atmosphere that has allowed this to happen. Then they say, oh, we've got to have more UN, more international funding to feed the poor third world, and they really use that money for eugenics.

Alan: Yes, they do. There's no doubt about it. They've decided a long time ago, and that's what the human genome project was about, finding out who is superior, inferior, what type they'll allow to come into the New World, the New World Order, and those who must perish. And you've got to understand, their religion is much, much older than even Egypt. It goes back even into India, and Hinduism. And in Hinduist philosophy, at the end of the great cycle, the big age, they call it the oceans of theosophy, that's how they call it, then all the inferior types die off, and they must die off, because only the superior types can be allowed to go through.

Alex: It's holding back the planetary evolution in the whole neo-Darwinistic/yogi system.

Alan: Yes. Darwin simply reiterated something that he and his family and all their members down through the ages had already believed in. That's right.

Alex: I want to go to some calls, but let's specifically get into the UN world government agenda, how far off you think they are. We know they're soft-kill poisoning the water, the vaccines, every new birth control always sterilizes or screws women up. It's always an accident. The government then gives them liability protection. We know that the Gates with Warren Buffet have given over \$80 billion, and you know, the Gates family heads up Planned Parenthood. IBM is a eugenics front, that's mainstream history. All of this going on, but when are they going to really start exterminating the Third World? And we know AIDS is a soft-kill weapon, but it's more of a test of how it would spread from the info that I've got.

Alan: We're going to get hit, I think, with a whole bunch of things at the same time, because they want total chaos, the appearance of total chaos, to create ultimate terror, worldwide, so that we'll truly come to our knees and beg them to help us, and then they'll come forward with all their plans, which they just happen to have drawn up already.

Alex: And that's why they've built, all over the world, giant underground bases, public everywhere but in the US, because we're the most dumbed down. Huge elite compounds for hundreds of thousands of people to live for decades. Underground railways all over the world, under the Atlantic, in Europe, so that they can carry all this out. This is their great dream. This is their excitement. And of course we see all the newest James Bond movies about killing people for their genetic information, or that was a James Bond before the last one. The latest one is about

government sponsored, or establishment sponsored terror for gain. But we have Moonraker, where the elite industrialist, the trillionaire, wants to kill the Earth's population while the elite go to space for a year, while the world's population dies, so they can come back and then build the utopia.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Margaret Thatcher talked about this, because Man Alive program, I think it was back in the late '70s, got wind of this agenda. All NATO countries signed a certain deal, it's still in effect, that when plague or nuclear fallout occurs over a certain area, they have to cordon off whole cities by three circles, and any individual trying to escape from his quarantined area is to be shot on site. That's enforced now. Any person, any group of people who try to escape will be bombed with CS gas from the air.

Alex: And they've recruited 26,000 preachers in the US, close to half a million truck drivers, 23,000 executives, in Infraguard, all ready for this.

Alan: And Margaret Thatcher said, she was asked, what about you and your own class? And she said, well, we'll be fine, we have underground shelters for ourselves.

Alex: And that's why the elites all live in certain areas. A lot of elites live in Austin because out at Bergstrom there's an underground railway, this is classified, by the way, folks, going out to Fort Hood. It nexuses into the Southwest. They admit these tunnel systems under DC, the old Brier Green, all over the East Coast, a lot of their main bases are actually out under the Atlantic Ocean, and we have this from inside sources, but a lot of it has been leaked.

Alan: Yes. And Thatcher was asked, well, what's to stop the ordinary people from trying to break in and get in to escape and live in your bunkers, and your underground shelters? And she said, we'll have special forces, SAS and others manning all entrances, and they'll be taught to, they'll be told to shoot on site, anyone.

Alex: Well, they admit what all of the public bases have. They have huge robotic turrets with nuclear blast proof camera pods that pop up, with machine guns, Howitzers, in case you come in with a tank. They have multiple ones built into each redoubt, where there's level after level that pop up, even if you assaulted it with tanks, more and more turrets just pop up. Then there's level after level of giant steel and concrete doors, where each level you blast through, there's more troops waiting for you inside. Then, even if you were able to take one of those bases, which is near impossible, even with an armored battalion, they would then just jump into their mine shafts, go in their underground railways, a thousand miles away to another base, and then of course, blow the tunnel behind them.

Alan: This is long-term planning. The Rand Corporation were in charge of boring the tunnels with those huge machines they have.

Alex: Hundreds of them bought in the early 1940s. Thousands of locomotive. What they declassified in the fifties tunneled four feet an hour. And what do you think thousands of giant tunnel locomotives have been doing, ladies and gentlemen? Swiss cheesing everything underground.

Alan: They can go at five miles per hour now, these particular machines.

Alex: Oh, five miles now?

Alan: Five miles, through any rock. Through any kind of rock.

Alex: That's right. I guess I was looking at the '50s models that they've declassified.

Alan: Yeah, the obsolete ones.

Alex: My God, over a thousand vehicles, and last time I checked this was like six, seven years ago. That's what's on purchase orders. Imagine what's secret. What do a thousand locomotives that can tunnel five feet an hour, and let's say half of them are broken, or, you know, being worked on at one time, what do a thousand locomotives, if you

did that at five feet an hour, how much do you think they've tunneled, Alan?

Alan: I think they've been across the planet many times. As I say, it was, they already had these machines in the '40s, the late '40s, and these machines were using some kind of atomic type power.

Alex: That's right. They have atomic locomotion, so there's no gas in the tunnels.

Alan: Yes. And they can actually create so much heat without melting the superior alloy, but it will melt the rock as they pass through and form a solid casing round the tunnel. They don't have to go round and reinforce it when they pass through.

Alex: But now, of course, in Switzerland they have underground bases for two years for the entire population. Russia has it for one year. But in the US, I grew up in Dallas, and they're still there, it says nuclear fallout shelter. I get to go with my family and die in the underground parking shelter. That's what Land of the Free, Home of the Brave gets with our tax money, whose even public budget is bigger than the entire world's defence budgets together.

Alan: Yes. Well, there's no doubt, the US was given the mandate to take over from Britain, because of its tax base and its manpower base, factories and so on, to build the machinery for this whole world domination structure.

Alex: And that's why they're so arrogant, is that, imagine, there's only, what, max a hundred of these families. They've got about 3,000 servant families. For those that don't know, this is how history has always worked, even in Babylon or Egypt. You have servant guilds, where even the kings and queens and old oligarchs themselves kind of become like Chinese princesses that are like queen ants that are just tended. The real power is in the mechanism and the families that serve them. Alan, from your study, would you say that's accurate, the number of families and servant families we're dealing with?

Alan: I think so. Now, they have many, many helpers. The technocratic society, with the scientific elite. They truly believe they don't need ordinary people anymore, as long as they have the scientific elite.

Alex: Yeah, from my study, isn't the sub-technocratic elite, is about 20,000. The upper technocratic elite is about 500, and then it plugs into larger bureaucracies of several thousand families, and then you have the prime directives going off of, what? How long ago from your study did the elites finally codify the current eugenics program that we are under? Because, you know, they do stick to plans. They don't seem to change them.

Alan: They never change their plans. No. Well, you can go back to the days of Thomas Malthus, who was the first one to come out on behalf of the elite.

Alex: Well, remember the Morlocks, written a hundred years ago, they live underground and control us the slaves on the surface, but go ahead.

Alan: Malthus worked for the British Crown and the British East India Company. And the British East India Company was owned by the Crown. And it was all members of the royal family.

Alex: The only licensee for global oceanic trade.

Alan: Yes. And he stated there that they'd have to start culling the population soon. He was projecting into the future, a hundred, two hundred years. He painted this picture of us all living on top of each other. And the terrifying prospect that they saw was that there'd be too many of the commoners and we'd outbreed the elite.

Alex: And so they said, put us in tiny areas, and then poison us. Use biologicals to get rid of us.

Alan: Yes. He had it worked out how to even infect certain types of parasites.

Alex: By the way, that was the 1750s.

Alan: Yes. And how to keep them on a minimal diet, malnourished, on a certain type of diet, so they couldn't walk off to a new plantation to work. They'd be too weak.

Alex: Which goes back to the Japanese and British model that were very similar. How do the Japanese feed into this? Because analyzing the enemy attack profile, Alan Watt, of cuttingthroughthematrix.net, I have noticed that the Japanese have an even more advanced, more refined system. And it seems that they, they, I mean this is an Anglo-American dominated enterprise, but it seems the Japanese have been given a place at the table.

Alan: There's no doubt. You have the old elite families too, of Japan, still well in control.

Alex: And they publicly say they have given fealty for four hundred years to the Queen of England.

Alan: Yes, they have. And they also had the Jesuits in there, who also helped them with their particular warrior type clans and their battle strategies.

Alex: Let's talk about the Jesuits a little bit. Let's talk about how different groups fit into this.

Alan: There's no doubt, again, all these different conflicting, remember, this plan, which is ancient, has worked down through time. It uses whatever groups are handy at that time.

Alex: But specifically, let's get into the Catholic Church and the Jesuits.

Alan: The Catholic Church, there's no doubt about it. The Jesuits initially were taught, now remember, Ignatius Loyola or Loyal Firestarter, really that's what it means, was captured by the papacy, because he was raiding certain Catholic bands and plundering them. And he eventually had a meeting with the Pope, this prisoner. Whatever he said was very important, because he came out as the first, as they call it, Black Pope of the Jesuit Society. And he had been a member of the Alumbados, which is simply the Knights Templar branch that eventually lived in Spain. So he was taught through the Knights Templars the strategy of using conflict, ever-lasting conflict.

Alex: Problem, reaction, solution, the dialectic. And then they also claim they were fighting the Templars, didn't they, when they really weren't.

Alan: That's correct. And so, down through the ages the Jesuits were masters at going into areas where they wanted to disrupt the society, plan rebellions, and even getting different sides fighting each other, blaming the other, while they would keep themselves clean. And they could go incognito, undercover, wear the clothes of the commoners. Some of them were even allowed to use wives and live in the same villages and houses.

Alex: So we see a lot of espionage going on. It was a clandestine, what we would call the CIA today.

Alan: And eventually, of course, during World War II, they blended with the CIA. Malachi Martin talked about that.

Alex: And they were working both sides in the West and with the Nazis.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about that.

Alex: Tell you what, let's talk more about that and take calls after this quick break. We're going to take a break, and we will return on the other side with Alan Watt. I'm Alex Jones and this is the one, the only Alex Jones radio network. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, ladies and gentlemen. We're back live. Maiden voyage here. We'll be here every day for a fourth hour, 11am-3pm Central standard time. Going back to Alan Watt. Alan, continuing, because people get confused by Protestant, Jesuit, Catholic, all these groups. They set up the World Council of Churches, before that the National Council of Churches, the Rockefellers running it. Same thing there where every major denomination is controlled by these people.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. They run all organizations to get them all appearing to be in conflict, but the whole process goes to resolution, a predetermined resolution that the public eventually accept. So they use all advance type guards, conflicts, rebellious types, to steer the world. They even use major wars in the same way. During World War II, Joe Stalin was Uncle Joe. Immediately after, they needed another enemy, and he became the Great Bad Bear. And so they always have an enemy, because to keep control over masses of people, you must have war or the threat of war.

Alex: Alan, we're going to have to have you back up for another two hours in the future. I promised to go to calls. Let's go ahead and take some calls right now. Let's go ahead and talk with Steve in Colorado. Steve, you're on the air, welcome.

Steve: Yes. Hi, Alex. Hello, Alan. I have three questions regarding material that you've just mentioned, just some details. First of all, do you know what the date was that you mentioned Eric Margolis wrote in the Toronto Sun about Gorbachev's speech?

Alan: That was just before they announced the takedown.

Alex: I remember that was all over the news at the time. You can dig that up.

Alan: Look into the Toronto Sun archives and you'll find it there.

Alex: That was in 1991.

Alan: Eric Margolis.

Steve: Okay, Margolis. Okay, very good. Second question is, you had mentioned Margaret Thatcher's tour of the world, I think you called it.

Alex: New World Order, yeah.

Steve: Okay, what year was that?

Alan: It was in the early '90s. She spoke even in Massey Hall in Toronto, and the title of her talk was the New World Order. In that talk, it was printed strangely enough, on a weekend. I think the main editor was off, and a novice reporter was there. It was very straightforward. She talked about the parallel government which she now belonged to, that really ran the world. It was printed in the Toronto Sun, again.

Alex: Anything else, Steve?

Steve: You said that was Massey, Massey Hall in Toronto?

Alan: Yeah.

Steve: Okay, and the final question was, what is this group that you said that Ignatius Loyola belonged to? I think you said Bratin or something like that.

Alan: It was the Alumbrados. It's Spanish for Illuminati. Illuminati were there long before Adam Weishaupt.

Alex: Yeah, Adam Weishaupt was just one putsch or one junta that was launched out of Germany into France. And then of course, they failed there, so they brought in Napoleon.

Steve: Okay. How are you spelling Brat, how are you spelling that word.

Alan: Alumbrados.

Steve: I see. Okay, very good.

Alex: Illumined. Illumined, yeah.

Steve: Okay, Great. Thank you very much.

Alex: Thank you sir, appreciate the call. Let's go ahead and talk to Leo in Mass. Leo, you're on the air, welcome.

Leo: Mr. Watt and Alex. Yeah, Mr. Watt, when you come on, I am afraid to call, because I don't won't to break your scheme of thought. It's so clear. Anyway, I have one thing I wanted to say about my, I go around debunking World War II, and one of my prime methods is to use Dunkirk as to why he was just another controlled stooge.

Alex: Yeah, Heinrich Himmler and Herman Göring, the head of the Luftwaffe, allowed 300 and something thousand French and British troops, with their equipment to escape. And they say it's because Hitler loved them and liked them.

Leo: You know, a chess player doesn't do that. Anyway. But my real thing is, I've been thinking recently about Joe McCarthy and the hearings. Now, I think he was really onto something, but they said, oh, let him go, he'll self-destruct, and that's what happened. I remember, he self-destructed in the public, and the whole thing died. I am so furious that his handlers didn't tell him to cool down and...

Alex: Let's be clear, let me comment, let's be clear about McCarthy. He was a good guy. He meant well, but he only thought it was a communist conspiracy, which they then used to take the general public's freedoms and liberties in the nation, and create a you know, hysteria and fear as Alan said, enemy creation. But as soon as he found the documents that the army, and that our government was funding the Soviets, he was totally destroyed instantly, because that was about to expose that communism was just a fake front, just like we knew from books that were written and inside people that Mao was put into power, in 1949, now it's admitted on the History Channel, and they have the old CIA section chiefs, who are now dead, but videos of them admitting that they put Mao into power. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes. And if you look into it too, what's really interesting, you see, Adolf Hitler, for a long, long time he truly thought that Britain was going to, and he wrote about this, Britain would come on board.

Alex: Yeah, they had a secret deal and that's why Albert [Rudolf] Hess parachuted in, in his full uniform, in England trying to meet with the king. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, actually, he landed on Lord Lothian's land. Lord Lothian at that time was the head of the Royal Institute for International Affairs.

Alex: And he was supposed to be brought to the Royal Family, and he was saying, why are you breaking your deal. Go ahead.

Alan: That's exactly what it was. And he landed on Lord Lothian's land. He was the head of the Royal Institute at that time for International Affairs, and basically, he was saying, "what's up? We're supposed to call it off now."

Alex: Because the previous head, and I'm just adding this for listeners that don't know, the previous head of course was Lord Milner. And so he had set Hitler up.

Alan: And also too, in a book that's called Fringes of Power, written by Churchill's secretary, he said that Churchill was telling the public to go off and fight for their culture, their country and to save England, and meanwhile, at parties he was saying, this war is the greatest thing that ever happened. We'll get a United Europe out of this, our lifelong dream.

Alex: And then in '49, he did the treaty of London, which really set up the EU, but then they officially set it up with the Treaty of Rome, 1947, and that's why now we've seen the conversion of Tony Blair over to Catholicism, so he can head up a Catholic Europe. But, people then want to say it's a Catholic conspiracy. No, the Catholic Church is a unit of this, I'm not debating its New World Order, I'm just trying to say that there's groups above that, and people get mad at me. They want me to say it is a Catholic conspiracy, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know. There's no doubt, you'll use everything.

Alex: And we're saying it's run by them. There's no debate here. I mean, we're saying that it's near the top of the pyramid, but no, we've got to say it's only Catholic and that the Protestants are good. No, they're run by the same thing.

Alan: If you look into Milner's groups, now Milner and with the Cecil Rhodes combination, with the Round Table groups, they created what they called the Young Turks, the Young Italians, the Young Zionist groups and so on. All Revolutionary groups to bring in World Revolution. So they used all existing types and members.

Alex: And now it's the La Reconquistas, here in the US.

Alan: Same technique.

Alex: And that's why you see big money, big network owners running billboards, almost 700 of them, at tens of thousands a piece in LA, saying LA is Mexico. That's why you see Absolut Vodka, with, you know, multi, you know \$50 million ad campaigns saying the US belongs to Mexico. They are funding it.

Alan: The Rockefellers were the first ones to come out and fund that particular group in Latin America.

Alex: Yeah, that's just one microcosm. Thank you, caller. I really do appreciate your call. Now, let's go ahead and talk to David in Texas. You're on the air, David.

David: Hello.

Alex: Yes, sir.

David: How are you doing? First of all, I want to congratulate you on your fourth hour. I wish you the best of luck on that.

Alex: Please spread the word about it.

David: I'll do my best. I'm actually just calling in. I don't have any way of getting it. I don't have a working computer right now.

Alex: We're going to have it on AM and FM stations and shortwave by next week. Go ahead.

David: Yeah, is the daytime frequency 12180 or whatever?

Alex: 12160.

David: And maybe you can talk to Mike Jones or something about it. Anyway, I had a couple of very quick comments. I wanted to also put in my two cents worth on memoriam to Charlton Heston. I actually appreciate his legacy overall. No one is perfect, but he was a good man, and he meant well. I agree with your take exactly on him. But I want to just briefly mention that, and we will miss him. As someone who really is a Patriot and supports Conservatism, true Conservatism as you like to put it, and I agree with that, I think that we need to get back, I have a personal view that we need to get back to a more Constitutional government. I have several proposals: term limits, reform in the electoral college, going back to having states pick the Senators, getting rid of the income tax.

Alex: All good. All things the bankers put in in 1913.

David: Hard asset backed money as opposed to the phony funny money or fiat money we have now. Term limits, balanced budget amendment requirement, property rights amendment against abuses by eminent domain, getting rid of asset forfeit through seizures.

Alex: Excellent points, sir. Do you have any comments or questions for Alan Watt?

David: Yeah. I quickly wanted to mention, I appreciate the work that he's done, and I listen to a lot of his work in broadcasting on other sources that he does regularly, and I appreciate his work in researching the New World Order. The thing I think, why do these people think they're entitled to this, one? And two, what would he recommend average people do to band against bringing down the whole grand scheme they have of wanting to take over the world and do away with anyone other than their fellow elite?

Alan: The why is quite simple. They've been in charge of this world for thousands of years. And they've built up empires, and as they move out of one old empire they take their wealth with them and it collapses behind them as they move into the new.

Alex: Yeah, it's parasites. They come in, use it as an engine, attack the neighbors, get more lebensraum, get more land. Then because they built up power in that nation, they have to destroy it, so that the sub-elite there doesn't threaten them, and then they move on to the next group. But finally, with a one world government, they can wage war against full humanity, through survival of the fittest, the social Darwinistic view that it's the elite's right and their responsibility to slaughter and kill the public.

Alan: Yes, and again, to combat this, when you realize the magnitude of it, because it's your whole reality, it's your whole indoctrination, it's your daily indoctrination if you watch television. Then you have to come to a decision on a personal basis first. You don't run out and just join a group and realize you've been fooled again. You've got to change yourself, and you must be willing to stand up as an individual against whatever you see as right or wrong around you in society, regardless of what's now politically correct, or what will be tomorrow.

Alex: Absolutely. Let's go ahead and take another phone call. Let's talk to, well there's so many I can't tell who to go to next here. I tell you what, just air whoever you want. We're going to go to Bart in Houston. Go ahead, Bart, you're on the air.

Bart: Hey, Alex. Hey, Alan. It's good to hear you guys talk. You know, this last week Joseph Nigh came to Houston, Texas, and I had a chance to catch up with him at the World Affairs Council. It's kind of like a sub-group for the CFR to come out and introduce their indoctrination to, you know, the people that think they're elites, all around the country. And I really have to say, you know, I knew he was coming, so I did a lot of research, and I read up a lot on what he's been writing about, and I think that what we're really going to see, I really do think we're going to see Obama or Clinton come in, because everything this guy is writing about, and this is the fonder of neo-liberalism. He's one of top ten policy thinkers. He's Bilderberg. He's head of the Trilateral, North American Trilateral Commission. Everything he's talking about is the need to recapture domestic opinion here, and public

opinion abroad.

Alex: Yeah, let me, let me add something to what you're saying. Congress has an 11% approval rating, even in their admitted polls. That's what I'm saying. I'm a little more optimistic I think than Alan is sometimes, though he understands that they're, and I understand they're trying to even angle on that, and then they'll create another counter-revolution to add even more fervor and blood and belief to energize their system. They love having salesmen that really push their agenda in a well meaning way. That's very convincing and it gets through people's instincts against evil. So, it's very sophisticated, but you're right. They are coming in and they're very good at every city, even little towns have their own good old boys, boss hogs, people that think they're the elites. And that's why they go along with it, because they're well meaning people in most cases, and they believe, with the compartmentalized info that they're given, that they're part of some larger elitism, and that, you know, it's not corruption, it's somebody has got to control things. And they are desperately right now, that's what Obama keeps saying, Change, Change, make America know we can work together, you know, bring us back to the "process". That means back to the controlled process. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, that's true, but we've got to remember too, that above them, as Carroll Quigley said, the new system that has come in is a feudal system, where the CEOs of major international corporations are now the new feudal overlords.

Alex: Well, that's it, but what I'm saying is, the people are seeing through the political simulation that isn't real. And so, the people are seeing the matrix like never before. I agree, we're in the grid now, in the jaws, but again, I don't think these enemies are gods like they think. I think they can be defeated, Alan.

Alan: They can be defeated very simply. And that's simply by the majority of the public not going along.

Alex: Seeing the man behind the curtain. Go ahead.

Alan: Not going along with the agenda, and saying, no more. No more. We should be in charge of our own food. We should be in charge of everything we need to live on an individual basis. Not some remote multi-national globalist agri-business. We have to have the right to retain that which we need to survive personally. And when we have that back in our hands, then we have a voice, but not before.

Bart: Well, everything that this guy was talking about is pure Hegelian dualistic, you know, mind control. I'll let you guys go, but at the end of his speech, I walked over to him, and I leaned over while he was signing books, and I said, sir, can I ask you one more question. And he didn't look up at me, and he kept signing the books, and he said, yes, of course. And I said, recently Zbigniew Brzezinski was quoted as saying the prospects for a New World Order had been put back 20 years by the missteps of the Bush and the Neo Conservatives. And I asked him, and I said, do you agree with that assessment. He set the pen down, and he turned, so he could look right at me, and he said, "We will recover". And just the chill of how confident he was when he made that statement really has stuck with me. So, I do think they can be defeated.

Alex: Yeah, here you are talking to a top globalist minion, a super gofer, and they're point blank admitting it to you, and then you go tell the poor schmuck down the street, and they've been pre-programmed it doesn't exist. I really do appreciate your call. Let's go ahead now and talk to Dan in California. Dan, you're on the air, welcome.

Dan: Well, thank you sir. And I really appreciate the work that you guys have done, Alex, especially your early work with the films, where you're walking around exposing the UN plaques on National Parks and things like that. My take is, or my question is, how do we get all of our legal capital together to simply restore the Constitution. It all breaks down to a law enforcement problem.

Alex: Well, the police have been militarized, brainwashed. Even if a cop is good on average, on the ground, the system is predatory and wicked. That's why the White House came out and tried to in the open promote torture. That was because they were already carrying it out, and they had people complaining inside their system, so they

thought by just putting it in plain view, that would neutralize their own people thinking it was illegal. So they have to always push the envelope, because they want to do this on a mass scale. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, it will take something on the scale of the Tiananmen Square Massacre, where we stand in front of tanks one day. That's what's coming. That's what's coming. Don't kid yourself.

Dan: Hopefully we can avoid that. But I just wanted to comment about, what do you think about the Royal Institute of International Affairs, it's the Council on Foreign Relations? Doesn't that confer a title of nobility to its membership, and of course, in the Constitution it says, no state shall grant title to nobility, but I believe it also says that no elected official to congress.

Alex: Yeah, let me comment on that in the interest of time, and then Alan can. We'll take a few final calls. The Logan Act says that our politicians, state or federal, can't go to meetings where policy is being set and private interests are there secretly, or without publicly admitting they're going or going, you know, with Congress's approval. But, Hillary, Bill, the Bushes, before they were in power, Tony Blair, they all do it. Now, we see them exercising corruption in front of us. We've seen both Hillary, and we have seen John McCain, go to Rothschild meetings, and other public meetings, and be given hundreds of thousands of dollars for going and speaking at those meetings, for their campaign, illegal, out in the open. So, they're publicly setting the precedent that, if you run for county commissioner and violate one little letter of the law, you're going to go to prison. But, if you're the big politician, they can do what they want. So that is selective enforcement. And then, as for titles of nobility, the British did set up the CFR, but it's not a public title of nobility, it is a really, an intelligence agency, operating, where they give you favors if you serve them, at the heads of banking, academia, media, government, at state and federal and international liaison, state department type level. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes. In fact, I think it was Quigley also, who described what a technocrat was. A technocrat is someone who works behind the scenes, not elected generally, but has the real power in the parallel government to make decisions. He's not responsible to the public for comeback.

Alex: Yeah, they're the experts. They're the thinkers.

Alan: Yes. And so you're right with the professors. I looked at the Trans-Humanist agenda, their big global meeting recently, and every major professor from across the planet, from universities, they happened to attend. Every big person was there. These are the sellout prostitutes who believe they're going to be allowed to come into this New World Order and be saved with their families because they have superior genes and intellect. And that's why they're all working fervently towards the same goal for their masters.

Alex: Publicly writing books about it, and then the general public has been preconditioned by them it doesn't exist, like you tell children. We're all treated like children. They've trained us to have an extended childhood. Let's go ahead and talk to Mike in Illinois. Mike, you're on the air.

Mike: Hey, how you doing, Alex?

Alex: Good, sir.

Mike: You know, I just want to say, thank you for you, Jesse Ventura, Ron Paul, all these people helped open up my eyes within the past month. I had no idea of any of this. I served in the military, and now I'm a disabled veteran. And I actually served under a command where I had a commander and a master chief who was a Freemason. And there were certain things that I wouldn't be able to do or say, because of subjecting my rights. But I wanted to thank you guys. And then, I also had a question. The question was, state militia, independent state militias, do you, are we for them, are we against them? I mean, what's their status. I mean, don't they represent the Constitution?

Alex: No, no, it's, I mean, I mean, we need to have a state militia, an organized one and then an unorganized one. And that's why you see the elites going after that. But the elite knew that we needed an armed mass of citizenry to

basically kill the Native Americans. And of course most of the founding fathers believed in it. They were good guys, but they were being manipulated too. So, for a time we were allowed to be armed, because they were going to populate the frontier with families. And so, it was kind of going into a militarized Spartan type society. And the elites even said, it's the New Atlantis. This will be the new Sparta, and so we were allowed to be armed. Now, the Spartans took it over, and so now they're bringing us back in to the amalgamation, and it's all being slaves. Alan Watt.

Alan: There's no doubt. They can allow you to create real estate out of swamplands and take all that hard work back from you, a hundred, two hundred years down the road. They're long-term planners, intergenerational planners. What the Lord giveth, the Lord taketh away. That's their own little motto. And they believe they're the Lord. So, yeah, they can take everything from you that you think is your natural right.

Alex: Yeah, that's right. In the Bible they took out the word Yahweh and, or Yah, and replaced it with Lord, which was the ancient European term of, you know, God. Which is their name. They are the lords. Lord Vader.

Mike: Okay. And then, one final statement. I just want to say that not a day goes by where I don't tell at least three people and try to notify them what the New World Order is, and in a polite and reasonable manner, so I don't look like I'm just some theorist, but without presenting the facts, so.

Alex: Alright, thank you sir. Got to jump.

Mike: Thank you so much.

Alex: Mike in Wisconsin, you're on the air, go ahead.

Mike: Yes. I was just going to say that these groups that you guys try to illustrate here, they're usually confusing and mysterious to try to pinpoint who they are. And I've found that two great Patriots.

Alex: Let me just stop you. You have the elite, the global elite that understand how humans operate, the first psychologists, the first psychiatrists, who made a study of how humans operate. And then they can infiltrate anybody, any hierarchical organization, any system, and take control of it, and then even play different sides of their own mechanism off against each other, because they know that you want the illusion of choice. And so, they're in the Masons, they're in the Catholics, they're in the Protestants, they're in the governments, they're in the corporations, like for like. The elite congregate with the elite. The elite go to the same schools. The elite go on vacations together. Alan, you want to explain this to him?

Alan: They call it the circles, the circles of influence. That circle that you move amongst is your circle of influence. Now, Margaret Thatcher talked about it when she took public money and put it into the private school system for the wealthy elite, and she justified it by saying, these are your future leaders. They will grow up together. They'll be in politics, business, CEO positions, and she says, we must keep them going. And that's how she rationalized taking the public money to fund private schools for the wealthy.

Alex: And then the elite also are scanning through the whole public school system, finding the best minds, and then making, the stories. We've had like Dr. Cuddy on, and others, and you'd have these elite individuals, you know, with the best test scores, say in Wisconsin at the government university. And then, all the sudden, David Rockefeller would fly in, and just be in the lunch line and walk up and sit down next to the young man, saying we want you to come work with us.

Alan: That's how they picked Maurice Strong.

Mike: Well, what I was going to say though is that I think two people in history have illustrated very well who these elite are, two of them being Benjamin Friedman and Jack Bernstein.

Alex: Benjamin Friedman and Jack Bernstein.

Mike: Which I have transcripts of them on my website.

Alex: Oh, you're that stupid twit.

Mike: Yep, I'm that twit.

Alex: You look like such a weak little punk, man.

Mike: Thank you. I appreciate it, Alex, I appreciate it.

Alex: Hey, take care, weakling.

Mike: Thank you.

Alex: Why don't you come up to New York next time I'm up there? I'll be up there this year.

Mike: I'll see you.

Alex: I'll be there.

Mike: I'll see you.

Alex: You hear me, I'm going to be there.

Mike: I'll be there the third time this year.

Alex: Good, you come up and talk to me.

Mike: Alright, we'll have a little discussion.

Alex: Good, punk. You little cowardly piece of crap.

Mike: (Laughter)

Alex: Hey, coward, I'm going to be in New York. You hear me punk?

Mike: Hey, Alex, Alex, it's alright man. You can calm down, dude.

Alex: No. F*ck you. F*ck you. This is the real radio show, punk. You just go ahead and come up there you little cowardly, soft twit. I dare you to come up to me in New York, you little punk. You little weak punk. You're a coward, and you're not going to be there, you little punk. Let him go.

Mike: (Laughter) Bet you I will.

Alex: Okay, punk. I'll see you there. All these guys. I've told everybody, I'm taking the gloves off. Excuse me, Alan.

Alan: I get the same ones. I get the same ones on my shows phoning in too. And often they do it in tandem, from one end of the country, and one of their buddies, at the other end of the country, will phone up immediately after them. And they push their little agenda. And I'm telling you, a lot of these guys don't realize, the books that they are

reading were put out by the CIA.

Alex: No, no, no. I mean, the reason is, that wasn't me just getting mad and losing control there. I've announced to everybody, that I'm really going to be myself, and it's probably not good, because a lot of kids listen to me, and I know, I probably shouldn't get mad at people. I am for real. I believe in what I'm doing. You know, I make films about exposing the New World Order. I expose what Israel does. I expose what the Vatican does. And it's key that we understand that it's all these groups being run by the same people, if we're ever going to stop this. And you know, these people send me threatening videos, they send me comments, they say all this stuff, so I want them to know, that all of them, that this is the real deal, that this is reality. And it's come out in so many things that Nazis and other groups have been funded by the government. They want to do that. They want to make this information unpalatable. They want to tie it to attacking certain religions or attacking certain racial groups so they can then stop us from actually waking the people up. Alan.

Alan: You divide and conquer. It's the old story. Divide and conquer. Have everyone fighting everyone else. Meanwhile, the big boys march ahead while you're all fighting each other. It's a simple technique.

Alex: Absolutely. Well, this is the new radio show, ladies and gentlemen and the gloves are off. In fact, we can always go over here too if we want, but I actually am going to not be profane. I'm not usually. I just, you know, just, things are so serious. The world is falling apart so bad, that I am just turning the heat up, Alan. I mean, I just feel in my gut that we're hurdling towards major collapse, major calamity.

Alan: We are. There's no doubt. This is not a show. It's a revelation of what's coming, and this is where we are right now. We're in a battle for our lives.

Alex: Absolutely. Well, all I've got is my genuineness. All I've got is that I really believe and research what I say, and I really care about the innocents. I mean, the elite are sick. If they are such great elite they should want to build up humanity and go to the stars. Instead, in real eugenics, they actually target the intelligent and try to mutate the entire middle class, just so they can keep their hegemonic power, and that makes me angry. And you do have this, you know, eugenics, this whole eugenics agenda, that's being pushed, and it just makes me angry.

Alan: It is. And it's published wide out in the open, with the Trans- and Post-Humanist agenda. And there's nothing hidden anymore. And as I say, we're in a battle for our very lives here, and the children's lives too, for everyone. Everyone who went before us, that made us who we are, and those who can come after, is in the balance right now. And we're the only ones with the information that can fight this at the moment. The next generation are too young. They've had too much indoctrination. They can't do it. It's up to us.

Alex: Absolutely. Absolutely. Let's go ahead though, and for a few minutes, Alan, can you stay over about another 20 minutes, take more calls?

Alan: Sure.

Alex: Let's get into Israel. Because I made a film about how Israel attacked the U.S.S. Liberty, trying to sink it, to blame it on Egypt, and then I'm told that that film is a lie, and that I'm saying Israel is good. No, I just added that our government was involved working with Israel. That's like if two guys rob a bank, and I say that there were two guys there, and people say, no there's only one. No, there was a white guy from Texas, called LBJ and there was also Israel. And I make a film about it, and then, that last tweet that calls in says, you're covering up for Israel. That's intellectually bankrupt. That's not reality to say when I daringly in a high profile, make a film, exposing Israeli sponsored terror, and I go through all the crap that comes with that, they then, the agents or people influenced by agents, and I think this is weak minded people. Most of them are just mocking birds, who repeat, then they come and tell me that I'm covering something up.

Alan: Well, again, hatred is so easy to instill, and hatred blinds. And a lot of people who have brought up on a steady diet of stuff, again, churned out by the CIA that runs most of the white supremacist groups, then it's

impossible for most of them to break out of their own conditioning and see the bigger picture. And yet, if you go into the writings of the governor, Lieutenant Governor, for Palestine at the time, 1930s, '20s-'30s, when they were setting up Israel, Lord Storrs, wrote a book called *Orientalisms*, and in it, he said, that we the British are setting up a new Ulster, he said, in the Middle East. Now, if you understand the history of Ulster, it's when the British government, the Crown, set up an organization, mainly of Protestants, to go in as overlords of Ireland. And that's been a conflict, a thorn in the side of the Irish for centuries ever since.

Alex: And the British have been caught staging terror, over and over again, as a pretext to stay there.

Alan: Yes. And so they did the same technique. They set one up. The British funded and set up the organization of the new Israel, and it was a mandate for them. They took millions of troops away from the front lines in World War I, and brought them into Palestine to make sure that these new immigrants, mainly from Russia, by the way, were allowed to settle. The ones who settled initially were primarily hard-line Communists, and many of them said that they left Russia because it was not Communist enough. That's not Judaism. That's a Communist line, and people have to recognize the difference.

Alex: Absolutely. And people out there need to understand, there are powerful Israelis, in positions of power all over. And no one has ever denied that that's going on. I mean, I made films and wrote articles six, seven years ago, about Israel creating fake Al Qaeda groups, staging it. Just like I've exposed what the Vatican is involved with. And again, people out there say you've only got to harp on one group or nothing, and it just is frustrating to me, because I understand that it is hooked in, it's like a hydra, and if you don't attack the heart of the hydra, you're never going to be able to chop off all its heads, because it just grows new ones. I mean, can you break that down, Alan?

Alan: Well, it's true. You see the simplest way to take the heat off yourself if you have a name for conquest and being an empire builder, is to get another group to settle in an area that you want to conquer. And that's why they funded and set up this new Israel. It's really an arm of the same system.

Alex: And that's why they're setting up a La Reconquista movement in America's Southwest.

Alan: Same thing.

Alex: And again, I don't dislike Mexicans. I want to be their friends. I don't dislike Jews. I want to be their friends. They're being manipulated and controlled by the subgroup that hooks into the larger pyramid that feeds and controls on them. And it's come out in Zionist documents, and we've always talked about this, that, and even Jews have written best-selling books on it, that Israel, as it was being set up, it was being set up before '47 ladies and gentlemen, that they made deals with Hitler, the Zionists did, to not let Jews out, if they wouldn't go to Israel. And disgusting comments about a cow in Palestine is worth more than all the Jews in Germany or Poland. And that makes me mad. That makes me angry. And just like the Mexicans have been enslaved, you know, the difference is, I'm not going to sit here and attack Jews and attack Catholics and attack Mexicans, all these groups have been used.

Alan: They have been used and I tell people, be careful of the fact that you have a culture that you're tremendously proud of, because that can be used against you. They use tribal instincts against you.

Alex: Exactly. Talk about tribal instincts.

Alan: Tribal instincts are so well studied. These characters are ethnologists and zoologists at the top. They've studied us forever, for thousands of years. And when there's trouble, the men automatically stand up to preserve the tribe. And therefore you have your tribal emblems. Now it's flags today, and uniforms, and patches and badges. And whenever you see them, you automatically go into a tribal fight mode. And it's the same thing. They use Judaism in Israel as a Patriotic thing, to they'll fight to the death, etc, etc. It's nothing to do with the fulfillment of a Bible prophecy. It's an extension of a military policy of world conquest.

Alex: And again, the elites see themselves as great because they see it as cold-bloodedly scientific.

Alan: They do. And they know it will work very well. The greatest way to get people battling is to put two different cultures together in the same little confined area and supply them with arms and let them go at it. And then the Big Boys step in and say, "gee, we have to take over. Look at the trouble you're causing. You can't settle your differences." That will come eventually.

Alex: Absolutely. We're going to take a few final calls and then let Alan Watt get out of here, but this is such a fun interview here, we'll keep going. Jason, you're on the air from Nevada, go ahead.

Jason: Hey, Alex. Oh my gosh, it's an honor. Alan, it's an honor. I have to say my eyes have been opened. I just have to really say that, and I'm aware of the New World Order and the police state is coming.

Alex: Oh, it's here.

Jason: And I've got to say, I've got to say, just like what you were just saying, I have no emotional attachment to my culture, but I am in a tribal mode right now for my country, right now. I'm getting in the enemy mode for my country, because it's in jeopardy.

Alex: Well, I defend the US because of this, it's better than anything else we've got, and the globalists are now wanting to get rid of this tribal unit, and so, if it blocks the globalists and their operation, yes, we tribally can defeat. Alan, do you agree that tribal structures certainly still have their uses?

Alan: They have their uses, and also, again, because they are natural instincts, they can be abused. Because they're natural instincts, they can be motivated too for the right reasons. As long as we don't follow the wrong people. And you see, the United States is the driving engine for this whole globalist agenda. We find that Kipling wrote a poem, where he said, we hand over the torch to you. He read that in the US Senate, meaning the US was to take over the financing and the manpower for the armies that would eventually bring this global system together. And, I think the answer to all of this lies within the US itself. If it can regain some, or hold onto some, or bring to the fore some of its real morality that was there a hundred years ago. People were incredibly decent from the United States. They had a tremendously good culture. During the Great Depression, when people were abused and used by the elite again, there was no robbery amongst people. They helped each other out, even though they lived in tents. They had such a great, cohesive culture.

Alex: That's right, once they developed.

Jason: Absolutely. Absolutely.

Alex: Exactly. They use wars to get us into that violent, dirty mode, and then you never really get out of it. Then, once you're even around your fellow tribe, you fight with each other. And I get in a tribal mode. You know, earlier, it makes me mad, because you've got some self-righteous individual that calls in, and it makes me mad, because they really believe in what they're saying, and then they say things about me that are a lie, and so it makes me mad, and so I apologize for being mean and even cussing at people. I'm just letting folks know that I'm the real deal. All I have is who I am. I'm putting my life on the line. I've been physically attacked before over this. I get death threats over this, and I'm tired of people self-righteously telling me I'm wrong, when I really do what I do from my heart. I mean, this is the real me. This is what I believe.

Jason: And that last guy was ignorant too. I mean, I'm sure he gets off from being misinformed.

Alex: No, no. Not even that individual, people he supports, you know, have done radio shows where they say, you know, that I'm a pedophile. I mean, it's just the ultimate lying crap. And if I had time, and I don't, I would sue people in France and things over that kind of stuff. You know, and I might go after Terd-Schmidt. You know, but I don't have time. I say, well can I fight the New World Order, or do I fight this mentally ill schizophrenics. And I appreciate

your call. I'm not even talking about the last guy who called. I appreciate your call. I was watching some clip last night of a guy that was clearly a schizophrenic. And I was laughing, and then I stopped laughing, because it wasn't funny. I mean, this schizophrenic was video taping out his window, thinking that people loading their cars with stuff or mowing their yards were gang stalking him. And then he went back and got on his youtube and was saying I was a CIA agent. And in a way it's fricking scary, man. I mean some of these people are bonker, cuckoo, cocoa-puffs. There's this one guy that says the Catholics do it all, run it all. And this guy, somebody sent me a clip where he says the earth is on a pinwheel and goes on a string up and down. And that the sun orbits the earth. I mean, that's the problem, Alan, why a lot of people won't listen to us, is because our movement is just filled with nuts. But the culture is. Just because the mainstream media is lying, just because the mainstream media, you know, is out there spinning and doing things, well, then we look at the other culture. Just because somebody is saying something different from the mainstream media, doesn't mean it's automatically true. Can you talk to nutballs?

Alan: Well, you can't. That's just it. And of course, they're encouraged, and we've got to remember too, this is very, very important, there is a cyber war going on. It's been published in the newspapers in Canada.

Alex: Pentagon, yeah.

Alan: And, for the last few weeks, for instance, they're attacking people's sites and so on, and bringing you down. However, part of the divisions of this particular cyber war that they've had in place, is to fund certain people to cause this kind of mayhem and to attack the talk show hosts that are speaking out against the agenda. So, they're funding and training some of them to do this.

Alex: Continue, Alan.

Alan: So, we've got to be very, very careful. And they work. They're coordinated. I've had them phone into my shows. And I'll let someone speak, and then I'll try to go on to the next one, and immediately, it's another one of his friends across the other side of the country, with the same pabulum, and you know it's a coordinated effort, to try and close you down, under the hate laws. I'm well aware of what they're doing.

Alex: Yeah, that's another thing. Number one, I don't believe the exact paradigm they're putting out, because it's bigger than that, but number two, why should I jump into the trap of what the enemy wants?

Alan: Exactly.

Alex: I mean, they've been caught creating these fake klan groups, and white supremacist groups, and a lot of people saying Israel runs it all, they're not racist, you know, themselves.

Alan: There was a program put out on the British television. I think it may also have been Man Alive, back in the 1970s, and the camera team followed police raids on five different white supremacist groups in different cities. One of the main places they raided had guys dressed up in Nazi uniforms and all the rest of it. Two hundred people inside. They took them all outside in the raid. At the end of the night there was only three of them arrested. They found out there were so many, all the rest of the people attending, including the leaders, worked for CIA or FBI or one of the many other organizations. And they didn't know they were all attending. Only three of the guys had walked in off the street for a coffee. They were the guys who got arrested.

Alex: Well, I mean, that came out in the, it's come out everywhere, but German intelligence, in fact, that's in the Ed Koch interview we posted, where we put all the articles as I told him about it, and he denied it, runs, founded the Neo-Nazi groups that have been caught firebombing Turks and others. And then when reasonable Germans say we have a social welfare system, we can't have unlimited foreigners here, that will bankrupt us, they can go, oh, you're the ones that want to firebomb Turks.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: You know, that make sure and target and firebomb the exact apartment building that's full of kids. That's the same thing. I mean, it happens over and over again. They were trying to pass hate laws in Idaho about a decade ago, and there was this Nazi group out hailing Hitler, and it found out their donation P.O. Box was owned by a rabbi.

Alan: Yes. That's happened in Canada too. There was one rabbi in Montreal that was caught selling drugs to the local people, and his excuse was that it was to be sent to Israel. We've had these kinds of incidences happening as well. See, this is what I'm saying, if you belong to any group, be very, very careful who your leader is, because they can completely mislead you.

Alex: Well, that's why I've never created groups. That's why I've always just told people, here's my ideas, here's my guests, people I trust, folks that I think have good info, or sometimes enemy guests we have on to expose them. And then I just say, it's an idea, of liberty and freedom, and getting outside of the cage, getting outside of the grid, getting outside of the cave, getting outside of the walls. And that doesn't even mean believing what I'm saying. And anybody who comes up with these orthodoxies of I've got to say it's the Catholics, or I've got to just say it's the Jews, A. from my research that's not the case, but B. you know, B. expanding on all of that, I'm not going to go off of some orthodoxy, and I'm not telling people to go off my orthodoxy.

Alan: And you remember too, and you've spoken about it yourself, how the Pentagon brought in all those preachers, Christian preachers, telling them to go out and demand that their flocks follow into this New World Order and go along with it. Well, we've got to understand, they've gone to rabbis too, and all other cultural leaders. So, be careful if you belong to a cultural group. Your religious leaders might be part of the whole agenda too.

Alex: Absolutely. Let's take four or five more calls, fast, then we're out of here. Maggie in Texas, you're on the air.

Maggie: Oh, hello Alan and Alex. I think this is an appropriate time to mention that last week, Rabbi David Weiss, the head of the Neturei Karta or Jews against Zionism spoke on the UT campus, and it was a very, it was a very good speech. And I think he would make a good guest, and you could probably get him.

Alex: Yeah, that's an idea. Let's get him on.

Maggie: Would you like me to track down his contact info for you?

Alex: I think I know how to contact him. They've got, what, jewsagainstzionism.com?

Maggie: Jewsagainstzionism.com, truetorahjews.com, I think they're the same website.

Alex: And all they do is actually follow what the Old Testament says, that they aren't going to have Israel until basically the Messiah comes. And that's what the Bible says.

Maggie: Exactly. That's exactly what he was saying, and he made that point over and over, long-windedly at times, but there's no doubt that he's very...

Alex: Well, they also talk about how the Zionists made sure that the religious Jews couldn't get out of Germany. Thank you for the call, Maggie, I appreciate that. I'm going to move really quick here now. Let's go ahead and talk to John in Florida. Go ahead, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

John: Hi, Alex. I just wanted to first say don't apologize for getting angry with that fool that called you earlier, because you're right. And I just wanted to thank you for lashing out at people like that.

Alex: Well, I lash out, because you know, I don't like people who sit there, not even so much that guy, but other people talk about my family. And I mean, it's dangerous, because, because, I'm not a litigious person, but I have sued people before. A local talk show host did some stuff, I sued him. I mean, I spent like 15 grand. The local access people were trying to shut down free speech, I sued them, and sent the director to prison when we found

dirt. I had PIs on him. I had a guy stalking my sister because of me. I sued him, and he ended up going to jail after he violated the restraining order. I mean, dude, I don't play around, but things are so serious now, that I ignore a lot of this stuff, but then I can't be, and then some idiot talk show host, who claims he's a lawyer said, well, defence of you know libel and slander is the truth, and blah, blah, blah, you're a public figure. No, if there's malice of forethought and the intention to hurt people, then you can sue them, and you can destroy them. And so that's what people need to know, is that maybe I need to make an example out of a few people, who sit there and make crap up about me. Maybe I need to drag them through the court system, so they find out, and stick their butt on the stand, and say, okay, now you go ahead and prove this incredible statement you made. This incredible statement that you have made. Alright, it's a bunch of them. The Catholic people have said it, the 'Jews did it all' group have just said the worst crap you can about me, and I've literally been, I've even called my lawyer and had the process going, and then said, no, no, stop, stop, because I go fast. I put PIs on people immediately, so I can hit them with a process server, you know, so I can get them immediately. It's just, and I'm not a litigious person. I don't want to spend 15 grand. But the thing is, I don't worship money, so I will spend it. Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, eventually you get stalked. I get the same problem. I get phone stalkers and all the rest of it. And it might not be a bad idea to grab one of these guys, and find out on the stand, exactly what group is financing him to do it.

Alex: And a lot of times, they won't even know. They'll have someone who is an agent handling them. But a lot of times they're just mentally ill people. Anything else, caller?

John: Yes. Actually I wanted to talk to Alan too. Thank you, Alan, for your work. You've really expanded my understanding of what's going on. And I've just been listening to you for a week. And I have a question for you. Do you believe that there is a god? And if so, where is god in all of this? And is there any hope coming from him?

Alan: I think that god helps those that help themselves. And why should any deity help anyone who's going to sit on their rear end and allow all this to happen? I don't think so. I think you have to be active too. I think that's the only way your creator would eventually help you, if you're worth saving. If you're not going to save yourself, no one else is going to do it for you.

John: Good point. Thank you very much for answering my question.

Alex: Alright. Good to hear from you my friend. Just a few more calls and we're going to let you go, Alan. Boy, what a show. I mean, I told people that I was going to let it all hang out on this show, at least for the next few weeks, until we actually go up on the satellite and the AM and FM dial, but I'm still going to even warn the stations, the fourth hour is going to be a lot hotter, a lot more serious. I mean, I've never held back on my info, but I've held back on, you know, really telling it like it is, really going after folks. And plus, I'm eating a lot healthier, I'm jogging again, and I'm almost scared to get in shape, because that's when I really get aggressive, and start, you know, I've got a lot of testosterone folks. I appreciate you spending time with us today. In fact, I'm going to go run right after this show is over. I just can't wait. I'm sorry, Alan. I'm pretty fired up. You know I'm a wild man, don't you, Alan?

Alan: I know.

Alex: That's why though it's good to have you on. You're very calm, cool, and collected my friend. You know, we've got to get you a show over at Genesis. The problem is, you've got to actually track Ted down, and get him to get you on, instead of the other way around, networks calling you up getting you on, because I was on Talk Sport a few weeks ago, and they asked me what I thought of you, and I just said, you're one of the best people out there, because it's just all documented info. Let's take three more and we're out of here. Let's go ahead and talk to David in Texas. Go ahead, David.

David: Hello.

Alex: Yes, sir.

David: How are you all doing, again? What is the, what do you think is the best thing that the Patriot Movement should do at this time, given we've got three candidates, none of them are really going to help this country.

Alex: It's all a big distraction, run around like a chicken with your head cut off, waking up everybody you can about the matrix false paradigm. Just tell them to think for themselves. There's a lot of evil going on. Warn them about martial law, expose false flag terror, their favorite tool of problem, reaction, solution. Break that mechanism, their favorite mechanism, before they use it. Alan.

Alan: Yes. And I would also, and it's something that I've told people. They should demand that anyone who you're going to give power over you, any politician, even a school board, given power over your children. You better demand to know all their credentials and every organization they belong to, and have sworn allegiance to, must be put on the table for the public to see. You'll have a shock, to find out the institutions that they all belong to.

Alex: Absolutely. Don't just trust the people that run the government schools. Get them out of the government schools. You're going to find out that it's very, very serious. And just by getting involved in the system, that will gum them up. Their system is based on formulaic, top down, horizontal integration that is centralized. You break the pyramid by decentralizing it and just doing things that are unpredictable and against their system. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, you go for the foundation. That's it. That's the cornerstone at the bottom. Not just the capstone at the top. You take the cornerstone away, and that thing now is unwieldy. It will eventually collapse. So you keep chipping away there. Find out who they are, what they've sworn allegiance to. You'll find that they're all in some kind of higher Freemasonic association. And you'll find it's male and female, and they've sworn allegiance to the same agenda. And you check out the writings of Pike and others, you'll find that ultimately, between the lines, he's giving you the same as the Communist Manifesto, the abolition of private property, the abolition of traditional family, the abolition of everything that once was normal.

Alex: Absolutely. Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You've got audios, videos, a lot of great stuff on youtube and google video. Just google Alan Watt, W-A-T-T, or cuttingthroughthematrix.net. I really appreciate you spending more than two hours with us. And I look forward to having you back on in the near future.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: Take care. There goes Alan Watt. I'm a maniac. This is what happens when I start doing four hours and twenty-two minutes of radio, so far today, and we're going to be ending the show here in just a moment. We're working the bugs out. We didn't have problems with our servers today, sending out the video to the prisonplanet.tv members, with the document cam and the video cam and the cam of myself. We're going to be upgrading it, expanding it. We had problems in house with the T-1 and the cable modem getting it out to you, so there's some blips there, but we're going to encode this, clean it up, and upload it for prisonplanet.tv members by this evening, and then we'll be back live tomorrow, 11am until 3pm. And the fourth hour will be video, and we'll take calls in that hour, and have special guests on as well. Throughout the week we are going to be here. Everybody, take care. And I will see you at infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. Great job to the technicians and crew and engineers and the producer. Fabulous job. Great job, Aaron. Talk to you soon, ladies and gentlemen. I'm going to end you with a shot of Aaron out the window.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"

Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT ON
THE ALEX JONES SHOW
(INFOWARS.COM)
August 2, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: They've got the government going around saying have a week's supply of food because Al-Qaeda is going to nuke us. That's not the real threat. The threat is the military-industrial-complex staging some kind of nuke attack; and believe me, they may do it. The economy could implode. That's already starting to happen. I don't want that to happen. I fight against that happening. That may not happen. Speaking of somebody's who's prepared, he's in the outback of Canada. He lives off a wood burning stove out in the country but he's got a website. We've got links to it on Infowars.com. He's Alan Watt – meant to have him up for an hour and half but this tip piece news broke and so we're talking about that, but I want to get him back in the next few weeks for a full two hours. Alan Watt, tell us again a little bit about your background and let's get into this whole Hearst Publishing thing and media manipulation because you're well versed on that.

Alan: I've followed the history of these characters that give us our perceptions – and that's the whole thing. Perceptions become reality for the general public. They don't imagine that they've been lied to on a daily basis everyday of their lives by the major media; and yet, if you go into the histories of these media, especially the Hearst and other families, these are the guys who helped start wars by saying it was already underway. Nothing was really happening. They did that with the American Spanish War and Hearst sent his men down there to see what was happening. Nothing was happening. He says, "Make it happen. Just write about it and say there's a war started." That's how the whole thing started. Next thing you know the American citizenry was all gung ho for it thinking it's really happening. They created a war, a fictional war to begin with.

Alex: Yes. They wrote stories about how the Cubans were raping all the women and atrocities and camps, and then finally blew the battleship up; and that goes things going nicely.

Alan: This is nothing new to them. If people could understand the major media has always been in the business of controlling the minds of the populations, they begin to catch on; but they've been trained over the last 30 years especially. Zbigniew Brzezinski went into this whole process when he said, in his own book "*The Grand Chessboard*" and "*Between Two Ages*" he said, "Shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll only be able to repeat what they've learned on the previous night's news." That's happened for most people. They cannot imagine they're being lied to on such an incredibly grand scale, even though Goebbels the propagandist for Hitler said, "When you're going to tell a lie you tell the biggest lie possible."

Alex: I use this example a lot, because it's simple. Both the chairman of the House and Senate Arms Services Committees do not know the difference between a Shiite and Sunni. The general public can't even find these countries on maps.

Alan: They can't. I watched that on a so-called newscast not long ago, and they were asking the average American where these countries were. A few of them were actually pinpointing Australia.

Alex: Yes, I saw that video. That's where they thought Al-Qaeda lived.

Alan: That's right, so you know you have an ignorant population easily led, easily manipulated. They're on a roll now. The whole thing is run through fear.

Alex: Remember a year or two ago when gas hit \$78 a barrel. It's now almost 80 dollars a barrel and people don't even know what that means. The dollar is plunging at free-fall speeds. I'm totally freaked out and the average yuppie is just getting more nose rings.

Alan: It's funny because Donald Rumsfeld came on the news when the oil went past the \$50 a barrel mark and he said the psychological barrier has been broken. He said don't be surprised to see it double in the course of a year.

Alex: *The New York Times* saying \$100 a barrel, folks. That's going to mean \$5 to \$6 a gallon depending on where you live within a year.

Alan: That goes right along with again the Kyoto accord. People better take note of this Kyoto accord, where all the leaders have signed in to cutback all emissions of all vehicles.

Alex: They say it's not just a form of taxation grid but to blow out the middle class further in England, Canada, and Western Europe who are so broke we literally have to go into their system.

Alan: We must go. That's the whole thing; and then eventually to clear out the rural areas. They're going to tax them even more.

Alex: The new animal ID and premise ID in Canada with inspectors to shut you down.

Alan: Yes, and move you to these so-called habitat areas, just overcrowded cities where there will be no private property according to the United Nations. There'll be no private property.

Alex: Federal courts have now ruled if you live in housing you have no Bill of Rights.

Alan: Yes. In Canada, I cannot buy oil for my tank if I wanted to use oil heating. That's why I'm getting wood in, unless I pay the government to inspect my premises and my oil burner – and I told them where to go with it.

Alex: People have no idea, Alan, how vicious this elite is. How soon do you think on the timeline where they're at right now until they'll be doing just a huge mass exterminations?

Alan: It's within the next two to five years, because they have to do something to keep this panic going, this change. It's this change they're after. Panic and change to get us all panicking. They'll direct the changes and where we're supposed to go; and it's on a roll. Rumsfeld said something after 9/11, and these characters don't just talk off the top of their heads. It's all symbolic and occultic for the higher boys involved. He said this war might take 100 years. He didn't mean just the war with the Middle East. It was a war to change the whole structure in society of the world.

Alex: It's a war on humanity. It's a war on goodness. Briefly, because I concur with your analysis, but I want to get your angle on it, how they revel in hurting innocence. How they have a kind of profane logic and it is genius how they work things – their Order out of Chaos system.

Alan: It's well known in the higher sciences, even in ancient times. Plato and others wrote about it, of how to change society drastically, at the end of ages as they call it and how you must completely destroy *all that was*, in order to make room for *all that will be* new. They're talking about a completely reorganized structured society coming from a caring society with some humanity or some humanitarian causes, be it at the top of the list, and changing into a society of service – Service to a world state.

Alex: They opened the Club of Rome last year with the Prince of Jordan leading it; and of course they probably say reduce 80% of the public; and he started with an H.G. Wells quote, and to paraphrase. I actually have it here on the stack. Maybe during the break, I'll dig it out, Alan. He says in there and I'm sure you're aware of it. He says, there are no morals, no compass and that we should be ruthless like the universe and we should be, and so they say it's scientific that they're allowed to kill and murder and it's a good thing, but I guarantee you if they're the ones getting killed or murdered - they don't see it that way.

Alan: Absolutely. These guys are psychopathic, inbred and at the top of every country of the world, the people who have risen there and become the aristocracy of all cultures and races, tend to be psychopathic to fight and claw and kill to get up there and hold on to power and garnish all the wealth from all the people below them. We have inbred hereditary psychopaths that have formed a huge club. They are the global elite. They all go over to London to get knighted, even the Japanese ones at the top and a lot of the United States ones. That's what gets me. Even the top gangsters want to get knighted by the Queen. It's quite an amazing thing to see how they all arrive at the top by clawing their way up and destroying many people to get up there, and then they want to get knighted by the Queen. That's their mark or their badge of honor, being accepted into nobility.

Alex: Powell wasn't just made a knight. He was made a knight commander.

Alan: Yes; and of course Papa Bush got knighted and Kissinger got knighted.

Alex: --Also Knight Commanders. Again, it's come out that the Queen actually owns controlling interest in most of the tabloids that are making fun of herself. She creates an artificial image of herself as a booby, when in reality she's completely wicked.

Alan: That's right. It's incredibly amazing to show the Royal families propagandist team making propaganda movies about royalty; and two or three years later, they're allowed to expose how they did it and how it was all fictional. They're so arrogant about it.

Alex: The average person says the Queen's a joke. She can't run anything and I'm like, she produced all that? She literally owns half of Canada, the oil. Every time I say that I get an email going that's not true and we have all the proof she literally owns Australia, Canada, South Africa. The blacks didn't get South Africa, folks. We'll be right back with Alan Watt and talk about a lot more. I'll tell you about his website. Please stay with us.

Folks, the elites thousands of years ago learned about psychology, how to control civilizations. It wasn't about who could create the best art or who was the best craftsman or who knew how to plant crops the best. It was who knew how to manipulate and lie to people, and so we now have a synthesis and private guilds who guard this knowledge. Private intelligence agencies and they have a lot of occult trappings because they're so ancient they've vestigially kept all of that, but they also believe in it and they are predatory. They revel in hurting us. They revel in being ruthless - just like a killer whale might play with a baby seal before it eats it before it slings it about its head; and then we've been conditioned though - a baby seal will run from a killer whale. We've been conditioned to hop right over to it so it can eat us at its leisure and then rip us apart in front of everyone, and the baby seals run forward thinking it's mama. This is mind control.

Alan Watt, you're up in Canada. Bush a few months ago on C-Span, it's in my film "End Game" coming out, said they're merging the North American Union with Europe. They say we're now merging - they're already merging that. We can't even get Americans and Canadians to know when we have VSPP documents that they're merging them. They just say it's all lies, all lies and about 30, 40 percent of the public still buys it. The rest know what's happening but still just caught up in arguing with the denial. That's mind control, isn't it?

Alan: It is mind control. It's also legalistic. They legally tell you what they're doing and then you have the media coming on and almost drifting you back off into the irrelevant little stories. People think "things are really still normal" and so they're in a form of - they are under mind control, there's no doubt.

Alex: Yes. They introduce it to Pavlovianly acclimate you to accepting; and then at the same time come in and deny, which psychologically creates where you like the media. The government tells you Al-Qaeda is going to get you and then the media says, "No, it wasn't a real threat." They were just warning you. Everything's okay. Bush will say Al-Qaeda is going to hit and the next they say "no it isn't a threat," so he scares you and then he also comforts you.

Alan: They put you in a form of disassociation. You're dissociated with reality; and because it seems so confusing, the average person will simply close down to that and put it out of their mind and carry on as usual. That is a psychological

process.

Alex: Alan, it's so obvious to me and so obvious to you – it was obvious to me just growing up. Then I read history books and there it was. Is there something wrong with us, or is there something different with us and those millions of people out there that instinctively, organically are almost immune to this?

Alan: I think, personally – because I do know that they did intentionally give everyone inoculations, which were meant to target specific areas of the brain, beginning around the 1950's, this is documented, to kill off the higher levels of thinking. They wanted a passive population that they're going to bring through incredible changes, but all of us got affected the same way, so there's no doubt about it. Some people have lost their ability to reason. These are critical thinking abilities which you need for survival.

Alex: Yes, they give them chemical lobotomies. You're literally talking zombies.

Alan: You were mentioning earlier about the leadership qualities amongst the people. The reason they gave the Ritalin for instance to children, mainly young males, was to knock out those who had potential leadership qualities.

Alex: Everybody knows when you go pick a puppy for hunting, you generally want the male puppy that's the most, not even aggressive, but the most hyper.

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Alex: The same with race horses.

Alan: It's the same thing with young boys who are intelligent and got lots of energy and ask questions.

Alex: In fact, asking questions is when they put you on Ritalin, disrupting that leadership.

Alan: That's what they're after. They said a long time ago they'd have to eradicate those with leadership qualities to bring up a whole world population through massive changes; and that's what they've been doing. It's been warfare on us all.

Alex: Notice how in the name of liberalness they say: no more valedictorian. No more dodge ball. No more rewarding excellence. They want us to be just this mindless group of kind of green-skinned minions.

Alan: “We're all one,” you see. We're all one.

Alex: Alan, plug your website right now.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts of my talks in other languages.

Alex: Yes. You're smart to have a mirror site too.

Alan: Oh yes. These days you have to.

Alex: Give the websites again.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I also have other ones cuttingthroughthematrix.net – etc.

Alex: Does that ever frustrate you that – I mean you have to do this, because I know I do. This burning desire to warn people and a lot of times there's nobody home. They're just glassy-eyed zombies.

Alan: They are, and they've been brought up again with television from day one. The fiction on television which is

constantly programming them through fiction that becomes their reality and they cannot tell hard fact from reality anymore. It's all one big mushy thought in their head - this whole reality they're living in. In fact, often the characters on TV are more real than their next-door neighbors.

Alex: They say that's their friends. They have little relationships with the television and it's all about making you feel inadequate, powerless. Oh, it's sick. Stay there Alan Watt.

- break -

Monday through Friday from 11 a.m. until 2 p.m. Central Standard Time. We're here live. A big report coming out in the next few hours by Paul Joseph Watson at PrisonPlanet.com or more reports at JonesReport.com coming up in the next few hours as well. Watch those spaces for key information. Our guest is Alan Watt and linked to his website up on infowars.com. That's what we do. We bring you the leaders, the people that have the info. The people that we can tell are pure of heart, and have the right spirit in this fight, and we try to give them a platform to reach a wider audience and just hope, in turn, that they magnify our work as well, through that synergy that we can move forward against the New World Order.

Alan, there's so many examples of this control, but take a police officer who's been told you've got to guard society. You've got to manage the people. That's what they tell them now in Canada, the U.S., and England. You've got to mind them like they're children. I want the cops to note, I mean they give you the shots with the mercury and, by the way they didn't take it out, they increased it. Bush, when they tried to take it out in Congress, voted and said it stays in, and then we've got studies written, and we've got Julian Huxley and all the rest of them, Bertrand Russell. These are the people that set everything up today, saying they were going to use mercury to brain damage you. They've done studies 80 years ago - they knew it would attack the cerebral cortex. You know the key areas where they believe consciousness rests, where it integrates all the rest of the data from the brain. Alan, can you speak to the police, the military, people who have been conditioned? – and just hear us. When the government got caught buying billions of dollars in fake news, and it turned out the very people bought to go put out fake news were saying marshal law is the next step and the police state is good. They're putting transponders and inspection stickers from Missouri to Texas to start the taxing of the roads. The people don't want it. Government doesn't ask now they just do it. I mean just speak to those points that I'm raising.

Alan: What they've created is: They understand tribalism and when you create a dysfunctional society and that's what we have at the moment is dysfunctional, intentionally so - through incredible indoctrination and the creation of dissatisfaction throughout society and families, et cetera who've been under attack for a long time. People still crave this cohesiveness of a tribal nature and so they bring these guys into the military or the police and they bolster – they gave them all those outlets for those tribal instincts to bond until they see themselves almost as a separate species, separate from the population.

Alex: That's the key. They start attacking the family and I read the '20s and '30s and '40s. I mean I have textbooks right here at U.T. I have textbooks in England. They say -“We're going to take the true tribe of the family away. We're going to turn men and women against each other. We're going to create modern feminism. We're going to do all this.” Margaret Sanger the eugenicist; they all create it, and then we're going to give them the state as their new tribe, just as 1984 says. Go ahead.

Alan: If you go back into – see all these guys, Russell, et cetera and H.G. Wells who was writing on behalf of this elite as a propagandist in the late 1800s even.

Alex: He says this.

Alan: Yes. He was recruited by Huxley's grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley who was a professor at the university there, and each member of the propagandists that were recruited were given a red tie for revolution – their revolution, funded and chartered by the Royal Family. They were chartered to exist to do this job. Wells was writing about the creation of what they called free love back in the late 1890's. This is not a new thing at all. They said we must destroy the family unit to bring in the scientifically controlled society.

Alex: Now I look at the general public – now you see people who are aware. You can see it in their eyes. They still have that fire, that electricity. Look at photos from 100 years ago, black-and-white and you see how the photos stand out? There's this energy that people were energized. They were also ready to fight and die at that time and I've seen footage of people. Even serfs, there is an energy and now I look at people and it's like they have no souls. You see the dead eyes and then I see evil people. They've got the electricity in their eyes, that as evil servants and the people in control. They see that we have – and I'm not trying to get kooky here, folks, I mean it. You can see the consciousness in the eye. Alan, you want to talk to that?

Alan: Yes, again going back to what we were talking about with the elite. Every one of these authors say that Plato's "**Republic**" was the blueprint for their world agenda. The public was to be their utopia of a guardian class that owned the whole world and everything in it and everyone in it; and the commoners would be called the 'its,' not human, and they would breed. This was written 2,300 years ago. They would breed the commoners to do specific tasks: tall ones to pick apples and short ones to be miners and all this kind of thing by selective breeding. They would also create a military class; and then at the end, they said they'd bring in females into the military, and they would work alongside doing the same work as the average soldier.

Alex: That's the big secret about positive and negative eugenics; and that's their term when you actually read their writings, they say we tell the public it's to make the race better, but actually we want to dumb people down. We want to hurt people. We want to make them – as Huxley wrote in 1932 in "*Brave New World*".

Alan: Once they get inbreeding between the male and female in the military class, then they have a more permanent type of separate class over society, again, who also think they're superior this military class. We see that already in police and military today. They're being taught drastically that they are different, they are superior to the common civilians and the power is going to their head. We're looking at hell coming shortly here, because these characters are pretty vicious. They see us as the enemy, and they plan to let loose these characters on those who are speaking out.

Alex: We see now two of our listeners, actually three separately at two different events. The cops came to their home and said "I'm under military orders to arrest you" and beat the daylights – choked one of them. Busted the window out and then charged them with that, even though there were witnesses that stated he assaulted them and then they just take them to jail now. You're not allowed to fly a flag upside down.

Alan: Again, now it's becoming policy. They're not worrying about laws. It's their policy to do this.

Alex: It's our policy you can't videotape in New York. It's our policy to take your children.

Alan: I did an interview with Butch Chancellor, whose wife had been in the hospital and they wanted to put her in a hospice, and he managed to get her back because I put a show on and they bombarded that hospital with emails and letters.

Alex: Tell us briefly about that story.

Alan: Ten years ago, he (Butch) had taken his wife into a hospital. She felt a little bit dizzy. In the hospital they brought in a top surgeon who was doing experimental surgery, who basically drilled two holes through her brain to relieve pressure and left her paralyzed with short-term memory; and then they kicked her out at that time; so he took care of her for ten years. Then recently she had to go in. She had some kidney problems, kidney stones and they decided wanted her back in again, because you see it's a business. The healthcare industry is a business.

Alex: They admit it now. I'm not saying there aren't some good individual doctors, but the system – the Rockefellers took it over in the '20's and you can actually find the university documents where they put money into how to spread cancer through vaccines. How to put in a crystallized form - cancer to spread it; and look, now it's up since the twenties - 3,000 percent, Alan.

Alan: I've got the videotape of the talk that was given by Dr. Salk and his staff, the guy who did the polio vaccine and

he admitted right in it. It says, yes, we knew we were putting cancer viruses in. There were 100 cancer viruses, simian viruses that could only create cancer. There's no other function in every polio shot. He admitted that. Then I went into his history and Dr. Salk was one of the leaders of the whole eugenicist movement. Why was the wolf coming out to help the public?

Alex: There's a lot of evidence now showing that they actually released the polio itself.

Alan: Absolutely. They created these problems. However, getting back to Butch: He's got his wife back because we did some shows on him, and he had a visit a few nights ago from a social worker who lied about the department she worked for. He got his video camera, went to the door--

Alex: Start over. Your phone cut out. Start over.

Alan: A few days ago he got a visit from the social worker department, and at least that's where she said she was from, this feminazi-type. He went and grabbed his video camera, and went to the door, and two cops appeared from either side of the door. Now they're coming to your door for a social work visit with policemen.

Alex: Let's stop right there. In 1900, the British created social workers nationwide to be spies of the community. To sterilize and in England actually kill people quietly, who have any type of mental illness or deformity, and so that was then brought here. Social workers are their social change agents. They are literally the front line and core of this.

Alan: Absolutely. You cannot get a straight answer from them. These "public servants" as they call themselves, you can't get a straight answer. They lie as to what department they came from. They'll leave you no calling card or business card or any ID. After they've gone - Butch tried to get the police report, which is supposed to be public information, and he couldn't get the police report either.

Alex: Now, coast-to-coast, they're going to the smallest towns and they want you to fight terrorists; and people go to the meetings. It says it in the paper. Oh, you're here actually to fight crime and spy on your neighbors and we're going to give you file in points – log in points to just report on your neighbors routinely at these files. You can get some money to do this. I mean they're setting up people just to report on their neighbors. What are your neighbors doing? I mean it's already going, folks. It's already happening.

Alan: It's even worse than that because what I've found out was for the last 50 years, civil servants who often intermarry on the federal level – they're another interbred crew and have been for a few hundred years. When they're semi-retired, they're given training to go into communities and they're given positions...

Alex: Oh no. It's worse than that. They get bonus checks and are continually paid for doing just a few hours a week work. They're literally funded to become the sheriffs, the police chiefs, the heads of the environmental groups, exactly.

Alan: All of those. The NGOs, they set up committees in your local area and then they collect the data on every individual in that area. They've been doing that for years.

Alex: I'd run into them. I mean I've had them before like they're doing the old lady act and all of a sudden, if they see you don't have a camera, they'll get you by the arm and they'll kind of pinch you and go "You just better stop what's your doing." They'll even show their teeth. I guess it's a game thing. They love the evil, love that the cattle can't see them. They just revel that you can't see them.

Alan: One of them in the last place I lived was collecting data from even the dogcatcher on all the local inhabitants – every pet that they had. All this stuff was going on.

Alex: It's worse than that. The carpet cleaners, the plumbers are spying on you; and folks, don't get paranoid about this. Get angry. Get a family plumber, somebody you trust. Work in your own communities. I mean the good point is we're waking – a lot of folks are waking up now and aren't going along with this. They say in this article Al-Qaeda (on Fox News) is sure to hit us in the next 90 days, but it says just be paranoid. Don't ever go the same route to work. Now when

they say that on Fox News, they're wanting you to habitualize and ritualize being personally afraid. That's why they have terror drills and then report real terror happened, it creates that basic psychological image. Can you speak to that? I mean on its face that doesn't keep you safe from terror, taking different routes everyday unless terrorists were targeting you specifically. They know that. It's just trying to get people to habitualize this fear.

Alan: It is. You see, this technique was tried and tested in the Soviet Union and Solzhenitsyn talked about it how they set it up there and how it's not set up here. The same techniques of fear and terror and impending doom, and "terrorists are going to hit you at any moment," was used and tested at the Soviet Union. It's even better here because there's more media coverage here to indoctrinate you.

Alex: That's why four years ago they hired Primakov, the former head of the KGB in mainstream news to help set up Homeland Security and Markus Wolfe, head of Stasi.

Alan: That's exactly right. This is amazing that they've actually brought the experts in from our supposed archenemies to do the same thing here. Really, as we know, there was no such thing a big bad bear over there in Russia. It was all set up and funded from the west, but it was a great experimental tank to test the subjects of whole populations and see how they react. That's why they hope to have it work here, even more perfectly, since it's been tried and tested and all the problems ironed out. However, once you have a society that's living in fear, no one looks at anyone else on the street. That's what happened in Moscow. No one dared look at your neighbor as you passed them by. You looked at the sidewalk and the pavement. Then you have a society where there's no communication between the people; and then the ones at the top communicate directly to them via the TV.

Alex: Then you've got a class of psychopath cops that just run around and enjoying themselves.

Alan: There's no doubt now. You see it on these ride-checks that you see in town. It's become habitual now each time they have a holiday weekend. They're out there, and not just with their breathalyzers or smelling your breath, which again is an aggressive instinct. When a man shoves his face through your windshield and sniffs two inches from your nose to see if you're drinking, that's an aggressive act.

Alex: That's getting in your space and that's only training you, so when they put hands on you to take you to an execution center you'll go.

Alan: Exactly. It's truly an aggressive act.

Alex: That's what the rubber bullets and black uniforms are, with images of fire shooting out. They're getting us ready for Tiananmen Square, mowing us down in mass. We're being conditioned to accept that image.

Alan: Yes; and again, as you probably say, and this is what really gets people upset – it gets everyone upset. Most people today are buckling under and when you tell them look, you're getting no privacy, they don't mind. That tells you something has happened to their brain.

Alex: By the way, they admit this is not a conspiracy, folks. Mainstream universities will teach you when you take RTF that of course there are subliminals. It's in billboards. It's in any highly produced TV program. They've had mainstream articles about it where most the time it's Satan, death, blood, kill your baby, death, death, death and explain to them why they put death, death, death into the TV show.

Alan: Everyone is again afraid of this death thing, especially in today's society. Death used to pretty well understood even by youngsters 100 years ago because we took care of our dying in our own family homes. We matured much earlier and we had more respect for life because we handled the death of the loved ones around us, our grandmas and grandpas.

Alex: That's actually a very holy thing.

Alan: Very holy. Now today everything is sterilized. Your meat comes to the grocers all packaged and nice, and people

don't know what that animal went through, or how it got there. When grandpa dies, it's in hospital and then the undertaker gets him all dressed up for a couple of days.

Alex: He just disappears. We just warehouse him and let him die. The humanity, the adoring the elders is gone. The literal humanity being ripped out and of course the eugenicists started trans-humanism. I want to give you four or five minutes on the other side to talk about that, but the trans-humanist I mean they are incredibly wicked and they say "oh, the gloriousness of merging with machines." Actually, it is humanity being destroyed.

Alan: It is absolutely. It's a new race of people to be created as better servants.

Alex: Which is what the elite always said: They would create a master race for themselves and then a servant sub-race and then kill all the rest.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Thirty seconds. Speak to trans-humanism.

Alan: This has been on the go for 50 years, mainly through the science fiction writers who take their orders for their stories from The Futurist Society. That's the big one. That's the one that gives us predictive programming from Tavistock. They fund these guys to write them novels and make it sound very exciting.

Alex: That's how it works. Then they get the awards. They get the publishing deals. That's actually come out in the news, again, guiding everything. Star Trek with the UN symbol. All of it, ladies and gentlemen, all mass programming, unbelievable. We are facing the greatest threat to humanity ever. We've got to pray that the spirit of the Lord be with us against this evil, because that's the only thing that can prevail.

Alex: Folks, you're living in the middle of a nightmare science fiction movie for real. Believe me, I wish it wasn't true. There's very few of us that actually have a great knowledge of what's going on; and I'll tell you I've learned more every month now than I knew in the previous year. Alan, how do we get out of this nightmare? How do we turn this thing around? How do we stand up and expose the trans-humanists and show people what this real agenda is?

Alan: What they're going for really, as you probably know, they're going for the youngsters. They always bypass the older generation because they're always looking towards the future, and it's the youngsters who already are watching the cartoons with their heroes with brain chips and all this kind of thing with special powers. People have to start to communicate with the young.

Alex: I agree. Very quickly, interface with the young. How the schools have been turned into prisons. Thumb scanning to get lunches. Go ahead.

Alan: They've got to start this, because if they don't it's game over. It's the up-and-coming young ones that are really targets for the biggest changes.

Alex: Cameras are now in thousands of school bathrooms. I mean that's *1984*. They're learning to go to the bathroom with a camera.

Alan: They're training them for adulthood actually. They're training them for adulthood in a totally controlled society where everyone is watched 24 hours a day. That's why they start them off at school with this, to get them used to the idea, so they think there's nothing wrong with it when they grow up.

Alex: We need to create a counter-youth, which is really done organically, but to consciously go in. If you can explain to the youth—those who haven't been ruined by mercury and other toxins—how they're being manipulated, then they can see it; and can't the enemies propaganda then work against them?

Alan: Oh absolutely. I mean that's the wondrous thing about what I'm doing here. I do get so much feedback from the

young who stop beating their own heads against the walls, and blaming themselves for not making it in the system—the system that's drastically changing.

Alex: That's the number one thing. Now we are on the same page. Folks, you don't have to make a bunch of money. You are adequate. You're not inadequate. Stop trying to be cool. All of that is scientifically crafted to destroy you. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Once they start putting the pieces together, or at least you're helping them to do it, everything suddenly becomes clear. The younger they are, actually the faster they can grab ahold of all of this and understand it when it's presented to them in the right fashion and they become active. They become active and then they start telling their friends, and they've got more chance waking their friends up in the young generation than the older ones have, actually.

Alex: Bottom line folks, I don't care how you dress. That doesn't matter to me. The point is, the media and the government tell you to dress in a certain way. They tell you it's cool, then the cops are taught that's an enemy uniform to be altered on. It's like their Pit Bulls that have been trained to attack what you're wearing. Alan, do you agree with that?

Alan: Absolutely. A man at the FBI academy sent me a whole bunch of all these logos that the gangs use throughout the United States. They're all very high occultic Masonic logos. They all agree that these children did not invent these logos themselves. They were done by very clever people above them, so they could join these gangs. Gangs are very important to disrupt society and to keep it going--

Alex: Then they put your child in jail for petty no reasons, then they get initiated into the gang or they get raped.

Alan: The police love it because the police can then recruit more cops all the time to control the whole of society.

Alex: Then they actually recruit out of the gangs. Alan Watt, got to have you back up. Thanks for all the time.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alex: You bet. We'll have you up soon again. God bless everybody, ladies and gentlemen. Get out there and take on the New World Order.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 5th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: We're going to go now for the balance, an hour and forty five minutes roughly, with Alan Watt, another wonderful researcher. And I want to talk to Alan today. I want to get into some of their mechanisms, their control, their programming with him. He's really an expert on that. But I also want to talk with him about solutions, and how we somehow get out of this mesmerized, hypnotized, because the public, their brainwaves show, Alan can talk about this, are hypnotized. When you watch TV, the first time you watch it, there's different studies that show vaguely different numbers, but they're forty five to fifty minutes of watching television, with the flicker rate. The first time you watch it, it takes close to an hour to push you into a dreamlike, lower state of consciousness. I mean, your brainwaves change. The next time, it's about ten minutes. The next time, it's about three minutes. And after you've been habitualized, you shift into a dream state, lower level of consciousness, an unconscious, purely subconscious, brain operation. No interface between the cerebral cortex and the rest of the brain, or the two sides of the brain, the two different computers that hook together. And you go into this mode of being unconscious. And that's why the public seems like they're sleep walking, from job to job, from chore to chore. That's why months go by, and it seems like an hour. That's why life is becoming meaningless. And I've been in, well, I took my wife out on her birthday to a restaurant, and I saw multiple families with five and ten year old children, between those ages, and the families weren't talking. The adults sitting there eating their steaks and their food, texting and on the cellphone, in a nice restaurant. The children all had their own little private video games or dvd players. And you could see the light, you know, flashing in their faces. And we're already being inserted into the matrix, as the Pentagon said in 2000 in that Army War College report about how they were going to insert us into a Matrix. That was a declassified report from the 80s, which the film the Matrix is based on. The official policy of the U.S. Military, the Army, is to by 2025 to insert us into pods. And I'm going to get Alan Watt to talk about that first. Now, that sounds crazy. Okay. I don't talk about astronauts saying aliens are real and about to land, when it's in associated press, because that's disinfo. But what I do talk about is stuff far crazier. And I want to get Alan Watt's take on what I'm talking about. How do you, well I've seen studies out that people are many times more suggestible than they were just thirty years ago, that's

why hypnotists now, fifty years ago couldn't hypnotize maybe one out of ten people on the street. Now, sixty five percent they can hypnotize. Because they're already hypnotized. They're already zombies, folks. You see, we're freaking out, why people aren't waking up, because they're zombies. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. By the way, if a tree fell in the forest and nobody heard it fall, did it make a sound? Like when we had Ron Paul on yesterday, out of the gates, at the start of the show, our other big guest here, we randomly throughout the four hour radio show every day go live on the internet for prisonplanet.tv members, with the video feed. We also then record that and post it within an hour to two hours after the show, depending on how long it takes to encode, for members to go watch at their leisure. Then you great guys and gals chop it up, put it on youtube and everywhere else, do great condensing down the info, we really appreciate it. And of course also, there's the free internet streams in higher quality at infowars.com, and so we can catch up on some of the time today, getting Alan Watt on a bit late. I'm going to skip some of the breaks, for infowars.com listeners. Those streams are separate from GCN Live, and you'll need to move over to the infowars streams to hear some of the behind the scenes. Alan, you were on hold before we went to that break, where I brought up how the public, when they watch television, it's admitted, they taught this in RTF, go into a dream state, or a hypnotized state. And that now studies show, and we've read these on air, and you can go over them, I know you're an expert on this, that the public is more suggestible because of television, and a lot of people are staying in this unconscious glazed-over mode. What are we dealing with there, and how did the scientific dictatorship implement this so, so cunningly?

Alan: We've got to go back into the histories of the publications of some of the members of this world movement, like Huxley and others, and Lord Bertrand Russell, who talked about the whole notion of peace, and how they defined peace, and that was to eliminate all conflict throughout the world. And that meant right down to male and female conflict, which meant the separation of the family unit, the disintegration of the family unit, even, was essential for world peace. They also said that individualism had to be destroyed. And what that meant was, they would have to target specific parts of the human brain. And those parts which gave you your self-preservation abilities, your perceptions, the same things that animals have, wild animals, that keeps them alive. And people like Arthur Koestler, who was a propagandist and a member of MI5, who wrote lots of novels and non-fiction books along this particular line, wrote one book called *The Ghost in the Machine*, about the elimination of this part of the brain, and he mentioned how departments within the United Nations were working on methods to lobotomize this part of the brain, and they tried different methods, including chemical lobotomization, viral attack through inoculation, and various other means. Now, they have done this, I am pretty certain. They've been pretty well successful with most people. And it was to be augmented again, with the kind of technology that Brzezinski was talking about, Technotronic Era, in his book, *Between Two Ages*, where he talks about techniques used, scientific techniques, electronic devices, and he meant from the basic units of television onwards, up to literal ELF waves from towers affecting people's minds, and eventually directing them. He said, eventually people won't know where their thoughts come from, or where their opinions will come from. They'll be unable to think for themselves. They'll expect the media to do their reasoning for them.

Alex: Now by the way, just a quick interruption to back you up. Then, six years ago, the Baltimore Sun reported that DARPA for over a decade then, that's now almost sixteen years ago, has "put up towers in major cities" and is testing calming us. So see, just an incredible, run for the hills revelation. They're already bombarding us, go ahead.

Alan: Well that ties in with a report that came out of the Finnish newspapers, Finland, where scientists there had used a standing cell phone tower, one of the big tall ones you see in the countryside, and they were monitoring the brain frequencies of passersby in a certain area, a radius of a few miles. And eventually they could actually identify each individual. And without moving anything on that tower, they could target any individual within 3 feet.

Alex: And this is all mainstream news, but people listening are laughing right now. Folks, it's 2008. This is Buck Rogers.

Alan: Oh, it's here. It's here. And you go through the airports now, they have calming lights. And they're also using this technology in the airports, they have blue/greenish lighting, and it's called calmatives. They're using calmative

technology to calm the passengers.

Alex: And that was in AP three weeks ago, in fact, Chertoff had a big demonstration of it. And they're using passive MRI, which from a hundred feet away is scanning the brain, which they're now putting on the cell towers, as you mentioned. Everything Alan Watt says is documented. I have separately read it in mainstream news everything he just said. Hidden in plain view. We'll come back Alan, and I want you to, you've got the total floor here. In fact, I'm going to just sit back and listen. I'm going to break down how they're doing this. But more importantly, why am I immune? Why are you immune? This stuff only enrages me.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: There is a scientific dictatorship. They've written hundreds of textbooks bragging how they're doing it all to us. Brain damaging us with mercury. Injecting us with different cancer viruses that are hormonally triggered, age triggered to kill you. And the cancer rates are going straight up. Every other disease, degenerative type of affliction is intensifying, and it's being done scientifically by people playing God on huge power trips. And it's real, and it's happening now. So I was getting into how the public is mesmerized. How, how, how more and more they are in a Matrix-like condition. Their brainwaves are different. And now it's intensifying. I'm not bashing video games. I know big video game designers, a lot of them are big fans of the show. I've been stuck in a bunch of video games, you know, where the video games, you get to the final level of some of the most popular games, and they open the safe up, and it's my videos in the safe, the ultimate answer. I mean, just all sorts of craziness. But the point is, the video games, something about the added controlling the joystick, with the not moving, and the intense focus, gets you into a lower than dream state, which is an unnatural state of near-death narcosis. It actually causes endorphins to flow. That's why these kids love ten, fifteen, twenty hours. I remember I had video games when I was a teenager, they were more primitive. But I remember a few Saturdays, I never got that heavy into them, two, three hours would go by like that, and I'd be sitting there in a daze, but like in heaven, totally focused, going through all the levels. And later, I saw the scientific reports that I was in an artificially, oxygen starved, narcosis. But that said, going back to Alan Watt. Alan, lay it out for us.

Alan: These techniques, they copied a lot of this actually from the Yogis of India. They studied them. They studied some of the top yogis in the 1800s and early 1900s, and did all the measurements on their body and so on. They're intrigued by the guys who could go into this almost trance-like state, deathlike states, where very, very shallow breathing and they measured the oxygen content in their bloodstreams and how they survived, etc, but they also were measuring their brain patterns. And what they found too, was that people in such brain pattern states, could be very easily influenced and directed, with outside information being pumped into them. You're easily led, you might say. Things that would seem absurd to you in a fully conscious state, you'll take at face value and accept it without thinking. And we know they were using these techniques because the military-industrial complex were using these games, long before the public had access to internet or video games, for their military training, and they found the same thing, that people who were trained in the more advanced games to kill on sight would actually do it in combat on the battlefield. And what they found too, when they did immediate tests on these particular soldiers who would kill, they found that their breathing rate was much shallower too, just like as though they were in the video game. So they're going into the same response mode in the battlefield as they were on the video game. They were trained to do that. So it has that effect on you. We also know that the Japanese are leading the field in this area. And we do remember that some of the earlier games that came out, were putting out, thousands of children saw it on television when it was shown.

Alex: Pokemon.

Alan: Yeah, and they all went into epileptic seizures. Well documented, and we get that published in mainstream media, and then the public go and buy the games for their children.

Alex: Let's explain again. Every time it would show, in what they admitted was a test, tens of thousands of children would collapse convulsing. The problem was that they knocked their teeth out or busted their eyes, they got hurt, so they quit doing it. But in a test, anytime they want, they can flick the switch and make you fall down on the ground convulsing.

Alan: And what they found too with these games, you see, this isn't just the games. It's the parts of the brain that they want to target to alter behavior, mood, serotonin levels, etc. And it's the temporal lobe they were aiming for. The temporal lobe is very, very important if you want to control people. And the types of epilepsy they were inducing was temporal lobe epilepsy, where they go into a fugue state. And now people who have epilepsy will often get the initial fugue coming on them, where things seem unreal to them. They're moving in a surrealistic world, that's one of the main features of them.

Alex: It's almost like it's a hallucination, or some people call them the quizolds, where they're in a sleepwalking state.

Alan: And that happens before they go into the actual Grand Mal seizure. And they can have a fugue state again of complete amnesia when they come out of it. So, this is the same kind of thing that they're inducing by going for areas of the temporal lobe. Now, it's interesting too, they've got everyone addicted to cell phones, which also effect the temporal lobe. It's doing similar things there. People are mesmerized on these phones. They'll stand there and talk on street corners for hours and hours. Hours go by, and they don't notice.

Alex: And I'm going to stop you again, just to back you up. I have seen literally. I saw two or three today, thousands of university and government studies. I remember one about eight years ago, because I had a buddy who was always on the cell phone, and I noticed his behavior was changing. He was always on it, for no reason, just jabbering. And before he'd never been on a telephone, you couldn't keep him on it. And I remember reading that it raises the brain up to three degrees in temperature, but any cell phone call after five minutes, even the ones that have the lower emission, you get a one degree increase in brain temperature, and then it went on to say that it is addictive and created opiate-like responses in the double blind study. So I'm just backing up what you're saying again is mainstream news.

Alan: So, there's nothing surprising to me about any of this. This is an agenda. People like Brzezinski, who was right in there with the NSA, published some of this stuff in his own books, to do with controlling whole populations and he said populations, not just individuals, and that this technology would be used. And prior to him in the 1950s, you find Lord Bertrand Russell, who also looked for MI5 and 6, publishing the same thing in his Impact of Science on Society book, where he mentioned that techniques would be used that would bring whole populations to their conclusions, and they'd have no idea that it was even being done to them. And he said, eventually we'll be able to convince absolutely anyone of anything. That's happened.

Alex: Now I want to move forward from there historically, but let me digress. I wouldn't say you and I and many others are immune, but with any disease, with any program, with any, you know there's always immune roaches from certain poisons. There's always plants that are immune. There's always people throughout history that are immune or resistant to things. Why, going back about eight, nine years ago, I pretty much quit watching TV because it would irritate me, it would anger me. I knew stuff was going on there. I mean, why just with the social programming, why did Alan Watt, why, or Alex Jones, and millions of others, why are we at least resistant?

Alan: Well, I think the precursor that set up the whole field for this to work for the elite was the inoculations. They were the initial precursors that set up the brain structure by attacking the brain. Now, in all weaponry, they go for the biggest kill for the buck, basically. In other words as many people as possible, but not everyone. That's how all weapons generally work. And we find that there are people with different physiologies. And people who tend to have allergies, etc, can also divert toxins away from their brain, that would normally be uptaken, they would be uptaken by the brain, and they would be diverted elsewhere. So they end up having sometimes problems, stomach, gastric problems, lower bowel problems, stuff like that, where this stuff has been drawn to and has settled in, but it did not go to the brain. And I've found that with a lot of people who are really awake, and have been most of their lives. I try to find the common denominators in them, and I talk to them, and that is one thing that a lot of them have, are these what seem simple allergies, but pretty persistent allergies, but their brains are quite clear. We also possibly can have slightly different wave patterns that at present are not under these microwave and ELF type frequencies. They might get round to that eventually.

Alex: Well, I mean, you mentioned the first big insult before the mass programming begins at birth with the shots.

When we were young, we didn't get as many shots or no shots, and I have seen that as a correlating factor, because people in the country. I mean, here's an example. I've had a lot of medical doctors on about this. One of them, Dr. Eisenstein has one of the biggest practices in Illinois. I mean, out of over 100,000 Amish, in just a three county area, none of them have autism, none of them have any neurological problems, and then he did a study, and looked at other studies around the country in Pennsylvania and other places where you have Amish. They don't have it. It isn't there. But it's the same thing with Dr. Ewing Cameron, and the mind control, where they would grab these children in these declassified tests. They would first for six months, as you know, but for the listeners, electroshock them to wipe things out, to create that original insult as a place to then start building the new identity or the new wavelength.

Alan: That's right. They did use a lot of children in the MK Ultra tests as well. It wasn't just adults. Even though the movie, the CBC covered it, actually whitewashed more than they showed. And they were using a lot of children. They wiped out their memory to try to build a completely brand new personality that would be robot-like and very obedient, and put them out into society and use them as spies, etc.

Alex: So the vaccines are acting as the chemical lobotomy or as the electroshock.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Koestler talked about these tests being done back in the fifties and sixties, and under the auspices of the United Nations. And they had different groups that were doing, some of them like the Soviets were doing direct lobotomies, physical, mechanical lobotomies. They were also doing that in the United States, under the guys who worked for the eugenics programs in the psychiatric institutions. And they were doing prefrontal lobotomies to thousands of troops that came back to the U.S. after World War II and Korea. 10,000 were given.

Alex: Have you ever seen the old black and white films of them laughing, and just jabbing an ice pick in the troop's head, and then laughing.

Alan: That's what they did.

Alex: Laughing at the students going watch this, as the guy is chained down awake, and they just go, "Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha." I mean, it's the most bloodthirsty stuff you've ever seen, with an ice pick.

Alan: That's right, and they even had traveling, they called them the mobile doctor, who did the lobotomies on behalf of the U.S. government. And he did it out of the back of his van. This was high science as they called it. And all they were doing was destroying the frontal cortex. Now that's where your behavior is altered, right in the frontal cortex. That's a definite behavior alteration right there. And you do become much more suggestible, very easily managed by authorities, because you have no confidence in your own decision-making powers afterwards.

Alex: Well, all of this is really just a scientification codification of total war against our own species by aberrant psychopaths, directing human development. And it isn't just that it's cold blooded and they want the power, this is a literal wonderland to carry out all the horrors that are horrible to us, but that are beautiful to them.

Alan: Absolutely. The public have no idea that war was declared upon them long ago. Total, total war. All-out war was declared upon every member of the common people as they put it at the time. The commoners they were afraid would outbreed them, and eventually overthrow them and take over. And they claimed that the world would be in darkness, because we're all too stupid to make good and proper decisions. So therefore, the idea was, they'd have to eliminate the common types, the inferior types that have not made it up the Darwinian scale, into success and monetary success and business success, they'd have to be eliminated. But of course, if they got wind of it, there could be an uprising, so they had to make a secret war. And it's not so secret today, it's out in the open, under various guises, that we must bring the population down one way or another. There's not enough food; and all the various crises they're creating. Now, that again was part of the plan back in the early 1900s, big international corporations were to be heavily funded to take over the entire food supply of the planet. That was part of the agenda. And then by doing so, they could tighten the reins, bring it in, and then declare eventually there was a food crisis. They published these plans eighty years ago.

Alex: And adulterate, and adulterate the food.

Alan: Adulterate it, absolutely. The chemicals that are in it are not there just for preserving the food. It's also to alter you. People have become terribly sick and the IQ has dropped over the last fifty years or so in most people.

Alex: And the sperm count.

Alan: And the sperm count is way down as well. So none of this is by chance. And now they've admitted that there's a particular substance in soy, which they pushed mightily back in the sixties and seventies, as a substitute for meat, and had so many people go on it. Males who have been on it, their sperm count is down 70%, lower than those who were not.

Alex: And it also now is associated with breast cancer, but they tell women eat it for breast cancer, and now, I mean, they're all getting breast cancer, and it's just the government will have all these big pageants and anti cancer rallies with celebrities and everyone fighting it together. You know, making it like some great, ooh, you've got it too. It's like having a cold. Oh the government. Let's take more vaccines. They love us. And now, in the past they would just take troops out in a field and nerve gas them. Now it's getting widespread, where I've been looking at the numbers and they're all calling me now, going yes. Almost everybody who's been in the military, when they hit about forty-five, they're getting the cancer now, even in families that never had cancer.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Alex: But even more of the troops are just dropping dead when they give them the shots.

Alan: And I've talked to some of them too. And they phone me up when they come back, and they tell me they were given all kinds of medications and they were not told what these medications were. They were told to open their mouths every morning. The sergeant comes along and pops these pills in their mouth, makes sure, they make sure they swallow them too, and these are all tests they're doing on different sections of the military. I'm sure it's to affect their mind as well. They're trying to create this good, killer, robotic type soldier who will not suffer with flashbacks when he gets home, because he'll have no memory.

Alex: Well the head futurist, Dr. Marshall at the Pentagon said that in Wired Magazine, as you know.

Alan: That's right. So this is the age where science is supposed to rule and dominate, and all this began hundreds of years ago with the old alchemists, the fraternity of alchemy, who said that they would always keep the advanced sciences to themselves. That was part of their oath. And by doing so, they take power over kings, queens, and governments, because those governments would need them to create the war machines. But ultimately, they would rule in what they called a logical manner, where the world would be run by the superior ones using logic.

Alex: And to them they say, logically, might makes right, survival of the fittest, Social Darwinism, and they point blank say in their books in thousands of different footnotes, we are going to build a worldwide control grid. We're going to kill ninety-plus percent of you, and we're going to do it for the betterment of us. And to them, that's logical.

Alan: To them it is logical. And the end justifies the means. I think it was Rockefeller who said at the World Bank meeting that this generation are the cannon fodder for this particular agenda. And he said also that, well, you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs. So all the crisis you're going through in the last fifty years, the breakup of families, the incredible disruption in society, the drugs, etc, that's just what goes into making the omelet, and it's too bad, it has to be done.

Alex: That's just what has to be done, ladies and gentlemen. I'm going to skip this break for infowars.com audio stream listeners, you've got to go to that site to listen to those streams, the one on infowars.com. And then we're also streaming live on the web from prisonplanet.tv members, and see the document cam, the guest cam, the internet cam, and a lot more. So, we will be right back in three minutes. For everybody else, but for prisonplanet.tv

members and folks, we're going to keep talking behind this break. Alan, I've got to tell you. I'm getting better and better with my guests, not interrupting, but every time you say something I want to back it up with footnotes, because I myself have verified it twenty other places, and it just freaks me out. Because you're one of the few people that's done the same research that I've done. How do we get this out to people? Because I mean, this is a guaranteed fact, and then you'll just have some cop in a black uniform just laugh at you, because he's in his own little social brainwashed clique, thinking he's at the top of the pyramid, and then you're looking at him knowing he's walking dead, being injected with the cancer virus.

Alan: Well, I've been putting this out for donkey's years, this same material, and I've given up on those who are gone. I got to look at the world as a world of survivors and casualties. And it's a war, and when you look at the casualties, and you're in the war, and you're helping to fight it, you can't be distracted by the casualties. That's how far gone we are. We've got to realize that. We don't have the time to wake up just the occasional individual who's well under the New World Order's mind control. We've got to concentrate on a large audience and try and reach as many people as possible within that audience, the individuals who are able to receive.

Alex: Well, the incredible thing is, amongst the elite, there's not that many. Maybe five thousand or so that really have a big part of the plan in their mind, and even those are compartmentalized, they think they're the ones that are going to be saved. I mean, I've had some of the elitists over the years, off record, that's why I can't give the sources, but they've written about this too, say, well Alex, as you notice, you're telling them and they don't care. And we are in control. Doesn't that show that we are the elite? So we do deserve to be doing this? And the fact that you see it, that means that you might want to join us.

Alan: That's their simple logic. And they're stunned, and they put on a strange expression when you don't take their offer. They can't imagine why you could possibly hang on to what you hang on to for emotional reasons or personal emotional reasons or attachments to others. They can't understand why you don't take the bait or the bribe.

Alex: It's unbelievable. I mean, they are just coldblooded killers. We're going to go back on the main transmission. I want to get into solutions, but I understand you're saying they're casualties, but how does somebody with a loved one, or somebody else, break them out. There's the classic archetypal image of the cold bucket of ice water being thrown on people, what is that real world contextual way that you've found to try to break people out. I mean, I know the programming is built in that when you try to break them out, they fight back even more, and do a self-assured, self-satisfied little smile and spew, you know, pre-programmed memes back at you. But I want to talk about that with you right now, here we go.

(Music intro: Ring of Fire Johnny Cash)

Alex: And the flames went higher. And it burns, burns, burns, the ring of fire. The ring of fire. Yeah, the truth hurts, but not to face the truth is a lot worse. I indict the globalists. You know, they say through their Social Darwinian system that if the public is dumb enough to be enslaved and dumbed down and poisoned, that's what they deserve. And I say to them, that you know, that's like saying, well, you know, if a baby doesn't know how to feed itself, kill it, like Dr. Peter Singer says. Or old people are like mackerel, go ahead and kill them. We destroy who we are as humans when we don't empathize, when we don't take care of weaker, when we don't thrill at unlocking minds or teaching. I love teaching people. I love learning. I love showing people things. I love seeing things be built. I want the best in our species, and to try to suppress the worst in us. Instead, the globalists, say, No. Order Out of Chaos. We'll play them off against each other, make them bestial, animalistic. Dumb them down. Play on their weakest factors. Your take on that, Alan Watt, and then solutions. I know you're saying they're all casualties of war, move on, but for friends, for family, for others. I have been able to unlock minds, but just with a frontal assault of shocking them, maybe like a big bucket of ice water, but what are some of your ideas there?

Alan: The main problem with most people, they try and wake up the person next to them. It's generally a spouse or a relative. And that's where dissension comes in. And what generally happens is they overload them with too much at once. You've got to realize that you've moved on into a different realm of understanding. That person is still back there in the 6 o'clock news version. And you've got a head on clash, right away. You're talking an alien language to them. And they have been trained that if it isn't on television, it cannot be true. So, you have to, even with the

presentation of evidence, they still go into a mind lock, because they do believe the media is going to tell them all the truths that they should know. They really believe that that's the function of the media. They've been trained that way. And they go into a mind lock when you present them with facts, printed documentation, and so on. And it takes a lot of time, just feeding a little bit at a time, and so pick something which is contemporary, that is provable to them. Even the heavy aerial spraying we've had for ten years, coupled with the changing weather, because they're creating this new weather phenomena to convince us that we are the problem. However, they are doing it. You can see them doing it. You can see them even creating a storm. And that's the kind of thing that you can show them immediately, that they must start using their own perceptions for the first time.

Alex: And if they deny it, you can show them the Communist Chinese today, clearing the air with different devices in Beijing. Now, expanding on that. You mentioned how they want to kill our propulsion or our self-preservation instinct, because they say, ooh, that's too aggressive. That will, you know, be their impulse drive system to fight us, and to have sovereignty and to defend their family and tribalism. Oh, no. Only our elitist tribalism is okay. We've got to neutralize that in them. And you're right, as Richard N Haass, the head of the CFR says, modern environmentalism is about taking our survival drive and turning it against ourselves, making us the problem. So it's kind of a feedback loop, or like being electrocuted. We must get rid of humans to save the humans. So it makes our survival mechanism turn against itself, turn the gun against ourselves. Let's kill ourselves to save ourselves. Meanwhile, the globalists as you said, with weather control are doing things to the earth, to then stampede us into accepting that we're the problem.

Alan: It's the guy behind the curtain in the Wizard of Oz. That's what they're doing, and they whistle in the wind and say nothing, while the proof is in front of our faces, if we care to look at it.

Alex: Alright, Alan Watt. We've been all over the map here. I want to get more into how somebody listening, who's laughing right now, how we get them to realize they've been mesmerized by television, that they are in a dream setting, that they are hypnotized.

Hour 2

Alex: Your calls are coming up for Alan Watt in about fifteen minutes. Alan, continuing with the fact that we do have social architects with chemicals, with flickering screens, with semantical distortion, with the tactics of having six screens behind the CNN host, and only your subconscious mind can take in all six screens, and he's in front of it talking, which is another feed. Then you have a scroll at the bottom. A blue mist in the corner. And then, they teach in that high level of television. I mean, I talked to the producers, but it's also in textbooks, that that is meant to make you immediately go into subconscious mode, and I'm using that example, because that's something that a bureaucrat listening right now, you know, laughing at us, or some cop, or somebody who thinks they're part of this system. When you're watching CNN tonight, catch how you feel like you're dumbed down. How you're sleeping. How you're daydreaming. I mean, that's what they call it, that brainwave, and then notice, it's because your conscious mind can only focus in on one or two things at once. Some people two, most people one. And the more you watch television, the more it narrows what you can pay attention to, and that because there's all those things going on on the screen, it automatically flips you into subconscious mode so your brain can take it in. Alan Watt.

Alan: It's to do with the reading as well. Now, you go into an alpha state, and that's where you're highly suggestible. The censor part of your brain is down, and so you're into alpha state. And when you're reading as well, you see the eye movements, if you watch hypnotists for instance, they love to use something which moves in front of your face. When your eyes are moving from left to right, left to right, as you read that screen, it's also aiding you to go into that hypnotic state. That's why the reading is at the bottom of the page.

Alex: Well, I mean, I talk to the public, and people say, oh it's like they have glazed eyes, and nobody talks to each other, and they're obsessed with their little media device. That's because that's becoming the whole world. That little screen is connected to the eyes, which are just brain stalks, and it literally is an interface, and they are being sucked into the Matrix. How long until you physically think they start inserting people into the racks, like they already do in Japan at night, in the major metropolis there in Tokyo, where people don't even go home, they just live in these racks. How, the military says they will be inserting us by law into the pods by 2025. Do you think it will even take

that long?

Alan: No. In fact, there will be a lot of people who will go into it voluntarily to begin with, which puts everyone at ease, thinking I can go into it and come back out; I can go in and play and come back out of it. That's the appeal they're putting out to the public. And even at this stage of the virtual reality games and so on, there are people who are now addicted to the other world, and they're getting treatment, because they like this other world better than the real one. In the other world you can be a child forever. There's no aging, no decay, no worries. You can get everything you want with virtual money and all the rest of it. So you're finding that that's already working with a lot of people on that level. They have the ability now to put you in the virtual reality and the Pentagon has admitted, and I read it on air from their own documentation, they have supercomputers set up with every individual pretty well on the planet. They have a duplicate of you, with all your personal data, information, height, structure, and so on, preferences of all kinds.

Alex: They call that the server in the sky, every person being tracked with the Google data, with the RFID, with the NSA, in live time, everything you're doing.

Alan: And so they have a clone of you in the virtual world, which they claim they can put you into eventually, and one day, very shortly, and I've got a few articles in from professors who have sent, who claim that very shortly you'll be unable to tell if you're waking up in the virtual world or the real world. It will be indistinguishable. So it's already perfected.

Alex: But even without that high-tech system. When the average American is watching close to five hours of TV, two or three hours of video games, text messaging, we're already losing our humanity, and being sucked into the matrix.

Alan: We are, and it's all in preparation for it. Watch television now, it's very simplistic. As you were talking about the media, the way the media is presented, the stories are presented, it's more simplistic than ever. They used to do a lot more persuading at one time to convince you. They don't have to. It's almost like a parent talking to a child now, in the little short statements they give you.

Alex: They're dumbing it down by design. Behind the scenes on the infowars.com, exclusive streams. We're going to be talking to Alan Watt. We'll be back for everybody else in three minutes.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, continue along that line. Continue.

Alan: This came from the Soviet system. You see, they used the Soviet system as a big laboratory, where the people basically had no rights. And they used lots of political prisoners for experimentation. They had absolutely no rights. And they used the virtual techniques on them, of mind control to a very high degree. They also used ELF devices on them as well, to try and control their behavior and actually program them into sort of remote programming you might call it. They used little black boxes in some of the top schools that put the children at ease and very calm, they weren't agitated, to sit and listen attentively, and there was no hyperness whatsoever with the children, with these scientific boxes that gave out ELF frequencies. This was all used there. And now we've blended with the Soviet system as they said they'd do it. The Reece Commission: that was the function of the big foundations, was to blend the Soviet system eventually, which they knew they were going to do, into the American system and that of the West, and use those techniques in an even higher level to a higher degree, because the U.S. had the incredible tax bases to pull from and funding and institutions to work on this high-tech equipment. Well, we're seeing it now. This is the virtual world they want to bring us into. And even now, this is not crazy whatsoever, as you say, the Matrix movie was based upon releases from the United States Airforce and DARPA from the 1980s. They can use the human body as a battery. They can take energy from the human body. They've even got new dance halls coming up with floors that will pick up the movements of the people above it, and each pound of the foot or whatever, they can actually take energy from the movements of the human body, and that makes the whole dance floor, it lights it up and everything. So we are batteries. We will be batteries in this new system, absolutely. And self-repairing batteries, we're very efficient. We're even better than machines. We repair ourselves internally.

So we'll be ideal batteries to serve the elite for a while.

Alex: Absolutely, continue.

Alan: Well, you see, to most people, this seems shocking, but it's not shocking at all. As I say, they've got a virtual you, every one of you out there, in these Pentagon supercomputers, these Cray supercomputers. And all the data that you put out on the internet, all the stuff they've collected from your census forms, etc, from all your banking forms, your habits, your purchasing habits, all the rest of it, you'll have a duplicate world in there. And they can predict pretty well your behavior patterns. They've admitted that with the cell phones now, they've been.

Alex: And that was always their big goal. Fifty years ago, the guy that invented the term, sixty years ago, robot, Isaac Asimov wrote about these new supercomputers that would track everything you did and then be able to predict the future off of that. Here we go.

1-800-259-9231. 1-800-259-9231. And just give me a fresh call list, John, from the top, so I can get them all straight here. Your calls coming up in about five minutes. We've been getting into this control grid. I see one weak spot in the New World Order structure, being their own technicians, their own IT people, their own specialized individuals, who are very intelligent, who have been put on these power trips, who have been given great power. I see rebellion within their ranks and humanity springing eternal. I know they've carefully screened them and also carefully watched their own people. But I do see continual leaks from them. They're not omnipresent. They're not all powerful. They're trying to have this ultimate final revolution against all humanity, an ultimate tyranny that can't be defeated in their own words. But I see a great weak spot being their own people leaking information, sabotaging them, bringing information out. Because I talk to people in Hollywood, people in government, high level, they know what's going on. They're upset. They don't like it. They talk about how it's closed systems. How the inner party of the New World Order is some of the most oppressed people of any group. I mean, do you think that's an area? I mean, obviously, resistance springs from the grass roots, the middle class, but what about from elite circles?

Alan: From elite circles themselves, and for those who have been very good faithful servants to bring all this about, you'll find, just as in the Soviet system, for every person who was a bureaucrat or a scientist, they were more heavily monitored on a daily basis than the average citizen. Because the elite must be sure of them first and what they're doing. If they get loose tongues somewhere, they're simply eliminated. And I think we'll find more and more suicides as time goes on. That's how it will be presented to the public, with higher member bureaucrats or scientists, because it's been found that they're becoming loose-tongued, because they're worried about their own lives. They know too much. They know that eventually their own function will be over, and they will also be eliminated, so they start to panic and talk to close friends, and they don't realize they're being monitored more heavily than the average individual or citizen in the street. That's how the Soviets did it, and that's how we're doing it here, too.

Alex: Exactly. With this whole science, there's a million different ways they do this. But to get their, say, FBI or Secret Service. They found the FBI to fight the mob. It's instantly corrupted with the mob. So out of the gates, and of course the government made alcohol illegal for those ten years it later came out to corrupt the federal police. Then they say, oh, we're fighting Communists, we've got to cut corners for America. They get them compromised. They commit all this evil, and then now today, you know the low-level FBI is just investigating petty crimes, but at the top, these are a sinister army of murderers and killers and drug dealers. Same thing with the DEA and the CIA. And I mean, you see these guys, you go to events, you talk to them, and you say, you know they're killing the troops with the cancer viruses. You know they're giving it to the public. I've even, you know, seen globalists whose daughters have died of cancer when they're ten. I'll say, you know that's killing you. And they just kind of look at you and, yeah, that's the way it is. So I guess it's also kind of like O'Brien says in Nineteen Eighty-Four, because Orwell really lived through all that, Eric Blair had, that O'Brien says, I'll be smashed. I'll be destroyed. I'll be tortured and killed. Oh, I love it, it's the strength of the evil system. I live on in this system that's just meant to tear humans apart.

Alan: What you also find, and this is what they found with Adolf Hitler and those who loved Stalin. During the Nuremberg Trials with Hitler, all the officers who were on trial glorified Hitler to the bitter end. And of course, the conclusions they come to, they all had psychopathic type natures. Within the psychopath there's a sado-

masochism. It's very, very, very obvious. They despise the inferiors beneath them in rank, but they glory in the power of those above them. They worship power, and so they worship those above them to the bitter end. And that's also the structure you have in the scientific and bureaucratic elite that runs the world today. They glorify the ones above them for having so much power. It's hard for a non-psychopath to understand. You cannot get into their mindset. But that's what works with them. The lust and the craving, and an awful craving for total power. They worship those who have it above them, and they despise those beneath.

Alex: And that's what it is, when you look at Bush, and people on a podium, or you look at a Bilderberger group meeting photo or video, they are all looking at each other lustfully. And then Bill Clinton, even in front of George Bush Sr. will in front of everyone, not saying why he's doing it, he will just bow to him. And then they all just, oh, yes, power, yes. And they love the power of children dying of cancer. They love the power of killing the troops. And they love the fact that the police worship them, while they're given their cancer virus injections. They just love it. Oh, look at them loving me while I kill them. It's so sick. Look at them worshipping us, as we kill them. Look at the public loving us after. I mean Bush, if you watch him on the pile with the bullhorn, he's just getting this sick evil look, and you can just see him, just loving the firemen crying and worshipping him. He's thinking, look at these scumbag bastards. Just look at how I've killed a bunch of them, and they love it. I mean, he's feeding right there.

Alan: Yes. Well, there's no doubt. I mean, that statement that Brzezinski made to one of the major magazines in an interview, when he was asked if the public would ever rebel, and he says, "The public? What do I think of the public?" He says, "well, you can beat them, you can starve them to death," and he says, "what do they do? They just turn round and eat their dead." He despised the common public, despised them with a hatred.

Alex: Well that's like in the book, Kiss the Boys Goodbye. I mean, Kissinger wrote himself, the military are dumb, pathetic animals to be used up as cannon fodder.

Alan: To be used for foreign policy.

Alex: And they just go, Yes Sir, Murder Me...Kill America! I love it! Yes, Sir!

Alan: That's the name of the game in the psychopath's world, and that's why they have these amazing, this incredible protection that occasionally lets them down, and lets out their sexual strangeness that they all have, because they are all sadomasochistic in every way, in the bedroom as well.

Alex: Yeah, like I don't like pain, and to me that's bizarre and weird, but they love being humiliated. I mean, I don't want to get into what they do, but it's admitted with Hitler, and they're always catching British Lords having the same thing done. And they love to be beaten, they love to have crap smeared all over them, and they're going to do that to us folks. See, that's their love for us is brutalizing us and crapping on us.

Alan: And even David Suzuki who was one of the leaders and proponents, he said on national television in Canada, we've got to kill off, I think it was a hundred and forty thousand a day to save the world. The guy who loves furry little animals, but who is a geneticist, who works for the World Wildlife Fund and the United Nations. In one of his early lectures he says, we're all just fruit flies. And he was into breeding fruit flies. He says, that's all people are, they're fruit flies.

Alex: Well, here's the point that I want to get your take on, and then we're going to go to break and take calls, and we're actually going to skip this break for infowars.com listeners, because it's too important. I keep making a big deal out of this, and it's in my film Endgame, because it is a big deal, it's the key. Two different newspapers reported it, and I've been at similar events. When they talk about, when Dr Eric Pianca talked about we've got to kill 90% of the public, my wife and my family, we're all ready to die. He projected a giant Powerpoint of skulls and a red filter. And the newspapers described raptured three minute standing ovations, every time he said kill everybody, 95% standing ovations. And that's the point. And they all, I mean, you go look in every case, I mean, I've had his graduate students who are now doctors, send me threatening emails, and then I check their Myspace, I check their professional pages. They're all in bioweapons or bioweapons research. And now they've moved this cult of killers into the new 36 level 4 bioweapons laboratories that are all based in major cities. And they're all just, yes, we're

going to murder you. It's beautiful for Earth, Ah, my family. I'm ready to take the bioweapons home and release it on my family first. And then it's like, oh, you're so beautiful how you're going to die. And I mean, they catch PETA, and I reported this years before it came out, because I know somebody who was in it, goes and gets dog from the pound, and then they sit in there eating hamburgers and rolling around on tables injecting dogs and cats with poison killing them. I told you that, okay folks, and then it came out in the news. I mean, they're psychos. Do you understand? Psychos killers run it all.

Alan: Yeah. Even Skinner, there's video tapes up with Skinner and others, actually dropping fairly newborn babies from a foot or a foot and a half high to see how they react when they hit a table. I mean, that's what they are. These people are utter psychopaths. And we better understand that quickly, very quickly.

Alex: And the whole world is being built into an amusement park, for the elite to cram us through meat grinders, slit throats, rape children, bio-weapon, because they think death and piles of maggot covered bodies are beautiful. I mean, John Wayne Gacy and the rest of them. They loved maggots. They loved rotten flesh. They loved torturing people. And you're going to find out folks, that's who runs it. Troops, when you're dying from the shots they give you, remember, they're enjoying killing you.

Alan: And they get off on the fact that the public never catch on to it. See, that's the big joke amongst them. They get off on the fact that the public go along with everything that they want us to go along with. We must acquiesce to every part of their plan, and we do it by silence and acceptance, and they laugh at us for doing so, as dumb animals.

Alex: I know, and I just can't stand it. God, I can't stand it, Alan. I mean, I know you say it's casualties of war, got to move on, but I can't believe a bunch of spindly-necked potbellied pedophiles, who love dead bodies and love torture and black uniforms, run the planet. I mean, I just can't believe what humanity could do if they weren't holding us back.

Alan: That's just it. And even some of those involved, like Lenin, who was well trained by the big bankers to do his role, who said, Communism is going to last seventy years, and he was right on. He said that there are a thousand directions society could go in, human society, but they must not be allowed to know that. They must think the one they're born into, the system they're born into is the only natural one that could have evolved. So, we're not supposed to realize that look at the industry of man, look at all the waste of tax money and all their big projects which enslave us, through technology, research, and development. If that had gone into all the right causes, we truly could have one incredible world here. And we wouldn't have all the ills that we have today, caused by these psychopaths who run us today.

Alex: And they always drill into us, it's evolution, it's set, you don't have free will. No, it's because they know you have free will, and they don't want you taking hold of real human destiny. We're going to keep talking, right now.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, four minutes. You've got the floor to talk about whatever you want. We're going to come back and take calls.

Alan: Well, you know, if you ever study pedophilia, pedophiles for instance are again sado-masochists, generally sadists. And when they're questioned, when they're caught, they will often say that the child wanted this to happen, no matter how grotesque the actions were, they'll blame the victim. And that's standard, what the abuser does to the victim. They blame the victim for what happened, including themselves getting caught. And they'll hate the victim for that. Now, they've created a system of abuse in the world, this is an abusive system, and the public are trained to go back to the abuser for help when the problems brought on by the abuser affect them. That's how the system is. The public are trained to cry, you must help us, do something, and the abuser smiles and grins and says, well, okay, we'll see what we can do, but it's going to cost you. And we better get that through our heads. Stop going back to the abuser, because they will not fix your problems, they've caused your problems. And we're simply doing exactly as they predicted we would do. We've got to understand the behavior patterns here in the mind of the sado-masochist psychopath who runs the planet, or we're doomed. Acquiescence to everything is the plan. We

acquiesce to all their demands; look what's happening in airports and everywhere else in the world. We're watching the total destruction of freedom. All the rights that were fought for over many, many centuries have been taken away over the last few years under this absolute absurd notion of terrorism. And terrorism had nothing to do with it. Until you realize, to the elite, we're all the terrorists, you see. Any individual with a thinking mind, who understands what's going on, is a terrorist. Any person who says, I'm not going along with this agenda of genocide, is a terrorist. We're all terrorists. If you want to get married and have children, and pick your own mate, you are a terrorist. That's not to be allowed in the near future. The young children at school are being taught right now to even volunteer themselves for sterility, to save the world. And there's even some come forward to do that. I said that would happen sixteen, seventeen years ago. It's happening. When you read their agenda, which they publish copiously, you know what they're going to do next. It's quite simple. But you've got to get off that mainstream television, away from the talking professional liars that are well paid to lie to you, and start thinking for yourself, and talking to each other. When television first came in, it didn't just separate people from talking within the community, it stopped everyone in the household from talking to each other.

Alex: Well, look, look where you set it. You set it in the center of the living room. Everybody is focused on it. It becomes the center of daily life.

Alan: Absolutely. And it destroyed; you know in Britain there was a campaign. In Britain, most of the bars there are run by two or three big chains. And people used to go into the bar, that was the community place where everyone talked. And it doesn't matter who you are. A stranger could walk in, and you could go round to everyone, and you'd go into conversations on every topic

Alex: Now you go in a bar, and they all want to watch TV.

Alan: Yeah. I can remember when they put them in, and it came in all at once. In every pub, at the same time, giant televisions. The volume was up so loud, it was all sport. You couldn't hear yourself talking. That was a deliberate attempt by those who ran the system to stop all conversation and communication between people and communities, and it worked, very quickly.

Alex: This is the massive social engineering. And we have to get people to break out of it. You start by not watching the mainstream television, by cutting it down to almost nothing. Not letting your children watch it. By not eating GMO food. By not having cell phones. By getting your children out of public schools. We're coming back live.

(Intro Music)

Alex: Alright, David, Alan, Bill, and many others. We're going to go to your phone calls right now. David in Canada, you're on the air worldwide.

David: How are you doing?

Alex: Good.

David: Hello.

Alex: Yes, sir.

David: Yeah, it sounded like my phone was about to be clipped there. I spoke to you on May 19th, and you wanted me to send you some additional information about the, oh about me fighting the power structure, and how I was held in custody for eight years on fabricated charges.

Alex: You call a lot of shows, yeah, and talk about how you're locked up somewhere. How can we help you?

David: Yeah, well, what I want to do is tell you that when people try to fight the system, that they basically turn into boat rockers, and they get thrown overboard. I've had numerous people that tried to come forward to help me that

have had calamities in their own lives, and you know family members die and things like that. So, what happens is these people turn into what I call sand heads. They tend to bury their heads deeper into the sand, because they're too afraid of what's going on, and they figure they can't do anything about it. And you virtually can't do anything about it, because they have so much power, that they use shows like this to find out who the dissidents are and to eliminate these people, so...

Alex: So, we might as well give up and not even do radio shows. Look, I appreciate your call sir. You call every show continually, and then you always badmouth the shows. I don't know what you want or what you're talking about. I'm giving you things to do: stop eating GMO food, stop using cell phones, get out of public schools, stop watching TV, get to know your neighbors, find out what's happening, and I mean we're here trying to talk about solutions. And I'm, and since we're one of the only places where people can have a say, then we get attacked, because people are just clawing at each other like trying to save a drowning man.

Alan: Yeah, there's no doubt. I mean, when you cannot voice what's happening, it truly would be game over. And we have to say what's happening, and warn what can happen if the people don't stop now. We know that every device they give us in technology is to serve them. That's a given. Years after they gave us even the cell phone, and then they tell you, yeah, we've been tracking you from the beginning and finding out who all your friends are to get your modes of behavior and to see if their modes of behavior coincide with yours, etc, etc. It's all studies, studies, studies, and data. But we know that they're getting smaller and smaller, these units, they can do more and more, and eventually it will be so small that they'll be dysfunctional. And the children will then be presented with the chip, the interfacing chip. That's where it's supposed to go to. And I think now, parents have got to start with their children and start telling them, look, this is fascinating you. It's designed to fascinate you at your age.

Alex: You've got to draw the line now, and they're already in like Time Magazine for kids, in two different issues saying, your parents who said this aren't cool. They don't want you to have the chip. Rebel and get it. You've got to explain to your children, they're taking their natural rebellion and trying to turn that against the family. You've got to early on expose the government and the state as bad to your children, and then they will be with your family and not with the state. You notice the state says, don't educate your children, don't give them your values, let them be who they want to be. No, no, no. That means let the state come in and program them.

Alan: That's right. And some countries have admitted that already. Italy for one has banned home schooling; well not home schooling, they actually want all children to...

Alex: Well California is announcing it, but the people aren't just going along with it.

Alan: Yeah, and Hillary Clinton said that if she got in she'd also ban all home schooling, because they must have everyone, and I've said this, in this system, the one system. No one is to be allowed to escape it. Because once again, you might be an individual. An individual can be a very powerful entity, that can shout the king has no clothes. And that can ripple across very quickly and shatter the illusion. They cannot have that.

Alex: David in Texas, you're on the air with Alan Watt. Go ahead.

David: Yeah, guys. Great show today. Pretty intense. Two questions, I'll make them quick. The first question. Y'all brought up the soy milk and that it might not necessarily be good for you. It lowers sperm count. Is that true even with the organic soy milk?

Alex: Yes.

David: I quit drinking regular milk because it had all the hormones and crap in it. But now, I'm hearing that the soy milk isn't good for me. So I'm running out of options.

Alex: Any staple, any staple they push is going to be bad in some way to hurt you. This is total war. Understand. What they do is, they are, with all your major soy milks, they are crushing it up and reducing it down with the cores. Now even the meat of the soybean, you know even the flesh of the soybean, the supposed good part, has high level

of estrogen mimicking plant sterols. But the core is almost pure estrogen. And so it hyper-feminizes the girls, and feminizes the boys. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah. And that was known from the beginning. These guys don't make mistakes.

Alex: Henry Ford developed it all eighty-seven years ago, eighty-nine years, it was almost ninety years ago.

Alan: Yes. It was the same with, now you'll find that Charles Galton Darwin wrote the book, *The Next Million Years*, in the 1950s. He was a physicist. And he was the grandson of Charles Darwin. And he was a eugenicist and all for this agenda. And he put it in his book that they'd have to alter the hormonal levels of male and female, and if possible get estrogen, high doses of estrogen into the males. And he suggested a whole bunch of ways to doing it.

Alex: Yeah, there are thousands of types of plastics they could make, but they choose for almost all plastic drinking containers, the type that leaches estrogen mimicking chemicals.

Alan: Bisphenol.

Alex: You see, they chose that exact chemist's calculation to hit you, and hit you hard. Stay there. We're going to talk behind scenes right now, with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, you have the total four for three minutes, and then we're going to come back and plug your books and videos and things, and keep taking calls. But right now, you've got three minutes.

Alan: Another thing to watch too is they put the same coating of this bisphenol, even within beer cans now and lots of canned vegetables etc. Now, tin cans were fine all the way up till fairly recently, until they put this stuff in. So why is it in there? It's to heighten the dose of bisphenol or this artificial estrogen. And then you find out that they did a big baby campaign to stop mothers from using breast milk, etc. Then you found out that the actual rubber teat they had on the bottles was also made of the same stuff that gave them high doses of estrogen. And from then on, we've seen all the problems with males down through the generations. They also had the big companies that made baby food as moms were convinced that ordinary food wasn't good enough anymore, scientifically designed food was better. Then they were doing the same thing. The big companies now have admitted, the chemical that they used to supposedly sterilize those baby jars before putting in the food, it just happened to be a synthetic estrogen that they happened to use. And they just found that out now. So, come on, come on, come on. When do we wake up and how long are we going to act stupid here? This is a planned war which they published, they've done, and we still don't want to believe it, it's so horrific. Until we get past that stage and believe yeah this is truly a horror show we don't stand a chance. And these guys have got to pay for this one day. They've got to pay for this. We can't let it go on. We can't let them go unpunished. It's got to be done. And they know this too. They know that when people start getting the education, and coming back at them, these guys will be running for their lives. They know that. What else can they do. They either kill us all off, or have us hunt them. They know this. This is war. They're well aware of it, and these guys mean business. We better start meaning business too, or it's game over for all of us, and all the children who could come. All of the children. And that's the bottom line with the whole thing. You know, the society has been so broken, that the continuity of generations which was so important to every people on the planet, a natural thing that gave you a form of security and peace of mind as you went through your life, that the cycles would continue. That has been broken. Natural affection has been almost destroyed, again, because of this war on the people. The war between the genders, etc. There was also war between the generations. You read all of the Communist literature, they said they'd have to destroy the connection and the bonds between all generations, then they, from the top, could control each generation. That has been done. That goes as far back as 1934, Comintern Meeting that Beria presided over. He said it used to take seventy years before we could make major changes within the structure of society on a cultural basis. Now, he said, we can do it every five years, and eventually it will be down to every year.

Alex: Here we go. Alright, we're going to go back on the main transmission, now. Here we go.

(Intro Music: Riders on the Storm, The Doors)

Alex: More of your phone calls here in just a moment. I want to encourage all of the listeners to realize that we face a serious battle, but we're gaining a lot of ground. And the infowar is the key. You can talk yourself blue in the face to your neighbors, co-workers, friends, families, strangers, and that has some effect, but videos are the key. And all you've got to do is direct people to sources of information that can break the Matrix for them. And then once they finally see behind it, it's fire and forget. Once you get somebody to, Whooah, I just saw the Matrix. Whooah. Then they have unlocked their mind on their own. They can begin to see what's happening. And before Alan leaves us, we're also going to plug some of his videos and materials that are excellent as well. We have links to his website up on infowars.com, right now. Alan, in fact, plug your website and stuff right now, and then I want to talk about the positive things that are happening, because the elite is not happy. They are worried about how many are waking up. I believe even with their predictive computer systems, they did not, they admit, expect this much awakening to happen. They'll probably just launch a bio attack or a nuke or something early to get us to clutch back to their psychopathic underside and worship them again, you know begging them to be our mommy. But talk about your website material and then positive things you see happening, and more solutions, and then calls.

Alan: People should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and see what I have up there that keeps me going for sale. And there's hundreds and hundreds of shows I've done, and talks on all the various subjects to do with this order that's running the world. And they could also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's the European site, and that covers a lot of bases as well, with other data, and transcripts which you could download and print up. On the positive side of this, as you say, they're terribly, terribly worried. That's why they're out in such force, and they're screaming terror everywhere. They're very, very worried now that the public will get wind of what's been happening to them, not just recently, but for a long time. And we know that they're terrified for their lives, actually, at the very top. And people that are terrified for their lives, conspirators, are lethal in their actions. They're absolutely lethal in their actions because they're ruthless. They must be ruthless to succeed. They know what will happen to them if all of this comes out and more and more of the public know what's been done to them, their families, their children, their sicknesses, the diseases, that they've gone through. The heartaches that they've gone through, watching people dying of cancers, etc, that were manmade. These people will have to be utterly ruthless. And that's why they've created a society, a militarized society to try and force us all to go along to the bitter end and do what we're told. They're hoping that fear is going to stop us all. And fear will not stop us all. I have no doubt that they'll come for us eventually as well. I have no doubt of that at all, if they can't get their way. But there's no other way to do this. There's no time left. You can't simply do the old way of passing information quietly down through the generations. Now you've got to put lots of information out on the right topics, that really hit home to people, to put them into action. Because, you see, the elite have told us where they're taking us, which is the extinction, basically, of the species as we know it. The transhumanist agenda is so heavily well funded, these international organizations of professors and scientists, to create the new types of humans.

Alex: And they're the ones that stand up, with 95%, you know of the audience, standing ovation, yeah, kill everyone, yes. Oh yes, it's so wonderful. I mean, you know, that's in the news. So one big thing that they have going for them, that I want people to point out, you know, to themselves, is you know that we, the average person judges the world by their own actions. And so, even when you're reading their own textbooks and documents, where they admit they're doing all this, or when Peter Singer is saying, kill the babies, kill the old people or, when a B.F. Skinner is murdering his own son and putting it in a textbook, and how he tortured him for years in a small box, and oh, it's beautiful, it's a sacrament. Ooh, it's so liberal, it's so cutting edge. I mean, it's this mental illness is normal. Normalcy is evil and mentally ill to them. It's that people have that trouble dealing with something so monstrous, so big, so wicked. And it is frightening. I mean, it's frightening to admit this to yourselves. But folks, you don't have a choice. You have to fight back against this now.

Alan: You have no choice. They have told us where they're taking us. They say that the old human is not good enough, is obsolete. And they're going to create new types of humans, which eventually will have nothing in common with the old human. What they mean by that, they're going to create a perfect race of slaves to serve them, which will be unable to think for themselves as distinct, independent individuals. That's what they mean by that. So we've got to understand, they've planned our extinction, our death. And they're publishing it now, openly.

And they hope to guide us along, so that we'll go along with it quite happily and willingly until we die off.

Alex: That's right. They're teaching us how beautiful and wonderful it is. So, again, military, police, government bureaucrats, when you're wondering why your ten year old is dying of an advanced leukemia and why a kid down the street is dying of it, just remember, we warned you. We loved you. We believed in you. We tried to warn you, and you laughed back at us, and you went out and cracked somebody over the head with a billy club. Or for some school teacher who's laughing, or some member of a state legislature who's laughing, remember, remember you were warned. I think that's important, because we may not even make it another five years, another six years, another ten years, Alan. But people are going to remember these transmissions, and these transmissions are going to be passed around, if the enemy succeeds, when they're illegal. And people are going to huddle in areas they think are safe to even receive this info. And later they'll realize, this has already happened with stuff I put out twelve, thirteen years ago. People are just blown away by it now. You know, they go watch TV shows I did ten years ago, and my God, it all happened. This guy's a prophet. No, the enemy told us everything. The enemy told us everything. So remember, when you think one out of three getting cancer from one in thirty three, you know, is bad, wait until it's everybody. You see, just remember, just remember we told you. We were right. We cared. We had the courage to tell you, if we're not able to turn this around.

Alan: And another thing to remember too, and a technique they're using at the moment, through all the fear creation. When you live under fear and stress for a long time, it's no different than being in a torture chamber. You'll crack eventually. It makes you more malleable, more suggestible, and you're guided by the authorities along ridiculous paths. Ridiculous if you were completely conscious and perfectly sane at the time. You would not go along with them. But when you're under tremendous stress and fear. Fear of all the coming crises and food crisis and other, all the crises they're creating. They want you to be so apathetic – that was an essential tool, to create apathy – to allow yourself to be guided to the slaughterhouse; that's what they want. And so we mustn't let all of this crisis creation beat us down.

Alex: Imagine if we could take the U.S. or another country back, and then bring all this out, and show everybody the documents, and have public trials, showing how they did it. And then, basically outlaw or restrict these technologies of control. Then we could have a true golden age of humanity, and go to the stars.

Alan: And we'd have to watch every person that we allow to have authority in any science whatsoever to be monitored all the time, by the public, all of the public when they wish to.

Alex: Total transparency.

Alan: Absolutely. It would have to be. You can't allow foundations and organizations with secrecy and the backing of billions of dollars to do as they wish anymore. You cannot do that.

Alex: And I have to say. I'm not calling for any form of tyranny, but this ultimate dehumanization, this perfection of darkness and wickedness, is so dangerous, and will always try to come back, that we do, as you said, need to have absolute transparency, and it will take you know defeating it, unfortunately, I have to say, will take some type of tyranny itself. I hate to say that Alan, but this thing is, this is human ending systems we're talking about. This New World Order must be outlawed.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. You cannot have secrecy and secret societies, and foundations, and world citizenship. That's what they call themselves now. Even the Club of Rome put themselves out under the Rockefeller foundation initially as World Citizens. And you've got to understand, it sounds nice and fuzzy on that level....

Alex: It means worldwide prison, it means worldwide extermination grid.

Alan: Absolutely. They're behind eugenics and everything else, because they decide what is a good citizen, what constitutes a healthy citizen, mental and otherwise.

Alex: Well, here's another example. You know how they say families are unhealthy and everything is bad, but the

bills they create. I told people twelve years ago, because I had the documents and I had a Congressman on the show, and I had a Member of Parliament from Australia on. I found out that everybody at birth for thirty-five years now, it's almost thirty-six, had blood taken that was put in an international database. And I gave them where it was stored. Now, because the show got big enough, and others talked about it, they went ahead in the last six months and came out and said, yes, we're taking all your blood, it's in a database. We're keeping DNA databases. We're putting it in criminal databases. Homeland Security has it. And then they are now passing retroactive laws saying it was okay to take your blood. Folks, the government is so criminal that they've been taking your blood in the industrialized world for thirty-five years and the program started everywhere the same year, thirty-five years ago. See that shows that global government is already in place. It's just sending down more tentacles, more tripods, more control systems, and building a pyramid of control up around the skeleton of the pyramid that already shot out decades ago.

Alan: When the big world leaders signed the agreement and the charter at the United Nations in California, at the end of World War II.

Alex: Presidio.

Alan: Yeah. What they did was sign on, and they knew it at the top. Those guys at the top knew this. This whole agenda was to come from that. You see, world peace, you've got to understand how they define peace.

Alex: That means everyone dead but a few million elitists.

Alan: That's correct.

Alex: Peace means, just like the Emperor says in *Revenge of the Sith*, he goes, we'll kill everybody and then we'll have peace.

Alan: Yes, that's it. That's absolutely it. And they had the whole agenda worked out before they signed the charter, that they'd have to destroy the family unit, create a war between male and female, and then the government can talk to every individual and order every individual on a one-to-one basis, with no one to stand up for that individual. It was divide and conquer, divide and conquer, down to the individual. That was the technique to be used. Then the government would be truly, for the first time, in charge. That was the intent.

Alex: Unbelievable. Who's up next here? I've got calls all over the map.

John: Allen in Virginia.

Alex: Allen in Virginia, you're on the air.

Allen: Hello.

Alex: Yes, go ahead.

Allen: Yes. A real privilege to be on today, usually the system will kick callers off after ten minutes, but fortunately there was a glitch today, and the cue got cleared for me. Well, I wanted to talk to with your guest today, Alan Watt, about...

Alex: You know what, I'm not going to let that go by. John, there's no system that kicks callers off the phone system is there?

John: No, there's not.

Alex: Sir, and everybody keeps saying they're hearing a "Chhhhhh". That's what the telephone system does in talk radio to let you know you're on the air, it goes "Chhhh" when we go to you callers. So, it's something with your

phone if you're being kicked off after ten minutes. But the point is, I'm not mad at you, but this is a classic kind of mental distraction here, that each caller will add some little inanity to it as a preface of what they're saying. I want to get to all the calls, so you've got the floor. Do you have an issue to cover?

Allen: Yes sir, and I called several weeks ago mentioning I was a Transhumanist, or I identify as such. And I wanted to talk with your guest today about whether the, I've not been able to identify it. I mean, I've done extensive Google searches on everything from brain computer interfaces on people talking about collective consciousness and stuff, and what I've found is that the most advanced brain computer interface out there is called the Brain Gate, and it's not terribly impressive in itself. It's just a centimeter squared unit, which can be implanted on the cortex, and it does provide for a limited....

Alex: Sir, they were remote controlling rats with total control, even controlling their heart rates twenty years ago. They have robo-rats deployed all over the world. I mean they had robo-roaches deployed twenty-five years ago. Are you saying? Oh, my God. Just go ahead.

Allen: Well, yes. The Brain Gate chip, you have to understand that if you want some dramatic result, yes, you can get a dramatic result like increasing the heart rate and providing a euphoric feeling.

Alex: What is your point? What are you saying we're making up? Just, everything's fine, the government loves us, take your shots basically?

Allen: No, not at all. I think that there is a great deal of evil in the government. But then I'm just saying that Mr Watt is jumping the gun, and....

Alan: Well, let me answer that with some facts for a change, okay. Delgado, who ran the FBI Department on mind control at one point, was controlling bulls in the arena back in the 1950s and '60s, completely. So the stuff that you're talking about and is published in the so-called magazines and so on that you look at is completely and utterly obsolete. These guys are so far advanced in stuff they don't publish to you, that they're quite confident they can pull this off. And it's not just about getting a brain implant. Who the hell do you think is going to program you when you're in this virtual real world? Yourself? You won't be doing it. They'll be doing it for you.

Alex: They're programming you through the television set. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I mean these guys are so stupid, on the one hand they believe that there's somehow some altruism left amongst the psychopaths that allow them to go into this virtual world, that they'll be part cyborg and part this and part something else, and be allowed to do what they want. The whole intent of this virtual world is so that you can be completely and utterly controlled. You find that at the World Science Meeting being held in Louisiana, in 2001, at Loyola University, they said our purpose is to make sure there will be no such thing as a distinct individual. It will be impossible....

Alex: Yeah, stay, stay there. We're going to keep talking.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I want to keep going here. Look, we're not trying to beat you up here, Allen in Virginia, but out of the gates you just brought up some stuff that wasn't accurate about the phone system here at the network. You know, the architecture of the technological revolution, we're not saying it couldn't be empowering, as low-level transhumanists say. We understand that the point is, it's being deployed and funded as a control mechanism, and we've been right about every step of this, and you're saying you can't find where they say they're going to use this as a control mechanism. What about the January 7th, 2000 release of the 1980s documents by the Army War College on control? I mean this is all about control. I mean, are you saying you can't find literature about how this is being used for control, or what are you saying?

Allen: Well, I'm saying sir that I've not been able to find any thinker or a group, or anybody who actually discussed

this on human collective consciousness in any serious terms.

Alex: Well you just, I mean, it's not my, number one, and I appreciate your call, I mean, I really, it's in my book, *Descent to Tyranny*. I've made films about it. Bill Joys, *Why the Future Doesn't Need Us*, owner of Sun Microsystems, Chairman of Sun Microsystems, saying the elite have decided to basically kill all of us. I mean, it's throughout the literature that the elite is going to get rid of the majority of us, and they're going to be gods empowered with all this. So, you're saying with no proof, that you can't find proof, when there's a mountain of it. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yeah, it's just incredible. The universities, they've had world meetings recently across the planet, on the Transhumanist societies. Heavily funded, big foundations, big professors from all the top universities, who've laid it on the line where they're going to take the public. So this character, he's either incredibly naive or he's lying.

Alex: Well, on the positive front, for what, five years, they've got brain implants where people can see in black and white now. And I think that's a positive thing. But of course it's going to be used for bad. They've got all sorts of brain chips to stop seizures and things. I mean, Aldous Huxley, whose brother ran the U.N., Julian Huxley, right before he died in '62 talked about how he'd been in and seen secret programs in the '50s with people remote controlled by wires. Now, when my dad was at University of Texas, they were doing, he knew people that were doing experiments where the pigeon would sit there with the brain implant hitting the button until it died, when the pleasure centers. And this guy just says, and he says he doesn't know anything about hive minds? And I gave him an official Army Report, and he just kind of goes, well I haven't seen it.

Alan: And what this last fellow said too is interesting. He was into the collective mind. See, that's been pushed through all the New Age Movement. We're all one, the collective mind. The collective mind means you have no mind of your own. You're a hive.

Alex: Alright, here we go, here we go, here we go.

(Intro Music: Renegades of Funk: Rage Against the Machine)

Alex: There's a bunch of control freaks, who want to try to dominate society who think the future belongs to them and them alone. And I'm here to tell them, this is a Declaration of Independence against war, you potbellied, chicken-necked pedophiles, you degenerate, power-tripping sickos. You are going down. We're going to get our hands around your scrawny necks, you bastards. David in Texas, you're on the air. No, no, we already went to David. Bill in Texas, you're on the air, go ahead.

John: Next up is Tom.

Alex: Man, this IM system giving me callers is just all jumbled. Please, tell me again who it is. We'll just try to muddle through it.

John: Tom in North Carolina.

Alex: Tom in North Carolina, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Tom: Hey Alex, this Tom McMillan, John McMillan's son. I talked to you years ago. John McMillan was killed in '82 for talking about the Trilateral Commission and the Rothschilds and International Bankers.

Alex: Which the publics used to tell us didn't exist. Now it's all been announced, so they say it exists but it's good.

Tom: And this September, I keep getting the same feeling that, you know, it's like post-traumatic stress syndrome for the families of the revolutionaries, the good patriots that spoke about these, years ago. And they have a gag rule on our story. We can't write a book. We can't make a movie. And they talked about my dad in relation to Gordon Call. And I chose a life out in Western North Carolina in the Smoky Mountains, instead of a prison like Gordon's son got.

Alex: You know, I forget your story. So it's just kind of off topic, because we're right here at the end of the show, and I don't even know what you're talking about. So, if I don't I don't think the listeners do.

Tom: You said last time, you said, well I guess you're telling the truth. But this story made national attention, he was a celebrity. You sound just like him. And they killed him. They shot him eighteen times in Barrow County Georgia, brought a SWAT team out, Athens, Georgia.

Alex: Okay, tell me again. Who?

Tom: John McMillan.

Alex: Say it again.

Tom: John B. McMillan, M-C-M-I-L-L-A-N. And it's documented. I don't know if you can pull it up from the Atlanta.

Alex: And the government told you that it's a gag order?

Tom: Well...

Alex: Gag orders have, screw them! Do whatever you want.

Tom: Sir?

Alex: I mean, I do whatever I want. They can tell me not to talk, I'll keep talking.

Tom: I know, but see, I'm talking to you because I don't believe in the gag rule. And I keep talking to everybody I know out here in Western North Carolina about this story, and I'm a little sensitive about this.

Alex: Now, listen, I appreciate your call. We're at the end of the show, and every call is a personal thing, or every call is a little side issue, and it's all a dissociative thing going on, where people can't focus in on what we're talking about. We don't screen calls here, but then sometimes, I don't even know what people are talking about, so it kind of ruins the show, and I don't even know where we're going now, and it's the end of the show. And that's it. We're going to have some days this week where I just take phone calls so everybody can get on. Because then they're hurried, and it doesn't work well. Alan Watt, thank you for spending time with us.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Alex: You bet, take care. And to John B. McMillan's son, I didn't mean to sound rude, I just, it's just the end of the show, it makes no sense, and I just don't even know what you're talking about. Okay, infowars.com, retransmission starts now with a bunch of big guests today on the streams at infowars.com. Get the free podcast there as well. God Bless You.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
CDs	

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 5th, 2010

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Now with us for the next hour and fourteen minutes or so is Alan Watt, and I want to get into the medical, scientific dictatorship today with him, and why he thinks they're now coming out and saying, okay we are recording your naked bodies. Okay, we are putting lithium in the water. Okay we do want to put Prozac in the water. Okay, we do want to give you shots, that literally go in and reprogram your brain by destroying receptor sites, or causing autoimmune responses every time your body releases stress hormones to literally kill the active resistance. To literally neutralize the instinct of self-preservation and make us servile slaves. They've gone from denying this was their plan, even though we analyzed their own documents that have been warning you for more than a decade. To now, suddenly, over a hundred articles in the last week. Hundreds, I mean just hundreds in the last month, suddenly telling you, your brain is malfunctioning. There's a human defect. We're going to fix it with live viruses we inject into your body that go into your brain, and with lithium an anti-psychotic that's highly toxic. Alan Watt is a long-time researcher and he really needs no introduction here on the show. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. Alan, good to have you here, my friend.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be back on again, Alex.

Alex: Alan, let's cut to the chase. I know you scan the news, and enemy transmissions. Why are they suddenly coming out and saying, yeah, we've been drugging you, and we're going to drug you more?

Alan: That's just a matter of training the public. We've been trained, incrementally, over the years, up to this present condition, and most people do accept that government is now an authority. It's not really a matter of thinking through it. It's a matter of just accepting your training. You come to this very vague conclusion, that government is the boss, basically. We're not a sort of Republic or Democracy, it's a matter of training the public. And that's what the big boys said they'd do fifty years ago, sixty years ago. They would train us to accept a form of scientific

dictatorship, a world ruled by experts, better people than we are, and unfortunately it works on a lot of people. They do accept that government is now an authority. That's what it is, it's an authority, it's The Authority. And we're supposed to simply obey whatever they do, because they know better. That's the end of slavery, when you accept that type of rulership. That's it.

Alex: Well, I mean, to openly now admit that they naked body scan us and save every scan. To openly admit they're putting poison in the water. Now they admit bisphenol A is sterilizing us, and the news giggles and says, maybe that's good. And maybe, being injected, and having your emotions taken away, literally having your life ended, I mean, they're murdering you. You're still moving around and walking, but you take this shot, bye-bye. Bye-bye. And you like that, government wants to destroy my brain. Please, right here, inject, inject. Inject. I'm not a conspiracy theorist.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, folks, Emergency situation, I'm consulting for Jesse Ventura's TV show and we're going to different federal prisons, FEMA camp sites that they admittedly have up in Taylor and in Camp Swift, which is a WWII prisoner of war camp, and in America, Rob Dew and Aaron Dykes, this is out in Bass Drop, right outside Bass Drop, simply pulled up, far away from the camp, we're video taping. A Captain Martinez came over, he said, "What are you doing?" They said, "We're shooting establishing shots for a TV show, and he said, I'm calling police on you, and has been somewhat. Well, let's go to Aaron Dykes and Rob Dew. The police are coming. In America, you don't go and video tape these FEMA centers. You don't show the camps, because then Glenn Beck will have to admit they exist. What's going on gentlemen?

Rob: Well, we were over here, across the street from Camp Swift, and shooting some establishing shots and I was far away from Aaron, I was over on another part of it shooting some stuff and I saw a car pull up, and I turned the camera over to the guys talking to Aaron, asking him questions. So I finished shooting what I was shooting, and then I walk up, and you know, the guy was repeating the questions. And you know, Aaron is under no obligation to answer his questions that he was asking so Aaron didn't answer, and they asked me, and I said, we're just shooting establishing shots for a TV show, and he said, who do you work for? And I said, I don't think I have to answer that. And he said, okay, fine. They're not answering the questions, he was talking on his camera that was running video at the time, and then he was going around, I guess, making a report, shooting the license plate of the car we were in, and...

Alex: Guys, give me the number, give me the number. Look up the number to Camp Swift. I'll call them. It's Alex Jones and Jesse Ventura. That's who. That's who. They told you it was a TV show.

Rob: Do you have the number on you? Right there, we can give you the number over the air, actually.

Alex: Alright, yeah. Make sure it's the right number, what he gave you. His card.

Rob: For this camp, it's 512-782-5001.

Alex: Is there a lot of wind out there, because your phone is really ruffling?

Rob: Yeah, there is. I'm getting in the car, real quick.

Alex: Yeah, get in the car. Get in the car, and now, this happened in Pittsburgh and they called in a terror alert and said you were trying to base the base up, and that ended up making the news. And we had all the videos in Police State 4, the Rise of FEMA. You politely walked up.

Rob: All we do is ask the guy questions.

Alex: Yeah, and then you politely left, and then they lied and filed false reports with the police, that you were trying to

run a terror attack on them. And we see in the news where they arrest women. Anybody that even tries to ask questions about the camps, in America, you get arrested for this because we're Land of the Cowards, Home of the Slaves. And we're going back to...

Rob: That's a historical marker, Alex, I mean, it's a public place. There's a sign right here that says historical marker, and it's pointing to the thing. But you put your camera on it, and you know, they ask you a bunch of questions, like you're a criminal, and now I'm afraid if we leave, if we drive down the road, we're going to get pulled over by a sheriff. And I don't want to get, and be in that kind of confrontation.

Alex: And then they'll claim, then they'll claim you tried to do something. I mean, lying is standard procedure. Give us the phone number.

Rob: It is, 512-782-5001. Do you want to put Aaron on, because he actually had first contact with the guy?

Alex: Yeah, but give us the number again.

Rob: 512-782-5001.

Alex: Alright, you're at Camp Swift. Tell folks the road that's on.

Rob: Camp Swift. It's off of 95 about 6 miles north of Bass Drop Texas. So you can look it up. It actually used to be a lot bigger. We were driving around in another area, and talked to a lady, because we were asking her where it was, and she said, this all used to be Camp Swift. They've consolidated it, and sold it off after it was a World War II prison camp. She said her dad was actually one of the first people to buy a section of the land.

Alex: Now, by the way, that's not even your main site. That's where you were supposed to go second. I want you to go to the main admitted FEMA camp. I mean, I don't, I mean you guys can stay there and wait for them to come claim that work for Osama Bin Laden if you want, or you can just get on down the road and make a few turns.

Rob: Well, the sheriff is here, right now. He just pulled up.

Alex: Oh, good. We're back in one minute. Alan Watt, I apologize, this is live and breaking, but he'll be with us after this ends, and we'll have Alan back up in the next week or so for a full hour. But Alan Watt, stay there. Third hour, coming up, Infowars reporters, Rob Dew and Aaron Dykes, with the police for daring to be at a historical marker, a concentration camp.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, well done. Here come evil Americans, trying to show the FEMA camps, and we'll see what happens in Land of the Free and Home of the Brave. Alan Watt, I apologize to you for this happening, live, but I think their phones getting blown off the hook, made them back off my guys. But this is just another example of the freedom we live under, isn't it Alan?

Alan: Yes, and it's happening in other countries at the same time. I've watched videos from Britain, where women have walked across hills and been stopped again under the same terrorism/anti-terrorism act, even though there's no warning signs that they're near camps or anything. In fact, they're getting approached by the military and the police at the same time. So they're using this anti-terrorism law worldwide. And that's what it goes under, for anybody who's inquisitive as to what's happening in a particular area, even if they're innocent as I say, and they're simply on a hike, and they come across something, they're often detained, questioned and maybe let go.

Alex: And all of the training is for the American people, the British people, the Canadian people. That's only a smokescreen about quote Muslims. And of course, remember the lady in upstate New York, who heard that there was a big FEMA camp, which it is designated as an Emergency Center, under the Emergency Centers Act. And

they just arrested her. And they said, we're charging her with terror. It was an American, Glenn Beck, Alex Jones listener, and no, no, no, no, you don't do that in America. You are the enemy. And they are chomping at the bit to throw our people in prisons. I mean, you're an uppity slave, who dares to ask them questions, or video police? You're going to prison.

Alan: Yes. This is the new authoritarian system. And they said in their writings, it would have to be authoritarian. And that's what the century of change is all about. And as you say, they kicked it off with 9/11, just to get it all through, to train the public worldwide that this is the new authoritarian system. Any idea of rights or freedoms or democracy is to go out the window. They've said that openly in their writings from the very top. So this is the new system. By the way, they've also got a lot of new private prisons they've already built in Canada. They're owned by some companies in the U.S. They're only up to 10% capacity. They're not taking anybody else in at the moment. These are very high-tech prisons by the way, on the circular basis, where it's all cameras. They can see around all the cells at all the time. That's right. And so, they're sitting idle, waiting as well. In Ontario, the Grand Bend River, there's a big army facility there since WWII. It's well stacked already with beds and so on, for people getting moved into it. So they're all over the place right now, and they're all stocked up, just waiting.

Alex: And by the way, when I was telling the guys where to go, you've got the admitted FEMA center with whole families. You've got Swift, that's designated as an emergency FEMA camp, admittedly on record, model state self emergencies power act, and of course some of the other acts, the Emergencies Centers Act, which hasn't passed yet, but everything in it is already in place. They always do it that way. And kind of like we had national ID cards in 1994 under executive order, they just announced them two years ago to the slave grid. Still has the state seal on it, but it's a federal/international. Call the guys, I want them to go to Lake Line Mall. That's shut down. And we got video of this a year ago. And FEMA have taken over half of the old mega mall, and they have Homeland Security Buses and if you even try to videotape the mall, police and FEMA boil out and get in your face. So there are just FEMA camps everywhere. FEMA burrowing in, but let's get back to the medical lobotomies. They've come out of course in the last decade and announced all of these new type of vaccines that go in with live viruses, either create viral plaques to plug up receptor sites for anger and aggression and resistance and freedom, or they actually eat, that is replicate and destroy the receptor sites. Or they cause even more deadly auto-immune responses that block these regular steroids is the main thing they're trying to block, naturally occurring, the estrogens, the testosterone, in the brain. And that's admitted, and so there's an autoimmune response, which causes chronic brain swelling, which is of course Alzheimers, that's why you're getting people 25 getting it, and then, so it causes continual brain swelling. And they're announcing they plan to start injecting people, Alan, and after we have the shot, we'll feel much better, Alan.

Alan: That's right. And remember too, what's happening today is 90 years behind the times, because Huxley wrote about that in Brave New World. How do you think you get them from one type of society to a nice placid genetically altered and created society? You must take them down gradually, and Britain in the 1930s, remember was the first country that was teaching at Sandhurst the aspect of total war, where whole populations are the enemy. That includes your own population during a full-scale, all-out war. This is full-scale world war, and we are all the targets, and we must be brought down, until we cannot use our critical thinking faculties any more. Back in the 1960s, remember, Arthur Koestler, who worked with MI5, who was a propagandist for international, he was a Trotskyite too. They hired lots of those guys to write novels and books and so on. He also took part in an actual survey they were doing for the United Nations to find ways to lobotomize the general public, through chemical means, through water, the food supply, injections, in order to bring about what they called World Peace. World Peace is absence of all opposition, and that's what's happening today. As I say, we're way behind the times. For a lot of people it's already happened, as you well know. You can't get through to the ones who have already had their ability for self-preservation destroyed. And Kessler said that, we can destroy that particular part in the brain, very precisely, that makes you an individual you. That's what he called, the ghost in the machine. That was you, your personality with your innate ability for self-preservation. He says, that will be destroyed through chemicals or injections, food and water, to bring about world peace. He said the public won't need to make decisions, because the state will make all their decisions for them.

Alex: And they call this full-spectrum dominance, and most of the public has succumbed to the chemicals in the

water, and now they're going straight to the endgame of an injection that turns you into a biological android, and the cops are going to hold everybody down, and they're going to do it themselves, and they just want to lose their soul, their body. They love it. They love it because they feel that petty power trip of submitting, and so good, your family, your whole family line. They plan to neutralize us, psychologically, before they release mega-plagues and actually kill you. And so, I know I'm the enemy. The cops and military, you want to die. The bureaucrats, you want to die. You love it. You love it. You love it. You just love it. And we're 100% accurate. It's all on record, and now they're announcing their coming to inject us with literal brain-eating vaccines, and they're trying to force inoculations everywhere. They're taking people's kids that won't take them, with the quote, flu shot, and they admit tenfold in brain damage, in Guillain-Barré, in convulsions. It's all admitted. The Gardasil is killing people, and they love it. The cops love shooting their kids up and watching them die. The school teachers love shooting them up, watching them die. Why do they love the death and the kids all over the block dying of cancer? Why do they love it so much, Alan?

Alan: Well, they are sado-masochistic. See, totalitarian societies run on sado-masochism with an intelligentsia at the top, who literally go by a completely different set of moral rules and principles than anyone else, and they get off with it too, because they're so incredibly wealthy. However, all their generals and all the way down, respect the guy above them, who's got more power than themselves and they despise the person beneath them, who's got less power. So it's a sado-masochistic system. It came out during the Nuremberg trials, we saw the generals and all the different officers behind Hitler, still praising him as though he were a god, literally, and the same thing happened with Stalin of course, when he died, all the people came forward, and the officers themselves, who knew that they were slated for death next if he had lived. They were still praising Stalin, as though he were some kind of God, so sado-masochists are attracted to power. They will literally deify the person with more power, that's what they're after. They deify the ones with it, and they despise those with less. Those at the bottom, with no power, literally they're utterly cruel and ruthless with absolutely. And they enjoy it too.

Alex: That army captain and that sheriff's deputy, they looked at, these were citizens, these were piles of garbage. These were filth. These were blood bags to serve them. How dare you in America video tape anything. How dare you! How dare you slave! How dare you scum! We'll be right back with, Alan Watt. Enjoy the shots.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I want to go over some documents with Alan Watt in the next segment, and I want to get him back up in the next few weeks, because he has so much knowledge. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website, our sites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. We're launching a major information warfare salvo today. We'll tell you about that coming up in the middle of the next segment. I need your help. We're all in this together. Ladies and gentlemen, I get agitated and upset, because I haven't had my neurons destroyed, and I've been reading a lot of globalist documents, in fact some of which I just read in the last few days Alan, and I've noticed you've talked about this years ago, that a lot of globalist documents bemoan the fact that lithium and fluoride in the water doesn't seem to work on some people, and actually makes them more angry. Then I noticed the movie, *Serenity*, throws it in your face. And I even saw the interview with the director talking about it. He's anti-New World Order, and it was a great movie, but they take a whole planet in the future, and put in the atmosphere Prozac or a Prozac drug, but it ends up killing most people, they become so passive, like the shrimp that are ingesting Prozac now in the news, that just give up and die. But others become more aggressive, and do you, I'm seeing that. Do you have any take on that?

Alan: That's true to an extent with a lot of drugs. You'll find that there are some people who can't even take an aspirin for a headache. It will actually make the headache worse. Others can take painkillers, even higher-grade painkillers that will intensify the pain, so some people do react in an opposite way with certain medications. However, what you're finding as well is that a lot of, see, the whole thing starts when you're young. They talked about this back in the twenties. How could you literally alter the chemistry of the brain, and the chemistry of the person if you wanted a world of peace? And they talked about inoculations were the best ways to do it. And they could target specific areas of the brain.

Alex: Diet, injections, injunctions, Bertrand Russell.

Alan: That's right. Yes, and even before he came along with that too, and said that openly, there were others that talked about that as far back as George Bernard Shaw in 1918, who belonged to the Fabian Society that belongs to the Royal Institute of International Affairs or Council on Foreign Relations. So this is an old, old agenda, and what they've found too since then, with your first inoculations as a child, they're supposed to piggyback on certain enzymes that go to the brain. And it's interesting you see that every cell in the brain, every type of tissue in the body vibrates at a particular frequency, a very small electrical frequency. Not a large one, very small, and that's how you alter it.

Alex: Electrochemical.

Alan: Yes. And therefore the nutrients for that particular part of the brain, will vibrate at the same rate as the tissue it wants to go to, or the tissue it wants it to come to, and that's how it finds the tissue with a particular nutrient.

Alex: And that's what they're saying with all these new vaccines, it will literally block you from being able to become upset or resist, and suddenly it's all over the news. They're now moving against us publicly.

Alan: Yes, but along with the fact that they could take up the nutrients to different parts of the brain, they knew they could piggyback the chemicals or even a virus onto it as well.

Alex: That's what they say. They say they're piggybacking the steroid on the back of a live, with this particular one in the new this week, with a live herpes virus to take it right into the brain and hit you hard.

Alan: That's right. And therefore they could lobotomize different parts of the brain that makes you, not so much aggressive. If you're aggressive you can be aggressive for a very good reason and that means surviving, and all of these characters from the Fabian Society and long before talked about the fact that the world they'd bring in had one obstacle and that was the general public. How do we lobotomize the public and make them passive and obedient? And so they hit upon this idea.

Alex: There's no doubt from studying all the last major vaccines, to interrupt, I want you to comment on this, that they're adding these piggybackers into the vaccines for at least the last 30 years. They've already hit the public. That's why they're zombies. Most people out there are already brain damaged. That's why we can't reach them.

Alan: They can't understand. It's not that they don't want to understand, they can't understand. And those parts that should kick in with anxiety and a little bit of fear leading to decisive action are gone. However, the thing is, some people sneak through, just like, as I say, the medications often have the opposite effect. Some people they'll find that because their physiology is slightly different, those enzymes that uptake to the brain can be diverted to other parts of the body, often into the intestines. And they've found people for instance with lots of allergies somehow...

Alex: Well they now admit Crone's is a measles vaccine, and that's why you have all these new diseases. It ends up attacking with an autoimmune response in the intestines and that's almost killed one of my great employees who got very close to dying from Crone's. And they know exactly what they're doing.

Alan: They've known what caused that for over fifty or sixty years at the top levels. See, there's different levels of medicine. Whatever is in the Lancet journal is what all the doctors believe. That's what's taught in university, but in the higher levels of medicine, it's part of the military-industrial complex, because warfare takes in medicine in a big way for bringing down populations long term. So they've known this for fifty years what they were doing, and even longer.

Alex: Incredible. Stay there Alan, finish up on the other side. Riveting. And everything that Alan is saying is in all their own literature. For banking, for government, they have super advanced schools that once you become a general or once you become a governor, they then send you to the advanced Woodrow Wilson school or others to be really taught the secret plan.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: And they don't want you leading a frontal assault. They always want to intimidate you and put the onus on you, like you're morally bad while they're sucking off of you, while they're poisoning you, and all their minions are being slow killed, but they love it, because most of them are already so brain damaged. Now we're launching a key operation. We're going to Alan Watt in two minutes. Poison tap water. We've had seven terms in a row. We've never failed, thanks to you, the listeners, making whatever term we put out the number one search term. Then it leads them back to our articles, and our battle plan of action. Two days ago it was brain-eating vaccine. It caused over a 100 blogs in newspapers like Wired magazine to go absolutely ape. Even News of the World tried to spin it to make it look like disinfo. That's one of your big tabloids on store shelves. It is not working. We are countering them. The new search term is poison tap water. It's at infowars.com by Matt Ryan. Paul Watson is going to expand this article with even more documentation, again, I have these ideas live on air, during the live battle space. That's what this is. This is total resistance for the species to survive against the scientific technocracy. This is not a game, that you're living in a hardcore science fiction nightmare, but humanity is rising. And for all you who want to make jokes about it, you're already casualties, enjoy it. If you can't see pure tyranny when they're out in the open, now saying they're going to put lithium in the water to control you, when they're already doing it, then fine, enjoy yourselves. They admit corn syrup, they knew increased cancer massively, and now more medical journals admit it, and they don't care, they're going to hit you hard. Aspartame, bisphenol A, sterilization, cancer, and it lowers aggression. Everything they do in standardization in products you eat and drink and the packaging is meant to sterilize and this is key, and reduce your aggression. It's aggression that fires the resistance, that fires determination as Alan Watt said. Here's the article.

Alex Jones is launching a new campaign to inform the public about the toxic chemical fluoride being added to the water across the country. While EPA scientists and workers are calling for an end to water fluoridation, we have a link to their top scientists coming out and saying that it's deadly, the government is doing everything in its power to continue and even increase the amount of toxic chemicals being added to the public water supplies. Click here for a PDF of this. Of this yellow, white, and black document. There is poison in the tap water. That will get locals' attention. Post it in legal areas. And it goes on in the piece to say, Fact: Fluoride is a dangerous substance, and the active ingredient in most insecticides. If ingested, as little as 1/10 of an ounce of fluoride can kill a 100lb adult. 1/100 of an ounce can kill a 10 lb infant. Studies have shown that exposure to fluoride can cause neurological damage and an increased risk of bone cancer. Fiction, fluoride added to the public water supply strengthens teeth and helps prevent cavities. Demand safe water. Demand the truth. Visit infowars.com. There is poison in the tap water.

This is how a free humanity would resist. They would go out and hit the enemy everywhere. Now the media is going to go absolutely ape over this if you post these everywhere. They're going to try to demonize whoever did it in your area. They're going to demonize yours truly, but then it's going to spur a public debate that this is poison. And a lot of local media is now admitting it's poison because they're reading about the EPA scientists saying take it out. So, the key search term is poison tap water, get it out to everybody. We're unstoppable together, God Bless You. Alan, I'm going to try to sit back in the last 23 minutes and shut up, and have you break down this, and while you're talking about all the different poisons and things, I'm going to show mainstream news articles proposing drugs in our water to make us servile. Alan Watt, break it down.

Alan: Yes, I mean it's obvious if you want to take down a whole population and a whole world's populations, you must literally attack the one enemy they have, and that's your ability to survive, because you have innate, you're born with innate survival principles. Part of it is intuition, reaction, and your solution to the particular problem. When they can knock out that part of the brain so that you're passive, you don't even notice there's a threat in any direction, then you're a happy citizen. You're exactly what they want you to be. In fact, I keep referring to wild animals, just watching wild animals. I get foxes coming around here all the time. And if there's a tree down, the fox, you can sit and watch him at the top of the hill. He won't go past that tree. It's something different in his route, his little circle, and he'll observe it from 50 different angles before he decides it's safe or unsafe to go past it. Because he doesn't know if it's a bluff, there could be somebody behind there with a gun to shoot him. Who knows what it

is? But that's innate survival instincts; you're born with those things. And we're supposed to have that. Now the big boys themselves, Charles Galton Darwin and all the rest of them, in the 1950s, a descendant of Charles Darwin, and he was a physicist this guy as well, who worked on the Manhattan Project. He was a top eugenicist. He was all for world domination. And he talked about the need to eradicate the useless eaters, just like Bertrand Russell. They all knew each other. And he said, we have to. He said, we must retain our capabilities to remain wild. Those who survive are wild men. He says, therefore, we are leading the planet Earth, we're the captains of the ship, we must retain those wild men capabilities. But the rest of the public, he said, must literally have their ability destroyed to preserve themselves. They would be managed by the state. They've all like of the same principles, and it's been happening all our lives long.

Alex: You just read a quote from one of these psychos!

Alan: That's right. And they mean it. And not only they mean it, they work for top world societies, linked with the United Nations. The United Nations is their front of course. Where ever they've gone with inoculations, that's what they've done is to destroy, especially the so-called primitive tribes that have lived for thousands of years completely independent from the rest of the world, they've given them inoculations. It's the first thing they do. When we went into Iraq, the first group that went in after the troops was UNESCO for inoculations, to make sure the children got the inoculations. That will raise up a population who are easily managed, and pliable. Now, when you go into military strategy, going as far back as WWII, they talked about prolonged warfare over populations. Prolonged, that meant intergenerational warfare, if something lasted forty, fifty years, because we've had hundred years wars in the past. We forget these things, these guys don't. They're trained in this stuff. They said they'd have to make sure that the upcoming future troops would have to be hit either at birth, pre-birth, that meant inoculating the mother while the child is in the womb, or getting the child very soon after birth with inoculations to make sure that he grows up and he will not be a fighter. He won't mind being dominated or ruled. These are in military manuals they teach at the top at the military colleges. So they've been doing this in Iraq of course, and I'm sure in twenty, thirty years time, you'll see the results of it with a dumbed down, happy population, with hats on backwards, dancing to rap music and taking drugs and all the rest of it. But they will be unconcerned that they're dominated by foreign powers. This is long-term strategy for the entire planet, and as I say, the ones at the top, who formed the League of Nations, and formed the United Nations. That was their goal, to bring about a world of peace. Peace is where those who should naturally rule the world are ruling the world, and I mean naturally ruling it. And they believe in the Darwinian principle that those who'd achieved total success and held on to power and money through successive generations had proven by the Darwinian principle of survival of the fittest, that they had the right to rule. Everyone else who hadn't achieved that particular level or standard of living was therefore a failure. They were the junk genes, and they would only reproduce junk genes, and therefore they had no need for them in a post-industrial society. This stuff was discussed before WWI, by those who formed, eventually formed the League of Nations, then the United Nations. So, this has been a long-term warfare. We are seeing the effects of it. And we see them going further, they can go further now because most of the public, to be honest with you, cannot take any information critically anymore. They are damaged, too damaged to take it. On the one hand, it's a double think. They think, we're being managed and they're happy to be managed by superior people, that's what they think of politicians, as superior people, and on the other hand, when they read the articles about how damaged they're becoming and what they want to do to them next, they can't, they go into double-think. "I love my government. I love those special people, who allow me to go out and play all the time, while I don't have to make any big decisions, and they wouldn't do anything to hurt me, surely." And so that's how they react to articles that come out with the proof and the evidence to what's happening to them and their children. "They wouldn't do anything to harm me." They're too far gone to put two and two together. They are out of the running. They're the casualties of war.

Alex: Well said, Alan. And while you've been talking, I'm just showing New York Times, LA Times, how great it's going to be to put lithium in your water. How great it's going to be to inject you. You'll never be upset again. This is literally destroying free will, and you know the housewives and the soccer moms are going to march their daughters and sons in, and Jimmy's not going to be bad anymore, he's not going to even be alive. He'll just be a worker that does what they're told. And it says, the government is going to fix our malfunctioning brains to make us better workers. We're not going to get tired. Stress is meant to make you tired so you don't work to death. You're not going to complain. We are literally biological androids and they're shooting all the cops and military up with it, and

they're just gone. They're gone.

Alan: You're right with the cops and the military. I mean, you've read the same articles, I'm sure, from one of the chief of police officers who belongs to the World Society of Chief Police Officers, under the UN in the US, and he said himself that he and his men were on testosterone implants under the skin. They get them renewed every month or so. And it makes them more aggressive. They're not brighter. They're still being damaged mentally, which makes them even more a threat.

Alex: They talked about that in Wired Magazine ten years ago. They said because we're drugging the water to make people servile, our troops are becoming wimps. We're going to have to supplement aggression drugs and testosterone and then later amnesiac so they forget the mass murder, and so now, major police chiefs, like the police chief, the one you're mentioning is in Fort Worth, that was three months ago, said, yeah, we're going to go on 'roids. So they have to take drugs, to remasculinize themselves, because they've all been hit like the general public.

Alan: Yes. They've all been hit but they have no wisdom, therefore they're even more ruthless once they get high doses of testosterone. So they're more lethal. They're more aggressive. And they have no wisdom. They have no humanity actually left in them, they're so dumbed down. So that, yes, they're aggressive, but they don't have the wisdom or the compassion to balance the two in comparison to the job that they're supposed to be doing, so they're very dangerous. They're great tools for them. And remember too, remember, this is the thing. So many articles came out years ago saying the mind is the final frontier. The conquering of the mind is the final frontier. And that of course is what Brzezinski and all the big boys were in. He wrote about that to an extent, little hints here and there, in his book, *Between Two Ages*, and the Technotronic Era, where he said that through ELF waves and various other things. As I said, remember, all your cells are programmed by very tiny, tiny, electrical currents. Very tiny, and they can match those electrical currents by using ELF waves and so on, and pacify....

Alex: That was in the Baltimore Sun about seven years ago, and now Darpa admits, oh, we're now testing soothing ELF wave towers, and so from us being kooks saying it, to we are drugging you, we are going to inject you, there will be no more pain after this, and we are putting up towers to make you happy.

Alan: That is correct, that's right.

Alex: I mean, how. And to show the public is under mind control, they're announcing all of this, and notice, only the illegal aliens can march by the millions, because they've been in Mexico, and haven't been on these drugs as long. So they're coming from a primitive society up here, and then meanwhile, Bloomberg announces all the major insurance companies are now taking people's insurance when they die and just saying we're doing it. They're now just stealing everything. Because they know, from your research what percentage of the public has already been pretty much lobotomized.

Alan: I'd have to say, it's over 70%.

Alex: please continue.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, everyone really. It isn't just the fact that you get one set of injections. It's the follow-ups, and what they can actually do, and they've admitted this too in warfare principles, is they can release a chemical or something into the bloodstream, and any way that they get it in, food, water, whatever, spraying it from the air, which they're doing it too. It's like cocking the trigger of a firearm. That can cock the body's system ready for a booster shot, years down the road. And the booster literally kicks it off.

Alex: A binary weapon.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. These are so far advanced in this technology that it's incredible how little doctors are taught.

Alex: For years Alan, just like you, all I do is read the research papers. They're all bragging about it. What do you make of Jonah Leare, who's a Rhodes Scholar, and is an expert on psychology and neuroscience for Wired, the New Yorker, all the major elite publications, he also works for NPR, he's come out and called me a liar, saying that they're proposing putting lithium in the water, when his own colleagues, including at Oxford are calling for Prozac drugs. Everything. And then, even though the video he critiqued shows the mainstream news articles saying they're doing this, and that these new virus vaccines go in and block aggression and anger and resistance, he comes out and just says he's a kook, and wrote a story saying that I'm basically into the end of the world and aliens. I mean, he, he, he's not addressing me. He's not addressing I or you, he is addressing the zombies. And he says, no zombies, there aren't space aliens, when that's not, and there's no lithium in the water. So he mixes it together, and you look at it and it's dumbed down to like a four year old level and you go how do people buy this?

Alan: It's because, Russell explained that very, very well. He said that there are techniques of training the general population to only accept the opinion of experts. And of course, once you bring up these celebrities, who are experts with a lot of letters behind their names you see, from official world recognized organizations, that's how the public has been trained. That's the word they'll take. And unless you're up there with them with all those multi-lettered numbers behind you, they're not going to listen. They've already been trained that way, listening only to experts. Look at the weather station. When the weather station first came out, I thought, what idiot wants to sit and watch the weather 24 hours a day. It wasn't for that purpose, because the first little rain that they had, it was going to be a storm. Same with the snow too, it was oh, everything was going to be a storm, a crisis. It was part of the getting ready for the weather modification stuff and so on, and the climate change nonsense. It was training the public for that. Also through their little ads, they'd have, oh, it's going to rain today. Then they'd show you someone wearing a raincoat and they're teaching like a child that you can't make a decision on your own. You must get an expert even to tell you how to dress for the day.

Alex: That's why the news will say, it's going to rain today, so take out an umbrella, or it's hot out, drink water. And they talk, and I've noticed, like Congressman Stark and others, and Nancy Pelosi, they talk to you like you're a child, with neurolinguistic programming and they talk to you. And then in town halls, they'll make little giggles and like faces like my grandmother would make to me, like little charming, oh, get in the car little boy, but you know, it's not grandma, it's these killers. And they've all been trained with the Delphi technique. They're just hardcore crooks.

Alan: They are crooks, but I'll tell you another thing too. There's a lot of people today, as you well know, who listen to nothing but junk news from the regular media, and the celebrities in Hollywood and all the rest of it, who cannot think for themselves anymore. They literally wait to be told what to think and what to talk about by the so-called experts. Even if it's junk, junk Hollywood news.

Alex: Alright. When we come back, final segment, Alan, and I want to talk to you during the break. I want to get you back on, for an hour and a half in the next two weeks, because you got short by my guys getting harassed at the local FEMA camp, but I want to get you back on. This is so important. You're one of the leading researchers in it. I mean, I research it constantly, and I always learn something from Alan Watt. But I want to talk to him about, when are they going to go with the real hot kill weapons like they've been using in Africa, because they really want to start murdering everybody. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We've launched operation poison tap water, to expose that there is poison in over 70% of the US tap water. Same thing in Canada, and now moving towards that number in England. They're spending sometimes \$10 million or more on a small town to lobby to get this done, because they care so much about your teeth. No. They're poisoning you, on record. There is poison in the tap water. Here's the flyer, download it. Post it everywhere legal. Give it to everyone you know, and it will spur debate in your area. You need to resist these people and the article is up on infowars.com. Watson is doing an expanded article. Poison in the tap water. Poisoned tap water. The prison planet article is sodium fluoride, poison in the tap water. The key article at infowars.com is poisoned tap water. We're making that the number one search term today. We've never failed. Thanks to you, let's do it again. Let's have that fighting spirit that they're so afraid of. Alan Watt, we've got four minutes.

Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's a big part of course of Fall of the Republic. Get four copies for 1995. Buy one get one free. Support us. Infowars.com. Alan Watt, closing this out. They're moving towards, some African countries have lost over 40% of their population with engineered AIDS. The globalists are talking about, they even said last week in the British papers, it's time to stop mincing words, we need to start getting rid of everybody. I mean, they're now coming out. They're getting really ready for the hot kill weapons, and so for the people out there that are laughing right now, you know, when they release these, and we're unable to stop them, just, I want you, at least, while you're dying to know who killed you. The news will be telling you Al Qaeda did it. But how long before you think they really start the mass plagues to, because they've just been testing the soft kills up until now. They really want to devastate and kill a lot of people.

Alan: Well, they do. And that was all part of the fake swine flu and other flus. The avian flu before that too, remember too, that fizzled off into nowhere. It's getting us used to the idea that it's definitely coming. And that's what even the professors will tell their students in university, the plague is just around the corner. And so they will release it when it's the right time, when people are dumbed down enough to simply die off quietly and say oh, well, what could they do, they tried their best. And most folk, actually, unfortunately will go that way. But it's coming. There's no doubt about it, it's coming. And remember too, I've gone into bacterial and viral warfare in a big way over the years and in all their writings that they've disclosed to the public, on these topics from the governments themselves, they admit that for every plague that they create in the laboratory, and they've got thousands of them, since WWII. They had lots during WWII in fact they created in the lab. They always must have by international law, the antidote for them as well at every stage of mutation of virus or bacterium. They have them, and the bigwigs themselves, of course will get a real inoculation that will prevent them from catching it. And that's one of the incentives to get on board for those who are climbing the ladder of course, is to get up there, and to make sure that you and your family, it's promised that your family will also be preserved and looked after, but it's all in the name of bringing down the population, because we, you see the useless eaters are now unsustainable. We are using the resources they claim, that will feed their families, you know, the right kind of people's families, who should survive, to feed them for thousands of years, so they must get rid of us now. That's what they're openly saying, and you're quite right. They are openly saying it now. They aren't hiding anything.

Alex: Well, first they're going to collapse the population, give people inoculations for flu that have the viruses that will destroy the resistance centers. So what. If we don't back them off, I mean they're already slaughtering people in mass in Latin America, they've admitted caught over and over again. What's the time frame Alan, when they'll really start releasing mega death on people?

Alan: I'm sure, you know, like everything else that they do, I'm sure 9/11 was planned probably 40 years before they hit it, that's how they do things. Long, long-term business plan. Long war strategy.

Alex: North Woods was forty years ago, about thirty or forty years before. Yeah.

Alan: And so they'll have a definite time table. They'll know exactly when the public's ready to accept it, by how dumb we are in the polls they constantly take, and then they will release it. I've already got reports on the last flu injections, and how many people they've taken down with that alone, with chronic fatigue syndromes and so on.

Alex: I've gotten hundreds of emails, and also see it in the news. They inject the baby. Baby goes into a coma, dies. And it's like, that was wonderful, we murdered another child, we're the loving government. Alan Watt, great job, thanks for joining us.

Alan: Thank you, Alex.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 11th, 2010

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: We are rallying patriots worldwide to awaken others. We're going to Alan Watt for the balance of this hour and the next, and open phones, because I had him on for an hour last week, and he just has so much knowledge, and I like to bounce ideas off him. He's here with us. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. A lot of breaking news, we're going to cover a huge range of vital issues on the economy, the war, the nature of the New World Order, their history. A caller earlier said, where did the New World Order get founded? Where did they come from? What's their mindset? What's their beginnings? And I talked about the priest class in Egypt and in Babylon, and a little lesser extent Greece, developing systems of social control in those universities and systems of manipulation. But we'll get his breakdown of it, and who's at the core of the power structure, here in just a moment. Now, going to Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. A long-term researcher, author, just somebody who I've found is really spot on with his analysis. There are few people out there, because I've read hundreds of history books, hundreds of globalist handbooks. Hundreds and hundreds of white papers. And so many times he'll start saying something, and I've read the document years ago, and even forgotten about it. He's somebody who I can tell you is just right on target, and teaches me a lot. You know, we all teach each other. But I always really, really, I don't want to say enjoy, because it's horrifying having Alan on to really help folks to get a higher level of understanding and take the blinders off. So we're going to talk about a host of issues here today. Alan, good to have you here with us.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be back on, Alex.

Alex: Alan, a caller called at the start of the hour and he said, I want you to ask Alan Watt the power structure. We hear about Bilderberg, Tri-Lateral Commission, CFR, Illuminati, is it the banks, is it the military-industrial complex, and you know, I just pointed out, there's less than 200 people that chair and add up the Fortune 100 and they all cross-chair sometimes on hundreds of boards, all these other organizations. They all push for the same thing,

global governance, tyranny, but I thought we'd get you to talk about that structure, that architecture from your perspective, but also, the different cultures and ideas that fed into it. And of course, I call it the priest class, because that's what they call it themselves. And what the Illuminati is. You've got the floor. I'm going to try to not interrupt, even though it's always thought provoking. Spend five minutes or so, breaking down its history, who they are, their modes of control, and where they're taking us if we don't block them.

Alan: Well, basically, it's a system, and that's what it is, it's a system and a philosophy which is also a religion, with its own belief system that really has been around since commerce began, organized commerce. And organized commerce, we don't even know how old it is. We have the ancient traders, they've even dug up Sumer for instance, and found out there's another group pre-existed Sumer who were into trading. They lived very well. We know that from their indoor plumbing and stuff like that, thousands of years ago. And they had the trade routes all the way to China, right through the Middle East and Asia. So trading is the key to it, because along with trading comes something called money. And it's different from barter where two people can literally argue over the price of a sack of potatoes vs a sack of oatmeal. Once you get a third party coming in with money, then you're under their directives, because they can basically decide how much that money is worth today or tomorrow or devalue it, or whatever. And the ancient traders, we do know this from the Phoenicians, for instance. They had to not only trade with people, and they were seafarers as well, with a huge navy to trade, but they had to also get all these different cultures that they met along the way to accept this thing called money, which they never used, most of them before. They'd never seen money, heard of it, it was an alien thought, just like the American Indians. It was an alien idea, this money. And so, eventually over time they got people to accept money, and they did it by giving them loans to countries. Generally to the kings or the head chief or whoever of a particular area or island, and from then on basically they started the debt system. And as we all know, we're still in the same system today. It's never failed. Eventually the king gets rather spoiled. He wants all the goodies that he's shown from these traders, as they come into port every so often, he borrows more, and eventually it comes time to pay him back and he's rather shocked to find out how much it's going to cost. So the Phoenicians did deals with them. We know this for a fact. The Phoenicians used to get the kings to assemble men for armies, pay them with this same thing called money, that's a key to armies as well. An army is no use, an organized army, if you can't pay them with something. They tend to go home. They get bored and get fed up. So, they used that. And they lent the king money for paying the soldiers too, and then they'd go off and invade a country that would not accept the trade, that would not accept the money and so on.

We find this all the way down through into even the Spartan wars, where the Spartans for a hundred years fought off this outside trade system with its money system, and the Phoenicians not only traded with money, and it was mainly silver at that time, they standardized the size of the coinage everywhere. It doesn't matter whose head was on it for different countries, as long as it weighed the same, so they were standardizing the money system, just like the IMF is today. Same idea. And so they conquered down through the ages, and then they formed, we find this around the Middle Ages, massive leagues they called them. There were leagues. You had the Hanseatic Leagues and various other leagues of trading countries, like a big corporation you might say. And they were based at that time in Venice and in Holland. Holland came out of nowhere because the money men came in. That's how empires arise. They don't arise because someone is a great conqueror, they actually arise because those with the money move into that country with the money, and the know-how, and they rise it up. The move down through time and skip to different countries, when it suits them. We know for instance that even from Holland they hopped over to London and basically created London in the form that we know it today. So, it's a moneyed system. It's a trading system, and money is the key to controlling everything. That's what Rothschild said when he took over the Bank of England. And I don't believe either by the way that it wasn't a set-up to take over the bank. It was prearranged, with the nobility already in Britain to allow it to happen, because if Rothschild had bankrupted every nobility, he wouldn't have lasted very long on the streets of London.

Alex: Well, that's on record. He made deals with the nobility, even before he staged the 1815 Panic.

Alan: You also find out too Alex, that I mean you see they brought in King George and his family over from Prussia. Now Prussia is part of the pre-existing Germany, the Germanic regions. It was one of the first countries to give up in Germany. They actually had to put up their, when they would run out of Royalty, they would put it up for a vote, for those with the biggest, like an auction sale. And that present, even today's present group who took over, is the

Georges, belonged to the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha Houses. These were three areas of the Germanic Prussian regions which they owned. They were princedoms. They bought them over, and they became the royalty. Their actual background was in trading themselves so they belonged to the same group as the Rothschilds in actual fact.

Alex: They were the last country to really end slavery. We always here about blacks being slaves here but in those different Germanic regions, Austria and what is Germany today, you had the military slaves or the Hessians.

Alan: That's what they did too. They drafted their men up, and sold them off. And during the American War of Revolution, they brought in a lot of Hessian troops, because George was a Hessian himself basically. That was his area in Germany; he still owned that part of it. You'll find for instance the Rothschilds and the different female lineages especially of the Rothschilds, are all intermarried with the royalty of the whole of Europe. And so they're really one and all the same people. As I say, that's a big part of it. So you have money, you have trading, you have intermarriage of very powerful families. And there's nothing better than to give your daughter for instance to a king, because now you're allied with that king, and you take the royal titles, your offspring become the heirs down the road, and you can control things. That's a very old, old technique of course.

Alex: All of those major dynasties, were and are intermarried. And now we see Goldman Sachs heads marrying in. And the daughters of presidents marrying in. And all of those psychopathic and abusive sado-masochistic genetic traits are then passed on and concentrated.

Alan: And you even find, it's the astonishing things in history that really get to you. An easy example for instance is 9/11, where down the road in New York, the day that it happened, George Bush's father was having a meeting with the Laden family, the Bin Laden family, because they have a corporation, the Bushes and the Laden families to build bomb-proof structures across the world.

Alex: Yeah, that's AP and London Guardian, Bush Sr meeting with head of Bin Laden family on morning of 9/11 at the Carlyle Group meeting.

Alan: That's right, and not only that too. When the first 9/11 bombing took place, people forget about it. They had to basically retrofit the whole buildings to make sure they were sound. Well, it was their company that got the job to retrofit it, and it took them over a year and a half. I think that's when they laid the explosives, personally. I think that's when they did. I really do believe that. Anyway, there's a coincidence right there. So we go to war with Bush basically facing Bin Laden, in the comic strips that is, and meanwhile the same families have a business enterprise. That's almost impossible.

Alex: And they love sick jokes, to say Bin Laden did it, when actually that company was in there in the buildings years before after the '93 bombing. In a sick way, yeah they did bomb it.

Alan: Yeah, it really is. It's a cartoon show we're given where the Bushes and the Ladens out of millions of billions of people on the planet just happened to be in a business enterprise, and the same countries end up at war and all that kind of stuff.

Alex: And then Marvin Bush was running security on the World Trade Center complex until the morning of Sept 11th, he'd signed over authority and they'd gotten a new management firm.

Alan: Yes. And then you go into FDR for instance, FDR whose wife was a rabid Communist; she loved the Soviet system. She loved the techniques of mind control that Pavlov was doing. She went over to see Pavlov and she thought the same system should be brought to America, because, although the children were not very happy, and laughing and joking on their way to school, they were so orderly and she was so impressed by this order. How they were Orderly and collected. So, but the thing is too, in one of her books, she put down the genealogy of FDR and herself because she was a cousin of FDR, they intermarry to keep power and wealth amongst themselves. And you find that the Saxe (Sachs) family, who initially funded Hitler to power was a relative of FDR. And again, it's the same kind of Sachs family of Goldman Sachs basically. You can change the name and the spelling a little bit here and there, which is a favorite trick of theirs down through the ages, but it's the same bunch really running the show. And

he brought in a New Deal. Now, people don't realize, when a president gives you an address to the nation, and calls something a New Deal, he's giving you something that supersedes or replaces the Constitution. That was a legal declaration.

Alex: It's like with Obama saying Change. This is a New Deal.

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. And that's what change is. You're right on with that. Because this is the Century of Change. Now these characters all know what they mean by the Century of Change. It's the culmination of their centuries-long war to take over a world, standardize the world, basically reduce the population to a manageable level. Science is at the top of the tree when it comes to their belief system. They believe that with science and sciences then they can control the whole world.

Alex: Because if you eradicate countries, and then even individuals, there's no way to resist, because you've got a drugged-out mindless zombie drooling, telling you about UFC fights.

Alan: Absolutely, and from the earliest times, even when Rosicrucianism, which is a front group basically to help the dominate group, when Rosicrucianism broke out really in France, they had posters out there, all over Paris one morning, and they talked about the ability to give longevity to those who would help serve them. And they were really into real chemistry, not alchemy. Alchemy was a front for them, but they were into real chemistry, and what they call real medicine.

Alex: They admitted that two days ago, that oh, the Chinese four thousand years ago were in trade with America, and with Africa, oh, and the nobility of Europe always knew this. They had all the maps. They were just keeping the public in the dark during that period of re-engineering.

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. And they can take whole chunks of history away. They've done it before. Because we know darn well that there were people here in the Americas, long before Columbus, and they've bashed professors who've come out with the evidence too, like Barry Fell.

Alex: Just in the DNA of Native Americans, and it's Northern European in the last 15,000 years in the mitochondrial DNA, because they were all here intermarried. They dug them up all over the country. The media keeps it quite quiet. They dig Vikings up every year. We'll be right back with Alan Watt, the true history of the world, and what's currently happening, straight ahead. I'm Alex Jones.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, Doug, Chris, Stan, and others, your calls are coming up. We're starting in the next hour here in a few minutes. Alan, going back though, not just looking at trade and money and governments, that could create caste systems and organization, where very small members of Europe in the last 4,000 years, went to Northern India, and took over. They've tested their Mitochondria DNA. They're Central and Western European. Not just that, but also the priest class of manipulation, and learning how to control the population. That's a big key to this secret knowledge is passed on as well.

Alan: Yes. The studying of, as I've always said, we see so many Nature programs on television, but we don't realize that mankind has been the most studied creature on the planet for thousands of thousands of years. If you want to dominate the planet, you don't have to dominate the ants, you want to dominate people and you have to know how people think, how they tick, and it's quite easy actually, because the easiest thing is to go into so-called primitive societies, and see the microcosm of what really matters. Because everything else comes from those primitive ideas, lifestyles, taboos, and so on. You simply amplify it into a more complex system. They're really all the same. And they understand how human beings interact with each other, and how they have certain emotions, how they're driven really by emotions. That's the key to it. That's what Bernays came out with too. You can literally modify the behavior of a whole continent or a whole world by pandering to these subconscious desires and emotions. And get people to buy things they don't even really, they've never thought of before, until the ads come out and make them want this thing for the first time. It's the same thing with us. We have the need to mate with people for instance.

And so, people mate, they form tribes, small tribes, the tribes have their various taboos, that helps them to survive. Everyone knows the rules, you don't need police. And they're generally very self-sufficient, completely self-sufficient in fact.

Alex: And the globalists admit, to steal your thunder, that they come in and remove the taboos, and tell people to be wild and crazy, so society degenerates, so the government can come in with its new taboos and be more oppressive.

Alan: Yes, and of course, we find from the 1800s for instance, when the same organization, the same organization that put Charles Darwin out there. Now Darwin was put out there by the Royal Society. In fact, Wallace was the guy they took most of the writings about evolution from. They also used Charles Darwin's father, and grandfather's writings, because they were both writing about evolution. This is a belief system within a religion that was far, far older than Darwin. And we know the Darwins themselves practiced this religion by only intermarrying the same family, the Wedgwood family for many generations. That was part of this religion, intermarriage with special types, to try and breed special genes, and Plato actually wrote about it thousands of years before that, 2,300 years before. Plato talked about, if you want good scientists, good mathematicians, then you simply intermarry a male and a female who are good at mathematics and then take the children, interbreed them, and so on, and so on, until you have, you're pretty well guaranteed a good mathematician. And it's the same with all other aspects of life. Well, we have that today, and we've had it for a long time. The Rothschilds are an example with that; they only marry their nieces. It used to astound me, I said, why would dynasties not change? Why wouldn't you get a guy coming along saying, well I don't want to be a banker, daddy, I'd rather be something else, an actor or something? It doesn't happen. They're pretty well guaranteed to be just like their fathers, you see. But they also have the addition of a reinforcement of a particular education from their family, and from special higher priests, into their particular lineages, their histories, and their function in the world.

Alex: And then in the pyramidal structure, there are servants' specializing guilds, and these guilds then support those ruling families, and those sub-guilds also intermarry within their strata of the pyramidal beehive system. Back in 70 seconds.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I've got a bunch of Twitter questions for Alan Watt, he's with us throughout the rest of the hour, and Doug, Chris, Stan, and others that are patiently holding. The toll free number to join us is 800-259-9231. I also want to get into the economy and military developments with him. But finishing up in this short little segment. We've talked about the history of the elite, their systems of control, but talking about their endgame, I mean it is a totally selfish, horrible endgame. They've got all these mid-level and low-level people on power trips with their little uniforms and signets and logos of power that defend the system, having no idea what the system is, but the globalists are now out in the open. The system is exterminating 80 to 90% of people, having 10 to 20% left as a suboid servant class, and the elite merging into biomechanical androids and living forever. Now, I'm not saying that's real or going to happen, but you go back to the French Revolution and other times, they promised their people, we'll give you secrets to live to a hundred. So they always use the same stuff. They always promise their Socialism as some type of high-tech utopia, we see manifestations of that. So, let's spend a few minutes on what their endgame is.

Alan: Well, again, to get the endgame, you have to go back into their ancient belief system, which is that basically the world was created all wrong, and their job is to perfect that which was left imperfect, which means through science they would perfect the world, everything in it. We see that with the modification of plants and trees and everything today, and man himself, of course. Because they, being a dominant psychopathic type, really, and you can certainly pass on psychopathy, it's the same thing. If you want a pit bull you can breed a good pit bull by interbreeding pit bulls, and you're guaranteed to have the same kind of offspring. Well, it's the same with these characters. Down through the ages they picked the victorious type, the type who dominated whole countries eventually, either through warfare directly, or through owning the kings and queens who did the wars for you. So they're very aggressive. But they also believed that they can alter man himself because the biggest problem....

Alex: They're idiot savants, they're idiot savants of control, and they're playing God. In all these countless articles in

the last two weeks, where they're saying lithium is good for you, or viruses to reprogram your brain to make you submissive. They said, man's defects in all these articles. Man's problems. We're going to fix it.

Alan: What they don't mention, of course in all their articles is that you see, they were the ones, who in the 1800s especially, came out openly with guys like H.G. Wells who was specially trained by the Huxley's grandfather, you know, Thomas Huxley, who was the best friend of Charles Darwin, and H.G. Wells with a bunch of other guys, trained to be authors to put stuff out there for the public to be amazed by and even want to follow in fact. H.G. Wells came out with the idea of Free Love. We've got to destroy marriage altogether, because marriage is the basic institution of the tribe, be it primitive or advanced, and if you destroy that, you destroy basically the tribe's ability to be cohesive, and...

Alex: And that's of course what Brave New World is about, is about the state controlling and raising the children. He stated, and of course, the Wedgwoods, the Galtons, the Darwins, they all intermarried, as you said earlier.

Alan: And the Huxleys too. They all belong to the same families actually. They're all related, that whole bunch you just mentioned. And what you find too as I say, if you destroy the basic, tribal necessities, then you destroy the tribe, and they won't fight, you see. They're lost. If you look at the Darwin theory, of an advanced civilization going into a less advanced civilization, the advanced will always triumph. That's what they tell you. And what they use for an example is what happened to America, when the white man came in and what happened to the American Indians. The writings of John Stewart Mill are very good on this, because they knew in the 1700s what would happen to the Indians.

Alex: Because you can't survive if you're not part of their borg. Let's finish up with that. They want to make you dependent chemically, psychologically, biologically. Let's finish up with their master plan and then to the phone calls, 800-259-9231. Alan Watt is our guest. Infowars.com, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We're talking about the only issue that matters, the issue that encompasses everything, the scientific dictatorship in textbook after textbook, written a hundred years ago, thirty years ago, ten years ago, a year ago. It's all repeated. It's all on record. Vaccines to reduce your fertility or sterilize you. Chemicals in the food and water and packaging to sterilize you and give you cancer, to reduce your lifespan. They're lying to you about lifespan. In the past large numbers of children died before the age of ten. If you take the low lifespan of children out, people lived until their early 80s instead of their low 70s. This is just the facts, and they admit they're doing this. If you're a new listener, and you're like, they say they're poisoning the food and water, they say they want a world government, I heard that's a conspiracy theory. That's a simple throwaway line to make you procrastinate and not look into this. It's a 100%. It's a 100% on record everything Alan Watt and I are saying, okay. You can differ on our interpretation, but this is going on. You should be angry about that. You should be standing up against that. You should have respect for yourself, but they've taken the basic determination away from people, to where folks on the news say, I don't care if they're saving my naked body scans, I have nothing to hide. First they lie to you and say they're not saving it. They say there's no radiation. Now they admit it's very high. Now they say they're going to put cameras in all the cars watching us and tracking us. Cameras in the backs of the seats, watching you and listening to you on the airplanes. This is worse than Orwell. People say, well there's already so much of it. I guess I'll go along with it. Well, then where does it end? Where does it stop? Alan, looking at time frames with these people, unless we get the word out, and then they'll just back off and move slower, but right now it seems they're rushing, well it doesn't seem, we know they're rushing towards the goal post, that they're accelerating their entire program and that all of the birth pains we've seen so far were just preludes, that we haven't seen anything yet.

Alan: That's right, even Bush Sr, when he came out with his speech on the New World Order, he said, it's coming into view, it's coming into view, and what he meant by that, it's the coming New American Century. This is the Century of Change. Academia was using that term for fifty years in the 20th Century; the Century of Change would be the 21st Century. That's where they had to ramp ahead, because they'd already dumbed down the people with inoculations and so on, and again, bringing in processed food to certain, and they'd also destroyed pretty well, again all the natural things that bound a people together. Marriage was totally destroyed by the end of the 20th Century,

because there was an attack on it. Even that whole area is so fascinating to read that the sectors that were put out there to bring down the family units, to bring in the drugs, the Rock 'n' Roll, the free love and all the rest of it, the very things that H.G. Wells printed in the late 1800s, they'd bring in free love and so on.

Alex: And he was part of orgies with Margaret Sanger.

Alan: H.G. Wells was more than that. He made agreements with his three wives I think, never to divulge what he actually got up to. He liked getting spanked and tied up, and all this kinky stuff, you know. Most of these guys are perverts you understand, that work for them higher up near the top. They're all sado-masochistic types. You see, sado-masochism is a big part of this, because a sado-masochist wants to get up into the power ranks when they're psychopathic, and they really worship the person above them. They'll worship them. And they despise the person who's down below, even the next level down, even in a military structure as being weak, and they'll abuse them. So that's your sado-masochist. They flock in to being willing servants for these guys who run the world. And this is again, an old technique. It's well understood by them. They always have these odd perversions to do with sado-masochist tendencies in their sexual life as well.

Alex: Let's go ahead and take some phone calls, but before I do that Alan, any other issues or items that you think are important that should be discussed today?

Alan: Yes, what we've got to understand, as I say it's simple. You take the primitive tribe, we're all just basically primitive, tribal, with tribal instincts. You destroy all of those. You destroy your cultural taboos, and when you have nothing left to hold on to, then you're in free fall, and they can then guide you as to where you're going to go in that new free fall. That's what they've done with most of society. If they don't replace all that that they've destroyed, you end up with the people like the American Indians, who like in Canada are simply abject cases. They're chronic alcoholics. All the reasons for living have been taken away. All their old customs have been taken away. Things that gave them meaning are destroyed. And that's what they do. So they did that to....

Alex: And then big scandals where they take the little Indian children, the natives, currently, this is even in the news, and they just kill them, there at the facility. They murder them.

Alan: Yes they do. They're still digging them up in Canada, in some of these places out West in fact. It's very similar to what they've done with the European races. They came into North America now, and the Europeans themselves. Their cultures were attacked later in the same way. Once we'd been over the industrial revolution, created the scientific things they needed to control us, we all worked towards it. Our dads, and grandfathers worked towards it, and they went through universities too, and helped discover techniques.

Alex: Looking at psychology and anthropology, and then we're going to calls, but I want your view on this, Alan. If you look at the American culture that Alexander de Tocqueville wrote about, French historian or others, all strong cultures are self-sufficient. The family is number one. A husband wouldn't do something mean to his wife, because he understands it's part of the unit. The wife wouldn't do it. The children know, the only people they can count on is their family. Now from the sitcoms and the movies and the women's magazines, it's fun to break up. It's fun to fight with each other. So they can isolate you as the individual animal, and destroy you, and now you look at it, and quote, feminism is supposed to empower women. It's turned them into just bestial creatures. Same thing with men. They give us false tribes of UT Football, instead of the normal tribalism of your family, and your private property, and controlling your own mind. And they just, if you try to talk to full grown adults they're mental midgets. A serious man can't be obsessed with sports, because there's too much going on in the world. Too much knowledge, too many mysteries, too many secrets, too many competitors, you know too much. They don't want us being dominant and strong and aggressive and powerful and wild. They want us being a bunch of soft punks and we are. We're a bunch of soft punks.

Alan: That's right. And that's what you do. That's the end product of a long-term war to destroy everything that made things function and made you independent. And now you won't stand up and fight for anything. That's exactly the goal that they had in mind.

Alex: Well said, Alan Watt is our guest. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Our sties are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. Let's talk to Doug in Utah, who I'm told disagrees, he'll go to the head of the line. Go ahead Doug.

Doug: Hi, yeah, Alex and Alan. I disagreed with Alex's opinion yesterday. He talked about Stephen Hawking's opinion that we must go off world immediately or it's almost certain that in the next hundred years we're going to destroy ourselves.

Alex: Well, that doesn't mean leave the planet. I'm saying we need to expand and not have the technologies hidden from us, and I agree with him, there's a good chance with all these super weapons and genetic engineering that we're going to have serious catastrophes, and the globalists are arrogant and think they can control it. But finish your point and then we'll get Alan's take on it.

Doug: Yeah, you said it's a virtual certainty that this planet will never become a type 1 civilization with the assault on mankind from the elite. And what my problem was, is that vision is totally contrary to the vision that the holy prophets of God described for us in the scriptures. And I wondered if Alan had a take on that, because those are really the primary writings of civilization and they talk about these things, it's amazing how much they talk about it.

Alex: Now let me stop you for a minute. Alan's going to say, it's just like H.G. Wells a hundred years ago, predictive programming, self-fulfilling prophecy, missionart protectorate that Frank Herbert talked about in his series on Dune, giving you an off-world model of that. I am a Christian, and I've read the Bible. But in the last 150 years, you've had this move to say, never stand up to evil, it's the end of the world. You can't change things, and that's just not true. And they've got this 'Christianoid' model now, where we can't even have destiny, or we can't, I mean, people told the founding fathers don't fight back, it's the end of the world. People told the Germans lay down to Hitler, it's the end of the world. And I find it to be a cop-out. Let me get a comment from Alan Watt on that.

Alan: Religion has always been used by the powerful organizations that end up taking them over. And you'll find, that I personally see the Old Testament for instance in a totally different way than most people. I see it like a guidebook of practical means of conquering the world, actually, that's how I see it. I see the New Testament, with a different deity in charge, altogether from the old bloodthirsty Yahweh. And Christianity in its basic, initial form, before it was taken over by, remember an empire took it over, a political/military empire took it over and used it. Initial Christianity was very simplistic in its doctrine. So they used it again, once it was taken over, they used it again to dominate people for 1,500 years really, and then the Protestant sect, it was time to bring in the Protestants, and that's how I see it. It was time to bring in the Protestants by those who ruled the money systems of the world.

Alex: Let me say this to Doug. Look, you injected religion into this, and I happen to know Alan's views, and that's one of the few areas that we differ on, but I do see his perspective, and that's why all things are open for discussion here. But overall, at my parents' church, my dad said, man I don't know if I'll be able to go there anymore. We've got new preachers there, and they're teaching us that we've got to have the illegal aliens basically to come in. That's the World Council of Churches and the Rockefellers, or Catholic and Protestant Churches saying, turn your guns in. And FEMA secretly recruiting 50,000+ for clergy response teams. I mean, we've got to recognize that they're telling us, just give up, lay down, it's what Jesus says, and that's not what Jesus even said, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, Jesus didn't tell you to leave your head at the door of the church. You were supposed to use your head.

Alex: Well, he went after the money changers.

Alan: He went after them. That was the last thing basically he did. Once he did that, everything changed. That wasn't just money changers, that was an international bank of the day. That's what it was.

Alex: Stay there, stay there, let's talk about that when we come back and go to more calls. Interesting point Doug.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Up at the website, GCNlive.com, headlines, "Wave Goodbye to Brand Obama." Paul Joseph Watson key

article about how his fortunes are imploding. How the globalists are already vetting new publics. Also, Alex Jones, 11 minute clip on Russia today, Big Brother is watching you, dealing with the internet takeover and cameras in cars and planes to watch and record you, both audio and video. Former Senator Ted Stevens confirmed dead in that plane crash yesterday. Gold prepares to make yet another all-time high, rising in the last few days again. It's all up at GCNlive.com. This is a short segment, and I want to hurry and get to the calls, but I don't want the break to cut you off. You were saying, he was challenging the international banking system at that time, and he was. Alan, finish your point on that.

Alan: You've got to understand that Judaism even in that time had enclaves across the ancient world in all the capital cities, of Greece and so on, Athens, all over the place, Rhodes was another famous place for them, but they had to come back so many times per year to the great temple, and they brought incredible fortunes with them. And you couldn't get into the temple. No Hebrew or Jew I should say, could get into the temple without the actual money of the land, so you had to exchange your money to go into the temple with your offerings, and basically the guys there were doing foreign exchange, and they made incredible amounts of money on this from these people who came in every day from all over the ancient world, these, rich, rich, traders.

Alex: They made you buy a special coin to buy your sacrifice, whether it was a cow or a sheep or birds, and they would have huge piles of gold and silver for one little special silver coin.

Alan: Foreign cash was unclean inside the temple, but it was awfully good outside for the guys who exchanged it. And they set the exchange rates, and it literally was a going concern, and they came from all over the ancient world to exchange their monies there.

Alex: Amazing, hope that answers Doug's question. Let's talk to Jeff in Texas. Jeff, you're on the air.

Jeff: Hey, Alex, man. That's just really great. This is my second time listening to you, yesterday, and now today, and I feel pretty at home. I've been actually been paying attention on another level, through the internet, and just noticing things, and the experience of my life. I'm a reformed old hippie from the 1960s, so I know what all the culture is about, and I've been around to see just what everybody is into. But I think where I'm going now, I've kind of developed to this point which you were talking about earlier, the electronic money. I mean, it looks to me, let's put it this way. Obama, you know, I was a Bush hater, when he came, I mean I had tears, and I mean, I was just like overwhelmed, and just oh, my life was just so wonderful, that here we got an African American man as president, we've come so far, because I was just, I went to my buddies' black weddings, I was into the black culture, and people way back when in the 1960s, and I loved the whole thing, and then I started realizing the details and I was kind of in denial. I think so many people are.

Alex: Well, Obama is six percent African, and it's just a corporate production to sucker people that things have really changed, when it's just more of the same. But getting back to digital money, that's why they're cracking down on swap meets, on garage sales, on bartering with your neighbor. They want everything tracked and controlled, so they can turn the economy off. But dealing with that, and also Obama, and the fraud that was Obama, Alan Watt, give us your breakdown.

Alan: Well, you'll never change a system when the people come in to vote, to come in and lead the same system of central banking, international banking, debt, which is incredible to start with, since every central bank can print its own money if it wishes to, but they all prefer to borrow from the private banks; that's the con. Everybody, I don't care if you got Mickey Mouse coming in to run for election, if he's going to stand up for the same system, including all the previously owned debt. Rather than saying, I'm writing it all off, it's all bogus anyway. We'll print our own money from now on, debt free. Well why are you voting for anybody in the first place, whether it was Donald Duck or anybody else? It's the same system. It's not your system, it's the con system. So you don't have a chance anyway, voting for anybody, unless they promise...

Alex: Trying to block us taking the states back, because we've got a shot at that. Not really at the Federal Government.

Alan: See, we're already international, and that was the key to setting up international banks and central banks, as well, to go with the world bank, and using this debt con to push it all. Since World War II, the U.S. and Britain, and Canada, have been funding through their OECD departments, they were all set up during WWII, across the Third World. We're funding China, right now for their medical care. So is the U.S. Canada is building a Candu nuclear reactor, two or three of them in China, courtesy of the Canadian taxpayer. Meanwhile, we have to come...

Alex: They're the new model, and the 50 billion bucks for the auto bailouts, most of it went to move our factories to Brazil, Eastern Europe, and China.

Alan: That's right, yeah. And this was all done by the same system, that wants you to vote for the next guy who will promise to uphold the same system.

Alex: Alright Jeff, appreciate your call. Good to have you on board. Please pay it forward and spread the word about the broadcast. Long segment coming up. Chris, Stan, Rob, Guy, others, your call straight ahead with Alan Watt. I'm Alex Jones. Don't forget we're simulcasting the radio at prisonplanet.tv.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We're going back to Alan Watt here in a moment, and then Chris, Stan, Rob, Guy and many others. The toll free number to join us is 800-259-9231, I've got some other key, top news stories today I want to get Alan's take on as well. The journey of a thousand miles starts with a single step as the Chinese proverb says. The other Chinese proverb is may you live in interesting times. Going back to Alan Watt, I want to continue with the phone calls here. Let's talk to Chris in Canada, up there where Alan's at. You're on the air Chris.

Chris: Hey, Alex.

Alex: Yes Sir.

Chris: Just making sure you can hear me. Alright.

Alex: I can hear you good, good to have you hear.

Chris: First of all, first of all, I just want to say, what you're doing is great. You're a hero to us all. I mean there's lots of, with everything that's going on, everybody calling you a crackpot, and this and that, they're the crackpots, really, to be quite honest with you.

Alex: Well, they're not intellectual. They can't have a historical debate. It's just easy to have a throwaway, one-way line, of "Oh, you're a conspiracy theorist."

Chris: Yeah, you ask them a direct question, and then it's dodging, dodging, dodging.

Alex: Any questions for Alan Watt?

Chris: Well, yeah. I have a question. It's, I've got a couple of questions, and either of you can field them, it doesn't matter either/or. But I've got to tread carefully with a couple of these questions, because I don't want you to, I notice that you attacked, I wouldn't say attacked, but you defended yourself the other day, and I don't want to come off like I'm against you or anything, so I just wanted to be careful how I word myself.

Alex: Chris, I don't care if somebody is against me. But, when somebody calls in, and just makes something up, sometimes I'll get angry. But at the same time, I don't want, do you notice when people compliment me, I say, no, it's all about you. I don't want to make this about me. #1 it's dangerous. #2, we're going to win by waking others up. So we're here talking about the global elite enslaving us, no one can deny it now. And so, I don't want to make it about me, so listen, I've got a lot of callers I want to get to Chris. Go ahead, and get to your points.

Chris: Well, let me hurry up. First of all, I just want to say that I've got a good judgment on, when I meet people, and when I hear people, whether or not they're decent or, you know, I can usually tell in the first few seconds of interacting with someone, what kind of person that they are, and I get a sense, that you know, you're genuinely good. And you've also empowered me to do the same. I do a lot of, since hearing things you've had to tell me, information you've empowered me with, I've gone ahead and spread that information to as many people as I possibly can. My question is, one of my questions are, do you think this can be realistically stopped? I mean all these things that are on the move, do you think any of them realistically can be stopped?

Alex: Alright, alright, alright. Listen. I appreciate your call. I'm going to get Alan's take on what you just said. He's our guest. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: Well, I don't think that, people think in numbers, the mass man. That's how we're used in fact. We're used as the mass man, we're very predictable. It's the few who change society. It's always been that way. And what it means too is that you have to reevaluate yourself and your own values, because remember, today's values are different from 50 year ago values. We've been totally turned upside down in fact. We have to get back to what is personally, personally sustainable. That's the real meaning of sustainability for yourself and for those that you love. And it really means getting back to personal values, where you can make a promise and keep it, and even make a vow and keep it, and get back to your own integrity. Most folk have no integrity. They have no anchor.

Alex: They have no anchor, and they have no compass, and then, they'll also say, you look like a nice person, you sound convincing. It isn't my opinion that there was a riot in Atlanta over food stamps and housing. It's not my opinion that I read from the Rockefeller foundation about vaccines to sterilize you. It's not my opinion that BP you know A, bisphenol A is sterilizing people, and causing cancer. I mean, again, and so the establishment always tries to make it about Alex Jones, or about Alan Watt. Folks, this is information for you to make a decision about, this isn't about, I wonder what I'll do, do I trust Alex or not? You shouldn't trust me. You should go look at the information. It's not about me. I'm a guy here trying to warn people, so we can stop the globalists, and nothing irritates me more, and I'm not mad at Chris, but it sounded like, like he was building up to something, and he didn't go there about me. I'm just so tired of it, because, probably half the websites out there, don't fight the New World Order, they talk about Alex Jones, because I'm the biggest thing out here doing this. And it just shows they're malfunctioning. They can't, I guess they're followers. I don't understand it Alan. Do you get where I'm going with this?

Alan: It's a backlash. When you burst people's bubbles, people do live in a bubble of comfort. They're egocentric, because they've been given an egocentric culture, an egocentric culture, and a narcissistic culture. We've also been domesticated where most folk out there truly want to believe, they want to believe even though they have little suspicions, but they want to believe that there are special people up there taking care of them because they love them. And when you burst the bubble, it takes away everything. The ground goes from underneath their feet, they've nothing to stand on. They've lived a fallacy, and here you are telling them the evil things that are being done to them and the evil things that are planned to them, but you're using the documentation from the science magazines, from the mainstream media, from the big organizations and foundations involved. Rather than look at what you're giving them for evidence, they'll attack you personally. That's a standard technique that's used.

Alex: They'll also spin it and say, I thought the mainstream media is a bunch of liars, Alex. And sometimes they do lie, like if they're saying Rand Paul said get rid of the Civil Rights Act, but most of the time they spin it. They say, isn't it great that the Austin police department is putting in cameras for sixty, seventy, eighty thousand dollars a piece. No one should ask why they're ten times what they should cost, and they're now using the cameras that were supposedly for traffic control. I mean, here's security cameras on Rumberg Lane, APD talks about their use. Five cameras alone will cost \$350,000. You know, no one asked why did they lie to us, they weren't for police at first. They'll say, well, why are you covering mainstream news? They're telling us how good it is. I'm taking their admission, and pointing out how it's bad.

Alan: I've seen the technique work before. And I went through, when Britain was being completely deindustrialized for a few years, every day on the news it was one factory, more unemployment, but after the news was over, you'd go right into a comedy show, a regular comedy show, or a TV drama, so everything was okay. You have this double

mindedness, and it was so bad, that people were committing suicide. Britain ended up having the highest suicide rate in Europe, because people just couldn't get jobs. Margaret Thatcher came on and said, a generation is growing up now who will never see work in their lifetime, so get used to it. And I had a neighbor who actually hung himself, and this was happening in all the streets, but no one wanted to talk about it. They went into a self-protective mode, didn't want to listen to anything negative at all. It was almost as though they would catch unemployment by talking about it, like it was a catchable disease or something.

Alex: Oh yeah. I get that all the time. Don't talk about dollar devaluation. Don't talk about global depression when all the major think tanks admit they're engineering it, because I'm going to cause it by being negative, Alan. I'm supposed to just love NAFTA and GATT.

Alan: That's right. And of course the whole New Age religion that's been put out there too, and remember too, it was.

Alex: Yeah, the secret. You're supposed to imagine positive things and you get it.

Alan: That's right. And remember too, it was the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry's own journal that came out in the 1950s, saying they would bring in the New Age. And that was the name in fact of their journal, eventually they changed it, their monthly magazine. And they said they'd create a new type of religion, and that ties in at the same time as you find Russell was publishing his books, talking about bringing in an egocentric culture, that would just love themselves. It's all about me, and narcissism, which would split them off from being family groups and so on. Everyone would be into their own mirror image of themselves and how much they love their lives.

Alex: We're going to go back to calls, but well said Alan Watt. The way I describe narcissism is I stopped being a narcissist at about age 3, which is normal for a small child to be narcissistic. You know they're learning about themselves and their identity. But I notice other children would do play games. They'd be Batman, they'd be Robin, they'd be the Hulk, and I figured out, this is a game, this isn't real, it's like dress up, like girls dressing up when they're five years old to be princess. When I realize now, when I watch yuppies and adults, they're all in their own little dress up world. Their own little, they're walking around on delusional power trips, and they buy whatever the media tells them to get as the trinkets and the uniform of that. And you try to talk to them, and they're not there, and they'll do this little enjoyment smile, of like, Mmm, I'm better than you, and if you try to talk to them, they take it as you're weak. You know, and they walk around and act tough and ignore people. It's kind of like Junior High with the cool kids, and they're just pathetic Jellyfish losers, who can't even see the Galactic space they're in with all the wonderment and magic. They're just, they're just blobs. They're incredible scum.

Alan: What you're looking at too, is the cult of celebrity. It's been risen to an amazing new height, and people follow them religiously and they copy the fashions, they copy the actors, they copy the lifestyles as best they can according to their budget. And in their fantasy little world, where they have no power at all, they feel they have power in this fantasy world. It's no different than a driver today, an average guy, who feels powerless, gets behind a wheel, and suddenly, he's the king of the road, because it's the only place he feels he's got any power. It's the same thing with your little dream world of narcissism. Because most folk today secretly know that they are technically powerless.

Alex: And they would become powerful if they would admit the matrix and wake up, but they believe they have power within the matrix, and now you have people spending hundreds of thousands of dollars, in these simulation online games to buy houses, and cars, and real things, then they have real world relationships and parties, where people show up and they go, he's the movie director in this online fiction game. And people are groveling to it.

Alan: Yes. And that shows you the incredible brain damage that they have. And I really mean that. People do have brain damage from their inoculations and from their food. There has been a covert war. You're seeing the end product of it now. The IQ has officially dropped, and it's been admitted by the United Nations, in the Western World.

Alex: Yeah, they say ten points, but they've changed the test, they're skewing it. What, more like 20?

Alan: That's right. And therefore your ability for self-preservation, which is an essential part of warfare, you must

destroy that part in an enemy if you want to take them down. They have been doing it quietly, covertly, in fact, again, Brzezinski and other ones, and even Russell too, came out and said that this will happen to the public. They won't know where their opinions are coming from.

Alex: The Technotronic Age, where they're just mindless vessels to be filled and where they have no initiative, no nothing. They don't even understand that they're in the middle of a war, they're just running around feeling cool. It's like guys that wear all the Affliction wear.

Alan: Russell actually said that eventually because of these techniques, and he meant covert techniques. They would never tell you what they were doing to you in reality. He said eventually, the thought of rebellion will be as foreign to them and as impossible as sheep complaining about the price of mutton.

Alex: Exactly. I'm not against the gladiatorial stuff or the guys that want to be tough, but I've talked to bar owners and people. They won't even let folks in with the UFC clothes, or the affliction stuff, because it's like they put it on, and now they're an ultimate fighter, and they're just crazed, running around feeling tough. That's another microcosm example.

Alan: Yes, absolutely, but again, it's the cult of celebrity. They said they would do this, and the celebrity, people follow them so meticulously and religiously and try to become them. Remember Plato said the same thing, they will use, and he said it in these terms, the fashion industry, the drama or entertainment industry and sports, is a big part, because the people emulate what they see the actors doing.

Alex: Let's jam in one more call before we go to break and come back. Let's talk to Stan in Ohio, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Stan: How's it going guys?

Alex: Good.

Stan: I was wondering if I could get both your takes on Proposition 19 for California. Do you guys know about that one?

Alex: Yes, but fill folks in briefly.

Stan: Alright yeah, that's the legalization of marijuana act, that's being proposed for November.

Alex: I'm against the drug war, because they launder the money, but now they're going to quasi legalize certain drugs because they're unable to control the black market so they can tax it and control it. Alan Watt.

Alan: That's part of it, but now it's time as well, to use all drugs. You've got half the population on psychoactive drugs or Valium types of tranquilizers anyway, so they want the public to be very tranquil as we go through these massive changes, by any means possible, so they don't really care what you're taking.

Alex: Yeah, that's why Soros is funding the legalization of marijuana; he isn't doing it to stop the police state. He's doing it because he wants you stoned out of your mind. And I'm not bashing the whole weed head community, but come on folks, you're not leading the charge up a hill when you've been smoking dope. Especially how strong it is now. Okay, we're going to come back and take a few final phone calls with Alan Watt. Guy, James, and Andrew. Stand by, we're coming back to you on the other side of this break. Don't forget, the key jump points to join the rebellion against tyranny. Infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We're almost out of time for this hour, remember we're here 24 hours a day at infowars.com and Alan Watt is at Cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com. We still may have time to turn the corner on this, but they're murdering you, they're

killing you. Cancer is off the charts, infertility. They're bragging they're doing it. They're added to the vaccines, I've got all their documents, I've read them on air. Had links right to the Rockefeller foundation, they're not playing games. And people better grow up and realize you're under attack. If I walk up to your house and you open the door and I punched you in the nose, even wimps would probably fight back. But they slowly creep up and kill you quiet, you love them. Well, and I'm not talking to my general audience, but some of the new listeners out there. Look, we've been right about everything we've covered. Unfortunately, if we're going to be right about the future, we have the globalists' own blueprints, it's time to wake up folks. You're not in Kansas anymore. Let's talk to Guy in New Jersey, you're on the air with Alan Watt. Quick question please sir.

Guy: Alright, I have a quick thing I want to say. Everyone needs to go to google right away, and google vending machines of the future. It just came out on Fox News. They installed 60 new vending machines, all over the country that are going to have biometric scans on them for your thumb print. They say after 2011, they're going to try and force it for them to have the retinal scan.

Alex: Yeah, Watson wrote a story about this about a month ago, dealing with the mark of the beast. And you have to thumb print, face scan, swipe your license, and it's going to be for all purchases. There will only be security guards, this is the official plan, in the shopping malls, in the grocery stores, that the entire checkout container will be a scanner.

Alan: Yes, because the idea is that no one is supposed to escape this whole new system of surveillance. Eventually it will be impossible to go anywhere without your proper security card or even the chip.

Alex: It's like a 1040, it's like a 1040, now for \$600 things you buy for other businesses, you've got to report to the IRS. Now everything is going to have a RFID, and the whole history of that pair of shoes will be tracked. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: And not only that, though, they've talked about putting all your inoculation records on that chip. And one day, you'll walk into a store and if you're not up to date with something, alarm bells will go off, and the cops will grab you immediately and drag you off, to the cells.

Alex: Well, that's already begun. They admit it's to track you, of course.

Alan: So this is a system, a complete system, that's what I mean by it. There's no choices in this system, it's either their way or no way, and they're going to make sure that no one can survive outside their system. This war has been going on for thousands of years to destroy complete independence of the individual.

Alex: And now it's coming to a head. Guy, great points. That was in my stack. I meant to get to it today. But here's an example. Nationwide, and they had this fifteen years ago. I had the CEO on, they've got face scanning cameras, off your drivers license image they buy, at kiosks at malls and airports and on the street, and as you walk buy it says, Alex Jones, we've got your size shoes here, come in and get it. But that's only to pay for the surveillance; the real business of those companies is selling your whereabouts and your data. Just like Target and Walmart, and people. They're selling all that data. So they fund your enslavement with the system. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: That's right too. It's an easy trick to do, is to entice people into "this is free, that's free, just put all your details here and use this system." We've had that with facebook. The guy had it right from the beginning, he was going to sell the data, and all the idiots went and joined up for free.

Alex: He called them idiots, a bunch of dumb 'F'-ers.

Alan: He did. He did absolutely, but it won't stop them because the next one will come out and they'll join that too.

Alex: Oh, no, they say it's a conspiracy theory that facebook sells your data to the government. They attack us, Alan, even as he's calling them dumb scum. They're like, yes we are dumb scum, we love you.

Alan: Yeah, because all their “friends” are on facebook, you see, all their friends you see. And once again, you're bursting their bubble and so you will be attacked for doing so. And again too, most folk today are in majority think. If the rest all think this way, then that's the way it must be, and everyone else is quite happy with it, so what's your problem?

Alex: Yeah, people are happy with their five-year-olds going into puberty and getting breast cancer at 15, it's good. It's fun, it's loving.

Alan: Medicine will take care of that, yeah.

Alex: I apologize to Rob in Chile, I didn't see your call there, and Andrew and James, and others. Call me back on tomorrow and Friday. Alan, great job, thanks for spending time with us.

Alan: It's been a pleasure Alex.

Alex: Always a pleasure to have that man on.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>CDs</u> | | | |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

August 15th, 2006

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: For several years, I've heard him do radio interviews. I've seen some of his work, read some of his articles, and I thought he'd be a great individual to have on for really about an hour and a half with us today. We'll have open phones coming up next hour. Maybe even some this hour for those that are patiently holding.

Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. (*Alex: That's right. Europeans didn't know it was an EU, until it was too late.*) He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out.

With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture.

And again, he's an amazing individual. He's got CDs and DVDs on the topic, and we have links over to his website on infowars.com right now. And first, I want to get Alan to tell us about himself. Then, I want to get his take, which I know will mirror mine, because he's right on line. Or I guess, my view would mirror his, I've heard him already speak on it in the last week, on these fake terror alerts, on the attempt to push us into World War III, who the globalists are, how this operation is being conducted, and ways to try to fight back against it. Mr. Watt, it's good to have you on with us.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure. It's interesting, because the techniques of creating terror are nothing new, in order to get populations to submit, and it's been done since the days of ancient Rome. They were experts at it, always terrorizing the public, and then setting their own troops on the public to terrify them even more, under the guise of safety. And they took all the rights from them, over and over again. So, it's a science. This is a science. Generally

or loosely called fascism. And it's been done all down through the centuries. And it's taught at some of the elite schools. These are sciences taught to diplomats and so on.

Alex: Well, it certainly is. Give us your analysis on the latest string of arrests, the headlines like baby bombers, and then you read deeper and they admit that there was no plan to blow up a baby, but the general public still parrots it. How they basically get us to identify with our sitcom heroes. I want to go through, just some of the basics of the mind control we're under, who's behind it, and what their master plan is.

Alan: Well, the BBC did a documentary about three years ago on London, and primarily on the Islamic population of immigrants there. And it was to do with the monitoring of the internet. And they knew there were young guys, naturally, young guys are easily led. They get angry when they think their culture is under attack, which it certainly is, and they were all chatting on the internet about doing something, or what could they do, and they hadn't even mentioned violence. And so, the ones who were monitoring them, the security agencies, supplied them with leaders that joined them in these chat rooms and eventually led them right into the very situation they had never thought of getting into.

Alex: Now, let's be clear, whether it's Miami or Toronto or London, it's a repeat, over and over again. In some cases mentally retarded street children being led by FBI, MI6, MI5, Mossad. And this always comes out in the papers, but it's in the back of the paper.

Alan: It's in the back of the papers. And then it doesn't matter, because the effect has already taken on the public. They've heard the propaganda and the effect stays. The terror, the initial fear stays with them – this is psychology – even though it's later exposed as being a hoax. It's all a science, as I say. We had the same thing in Canada, where teenagers were chatting on the internet. The RCMP basically, as far as I can see, supplied them with a leader. Then they gave this little group of guys, teenagers, fertilizer to make a bomb. And then, as soon as they delivered three tons of it to them, the RCMP arrested them. And then shouted, terrorism, terrorism. And this is how it's done. It's provocateurs. And it's a standard technique they've used down through history.

Alex: Well, it is. And then in some cases they actually arrest their own agents. There's no group, and then a month later, it's buried in some newswire that oh, that bus in Pakistan, that was really a CIA officer, but they arrested him and had the news story as a cover to bring him back in, and there wasn't any alert to begin with. So there's also those cases. Then there's cases where they are actually able to provoke people into carrying out attacks, then there's separate cases where the government itself carries out the attacks and literally goes and then arrests one or two true patsies.

Alan: Yes. And even here in Canada on the CBC, which is the government station, like the BBC, they did an exposé on the first World Trade Center bombing, in fact, the first bombing that went on there. People have forgotten about it. But it turned out that, sure enough, the FBI had been training some Arabs to make this bomb, a bunch of bombs, and one of the Arabs suspected he was being handled by the CIA and set up, so he taped his meetings with his handler. And when he went into court charged with making the bomb, he played the tape, and that's what got him off. Because he said right on the tape. He said, you don't want us to make a real bomb, surely. And the guy, the FBI guy said, oh yeah, we do.

Alex: Well, it's now come out, it's a big headline on prisonplanet.com, buried in the mainstream news. They admit that MI5 and 6 wanted to give them real bombs and let them go ahead and carry it out. But the group could never get to that point, because it was totally provoked and wasn't real. I mean, I was listening to local talk radio yesterday, and people were calling in and talking about hanging and killing lobbyists. And of course they didn't mean it, but if the government wanted to, they could trace that and arrest them and claim they'd foiled another major terror attack.

Alan: Definitely. And this is an age where you've got to be careful how you phrase things, and even in jest you've got to be very careful, because it can be used against you.

Alex: You're absolutely right. What do you see happening in terms of attacks on Iran and Syria? It's now come out in the New Yorker magazine, Sy Hersh, an impeccable source, that White House sources have reported that Dick Cheney basically gave Israel the go-ahead and the order to attack Lebanon, and said, do it soon, and that it indeed is for the elections in an attempt to be "a curtain raiser of the beginning of a full-scale war with Iran and Syria."

Alan: There's no doubt. That was all done and published by the Project for the New American Century, by this coterie of instigators. They published it before the 9/11, 2001 Attack. So they gave us the format of Afghanistan and then Iraq, and then Iran, and then Syria, etc. They're standardizing the whole world into the one system. And anyone who holds out, be it a Bosnia or any country in the Middle East, they must be brought under the same central banking, so-called democratic system that we're all under. And that's what it's about. They're standardizing the world.

Alex: They are. The programs have the exact same names in Canada, New Zealand, England, as we have in the US. They're handing over the Infrastructure to foreign companies, including the roads. And that means when these nongovernmental bodies are created, they then give governmental power to them, folks, and there's no checks and balances, due process is being erased, the police are being militarized against the people. I want to get more into terror. More into what we're facing right now, but let me ask you, Alan Watt. I don't know if you've heard of my prediction, but back before 9/11, I said they're probably going to attack the World Trade Center. They'll try to blame it on their asset, Bin Laden. Call the White House, tell them don't do it. I've now made my second prediction, that we'll see a major terror attack in the next two months, unless we all really get the word out and expose this. And even Fox News has now covered my prediction. I wanted to get your take on this. Do you think we're in a prime danger window for a major event?

Alan: There's no doubt. These guys will go to any means, any lengths to get this through, and if it means terrorizing the public into it, with their very lives, fear of their lives, they will do so. There is nothing they will not do to get their way. They cannot go back now on their agenda. It's been so far in the planning, so long in the planning. I always say when the ax man's ax is halfway down, they can't pull it back. They can't backtrack now. It's all or nothing for them. And whatever it takes is what they'll do.

Alex: Now, for listeners that just joined us. We're going to get into some of the more esoteric roots of this, the history of it briefly, who the new world order is, are, what their plans are, and then I'm going to look at the way they implement this, the published admissions of mass mind control through the culture, through the television, through role modeling, because we are mammals, and they use the techniques that you know, mammals are based on, the kind of pack, tribe mentality to control us. That is mind control folks, not the classic, you know, electrodes to your head and LSD. Really the more sophisticated mind control is peer pressure, it is cultural. I want to get into that with Alan Watt, who's really an expert on that, and tell you about his website and some other issues. And then I want to get into solutions with him as well. But before we go any further, Alan, why don't you tell folks about your website.

Alan: Yes, they can look at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, where I have lots of interviews there for free you can download. And I also have some things for sale, some information, DVDs, CDs, some books, which help to explain, and deprogramming, deprogram the reader or the listener as they're going through it. That's what I attempt to do, is to deprogram them from their conditioning, and bring them into the true reality they're living in.

Alex: Well, I call it imperial conditioning. And you notice countries that have been under a corrupt system, an aristocracy for a while, have the same submissive traits, look at the Brits and the Japanese, you know, the head bowing, the submissive, you know accent, the going along to get along. This really is imperial conditioning, isn't it?

Alan: It is. Again, based upon tribal instincts, which are exaggerated and understood and used against the populace. Their very instincts for tribalism are used against them.

Alex: Exactly. And then men have facsimiles of warfare, facsimiles of being men. You go watch a football game and are a spectator, when even the event itself isn't true warfare. It itself is an android, a facsimile.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Later in this hour, I'll get into this report, the Dominican Today, President Chavez, US governed by genocidal mafia that violates human rights. Alan Watt is really an expert on the New World Order, and I want to give him some time to run here and get into it. But, Alan, I want to get into the history, as I mentioned, and what their master plan is, but first off, we have thousands of admissions of nerve gassing troops, radiating babies, giving pregnant G.I.s' wives uranium pills, all declassified. Radiating 110,000 Jewish children, not in Nazi Germany but in Israel, with US funding. The elite believe in survival of the fittest, Social Darwinism. They really believe, as you know well, I'd like you to elaborate on this, that the end justifies the means. It's really a sick psychological salve. We can kill whoever we want because we're the grand architects and we know best, and got to break a few eggs to make an omelet. Then you've got the naive population, whereas fifty years ago, Americans knew government was corrupt, couldn't be trusted, sixty, seventy years ago. Now, a lot of people just say, no, government doesn't do bad, and I mean, it's like they've driven the survival instinct out of us. And the people, I see them like a bunch of blind guinea pigs, not even aware of the fact that they're curled up next to a huge boa constrictor. Alan Watt.

Alan: Well, you see, they've been domesticated, scientifically. And you can find the proof of this in the writings of men like Bertrand Russell, who was a British Lord, and who was put up in the forefront to guide the elite themselves, and to recruit many students at universities, across the planet, into helping create this world order they're bringing into view. It's the world where the intellectual elite have the right to rule the lessers, as they say. And he talked about methods of conditioning the general public. He was given his own schools to practice in, in England. And he practiced mixed schooling, he practiced schooling with promoting pre-puberty sexual activity amongst the students, to see what the outcome would be, because the ultimate goal was to destroy the last vestige of the tribe, which was marriage itself. And once they had done that, and they had found that their findings could be implemented through fiction, through movies, through drama, and the public always emulates their drama, then they could actually destroy the old to bring in the new.

Alex: Now that's key, that's key, that's key. On these TV shows they'll have a hero who's cool and great and everybody admires. And then over the next few years, he will change, and so you can get a big, strapping, say, man, to then see his hero become a homosexual, and suddenly he likes that.

Alan: That's right, yeah.

Alex: I mean, they're doing this scientifically. Let's start at the beginning. Who is the New World Order? What are we facing? Let's go through how they've orchestrated this. I know you get into Huxley, one of the few people I know who actually talks about that speech, I've played it here, from '62, where he talked about how he'd been in the laboratories, with the wires hooked into people's brains. How they were going to do all this to us. Folks, this is really the plan. Go over it for us.

Alan: Well, you can go way back into the English Revolution, and the aftermath of the English Revolution, and what came out of there, where they brought in what they called democracy. But it was only for a nobility class, not for the general public. And you'll find the writings of John Dee, who was a big worker in the scientific program, and what they did at that time, in the court of Queen Elizabeth, which was the first openly kabbalistic court, they adopted the Cabala into Christianity and called it a new mystical Christianity. And they coined the term the British Empire. The British Empire was to be an Empire that would spread across the whole globe, under the guise of Free Trade. And this was in the 1500s. And they said that they would set up a duplicate of themselves to govern the public within every country. Any country which would not join, they would simply eradicate by warfare, or they would put embargoes on them, so they couldn't trade at all. And they've been very successful, working down through the centuries, towards this goal.

Alex: Well, you're right. And we're talking about economic warfare. They come in. They openly pay off your politician. They give him a billion bucks of say, 18 billion, if it's Nigeria. They openly don't pay it back. The politician signs over the population, the forest, the factories, the roads, and then they literally get the whole country for credit they created on a computer balance sheet out of zeroes and ones, and now they're doing it to the US.

Alan: Yes, and every time, I've noticed too, even in the music industry, they bring forth certain heroes, once in a while, well known to the teenagers, and they'll go to prime ministers and presidents, and ask for Third World loans to be negated. And everybody cheers thinking this is wonderful, it will help the poor Third World countries. But what you fail to realize is, that every five years your governments loan this money out. They borrow it first from the World Bank. They loan it out to those countries, and when it's written off, you, the citizen of the country, like Canada or the US, you're on the hook for it. You're the guarantor.

Alex: But it's worse, you're right. This is all official. This is all admitted. It's much worse, and I'll tell people how it's worse when we get back. The final little part of the equation that Alan Watt was just bringing up. You pay for it and something else happens.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Welcome back, ladies in gentlemen. We're about to go back to Alan Watt, our guest, and later we're going to open the phones up. I've listened to Mr. Watt. I've researched his work for several years. And he's basically found the same things that I've discovered. He's more articulate in some respects. That's why we have him on with us today. Because I get upset about this. I mean, to openly read elites publishing textbooks, writing autobiographies, I mean, presidents, prime ministers, chancellors, calling us slaves. Talking about how they use animal psychology, comrade Lorenz type stuff on us, to see them. And then to see the public giggling and laughing at people like Alan Watt and myself, who try to warn them. I'm like, hey, here they are calling you slaves. Hey, they're going to break up your families. They're going to do all these horrible things to us. Because they're threatened by the family. They're threatened by you owing allegiance to your family. They're threatened by your culture. I don't care if it's a Mexican culture, or an American culture, or a British culture, or Scottish culture, or Chinese culture, globalism is about destroying that and replacing it with this new elite, aristocratic, technocrat culture, with one child policies if you're lucky, forced sterilization, bio-ethics, you know it as eugenics. I mean, these are cold-blooded people. They're on serious power trips. And they talk about survival of the fittest, but normally, they're inbred, they're mentally ill. A lot of these elitists end up in mental institutions. These really are spoiled, rotten, scum. And, but they have been focused, and they are intelligent, and they are ravaging, ravaging our society.

Going back to Alan Watt. Alan, I'm going to try to control myself here. You bring up so many points, and then I want to comment on it. But let's get into the history, who these players are, go through the science, go through how they published it, how they admit they're doing it, knowing that the dumbed down public isn't reading industry publications and scientific psychology reports commissioned by the defence department and the ministry of defence in England. Let's run through it and then get into their master plan. But first, my question to you. You know, when I talk about the frustration, the anger of seeing zombie-like fellow humans, who've been turned into really facsimiles of free men, who've been turned basically, and I mean this figuratively, into these androids, who are totally programmed to the point of just being bestial creatures that just feed their lowest animal centers, not knowing that there's a whole other world out there for them. I see the elite robbing the entire society of its intellect, and thus robbing the group mind of its intellect. This is a crime that is just unspeakable. These guys are soul suckers. Will you give me your take on that?

Alan: Yeah, they are, because they've always looked upon the masses as a separate entity, building material which they can manipulate and use and rebuild and destroy when need be. They've never looked upon the general population. In fact, that's why they call them commoners. Commoners pick their own mate. They don't have them selected through genealogies and matched up for certain qualities. So they're called commoners, you see. And this has always been behind this elitist movement. Even the ones who pretended they were the leftists in history and who were put out there to really steer the masses into particular directions, which would bring them further into this New World Order, they were all working for the same elitists, in fact. We find at the beginnings of this social fascist movement, back in the 18th century, being written about by guys like Saint Simon. And he laid the foundations which later became Marxism. And the only difference is though, he combined fascism with it, and he said, at the very top we must have those in control who are used to dealing with economy, and so bankers will be the executive branch of this New World system. So this is what Marxism, and all the other isms were based on that came later.

It's a form of a science which they created back in the 18th century.

Alex: Let's go into the 19th century, the 20th century, the Edward Bernays, people like that. Let's go through the Tavistock Institute, how they interlock in to the real governments of England, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Council on Foreign Relations. I mean, let's run through how they're using television, how they're using media, who we're really dealing with, and then maybe go for some of the tricks they use so people can recognize this when they're watching television.

Alan: Television really was the great breakthrough, but radio before it was immediately recognized to be a fantastic propaganda tool. And the BBC International was the first to come out for that purpose in fact, in World War I. And they realized they could hook in listeners every day, with drama, especially a serial type drama, which would leave you at the end of the hour with a cliffhanger, so they would tune in the next day at the same time to hear what happened to their hero. And those stories in those days were geared at soldiers, young men. Now every young boy wants to be a hero. That's another tribal instinct which they use. And so the heroes were always young men, who would end up going to war with Germany. Britain was losing so many of its population in that war, they had to get recruits in fast, and so, through the dramas on the BBC, they found they could stimulate young men to join up and try to become these heroes. And they also created a movement where the females, if their boyfriends would not join up, would wear openly in public a white feather in their hat, and that brought disgrace upon their boyfriend. So they used coercion to get the men into war.

Alex: Exactly. Once we're living under the New World Order fully, literally the heroes will all be big thugs with black ski masks and helmets. They'll show succulent, luscious women all over television worshipping them, and then your girlfriends will leave you. They will report on you. They will fall to the knees and literally lick boots. That's the power of this. And folks, it's all a facsimile. It's all a fraud. Who cares about *Friends* on television? Who cares about stupid sitcom stars? Who cares about all that garbage? You're buying into a literal illusion. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, again, we can trace all of this back to ancient Greece, where the philosophers wrote about the structure and creation of cultures. And Plato put it in his book, *The Republic*, which was to be a utopia, for an elite group in the future, where a guardian class would basically rule the world. This guardian class exists today. They are the elites of the world of every culture and nationality. One big club. And they would employ the lesser class beneath them, certain ones to form a giant bureaucratic class and a military class. And Plato even said, this is 2300 years ago, Plato said, towards the end, they would bring in the females into the military as well. The females in the military would breed with the military men, and they would produce military offspring that would be trained. So, it was selective breeding for specific purposes, which was perfectly understood, 2300 years ago.

Alex: You understand, folks, the Greeks would literally just sit around 24 hours a day, trying to come up with different plans and systems for society, and the Greeks at that point, of course had hit their crest. And they were a military camp, a military style society. And all of this just got picked up, and it's being used today. So, understand, we'll get into science fiction later, and how it's been used as a control mechanism. But, in that description in *War of the Worlds*, where the author is talking about the Martians looking at us like amoebas in a petri dish, coldly calculating their designs. He wrote a non-fiction book, H.G. Wells, titled *The New World Order*, where he talked about us like that in political terms. So, that's really a kind of an inside joke. It's like when he wrote *The Time Machine*, you've got the Morlocks who feed on the mindless, what are they, Elohim, and again, this is the same analogy of what the elite is doing. And I would point out, that this is not a guardian class. This is a cancerous, oppressive, inbred, psychopathic class. Would you like to comment on that?

Alan: Well, that's true, and again, going back to Plato, which ties in with that very thing. Plato described the traveling theaters that came into Greece, and traveled round the major cities, and it was law at that time that everybody had to attend at least once, including the slaves. And that is where Plato himself used these terms, he said, because that is where the people will emulate the drama they see portrayed on stage. They'd copy the action. They will act like the actress, the heroine, or the hero. And he said that's also intensified through the use of music, and the fashion industry. Those were his words. So these are all part of culture creation. He said, nothing is allowed to come up from the grass roots, because if it did, the elite would lose control. So, anything that happens in culture is

actually authorized from the top. That goes too for the flooding of Britain and the US with drugs, back in the '60s. That was authorized from the top.

Alex: Oh, and then every time you look at it, it's the government introducing LSD, I mean, the TV shows and the dramas make it look stylish to use drugs. You know, the cops come after you, but the really good-looking girls and the good-looking guys are on it, and it's really cutting edge to do it.

Alan: And of course, Britain, who was right into India, long before that, studied the Brahmins intensely, because the Brahmins had held India under their sway for thousands of years, with a perfect caste system, incorporated into a religious system, where even the guys at the bottom really believed they deserved to be there because that was their bad karma. It was a beautiful system, so this also, these techniques were brought into this new system. And we find in the writings of Carroll Quigley, he said that the system coming in for the New World Order will be a new type of feudalism and a caste system, a perfect caste system.

Alex: Well, that's what they're doing right now. And, so does it frustrate you to just be like at the shopping mall, or walking down the street, I know you live out in the country, but to be around that and just to see the people? I mean, I look at photographs of, say, my forbearers, a hundred years ago, seventy years ago. Their eyes all looked intensely intelligent and were sparkling. And I look at other photos, of, you know, folks a hundred years ago, and they look so intelligent. And I read newspapers from a hundred years ago. There are words in there, half of them I can't read, and I'm pretty smart. And then I look at the eyes of people today, so many of them are dead, Alan.

Alan: The problem is, and I have no doubt about this, and it's horrific to really understand, and the more you read about it, the more horrific it becomes. You've got to steel yourself to even go into these books, but you read books like Charles Galton Darwin's *The Next Million Years*, now that's quite a boast to begin with. He talked about methods of sterilizing the populations, dumbing them down through drugs and even hormone alterations in their body, and I think they have been doing this. I think they've actually been pretty successful. They've dropped the standard IQ, which is innate when you're born, across the world, since inoculations, and especially since 1950. They've been dropping the points in the IQ score, and now we have a new normal, which is about 5 points lower, the same test, than it was 30 years ago. That doesn't happen by itself.

Alex: You're right. I mean, it's an innate programming in the brain, and they're damaging the operating system. Well, cancer is up, everything is up, and then we can get their own documents, where they're caught putting sterilization hormones in the tetanus shots, and then still the public goes out and rolls their sleeves up.

Alan: What's even more frightening is you can go back to the League of Nations, which like the phoenix transformed into the United Nations, and they have a department of population control. And Arthur Koestler, who wrote *The Ghost in the Machine*, worked for them in think tanks on ways to literally, physically target specific parts of the brain, which would lobotomize those parts of the brain, which give you your self-preservation instincts and individuality, your survival mechanisms. He said, the public will not need them anymore because the state will be making all their decisions for them. And I think that's what the inoculations have really been doing.

Alex: And for those that don't know, you are innately designed to be warlike and aggressive, because there's normally a tribe over the hill that's trying to dominate you or the elements or the wildlife, and so men have this hard, driving charge. And the elite are threatened by that in business, because business is war, and they know that if you're not dumbed down and controlled and toxified, you're going to go out and wage economic war on them, and you're going to develop new elites that threaten them. So really, I describe the globalists like a lion going into the pride and trying to eat the baby male cubs, because he's threatened by them. Male grizzlies do that too. A lot of bird species do it. So what we have is the elite literally mass culling just like in *Brave New World*, which Huxley admitted was real plans they had – of course, his brother ran UNESCO's system at the UN – and in '33 he wrote a book about genetic engineering and X-raying the eggs to dumb down the subclass. This is all really being done. The question is, when people are hearing this right now, will they be able to face the horror, sir, and go research this and find out we're telling them the truth?

Alan: Yes. The ones who can. I always tell people if you're after the truth, make sure you really are, because it's hard to handle. And you have to be able to cope with it, because it's a horror show. You wake out of the dream into a nightmare. And that's what this is all about. Reality at the moment is a nightmare. It's a manipulated, scientifically controlled nightmare. And they have been doing this with the public. They weren't talking about culling the population, giving them crippling diseases, targeting specific areas of the brain, they've actually been doing it for quite some time.

Alex: You're right. Earlier I said I'd give the answer to the IMF and the World Bank, how they loan the money out and then forgive the debts that we backed up, and I said that's part of the equation. I didn't finish up with the final equation, and I'll make myself remember, when we get back I will tell you how that works. With our amazing guest, who will be with us in the third hour as well. I'm Alex Jones, your host. Alan Watt's our guest. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: 3,000 years ago in Egypt and Babylon, they had very specific caste systems, elite bureaucracies that control the populations. Can you imagine what the elite has in place today? Well, they have written about it, they brag about it, they've talked about it. And they're conditioning us so good that whereas a slave in a mud pit in ancient Israel or in ancient Egypt would know that there was an oppressive government dominating them, today the general public still has been taught to giggle at a discussion of an elite even existing, while the elites publish books that are available at major book stores, calling us slaves, because they know only other want-to-be elitists, this is how it works, you know, they have masters in England and Europe, they have duplicates here in the US, and smaller duplicates down to the county level. You will hear the same, we need to get rid of the population and we know best and we've always ordered society. You will hear that down today, save our springs, environmentalist meeting. You will hear that, you know, at a UT University of Texas board meeting. You will hear it, as above so below in their whole Masonic nomenclature. And Alan Watt is our guest. We have links to his website on infowars.com. Let's get into Aldous Huxley. You know, he was one of their futurists. But before we get into that, explain how by controlling the futurists, by crafting through science fiction and television and movies what the future will be, they are really able to guide and control the future by creating these foregone conclusions, or these self-fulfilling fantasies basically.

Alan: It's predictive programming. And what it is is a repetition of certain themes, which would change culture. Certain ideas, as Bush Sr. said, the big idea, that's the masonic term. First you bring an idea out, a possibility into the public's mind, through fiction, because the censor part of your brain is down when you think you're being entertained.

Alex: That's why Bush Sr says, the New World Order, it's a big idea.

Alan: That's right, a be-be. To be or not to be, the masonic way. So, you'll find that they'll show you certain possibilities, science fiction for instance, and the possibilities of where we could go with science and science fiction, wrap it up in intense stories, which captivate us, and we're really being downloaded with the possible idea of something to come. And then when it actually is presented eventually, down the road, we think it's quite normal. We've already been programmed to accept this particular way of going. Now Lenin himself said there are a thousand ways that society could go, but the public must never be allowed to know that. In other words, they were being steered along a certain direction, and it's done through predictive programming and primarily drama.

Alex: Well, here's an example. Let's take Star Trek, 1968, from the first episode, the symbol of the World Federation is the United Nations flag, with a star field behind it. See, right there. We're going to have a global government.

Alan: And also, the federation in the later movies had basically the same oak leaves around in the shape of the United Nations, and the grid on the wall of the United Nations. And there's 33 parts to that grid, by the way, for the 33 degrees of lower masonry. And Gene Roddenberry's name even is occultic, because it's the gene of the red berry. They always go back to Eve, breaking the rules and getting knowledge. Knowledge is the thing that they put on the altar, above all else.

Alex: The symbol, the symbol of apple computers is an apple with a bite out of it.

Alan: That's right. And a Macintosh is the best red apple you can get. So, everything is tied in, and it's put right in front of your face, but you never really sit and think about it. Or if you do, you say, my, what a coincidence. And there are no coincidences in this system; it's all tied in.

Alex: Well, Alan Watt, stay there. The second hour starts in 70 seconds. I want to get into H.G. Wells, Aldous Huxley and many others, and then talk about where these globalists are going, what life will be like under them.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest for the next hour. Got a little five-minute report I want to play later of Keith Obermann on NBC, MSNBC, just admitting how they stage these fake terror alerts at key times. More on that has now come out. It's on prisonplanet.com and infowars.com. But we'll cover some of that with Alan before he leaves us, as well. There's so much more we need to discuss here. And we'll have to him back up again. The toll free number to join us on air, we'll be opening the phones up, is 1-800-259-9231. We literally are in a matrix-like system. Why do you think the establishment, the Wachowski brothers have released films like the Matrix Trilogy and now V for Vendetta? A. Have you seen those films? and B. Why do you think they've released those? Are they part of the system, have they been allowed to do this, or are they rebels in the system? Because, I do know some people in Hollywood, not the Wachowski brothers, who really are rebels, and who are trying to get away with what they can. I don't know about the Wachowski brothers though. I know some big Hollywood people, and when they do make a film that is truly rebellious, against this system, I know that the studios do the best they can to suppress it. What's your analysis on this, Alan?

Alan: The Matrix movies were well done, showing you a duality, sure, where the human individual was fast asleep in a sense, and he was really just a battery that was used by this upper elite. However, within the story, the hero himself is Neo, which means new, and Anderson, it means the New Son of Man, Andra from the Greek. And so, the new son of man in a sense, is also, as they expose this system, they're showing you the next part of the inner system, which is a new type of god, you see, that breaks through all the rules.

Alex: And then he even has an argument with the great architect, which is what the masons call Lucifer.

Alan: Yes. And yet, that is behind high Freemasonry, that is the goal of high Freemasonry, is when you overcome the architect, you have become a god. So the architect really symbolizes the Talmud, the laws of the world, you might say, of the physical world. The same thing was shown symbolically in 2001 and 2010, Arthur C. Clarke's movies. They showed you one of the spacemen overcoming the rogue computer, which was the lawgiver, the logic. Its name was HAL, and HAL was just IBM if you take the letter after each letter. HAL is the sun, it's IBM. IBM is the Eye Beam, and of course, he overcame it, and he became a god. That's what it meant. So we're always getting this reference to the New Man, the great leap forward, as they keep talking about, the new type of Super-Man.

Alex: That really is it. But instead, they create death and destruction everywhere they go. Then they claim, oh that's the balance. We have to bring balance.

Alan: Yeah. I watched a program of an interview at a party with some of the top Hollywood producers, and Steven Spielberg and George Lucas were there, and each one was asked if they really believed in evil, because they put so many movies out to do with horror and evil forces, and each one gave a Kabbalistic answer, because that is their religion. They said there's no such thing as good and evil, it's just a human perception on events, because what you term as good can come out of evil acts.

Alex: Well, that's why Darth Vader, you know, there's the legend that he's going to bring balance to the Force and defeat the Dark Side, but really, he comes and defeats the good guys, and then in the end destroys the bad guys too. He brings balance.

Alan: That's right. And that is an ancient religion, going all the way back to at least ancient Egypt.

Alex: Well, I want everybody to know that part of their religion is killing humans in mass.

Alan: And that's part of it though, this intense sacrifice, "the few must perish for the sake of the many" is one of their sayings. And you heard that even in the Star Trek series, with Mr. Spock, who represented perfect rationality and reason, kept using that phrase. The few must perish.

Alex: Stay there. We've got to break again. I want to come back and get more into the mechanics of this via television. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: For those that just joined us, I guess I can re-tell this story. I kept forgetting to finish it. About thirty minutes ago I ran into a break when Alan Watt and myself, our guest, were talking about how the IMF and World Bank run their scam. They'll go into a Third World country, they'll openly loan to the dictator or the leaders, billions of dollars, and then they will openly retire to Switzerland or Spain or New York with most of the money, after signing over all the assets of the country in perpetuity to the IMF or World Bank, who took that money from the American tax payer, which itself was created out of thin air inside the Central Bank's computers. So, here's the New World Order, out of a big idea, out of a hoax, just getting everyone to accept "their money" which is really private, backed up by nothing, created by hocus pocus. Then they go to the Third World country and you may have in one case, of an African nation I was reading about, a \$4 billion loan, and by now, over the last twenty years, they've paid \$36 billion, but they owe another \$20 billion. They could never, because the interest compounds, it gets bigger and bigger, so they've already paid back many times the billions they've borrowed. Their dictator ran off with the money twenty years ago. And then now we hear, oh, debt forgiveness, they've already paid back, you know, five, ten, in some cases fifteen times what they've borrowed, be reasonable. And Bono goes and you know and meets with, or Bono, whatever his stupid name is, but we've written big article about it. I like U2 folks, I'm being sarcastic. The point is, he's definitely being used as a puppet, and may even be involved. And he goes, oh, debt forgiveness. But what they're doing, the thing I didn't finish up telling you is, they're not giving debt forgiveness to those countries. They're saying, go along with these conditionalities, hundreds of them. There's what, a 112-point plan. Sign over all your water, your schooling, your regulations, everything you'll ever do, you've got to agree to this form of government and this system and these textbooks of how to operate. You've got to seize all the property and give it to us. I mean, it's feudalism. So, you know, we loan you \$4 or \$5 billion, you pay us \$30 something billion back, and then we do you a favor and take full control of your country. That's the liberal forgiveness of debt, instead of, hey, how about you pay billions back, this whole thing was set up to be a scam to begin with, and this money is just a currency you've created to get control of societies. The truth is, the elite are holding back human development. The truth is, the elite, the Luciferians claim, that's what they are, that's who they say they are, that oh, they're pushing us towards this big grand design. Well, I've looked at it and it's the complete opposite. They are threatened by dynamic free human spirits. They are threatened by God's plan. They're setting up Hell on Earth. Going back to Alan Watt. Alan, do you agree with what I've just said, or do you want to add anything?

Alan: Yeah, it's true, this is their plan. They hate the idea, they always have, since the feudal system seemed to change, they've always hated the fact that lower classes began to get private property. And that's why all of their movements, which were financed by the elite, including Communism, including the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, etc, etc, all said that they would abolish private property and that everyone would be born eventually with a duty to serve the state. That is their ideal system. It's a new feudalism. Absolutely.

Alex: The amazing thing is, they say it in their own writings. Why are they so arrogant to just brag about it out in the open?

Alan: I think it's because they know that they have the general population so conditioned that they can actually hear these little bits, but it goes right through their mind. Brzezinski said it perfectly. He said, we've trained the public so well that they've given over their rights of reasoning for themselves and they've given it to the media. They believe

the media is now there to do their thinking for them. So it's the media.

Alex: Back in the '70s, David Rockefeller wrote a book and he said that the public schools are helpless people, yielding themselves to our molding hands.

Alan: And they'll come with perfect docility. He said they would deliver themselves to us with perfect docility. And that's exactly what we're seeing. The public have truly been trained to believe that we should worry about what the media tells us to worry about, and disregard our own observations.

Alex: Well, that's right. Here's an example. Bayer knowingly kills 200,000+ hemophiliacs and others in the US for a decade, knowingly, on purpose, putting HIV and hepatitis in the blood. I tell people ten years ago, when we first learned of it, now it's finally on MSNBC and admitted, but no one is going to get in trouble. But the public isn't worried about just one drug company killing hundreds of thousands. They're worried about imaginary Muslim extremists.

Alan: That's how it works. That's right. We worry about what the media tells us is important. And it's also done by the way that they pick these anchor people to read the dummy boards and train them. They use expressions when we're supposed to be anxious or carefree or happy or sad. You watch the expressions change, and we've been conditioned, oh, I should worry about this part. Oh, I should forget that part, this is unimportant, that is important. That's how easily we're conditioned.

Alex: Watch Fox news anchors. Whenever they talk about George Bush they smile confidently, and it's like you're discussing a fine steak they just had. But whenever they talk about Alex Jones, they get real angry looking, and cough, and look like they're basically giving birth to a fifty-pound baby.

Alan: Yeah, or they'll smile with that little smirk, as though it's a joke or something like that. You see, language isn't just the spoken word. Most of the language is also visual as well.

Alex: 90% is body language. So folks, when you just sit there and give yourself over to suspended disbelief when you're vegetating, watching television, shouldn't you be insulted? Wouldn't you be insulted if your neighbor was trying to con you? If your coworker was trying to scam you like some used car salesman? Oh, but when the television does it, cold-heartedly trained, you just sit there and accept.

Alan: And again going back to Bertrand Russell, he said they'd have to bring in the expertise of Madison Avenue, and he meant the big advertising and marketing companies, to market ideas, via media, to the public and use all of the tricks of marketing, and that's what they have done. They've adopted all of those techniques of psychology.

Alex: Get into Aldous Huxley for us.

Alan: Huxley was an amazing guy. I mean, he was the grandson of Thomas Huxley, Professor Thomas Huxley, who was the champion and best friend of Charles Darwin. They both came from lower aristocratic families, and it's part of the whole thing. If you do well, for the Great Work as it's called, since at least the 1500s, and join the proper societies, you are supplied with a wife, which they call a Dolly, a carrier of specific genes of quality, as they say. And you'll find that Huxley pushed with that Darwinistic theory, and so did his offspring as well, right up to Aldous Huxley. It's inter-family agendas. Each family has their part in this agenda. You'll find the same with the Darwins, the Darwins only married into the Wedgwood family for generations. Charles Darwin's grandfather, Erasmus, who really wrote The Origin of Species long before Charles did, he married a Wedgwood. His sons married Wedgwoods. When Charles Darwin's wife died, who was a Wedgwood, he married his mother's sister, his own aunt. So they married into specific families for the gene quality. So we're looking at a selective breeding here. It's eugenics.

Alex: Now, the total proof of this is, we know the Egyptians, 4000 years ago were doing this, so they believed in breeding them. We know the Queen of England today, that's all she does is breed dogs and horses and everything

else. They're into this, and so that shows the theory of, you know Darwinism, really was nothing new to their world view. And folks, I'm not debating the theory, I'm just talking about its origins here. It's the same thing. We have the big State of Texas doctor, psychiatrist, testifying last year, it was in the Associated Press, about why are over two-thirds of foster kids on all these dangerous psychotropics. And he said, because they come from bad gene pools. He actually, in testimony just said that all these kids have bad gene pools. So see, that's also their excuse to do whatever they want.

Alan: And also, H.G. Wells and Huxley, and others, and Bertrand Russell talked about if only we could have our way, and mandate that our, meaning the elites', sperm were implanted in the female populations and bypass the regular guys down below, they could breed a better type of society. They really believe in this stuff. And so they've been going at it big time for genetic alterations into creating a new world, the world of Huxley, the Brave New World, as they call it.

Alex: Yeah, they're in incredible power trips. I mean, they think their seed is the best, and of course, then we get into population reduction, Dr. Peter Singer, Dr. Pianca, he gets up and says we need to kill 90% of people, and 95% stand up with a standing ovation. Can you speak to that?

Alan: And it's also in Agenda 21 from the United Nations that by the year 2050, they want three-quarters of the world's population reduced. So they bring it out in the open if we care to read it. And I think we suspend our disbelief, once again we can't believe they really mean it. But they do, they do mean it. If you look at the United Nations statistics they give us every year, they tell us around April or so what the male sperm count is in the West. And they never comment on the result. They just give you the statistic and two years ago, the Western male was down 75% of the sperm count of the male from 1950.

Alex: And in cities itself it's up to 87% and that's a celebration for them.

Alan: And then you tie it in again with books by Huxley and others, talking about this very thing, and Charles Galton Darwin, The Next Million Years, of doing this very thing, destroying their ability to reproduce, by attacking their hormonal production centers in the body through inoculations, and it all makes perfect sense. They've been doing it.

Alex: And then they've been caught. This has been in major papers and it's just kind of swept under the rug, oh, we add a hormone to a tetanus shot to sterilize all the women. Take your daughters in, there's a new special shot for them. We're going to come back and go straight to your calls and then get into what this New World Order will look like, if they're able to get it into place. Have your questions and comments ready. Jim, John, Chris, John, Jason, and many others. Toll free number to join us, 1-800-259-9231. I'm Alex Jones, and our guest is Mr. Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Well, it's really common sense. Elites throughout history have always been on power trips, and think they're gods and have always thought of the commoners as scum to be used like so many cords of firewood. And the elite is waging war on free humanity. Our guest is Alan Watt. Great to have him on with us. We're going to take some calls right now. And then later, we will get into what their master plan is, what life on earth will be like if they're able to succeed. Jim in Texas, you're on the air, go ahead. Okay, let Jim go. Let's go ahead and talk to John in California. John, you're on the air.

John: Hey, Alex.

Alex: Hello.

John: You know, I talked to you at the Sheraton, and you said you'd give me twenty minutes to discuss something. I know you don't have that time now. But I was wondering if we could discuss a possible solution to all this mess. And I know that on the C-SPAN segment.

Alex: Oh, I remember. Yeah, sir, you followed me around the hotel, constantly bringing up Constitutional Conventions or ways to have the states vote on throwing stuff out. And you were on C-SPAN and brought up your point there. So go ahead and bring it up again.

John: Well, I didn't really get to bring up my point. I did not get it clarified, some of the facts that you seem to be.

Alex: Hey, look, thanks for the call man. Listen, I couldn't eat a meal at that hotel. I couldn't do anything without having that brought up to me, and it's just not what I'm talking about right now. Okay. Let's talk to Craig in Kansas City. Craig, you're on the air, go ahead.

Craig: Hey. You were talking about that movie V for Vendetta. There were some things in that, that only I would get. Like the way he walked and the knives, and the woman he was in love with.

Alex: These are weird calls today, I'll tell you right now. Exactly what are you getting at sir?

Craig: Well, I got possessed by a Draconian.

Alex: Alright, thank you for the call. I just want to tell you something, Alan. I don't normally have calls like this, on the show. It's pretty weird. John in Georgia. John, you're on the air.

John: Alex, excellent guest. I've called you before talking about the State Guard and the State Guard Organization here in Georgia and Tennessee, and I'd like to just remind everyone to look into that. But your guest, excellent, excellent guy. And I'd just like to ask him about what's his opinion on the mechanics of how exactly they do this. I'm looking at this from the angle of, everything kind of goes back to the Garden of Eden in a sense. It looks like they're trying to take away from us our sense of nobility and shame. And you know, it's kind of like the serpent offering us the dialectic, the knowledge of good and evil. And if we participate in that system, we can become deified through that. If you look in converse to that, the Eastern Orthodox Church offers god through mystery, not god through rationalization.

Alex: Let me get him to comment on that. Go ahead, sir.

Alan: It's all allegory. These are very deep allegories though, but they're allegories none the less. And sure enough we've always had that problem of how do we cope with knowledge. Who should have knowledge? Should we all have the same knowledge? And the elites long ago decided, no, we should not all have the same knowledge, because then you couldn't have an elite over the rest. Eden represents the world in general, nature in general. And nature to these boys who rule the world is their enemy. They want to reconstruct all of nature, everything that exists, including the plants, animals, and insects.

Alex: They want control. They want to be god.

Alan: They say it themselves, they want to perfect all that was left imperfect, in high Masonry.

Alex: Which is totally, totally delusional. And again, most Masons aren't even bad people. They don't even know what goes on in the degrees of 33rd and above. They don't even know there are degrees above 33rd.

Alan: Yeah, they're happy with their little payoffs. They do get a lot of things the general public are out of. They get promotions. They get better jobs. They get to bypass petty bureaucracy at taxation time. They get instant loans. So they get a lot of payoffs to help keep this system going and that's the key to it. They help to keep this system going with the police, the military, and all the rest of it. That's all part of the structure.

Alex: Anything else, John?

John: There's a lot of people on your side, just a cool news report I read the other day was an elder in the Eastern Orthodox Church, there's a monastery of his your way in Houston, called Holy Arch Angels, came out against the FEMA Camps and made a big announcement that, I think he cited a lot of reference sources, he's a famous guy, and he's catching a lot of crap from that from a lot of people.

Alex: Well, it's in the Houston Chronicle they're building camps for us, so, you know, you've got to love it. It's bad to talk bad about the camps. The camps are good. Thanks for the call, caller. In fact, when we get back, I'm going to hold off on calls a few minutes so our guest, Alan Watt, can answer that question and can get into basically where he thinks all of this is going and ways to stop it. And I think I know what his answer will be. But we'll find out on the other side of this quick break. And we'll continue with your calls. I want to thank John for actually having a question for the guest. That was a real rarity.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Let's go back to our guest, who I'm really honored to have with us. We have links to his fine website and materials on the work he's done up on infowars.com, right now. Alan Watt, who resides 400 miles across the border, up in Canada, in the hinterland. I'm kind of envious of that, beautiful country up there. Alan, the globalists, other key points you haven't had time to hit on, and where they're going in the future, what the world would look like if these nut cases really had their way.

Alan: They will bring in a world, ultimately similar to the one that Huxley wrote about in Brave New World, where you'll have certain castes of people, purpose-made for their function, their work function, who will not have an independent, sentient mind of their own. Who will also be titillated by drugs for different things. That will be their happiness, and they'll be happy to serve the world state, their masters. They will not even have the ability to understand that they could possibly be unhappy. That will be gone. But that's the final step. The intermediate steps is to use, what they've been doing is using the homosexual and lesbian movements to destroy anything called normalcy, because we only complain about change when we compare it with what is. So when there's no more normalcy, they can bring forth the next part, which is a new type of human. Now the American Psychiatric Association spent a couple of years in a symposium discussing what they would do to bring a truly functional human into the world. And they decided after two years, this big national establishment, that they'd have to create a form of hermaphroditic person. A servant you might say, who was neither quite male nor quite female. And they went on about cloning that type. I can see the future where your reward for serving the world state will be having yourself cloned. That will be the ultimate prize. I can see that coming into view.

Alex: And obviously they've got to reduce world population, because you can only have the elite having access to these advanced super medical advancements, these technologies. And again, they've openly written about all this. Bill Joy went to elitist meetings in 1999. In 2000 he broke ranks. He's the owner of Sun Microsystems, boys and girls. Panicked, wrote an article saying why the future doesn't need us, and said, I've been at meetings where the elite plan to kill everyone or 90-plus percent of us. And he was against that. So, there's a lot of them starting to panic who go to these meetings, and again, a major magazine can have the owner of a \$20 billion company, worth about \$5 billion himself, openly say, I've been to meetings where the elites say they're going to kill everybody, most people. We've got Mexican attorney generals making employees take chips. I've had police chiefs on saying they'll make everybody take chips. We've got the new freedom initiative, where all children are being psychologically tested, and their own documents say they want to put half the kids on drugs. Foster care puts an average of over two-thirds on drugs. They're poisoning the water, putting drugs in the food. They're talking about putting vaccines engineered into potatoes and carrots now, so you can't escape it. We know they're spraying stuff in the skies. I mean, Alan, these people really are creating a Hell, and you've got the average person driving around with UT football gear on just giggling and smirking and drinking beer like a bunch of idiots.

Alan: Yeah, I know. I know. They're totally conditioned. They're domesticated. They've swallowed the reality as it's been presented to them since childbirth. They've never broken through into reality, and most of them won't. I've never ever thought that the masses of people would be cohesive in standing up against this. That never will happen. It's never happened in history. And that's why we've been led to the path we're on. History has always

been changed by the few individuals who can expose what's happening and give solutions to it. And the solutions themselves are often difficult, because when you realize...

Alex: Well, we're going to talk about that, Alan, in a moment, but right now you just hit on something. That's really it. I've never been a jealous or envious person. And I know that in this system the main thing they drive off of is jealousy and envy and then modeling. People idolize something because they're jealous of that image and they try to mimic that, in an attempt to overtake it and become it. Which is really what the New World Order does. They hate god, so they're trying to become god. But you just hit on it. I actually have the reverse of that. I have extreme empathy. Not that I'm even that good of a person, folks. Really aggressive male mammals, especially you know in canines or in homo sapiens sapien, you normally have a lot of empathy in the tribe. That's because you would violently tear up those in your tribe nucleus if you didn't have a strong, ingrained empathy and protection mechanism, which you correctly talk about, Alan, is manipulated through a tribal instinct, scientifically. But I get angry, and I am in pain, and I am upset to see these people being robbed of consciousness, being robbed of being free, being robbed of seeing reality, being robbed of being able to control their own destiny and set their own course. You know, god wants us to have free will, but really the New World Order claims that they want to give us free will, but they're the ones trying to take it away, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. And that's so beautiful, the way they do it. Liberalism has always pushed this equality business to the extreme, but in reality they give you political correctness. And they're the most intolerant of all if you don't go along with it. They don't allow individual opinion on a particular topic when it's already been put in a category of political correctness. So they're the most intolerant of all, you'll notice. And I always think about all the generations who have gone before me, and lived and died never knowing that their whole lives were manipulated towards a purpose, a goal they were never told about, for an agenda they were totally unaware of. So, it's not just for the living we're fighting, it's for all those that have gone before, and never known.

Alex: Well, now we see a New World Order coming into view, what else will life be like under this control grid and what are the steps they're going to use to lead us into that?

Alan: It's quite simple really, they always go for the children, the up-and-coming ones. Now, we can go back to Beria, who was the chief of police of the NKVD at the time, the precursor of the KGB in the Soviet system. And in 1930, he gave a world meeting of the Comintern. And he said, we can alter culture now in every five years. It used to take 70 years to get a generation to accept a change in culture. He said, now, with getting the children, we can alter them so that every five years they'll accept a major new change. Well, that's been implemented into kindergarten, scientifically. So a child going into kindergarten today has been indoctrinated for the changes they will experience thirty, forty years from now. And then the one going in next year is indoctrinated slightly further ahead than that and so on and so on and so on. This is a planned, scientific system. Now, the children with their iPods and everything else are going the road that they said they would take at the Loyola meeting of world science. They will promote the brain chip through movies, as being a very positive thing to have.

Alex: Well as rebellious, your parents don't want you to have the chip, body modification, even the Washington Post admits, Wash Tech admits, their technical publication, that corporations do want implantation, and that they are using body modification as a "radical, stylish thing to do" and we're all used to the iPods hooked in. We are one step away from being the wire heads.

Alan: Yes. For convenience's sake we will sell out our souls. And they will tell you, that this will do away with the cell phone, the internet, everything. You'll have a chip in your brain connected to your brain tissue.

Alex: Oh they're openly now all over television. Ten years ago I'd read it in government documents. Now they're on TV going, if you don't take this, you won't be able to have a job or live. You'll be a bunch of idiots. And they're already saying, there will be a bunch of religious crazies that won't do this, but we'll need it to stop terrorists too. In fact, I have Andy Rooney on 60 Minutes saying we all need chips to prove we're good people.

Alan: Yeah, a chip off the old block, as the Masons say. That's what he's pushing at really too. This has always

been their agenda. Again, back to Huxley with his wires in the brain.

Alex: By the way, it's Masons nationwide with a program called Chip program, getting kids to biometrically scan into the system.

Alan: This is all part of it. So they'll tell the children that my goodness, you can get stereo or quadraphonic effects in your head. You'll be in the movie. You'll imagine you're in the movie. And this is how they're going to sell this to the children. But once they all have it, the main switch is pulled, and the real function kicks in, because there will be no more you as an individual thinking, sentient being. And that was discussed at the Loyola Science Meeting, funded by the U.S. Department of Commerce.

Alex: Arthur C Clarke in his final 2001 book, wrote that. Everybody has brain chips. Everybody is totally controlled. And this is his Utopia.

Alan: Yeah, their Utopia is a Hell on earth for the public. That's right.

Alex: No, you're just not stylish. You're just not stylish. The latest pop star, Big Bopple Bibblesnap or whatever his name will be, he's got the 9M7Q Chip, and the government doesn't want him to have it. He's acing them, man. He's got the chip. He's rad. We've got to get one. Don't you tell me, you old square. I'm getting the new IM70 Chip. You can't stop me.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. And in fact, at that meeting they talked about giving it snob appeal. And now there are marketing companies.

Alex: It's like seeing people getting their thumb scanned to get in their brand new hundred thousand dollar Mercedes, when I'm out in the parking lot of IHOP. Exactly. It's as though this was stylish. They'll probably make us start wearing chains around our necks and it will be stylish. I mean, hell, they can show, you know, the new style could be chains, and half the public would start wearing chains.

Alan: Yes. And then we can hook them on to the rails in airports as we go along the lines, like cattle, to be searched.

Alex: Yeah, I mean, that's an extreme example folks. But literally, literally, if Madison Avenue had the nerve to do it, they could say eating feces is cool. And 20% of the public would start gobbling their toilets. And by the way, Alan, I'm not joking when I say that. The public is so weak minded right now, they could tell them sticking babies in garbage disposals is good. They'd start doing it.

Alan: Well, they can. And that's again the diabolical cleverness of this system. They know how to make the public do anything within their culture. Anything at all. And now of course, the biggest fad out is the eating of fetal tissue to try and rejuvenate themselves. And rich women are going off to China.

Alex: Oh, they have BBC articles where they act like the women are good, knowing it's coming from dead babies.

Alan: Yeah, I know. I know.

Alex: And, oh, it's so. She says, I don't care. I'm going to stay beautiful for many more years and acts like she's good. She's good.

Alan: And that again was put into the futuristic movie, Brazil, by Terry Gilliam. A fantastic movie of a world run by bureaucracies.

Alex: Well see, that's it, that's it. People don't realize, once you get to a corruption jump point or flash point, then it all suddenly goes downhill very rapidly.

Alan: Yes. When you have no normalcy to compare anything with, and that's why they like to keep us moving with crisis after crisis. You have no more normalcy left to compare anything with, then you can always bring forth the new, the new, the new, even though it's very bizarre, really, you'll think it's quite normal. You'll have nothing to compare it to. You'll think it's a natural progression.

Alex: Well, we've got to have you back up for longer in the near future, because I know you've got a lot more knowledge and you're right on target. Let's come back and take a few final calls with folks holding with our guest, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: The elite are waging war on the people. They've convinced many of you to not realize this war is ongoing. Break your conditioning. Our guest is really an expert on these issues. You can visit his website, linking through at infowars.com. We've got it up on the main page, and we'll have it up there for the next day. Let's try to jam a few calls in. Whenever we have a guest this good that's on, I want to take your calls, but there's just so little time. Sean in Arizona, you're on the air, go ahead.

Sean: Hi, Alex. I want to make a couple of points. First, before the new liquid alert came out I received in the mail my new gallop poll which focused on, oh, is Bush going far enough in taking our liberties away for safety and stuff. And I found that rather odd.

Alex: Yeah, notice how it was stacked up so you'd get it right when it came out so they'd be ready with just the right question. You can, I mean, we have the documents they're coordinating it, but you don't even need the documents. You can see the coordination all around you. Let me get a comment from our guest on that.

Alan: There's no doubt. All the media is. Media is the middle man. Media means the middle. They're the middle between the elite and the general population. They give us our thoughts, our realities, our conditioning, our upgrades to our conditioning constantly. And it's been ongoing forever. It's so simple.

Alex: And you look at all these status hungry people that will do anything for just some petty power. They're the most unhappy people you could know. Go ahead. Anything else, Sean?

Sean: Yes. Another issue is, I think there are several points working in our favor. The elite have been trying to accelerate their schedule, first of all because I think their global currencies are going to start falling, going through the floor. And that kind of like limits the time which they have to implement all this.

Alex: Yeah, isn't that really the good news, Alan Watt, is that their program is having a lot of problems, and people, there is a wide group of people that are waking up?

Alan: It's true, however, eventually they are going to do away with the cash system anyway, and bring in the global cashless society. In fact, the ID card has a part on it, it's been admitted in Britain, for this coming cashless, global society. It's on the ID card. The same one as they're introducing in the United States and Canada.

Alex: Oh, yeah. It's admitted the global ID, it's really a global ID card, it's all standardized globally. But I mean, the good news is, there is a growing resistance, Alan.

Alan: There is, yeah. And the public, it's organization they lack. They have no organization. The elite know this, so they call them the rabble. An unorganized rabble never could get anywhere.

Alex: Thank you for the call, Sean. We're going to jump now to another caller, Ron in New Jersey, you're on the air. Go ahead.

Ron: Yes. Hello, Alex, and hello, Alan. Alex, the reason I'm calling, you guys mentioned the Matrix, and I'm currently involved with the person who really wrote the Matrix. Her name is Sophia Stewart. And Wachowski brothers.

Alex: Yeah, I've heard that story about out of California.

Ron: Yeah, well, I'm involved in that, and that's a true story. She's been in a seven-year battle against Fox Studios and Warner Brothers, just so you guys know how the system works. The system is definitely stacked against us.

Alex: Sure, sure, sir. I mean, I'm aware of this. It's been in the press. What's on your mind?

Ron: Well, that was just one thing that I wanted to bring out. You know, I didn't know if you were aware of it or not. But I was just bringing out an example of how the system is stacked against us. As far as things go when you talk about the media, when you talk about the courts.

Alex: We're almost out of time, bro. What else is on your mind? Did you have a question or anything for the guest?

Ron: Well, I'd just like to thank Alan. He has an awesome knowledge on things going down, and I'd just like to thank him for coming on your show.

Alex: Thank you. And again, I'm frustrated folks, because I wanted to get all the callers on, and I can't now. Sorry everybody. Maybe Friday or something I won't have guests and we'll just do three hours of calls, because your calls are all so great. Okay, well, Alan Watt, thank you so much for coming on with us today, and folks can visit your website through infowars.com, and I hope to have you back up in the near future, my friend.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Alex: Take care. Listen, you couldn't make this stuff up. It's too weird. And it's really going on and it's not pretty. And these people are totally cold blooded and do not have your best interests at heart. I suggest you wake up, you wake your friends and neighbors up, and we fight these people. God bless you all.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

August 25th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show (with Jason Bermas as Host)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jason Bermas: Alright folks, we are back, it's the Alex Jones Show. I'm Jason Bermas, filling in until Thursday, as Alex brings you live coverage from the Democratic National Convention. And they're not broadcasting right this second, but they will be. They're on their way to the detention centers built for this event. But as promised, we have Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com, very educated, not only on the New World Order, but the esoteric symbols that we see in all of our lives. Thanks for joining us, Alan.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be here.

Jason: Alan, you know, just to kick it off, I kind of wanted to get your take on the Olympics. You know, I watched a lot of the opening ceremony. I saw how they blurred reality by putting in fake fireworks. Obviously, they faked the little girl's voice. But, they made the image of God walking into the arena, basically. They were putting off these fake fireworks of footprints, and then when it arrived, obviously there were these huge explosions, but then it goes right into a Chinese sundial. And you know, obviously everything was in Chinese, so I couldn't tell whether it was zodiac symbols or whatever. But I found it very interesting, and almost like the '36 Olympics in Berlin, when it was just such an obvious occultic ritual.

Alan: Well, it's always occultic rituals, that they show us. And even the symbol that the Chinese gave us for this Olympic games, it looks kind of like a man, but it's actually a Chinese letter, which stands for the power, the sexual power of the male, basically. But the one difference in it is that they cut off the penis, which is quite interesting that in itself. So, they believe that the power comes from the kidney, even for sexual potency, but they cut the penis of the man off, which is quite a telling statement.

Jason: Yeah, is that for their hermaphroditic, androgynous symbolism?

Alan: It's partly that. And there's no doubt about it, I mean, China, every statistic they give you shows you that there's going to be 70% more males than females shortly, because they're doing away at birth with the female species, and they're encouraging all kinds of alternate sexual release, so it's quite interesting.

Jason: Well, yeah. I mean, on Friday I had somebody who was just so pro-China on. It was unbelievable. He was denying that they were taking the dissidents' organs, and that China was this wonderland, and you know, all these things that are happening in the Eastern world are good, and of course he was pro-world government, at the end. But, you know, I am not pro-world government, and I see a huge problem over in China, with 1.2 billion people and having the military as the police. I mean, there is no posse comitatus there. You're guilty until proven innocent. And although I've seen it geared towards a lot of Western things, you know you've seen McDonalds, Coca Cola, come in there in the last thirty years and kind of Westernize it. You still have one-child policies and it's still acceptable that, you know, again, they're doing away with the female population. You want a boy. Which just doesn't seem normal to me. Do you think that they're putting China out? Why do you think they're bringing China out on the world stage in this level?

Alan: Because China, as the United Nations has stated already, because of its collectivist system, which is what the whole world is to become, China is the model state which we will all emulate. That's why; the United Nations has stated that a few times.

Jason: And that seems to fit. I mean, it is a total police state there, and there is the slightest veil of, you know, freedom under this dictatorship. But at the same time, you know, again, our laws and our constitution and our Bill of Rights have been eviscerated so much that they become more and more like China's policies every day, and I do see us gearing, you know, kind of coming towards one another. They get Westernized, we take, you know, Easternization at least in our police measures, our military measures, and that's very, very scary to me that now, you know, in front of the whole world, China has been like shown as this total superpower. Do you think there's going to be a military conflict with them to bring in this one world order? Obviously we've just had this situation over in Georgia, South Ossetia, and Russia, which we'll get into later, but is this the next big event? Are we going to try to challenge Red China?

Alan: I don't think so. To be honest with you, we created, the West created Red China. We funded them into existence. Bertrand Russell was sent over the 1920s to introduce Communistic ideas in the universities, and he wrote about that, and stated that, in those words, in his own memoirs. He was one of many who was sent over, and then we found in the 70s and 80s, with the 80s and 90s, you had the GATT treaties and so on, which allowed Western corporations' factories to be shipped over wholesale to China, to set up China as the manufacturer for the whole planet. So we funded China into existence. We don't have nations; we have a facade of nations; everyone at the top of all the countries for a long time now, these dynasties, these family dynasties have been international. And they have sewn up the world's economy, into an international scale, so much like a web, you can't separate the countries anymore. You have a handful of people, maybe twenty or up to two hundred families who invest every day in the stock market in the billions, and they can create or destroy countries overnight. So we're all tied together. We are interdependent, financially, and so China is only part of this. And if you go into the records of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the same organization, from the 1930s, they talked about building China up to be the superpower, that would eventually take over towards the end of the Millennium, into the new Millennium, the role of world police, after the U.S. falters and is exhausted, and that's what we're seeing today. The U.S. is doing its final push, and it will falter financially and so on, and sink back, and China is to take over. Arnold Toynbee that was the top internationalist for the Rhodes scholarships wrote about that, again, back in the 1930s.

Jason: And what you're talking about is actually very frightening, because there will be a total change in this country if we're driven into, you know, China's ways. Let's look at a documentary I really enjoy, called Wal-mart: The High Cost of Low Prices, and I brought this up, yesterday. Now, sure, it's awful that the employees in the Canadian Wal-marts and the American Wal-marts, that they're paid between \$6.00-\$8.00 maybe \$10.00 an hour. They don't get overtime. There's no benefits. That's awful, okay. But what's even worse are the Chinese slave shops where literal families spend nights in their Wal-mart dorms. They live in the factory. They're charged rent from the factory. And even if they decide not to live there, they still have to pay for that room, I think it's something like half the cost. I

believe, when I watched it back in 2005, 2004, they were paying, they were being paid something like 35 cents an hour, and the rent on their room was like \$171.00 a month. And if they didn't want it, it was still \$70.00. I mean, those type of slave labor conditions, and they bring you inside the factory, are unimaginable in this country, at this point. But really, not that far in the future, is it?

Alan: It's not far, and here's how it works. You see, a hundred-odd years ago, a hundred and fifty years ago, when they set up the big foundations, that was to take over this new role of what they call governance, global governance, they said that the duty, and this is in the Council on Foreign Relations' own mandate, they say that they're creating a world state where everyone will serve the state. Now, when you look at the Communist system, it went under the same facade, as everyone worked for the state. Now in the Western idea, it's camouflaged. You have the big international corporations, the Wal-marts and so on, and technically they give out all the stuff that we need. So, technically, they're part of the big factory system, and we will all eventually serve the state. And all these big corporations technically are getting put over on us, as being our benefactors. They're part of our system, our global system. We need them. Therefore we will serve them. And therefore, we've all to be reduced down to the common denominator, as working for the state, and those corporations will come under that, that facade. Under the Communist system, technically, again, it's all technically or appearance-wise, everything was owned by the state, the means of production, and the outlets. In the Western system it's camouflaged, the outlets and the means of production are in the hands of a few families, basically, and we've all to serve that system. The Club of Rome stated that they'd looked at all the different systems the world had, and the one that was the most efficient for their needs, for their use and their view, was Collectivism. And that falls right in with the Cecil Rhodes foundation, which created the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations, where everyone would live in a collectivist society, with a ruling class of elite intellectuals at the top, and aristocracy, and the masses would be run on a Communistic type system. And their one duty would be to serve the world state. That's what we're seeing, and all of the means of production, and the outlets for production are in international hands, a few hands, they're all part of this collectivist system. That's why we're getting reduced with our wages and so on, down to the lowest common denominator.

Jason: And I also want to point out, that our economy is being gutted here, and a lot of the money that we're borrowing from, the majority of the money in fact, is from the Chinese.

Alan: Yes, it is.

Jason: So if they call in their debt, I mean, God knows what would happen. Again, I want to warn people that our economy is about to falter, all these military conflicts are just helping it, and I mean, when do you see this happening? Obviously, the United States seems to be trying to prolong their power by having Georgia invade South Ossetia, with NATO forces, you know, surrounding Russia, trying to coax Russia into a large scale attack. They've already fooled most of this country into believing the Bear is back, and that they attacked with no reason on South Ossetia, when we know, very, very different. Is this what they're trying to do? Are they trying to bring in a military conflict to bring in the end of the United States, or do you think they're just going to drop the economy, all at once?

Alan: Well, again they did. You've got to look through the big think tanks, and the top think tank for planning future strategy to attain this world system is the Club of Rome. And in their book, *The First Global Revolution*, written by the two founders, who are completely interlaced with all the other big foundations, by the way. They all work together. The Club of Rome stated that they'd have to create a war situation, a prolonged war situation, because they could ram their agenda through under the guise of war, because the public go along with it. We take rationing, we take ID cards, we take limited travel, all the things that come from war. And that's why after 9/11 it was stated, this is going to be a hundred years war. It's to change all of society like Carroll Quigley said. That's what war's main function is, to change culture and society, because government departments can multiply like cancers and take over all the functions that the citizens normally do themselves. They take the power from the citizen under war. And this is a war to change the entire planet. It's not just the U.S.. The U.S. has its role in it. Its role is to bring it in, and once it's exhausted itself financially and through manpower and so on, it's to submerge and then China is to take over. It's so amazing to realize that China was a main enemy. Communism supposedly was the antithesis of Capitalism. That's what the public were taught. It's not true, because Capitalism created Communism. They funded it from its inception. And what they really wanted, the elite wanted and aristocracy wanted, was a

manageable society where there was no individuality. So individuality is destroyed under Communist systems. And they wanted to bring the same system to the West and manage the whole planet in that way. They've been very successful; individuality is frowned upon today. In fact, you're down as a potential terrorist if you're an individual. And they're teaching collectivism in the schools, already, so that this generation growing up in the school system will merge easily with the Communist type system of China, and the old Soviet type Union.

Jason: Well, let me give an example of that actually, again, with the Olympics. I downloaded, because I missed it, the Australian feed of the Olympics, and it opens up with a young Chinese boy talking about, you know, one world. And then an Australian girl coming on and saying one world together, and then they're both on screen together, and they're hugging and embracing. And you know, we can make this one world. It's much like Obama goes all the way to Berlin to give his New World Order speech, where he talks about global citizenship, and the fact that we will be required to do more, not less, in the future as a global citizen. Do you realize that folks? There are a lot of people out there, I used to be one of them, who worked 60+ hours a week. How much more do they expect?

Alan: What they mean by that, is your life is dedicated to serving the World State. That's what they mean by that. That's put implicitly in the mandate for the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every citizen, in fact, you won't get born unless they have a duty for you to fulfill. That's also in their mandate. It's a controlled society. It's global family planning, on a large scale, and it's being taught, it has been taught in the school for the last fifteen to twenty years, now it's on a roll. They're really indoctrinating the ones, even in kindergarten, for the world they're going to grow up into. So, this is a scientific indoctrination, planned for the next twenty, thirty, forty, fifty years.

Jason: I couldn't agree with you more, and really it is quite frightening. A lot of the people that I went to high school and college with did end up becoming teachers in middle and grade school. And you know, they just tell me these horror stories. My one friend, Matt, was like, you know, he walked in one day, and they literally had DNA swab kits for his kids. No permission slips. No one told the parents. And he was expected to administer these to the children. He said look, I'm not giving these to my kids until I see a permission slip and I know that all the parents were called. This is insane. You know another example of the surveillance society that we live in is my friend Amy. She was teaching a fifth-grade class and she also happened to be coaching softball. She'd often go to her classroom after school to change. And she was in there with her mother and her sister. Her mom was the school nurse. And they were cleaning up and they noticed in the center column, usually where the outlets were plugged in there was a dummy spot. And in the dummy spot was actually a hidden camera. So, she got worried. She couldn't believe what she had seen. She put a post-it over it. And she went away, it was on a Friday. She came back Monday to school, took the post-it off, and magically the camera was gone. Now, she didn't want to be accused of paranoia, so she went down to the superintendent's office, and she said, look, we saw a camera there, I put a post-it over it. My mother can verify it. And the guy was like, well, yeah. I kind of want to talk to you about that. Well, the camera wasn't really on, and we had somebody stealing in that classroom with the teacher who was there last year, so it was just in place, but of course that doesn't make sense, because if the camera wasn't on, they wouldn't have been able to track and trace it, and pull the camera. So obviously, they were watching her.

Alan: We're turned into a surveillance society. And the message is loud and clear, for those who don't quite get it. The elite claim that they own us. Now, lots of people in a socialized system are quite content being owned, as long as they can go and play. But the playing is going to stop one day, and they're all going to freak out. And that's why they've built up internal armies to take care of the fallout when it all comes out in the open. That's what the statement is. You are owned. You have no rights. And the only way you can get them, your rights, is to, first of all, I'd really like the people to try this. Try to be really indignant. Once in a while, just start with being indignant, when you're being frisked or told to bend over, or have little Johnny give his fingerprints at school or whatever else it happens to be. Start with indignancy, because your ancestors fought battle after battle after battle to have the right to be free so that they were not owned by the king. And here we are, right back in the same place, and the people don't recognize it because they can still go out and play, at the moment.

Jason: Well, they're too busy sucking down Jenny Lite, getting home from work, watching their sports team, only to cuddle up at night and watch American Idol, which is just this total blasé mesmerization of the American populace. We're with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm Jason Bermas, in for Alex Jones.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright folks, we're back. And the great Johnny Cash on the line right there. Got some good tunes, that guy does. We're with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alex is live, video feed is now up over at infowars.com, as they pass the DNC detention center. He's going to be joining us shortly. And we're going to be taking your calls in this last half an hour with Alan Watt. And Alan, you've dropped some serious names and organizations. One of them I wanted to talk about was Carroll Quigley, who was kind of in on it. I mean, he was part of the elite crowd. They let him look at their documents, Cecil Rhodes and the Round table group. And he came out with a book called *Tragedy and Hope* in which he described these guys' plans for world government. And he wasn't down with all the means, but he was down with the end, so he promoted it. And of course this guy was also, Clinton was his protégé, and he talked about him in his inauguration speech and other speeches about Carroll Quigley. So of course, Clinton is part of this group, of course Bush is part of this group. But I kind of want you to touch on the founding of the Council on Foreign Relations, because of course, Obama speaks at the CFR. His wife is a member of the CFR. And they just picked good old boy, Joe Biden, who is another CFR member to run as the VP nominee.

Alan: Well, the CFR is just the wing of the foundation that Cecil Rhodes began. The Cecil Rhodes foundation merged with the Milner foundation, and they created the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and in the 1920s, they opened their American branch. They couldn't call it the Royal Institute, so they called it the Council on Foreign Relations. It's one and the same thing. It's the same organization. And their goal from Cecil Rhodes and Milner, through the Royal Institute of International Affairs, has always been to create a world governmental system, where the eugenical, eugenics superiors would run the world. A scientific elite would help the aristocracy, and run us all in a collectivist system. And they stated right on their mandate, that everyone's duty will be to serve the world state. Serve the world state, that will be your purpose in life.

Jason: It's unbelievable, and we're seeing more and more in that technology come out. And instead of being used to free us as human beings, it really is being used to enslave us, as human beings. And you know, some of these examples that I'd like to give out are these iphones. Alright, they track and trace you. AT&T was caught with the secret room, and there's nothing we can do about it apparently. National security it's called. We appealed that in a federal court and tried to sue them, you know, not through federal court, but through a regular court and they throw it out as well. These guys are all protected under the National Security Act. It makes me sick. Meanwhile, I'm not sure if you're aware of this guy named John Kanzius, but I've been playing him on the show every once in a while. There's this guy out in Erie, PA, that not only cured his cancer with radio fields and precious metals, basically injecting himself with nanoparticles of gold, and then running himself through these radio waves that kills the cancer. But he also found a way to make salt water burn. Now, that's salt water folks, listen to me here. He literally has it burning at 1500 degrees centigrade, and no one's talking about it. He fit his car to, you know, run on four-fifths water. The companies don't want you to know about this, because they don't want you to be energy independent. Instead, Alan, they want to make you feel guilty for your "carbon footprint" and get you to pay a tax. Isn't that correct?

Alan: You're supposed to be interdependent. Independent is taboo. It's forbidden. Interdependent is the mandate for the world.

Jason: Alright, we're going to be taking calls on the other side. This is the Alex Jones show. I am Jason Bermas.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Welcome ladies and gentlemen, I am Jason Bermas, holding down the command center over in Austin. Now, right now, we've got Alan Watt on the line from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and we've got a few callers. Roy, Scott, Jeff, and more. And we're going to go to them into the next segment. But right now, we're going to cut for about two minutes to this live coverage of the DNC that you can only see at infowars.com. Alright, let's go there.

Alex: Just filing out of this particular Baptist Church vans all day. They've also got things marked as food services, and a lot of other things. See, that's where the vehicle sits that's been in there.

Jason: Unfortunately folks, he's on a cell phone, so he may be breaking up, in and out.

Alex: Now, a week and a half ago, the news media was able to just, local CBS and NBC, were able to just walk in here. But they've got it blocked off now. We've had police just swarming us all over the place. See, and this is strategically located, with this railroad track, all these government buildings, all around it. But, let me show you.

Jason: And folks, there is a large train station. We're going to go back to Alex in a little while. But, again, I want to take this opportunity, because I don't get to talk to Alan Watt much. This is my first interview with him. And I really became aware of your work, Alan, I think it was winter of this year. Somebody passed along some of the Cutting Through the Matrix MP3s and what not, and we were listening to them out in Naples, California. And you definitely have a unique perspective. You're well spoken. And you're a breath of fresh air in my opinion, in this movement, because you're not somebody who tears other people down. You really are just looking at this system of control and trying to expose others to it.

Alan: Yeah. It's so old. And Quigley himself, in his other big book, which is worth reading, it's called *The Anglo-American Establishment*, he claims that this particular group that makes your policy, the Council on Foreign Relations, has so many members in the U.S. government, and outside of the U.S. government, and all through the bureaucracies of Washington D.C. They create the policy for the United States. And he says they've been behind all major wars for the last couple of hundred years, this particular group, Anglo-American group that went through different societies into the Cecil Rhodes group, into the Council on Foreign Relations, and it's the same bunch who are running this show. And their policy has always been to create a world governmental system, which is efficient for them to rule over. And to do so, they must abolish as I say, the main culprit, which is individuality, and make us a collectivist type of society. That has been also behind the push for eugenics, and for literally removing certain genes, and...

Jason: Alright, Alan I've got to interrupt you, just because Alex is talking to somebody on the video. Let's cut to that really quick, John.

Alex: And we're live streaming still.

Tech: As far as I know.

Alex: Excellent. Guys are you there?

Jason: Yeah, we're here. What's up Alex?

Alex: Okay, here comes a police van, right here. In there, inside the FEMA camp. Hey, he actually waved at us.

Jason: Yeah, I just saw you talk to somebody in a van, correct.

Alex: Yes, yes. We just talked to, because it's a giant, like half-mile long warehouse, and there are still some, that's how the media has gone in here. And there we had one of the spooks just drive by and show great interest in us. We're going to go ahead and just go inside. Here we go. Going into Mordor.

Jason: (Laughter) Excellent, Alex. And again, you can watch this live video feed, over at infowars.com. If you can't get it to boot up, you just have to do a little bit of refreshing, and this is really going to be real gorilla journalism, all week. And then on Friday, we're going to wrap up the highlights. This is groundbreaking, Alex. I mean, we continue to break new ground every day in this infowar.

Alex: Jason, I just appreciate the great reportage you're engaged in, and I'm sorry to the guests this week, but all week they're going to be preempted, moved around. I appreciate Alan Watt being on the show.

Jason: Absolutely. We'll be back with Alan Watt, callers, and Alex Jones. It is the Alex Jones Show, infowars.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright folks, we are back. It's the Alex Jones show. Alex is live from the DNC. We are with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We're going to get back to Alan and your phone calls in just a moment. But, we are going to go live to Alex, who on justin.tv, if you go to infowars.com, it's embedded there, you can see the police officers. He has just entered the facility in which they are detaining people unlawfully for protesting. So, let's go to that feed.

Alex: You got me?

Jason: We got you.

Alex: Okay, Bermas, you just keep talking, filling in things when I'm not talking. Appreciate you and everybody else. We are about eighty yards, sixty yards, from one of the little private prisons, and the police have taken an interest in us. So we're going to walk up and talk to them right now. Alright, ladies and gentlemen.

Jason: This is amazing, it's absolutely cutting edge broadcast journalism. We're watching it live, on the air. Of course, Rob and Aaron and Richard Reeves doing a great job, giving us all this info on video.

Alex: Why would they keep this secret? Why wouldn't they just admit what they were doing? Why was this kept secret? Come on guys.

Jason: As they approach, I can tell you that there's two large buses that look like they're there to detain people, and I guess those are the vans that they're going to round people up to process them, at this facility, correct?

Alex: Well, at least they're air conditioning the camp.

Jason: (Laughter)

Alex: It wasn't going to be air conditioned before. They also removed the barbwire and the sign that said electroshock. Once the public found out about this, they put air conditioning in last week, removed the concertina wire on top of the fences inside, and removed the signs that said electro-shock devices in use. It was meant to terrify and terrorize people when they came into the camp.

Jason: Very interesting stuff and he just showed you, the separate air conditioning facilities. They look like they're mobile air conditioning facilities, as this is a mobile prison. Remember, these are makeshift prisons to make sure that dissent isn't out of control.

Alex: Howdy, officers. How are you guys doing?

Jason: Alex is approaching the police officers.

Alex: (inaudible)...of the generator.

Police: Yeah, behind that barrier.

Alex: What is this? Officer what is this?

Jason: It's hard to see what's going on.

Alex: Can't they be taken to Denver County or City Jail, after? Yes, sir. Thank you. Why was this secret at first? Okay, thank you. Thank you guys. Beautiful day, huh?

Jason: Oh, Alex and his charm.

Alex: Absolutely amazing. Thank you, officer. Can we have that number? Thank you. Good.

Jason: And it looks like they have to leave.

Alex: You know nobody wants impose on the police state, but look at how gorgeous the mountains are. Just look at those clouds. I wish I was up in those mountains hiking right now, instead of doing this. Overlooking the camp, here, let me see. Overlooking the camp is some of the most beautiful scenery. The Rocky Mountains are off in the distance. And here you have all of this.

Jason: And you can take Alex's word for it. Let's go back to Alan Watt. But yeah, it is gorgeous there. I've been out to Colorado. The scenery is amazing. Alex, just talking to some of the police officers outside of this makeshift detention center, and Alan, they really drilled it up for this in the months coming. I mean, they literally have black helicopters flying around. They broke out the microwave weapons. They even pamphleted the city with wrapped-up American flags with orange light sticks, and a little propaganda card as well. So, it's pretty outrageous the amount of preparation they've done for this event.

Alan: Yeah, it is too. It's also a way of getting the public used to this. It's a psychic form of separating them from the people, and putting a barrier between you, psychologically. Subconsciously you start to accept that's the natural order of things from now on. And so the more that they do this, the more that we'll get used to it and accept that we're being ruled. You see, it's all to do with making you accept that you're being ruled, not really governed by elected people, but ruled by people who are chosen by an intellectual group above you. That is what they call the natural order. And it's true enough, they do give us the candidates to vote for. The candidates are always handpicked, as Carroll Quigley said, because they belong to the Council on Foreign Relations, or they have been in it, or their wives are. And in fact, I think even Obama's wife is in the Council on Foreign Relations.

Jason: Yes, she is.

Alan: So they're all connected to the same society.

Jason: Absolutely. It is total and complete acclimation of the population to be ruled by a global elite, in the backdrop. I mean, we are just so brainwashed and mesmerized. Most people have no idea that there's even three branches of government, Alan. They couldn't tell you that there's like supposed to be checks and balances, that's why we have the legislative, the executive branch. I mean again, they're there for us, but we don't know how to use them. We don't know about the judicial branch in this country. People just are so far gone, they think that these people on the television are there to tell them how to live, and what to do, and fix their problems. They have no idea about this housing crisis. They don't know what they're going to do when their banks falter. I mean, we are in some real trouble in this country as banks start to go under, as houses are foreclosed on, as people are no longer going to live in this cushy society which they have in the last twenty years, which has really made them blind to all these problems.

Alan: Yes, and again, even the Council on Foreign Relations' own magazine. They put their own magazine out every month that gives you their long-term agenda. And I think twenty-odd years ago, they stated in one of them, that the U.S. constitution was such a nuisance, it was always in the way of this big plan, so they'd have to do an end-run around it. In other words, through tradition, through gradual acceptance, you won't need it anymore, and that's how you sort of gradually think about it in your mind, if you thought about it at all; you don't really need it anymore, things have changed. Well, it was the only protection that you had to keep your sovereignty. And the whole idea was to demolish sovereignty. And all of these characters that are presented for you to vote for, are complete globalists in their make-up, their psychological make-up, and in their family traditions; they're interwoven internationally with their own investments in fact, and their own families are too. They're all internationalists. And Carroll Quigley said it doesn't matter if they're Republican elite at the top or the ones in the Democrats, he says, they're always picked by the Council on Foreign Relations, and all you have to do is have your presidents and your advisors in the Council on Foreign Relations. The rest of the lesser politicians can have a form of competition

between them, but it doesn't matter. The ones at the top always belong to the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission.

Jason: Absolutely. Let's cut back to Alex. He just showed a shot inside one of these makeshift prisons, where they literally had the Statue of Liberty, another hermaphroditic, illuminati symbol actually. But let's cut back to Alex, right now.

Alex: Yelling, screaming, cussing, Fox News yesterday only went to the bad protests, only went to one little group of young people going, F you, screw you, Ahhh. You know, looking like total scum, instead of all the women with baby strollers and the nice families. This is how they demonize anti-war folks. We're here at the DNC because the Democrats obviously swept into office almost two years ago, into Congress and the House and Senate to supposedly end the war. We've got over 90% of Democrats wanting to end the war. About 65% of Republicans wanting to end the war. The vast majority of the American people, close to 80%, but it doesn't end. So that's why they're putting this police state into place, because they know, all of these are used as drills, as training. They admit they are, because it gets them better and better at controlling populations. I am just so angry we didn't show up five minutes earlier. Because, we showed up here, and the microwave gun was being wheeled out, and I saw it. I saw it. It had the jack, so they could jack it up. It had the control system. It's exactly what we saw on 60 minutes. Rob, come over here. Which one of you. I want to get Rob on camera. Rob, tell folks what you saw. Did you get it on video? You see, it's on this camera.

Rob: I got maybe...I brought the camera around, the car was leaving and....

Alex: Yeah, they came out and were going this way, we were going that way.

Rob: So was the vehicle. So I got like the corner, maybe a half second of it. But I did see it. Like by the time my brain registered, you know, you've got to hold the camera, up, you've got to look at...

Alex: Yeah I drove past it. I got a look at it.

Jason: Alright, let's get Alex go. We'll go right back to him, again. They're still on the scene of that detention center. Let's take some of your calls for Alan Watt right now. Let's go to Roy in Missouri. Roy, what's on your mind? Are you there Roy? Alright, if Roy dropped, let's go to Scott....

Roy: No.

Jason: Oh, you're there. Okay. What's on your mind, Roy?

Roy: Hey. Anyway, what I was going to get at here is it seems to me that the resolution to our problems have already been clearly defined in 1776. It says in the Declaration of Independence, it says that it's our duty to throw off this government.

Jason: Well, absolutely. I mean, that's why the Second Amendment is there, is that if this government ever gets out of control, the people are there to overthrow it, violently if necessary. I mean, I agree with you there. Absolutely. I just don't see people attempting to do so, not even peacefully, because they're just not in tune with the issues Roy.

Roy: I'm curious about, more than anything, maybe somebody can tell me is that to properly do this, wouldn't we have to have like a representative from each state sign like a minorly rewritten Declaration of Independence, to be produced to like Congress?

Jason: Well, let's ask Alan Watt, Roy. Thanks for the call. What do you think, Alan?

Alan: Well, it is true. That's why, you see, that's why they've taken so long to brainwash the American public into basically amnesia, a state of amnesia. You must create amnesia in psychological warfare, and lack of will, as well, is another factor that comes into it. And you do that by socialization, and entertainment, and keeping them busy with

other things, so they're not involved in their own self-determination. So that has been a long psychological war that's helped this to happen. It's only at the beginning, when you see it beginning to happen, that you can actually take it into your own hands and do something about it, because you still have the will, you still have the memory of what you're wanting to retain, and why you fought in the first place to try and get those rights. That's gone with the general public. And, you know, Lincoln did state though that any one of the states, and so did Franklin too, that wanted to withdraw from this confederation had the right to do so.

Jason: Yeah, I'm with you. Apathy has taken over in this country, and it is very, very unfortunate. To do something, the people must have the will again. infowars.com, prisonplanet.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright folks, we're back again. It is the Alex Jones show. I'm Jason Bermas filling in, while he's down at the DNC detention camps right now. We've got Alan Watt of Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We're taking your calls. And we're going live to Alex Jones, right now. Let's see if Alex is on the line. Alex are you with us?

Alex: They've cordoned it all off. They've basically told us they're going to arrest us if we touch the police line or get involved in it in any way. Let's go around the back and try to walk down there. I just want to thank the great team. I want to thank Bob up there at the office, one of my new IT guys. I want to thank the other people. I want to thank Trey Kincaid, our producer. I want to thank the GCN radio network, Jason Bermas, and all of you, the viewers out there, for making this trip possible. We left Saturday afternoon, drove in yesterday afternoon to Denver. We left Texas, went to New Mexico up here, and again, this is where the shadow government is really based. Colorado is where the real government, they started building the shadow government, the underground cities, the Adam and Eve facilities, 1947, when the government went underground. It was completely handed over to the foreign private banks. And now, with Northcom designating the United States as a theater of operations, we are literally living in a military coup, a military grid. But it's high tech. They're federalizing your local police. The feds paid for this secret prison. They lied about it; it didn't exist. Again, what are local police doing running secret prisons? What are they doing running secret facilities? Why did they lie about that? Why did they do that?

Jason: Alright, let's go back to Alan Watt, because I want to get his take on these underground cities over in Denver Colorado. For those that don't know, the Denver International Airport is just full of gargoyles, occultic paintings, sickles, hammers, all sorts of weird symbolism, and like Alex just said, you know, this seems to be the home of the shadow government. And the CIA, I think, is moving in one of their bases there. It's going to be larger than the one in Virginia. So, this is a hub for this "New World Order" isn't it Alan?

Alan: There's no doubt, they've been setting this up for a long time. That's part of this era we're going through. They envisaged this time would come, when they'd have to push with military might to take over the whole planet, and the mind of every person as well. And so they knew they'd have to start building up internal police forces, really militaries, to deal with the fallout, when the public start to have their toys and their goodies taken away for them and their economy is gradually, basically inflated out of sight, until money is worth nothing. So, they've been preparing for this for many, many, many years. And they're preparing for their own continuity of government as well. They have bases for the United States, not only in the U.S.. They have one in Australia they've been building for twenty years for continuity of government, in case they have to move to Australia. This is an international elite, remember, and the world is their playground, and they rule over us, even when they keep us under the illusions, occasionally when it suits them, that we're still national sovereignties.

Jason: Alright, let's take another caller. Let's go to Scott in Arizona. Scott, what's on your mind?

Scott: Hey, Jason. One of my questions I have for Alan, is 80% population down to 500 million. They've got to do this some time soon. I don't think they're going to hold off for many years, to make that to happen. The only way they can get this military world, where they're going to round us up into camps, is they're going to have to unleash some kind of bio-terrorism on us, on a big grand scale, or a nuclear war to get us into camps. There's no other way they're going to be able to do it.

Jason: Well, you know, I've heard that, you know, they possibly may use codex alimentarius which is a food regulation, to just basically make the population so sick, because they don't have the proper nutrients, that they will die on their own. I thank you for the call. What's your take on that, Alan?

Alan: Well, see, people have already been dying on mass, just not altogether at the same time. We've been dying, increasing in numbers with pre-aging diseases for the last thirty years. And it's escalating. There's never been a time when there's so many tumors of all kinds hitting younger people, not just from the cellphones, but from other means as well. They've also denaturalized your food, until there's hardly anything in it worth eating. And they just, two days ago, passed a law in the U.S. that they can now irradiate your vegetables as well, to make sure that there's nothing worth eating. The only thing that's worth eating probably is the ecoli, because it's the only source of protein left. So, I'm not kidding you, they're basically making us so unhealthy and so unfit, which falls into the whole plan, because when you have poor nourishment, poor nutrients, like Malthus said, the people can't think too swiftly. They're more obedient. They do what they're told. They're always lethargic. That falls right in with the line, again, of what they want to do. Plus their weakened immune systems make them wide open to die off from even simple viruses or bacterium, which normally would not affect them.

Jason: Absolutely. Alan, you are just a great guest. We hope to have you on, soon. I hope to have you on maybe again this week. It's Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS**

"Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

&

"Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs**

Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)
- DVDs**

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

December 16th, 2009

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: We're going to continue with John, Jeremy, Andy, John, and many others. The toll free number to join us is 1-800-259-9231. This is an abbreviated, only one hour interview with Alan. It's normally a full interview, but Alan's got so much to say, and I've got so much to add. We're going to get him back on for a couple of hours early in January. In fact, let's make sure we set that up with him and his calendar, before he leaves us. He is a big part of Fall of the Republic: the Presidency of Barack H Obama, detailing the government banking/carbon tax takeover. This film couldn't have come out at a better time. It is exploding like no film I've ever produced. Going to Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. First off, I haven't talked to you since we got you a copy of it, when the guys came to interview you a few months ago in Canada. What's your take on Fall of the Republic, Alan?

Alan: It's having a great impact, it's all over the planet now, and I get emails from so many people saying they've seen it. And it's really, it's hitting them between the eyes some of them. Which is a darn good thing, because we have no time to lose here in catching up. We've got to be shocked into reality, and I think it helps to do that.

Alex: What do you think of the film yourself? I mean, I want your honest review.

Alan: It's well done. I mean, even the camera guys, when they were here doing their take, they knew their stuff as well. Everything was well on. And I don't know who did the editing and so on, but they certainly made a good job of patching all the different pieces together, to make it flow, and keep the topics flowing, so that people who didn't know too much could get an understanding and take them right through it, in a condensed form, and that's what we have to do today, because we cannot give a complete lifetime's education to people, in a fast move, except by condensing it for them and giving the important parts, and really stressing how it's done and where it is going if they don't participate in their own future.

Alex: Yeah, I mean, we're showing people, here's the globalists' agenda, here's their own documents, here's their own statements. Do you want this for yourself and your future? Do you want to be a slave, who is eventually euthanized? The decision is up to you. One of the few criticisms I've gotten for Fall of the Republic is, well, I already knew a lot of this, or this has a lot of basics in it. Yes. That's the whole point of the Obama Deception and Fall of the Republic is to be slickly done, well produced, highest level graphics, and it has a lot of new information as well, but yes, it gives people the basics because we're trying to reach people who have no idea of what's going on.

Alan: And plus, when you get people together, who know, with people who don't know. Rather than just go over stuff through books in weekly meetings, if you've all shared the same video, you can then discuss it yourself and chip in. It's a good way to catch up quickly to speed as to what's happening. You've got to have something in common, and something you've all either seen or read in common, and that's how it's done today. We don't have time to give a history for the last hundred odd years, we just don't have time. So you have to condense it, put in the important parts, so as the beginners can understand, and bring them up to speed, so they can then converse with you, with the knowledge that you're sharing. That's how we must do it.

Alex: And then, once they have a basic blueprint, of just part of the system. It's too complex to give somebody the full view. I mean, I'm still learning every day, it's so big and complex and they've had so many specialists working for so long on different parts of this Matrix system. But once people have a basic snapshot, a basic crash course in brain surgery, then they can start picking up the other rabbit trails and larger, gestalts for themselves, as their palette develops.

Alan: That's correct. You've got to understand that we're up against organization. Organization that's been working steadily for well over a hundred years, with non-governmental organizations who are trained in a school type format, gradually updated with their vision of the future. As I say, they're organized. They're funded. Some of them are full-time employees in fact. They get salaries from the big foundations and pension funds. That's what we're up against, massive organization. We have to do it with what we have. And we have to do it very quickly, precisely.

Alex: Good job, Alan, stay there.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: By the way, I was just now plugging Fall of the Republic, which really is my best film. Best produced, most information, most timely, highest quality, and Weldon Henson, the head of our shipping department just explained to me, UPS can normally ship anywhere in the U.S. in four days. They say six working days out from Christmas. So tomorrow, orders that get in today and tomorrow are guaranteed by UPS anywhere in the United States before Christmas. Now most places, it's two or three days. But that's how we ship, UPS. If people want regular mail, you can always order that way too, but we've found UPS is, I mean the US mail is really bad. I've seen a bunch of reports about mail officers just throw your mail away now. They just don't even care. Pension checks, toys, it's the government. And if you don't like it a SWAT team will drop by. I mean, you know, they've got the SWAT teams, they've got your tax money, that's...I don't want to bash the whole post office. There's some great people at the post office....

Alan Watt, enough with Christmas and Fall of the Republic. We have total mind control being established in the country. We have all over the United States, Europe, the Western World, children on record, writing reports on their parents. We've confirmed that the herd now has power authority in Texas. Central Texas is making the kids fill out dossiers on their parents, through the public schools, or they get a zero on their grade. I have a report here, where a boy drew an image of Jesus and was kicked out of school, and is having a psychological assessment done. In fact, show prisonplanet.tv viewers an image of this. I mean, we really are living in a secret police style tyranny. The Rand corporation is already announcing that all your local police departments are openly federalized, regular army garrisons will be stationed as domestic police, as a rapid reaction force to take over local police departments. That's in this Rand corporation report. So much is going on. Go over that, Alan Watt, and then your take on what's happening at Copenhagen. You know, is their program really in deep trouble?

Alan: Well, we find that the U.S. is just the last country to be basically completely Socialized. This is a Socialist system. It's already completely through Europe, especially Britain. Britain is an incredible country right now. Where back in the 1980s in fact, they federalized, at least they put a Chief Police Association in charge of all of the police across Britain, and supposedly they were going to use martial law back in the 1980s, if Britain had to be sacrificed for first nuclear strikes in order for the US to survive. So it's never got out of that mode; it made it easier for the federalized government to take over. And this is a Socialized system. I tell people so often, don't get confused with Fascism, Communism, and Socialism. It's all the same thing, you see. And that's what's being used today. A long time ago, it was decided by the big powers and the economists, and those who rule the banking system of the world, along with the politicians, and the Fabian society, that they'd have to bring in a Socialist system, and train the public, train them gradually to allow the experts at top to simply handle all the big problems, while we were taught to play at the bottom. That's been very successful since, mainly from the 1960s onwards. And so we're out of the loop. Most folk are quite content.

Alex: That's right. They made it a moral, a moral right, like it's cool that men and women don't care and aren't involved. It's uncool to be involved. It's fun to be an idiot.

Alan: That's correct. And while we're all being idiots and playing, and they threw credit cards at everyone, and gave us a youth culture, perpetual youth culture, where anyone over a certain age is just non-existent. They did not want older, wiser people coming into the game and teaching people what was really going on by their knowledge in history, etc. That's been very, very successful. That was part.

Alex: You don't revere your elders, they're just people to be exterminated. And now Time and Newsweek have articles about, let's just murder all the old people, it's so liberal.

Alan: That's correct. And that is coming down. They started off in Holland with euthanasia. Britain has just passed laws on it too. The U.S. I think did their first main one this year in fact, earlier this year, openly. And so that's the agenda. This was all written again, going back to the days of H.G. Wells and the Utopians and the Fabians, and also, population control, as they ramp up abortion and sterilization on one end. Which is coming down by the way as part of the Copenhagen treaty, and then they ramp up the other side too. Obama has already made the Communist statements, and that's what it is folks, you're under that system right now, if you don't know it. Look at all the people who are on his staff right now; many of them were card-carrying Communists. And they're true believers in this World Fabian System of Socialism, where experts rule.

Alex: But just like the media told us Communism didn't exist after 1991, they tell us no New World Order exists, even as they announce it, even as I was reading two weeks ago in a mercantile report, that the number one shirts are hammer and sickle shirts.

Alan: That's correct. And a lot of U.S. teenagers are wearing them, thinking it's all cool and trendy. And we've got to remember too, that back in the 1950s, remember, the Reece Commission, authorized by the US Congress and the Senate, did investigations into the tax-free foundations, the big Rockefellers, Ford, Carnegie, all the other ones there, who were funding what appeared to be to them, all the far left Communist groups. And Senator Norman Dodd, and he's up on youtube, talking about this, he was astonished when he was told by the CEO of the Ford foundation, that their job of the foundation was to fund NGOs and so on, to so change society and culture within the Western World, and especially in America, that it eventually blended seamlessly with that of the Soviet system. That has happened. And they're going now for the next step, because, in Marxian economics, they must have everything centralized, under world government. That's what the United Nations was established to become, with the IMF there at the top, the World Bank and all the rest of it.

Alex: Alan, to interrupt. From your study, how does Russia tie in? Russia is paying people to have kids now, because they lost 45 million people thanks to the global agenda. They're talking about the New World Order on their television. I mean, is Russia going rogue from the New World Order, or bidding for a better position in the New World Order?

Alan: A better position, however too, you understand too. When the Bolshevik Revolution took over Russia, the Bolsheviks were comprised of non-Russians primarily, who moved into the Soviet Union, and they ran the entire Soviet Union, right through the Soviet era. When the wall...

Alex: When people from Brooklyn came over and run everything, and now they're the Neo-Cons.

Alan: Brooklyn, that's correct. That's correct as well. And after the wall came down and prior to it, many of them moved out. Many of them went to Israel. A lot of them moved into California, Toronto, and other places, to continue the agenda of the merger over here. Now Gorbachev himself, who remember was the President of the Soviet Union, who was taken round the world, on a world tour by Margaret Thatcher, by her arm, arm in arm, and she introduced him to the world as a new type of Communist. So they'd already chosen him to lead the Soviet Union as it brought down the walls. And we've got to go back to Lenin. Lenin said the dictatorship would last about seventy or eighty years and then it was to merge into the West, where the new system would emerge, not quite Capitalist, not quite Communist. It's a Socialist Fabian system, worldwide. Run by experts, eugenicists, all the guys on top. A planned society, a planned population, and that's what's happening, right now, as we live, we're watching the people appointed on Obama's system, we know who they all are. They've got tremendous histories of involvement in this Communistic technique and the Fabian society. Holdren should be scaring...

Alex: And by the way, this is not, this is not Joseph McCarthy up here. This isn't Alex Jones or Alan Watt. Alan, because I've read all the same books, he's reading books written by Gorbachev, written by H.G. Wells, written by Leon Trotsky, written by Joseph Stalin, by Vladimir Lenin. We're telling you what they said, and now their world government is here.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: By the way Fox News is playing the ten biggest stories of 2009. One of them is how the Japanese government wants to put lithium, an anti-psychotic, in the water supply. Let me give you a news flash, most US municipal supplies already have lithium added. You can go over the toxicology reports for your city's water, you'll find it's not leaching in, they're adding it. Ha, ha, ha. You know the national media calls me all the time, Alan Watt, and they say, you're crazy. You're saying they're putting cancer viruses in vaccines. You say they're drugging the water. And then I start emailing them mainstream articles and they shut up real fast. They always think they've gotten me. Then I'll be talking to some yuppie producer, and I'll say, don't you care about your kids. And they'll start, really, really realizing, for their petty power position of lying, that they're really assaulting their own children. But they still just giggle and go on with it. Briefly from your research, cancer viruses in vaccines, and calmativ toxins in the water.

Alan: Very, very old techniques. They started off with fluoride of course in the early days. They knew about this stuff in the beginning of the 1900s and what it did with people. It made them more pliable and more easily managed, but it was Japan too, where they first noticed that a particular village in Japan, many years ago, were much more placid than the average villager, and when they tested the water there was natural lithium in it, so that's where the idea sprung from, if we add this to other people's supplies, it will make them more docile and easily managed. They won't care much what's happening in the big world or what's going to be coming down in the future, and that's why they're adding it across the world. You've got to understand and go back to Julian Huxley. Julian Huxley, the brother of Aldous Huxley, his grandfather was Sir Thomas Huxley, the best friend of Charles Darwin. And Darwinism is a big part of this whole Socialist agenda. It gave them ammunition for their purpose and for their planning for the future, based on superior types and inferior types and so on. And Julian Huxley talked about the coming system of control, where they would definitely use pharmacology and they'd use hypnosis techniques of persuasion on television and so on. That's what they would use for the public, and it's been very successful already. Never mind all the stuff that's naturally prescribed by the physicians in the tranquilizing business. They also put it into the water. And you've got to go into the writings too, of another hard-line Communist, by the way, who worked for MI5, like most of them did, and that was Arthur Koestler. That's declassified he was an agent for them, and he worked with the United Nations during the 1960s on projects to find ways of lobotomizing the human brain chemically, or through viral or bacterial means. They discussed the means of directing bio-warfare techniques

right to the brain itself by injections. He said, we can do it through the food. We could do it through the water supply. Their only problem was how to actually introduce it, and of course the public weren't to know. And the UN had different teams, all working on the same project. Millions of dollars went into the investigations. Russia went to the straight-forward way of mandatorily lobotomizing people physically, you know the criminal element. Those that spoke out with wrongthink, or had "inflexibility of opinion," that was a psychiatric disorder, they would lobotomize them. But they found they could do it by inoculations, where they could carry something right to the brain, fever develops in the baby and they're short a few cents off the dollar from then on. That's all been done I think, to be honest with you.

Alex: Which is good. You then get a partiality lobotomized, biological robot, that you can then program. Because programming doesn't work if it isn't started early and if the person has an advanced intellect that will then later in life discover the programming. It will then be hard to get rid of all of it, but then stronger-willed people, who are also intelligent, can countermand the programming. But for a lot of people who were already just going to be average intelligence, they're now borderline retarded, and that's why you can't reach out to them.

Alan: And officially, the United Nations has lowered the official average IQ by about four or five points in the last four years.

Alex: Yeah, pretty soon geniuses will be able to tie their shoelaces.

Alan: That's correct.

Alex: And they giggle and laugh about this, and their argument is, hey, look, the public doesn't care we're brain damaging them, they deserve to be brain damaged further.

Alan: And now we have the mass campaigns now with the fake flu pandemics and so on, to terrify the public into compliance to get the latest upgraded biowarfare technique to lobotomize them. And this is all part of the same system. They can't ask for volunteers.

Alex: Alan Watt, stay there. I want to get into the flu, your take on that. Then Copenhagen, and then some phone calls. And we'll play that clip from Fox News, about drugging your water. It's the newest, coolest thing. Of course they've already been doing it.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Yeah, here's Fox News, and I've seen MSNBC, the clips on youtube, where they propose putting Prozac in the water, and the Federal government is also proposing putting statins in the water. They're now teaching kids that five-year-olds need anti-cholesterol drugs which completely eat your liver. It just doesn't even help you with cholesterol. It's all lies. Now, over a hundred and fifty chemicals on average are put in U.S. drinking water, same thing in Canada and the UK. Some have over 300, and it's lithium, everything. Of course lithium is a heavy metal, very toxic. It's the same thing with fluoride, sodium fluoride. But when you hear fluoride, that's a catch-all term under Federal Regulations, for over 300 chemicals they're allowed to put in. And I mean, Mercury, everything. They are killing you. Okay. That's why people look so bad, even if they exercise and try to eat healthy. I mean, these are sickos, okay. They openly write textbooks on how they want to kill us, and we're going to talk to Alan Watt about that in a moment. Real expert on this stuff, and a big part of Fall of the Republic. But here's Fox television.

With only two weeks left of 2009, we're taking a look back at some of the most interesting healthcare discoveries of the past year. Joining us is Fox medical expert Dr. Archelle Georgiou to talk about it. Good Morning.

Georgiou: Good Morning.

Host: Of course the U.S. has been adding fluoride to its public water supply for decades and it's of course to prevent tooth decay. Well, now researchers from Japan are suggesting that we add lithium, so why is that?

Georgiou: Well, they're actually not suggesting it, but they're certainly looking into it. Lithium is a medication that in prescription doses treats mood disorders in people with bipolar disorder or manic-depressive illness. And what these researchers found in Japan is that it's, lithium is present in trace amounts in the normal water supply in some communities, and in those communities they have a lower suicide rate. And so they're really investigating whether trace amounts of lithium can just change the mood enough in a positive way without having the bad effects of lithium to really affect the mood and decrease the suicide rate. Very interesting concept. You know, it's the same reason we put iodine in salt, fluoride in water, there's many different examples of when we put trace amounts of chemicals in the normal supply of food or water to help people's health.

Host: Right. Although not, this is the first where they're actually affecting people's moods and the brain. So that, I'm sure puts up a lot of red flags for people. Alright, moving on.

Alex: Alright. So what they do is they pitch it to you as a great thing. It's already being done. Lithium is already put in your water. Okay, let me give everybody the news flash. You can pull up an EPA report for any major city and sure they can say small towns have natural trace amounts. Some towns have natural trace amounts of mercury or arsenic, or cyanide. It doesn't mean you want to go drink it. Alan Watt, they are really getting us ready for this, because they know we're exposing that they're already putting it in the water, so they're going, yeah we're chemtrailing you. John P Holdren this year admitted it. And yeah, we're putting stuff in your water. What's wrong with that?

Alan: We have to go back again, quite some time to realize that this is nothing new about the idea. The big boys had global meetings back in the thirties even, forties, fifties, always looking towards this future world society they were going to bring in to be, and they talked as I say about ways of doing it, and pharma was to be a big part of it. There's no doubt about that. They all talked about using pharma. And you'll find with Zbigniew Brzezinski – who pretty well says he's got his own man in as the president now, because he trained him – in his book *Between Two Ages*, that he published back in the 1970s, he talked about mind control. He talked about the Technotronic Era, but he talked about other methods too where the public would be basically made docile. He said, it can be done electronically, by using standing waves across a whole continent, if need be. Which means it was already tested out back in the 1970s, so it works. He also mentioned other methods as well, of making the public compliant.

Alex: I saw a Baltimore Sun Article about 8 years ago, where it said, oh Darpa in major cities is testing calming waves to make everyone happy. What's wrong with calming waves, Alan? Why are you and I different? Why don't we love the government putting a toxic, heavy metal in the water to brain damage us? Why don't we like mind control towers? Why don't we like police in black uniforms and secret arrest and torture? What's wrong with us, Alan Watt?

Alan: I think there's something wrong with the uptake in our brains for these particular chemicals perhaps; it's waylaid somewhere else. Which actually does happen in some people's physiologies. It's the same with inoculations. They've found with the standard childhood inoculations. The doctors are all trained to tell the mother, don't worry, they'll go home, they'll have a fever, it's based in the head. Well, when you have an inflammation in the head, you have an inflammation in the brain. Inflammation causes brain cells to die off. So this is all supposedly normal. And it is normal, according to their agenda.

Alex: We're going to brain damage your child and lower their IQ by three points, and after fifty shots, they're going to be retarded. Don't worry, I've got power. I wear a white lab coat. Oh, I love my mistress. Oh, go ahead.

Alan: And then, some people, there's always a few individuals, because these particular biowarfare chemicals will attach themselves to uptake amino acids and go to the brain, because of different physiologies sometimes it's waylaid somewhere else. Into the intestine, into other parts of the body. They'll end up with various allergies. It's a very common symptom.

Alex: Well, take the movie *Serenity*, based on the TV show. Well, you may have seen it, but for those that don't

know. They go to this planet where everybody has died to find out, and they discover that the government was putting, basically, Prozac into the air, but they found that 1% of people, it makes them psycho killers. So that's the establishment kind of saying, what we're doing is having some unintended consequences. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes, and it's the same when they inject you with various things. Not everyone comes down with a fever, but often those children will come down with asthma or intestinal problems for the rest of their lives.

Alex: They admit that all Crohn's cases have the measles and other vaccine antibodies, because, oh, the autoimmune attack didn't eat your brain, it ate your guts. Oh.

Alan: That's correct. And so you often find people who have these problems are a bit brighter. They're more aware of what's going on, because their brain was unaffected. Now they're going for everyone now with pharma. The calmatives as they call them, openly. And remember, after 9/11, I think it was Rumsfeld. He was on television in the U.S. It was broadcast on Canadian TV and he was asked by a reporter, what are you going to do if another major crisis breaks out. He says, we've got contingency plans, he says. We've aerosolized Valium and Prozac, he said, we can spray over entire cities or whole areas. And I thought, well perfect, because Valium kicks in quick, you see, whereas Prozac takes about a week to build up in the system, and then takes over. So they've already had these things discussed and ready to go for who knows how many decades.

Alex: And now they've been spraying us, so John P. Holdren can come out, and say, yes, we're spraying you. He can tell the associated press. There can be video of it, and people just go, they're not spraying me. Well, the White House Science Czar just said they are. No they're not.

Alan: In fact there was a TV show in New York yesterday in the news hour, it just came out, and advised people who have children with asthma to move out of the East Side for overnight if possible, because of heavy metallic spraying. That's all they said in this little clip. No justification, no follow-up, no whys, that's all they said.

Alex: Well, Alan, what's wrong with having aluminum dioxide sprayed on you? I mean, they're only helping you.

Alan: That's right. And then the barium will help build up, and you'll get cancer early, so you're not a burden on the coming healthcare system. This is no joking.

Alex: They're really loving people. They're just so loving.

Alan: You know, you have to go into the characters behind all of this. And who is at the Copenhagen meeting for instance. And the big eugenicists are there. The big Utopians are there. Dennis Meadows is there. He was one of the big boys at the Club of Rome.

Alex: In fact, talk about that. The head of the Chinese delegation said, we own your debt, this is for those, Monday, Associated Press and others, and we want Global Government One-Child Policies for Americans. And our government suddenly announced, yeah, we're looking at this. So, they're just out, go ahead, Alan.

Alan: And don't forget, as I say, look at the panel appointed in the U.S. Congress, there's John Holdren there who wrote the book Ecoscience back in the 1970s with another mainline Communist. And they are Communists by the way, hard-line Communists, and Holdren himself said he wants compulsory sterilization of the public. He said, we can't do it the same way in America as we do in India, because people in America are better educated, they might catch on, so they'll have to do it surreptitiously, covertly, and basically sterilize the people by other means. And they discussed what the ideal population should be. Now, these characters are all on board, and you have your Holdrens in every government of the Western World right now. That's not by chance. They're all on board right now, appointed. And the whole agenda is now set to roll forth at an incredible pace. Remember too, in Communism, the planks of Communism, was the destruction of the family unit. Families contaminate the children according to them – so did Bertrand Russell; he agreed with this – by passing on outmoded family values, things in other words that would fight...

Alex: Yearly programming, and now everywhere, under the environment, the police, most of the kid's curriculum is dossiers on mommy and daddy on record.

Alan: Yes. And they also said in the Communist Manifesto, see the family was an enemy because the state must be able to talk to you directly, with no relative around to stand up with you, like a small clan.

Alex: Because we got a couple of generations raised in Europe and the U.S. and Canada on this. Parents are on the news locally going, I'm glad my child is my boss and writes reports on me. Mmph.

Alan: And that was all part of the push for single mums by the way. People don't realize that they don't give a darn about mothers and women's rights. They use them all for a different purpose, to divide families and get them down until there's just you, the unit, like Orwell's 1984, where that camera can pull you up and say, yeah, you Smith, and there's nobody around to help you. That's what government wants. And H.G. Wells said that, we will never win until we can talk directly to each citizen, and there's no other citizens that will stand up beside them. That's already here. You have to understand too, another plank of the Manifesto was the distribution of wealth. And they could not bring it through under its guise, because everyone knew, at least not so long ago, what Communism was, and what the planks were.

Alex: It's all for the Earth. You pay Al Gore, and the polar bears live.

Alan: Yes, they brought it back under a different guise, much more clever, and wrap some scientific jargon and a lot of fakery over it, and a lot of hype and terror and fear if you don't comply, and they're bringing out this exact same Communist agenda.

Alex: They promise new technologies to free everyone, while they really set up a scientific dictatorship that doesn't allow new technologies to develop. That's actually in the treaty. Actually, the Communists, that was their favorite thing, eighty years ago, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And we've got to understand that it never died. It never died, as the Reece Commission showed, it was to blend with the West. By the time it would blend, the West would already be degraded culturally, and we have been degraded, thanks to Hollywood and television, and again through the academia system, because Lenin said it too, we must have an international academic authority, and that was set up eventually at the United Nations under UNESCO.

Alex: Everything is standardized to the point, where the average person tuning in, who's a new listener, just thinks we're gibbering and jabbering. I see people on youtube, everywhere. They watch these videos, and they go, what are they talking about? And it's like we're weird because we know the names of government groups. That's bad.

Alan: That's right. And they've also been trained, like Brzezinski said, that unless it's on mainstream media, they will not believe it. By the same token, if something is on mainstream media, which is totally fictitious, they will believe it, like the fake flu pandemic. I was contacted recently by a group, under Ted Turner's group, massive network system, asking me if I'd come on and talk about global warming, before the Copenhagen thing came up. And the two producers, a man and a woman talked to me for quite some time. And I caught on right away that they wanted someone who didn't know their facts. They wanted someone who would just be anti-this or anti-that. And I was dishing out names, speeches, comments made by the big boys themselves, on creating the fake global warming crisis, like the Club of Rome, and the two founders. I mentioned them. I mentioned their book. I said they came up with the idea and admit it in their book, and I mentioned fact after fact after fact for an hour. And I knew by the end of that hour that these folk would not have me on because they did not want someone on who could present the facts.

Alex: They wanted somebody on to say, I like Global Warming, it means I'll be able to surf more. You would have been on TV.

Alan: That's right. They wanted someone who would just go up there and be emotional and angry and so on, but have no facts to back anything up; that would discredit all the rest of them who had the facts, but were never heard.

Alex: But, the system is so discredited that even if that was the case, I mean, that's why the globalists are running out of steam. Their scientific dictatorship. Look at this. Wemberly school teaches students to be detectives, and it says they come home and investigate their parents. This is outside Austin. But this is done in Austin too. They come home and inspect their parents and write up detective's reports on their parents' carbon footprint. This is going on nationwide. Oh, the freedom.

Alan: Yes. And now in Britain, they're going after people who live in rural communities. Remember, Agenda 21 at the United Nations. It all ties together, where the rural folk have to be crushed into the already overcrowded cities, as this generation is to die off. That's the key to it. Over the next thirty, forty years. And they're going after people's stoves in Britain, if you heat by a certain particular oil type stove, it heats the house and you can cook on it too.

Alex: And they're shutting off everybody's industry. And this is all in their own statements to destroy your independence. Let's talk to John in Maine, and then Andy and David, in the next segment. John, you're on the air, go ahead.

John: Hey, Alex, how are you doing?

Alex: Go ahead, sir.

John: Yeah. So, I've been listening to you for about two weeks now, and a lot of the stuff you've been saying has really been matching up with my experience after working on Wall Street for about ten years. I worked for Deutsch Bank, private bank and I was just involved basically in an enormous money laundering operation. You know, it was a lot of the very same people who are calling for higher taxes, have all their money in these offshore accounts with layer upon layer of legal protection, so that people will never find their money.

Alex: And it's all selectively enforced. They only burn the little people, who are offshore and steal their money for themselves. Yes. It's private banks, private bankers, that now run the government and run the IRS. Any more comments, John?

John: Well, the only other thing I wanted to say is, you know, I was working down in the Miami office, and these banks are involved in huge drug money laundering operations as well. That's all.

Alex: You should write a report about it. But I mean, they now admit on British television that our government grows the opium, but says, oh, it's a good thing. I mean, there really is a coming out in the open now isn't there?

Alan: I think it was just yesterday there was an article in a Canadian newspaper, and in a US newspaper, which stated after a survey, an investigation, that the banks that were kept afloat during this supposed, and it's a planned crisis obviously.

Alex: Yeah, the UN said drug money kept us afloat. Drug money is good.

Alan: That's right. It came out there that drug money did it. And of course there will be no investigation as to who's responsible, because they all know who's responsible.

Alex: But if you're caught with a matchbox of it, you're going to a slave prison.

Alan: You are correct. In fact, someone in the States phoned me the other day, and said they could not believe it, they're sixty-five and they were asked why they wanted to buy a box of matches.

Alex: Oh, yeah, everywhere. Matches, spray paint, over-the-counter drugs, everyone is being asked questions. All the clerks are being trained to ask questions like we live in Red Dawn.

Alan: That's correct.

Alex: I mean just folks, we are gone.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We have a group of criminal pirates running our society, they're training your children to spy on you and despise you. They're teaching them they're the boss. Al Gore on tape, your parents don't know, you do. You're in control now. Time magazine for kids saying, your parents belong to a bygone pathetic age. You know freedom and you want the microchip. That's a paraphrase quote. I mean just bizarre. And it's over the top. They just intimidate you into accepting tyranny. They just throw it in your face so you just capitulate. Alan Watt, comments on that.

Alan: That's true, because they are organized. As I say, they can't help but be organized, because the biggest bankers on the planet are in on this whole future. I used to be astonished as to why Victor Rothschild, Lord Victor Rothschild, it's now been disclosed, and they knew it all along in the sixties, and the forties, even, and the fifties. He was a member of the Communist party. He joined at Cambridge. So here's a man from one of the richest, if not the richest banking family on the planet. He also belonged to the Mossad, later on, and he sold out all of the plans of Britain, including the A-Bomb to the Russians, he gave it to them basically. And his personal belief, and this is what's so important, his personal belief was that the right sort of people would eventually rule the world. And these were the most intelligent, once again on the Darwinian principle, who'd come down through centuries, accumulating, getting to the top, holding on to wealth for instance, well they had the right to rule. But he believed that money, and he was a truthful character for a banker, he said money is only a system of controlling people and getting power for those in the top. Everyone works, as Karl Marx said, by labor. Labor is the only real producer there is. And he believed...

Alex: Banks don't need more tax money.

Alan: No.

Alex: It's control.

Alan: It's control. And he believed that money can be anything. They'd already proven that after the Bretton Woods Agreement, when they brought in fractional reserve, got rid of the gold standard.

Alex: And speaking of that. They are now announcing the Arabs are fully going off the dollar. It is the end of the dollar.

Alan: That's correct. And they knew this back, remember, when they signed the GATT treaty, the public were kept out of it. It was never explained to them by any media, what the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs was. It never told them that yes we would be, the taxpayer would be funding for their own factories to uproot and go to China. They never said, oh, the taxpayers will pay these corporations for ten years, until they start to bring in profits.

Alex: By the way, you're not just saying that. Of the 50 billion GM bailout, more than half of it went to pay to move the factories to Brazil, China, and Eastern Europe. We literally pay.

Alan: Yeah. And the public were utterly ignorant, even when suddenly everything started to say Made in China, Made in China. They didn't even, because most of the public are never conscious. Getting back to Rothschild...

Alex: They love paying to lose their job. They love SWAT teams. They love open borders. They love their kids

coming home and ordering them around. They love drinking fluoride. They love it!

Alan: They do, and they love to play. And that's the problem. And that is a big problem. They are the middle people who will do nothing. They'll go whichever way the winner goes. That's how much...

Alex: That's right. That's why they do it. They think the globalists are winning, and so even now that it's proven we're going into a tyrannical world government, they're going, I like it. I love my kids.

Alan: That's right. I'll be okay, because I keep my head down. That's their attitude.

Alex: Well, it's like the guy in Nineteen Eighty-Four who's bragging on his kid being a spy, and when his kid denounces him, he says, I don't know why the little guy denounced me but I'm sure he was right. I'm so proud of him. And it's the same thing. Listen, Alan, great interview. We're going to have you on, what, early January for two full hours to take more calls. Sorry to all the callers, we'll get to more of you tomorrow. Alan, great job. Your website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. My websites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. Let me say bye to you Alan, here as the show ends. See Alan Watt in the film, Fall of the Republic.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

December 17th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Audio clip from "Network" movie:

I don't have to tell you things are bad. Everybody knows things are bad. It's a depression. Everybody's out of work or scared of losing their job. The dollar buys a nickel's worth. Banks are going bust. Shopkeepers keep a gun under the counter. Punks are running wild in the street, and there's nobody anywhere that seems to know what to do, and there's no end to it. We know the air is unfit to breathe. Our food is unfit to eat. And we sit watching our TVs while some local newscaster tells us that today we had fifteen homicides and sixty-three violent crimes, as if that's the way it's supposed to be. We know things are bad. Worse than bad. They're crazy. It's like everything everywhere is going crazy. So we don't go out anymore. We sit in the house and slowly the world we're living in is getting smaller, and all we say is please at least leave us alone in our living rooms. Let me have my toaster and my TV and my steel-belted radials and I won't say anything, just leave us alone. Well, I'm not going to leave you alone. I want you to get mad. I don't want you to protest, I don't want you to riot, I don't want you to write to your congressman, because I wouldn't know what to tell you to write. I don't know what to do about the depression, and the inflation, and the Russians, and the crime in the street. All I know is that first you've got to get mad. You've got to say, I'm a human being. My life has value. I want you to get up now. I want all of you to get up out of your chairs. And I want you to get up right now and to go to the window, open it, and stick your head out and yell, "I'm as mad as hell and I'm not going to take this anymore!"

Alex Jones: We're live ladies and gentlemen. Thank you so much for going us. We'll be live at prisonplanet.tv, streaming to prisonplanet.tv members for the next hour and fifty minutes until the end of the radio show. Alan Watt is with us for the balance of the broadcast. Today we're going to cover the news with him, in the next thirty minutes. And then, open phones for Alan Watt, and of course myself, Alex Jones, for the rest of this transmission, December 17th 2008.

Seems like this year just started a few days ago, and now it is already almost over. Interest rates have been cut by

zero, further destroying the dollar. The Federal Reserve is openly taking over the United States, 8.5 trillion stolen. That number is two weeks old. They're telling Congress and the media, even after four year suits that they will not release the information. Remember, they promised it would all be public. This is all by design. And scores of news articles and the Army War College are reporting that the military is training to attack the American people, and rules of engagement, to not just use microwave guns and sound cannons, but bullets. It says, the American people are going to rebel against them. The Ministry of Defence, last year in England, admitted this. The Defence Department this year has admitted it in a new report out on prisonplanet.com. I want to talk to Alan Watt. With known and unknown, unconventional strategic shocks and defence strategy development, and this gets into, it says right here, their fight with the American people. So the question is, will the social engineers be able to bring in this worldwide depression, that they engineered publicly, and pose as saviors and then set up openly their world government, where we will pay our taxes, directly to the private banking institutions? This is now being announced. I want to now go to Alan Watt, of Cutting Through the Matrix. Alan Watt is a prolific researcher on the true nature of the global elite and their master plan from their source documents and their own agenda. And it is good to have Alan Watt with us today. Alan, thank you for coming on.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be on.

Alex: Alan, I know you're a news hound like myself because I follow your work. And I know you've been covering the fact that hundreds of major newspapers, including the *Wall Street Journal*, the *Financial Times* of London and others are all reporting that yes, we had a secret world government. Yes, we set up a secret world government. Yes, we've been soothing you and lying to you. They even say this, for your own good, in the article, and now for world government by Mr. Rachman in the *Financial Times of London*, last Tuesday, they admit that it's tyrannical, anti-democratic, but they say it's for your own good to save us from global warming and terrorism, which we know they're staging and the financial crisis, which we know they're implementing. Why are they now, in hundreds of publications, hundreds? You can google New World Order in google news, thousands, around 5400 links come up in the last few months. Why are they suddenly announcing it? Don't they understand that the people finally are seeing that it's real and that they are the authors of our doom? Why is New York announcing, 80, New York State, 88 new taxes on food and drink and ipods and taxis? Why are they trying to squeeze us into conflict? So, (A.) Why are they openly announcing their world government? Admitting it's tyrannical, anti-democratic, social engineering? And (B.) Why are they pushing us with all these new taxes, knowing it will cause rebellion, as we've seen worldwide?

Alan: What they're doing is simply implementing the next part of this plan. They've had years of creating what they call apathy. And they started that agenda back in the 60s in fact, the creation of apathy. The idea was to estrange the people from the idea that somehow they took part in making the future, deciding the future, to estrange the governments from the very people themselves. And to encourage the people to leave it to the better people, the ones who really dealt with the higher decision-making policies. In other words, they divided us. They cut us off from participating really in government and the creation of our future. They've put us off the path of creating our own destiny. And most people today, survey after survey, that's been churned out for the last thirty years keeps showing that fewer and fewer people bother to even vote. They leave it, the higher decisions, to what they call the experts. So, what they're doing now is putting that home to the public and creating more apathy. The statements really leave you with the feeling that everything is out of your hands, there's nothing you can do. That's the other message you get, subliminally. And get ready for tough, tough times coming; just accept it. They're trying to tell you it's so overwhelming, there's nothing you can do. That really is the message. It's psychological warfare to the extreme.

Alex: Well, I concur with you. In fact, as you know, they talk about in hundreds and hundreds declassified government psychology tests, starting with rats and then with other primates, and then humans, that if they just shock you with overwhelming information, that it creates a feeling of hopelessness and many people go into a catatonic state and detach and roll over. But we also have a lot of Pentagon studies going back to the fifties and then again in the 70s and 80s, where they studied the Western World and then said within three to four days, rioting breaks out over no food, and within fifteen days, basically everybody becomes mad killers who will kill for food. So it looks like they're pushing us into a crisis where they know we won't just be apathetic, and we'll actually fight back. Look at Greece, look at Iceland, look at Argentina, all over the world a riot is now starting worldwide. We have the

establishment then trying to push those riots with Martin coming out today and, not Martin now, Harper coming out, saying we're going to have a depression with the head of the IMF saying we're going to have worldwide rioting if we don't fix the economy, when we know they engineered the crisis. So, with your expertise, try to break down for us please, what exactly is happening here, and what this cocktail is of trying to get us to rebel and fight back, while at the same time trying to soothe us and getting us to go along.

Alan: What we have to look at first is not so much what's happening, but what's the long-term goal. And when they tell you they're going to have rioting for about thirty years, worldwide, and they're telling you as well that they have to get the world to accept, accept the fact that rapid deployment and reaction troops will be sent all over the globe from one country to the other, to each other as well, and you're going to see that in thirty years of psychological training, with riots breaking out in different countries and being quelled one at a time, after thirty years we'll have a brand new society, where we accept that the old way is completely eradicated. The old way of choosing what you want to do with your life, where you want to go with your life, where you want to live, who you want to marry, all of that stuff. Do you want to earn money for yourself? That's gone as well. It's a brand new world that's to come out at the end of this whole agenda. So we're going to see the sporadic outbreaks in certain parts, until it's standard daily news, for thirty years. The troops have been deployed in Brazil; the troops have been deployed in the Hague, will be deployed in Norway, Finland, the U.S. or parts of the U.S. and that will be our standard fare for thirty years. That's what they want.

Alex: And we're now seeing tens of billions a year given to Mexico alone to suddenly militarize and put troops in black uniforms on every street corner and then start wars with the drug cartels they don't control, to further escalate the problem, reaction, solution crises that they're openly engineering. I'm going to put up on screen, "And Now for World Government," from the *Financial Times of London*. I mean, again, just incredibly arrogant to be throwing this in our face. Please continue.

Alan: It's arrogant, it's arrogant too. And also, when you go into the whole U.N. Agenda, you can't really understand this until you look at the U.N. Agenda, with all of its umbrella organizations working on the same agenda, to the state where eventually you will not work for yourself. You'll work for the world state. You'll get your food given to you by or via the United Nations. That's in their charter. They will be in command of all the food resources of the entire planet.

Alex: And as you mentioned, the British Ministry of Defence public report last year said, we work for the foreign banks. We're going to engineer in the U.S., England, and Europe, and Japan thirty years of riots, and our job will be suppressing the people while this transformation to world government is complete.

Alan: Yes. And so a generation will grow up through these tough times. And it will be quite natural to hear on the news that the rapid deployment forces are down in California this week, quelling a riot by malcontents, who will not go, who are anti-social, who won't blend into the new social structure. And this is how they plan it. It's really working on the minds of those growing up. Already we have people growing up who have never known freedom. They think that police in the streets and tanks going around, and guys in black uniforms in subways with machine guns is quite natural, that we're under a constant state of terror. That's the only world they've known. The one that will grow up through all the rioting will take that as standard. They will think that those who riot are anti-social, because they want more than their fair share that the U.N. is dishing out to them. And at the end of all of this, there will be no memory or history of the world that was before.

Alex: That's what George Orwell talks about, who was a BBC propagandist, and openly admitted before he died of tuberculosis, and a lot of evidence showed he was killed, that this is the plan he was let in on as a member of British intelligence. And showing that the British masterminds, not the British people, but the British masterminds are running this, everything the British government puts out as policy is then mimicked and parroted as official policy in the United States, Europe, Japan, and worldwide. Alan Watt is our guest. We'll talk about the public, even though world government is being admitted, some of the public is still in denial, saying the articles we're showing are fake.

(Commercial Break.)

Alex: They're doing a bad, bad thing right now, ladies and gentlemen. Alright, Alan Watt, as what I'd call an independent sociologist studying all of this, or you can define yourself and I guess the work I do. I guess a real historian studying the elite and their program for humanity. You have these hundreds of articles saying world government is here, saying world government is a good idea. We're going to put one back on screen, admitting it's tyrannical, but saying it's for your own good. And I guess that's just more of this terrorism. Staged terror attacks, staged financial attacks, give us total power or the economy will implode. The congress gives them total power under threat of martial law. The British parliament is being spied on. Governors are being arrested. All this fear. And then, even though hundreds of papers, and world leaders are all over TV calling for world government, I still get emails and comments and talk show hosts and Rush Limbaugh making fun of myself, even by name, saying that none of it exists. So all these years we read the documents, the CFR reports, Carroll Quigley, literally thousands and thousands of them on air, wrote books about it, made films about it. Now that it's all happening, and emerging publicly, a lot of people are waking up and saying oh my God, you were right, we've got to fight this. But, just as many, I'd say 20-30% of the public are saying, you know what, they told me previously this didn't exist, so I'm saying you're a liar. I'm saying these news articles are fake. I'm saying none of this is real. And I'm seeing a huge backlash. And I know some of them are operatives and paid bloggers, but I mean, it just seems like such an insult to the public's intelligence to openly admit it, and then with the other hand, as this Rachman guy did a day after he wrote the article, he wrote another article saying there is no world government, you're conspiracy theorists. So, can you speak to that?

Alan: That, again, Limbaugh and these characters really, their job is to keep the people in the illusion. It's exactly like 1984, the majority of the bureaucratic elite had to believe in the propaganda that was dished out every day. It didn't matter about those at the very, very bottom. They literally will adapt to any system they're given. However, when there's a rapid change in their standard of living, they will kill the messenger. So they have the Limbaughs and characters like that to cater to the masses, who want to live in the 'oldthink' as they call it, the old system. Even though it is changing around them, they will deny their own perceptions.

Alex: Exactly. I always hear Limbaugh and Hannity still saying WMDs were found, even as the U.N. and Bush admit that it was staged, was fake. It doesn't matter, they still say every day, no, it's real. No, the WMDs were there. Again, they're kind of living in the old model, or the old download.

Alan: Yes. And that's their job, is to cater to those who are heavily brainwashed, who are timid, who are scared, and who could not face a rapid change. They want to believe that things will somehow get better. But more importantly, they think, they hope it will go back to the past, and nothing ever goes back to the past.

Alex: Well that's doublethink. Doublespeak. Crimestop. They subconsciously, it's too scary, they make the decision to lie to themselves and say it's not happening, even as it is happening, as they put troops on the streets, as marines run checkpoints, DWI checkpoints on the road, against U.S. citizens. They come back and say no, it's not true. And then Limbaugh and others give them psychological sounding board, or cover to say, see, there's still a media saying it doesn't exist. Even as the other mainline media tells the slaves, get ready for this, we're doing it.

Alan: Yes. And the rest of the media keeps them in oldthink with lots and lots and lots of trivia. That's exactly what Bertrand Russell said they'd be fed, is nothing but trivia. And trivia is mixed with important news, and so they can't tell the difference. Everything is surreal to them. Surrealistic. And their world that they live in is surrealistic. And when the troops are, just like the Soviet Union, you know. Solzhenitsyn said, at first when the NKVD (which became the KGB) came to arrest people next door to you, they would turn the whole street out under Soviet law to witness the arrest. That was to have the powerful effect of terrifying the onlookers, you see.

Alex: Now they show it to us on COPS and the news.

Alan: Yes. And it's basically entertainment now. I watched, I remember when the Hill Street Blues was pushed up to the top to be a big time, worldwide series, about the New York NYPD. And it also had the SWAT teams in every series. And they go through all this mental anguish, should they use them or not. They were getting you

familiarized to the idea of SWAT teams. And then about five, six, seven years later, you saw it actually happening in real life. So, who was emulating who? What we were getting through the Hill Street Blues was being familiarized through predictive programming for that which was to come.

Alex: And on those shows they would torture innocent people. They would break rules. They'd say, I want to save the little girl, but I don't have a warrant. Aw, screw it. Do it without a warrant.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: And then they make your new heroes the people that torture and violate the law and set people up. And now SWAT teams are raiding Amish farmers who give unpasteurized milk to their neighbors. Or who don't register their farm, when there's not even a law. Now the SWAT teams are used at checkpoints on the highway, or to go to people's houses for traffic warrants. Now the entire police force is being converted over to these ring wraiths. Excellent points. Amazing insight from Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. We'll put his website up on screen, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Welcome back ladies and gentlemen. We are live at prisonplanet.tv. In the future we'll be going at least two hours a day, live, so we can put documents up on screen and show you the articles we're reading live on the radio. We are streaming live to the world, right now. I've been throwing a lot of questions at you Alan, and I'm going to put up on screen again, just one article, because a Bilderberg member, Mr. Wolfe is the editor of this, and their Foreign Affairs editor Gideon Rachman, wrote the story "And Now for a World Government." I want to give you some time, before we go to calls, to flesh out more of, because this is key, in my understanding, but I want to get your view, and your nuance to understanding on this, in some detail. Again, why now are they not just saying world government is what we need, but that they've secretly, this is all over the news, building a world government for decades. They have an image of cave drawings, you know, that's the editorial cartoon at the top of cave drawings, and then drawn on the wall next to images of primitive aborigines hunting deer and elk, and primitive bovine, they have the image of a globe, or a world government. The message here I get is, we're the elite. We've been in control of your destiny for thousands of years, since primitive times. We've always wanted a world government, and now we're getting one. The ancient dream is being realized. I believe this is the esoteric meaning of the editorial drawing. Please give us your take on this.

Alan: Well, part of the drawing too, is to do with primitive man. Primitive man hunting for his necessities. And of course, it's all to do with evolution as well. Coming from the primitive in tribal into global society. So from differences all coming together as one, under one system of domination.

Alex: Oh, we have the wild humans being taken under the control, go ahead.

Alan: And you also have this elite themselves, who do believe in evolution. They believe that they are the most evolved type of humans on the planet. And it's been written about by Wells and the Fabian society and many, many others, down through the last hundred-odd years or more. They believed that they have the right to rule mankind, because they've proven their worth, by the accumulation of vast amounts of wealth; power over the public, control over the public, and they've held on to it through generations. In other words, they haven't squandered it away through bad breeding as they call it. They have selective breeding, specially picked wives for them to breed with. And they've been doing this for at least a couple of hundred years as far as we know, as far as the inbreeding goes, in documents they had put out themselves. Probably much, much longer. But they do believe they've evolved, and therefore they've just simply taken their natural right, which is to dominate the planet. They say themselves, and we find in the writings of Charles Galton Darwin, who was one of them. He was the descendant of very inbred people, but they were all bred to be special scientists, and he hints at that in his own writings, of the different types that were already bred to dominate the world. But he said that the dominant minority, who will rule and own the world, must not have their ability for self-preservation taken away as the masses will have. The masses won't need self-preservation, because the state will be making all their decisions for them. But he says, we the elite must retain our

wild instincts. In other words, the laws will not apply to them. Any kind of law will not apply; that's why there's so many deviants....

Alex: We saw that in Rome, where the elite families and the Caesar could murder, kill, rape, steal, take anybody's daughter they wanted. They could force the lower Romans to give their daughters at age twelve into the temples, which were the prostitution centers. And we see the Romans training them that people being beat up and killed was entertainment, was fun, to dehumanize the public. And now we see Burger King, I did confirm what a listener told me a few days ago, with a new slogan, as if anybody else matters. And that speaks to the subconscious, to the id, the animal, go ahead and hurt yourself, go ahead and eat the MSG and aspartame with the subconscious mirror of that they're really hurting the rest of the public, and greedily only helping themselves.

Alan: That's right. So we've had, as I say, this global system running, we know for hundreds of years. In reality there never was democracy in Britain, although it claimed it all the time they had democracy. They never, ever had that, because the British elite watched the French Revolution very, very carefully, and they knew that this was a movement that was going to keep going and pop up again and again, this drive for democracy where the people wanted a say in their life and their lifestyles. Therefore they decided to give the public a fake, a front, and it's worked very, very well. Margaret Thatcher in one of her speeches said that we are part of the parallel government that's unelected by the public; she said she was a member. She was simply, again, reiterating what Carroll Quigley said, Professor Carroll Quigley, when he also mentioned this parallel government. So they've been at it for a long, long time. Their idea was to unite the world and unite many different tribes and peoples, cultures, through conflict. And therefore the fastest way to do it was to create oppositions. They took over a good chunk of Europe and Siberia by the Soviet system. That standardized a massive chunk of it. They used the same technique in the Far East under the guise of Communism. And now they call them democratic countries. What they did was standardize one system, copied from the British exoteric system, into their system. And you have a standardized world now. Now it's time to bring it all together. We all have the same education systems, we're taught the same nonsense in school. We're all taught the same fake facts and histories and so on. So now they can standardize us quite simply and easily, and the front organization for this is the United Nations. When you look at the foundations, and that's how the parallel governments operated, was the creation of foundations with masses of money to fund their NGOs. The Soviet system was run by NGOs. Their leaders were picked by the Politburo. We now have them picked by the parallel government.

Alex: And the U.S. and British governments allied foundations openly ran the Soviet Union. So if you want to know what the future is, you all need to read what the foundations are saying. Why don't you tell folks what the foundations' main goals are, where we are in the world system, how deep we're actually into it, and what you think we're going to see with the economy unfold, and then we're going to go to calls, in the next few years, Alan.

Alan: Well, what they've said already is that the system they will bring in has to wean us away from our selfish need, for self-preservation and accumulation of personal wealth, regardless of the class that you're born into.

Alex: So that's getting rid of our instinct to become independent, take care of ourselves in the hierarchy of needs, saying it's selfish to have a self-preservation mode. That's what all this environmentalism that's fake is about, is to make us feel bad about being humans, so they can train us on loving our servitude, loving our feudal serfdom.

Alan: That's right. And it's also part of the British system of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which runs the Council on Foreign Relations, and they have said that the world we're bringing in is one of servitude to the world state. Servitude to the World State. And they will decide, from the top, what servitude means. It means giving your whole life, your whole activity, your energy, your very thoughts to the world state. It's based on the doctrine of Plato.

Alex: And who can have children, eugenics, yes.

Alan: Plato was a member, remember, of the ancient societies. He studied in Egypt. He was initiated in Egypt, the Palestine area, and then India. That was the standard route they went on. He wrote about it himself. And then he said in the book called The Republic, the one that H.G. Wells said was his bible, Plato said, what's the problem

about owning all this money and having castles? He says, you're afraid of being robbed by the people; you have to pay all your servants, etc. Isn't it far better that the people, under the guise that you're ruling them on their behalf, they build the castle for you, they supply its maintenance, they pay for the servants, they pay for anything that's stolen, they'll replace it for you. That's what we have today. This new system, with its higher level of – and they'll still call themselves servants – the Kissinger types, will live in their massive palaces, chauffeur driven, etc, and still pretend they're part of you, the same as you. This was the Soviet system.

Alex: And every new crisis they create, they will always be the saviors for the next solution, which is even deeper into dehumanization and degradation. Here's an example. About a year ago, I have some employees, so the Texas workforce commission sent me a filing in the mail, and it said you now have to answer these hundreds of questions every year. This is a North American Union survey. And I went on my show, I went on the web. I put it on the website, infowars.com and people commented that it wasn't real and it was fake. Now I have an image up on screen of Krogers, and it says, product of U.S., Mexico, and Canada. Or product of U.S., Canada, and Mexico. So everything is converting over to this, as you know. They started a year and a half ago, it's in my film, Endgame: Blueprint for Global Enslavement, merging the European Union, and the North American Union. Bush goes to the Rose Garden, with Merkel and Barroso, announces it, but then anybody that talks about it is called a kook by Rush Limbaugh. So how do you see this conversion happening into the next year, as they parallel continue to say it doesn't exist? While on the other side, they say it does exist and is happening. How do you see the mind slaves out there, who have been conditioned that this doesn't exist? I guess the conditioning is just meant to neutralize them long enough so they debate whether it exists or not, until it's too late and already in place.

Alan: Yes. Most folk are never really in a conscious reality at any time. Most of the people who are brainwashed, and that's the majority of the public, who get their reality from television. Television is so surrealistic you cannot possibly retain your sanity and your cognitive thinking abilities and reasoning powers and watch it and enjoy it at the same time. You can't have both. It's meant to put you into a strange state, where gradually, through osmosis almost, you come to accept new facts, without ever consciously thinking through those facts. You adopt them. And you're upgraded like a computer program, each time you look into it, and here's a bunch of new facts, and you'll parrot them too. And you won't even remember you had different facts that you parroted yesterday. That's already in society. That's how most folk are working today.

Alex: And that's what Orwell talked about, where it didn't matter if they said we're always at war with East Asia, and the next day they were never at war with East Asia. In Big Brother's world they had to go back and destroy all the old newspapers and TV programs. Here, they just run it all parallel and say, I mean, they've skipped to the final phase where Winston's on the gurney being tortured, and he says do I have four fingers, two fingers, five fingers, ten fingers. And he says, look, just tell me how many fingers to see. And he said, no. What I want you to do is see all fingers at once, and not be able to differentiate and just lay there like a jellyfish, and he goes, oh, now I see, I love Big Brother. And O'Brien says, now you understand. We're here to tear you apart and dominate you. We're the priests of power, survival of the fittest. This is about crushing humanity, and even ourselves, and reducing the language down to nothing, and we see they've now done that.

Alan: That's right. They have done it. There are people who are half-way waking up, and it's like Winston on the table again, and he says, I'm really trying to see four, and O'Brien says, that's not good enough, you've got to really believe it. And so they're in a quagmire really of conflicting facts. Because fear works in most people. People are afraid. And this again is why we're getting this predictive programming of the coming conflicts.

Alex: And O'Brien, finish in a moment, but this is so key. O'Brien wants him to have that mental break into delusion, into mental illness. That's what the system, the schools do. They train you how to be insane. It's insane to want to drink fluoride and eat GMO food. It's insane to drink aspartame and MSG and excitotoxins. It's insane to have cancer up by 3-4,000% and diabetes and autism. It's insane to be attacking innocent countries and to have the White House Press secretary say, Iraq loves us, they all love us, meanwhile they have polls over there of 90-plus percent hating what the United States does, but she comes to the U.S. and says No, they all love us.

Alan: That's right, the official version. You see we're living under what's becoming open authoritarianism. It truly is

the Orwellian system. And yet it's only to be for part of a phase. The thirty year phase, and in comes the Huxlian part of it, because at the end of the thirty years, and during the thirty years, they hope to bring forth the new type of enhanced human that will serve them better, that will be unable to even dream of conflict against their masters.

Alex: And this is a thirty year hot war against humanity, and then it goes into the THX1138 lobotomized suboid population.

Alan: Yes. And this present generation is dying off. It's dying off; even in the Army's War Colleges own figures, in the studies they do, you have to really look at their studies. They use history to the maximum. That's why they chose thirty years. They studied the Thirty Years War that was done in the past.

Alex: And they're saying, we've got the American people, we've enslaved them. And that's what's so horrifying is to read all this, to show the viewers this, to know they're cold bloodedly doing this. This is not Our military. This is not Our government. I mean, what is this we're facing? What is this scientific technocracy?

Alan: The military colleges already have a big bunch of articles up on projected population declines in the West, because they've been following it for fifty years, since they've been sterilizing the Western Males. And they know that in thirty years time, we'll all be dead with cancers and so on, and infertile anyway. So, they've said themselves that many of the European countries are past the point of re-population, of coming back again in the same numbers they were before.

Alex: And they crow this. They brag on NPR, isn't it great that the evil West is dying. Isn't it wonderful. Oh, I mean, these are the sickest. This is nihilistic self-suicide.

Alan: Oh, I tell you, Hitler was a boy scout compared to these boys.

Alex: Alright, when we come back, I want to go to calls in the next hour. But when we come back though, I want to talk about the minions, the technocrats that have a piece of the pyramidal structure, who know it's eugenics, but who have this fake environmental idea that humans are bad, and it's a great thing to kill off the parasites. Don't they understand that it's they themselves and their families that are also going to be wiped out?

(Commercial Break)

Alex: The bottom line, this is a bunch of globalist control freaks playing God. Taking control of our genetics, the planet's genetics, taking control of our water, our food, one-child policies, controlled plagues, all of it. Alan, getting back into the question I asked you, about the minions of this system. They're trained that their identity is being members of the elite. But 99% of them are not true members of the elite, and they're going against their very human code. Can you speak to their programming and ways to break that, or ways to defeat this? Alan Watt?

Alan: Well, they are the bureaucratic types that Orwell shows. And the movie that was done in Britain with Richard Burton and John Hurt was excellent really. They showed you this bureaucratic elite that controls the masses. They kept saying the masses don't count. They call them the proles. They kept saying the proles don't count. In other words they would take whatever they were given. The main thrust of propaganda and indoctrination was actually done on the bureaucratic class themselves, who had to adapt to the new paradigms that were given to them every other week, and really believe it themselves. And of course, the Winston character was one of those bureaucrats. He broke free of it himself, or else his indoctrination didn't take quite properly. And he was being observed. Now, I've talked to quite a few bureaucrats, and they are in a strange state between reality. They know what's going on. They're quite aware of it. They also have this battle of self-interest. They do love the lifestyle they're given. They're very well-paid. They mix with their own kind all the time. They read the books they're advised to read. There's lots of books put out there by intellectuals that are designed to work on the bureaucratic class to re-bolster their present belief systems as being superior. And yet, they themselves are also afraid that they'll fall from grace. That's the worst thing that could happen to one of these lifelong bureaucrats, especially the hereditary ones, is falling from grace, and falling down amongst the cesspool as they say of the masses, the unwashed masses. So, they do know

that their time is numbered too, because eventually there will be no more use for them. However, each one who is alive today will believe they'll live their life in a fair good standard of luxury, while the system goes down. They don't care very much about those that come after them, as long as they're okay. So, self-interest plays a big, big part in all of this.

Alex: I've got the Phoenix Business Journal today, on the heels of us yesterday writing a story about this. Arizona police say they're prepared as War College warns military must prep for unrest, IMF warns of economic crises and riots. And we meanwhile have all these presidents and prime ministers coming out saying we're now going to have a depression. So, while they were getting their own money prepared and safe, they were telling the public everything was fine. Now they're coming in trying to destroy confidence. This is just incredible.

Alan: What's even more so is the fact that when you look through the Army War College's own predictions from their think tanks, they say that there will be during this time of rioting and conflict across the globe, during the thirty years, there will be safe havens for the elite and the high-level bureaucrats themselves in certain parts of the world, which will live at a very high standard of luxury compared to the rest of the planet.

Alex: Alright, Alan.

Alan: That's what they're building in the Middle East, right now, too, that's one of them.

Alex: Yeah. Dubai and other areas. Stay there, Alan. We're going to take call coming up in the next hour. But then at the bottom of the hour, I'm just going to give you the floor, because you bring up so many things, so many points, you know where I want to jump in. You know, I'm going to give you the floor, so you can go into any areas you think are most important. Stay with us.

Hour 2

Alex: We're back live, ladies and gentlemen, into the fourth and final hour today. Our guest is Alan Watt. For anyone that doubts that the New World Order social engineers would do horrible things to society, they publicly funded the Maoists, now declassified. All the old timers in the military came back and told us that in '49 the U.S. Government put them into power and then funded them to kill at least 60 million people. That's a conservative number. Some estimates are as high as 86 million. The big New York and London banks funded the Bolsheviks in 1917, declassified on record. Mainline history, just not on the nightly news. They funded Hitler, the Milner group. They put him into power. They set him up. So if you think they won't bring in a worldwide depression so they can openly set up world government for and by the banks, where you buy your carbon credits directly from them, you've got another thing coming. All those years we told you they would do just that, and now they're announcing it and doing it. We don't deserve any accolades here folks. We just weren't under mind control. We could read what the Club of Rome and IMF and World Bank and Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission were saying and doing in their own policy reports. We're going to come back in the next segment and go to all the callers. Matt, Chris, Ben, Brian, Tim and many others that are patiently holding, but in the short segment, Alan Watt, we've talked about the mindset of the outer party. You have the proles, the outer party and the inner party in the pyramidal structure, the inner party at the top, the outer party and the elite who are some of the most suppressed and surveilled. The NSA is really there to spy on them, control them, burn a few of their minions to keep them all in line. Selectively enforcing laws. Let's talk about some of the lower level minions, the police, the military, those that have been slowly twisted to accept all of this. What do they have to look forward to, going along with this system?

Alan: Well, what we have is really what's already happened over many years. And we've had a generation who have grown up, very often, in single parent families, no fathers. Their choices were either join the local gang that replaces your father. That's the only male figure you have, but they've also been brought up with video games and violence and guys wearing black uniforms with power and badges who seem to be the winners. That's what young men see.

Alex: So they change the male archetype to a thug with an ugly look on his face, all the toys now, who's a U.N.

soldier who beats people's brains in with no due process, and so the males then, like a baby duck, imprinting. They imprint on that through Cobra Commander.

Alan: There's no doubt at all. And they have raised a generation, worldwide, to have this image of the black uniform, the power, the big machine gun, and booting around these little people. They don't even seem to be human to these people, in uniform. You see, the indoctrination, the scientific indoctrination of the military is very, very precise.

Alex: And they know that males want to be warriors. So they say your dad, your grandpa, or your grandma, they can't teach you how to shoot. You can't be armed. Civilians can't be armed. That gun culture is bad. But then, if you go join the dark side, then you're allowed to carry out these male activities.

Alan: You have that, but you also have, the tribalism is allowed to basically progress. You see, in society they've stopped basic tribalism. It's been condemned and condemned until it's a taboo subject.

Alex: And they created false systems within their control.

Alan: That's right. So you can join this fraternity, this brotherhood, and suddenly you're one of the gang. They'll fight and die for you. You'll lie for each other. The cops have been doing that forever. So that's the whole paradigm there. And they're well paid. They can also have little goodies and little things that the general public can't get access to.

Alex: Special status. Take California where upwards of a million people can't get tickets, can't get DWIs, can't get red light cameras, because their license number is encoded in the computer as above the law.

Alan: That's correct. And so you do have a militarized youth. They've grown up with the games. They've been desensitized to killing, because that's what games are all about, is getting from the beginning to the end, and killing as much as possible. So that's what it is to be a man to these characters. They say the public really as "its". They don't see them as people anymore, powerless "its".

Alex: It's an 'us against them'. They teach them we're civilian scum, they're the godlike creatures that are doing all these bad things, for their own safety and the brotherhood. But the brotherhood really is there to flush them down the toilet, and the bankers are about to take their pension funds as well. Alan Watt, stay there. Phone calls, straight ahead. Right here on GCN and Prisonplanet.tv.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We are back live with Alan Watt, our guest. I want to go ahead and go to your phone calls. First up is Matt in Iowa. Matt, thank you for holding. You're on the air worldwide, go ahead.

Matt: Hey, Alex. Thanks for taking my call. I just wanted to pass along to you. I don't know if the thing you were talking about, COPS and other shows that kind of accustom people to presence of armed "public servants" in their lives. But I was watching ABC and this new show, Homeland Security, USA is going to be on.

Alex: Yeah, they're showing us who our new bosses are, and how we're going to have national police, with the military, and again, everybody they go after is always guilty in these made-for-TV shows and dramas and then real-life shows. There's a whole bunch of new Homeland Security shows, and it's come out the Federal Government is funding and financing, but not just here. Governments worldwide are producing similar shows. Go ahead.

Matt: The other thing I wanted to talk about too was, I was Christmas shopping the other day and there were these younger kids hanging out in the mall distributing Go Green bags, whatever, giving out bags to reuse again. But on the side of it it said Go Green, underneath was Mid-West One Bank, and the O in the Go Green, was scarily similar to the O of Obama's logo or whatever.

Alex: Oh. Well, they're going to have the environmental brigade, the youth brigades, the elderly brigades and Obama's website said it will be compulsory for everybody to serve the government. And then his Chief of Staff has said that, written a book about it. Obama has given speeches. And then when we made a big deal out of it, he pulled that off his website, but is going ahead with the programs. Alan Watt, comments on what he was talking about.

Alan: This whole system is guaranteed to be run under the guise of greening. The Green Party was set up to actually kick off that whole agenda. And that will be the big stick. It's to do with depopulation, is part of it. They keep hammering, "there's too many of us. We can't go on with unrestricted consumption; sustainability," it's in every single speech they're making from every quarter from every country. And so that's being hammered into the general population, that we are responsible for the terrible state of the world and it's all our fault, and we've got to start cutting our numbers drastically, and stop consuming the way we are. We've got to remember too that Bertrand Russell, who only gave out everything that he learned from the big world meetings that he attended, the big think tanks that planned all this. He said eventually they'd have to create some kind of situation where eventually governments would dish out credits instead of money, and so the bank would be run through the governments to the people themselves individually. So we'll all be issued with credits. These guys have planned this for a long, long time. We're simply going through the script right now.

Alex: Now to be clear. You've said this; I've said this. We're only reading government documents, what they've been quietly planning, now they're unveiling it. The private banks come in, issue all this liquidity, infect all the stocks, the bonds, the mutual funds, the 401Ks, the pensions, the government pensions, fire, police, teachers. They set all this up, then they implode the economy. They come in as the savior, and they say, the new model is you'll pay your taxes directly to the IMF and World Bank. And now, suddenly the last few years, you don't fill out your income tax to the exchequer, you don't fill out your income tax in the United States to the IRS. Now it's to the Federal Reserve, it's now to the private Bank of England, and now, last week in the New York Times, and in a bunch of other publications, all on the same day, simultaneously, they announce, well, we're going to go ahead and probably bankrupt U.S. T-bills and bonds. You know, we're blowing that out worldwide. You'll now buy your securities, that have "government backing by taxpayers" directly from the private Federal Reserve, so your world ID card, with your credits on it, and people are trying to buy cash, headlights, battery, toothpaste, everywhere they're demanding now, even with a five dollar purchase, hey, you've got to give me your name and number. And that is to get you ready for the cashless society and to destroy the underground economy, because they'll say, wait a minute, you bought more than what your paycheck says. You must be doing underground barter. And that's why they want to tax the web, and they're now announcing that. So it's all coming into fruition, and I just posted up on the screen the Kurt Nimo article. Democrats determined to re-impose fairness doctrine. Look at that Orwellian term, it's like the Patriot Act or the New Freedom initiative, all taking your freedom. The Daily Post in Palo Alto is reporting what Congress is saying. They do intend to restrict free speech on internet radio, AM and FM, everything, the FCC announcing they will control "speech on the internet." Alan Watt?

Alan: That's true, and even google and all the big boys have come out with their main servers, saying they're now going to say who will be pushed on the web, and on all the different search engines, and who they'll restrict, so this is the censorship already here. You're right to do with purchasing. Ten years ago in Canada, and most countries across Europe too, suddenly if you bought tires for your car they would want your full name and address and so on. Now they want to know your vehicle and I asked the guy in the store, and he said, yeah, it's actually the law. He showed me on the computer. It is the law that they must find out what car you have, its registration number and everything, before you even buy tires.

Alex: Amazing. Again, punch up on screen guys, this article that I put up here. Democrats determined to reimpose Fairness Doctrine. Gong back to the caller. Did you have anything else you wanted to add sir?

Matt: Yeah, I was wondering, if you guys think that Homeland Security is synonymous with Gestapo, or if Obama's 'O' is synonymous with the very swastika. Was that embraced like Obama's being embraced, in pre-Nazi Germany?

Alex: Well, yes. We're having the same fascistic, you know, basic symbols, basic tribalism. They're bringing us into

the crisis, and the message is in the media, Obama is your savior, just put your trust in him, when he was the biggest cheerleader for the banker takeover, but then I hear the Democrats saying, no, he will save us from the evil bankers. Alan Watt?

Alan: It's true too, in his speech at the end of the election, he wore the red and white and black tie. His wife wore red and black. And that's the colors of Nazi fascism, socialism.

Alex: But it can't be Nazism, because he's a black guy. No, it's the corporate fascist model. It's the corporate fascist model, and it can come in Idi Amin. It can come under Hitler. Go ahead, Alan, you were making a point.

Alan: They love to show you their agenda, right in your face, knowing, it's like the Masons say, we never speak so openly as when we do in public. The public never understand what they're really hearing or seeing either. But they do show you in symbols and colors. This is all Pythagorean the color coding and so on. It goes back for thousands of years. But they do go along with this. And you have to go into Obama's mother to find out why she was raised, what she was trained for, and you'll find she was trained to be a world revolutionary, and actually to literally breed an offspring to be the President one day.

Alex: Alright, Matt. Thank you for the call. Let's go ahead and talk to Chris in Arizona. Chris, go ahead, you're on the air.

Chris: Hello?

Alex: Yes.

Chris: Yes, Alex. I've been listening for about, oh, since 2005. I was over in Kuwait for a year, and one of my friends, he's an Iraq vet, you know, and he woke me up to this stuff. I didn't want to believe it at first, but you know, I've been listening to your radio show, and I got a lot of your videos. They really woke me up, and I just want to thank you for that, first of all.

Alex: Well, don't thank me sir. My family, myself, your family, Alan, none of us have any future if these social engineers, these madmen, these control freaks, these hyper-dominant people that want to literally kill us, and engineer who's left. You know, either they're defeated, or we're destroyed, and so, don't thank me. Thank god you woke up. Thank god something in your background let you break your conditioning and the false paradigm you were in. So understand, people always thank me for what I'm doing, or thank Alan, or thank others. Listen, we are only doing what a normal person historically would do when faced with this type of attack. I mean, when the globalists openly announce they're waging war against humanity, all I can do is fight back against them. Alan?

Alan: We have no choice in the matter. If you truly understand what's happening, you have no choice. You cannot sit with the knowledge. It will kill you otherwise. You have to get it out there.

Alex: Absolutely. Anything else, sir?

Chris: Well, I just, you know one of my friends I work with, he just bought a firearm, and it was, you know, one of those big desert eagle 50s, you know. And he told me about, next year, the 2009 models are going to have GPSs, in them.

Alex: Yes. Everything is RFID in the guns, everything is under Schwarzenegger marking the shell casing. That will then force adoption of that nationwide and worldwide. It's all happening. They're coming for the guns. And people think that's just some archetypal thing I say. The troops are openly been training for decades to door-to-door shut off the food and water. And then, 99% of people on average they believe, I don't believe that's accurate, more like 90%, will turn their guns in. Then they'll go after the rest of the people. They know who's got guns. It is registration when you fill out the yellow form. It's long gun, shotgun or handgun. And it's now being prepared. The good news is though, Alan, and I appreciate your call, sir, the good news is that people have bought the gun stores bare. The

ammo has basically been sold out. Record gun purchases, that shows. And then Obama comes out and says. Don't worry, I only want to ban some of your guns and restrict some of them. Stop buying guns. And the BATF is now harassing gun dealers and trying to get on the local news, telling people don't buy guns. So it doesn't seem like things are working for them, Alan.

Alan: They do expect trouble. They do expect the problems, what they're hoping for is, I don't think they're even hoping for it, they've got it set up already that this rapid reaction force will be pulled in from other countries to deal. You see, they don't want to turn. They know that there's going to be a problem down the road if their own people, if your own American soldiers start killing Americans, eventually they get to a stage, and they found this in Nazi Germany with the firing squads. They get to a stage where the guys who are killing their own people start to break down. So they prefer to bring in foreign troops to do it. And that's what the whole international rapid reaction forces are all about. The same thing happened in Beijing. China didn't bring in the usual Chinese soldiers, they brought in the ones from the far north, Mongolian types, and they had little in common with the average Chinese and had no problem killing them.

Alex: Well, they did that in Poland. They'd bring people from the East to the West, from the North to the South, and for those who don't know, when we come back, I'm going to briefly list all the mainstream news, the Pentagon, the British, major War College reports. The biggest army recruiting centers and marine centers are in Mexico. They're in the Eastern Europe. They're in the Philippines. So already in our military is a bunch of foreigners. They're also hiring violent felons, foreigners who are aggravated felons for the military, that's Washington Times, Washington Post, both telling you how great it is. They've also signed a deal to use Canadian and Mexican troops in the United States. That's been in the Toronto Star and other publications. Congress said, hey, we weren't consulted, earlier this year, and they were told, shut up, by Northcom. So they do have foreign troops ready to come, take your guns, and rape and kill you.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I played this quite a few times, but in the next segment I'm going to play it and get Alan Watt's take on it. There's a bunch of video games out in the last decade, like Shattered Union, and in some of these games, your job, you work for the Illuminati, for the World Government. You hunt down and kill militias. You torture militia members to death. In one game, when you get to the final level, you get into a safe, and you know at the top of the Illuminati, and one of my videos, Police State 2000 is the great secret inside of the safe. I don't know why the establishment does that, or why they keep sticking my voice, or my rants in video games, and in some cases, without my permission. Then one time, they went to the network and got the rights, I think for like \$300.00 to put me in one, but the point is, we'll get Alan's take on why that's happening. Right now, let's go back with the calls. Brian in Canada, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Brian: Hi.

Alex: Hello.

Brian: How are you?

Alex: Pretty good.

Brian: I'd like to thank you Alex. I know what you said before, but even though I was aware like a deer that knew it was hunting season, it wasn't until you led me in the right direction in 2005 that I started to make some sense of my life. Today I was calling, I did want to talk about my Prime Minister Puppet and cell phones and things like that. But I notice that there's a lie being propounded out there, and there's a chance that even our side of truthers might buy into that lie. And that lie would be that this is the first time that there's a one world power. I'm getting kind of tired of reminding people, and asking them if they've ever heard of a little place called Babel? And a little guy called Nimrod? Because that was actually the first global world power, and at that time, he had one language. He probably had everybody compartmentalized, the way they do it now, too. But there was only one language. And

when god came down and messed them up, well all the different languages went off with all their little pieces of what to do.

Alex: Yeah, that story is of the system breaking apart, that global empire and that separates, and then the Romans, and the Roman Catholic Church, and the British Empire.

Brian: Well this is where we believe that this is what's led us to this. He had to go out across the world, to get back all of his little recipe books of how to get back this one world power, and that's why he's on this breakneck speed to get it done now, because he's never been so close as he's been now.

Alex: Alright, let me get Alan's take on that, because he's our guest. Go ahead, Alan Watt.

Alan: The symbol of Nimrod is that, it's world power. Nimrod is also the same as Satan, really, in the ancient literature, and his wife as well, as being the ultimate rebels, who swore that they would rise higher than all the gods and dominate the universe basically. So it's the same old power elite idea of the psychopath who's a megalomaniac and who truly believes that he has the right to dominate the whole planet.

Alex: And it's not just dominate Creation and the fellow humans. They state that they want to make war on the heavens. They want to become gods. And whether you believe in that or not, they do. And my parents were just over in Germany last year, and they took back all this video and showed me, of where the Germans, even during World War II, built a big armored dome over Ishtar's gate and the seat of Satan from where Babylon was in Iraq, and that Hitler believed he was invincible because he had the seat of Satan.

Alan: Yes, that is true, Hitler did have his own special mediums. He was into the New Age. He was a theosophist. Theosophy is the same philosophy as the elite all believe in. Rockefeller himself sponsored the main magazine, for the Lucius Trust, it used to be called the Lucifer Trust. And Lucifer to them, of course, is the epitome of the ideal, intellectualized Super-Man, to come. They believe they are the progenitors of the Super-Men to come.

Alex: But they have to destroy this Creation, to build their new Creation. Finishing up, caller, Brian in Canada, with your point about your puppet, Steven Harper, suspending Parliament with the Queen, twice.

Alan: And that too, even though he suspends Parliament, he still has dictatorial powers during that period, apparently. They didn't know that either.

Alex: And we're seeing this all over the world. Anything else, Brian?

Brian: Yeah, I was just saying that that drove me nuts up here, because he even exposed himself in front of all of us. I was here the first few days that he called the election the American market was crashing every day. And the news would start to pressure him, like what about this? And the first few days he got very mad and animate and said, Canada is not the United States, and we're not going to suffer the same thing as them. And then, four days later, when our economists started coming out and saying, yes Mr. Harper, we are going to suffer, then he stood in front of the news, and he stated that they knew about this fifteen months ago, and started taking measures. So right there he exposed himself.

Alex: Alan, why is he in your papers today saying there's going to be a depression?

Alan: Well, he waits for his lines. He's a bit behind the times at times. He waits for his lines being sent to him from London. You've got to understand that Canada is still part of the British Commonwealth. Not one law gets passed in Canada without the Queen's signature, even though they call it democracy. So he waits for his orders, and they shift accordingly, according to the mood of the people. So he does what he's told. He's a puppet for sure.

Alex: Alright, Brian. Thanks for the call. More calls straight ahead, and this Shattered Union clip when I come out of break. Not just the audio, now, if you're watching at prisonplanet.tv, you can see it. We're live at prisonplanet.tv

right now, go over there and check it out.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I love this species. I love humanity, and I have great hopes and dreams for my progeny living with your progeny in the future. I know I'm part of a great cycle of life, we're on a beautiful planet hurtling through space, and I want to stop the greedy, controlling, covetous New World Order control freaks, that are so greedy they want to control the future and shape humanity in their degraded degenerate image. That's the basic psychology we're dealing with. I want to punch up on screen, and then we're going to go back to Alan Watt. I want to get his take on this. This is the trailer of one, it's got to be more than a hundred games, that push, we're going to have marshal law, things are going to break down. It's cute and funny and we're looking forward to it. This is all part of the acclimation, here it is, Shattered Union.

In a disputed election, and a tie vote, the U.S. Congress installs the most unpopular president in U.S. history, as David Jefferson Adams becomes the 44th President of the United States. Shortly after the election increased unrest, rioting, and a growing number of militias have given rise to ever increasing domestic terrorism. In response, the President invokes the Homeland Security Act and declares martial law on the West Coast and other areas of the country. Though highly contested, a Supreme Court Ruling sidesteps the electoral process, disqualifying popular presidential candidates from several states. Public outrage explodes when a sham election leads to incumbent David Adams accepting a second term in office. During the 57th inauguration day ceremonies, Washington D.C. is struck by a low yield nuclear weapon, killing David Adams and most of the U.S. Congress. The destruction of Washington D.C. effectively breaks the chain of succession, sending the Nation into chaos. In an emergency vote, the European Union deploys peacekeepers in the greater D.C. area to secure international interests. With separatist sentiments rising, California's governor declares Home Rule, and secedes from the Union. Texas follows quickly and declares sovereignty, taking neighboring states with them, and forming the Republic of Texas. Now, the once United States of America, lie in ruins. The time for words is past, and a Second American Civil War now erupts, as seven factions wage war across the land. They battle one another to reclaim a nation. To restore peace. To rebuild this Shattered Union.

Alex: Alright, now, notice they gave an Abraham Lincoln quote. Who is Barack Obama telling us that he's modeled after? Abraham Lincoln. Now, the British came in and manipulated both sides, got the South to break off. My family was in the South. But I'll tell you right now, it was staged. British intelligence openly manipulated that. The Russian Empire sided with the North, the British sided with the South, giving them weapons. They meant to break up the country. That's now been declassified. That's in the major British annals, to try to break up the country. The same thing is being set up now. You do not want to riot. You want to defend your family. You want to take care of your family. You want to reach out to the military and police to educate them, not to come out and confiscate guns. Now, once they do it, that's another subject. But you don't want to go out looking for them, trying to engage them. Police and military, if you don't out and out ignore those orders, you need to just sit on your butts and not be part of this. They're going to stage riots. They're going to prepare everybody. This is the game plan. If we get the word out on this, we may back them off, they may cancel the operation. We haven't had more big terror attacks staged here, though they were planning it, because we exposed the false flag attacks of 9/11. But you talk about predictive programming, Alan Watt. Hundreds of these video games have similar lines in them. And they are conditioning the public for this. And when I would first air this, two or three years ago, and other video game clips, people would laugh, and say that will never come. We'll never have foreign troops, we'll never have. And now it's on the news that it is happening and the marines are in the West Coast, just like this states, running checkpoints. So, the people that made this game were definitely being given inside information. Alan Watt.

Alan: The intelligence communities have basically been in charge of video games from their inception. That was their whole idea, was to militarize the public, at least get to the recruits that they'd want, who are conditioned to kill on sight, when they were told to. So they've always been in charge of video games. We tend to think that industry and commerce just develops on its own happenstance. That's not true. Those who are in power never let anything out into the public, unless there's a good purpose to serve those at the top. And when it comes to toys and things, believe you me, they don't militarize the minds of the youth unless there's something for that youth to grow up into

doing down the road. So they've always been in charge of video games, but not only that. They've been in charge of the whole culture industry, and now there are books coming out with declassified information, admitting that. The whole culture for fifty years has been controlled by the CIA. The most recent movies coming out of Hollywood, of I think nine of them are disaster-based movies, with this future scenario, that's almost here, all on the same theme. So this is mainstream now indoctrination and predictive programming of what's to come. And it ties in exactly with that strategic studies report from the military that said it might even break down to civil war within the United States, and even a civil war with nuclear weapons.

Alex: And then we have Tommy Franks going out, and it turns out he was being paid \$500,000 a year by the Pentagon, to go out and give interviews in the press in print and TV going, I'm really sad, but martial law is the only thing that will keep you safe, and it is coming. So again, we think there might be riots, boo-hoo, we've got to go out and attack the American people. And again, now the Arizona police say, you know, we reported on this yesterday, dealing with the fact that the Army War College says they're preparing to attack the American people. That's going to be their main mission. Now, domestically, and people denied that the report was real. Here it is in the Arizona business journal, for everybody in their face, go ahead.

Alan: Yes. So it's in the open now. They're conditioning the general population to this as inevitable. And they do know that the bulk of the population will always sit on the back seat and watch what happens. They're afraid. You see, violence itself, and law runs on the threat of violence, it's coercion. Most people go along with law because they're coerced to do so. And coercion if it's not followed or doesn't work will be backed up with force. Most people understand that subconsciously, and they want to be left alone, and they hope that nothing drastic will happen to them if they sit back and let it happen. They don't realize that this is a war that's going to continue right down to the bottom level. And no one's going to be unscathed by it. You're not going to get out of it. So everyone must participate in stopping it from happening in the first place. That's how you stop these things from happening. Everyone's got to get involved now and stop being entertained by television, and demand their voice back. We cannot leave this to the experts. The experts work for the psychopaths. Most of the experts are psychopaths, and we've got to nip this in the bud right now.

Alex: Now, Alan, we know that they have their own predictive war-gaming with computers, and before that with their sociologists, psychologists, and others. You know they bargained for an Alan Watt and Alex Jones, you know they bargained for people to resist. Though I've seen in their white papers, I don't know if this is disinfo, that the rebellion is much bigger, much more coordinated, much more widespread. That's why they're saying they want to shut down the free web and take us to Internet 2, as Google and of course Obama are doing. How do we feed into this? The Wild Card. Because it looks like things are not going well for them, and we know they want to act like they're god and omnipresent and invincible, and they want to use A.I. to try and do that, but they really aren't. So, how do shows like this, and your website, Cutting Through the Matrix, how does all that feed into this?

Alan: What they're afraid of are people who have the knowledge, the background, the history, and the facts to back up the explanations we're giving out right here to a public who can then use that and run with it, and teach others. That's what they're afraid of. They don't care about all the wild and wacky websites out there that mix it all together into fantasy. They're after the people who have the knowledge. Now Russell himself said this time would come, he said, where, if we cannot recruit these people to leave their own class behind them and join us, we'll have to eliminate them. And that's coming up. I don't know about you, but I've had overtures recently from the big world organizations to join them. Very urgent, very polite invitations to come and speak at their world meetings. And I know this is a last attempt before they simply eliminate me. I know this is coming.

Alex: Well, I mean, I've had major radio networks try to hire me years ago. I've been approached by some of the biggest Hollywood studios wanting to put my material out. Kind of golden handcuffs as they say. I know that I have been approached, and it's always done under confidence, so I can't break that as a journalist, the confidence. But other things happen, like we call up Rothkopf, you know former head of the Kissinger group, who wrote the book Superclass, earlier in the year, admitting world government is here and they run everything, and when I got him on the line, my producer had set him up, he goes, I know who you are, Alex Jones, yeah, yeah, we watch your work. You really ought to, and John Harmon, he was the only witness to this, he was in Minnesota, and I was on the line

with him. They'd called him, saying you know, you really ought to join us. There's nothing you can really do, and I've had other people contact me and say, listen, the public is scum. You know they're a bunch of trash, a bunch of back-stabbing garbage. They will destroy you. You need to join us. You're one of us. So, yes, I have had those overtures, and I know that that's how the threat works. It's like, look, we're giving you a chance. We're not like Pol Pot, who just killed anybody who could read or wore glasses, you know, who could see through his garbage. They try to co-opt, and you think that rebuffing repeated co-opts is a sign that they're going to another level?

Alan: Absolutely. When you get them coming one after another for world meetings, you know this is the last overture. And they've pretty well hinted in much of their writings, from these institutes at the war colleges, etc, that they'll have to stop all agitators as they call it.

Alex: Well, we must be getting through to them, because we can be confronting marines on the streets of Austin doing psy-ops, or marine spokesmen in California. I mean, we call them up, and we're like, oh, we know who you are, Alex Jones, yeah, we're fully aware of your operations and then they tell us all about our website and stories we wrote. I mean, so that tells me we're really having an effect when their own establishment is aware of what we're doing. I mean, it shows that we're having an effect.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt on that. I had some bureaucrats who went to Washington D.C. and in the cocktail parties the people were mentioning the names that are making a difference, and it's common talk amongst those particular classes. So, we are making some difference, absolutely, we've been noticed, and not just noticed, but highly monitored and watched.

Alex: Well, you know, Bill Clinton was in town last year, and wife's mother has been active in the democratic party, so it was a democratic party dinner, and there was about a hundred people there, and they're all around Bill Clinton, talking, and somebody said, what do you think, not my wife's mother, but one of her friends said, what do you think about Alex Jones? You know, the radio and TV guy who's talking about the New World Order. And Bill Clinton said – let me think of the exact quote – Alex Jones is one of the most important commentators and what he's saying is some of the most important things being said in the world. And they said, you mean Alex Jones, the young anti-New World Order guy. And he said, yeah, Alex Jones, and mentioned some things. I mean, that is, that is just absolutely incredible. And it's kind of bone-chilling, Alan.

Alan: Well, they are monitoring anyone who they claim is an agitator or someone that can break through the matrix.

Alex: But why would he say something nice about me?

Alan: It doesn't necessarily be nice. See what they're saying is, what we are saying is important, and in other words, it's true. And of course it means, because it's so true they cannot ignore it, but they also hope the general public will be overwhelmed with the regular media, which keeps them in limbo.

Alex: Well, Alan, isn't there something even more? Within the pyramidal structure, according to Rothkopf and others, and I agree, there's only about 3 to 6,000 people that even have 95% of the big picture and that we've reversed engineered from their documents and reading different compartments of their operation, really accurately what they're doing, and so the few commentators or reporters out there that actually know what they're doing, and are accurately reporting it, they are recognizing that, because even within their own elite, most of their people don't realize the big picture. And I think that's another danger, is members of the elite, members of the establishment, who didn't have the full picture are hearing and seeing what we have to say, and I think that's causing them some problems. Another example is, General Stubblebine's wife, Dr. Labo, treats a head of state. And they've given me evidence of this, they can't say the name on air. And the head of state is like, I know, I'm sad that we have to kill everybody, and I kind of don't like it, but this is how I was brought up. So I think the establishment, a lot of them, except for that inner core are having second thoughts about this.

Alan: What I've found, and this is factual as well, when governments, the U.S. government and the Canadian government, and I think the British one too, stopped their employees from going into my website at their work, it's

banned now, they can't get in, and lots of them have told me that. When that's happened, you see, it's more important to them that their bureaucrats live under their own little illusions. They cannot afford to have their bureaucracies waking up, because that really is important to them. They are generally kept in a state of doublethink, doublespeak. They're never really, but when you come out, when they hear people talking the truth, the work they're involved in suddenly becomes more clear to them. They realize the whys and the wherefores for the first time. Because they themselves have been heavily programmed, and that's what the elite are afraid of. The elite need the massive bureaucratic class to guide all of this into place, and to keep it working.

Alex: Yes, and historically it's the minion servant class to the elite that is one of the most surveilled, oppressed, controlled, and murdered, and abused groups. So they need to come out and join free humanity. And yes, Infowars.com, prisonplanet.com, banned in Europe at the major train stations, and "free government" wi-fis. Banned in government institutions. Banned at Dell. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com, I've seen the screen shots online, where it says banned, this is extreme, when all you're doing is posting and reporting on their own documents, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: I want to come back and take a few final calls. We've got to have you back again soon, from Tim, Sherrie, Tom, and Eliot. I don't know how many we can get to, but we're going to try, but before we end this segment. What are some of the things that are most important to you, right now, that we haven't covered, Alan?

Alan: The important things really, it follows on what you've been talking about. They're watching us as well. What they're looking for not so much is for people who simply put the information out, but can those people be potential leaders. If you have that ability to bring people together with a common stance on something, then you're very, very, very dangerous. And they're waiting to see how we react, we on the radio react, when we influence so many people, when basically the shit hits the fan. That's what they're waiting to see.

Alex: So, we're being used as a gage. We're being used as an overall war game to see how the public is responding.

Alan: To see how they're responding, and to see if we ourselves will come out with ways, innovative ways they haven't foreseen to start to get people bonding together in a common stance against this tyranny. If we have that ability, we are very, very dangerous.

Alex: Well, it's a little too late. I mean this canary has sung. I mean, we put our information out, and I think that's the only reason we're still walking around, Alan Watt.

Alan: It probably is. If we go to the next level of advising what to do, then really, we'll be very, very well noticed then.

Alex: Alright. I want to skip this break for just prisonplanet.tv viewers and for folks listening to the infowars.com audio stream. For everybody else on the AM and FM shortwave satellite, we'll be right back in three minutes to jam in some final calls. Stay with us. Alan, I think they're going to have trouble killing us. Instead, what I see happening is this flotilla of mainstream TV shows, demonizing myself and others, attacking 9/11 Truth, attacking the alternative media, and then trying to shut down the web. Then down the road they may try to set us up with some type of crime, or burn us out as they've tried to physically do with you. Do you concur with that?

Alan: That's very, very possible. As I say, if they can't win you over they have to eliminate you. And if you do have the ability to guide lots of people in a common purpose or cause, then they'll definitely have to do something about it.

Alex: Well, I want to state on record, that the elite is not invisible, and we've had many victories against them. The only way to stop them though, is to get the mass, you know, large portions of it, like Winston finally figures out that the secret is the proles, not what he'd always been told about it being the Party and the Inner Party. We have to find

people out there, in the general public that will resist and will speak out. And I see that happening. Let's go ahead and go to some calls. Tim in Ohio, you're on the air with Alan Watt, thanks for holding. Go ahead, Tim.

Tim: Hi Alex.

Alex: Yes, sir. Go ahead.

Tim: Haven't talked to you in a while. And a couple of things. A comment and a question. Haven't talked to you since the convention, and I have never, ever seen evil personified in a woman's face like that Michelle Malkin. Oh, my god. She should change her name to Medusa.

Alex: Well, I mean, look how they sent people in that were with her and left with her to scream, "Kill Michelle Malkin" so it could then be put all over radio and TV and try to get me blackballed, and it almost happened, until it backfired, because other videos got up on youtube, showing that they were with her, and that the whole deal was staged. And then she had to back off, and admit I didn't say that. But that was very close.

Tim: Yeah, very bad. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes.

Tim: I want to question, maybe you could both answer it. Knowing the disdain that the elite have for the black race, you know, why would they pick Obama for president and will it play out that Obama is going to be exposed and Biden be inaugurated instead?

Alex: Well, what's going to happen is, they're going to use him as a puppet for a while, then they're going to destroy his name forever, and yes, it will be used a way to demonize black people. Comments, Alan Watt?

Alan: Black people, and then Hillary, I think if he steps down, will take over as President, and then she'll be even worse. They always put in a female in history in the bloodiest periods, you'll find. That's their way of doing it. They love symbolism and they love their routine.

Alex: Yeah, the goddess will extract the blood.

Alan: And so that's how they've got it set up. So they demonize one, and probably it will cause some kind of civil war within the U.S. as this sparks off. Obama will use all the forces that have been put on the books by the Bush regime. He set up the machinery for it. Obama will use it. He'll be hated. He'll probably eventually step down, or go off sick, leave as sick, and Hillary will probably take over. And then of course, she'll be the real vixen that will use ultimate force.

Alex: Tim, hold on. We're coming back to the full audience. I'll let you have one more comment. Appreciate your calling, here we go. Okay, let's hurry, let's hurry here and Tim, finish up the comments, from Ohio, and then Sherry and others. I want to jam in a few more here.

Tim: Just the follow up to my question was, if they do not have Obama or Biden in, what are the chances of Cheney and little old temporary Bush remaining in power after inauguration day due to some type of false flag terrorist attack?

Alex: Look, look, they want a new puppet to get. They've invested too much in Obama. I believe that he's going to go into office and then it's going to be really serious. Alan Watt?

Alan: I concur with that.

Alex: Alright, got to jump, Tim. Appreciate the call. Let's talk to Sherry in Texas. Sherry you're on the air, welcome.

Sherry: Hey. Hey, Alan. I just wanted to say that you're my sociological guru. I think you're right on the money. I know you've been studying these systems for a long time. And I really think you know what you're talking about. My question for you is, how are the elite able to get such strong people, you know, like in the upper middle class in America to accept the demonization, and also the genocide? Basically the doctors are killing people here.

Alex: It's ambient. It's incremental. They slowly upgraded it until we're at a fever pitch. Let's get Alan's take on that.

Alan: Yes, it's incremental. It's intergenerational dehumanization. You have three generations sitting watching television together, and the oldest is embarrassed at the regular fare for viewers and entertainment. The young ones don't mind. The one in the middle is already accepting it. So it's intergenerational indoctrination and propaganda, and dehumanization.

Alex: That's right. They train people to love tyranny, to love evil, to feel like they're part of the winning team, to associate themselves with the system. And again, they act like sex and violence and destruction is cool, and you know, the nerds just don't understand. Really, they're searing the conscience, so you'll accept your neighbors being drug off or yourself being drug off. And so when you're being drug off, your neighbors will accept it. Sherry?

Sherry: That's exactly right. And also, as far as the cancer rate here, it's just skyrocketing. And they actually have a big room with all these comfy chairs, where all the ladies who have cancer, they sit and they get to socialize while they get their chemo.

Alex: And they make it a social fun thing.

Sherry: Yes!

Alex: I appreciate your call. We're out of time, Sherry. And I apologize to Tom, Eliot, Grace and others. Next time Alan's on, you can call in. You'll go to the head of the line. Alan Watt. I really want to appreciate you coming on the show. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Give folks your European mirror site.

Alan: It's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. And you can get transcripts you can download and print up in different languages.

Alex: Alright. We appreciate all your time. And we appreciate your tireless work for humanity. I want to talk to you again coming up early in the New Year as things develop and things unfold. Thank you, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: Always a pleasure having you on, a true gentleman. We've got a lot of information out in that show today. We've been live for almost two hours at prisonplanet.tv, if you're watching the live streams.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"	&	"Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3		Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
		(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

Ancient Religions and		
CDs History MP3 CDs:	&	Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2		Hours per Disc)

(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

February 19, 2009

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: For the next hour, we're joined by Alan Watt from Canada, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan Watt, good to have you here with us today.

Alan: It's s pleasure to be back, Alex.

Alex: And oh, for listeners that don't know, we have an Australian film crew arriving in about an hour, and this morning, and throughout the last hour, we have the Independent Film Channel here with us, visiting in studio. So it is going to be quite the circus here, especially when the Australian crew shows up. That should be good for your cameras, because you're just documenting what we do here. So quite an audience here for us today, Alan. Alan, I want to get into the current operations of the globalists, their social engineering. They are now in hundreds and hundreds of publications, announcing that world government is real, they kept it secret for our own good, like the Financial Times of London headline, and now for world government, Time Magazine with the headline, the New World Order, saying that the U.S. will be ruled by a new Bank of the World, and that they will "knock nations' heads" including the United States. They say the US is bad and caused everything, when we've just been used to back it up, and that this new bank, we will pay carbon taxes, and they're now announcing carbon taxes over every facet. So, A, they are expanding their announcements of this, while simultaneously the FBI files say you're an extremist if you talk about a New World Order, so how does that doublethink work? Why are they announcing all of this? And what will life be like under carbon taxes over what you eat, what you do, your home, bureaucrats, they're now announcing that they will have a million man domestic army. The Pentagon has signed the order outside Congress, and is setting that up. Let's go over that first with you today.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt about it, this is planned a long time ago. We've gone through different stages towards

this big agenda. And especially after WWII, and during WWII, many top politicians in the US and Britain published lots of books, talking about this Brave New World scenario they were bringing in. And they were going to bring it in. There was no doubt about it. It was a matter of fooling the public basically and not scaring them too much, and implementing it gradually. They'd already done their studies and realized the public would not suddenly go into a New World Order and a Global Society, with loss of sovereignty, unless they did it incrementally. And we find that Maynard Keynes and others, who helped set up the financial system, said that this was part I of a system. The part II would come in with a Global Society, a World Government, and universal taxes towards this government. So part II is happening right now, on schedule in fact. Keynes wrote about this part II, he said I won't see it in my lifetime. He said, but towards the millennium and the beginning of the next millennium, he says it will be implemented then. That's what's happening right now. And we're simply living through a script. Now the carbon taxes were talked about years ago. They didn't call it carbon taxes, they were trying to get a global tax for the United Nations to bring it up to strength. And they tossed different ideas around, and then they grabbed on the Club of Rome's idea of Global Warming as an enemy, and said they could use carbon taxes. So we literally, literally are going through a script that was made before we were even born. That's what's happening.

Alex: But this is the emerging of the New World Order, which lets us know we're going into the final, total takeover phase, because at the end, they always said that they would have to finally admit it all, and unveil it, and this is a great danger point for the globalists, because they've denied it for decades. Now they've had to unveil it, like a new ship they built behind curtains. They're now launching it into the sea, and we need to reach out to the public and explain to them, this is a tyrannical world government, you know, not the loving little Star Trek global government that people advertise. So let's come back and go over that. Club of Rome, CFR and others said, it needs to be an outside crisis to unify man around global taxes and that man will really be the enemy, so the state can wage war against mankind to carry out their eugenics program of forced inoculation and extermination. Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial break)

Alex: We normally go live at prisonplanet.tv during the third and fourth hour, but some days we do the whole show simulcasting not just on the radio, but on the internet streams at prisonplanet.tv. And I've decided, why not go live with Alan Watt, at prisonplanet.tv as well. So we just now went live. Alan, covering the globalists' Master Plan, to use carbon taxes to control and micromanage and tax every facet of life, our diets, what we do, inspectors in our homes, taxing beef, chicken, when it's grown, when it's raised, and then on your table. That's all being announced. They would deny this. Now they're announcing their world government. Break down what you were covering earlier in the last segment in more detail. And then, let's get into, with your deep research to the globalists own research and documents, which I can vouch for, I've researched it all as well, but you've intently researched it with your perspective, where this is going, and what we're going to see in the next few years. The time frame of the rollout. But recap in more detail what you were just covering in the last segment.

Alan: Yes, as I say, it's a script we're going through, a script that was written a long time ago, basically drawn up by the big foundations that bypass democracy, or any idea of democracy. And the ones who funded the NGOs and all the think tanks that they own and run. These think tanks are the ones that advise all governments on policy. And so when you look at them all, it's one, it's the same policy. It's one policy out of a whole bunch of think tanks that are all interconnected with the one globalist agenda. And all of these foundations and the Rockefellers and etc, they're all to do with eugenics. They were always set up to do with eugenics, creating a new type of society, a reduced society, and actually going into the womb. I read something the other night from Tony Blair, an interview that he gave to a newspaper on the fact that they're going to go into the womb and remove those genes basically that would cause someone to be violent or an extremist when they grew up.

Alex: And for those who don't know in my film End Game, we have the mainstream news articles out of England, where two-year-olds are put on probation with the police, because of the "genes" of their parents. If their parents or grandparents ever committed a crime, they are now criminals at age 2. And they've talked about in Oregon, years ago, drugging babies in the womb, if their parents are poor and show that they could be mentally ill. I'm not kidding. Prozac in the womb. Please continue.

Alan: And it's more than just that. It's also something that was discussed over a hundred years ago, at world meetings. And that was the necessity to identify those who could have leadership qualities down the road, and go against their agenda, and get the public to follow them. That's also part of this big screening process. They've done the same thing with the drugging of children, mainly young males in school, with the different drugs they give them, Ritalin, etc. These guys are generally very inquisitive. They ask lots of questions. They're diagnosed as being hyper because they ask questions, or they're not happy with the answers they get, and they generally have leadership abilities. So, the agenda has never, ever faltered from how it was set down a hundred years ago. They're right on track with this, and they're doing it, they're implementing it, and they hope to bring in a society, which I think is here now to be honest with you, which will accept the changes up to the year 2050. That's their big target date for drastic population reduction. It's in all the big think tanks' papers. It's in the military think tanks' papers as well, for Britain and the U.S., and they say there will be a drastic reduction after the years 2050. The world they're bringing too will also be a vegetarian world. That's on the cards. They say that the raising of livestock is just too labor intensive and cost intensive, with carbon, etc. So they're going to eliminate meat for the masses, and you'll be left with the GMO foods. Population reduction is a big, big part of this. And eventually, they hope to bring themselves through at the top, these 'wise ones', the ones that think that they're superior and believe it so, with a technocratic and scientific elite, coming through with them, and just a few servants, to basically supply their needs at the bottom. So this is the whole, this is their big agenda for their Brave New World, and unfortunately, they're well on their way today. They're well on their way. There is very little public opposition, when you take the vast amounts of people in the world today, there's very few people who really care. They have had work done on their minds, since birth. They've had total indoctrination through the international educational system, along the same path of sit back and enjoy yourself and don't complain about anything.

Alex: We're talking about Neo-feudalism in the globalists' own words. Speak about the final revolution, the scientific elite integrated with the Central Banks, as David Rockefeller said in the quote I read earlier, ruling over humanity, dumbing us down, domesticating us, fattening us up so we'd be weak, so that they could then get rid of our instinct for survival, to then have an organized soft-kill operation. So let's get into the New Man, and getting rid of the Old Man, and how from their own documents they plan to incrementally through one-child policies, GMO foods, forced inoculations, reduce the world population by 80 to 90 per cent.

Alan: Yes. It's even more insidious. They have done experiments. Arthur Koestler, who worked for MI5 and MI6 during the war, was also attached to think tanks in New York and experimental scientific laboratories for the United Nations and he said that they'd already done experiments on lobotomizing that part of your brain which makes you *you*, uniquely you. He called it the ghost in the machine. And he said there was different techniques. One of them was the delivery of chemicals to the brain via inoculation. It was very successful. And he also said too, you won't need your survival capabilities, because again, the state will be making all your decisions for you.

Alex: And Bertrand Russell said the same thing. He said through diet, education, and other forms of brainwashing, and through injecting people, that humanity being able to rebel against their extermination would be as futile as sheep forming a rebellion against the practice of eating mutton.

Alan: That's right. So Russell and Koester, all of these guys. Russell and Koestler by the way both worked for MI5. That's in the open now.

Alex: It's now declassified.

Alan: It's declassified. And again, you have the Huxleys as well, who wrote about this in the 1930s. Julian Huxley ended up running UNESCO and he was quite open about the agenda of international education, which in reality would be an incredible scientific indoctrination, which would dumb the people down, until they would accept anything. And they all were on track with the vast reduction of the population, and again, this Brave New World, where only the fittest would come through. They're all Darwinists, basically, and they do believe they're more evolved than the rest of the general public.

Alex: Absolutely, and you know, I've talked to globalists and people in the elite and their fellow travelers. They say, Alex, you're aware of all this. That means you should be one of us. Look, the slaves don't care, notice how you tell

them and they, you know, they don't care if we're putting fluoride in the water, they don't care if we're injecting them with mercury. They don't deserve to go into the future, and it's a very sick mindset, because they take the general public and dumb it down even further. You know, they advertise eugenics as positive eugenics, advancing the elite, and negative eugenics, you know, culling out the inferiors, but in reality, when you read deeper into eugenics, it's really about as you said, suppressing the best in humanity that isn't evil. They want the best of humanity that is evil, you know, that has their cold-blooded world view. They're threatened by those on the light side, who are intelligent and can go through and defeat all this propaganda mentally, and make it through. They want to neutralize and actually dumb down the mass. It is the ultimate crime.

Alan: It's a crime, but see they're also run on these odd theories that become their realities. They force these realities upon the public. And we find out in the U.S. and in Britain for instance, and most countries in the West, they implemented a policy from a philosopher, Isaiah Berlin, from Oxford University, who talked about negative freedom and positive freedom. And he said, we're running the world right now on negative freedom, where the people are basically kept dumb, stupid and happy, but there's very little interference from the state. And when Tony Blair was in, he wrote to this mentor and he asked is it possible to combine that type of freedom with positive freedom. Positive freedom is where you get the whole world, or all of society, working like the Soviets, towards some great new dawn, working together. And he wanted to combine the two of them. And he asked this mentor if it was possible to do so. So, it's astonishing to realize, they dumb us all down, they keep us dumb and stupid, they give us the worst education in a long, long time, until we have no reasoning abilities for ourselves. They give us all the inoculations, which do affect the brain. I have no doubt about that whatsoever. They target the brain. And then they blame us for being dumb and stupid. This is again a psychopathic outlook on the world. That's how a psychopathic would see it. He blames his victim for the state they're in.

Alex: Absolutely. So you have this tiny, maybe 1 out of 500 people that's an actual psychopath. About 1 out of 100 is a sociopath in the studies. And they create these guilds and then have their own pseudo-humanist religion that rationalizes the horrible things they do. And then for the general public, they tell them they're doing this for their own good. But in private and in their own white papers, they chortle with glee. It's the ultimate control freak's power trip.

Alan: It is. I always liken it to a farmer breaking the legs on his cow, and then kicking the cow because it can't get up. Because that's what they've done to society. They've crippled the reasoning abilities of the general public. And they blame society for it happening.

Alex: Very, very sick people. But that's a replay of feudalism. I've read 500, 600 year old communiqués between French and British Royalty who were cousins, and we've got to have a new war. You know, our people are getting uppity. Oh, we need to keep them down this way. You need to rape their women so they don't have any family lines, because that psychologically breaks them. You need to keep them at starvation level to control them. And that's what feudalism was. Not allowing to hunt. Not allowing to have firewood. Having to give most of what they produced to the elites. The elites would be a foot and a half taller. They called the slaves the little people, and they enjoyed the fact that they were starving and had snot running down their faces, as they rode by in their finery. And in Japan they had the same system. This is what slave masters do. They hate us doing well. They hate us being beautiful. They hate our ideas. They hate the fact that it's the hybrid individual system that is actually more dynamic than them, and that rises from the general mass.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, I'd like you to specifically get into who Barack Obama is, the betrayals we've already witnessed, and how he was perfectly packaged, you know, from your own perspective, because you know, they built up all this hatred of Bush, who certainly deserved it, but he's still just a front for the globalists, all of our energies are put into him, instead of what the elites are actually doing behind the scenes, so they use him as a shield. Then all that hatred of Bush is transferred into love of Obama, as they advertise him as President of the World. And then out of the gates he's betraying everything he said he'd do, but his zombie-like followers, who aren't even bad people, they're just so committed and signed on to him, that they're now making excuses for all of the betrayals. Can you speak to Barack Obama?

Alan: Yeah, it's just the old puppets. It's a new puppet and a new puppet show for the public, because the last puppet show was becoming disgusting. We always get disgusted with politicians. That's what they say about democracy, you don't vote new people in, you vote the last bunch out, you're so sick of them. And they're putting in this man, because we've seen so much corruption over the years, the politics and politicians were losing their favor in the eyes of the public. We were losing all respect for them. In fact, that's why they came in with the idea of terrorism, it gave the government a new command over the public. That was the main idea behind it, a new myth for the age of terrorism. Barack Obama is just another one of their boys. You can see all of his connections, the CFR and so on. He's committed to their agenda. He's given many speeches at the CFR. You can actually find them on the web. And he's all gung-ho for this whole New World Order idea. Now he's going to send off another 75,000 troops to Afghanistan or something. I mean, he's going right along with it. And he's got Brzezinski backing him up as well with his policies, the very man who helped start off the war between the Afghanis and Russia is now keeping it keep going.

Alex: And that's what's so arrogant about it, is that Obama even more than Bush, will go on Stephanopoulos's show and other shows, on every issue, on NAFTA, on GATT, on torture, on secret arrests, on expanding the war, and he'll just say, oh, that was just campaign rhetoric. And they go, oh yeah. It's just, I lied to you. You know, it's no big deal.

Alan: That's right. It's the same old stuff. And I think those of us, who get a bit older, have seen so much of this our whole lives long, we take no interest in them at all. They're born liars, that's why they're picked there and put there. I don't think you find ordinary people trying to get into politics. You certainly won't find them getting up there in politics, because the psychopathic types gravitate towards politics. They like the power. They're natural liars. They're at home amongst other psychopaths. So that's the only type, unfortunately that seems to get in there, but they're not the bosses, as we know. We know that it's the big foundations with their advising think tanks that are the policy makers. The politicians really are nothing more than front men.

Alex: Absolutely. Let's get into the next ten years. Is the program behind? Is it on schedule? What will we see unfold in the next year, the next two years, the next five, the next seven, you know, on into ten, if they're continuing with their program successfully?

Alan: Well, I know that Brzezinski and Kissinger both said the same things, that the United States must now take the back seat as the policemen of the world. They'll gradually submerge into this New World Order. They will lose all their favored status, meaning their power and sovereignty, as they submerge themselves into this system. We also know too that the second part of the Bretton Woods agreement is coming into force, the very part that Maynard Keynes talked about, where they're bringing in a world of service. Now, government is in bed really with the bankers. Government now has a say in your personal bank account. They will use money and your bank account as a weapon against you, to make you go along with all the new protocols and dictates as to what you'll eat, what you'll buy. Maybe you're buying too much carbon-emitting stuff, etc. Money is to be used as a weapon against every single person in the world.

Alex: Well, take Finland. Take Finland, as you know, over a decade ago, all your bank accounts are controlled by the government. When you get a ticket or a fine, they just take it out of your account. It's taken out of your account according to how much money you have, so it's class warfare society. The government admits they listen to all cell phone calls. The Finns have been conditioned to accept that. Everything is tracked, everything is controlled. They euthanize the old. Abortion on demand. A one-child policy basically being brought in, and now we're hearing them hype that here is well. So this is a hellish society of micromanagement.

Alan: Yes, and it is global. Again, the U.N. was set up as the front for this organization. Once again, the same foundations, Rockefeller and so on, Ford, Carnegie, were the ones who set up the United Nations and funded it into existence. They're the real bosses here. And what's astonishing is to find old Rockefeller at 94 [years old], still going around the world giving talks to globalist societies and meetings about the depopulation of the planet being of utmost urgency. He's never changed his tune his whole life. He's as adamant now as he was when he was 18.

Alex: And that's official state department policy, under state department memorandum 200 by Henry Kissinger, and

the classified CIA version of that, the extermination of the world population is the goal. World Government is only the means to the end. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, we're back live, folks. Thank you for joining us. Let's go right back to Alan Watt. Alan, I want to go to some phone calls. They'll be all over the map, but that's fine. You can speak to all major issues. The toll free number to join us is 1-800-259-9231, and we will get you up and on the air. In fact, just give me a new fresh list John, because I know that folks have been holding awhile. Continuing with how they're going to phase this in. I want listeners and viewers out there, we are simulcasting right now at prisonplanet.tv, to understand something. We're not joking about any of this. Remember, I've been on air more than 13 years now. Just going off government documents and their own statements. Just two years ago, I would have globalists on this show, like Mr Rothschild, and he would say, there's no plan for a global tax and laugh, when I had the Congressional Hearings with his own group pushing for it. You know, they said they weren't building a world government. We had all their own documents. Judicial watch was suing at the SPP documents and they said, we've got to keep it secret from the public, it's a New World Order. We're going to take their liberties, through phony environmentalism, and the threat of phony terrorism. It's declassified. The US, the British and others have staged hundreds of terror attacks on record. So of course we look at 9/11 and go through the evidence that it was an inside job. It's time to stop being childlike. And I know this stuff is so scary that a lot of people want to rationalize or make excuses or say it isn't real, because it's just too painful for them to imagine. But when the official army training manual for all army Captains, and special operations teaches them how to stage terror attacks and false flags, I mean, we have to live in the real world here. We have to face the evidence. And they are engaging in eugenics, they are pushing one-child policies now in the West, saying that they're going to tax your carbon footprint on having more than one child. This is unfolding. Alan, there is a mass awakening happening, so I've seen a lot of positive things happening, and I know the globalists aren't invincible, no matter how sophisticated their propaganda is, being aware of it is the battle. Forty plus billion dollars, the Pentagon is going to use in the U.S. and worldwide to fix their image, and then you watch HBO and it's PR pieces for the military. There's military pamphlets everywhere. It's all over the news. Isn't that a sign of being in a police state? I mean, we are so propagandized with the fake news and the fake reporters and all of the news packaging that congress admits is going on, and it's only intensifying, can't that propaganda backfire on the establishment? Or because they're just immersing the population from every angle with it, will it be effective?

Alan: It's been effective so far. There's a good video out there, by a guy who does a lot of work for the BBC, Adam Curtis, it's called The Power of Nightmares. And he goes into the psychology behind setting up a world of terrorism, and how politicians needed this because they were losing all respect from the general public. They were so corrupt that they needed this new authority. And the authority is, we're here to protect you, and they created a myth of terrorism worldwide. Of course this myth was to be expanded to include anyone who was politically incorrect on many topics, various topics. That's what's happening today. It's a tool. It's a tool, and terror is being used on the general public by the politicians and the governments. They're chasing shadows looking for terrorism everywhere. And Adam Curtis did an excellent job of exposing this, using documents that they had stored in the BBC archives to show you the whole thing was a farce from the beginning to end, but it's a necessary. You see, this comes back down to the Neo-Conservatives, who dreamed up the policy, taken from Leo Strauss who taught Wolfowitz and others, the fact that they need a myth for every age to get their agenda through. And they created the myth of terrorism everywhere. It's an exaggeration of the old Reds Under the Bed scare. It's much worse than that. And now they're expanding terrorism to include anyone who speaks out, in fact. So, this is the technique that they must use now, until they finish this whole agenda. And they even have environmental terrorism now, if you don't put your garbage in the right boxes, etc, etc. It all comes under terrorism. This is the noble lie that they're using to bring this whole agenda forward. They must create a state of fear, and when the public get into a state of panic and stampede, as long as they are heading off the cattle at the head of the herd, they can guide us into this New World Order. That's their whole theory. That's what it's based upon. And the public have got to stop being afraid, and they've got to stop obeying ridiculous laws that are thrown at them, because we know where it's to go; it's to go into an Orwellian world where you'll need to believe and speak doublespeak all the time, to survive. They've got cameras up where any little expression that they deem might be anger or you're being upset, means they have to get into you, and intervene right away by drugging you or whatever is necessary. This is the world they're bringing in. Total control. It's a hellish control, where you have no freedom to do anything whatsoever, except that which is

authorized by the top. We've got to stop that.

Alex: That was the next issue I was going to bring up, the whole control grid. They admit that in England and the United States, the two major beta test centers, Australia as well, the Anglo-American system, New Zealand and Canada, it's admitted that first they trained you how to go through a checkpoint and be searched, how to put your stuff through a metal detector. Then they began asking you questions. Then you take your shoes off, an act of submission. Then you can't bring liquids in or toothpaste, another act of submission.

Alan: You've got to hold your pants up.

Alex: Exactly, show your body. Women have to drink the milk they've pumped for their baby. Next, they are putting in at 200 airports in the U.S., these body scanners that scan your 360 biometric signature, so their cameras can now track and trace you. Another act of submission. They admit that it's the naked image of your body scanned onto their hard drives. They now admit that they're doing that. And they're now talking about putting metal detectors in shopping malls. In the schools it's already happening. Thumb scanning to buy and sell. Cash being phased out by major airlines and businesses. All Pavlovian dog training in their own words to train us to submit. And now suddenly, if you had an anti-Bush sticker, they would pull you over and take you to jail, or ticket you or put you in a terror database. In England they started that. It happened to me when I was over there, just videotaping on the street. Now it's illegal in England to videotape anything, an act of terrorism, the police decide that if somebody can even find it on the web and use it, that way you can't video tape them brutalizing people. I mean, it's all coming into play now.

Alan: Yes, it is. And once again, it falls in with it. You see there's actually handbooks on terrorism, how to implement it. And Russell, Bertrand Russell had studied this technique, and he said, we must create a condition of apathy, and as you say, by ridiculing people, taking away their basic, humiliating of the public in other words is the greatest form of creating apathy. They feel helpless, just like the prisoners; in fact, you get a prisoner of war syndrome. Even though you're not behind bars, you may be walking within the general public, you get a syndrome that you get in prison camps, where you feel apathetic and jaded and helpless. Helplessness is essential to control, if you're using techniques of terrorism.

Alex: Well, the marines brag about that when they dominate a population. They want to teach them learned helplessness, and they did studies where they'd have the puppy's dog dish or the rat's dish, and every time they go over to eat they shock it. And then it just learns to fall in the corner. And that's the psyche warfare system, hitting us with all these threats, and the dual pincer attack as the Club of Rome wrote in 1991 and republished last year in the Council on Foreign Relations, with their Chairman Richard N. Haass who wrote it back in the early 1990s, that they will use the pincer of false environmentalism to teach us we're bad, and that we're the enemy and that the state is going to deal with us, because we're bad for the earth. And the other pincer of fake terrorism. With those two pincers, the left is into the environment pincer. The right is into the law and order pincer. With those pincers they've got us.

Alan: Yes, and what they're doing across the world right now is another idea they dreamed up, and they actually have a group in the United States, who are well funded to do so, and it's called Revolutionary Democracy, where they go across the world forcing countries, by literally bombing them out of existence if necessary, to accept this new idea of democracy. So they're standardizing the entire planet according to this agenda. And anyone who won't go along with it is just simply to be obliterated. And that's what they're doing in the Middle East right now and in Afghanistan too.

Alex: Absolutely. I want to go to some phone calls, Alan, but there's a lot of other things going on in the world today. You know, the bad news is, it's very serious what's happening. The good news is, we don't have a choice. We have to resist this, we have to say no to this system. I mean, are you not pleasantly pleased, because I know I'm certainly seeing an explosive awakening. This information that you and I and others are putting out is the hottest info out there right now. And it's not some fad, it's reality. It's people rediscovering reality and learning they're being bombarded by propaganda at every angle. I mean, I'm optimistic as dark as things are because I also know people in the elite structure themselves are becoming upset with what's happening and seeing their plan come to fruition, a

lot of them are two, three generation and you know, it's alluring to them to want to come over to the light side. It's very lonely for them, and some of them aren't psychopaths, they've been brought along through the system and tried to be trained and conditioned to enjoy predatory action against their own species, but I see rebellion and resistance in every corridor.

Alan: Yes, and it will have to increase and escalate as well. And there will be martyrs. There's always martyrs. And you need martyrs as well to get the public on board. And that will grow and grow. And that's what they're terrified of in fact, is the creation of martyrs. That's the greatest way to get the public turning against the tyrants in all ages. So they're very, very careful at the moment.

Alex: That's why the Feds bombed themselves at Oklahoma City and bombed themselves on 9/11, because they get to become the martyrs. Oh, we've been, oh, oh. Oh, we've got to have men in black uniforms searching you and beating your brains out and tazering you because Al Qaeda will get you. But suddenly they flipped it and said, there's white Al Qaeda, there's black Al Qaeda, and Northcom is for the American people. You know, they're training police, there's terrorists everywhere. It's the troops that are coming home.

Alan: Yes, and they're also saying that anyone, literally, who's politically incorrect on any topic that they mandate is holy today, is therefore also a terrorist. Terrorist is being expanded to include everyone who is against any part of the agenda.

Alex: I had a top lawyer on just a few weeks ago, who was quoted in the L.A. Times, you know this big risk management lawyer out of New York. And he admitted my analysis of Section 802 was accurate and the Patriot Act. He said, talking to an officer, just responding or asking a question is an act of terrorism under the Patriot Act and is being used in thousands of cases per state per year.

Alan: Absolutely. And right now too they're passing all these various omnibus bills and they're 1,000, 2,000, 10,000 pages long. No one reads them. And all of these laws get put into action, and then we're all bewildered where they all came from and why no politician every debated them. I mean, I don't even know what the politicians are there for, because they're like trained seals to clap their fins when the big man speaks at the top, because they certainly don't do anything for the public, because again they're psychopathic.

Alex: (Seal sound) Arghh...Arghh...Arghh...Arghh...Arghh

Alan: That's it, yeah. They clap for the boss man, and the boss man, it's like when Bush said to them, don't read this Patriot Act Bill because it would be unpatriotic to do so; and they all passed it.

Alex: Well, notice Obama said that he was going to stop bills not being read and would pressure Congress to give five days for it to be read. Then he was instrumental in the first bailout as a Senator, not having it read, saying, we have to have it or it will be a Depression on Monday morning...

Alan: That's right, ha, ha.

Alex: And then when they passed it, it wasn't what they said it was. And then now, this week, last week, with the federalization bill, really called the Stimulus Package, he said it's got to be passed, no one can read it. They weren't allowed to read it. It passed, and he said, I'm going on vacation for four days, I'll sign it later. Talk about gangster. Just like, yeah, you idiots, you didn't get a chance to read it now. You took my bait.

Alan: I know. And once again the public are overruled in everything. There's no input. There's no inquiry. I don't think the machinery to even set up an inquiry is there as to why they keep passing these bills without reading them. They've snuck in so much into the last omnibus bill that they put through, including the tracking and tracing of everybody in the U.S.

Alex: Psychological records for gun control, yeah.

Alan: Psychological and also to do with your health records, and your DNA and everything else, and your parents' DNA.

Alex: And notice. Notice in Canada and in Austin, Texas, and all over, they're suddenly announcing all over the world on the same day, oh, we've been finding people not guilty who were in prison because of DNA. And the police chiefs come out and say, we need to take everybody's DNA every time they're given a misdemeanor because it will save people. They don't tell you police have been caught thousands of times, using DNA samples to plant them on people.

Alan: Yes, yes. It's the easiest thing to do. Corruption is all, you see deception is the way that governments have always operated. It's always by deception. There's nothing they will tell you that you can take as truth, unfortunately. That's the way it really is. That's the hard reality of life. They're born liars.

Alex: Hey, why do you think the Austin police chief is trying to cozy up to us, while he's pushing all of this?

Alan: I don't know what his particular bent will be.

Alex: I think it might end up like O'Brien, when I'm in the prison cell and the door opens and he walks in and I go, "They got you too." And he goes, "They got me a long time ago."

Alan: That's right. And they do. These people do belong unfortunately to associations and again, there's the brotherhood methods etc. They're all fraternity members, and they do stand up for each other. They do know how to keep secrets because it helps them on their career. So we have a lot of this corruption too. You cannot have a free society when you have fraternities or foundations with their own secret mandates.

Alex: No you can't. They always overthrow the society. Let's go to the calls here for Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Robin in Ohio, you're on the air.

Robin: Hello.

Alex: Yes, Robin.

Robin: Hey, how you doing Alex? It's nice to talk to you. Hey, you guys are all across the board and I'm totally with you. It's just amazing Alex. I sent you a gift, a T-Shirt, with my license plate, World Trade Center 7 on it, but I push you every day, I push your documentaries. I do everything, I engage people every day, and you're a real strong inspiration. But I wanted to share one thing, and I'll get off the horn. Gulf War illness is real. It's a November 18th article from McClatchy. A lot of us already knew about the pyro bromide stigmide tablets that we had to take when we were over in Iraq, but never realized they sprayed us with pesticides.

Alex: Yeah, that's right. They sprayed a cyanide-based pesticide in the tanks and the barracks knowing what it would do. See, with globalists in their own documents, and Alan can speak to this, don't like the military. So after they're done using you, they're going to psychologically not let them own guns, that's being announced, phasing that in. They give the inoculations that are soft kill, that are designed to kill the troops within twenty to twenty-five years. They have them around the D.U. which their own admissions say is going to kill anybody that breathes it, just from the particulate size and poison level alone, and so absolutely. They're now admitting they're going to take the pensions of WWII, Korean War, and Vietnam vets, and so trashing the troops. They also blew up the Kamasia chemical weapons dump and the troops have nerve damage from that. And a bio-weapon was released, we're not sure by who. The microplasm in cognitus. Those little microplasms that live inside bacteria, and they were carrying an HIV-like autoimmune system, MD Anderson confirmed this, within them. Strangely enough, my dad when he was at UT in advanced programs, they were teaching them then about microplasms as bioweapons. Stay with us.

(Commercial break)

Alex: Yeah, if you look at the statistics, Gulf War I vets are hundreds of times more likely to die of cancer and all

sorts of other horrible ailments. For over a decade major universities and scientific institutions have done autopsies on them. The marines, the army forces will shrivel up. They'll be in wheel chairs, and they'll tell them, you're not sick, here's Prozac, you're mentally ill. And then they put them on databases so they can't buy firearms, even though there's no law to do that, they just go to do the instacheck and can't get them. And then they die. They go in coffins into the ground. Mission accomplished. Get rid of the troops after you've used them. And just like the police and military and rescue workers on 9/11, their lungs full of asbestos. Major, you know, institutions did the CAT scans, it's there. They're dying. I mean, I've interviewed these police and people, and you'll try to call them a month later and they're dead. And we'll have them on. People that are in Truth Rising, a bunch of them that you see at that press conference in the capitol, trying to get funding, they're dead. The government says, hey there was no dust, not bad for you. You're not going to get treatment. This is done scientifically, isn't it Alan?

Alan: Yes, because after the Vietnam War, in fact during it, the government did surveys into the aftermath of the war, especially with the protests back home. They were afraid that young people who are very fit, well trained in military strategy, could get formed within civilian life, within civilian street, and be a force to be reckoned with against government or government policy. So they came up with the idea, the best way to do it is to use them when in the military, but cripple them at the same time, so they're useless when they come out. Someone who's got chronic fatigue or various other illnesses is unlikely to join a group and be any threat to the government.

Alex: Yeah, MD Anderson and others would go into their brainstems and there'd be a chemical weapon in there. Or they'd go into their joints, it would be filled with microplasms. And there's even the patent for the bio-weapon.

Alan: Yes and I've talked to some of the troops who came back too, who were told to take certain pills, every day. They were not told what they were. And the sergeants would actually inspect their mouths to make sure they swallowed them. So there's a lot of experimentation going on as well within the military. They don't even know what pills they're taking or what they're for. It's experiments for sure.

Alex: And now we have evidence they're giving the police the soft kill weapons. Don't laugh police; you better investigate this if you care about your own life. Does that go along the lines with what you were bringing up Robin with what happened to you in the Gulf War?

Robin: Well, yes sir. What happened to myself, my platoon leader's wife worked at the hospital in Clarksville, Tennessee, the Home of the 101st Airborne Division, and over a Sat phone, she called him and said, whatever you do, do not take those, because they've never been approved by the FDA at that point, and the only military in the world that actually took those was the Israeli military. And so, I pretty much ceased and desisted after five tablets. So I was done. But the Kamasia thing, the 101st Airborne, it was a guy in my squad that called the entire division, Michael Williams, Brooklyn, NY to MOPP Level 4, because his M8 detector went off, and 14 minutes later they said stand down.

Alex: That's right. They blew up the chemical weapons dump and then told people to stand down, take your mask off.

Robin: Yes sir, that actually occurred, and I had a conversation with David von Clief and he said, you know what was odd Robin is that 14,000 detectors according to the Army Times just malfunctioned that day.

Alex: That's right. The Army Times reported 14,000 detectors malfunctioned, nerve gas hit them, and a nice soft kill. A lot of them are dead or in wheel chairs. Sorry to hear that happened to you. Take care. Appreciate you. Remember who did it to you, the New World Order Eugenicians. Alan Watt, do five more minutes with us, and take some final calls. Then Bob Dacey in studio.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Final segment with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, don't forget you can pre-order the Obama Deception, and the Obamadeception.net by linking through it at prisonplanet.com and infowars.com. The banners are on the main page. The film will ship out, coming up on the 15th of March. And he is their front man to carry

through their New World Order. We need to expose Obama as a treacherous hoax, just a vicious liar, but he himself is a puppet. And so in a way we should feel sorry for him. We should actually focus on the globalists and what they're doing. I want to try to get to some more calls, but we're just almost out of time here with Alan Watt. Let's go to Solomon in Connecticut. Solomon, you're on the air.

Solomon: Hey Alex, I'm just really excited to be on your show right now. I've been trying to get in for like three days, but I actually wanted to hit a few points, and I just wanted to talk about doublethink today. I think that's a big frigging issue, the reason why people like don't like want to listen to you, when you say the truth. It's a big issue. I used to listen to your show, but then I kind of stopped. And I've just picking up now that Barrack Obama is in office, because I know, I'm a black man myself, and I know that this is just dangerous. This is dangerous psyche warfare on not only the black community but just America and the world in general. So, I just wanted to talk about it. I watched three things on television the other day, and I don't watch television that much, so this just stuck out to me. I don't know if you've seen it but esurance.com, the insurance company, they have a commercial out talking about earth hour. I don't know if you know about that. But they want people to turn off all their lights for one hour, all around the world. So, it's just one of those.

Alex: Yeah, and it came out that Enron would do that in California, saying there was no power, to create the perception of artificial scarcity, so that the people would accept higher prices. It's all about training us to have less resources. Alan Watt, can you speak to that?

Alan: Yes, they want to cut us back drastically from our present power consumption. All energy in fact. And it goes in with Agenda 21 at the United Nations, where they want us all living in compact cities, really overcrowded cities. And there will be no private transportation. They'll have rolling brownouts they call them. They've had them in Europe. They've tried them out there, where they schedule your city or town to have no electricity, maybe once per week, maybe twice per week, and they give you the times they'll be out. So this is all part of this so-called conservation tactic.

Alex: And they say they've got to have their phony environmental takeover, because they want to actually control new energy so they can suppress the really good new clean industries. And then no one will suspect them of that, because they're "the people that want the clean new industries." It's all on record, Alan.

Alan: It's on record and Maurice Strong, who's been up at the head of the World Bank and a whole bunch of hats he wears at the UN, came over to Ontario Canada in the 1980s. He set up the infrastructure to privatize Ontario Hydro, this electric company, and he said at the time that in the future there would be very little private electricity use for the general people. And he set up the infrastructure to set up big generators to keep the plants and factories and offices going; the general population were to live at the very basic minimum level of power. And that was back in the 1980s. And he of course is Mr Rockefeller's front man.

Alex: Because if you're a feudal serf and totally poor, that is a mode of control. I mean, Mexico has triple the resources we have, and they have more billionaires per capita than any nation, that's done by design. This is Neo-Serfdom and feudalism. I appreciate your call Solomon. Dale, Matt, Glen, and others, and Drew, you'll have a chance to talk with myself and Bob Dacey. I want to get you back up for a full two hours in the next few weeks, Alan Watt. I hope folks will go check out your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We really appreciate just your amazing analysis and your research, and god speed.

Alan: And thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: You bet folks. Be sure to check out cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

January 6th, 2010
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: In the next two days, I am going to write up the rules for the contest we're launching to expose the naked body scanners, that the London Guardian reports, according to British law, is child pornography. It's going in Europe, England, the United States, and Canada, simultaneously from two major companies. Billions of dollars of these were ordered in the last year, set to go in this year. They have the underwear bomber, clearly staged, to fear monger everyone, to go, oh, I guess we've got to naked body scan. The troops in Iraq, in the prisons, and at checkpoints, wouldn't even body scan women. In fact, pull up the photo from yesterday, for prisonplanet.tv viewers. The news shows you blurred out images. This is what's really being recorded, and the people have a right to know. Full genitalia. Full breasts. Everything. And they're going to do this to your children, your wife, everyone. They're going in everywhere.

We need lawsuits to be filed. We need injunctions to be filed. We need protests of the stock of these companies. Find out if your 401K has a mutual fund or something in it, or in your money market that owns these companies. We're going to be cataloging. I need people out there to catalog all this. We have limited staff, but we're going to launch that, to boycott and protest that, to educate the public. Because if they can break our will with naked body scanners, and let you be publicly humiliated and break your spirit, they can get away with anything. First it's thumb printing and face scanning to get driver's licenses. Then it's take your shoes off, your belt off. Answer questions. Not being able to have a blanket in your lap on a plane. If you're in the toilet more than ten minutes they land the plane, it's national news. All these acts of submission, all these acts of supplication. We're going to hit them hard.

We have a listenership of millions of people. Hundreds of newspapers, I didn't even count it, thirty, forty, fifty, more, Japanese TV, British TV, Canadian TV, US TV, national TV, local TV, hundreds of papers, the local papers in Austin, the papers south of me, front page, the Obama Joker Poster. We make the Obama Joker Poster, we have a contest, what, folks won \$5,000 for that. And they tried to intimidate people and said they couldn't do it. People

resisted the intimidation, they posted them everywhere. And it took this image of this god, Obama, and showed him for what he really is, a criminal thug. We defiled their god, their big daddy figure. And it was also an exercise in showing the people the power of just pamphleteering. Just posting posters, in your local area, where other people post them, where it's legal or lawful, or common law lawful. They can't selectively enforce it. They've always got some old county rule that you can't, we let everybody post stuff, but you can't.

\$5,000 starting now, in one month, for the best video, and I'd like it to be posted to youtube, because that's where over half the video views are going on, but you ought to doppelgang it and post it somewhere else as well. We're going to create the contest pages. \$5,000 for that. \$10,000 for the best naked protest. Now, follow your local laws, but all over the country, the courts have found that for art or for protest, people are allowed to be nude. I suggest you wear speedos or something. And obviously, attractive women, if you want to fight the New World Order, this is a way to smash them. You're going to be recorded naked, and kept by the government. They're going to then make your children do it. To save the children, we have to do this. Look at this beautiful young twenty something year old woman, completely naked. Look at her breasts, look at her body, look at her, that is what they're seeing. And I told you, Homeland Security is now saying, and the former head of British Security, in fact, I forgot to print that article. It's on prisonplanet. I told people on Monday, it came out yesterday. They're now proposing even more high-powered scanners that see into the body for hidden bombs under the skin. Because they can sew up a bomb under their skin, and un-sew it in the bathroom. It could be just in, and oh, we need to wear tazer bracelets they're now saying, or maybe Al Qaeda will get us, see how it's just always more, more, more.

We're going to Alan Watt for the balance of the two hour broadcast in just a moment. We're now again, 12 minutes into the 3rd hour today, 4 hour transmission, Monday through Friday, 12 noon until 4pm Eastern, 11am to 3pm Central. \$5,000 for the protest of the body scanners, launching now. One month from now, the videos will all be posted. We'll post them as they come in. And you'll win \$5,000. \$10,000 for the best video shot. Can you imagine the level of views these are going to get. People will then learn, and you ought to incorporate the images of what the body scans show, and then point out, we're doing this because this is what's really happening to you. And if we're going to have to bare it in here, we're going to bare it out there, to show the public, to shock them, this is the kind of thing that will make government come after you folks. This is really effective, peaceful stuff. This is what I'm really all about. We're taking a big risk doing this. I think you obviously know that. Because we're the tip of the spear. We come up with these ideas. We come up with the idea of the states and the cities to swear to the Bill of Rights. 800+ cities, 5 states, passed laws against the Patriot Act saying their police wouldn't comply with unconstitutional orders. That got picked up by everybody. That was very successful. I mean, how many things have we launched? The going to press conferences, confronting politicians, we launched that. Code Pink, everybody else, We are Change have implemented it. We are Change for good, Code Pink, more often not for good.

My wife had this idea. Why? My wife, only for a year worked for PETA, very pretty, and she went to Tokyo and a few other places and just took her top off, and it was on the cover of hundreds of newspapers and magazines against killing whales. Okay. She painted herself up like a cheetah and everything, and went out there and faluted. She got arrested too, in Japan. But they dropped the charges. Again, everywhere in the country, it's legal and lawful. In Austin, they've had a bunch of court cases where women have protested naked, and what was it 15 years ago or more, they lost the court case, so now women, you'll be on the hike and bike trail and they walk by naked, you know, as part of their feminism or whatever. The point is, this is, and we were on the Green Belt the other day. I took Aaron and Rob for a five mile hike, a little hike, a woman comes walking by with her top off. But, the point is, wasn't very attractive, I'll tell you that. That's fine. I mean the issue was, is that, this can't wait.

So, we're going to have a big protest date, where everybody does it. I say we can't wait long. We'll set that out in about two weeks from now, where everybody who wants to do it on the same day, Federal Court Houses where they're implementing this tyranny, off the property of airports, you know, the side of the highway, at the entrances. \$10,000 for the best video. That will be judged in a month, but I wouldn't wait. And again, obviously, the number of hits will be important, how effective it is, what you have to say. Needs to be 10 minutes long or shorter.

All right, I'm going to go to Alan Watt. We're going to do that. I'm talking to lawyers and other experts, looking at the U.S. code. These are federal reservations. The airports have been illegally taken over by the Feds. They're off their jurisdiction, they're now metastasizing out with the TSA teams. It's checkpoints all over the country, as we told

you seven years ago they would do. Searching everyone from Dallas to New York, from Los Angeles to Miami. Wandering everyone. Troops on the streets. I've got more articles today. We've got color scans of this up on infowars.com, but here's the black and white color copy. Clear U.S. Army troops involved in house to house searches in Massachusetts, that's going on. But we're just being hit from every side. These body scanners are the key for like these different psychological syndromes where people serve the abuser, the Stockholm syndrome and others. We've got to stand up and say, you know what, we're going to use you trying to humiliate us Naked to make us submit to you with these strip searches, with these men looking at the women and children and men being scanned and laughing. All these photos of them smiling at the naked woman that's in the scanner. This is a strip search. We've got to show the public that. Alan Watt, what do you think of my idea, my wife's idea?

Alan Watt: It could go either way actually. I was thinking of someone who did that over the last few years, as a big art publicity stunt...

Alex: Yeah, they do it in major cities from New York to Madrid.

Alan: Yeah, and so in a sense, it becomes almost acceptable. And we're also living in a culture that's been promoting this, again from certain quarters for certain purposes.

Alex: Well, Alan, I understand that the globalists at certain levels have been desensitizing, but this is using their own system against them.

Alan: I think people should all turn up fully clothed and just put the protest out there, that's how they want to stay, personally, I don't want... What's going to get pushed here is the fact that they're going to have...

Alex: No, no, no, no. Alan, this is why I disagree with you, and I rarely do. They're making you take your clothes off in the scanner.

Alan: Yeah, that's why I wouldn't do it.

Alex: We are saying, look at what you want us to do. I think it's going to be devastating to them.

Alan: I'll tell you what I would do. I'll tell you what I would do, personally. I would just take photographs of all the mass graves of WWII and the Soviet Union, of all the naked bodies and have big placards of that, and saying we're not going to end up like this. No, thank you.

Alex: Exactly. Being unclothed, taking your shoes off, then all your clothes. It's a supplication. It's like herding people in to be shot in pits, stripping them down naked. The humiliation. That's another great thought right there. That would be a good poster. Dead bodies with the image of the naked woman from the scanner, saying we've seen this before, don't airport scan. Go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, because that's what you have to get in, as to where this is going. It's not fun. It's not fun. It's degradation. It's the dehumanization of the individual, and the people in general, human beings in general. And it's not going to stop there.

Alex: We're going to have no dignity, no privacy, all the big government making us do it.

Alan: Yes, and they've already said that they're going to keep these files forever. And they can also project how you're going to look in ten, twenty, thirty years time, according to all your profile, and your genetic history, and yadda ya. And they'll be able to spot you wherever you are in the world, seeing through your clothes.

Alex: The biometric body scanning. Totally, Alan.

Alan: So really, what they're telling you, is not only do you not own your body. You own nothing. You don't even

own the patents to your own genes. They're telling you you're a piece of property.

Alex: Yeah, they're telling us that they take all our babies' blood at birth. That's now admitted.

Alan: Yes. And Australia came out too, they've been doing it there for thirty years. One of the listeners went to get it back from them. They have them stored up in certain quarters. He wasn't allowed to get ahold of it. Thirty years ago they took his blood.

Alex: Globally implemented thirty-seven years ago. Absolutely Alan, stay there. Let's go over the body scanners, the humiliation, a lot more. And we want more ideas. Everybody take action. We're going to expose the naked body scanners. Shocking the public into seeing how much we're being made to reveal.

(Commercial Break.)

Alex: There's an article up on prisonplanet.com by Steve Watson, with a headline, breaking the will of the people. The real purpose of body scanners, and you scroll down and it shows the Nazis and others strip-searching women in WWII. And that's what this is really all about. Going back to Alan Watt, great idea pointing out that they always strip you down before they kill you. And it's a real act of submission. Do you agree with me that this, telling everyone that you will be naked body scanned is a key point in our conditioning and we must resist it?

Alan: Oh, absolutely, absolutely. It's a definite one, because Blair was talking about this, long before this happened, this latest farcical incident. And it's an ongoing process of depersonalization, dehumanization, and getting the public to accept the fact that they're nothing but cattle. Literally, you're nothing but cattle, and you feel small. You start to obey and submit. Submission is what they're after for what's coming after this. If I was going to have a demonstration, I'd also have them wear those fake tattoos on their forearms as well, or bar codes and all the rest of it, as well. Just to put a point, this was all done before, and this is where it ends up, in these pits, with bulldozers pushing bodies into pits. That's what I'd say.

Alex: That's a great idea. Hand out images of the women and the naked body scanners with bar codes on their heads, add that, or women and men could put bar codes on their heads, on their bodies, paint themselves with bar codes, as some type of covering. That's another excellent idea, Alan. Of course what comes next year is medicalizing all this. Taking blood and urine at the checkpoints, that's already happening under federal grants. Warrantless taking of blood. They're also implementing, now announcing the DNA databases they've had globally, globally implemented for 37 years, all of this. Implantable microchips comes next. They're pushing that. They want in our bodies.

Alan: Well, they decided a long time ago, that a stage would come where they'd have to eradicate, gradually eradicate most of humanity, so that a million people could live in high luxury. That's a statement still put out by the United Nations today. They said we can either live as 7 or 8 billion peasants, at a low state of living, or 1 million people can live in a high state. So they're bringing us down through sterilization, through the total destruction of the family; don't have children. And it's an ongoing, long-term project, but in the meantime, they must further make us humiliated, submissive to the authorities. And when you're trained, the whole technique of training is to first break the first priori, which is self-preservation and rights. You break that and then you train them to the next level.

Alex: And modesty. Everybody knows the most evil governments strip you.

Alan: See, what it presents is no privacy, at all.

Alex: What do they do when you first come into a prison? They strip you, do a medical exam to humiliate you.

Alan: And they hose you down. They hose you down in front of the other prisoners, and they laugh at you, and make jokes about you, and that's all part of it too. Humiliate the people, depersonalize the people.

Alex: When they arrested the protesters and my camera guy, they tortured Lou Kradouski and others. Made fun of them when they went to the bathroom, strung them up naked and had troops there running it.

Alan: And they joke away, and laugh away, whether you're male or female. That's what they do.

Alex: And of course, that's really dehumanizing the soldiers as well.

Alan: It does. Actually, it brutalizes them. It teaches them to be more brutal, because an odd thing happens. It's been tested many times with different experiments, that they get into their roles. They begin to despise the meek and humble groveling prisoners, and they become brutal. This is standard fare. Standard fare.

Alex: Then they have their project hostile intent, with their face scan your facial expressions, saying, oh you were frowning. That's my probable cause that you're a terrorist.

Alan: Exactly. In fact, they don't like any possible come back. They take it personally when you look them in the eye. And they actually teach special forces what to do when you're in prison. Be humble. Always look at the floor. Never look them in the eye. They're training the public to do the same.

Alex: Remember *Nineteen Eighty-Four* when Winston said, you had to watch the look on your face.

Alan: Well, it wasn't just that. This is an old technique you see. Even with the movie, a very good movie, it's called *The Madness of King George*. King George was mad. He had manic-depressive bouts. And they brought in.

Alex: Look at Bilderbergs, they're not allowed to look them in the face there. I'm sorry, go ahead.

Alan: Well, back then, people don't realize that it was a crime. It was a crime to look the King in the eye, an absolute crime. You were locked up in prison for it. And that was in the 1800s, and right up into the 1900s, you were not allowed to look them in the eye. Hillary Clinton did the same thing, when she was in the White House. None of the staff could look her in the eye. It was a major offense. And this is the standard technique of the psychopath at the top, who's utterly brutal, and wants total subservience from all the meek and humble beneath them. And the more you comply and be meek and humble, the more they despise you for being so weak.

Alex: And then that legitimizes their abuse of you, in their sado-masochistic minds. And notice that all the torture in Iraq, and the secret bases in Europe, it's all sexual. That's been declassified. Raping children, using battery acid. Jeffery Dalmer, *Hell-Raiser* stuff, is now good. The psychopaths are turning the whole world's psychological atmosphere into hell.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: In the next few days, we'll post all the details at infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. Three new contests, \$10,000 for the best protest video. And it can be whatever you want. I think that the topless thing bare minimum, because the public doesn't fully understand. You are naked being recorded. I think it's going to devastate them to use their own tools against them. I think, because that's an act that you willfully do instead of them forcing you. You are taking that like judo and using it against them. \$5,000 for the best poster against airport scanning and whoever puts up the most and does the best job, okay. You will win \$5,000. And then, what was the other one I came up with? It was another \$5,000 for something. I'll have to go back and listen, I was spontaneously thinking of that on air. I said \$5,000 for something else...there was another form of protest that I said was another \$5,000. I'm going to have to go listen to that. Did we write notes on that, my third? No. No. There's three contests \$10,000 for the protest, best video, preferably topless. Oh, \$5,000 for the best political stunt. That's right. Good job, Dew. \$5,000 for the best political stunt. You know, legal banner hangs. Of course they always selectively enforce that. Events, stuff on TV, whatever you can do. Best stunt that you video tape and post to youtube. Best legal stunt. I mean, that can be in your county where it's legal, putting on a \$5,000 free fireworks contest, and getting people there, and handing out to 5,000 people body scanners and telling them, let's go protest next week. I don't know what the stunts

are. I mean, let's see what you come up with. That's \$20,000 in prize money.

How do I pay for that? You, the listeners purchase the books and videos from infowars.com, and we slashed all the prices because of the economy. My mission is to get the materials out. When you get Fall of the Republic for \$19.95, my latest and most powerful film. It's got Alan Watt in it, Max Keiser. It's got Webster Tarpley. It's got economist in there of course, George Humphrey. It's got Gerald Celente. The list just goes on and on. Myself in the film. It just documents their whole agenda. And we're having victories against them. They're not invincible, because we know their game plan. Get a free T-shirt of your choice, or get a free video. We have a bunch of special combo deals, right now at infowars.com, and when you purchase books and videos, you support what we're doing. We're not funded by George Soros. We're not funded by the government like all these globalists and right wing, left wing groups. We are Patriots, standing up. And the globalists hate the example we've made of leadership and strength and honor. They don't want you to know that you have power. They don't want you to know you can stand up. They want to make you hopeless. But we're standing up to show people the power of the people. Look what happened in Copenhagen. That was annihilated. We'll get Alan Watt's take on that.

Okay, Alan, I'm going to try to shut up now. I'm just so wound up about what is happening, because, I have never let my family. My children have never flown, because I won't have them strip-searched or beat up, or they're always killing people in the TSA. I can't watch them being humiliated, taking their shoes off or being indoctrinated to be slaves for the next phase of being naked body scanned. And they use the instrumentality of a machine, like that makes it okay. Be like, instead of a cop shooting you in the head, you had a robot shooting you in the head, so it's okay. It's men looking at a screen of your naked body, and saving it. It's even worse then a strip search. It would be like if they led you in and stripped you and video taped it, and laughed at you. How do we beat this? How do we resist it? How do we not just contribute to the Stockholm syndrome of covering all of this, and then people just get hopeless? How do we fight back? How do we defeat these people? Then I want to get into how worldwide from Germany to New York State, they're arresting home schooling parents, for no reason, in big public raids trumping up fake charges. I'm going to give the number out to that county coming up, folks, for people to call later. Alan, I mean, they are moving on us on every front. Copenhagen was mainly a defeat, but Gordon Brown said, I don't care if you didn't sign on, we're still going to implement it. Alan Watt.

Alan: Again, people have to realize that you're not a nobody. No one is a nobody, and that's been the technique that's been used for so long, is to make us all think we're nobodies, and that special people that come out of special wombs are up there to guide you and to manage your lives for you. We have been taught, since the sixties onwards to be children, perpetual children. Don't get involved in politics, ignore it. Just have a good time and play. And now it's all coming home, because you have people now who are at that stage of mentality where they've never matured. A lot of people out there have never matured. They're living now as they did when they were eighteen years of age, even if they're forty. So we're aiming at the people who can still think, who still have a sense of self-respect and know how to give it back to people who have lost it along the way, their own self-respect. Government exists by the will of the people. Government is only an idea. That's all it is. And it only gets away with, it's like money. If you have faith that that money works and someone will accept it, then things will work. If you have faith in the government, it will work. But if you give complete faith to government, it will work in its own way, and not for your benefit. However, it still only exists because you allow it to exist. And that's got to get pushed home to these boys at the top. They know this too. They're preparing for all kinds of possible scenarios. They've thought through the whole next fifty years agenda and they're preparing for all possible outcomes. What they don't want is a passive, yet subtly aggressive push and mass demonstrations for people to take back their rights, and to put the government back in its place. And every government in the world has got to start putting down on its books, the recall of people who do not fulfill their promises in elections. When they go off on some strange tangent as soon as they're in office, they should be out the door immediately.

Alex: Instead of, in England, the left and right, and the U.S., the left and right, most people are still caught up. They hate the party that's in power. They vote for the party out of power. And then they hate that party, they vote for the next party. It's all staged. We have to have a paradigm shift and stop looking at the low-level puppets and see the real architecture of enslavement.

Alan: Yes. And we've got to get the big foundations and the CFR and the Royal Institute for International Affairs out, totally out of politics. In fact, they should be, they should be outlawed, to be honest with you. Because they've been behind the last hundred years of guiding this whole world and every country in it, into this mandated global society of a Socialist type formula, with its eugenics agenda, with its takedown of populations to a manageable level as they call it. These guys have no place in politics. We don't vote them in. And yet, here they are with all their members inside the political bureaus and establishments. They've got to be outlawed completely.

Alex: And they are parasites. And they love the fact that they're in the process of disarming us as is happening in Canada right now. Alan, you talk a lot about how they and this is in their own documents, again Charlotte Iserbyt's books, full of the documents, about how they're turning man against woman, woman against man, black against white, Muslim against Jew, Catholic against Protestant, Northerner against Southerner. Always vulcanizing everyone. Here's an article, and give me a document cam shot for prisonplanet.tv viewers. France to criminalize shouting at your wife. Married couples could be arrested and charged for insulting each other under a new law in France banning psychological violence. And in the US they're starting to take people's kids if they're seen yelling at them, even if it isn't against the law. And then it says right here that it's going to be implemented with a ticket the first time, and then jail time, and then huge fines, and it says that they're encouraging men and women to tattle on each other. And women are being taught, your husband is arguing with you, call the police. And so again, they are literally moving forward with this agenda. I wanted to read one part. "Police are being urged to issue a caution in a first instance of reported crime, of raising their voice, but repeated offenses could face a fine or electronic tagging or jail. See, all these petty things that aren't even crimes, everybody has got to be tagged.

Alan: Well I tell you, people have to stop being politically correct. This is all training people to be politically correct. And they keep updating it, because they know where they're going with it all, into a robotic society. It's also to make sure that you cannot live outside the government's control. In other words, if you're going to have an argument, you must have a professional counselor there to have it. Otherwise, it's illegal.

Alex: Well, now they're saying out of sixty million, or fifty million French, whatever it is. Pull up the population number of France. They're saying a hundred and fifty seven French men and women killed each other in 2008, and we can't allow that. Like one underwear bomber, all our rights leave, they naked scan us, and now, we may have to ban marriage and make everybody live in dormitories, because every once in a while people kill each other. And oh my gosh, sometimes parents abuse babies, so twenty thousand homes in England, now, at birth cameras go in your home, until the kids leave when they're eighteen and the government watches you.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: See, oh, well, my God, sometimes people fight, so we've just got to ban this institution. They're even really talking about it.

Alan: It was back in the 1960s in the American Psychological Association's own magazine, they said in the 60s that eventually they will put cameras in every citizen's homes. And it will pick up any signs of aggression, such as your mouth going down, eyes narrowing, and they will have intervention teams that will come in straight away before anything happens. Now, we've got to understand, we're simply following through a script here. It's an intergenerational script that's updated for each generation. And it's not happening by the moment, happenstance with some strange new idea that came out of parliament or Congress. It was implemented and written into U.N., various constitutions, forty, fifty, sixty years ago.

Alex: And now they're announcing their world government. By the way, France has 61.5 million people. And now, Alan, why are they now coming right out saying, von Rompuy, the head of the EU, Gore, Gordon Brown, they're all saying global governance is here. They announced at the conference, yes we want it to be a global one-child policy. Yes, we want to shut down the money so you can't afford to have children, and then we'll CPS them if you're poor. And yes, this is really all about population reduction. And now Austin has announced, the city, yes, we don't want to build new roads. We're going to force you to take buses. We are your social engineers. We own your butt.

Alan: Again, a very old agenda, written years ago, about how they would do this in fact, and how they would implement it by stages, as they gradually altered the perceptions of each generation, and prepared them for the new.

Alex: So why are they now announcing it? Why are they getting so bold? Why is everything moving so much faster?

Alan: Because they really, they really believe now it's time. They believe now it's time. You see, a long time ago, they said that 2012 was when the U.N. would come up to its full power and be accepted by the world. They think it's now ready to be accepted by the various populaces of the world. And they're almost right. Most countries will go along, because they're so beaten down by everything, they probably will just go along with it. In fact, they'll think, what can we do? We haven't protested anything for years. Most countries have not protested anything for years. So they've been trained to comply and comply and comply. So, at the top, they do believe that they're ready to accept global governance. They've had forty years of brainwashing.

Alex: You're right. And now suddenly, as you know, on CNN, Fox, they're going, the Japanese are looking at putting lithium in the water, an anti-psychotic. And the lady on the show says, I think it's a good idea, and suddenly they're going, yeah, we are going to put statins in the water and Prozac. And yeah, Prozac is in water supplies that don't have run off and it shouldn't be, because it's going to make you feel better. They're just, they're just titrating the dose for those who don't know, to get used to say cobra bites, they give people small amounts of the venom and build it up. And I believe that's why they let Ventura have the TV show. He means well. I mean well. But they believe it's now time to throw it in your face. That's why they're not too worried about me, because they believe it's now time to throw it in your face. I just want to ask the controllers and the bureaucrats who get petty power out of this, who are compartmentalized, do you like giving your kids tap water in some cases over 300 deadly chemicals, but on average 150 plus? Do you like the fact that your boys are effeminate, and a lot of them don't even have a sperm count by the time they're twenty? Do you like the fact that everybody is dying of cancer? I mean, do you really like this? But see, it's a psychological trick, they get off on the fact that they feel like they're part of it.

Alan: And they also, most people, go into denial. They cannot believe that the masters above them would be so bad as to actually do this deliberately. In fact, the masters count on the public saying, well, they're always screwing up. It's got to be a mistake. They wouldn't have meant to do that. And of course they did mean to do that, because Julian Huxley said in the 1950s, and he was the first CEO of UNESCO, he said, we shall use all kinds of Pharma, in drinking water, food, and in inoculations to create a compliant, pliable population.

Alex: And in Endgame 1.5, we have Dr Michael Kaufmann, reading from official Pentagon sanctioned studies, of what they would do by the year 2000 from the 60s, and these are major universities saying, we will hype the sports up for everybody. We will start drugging everyone with the soma type drugs we're developing. They said, we will then start breaking up the families, and everyone will be literally like childlike people, and then we can start reducing their numbers. So they're just getting everyone ready to where, oh, yeah, everybody on the block is dying of cancer. Well, I guess I'm dying, I love the government, oh. And the newscasters are, cold is coming tomorrow, be sure to wear your mittens and your hat, and they talk to you, I heard it on the news this morning, like you're a baby. And the average person kind of, oh, I like the government, and everybody is kind of ninnies, and is real soft, and loves tattling, and loves, oh I've got cancer. Oh, good, I love the government. I mean it's just so sick, so sick!

Alan: And it was all planned this way, and implemented by scientific means.

Alex: Oh, Alan, what do we do, man? I mean, I am never going to be able to take my kids on a flight, which is what they want. They want us to stop traveling, but I can't let them naked body scan my children.

Alan: Well, they even want to do it coming into Canada by bridge.

Alex: Now they're going to have big ones on the highways. You won't be able to run from it. Sorry, go ahead.

Alan: That's right. They're talking about putting it in the major crossovers of the Canadian borders, so you can't even drive across now without going through this humiliating experience as well.

Alex: They interrogate my people. They make them have proof of the cameras they have with purchases, purchase proof. They harass everyone. They take your laptops. I mean it's just unbelievable.

Alan: Yes. This is what totalitarian society happens to be. We're in it. You see, people have got to realize we're in a totalitarian society. It didn't happen by chance. It was planned a long time ago, implemented perfectly.

Alex: Well, the brutal proof of that is their own documents. But look how it's the same system worldwide, run by the same companies. And what they did though is they were smart here. They built the grid and now they're launching it. They lined up all their cannons and weapons and aimed at us, got us ready, and then just started blasting, what, about a year ago.

Alan: And it's coming down so quickly now. And we've got to get to the youngsters. They're getting the bulk of the scientific indoctrination. They're going to grow up accepting it. They've already trained them first, going through their school scanners to make sure they're getting used to the idea, and I said years ago, this is ongoing for life. They're getting trained for their livelihoods, when they're twenty, thirty.

Alex: And that will be the next thing. By the time I left high school, they would bring you in under a federal program and have you answer all these psychological questions so the feds could decide what type of worker bee you should be. Stay there.

(Commercial break)

News Reel: Seven years ago. How was this allowed to happen? Who should be accountable? Fact finder Marsha Natel went and got some answers.

Marsha: Is it fair to say these four children fell through the cracks?

Responder: Well, from what I can gather, it sounds like there was education going on, so I don't if they really slipped through the cracks. They didn't fulfill their legal responsibilities while with the school district to be home schooled.

Alex: And then they go to the police and talk about how horrible the parents are, and how, why don't we have home inspections of all homes. And it's not even illegal to not register your kids. It's a legalese. They use the CPS to square out that they believed that it was child endangerment, meaning you have a kid playing with dynamite or something, which they didn't. So they come and arrest them for a big event, and the media is like, more needs to be done. You have this Soviet outrage of grabbing the kids, and arresting the parents, and showing their mug shots on TV, and then the message from the media is, that's not enough. Remember, the media is so evil now that nationwide they tell you that mercury is good for your brain. I've played that clip probably 150 times. In fact, go to youtube, type 'news says mercury is good for brain.' We'll play it again, it's only ten seconds. I mean, Alan, they are practicing insanity and craziness, and we're going to naked body scan you, and we're going to do this and that, to just break our will or is it that people have been raised now with really no will, or no mooring, and so what ever they're told is good.

Alan: You're right, with no mooring. You see they have no cultural mooring anymore. That's why the first big attacks were to destroy all religions that gave you at least self-respect. They had to destroy that. They've been very successful. They then told us to play during the 70s, the 60s and 70s, just play, be eternal children forever, don't worry about the big problems. Just go out and have fun. And of course, now, we've been trained that way. We believe we're perpetual children. Most folk who are adults today, think of themselves in a childish mentality. They don't think they're mature.

Alex: Well it's an illusion that lets people drive around in their cars, they pay their taxes, they question nothing. They think the world is a wonderland, and they're just passively going. And every time the cops arrest somebody for no

reason, or take their kids or kill somebody, the victims make excuses for them.

Alan: That's right, but they do know that through all their studies, over the last hundred years, 87% of the public will always believe what they're told by the major media. They can't hold more than two major crises in their head at the same time. And that way, when they give them a new crisis, they delete the last one. They forget they even had the last one a month ago. Well, first it's the bank crash, next it's the bailout, now the economy is down the tube, now it's the flu, it's going to kill us all.

Alex: And now, they're about to pass government controlled healthcare, but we're all talking about body scanners.

Alan: Yes. And so, that's how it works. 87% of the public can only hold two major things in their head at once. And when the third one comes along, they delay the last one, and forget it even happened. So this way, you can keep them going from crisis to crisis to crisis.

Alex: And I want to show the military, from crisis to crisis, when you're being brainwashed, now that you've learned these techniques, notice your commanders are doing it. They're taught this stuff, and they think it's neat to be able to shutter minds and control people.

Alan: Yes. Oh, absolutely. Absolutely. People really have lost their sense of dignity and self-respect, and definitely a common culture. That was part of the big massive Communist move for multi-culturalism. It wasn't be nice to other cultures. It was to help you to destroy your own cohesive majority culture.

Alex: And with other cultures, to replace it with a corporate borg, Prozac culture.

Alan: That's correct. And so when you have nothing. You see, men tend to stand up for their culture. They stand up for their family. When you destroy the culture, their traditions, and their family, they have nothing left to stand up for. They won't fight for anything.

Alex: The culture now is men making jokes about sex, and acting tough.

Alan: And watching sports and guzzling beer.

Alex: Well, Alan, I am so alive. I burn with passion and love of life and liberty and decency and honor. And Madison Avenue first teaches you, as you said, to feel inadequate and to feel pathetic, so then the system can say, this is what makes you adequate, and that's all the slavery and weakness. But then men feel even weaker, so they dive into weakness even more, and are never quenched, and I just wish people knew the burning, animating fire and liberty that Thomas Jefferson talked about. I wish they could feel it flowing in them and through them. I just want that spirit to rise.

Alan: Well, it's everybody's right.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, I've analyzed Copenhagen in depth. It was a 95% failure. And we forced Gordon Brown, the real ringleader of this, kind of the current head of the circus, that it just come out when it failed, they couldn't get countries to sign on to the global taxes and controls, he just said, we'll just have the Western World go ahead and start levying the taxes and giving them to the IMF and World Bank. And we'll go ahead and start monitoring the Third World and cutting off their funds if they don't do it. So, openly showing he's a tyrant. But I am optimistic. They are drugging people in the water and food. They are dumbing people down. They are playing us off against each other, those of us that are awake. But I do see them, things are not going as well as they wanted. Now they readjust, they never give up. But I think humanity has a chance of beating this. You know, everything they've done is study us, to know how to stop us from ever defeating them. But I really have some hope, Alan.

Alan: There's always hope, and it's a matter of, again, never giving up either. They never give up, so we must never give up. And for every day, new folk start to tune in to the radio shows and listen, every day. And young ones do too. And they're the ones who are going to have to take the brunt, and take the cudgel up eventually, down the road, to make sure they have their rights back. We're only starting off the process and keeping the information alive at the moment. They'd love to kill the information altogether, but they can't. Not yet.

Alex: For those who don't know, isn't a cudgel a Scottish name for a war club?

Alan: Yeah.

Alex: Okay, I want to make sure. Pick up the club.

Alan: That's what they've got to do, because, it's going to, we're dealing with, as you say yourself, the utmost ruthless people at the top that's ever existed, who are so cocksure of themselves now, they believe they can do whatever they wish to the general population of an entire planet. And they believe.

Alex: At the point of, hey, we're drugging your water, and we're going to start testing your blood to make sure you're drinking it.

Alan: Yes, and they're already drugging most of the young boys out there that can think, and have leadership qualities. I mean, this is full-scale war, thought out a long time ago. As I say, Julian Huxley said, we'll use pharma, and so did Bertrand Russell, he said, we shall look for those with leadership qualities, and if we can't bring them in through scholarships into our system, we'll have to eliminate them. That's what he said. Because they couldn't allow people who could convey what's happening to the rest of the people, and become leaders. They'd have to drug them or annihilate them.

Alex: You know, I look at old photographs and old film footage of just like my grandfathers and people before them, and their eyes, especially their parents, you know, back in the 40s and 50s, they were coming out with small little reel tapes, and we found some and watched them. And just normal people in photos, I mean their eyes were just burning with luminance and intelligence, and people looked so good, even if they were poor, or dressed scrappy. I mean people just radiated power.

Alan: Yes, they did.

Alex: There is no doubt. I mean, they admit the fluoride alone is a deadly toxic chemical that brain damages, makes you obese, attacks all the glands. But they are drugging us in mass.

Alan: Yes. And that was always a big part of it. The combination of pharma working with big government was written about sixty, seventy years ago. That was always their goal, a compliant, obedient population, absolutely. Remember that movie, THX, was it 700 they called it?

Alex: THX 1138.

Alan: 1138. Fantastic, fantastic portrayal of the future.

Alex: That's what they're actually planning. That's by George Lucas, his thesis film with Robert Duvall, based, for those who don't know, based on Aldous Huxley's Brave New World, which is actually the plan.

Alan: It is the plan. It absolutely is the plan because Aldous Huxley was in on the big think tank meetings with his brother Julian Huxley. Both descended from the Darwin clan, by the way.

Alex: Well, he gave his last speech before they probably killed him in '62, he just laid it all out at Berkley. He said this is all the plan. This is real.

Alan: And he said...

Alex: Because we're so smart, you listening in the audience won't even be able to stop them.

Alan: That's right. And he said, a small group of men, very powerful, rich, powerful men, with the use of pharmacology and a good plan could literally take over and rule the entire planet to satisfaction.

Alex: Why do you think over 30% of police officers admit that they're on steroids? They actually need it because they've been gelded.

Alan: They have.

Alex: To the police who serve this to know, you are being chemically attacked. Chemically lobotomized. Why do you serve the New World Order? Because you're drugged right now and under a trance from television.

HOOR 2

Alex: Alright, I said I'd take calls today, when Alan Watt was on with us. We're going to open the phones up here in just a few minutes at 1-800-259-9231. Dustin in PA, Justin in Montana, Mark in Maui, wish I was there, but I can't ever fly there. I'm not going to be naked body scanned. I'm going to still fly, but I'm not going to let them scan me. Ken in Mass, and others.

What do you think you're doing? Because you're given authority and a tin badge, you're going to put me in a naked body scanner, they wouldn't even scan Iraqis with? And I was talking to Mancow Muller on his syndicated show. They tried to do a bunch of stuff to him, the TSA guy, Mark steps, he started going 'mm, mm, mm, mm' with his wife and children, and he said, talk to me. The guy said 'mm.' And he said talk to me. And the guy said, that's it, you're missing your flight. I want you to book that book. He had *Atlas Shrugged* in his hand, on the scanner, through the thing. Put him in the box, put him in there. You're missing your flight. So he started yelling, "This is a police state! This is wrong! This is a fraud!" And they said, "Get out of here. Get out of here." They didn't want to scare the other slaves, they want to see you dominated, but not see you stand up.

Alan: Oh, that's absolutely true. The last thing they want is you to make a coherent accurate statement, and shouting out to the rest of the public what's actually happening. You've got to shout out sometimes and break the spell, and tell them what is actually happening here. And make them indignant and afraid.

Alex: I've also noticed, I want your comment on this, that at Disneyland, or at all the other major theme parks, things like Sea World, you pay for your ticket, and then you walk up and they go, oh, you have to hand print with that ticket you bought. And then I refused, and they let me through as soon as I started yelling. And everyone else, it's the same thing at the airport. You buy your ticket, and you go through, and they go, body scanner, put your kids in there. And all these photos on the news, we were showing them yesterday, when they put these women in the scanners, it shows the guy smiling, looking at their naked bodies. Because that humiliation is important.

Alan: Yes, absolutely, and there's no doubt about it. They already say themselves, they can't keep anything secret that's on the net. You've had so many scandals in Britain with social security numbers being sold by the millions from the government to private companies. You can believe you me, the next big thing is going to be porno, a new porn across the internet, worldwide of everybody's body scanner silhouette and all the rest of it. This is all going to come out.

Alex: And then they'll have an investigation and reward whoever allowed it to happen. In fact they're already saying the Hollywood bodies are going to go for big cash.

Alan: And people are obsessed today with sex as well, because it's been promoted over any rationale meaning of sex itself, or even the fact that sexual bonding between two people used to mean a good healthy family would come out of it. Not the promiscuity you have today, and it's all taken so lightly on television, with the reality shows, which is all about that. No bonding at all, just have sex. So that's why they're hitting the public now with this. They've degraded the public from the last generation to the present generation, and really, they've been degrading the public since, oh, the 50s onwards, quite steadily. And so, it's no big deal now.

Alex: And that's why we have so many people that don't stay together, and the state ends up getting the children effectively.

Alan: Absolutely. And that's again what they said they'd have to do a long time ago. If we can get the children separated from the parents through scientific indoctrination, from kindergarten onwards, their minds are ours. They'll be.

Alex: Well, if you try to home school your kids, they come and arrest you now with trumped up, made up stuff.

Alan: Well, in the Italian newspapers, a few months ago, the prime minister of Italy said that there was an outright ban now on all homeschooling. He says, the reason is he says, every child must have the exact same indoctrination. Those were the words. And that's the real purpose for it.

Alex: Socialization.

Alan: It's indoctrination into the new PC terminology to alter your way of thinking about things for that generation to grow up in. It's designed.

Alex: If you want to doubt that, that standardized programming they're being given, so they can have their social control, California two years ago had their court rule, it got overturned in a federal court, and we read it here on air, it said the state actually owns your children, you're not allowed to home school.

Alan: Yes, that's right. And Hillary Clinton too, ran on that ticket as well, that she would abolish all homeschooling. It's a must-be for all the big top Communists. I'll loosely call them Communists, for the world to bring in this system of standardized indoctrination.

Alex: It doesn't matter that your children get no education at all, then to be put in public schools, go ahead.

Alan: Absolutely, because, again, for their wonderful utopia of Socialism and a passive society, the children all must parrot the same things, all believe the same things. Oh, having sex with an animal is good. And all this kind of stuff, this is all what's coming up in the very near future by the way.

Alex: About three years ago, the New Freedom Initiative got leaked. Bush signed it, four years ago. The internal documents from the Federal board came out, this was in the Associated Press, like it was a good thing. They said, we've got 20% of kids on government issued drugs now, by 2015 we want 50% and then the decade after that 100% on drugs. 100% with forced inoculations. 100% on the drugs.

Alan: And those drugs will be for life. So you have a whole generation on drugs for life, just like the movie we mentioned there, THX 1138, just like that, and you'll get put into a workplace, you'll be tested for your urine all day long, you'll get blood tests to make sure you've taken all your proper drugs and medications. There will be punishments if you haven't. And that will become normal.

Alex: And what's sick about it is, you read UN and government documents that we've covered in detail here. There's literally thousands of them. And then everybody kept saying I should see the movie Equilibrium, and I saw it, and that's actually what they're setting up.

Alan: Yes, it is.

Alex: They just throw in our faces what they're doing.

Alan: It's also predictive programming, because predictive programming is a strange thing, because when you're being entertained, you don't realize you're also being indoctrinated with an idea. And you're not passing judgment while you're watching entertainment, because the censor part of your brain is not involved. Therefore, it stays in your subconscious, and then when you hear it's coming out in reality, they're actually going to do this, it's familiar to you, and therefore it's not such a big deal. You go along with it. That's what predictive programming is all about.

Alex: We know, forty years ago, they had these passive MRI body scanners, and now they're saying, oh, we've got to scan into your body. It took them two days to do that, after I said they would, because that's their program. Remember Total Recall with Schwarzenegger, and all these other science fiction movies, where you go through the airport, and men in black ski masks run you through a system that scans your naked body.

Alan: And the book that it came from was written in 1966.

Alex: I just can't believe, I mean, I knew it was going to happen. I knew it would start accelerating, but Alan, do you ever just pinch yourself to witness it, and to know, this is just the beginning?

Alan: I'm never shocked to be honest with you. I know what's to come up. I know the next fifty stages that's to come up in the next twenty years. So, I'm never shocked. I read their books. I know how they work. I know they keep the pulse on the public. They know when the public are now ready for the next move, and this is how they've worked.

Alex: I just can't believe how pathetic the public are.

Alan: You've got to realize too, that 87% as I say, from World War I on, with the same tests, 87% never really disbelieve the major media. They never question the whys. They believe that government is telling them the truth. They can't believe that big lies are told to get us into wars and stuff. That's just too big a lie, so it must be true. And those are the ones they concentrate on. That's why they picked, by the way, democracy. Democracy is not ruled by the mob. It's that the mob will always be easily conditioned by the minority who rule them.

Alex: Alan, go over the next several phases.

Alan: Well, the Copenhagen agreement, what they agreed to was the most important thing of all, and I knew that they would, and I even mentioned it. I said, they'll agree to agree to the next phases of the upgraded Copenhagen agreement.

Alex: And it's even nebulous, so they can do whatever they want to.

Alan: It's a blank board. They can go in there now, and they've all agreed to sign on to whatever is put on that. And they will. That's what it's about.

Alex: But, we are forcing them to not have everybody sign onto it, so it's illustrated that it's pure tyranny.

Alan: Yes, as long as it's noted somewhere in the history books that there are protesters with another view on all of this, and who can cohesively put their view over in a good format, then that goes down in the history books, and that annoys them.

Alex: You know, with the Green Tyranny, they always try to make it unified. Everyone agrees, no one disagreed. Not one scientist disagreed.

Alan: The science is settled. (Chuckles) Yeah, the science is settled, said Al Gore, which is the most unscientific statement you could meet, because science must always go over previous findings and constantly dissect it, retry it, so it's all, it's a political Communist ploy, using the excuse to get Communism through. That's what it is. Remember, at the Reece Commission, they said their job was for the foundations, with all their thousands of NGOs, to alter the culture so drastically in the Western World, they'd blend it seamlessly with that of the Soviet Union. Well, that's what it's all about, but they can't say we're going along with Communism now. So they use different names for different parts of it, but it's the same agenda. A Socialist system, worldwide, with experts running the world, and all the lesser ones doing what they're told, with obedience. That's what they're bringing in. So any excuse will do. A comet from outer space will hit us, in the year 2060, or anything will do. Any farce will do. And this is the one they've picked on.

Alex: Oh, it's unbelievable, Alan. I'm going to come back and take calls for the balance of the forty minutes we have left with you. It just hurts me at a primitive level, because I have this defense mechanism for innocence, to watch them arresting homeschooling parents now for no reason.

Alan: Yeah. Absolutely. It is.

Alex: We have fallen so far.

Alan: The U.S. was the last country in the world that had strong family units, and they're demolishing right now.

Alex: They're outlawing it, and they take the rebellion of the children and turn it against the parents. Unbelievable.

(Commercial Break)

Alan: We're going to Dustin, Justin, Mark, Ken and others, in just one moment, for the balance of the hour, taking your phone calls and hitting some other news. But I want to lay it out there. Joseph McCarthy, the Russians have now declassified it a decade ago, was absolutely right about everything to a certain point. As soon as he found out the Pentagon was running the Communists, which has now been declassified, funding them, he was destroyed. As soon as he found out big financiers were running it to consolidate power, to socialize our wealth. We need to realize, we are up against a conspiracy of parasites and control freaks and compartmentalized crooks, that the social engineers hire and roll out their programs through Federal Reserve money worldwide. They have unlimited money. And really start recognizing, when somebody wants to interrogate your kids, they're a hardcore anti-American piece of trash. When somebody wants to force drug you, they're your enemy, not just, oh, the government is out of control. We need to gut up, and start letting these people know, we know you're criminals, and let their minions know they're criminals. And they're all engaged in crime. They all are immoral. You track a corrupt mayor, a corrupt judge, you're going to find them doing crimes. Put it on youtube, burn them. I mean, folks, if you activate as secret operatives against the New World Order. There's no orders. You know evil. You know corruption. Engage them. Turn yourselves loose. Look what I've done in fourteen years, devastating the enemy. Devastating the enemy. And I'm only one person with one operation. You can all activate and do things untold. The enemy operates covertly. You can operate overtly, covertly. There's so many ways to beat them. But when you realize, you're in a scientific dictatorship, you're fighting for your very future, they're already poisoning people in mass, we're in the middle of absolute war as Alan Watt was saying. Alan.

Alan: Yes. And hopefully, one day down the road there will be the biggest Nuremberg trial ever, ever put on in history, where all these characters will pay for their crimes against humanity.

Alex: And public service announcements will be educating people in sophisticated propaganda, so they know how to recognize scumbag lying and manipulation.

Alan: I really think the signs and symptoms of the psychopath should be taught in school, because these are the type who go up into these positions. They get into the Pentagon. They get up the ranks of business. They get up the ranks of politics. They have an insatiable craving for utter, complete power. And there are definite signs and

symptoms with them. They're totally corruptible, because they have no right or wrongs within them. Whatever is right simply benefits them. But we've got to expose them for who they are. And you're quite right.

Alex: They're obsessed with the science of control that they spend trillions studying.

Alan: Yes. And you're quite correct though, when you say that they want to drug your children and so on. This is the same as we're coming to kill your children. If they're coming to destroy the brain of your child, then, you know.

Alex: Their soul, their destiny, their will.

Alan: Then you're dealing with murderers here, and they must be treated as murderers. Don't lose what they're really doing through scientific garble.

Alex: Exactly. I think the biggest awakening, Alan is realizing. I mean, I'm a normal, red-blooded aggressive person, who isn't stupid, but I'm not that smart, and when I read scientific manuals on how they're attacking everyone, I start warning people! What are you supposed to do?

Alan: And there's got to be a mass movement. There's got to be a mass movement, grassroots.

Alex: They're going to put up fake movements, and fake left/right, and fake tea parties, and fake. No, you've got to go into all those groups, use those groups against themselves and use those organizations to educate the core people to then see. Because most of the leaders don't even know.

Alan: Lots of them are out of the loop. They don't have to be in the loop. And a lot of them prefer to be out of the loop, because they've got plausible deniability. Their own pockets are getting well feathered and nested, so they don't care how things are done, as long as their name is kept out of it. Technically, one day shall come, and they will all answer for their crimes, their massive crimes, absolutely.

Alex: Well, that's the sick part about the New World Order. They have this sick logic, dark logic is what I call it, of where they have to warn us about what they're doing, and then they love statistically they attack their own mid-level and low-level minions. It's like a religion. They'll say, we did this to you, now watch us take this minion. Arghh, rip him, about to, and they almost, those of us that are awake, they almost respect us, and if we get persecuted and go through it, then it's almost like we're a sacred cow. I don't know how to describe it.

Alan: Well, you've got to understand the psychopath lives on pure ego, their own ego. And outside of that ego, nothing really exists. So they love to boast. It's like a serial rapist is no different. They're very clever. When they get caught, they will tell you everything, how clever they were with every one of their crimes. Quite openly, blatantly. No remorse. No emotion. But they want you to respect them for being so darn clever. That's the psychopath. So that's why they attack their lessers. They in-fight at times for more power amongst themselves.

Alex: I've also been told by top globalists that they enjoy hearing about how evil they are.

Alan: Yes, they do.

Alex: They love it. This show is one of their favorite entertainments. The public is just, oh, kill me. Oh, I love it. I'll be right back with your calls.

(Commercial break.)

News Reel: Our approval by the FDA. And sick of your glasses and contact lenses, and need corrective eye surgery, is approved today. Here's select medical headlines with medical watch reporter, Tina Mathis.

Tina: Mercury-containing vaccines may help, not harm kids, according to two new studies in the journal of

pediatrics. There have been widespread concerns that mercury-based preservatives in vaccines might impair the neurological development of children. These new studies suggest the opposite, that the preservatives may actually be associated with improved behavior and mental performance.

Alex: That was aired nationwide. That was the local Austin version saying Mercury is good for your children. That's how dumb they think you are. They are making insanity mainline. Let's go to your phone calls. Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com is our guest. Very nice of him to join us. He's also in my film, *Fall of the Republic*. Let's talk to Dustin, Dustin in PA, thanks for holding, you're on the air worldwide.

Dustin: Hey Alex, how you doing? Long time, first time. I was calling in regards to a, well first, I live in a small town of Lancaster PA of 55,000. We recently had over 160 surveillance cameras put into our city. The L.A. Times on the June 21st of '09 issue, did an article on us, little Lancaster and L.A. and how we have public/private companies watching us with our surveillance system. I do work for the city of Lancaster, and I expected that we would be in charge, and asking questions, but nobody knows nothing, and yes, the government is federally funding over 170 surveillance cameras in our little old city.

Alex: And that's to track everybody. Every town is getting them. Private groups get it. The government then in revolving doors, the private people in government make money as consultants, in working for those companies, so of course it's all privatized. They take your tax money and then turn your town into a prison. Alan Watt.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. A lot of big bucks are passed to the Feds as well to pass it. It's generally a company or companies from Israel that gets the contracts. So, they're heavy lobbyists for it. The Variant company, the ones who put them all throughout Britain as well. And you're quite right, the whole idea is to, again, it's not just to track you, it's to get you used to being watched. It's to alter your behavior. You're not spontaneous anymore walking down a street, even in company. You don't laugh the same, you don't joke the same, you're always aware you're being watched, so it's like Skinner said....

Alex: They love you. They're the government. They're the all-seeing god.

Alan: It literally, it actually encourages you to alter your own behavior, until you become Sovietized. In the Soviet Union, you didn't look left or right if you walked down the road. You stared at the sidewalk and didn't make eye contact with anyone because it could be dangerous.

Alex: By the way, that's been in the news. Because a lot of cops now, if you look at them, they pull over. You don't look at me, boy. You think this is America?

Alan: That's right. And all the cops, as you know have been completely militarized, same military training. They're one big brotherhood now, on the winning side. You are now called civilians. You're not the general public anymore, you're civilians, and you're threatening them when you look at them, or stare at them, or even ask them a question. You're very threatening to them.

Alex: Yeah, a lot of police in the country, oh excuse me officer. And he's like, do I look like a travel agency? Get moving. Pay the taxes. Argghh. It's just like, Oh God.

Alan: Well, this is what tyranny is, you see. We're living through tyranny. Living through tyranny, yeah.

Alex: And then the cops that aren't like that get made fun of.

Alan: Yes, and they'll be out. If they can't fit in, they'll be out.

Alex: Anything else, Dustin? I mean, why didn't the town's people vote out the government and remove the stinking cameras?

Dustin: Yeah, well, that's the thing. A lot of these people here, now we're in a very diverse city. They said that we're a study for the government, the federal government.

Alex: They always say it's a study.

Dustin: Well, they said we're a study to see how effective these cameras are. Now these cameras are out there. The cameras are at an intersection where a female was beaten to death by her boyfriend, but yet, they happened to not catch that part on the camera.

Alex: Oh, no, no, no. They never prosecute any crime with it. Because they like the crime. It's all to suck off the sheep, and they're going to start nationwide, taxing you by the mile, sir. It scans your license plate, point to point, and will ticket you, if you speed from point to point.

Dustin: The guy that they have, I met the guy that's monitoring us, in a back room somewhere, that's not even on government property. And he looks like one of the slimiest men that you would ever see. It's scary. It's very scary. And people around here feel like they're being safe, but they don't realize that their whole civil liberties are being ripped out from underneath of them with a blink on an eye. Actually the eye doesn't blink, does it Alex? It's always on us.

Alex: No, the all-seeing eye doesn't blink. I appreciate your call. But then every time there's a hijacker or a bomber, the cameras don't work. That's right Alan, isn't it?

Alan: Yes. The main purpose, as I say, is to make us alter our behavior. We start to. They have a term at the United Nations for how we start to alter. They call it self-policing. We police ourselves, because we're always being watched. And it's almost a subconscious thing that creeps into you, and takes over the way that you behave personally. It's a behavior modification project.

Alex: Unbelievable. Alright, I appreciate your call, sir. You should go shoot video of that, and then of course, in your free society, we'll see if you're allowed to in America, but shoot videos of the cameras, interview people, start a youtube channel. You don't have to use your name if you don't want, and I would just come out in the open, it's your right, and start protesting these, and try to get the town educated about what's happening. We sent to Kurt Nimo today, this is in color, this is just a scan of it: The Army out Searching Houses. Lexington home searched in hunt for bank robber. And they use any excuse to lock down cities, randomly search all the homes. Someone can be seen with a gun, or they hear a backfire and they lock down parts of the towns. They're training us that they're the boss to protect us, of course, Alan.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. I know, I know. I've seen it happen in Canada in fact, where a hunter who fired off three rounds every year, just sighting in for the hunting season, fired off on his own land in the country. He was opposite me at the time. And a whole squad of cars just flew in there. A woman over the hill who'd moved in, a yuppie from the city, had heard the shots, and in comes the SWAT teams because they heard shots. And he was firing against a hill, which was his own hill. He owned it, for a backstop, so there was no danger to anyone. Miles from anywhere. And he went through hell trying to clear himself. He almost got shot by the SWAT team.

Alex: Oh, that happens out in Travis County. People have their own thirty, forty acres. They shoot a shotgun and all these people move in from big cities, and they start panicking. Guns, guns. But when they hear police with guns, they feel safe. But, you know, they move out in the country in Texas and hear a gun, and they're, "Oh, Oh, slaves got a gun! Look, that neighbor is homeschooling, call the police! Arghh!"

Alan: They're brainwashed by television. And that's the purpose of all the cop shows and television. They're not shows. They're not to entertain you. It's propaganda to make you think they're all powerful, always correct, always above board, and they have your interests at heart. They're in charge over all the bad things. And that's what all television dramas are. They're actually propaganda shows.

Alex: It's unbelievable. Let's go back to the calls here. I'll try to hurry through them now. Let's talk to Justin in Montana and then Mark in Maui. Go ahead, Justin.

Justin: Alex, Alan, thanks for everything you guys do. I called about two reasons. One about the gunpowder and anybody who hunts or owns guns, that they should start thinking about reloading and buying powder before they start making it expire. There's talk about some powder that...

Alex: No, the federal government does want to do that, and they're openly buying up or shutting down the big gun manufacturers or the big ammo manufacturers. And at the same time, they're now teaching realtors that reloading equipment is terrorism, and people get police called on them.

Justin: Yeah, absolutely. And the second thing was, I was following the story a couple of days ago, about this unmanned drone that the Houston police department is going to be using. And that they just tested here, I don't know if it was yesterday or the day before yesterday. Unmanned drones for spying on citizens, with high-powered cameras on them. I think the headline is Unmanned UAV, Houston Using Unmanned UAV.

Alex: Oh yeah. No, two years ago they got an FAA Approval. That's nationwide. And they're using CIA spy satellites on the environmentalists now. If you build a tiny shed on your property, I mean, it's just hell is being released.

Justin: Well, it sure sounds like it Alex. I just wanted to update you guys about that. Thanks again for everything that you guys do.

Alex: Thank you. And again, they want to bankrupt the economy. The economic numbers have come in. Everything is accelerating in its implosion. And they're just hiring more police, more bureaucrats, more controllers, more harassment, more in your face. I mean, it's incredible, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And now you have all the eco fees to come on top of every purchase that you buy, basically. And that's what's they'd floated at the United Nations, over twelve years ago. They said they'd bring in a general world taxation for ecology, ecological reasons. And they're getting what they want. They're adding eco fees to your tires, when you buy tires. When you're taking them back. Batteries for cars. Now it's batteries now for your flashlights. You're going to have to pay disposal eco fees. So you're going to have all this stuff tacked on top, and then after that, you're going to have energy eco fees for every can of beans that you buy. Do you know how much energy it took to make this? You have to pay for that. And this is all to go through the UN, after going through the Rothschild bank in Switzerland.

Alex: Now they're shutting down new power plants in the U.S. and moving them to China and India.

Alan: Yes. And what gets me too, is when Maurice Strong, one of the big players at the United Nations in the 1980s, he came in to privatize the electrical system for all of Ontario, that was owned supposedly by the public. He did privatize it. He said at the time, we're not going to update the CANDU reactors that are built in Canada. He said, we're going to let them fall apart, and only major corporations will have all these super devices to give them energy for the future. For the rest of the public, it's just too bad. We're taking it down, he said.

Alex: It's high-tech reservations, government and corporate grids. And all of us, literally living in total, total, absolute and complete poverty, with new social services laws, where if you're poor they're going to take your kids. All being announced.

Alan: And also, the CANDU reactor. Canada still builds them. We bought a whole bunch, and we're building them for China. We're building them for India and elsewhere, but we can't build any for Canada, you see, because we have to get taken down.

Alex: Let's take another call here. Thank you caller. Let's talk to the caller from Maui, Mark in Maui. Welcome.

Mark: In times of change, the patriot is the scarcest man. Brave, hated, and scorned. But in time, with his cause achieved, however, the timid join him, for then it costs nothing to be a patriot. Put your flags on. How are you doing, Alex? Did you see my shirts I sent you for Christmas?

Alex: I got a lot of great gifts. What were the shirts?

Mark: My upside down, mayday, mayday, world citizen distress order. Flip your flag for freedom, patriots in distress. Mayday shirt.

Alex: I believe we did get some shirts like that. We get a lot of stuff, but the guys in there are shaking their heads, but I do think we saw those. Are they, what color are they?

Mark: They're a white shirt with blue and red print, and I sent 12 of them, 2 for gifts, and 10 of them you can carry in your store online, if you'd like.

Alex: Yes. Thank you, thank you. What else is on your mind sir?

Mark: President Obama was over here in Hawaii, and they stopped chemtrailing, and then he left, and they started chemtrailing again.

Alan: (Laughter)

Mark: I can't take it. We live in the wettest spot in the world, and we're drying up.

Alex: Well, Obama loves you. He's a good man. He's really our president, and everything is fine. I appreciate your call man. I tell you, he's fired up. I tell you. Let me go ahead and go to the next caller here, calling up my call list. Let's talk to Ken in Mass. Ken you're on the air with Alan Watt, go ahead.

Ken: Hey, Alex. This is a first time call. Actually, I listened to your show about a month ago, and I'm calling about the body scanners. I have a compromised immune system, because I worked for years in hospitals and universities in Boston, and had large doses of radiation without knowing it. I came down with lymphoma about ten years ago.

Alex: But that's what I meant by the New World Order. We have CBS News, mainstream tells you that these scanners and similar systems do hurt people, and do radiate you, and the TSA guys, they're all going to love getting testicular cancer, they're going to love getting cataracts from the radiation. I mean, that's the sick part. The sick part is the system always hurts its minions worse. Go ahead.

Ken: Well, what I did is ten years ago, when I got the lymphoma, is I went to Dana Farber, one of the best hospitals in the world. And they told me that if I took the chemo every three months they'd probably keep me alive for five years. So, I said, I don't want to be sick for five years and die, I'll skip the chemo, and now it's been ten years, I'm still doing pretty good.

Alex: Oh yeah, they would have sucked all the money out of you and killed you.

Ken: Oh yeah, they would have drained me. Yep. And now, I'm concerned about these scanners because I really can't afford any more radiation. So this morning, I called Logan Airport security and I told them that because I have a compromised immune system, I really don't think I can go through these scanners. And all that they suggested was that maybe it's a bad idea, if I could get a note through my doctor saying I can't go through the scanner, that they would just pat me down instead. So I think, you know, if the listeners would go to their doctors, and get a note from your doctor, and be exempt.

Alex: Yeah, but let me expand on that, let me expand on that. Then it's not saying it's bad to begin with and violates

our privacy, and doesn't protect us, and that the answer is down to the airport has the stupid scanners, that gives into it though. But it's an interesting idea. Alan Watt, comments on that.

Alan: It's a way around it. They did say that anyone who doesn't take it will get patted down. However, this also has the added function when you're scanned of going along with another part of the agenda, which is complete sterilization of whatever fertility you still have left.

Alex: Yeah, we've got 85% or more down. They've got to get that last 15. And of course, that's not a big crisis. In fact, I have a magazine in here, where did it go? I see this everywhere. Falling fertility. Give me a close shot guys. Falling fertility, how the population problem is solving itself, from the Economist magazine, and then you open it up, and it says, Oh, isn't it wonderful, fertility is falling astonishingly fast, and that's bringing big benefits. So they never say why suddenly people can't have kids, or how the West is dying. They say, this is wonderful, a dead, dying culture in the West is good. Just like shooting yourself in the head is good.

Alan: The agenda is working.

Alex: But the elites are all obsessed with having three, four, five, six, seven, eight children.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: But it's just everywhere. I mean, I listen to talk radio, and it's always like, there's too many kids. Look at this family that tattooed their kids. Look at how bad parents are. That's a P.R. thing. But never what the government does, how they're five to seven times, depending on which country, more often to abuse than any other group. No, they're the good ones. They're the government. They're going to suck you dry, unbelievable. Let's talk to Steven in Canada, up where Alan Watt's at, Steven go ahead.

Steven: Hey, how's it going?

Alex: Go ahead.

Steven: Good, glad to hear you're on the airwaves, doing your thing. I've been listening for about six months now. Yesterday there was a major development in the Canadian News up here that they're putting in forty-four of these body scanners across the country. Effective as of I believe the first of March.

Alex: And they'd already pre-ordered them last year. I have the CTV on that, stay there. We'll come back to you briefly Steve, Jim and John and Douglas. Our guest's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's also a big part of Fall of the Republic, my film. You can order it at infowars.com and get a free T-shirt but that deal is ending soon.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Final segment with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. My sites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. Steve in Canada. I have the article here in my stack, I forgot to dig around for it during the break. Here it is, give me a close shot of this guys, prisonplanet.tv viewers. The headline from CTV, that's the big TV station in Canada for those that don't know. Ottawa ordered airline scanners months ago, it said the Transportation Minister Barret said, and he said, see we were trying to protect you. Notice how this all coincided Alan, with the underwear bomber.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: Anything else, Steve.

Steve: Yeah, I just had a quick question. Oh, also, they said that if you didn't want to do it, you could opt out for the pat down, which I think is a little bit of a cover up.

Alex: Yeah, they said so in the news, but then they're going to phase that out. Gordon Brown even admitted what we already knew. First it's a few airports, then all airports. Then you can opt out, then you can't opt out. And then you get all these sheets by the millions in the database.

Alan: Everything starts almost semi-voluntarily, and then it becomes mandatory, because everyone else goes along with it.

Alex: Everyone must biometrically scan to get their driver's license now. Thank you Steve. John in Florida, go ahead. You're on the air with Alan Watt.

John: Alex, it's a pleasure speaking with you. Can you hear me?

Alex: Yes sir.

John: I've been following the news vigorously for about two years now, and it just, there's some things I want to get off my head real fast, I know you don't have much time. But I've witnessed Bill O'Reilly here do what seems to be a complete 180 recently, even Glen Beck seems to be softening up.

Alex: Yeah, they get the audience, like I warned you, and then they call for taxes. You're not a true conservative if you don't want to give the money to the banks.

John: This is something that might enlighten people here. Honestly, I never heard of Alex Jones up until like, I did something, I connected my computer to my flat screen television, and I started getting into other media that was out there, and that's where I discovered you. Since then, I've been trying to spread the word and have people connect their computers to their flat screen TVs and by going on youtube and things like that...

Alex: I've got to jump. You can call me back tomorrow if you want, but this is a big Revolution. What's going to kill mainline TV, which is why they're moving to censor the web right now, is people plugging in into their television sets and stop tuning in to mainline TV, that's why, they're putting stuff like my self with Jesse Ventura, the big show I was in last week, I'm in multiple shows, but it's re-airing tonight, 8 o'clock central. The new one appears at nine o'clock, but that World Extermination Death Plot Episode airs tonight, at 8 again on True TV Central, 9 o'clock Eastern. But yes, they're moving to censor the web, while also mainlining some of this info, to kind of titrate the dose. Alan Watt, comments on that.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt about it. That's all coming down. But the last part, I'd like to say on this body scanner is they've also floated, quite a few years ago, when they first floated the idea of body scanners, sedation, total sedation of every passenger from take-off to landing by pharma means as well. And this is the next thing they're going to float after this. How to drug you through the entire flight, along with the bracelet where they can shock you if they notice you get out of your seat or whatever.

Alex: And notice, they're already turning the lights off, even during daytime flights, already telling you to stay, sit down. Of course the stewardesses don't know, it's incremental. Now, keep your hands in your lap, you're a prisoner.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: I mean, this is dog training, is it not?

Alan: It is Pavlovian.

Alex: Alan, incredible job. Incredible contribution to Fall of the Republic. You're also going to be in Fall of the Republic, part II, we're working on. I just commend you for all you're doing, people should support you at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, find more of your great work there. We'll talk to you again soon, my friend.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: Take care, Alan Watt.

Alan: Bye now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

January 6th, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Well, Alan Watt is an amazing researcher, and he's also a radio talk show host, and we always find it very informative to have him on with us. He's on with us for five minutes into the next hour, and then we have a top meteorologist on, who's been accurately predicting these frozen wasteland ice age winters, and he's getting the credit that is due. But, in the last two hours, yeah, we've got birthers screaming during the reading of the Constitution that Obama isn't natural born. We've got drones coming to Miami, Dade County. And we've got the big announcements that they're building giant DARPA face-scanning camera centers everywhere and giant NSA databases. We've got announcements that the government is spying on all its employees right now with warrantless wiretaps. I mean, it's total evil being released, as they try to break our will and condition us, but for the last two hours, I've been talking about Paul Joseph Watson's articles, Eco fascists Call for Prison Cities, and the other article on the same similar subject, Planned-opolis: Elitist Agenda for Eco-Enslavement. Now, Alan Watt, I want to hear your expertise on this, but my basic boil-down is this. There is an attempt to rebrand dystopia as mother's milk, to show children being murdered by their teachers and it being a good thing because they don't submit to the earth, open announcements that we should just kill all people over 65, A Logan's Run carousel, London Guardian, you name it. I mean, they are saying we are Nazis, we are fascists. They are saying, yes, it's eugenics. They are just flaunting it, I guess, to change the Overton Window, to be so extreme that the sky is then the limit, and somehow break our will. I believe it's backfiring on them. But they are really coming out with the world government, with just all of it. Is it because alternative media has checkmated them, or brought them into check, exposing their agenda, and so stonewalling doesn't work? Or is it just simply to psychologically overwhelm us with the flaunting, and it's all delivered in a gibbering, giggling way, by these psychopathic people engaged in this public orgy, as they prepare for a mass bloodthirsty feast. Alan Watt, what is your take on them going into warp drive, or do you agree they're going into warp drive?

Alan Watt: Oh, they are, but it's on plan. It's part of the agenda. They go by an educational timetable, and they go by five year plans for children, who will be five now, ten in a few years, and how they're going to perceive their new

world. They're getting ready for it now. They're training them for it now to be quite normal, and so this is just the educational part. It's time to implement this stage of the agenda. They know exactly how much to push, of course, because they've already prepared us all for the present agenda and we accept it. We're always prepared in advance for everything that comes along, mainly through little bits and bytes of information from scientific expos on the media. And we also get it through all fiction. All fiction has it in it now, the coming system you have to live into. And for thirty years now sci-fi has been pouring out this dystopic future, with a small group, elite, running the world, a scientific elite, of course, always a scientific elite who are in charge of all food rationing and so on, who will have a very good life, by the way. And then there's the ones, the masses, who are still working for them in their closed cities, where they're dependent upon their masters for everything, as long as they tow the line under observation.

Alex: China already has those closed cities for their worker drones, who are even locked in their neighborhoods at night. Meanwhile the globalists are doing everything they can to shut off the resources, while telling us that it's naturally happening, but then we have all their own manuals admitting it. Please continue.

Alan: Yeah, and it's all done by stages where they introduce new crisis. There's crisis after crisis. And you think about life before 9/11 happened, it was fairly static to an extent, and no major changes, drastic changes, or certainly not a whole bunch of them all at once. And since 9/11, it's been crisis after crisis after crisis, and this is the technique of revolution. It's their revolution, not ours. And they're bringing their last phase into being. And this phase, of course, will last up until about the year 2050 or so, as they drastically reduce the population, again through food rationing. But this is not new, because the United Nations was set up really, to help coordinate all of this. You need a massive bureaucratic coordinator.

Alex: Well, the British 200 years ago developed the reservation concentration camp model. And then it was used on the Native Americans. And then we have the British manuals that are in the Library of Congress, how to give them the smallpox blankets, how to open the wounds of the soldiers onto it.

Alan: Malthus put out lots of instruction booklets, educational booklets for the British empire, how to run their colonies, how to keep peasants at a working level, but not too bright and too strong to walk off at night, or run away. And so they had the whole diet scheme figured out. That's why diet is very important to it. And that's why rationing is coming in to help us get to that stage. Strong enough to be kind of pliable and workable, but not too smart enough to do anything about it. And this is all part of it too. So, that was introduced into the British Commonwealth in the 1700s.

Alex: And they have manuals on how omnivores are less aggressive when they're mainly on the vegetarian diet, but that we're designed and triggered under especially a red meat diet with the hormonal endocrine interfaces to become more predatory and aggressive. They don't want that for us. They want us docile, grass eating creatures for them to more easily roll over us.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And they talked, when Britain went into India, they talked an awful lot with the Brahmans, very interested in their culture, because the Brahmans had kept that very system working in India for thousands of years. And so, the people were taught a religion, that made them vegetarian. And you can also restrict, of course, even what you give them for vegetarian, which makes them even more pliable and not too bright. They've got this down to a perfect science. They know everything that you need to eat to keep you bright and healthy and so on.

Alex: That's right, the anthropology and archeology and biology shows that the brain cc-wise begins to grow even larger within even just a few generations on a red meat diet, because it has the fats and oils needed for brain development.

Alan: Well, the British soldiers in World War I, they were never fed properly before they became soldiers. They came from all walks of life, generally the industrial towns and cities where meat was pretty expensive, very expensive, and very scarce for them. And within the first, they found within the first, the average recruit was 5'3" by the way, at the age of 16, 17, 18. And within three months of getting a high protein and meat diet, he would sprout between three and six inches. That's how starved they were. So all this has been tested out on populations before,

including Britain.

Alex: And they had to give them meat though to get them ready to kill because the Germans were gobbling meat and understood that. It's all scientific. So, right now they're really rushing all this out. It's been accelerating since the staged event of 9/11, but in the last year it's like they put the afterburners on. I mean, they are just out in mainline news saying that we're going to kill you at 65. They're not even denying death panels now. They're saying we're going to kill you. I mean, we are murderers. They are saying, we are murderers.

Alan: You've had write-ups in the British papers. Again, Britain is the flagship for the world to follow, remember. And they're talking about putting up euthanasia booths at street corners, very much like you saw in Soylent Green, where you just get rolled in, hear some classical music.

Alex: Or Children of Men, they're getting us all ready for the suicide.

Alan: And so, yeah, it's a scientific dictatorship. This was all promoted by Bertrand Russell who helped set up the system we're living through now. He was a big promoter. He attended all the think tanks, and put forward lots of ideas along with Aldous Huxley and his brother Julian Huxley from the United Nations, UNESCO, and they talked about, they had it all planned out for this phase that we're going through now, how the society would be turned into a society where there would be very little marriage at all, massive promiscuity but very little births. And that was what was to be encouraged. Of course, they've done that. They've been successful with all of that. And everyone is divided now. No one has got a family to stand up for them anymore, so government is the boss, and so now they can just rampage ahead with all the rest of the agenda.

Alex: That's why the Romans had to build that wall in central England, because they could never conquer the Scots. The only group that they could never conquer, because they were so family, tribal oriented, kind of like Afghans. They would die before they did it. But now the Scots have been brought to heel quite nicely.

Alan: Oh, yeah, again through their diet. Again, they were ruled by London for a few hundred years, still are. And, again too, we've got to understand that the basic premise as well, from all of this, is how they pick the leaders of countries, and those who are the politicians, who are still lower level, but they're higher level than we'll generally see. They are, Scotland is a very Masonic country. You couldn't get a job in Scotland that would pay you any kind of money, unless you were a Freemason. And it's the same thing in this system too. The higher Freemasons are picked out at university level, especially Ivy League. And if you're an operative Mason, that means that you must attend every meeting when you're called. That could be three in the morning, whenever, to show you're very eager. And that's how they pick the future prime ministers, etc, and politicians, the ones who will get up and be an operative Mason, do what they're told, never ask why, and never ask the consequences of their actions.

Alex: Yeah, all the modern presidents, prime ministers, MI5, MI6, CIA, Sarkozy in France, all of them, Vladimir Putin, they're just all secret society agents.

Alan: Yes, and they must prove their worth. And that's the whole case with it. They've got to be eager. They've got to show that they can go to parties and not get too drunk. They must not be loose lipped, because they're monitored more than anyone else. You see, this system is based on the Soviet system, and a hyper Soviet system. They've announced in the declassified records of Russia, that there was so many dossiers on all the bureaucrats working for the Soviet system, way more than the average person, the prole at the bottom, because they had to make sure that those are the ones, just like George Orwell showed you in Nineteen Eighty-Four, those are the ones who must be gung-ho and always put on the good face for the Party, believe in the Party, that kind of thing. And their telephone calls, everything was monitored.

Alex: Stay there. We've had a bomb go off. We told you the Feds were getting ready to start detonating those all over. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: So, the naked body scanners go in, 9,000 locations getting telescreens at Wal-Mart and malls with Janet Napolitano and government messages about spying on your neighbors. The last six years, they've trained local police in every county and city that domestic non-Al Qaeda will start blowing up the court houses everywhere, and then, magically it happens. And I was watching Body of Lies with Russell Crow and Leonardo DiCaprio this morning, while I was jogging on the treadmill and it was all about in the near future Muslims blowing up soft targets. So the answer is, they've said, shopping malls, streets, checkpoints. Notice, the government is like, we're getting ready. And in every case, it's linked to the government, directly. They're like, never mind about that. We're taking over, right as the depression comes in, right as the implosion comes in. And here's the news. We'll get Alan Watt's take on it in real time here. That's how I knew they were going to blow up the World Trade Center, months before. They were getting everybody ready and saying, when the attack comes give your rights up. It's like a Jim Jones Kool-Aid drinking drill. "Bomb squad at building near statehouse after mailroom employee injured. State FBI officials," not servants, officials, "called to scene, second explosion reported at Hanover Office." So we got it in Baltimore and Annapolis? Correct guys? "The Maryland statehouse mailroom employee was injured Thursday afternoon while handling a package. An incident was being investigated by bomb squad according to Annapolis city officials. Annapolis fire department's bomb squad was investigating the incident, and the state's bomb squad. The FBI officials were on their way to the Jeffery building on Saint Francis St. where the incident took place". Again, this is just now breaking. Continuing, "Fire crews, hazmat sent to MDOT", I guess Maryland Department of Transportation, Jeffery Building. Officials are investigating possible explosions at the Maryland Department of Transportation headquarters in Hanover, and the state government building in Annapolis."

Now, the Feds have tried six, seven times in the last few months to get Hispanic, black, white, prison converts to Islam, converted by Feds to blow up Christmas trees and things. And even the mainstream media has called it setups, entrapment, but they're out there finding mentally ill morons. In a matter of days, I could find a homeless schizophrenic and get them to blow something up, hypothetically, if I wanted to. I mean, it's not hard. Give them whiskey and drugs and money, they'll do it. It's the same old story. But obviously, that wasn't working enough. So they may have gotten an actual lunatic to do this, or they may have done it themselves. Let's get Alan Watt's take on all of this as it unfolds. We do have a man arrested in Maryland terror bomb plot. And this was back on the 8th of December. Here's another one, lawyer, FBI entrapped Baltimore bomb plot suspect. No way Antonio Martinez could have assembled the phony bomb intended to blow up recruitment centers. So, we've got a major operation already going in Maryland. Alan Watt, what's your take on this situation?

Alan: You're quite right. They can find whoever they want. In fact, right after 9/11, the BBC had the top guy on from MI5, who was saying that if they keep putting up sites, and putting up their own agents there to entice youngsters into these sites to carry out bombs for sting operations, they'll end up creating an actual organization, Al Qaeda, which did not exist before.

Alex: Yeah, just like they get kids to join the military, and have their heads shaved and be brainwashed, the government posing with recruiters can recruit people to radical Islam.

Alan: Absolutely, too. And most of them are actually sting operations, and they supply the fake bombs. They get a bunch of youngsters there who've watched too many video games and they're in on the plot, and they get caught red-handed with the goods, and they're arrested. So, see, if you're going to change the world into a war scenario, and this is the whole thing since 9/11. I said at the time, I said, you're going to see rationing down the road, all the things that you see in warfare, even eventually refugees getting moved from one area to another, that will happen, because they must get all the things that worked for them in wartime.

Alex: That was in the UN report from Mexico last month, is that they are going to force-move people for the Earth.

Alan: And that is all part of it. A true war scenario. Because they know the psychological impacts of all these things, how it has on the general populations. They buckle under even more. They do what they're told during these scenarios. They're terrified, and they ram whole bunches of new laws down their throats. And there's no objection from the people who are terrified. That's what they must do now. And of course, that's what the whole ecological

movement is too, sustainability, so on, global warming, all this nonsense. It's an excuse to bring all of this on, into the controlled, scientifically controlled society. And remember, Russell said that this will come. He says, they were working towards it back in the '30s, '40s, and '50s. And he says, this will come. And he said, when it comes in it will be a dictatorial and absolutely tyrannical system, but that's what I prefer, he said. It would have to be utterly tyrannical as a scientific dictatorship. So, that's what we're going to see. I mean, it's all through the schools. For the last fifteen to twenty years, the children have been taught to be Greenies, taught that government is good, taught that we must share the food with the whole world, and in reality, it's nothing to do with that. The United Nations Department of Agriculture was set up with the task, when it was created, to be the organization that will distribute food to every region across the world, in rations.

Alex: As Henry Kissinger said. Stay there. And they're showing cartoons of young kids that say this. The UN decides what you get for dinner. I mean, it's really happening.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. He seems to come on whenever big events are happening. I guess good luck or bad luck. But he is here with us. We've got a top meteorologist who's been accurately predicting the weather for a long time, and finally getting the attention he deserves. We're dealing with this Ice Age situation coming up into the fourth hour today. I know we're on several radio stations in the great state of Maryland. Great people up there. We hope that no one has been injured, but they're reporting packages exploding, and they're not sure if there's injuries. This is a developing situation. "Bomb squad at state building near state house, after mail room employees injured". That's the Baltimore Sun saying there are injuries, and other WBAL TV says they're not sure. My crew will continue to give us this as it comes in. "Fire crews, hazmat sent to the Maryland Department of Transportation, where they were investigating reported explosions at the Maryland Department of Transportation headquarters". And with all the drills and things they do, it just creates this hype and fear. I mean, I saw big accidents the other night, looked like there were fatalities. Do we all freak out and get scared of that? We still drive our cars. 300,000+ dead a year, just in the US. Millions dead every year overall. But then a few deaths here and there from "terrorists" and our whole way of life ends? And now they stick their hands down our pants with the TSA, breaking our will. I tell you, Alan Watt, this is so obvious, what they're doing.

Alan: Well, you've got to. If you were setting up a world of totalitarianism and tyranny, you've got to justify the reasons for it. So, if nothing's happening, you make it happen, and this is a very old technique, of course. They've even put it in comedy shows, like Brazil, where bombs go off every so often in restaurants. They never catch a terrorist, but everyone believes the propaganda, oh, it's the terrorists that are doing it, so we need all of these checkpoints and pat-downs and so on. This is a simple technique and it works very well. Most of the public, you know, listen to nothing but mainstream news. And that's what they believe. They believe it's all for their own good and so on, and see, they've already lost their ability to stand up for anything, most of them. Because the first attack was on men, itself, and the family unit. And men, traditionally, and the British government did studies on this, as they went into different countries to conquer them. It was always the men who stood up for their culture, their way of life, their family, their wife, and so on. You take all of that away from him, you destroy the culture, you take away the wife, and he has nothing to stand up for. In fact he becomes rather like a lazy dog, who just sits and watches all the porno movies that are coming out, goes to parties and picks up the odd female, who's awfully available these days. And that's what you have. This was all predetermined.

Alex: It's all empty. There isn't that tribal fulfillment of taking care of your family, and the men and women being on a team. It's a bunch of unhappy people, mad that life is hell, so they break up, because they haven't submitted to each other.

Alan: That's correct. It takes commitment, you see, for everything that you do, even to fight this, it takes commitment. And you must only start with yourself. And we've all been contaminated with this system, and that's what it's called. Your indoctrination and your lifestyle is called contamination, and the Soviets called it that too, since they helped introduce a lot of it.

Alex: We've got their manuals, where they described everything that's been done here.

Alan: Yes. And you have to decontaminate yourself, starting with yourself. And it doesn't matter what the rest go and do, and they want you to go along with them. You say, no, I'm not doing that. And if they ask you why, you tell them, that things are going to get awfully bad unless we discipline ourselves, we're doomed. And that's where you start.

Alex: What do the FBI training manuals say? The white male, who's nice and friendly, who's professional, who exercises a lot, who wants to be involved in the community, that's a Texas Homeland Security Manual, that's the enemy. That clean-cut, pure person is an enemy.

Alan: You see, what's been left for the rest of the public, with their dysfunctional relationships, and casual relationships, is that they have no purpose. And to fill up their gap for no purpose, they've got so much cheap entertainment just thrown at them, and enough cash in their pockets to go party at weekends, and that's what they think living is all about now. They have no bonding to any community or any family and they're isolated.

Alex: Exactly. Whether you're African or Japanese or an American, if you're a pure woman or a pure man or trying to be pure, they know that you're going to see all of this, so that's why you're the enemy.

Alan: Yeah. And therefore, as I say, you've got to start with yourself, and change yourself, and decontaminate yourself, even the things that you might be addicted to. I've had young people write to me, who know what's going on, and they'll tell me that they still like certain parts of it. They like the partying. They like the multi casual affairs that they have, sexual affairs, and they don't realize that that's all part of the destructiveness. You can't have it both ways. Because, when you look at it all from the primitive tribes to our own tribes that lived up into the 1800s, they all lived in the same structure, the same family structure. And you can't go around just willy-nilly with promiscuity and all the rest of it. That destroys everything, and that's why it was the main weapon to be promoted during the '60s, '70s, and '80s, until the present time. You can't have it both ways. You've got to change yourself in order to change the world.

Alex: And they train the so-called middle class to be in love with their servitude, as Bertrand Russell said they would. When you try to warn them, they have a defense mechanism. They get a little creamy eyed look, you know, in their eyes, and giggle at you. And then, they'll even accept it, and say, yeah, I like it. They think by doing that crime-stop mind trick it gives them power over it. And the average male out there is an arrested development six year old.

Alan: Yeah. Oh, definitely. And even politicians in the US, I read an article, pretty recently too, where one of your Congressmen said that we must train the public by using the language of the media, which is meant for the fifth grade. That's what they're using on the public and have been for an awful long time. But you're quite right, too, a lot of it is aimed at the male. As I say, today, it's a shopping mall for sex. That's all it is. It's like candy stores for them.

Alex: And notice, they don't let males act like warrior males in any context. And they put chemicals in the water to reduce testosterone. But then, in one area, if you want to be a cop or a soldier, then you're allowed to act that out, but against your own people.

Alan: That's absolutely true, and in other words, winners and losers. And youngsters who grow up with video games too, and dysfunctional families, or no family at all, look, that's all, they see things in black and white. Winners and losers. And they want to be on the winning team. Some have told me that, by the way. And they want to get into the black outfits and have the big machine gun, and order people about, because they know they're going to get more privileges than those who are under the gun.

Alex: And they've gone from denying that police are being put on steroids to major city police chiefs, even here in Texas, basically ordering everyone to inject testosterone.

Alan: Yeah, that's correct. And they've been doing this really for years, and long beforehand. And they put on the beef, of course. And you can tell too, it's more than just an effect on your muscle, etc. They become sluggish in their brain. They become more primitive. There's no doubt about that either. They become monsters, in fact. They love to beat people up and go to excess. And mind you too, for years they've been recruiting the lower IQ types for the police force. I've read articles.....

Alex: I've been listening to Howard Stern lately, just randomly in my car on XM and every time I tune in, he's glorifying police beating innocent people, and how good it is. And then I hear it on other shows, that are for the lowest common denominator. They're teaching us that all of this evil is beautiful

Alan: And once again, the public have been so desensitized to horror. What should offend them as being horrific, it's not. They actually get off on it, just like a movie. They can't tell the difference between fiction, and in fact, it's better live. That's what some of them say, it's better live.

Alex: Yeah, they're blurring the two. It's also real popular on the internet for girls to abuse cats and dogs and ferrets and they get off on it. But then the minute they're being abused they can't believe it and cry for mommy.

Alan: Yes. Or say to the government, there should be a law about that. And that's exactly what government wants. They love to put more laws on you. But the public have been trained.

Alex: Yeah, they promote that we don't govern ourselves, so they will govern us.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely, and it's true, if you don't govern yourself then someone else is going to do it for you. And it's the same with your mind. If you don't take care, because you're the gatekeeper of what comes into your mind and effects you, then somebody else will, and they've been doing that for an awful long time.

Alex: And now they have the kinetic game that's come out. And I heard the neighborhood kid telling my son about it yesterday, about how great it is that it face scans him, and knows his voice and follows all his movements, and Microsoft admits that it's listening to your whole house with it. It's hooked into the internet. And now they're erasing the Jesse Ventura TV show off of the TIVOs and Uverses. We've confirmed that. Why would they let Ventura's show come out, and then decide to start pulling episodes and banning the re-airing of certain episodes. Well, I know the inside scoop. They allowed it thinking that it would just be a conditioning mechanism, but for some reason, they decided it was having too big of a trigger, and they banned the Police State episode. What do you think is going on behind that?

Alan: You're probably quite right. It probably was meant to be a predictive programming, overawing show. And folk would say, "oh gee, what can you do about it? It's going to come." But the more folk talk about it, you see, and find ways to propagate the information to each other, and find ways around it to combat it, or they get a big backlash about it, then they find that it's had the opposite effect than what they intended. So, they've got to stop it.

Alex: But that shows an enemy miscalculation. And again, not that Ventura is bad or I was bad. I mean, we really put real shows on air. And it was funny though, the network would come in to say, the episode on bio-weapons labs, bio-shield, and it was a really serious episode, but the network execs, above even TRU TV said, put a Montauk monster in there. Put a dead animal washed up to try to discredit it.

Alan: That's right, ridicule it.

Alex: Yeah, but they were unable to get it all done, so now they're just like, no, stop, no, don't air it, no.

Alan: Yeah, and I've had the same offers too, to go on to some really big shows. I turned them all down, because they want me to bring in the aliens and this and that and the other. And what that does is, you then act for counter-intelligence. Counter-intelligence takes the factual data, they mix it with the farcical, and then people parrot that and sound like lunatics.

Alex: Yeah, same here. I've turned down, just in the last year, multiple, big, national shows I would host, I mean, ready to go. But they said, listen, the execs want you to do aliens mixed with it. And I'm like, and let me guess, Chupacabras as well. And I'm like, no. And people can't believe when you say no to them.

Alan: Yeah, I know. Regardless of the cash that they offer and the whole thing, I just turn them all down, because every single biggie out there has asked me to do the same thing.

Alex: Well, plus, once you've done that, they have weird rules, unwritten rules. Once you've taken one of their deals, even though it's unwritten and unspoken, then if I did that to use it to get even bigger, to then flip and expose them after, then they would kill me. But because I've always stayed pure, it's like a weird, unwritten rule. I know you've studied that. What is, what's behind that?

Alan: Well, it's partly compromise, as well. They have their own set of legalities and rules. It's like a brotherhood. You come into their confidence, and you're agreeing to something that you suspect, and they'll make sure that they give you enough information that you suspect they want to use you for something. And that's a real legal deal in their sort of brotherhood terminology and their way of thinking. And they don't let it go. They will never let it go, if you've acquiesced to go along with something like that.

Alex: Unbelievable. Why do the globalists enjoy throughout history, the initiated ones, the Illuminati priest class, why do they love destroying their own, even servants that serve them perfectly? I mean, is it just part of a process of killing anybody who knows where the bodies are buried?

Alan: It's partly that too. It's partly that, remember, they are an ultra-elite. And they have a completely different upbringing, a completely different education than those that go to even Harvard. And I can remember, Orwell put part of the initiation of the so-called Illuminati, or the rebel force, in his book, Nineteen Eighty-Four, and part of it was that you had to swear that if it was necessary to sacrifice you for the cause, they would sacrifice you, and you had to accept that one day they might just sacrifice you, throw you to the wolves. And they have no problem doing that. And you must remember too, that Julian Huxley, who was umpteenth generation inbred for his purpose, because they were already specially breeding the scientific elite.

Alex: He was the head of the UNESCO dehumanization program.

Alan: He admitted that he was, there were offspring of scientific elite, and he was one of them. That was his family's role.

Alex: Yeah, most of the children died, but he and his brother were the only genetic expression, yeah.

Alan: And he did say that lots will think they're fit to come through into this New World Order as a servant class, who have served them very well, but they're in for a big surprise. They will eliminate them too. They will no longer need them. And apart from that, they'll know too much. They will know too much. And when they don't get the proper rewards that they thought they would get, like they will not be living in these specially rural gated high-class communities, they'd be bitching, they'd open their mouths, they'd let the cat out of the bag, and they'd be a problem. They'd have to be eliminated. And they would be eliminated.

Alex: And I hope they're listening, because the New World Order can't wait to torture you to death. So, all of you out there thinking you're on the winning team, you lose. The only way we beat this is by defeating it. Alan Watt, let's talk about solutions. Your ideas, straight ahead. Two more segments with Alan Watt. Always appreciative. We'll give you his website as well. Just amazing information.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay. Going back to Alan Watt. Alan, they're not invincible. They don't have all the answers. And I think one

of the biggest keys, as you just eluded to, is reaching out to the superclass that Rothkopf called it, 6,000 super gofers, and really, and I've talked to some billionaires. I've talked to people, medical doctors that have treated heads of state. They will even confide in them that they're depressed about this, but kind of through fear going along, just because they're raised into this. A lot of them don't like it. And, I think reaching out to them, to, you know resist and to speak out, I think that's a really important thing to do, as we near this mass extermination program. What's your view on that?

Alan: It's difficult to get through to them. I understand the concept, but they've had a lifetime of this indoctrination, and they still cling, they'll still cling to the hope that they'll be the ones living in the more expensive gated communities, well armed, well defended, well fed. See this world is to be a world of privileges, you understand. And every tier gets extra privileges. Even the cops get extra privileges and extra food and so on.

Alex: That's what Nick Rockefeller, it's an artificial state-run class system. Nick Rockefeller told Aaron Russo that. The elite are all going to have chips that say, kiss my hind end.

Alan: And as I say, too, they'll have to. And they do. They'll have to work until they drop, the elite as well. They don't retire, as you well know. They've sworn on for life, and they don't get a break. They must go along, and along, and along with everything, and never give a slip of the tongue. It's hard for them to do that, even at parties, etc, because that means an instant death sentence or a cutoff from the food supply or you'll get bunged in with the peasants. The cities themselves, as you well know, are getting set up to be the prison camps, as they take us down. They haven't upgraded these cities. They don't intend to upgrade them. They've let the roads rot for the last thirty-odd years in preparation for this. And it's for rapid depopulation. They hope to depopulate rapidly over the next fifty years. And Rockefeller said that at the last meeting of what they call the Lucky Gene Club where Oprah and Gates and all these guys go. He said, we've been very successful with sterilization and so on across the world, but now we must go into rapid depopulation. That means getting everyone off the land into these cities that are falling apart, and there will be other ones put up, special ones for the managerial class to have their extra privileges and their better lifestyle for a while. And that's how it's really being set up at the moment.

Alex: They're even building on the fifteen acres they stole from landowners fourteen years ago in Austin, elite areas, actually owned by the former city council people that took it. They're now the bankers and the state Senators and it's openly neighborhoods with the criminals living in the luxury homes.

Alan: That's right. That's how it's always been intended. Just like Brave New World predicted, yeah. And the barbarians will live outside the gate.

Alex: They are so diabolical. They are so fully sick. Man, I tell you. Mm. Mm, mm, mm. Back in 60 seconds. Final segment with Alan Watt. Alan Watt, fire out your website.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alex: We'll be right back. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Again, I'm Alex Jones of infowars.com. Alan, again, I study the globalists, and they've got these overall managed systems. But they want managed systems that are totally surveilled, because if it isn't inside that surveilled system, they can't control all the outcomes. And I do see them making a lot of mistakes, but because they do have the finance, the capital on their side, they've got, you know, a lot of momentum. But I'm getting really positive, and a lot of the political minds that I admire, really agree that the globalists are not invincible, and are not all-powerful and that things are not going perfectly for them. But I know that your view varies a bit on that. Give us your view.

Alan: Well, you see, they're quite right. I read an article recently, where some of the top politicians said that for

everything that they do, and for everything that they put forward, in plans and rules and laws, the public must accept them and acquiesce. In other words, they need our approval, our tacit approval and silence really connotes your approval. And without that, they can't do anything, to be honest with you. If enough people simply said, and they could, but the problem is getting them to do it: No, we're not going along with this. We're not going along with this or that or whatever. We're boycotting all your airports, yaddah, yaddah, yah. That could so easily be done, but you cannot get the public to come together in this day and age, they're so divided. That's your problem. It could be done. But for every totalitarian measure that comes out, you can simply say No. That's it. It will take martyrs. There's never been a change in history to get out of under the boot of tyranny that did not take martyrs going to prison for saying, no, I'm not going along with that. You're not going to do this in some nice, hygienic way, believe you me. It's not going to happen. And it's not going to happen by pleading with them either, because these guys have got too much to look forward to. They've been in the planning for hundreds of years. They don't plan to change it and turn round and be nice to us. These are monsters at the top, who literally see, like H.G. Wells, he knew darn well about the killing of millions in Russia and the Ukraine with the Soviets, and he thought it was a good thing. He saw the same thing coming across the Western world, towards the end of the millennium, into the new. And he says, they would have to kill off millions and millions of young people as well, because they're all fertile, basically, and that will just simply have to be done. Very matter of factly. These guys are monsters. But at the same time for every law and the minor laws too, that get put out to tax you, and carbon taxes and all the rest of it, you must say, okay, okay. And when you sign that tax form, you're acquiescing to them. And that's pretty well all you have left at the moment is to change yourself, and say, no, okay I'll suffer and take the consequences, and with enough people locked up as martyrs, that's how Ireland helped to free itself, too, with all the thousands of people who were getting slammed in these prisons, during The Troubles, and it was the same thing.

Alex: And notice though, Alan, how they tried to pass the EU the first time, and then they passed it the second time. Ireland was this panacea of great wealth, and then overnight, oh, you're bankrupt now. Foreign bankers are taking you over. And the head of their Central Bank admitted it. He said, foreigners now rule us, I think that's good. I mean, so in your face.

Alan: Well, the Russian mafia moved in, on bloc, a whole lot of them went off to L.A. and the rest ran off to places in Europe, but Ireland was a big place, because they were getting lots of grants from the EU, and of course, the mafia was in there like a shot. And when the Russian mafia accumulated all the dirty deeds and fake bonds and all the rest of it, they ran off with the loot and helped bankrupt the country. That was all set up in advance, because the Russian mafia works with the globalists, you see.

Alex: Absolutely. Well, Alan, we're out of time. I appreciate you joining us. Look forward to speaking to you again with the great work you're doing, and an upcoming Eugenics film we've got with incredible interviews with you. Great having you. Continue your great research.

Alan: Thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: Great having Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
Ancient Religions and CDs History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

January 9, 2009
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

"We are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy . . . to get people actually to love their servitude. . . . People can be made to enjoy a state of affairs which, by any decent standard, they ought not to enjoy."-Aldous Huxley

Alex Jones: Welcome back ladies and gentlemen. We are live. Friday the 9th day of January 2009. We are the good ship humanity, steaming straight into the New World Order super typhoon that intends to sink us. I see the gullible, poisoned, hypnotized public. They're like little children, so trusting, having no idea the grid that is being build and tightened around their little throats. But, as history has shown, the public is generally out playing foolishly, and it is up to the good men and women of honor of decency who love humanity, and who understand the danger of corruption and wickedness, to stand up and fight. And if we take the field, they will fail. The New World Order will fall. We don't have a choice, they're giving us no quarter. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is our guest's website. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. My websites of course are prisonplanet.com and infowars.com, and he joins us every few weeks. We're always honored to have him join us from Canada. He is Alan Watt, and he is with us for the next Hour and fifty minutes. Alan Watt, we didn't do any preinterview. Whatever you want to get into today, I'd love to break it down. Any of the latest news developments. The establishment is accelerating their announcement, they are setting up a World Bank, to be the World Government. They are admitting just so much of their agenda right now. Out of the gates, why is the establishment after denying all this for all these decades now emerging and admitting that they are indeed are setting up a tyrannical World Government, but for "our own good."

Alan: I think, to be honest with you, that they're so sure of themselves now, they have the whole thing in the bag. They do control all of society. The cultures of every country in the world now, are interdependent, the same as the

economy is. The cultures are as well. It all comes from Hollywood and television, the same newscasters, etc, worldwide. So they have, they're pretty sure of themselves. Plus they have all of academia, worldwide, sewn up, on board with this agenda. And they do know, and they've written about this in the past, that it was essential to get academia on their side, because they become the future leaders, bureaucrats, CEOs of corporations and so on. So when they're all trained in the same tunnel vision of this World Order. They think that the people, they call them the Proles as Orwell called them too. The Proles are not even relevant, the masses don't even know what's happening. And most of them, to be honest with you, don't really care. So this has always been their standard philosophy. We saw them when they set up the Communist system, the dialectic to help bring all this about, that Communism was spread from the Universities from Professors downwards. And that became the prevalent culture within society in the Western hemisphere. Now they're bringing them both together. But they truly do have all the basic academic sciences on board with all of this agenda, including eugenics. Including the necessity to depopulate drastically, rapidly, and also to get rid of what they see now as the Useless Eaters that would be left over from a previous society. They're going into the New World Order with the New Man, and a reduced society of what they think are the better gene types. The Old Man now, according to the Darwinian principle, which they're all grounded on, is now obsolete and cannot be brought through into the New System.

Alex: Now to be specific, we're not even debating whether there's evolution or whether, you know, that theory had some basis in reality. That's not, we're not debating that either or. The fact is that's their governing system through Social Darwinism and eugenics, and so, that's their rationale for all the horrors that they carry out. When in reality from studying the elites, interbred, we know causes a lot of psychotic behavior, delusions of grandeur, a lot of other behaviors. So really we have an aberrant strain of malfunctioning humanity, who are very intelligent and well organized, but also psychopathic sociopaths, and a gaggle of fellow travelers, who only have certain pieces of the puzzle, and then you have all these subgroups that believe they're at the highest echelons of power, when really they're in lower echelons of the pyramidal power structure, who revel in the raw exercise of mindless power, and that's why when you talk to these mid-level elitists and technicians and university professors that say they want to kill the majority of the public, they act very infantile and aren't very intelligent. But if you talk to one of the higher level globalists, they are intelligent. Can you go through that, and the way this is broken down from your research, in the different sub-group directives, and the type of mindset of these petty power people, who believe that they're members of the elite.

Alan: There's a book out there that people should try and get a hold of. It's called Political Ponerology, and it's about the study of evil in mankind, something that was studied in ancient times, but not so much today, because they don't believe in evil, or the outcomes of evil; there's always someone that benefits, therefore it's okay. That's basically the Cabalistic form of it, which they're all on board with too. Ponerology, this book goes into psychopathy and how the elite in all nations, all peoples are basically psychopathic. They rise to the top in every society because they are ruthless. They have no conscience whatsoever. They're very cunning. They have certain traits. A psychopath will feel no emotion for other people outside his own little circle of what he owns, or he sees as that which he owns. But he's very good, he's like a camera who studies other people as he grows up, watching how they behave and interact, and they become tremendous salesmen, they become politicians, they do gravitate towards positions of power, but they're also sado-masochistic in their makeup. This came out at the Nuremberg trial, where studies were done on the followers, the higher followers of Hitler, and they glorified Hitler to the very end. And yet they despised the weaker officers beneath them. So that is sado-masochism. You crave, you'll worship the person with more power than you have yourself, and you'll do his bidding immediately, with no questions, concern, and you'll despise the lessers beneath you. That is sado-masochistic, and that's a standard part of this whole system in which we live. In other words, since the creation of commerce and money and the debt system and banking and so on, and the armies that they can finance to take over other countries, seize their assets, resources and so on, we've always had the same types gravitating to the top, in all societies. In fact, history is just the stories of "his" stories, basically, that's what history is, of the ruling elite who gained power by being ruthless and merciless towards other people or rivals. And we have them today in an organized system, this is the problem. Now all mini-subcultures, you might say nations in fact, have their top gang at the top, whoever is at the top of the tree in Japan, China, or wherever is a gang. It's basically a gang with the most power, and they're all psychopathic in their origins. Today, we have an international group where they've all come together. And they have been working on this for an awful long time by certain foundations pushing it, and networking them all together, until they're all on board. And, as I say, they're all using or hiding behind the Darwinist theory of survival of the fittest, of the extinction of inferiors that have no further

use; that's the theory of Darwinism. And therefore they have concluded that they are the fittest, and they've proven their worth by gaining power, holding onto it, intergenerationally, marrying the right types, because their wives are selected for them in these groups and have been for hundreds of years.

Alex: And Alan, we have, just to add, a point going back. I was backing you up. You see it in the press, you see it in sociology reports, that in Washington D.C., New York and London, that are the most popular places for sado-masochism, and what all of the elitists whenever they get caught in a sting, or happen to get caught, it is hardcore sado-masochism, whereas you or I or a normal nurturative person doesn't like that, they love it, and they love dominating or being dominated and that interchanges, normally goes both ways, that really is, and the greatest extension of that is they love to torture small children to death, because again, it's that great power, and they love hurting something innocent. Would you say in these interlocking, when we come back I want to go through, from your study the different gangs we have, that at the next to the highest level of the pyramid is the scientific gang, wherever whoever is the most coldblooded is who is admired, and then above that is the elite families.

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, Huxley himself went through the whole strata of the dominant minority, and the scientific elite who were specially bred, including his own group, to help this dominant minority.

Alex: And then I want to get into the cloning, the designer babies already happening, the cloned cows, the cloned milk. They're having to put on milk whether it's cloned or isn't cloned. I mean, where this Brave New World is going, with an amazing guest, Alan Watt, on this live Friday edition. Stay with us, ladies and gentlemen.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, let's go right back to Alan Watt, breaking down exactly who these elite are. And again, they've written thousands of books on it, thousands of papers, and they laugh and say, look at the slave scum, they can't even read what we're saying we're going to do to them, and they say that's prima facie evidence. I've had, as you've I know had, Alan, elitists say Alex, look you tell them and they don't even listen to you. See, you need to join us. And I say, listen, I'm a nurturative person. I know what I do to others comes back on me. I've, you know, you people are evil, and you've helped dumb people down. You've accelerated the domestication and the institutionalization of the public. This is a great crime against life, against our species, against humanity, and they just snicker, or they act sad and go, well, you just don't know the law of nature do you? We're just doing something inevitable. If we didn't act like this, somebody else would. Alan Watt.

Alan: That's exactly how they rationalize it, as I say, through the Darwinian studies of the different species and so on, they go down through the sea urchins and all of these things in different groups that came down through the ages. They've never found missing links, but that's not the point. The point is, things go extinct, and we do have evidence of that. Different animals go extinct. So they put man in the same category, and they couch it in phases or stages of mankind, from the early types to the present type. And they truly believe that they themselves, because they're up there in academia, they're in the sciences, they have positions of power and control, they believe they're a separate species, that they have evolved and the old types that used to work in factories and so on during the 20th Century are now obsolete and have to go. And they even rationalize why they must go, according to the laws of this Darwinian theory, that if the old type come into the new system, they'll overwhelm the elite who have evolved even higher, and bring down that high group. That's what they truly believe. This is identical to Hinduism. Hinduism goes through this, and I think that's the connecting link between much of higher Freemasonry and this New World Order. In Hinduism, they believe there are cycles in Nature that last millions of years, different phases. They call them ages, and at the end of each age, those that evolve, remember they start from slime into amoebas, and through animals, through transmigration of souls and all this kind of stuff, and eventually you get to this advanced type, and they go on into the next wave, while the old type dies off. It's identical to Darwinism, and you have to ask yourself, did Darwinism come first, or did they simply copy the Hinduistic philosophies?

Alex: Or the Babylonian Mystery Religions, it's the same thing. Transhumanists. Now the low level, kind of porch transhumanists, like porch Masons, don't know, or haven't read the real dogma, but Aldous Huxley's brother, the head UN Eugenicist, the head Eugenicist worldwide at the time, he said, we've got to change to transhumanism, so transhumanism, the founder of it, says it is the new name for eugenics. And he says, and now they say at these big

eugenics conferences, or transhumanist conferences they have or post-humanist, they say, you will take brain chips, you will evolve into the cybernetic, if we even let you, if you prove your worth, and all the rest of you will die because you're not evolving. And so, we face it on that front.

Alan: Yes, as I say, it's all out in the open today. And what's interesting too is their use of words, or linguistics. Some call it psycholinguistics. And some of the neurosciences call it neurolinguistics. By the use of different words to cover up the same agenda, that used to be called eugenics. The general population are using those new words, thinking it's all okay. They can't relate it to what it used to mean. It's the same thing as having a Communist society, and as long as no one at the tops mentions Communism, no one will see it for what it really is. So, we tend to get stuck on words, and we can't see beyond that. Today they call it this Globalization, but it is a Sovietized World System they're bringing in. It's a Communistic system they're bringing in for the masses. Now, Communism or the Soviet System was created by the West, it did not originate in the Soviet Union or Russia, its whole theory was that man was an animal that could be trained to go in any direction whatsoever through scientific means and indoctrination, and using conditioned responses, they could take them to wherever they wanted them to be. Lenin himself said, we shall decide what kind of culture to give the public, which is good for the party, and if that culture becomes obsolete or doesn't serve the party, we'll then change the entire culture again. In other words, all of reality will keep changing and be updated and the public will accept it like a computer program, being upgraded. That's exactly how they're treating the public today, and unfortunately, it's working very well.

Alex: Alan Watt, long segment coming up, when we start the next hour, we'll go directly to your phone calls, if you want to get lined up. 800-259-9231, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt, let's get into what the establishment is doing with genetic engineering. I have interviewed and of course read hundreds and hundreds of news stories and reports, as I know you have. Top scientists in Genetic Engineering who were for it, until they found out, well, I change one gene in a tomato or potato, and it gets the change I want, but it randomly, each life cycle changes hundreds if not thousands of things, randomly and creates new amino acids, new chemicals, new components, new ring structures, new enzymes that are very, very toxic to other life forms that consume it or come in contact with it. The establishment knows that. They are testing in the open ocean new forms of chemical eating bacteria, oil slick eating bacteria, which in studies they admit could start replicating, and could create global red tides that could possibly kill a lot of the life in the ocean. That's one little example. Or these cross species, where they put human genes in a pig so they can get heart valves out of it, or grow, which they admit they're doing but they keep a lot of the details quiet for at least a decade, BBC reports, humanoids, part human, part bovine, part cow, so they can grow the embryos up to full baby size, so they can harvest organs, we know that's going on. Part chimpanzee/part human, part human/part goat, part goat/part spider, or they have some transgenetic organisms that have over 200 different species, plant, animal, jellyfish. They're selling on the open market cats that glow in the dark, monkeys that glow in the dark that have jellyfish skin, and you tell the public, and they laugh and giggle and say that doesn't exist. But even though it's on the market. You know, just thousands of things randomly going on. Huge facilities randomly with gene guns, firing different genetics into plants, animals, sea life, openly releasing them. You know, now there's many areas of the world more GMO salmon, than there are the other salmon. They're now out-competing them, removing them, and then they have breeding problems, and it shows down the line have genetic problems after so many replications, after so many life cycles. I mean there's just millions of problems. I could go on for hours. And the elite are not gods. They know this stuff can get out of control, and I have some of these quotes in endgame. Top transhumanists, top globalists saying, we don't care, in fact, if we get bored, we may just nuke the planet, but because of the power of killing ourselves and destroying the species forever it's so beautiful. And Lenin said, you know, I would love to just, he would write poems about destroying the earth and killing everyone, and how beautiful it would be. So, really, they're not survival of the fittest. The true fittest would understand the species, would have love for it, would have compassion, would be endowed, that strain of our species with understanding how dangerous this all is, moving carefully with it, trying to empower everyone, trying to lift the species to a higher level peacefully, trying to colonize space instead of dumping down, hoarding, controlling, poisoning, and endangering the entire biosphere, and that's a long two-minute question. Specifically, you know, with that whole field of information, I see them as actually very aberrant and self-destructive, and in their own words, they admit that. So they need to be removed from power right now. Their mid-

level servants who are just into the power trip of killing 90% and running things, I don't think they've studied their own master's blueprint that really at the end of the day, they just want to kill everybody, including themselves.

Alan: It's possible, but I've also noticed too, for many years, that whatever is released to the public, to do with science, is generally obsolete by the time we get a hold of the information. There's a much higher level of science that they can, when you understand that Huxley himself wrote *Brave New World* in 1933, with all of that data to do with the genes and so on, long before they really discovered the genes, we are told. They were still teaching in the 70s, the 60s and 70s, in medicine that they suspected that genes lived on chromosomes, but they couldn't prove it. And yet here's Huxley writing in 1933 about a science that had not even come in at that time, in the general universities.

Alex: And mass drugging of the public and forced abortions and total control. What they're now setting up, go ahead.

Alan: And it's the same when you break it down to genes to do with the human genome project, and basically that thing was on the go, once again, before they were so advanced in understanding the gene. So who's telling the truth? The ones who were doing the research at the bottom, and learning it all over again, or a much higher group above them, that already knows all of this stuff? And what we find with the elite too, they have incredible faith, absolute faith in their own ingenuity, and with the use of science, they believe that they can go on forever, indefinitely. And I think that at a very high level, they've ironed all of these problems out. They talk about reseeded the planet if need be. They have warehouses....

Alex: That's right.

Alan: ...Or storehouses where they have all the genes of the entire planet of plants, insects, animal and so on.

Alex: So they have the giant underground labyrinths that they admit they have. Lord knows what they have that we're not aware of, and so they're prepared for that. That may be even in their plan, is to wreck everything to then rebuild it.

Alan: It could very well be. I remember watching one of the *Star Trek* movies, and remember Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA, so he knew the agenda.

Alex: The Genesis project, the Genesis project.

Alan: And he was also a member of the first Earth Army, to start the greening process for conservation and really to conserve humans. So he wrote it into that. And they had one episode in one of the movie versions where they called it the Genesis Project, where they reseeded a whole planet and started it off from scratch. And these characters didn't dream up this stuff. They already had plans to do this kind of thing, if they needed to do it on planet Earth itself. And I am certain that if by some fluke they don't get their way, because they do hold all the powers, all the reigns of power across the planet today. If they don't get their way, they will have something up their sleeves where they would go ahead and pull this off. Because they truly have utter faith in their own ability and acquired knowledge of sciences. It's hidden from the public. As I say, we get obsolete stuff at the bottom level. That's why they call it re-search, it's been done before at a higher level.

Alex: Well, take Ian Fleming, I mentioned this yesterday. In the early 50s he writes his second book, *James Bond, Moonraker*, where the elite are going to kill everybody, go to a space station, and come back after the biological weapons killed everyone and reseed with the Eugenics superculture. This is a high level MI6 agent, OSS agent, and then now, their newest James Bond is where there's a fake global environmental group using fake carbon taxes to bring in a World Tyranny. They're just flaunting it in our face.

Alan: Yes, they are flaunting it in our face. And it's interesting, the World Wildlife Fund has what they call three Arks on the planet. One of them is in Louisiana. And in there they have cryogenics, with again, every possible gene from every possible animal, insect, etc, in those particular Arks, and they said in this program, it was a public

broadcasting program, with a professor who's in charge of that particular One Ark – she said there's Three – that this will be used if anything happened to planet Earth, they can reseed the planet with everything they have there. And they've tested this stuff out. They have brought ovum and sperm together from different creatures, and they've inserted them into other types of creatures and successfully brought them to term. So they can literally breed any kind of animal, or even a human inside another animal if need be, and bring it to term after being stored in cryogenics for who knows how long.

Alex: So we're talking about dolphins with human brains, just it's endless. Well, I agree with what you just said. I believe that, well, we know, they're at least 30 or 40 years ahead, and that's exponential. And so that's why they're so arrogant now. In the time frame, how do you see them with the soft kill weapons? They've already turned up the ambient background, with the soft kill weapons, with the cancer viruses, with the barium and aluminum spraying on the public, with their operations worldwide. Go through the next ten years and then out, and I understand this is a projection from your deep research, but I've done my separate research, and that's what I'm always so impressed with is that you're always on the same line and even bring it further in many cases. That's why we're so honored to have you Alan, and I just really respect your intellect and research on this, because I've come to the same organic analysis as you are here, with my discernment. And discernment is really just your full mind capacity, the electrochemical computer you have, listeners, integrating all the information. And then of course their own statements. Break down specifically when you believe they'll start mass plagues, or smaller plagues to get us herded into cities, to train us to live under total control, into more of a THX1138 type system, rats in the cage. And then, when do the mass culls come, and will they use neutron bombs as the Ministry of Defence says they may, or will they use special race-specific weapons, blaming it on imaginary terror groups in caves, and how will these phases unfold and in what time frame for the, I always say 80% extermination, that's in the public documents, now they're in the newest documents saying, well really, it's 99%, we just told our underlings 80%. It's really we're going to kill 99% of people, so go ahead.

Alan: When you go into the records of the think tanks that advise NATO for instance, and the US military as well, they're identical. They're all identical, all their projections for the future. And this starts really with the statement right after 9/11, 2001, where they said, this will be a hundred years war. And everyone was shaking their heads saying, well why would it take a hundred years to finish off the Middle East. They weren't talking about the Middle East; they were talking about a long-term strategy plan for the entire planet. And these think tanks in their own records will always use history. They'll tell you where they get their ideas from. They go back into the Middle Ages, where they had plagues rampaging across the whole of Europe, but during those plague times too, when many people were dying, millions of people died, they also had incredible wars going on at the same time. And the effects on the general populations were studied even then, often by monks who did the documentation, to see the effects on the public, who were truly mind bombed. They were so afraid that the plague was going to get them, so much so, they'd allow armies to march through and pillage their food from them and their livestock, etc. And so when you see what they've dreamed up in their documentation as a projection for the next thirty to a hundred years for the military, it ties right in with that. They say that they expect starting around 2010, 2012, we will be a global society, de facto. It will be signed into law. But then, the plagues are coming, they expect them to come, so we'll have plagues just like the Middle Ages, pandemics. Now pandemics are ideal for bringing down a population of even the whole world, but not too suddenly, because a pandemic can be contained within an area, it can die off and reappear two or three years later and kill off more in the same area. So it's a long-term takedown. That way the people who are alive can bury the dead, it's not untidy, they're all out of sight, etc. So we clean up our own mess as we die off. And at the same time they expect that there's going to be massive food shortages, which they had again in the Middle Ages. And in the Middle Ages where you had various armies competing with each other and kings for power in different countries, you're going to have a global society here where the people will be revolting for lack of food, because the food supply of the world is now tied up into about 5 corporations' hands. And we know the United Nations, under their own mandate, and the Department of Agriculture say that they will be responsible for doling out the food to every nation. And part of that will be to keep down the populations. If your population increases, they will not increase the food supply. But what you're going to find is once they give you a quota, for maximum population, the next year they're going to down that quota again, and say we know we told you this, but we have to bring it down, there's not enough food to go around, so you have to bring down your population. So each country, it will be up to them to bring down their numbers, one way or another. And at the same time this is happening, you're going to have a World Military, managing the riots to do with food primarily and lack of necessities and medicines and so on.

And they're prepared to use Neutron bombs, so it's almost an update of the Middle Ages that they're bringing into effect. It worked then, and they believe it will work again. And they believe that by the year 2030 we'll pretty well be all died off, one way or another. Most of us apparently are sterile already, or almost so. And they believe then that China will start to decline massively, because even now, I think their population is 2 to 3 males to every one female, because they're encouraging infanticide there. It's mainly on the female. And therefore they themselves will start to decline. And once they're on the Westernized food and the inoculations, they will also start to become sterile. So within another, say 2030 to 2050, 2060, the population of China will be drastically reduced as well. So this is how they see the whole plan working out. And then they tie in the transhumanism agenda, where they'll bring out a new type to serve them, no doubt grow their own food for those who are left, for the elites themselves, natural food of course, a new type of human who will give them no problems whatsoever. They will be manufactured humans with no ability to think as a separate individual. They'll be a type of herd animal or hive animal as they call it in their own words. And they'll be very, very efficient. And they could also be programmed to do different jobs, because they'll also be part cyborg. That's really what they believe at the top. And this is through all the records of academia to do with transhumanism; I've looked into it.

Alex: That's what I wanted to add. They are, and we'll continue. They're sucking the youth in, and the army said this, as you know, decades ago, declassified in 2001, no 2000 in February. They said, we're going to use hype, video games culture to literally get the young people to want to be wire heads, and then they'll rebel against mom and dad and say, hey, there's a law, I'm allowed to be augmented, and then the Washington Post admits that the corporations are getting the children ready to rebel, the teenagers, to take the augmentation and then, now, one of the most famous video game company owners and inventors came out and said, soon you'll need to be augmented with chips in your body to even play our game. And the young people are already in their SIMS reality, they're you know 20 million people in the World of Warcraft. This is their reality, and so they're already being inserted into it. And the army said, we're going to use X boxes now, the very platform to have the teenagers fly our predator drones, and so they'll just sit there having fun, dehumanizing, killing people, playing real games on an X box platform, hooked into the predator drones, and now they're at the malls with these huge video game displays, the army, that's in the news today, all over the country, showing them simulated battle attacks or recordings of it, of real attacks to teach them how much fun it is to be involved, they're piloting the robotic craft, and the entire military by 2012 with the aircraft, the attack craft, is converting into drones, and then of course the humans are phased out because a tiny elite can then program the entire military apparatus that is serviced in these giant aircraft carrier sized, land based, ground based, air based, repair centers that are robotic with basic human technicians that upkeep it to where the elite can just punch a button and launch giant attacks against countries, and it won't matter if the troops even said no. So literal godlike powers now being ceded into the hands of the elite. Alan Watt, stay there, we're going to come back and get into the carbon footprint, the Social youth brigades that are going to be in all your homes, just the absolute enslavement.

(Commercial break)

Alex: I'm sorry to some out there who are laughing at us right now, who have been neutralized psychologically by the controllers. Because your own false identity that you have constructed for you is what you believe is your intellect or your being is a false construct, so you can't go against who you believe you are. You have to deny what we're saying, it's all documented, because you feel like your own enslavement is your soul. That's very sad, because we need to try to avert this. We need to try to reverse this. We have a limited window in time in my opinion to reverse what's happening. Alan Watt, digressing for a moment. Do you think we are in that limited window? and I want to get into solutions later. And then B., continuing with the phasing out of humanity.

Alan: I think we're well under way. We didn't know that we were being sterilized, until reports came out, the reports they've had for 50 years started to leak out, so we get the news 50 years later. This is how things are done. We're the last to be told any truth or at least even the effects of the truth. And they're well on their way to their objective. We're watching them go through this financial nonsense. This is the power of the purse, the last thing to be used to unite the whole planet. And because we're all on the one economic system, we know no other way. This is all we've been given. This is all we can remember for thousands, a couple of thousand years. Then there seems to be no way out of it. So, the power of the purse is going to force everyone along into the next phase of control. Money is used, remember, mainly as a tool by the elite. They don't need money. They already own everything technically.

They don't have to carry cash with them or even credit cards. Doors open wherever they go. Money is the trick to control the people and get us to work along with their system for their system. Eventually they won't even need that. Part of the phase on the way to the elimination of money for their Brave New World, will be a credit system that will come in for every citizen. And Bertrand Russell talked about this back in the 1950s, where the government in collusion with the banks will give you into your account every week a deposit which you cannot save up, so it starts at the same figure every Monday, and if you go against the system, you don't behave in a certain way or whatever, they will hold back your credits. You can't pay your rent, and so on, and this is going to be used as a form of social control. So we see with this present government/bank merger system that's coming in, that's right on with the agenda. And the government will eventually be right into your account and they will use it as a tool to control you. If you've been a bad boy, no more money, for a few weeks, until you bend a knee. And this is coming in, and I'm certain this is what's going to come out of this whole globalized monetary system that they're bringing in right now.

Alex: And again, they create all the crises, they release the biological agents then they offer the solution. They engineer the economic crisis, they offer the solution. They slip in the Chinese slave goods out of China, and then they say, okay, we passed a law that nobody in America can weave clothes for their children, and we're banning any production in textiles in the US or anywhere else unless it's certified by the government. Which then knocks out all the good clothes, made properly to where we can only have the GMO cotton and the bad stuff from India and China. I mean it's all happening. We see them raiding watermelon farms that are selling watermelons. Or raiding people selling milk. Or raiding people selling eggs. They're obsessed with shutting down any grass roots agrarian self-sufficient societies, which shows, that's one of their weak points isn't it?

Alan: It was one of their weak points indeed. Yes.

Alex: Back in 70 seconds Alan. Let's talk about solutions and things we can do to fight this, and I want to get into chemtrails with you, and our carbon footprint, how that's going to be controlled. And then we'll go to your phone calls, ladies and gentlemen. Final hour, straight ahead.

Hour 2

Alex: Alright, final hour on this final broadcast of this week, the first week of the new year. We'll be back live this Sunday 4-6pm, and of course, next week for a few of the days when Jason Bermas is here in town, he'll be sitting in with a lot of important and informative guests coming up. Now, I want to go back to Alan Watt. Alan, we've been having a riveting informative discussion here. People that say we're being negative, we're not. It's like looking out your window and seeing a storm coming in and somebody says what's the weather? Oh, a storm's coming in. Oh, don't be negative. All we're doing is covering the facts here, the reality. You alluded about 15 minutes ago to the carbon footprint, the allotted amount of credits you'll have on your card. All of this is admitted. Even if you "have wealth" you won't be able to spend it because it will be past your carbon footprint. And then of course that will all be selectively, selectively enforced. I mean this is the total controlled society with the technology to try to carry it out. So can you speak more about life under the carbon footprint which they're now bringing in. Obama says you'll have weekly, monthly visits to your farm or your home. You'll get special permits to do any changes to your house. Cows, \$170 tax. Soda, but then all foods, satellite boxes on all your cars taxing you as you drive. They're now saying it all. Everything we warned people about, that was in the planning documents we saw decades ago. We're now here. In this continuum from the early elites forming and the scientific dictatorship several thousand years ago, to now, how far along on that continuum, towards what they believe is their End Game are we? Are we 80% there, 90% there?

Alan: I think we're probably 90% there. That's why it is in the open now. And they're not really concerned. They have all of the classes they need. As I say, it's mainly academia on their side, they fund so many of the big corporations, even with the bailouts, the corporations must do as they're told as well, and go along with this. Everyone is being paid off, bought off, or simply blackmailed to go along with this whole agenda. And as I say, academia does it willingly. So, they're not bothered about the general public whatsoever. In fact, the general public are still watching all the trivia that's doled out to them, as they said they'd do, to keep them happy and entertained. But you're quite right with this whole carbon thing. See, man is the problem according to them. There's too many of us. And everything that we need or use, gives off carbon in the manufacturing. Even down to creating a house for

you to live in is a problem. And that's another way they're getting people off the land. They've started voluntary programs to come in and test your house, from the government. The government puts so much money towards you re-insulating it, etc, and that scheme was to get us all used to the idea of government coming in and testing our houses to see if they worthy enough to stand up or be knocked down. And eventually that will become mandatory. They want the people off the land, according to Agenda 21, the United Nations program, into these big overcrowded cities, and that's where they plan to contain us. That ties right in with why they have not been upgrading the main cities for many, many years. They're in a mess. The roads are in a mess. They admitted in Toronto for instance that it would take, it would almost be cheaper to build a brand new city than to fix the sewage systems, the roads and so on. It would be easier to start from scratch. In other words they don't intend to maintain those cities. These have to be simply to contain the public for a period of thirty to forty years, until the public are pretty well all dead and gone. Now, the whole carbon idea came up from a big think tank that works with all the other big think tanks. Well funded, interconnected with them, and that's the Club of Rome. And the founders of the Club of Rome wrote a book in 1990s, that they said in the 1970s, they were the ones that came up with the idea to unite the planet and claim that mankind was having a war on the Earth itself, and therefore man was the problem. And they came up with the whole idea of the carbon output.

Alex: And it's a sick joke, because we're a carbon based lifeform, everything on this planet is carbon based.

Alan: Everything is.

Alex: And they're saying it's going to be a toxic waste, but all their genetic engineering, all their toxic waste dumping, that's okay. It's only carbon dioxide and other gases that come off of life forms, which is all part of the life cycle. They're waging war on the life cycle itself, and saying they're going to micromanage and tax every facet. The power to tax is the power to destroy. It is a tax on the life giving gas itself

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Going to your phone calls here in just a few minutes. Before I do that, I wanted to give Alan a little time to talk about any issues that he thinks are most important, instead of just my questions and our analysis back and forth. Okay, Alan Watt, we want to continue with carbon footprint, finishing what you were trying to say, before you got cut off by break, and then the chemtrails over all. I'm looking at satellite photos on the major weather sites, I'm looking at the whole world now, and I've gone back, because they have archives, as you know, but the listeners may not, of the skies five, ten, fifteen years ago. It wasn't there. Now, not just the major cities, like five years ago, but all over the US, all over Europe, all over Australia, but even some in Third World Countries, but it's mainly in the West, it's just covered with the trails. They're now at a couple of thousand feet in Austin. They stay there for hour after hour. Everybody is getting sick. Major news media has been testing it and finding barium salts, weird fibers, aluminum oxide, all of this, so I'd like you to speak to the chemtrails as well.

Alan: Yes. Getting back to the footprints, the carbon ones. They're adding taxes on to air flights now too. Because, in the future, you see, they're going to ban basically tourism. That will be no longer necessary. You won't be able to travel to any country without it being required for business or work related. That's the system they're bringing in.

Alex: And that will all be selectively enforced. When you go travel places, you see, I'll never forget, and then I'm going to let you continue, but you just bring up points. About fifteen years ago, before I was even on air, I was out at Hamilton Poole, this sinota, this caved-in underground cave, beautiful, it looks like something out of Tarzan, deep water, big snapping turtles and fish, and I was playing hooky from college, and I was there with a girlfriend laying out on the pebbles, you know on a summer day, and these nature conservancy people showed up, and they were making eugenics comments and going I can't believe they even allow people here. I can't believe they even allow humans here. They were just, ugh, looking at us with anger. And then suddenly you saw the park rangers acting like that, and this whole culture that we've got to be controlled and herded into cities. So I just wanted to add that point, that we're not even under the official U.N. plans going to be allowed in more than half of the United States on their maps alone. You will be shot if you enter it. And people didn't believe me, and then, in 1999, I'll never forget. I don't remember the exact issue, I showed it on my local TV show many times, and I covered it on air for like a month. It was talking about an area in Asia, I want to say Burma. And it said huge National, International Biosphere

U.N. World Heritage Sites, hundreds of thousands of acres were off limits, and it showed soldiers with M16s, and it said if the locals try to enter even to get water, or even get firewood, they are shot. And so that model is already going. Go ahead.

Alan: That's true. And getting back to the housing. They will be coming around the houses and testing it for leakage, because if you can't heat your house efficiently, and contain the heat and use very little fuel, etc, they're basically going to kick you out of that home.

Alex: Banning fireplaces, banning space heaters already in Europe, moving to do that in Canada, it just goes on and on.

Alan: That's the whole agenda. Through the force of law, and using the power of the purse as I call it, they'll force this whole agenda through. And they're doing it.

Alex: Cars, airplanes, farms, ranches, space heaters, homes, food, every facet, micro-managed and taxed.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. That's the big stick. And people have been trained from birth to always go along with laws, always go along with laws, and don't question it. Everyone else goes along with the laws, so why can't you? That's what they say to you, if you object.

Alex: Well, take the animal ID. Take the animal ID. It's just so incredible. They just mail them around to people, it wasn't even a law, except in two states, federal, and they just say, fill out this contract and sign it. They sign away their farm and ranch, and now they're finding out they just gave the government an easement and a control.

Alan: That's correct. What we're up against here is such incredible organization. That's what really hits anyone that goes into this field of study and research. The incredible organization that's micromanaged, right down to the lowest level on every particular area or facet of living, that's what strikes you as overwhelming. And it isn't until you realize this has been on the go for such a long time. That explains why they're all interconnected. When Margaret Thatcher left as the Prime Minister of Britain, she said that she now belonged to the parallel government. She called it the parallel government that's made up of ex-prime ministers, presidents, and high officials of all countries. She says, we really run the show. And I just noticed today that Tony Blair and Merkel is over there with Sarkozy, talking about this new economic system they're bringing in. So Tony Blair, even though he's an ex-Prime Minister, is doing more behind the scenes than he could possibly do when he was a front man as the Prime Minister. He belongs to the parallel government.

Alex: He's now graduated to the real government which itself takes orders, while the public is focused on the front dummy puppets and I meant to get to that story, it's up on infowars.com right now. They're saying a new capitalism, with what you said thirty minutes ago, where the government pays all the corporations, who in turn pay the people, total control.

Alan: That's right. That's correct. Therefore government will achieve the objective it was set up to do, a long time ago, where they will be into your personal account, and it will be used as a control factor on what you do, where you go, what you spend your money on. In fact, they can take fines right out of your bank account if you break some carbon law or whatever. This is where it's all going.

Alex: Finland has been doing that. Finland has been doing that for 16, 17 years, where your parking ticket is according to how much money you have. And if you're wealthier they take more. It's a class thing they did to sell the public, but now it's for carbon footprint and everything you buy and sell is tracked, and they can compare that, they say it's the world model, according to how much money you make, so they can tell if you're not paying taxes or have a black market job.

Alan: That's correct. They are making refrigerators now that will read every item that is put in that fridge, and literally, it can get in touch with the supermarket to reorder, but it can also, obviously, get in touch with the government and let them know everything that you have. And they will know, they will know if all that you have food

wise comes from your ration, your quota. And if you're above that they'll want to know where you got it from.

Alex: Yes. It reads the RFID and they're by law trying to make it where all refrigerators will have this in five years. And now this big Masonic hospital organization, I saw this story two weeks ago, where the old people if they aren't eating enough food, or it's scanning their food, they go ahead and come and take them away to be put in a home or hospice, and then they're also going to track with the school lunch program, where you swipe your card, they're already CPS'ing children, because even if they bring their own lunch, it has to be entered in, and then they say, you weren't feeding your child healthy food, we're taking him.

Alan: That's right. And getting back to this parallel government, Professor Carroll Quigley talked about this in his book *Tragedy and Hope*, and the *Anglo-American Establishment*, two books. He said that the parallel government runs with technocrats. Now, Blair now is a technocrat like Brzezinski, or Maurice Strong, or Kissinger. And he said that the Prime Ministers and Presidents can take the heat for policies of government he says, but the real work is done behind the scenes with technocrats who are not responsible to the public. They are not elected by the public.

Alex: His whole life, Blair's whole life, Clinton's whole life. They finally graduate into real government.

Alan: Yes. And we're seeing it now. And why is the media even so concentrated on Ex-Prime Ministers and Ex-Presidents? It's out in the open now that they are a part of this important parallel government that's interlinked, interwoven completely with all of the big foundations that all work in concert. They're all on the same agenda, and they even have foundations which go out to make sure there's consensus building within every organization. So they're all on board, on track with the same politically correct agendas.

Alex: Simply stunning, Alan Watt. Briefly chemtrails, they seem to be intensifying.

Alan: They are intensifying. I noticed it in Ontario when they really started hitting us, ten years ago exactly it was. And they were much lower at the time. It was all over the sky. The scary part is that most people didn't even see this. It was much much lower, there were wide thick trails, maybe ten planes at a time. And the average person that watches TV and is dumbed down, thought nothing of it. This goes back to how we're always years behind what they tell us. It's only now they're saying, we're thinking of seeding the air with chemicals to curb global warming. Well, they've been doing something for ten year, and I don't think it's got anything to do with global warming. In fact, those who watch this, notice that when they heavily spray an area, it heats up underneath because the tiny refractors in the metals act like mirrors.

Alex: No, no. They're trying to heat, they're trying to heat, because I think they knew the sun was about to cool off, and I'm not saying they're good, but they actually need to heat the earth. Then they're trying to restrict carbon. Alan Watt, let's finish up with chemtrails and then go right to calls. Michael, Joe, Bill, Mark, Michelle, Michael, Danny, and others. Stay with us, we'll be right back.

(Commercial break.)

Alex: I don't know how anybody out there watching couldn't miss at infowars.com or prisonplanet.com five or six times a day and spread the word. I mean the stories here. Obama's energy czar, Socialist agent for a new world order. Airforce creates counterblog response to plan and quell dissent inside the United States, openly targeting propaganda against the American people. The marines announced publicly yesterday, yes, we're going to fight the American people. I didn't even cover that article, where they're announcing that they're going to engage in combat in America. Not even against Al Qaeda which they claim, the American people. It is just unbelievable the type of things. And things are going so fast now Alan, you and I can hardly even respond to all of it, and everything we said is happening, because we were just reading the globalists' own documents, before they were widely disseminated.

Alan: That's the whole trick of it. The public have been unfortunately, well trained, with scientific indoctrination. The television is not something to be entertained with, it's the greatest tool the elite have ever had. You can't listen to truth, and think about the truth and dissect it for yourself and switch on the TV and get lost for an hour on some other topic. Because whatever you're learning is going to be eradicated from your mind. It is a scientific tool that has

been put to an incredible effect. They're also going into the ELF warfare techniques now that Brzezinski talked about in his book *Between Two Ages*. He mentioned the Technotronic era in that book, and the Technotronic era was a technique that would be used on the general population, he meant worldwide, where they'd get their opinions and ideas coming to them, but they'd have no idea where it was coming from. And he was talking about really, ELF technology. And they are putting up antennas in some of the big cities. I've got photographs here of some of them in the process of being built in fact, and they have their own transponders down below. And these things are unlike the ones they use for cellphones, and I think this is all part of the network to control the minds of the public. Now this stuff is well proven. It works very well. It can put you into a state of apathy. Or aggression. Or depression. Or aggression, very easily.

Alex: By the way, a mainstream publication two weeks ago came out, and it's been in the Baltimore sun as well, and said, DARPA has these ultrasound alone can calm you or make you angry. And they said, we're going to start doing this with the public.

Alan: That's right. So they are going to use it.

Alex: We're just going to put towers up, but it's to fight Al-Qaeda, Alan.

Alan: They're actually going ahead and building them, and putting them up in preparedness for the times ahead, which will not be pleasant.

Alex: Well, Alan, what are we going to do when a cop shoots an unarmed man in the back on the ground. We've got to turn these on and calm everybody down, Alan.

Alan: Yes. That's the whole, you see, it goes back again to this whole idea that we're just animals, and there's nothing spiritual about you. You have no soul, no nothing. You're just a contained brain, and they call it endless loops inside your own brain. That's what they teach in university.

Alex. And they also give us doublethink. They go, well, all these people die when they get tazered, but that's just a syndrome. People just happen to die at the same time they're tazered. It's not the tazer.

Alan: Yes, some people are allergic to it, you see. (Chuckle)

Alex: Well, yeah. Now when we shoot you maybe it's a syndrome. Maybe the bullet didn't do it.

Alan: That's it. That's right. And so they can rationalize and they are. They can use every kind of rationalization, almost mockingly today to justify what they can do, because they're given all power. They know they have all power to do as they wish. They've raised a generation that's willing to use all of these, this technology and weaponry on the public. They've been brought up playing the video games. There's no morality in a video game. It's get to the other side, and kill as many as possible.

Alex: And they condition us with all the violence they constantly show on TV to accept it. And this segment is almost over, I want to come back and go directly to calls. You got cut off on the last segment with chemtrail comments, go ahead.

Alan: Yes, the chemtrails, I'll tell you, it probably has many, many different functions, I'm sure. It definitely makes people apathetic and tired. That's been well noted, and I've been watching this for years, and talking to hundreds of people over the years on it, where they're heavily sprayed, and the fallout, the physical fallout even in the bronchial tubes, and the long lasting infections etc, are well noted. Every pharmacist in the country knows what his best selling products are. Go in and ask the pharmacist, and he'll tell you, it's the bronchodilators and expectorants and so on, and antibiotics, that have really been pushed for the last ten years to do with this spraying. He might not mention the spraying. He might not know himself. But he knows what he sells off the shelves. So the ones at the top who advocated this, they treat us like children. They call us children. You cannot tell the children what we're doing to them. It's for their own benefit. Poor souls. But we don't want to scare them. They know, probably right

down to the smallest iota, how many people will die off with this, with respiratory problems.

Alex: And then we call it allergies. People who never had them suddenly can't breathe and are sick all the time. Suddenly, I saw a report last year, that women's lung cancer is up seven times what it was a decade ago. And they go, that's alright. We'll have a little cancer group for you and make you feel like you're a little movie star. Now you're going to die and go in a coffin. Bye-bye. We love you. We'll be right back.

(Commercial break.)

Alan: Alright Alan, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. Be sure to check out the audios, the materials, the videos, things that are available there and be sure and support Alan Watt and the work he's doing. Be sure and support our work as well, and all the documentary films that I have made. Again available at Infowars.com. And Alan's stuff is all available at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I want to go to your calls now, for those that have been patiently holding for the balance of this Friday edition, and try to move quickly through them. I appreciate everybody being patient. Let's talk to Michael in Chicago. You're on the air with Alan Watt. Michelle, excuse me, I read that wrong. Michelle in Chicago go ahead.

Michelle: Hi Alex. How are you?

Alex: Good.

Michelle: I'm a first time caller. I probably woke up maybe about two years ago. I started watching the 9/11 films. I was a big watcher of TV before and now that I'm seeing it after waking up to everything that's going on, it's so obvious, the brainwashing that these people are broadcasting to everybody. And it's just so disheartening to watch it happen and listen to them mock truthers as conspiracy theorists. And just dismiss everything that they're saying, and make it into a big joke. And it's such a ridiculous thing that people, the media is so ridiculous that people just don't pay attention to it. And they're apathetic, and they just don't care.

Alex: But that's what they mean. At a certain level of the programming, that's why they came out and said that the number two in Al Qaeda have been killed 14 separate times.

Michelle: Oh My God!!! They don't pay attention!

Alex: And then never retracted, okay

Michelle: No!!!

Alex: And last time we didn't really kill him, but this time we did. That's kind of...

Michelle: People don't even care. They don't even remember what happened two years ago. All they care about is the current stats that are going on right now. All these election things they don't talk about the issues. They talk about the numbers.

Alex: But the point I was...

Michelle: Yes, I'm sorry. Go ahead.

Alex: No, no no. I just, I want to get Alan's take on this. I've just noticed they do this. They're making the propaganda ridiculous, to make people almost tune out and then just disregard all information, where it's all just kind of a background noise. Alan, what do you call that tactic?

Alan: It's works with dystopia, they call it, where they do almost mind-bomb you with conflicting reports, until you don't trust your own logic anymore. That's part of the process. Most people will simply switch off to any further news on that topic in fact. They'll switch right out. And that's a technique that's used in neuroscience on the public.

Alex: Yeah, they did that with rats, and then higher primates, and I had a marine call in, I was familiar with the study, where they take a puppy and shock it on a plate, and it's got its food, every time it goes to its food it shocks it, and finally it just rolls over and waits to die.

Alan: Yes, so when anyone mentions the same topic again, you'll just automatically say, well, you're paranoid, you're a conspiracy theorist and abelia ? is a main one too, it's no memory. People have no memory, and they think in bits and bites. Little bits in the media come in short bursts now, and that's the attention span of most people. They can't concentrate for any amount of time.

Alex: They reduced it by design. Anything else Michelle?

Michelle: Well, I just wanted to say, thanks again Alex, you've got, you're very brave to say the least.

Alex: Listen, this is not a figure of speech, Michelle. I'm not, oh, I'm not brave now ma'am, I'm just doing my job. Literally I'm not brave. How would I not discover a scientific technocracy, that is completely psychopathic and enjoys destroying my species and my children's future. How would I not aggressively fight it with everything I've got, and try to build some media system to at least counter it. I mean, how would I, I would be mindlessly brave if I knew this, and just said forget it. Alan, can you speak to that.

Alan: It's true. I mean, every animal on the planet, even insects, will try and defend themselves. A mouse will actually scratch the nose of a cat, rather than just get eaten or to save its young. And we have the same abilities here, only we've been so dumbed down and made to be apathetic, this is again a scientific technique of indoctrination, of obedience to authority, that we allow them to take the next step and the next step to our own extinction. And we can't allow it to happen. We can't allow it to happen. We have the right to exist on this planet as much as anyone who believes he's an elitist does. And they are no more value than we are. That's a fact.

Alex: And I appreciate the call, Michelle, I'd love to keep you on longer, but we have all these callers. We've got to get to everybody who at least is holding. I mean that is the basic facts of this, of what Alan just said. And they have taught us to not have our survival extinct or to turn it on and off. When they say turn it off, it's not okay to stand up and fight back. Like in England, where they arrest you, if someone is raping your wife and you punch them, you go to jail and the rapist doesn't. That's on record. Or if somebody has robbed you three times, they come in to kill you, you stab them, you go to jail. Or if you push somebody out a window when they're attacking you, you go to jail. They're saying you are not to protect yourself, because it's a criminal class running things. They want, I mean it's kind of like when you, some really expensive snakes, they amputate the guinea pig's legs and defang it, so it can't bite the snake when the snake eats it, because they don't want the snake to be hurt. Or they'll drug the guinea pig, with a drug that doesn't affect the snake, so the guinea pig doesn't hurt it. We've been neutralized to be like a guinea pig. It's had its eyes gouged out, its teeth pulled out, its legs cut off, dropped into the snake. And that's what this Social Darwinism is, and that's what carbon taxing is, teaching us that we're bad. They take our own survival instinct and say, if the Earth's going to survive, we've got to kill ourselves. They're teaching us our own survival system, our own survival propulsion system is a thought crime.

Alan: They are, and I was reading an article recently from the United Nations, about the idea of power, and total power, where they say that eventually the world governmental system will be the only authorized authority that can legally use violence. And that's what it's all about. So anyone beneath that, all your family squabbles and so on, or robbers coming into your house, "that just happens amongst the animals. You're all animals. We see you as one big mass, and therefore we can't allow you to use violence yourself, even if it's to defend yourself."

Alex: And they call that the power monopoly of force.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: That's in a Unidare document, July 7th 2001, where they say that's why the American people must be armed. And the bill has been introduced by the Democrats. Barrack Obama, if they pass it, is set to sign it, where the

attorney general can ban any and all guns, simply by uttering the word ex cathedra. It literally is God Emperor. I mean, this, you can't make it up. It's on Infowars.com now, in the news and focus archive. Our featured story archive. Let's go to another caller here. This isn't a drill folks, this is for real, this is happening. Let's go ahead and talk, Joe hung up. Bill in Illinois then others. Bill you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Bill: Hi gentlemen. I was hoping that we could just roll into the weekend and give people some hope. I know that all the information that comes out is really paralyzing and scary to most people, but the more you dive into it, and see what's going on and try to wake people up and knock them out of their comas, I'm seeing a ground swell of people waking up in the Chicago Land area, and everybody is being laid off. They're trying to figure out how they're going to make rent or put food on the table, and now is the time when people are paying attention. And now is the time when we can all start to organize and provide solutions, and start a blog or make videos or pass out your dvds and get people to be awake.

Alex: I agree, but here's an analogy and we'll get Alan's comment, and let you counter comment. If someone is taking this information we're giving as paralyzing, they shouldn't. The establishment through chemicals, through the media, through the culture, because we pick up the propaganda and regurgitate. Then that gives it with the pheromone activation, in the true third dimension, the reality trigger in the mind, but that gets into some more sophisticated issues, that I've seen. We have to understand, it's like they've given us a big shot of a sedative, okay, and then this show is literally a shot of adrenaline where you're laying on the railroad tracks, you've been shot up full of Thorazine, you can't get up, Alan Watt and I are coming in with adrenaline going "erghh" to where you can actually get up and get off the track, and so we're just telling you the full truth folks, so you know what you're facing. Because if people are being paralyzed by this, I mean, I don't know about you in my life, but Alan, when someone starts swinging at you, I don't feel paralyzed, I go into gear.

Alan: Yeah, you must do. Again, this is a war, and when you realize it is a war strategy and you're in it whether you like it or not, then you have to fight back with all that you can do. No matter what it is. And don't be overwhelmed by it. This has been on the go before we were born. And when you realize it's always a long-term system, long-term goals, then you're still in the battle. It's not over until the fat lady sings.

Alex: Yeah, you can't opt out of this. You can't opt out of this. You were born into this.

Alan: Yes. And what you have to do too is realize those things which are paralyzing you, those things which are numbing your brain, like the television and stop watching it. Start reading, getting into the factual information that is put out by the authorities themselves. You can find the stuff, it's all over the place. And realize this is all very, very real, what can I do? And start doing something. I started off handwriting stuff and photocopying stuff, and sending it out to hundreds of people who had a voice when I had none. And that's the sort of thing that you have to do. You have no option but to do something. And you are an active combatant in this system, whether you like it or not, because the elite have declared war upon you.

Alex: Well, that's what I do. I try to bring people that I respect, and that I think have information that's needed to this large platform, the biggest in alternative media. And that's why this platform is so precious folks, and why we need your financial support. Because we're trying to do, you know, this isn't a very big operation compared to the establishment, it's tiny, but compared to the liberty movement, this is about as big and as strong as it gets, and it's very expensive, so please buy the books and videos, donate. I'm glad to see that the auction there is over \$45,000 for the bullhorn. I had no idea that it would go that high, but that is very, very exciting. And it doesn't close out until next Wednesday night, so we'll see what happens with that. But sir, go ahead, anything else you wanted to add there briefly, Bill. I agree with you, now is the time that people are finally, while the New World Order is finally emerging and by the way, Governor Blagojevich has been impeached by the Illinois House, and he faces trial now in the Senate, go ahead.

Bill: Alex, I was just going to add that, and I've said this before, the old saying of we are the ones we've been waiting for. I thank you. You guys had actually posted some of my videos on your site this week.

Alex: Thank you sir, I've got to move on to other callers, thank you. Let's go ahead and take another one here. Let's

talk to Mark in Oregon. Mark, you're on the air worldwide, go ahead.

Mark: Thank you Alex, and hello to you and hello to Alan. Alex, I want to just mention quickly, as a quick aside to my main body of my call, I really, if you can, I would urge you to have another money bomb as soon as possible. I figure you've probably got a very limited amount of artifacts there which would probably all auction very well, but if that be the case, perhaps that will take the place of a money bomb for a time, but whatever it takes Alex in order for you to do your job unhindered by lack of funds at this point, because they're really upping the ante faster than, like you say, sometimes it takes your breath away these days they're moving so fast. And they are pulling everything off the shelf at one time, using it all at one time in order to overwhelm us at this point. This is their strategy, I firmly believe that. But Alan, you know the ultra elite, the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the English Royalty and the Royalty of the Netherlands, the Vatican, Black Jesuit sect, they've been promised by their God, whom they call Lucifer, that they're going to inherit the Earth. And he has the name of Satan now, and he is the devil. But, they do his bidding in order to get this deal of inheriting the whole Earth eternally. And of course, the destruction in or aberration of all of God's creation on this planet is the devil's bidding, so we see that. But they're so under the illusion of Satan, the master of illusion, that they don't realize that, as the Bible prophesies, they will fall completely in their efforts and completely fail to accomplish their efforts and actually are going to burn eternally in hell. They're not going to destroy it all.

Alex: Do you have a question or comment? Yeah. Do you have a question?

Mark: Actually the question part of it is, Alan, to your knowledge, who is the elite Maximus, these humans are above the usual most well known villains that I've mentioned.

Alan: Well, you might be closer to a truth than you realize. There's definitely a power in this world that's making itself manifest through these people, and one of the symptoms of it is the fact that you can't get so many thousands of workers working towards this New World Order, this planned horror society, where they're all like clones of each other on every single topic. That in itself is not normal. It's unnatural. So there's definitely something working through them. It's up to the individuals who do the study to figure out what it is according to their own experience.

Alex: Well, people call it spirituality, but you know they've proven the 6th sense. They've proven that we're only seeing a thin band of the full spectrum and you know the 6th sense or aborigines always know when their mother dies. They can be 3,000 miles away in a mine and they come out and every time, say in Australia, and say my mother just died, fly me out there, and they're always right. I mean and I've experienced things like that, and it's true the elite are tied together by almost like a spiritual broadcasting system. It's like they're downloading the same evil directory. What is that Alan in your opinion?

Alan: Well, if you went into ancient writings, even before what we know as the Bible was written, they did talk about a war, a war in the heavens and on the Earth. This is pre, even pre-Hebrew. And it wasn't over. It would last for thousands and thousands, maybe millions of years, before the next clash would come along. And it was again written about in the Zoroastrian mysteries later on to do with good and evil itself, always in battle with each other. And it's up to the individual as I say how they interpret this, but all you can really do ultimately is to interpret it according to your own personal life's experience. That's all you can do.

Alex: Yeah, I can tell you how the elite interpret it. They're kind of along the 5th Element line.

Alan: They do understand both sides, and how to manipulate both sides of it too.

Alex: Well that's the Illuminati Mystery Religion, is the balance that they believe in. Thank you sir I appreciate your call. Michael, Dan and Scott, final call, straight ahead, with the always intriguing Alan Watt. I'm Alex Jones.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: In closing I want you to visit cuttingthroughthematrix.com and we'll throw that up on the prisonplanet.tv screen for you. And buy some of Alan Watt's books and videos, because he's barely scraping by, and just does such

important work, and that's why we have him here. So be sure and support him there at the site, by actually buying some of the books and videos. You need to purchase some of this and have hard copies, and support him. Okay, let's jam in a few final calls here. Michael in Mass, quick question for Alan Watt.

Michael: Hey, how's it going gentlemen?

Alex: Pretty good.

Michael: I wanted to bring up a topic for kind of deep, I don't know, deep conversation. See if you can get deep and sophisticated on this one. The document called "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars."

Alex: Colonel Alexander.

Michael: Absolutely. To me, that document, I mean that's basically the Rosetta Stone for the New World Order plan.

Alex: No, no, there's cell towers. There's chemtrails. We're being hit with silent, soft kill weapons.

Michael: Absolutely, it's all in there. I'm sure you guys probably weren't prepared for a real deep convo on this, but I was hoping that maybe in the future, you know you guys could get to together to like...

Alex: Sir, we're totally prepared but we've got two minutes left.

Michael: Alright, well, Alan what do you think?

Alan: Brzezinski said it in the Technotronic Era. He mentioned this technology, briefly. It's been set up for a while. It's old technology, but they're now setting up the equipment publicly, in high concentration areas, and it will be used during the coming riots.

Michael: I've been trying to kind of talk to a lot of, I live in Massachusetts, and there's you know a huge Masonic Community in this particular state, and I'm trying to explain to a lot of these people that they don't always tell you the truth, even if you are an initiate. And I want to know if I'm accurate when I say this. Most of the symbology has two meanings, and they use the dual meanings for psychological profiling.

Alex: Or more. Let me explain how it works in a nutshell, and we've got to end the show, and I appreciate your call, and I'm sorry to the other callers. I promise next time Alan's on, you call, and you say you got cut off. You'll go to the head of the line. And we'll let Alan close the show out with his comment on this. It's triple, quadruple meaning. The porch masons, the masons, you could argue they were taken over, they were always bad. It's meant to control good men. So later, as high level masons, they make them write out, what would you do in this situation, what would you do in that situation. If you're a good person, they say, oh good, you're one of us, but they shelve you; if you're evil, they raise you up and elevate you. Alan Watt, your closing comments on that.

Alan: Well, they ask them at the top, do you want to have the crown, or do you want to be a servant. The one that takes the crown is put off to the sidelines. Everything is a test.

Alex: Absolutely, anything else Alan?

Alan: Yes, the lower Masons as Pike said are just the outer portico. They're no different, they know no more than the general public, but they're useful idiots.

Alex: Alan Watt, great talking to you. We'll talk to you again in the near future, God Bless.

Alan: And you too.

Alex: We're out of time ladies and gentlemen. Rebroadcast starts one place, infowars.com right now, we'll be back

in one minute, stay with us. Have a great weekend. Great job.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

January 31st, 2012

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex: All right. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And he is a musician, researcher, and just has an incredible grasp on all things inside this global New World Order system. Really, this attempt to construct an alternative technological system for the elite, and to insert us more and more into an artificial habitat, where every facet of our lives are controlled, drugs and chemicals added to the food and water, GMO forced on us, like I was covering earlier. New Jersey and Arkansas passed laws to forcibly inoculate. Well, California has passed a law to inject your kids without your consent. This is to forcibly inoculate our bloodstream with the deadly sodium fluoride, on record that they know is killing people. So, when you start getting control of your cities and saying no, they're coming and saying, we're going to force it on you. And they're now, the American Medical Association came out last week and said, we want to forcibly inoculate the public as well. So, they're really taking the velvet glove off the iron fist. Alan, I didn't talk to you before you came on with us. I've got a lot of stuff that I want to ask you, but out of the gates, what is front and center on your radar screen?

Alan: Well, we're definitely going to war with Syria and Iran, in whatever order they choose fit. And it might be at the same time, in fact. And of course, at the same time, at home, we're going into massive austerity, which is to be the world system, from now on. And even the Federal Reserve headman there said that you're going to see inflation for twenty years, inside the US, gradual inflation. And so, that means at the end of twenty years, everything is going to be double the price or more. So, we're going into a planned, a planned long ago, by the way, planned austerity for the whole world, while your disposable income goes to taxes and fees to fight wars and to redistribute the wealth across the world. The Marxian concept is here and implemented. And, of course, everyone thinks that Marxism was completely opposed to capitalism, and nothing is further from the truth. Capitalism and Communism were set up by the same boys. It's a dialectic process. So, they're bringing together their plan, exactly as Lenin said they would be. Lenin said that the Communist system would eventually, after a generation, about seventy years or so, change, and stop being so insular in Russia. And then it would spread into the West and the two would merge and become something in between Capitalism and Communism. Well, this is it folks. You're here already. And it was

planned long before you were born. These guys make long, long term plans. And they always pull them off.

Alex: And by the way, you're not just saying this. They admit it's beautiful to have a post-industrial world. We're going to shut you down so you can't afford to have children. We're going to force-drug you. They, I mean, in Austin, they've announced carbon taxes. 80% increase in power bills. And they said, it's for the earth, and we're going to pay it to a foreign company.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: I mean, it's just we're doing this because we want to. And we've gotten leaks out of Bilderberg and other groups where they say, people are too uppity. We want to make you poor. Isn't that just feudalism?

Alan: It is feudalism, but again, we were told this by the historian for the group that created Capitalism and Communism, Carroll Quigley. He said that this new feudal system, the new feudal overlords in the feudal system of the world would be the CEOs of the international corporations working with government, and that's what you have. It's already here. It's been here for quite some time. And we see that with the big banking companies, going across the world, just plundering and taking everything over. They're into every country in the world. Literally it's a private organization that runs the world. And democracy is simply a front to get the radical groups, which they pay, by the way, the NGOs, to protest and demand that we go into the system even quicker and faster into the same Utopia where we share our wealth with the whole planet, basically. So, there's to be no favorites in this New World Order. Every country is to be leveled to the same extent, pretty well.

We see the same thing happening with your medical system in the US. The RAND Corporation was hired to do a study to see what Obamacare would be like, who should they choose as a model to copy. They copied Britain. Britain's National Health Service is an utter disgrace. You can't get cataracts treated nowadays. You have to go elsewhere to get them done. You can't get knee operations done, things like that. And yet, the US is to copy that. And they're closing down wards in hospitals, across the US right now, and it's been kept very quiet. So, you're really going into a state where you'll be at about the level of the Philippines eventually, once they're finished.

Alex: Continue.

Alan: Well, the CFR, people keep missing the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just one branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the big World Order system. They connect all the corporations together. They have their members in IBM, right across the board, and all the big banking systems. And they also have all their members staffing the Bank for International Settlements, which is the bank which oversees all central banking, for every country. And they own all the media. And they tell us where they're taking us, and how fast they're going. And they even give you time levels for implementations of different parts of this big agenda. And they're all for carbon taxes, for austerity, and they have no problems at all about literally eliminating what's left of what's called the middle classes. And you're already replaced. We have it all replaced, the middle class, really, by technocracy. Technocrats really are running the show. They'll be kind of semi-important, but the general middle classes are gone.

If you go back even further to a high member of the same organization, Margaret Thatcher, she said that eventually, she says, we'll eliminate all small private businesses. There'll be only international corporations, and that's the way it will be. And she made it almost impossible to run a small business, because half the day you were doing paperwork for the government. So, it's the same in the States right now, Canada, elsewhere, across the world.

We're also seeing countries sell off their national assets, Greece and New Zealand is doing it too. Other countries are following. Rothschild himself put forward the bill in Britain last year to sell off the British roads to private international corporations. So, we're interdependent, in other words. There are no real nations anymore, as von Rompuy said in his speech at the EU.

Alex: And just to insert something here, backing up what you're saying again. I remember a decade ago, and then a few years ago, and then again, just last week, in the US, Europe, and England, Australia, New Zealand as well,

they've cut the white-collar crime and the investigators for tax evasion for billionaires. They don't exist. And they've put them on small businesses. And now, they announced last year, they're going to focus on blue collar, who almost, you know, pay no income tax, just so there's no enforcement. And it turns out, all the rich guys pay almost no taxes. Then they double back and say, raise taxes on the rich, it's not fair. But the proposal only raises it on the middle class. I mean, it is so diabolical. They are harassing. IRS tells small businesses, we don't like you. We like big companies. We're going to shut you down.

Alan: And they are shutting them down too, and really going after them in every single country, there's no exception, because it's a World Order. People think, well, it can't be the whole world. Yes it is the whole world. It's a World Order. And every country signed on to this World Order at the end of World War II, when they signed the charter and the treaties at the United Nations in San Francisco. So, this is all part of this ongoing New World Order, a form of Marxism basically for the people.

And Britain, as you know, Britain is the big flagship for testing Communitarianism, where literally you displace your local councils, elected councils, and you now have appointed technocrats basically, that already belong to the big organizations.

Alex: Let's explain that, Alan, on the other side, and get into the super-flu, SOPA, and more.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Think about the magnitude of all over the world now trying to forcibly inoculate and forcibly fluoridate water as cities, states, and counties, and sub-states, and jurisdictions wake up to it. Think of how horrible it is that they're trying to do all these home and farm inspections now with this new bureaucratic class to eat out people's sustenance. I remember reading an article in the Austin American Statesmen about fifteen years ago, where Tyson Chicken had thousands of violations at one plant alone, but a smaller plant had one violation and got shut down. And that's even in an establishment publication they admit that. That's what this is all about, shutting everything down. And what's out of control is, they want to shut it down to get you impoverished, so you're on welfare, living at subsistence level, so they can force vaccines and things on you. They force those on people to get their welfare, so they can basically soft-kill you.

And Alan, they've got a problem though. More and more it's coming out that they've got cures for cancer, but won't let people have it, that the vaccines are killing people. People are waking up to the global banksters. I'm seeing all sorts of awakenings happening. And I know you're usually a little pessimistic because you realize how organized this is. But I do see a challenge to these globalists.

Alan: Well, the thing is, though, you've got to remember at all times, everything that you're experiencing now, because of the agenda that's going forth and released into the news, everything was planned many, many years ago, including, I mean, they have a thousand think tanks working on every aspect of society, including how we'll react to the news ten years down the road when they release something. And they go through it like a chess game: Okay, they'll react this way, how can we counter that? They work it all out abstractly before they actually go into action and do it. And so, they've got pretty well everything figured out, and we are easily distracted as well. And to be honest with you, these guys are not going to give up after working at this for well over a hundred years in the open. It's called the Open Conspiracy, according to H.G. Wells. Well over a hundred years. They're not going to give up because people start to protest. They've been building internal armies up in every major country for thirty years.

Alex: Well, speaking of H.G. Wells, he said there's going to be a lot of beautiful, well meaning people we're going to have to kill for the New World Order.

Alan: That's right. He says many decent people will die protesting this New World Order, die in vain. That's what he said.

Alex: And you're right. They're militarizing. The TSA is there to train you to let us grab your children's crotch in front

of you. Just totally break your will. It's absolutely criminal, but they just do it.

Alan: And also too, he talked about they would make a military class. And of course, we have a military class now. It's so easy to get young guys and indoctrinate them into being separate from the general public. It's old techniques of course, but very, very effective. And in Britain, they're training the paratroopers, who are shock troops, to deal with the next demonstrations in Britain.

Alex: And remember, before they wanted to announce all this, we were conspiracy theorists to get the documents. Now, it's just, oh yeah, the marines are training to take your guns and kill you. We'll secretly arrest you. Yeah, the paratroopers, you know, BBC, are preparing, and it shows them searching women on the side of the street. Yeah, the TSA is going to stop you at checkpoints. And they take these young men and tell them, you're part of the elite. They're hiring all the Boy Scout Explorer Scouts, in the news, and they're training to kill veterans.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. And they're quite open with everything. Most folk, of course, most people who are outside, say, Patriot Radio, they go into disbelief. They hear it, but it's not real to them. They can't imagine. It's unreal. And so they dismiss it.

Alex: Let me stop you again. When it came out about five years ago, they were training the Explorer Scouts in every drill to take on gun owners, farmers, people dressed up literally in John Deere outfits and overalls, I would have Explorer Scout people call me going, we are training to take on extremists, but you're anti-Scout. So, I'm right about this, but I'm still bad. Or, it can't be true. And then when it came out, well, it's okay. And then now, it's in the New York Times and other publications. It shows little boys training to kill veterans and training to kill guys dressed up in John Deere Outfits. I mean, they train them to kill farmers. If you're into freedom and self-sufficient, they're training giant armies of children, who are now, many of them, nineteen from the first wave of training, to kill you.

Alan: And again, this technique was intensely studied by the West, of course, that worked with the Soviets, and the Soviets always say that you go for the child first and you make sure they're yours. It's quite easy again to indoctrinate a child, and they are yours for life.

Alex: I've got the old newscast where it showed the tax police are orphans. And they train kids from age five up to twenty to beat people up for the tax money.

Alan: Yes. And also the CIA, of course, were instigating in Cambodia, and we know what they did there. They trained, it was the young children they gave the machine guns to, to blast the adults away.

Alex: Let's talk about that when we come back. Yeah. The Boy Scouts are being taken over. Guys, type in during the break, Girl Scouts and Brownies trained to fight terrorists. And the little girls are trained to spy on mommy now. But it's for the Homeland, after all.

Alan: It's for the Greater Good.

Alex: It's for Uncle Chertoff and Mr. Napolitano.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: My friends, we have the partnership announced a few years ago with the Girl Scouts and Homeland Security, the Preparedness Patch. And then, if you read deeper into it, you then discover it's spot terrorists and trained to fight terrorists, but the girls are mainly the good little spies. And of course, then I have footage from 1998 in Hebrane, Maryland and other places, in Police State 2000, of young children training, to go into their parents houses, can come back and report to regular Marine Corps, this is on video, what guns they own. And since then, we've seen drills in Arcadia, Iowa, you name it, that literally have mind control in them. The article says, they're training with the local gun shop owner, with the six-hundred-and-seventy-something residents to go door to door looking for guns they're going to pre-hide in a drill for civil emergency. And, you know, for domestic operations. Then, they have the drill. I talk badly of it, and they say in the news, I'm a conspiracy theorist because I don't like it.

Alan Watt, that's the new level of control, where they admit we're right, but then say we're a conspiracy theorist for not liking it.

Alan: They're using herd instinct and they talk about this too, how most folk want to comply with government. Most people do, unfortunately. And for those who comply, whatever you do that's against government is therefore bad, naturally. So, goodie-two-shoes, and they're all trained to be goodie-two-shoes. They're trained at school, of course, in groupthink too, where there's no dissension. You all must come to a common agreement. And so, everyone wants to be the same as everyone else. And government is good. They've watched all the movies. How many movies are out there to do with Homeland Security stopping spies, all fast-paced dramas, Eagle Eye, all these kind of things? And they think this is fantastic, the youngsters. Apart from that though too, there's a lot of pre-programming that went on, predictive programming. Even in the 90s, in Canada, you had a series here where youngsters got together and formed their own spy group, and spied on all their neighbors, and their parents as well.

Alex: When I go to the toy store, like half the toys are spies. And spy on your parents, it's fun. You're a secret agent.

Alan: And this is the same technique that they used again in the Soviet Union.

Alex: By the way, almost all the toys, I never see them that say USA or anything. It's always UN Defence Force. But the GI Joe guys don't have smiles on their faces now. They've all got like 'grrgh' looks.

Alan: Well, Plato said it. He said that if something works on a generation, whatever formula works to make the culture go one way, as long as you know the formula, you can reintroduce it down the road. It will always work again. This is the same techniques that the Soviets used with the Young Communist League, where parents daren't say anything in front of their children wearing their little Communist uniforms. Same in the Nazi system. Parents were terrified when their children joined the Hitler Youth. And they were told to spy on their parents and turn them in. It will always work with children. And they know this at the top. You know, they're the masters of war. They've been doing this for centuries. So, it's a very dangerous time, for everyone. I mean, I've had parents, you've probably had it too, who have called me, and they've actually said that they're afraid of their child.

Alex: Oh, that's the system. And then they come in their black uniforms and sit around the kitchen table. I've read about this in every culture, and the parents grovel, and the kids get off on it. And the kids now are told, "I can report you for spanking me. I can report you for what you said." I saw a case a few years ago, where they took a guy's kids, because he said don't trust the police in Round Rock. Don't trust the government. And don't take shots if they tell you to. And it was on the news that well, CPS has taken the children, because the police say, he said, don't trust them. I mean, that was on the news. And boy, I later heard those kids were absolutely in hell, because once they were with the little pedophile rapers, they found out. People find out once they get in the clutches. You thought mommy and daddy were bad? Now you're going to meet a pot-bellied rapist.

Alan: And George Orwell also put this in Nineteen Eighty-Four, his book, and the movie, where the youngsters are dressed up in their little outfits, and they're maybe around seven years old. And they're saying to Winston, "oh, you're a thought criminal. You're a thought criminal, aren't you? We're going to report you." And so sure, they go around terrifying everyone who's an adult. And this is the way they're getting raised in school. And so, see, America itself, and every other country too, is divided in many different sections, and part of it is between young children and even older children. They've got a different indoctrination. So, there's about three or four indoctrinations on the go at the same time with different generations. And that's part of the problem, but it's been orchestrated this way and it's all managed this way by those who oversee the whole system.

Alex: Well, take the TSA pedophile training force. I mean, all these psychologists have come out and said, oh, it's training kids. That's how a pedophile will touch, to test to see if the kid will go along with it. This is totally screwing kids up. They're grabbing the women's breasts, going in the pants, radiating everybody. And, of course, we knew this was the plan, but now they're going on the streets, the highways. It's clearly a program to train us we have absolutely no rights and the state is going to put their hands on us. And now the cops take the blood. That's training them for medicalization. I remember a decade ago they couldn't get the cops to carry out forced inoculation,

so they said, we'll get them to do other medical stuff first, you know, to create that. So now they're going to be medical enforcement officers.

Alan: Yes. And they've even had that in science fiction movies for the last forty years this would come, because these guys are all picked, of course, for predictive programming too, but we're in it now. And you're in, you're under martial law. And they're training the public, just training the public, that's all it is, into complete obedience, and fear, fear of reprisal if you don't comply. It's incredible. Even the situations in the main stations, the train stations, in New York and places like that, where there's screens everywhere, running these little promos about Homeland Security and oh, you have 200 agents, right now, amongst you, right now, in this place, and you might be standing next to one.

Alex: And only trust government. Only telescreens at Wal-Mart, and Mall of America, and town squares, like out of a dystopic nightmare science fiction movie. Watch everyone. Only trust us. What's your neighbor doing. Your children being trained.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Little discount credit cards given to them. Oh, report on your parents. And I have those promos. I've played them. And they're doing it all with a completely, totally straight face to everybody. It is so incredibly diabolical. And they're pushing it into overdrive right now. Why is that?

Alan: They're pushing it into overdrive because they have talked about more riots. They have further plans to crash us again, economically. And to get us down to the proper level, the proper level of austerity, you see. You still have it too good right now. You can still afford an ice cream once in a while. So, you've got to come down much further, because they want all that extra cash that you spend on yourself to go.

Alex: But more importantly they can buy you. Once you're totally broke-back in your hierarchy of needs and are starving, you'll do whatever you're told.

Alan: Oh, you will. Food is a weapon, of course, and they've said that at the Ministry of Agriculture at the United Nations, that they're willing to use. Actually, the UN has used food as a weapon. That's what the embargo on Iran is.

Alex: That's Memorandum 200. The Onion came out this week and said, it's great, let's kill billions of people, and let's mow down Africans. But in the real world, the New York Times is reporting, hey, the UN is mowing down people for their land. It's for the earth, maybe it's good. Mow them down. It's trendy.

Alan: That's right. And also too, they're really going after the farmers, small farmers. There's very few small farmers left, really. It's all big agri-farm. Five corporations run the world, all the food supply. And in Australia, they're creating national parks, and they're telling the farmers to get their cattle off them. So, there's going to be no meat for the ordinary folk in the future. That is the plan too, a vegetarian society.

Alex: I have the news out of England today where they're teaching kids they're going to eat bugs for protein.

Alan: That's right. They've been doing that for four or five years and the EU has allocated about three million euros to the study of eating crickets and things. And then you have the Hollywood stars. There's one major Hollywood star, who says her children just love these cricket sandwiches. They always find someone, because the people follow the stars, right. So, this is the future. It's complete and utter austerity. And then you go back two or three years, and you find the head of the Green Party. He said, oh, you know, everybody obeyed in World War II. They had very little money. They didn't mind rationing everything.

Alex: We're going to have carbon rationing cards and now they're announcing them.

Alan: That's it. I said this in 2001. That's what you'll see. Everything that goes with warfare you will see at home,

including refugees eventually being moved around the country.

Alex: Yeah. And it will be, oh, we've got to put these homeless people in the sports stadium. That's already begun in Tampa, and in Northern California, Central California, in Sacramento. You can't have homeless out at night. They've got to be locked up. And, oh, we've got to arrest the dissenters, you know, they're causing problems.

Alan: Yes. So, they are ready. It's not really a planned rebellion they're ready for. They don't believe there's going to be a planned rebellion, but they do believe there will be spontaneous riots, as people who are at the bottom of the ladder get hit even harder.

Alex: And then they'll use them to say, see, we've got to raise the taxes on the rich, that means somebody making \$50,000 a year, or a \$100,000, to pay them, and then all the money is siphoned off to the foreign banks, but the unwashed masses don't know, because they literally, and I've talked to some of the general public. They can't talk now, the language is gone, and if you bring up a serious issue, they begin to laugh at you with a pre-programmed response.

Alan: That's right. Every response that you see from anyone out there, has been either in a comedy or a movie or some soap or whatever.

Alex: They're not their own person. They live in a play land of arrested development, like the Psych Warfare Chiefs talk about, and they'll repeat something that they think makes them look blingy. Instead of actually being intelligent, it's just all a big fake. And like the yuppies watch the news that's propaganda and repeat it like they're real smart. Oh, yes. Oh.

Alan: Well, that's what Brzezinski said. The public will be unable to reason for themselves. All they'll be able to do is to repeat last night's news to each other. And that was in the 70s he said that. So, we're here. We've been here for a while.

Alex: And men try to impress each other on talk radio about how upset they get for their team. And they sit around like men five thousand years ago would talk about defending their village with the same concern, you know, against marauders. It's just like, yeah. Man, I tell you. We've got to have the Giants win, or I don't know what I'll do. Meanwhile, their kid is being fed GMO, they're going to be sterile. They're going to get cancer at age seventeen probably. You know, total death, and the numbers are increasing. We're being murdered. And you talk to that man, they'll look at you and just laugh, because you're not manly, you don't know how to stand around and go, uhhh, football. Uhhh, uhhh. While poison is put in our water and food. I mean, you're just not a man.

Alan: That's it. They're all conditioned, but they will obey government. They will obey government.

Alex: Oh, these guys will bug their eyes out at you and, you know, have their shirts cut off. And I'm not saying there's anything wrong with that folks. The point is, you see them in the grocery store or whatever, walking around trying to act all sinister. You see these tough guys and they see a cop, they look like a dog, like groveling, almost rolling. Going, oh, oh, oh, government. Oh, oh, oh. They're just total cowards.

Alan: They are. And, again, they can only act as a mob, you know. So, the problem is, as I say, though, the big boys are ready for all of this. They planned it. They probably will even set off the riots themselves, spark them off when it's time. And that's their usual thing. They don't wait until people do something. They generally do it, because they have the plans and time tables. And then, of course, they'll turn round and say, see there are crazy folk amongst you out there who are going to riot, and so we need even more security.

Alex: Well, in England, which we'd all predicted, the police stood down, and it turned out a lot of those riots were organized, pushed by the media.

Alan: Oh, yeah. And mind you too, see, every organization is infiltrated. And in every area, they have their instigators, living amongst them, by the way. And they go out and drink with them, all these young guys.

Alex: Before I knew how bad it was, I don't know, six, seven, eight, nine years ago. A few times I worked with a few people locally, who later I found out were sabotaging, lying, doing everything you could imagine. And it was, I mean, it had to be professionally being done. And you're just like, my God, you people are everywhere.

Alan: Well, one case came up in Montreal recently. It was a policeman, but he was one of the three who had access to all the informers to do with what they call the local mafia in Montreal. It's not an Italian mafia, but it is a mafia. And he was going to turn over 2000 informant spies in Montreal alone, to the mafia. 2000. And I've told people for years. You don't realize that since the 50s, they've had these people placed in your communities.

Alex: It's now admitted, the cable person, the phone person, the everyone. And I've noticed this. Usually they end up being a listener, but a lot of times, you can just tell, when the person doesn't know who's house they're at, and I get home late, or whatever. And you can just see, whoever is in your house, they're casing it. They're looking at things. You can see it's a power trip that they're watching you. And it's on record, they are. You know, nurses at hospitals, everywhere. They get off on the little informerness. And they get little cuts of juicy too. They get a little money.

Alan: That's right. Or a promotion at work or something. As I say, this technique is very old and it works very, very well. They know how to bring countries down. They did it with East Germany too. They've had so much experience and everything is documented. It's like a massive laboratory when they do these experiments.

Alex: Disney World, I was reading, now calls its parks a laboratory. And it turns out, they taught the Department of Defense how to lock a city down. Because, think about it. You're getting in. You're being scanned. You're being controlled. You're being surveilled. Disney systems are the model of actual what will be gulags.

Alan: Yes. And they had, remember, the wrist bands too, with the chips in them, to get inside.

Alex: And biometric scanning, and you're under laboratory scanning. Let's go to a phone call. James in Minnesota, and then Tara, J.D., Noah, and CJ. Go ahead, James.

James: Yeah, Alex.

Alex: Yes, sir.

James: Do you hear me? Yeah, I wanted to talk about a, and of course I want to say what a pleasure it is to be on with you. I wanted to talk about a misunderstood subject, which is the Separation of Powers doctrine, the 10th article in the Amendments. And what I see is that prior to '39, it was unlawful for the federal government to come in and tax the state employees. And likewise, it was unlawful for the federal government to tax the state employees.

Alex: Yeah, the income tax wasn't even really used until '51. It doesn't run the country. It's all paid to the private offshore banks. Do you have a question for Alan Watt?

James: Well, this gets into the matter of visitation. And the fact of the matter is that when they passed the Public Salaries Tax Act, that provided for agreements where in any state that entered into an agreement with the federal government, the federal government could now tax their state employees, and likewise, the states could then tax the federal employees. And it was Constitutional, because it only applied to the government employees.

Alex: That's right. Listen, I've got to jump here, because we've just got a limited time with our guest, what is your questions for Alan Watt. Getting into technical vagaries. Bottom line, the feds are completely criminal, out of control, federalizing everything. I mean, they're really coming out in the open, Alan.

Alan: Well, they don't care about the Constitution or laws, you know. Power is law. That's it.

Alex: All right, let's talk to CJ in Michigan. You're on the air, CJ.

CJ: Hey, Alex. Hey, Alan. Calling from the Prison State of Michigan. I want to ask your guest. I've heard you talk about it Alex, about, you know, hope, and not giving up. I definitely want to tell you that I am not. I am very optimistic. Prophet Muhammad said, if you see the end of the world coming, and you had a sapling, to plant it. That means, you know, keep going, until the end. But I talk to people and I get kind of, everyone is so like, you know, I don't know, fluoride head, or whatever, but it's hard to be optimistic. Can you point us to some hope?

Alex: Alan?

Alan: Hope comes from each individual that understands what's happening. The problems occur where you join groups that are pre-made for you to join. Or they're infiltrated immediately, and you're spun off into another diversion. Individuality can do so much, like that guy who refused to go to the White House, the sports player. As an individual he stood up, and he said that: *I speak as an individual. The government is out of control. I will not attend this function.* Individuals count.

Alex: Stay there. That's right. Individuals count. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Look, the caller asked a very, very serious question. I'll do a little bit of overdrive to finish these callers with Alan Watt. You know, the caller asked, how do we have hope? Look. You're in this situation, so, even though it's overwhelming and scientific, and been very well calculated, you now know about it. And so, I think the most important thing is to fully wake up out of the trance that we have been inserted in a planned economy, a more and more planned habitat. They're trying to force us into artificial habitats, controlled compact cities. I live in the country, Alan lives in the country. That's the first instinct. And to try to get to know locals who you can trust to work together, to move forward, and expose to people that it's beyond what you can even imagine when you first realize it, and how cold blooded it is. And I think the fact that the system is so over the top, they're able to hide in plain view. But that can also boomerang back against them. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, they've infiltrated right down to the local county level. There's organizations, I've mentioned them on the air too, where they graft themselves onto your local council. They just turn up and graft themselves on, claiming they're environmentalists. And no one votes them in. They're just there. The next thing you know, they're writing the laws on what you can do on your land.

Alex: And they've got the money of the globalists, and they are basically the Red Terror Vanguard Investigation Agents.

Alan: And many of them are actually retired, early retirement bureaucrats. This is where they go. They're given jobs and full salaries, and settle yourself down in a village here or a town there, and start up a little NGO.

Alex: Oh, we've had that happen everywhere. It's always a retired colonel or a retired bureaucrat, and they literally are spying and harassing everyone. And everybody kisses their hind end. Oh, leave us alone. We'll put you in power. Then they take over. They're parasite scum.

Alan: Yes, that's right. And so, we've got to know who they are. Their names are out there. Their organizations are out there. But we're also into this age of technocracy. You understand, the Council on Foreign Relations, as I say, the big branch that helps run the world, they said that they would build a structure around everybody's constitution, which they have. They've bypassed it all, and overlapped it.

Alex: Yeah. They build these bureaucracies, and then sign the authority over to that, incrementally.

Alan: And then the next step was to do international treaties, binding treaties, that would bring them together.

Alex: Take the new internet treaty. Couldn't get SOPA through, just make it a treaty.

Alan: Make it a treaty. And then, of course, they make supranational governmental bodies. Well, no person, no individual has had a vote on the creation of the G-20 for instance.

Alex: Take the real Euro Bureaucracy. They have a Parliament, but it has no authority. The Bureaucrats run it. Lets jam in another call. JD in Texas. You're on the air with Alan Watt. Boom, he's gone. Tara in Virginia. You're on the air.

Tara: Hi, Alex. Hi, Alan.

Alan: Hi.

Tara: I wanted to say I'm officially awake, December 24th. So, I'm on a real big learning curve. And I really enjoy everything that you talk about Alan. You're a great inspiration. I've got an off topic comment from your Naomi Prinz interview yesterday, you know, the comment where she said that they're going to start focusing on South America. Mitt Romney was talking about that in a campaign speech yesterday in Florida. And it just blew my mind how on spot she was. And also, the Chris Hedges interview was awesome, and it goes a long way to try and bring progressives over to listening to what you've got to say and getting over the whole conspiracy theory thing. They have a hard time with that.

Alex: Well, it's a global corporate program, and it is a conspiracy. And when we expose them, they just say it's a theory. But there's no theory, it's just an open conspiracy.

Alan: It is open, yeah. It's open. It's taught in schools now, they're told, youngsters at five years of age are told what kind of world they're going to grow up in. Interdependence.

Alex: Yeah. And then they've got fake environmentalists to cover up the real environmental degradation. We're not saying environmentalists are bad period. Thank you so much for your call. Great talking to you Tara. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is with us for another five minutes, so we can get into all the other important news coming up, but I want to try and get to as many of these calls as we can right now. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Ours are prisonplanet.tv and infowars.com. Let's go ahead and go to Noah in California. Noah, you're on the air.

Noah: Hello, Alex. I just want to say I love your show and your website, but I had a question. I was just wondering. What moment do you think it's going to take for everyone to be woken up?

Alan: Well, everyone will only wake up, when literally government comes out to issue ration cards and beat you over the head if you complain. Most folk are under a trance, you understand.

Alex: A literal trance, and then you'll be so herded into compact cities, with the farms all shut down, except for big agri, you won't be able to live without them. That's why Forbes said, why is there a war against lemonade stands? Why is there a war against people selling pecans? Because it's all getting shut down. And I watch people in public places, when cops are bugging their eyes out, or security guards. The people get off on groveling, and the cops get off on it. And it's just pathetic. I mean, this isn't America. This isn't England. This isn't Europe. This isn't anywhere.

Alan: And plus, because we live in an era of electronic media basically, and incredible amounts of entertainment, science fiction and so on, the general public, everything is a blur to them. When they come home for the night, they just sit there and trance out.

Alex: People all the time say, I like your show, but you got this from this movie. And I'm like no. That movie is fictionalizing what's really happening, so you can't differentiate.

Alan: Or else, it's showing you what's the next step, so that it's familiar to you, and you go along with it, just like the people in the movie went along with it.

Alex: Yeah. Every science fiction movie that I see now explains that you're not allowed to have children in the future without a special license.

Alan: Absolutely. There's so many like that too. Either that, or a virus comes along and sterilizes us all.

Alex: You know what Alan, I meant to get into this with you and it's so important. We've got to have you back up very soon. They're really hyping all these weaponized viruses they've got now, that they're saying are just going to get out on accident.

Alan: They'll do it when it's necessary. Remember too, Rockefeller at the last Lucky Genes Club meeting they had, he says, we've been doing the steady march for depopulation by abortions and sterilization. He says, but now we must go in and ramp it up, he says. We've got to create massive, massive death.

Alex: Yeah. And by the way, I have the article I meant to get to today. London Times. Billionaire Club in bid to curve overpopulation, says they meet in secret. David Rockefeller, Warren Buffet, and others, at the Rockefeller University, to try, with Bill Gates, to figure out ways to reduce population faster. Did you know the London Times, you can't find this. They pulled it. They don't want you knowing, because we're supposed to be told Bill Gates wants to help us.

Alan: Well, he's trying to help the poor people in Africa not to get sick. Ha, ha, ha.

Alex: He loves them. He likes them a lot too, doesn't he?

Alan: Well, again, we know what Kissinger said about them back in the 70s, when he brought his bill out, about the dangers of the Third World exploding in population, how they must....

Alex: Memorandum 200. We've got to kill them.

Alan: That's right. And so, they're going ahead with the whole agenda. We're living, everything we're living through right now, as I say, was put on the table and planned thirty, forty, fifty years ago.

Alex: But that's an ace in the hole, the fact that the old timers warned about all this. People thought, oh, that's a conspiracy; and now it's happening. Light bulbs are going off everywhere, and people are going, wait a minute. I was told exactly this was going to happen thirty years ago. I mean, I think that's our real ace in the hole, Alan, is that, people have been there for so long exposing this.

Alan: That's right. And again too, it's a matter of teaching the younger ones, and understanding the younger ones have a hard time with holding a concept for any length of time, because their attention span has been brought down to such a minimalistic level. So, you have to find a way to get things across almost in bits and bytes, the way they're used to it.

Alex: And we've got to do it quick. You're right. Because they've reduced the language so far down. Young people are either awake or they can't speak. And it's seen as trendy to not be able to talk now.

Alan: And they've been trained, you see, even from cartoons, three second bites, from movements in a cartoon, otherwise the child loses interest now. They've been trained that that's the way it is.

Alex: And that's where most of the propaganda is, it's in TV, cartoons and fiction. That's where they're bombarding

you. Sorry to the other callers from Canada. Cliff and Dustin, get to you next time. That's it for this segment of the transmission. Alan Watt, thank you, so much, my friend.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex. You take care.

Alex: All right. It's been a pleasure having you on.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

July 1st, 2009
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(3 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Welcome ladies and gentlemen, welcome. We are now simulcasting the last two hours and 52 minutes of this syndicated radio show at prisonplanet.tv. And for the next two hours we are joined by researcher Alan Watt, who really is an expert on the eugenics, the architecture of the global slave state, the system that we're under. And today, I want to get more into the architecture of the New World Order, with Alan Watt, and how their control grid works, the different Hegelian dialectic factions they use to create the synthesis of control. They openly write about this. They're quite proud of it. They say there's no way the slaves will even read this and care. Too few of them will. You know, they claim they're all high and mighty and doing this for great scientific reasons to cull the population to save the earth, but they're actually very sadistic and enjoy what they're doing from their own actions and their own statements and the very dark poetry they write about destroying the universe just for the willingness of it, just for the nihilistic enjoyment. The different strata, kind of the honeybee hive system that they're striving for. And certainly they're very specialized. The elites and the inbreeding creates a lot of mental illness, a lot of megalomania. I want to go over that with Alan Watt, and then later in this hour into the next, taking your phone calls, get into the current operation, because they're at a major jump point. They're launching the total banking takeover publicly. They're launching the hate crimes banning free speech as passed the house about to pass the Senate. Total federalization of all waters, simultaneously in England, Australia, Canada, United States, Europe, Africa. Sterilizations openly being announced. They're moving forwards with massive gun restrictions in the US. The same thing they've done in Europe and in England and in Canada. It's all happening. They are moving with the total blanket amnesty, breaking down the borders. Openly saying they want to break down and blow out the economy, so we're all bankrupt and can't pay their property taxes, so that they force us into compact, control grid cities. Animal ID. Premises ID to shut down the farms and ranches, where small farms, \$20 per chicken to have it RFID tagged. Tyson gets waivers and has one tag per thousand chickens. Or one tag per building now of a half million chickens. I was corrected by some of the farm and ranch groups, and they've sent me the documents. It could be per entire complexes of twenty, thirty buildings with 100,000 chickens per building. I actually have a fellow who married one of

my cousins, and so he lives out on the ranch in east Texas, and he was telling me, because he goes and cleans out turkey and chicken coops industrially, it's his business with these big trucks he owns. He said, no, no, no, it's a tag per complex now. But the citizens, \$20 tag per chicken, and SWAT teams are hitting them and hitting them hard, in the news. Don't sell those organic eggs on the highway. Don't sell those watermelons, you don't have a license. If you come back they send in SWAT teams in the news. And they don't even come to, they send undercover police to buy the eggs or watermelons, because they want to have it to be in the news to scare everybody, and then they raid the farmer's house on the news and put him in handcuffs, and seize all their equipment. Folks, this is in the news every week now. So it's a total dehumanization, a total serfdom, a total culling. I want to try now to really let Alan Watt flow with this and break it down. Where should we start? At the end of what they're planning? Or at the beginning? Or their current operations where they're driving us off the land? Or why are they moving on every front in hyperdrive? It looks to me like their system isn't in control, and they're kind of winning the race, but their formula 1 car is starting to disintegrate. The pistons are starting to go out. Smoke is starting to pour from the engine. Or do you disagree? Do you think things are going according to plan?

Alan: I think really they're going to plan, because this is the century for change. And what they're talking about of course is this totalitarian world regime. And when you go as far back as the United Nations, and then the League of Nations, the precursor, they set up a Department of Agriculture for instance. In fact, they set up a department for everything that you need personally to live, to sustain your own life. Because the world they said they'd bring in is one where the common people could not rule and guide their own lives. It would be done by experts. And all private property eventually and all foodstuffs and all water, would be given over to these quasi-private organizations. That really is what Carroll Quigley was talking about in *Tragedy and Hope*, a new feudal type system. These big organizations to do with food and all energy and resources are all part of one military-industrial complex. At the United Nations they said at their charter, in one of their major speeches when they actually opened up the Department of Agriculture for the UN, they said that farming was too important to be left to farmers. In other words, it was to be left to the big Agri-Food Businesses, and that's what we've been watching for years now, as the big Agri-Businesses take over, and put the small guys under with the help of government. Government has been taxing farmers, putting restrictions on them to do with pollution and all the rest of it and gradually getting them off the land. In comes the big boys, and they take them over for peanuts. So it's going to strategy, exactly as they planned it to be. This is the century of change, where everything in their centuries of planning will come to fruition, they think. That's what they truly believe. And they're on a roll right now. There's restrictions coming on everything across the board right now. And we're being trained and desensitized, and trained and trained and trained, to just accept and go along with everything they've given to us. And whenever a panel of experts speak on the environment or whatever, we're supposed to just believe it like that, like it's the gospel truth. They are the new priesthood. This is the new religion, and we find that Gorbachev in one of his own books said, we, after saying that he was an atheist, he said, we are creating a new world religion, and it must be based on a form of Earth Worship; it's called Environmentalism. That's what they're using, along with the purse, the power of the purse and taxation and fining, reinforced by government laws. So it's working and all tied so perfectly well together, meshed together, all at the same time, worldwide. Whatever happens in the U.S. is happening in Australia at the same time for instance.

Alex: And this is not your opinion, it's all on record in thousands of public volumes. They've been building it for centuries off the British imperial model, that took from the Roman and many others. Openly studied at the Imperial Academies, as you know. And they keep tweaking it and refining it, and people say, well how could this go on for generations. Carroll Quigley and many others explain that. How does a University go on for 500 years? How does a royal family go on for 500, a thousand years? These are institutions that grow and expand and always fine-tune their science of propaganda, their science of feudalism, their science of serfdom. As you know, there are 2,000 year old Julius Caesar manuals. 2,050+ year old manuals on how to control populations that are very sophisticated, but nothing compared with the scientific sophistication now that we're facing.

Alan: And what we're seeing too, is the incredible cohesiveness between all these big institutions and so-called non-governmental organizations. It's a flawless web. They're all on board together on the same topics. And when you join one of these groups, you have to accept all the other groups' mandates as well regardless, put your own personal thoughts to the side, and you must be politically correct on every single topic today. It's total political correctness. And so you must go along with the environment, global warming, how they must restrict all our

movements, all our travel, because of global warming, etc. Regardless of the NGO that you sign on for initially.

Alex: Continue.

Alan: And what they call too, is consensus building. They even have think tanks; now you're talking about institutions and how they can go on for centuries. Quigley said that. He said, if they set up an institution with a mandate, they can hire and retire generations, generations of people, all working on the same mandate. So something that was started 200 years ago, has gone on continuously working on the same mandate, its speciality, for 200-odd years.

Alex: And they install profitability. They use environmentalism as a tax to fund themselves. It's really feudalism. And then as they expand it, they're getting rich and more powerful themselves, through each phase, almost like a coral reef.

Alan: It's incredible. There's a google video up there, I have the link for it, where you'll hear Maurice Strong introduce Baron Rothschild, and Baron Rothschild stands up at this World Climate Change conference and so on, and says we need another bank to deal, that the public will have to fund by their tax money by the way, we need another bank to deal with the environment. Well, of course the bank has already been given a name, and guess who handles the money? It goes through Rothschild's private bank in Switzerland. About eight or nine of these United Nations so-called Enviro-Banks are all run through the Rothschild's private bank.

Alex: Well, take Al Gore. First he denied last year in Congress that he was getting money through gore and blood, no pun intended, one of the big climate fencing companies, and then that's got MN Rothschild funding in the news. First, he said it was all a lie. Two weeks we have the video, he goes, so what? I'm allowed to make money doing good. So now he just admits that he's going to get the money. I mean, if you were openly paying it to him.

Alan: That's right. Yes, that's correct. This is a new feudal system. This is a feudal system. These are the new overlords, who with the collusion of government have given themselves the right to lord over the public. And as I say, they're taking over everything you need individually to survive and live on this planet. We'll have to go to them cap in hand for water, food, energy, everything we need. It's a new form of slavery.

Alex: Listen, I was watching a Maurice Strong video I saw yesterday. In fact I sent it to you guys and forgot to play it, where he openly says in the 1980s, oh, I've gotten in trouble for saying everybody should have a license to even have one kid in the US, but I do think that's the right thing to do. They're on record, and in this meeting with Oprah Winfrey, and all these world leaders, the Rockefellers and people a month ago, saying, secret rich group meets to discuss reduction of population. This is all they're obsessed with.

Alan: Yes, it is. And unfortunately, as we know, we've got this odd situation that people cannot figure out, where governments bow to these characters, these private NGOs and foundations, and do what they're told. That tells you there is a parallel government that exists above the ones that we think we elect.

Alex: And they want you dead folks. They don't even want to tax you and control you. They want you dead. It's the ultimate control freak genocide culling, wiping you out so they can inherit the New World Order promised land. Most of you listening, they are going to kill you. That's just a fact.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We've got that link, we're going to post it up on prisonplanet.com and infowars.com. I actually played this about a year ago, and I'd forgotten about it. I mean, there's so much evidence. It's daily where Maurice Strong is saying, you know all these horrible things about the New World Order, and International Bankers calling us cannon fodder, the population. Alan, tell folks some of the things that are in this video. You've also got it linked up on cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Tell folks what's some of the things they say on this video.

Alan: George Hunt, he has a business to do with the environmental friendly products and so on. So he goes to these meetings for the environment where Maurice Strong goes and Rothschilds go. And you'll hear Maurice Strong on two occasions, two clips within that video, introduce Lord Rothschild. And Lord Rothschild comes on and basically advocates for another United Nations fund to be set up. Another special bank to deal with the environment. One of many that is already there, and Rothschild of course, you find in the clip, this bank they want to set up, funded by our tax money as penalties against the environment, will go through Rothschild's private bank, their family bank in Switzerland. So he'll be in charge of it. This multi, multi, multi-trillionaire doesn't need money, but here he is handling everyone else's money in the forms of penalization against the environment. It's just astonishing.

Alex: And tell folks some of the other things that Maurice Strong says in here.

Alan: Well, Maurice Strong of course, as we know, was picked up by Rockefeller himself, groomed from a young boy. And he's been in god knows how many top United Nations positions. Currently, he's set up by the United Nations to even further the integration of East and West and China. He lives in China at the moment but still working for the UN. He was the one who set up the biodiversity treaty on behalf of Rockefeller. We're all under it now, this biodiversity treaty. We have no rights as all as humans and every insect on the planet now is elevated much, much higher than we are. And it's to do with natural resources. The sharing of natural resources cannot be left into the private hands. It must go into these elitist organizations. That was all done at the Rio, the first Rio conference that they had. Maurice Strong, when you go into his history, and you'll find this in public broadcasting networks in the television sector. They did a documentary on him, and when he was in China, he went to a graveyard to put flowers at his aunt's grave. And she was the best advisor to Mao Tse Tung. These families are international, intergenerational revolutionaries for this New World Order. It runs in their family.

Alex: Well, that's why in 1976 they had a huge editorial written by David Rockefeller saying Mao did a great job killing 60+ million people. I mean they're proud of their mass murder.

Alan: Yes. Yes, they are. And they also highly laud the population reduction for abortions, mandatory abortions in China. Remember, they have said personally, and the United Nations has also said that China is the model state for the world to follow. We've all to follow their policies.

Alex: Continue with what they plan to do with us on record.

Alan: It's out in the open now. There was a whole bunch of British newspapers that came out of it a month ago. I read them on the air, mainstream media, where the Optimum Population Trust, another big non-governmental organization, backed by the foundations, came out and called for the same polices as China to be mandated in Britain and the rest of Europe very shortly. They even got front-page coverage, whole pages on this. And the government has some of these characters on their board. Do you know, governments appoint people. The real players are appointed, they're not elected. And they appoint the tops of these groups on their panels for discussion. And then they implement policies and laws that affect us. So we're not run by any kind of democracy whatsoever. Democracy is a sham. In fact, democracy is just the staging rockets to allow these NGO boys, the real parallel government to get on board with government and dictate to them.

Alex: And let's be clear, these videos of George Hunt that we've been posting for years, a lot of times he's the one even leading the meetings with Maurice Strong there, and he was there and he started talking about getting rid of all of us, and this freaked him out, so he brought him out. But just bone chilling to then see the New York Times and Washington Post every week with articles about oh, look, the fifth-grader comes home and writes up dossiers on mom. And the school has the kids in England and the U.S. writing mock tickets to their parents for taking a hot bath, or having the wrong kind of light bulb, or using too much A.C. To the children, the little persecutors, now, and the parents are in the news going, oh, I'm so proud of them tattling on me, just like in Nineteen Eighty-Four where Winston's upstairs neighbor is so proud of his kid that's tattling on him, that even when he gets picked up and put in the prison, he goes, I'm so proud that my son turned me in. I don't know what it is that I did, but I'm sure I'm guilty. I'm glad Big Brother is going to torture me to death. And that's basically what the American people and Brits are like

now. It's like, Thank God the kids are turning us in.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Yeah I meant yesterday, it's funny that Maurice Strong got brought up by, well it's not funny, it's tragic we're on the same page, Alan Watt, because I had a clip, I ran into a bunch of clips of him talking about licenses to have even one kid. Total control, how that's the goal of the different United Nations treaties. That's the goal of global warming. Him in the '70s saying global warming is going to kill us by 2000. We've got to have one-child policies. Just incredible. Don't forget to support Alan with his great books and videos that he has available at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Okay, Alan, again, you keep pausing for me to interrupt customarily, and I do add, I think some important points, but I really want you to sit down and continue rolling with their operation, their plan, what's coming next, some of the other facets. Really, I normally guide the interviews, I'd like to sit back and let you follow your fancy.

Alan: Well, what we have really is a very ingenious plan that's going to use Environmentalism and a war. Remember the Club of Rome, one of the premier think tanks that not predicts the future, they create the future. They create realities for the upcoming generations. They come up with the ideas and then they give it to the lesser think tanks to find ways to implement it through media, movies, and novels to society. They come up in the 1970s with the idea of global warming, and they say in their own book, the two founders say in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*, that they were looking for a way to unite the entire planet, under a warfare scenario. It would have to be warfare because when there's war, like world war going on, the public will allow their rights to be taken away from them. They'll all work together for less. They'll eat less food, and rationing and so on. And they have a common purpose, a common cause. At least they think they do. And government can then expand and take over various areas of their lives where they didn't interfere before. Therefore a war scenario had to be dreamed up. And the one that they hit upon was Global Warming. They said, that would fit the bill. That's their own words, that would fit the bill. After looking at others way to do it, that one would fit the bill. Now when these guys come to a decision like this and they're unanimous, they never change their agenda. So if it was written thirty years ago, forty years ago, you can take it to the bank, they will carry it through. Even if we're up to our eyes in snow, they'll still say it's global warming. Under this guise of Environment, and saving the world, the environment, because man is at war with the environment, that's what they say: man is the enemy. We all have to reduce our populations, which ties in exactly with the United Nations. They've said in their own charter for the department of agriculture, the United Nations ultimately will be responsible for doling out the food to every nation in a quota system. And eventually, they'll use it as a weapon. If you don't reduce your population, say in the United States, they'll give you less rationing. And of course, even if you try and keep up, or keep to the right quota of population, they'll give you less next year or two years time, once you're used to the idea. Until you keep reducing and reducing and reducing your population. So there's disincentives to have children.

Alex: And we already see that. California is getting rid of the tax credit for children. Australia has gotten rid of it entirely, and now says in their news, they're going to start taxing having kids. And then they even have parents coming on who are stakeholders, that means they're minions. They always have these little rent-a-mob groups, who represent the population, saying, oh, I love it. I think it's a great idea. And I had the British scientist on last year, who was all over the news, calling for wartime rationing of food and water and carbon footprints, water footprints. To have laws to make us skinnier, not eat as much, being fat is bad for the earth. Even being a few pounds overweight. They say you've got to be rail skinny. So a total tyranny and he's hailed as a great guy. And I had him on, and he basically said, yes, we're going to control everything that you do and have carbon rationing on eating food. And I had another scientist on, and he said that I would have to be sent to a reeducation camp if I didn't conform.

Alan: Absolutely. They've been using techniques like this for years on children at school. And now it's to go into the adult world as well. And what they're training us is that we have no privacy of course, that government inspectors can come into your home at any time, regardless of if you think you own it or not, and put restrictions on you.

Alex: Unisex bathrooms. All of this is about destroying all privacy, all identity, anything that's associated with

normal, biological activity in the species must be destroyed.

Alan: Anything in other words that you would naturally fight for, they're training you not to fight with but just to acquiesce and give in. That's the whole key to it. We're getting trained. And under the threat of environment, the catastrophe, then they're going to use this. They're already using it of course to come into your life in every single aspect of your life, right down to what you eat and how much you eat. And are you eating meat? The Royal Society put out a report the other day. Now the Royal Society is an incredible society. It's got a royal charter to exist. And every famous scientist that ever existed was a member of it. It also has listed openly in its own records and history that it was the first totally Freemasonic scientific institution ever set up. So these guys literally again are part of the big think tanks. They plan, help plan the future on a political, a socio-political basis. And they have said that we should stop eating red meat. Now what's the Royal Society doing telling us to stop eating red meat? You see. Until you tie it in with their agenda, because we find that H.G. Wells in his book, Utopia, and he was an earlier member of the same organizations. He said the world we'll bring in will be vegetarian. Completely vegetarian worldwide. You find the same thing in Toffler's book, Alvin Toffler, the big Futurist, the pal of Newt Gingrich, who gave out his book to every Congressman in the U.S. and it's called The Third Wave. And in it he says, the world we shall bring in will be vegetarian and it must be so. He doesn't say why. So, right down to what we eat, vegetarian, diet and all the rest of it, it's all planned for us. And under saving the environment, they're going to force us off protein. Believe you me. Because, why protein? When you look at India, and these guys use histories, very ancient histories, and recent and modern histories as well, to the full. And they always have historians on board and philosophers, you'll find in the top think tanks. India has been ruled basically by Brahmins, the Brahmin caste for thousands of years. And the most easy people to get to obey you, they're kind of sluggish in certain ways and so on, are people who are malnourished on a very minimal diet. I'm talking about a full vegetarian diet here. Once they're in charge of your food, you'll find that even the vegetables will become restricted and restricted, until you're missing out on vital Amino Acids and so on, but you're very compliant, you're not too bright, you do what you're told, you certainly will never rebel. And that's the technique, that's why they want to bring in the vegetarian world.

Alex: And of course they're very advanced in genetic engineering. And magically they continue to change the different structures of GMO tomatoes, potatoes, corn, where it sterilizes all the guinea pigs and rats and other rodents they're feeding them too. And I've had top genetic engineers on, saying they believe this isn't by accident.

Alan: No.

Alex: So they're going in and making the very food we eat, sterilize us, and we then see the sperm counts dropping, fertility in women plunging. Where the globalists have been in control, the West, we see the death of the West, with on average a 1.3 replacement rate. Please continue.

Alan: They've weaponized the food. And you see, again, in this world, the world they decided they were going to bring in an awful long time ago, they said, and this even came out in the Cold War in different books and so on, they said that no truly big international corporation dealing in technology or science could be allowed to be free to go its own way. They even said that the Cold War would be won with those countries and nations with superior sciences. Now remember food comes under warfare, it always has, since ancient times. Monsanto and all these big boys that have an ear to presidents and prime ministers across the world, once again, a special ear, I call it, dictate to governments as to what they want. And they always get what they want. Now, they're part of the military-industrial complex, when you go into the history of Monsanto. And the chemical industry, and Agent Orange and all the rest of it, that they've used in past times. You don't bring hundreds of top genetic scientists together, that formerly were working in the only places they could work, and that was in the warfare industry. You don't bring them together to make a better carrot or a better potato. You do it because you are truly what you eat.

Alex: Well, look at the one plastic they unified out of hundreds of different formulas that didn't leach estrogen-mimicking hormones. They had global adoption in the 1960s, of the class of plastic that leaches it, and now they admit it's going on and say, well, in a way, that's a good thing, and maybe we should put this in the water to stop you having kids. And they put this on the news now and the yuppies go, yeah, do that to those poor people. Not knowing, they're under the gun, as well. So that's one of their master points is making kind of the low-level minions

feel like they're part of this predatory power trip, but expanding on that, if you look at the GMO, foods, again, it's been confirmed to be sterilizing people. I want the population to understand that we're not just saying this. This is really happening, go ahead.

Alan: Well, plus you have, whenever you get something you'd think would be a crisis like the males of the West being 80% down on sperm count, and what's left is almost immotile, it's not moving. And every year for fifty years the departments of statistics, like the United Nations, Britain and Canada, give these same statistics, oh, it's dropped even further. Then they'll give you the stats on different kinds of cancers that have exploded since the 1950s as well. And this is all normal now. There's no crisis made about it. Well, how come there's no crisis made about it? It's because it's part of the agenda. That's why they can calmly give you statistics without mentioning the obvious, my God, everyone's becoming sterile or dying of cancer. That's the agenda. This is part of the population reduction control. Now, years ago, I read an article on Prince Charles who, remember, the nobility of Europe and America, because America has a nobility. They have their private estates, where they have tenant farmers. That's down through the centuries. They've done television shows on them in Britain and elsewhere. They have their own vast herds of Angus beef and all the rest of it that do not eat anything that's modified. They have their fields of their wheat and their corn and all the rest of it that is not modified. They have their sources of supply. But they're making sure, by law, that we are going to eat all this modified stuff, the weaponized stuff, because it's part of the plan. That's the reason for it.

Alex: Jay Rockefeller. Sorry, go ahead.

Alan: Never mind what they've done. You see, we forget too that the most potent drugs ever developed came from plants. You can make plants grow anything. We know how far advanced they are to do with brain chemistry. And today with the various high potent drugs they have, they can make plants produce anything. Dumb you down, make you passive, obese, whatever they want, they can really switch the whole chemistry of your body, and that's why you bring genetic bio experts in to make your food. Food is a weapon, always been used as a weapon.

Alex: Absolutely, at the United Nations Food Conference in 1996, in China, the Director General of the Food Program said, we will use food as a weapon and we don't apologize for it. When we come back I'm going to back you up, Alan Watt, because there's an entire industry for decades called pharmacological crops, where they brag they can make the plants do whatever they want them to do. And they're medicalizing them and using them as weapons against us right now. Stay with us, key information.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Coming up, we're going to play some clips of Lord Rothschild and Maurice Strong. We also have clips of them talking about how we're cannon fodder. Ah-ha-ha-ha. The scum, we've almost got them. Look at them, they're almost sterile. They're all dying of cancer. Ah-ha-ha-ha-ha. They'll never fight us. Look at those police serving us, thinking they're part of the system. All implanted with the hormonal fluctuation triggers, it will metastasize. Ah-ha-ha-ha-ha. All on record, all laughing at you. They're talking about Republicans and Democrats. Labor and Tories. Ah-ha-ha-ha. Look at the little slaves.

Alan Watt is our guest. I remember about six years ago, I read on air, an AP report about a Texas-based company Protogene. And it said that they had a pharmacological crop that grew live AIDS virus in the corn. And that it had been open air planted and they'd violated some rule, and so it had to be destroyed. And it also produced a bunch of other things. And people called me and didn't believe that they have crops that grow live viruses or bacteria. The BT corn, one the most popular corns out there has been linked by major government studies in Germany and Europe and also in China to killing the honey bees, because it's a live pesticide that is grown in the corn itself, and you still eat it. Now this is all the big joke. And everything is about sterilization, and so now they're cracking down on organic farming and everything, because folks, they mean business. This is life and death. They are eugenicists. So they have thousands, in fact, google right now for everybody, just minimize that video, pharmacological crops, that term. You'll get millions of hits, all announcing, oh this crop has got 14 different animal and 10 different plant and 5 different insect genes. And it produces all these chemicals. Or, it produces a live virus

and we harvest it for vaccines, because they can program plants to do whatever they want. Then you tell the public, kind of like the famous story of me saying, they have spider goats, part spider part goat, and I had the CEO of the company on in upstate New York at an army base. And it produces body armor out of the milk. And I had a guy at Conan's pizza, I was picking a pizza up, come up and poke me in the back, and almost start a fight. I used to like you, but you're a liar. I took biology at UT, and they don't have part spider goats. And I said, sir, it's CBS news. And he got in my face and kind of almost bullied up, and I had to say, look, not lying, but believe what you want. They, Alan, they think we're living in 1900. They don't know, this is Buck Rogers.

Alan: That's right. The average person has been given the biggest mind job in this generation, than any previous generation's ever had before. And Brzezinski, Brzezinski is such a massive player in all this, but he is an expert on the mind of populations. He was the head of the NSA for a long, long time, he's been advisor to I think every president behind the scenes. And he said himself that shortly the public, in his own book, *Between Two Ages*, shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll truly believe the news media, and in fact they'll look at the news media as an extension of their reasoning powers. The media will do the reasoning for them. And they've trained people since the 1970s that that is so.

Alex: Well, it's the semantic terms too, Alan. People can't even understand basic English now.

Alan: They can't.

Alex: And they think warning them is showing off. Like the yuppie thing is, oh you're telling me there's corruption. Ah-ha-ha-ha. Like it's a mental illness, like make believe that if they make believe there's not trouble, it's not there.

Alan: That's right. And the public too, will believe the same thing that you tell them, if Barbara Walters comes on and spins it; that's okay. It's suddenly talked about all over. But if you say it, no, you're nobody you see.

Alex: Exactly. It exists when they say it, because they're saying it's good. But when you say it, it simultaneously doesn't exist. That's double, triple think. Stay there, back in one minute.

Hour 2

Alex: The establishment, through psychological warfare, one thing they do is they make the yuppies and the know-it-alls and the general public slaves, who aren't even tuned into news. You know, there's the control paradigm of news, but below that there's the strata of people who just watch sports and act cool all day. Or you know, basically don't even know the three branches of government. They get them to identify with being ignorant. That it's cool to be stupid. And all these teenager movies and TV shows, the guy that gets all the girls is the guy who doesn't care about politics, or the world, or history. Until the public becomes Miss Teen South Carolina, who can't even talk. And then she's honored by the media for being what you're supposed to be like. That it's cool and beautiful to be an empty headed idiot, who's going happily up the carousel at Logan's Run, you know, to be euthanized. So, they value their ignorance. They value their bondage. They will say, there is no such thing as the New World Order for decades, now they announce, oh, it's a new Bank of the World. World Government. Carbon taxes you'll pay to private banks. And we go, hey, we said that forever. And I've basically had major newspapers tell me, well Alex, you're still basically crazy. The stuff exists, but you were just kind of lucky, in your schizophrenia, you imagined all this, and now it's happening, but it's good, but you're still crazy. Or it goes further. This stuff exists, but it doesn't exist. It exists when the establishment says it, but then it doesn't exist when you say it exists but is bad. And people value, they kind of get a look like, the general slaves like mmm....I don't believe you...uhhhh. How is that done psychologically from your study. Reveling in being idiots. Reveling in being conned. Reveling in being sterilized. Reveling in dying of implanted cancers.

Alan: Well, again, very good books have been written on this particular type of psychology to do with the masses. One very old book was simply called *Propaganda*, written in the 1800s, that was the start of it. And then Bernays picked up on it, the nephew of Freud, and people don't even know that Freud's nephews are still advising British governments today on mass psychology, direct descendants from Freud. Bernays picked up on it, and he knew how

to manipulate mass cultures to create what was called a sameness. A sameness you see. Because the first step towards government running the masses, the masses must be the masses. You can have no individuality. Therefore at the same time, and Bernays, by the way at 23 years of age was picked to go with President Wilson to set up the League of Nations. Because they knew this was the embryo for a world government. And right from the beginning, they wanted to start, to see how they could get diverse cultures, all on the same direction.

Alex: And he said they would use feminism to break up the family as well. And he's the reason we eat bacon with eggs. They had feminists walk with cigarettes smoking them. And he said, that's even better, then we can kill the women with the cigarettes, but it will make it cool as we murder them. And the women are like, oh, I'm dying, I love being conned. It's just all, just hardcore savage.

Alan: They also knew, what they did. They broke down man and woman, through all their stages of development from childhood onwards, and created massive marketing departments through Madison Avenue, to cater to every single age group and gender, etc, with the intent that fifty years down the road, they'd start to bring the differences of the gender into the one same stream. And that's when unisex broke out. The unisex fashions. Everything was the same, male and female, and so on. They planned this, as I say, at the end of World War I.

Alex: And that's a cult society. Everybody looking the same, everybody talking the same, dressing the same, bowing to Globalon. And controlling all the other little fake niches, and creating fake counter culture movements, to carry new New World Order changes in, to make it trendy and cool to then progress people into the crucible. When all it is, is a furnace, a blast furnace, and like little mobs we're just happily flapping in. I love the government. I love the sameness. I'm a trendy. Buzzzz. You know, right into the flame as they burn to bits. And you could even say, look at the moths being burned up. I mean, look at all the girls dying of Gardasil, and they go, shut up, I'm giving my daughter the shot. The daughter starts having the convulsions, the mother claps, oh, she's dying. Oh, I'm liberal, oh I'm murdering my daughter.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay we've got Alan Watt with us for the rest of the hour. I've got a lot of news items I want to throw out at him. But I also want to open the phones up, starting in the next segment. Any issue, any item you'd like to ask Alan Watt or myself, again I'm Alex Jones, your host. The websites are prisonplanet.tv, jonesreport.com, infowars.com, and many, many others. The Obamadeception.net. Alan, continue in this segment, getting into their Master Plan, but also from your perspective and research, why they're accelerating their program so much, because according to a lot of their documents and statements, they planned on having the World Tax, World Government, World Regulation in by stealth by 2000. By most yardsticks they're about four to five years behind. But overall they're very optimistic that their New World Order is now forming, how does the swine flu tie in. Obviously a federalization, internationalization grid. The UN is now bragging that under level 6, it's been the entire time commanding the entire structure. They're now saying, forced inoculations are coming on every news channel. It's for your own good. Training us we've got to be locked down. Brigade Homeland. Northcom has got to keep you safe. Oh, foreign troops in FEMA level National Exercise 2009. They're preparing working with our military to "deal with American terrorists." This is from FEMA's own website. So, right now, it looks like they're accelerating the change as Lenin said. There are times in history when more happens in a month than happened in the previous hundred years, to paraphrase. So clearly we're entering a jump point. Are we in the major flux point, the flash point, the jump point of change? or is this acceleration of change just a prelude to a bigger cataclysm of massive change coming in the future, and when is that date from your deep research, Alan Watt?

Alan: We're going through the preparation for it now. Since 2001, I always look back and I say, My God, look how many crisis and fake crisis and false crisis we've had since 2001. We've had the environment hit us at the same time, oh My God, the Climate Change, Global Warming, and taxes for all of that, at the same time.

Alex: And the terrorists.

Alan: Terrorists, yeah, they're just everywhere like the movie Brazil. No one ever finds them, but they're supposedly

all over the place. And then the coming pandemics and plagues at the same time. And then the Banking Crash, they gave us a banking crash just to make sure that we got the message. And then they bail out the banks, and at the same time they've just come out and said that they're going to give billions of dollars to third world countries, to help their environment and so on. I mean, this is impossible. If this was spread over a twenty-year period with every single event we'd have time to think and talk and say, I don't quite grab this, it smells wrong. But once they get the people in a stampeding mode, and that's the training of it, we're being stampeded into simply being scared and obey authority, then they can speed it up. In fact they must speed it up, and give us one incredible scenario after another.

Alex: In fact, that whole flu drill was a preparation for a real release in the future, is what I said, clearly. And then they actually came out and said that. Oh, we used this as a drill. It's coming this fall or next, and it's going to kill a whole bunch of you. We guarantee it. And so will it be a released flu that kills the people, or is it going to be those inoculations as they inject people and they get sick and die in front of everyone. We know the Gardasil, and the factor eight, and all the other soft-kill murder operations are beta tests of their killing systems, but also beta testing the response, and turning everybody dying of cancer and diabetes into a cause celeb and balls, and everyone wearing ribbons, and oh, you, your hair is falling out. And when the movie stars, they're all dying too. It's so cool. We're part of it. We get attention. Again, they just put everything into a process.

Alan: It's all process. It's techniques actually. And the thing with depopulation, as you say, is we're all in it together. In a war scenario that's a common slogan you see plastered everywhere. We're all in it together, to get us all working along the same path. We all suffer together, we all die together. And what you've got also at the same time is the cult of celebrity. Because celebrity is really part of culture creation and manipulation. Everything comes from the top, what the stars say. In fact the stars override even the scientists. If you get a famous star to come out and talk about the environment, the people will just gobble it up and think it's true. So, we're managed in a scientific manner perfectly.

Alex: But the elite don't have total control, because 37,000 top scientists send a detailed paper and a signed petition, but it gets almost zero news coverage, and Al Gore laughs and says they're all conspiracy theorists that think we didn't land on the moon.

Alan: That's right. And we must remember too, here's an ominous thing that people don't generally think about, because we're trained to believe, and we have been deliberately trained to believe the medical profession is just there to help you. When you go into the history of the big factories, the big corporations that create vaccines, you will find that they are part of the military-industrial complex. They're on the cutting edge of dealing with killer viruses and killer bacterium, which is part of biowarfare.

Alex: They all come out of Cold Springs Harbor and the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute and the big medical facilities in England, and you'll see the founding directors, and then their sons and everybody else are all public eugenicists. It's like the IBM Human Genome run from Cold Springs Harbor, last year, the director comes out and says blacks aren't humans basically kill them. And I had already put him in Endgame saying he was one of the top technicians coming up with the Eugenics op. And I mean, but the big secret is a lot of racists go, good, kill the blacks. What those stupid racists don't understand is the elites are really trying to target Northern Europeans who, these are Northern Europeans themselves involved in a lot of all of this, because they see Northern Europeans as their potential competition.

Alan: Yes, because out of the Northern Europeans, they've always had antagonism, they've always had rebellions, you see, and there's more individuality by nature, it's inherent really in the Northern Europeans. We're not a collective society as such. We're not like China, a history of collectivism. In fact the United Nations has said, and the League of Nations before it said the same thing. Their enemy to world order was individualism; individualism would have to be eradicated. Getting back to the laboratories, you look at Baxter Laboratories, now Baxter Laboratories, we've got to remember, was paid by government, they're combined with biowarfare departments. They were paid during WWII to come up with different bacterial and viral warfare ingredients, etc. They were also part of I.G. Farben that created the Nazi War Machine. They've always been involved in this kind of thing. You cannot be involved in dealing with viruses, purely to kill them off. The military has always been hand in glove with

you, or hand and hand with you, because you're on the cutting edge of evolving these viruses into killers as well. They're so advanced that they can give you a shot for whatever they tell you it is, you'll never know what it is. The guy who gives you the shot can't analyze it; it's all based on faith. And they can give you a booster down the road that triggers off the first shot, and down you go. That's how perfect they have biowarfare today.

Alex: That's called a binary weapon. They actually wrote papers on that, and as you properly said, even Dr Salk bragged about it, when they give you, say an SV40 cancer that's been engineered, it's designed that at a certain hormone fluctuation in the body it triggers, and then starts the replication attacks, in the human body.

Alan: That's right, if your testosterone starts dropping in 30s, and bang you're down with a cancer at 35.

Alex: Naw, it's good though. Now we have people at 20 getting their Alzheimers, it's normal.

Alan: Yeah, isn't that amazing.

Alex: It's beautiful, Alan. Something beautiful is about to happen, like they say in 2001.

Alan: That's right. Something wonderful.

Alex: Something beautiful. Something wonderful.

Alan: That's how it is, and we've got to understand, as I say these big international corporations and laboratories are all part of a military-industrial complex. A book was written after WWII, actually it was written about the 90s, 1990s, by a Toronto Star reporter who got hold of lots of declassified information from the Canadian, U.S., and British governments, that all worked together. The book is called, *Deadly Allies: Canada's Secret War*. And those guys, during WWII, and Canada led the field, they could get a virus, a common virus, turn it into a killer within about an hour in what they called a fast breeder. They were so far advanced in WWII, and guess who was all on board working with them. The same big pharma companies that deal with making your inoculations.

Alex: And all run by eugenicists on record. But Alan, shouldn't we just trust them?

Alan: That's it. That's the doublethink that folk get into. They've got all this propaganda on television, mainly through fiction, television series on.

Alex: Yeah, where the backwards kook racist scum child molester doesn't want to take the shot. Every TV show, every drama. But then the women always figure out on the show, and they make sure the kids get it, and then the kids' lives are saved.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: They know best. That's why they're going to take the Gardasil. They're going to show you, Alan. They're not going to listen to you. No, they're with the government. Mmmmm. Oh, Arggh (death rattle).

Alan: So that's the key to it. As you say yourself. The statistics are out there. We are being sterilized. We've been getting sterilized for an awful long time. We know that some of the various culprits that were deliberately put in our food, the Bisphenol A and all the rest of it. They even classified melamine, which is a plastic product as a protein.

Alex: Oh yes.

Alan: For baby food, because there's one little part of this molecule in a certain chain, could be recognized, could be, with a lot of money helping it along, as a protein.

Alex: Exactly. They admitted it attacks all organs, causes kidney failure, causes cancer, was always listed as

deadly. Now they came out last year and said, you know what, melamine's actually good for your child. Just like they nationwide say mercury is now nutritious, Alan. You're a crazy, are you crazy? You don't like mercury?

Alan: And they actually put the melamine in baby food. And they know darn well it sterilizes the male child, very early on.

Alex: Man, have we got a radical on air. Folks, he's saying melamine, plastic toxin isn't good for babies. He's even saying mercury isn't good. Everyone knows Vitamin M is good. Man, we're radical, whoa. This show is just incredibly kooky. The government's right, Mercury is good. Alan Watt, man, you're extreme.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: You know I sit here, joking around a little bit, hoping that people out there watching this later on youtube and google and blip TV and across the web will for God Sakes find out Gardasil's killing a bunch of people that take it and causing autoimmune problems with other women and is clearly a sterilization weapon. This isn't a game. Mercury isn't good for you. They think you're so stupid now, that they get on the news now and say, your child needs Mercury. I've played the news clips here probably a hundred times. I'm not going to play it today. You know, they won't believe it. Cue up Mercury good for you. Get me the youtube. The point is, I've also gone over when they say Lead is good for children. Lead isn't good for children. We're going to go to your calls in a moment. But I have just as a layman, studying this psychology, they're trying to shock us. And I want you to speak to this, and we're going to calls in the next segment, Alan. They're trying to shock us when they say, yes, we're torturing people's children in front of them, but it's to fight Al Qaeda. And then Jack Bower does it on the TV show 24, and everybody sits there, the new hero, the new John Wayne tortures kids. So it's predictive programming, you talk about. You know, they're modeling as social animals off of this. They try to shock you saying on CNBC that lead is good for children, and it's good for the "economy". Or Mercury is good for children the Feds say. Or killing Khalid Sheikh Mohammed five or six times, where they captured him or killing Kimic Allah, twelve times, or killing all these other guys, Zarqawi, fourteen times, and then never retracting the last time they killed him, or the CIA openly announcing they're doing a destabilization campaign to stage the election upset two years ago, and then saying we have nothing to do with it. And Obama saying I won't sign signing statements and then lying and saying I never said that, I'm going to do it, or I'm going to raise all your taxes, and then saying, I never said I wouldn't raise your taxes. I mean it's their practicing lying to us to kind of bludgeon us into submission. How would you boil down that psychological phenomena or tactic?

Alan: It literally is an extension of what we had before, shock and awe. Shock and Awe. They not only use it with the massive bombardment on physical realm or soft bombardment as they call it, soft bombardment through massive propaganda, where you're hit with conflicting messages on the same topics all the time, and ultimately, they know that the public, because they're trained, will always go ultimately with the expert opinion, and they won't critically think through any opposing opinion, so it's shock and awe on the public. They've trained the public in fact not to even start to even try to think about something. They're telling you it's too, too complex for you to understand; the experts have it all in charge.

Alex: Yeah, it's learned helplessness with the studies of the rats or puppies where they shock them, where they finally just give up in the corner, catatonically; I agree. They're just putting up...they're also setting the precedent that they lie and don't get in trouble for it.

Alan: They've been doing that for so many years. I mean I got to laugh at people actually chanting slogans that they're given by Madison Avenue, like Change is Good, without ever asking, what change do you mean? Define change. Define the changes. No one ever did. No one ever did. And Lenin said, we shall win by slogans, the use of slogans. And it works. It really works, because people don't ask. They don't ask beyond the slogan. It's like Orwell's Animal Farm, the sheep who are taught the slogan that are four legs are good, two legs are bad, and then half way through it one day, the pig is giving the instructions, he says, two legs good, four legs bad. And the sheep automatically parrot it off without realizing they've just demeaned themselves. (Chuckle)

Alex: Well, exactly. First they go from four legs good, two legs bad; to four legs good, two legs also good; to four legs good, two legs better; to two legs good, four legs bad.

Alan: That's right. Until they're still chanting what sounds to them to be the same thing, and they don't critically even analyze what they're saying themselves. And meanwhile with repetition they're actually convincing themselves of the truth of it, the truth of it.

Alex: Well, I was watching HBO this morning. I forgot the name of the documentary about Free Speech. They've been hyping it big time, but I'm on the treadmill watching it. And it was all about liberals, we love free speech, but the evil right wingers are trying to take everybody's speech. That made it a left/right issue. When meanwhile, it's the left that just passed through the House a hate crimes bill that will completely ban free speech in America, saying if something you said hurt somebody's feelings it's a federal felony. And then meanwhile it makes it all about how the right wing wants your free speech so we've got to take theirs. Again, it's just all complete crap.

Alan: It is. You are seeing, really, a perfected technique that was tested and improved under the Soviet system. And I've mentioned so many times that the Reece Commission with Senator Norman Dodd, did find out in the 1950s when they investigated the tax-free foundations, the big Rockefeller, Ford, Carnegie, their job was to unite the Soviet System with that of the West. We're seeing soviet techniques now introduced in the West and they've perfected it. They have been perfected.

Alex: Stay there, Alan Watt, we'll be right back on the other side with phone calls. And a lot more. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com, infowars.com, prisonplanet.tv. More straight ahead. Take your mercury.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: That's called the Mopac Express, and that railway runs right by my office, right down to San Antonio. The very railroad Johnny Cash is talking about. *Just to watch him die. I hang my head...* Going back to Alan Watt and your phone calls. He's going to be with us for twenty minutes in the next hour and then I'll blitz through news and information. I want to talk about some solutions with him too, coming up in the next hour. Let's talk to Frank in New York, Chuck, Mark, Mattie, Dave, and others. Please be quick, I want to take a lot of calls. Frank you're on the air.

Frank: Good afternoon, Alex and Alan, I wanted to just comment briefly on the show that I heard this morning, I guess rebroadcasted from yesterday. It was excellent. And I was so pleased to hear the young people now through the videos and documentaries becoming critical in their analysis of the political discourse and the economic discourse that's affecting everyone's lives. The reason why I called, Alan, and Alex I think you may find this interesting as well. I just have been spending the last two days reading the Bank of International Settlements annual report for this year called, Rescue, Recovery, and Reform: The narrow path ahead. And it's rather interesting, because I had heard the conversation I guess on Monday, regarding the person that was paying his bill with the special rights drawing instrument. And I found it very interesting, because in the annual report, the ratio of the US dollar to the SDR is 1.5, and I think what your guest had said, regarding his transaction was 3.1. So apparently, it can be floated at the discretion of the bank, which is rather interesting.

Alex: No, no. This gives them, for those that don't know, a financial fiat currency for bank to bank, government to government, institution to institution, kind of Fortune 100 between themselves. Then we're all down here with all these regional currencies they also manipulate as part of their insider trading. A completely rigged game. And you notice that codeword, the narrow path ahead, meaning dictatorial. They're going to hold everybody by the scruff of the neck, including a lot of the rich, who've got to do exactly what they say if you want any hope of ever having a recovery, which won't lead to a recovery, it will just be a stagnation and a new lower plateau of standard of living, then to another plateau as they manage our slide downward in their own words, because we're too greedy and live too well.

Frank: You'd think that they would discuss the financial derivatives fiasco in the annual report, but they didn't. However, they did issue a statement on May 18th, stating that up until December of last year there were about 584

trillion dollars worth of derivatives worldwide, which it appears to be very small, considering it's about 1.4 quadrillion at least according to the figures coming you know from the econometric institutions here in the United States and Europe. So it's a rather interesting discrepancy there.

Alex: But that's kind of like a black hole the size of the Milky Way, or a black hole the sized of the solar system. If it's right up on you, it's going to gobble you up.

Frank: Or they may reappear six months from now and more bailouts will be needed worldwide.

Alex: No, no. They're already saying that. Do you have a question for Alan Watt?

Frank: Yeah, I just wanted to mention Alan, that what you said is nothing new to me, however the model that Foucault talked about, using Jeremy Bentham's metaphor, the prison panopticon seems to be here with the technology, and the sad thing is that many of these modalities were discussed sixty, seventy years ago. I was thinking of Harold Lasswell's National Security State concept and book that was written in 1939 to 1940, where he really outlined the complete Western kind of Soviet style, complete National Security State, with violations of accepted freedoms and constitutional.....

Alex: That's right, they use the threat to National Security, then they build the shadow government around that. Now it created this parallel government. Now the parallel shadow government is coming out in the open and absorbing what's left. They've kind of like putting an egg in vinegar. They've been dissolving our shell, turning our skeleton into rubber, so they can more easily like a demonic pelican force us into their maw. Thank you for the call, let's get Alan Watt's comment on that.

Alan: Also too, there's another technique involved, written back about 1914, and H.G. Wells, who was an official propagandist for the Cecil Rhodes foundation and the Fabian Society, two big players backed by the Astor family and their billions. He called it the World Brain. He said eventually all information will be controlled by a World Brain, and this information would develop a brand new world culture, which would be under the control of course, of those fittest to rule it. He's talking about Super Computers on so on.

Alex: And they were talking in the 1920s about putting drugs and things in the water, specifically fluoride, diet, injections, and injunctions to turn us into gibbering slaves. And they've done an excellent job.

Alan: Yeah, and Julian Huxley the first CEO of UNESCO also advised they use this technique, but they also according to Lord Bertrand Russell, another big player, who was also a member of MI5 and MI6, by the way, he said that they would also use the needle to make the people more compliant. That's what he said in his own book. The needle.

Alex: Yeah. I had a Wall Street Journal writer here the other day, and she was definitely on the prowl, I hope it's somewhat of a fair piece, but I doubt it. I'm not going to cower from it, though I just may not have time for more stuff like that in the future. And I explained to her, you know sodium fluoride causes brain damage and bone cancer, and I was printing her mainstream articles. She goes, no, I know that, but she said, the elite have to drink it too. Like it was okay. And I said, well if it's so bad, why do they do it. And she's like, it didn't compute. She said, yeah, but they have to do it too. And I said, no they don't. When J. Rockefeller was here in town, I did a radio show at a station years ago, this was about twelve years ago, and the other guy had a, well he owned a marina, a big marina, and he also owned a bunch of boats you could charter, big you know, big for Lake Travis, yachts, things that will hold like fifty, sixty people, really nice. And he would take rich people out and captain it, and take people out who wanted to scuba dive at the right time of the year in the rock bottom lake. It's really a Colorado River Canyon they filled, it's a 37 mile long lake, but long story short here, for dreaming about being on the lake. I've haven't been going out on the lake for two years, I'm so busy; literally, two years. I love it. I think about it every day. But the issue is J. Rockefeller was down here for two days with the S.O.S. people, surveying tens of thousands of acres they'd stolen through watershed rules. And he was captaining the boat with some of the servants and people feeding him and all this stuff. And he also did trips with people down to the Caribbean, but that's a separate issue.

And he said he sat there watching, and they had caviar and food for everybody, but J. Rockefeller and a few of his assistants, they had ice chests with their own food, their own servants, their own wine, their own bottled water, and by the way it was a certain brand of Arkansas water that I later saw one of my friends was drinking, and I found out all the Hollowhead folks drink it. It's, what's the name of that green bottled water I've got around here, sometimes, point is, he had that, a Mountain Valley. Mountain Valley, right? Mountain Valley Spring. And he had all these little packaged in paper, it couldn't be plastic, salads and food, and it was all about how it was all totally organic and it had all been grown on farms his family owned. And then I did a google search years ago and found that what you said, and the same thing with Prince Phillip. I later saw him in a documentary about Windsor Palace. He has all his own fields, all his own beef. It was him on TV on PBS inspecting it and inspecting the grain, and making sure nothing GMO was fed behind this walled city. And how they have the meat and food flown around with him. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes, and there's an article in a British newspaper, Prince Charles too, had over eighty to a hundred farms, tenant farmers worked on them. Again, massive herds of Angus beef. Lots of, thousands and thousands of acres of naturally grown corn, etc, and everything that you need. They do not eat what we eat. There's no way. Plus, here's another thing too. Most folk don't realize it, these very important people already believe that we are so contaminated with different diseases, and this was in the newspaper in Canada about two or three years ago. It came out when the Prime Minister of Canada was going abroad. All Prime Ministers and high-level bureaucrats and important people carry at least two pints of their own blood, refrigerated blood with them wherever they go.

Alex: That was in USA today. That Al Gore has a whole refrigerator of blood that follows him.

Alan: That's right, because they believe they have already been successful in infecting us all with different kinds of things. They will not risk getting a transfusion from us, and it's the standard procedure, has been for the last, oh at least, fifteen years.

Alex: Well that ties into Bayer, knowingly for over a decade, over a million doses in one case of Factor 8, knowing it all had HIV and hepatitis, and their own documents came out, even MSNBC reported it like it was no big deal, knowing they were going to kill everybody. And they said, oh Bayer was just greedy and didn't care. No, this was a religious sacrament! This was a murder operation, lovingly carried out.

Alan: Yes, that's right. And so the public have no idea how far ahead these characters are. I've even been asked about the spraying, and how can these guys be breathing the same air as we. Well, most of the time these guys are in their air-conditioned filtered limos or in their air-conditioned filtered homes, but they also, and someone sent me this thing. There's actually a chelation device that goes in your vein, and it's portable, and you can strap it to your arm. No one knows you're even wearing it, and apparently it's just as effective as the renal kidney dialysis machines. It can be set to take out any kind of toxin. But it's so expensive, the public won't get it.

Alex: And I want to add, there's certain areas they don't spray like whitefishing areas, where they stay most of the year now, where they're not chemtrailing. And I wanted to bring that up. They have admitted they've been chemtrailing since the mid 1990s. They got a Nobel Prize in 1992 for it. I'm making a separate film on that. And we always said, it's barium salts, aluminum dioxide. It's terraforming but also toxic. They love multifaceted things that do, you know, that cover multiple bases. They love grand slams, where they get to carry out multiple evils at the same time, and consolidate power. And now they've just come out in USA today, and Associated Press, and Reuters, and here it is Wall Street Journal, two weeks ago. It's time to cool the planet with chemtrailing terraforming, and the ingredients they list is exactly what private scientists studied it and said it was, and then they go, oh yes, that was all just testing. Now we're going to start the real operation. The Earth's 20% darker and all the climatologists I interview say that looking at what they're spraying is actually heating the Earth. So are they trying to cause more, I mean we know they have weather weapons, I broke, you know the father of weather weapons Ben Livingston here on air, what they were doing with it fifty years ago. They could control hurricanes in the late 1960s, Stanford Research Institute certified. But are they planning to engineer bigger calamities and droughts, and then say oh see, we've got to save you? But then cover it, saying that they're trying to fix it, because we've exposed the chemtrails and now they've got to admit it? Go ahead.

Alan: That's right, exactly. In the 1970s, I think 1978, all the major countries, the United States, Britain, and Canada and so on, all signed an international agreement, a treaty at the United Nations on weather warfare. And people can go into it and check it out for themselves. In there it tells you what they could do then. They could create earthquakes, droughts, floods, famines, and so on, all just with the HAARP technology, and the spraying alone, and in conjunction.

Alex: And Secretary of Defence Cohen, 1997, April 27th issue of Army Times, said the exact same thing. In fact, people who don't believe it, type Secretary of Defence William Cohen, Army Times, weather weapons. Or, Secretary of Defence, William Cohen Army Times, Earthquakes. That will pull it up too. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: So what they can do, so simply now, because it's old technology. It's well tried and tested. And they have given droughts over the years to farming areas. They put lots of farmers out in Canada and the States, either with droughts or floods. All at the same time. We always had the same flood in the breadbasket of Canada as you were having in the breadbasket of the U.S. and we're getting droughts at the same time. So this was coordinated to bring down the food supply. But, they will convince the public with odd acts of weather warfare that it's Nature rebelling. That's what they'll tell us all. They won't tell, they can stand there and whistle in the wind, and pretend they've got nothing to do with it because they'll never admit they're actually using it to terrify the public. And then the public will be more compliant and give up even more rights, and allow themselves to be guided....

Alex: Well it's just like the New World Order. All these decades we had their documents, their statements, their videos, their books. We'd go look they're saying it. And the public would say, that's fake video of David Rockefeller. The Rothschild family doesn't exist. I remember hearing that fifteen years ago. That they didn't exist. That the CFR didn't exist. Now they say, oh, it exists, we need a World Government to keep us safe. And it's the same thing now. There's no chemtrails. They're not manipulating the weather. Trails have always hung there for hours at 2000 feet. No. And now they go, oh, we're spraying you, yeah, it's good.

Alan: As they say it too, they tell us that it could have drastic consequences, if they were to go ahead and spray. Meaning on human health. That's why when they started it in 1998 they couldn't tell the public what they were doing. They already know the catastrophic effects it's had on people's health with asthma. People at 40 or 50 get diagnosed with asthma. People dying of bronchial diseases, and can't get rid of the cough. They have the pulse on the people all the time. They have all the data coming in from hospitals, all the time, daily. And they know the effects it's been having and what it's doing to the people.

Alex: Yeah, here is FAS.org news.usa, you can also go to the army website. And here he is. You guys just had it on screen with the control F, you can read it right there where he talks about, he says, he quotes Alvin and Heidi Toffler, has written about this in terms as some scientists in their laboratories trying to devise certain types of pathogens that would be ethnic specific, so they would just eliminate certain ethnic groups and races. And others are designing some sort of engineering, some sort of insects that can destroy specific crops. Others are engaging even in eco type of terrorism, whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves. That's the Army Times of April 1997, you can go to the top and show folks. But the issue here is that they now in September 20th 2000, Rebuilding America's Defences, written by Dick Cheney. He says, we need to prepare the public with the media to accept race-specific bio weapons, and that it's good. And even the Austin American Statesman wrote an article saying, is Dick Cheney right, should we kill races? So, if you call somebody a racial term, the media cries, you get arrested, oh we love you so much black people. But then, it's like, should we kill all the blacks? You know, it's loving, Oprah is at the meeting. See, it's like, I'm a liberal, I'm Margaret Sanger. You're subhuman. I only want to kill you for the Earth. You know I love you. I'm sorry we have to kill you. Don't be racist. Again, if you're against the New World Order, you're a racist. You're against killing everyone, you're racist.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. I want to blitz through some news with him coming up. But let's go back to your phone

calls. He's going to be with us for the next hour. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, our sites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. Alright, I'm going to try to move quickly now. I had one caller on for like five minutes. Mark in Oregon, you're on the air, go ahead.

Mark: Hello, gentlemen.

Alex: Go ahead Mark.

Mark: Yeah, how are you doing Alex?

Alex: Fine, what's on your mind?

Mark: Alex, I notice you're both, and I'm not being destructively critical here, but I'm being constructively critical because the hour is getting extremely late here, okay, and if you don't realize that fully then you'll continue on making movies and trying to write a book, and they will have us down to about two months now from as we speak, to get us all sick and die. And you're really...

Alex: No, this is an incremental. Hold on a minute. I think you called a few months ago saying evacuate over the flu. This is all drills, and they incrementally ratchet things up. I don't think everything is going to collapse in two months, but go ahead.

Mark: I like to think that you're right Alex, and I hope that you are. But I don't think we can even begin to assume that, when we've got a much worse one coming along according to Janet Napolitano in about two months.

Alex: Well I hope you're wrong. I hope you're wrong, but yes, they are acting like they're going to drop something big in the next two or three months, and all I can do is do the best job I can. I don't have all the answers. And I sure would like to run off to the Caribbean with my family, but I'm not doing that. So I don't really know what the, I mean, I understand your question though, you're saying, well I mean, finish your statement and then I want to get Alan Watt's take on it.

Mark: Okay. Well, Alex, the point of my call is that it's been long on knowledge and information to expose the evil, that has not slowed it down one bit. I've been watching it since 1978 when I learned of the Illuminati. I've been studying their moves. I've seen the progress that they have made in the implementation of their plan to kill us all. And that plan is coming up very soon to its end of the endgame point. You can go out into the world. Alan Watt can go out into the world. Dr Stan Monteith can go out to the world. So can Pastor Butch Paul and several other people get together, go out into the world and give global speaking tours, get some publicity. Get some power of attention going to the people of the world, and let's get going somewhere Alex, because the way we're going they're killing us. And I love you brother, but I have to....

Alex: Alright, I hear you and I appreciate your call. Everybody gets frustrated by this and thinks I've got the answer to save people. I don't have the money to go travel around the world and then to advertise to get crowds there and then the media just ignores us. But I can sit here while the web is still open and reach millions of people every couple of days now. Maybe even every day. It's really getting big, it's kind of scary to have this responsibility. I'm just doing what I can do as best I can. The answer is all of you going out and speaking out. Alan?

Alan: It's true. And I understand where he's coming from, because you see, these people, these organizations have been at war with the world for hundreds of years, and openly so for the last hundred years in their own publications. And of course they have used this time to try and close every possible loophole to stop people saving themselves if you like. So I understand the frustration, but all we can truly do is to get people to individually become active, and if nothing else plan for themselves and their families etc, various contingency plans to try to save themselves. I understand this. The whole world is in on this together. And it doesn't matter I think where you run off to today personally, I think it's going to be implemented across the planet at the same time. So whether we like it or not, we're here in the middle of it, and we've got to fight it right from here as best we can. As best we can. All we have

at the moment is speech. That's all we have.

Alex: And they are passing bills to eliminate that. And when they say it's illegal to speak out, we've got to say no, you're the criminal, we're standing up against you. Back in 70 seconds, with Alan Watt in the final hour.

Hour 3

Alex: I'll say this. Being on air almost fourteen years, everybody is always saying the New World Order is making their big hot move right now. And so just bunker down or get ready. And a lot of people then kind of get in a catatonic state and don't fight it, because they imagine instant gratification, instant victory against corruption or they think it's futile. The truth is, they wouldn't be trying to shut down our free speech, if they were already all powerful. They are not invincible. And there's a huge awakening taking place, and we've got to believe in ourselves enough to be able to defeat this thing. I know one thing, standing up is not futile. Alan Watt, our guest until the bottom of the hour. I really appreciate all the time he's given us today. Dave in California, then Deborah, Steve, Gary and others. Dave, you're on the air, welcome.

Dave: Another great show as usual. And hello, Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Dave: I'll make it really fast guys. Since we're talking about eugenics, I once heard a wise man say, judge a society by how it treats its most vulnerable members, and regarding that, in California alone, 400,000 independent productive people with limited disabilities, who only need a little assistance in their own homes to safely prepare meals, take their medications, do heavy chores, etc, are being totally cut out of Schwarzenegger's budget. This means that most of them will have to be warehoused in convalescent, privatized FEMA camps basically, that cost three times more, where they have no rights at all.

Alex: But see, that's the profit, that's the profit. There's plenty of money to institutionalize you. Plenty of money to get you in the system and euthanize you, which they're already doing nationwide, Wall Street Journal admits. There's plenty of money for all of that, there's just not money for you to be self-sufficient. Go ahead, sorry.

Dave: Right, and we're still, there's only thirty-thousand convalescent beds available in the state, so I guess they all just get to die. I see this as Schwarzenegger making his eugenicist bones in California so he can run for President in 2012. What do you guys think about that?

Alex: I agree, go ahead.

Alan: I think that's probably the way it is too. There's no doubt about it. We've got to understand when these guys talk about 'useless eaters' and that's what Russell and others have called people who are not completely physically or mentally healthy, that's the standard eugenicist talk, then they want to eradicate them. And you'll notice in that big supposedly open to the public conference they had, that Obama set out on the comparative effectiveness council, to do with health care, they're going to slash back on all types of health care and find alternate effective means, that's what they say. And I even put the video up of Obama's appointee walking off when he was challenged by executive challenge review, about being a eugenicist himself, and wanting to bring down the population. He was on the panel. He walked off, in the video, when he was challenged.

Alex: Yeah, Anton Chaitkin, Tarpley's former partner in authoring books, brought up the real stuff, and for those that don't believe this, even Bloomberg reported it. In the book written by Dashiell, who was going to be the head of healthcare, he says, yes, if you're an old person, you don't get the same access a young person does. You're not as valuable. This isn't some right wing thing attacking Socialized healthcare. This is a fact. This is, Socialized healthcare is an aspirin for a heart attack. Obama is in there, and I appreciate your call sir, pushing it right now. Why don't you explain to folks what universal healthcare means. It means universal eugenics death care.

Alan: It does. You've got to understand that Britain was one of the first countries, and Canada, to bring out Socialized Healthcare. Tommy Douglas was the guy who brought it out in Canada. He's up on Wikipedia right now, because he was a top eugenicist, who talked openly about culling off the unfit, the infirm, and useless eaters. He brought healthcare into Canada, Socialized Medicine. Where I live here, you can't get a doctor. You can not get one. And what they prescribe in Canada, for pretty well all problems is simply painkillers. Just go home, you don't feel the pain, the disease can progress and get worse and you'll die. That's basically what it is. It's cost effectiveness, because Socialized Medicine comes under a government policy, government policy is the key. And it's all to do with economics, you see.

Alex: But meanwhile the elites are going to get all the life extension technologies; that's why they call medicine a practice. They cold-bloodedly practice on us and then develop what works, keep the good stuff for themselves, nothing for us but death. Very cold-blooded, and they believe that's why they're the scientific risen man, or the illumined man, because they can cold-bloodedly slaughter us, see our pain, just like the first psychiatrists, lobotomizing people with ice picks.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, hurrying through your calls, for Alan Watt, I'm Alex Jones your host. We're live here Monday through Friday from 11am to 3pm, Central Standard Time. That's twelve noon to 4pm Eastern, and of course that's 9am to 1pm Pacific, 10am to 2pm Mountain. We have a free podcast downloaded by over 150,000+ people a day. If you go to infowars.com or prisonplanet.com, you can click on the free podcast and download it to your MP3 or ipod device. Listen how you want, when you want, where you want. And we're getting a lot of new AM/FM affiliates. A lot of new listeners on the internet. We're just exploding, and that is heartening. It's also a little bit scary, because there's a lot of black ops going against us, a lot of people posing as us, going around saying horrible, racist things on the web. A lot of people pulling other dirty tricks. And a lot of media coming after us, mainstream media coming after us. And that really is our badge of courage, the red badge of courage as they say. I get so many emails going, you woke me up, now I know you're New World Order. So that's kind of how the co-intel pro works as well. We're here just covering facts, information, data. You make what decisions you want from it. Co-intel pro, spends their time saying how everybody else are government agents. There's actually not that many government agents, as people would think. They're just there getting us all to fight with each other. Alan, I want to spend a few minutes on that, and the dirty tricks you've been through. So we can try to get people to be aware of this, and to stop spending their time ninnying and in-fighting, and to also not believe something when they hear your voice edited weird or changed, they do that to me as well, we were talking about it, or when they see sites that look like yours but aren't yours, but don't list their urls, that only helps them, which then link to White Supremacist stuff. We've proven that the ADL and Southern Poverty Law Center and other groups are tied in. In the case of Southern Poverty Law Center, running White Supremacist Groups. FBI doesn't just infiltrate White Supremacist, they found them, they run them. Then they always try to act like they're the Liberty Movement, the Freedom Movement so the media can then demonize us. Every time I have a big national reporter here they ask me, do you like Hitler Alex? And then I say, no, I think he's really kind of goofy. Oh, you do like him, don't you, don't you? You know, so this is really something they're trying to put on us, because they don't want us bringing everybody in together, for liberty and freedom and awakening, against the tyranny of the globalists, and so, I'm really seeing them go after myself and you and a few other people, and then a lot of well meaning people have kind of fallen into the bashing of one particular group or the other. And that's how they want us is factionalized. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yeah, it's true. A good documentary was done on the White Supremacist groups a long time ago by the BBC, where they showed you different police outfits raiding some of the headquarters where they were having meetings, and one famous one, they turned out 200 people from inside this meeting, and by the end of the night they had only kept a couple, and charged them. Everyone else, it turned out, belonged to other departments of US police organizations. They were all infiltrating. In other words, the entire membership was made up of almost all government agents, trying to find the real ones. And the two that they arrested were just guys off the street that came in for a free coffee. So, it's common knowledge that the White Supremacist groups have been funded from the beginning by government agencies, because they're very handy to help smear people by association if they can do it. If they can't take you down by what you're saying, they have to do a character assassination upon you. And

I've had videos up, up there, I've seen them, where people will take different words that you say, string them together, easy to do with a computer, and have you saying completely erroneous things all together. But there is an organized effort out there, and a funded effort I should say too, to help defame. I've had fake sites go up that you'd almost swear were mine, and I had to go into them, take the links off them to find out who was behind it. And it went right to the usual thing, 'it's just the Jews' and it was Anti-Semitic and so on. But for someone looking in, they would have thought it was genuine. And that's how it's done.

Alex: And so I've noticed that I'm attacked by the ADL, the Southern Poverty Law Center, the first person they attacked when Plotsky shot those cops was me. Within hours they fed my name off his computer, thousands of sites, to attack me, and then it turned out Plotsky actually didn't like me, and it looks like was being federally handled, just like Von Brunn. And so that's kind of creepy to know I'm the first guy they're trying to go after now. Then meanwhile they have the White Supremacists after me, because I won't play the Southern Poverty Law Center's game of making it racial politics. I'm trying to appeal to everybody, big tent, waking up the mass, they're desperate to at one level have the Nazis say I'm a Zionist agent, and then at the other end have the Israeli ops and others attacking me, which shows these are jaws, top and bottom jaws on the same crocodile.

Alan: Absolutely, they work together. They've always worked together, there's no secret in that. One of the biggest cases in Canada, you probably remember Ernst Zundel. Ernst Zundel single-handedly managed to get what they wanted through in the court system, and that was the Hate Laws. But I could not figure out why on earth the Canadian government gave this man so much publicity. I mean, they could have said nothing and no one would have ever heard of him, and yet it was in all the national papers, ongoing, right up to the Supreme Court, where I think he was allowed to stay in Canada for a while. It came out in the Toronto Sun and the Star, a couple of years after all of this, that his right-hand man in this White Supremacist movement, surrounded by skinheads, his right-hand man was a guy called Grant Bristow who was a member of CSIS, the Canadian Security Intelligence Service, and he was also Jewish. They were all working together.

Alex: Listen. When I was at Bilderberg 2006, they had these hippie guys show up going, 'let's nuke the Bilderberg, let's nuke.' And they had these big Royal Mounted Police types, you know, the FBI types, 6'3", good shape, acting friendly. And I said, look you're Feds aren't you, to some of the other guys, and some of them actually went, 'We're just doing our job, Alex. Just checking things.' And I was like, 'Yeah, just doing your job, and trying to provokeur,' and I don't know how these cops live with themselves, because they set up a lot of people.

Alan: Yes, they do.

Alex: And I know they're circling me like a pack of sharks, and then they shoot their kids up with mercury too. They give them fluoride. I mean, you're killing your own kids! We're the good guys! Why do you hate us so much? But I guess they don't like us, because they like their petty power trip, and we're kind of raining on their delusion, that they're the cops and they frame the bad guys and that's how they get it done. We're don't enforce their psychology. Go ahead.

Alan: They're on a team. You see, they've literally militarized all police forces. They have done that for years. They use the same bonding techniques, super bonding techniques you get in the military, where they stand up for each other, they're outside of city street as the call it, civilian street. They're special, and the brotherhood is all. That's all there is, the brotherhood; you must preserve the brotherhood. And really, they can be kept in their own little paradigm, their little Plato's cave where they themselves are kept dumb and stupid, but they still want to succeed as a brotherhood and do what they're told. They feel they're achieving something, even though they don't even comprehend what their real goals are. So that's true. The militarization of the police is an old, old technique that's been brought up to full force now.

Alex: What does the elite think of us? What is their view of an Alan Watt and an Alex Jones, somebody that sees with horror their operation and their plan? I mean, I certainly know they're trying to hurt us, trying to shut us down. Why don't they just kill us?

Alan: They don't want martyrs, number one. Martyrs are bad news for any movement. In fact, they generally get so many recruits into a movement once someone's killed a martyr.

Alex: That's why the CIA probably killed, they're now saying, that Iranian girl, Nada. She's their cause celeb. Go ahead.

Alan: And apart from that, to be honest with you, I think they're so arrogant, right now, because they do, with the internet, take the daily pulse of the public. They know what they're chatting about and their text messages and so on. They know what their conversations are. It's all from TV and entertainment and so on. Or major stories put in the paper for them to talk about. They're not really worried to be honest with you, I think, in their arrogance about the masses of the public. That's what I really, really think.

Alex: Yeah, it's very, very sick. You talk to these reporters, who you know are working for the other side, and they'll basically in private go, yeah, I know that's the way it is, but what are you going to do about it. And they're kind of getting off, like they're part of the system, that they're...and I don't understand how they drink the fluoride, they take the shots, they die for it. But I guess it's the mind game of like dress-up or make-believe. They make believe they're with it. It would be like running out in front of a Mack Truck going a hundred miles an hour and going, I'm with you, I'm with you, and it just splats you, but you feel like you were with it. So, instead of just not jumping out in front of it.

Alan: It also comes into, you see, this is the generation where they're pulling it off. Previous generations, the guys were basically prostitutes. They knew it would come down eventually on the general public, but not their generation. They'd live through it, "I'd be okay." This particular group are just as much in denial, I think, as the general public. They can't believe it could be as bad as that, and that they themselves may possibly succumb to infections or plagues or whatever is released. So they hope that just by simply being good, and staying in denial, they might be saved, be chosen. I should mention though, that back in the 1990s, this happened across the Commonwealth countries, Canada, U.K., Australia, New Zealand, maybe in the States too. It came out when President Manning was in the Parliament. The Parliamentarians voted themselves the right to top medical treatment. In a country of Socialized Medicine, remember, top medical treatment for them and their families only, and the high-level bureaucrats, within top military hospitals. And I thought, well what's this for; what's happening?

Alex: That's like North Korea.

Alan: What they're getting, and this is how they get people on board: "If you go along with this, you will be saved. We'll give you the top treatment. We'll give you the real inoculations, the real antidotes, etc, for you and your family, if you go along with it, and you'll have all the organic good food to eat, etc, etc." That's the deal.

Alex: Exactly. So out of fear of their own system, they go, alright I'll help you murder them. Alright, I'll be evil, and they go, 'Now you're with us.' But there's always a Night of the Long Knives for you. And you're going to be betrayed, just like those torturers followed orders, and then Bush cut them loose. Remember that. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: You know, it's magic to be alive. It's so wonderful. We're on this planet, the depths of space, all this beauty around us, the atmosphere, the birds, the trees, flowers, life. I can just sit there in my yard looking at the grass and a little spider or bugs walking around, and it's all majesty. Meanwhile the Madison Avenue has you feeling insecure, all focused, feeling dirty, feeling weak, and they've always got new poisons to sell you to supposedly fulfill you. Alan has agreed to stay with us the full transmission, so another thirty-five minutes. Very honored to have him with us. Let's go ahead and go back to the calls. Deborah in Illinois, then Steve, Gary, Jonathan, Tatiana, and others. Debbie, you're on the air, go ahead.

Deborah: Hi, Alex. Hi, Alan. Thanks for everything you do to inform us. I'm calling in, I wanted to inform you. I had a local TV station do a hit number on me regarding the jet contrails, that I've been watching spray us since March,

and I've been photographing.

Alex: Yeah, what they're doing is they simultaneously do pieces on locals, saying it doesn't exist, while telling you in the New York Times and Wall Street Journal and U.S.A. Today that, oh, we're spraying you now to save the Earth, but then, see it's good when they say it, but when you say, hey, contrails you know are ice. They stay there a minute or so; those stay there all day and turn into clouds. They go, oh, you're insane. So what did the locals do to you?

Deborah: Well, it's a really crazy story. I called in to report all these jets; some days were worse than others. And they seemed interested, they came out, they did an interview for an hour. Then they took sound bites of what I said, and then they put me up against Jack Mechanic, from the local college, who said that chemicals aren't being sprayed. And then I was also pitted up against a weather forecaster, out of Chicago who said that the weather modification experiments were done in the 1970s, as far as he knew, there's not any more being done.

Alex: There's scores of US companies doing it full-time publicly, and hundreds of universities and government agencies openly admit they're doing it. The President is announcing that they're getting ready to do it on a mass scale, and, but, see, this is the example of how the propaganda works. These locals feel like they're powerful, they're part of the system exposing this kook, but really they're in Plato's Cave. Alan Watt, comments.

Alan: Yeah, it's true. It's a form of doublethink. You're kept in doublethink. In fact you're taught to deny your own senses, that's the key to it, when you see them yourself. You're taught that can't be happening, the media would have told me so. That's how most people reason today; the media does their reasoning for them, according to Brzezinski. They will pooh-poo you, when you see them in your local area. And they'll even tell you, well, they might be spraying, but not where you are. As though it was some freak sort of thing if it occurred over your head. They've been spraying daily almost since 1998, and I remember the first day it started in Ontario, there were half the height, the whole sky was a grid on the very first day, and that's when the bronchial problems started with everyone. It got so bad three or four years ago, most of the birds were dead. And they've changed their mixes, even as they go along. They don't do the full spray generally across the entire sky. They do it in short bursts, that turn into clouds more rapidly. But this is old stuff, and I've covered it. Teller, the guy who invented the H-Bomb, was the guy who brought to the Pentagon the whole idea of floating lots of particles of barium, aluminum oxide, and various other metals into the atmosphere, using a standing wave technology, like HAARP, along with it to create weather modification, and that went all the way to the President of the United States and the Pentagon actually worked on it at the time. It's a very old agenda, and it's in use now.

Alex: Absolutely. So how did this end? Just that you're an evil thought criminal and everybody giggled and laughed, and said mercury was good for them?

Deborah: No, but the crazy part about it was, then, a month prior to that, we had mysterious goo left on lawns. And they did a story on that, and you can go to mystateline.com and search for mysterious goo left on lawn, and that was done on May 7th, and then you can also go to what's that slimy gel. The next day they did another piece, and that's May 8th.

Alex: Alright, thank you. Go ahead.

Deborah: We actually had gel in people's yard.

Alan: That's what they had in Scotland. Scottish newspapers also show you the photographs of this mysterious gel that's breaking all over the highlands.

Alex: We've got to break here ma'am. Thank you. Meanwhile, the media never looks at the Daily Oklahoman or hundreds of other papers when they admit, oh, Homeland Security will spray every town in the state of Oklahoma, this was in 2006, with subtilis globigii bacteria. Don't worry, it only causes spontaneous abortions in all mammal species. That's in the news, and they just go, oh, I love it, oh.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right, we had that last caller on for about five minutes, and she was making great points, but I want to go to other calls, and give everybody a chance, or we're going to run out of time here with Alan Watt. Okay, going back to your phone calls, here quickly. Steve in Chicago, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Steve: Yes, Alex. You're always talking about gibbering, but you never talk about prattling and dribbling, specifically double dribbling. And Watt, shame on you. First of all, Watt, there's no such thing in the Scottish Newspapers, I read the Scotsman regularly. You're talking...

Alan: Look at the Scotsman last week, it's got it.

Alex: Hold on, hold on. Put Steve on hold. Steve always calls up, I recognize the caller, and sometimes says good things and sometimes says really strange things. Alan Watt, everything he's talked about today is on his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Almost everything he discusses I've read out of these globalists' own books. Alan Watt is a great source of info. I demand, or I'm hanging up on you Steve, you specifically call Alan out on what you're saying he's lying about or what is not in the Scottish newspapers. Come on, tell me right now, Steve!

Steve: I'm talking specifically about the Scotsman newspaper, and I'm talking about his chemtrail article. Look, I've got a couple of interesting facts. You've asked about James von Brunn. He's a distant cousin of Count von Stafflinburg, because the families intermarried in the 1400s, and secondly, he's descended from German bishops, and the German bishops signed...

Alex: So you don't like us talking bad about Germans. That's that. We're not talking bad about Germans, I'm part German myself. We're talking about von Brunn being a Federal plant. Now listen to me. Chemtrails are in the Wall Street Journal, they're all over the British news, they're telling you how they're going to terraform for your own safety to fix the global warming, when the climatologists we talk to say it will heat the Earth up. Here's the Wall Street Journal, "It's Time to Cool the Planet." And they say with Chemtrailing. So, I'm saying to you, hey, you know what, put him on hold. Alan, go ahead. I bet from memory you can even tell him the article or pull it up. Specifically, what were you saying out of the Scotsman?

Alan: The Scottish, not just the Scotsman, it was all over the Scottish papers. This mysterious gel they're calling it, found over highland areas, and then they brought in all the different characters and scientists in, trying to explain it away as possibly caused by fungus and so on.

Alex: In fact, let's google it right now. Let's say 'mysterious gel in Scotland'. Google that. Let's just hit him with the info and hit him hard right now. You're calling us out. I just showed you Cohen talking about weather weapons. I don't understand this. We're here trying to do a good job. They're all over the news admitting, all over England, headlines, 'Plague Bombs Released Over Scotland.' Another headline, all of England sprayed with chemicals and biologicals in test. It's all in my film Endgame. I mean he's, we're telling the truth.

Alan: Well, you've got to understand though Alex, there are people out there that are in their own little Plato's cave. And all they'll do is attack and smear. It doesn't matter how much proof you give them, it doesn't make any difference. They have their own little agendas. And you can't get into their head space because it's their personal, little, private place.

Alex: Oh, there it is. The Jelly Mystery, BBC. Let's click on that. Ohhhh, we don't make anything up here. You know, I don't understand Alan, how we're at a higher standard than the New World Order always engaging in their activities. I mean, why are we bad? Is it the psychology of kind of like crabs not wanting other crabs to get out of a bucket?

Alan: I think so; it's also that a lot of people out there want to live in utter denial, because they just don't like you or

what you're saying. It's as simple as that.

Alex: Alright. Scot, we just googled mysterious gel in Scotland, our internet is so lightening slow it's not even loading yet, but there it all is, all over the news, about the mysterious substance gel falling from the sky. So, what do you say to that Steve? Think we're still liars?

Steve: Certainly. He's James Bondage, MI6 control officer.

Alan: (Laughter)

Steve: Or he's either John Boothramp, MI6 chaos agent. Because the story is, as everybody knows, that the stories from the BBC and the Daily Mail never make it in the Scottish newspapers, because it's all propaganda.

Alex: What the?!? We're done with you. We're done with you. We're done with you. You make up one lie, and then you make up another. I just don't understand the mental illness, man. What? I didn't do anything to you brother. You were talking about chemical and biological testing, uh, google this for everybody. Guys, and print me that while you're at it. I want to show the viewers this. Because one of the big ones that got a lot of attention was subtilis globigii sprayed over Oklahoma. Subtilis globigii, and another subtilus, I can't remember the exact name, Daily Oklahoman and it said every town was having fixed wing aircraft spray it, and they said, Oh, it's not bad for you, though it does cause abortion. It does cause a miscarriage. Alan, go ahead, make your comment.

Alan: Yes, and this stuff has been tested before. Espanola in Ontario was the target. U.S. planes were given permission to do it over that area. People in Espanola were having miscarriages. Even the animals, the deer, were having miscarriages. It went all the way to the Supreme Court of Canada, where it was admitted it was an experiment, but the Canadian government couldn't do anything because they themselves were not responsible. This is how they palmed it off on the U.S. And that was in the mainstream papers here. We're just guinea pigs for all of this.

Alex: Well, I mean, I don't know what to do for people anymore. They've all got their little niche group, and if you hear them. I just want to get people fighting the New World Order, I want them to stop all the chemical, biological testing.

Alan: I've actually had people, you've probably found this too, that have accused me of being a spy, because I shouldn't know as much as I do. One guy actually wrote to me, and he says, why were you in libraries when you were a child, studying this stuff. So anything that's beyond themselves or outside of what they were up to, you must be a strange, weird, special character.

Alex: No, I know. I had psychology today asking me how I got into all of this. And I said, well, I started reading a lot of history books when I was a kid. And they were like, how strange. How weird. And I was like, well no. It was actually very entertaining. I was doing it for entertainment at the time. It was a lot better than pulp fiction, or Louie Lamour books I was reading. And they were just like, mmm, ummm. I was at a Target buying some T-Shirts a few weeks ago, because I've lost some weight, so I had to get some smaller clothes, and I went over to the video section and got Downfall, about Hitler. Which I'd seen in the theaters. Very, very accurate about him in the bunker. And the guy kind of freaked out at the checkout counter, and was looking at me and had it and going, because he saw Hitler it meant I was with Hitler. And I remember when I was a teenager I bought Mein Kampf to read what Hitler had said, and the lady asked me if I was a White Supremacist, and was very upset. And I said, why are you selling it, lady? No, I'm reading it for History. I've read a book by Julius Caesar. I've read books by Shakespeare. It doesn't mean I'm Shakespeare either. You know they say, people see videos with me with a Sprint telephone, and they say, oh God, we blew up the video. It's Sprint. He works for Sprint. Or there's actually sites saying I have a Neumann microphone, that means I'm a Nazi. Because Hitler at speeches had Neumann microphones. It's proof I'm with Hitler. I mean, it's mental illness. There's all this real stuff happening, but they can't deal with any of that. They've got to make it us Alan. We're what's bad.

Alan: That's correct. And those people you have to simply dismiss. I actually had one woman say, people like you scare me. I said, well, why? You're too intelligent, she says. You remember everything. I don't remember anything she said. Well, that's not my fault. That's not my fault she can't remember anything. You've got to just simply dismiss these people because, if you use your intellect, they're paranoid about you. They're paranoid. These people live in TV Land. That's where all their stuff comes from. They live in fiction most of the time, or in sports or in dramas, or soaps or cop shows, and really they're suspicious of you because you're different. You want to know what's going on. They've decided not to.

Alex: Well, I mean, take Henry Rollins. He was reading a Neo-Con book that was pro-war, if memory serves. But it said something about terror. I think it was Simon & Schuster. It was a best selling book. He's on an airplane from Australia. They went ahead and took his book and arrested him, and they said, you're not allowed to read books. I mean, I've seen people when I'm reading a book, they come over and go, what are you reading? You're reading? It's almost like, you know, like the Monty Python joke, of 'look, this one knows how to speak' or 'this one knows how to read.' It's like, My God, he. Here it is. KOCO, bioterrorism test scheduled over Central Oklahoma. Click on that one. And there's a bunch of other news. I don't know if this is the subtilis globigii story, but Goldsby selected for bioterrorism drill. I mean, they do it everywhere. But after you're done showing that, google this. Plague bombs tested over Scotland. And they admit just constant spraying, since the 1940s of Canada, the United States, and England. Project SHAD nerve gassing people on ships. Telling troops they're going in to have CS gas tested on them, and they hit them with nerve gas and kill them. All declassified, Alan, and you're bad for talking about it! You're with the government because you don't want them to do it! That makes total sense, doesn't it!

Alan: That's the way their logic runs.

Alex: Bioterrorism test scheduled over Central Oklahoma. Materials simulating chemical threat to be dropped on areas. That's 2003. Print me that. Oh, it says chemicals to simulate, but then it says bacillus frongeniculus, BT, but then one you go on to read there was another one, turned out to be a whole group of bacteria, which caused spontaneous abortion. I'm sorry, go ahead.

Alan: And it's astonishing. There's no lack of data. There's even mainstream TV articles on the yellow stuff that's come down in some areas of the US, and it was tested by the TV people and there was cadmium in it. Cadmium and aluminum oxide. And that was only about a year ago. The link is on my site in the archives. It was a mainline TV station that showed you it. And they showed you the guy's truck, covered with the stuff. It was not pollen. That's the first thing they'll hit you with, oh it's pollen. Well, I had it here in February, a couple of years ago, and the leaves don't even come out where I am until late May.

Alex: Listen, we had in Belton and other places, people saying black helicopters would fly over with spray bottles and spray people. And then, Mike Hanson was doing construction work one day on a hilltop, and watched a helicopter fly over and spray a school yard, and then it was on the news, everybody was collapsing without even knowing about the helicopters. The hospitals were filled with people. I mean, this is going on here, and we even film it, but you know what. That guy was engaged in double, triple, quadruple think. He said that you were basically lying about the gel, and then when it was BBC, he said, well that's British propaganda, the Scots don't lie.

Alan: Ha, ha.

Alex: So, I want you guys to search, what was the headline you were saying, something mysterious gel, or mystery gel, Scotland.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Oh, there it is. Nazis tested crude atomic bomb before the end of war, that's the Scotsman. It was Plague Bombs. It was Plague Bombs tested over Scotland is what I want. Plague Bombs. Now you're going to get the headline. You've got to show these people. People wonder how I get these articles. They go, you must be an agent. Well, I see, I put the word in and I look at it. How naval intelligence tested lethal plague bombs in Scotland.

Let's find articles. Listen, here's the one I want for everybody out there. I want to show him, Scotsman, mysterious gel Scotland. Scotsman.com, mysterious gel, Scotland. And then we'll show him this, and he won't be able to compute. He'll just go, "Vatican, Agent, Zionist Agent, Devil Agent, Double Agent, Illuminati, Illuminati. He's bad. He doesn't want them testing on me. He's with them. He's with them." Because again, they don't want to see someone making them face the tyranny and then warn others. It's all about also being an elitist in the conspiracy/patriot movement, going, "only I understand. Everyone else is an agent. No one is good." What do you call that mental illness?

Alan: That's a sort of paraphrenia, they call it.

Alex: Well, that's just insane. All I'm trying to do is save my family here. Here it is, this is another BBC, I'm going to find it. Do scotsman.com, you've got to put scotsman.com after the Scotsman right there to find it. That's the way you've got to do that on. I'm sorry Alan, I'm out of control today.

Alan: The Scotsman.com is probably a secret code for MI6 agents. (Laughter)

Alex: Exactly. No, the MI6 agents are actually attacking us. I got attacked by the BBC yesterday, by the way. There's the Scotsman mentioning it, but it's main page. I'm going to find that and put it up there for him. He won't know what to do though about it. But you see, it all becomes the mental illness of showing that it's in the Scotsman, instead of the fact that there's this mysterious jelly being sprayed everywhere. Gary in Texas, go ahead.

Gary: Hey, buddy.

Alex: Go ahead Gary.

Gary: Hey, Alex, what's going on?

Alex: We're on the air worldwide.

Gary: I just wanted to touch real quick on this Climate bill, and Obama real quick if I could. Because some of the responses that I get from people, when I tell them, the direct quotes from what he ran in his campaign, to what he says on the issue now. And the way they take it.

Alex: Yeah, I was going to do that today. I've got five videos of him saying he will not do any signing statements. I've got four or five videos where he says he will not raise any taxes, but \$250,000 or above, but now he's saying, I never said that. And a lot of people go, he never said that, shut up!

Gary: And the response I get is, oh, he's great, he's going to be great for the country, and the biggest thing is he shows how far society has come for civil rights issues for the African Americans.

Alex: No, no. He's got dark skin so he can double the eugenics on the blacks. He's here to bring death to Africa, and Africans. Let's get a comment from Alan Watt on that.

Alan: Well, as I say, that committee that they set up for comparative effectiveness in health care is a vast reduction of healthcare when you really look into what they're on about. It's taking away your healthcare. That's going to hit the poorest first at the bottom.

Alex: Yeah, Gary, stay there. I'll let you finish up your point real quick and we'll take a few final calls Jonathan and Tatiana. I want to get to at least three calls on the other side with Alan Watt. An amazing interview, shaping up to be 2hrs 50mins long. Prisonplanet.tv, infowars.com are the sites. Get my film Endgame, get it out to everybody. Deprogram the slaves.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: You know, I meant to get to this days ago. Portugal, Switzerland, a bunch of other countries, now won't accept U.S. customers, UBS and others, because our government is stealing everybody's bank accounts. Then the big trillion dollar, million dollar slush funds, those are all left alone. This is all part of the OECD global tax avoidance, the total grid going in, and we are known as the slave suckers of the planet. The Chinese and the American people are the different Beta Tests. So are the Brits. Finishing up, Gary. Yeah, Obama has lied about everything except his promise to set up youth corps. And he's keeping troops in Iraq. That's all a staged deal, pulling some out of a few cities. But very, very serious. Anything else?

Gary: Just on that Climate Bill, that just went through the House as a vote. After your show, I watched the C-Span coverage of it, and none of them, the Democrats didn't even have a legitimate claim for this bill. And then...

Alex: Well, of course they don't want to be legitimate. I appreciate your call. Yeah, the global climate situation. What's that all about, Alan Watt?

Alan: Again, it's just repetitive propaganda. They don't even need facts. They hope to win just by the propaganda. Because the average person cannot believe that so many people would go to such extreme lengths to lie to them. That's how we think as ordinary people. Remember, Hitler said the same thing. If you're going to tell a lie, make sure it's a big lie. They're more likely to believe it. And this is what they're using today. Repetition, repetition, repetition. Selective scientists that are all on the IPCC; and those scientists who come out with other facts, contradictory data, are being barred from World Meetings or even from getting talks on television.

Alex: Hell, they're trying to make it illegal.

Alan: Yes, they are.

Alex: Climate, climate denial.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Let's talk to Tatiana, in California. Go ahead Tatiana, sorry I was calling you Tatania. I was reading way across the...

Tatiana: It's okay. It's alright. People make mistakes. Alex, hi. I just want to thank you for what you're doing. And I have actually a comment about one of your shows you did a few days ago. On this Federal Offense, if somebody says something that you don't like, they can actually you know sue you or whatever.

Alex: No, not sue you, arrest you. The cyber-bullying and the Hate Crimes Act. The Hate Crimes Act just passed, and it says if you hurt someone's feelings you're going to Federal Prison.

Tatiana: Okay. Well, my other question is, if it's a law, isn't it a double-edged sword? We can use it against them.

Alex: No, no. It's all selectively enforced. It's all, like when the cops beat a guy to death in England, and it comes out they even killed him, they get awards. Just like when the army recruiters lie and say you'll go to prison if you don't join the military when you haven't signed. They get promoted. Alan, you want to explain that?

Alan: Yes, that's the technique they're using. They make it sound as though everything is equal, we'll all get equal chances, but when you look at the United Nations for instance. They decide which NGOs they will have on board and which ones they will not, which ones are taboo. So it's selective across the board.

Alex: Yeah, that's like the United Nations, Tatiana; in Rwanda it came out they really ran that mass murder. But then they run the trial, punishing a few machete wielders.

Tatiana: I see.

Alex: Anything else Tatiana?

Tatiana: Well, my question was, isn't that law a double-edged sword? Basically can't we use the same law against them?

Alex: No, no. Because they decide how to apply it. Selective enforcement. I appreciate your call. We're out of time for Jordan and others. Always amazing having you on, Alan Watt, today for two hours and 50 minutes, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Our sites are prisonplanet.com and infowars.com. Alan, super job. We've got some special projects coming up in the future, and I'm really honored to work with you, Alan.

Alan: Thanks, Alex. I appreciate being on.

Alex: Let me say bye to you when the show ends, my friend. Okay, we are out of time here ladies and gentlemen. Retransmission starts now at infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. Don't forget all the books, all the videos, all the materials, available at infowars.com. Get them, make copies, get them out to people, resist, speak up, take action, get your head screwed on straight, trust in God, take on the New World Order. Key info on foreign troops in the U.S. coming up right now on the other side. Good job crew.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

CDs Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

July 10th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: The entire fourth hour, that's the next hour, will be open phones for Alan Watt. For the next 35 minutes we're going to cover any topics he thinks are important, anything he wants to go over. I don't really need to introduce him to this audience. You know him well now. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Great guy, great research, dovetails with mine. And again, he knows a lot of things that I wasn't aware of. We all share information, we all, that's how we all go to another level of understanding, and that's why he's here. Last hour, I had Dr. Doug Rocky, head of the DU program for the Pentagon, the Army on, how they knowingly know it's killing tens of thousands of troops. It's going to kill millions worldwide. They're using it at military bases all over the US now. They are openly putting it in landfills, just blowing around on major cities. They're building level 4 bio-weapons labs in level 2 facilities, in major cities, when before they would have them on isolated islands, or in armored compounds. I mean, there's a method to this madness. We know it's population reduction. But even the elite's top servants are coming in contact from this, and getting hurt by this. What is this all part of?

Alan Watt: In Canada they started to do this with these particular laboratories, back in the late '80s, early '90s, and there was a hullabaloo from big cities like Toronto as to why would you put such a laboratory with deadly diseases in the middle of a city. And at the time, of course, speculation for some of us was, that one day that's where they're going to release these deadly bacteria from. It's the best place to have it, best place to do it, right in the middle of the crowded city, if the agenda is to depopulate. And we know with Agenda 21, and it's been really rushed ahead now, to get everyone off the rural areas, into the existing, overcrowded cities for the masses. And they will start pandemics once they're all in there. Pandemics crop up every few years. It will die down, crop up, kill a lot of people, die down. Back and forth, back and forth. That way they can bury their dead, and take care of their dead. The elite won't do that for them. And so we always bury our dead.

Alex: And there's evidence they engineered the Spanish flu, and they admit Plum Island alone, weaponized Lyme's

and what's killed now thousands, the West Nile is admittedly from there, released on purpose. And of course, the elite admit in official US government policy, they want to kill 80-plus percent of us. Memorandum 200, State Department. But you're absolutely right, Alan, the nail on the head as usual. This is what they're doing, and see, just like they've had the bioweapons experts release foot and mouth and other things, at Porton Down, the news even admits they're releasing it, or a bio-weapons guy releases the anthrax, that's admitted. Then they try to blame a patsy. And they have these Dr. Eric Piancas everywhere, who say kill 90% of us. He gets a 95% standing ovation at the Academy of Sciences, and the point is, just like in 13 Monkeys, they tell us what they're going to do. They've got their guys when the order comes in, they're just going to march in and release it in every major city.

Alan: They will. And they want everyone packed into the city. It's interesting too, the ones who are packed into these cities, with the ID cards coming up, you'll also be restricted as to how far you can travel out of that city, very much like the old Soviet Union system. So you're literally going to be trapped within a city. And if you look up the NATO booklet, that's supposed to be available to every member of the public of the NATO countries, for bacterial and biological and atomic fallout on cities. This is official. It's been the same since the 1970s, and every NATO country signed it. The orders are, and a documentary was done in Britain on this. The orders are that the troops have to contain everyone within that city. Any people trying to leave have to be shot on sight. These are present orders. Whole groups trying to leave the city have to be bombed from the air, with CS gas. And there will be three cordons of rings around the city, to try to trap everyone within it. And the whole containment exercise, will be to allow the people inside those cities to gradually die.

Alex: And they've been doing chemical, biological, radiological, lethal, murdering us, all over the Western World, for at least 75 years. They've tested it all. They tell us give up all your rights. Let us militarize and have checkpoints to stop Al Qaeda. But it's really so the eugenicists can carry out our extermination. And the police officers listening, you will die with your families, worshiping your gods, until the end. Won't they, Alan?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. This is a very old plan. And see, World War III has been underway for a long time. It was declared on the citizenry of the planet.

Alex: That's right, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Prisonplanet.com and infowars.com are my sites. We'll be right back with Alan Watt. Unbelievable information. Your calls coming up.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: If you look at the world it looks like some paranoid schizophrenic nightmare. But that's what the elite are. They're inbred, they're mentally ill, they're highly intelligent, and they have all these compartmentalized elites working for them, under them. It's like specialized insects in a hive. And when I say this, I'm not trying to shock you, it's the truth. The government says they want a world government to carry out your orderly extermination, and then the genetic engineering of the species into two sub-groups. A tiny group of servants and the elite. The elite will enjoy the future. The rest of us, we won't, our progeny, our future. It is the ultimate of selfishness and they are setting up the world as a hell pit. Now we told you, you'd see them legalize wiretapping and no warrants. We told you you'd see check points. We told you'd see blood being taken on the sides of the road, for DNA databases. They're getting you ready under the name of DWI, their rubric. We told you everything, because we have the Rand corporation, we have the British Ministry of Defence plans, we have, I just had Dr. Doug Rocky on, who was high level Army, who worked for martial law. Now we have PDDs. Now the White House says they're doing it. But this was decades ago. This is all a giant plan. They own the banks, they print the money. They want power. And as Alan Watt just rightly said, World War III is going. It is against you, and the few "rogue nations" not controlled by the New World Order. And I mean, the incredible thing is, I even forget about this stuff. I remember, I wanted to ask Alan about this, in 2000, the army was in town. They used a fake nuclear spill as their cover. They shut down I-35. Then they had army driving around downtown in plain clothes. We have people inside the APD, they told us about it. We got down there and got footage. Austin police collapsed. There was some type of gas downtown. I thought it was a fake drill. Later, I was told by sources, no, it was real. They said watch again. Then the DPS collapsed, shut down the building. They were going to the hospital. More than 30 people at the hospital there. They did bio-tests, chemical tests here. We're not sure what it was. The point is, I don't have to go down the road to find checkpoints taking my blood without warrants, or cops collapsing. Why do they revel, Alan, in hurting their own

military and police? And then, how did they psychologically brainwash the military and police to enjoy being hurt by their masters? I know a lot of people listening are going to die with your children still loving the government, who are listening right now, Alan.

Alan: What we've got is, when psychopaths rule over people, they give you a psychopathic culture. And they've bred a whole generation with a declining culture into immorality, degeneracy and so on. The state has given the new values to those who have been growing up over the last twenty, twenty-five years. They wanted a militarized people for now. So they created, they went to work giving them video games, designed for the military. They debased the culture at the same time. Music went down. All the arts went downhill. Nihilistic type art, which the CIA have actually declassified in their documents, they were behind a lot of this and actually paid the artists to do all this nihilistic art and so on. So you have a degenerate people, who basically have adopted a psychopathic type culture. Now a psychopath will give allegiance to his master. A classic example is at the Nuremberg Trials with Hitler's followers, who, to the end talked about Hitler as a god. He was superior to them. They worship those with more power than themselves.

Alex: Well, that's why Hitler and Stalin hired felons and rapists, aggravated felons and violent felons, out of the prisons, because they actually enjoy following orders and serving evil.

Alan: They enjoy it, and they also, because you see the system in a psychopathic structure which is militarized, is sado-masochistic. So each person praises the person above them with more power than themselves. The officer above him tends to despise the ones beneath him, the inferior ranks, and that is sado-masochism. The whole thing is based on that.

Alex: Yeah, let me stop you. I've noticed that a lot of these evil people actually in person admire me. They say, well, we're your enemy, but we admire you, because you have power. And it's totally sick. They even admire us, Alan.

Alan: They admire power. That again is a sado-masochistic mentality. They do admire power, absolutely.

Alex: Well, keep going with their psychology.

Alan: And, as I say, they also despise the weak. That's something else, because they're sado-masochistic, and they're very cruel to the weak beneath them. You'll always find that in such societies when they've been militarized. And we have been militarized. When I saw the troops going in to the first Gulf War, and they showed you a bunch of marines on board a US carrier, doing rap music, stripped off, and you heard this noise, this incredible noise going across the ocean, and these men jumping up and down, like something that you would have seen in Africa 500 years ago, I said, we're sending in the barbarians to one of the oldest civilizations in the world. We had created a degenerate generation for this particular time in history.

Alex: That's right. They've sold us that skulls and death and murder and craziness is fun. When really, the most vicious civilizations became civilized because they realized the great danger of barbarism, and knew that the veneer of civilization was incredibly thin, and once that's stripped away, hell is released.

Alan: Absolutely. And that's what we have now. And we have a generation really where very few people have two parents. Bertrand Russell and many others spoke about this, that it was necessary to destroy the family. The state would become the boss and the new father, and it has been. Now, when these young men, who often don't have a father figure, are brought into the military, suddenly for the first time, they belong, just the same as the studies that they've found on gangs. Young people who have one-parent families will join the gang, because it's the nearest thing to the father. He gets protection from the gang.

Alex: Exactly. In fact, I've seen studies. Most of the thug cops were single parent. They were into drugs and crime. They became bullies. They're not real men. They think abusing little people is strength.

Alan: That's right. And so when you join the military you're told you're special. Every country does the same thing.

You are special. You're not a civilian now. A civilian is a derogatory term. And the bonding process is a scientific process in the military, and suddenly they belong to something for the first time in their lives. Their new brothers are all around them, wearing the same gear as they do. Their enemies are everyone else who's not wearing that same gear, that uniform, that one form. And so they feel secure for the first time in their life, and they're being taken care of, and they're given power. It's also the only area where a male in this society is allowed to show off aggression and be rewarded for it.

Alex: That's right. All other true male archetypes that are healthy, the leader of the home, hard worker, that's all suppressed. You're only allowed in a mutated form to exercise it within a uniform, or at a mindless sports game, acting like a fool. Anywhere else, it is not allowed. And as they commit crimes against the population, as they abuse and humiliate the population, that forms resistance, which then further compacts the gang into their gang psychology of see, the outsider is against you.

Alan: That is right. So, this is a very old plan. You know, a lot of this came from Plato's Republic. Plato's Republic talked about the New World Order. He talked about ongoing Revolution.

Alex: And Caesar wrote about how to manipulate his own troops.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: And that's why Kissinger in his own book can call you dumb animals to be used by them, and you go, yes, I'm a dumb animal. Oh God, nerve gas me, kill me, I love you Kissinger.

Alan: That's right. He called American troops dumb, stupid animals to be used for foreign policy. And a foreign policy which they did not understand, never would, and actually they don't care to understand.

Alex: As long as they get to act macho and tough.

Alan: Well, they've been brought up with video games, where they see cartoons with guys with big machine guns and weaponry, and here they are. They're given the real stuff and told to go off and kill in the killing fields. And they're also drugged too, mind you, mightily today. Lots of articles on the drugging of the troops. And that also was put out Jane's magazine, maybe fifteen years ago, that the future soldier would be heavily drugged, so that he would not retain memories of the things that he'd done.

Alex: Well, the Pentagon admitted on in late 2001, right as they went into Afghanistan, it was called the Marshal Plan, was the article in Wired, that the head Futurist, Mr. Marshal, 90 something years old at the time, I don't know if he's still alive, said in the future, and he looks like Aleister Crowley, he said in the future it will be what drugs you're on, you know, and they admitted they were testing new drugs on the troops then, and then it came out that, remember four Delta Force guys came back from one unit and murdered their women and children, and of course it turned out that was a little test. And then when the police would pull up at Fort Bragg, they were just flopping on the ground, foaming at the mouth, and the news said, oh, that's quite normal to murder your children.

Alan: We also had Canadian troops. Canada was given the largest doses of a new drug, a substitute for quinine for malaria, and some countries like France banned it because it was so neurotoxic. And a documentary was done on the CBC on troops who came back. And one young officer said that his whole time there was like a LSD trip. He was hallucinating every day. They all were. He was pulling his own pistol out and putting it at the heads of children.

Alex: And of course, that malaria story is just a cover. It was like Bruckheimer, Private Bruckheimer told the Ithaca Times, yeah we go into villages and we line up all the women and children and murder them, and then the army came out and said, well, we want to clarify that's only in some villages. And then they give them things like halcyon amnesiacs afterwards.

Alan: Yes, that's correct. So that they don't retain those nasty memories, but eventually, when they're demobbed, and come back into society they start going crazy, and there's no help then for them.

Alex: Yeah, when they've got your wife pulled over at 1AM when she's coming home from work, that's when he's going to melt down. He's going to kill her right on the squad car video, and nothing is going to happen. And if you speak up, a SWAT team is going to come by and they're going to murder you and the rest of your family, because you're slaves now.

Alan: And the other part of this, as well, apart from the psychological damage, and probably physical brain damage that's done with these drugs, is the fact that during the Vietnam War, they recognized something. And the same bunch, remember, who are helping behind the scenes in advisory capacities are in power today. And some of them vowed never to let the Vietnam era happen again in a future war. Now, they were scared of troops coming back who were well coached in the military on how to defend themselves in war tactics, in case they would cause a revolution back home. And it was decided that, or at least the suggestion was put forward at a very high level, that if they could literally through inoculations and different means, disable those soldiers after four years or so were up, in other words, diseases would kick in which would make them very, very sick, that would put them out of the category of being a future threat when brought back home within the country.

Alex: Well, that's what the vaccines are for. They give them the questionnaire, and this has even come out from high level sources, they give them a questionnaire and say, will you fire on US citizens, and the 75% on average that say no, they then get the shot that soft kills them, and this is, and you're going to be dead in five, ten years, or a vegetable. And then the others that say yes, they get promoted up, and they get taken care of like good race horses, and they don't get called for the special shots.

Alan: That's correct. So they're given time-delay diseases, which will kick in once their usefulness in the military is over, and they go downhill. And many of them commit suicide as well. Many of them have crippling diseases and terrible pain.

Alex: Yes, so lie and say you'll fire on US citizens, but you've got to convince them. Or they're going to kill you. Go ahead.

Alan: So this is all planned, so those in the military are disposable. And there's always another bunch next year, turning the right age to join, to take their place. They're renewable and disposable and this is well understood.

Alex: Because I'm 18 and I don't know what I want. And they know you don't know what you want.

Alan: That's right. And if you're signed on for two years to four years, well after that four years is up, there's a darn good chance you're going to go home, work for a couple of years, and be stricken with some odd disease that's going to cripple you, bring you down quickly, and you're of no threat, as a trained soldier back home, when the country is going down the drain.

Alex: Please continue, Alan.

Alan: Well, as I say, everything is planned this way, and often published. That's the amazing thing about this New World Order. They do have their big players publish many, many books with future scenarios, because they have huge think tanks working on all aspects of society at all times, and they do love to print up and put out to the public the facts of their plan, their Brave New World scenario. Now, the Futurist Society is a great huge society. It's been on the go for many years. That's why your mainstream authors are invited to attend to get the latest, and they write stories around things which are going to happen in real life to familiarize the public, and condition them that this is inevitable.

Alex: Revelation of the method, because their studies, their behavioral psychologist studies as you know, but for the audience, know that even if something is a horrible thing, if they've been introduced to it, they will take it better, and so that's why there were so many books and TV shows about the government is going to fly planes in the World Trade Center. They're going to attack Afghanistan. They're going to use war games to cover it up. And they told you, we're going to do this. And I even had the X-file guy on saying, yes, the CIA came and told us to write these

pieces, and it's just letting us know. It's like we did it, and we're going to keep killing you, okay.

Alan: And I don't think people realize that everything in their culture is guided. All arts and entertainment and so on is guided. That's now declassified from the CIA. They ran the culture industry in the US. They were allied with MI5 in Britain. And I've got all the data here that's only recently been declassified. The big bands, the big groups they funded. The great artists they funded. Even the poets they funded to guide and shape the thoughts of those that followed the arts.

Alex: Well, there's a lady, got a popular Ron Paul site out right now, and she was signed four years ago by one of the biggest record companies, and it's admitted, the CIA came to them and said, no, do not put this out.

Alan: Yes. So, this is something you see when you read the Communist writings of Lenin. Lenin said at the beginning of the 1900s, he said, Communism will not last forever. He says, maybe 70 years. He said, then it will blend into the West. It will combine with Capitalism. And out of it will come a Third Way, which again is the title of the book of Alvin Toffler [The Third Wave], who belongs to the Futurist Society.

Alex: The mentor of Newt Gingrich, who is anything but a conservative.

Alan: Yes. And Lenin said that the system that would eventually transpire would be not quite Capitalist, not quite Communist. It would be a form of an elitist group at the top, a fascist, elitist group, and a bureaucratic system run on the Communist lines to take care of the masses. And everyone would eventually be brought in to serve the world state. That will be your duty to the world when born.

Alex: Alright, stay there. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. My websites are prisonplanet.com. Check out the new Prison Planet. But if you like the old one, classic.prisonplanet.com, there's a big banner up there. You can still have the old site too.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I want to get into how you see things unfolding, the End Game, the timeline, as best as you can. Alan tends to think they're going to succeed, at least in damaging humanity, probably in an irrevocable way. At least I've gotten that from him in the past. Your calls coming up next hour, 1-800-259-9231. Shifting gears, you know, I took RTF at the local college here in Austin, and I've read a lot of books about it, and I'm familiar with the book, the Whirling Dervisher about media control. Aaron Dykes has got it right out the window out there, he's reading it right now, about CIA control of the dominant media, in the past. They're losing control now. So they're not invincible. But I also, Alan, I want to get your take on the general public isn't aware that watching television puts them in a dream state. I mean, that's mainline science. They think we're just saying that. It puts you in a dream state, and so that's why, I've seen studies, a bunch of them, thirty, forty years ago, they would do suggestibility hypnotism tests at universities. And they found about 25% on average could be highly suggestible. And that was always the number. Books were written by hypnotists and by magicians, and you can see it if you go on a cruise, you go to Las Vegas, you know, they'll get a hundred people out of the audience and only pick ten or fifteen. But now they're finding, when they have these TV shows, where the guy can make somebody give them their wallet on the street, or he can hypnotize people to go try to rob an armored car, or to jump in a river, and it's really happening, and now they're finding around 60% of people will do it. Well, that's because they're zombies. They're never awake anymore. And sometimes you can even see them even kind of wake up when you're warning them, you know, out on the street, or you see somebody you haven't seen in a while, and you'll see them kind of break out of it. And I don't think the public realizes, those that are awake, just how we joke and say, they're sheep, they're zombies. No, there really are zombies, Alan.

Alan: They are zombies. There's no doubt about it. They've never really been conscious to be honest with you. They've been raised and weaned on television. They've been babysat with television, from the age of toddlers. And if you even look at what they're being shown as toddlers, you'll see all the political correctness there that that child is going to experience in their lifetime. All the greening stuff is in the cartoons. The 'save the world' stuff is in the cartoons. The messages of 'too many people' is in the cartoons. They've been raised like that, not to be conscious

at all. And Brzezinski, who really specialized in certain areas of the human mind, on the mass level, talked about that in his own book, *Between Two Ages*, and he said in there, that shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves through scientific technique. And he said, all they'll be able to do is repeat what was on the previous night's news to each other on the following day at work. He said, they will expect the media to do their reasoning for them. And that has happened. It's been very successful. The average person truly believes the media is an extension of their own brain, and it will warn them about things that they should know. They don't stop and even question what is the media, the fact that they're private organizations, and they have tremendous power to mislead you if they so wish. Now, only fifty years ago, people in all countries were very suspicious of media. They knew they were owned by big business tycoons, who were generally related to royalty or whatever. And big magnates. And they knew that it was propaganda outlets, that's what media was for, propaganda. Media is an essential arm of government. That's its purpose. It gives us our reality through whatever information it decides we're supposed to know, even if it's false.

Alex: I want to talk more about that when we get back, and how to break people out of this mesmerized condition. But as you said, from birth they're raised in it, to where the neural pathways develop. And these are major studies of the brain, and the television with children actually brain damages them. It lessens their future potential. We'll be right back.

Hour 2

Alex: It is the 10th day of July, 2008. Alan Watt in for us, for another 60 minutes. Your calls coming up in the next segment. Eliot, Steve, Scott, Lonnie, Pete and many others. 1-800-259-9231. I thought I'd have Alan Watt on, and not just hog him for myself, but let you talk to him. We always enjoy your phone calls, hearing the different topics, the grab bag of issues you bring up. Alan, more and more I realize that we can't stress enough that the elite have created a system to mesmerize the public, and to put them into a dream state. I mean the electrodes, the EKGs show that, that's a fact, that's taught in basic media, but the public doesn't even know that exists. I mean, here's a basic, they'll have six video screens behind somebody on CNN. And they'll have a scroll at the bottom. And they'll have a blue mist in the corner. And I mean in basic, and there's different layers of propaganda as you know. I want you to speak to this. We're just going to skip through some of the breaks here for the infowars.com listeners and prisonplanet.tv viewers. It's too important. I want to let you run with this, before we take calls, Alan. But just one layer of the hypnotism, the mesmerization of the population, this is in textbooks, is you'll have eight, nine different forms of data, different video feeds, different things on one screen, and your conscious mind can't track it all, but your subconscious can. So it immediately, for you to be able to even grasp that, you are instantly brought into a subconscious mode. Then you have the TV flicker rate, you have then the overt propaganda of how they're twisting semantically, what they're saying, what they're doing, and you put that all together. I mean, I will become mesmerized in a few minutes. And that's why I don't watch hardly any television. I will listen to it like a radio, and then it's just annoying, hearing the semantical propaganda, and so I want people to know. I mean, we don't just say that video games put you into a lower than dream state, an unnatural state of oxygen-starved narcosis. That's major studies, just type that. You know, long-play video games mimic death of the brain. That's a mainline story about it. And, but I believe, seeing the elite themselves, that they were not immune to this. That there is a group consciousness, whatever you want to call it, a feedback loop. Their cultural interactions, whatever you want to say, they're watching TV too, and I believe the elite have been caught in their own trap, and that now they're not just tearing down our intellects. They are tearing down their own, and it looks like humanity is caught in a black hole, intellectual vortex, and that we are being dehumanized, and it looks like the elite themselves have basically fallen into their own pit.

Alan: Well, it's possible. What is true, absolutely, is that we have been dehumanized. As I say, war was declared a long time ago on the ordinary people and to bring us down to a very base type society, where we wouldn't mind what was done to us next. Once you get to a certain level and morality is stripped, and the norms are gone, the norms that safeguarded society are gone, and there's no cohesion between society in the me generation. They're egosyntonic in behavior. They're egocentric. They're narcissistic. That's exactly what Bertrand Russell said they would do to society. Then there's no cohesion; cohesion is actually a survival mechanism. And when it's gone, the government then can dictate right down to the individual, with no one standing up for that individual, just like George Orwell's *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, all done by design. But when you also strip all that which was beautiful and

necessary for a healthy human psyche, and you replace it with stuff which is very debasing. Everything is very debasing.

Alex: Well, they're now replacing, even beautiful women are getting into it, ugliness, death, sickening things, next to beautiful things, to transfer us over into thinking the gross is beautiful.

Alan: We've watched, and again the CIA funded this, fetuses put into jars of urine and put on display in museums, and art galleries. We've seen corpses dried out, flayed corpses strung on wires. They're touring the U.S. right now. And people are going in to pay to watch these corpses hanging on wires in grotesque positions.

Alex: And that's just the public being trained for their extermination to think it's beautiful.

Alan: That's correct. Until you have no idea what is natural, beautiful, and so on. You have this bizarre, almost a circus type mind with the music in the background, this odd music.

Alex: And we see beautiful women, mutilating themselves now, trying to be ugly.

Alan: And this is the complete takedown of society. Remember to bring order out of chaos, you must, and this was always the Communist idea too, and we know that Communism was set up by the West, the dialectic. But to destroy, you must destroy all of the old values, completely eradicate them and bury them, before you can bring in the New Society. And that is what has been happening. It's been underway. All of the old values are destroyed.

Alex: Well, Alan, you just talked about Zbigniew Brzezinski, you just talked about Zbigniew Brzezinski saying, we would not be able to think. You're absolutely right. And in fact, in his Grand Chessboard, he said, the public is so disunified by design, so unable to be cohesive against us, by design, that we will only reunify them by staging giant terror attacks, that will only briefly in a kind of hive mind, you know, like we're roaches, unify us to go in a certain direction, against the foreign nations that we want, in the final countries, we want to take down.

Alan: Yes, because they have to bring a primitive culture along. They've created as I say, a generation for this particular era, who are only too willing to put on the big black uniforms and get the big guns to finish off the job of standardization of the planet into one system. That's what's going on across the world. Those countries that did not belong to the World Bank, that didn't use usury, etc, are being demolished, and everyone is being standardized. The first United Nations agency that comes in, once that's accomplished abroad, is UNESCO, that is sworn to bring in a unified educational culture across the world, for New World Citizens. So, this is what it's all about in the end. They will not tolerate anything that's different, outside the standardized society. And it's a horror show which is underway. And it's well funded, well connected. It's intermeshed so perfectly well, it's incredibly intermeshed.

Alex: Now, would you agree the globalists are also, the world architects are also, selling us with sick art and degeneracy and blood and death, not just because they want to neutralize our life force, main drive, or priority propulsion system of love and decency and building and honor. But also the globalists are interbred psychopaths. To them it really is beautiful. So, they're just changing.

Alan: And they've found studies with psychopaths, they have the oddest art on their walls. Stuff that seems nihilistic to us, they kind of enjoy. They do have a different way of seeing everything in life. They have no guilt about anything they do.

Alex: Okay, Alan. I want to take us back into the main broadcast right now. And for the listeners out there, we just skipped that last break, prisonplanet.tv viewers had a chance to hear it and see it. We were talking about how the elite are replacing everything with death and destruction, not just to neutralize the public, and to, because if you love death, you won't stand up for your neighbor when they're kidnapping their kids with CPS or when the SWAT team is murdering you, it's a good thing. But also because the elite think that's beautiful. You know, they think that's great. And Alan was finishing up talking about that. Then I wanted with him to get into the carbon tax, how they want to use that as this global umbrella with social workers to micro-manage every level of our lives, how in England, and now in the US they want licenses for parents. If you want to hug your child in public, you'll be arrested for

pedophilia. Major papers reporting toddlers who dislike spicy food are racist. The police are called. They feed a two, three-year-old hot curry. If they say yuck, they're then put in a criminal database for life. This is making all normal behavior criminal. And it's meant to be insane. Meant to sound crazy, to push all barriers, to end all barriers. But, let's quickly, because I want to go to calls, Alan, and I love picking your brain here. Just great talking to you. Let's go back here and finish up with this love of death. Selling us on Schwarzenegger loves art of dead babies. You know, I talked about seeing PBS with Kevorkian with his art, demons eating babies. And this runs through the elite. When I was at a hotel where the Bilderberg group was meeting, the day before they got there, the paintings were of children, rich children with black circles around their eyes, that looked dead. And it was like, this is like a joke out of a horror movie, like some crazy hotel would have, but see, that's beautiful. Dead children, and that's basically what they were, dead children, dressed up with their eyes open on the walls. And I've got video of this. That's beautiful to them. You know, pale skin, big black circles, the gums pulled back from around the teeth. Basically pictures of dead little girls, that's beautiful to them, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. And that's when you really have to wonder what is in these people. We use the term psychopath because it's the easiest way to describe them in today's society. We are living in a society today that is very, very confused. People are trying to wake up, only to be misled by very well trained pied pipers, all over the globe. But, you come back to this odd phenomenon of what is in these people? They're demonically possessed in some way. They're certainly, as I say, psychopathy simply gives you a scientific explanation of symptoms, which used to be called demonically possessed. In other words, utterly evil. And at least in days gone by, people could recognize what evil was. Today, in an age of moral relativism, they think that anything goes. Anything is okay. It's all different opinions, yours is as good as mine, etc. So we're living with all this open evil manifesting, as I say, with even dead corpses on display for art, to make money. We see that the abortion industry is rampant across the planet. They're now making CBC movies with taxpayers' money on the man, Morgentaler, who started the abortion industry in Canada. He's now a hero. Just like Kinsey was elevated to be a hero, a man with incredible sexual perversions himself.

Alex: He also murdered his son. And brags about it. It's oh, he murdered his son. How beautiful. He starved him to death in a torture chamber. Oh my God, it's so good.

Alan: And Kinsey himself, who literally changed the sexual morality of men and women, because people read these books and thought, well, if geez, if these are normal men and women, I'm missing out somewhere, I'm not so promiscuous. And so, it was to guide the society into hyper-promiscuity which again, they knew would help destroy family units. You wouldn't need family units. They would die.

Alex: Well, you wouldn't be satisfied either within, and then of course you find out really how unhappy you are. Getting back to this whole culture of death, I mean, is there any way out of this, Alan? I mean on the good side, how do you see things unfolding? On the bad side, how do you see things unfolding?

Alan: Those, I've always said this. Those who are not teenagers anymore, and who can still think, and who have done their homework and really gone into all of this and studied it well, we're the last generation that can verbalize this to anyone. The youth growing up have had more intense conditioning than any previous generation. They've had more shots, inoculations than anybody before them. And they're kind of damaged. And so it's up to those, we, who are conscious today, in society to do this battle. It's all up to us. And I say that if we can regain, we can regain our natural humanity, and our humanitarian instincts, bring them back into play, because that's what's been under attack all these years. That which makes us truly human, which is a survival mechanism for us all. If we can bring that back, and stop being so selfish, the me generation, the egosyntonic, narcissistic generation, then we have a chance. If we don't, if we go along with this me-first and you're cut off from everyone else, we'll all go down together.

Alex: And to be clear, I agree with you. And let's get into what's going to happen on the bad side if we can't, what the choice here is. The different Roman historians wrote about it, pro and con. And as the empire got more and more corrupt, fell apart more and more, got more and more abusive, they would have more and more games, until it wasn't just once a month, it was once a week. Then it was five times a day. And even though you might be thrown in with the lions next week, or your child might be, it didn't matter, because narcissistically, you could go sit in the

bleachers next to the emperor, next to the Caesar, and you could see people being torn apart. And it's a narcissistic power trip to see those dead Chinese dissidents on display and laugh at them, or to see human bodies dried on wires and giggle and snicker and ooh, it's, you know, it's fun to see fetuses in containers of urine and laugh at the little human, and laugh at, I'm alive, I'm doing good. You know, so what's happening again is they are glamorizing each individual being cornered and having our guts ripped out, so the system, so we don't have instincts to defend ourselves individually or others, so we think we're saving ourselves by not caring about anybody. The yuppies always had that attitude, and they'll laugh at you. Well, I'm doing fine, when really their own defence mechanism by not caring for others, well they don't care about you either. You're now shields wide open.

Alan: Absolutely. The only defence we have is to retain our natural humanity, and our natural, our natural abhorrence to see humanity debased and put into jars of urine. At one time, you know, life was regarded as sacred. And this has nothing to do, what I'm about to say, with the pro and against abortion, but I knew when abortion came along, the real intent was to debase society and to devalue human life, all human life.

Alex: And that's what the entire Green Movement is about, and let me be clear here, listen to me environmentalists. It is natural to care about your environment. It is natural to want to have clean air and water, but the globalists are viciously, as fast as they can, destroying the human genome, the world's genome, the true biosphere, toxic waste, radiation, super weapons everywhere. And then they give you the fake system of, let's tax what animals put off, carbon dioxide, that is a life gas, total fraud, to train you that humans are bad. And that's what they teach. They teach in all the public schools that there's too many of us, we must die. They have the kids play lifeboat and spaceship, and that there's only enough room for five, six people on the life boat, four of us have to die, who's going to die. And then the captain decides who dies, i.e. government decides who dies. I mean, this is so diabolical folks, what he's saying. They are taking your, they are teaching you that your life force prime directive for the species is a bad thing, when it is the fulcrum of exploration and creativity and what humanity is. It is a direct assault on the species life force, not just the individual, Alan Watt.

Alan: That's correct. And the example you gave there about the lifeboat, everyone who is chosen to die, is chosen to die in order of less importance to society, which is exactly what they're talking about for the future societies in their sustainable development campaigns, who is necessary to keep alive to serve society, and who is the useless eater.

Alex: And it all starts with on your car, what bio credit it has, what score in footprint it has. We're all being taught we're on a ration now.

Alan: Yes, and so when we begin to accept that oh, yeah, I guess there's just too many of us, we're useless. And the victim, you see this is about mocking the victim. In this occult system, which is a religion at the top, which is also a science, they must get the victim to accept his own death. It's like George Orwell, at the end, after all the torturing, he comes to love Big Brother.

Alex: He wants to be killed. In fact, he's at the Chestnut Cafe, and he's hearing the B.S. media report about another fake war, when it's really a global government, and he just says, I love Big Brother. He cries, just like the cops being nerve-gassed and bio-weaponed, the military being killed. They love it. Yes, kill me, kill me government, I love you.

Alan: And that's the occult technique, where they're now bringing a society around, that already have accepted that life has no real value. There's too many people, useless eaters. Even people in the working class are bombarded with these Nature Shows and so on, and hear the same messages over and over.

Alex: Every show, humans are bad, get the humans, humans are bad.

Alan: Yes. And so they are having their minds altered gradually that, yeah, I guess, you know, they'll have to eventually start killing us off. And so the victim agrees to his own execution.

Alex: And by the way, Alan, as you're saying, exactly. Everyone you talk to, I mean, they're like, well of course we have to kill humans. Of course we have to die. Okay, they did create AIDS, but there's too many of us. And I'm like, hey, you little dumb yuppie bastard, they're putting cancer viruses in your vaccines, you idiot. When you're

dying of cancer at twenty-five or thirty or forty, or your child is born deformed, it ain't funny, you got it. It's you they're killing. You're not part of the elite. I want to skip this break too with Alan Watt. We'll come right back with your calls. You've got my word.

Alright, Alan. This is on the internet and being made as a live webcast, so it's about a tenth of the audience, but it's also important because it gets magnified on the web, so we'll come back in four minutes and take calls. But right now, I've been jumping in so much, it's always dynamic to talk to you, because we're on the same page. You know more, I know more, it integrates, and it's great we can finish each other's sentences, because that's social proof for folks that don't check what we say. If they did, they'd find out it was true. You know, to the average dumbbell, I'm saying that's what you are, some of you, to hear me finish your sentences and you finish mine, is proof to them, in some type of monkey speak. And I'm doing that at a primitive level instinctively, but it's very effective to try to unlock them from the prison. We're in a race to unlock you folks, or we're all dead. Do you understand? We've got to race to wake you and others up. We don't have time. But I wanted you to put a plea out to them of what life will be like, if we don't reverse this. You've got three minutes.

Alan: We know from the meetings they had at Loyola University, World Science Meetings, funded by the U.S. Department of Commerce, because we're all owned as economic units. And they brought top bio engineers over to do with the brain chip for instance. And Newt Gingrich kicked that off. He gave the first speech. That seems to have been his area that he's in charge of, and the scientist from Tokyo have said that the brain chip is ready to be used. All we have to do now is convince the public, through the writings of novels, through Science Fiction shows, etc, and the little releases in science magazines, to accept the brain chip and how positive it will be, he said, but once they have it, there will be no more individuality. He said regional computers have been set up to control vast populations throughout the Western hemisphere. And when it's switched on, it will be like the hive. Not society as we know it. He called it the hive. And you will hear the whispers of many voices of those around you, communicating back and forth towards this computer. And the computer sending messages back to those around you. And so immediately when I heard that, I said, that is the Borg. That's the Borg mentality. But he stressed it will be impossible for anyone then to think of themselves or have the ability to think of themselves as a separate individual. It will be virtually impossible to do. It's the end of individuality.

Alex: That's what Richard N Haass said in the early 90's Club of Rome Report, we're going to use the fake environmentalism as one side of the pincer, how to teach them to hate themselves so the state can wage war against humanity. That's a quote. And the other side is staged terror. And man with those two things, oh, run into our arms, run into the State's arms because the terrorists are going to get you, run into the State's arms because the Earth's dying, and then, right there is the enemy, just absolutely crushing us.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: Do you have hope? Do you think we're going to? I mean, I'm seeing a lot of people wake up. Do you think we're going to be able to break out of this, or do you think it's going to be a pitched battle? I mean, I don't see things going smoothly for the elite. I do see them currently being able to carry this out though.

Alan: They can carry it out, if they have enough time, if they can keep and maintain control of the internet. You know there's a lot of problems coming up shortly with internet 2. And if they can silence those who are making all the noise, and who can put out the truth and verify it with the facts.

Alex: Yeah. So what they're doing is putting a background out of infighters. And you can always tell a government op, or their minions, or their repeaters. They mean well, but they're weak minded. They will always attack, attack. Notice Alan is never attacking other groups. I'm never attacking other groups, saying I'm the best, he's the best, whatever. We're just wake up, please, it's an emergency. The others spend all their time attacking each other and others. That is an enemy operation. Do you agree, Alan?

Alan: Oh yes, yeah.

Alex: We'll talk about that before you leave. We're going back to the full transmission right now.

Alright, let's go to your phone calls, right now, ladies and gentlemen. I had my list of callers right here in front of me. Who is up first here, I guess, let's go to Lonnie in Ohio, first. Lonnie and then Steve, Scott, Eliot and others. Go ahead, you're on the air, Lonnie, with Alan Watt.

Lonnie: Yeah, how are you doing today?

Alex: Good.

Lonnie: Yeah, I thought Russ Feingold was supposed to filibuster the Pfizer Bill. He made all kind of promises on link TV about. I mean, yeah, the conspiracy, I mean it runs so deep, and it's not even a conspiracy. It runs so deep, what they're going to do, and what they're going to try to do pretty soon, and we've got to deal with it in a different way man, I mean, is there some website where we could just list where these guys are at all times. Everybody would know who's in Bilderberg, so we can just, instead of them being on us, we'll be on them.

Alex: Well, here's the deal. I'm trying everything I can to make films, have websites, have guests on, we had the Secret Service here again on Monday. I'm being followed, death-threatened, and then people are always saying, can you do this, can you do that? Hey, folks, I always get critiqued. I tell you guys, go out and do it. Listing where Bilderberg is, I mean this is a self-fulfilling operation. They sit in the seats of power, but it's institutional. It feeds itself. It's a self-replicating perpetual motion machine. Alan, you want to explain that to him?

Alan: Yeah, it is. There are people out there who have the time to do these kinds of things themselves. They're always looking for leaders, because the American culture, especially, through Hollywood creation, who gave the culture, always gives you the lone gunman, who rides into town, and sorts it all out for everyone else.

Alex: And people always tell me, Alex, you're not leading properly. I'm not saying I'm your leader folks. I'm just saying we're under attack. Go ahead.

Alan: People have to learn that each one of you out there is a leader. And you have as much responsibility to do your bit as everyone else. And you can do it.

Lonnie: Very true, but I'm saying with the individuals that you have that mike right now. You have that power right now. I know you're trying to touch people. And even with myself, I've been watching this go on, and...

Alex: But I don't think you're computing sir. You just keep saying, we've got the power. You can do it. No, we can't. I appreciate your call. And I'm not mad at you, I'm just trying to explain to you sir, I am working as much as I can. I am doing. I'm getting a bigger office, trying to up our game. The world is a big, complex place. And every day I'm told, you need to do this, you need to do that. I'm doing. Look, folks, you want to do something, get End Game, get Terror Storm, get Truth Rising, make 5,000 copies. I know there are wealthy people listening right now, you know, make 10,000 copies of my film. Give them to everybody in your town. Get Alan Watt's CDs, give them to people. Tell them about this radio show, that's how we had the effect. I mean the good news is we had, oh, I guess, you know, 50-60% of people a few years ago supporting government. Now it's less than 10%. We are discrediting them. But you can't expect us to do it all. Alan?

Alan: That's true. And people have to start, I'm not kidding, very quickly, saying No, to the obtrusions that are coming into their lives. To the ridiculousness of this bend down and expose yourself at checkpoints and all the rest of it. We've got to, as I say, regain our humanity, our self-respect. We've got to take it back very quickly, because we adapt as a species, very, very easily and very quickly into the new systems. We can't allow this to go on any longer, until the abnormal is now normal, and we're completely dehumanized and lost.

Alex: Exactly. Folks, the solution is you literally handing out pamphlets and films to everybody, once a week in your neighborhood. The answer is, posters everywhere saying something's wrong, America's a police state. The answer is banner hangings. The answer is calling in to talk radio. I mean, folks, I work 18 hours a day. Lately I haven't been, I've cut back a bit, because I want to spend time with my family, I'm only working about ten a day, right now. I

mean, let's see you activate like an Alan Watt or an Alex Jones. I mean let's see you spend five hours a day, instead of telling us what we need to do. And I'm not mad at you, I'm just talking straight to you. The solution is in the mirror folks. The solution is in the mirror. Let's go ahead and talk to Steve in Colorado, you're on the air.

Steve: Alan. It sounds rather, Alex, like you're pretty well maxed out already. So, but anyway, you had mentioned about people not thinking about the media conditioning people not to think. On the local radio affiliate here in Colorado, that carries Rush Limbaugh, I've heard Rush say, on one of the promos for his program, he says, you don't have to think, folks, you just have to listen. And that's a perfect example, right there of how they just want you to trust the radio talk show hosts. But anyway, I had three questions. First of all, you had mentioned a Wired Magazine article on the Marshall Plan, and I was wondering, do you know offhand what issue that is?

Alex: It was called the Marshall Plan. I've given you the name of the article.

Steve: And then the second one is, you had mentioned that Alvin Toffler was the mentor for Newt Gingrich.

Alex: Alvin and Heidi Toffler, yes. What's the other one?

Steve: Okay, then Alan, you had mentioned that nihilistic art was funded...

Alex: Stay there, stay there. We're going to keep talking during the break. Keep going. Let's go back to him. Keep going, there, Steve. I mean, ask your third question. I've got to let you go to answer all those.

Steve: Yeah, the nihilistic art, Alan said was funded by the CIA. I'm not doubting what you're saying, I'm just wondering where did you, is that written down anywhere?

Alex: Let me tell you. And then we'll get where he says it. There's hundreds of places. The Washington tech editor, seven, eight years ago on the show, said that the government was funding implantable chips, body modification, body mutilation, to get you ready for cybernetics. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yeah, that is true. And the barcodes too. We saw pictures in airports even of guys with shaved heads and barcodes and all of that kind of stuff. That's part of the nihilism as well.

Alex: Yeah, they have smartcard ads, with a hand on a big billboard, with clear plastic, with a chip in it, I mean, it's everywhere. The conditioning is everywhere.

Alan: And now they're putting out a series on the declassified information from the CIA and MI5 on this very topic, in the next few weeks.

Alex: Yeah, but sir, you had another thing about Newt Gingrich and Alvin and Heidi Toffler, and their series of books. Gingrich writes about him in his books. I've read two of his books, back when I had time to do such things a decade ago. He also has talked about him in speeches.

Steve: Oh, okay. Well, thank you both very much for the work that you do.

Alex: What was the other question?

Steve: Oh, I was asking about the Wired Magazine. It was just the Wired Magazine where you had mentioned the Marshall, you had said that the title was the Marshall plan. Okay very good, well, thanks again.

Alex: Thank you, I really appreciate your call. At a certain point, Alan, we're here documenting everything we say. How many lies has government been caught in? How many times have they been caught carrying out chemical, biological, lethal tests, killing citizens, killing troops, murdering people? They're illegitimate, they're bankrupt, they're criminal. I mean at a certain point, you know it's kind of like police, when they catch some serial killer, and they dig up forty bodies, and they find out he's killed ten more. They still just charge him for those forty and give him the

death penalty for that. I mean, at a point, it's kind of like, why are we even having to sell this to people. I guess because they're mesmerized.

Alan: They're mesmerized. They've been given a false reality, mainly through fiction and drama on television. It was Jacques Ellul, who in the 1950s, who was one of the top sociologists, and he understood human nature very well, he worked for the big boys. He said that people don't realize every cop drama, or movie, is pure propaganda. Same with all military movies, they are pure propaganda.

Alex: Well, here's one layer of that. On cops, everybody is guilty. They only show you the white trash scum, so the image of the public is scum, who are all criminals. The image of the cops is guys who always get their man, and who are good. There you go. We're going back live, main transmission right now. More calls, straight ahead, right now.

Continuing with your calls with Alan Watt. Alan, I want you to, before you leave we're going to plug his website, and I've got to get some of his books and videos. Excellent stuff. Alan, flush out how the sociologists and top propagandists admit, all the cop shows are brainwashing tools, and then I use the example of, on the show Cops, they only show you the white trash scum who's guilty. They always look like hell. The cops are good guys, always get their man. The image is, the public is white trash, degenerate scum, the police are gods and angels, and it's admitted, total propaganda to brainwash us. Meanwhile the government ships in the narcotics, runs all the major black ops, but the public still is bombarded with that false image.

Alan: Yes, and Britain led this field of using fiction and drama to alter the perceptions of people to accept authority figures, and actually elevate them up into special positions, of being almost superhuman. As though these cops and detectives in the dramas came from different wombs and they did it all out of altruistic intent. And nothing is further from the truth. Police comprise a paramilitary army within countries, whose job it is, is to serve their bosses by any and every means possible. And they will obey any order they are given, this has been proven, time after time, when countries have been invaded in the past.

Alex: Best, exactly. I want you to talk about that, but best example was the parish police chief of New Orleans. His mother was calling him on the cell phone for five days and the nursing home flooded, begging for help, and even the police chief, ordered by the feds, even though he had jurisdiction, let his mother die. I mean, he cried about it, but his god was the Feds. The drug-dealing, child-kidnapping Feds. His mother had to die.

Alan: And police, I mean, law, this is another thing too. We're trained through all these fictional dramas and movies, where they give you a human story. We get hooked on the human drama. We identify with the characters, and we're being brainwashed all through the movie. And we forget, as I say, that police will enforce any law that comes along the pike. They will do it, and say they're just doing their job. And if that means leading you to the wall to be shot, that will be so as well. That's been proven time after time after time. We should not be worshiping people who are there to serve society. And that's been forgotten. All these institutions are supposed to be public servants.

Alex: And these institutions, one crime they committed, that is declassified, of thousands in the same area, was radiating 4,300 and something, atomic energy commission, the federal government has all the documents. I put links to it. It's covered in End Game. What is the endgame.com. There's a full bibliography, a great volunteer put together, where every claim we made is right there. Imagine, I mean, the will, the steel will to take, 4,300 and something in one program, toddlers, from their parents and murder them. And those army doctors murdered those children, one after the other, and then they were promoted, larger cadres, and that's one program of thousands. But oh, the government is good. They wouldn't carry out 9/11, Alan, would they?

Alan: And that's it. The amazing thing with even 9/11 is the fact they needed the event to happen in 2001, because 2001 was one of their occultic years, and Arthur C Clarke put out his novel in the '60s about 2001 and gave us an occultic story that people think is about space, but it wasn't. It was a Masonic story if you follow it.

Alex: Something beautiful is going to happen.

Alan: Something beautiful. And that's the term that they still use at the top, in their big speeches. And of course we saw the daddy Bush praised. He mentioned the coming New World Order on September 11th, 1990, and then he gave the following speech a year later, the same date, on coming into view. And it would be a New World Order, under the rule of law. Law was going to be the big stick to help bring it in. And then, of course, we had Brzezinski and others talking about...

Alex: The rule of law, not the law of the jungle. If we're successful, and we will be.

Alan: And then you have the big players talking about a Pearl Harbor event being necessary to motivate the public behind them for a major war, and bingo, they get their wish.

Alex: That's what I wanted to ask you, Alan. Why do you think, we know he's a CFR architect, wrote the Homeland Security plan, Gary Hart, would publish a letter saying, US government stages terror attacks? Iran, you better do what we say. Don't think because 80% of the public is against attacking you, we won't. We will stage events. And then we went and interviewed him, it's in the film, We are Change did it, it's in the film, the new film I just released that just now came out. Truth Rising folks, that needs to be gotten out to folks. I mean, it's a solution. People that are asking. And he just says, yeah, our government stages terror attacks. And that's what I said. I mean, now, they're almost just saying it out in the open now. Why are they doing that?

Alan: Because they're so arrogant. It's a psychopathic trait. They live on ego. Psychopaths live on ego. And they do love to boast how they pulled off some real fast, huge con. They love to boast. It's very hard for them to contain their cleverness to themselves. They love to boast about how clever they are. Now Gary Hart also is on tape, you probably have it, right after 9/11 saying, talking to the CFR, and he says, we can use this tragedy to our advantage, to what Bush's father talked about, and called the New World Order. So they use misfortunes which they also create, but they also use other ones to fall into their path. They use all great catastrophes to their advantage.

Alex: And they all believe when they tell the truth they have to add a lie. Bill Clinton, Gary Hart, all of them, always say, President Bush only said once, knowing it was 244 times on TV in those four years, Clinton, all of them say, and Bush has said, my father only said once in an article, see, they always add, why do they say, Bush Sr only said once, that we're going to have a New World Order. Why do they always just add a lie?

Alan: Well, number one, they are born liars. That is a psychopathic trait as well. That's why they go into politics. And they lie so well without blushing. They do things, even when their life scandals are exposed to the public they don't blush, because a psychopath is pure ego, he will defend his ego at all costs, and they do, very successfully. They're almost a separate species, you know, the psychopathic class, especially the inbred type who have been born into wealthy families, and they're spoiled on top.

Alex: The hyper psychopath. You know, I'm beginning to call them the hell force. I think that's the best way. The elite and their minions. This throng of sickos, with their fancy propaganda arms projecting. I mean, it's like a cloaking device. They project happy clowns and friendly, but it's just buzz saws and death, right behind that hologram. And they're just chewing us up. And I'm going, good god, I've been behind the hologram. I've seen it. But now, they've even lowered the cloak, and now they're telling us buzz saws are love.

Alan: Yes. And we've got to remember too, when we were told, right after 9/11, when Rumsfeld came on, backed up by Cheney and others, and they said that this is a Hundred Years War. Now that was a legal statement to the public. And this means there's a hundred years to go through the thirty years of riots which the department of defence admitted to. At the end of this hundred years, they hope to have new civilization.

Alex: That's right. In fact, they believe in international and ancient law, and commercial Roman law, so they always post it, like in the newspaper. That's why they had all those books and TV shows, where the government hijacks jets and flies them into the World Trade Center to attack Afghanistan and use drills as a cover. And they tell you, and it's the same thing. We're going to have a hundred year war. And then they give awards to professors that say they want to kill everybody and then give the professor access to bioweapons labs. And then they say, I've had elitists, you know at the capitol, and other events where I've bumped into them, come up and say, Alex, they don't

want your help, we're going to kill them. You know, basically, they don't want your help. There's nothing they can do. Don't you understand they don't want your help. You know, that's who they are. And it's just so sick.

Alan: And at the end of this, they hope to have their Transhumanist Society. And they'll have brought forth during this hundred years this new Transgender, Transhumanist creature that will serve them better and will give them no trouble, it won't need entertainment, it won't need to be rewarded for what it does. It will be an easily programmed being, right out of Huxley's Brave New World. This is the plan. The war isn't just about the Middle East. The war is on the cultures of every country on the planet, to alter them all, and to get us to accept our own demise as the Old Man, the Old Yesterday's Man.

Alex: And as bad and corrupt as the Muslim nations, I'm not defending them, they are angel-cakes, compared. And so when Iran says, Great Satan, they are actively and correctly assessing what runs the West.

Alan: It's interesting that when they go to Mecca, they used to do two trips, one to the Kaaba Stone, and after that they all went to, up until two years ago, by the way, in Saudi Arabia, they then picked up stones and they stoned an Egyptian Obelisk that was called the Great Satan. And that was only removed two years ago under the pretext that some of the stones were bouncing back and hurting people. But from ancient times, that symbol, which is high Freemasonry, and that's Washington's monument as well, was understood by the Muslims to represent the Satanic system.

Alex: But now they're not allowed to throw rocks at it. They must love it.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: How dare you not worship.

Alan: That always stood at all ages, for totalitarianism, for an elitist system, and for a fraternity, a brotherhood who run the world. And they understood that in those countries.

Alex: Absolutely. It's a big block, the all-seeing eye, crushing the little person, who is beneath it. Let's go back to the calls here. Let's talk to Scott in Arizona, then Elliot, Pete, Tea, and Collin. Go ahead, I want to get to everybody. Scott, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Scott: Hey, Alex and Alan, my question is more directed towards like, the elitists, of course they don't control Alex's show. We get the true story on everything that's happening out there. But you've got two media outlets outside on the mainstream, which is CNN and Fox News. And you've got two guys in those media outlets that belonged to CNN. That would be Glen Beck and Lou Dobbs, who are the only ones in those media outlets who are talking about anything to do with like the North American Union, and stuff. Even Alex put Lou Dobbs in his film.

Alex: Yeah, but Dobbs, Dobbs, let me just say something. Dobbs had his own contract, and he's still is for the war on drugs and a few other bad things, but he's a pretty good guy. Please don't put him in the same grouping as Glen Beck. Glen Beck will say we have to fight the New World Order, that means, you know, submitting to World Government. I mean, Beck is really a monster, but go ahead.

Scott: Okay, we'll put Glen Beck aside. But I just don't understand. The elites control of both of those media outlets, and actually Fox News talks, and they don't have anybody like that. But CNN does have those two guys.

Alex: They have to have the illusion, they have to have the illusion that they are fair and balanced. You want to take that, Alan?

Alan: Yes. You see, everything is fake in the world that's presented to the public, because we think in the dialectic. They always give you two sides of a story, and you'll pick one, and that will become your opinion. I think it was Professor Anthony Hutton, when he was talking about these agencies and societies, he said, the guys from the same club, the same fraternity, will be on opposite stations and appear to oppose each other. This is standard

technique. The average Joe will never think himself beyond that. They appear to oppose each other. And this is just a Punch and Judy show, to give you this or that opinion.

Alex: But the key is, it's always watered down. You know, they'll never tell you, get involved, take action, educate others. They'll never give you the larger forms of the New World Order. They'll just, "why is the President opening our borders? He sure is dumb."

Alan: Yeah, yeah, exactly. It's to keep you stuck in the daily present, rather than go into the future.

Alex: Lou Dobbs won't tell you, exactly Lou Dobbs won't tell you that Bush is a puppet. He'll still play into that control paradigm. Thank you, Scott. Elliot, in Ohio, go ahead, got to move quick here.

Elliot: Yeah, can you hear me?

Alex: Come on Elliot. Yeah, go ahead.

Elliot: Alright, I've got a question for you. Who is the biochemist that unleashed anthrax into the States?

Alex: Oh, I've got his name. He's an Israeli. He's the main suspect. He broke back into the lab, even when he didn't have his authorization. We're actually making a, I've got his name on the tip of my tongue. Hey, Bermas, come in here. You should know. Somebody will call in in just a moment. You know, they tried to blame Hatfield. He was just found, you know, basically not guilty, just won five-plus million dollars. And hey, what was the name of the Israeli national who was at the bioweapons lab there at Fort Dietrich, and even after he was fired he was back in the control area?

Jason Bermas: I'm not quite sure. I'm not quite sure, Alex.

Alex: This is a memory thing, and see, we're down to the end of the show. If I googled it, I don't have a perfect memory. Let's ask Alan Watt. I appreciate your call sir. Alan, can you remember who that is?

Alan: No, it's escaped my mind.

Alex: Oh, I'll just look for it right now.

Jason: Well, I can say this, Alex. Jonathan Pollard was convicted of being a mole inside the US intelligence agencies, and since then, two other people have been arrested in conjunction with that. The latest one about three months ago, and another arrest was made in 2004. The 2004 arrest may have something to do with that, but I'm not quite sure.

Alex: No, I mean, his name is everywhere. In fact, I think I know, but I don't want to say the wrong name. Let me see, I'm going to type, Israeli anthrax scientist. That should find it. I'm just spoon-feeding all of this. It's so easy to find all this stuff folks. The hidden anthrax letter suspect. Oh, no, that's, I'll find it right here. What really happens, got an area, we've written articles about it. My memory is not, I'm not an encyclopedia folks. Alan, anything you want to add to that?

Alan: You always find this though. Things come out of the bag after. You see, the main intent is to get the whole New World Order totalitarian system under way. They don't really care if it begins to unwind and it gets exposed, once it's out, you know, once it's underway and we've already adapted to checkpoints and ID cards. They don't care if the truth starts to come out then. That's why you can't let it get any further than it already is. We've got to start taking it back, taking our rights and freedoms back, before we're in the worst hellish totalitarian system ever seen on this planet.

Alex: And the grid is almost in place right now. The grid is almost in place.

Alan: And you see, we cannot allow ourselves. One generation is growing up right now, since 2001, who have never known of a world where terrorism wasn't dominating it and men in uniforms boss them around.

Alex: That's right, to keep you safe from the shadowy thing, that probably was funded by the government. We've got his name. Dr. Philip Zack. Okay? Google that folks. We've done whole shows on it. Dr. Philip Zack, and that was on the tip of my tongue. There you have it, thank you Bermas, thank you Aaron. Okay folks. And if you don't know the name of something, just type, Israeli agent, anthrax. You know. I'm not mad that you called in and asked, it's just, it's on google. Please find it for yourself. And I'm not mad at people asking. I want them to ask. But have you ever noticed that everybody wants to be spoon fed?

Alan: I know. I know. I get so much mail in here. And I don't have time to even point them in the right direction. They have more time to do it than I do.

Alex: Yeah, I mean, you can better believe that if I'm saying something, it's accurate. It's out there. It can be documented, you know 98% of the time. I'm wrong about 2% of the time. Dr. Philip Zack. Dr. Philip Zack. Dr. Philip Zack. Dr. Philip Zack. Dr. Philip Zack. We're going to keep talking during the break. I'm going to keep taking calls, because we've got to let Alan go here in just a moment. Got to have him back up. It's always stimulating, always informative. His website, ladies and gentlemen, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Check it out, get some of the books and dvds there. We'll be right back with the final segment with Alan, for prisonplanet.tv viewers and infowars.com stream listeners. We're going to keep talking right now. Go to those streams.

Okay, Alan, let's go to those few final calls here, because I've got a few things I've got to plug at the end, so I've got to let you go in a moment. I want to thank you for coming on though, with us. Pete in New York. Fast as you can, brother. Go ahead.

Pete: Yeah, Alex. I just wanted to let you know, that today at twelve noon, eastern time, I was down at Foley's Square, downtown Manhattan, with former Senator Mike Gravel, 9/11 family member Bob Macelven, actress Kristine Ebersall, Wayne Madsten, John Field, and a few others in the movement, gathered for a press conference to rally support for the New York City 9/11 ballot initiative. There was no media coverage whatsoever, Alex. A complete blackout. And no mass media reporters were present.

Alex: Yeah, that's right, you're trying to, tell folks what the ballot initiative is.

Pete: Well, the ballot initiative is to get, we've got about 20,000 signatures so far to get New Yorkers registered to vote, so in the coming election, we can have a, we can choose to have a reinvestigation of the 9/11 Tragedy. 84 million Americans according to CBS in the New York Times poll, agree that there needs to be a reinvestigation of what happened.

Alex: I hear you. That's a sophisticated problem. If they ever tried to actually investigate that, all the men visiting hookers would suddenly be exposed. The electioneering in most areas is under electronic voting machine fraud system. I'm not saying that what 9/11 Truth and those local folks in New York are doing is bad, it's just I've seen years of their energy put into that, and that only, instead of just, you know, giving somebody a Terrorstorm or an End Game or a Truth Rising will wake them up. And I say, grassroots. Just inform, discredit the system, instead of spending 90% of our energy begging the establishment to listen to us and to investigate itself. What do you say to that, Alan Watt?

Alan: I agree, much more has to be done along those lines. And it's an uphill battle, because you have so many powers arraigned against you, who don't want this information out. As you say, you can have a fantastic meeting, bring great guests along and so on, and the major media doesn't even show up.

Alex: So the answer is, grow the alternative media, defend the internet, they're trying to shut down through internet 2, taxation, the end of net neutrality. We are overtaking them. We are already bigger than them in the aggregate. They're in a panic mode. We've got to defend the web and use it like it's not going to be there in a year. Do you agree, Alan Watt?

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. Because it might not be there if we do get their way. We've seen what internet 2 is. And they plan to bring on the big companies. Once again, they get first dibs at it. And then they want to make you pay for every site that you look into, and do away with all the smaller sites.

Alex: Yeah, that will shut down the viral spread of our info, completely. Let's talk to Tea in Canada. Quickly Tea. Well, we're coming back out of break for the full audience. Let's go to Tea here in just a few seconds. Infowars.com and again, prisonplanet.com are the websites. Here we go.

And they're going down like the dinosaur. They used to grow corn in Kansas, now they grow it on the moon and eat it raw. Your home garden is already against the law in a lot of places.

Alright, let's take two final calls. Got to let Alan Watt go here in a moment. Man, I really hate we're ending the show. I love having him on. He's great to come on with us. Tea, in Canada, quickly, you're on with your fellow Canadian, Alan Watt. Go ahead.

Tea: Thank you, Alex. Thank you, Alan. I wanted to know if you guys, like apparently, in the US they didn't show that public apology that the Canadian government made for the genocide committed in the residential schools.

Alex: Yeah, that's right. They take the Indians and murder them. They, just in a four year period in the early 70s, they sterilized 42% of the native women forcibly. This is a murdering, psycho government. Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It was amazing. There was one ex-Anglican priest, who was defrocked from the Church, who stood up for this, and listened to the stories of the Indians who'd been buggered by all these holy Anglican priests.

Alex: What's his name? I want to get him on. I keep forgetting.

Alan: I have his name here. I can get in touch with him for you.

Alex: Yeah, folks keep saying, I need to get him on. I'll set him up, thanks.

Alan: And literally, you don't touch the Anglican Church, because the Queen is at the head of it. You can attack all the other ones. And these children went through absolute hell. And this genocide was put upon them, this ongoing genocide to destroy them and their culture. And they're now digging bodies up of children.

Alex: Exactly. Meanwhile it's all, liberal. Oh, don't say you don't like hot food. That's racist. Oh, don't be racist. Meanwhile, they're killing them as fast as they can. See, that's the perfect cover.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: God help us. Thank you so much Tea. We're moving fast here, because it's just an unbelievable. Alan, we need to have you back on to talk about that. Collin in Canada. You've got 45 seconds. Hit us hard.

Collin: Hi, hello. This is Collin in Canada. Good to talk to you Alex and Alan. Thanks Alex, for introducing me to Alan Watt. I listen to both of you guys every day. I just wanted to say that, I knew about this a long time ago, because I went to school with a total psychopath, who murdered his best friend's family. And we used to have arguments all the time about philosophy, about philosophy, about Plato and all the philosophers, and then this guy went on, and he even acted in a play, a play about Rope, the Alfred Hitchcock play about the psychological pursuit of murder. And he went on to do it a year later, and now he's in jail. And his sister is trying to get him out. People should check it out. He's in jail in Seattle. He's was a Canadian who went there. Have you ever heard about it?

Alex: Very interesting. We're out of time. Call me back later with that. Yep, the love of death. Well, Alan Watt, it's been great. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Thanks for coming on with us.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: We'll have him back soon. Thank you, Alan.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

July 26th, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex: Well, it's always riveting when Alan Watt joins us. He is a research, an author, radio host. Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com joins us. And sometime I ought to read his bio. It is very, very interesting. He's also a musician and published a lot of philosophy and poetry under pseudonyms for much of his life. He was heavily involved in the music industry as a singer, songwriter, performer, involved in folk music, blues, pop, rock and even classical. He's also known for his session guitar work. He has played with some of the most well known artists and groups. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the UK covertly into the European amalgamation. And I was just talking to Alan, it's funny, he's got allergies and sinus like I do today. So, we're like the dynamic duo here, but I doubt he'll sound as doltish as I have today.

Alan, so much is going on. So much is happening. I said, what's your take on the shooter. And you said, well, I feel like the fool on the hill watching the world spinning round. But really, the fool on the hill isn't a fool. He sees the majesty and the beauty of the world, but also the ugliness. Just the incredible spectacle of consciousness that the establishment tries to keep us from opening up to, because then we would be aware and not easily tricked. So they wish to keep us psychically and mentally and spiritually and financially stunted. But I want to get into the Hadron Superconductor Supercollider, and the dangers associated with that. And I want to get into, 150 human animal hybrids grown in UK labs. I've got a special report coming out tomorrow on this. "Embryos have been produced secretly for the past three years, The Daily Mail can reveal. Human cow, human reptoid, reptile, human fish, human frog, amphibian. And but there's something funny here. I remember fifteen years ago, because I know I had been on air a year and a half or so. I remember covering BBC articles about human embryonic chimeras, because they said the only way they could do it was make them part cow, so that they wouldn't have rights, and growing them in the uteri of cows. And they were saying that had been done for five years in 1996. And since then, every year, they say, for three years we've been doing this. For five years we've been doing this. And that's the two stories, and it's always done the same. And you'd think Daniel Martin and Simon Cadwell at the Mail would know how to pull these articles up or use a Lexus-Nexus.

And then I remember, Alan, I want you to speak to this, in fact, we'll speak to this first and then get into the shooter and the Knights Templar thing and the rest of it that I know you've studied. That's why you're here. That the Washington Post, it was in 2004, I think, or was it 2005, because I had recently read it in the Washington Post and about a week later I was on the Ian Punnet's Saturday Coast to Coast AM. A great interview, I loved the interview. I've never been invited back on. I need to get Ian Punnet on this show and return the favor, but I'd like to go back on that show. But he would challenge me a lot. And so I'd say, well, this company came out, Protygin with a corn that grows live HIV virus in it. And he wouldn't believe it. And he'd pull it up and it would be in the Associated Press, and pharmacological corn. And I remember mentioning that Washington Post Article about, was it his show or George, but I remember it was around that time. The Washington Post said, "Yes. There are chimeras, part chimpanzee, human at big labs in Costa Rica, but you're not allowed to see them. And I think it was Punnet, but maybe it was Noory. But he was like, oh, really, and I pulled up the article and read it to him. It all blurs at this point. But the issue is, you talk about spider-goats. You talk about things like this that have been out for decades, people still don't believe it.

And the issue here is, if they're admitting this has been going on for decades now, imagine what's really going on. And so, why are they now introducing this to the public. I mean, this is HG Wells' The Island of Dr. Moreau, you know, with the humanoid creatures demanding their rights. Wells, over 100 years ago wrote about atomic bombs, and basically world war, and how the UN would come out of that. And of course, he was a top futurist and predictive programmer that Alan talks a lot about. So, more and more, it does look like they've got a lot of secret technologies and things. And they may not be 30 years advanced as they admit they are, in their technological systems. It may be 50, a 100. We don't know. I mean, more and more I realize we are basically in a matrix. We're physically here, but through the eyes, through the olfactory, through touch, through everything we take in this data and the modern civilization is a false reality. It is an artificial habitat that we're in. And they're just bringing us into deeper phases. And Alan Watt is our guest. That's my preface. Alan, break down what we're facing here.

Alan: You're quite right, actually. They do give you a reality for the mass population. And it's an antique reality. We think we're on the cutting edge. And the media, of course, is there to reinforce that and give out little tidbits. Oh, we're trying to explore this and trying to explore that. One day we eventually hope to do this. And we believe it all, you see. And in reality, as you say, a much higher level of reality is the true cutting edge. We don't even know how high that goes. We know it's way above top CIA level, when in the 1950s, they had solid-state circuitry. They had little gizmos that you could put in your pocket that could turn someone's heart off, basically. And they used them too. And Nick Begich came out and showed some of this stuff and talked about it as well. So, we are really in the past.

And that's how you can at the top, that's how you can control the future. You plan the future. You bring it in, and you feed the public predictive programming a little bit and a little bit at the time. You must also do social changes and dehumanize the people. And dehumanization is a big, big part of this agenda, because Julian Huxley, who was the CEO of UNESCO, the first one of UNESCO, he did say that in his books, that they'd have to knock man off his pedestal as being supreme on the planet. Bring him down to the level of animals. Now, once you start to think of yourself as an animal, and again, you have all these nature programs, all the green programs telling you, well, you're just another animal amongst animals. And you have no more rights than any other animals.

And then, you have to go into the future dehumanization of the destruction of the old cultures, where families normally had children. That was the whole point of them. And now of course, we don't even have so much that. So, we've seen abortion rackets going on. We're now seeing body parts sold across the world. We are a going business. All of us, we're a going business for someone else.

Alex: And they're teaching us with the gladiatorial events and all of it, to dehumanize ourselves and to see beauty as ugly and ugliness as beauty and to just wallow, because a human would be shocked by the disgrace and the indignity of humans being spliced with animals, and would be concerned for these poor creatures, but because they're part human, they have no right. When you torture a monkey, people will burn down your business. But with the transhumanist environmentalist, there is a giggling sacrament in trampling humanity, because they really fear the power of humanity, so it's important for them, the predator class to trample it and to hike their leg on it, and to turn it

into a servile gibbering religion, where the slaves revel in their own destruction.

Alan: That's pretty well it, actually. Dehumanization. With dehumanization comes depersonalization. When you lose your identity of who you are, you are in flux. When you're in flux, of course, the massive propaganda machine comes in, takes you over, and then you flow along with the 'newthink' as it's called, always 'newthink'. And so, we've been programmed like this for such a long time now. Now, recently too, we've seen the big push for euthanasia. That was the next nail in the coffin. And they keep the pulse on the public now with the internet. They know what we're thinking, what we're chatting about, what we're worried about. And so, they can tell when we're ready for the next step of it.

Now, I've got books going back from scientific journals, going back twenty or thirty years, when they were talking. And I've got one here, actually. It's the future of mankind and the planet. And top names in it, of course. And it shows you them breeding the public for different functions, just like Plato talked about in the Republic, only a bit more advanced. And they said, we can create men who eventually will be divers. They'll have gills, like fish, and they can go down, and they can weld the legs on the big platforms at sea for oil and do that kind of stuff. In other words, they're going to make purpose-made humans, or semi-humans for the particular job they're designed to do. And that's what it's all about. Designer humans for specific tasks, rather, you see, we are supposedly, according to high sociology today, we are the useless eaters now. We're post-industrial. They don't need us. We're almost post-war, once the Middle East is standardized into the world system.

Alex: And then they have the predictive programming with movies like X-Men that show you everybody mutating and how they're the poor groups whose rights aren't taken care of. And now, they're going to come out with more and more of these clones, these replicants. And then the government is going to give them rights and protect them, and then basically use them against the rest of us. Those that won't buy into all the new technological augmentation that are really backdoor systems for them to hack the brain, because there is no firewall, as the Pentagon has said. They'll be sequestered like Amish, but then our children raided and taken. It is a charnel house of trampling and being trampled upon, as O'Brien tells Winston that is being entered here. And just notice how they're calmly saying, yes, we're splicing humans with animals. I mean they're just telling you, but it's secret and you're not allowed to see them.

Alan: Yeah. And there's no doubt about it. And most folk really, I kid you not, most folk today who haven't had an original thought in their heads. They like the mainstream media, they won't have a thought on this. They'll not be hot nor cold. They'll just say, oh, well, that's science for you. That's progress, by the way. That's what science always tells you, it's progress. And they'll go along with it, never thinking about the implications of where it's all to go. But, make no doubt about it, this system is not about 'a' New World Order. There's lots of stages of coming New World Orders and societies and systems, already on the books. And we're just seeing the step for the next step of purpose made humans for specific functions. And you don't need the silly humans anymore with their limited capabilities. That's really what it's about.

Alex: Yeah, you'll have a sex slave who looks like Marilyn Monroe, and even has her DNA, but she'll be 1% squid, so she has no rights.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Your calls are coming up. We're going to get into Alan Watt's view on the situation in Oslo, Norway, now being used to call for crackdowns on the internet, free speech, the second amendment and gun ownership. It is really, really obvious what's going on here. And this guy now we learn, Norway Nazi was on drugs. Maniac took substances to make him strong. We're going to get more into that. Alan Watt, it is so fundamental, it is such a huge issue to sit here and talk about how we're living in an antique reality. That's a great way of putting it. That there is a breakaway civilization. That the establishment has written white books, white papers on all of this for decades. That the cloning is much more advanced. I mean, they admit, oh, yeah, we kept it secret from you in England. We're splicing humans with everything. Don't worry, they don't have rights, because they're part spider, they're part. I mean, this is so incredible, that they for at least twenty years they've been growing humans in cows that are part cow, so that the cow doesn't reject them to then harvest their organs. I mean, again, that was in BBC 15 years ago,

and they said that that had been going on for five years secretly. Now, this is what they admit they're doing.

From your research Alan, how advanced is it? Because the word I've gotten from a physician and others that have treated heads of state, is that they're already staging their deaths, and that it's not just Ken Lay that went to Paraguay, you know, right before he was about to be sentenced, or after he'd been sentenced but turned himself in, that this is going on. But, I mean, undoubtedly, there's a lot of secret technology. From your research, how much more advanced is it, or do we have no idea?

Alan: I think from the clues of the past, that's what you go on. And they're probably at least 200 years ahead of where we are. When you look into the writings even of Mary Shelley for instance, Shelley, her husband the poet was a member of the high societies. At that time they clouded themselves under secret societies and Masonry and so on. But in reality, at the very top of that, there was pure science there. And they were given access to the sciences of the time. And she didn't come up with her idea of a Frankenstein, someone, a human being put together by body parts by herself. It was because she was in with the groups that were actually discussing this, and maybe some who were actually trying to do it at the time. And really, they're so far ahead that it boggles the mind. As I say, in the 50s, before we even had the transistor radio, they had, the CIA, as Nick Begich showed on television, he showed the equipment which could beam a thought into your head, or a sound, or music, into the middle, the center of your head, on line of sight. So, it could go for miles, if you were high enough on a hill, you could literally pick your target and do it then. It was more than voice to skull. These things also had the capability of interfering with basically the wave that becomes the pulse for your heart. It originates in the brain, and you can interfere with that pathway and give a person a heart attack. Now these little gadgets you could put in your pocket, back in the 1950s. They had to be incredibly amazing solid-state circuitry with micro-transistors etc.

Alex: Oh, let me stop you. You know, you talk about it too, Aldous Huxley, Julian Huxley's brother, who wrote about genetic engineering and GMO food and different classes of humans in Brave New World, published in what, '32, '33, he gave a speech, when he knew he was dying, and he said this is all real, and even though I'm telling you, you're not going to be able to stop us, and was laughing at everyone. And they thought he was being a good guy, warning them. And he said, at our universities, we have people with microelectronics already in their brain, and we're already testing this to be able to remote control humans. And then, by the 70s they admitted they had microchip remote control cockroaches in university reports. They're just now telling the public now. So, here he was saying, actually my book isn't fiction, this is what we've been doing secretly, you know, decades ago we had microelectronics in people's brains.

Alan: And you had Delgado, famous for his bull, where he put a microchip in its brain, and remotely controlled it, he could stop a charge from the bull. And there's actually videos up there on YouTube where he's talking about it wasn't just animals he was practicing on, he was practicing on humans. Of course he was. So this is very old, this is very old stuff, because the idea when they began this Socialist movement, that most folk think is left wing, it's really the top of the right wing who run the Socialist movement. And that's why banks are all behind it, and so on. But they knew they wanted to bring in a society of well-behaved people, who would simply be a slave society, cause no problems, no crime, and how do you make that happen? Well, they dissected all forms of conflict. All conflict, right down to the family home, by the way, and that was part of the reason they came up with "we must dissolve the family unit." So it was on the go.

Alex: And they admit the whole plan is to play men and women off against each other, and then they give the cues to men how to behave that will enrage women. And then they give the women cues to tell them, act like this, and you'll be successful. It's really the opposite. Total civilization sabotage.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: 50,000 unstoppable Alan Watts. They're cloning him. Look out. Ha, ha. Look, the globalists want to play god. They want the life-extension technologies. They undoubtedly already have them. They're now bragging they have them. They're offering extended lives to people now, who are 'wealthy' if they'll buy into transhumanism. But the transhumanist technocratic, technological systems they're offering are basically enslavement systems. So, that's what the general public is going to get is an enslavement system in the name of life extension. And we have

no idea what the actual controllers are doing. When you see people like Gordon Brown or Bill Clinton or George W. Bush or Obama, they're meant to politically rise and fall, be built up and destroyed. Like a shield that a knight holds up, and the shield gets all bent up and battered and bruised, and then when they're done after four to eight years, they throw it down and pick up another one. And it's these fundamental things people need to understand.

You know, if you look at the news today, they're saying, no debt deal. And oh my gosh, now we may default and have depression. They're already defaulting. They're already devaluing the dollar. We're already in a Depression. And the bankers are training us to just, everything is about the government, everything is about the bankers, and everything is about the credit agencies ratings, I mean, they're more important now than the president. And then, who are they? Revolving door minions of Goldman Sachs, J.P. Morgan, and others.

And you know, now the GOP is revolting, just like in '94 with Newt Gingrich, who ended up making sure the contract on America didn't get through. A guy who wrote the forward to multiple Alvin and Heidi Toffler books calling for World Government, calling for a Technocracy, calling for the end of America. And they talk about how conservative Newt Gingrich is, because people say he's conservative, when he's promoting carbon taxes.

But I've got to tell you, ten years ago, people wouldn't wake up to Newt Gingrich. Today, they do. And so, that's the good news. But now they're saying the GOP has revolted and isn't going to go along with all this. But, again, it's all part of this process. And as long as people can be kept in this false narrative, this false reality. As you go up through politics and media, if you show that you'll buy into the false system, you are promoted in the false system. But, if you don't go along with the false system, if you question the presented reality, then, oh, you're a conspiracy theorist. And now, having any opinion is a conspiracy theory. And Cass Sunstein at the White House says, we'll flood the internet with false conspiracy theories. We'll flood the internet with infighting, with bickering, and they're trying to do that. But in the writings of the ruling class is what they've really set up. And that's what Alan Watt covers, that's what I cover.

Alan, continuing, looking at the globalist program and operations, I see revolts from people within the technotronic, technocratic class being one of the biggest threats to their system. That's why they're trying to go to an automated global computer system, where they don't need armies, because it's robot and drone driven, and the robots are worked on by robots, and robots work on those robots and then some human technicians. They already admit, no one at a major computer company even knows how the computers work now. It's just different systems integrated together. And the humans can't even understand it. This is going to get more and more pronounced. And the elite are all over the news saying, we don't need people anymore. Humans, will humans be kept as pets? And the elites are already talking about the computers, like they've already merged with them. And Ray Kurzweil says that within fifteen years, the elite will merge. But if the evidence is that they're already more advanced than we know, the question is, have they already attempted to merge, or is it all a bunch of quackery, where they claim that they have these systems, but they can't even really use them because they don't understand them?

Alan: Well, they already have a whole list of things lined up they're working on now, even DARPA has admitted that, Homeland Security. I mentioned that on a page last week, all the things that are coming up and they're working on. And one was an artificially intelligent computer system that would literally analyze you and decide even if you should pass the information that you're putting out there on to others or not or who they should pass it on to. No one would interfere with it. It would be on its own, independent. And so they already have artificially intelligent machines, using various kinds of different algorithms and so on.

However, at the top, you've got to understand too that they've been doing amazing stuff, even in Sweden since the 70s that we know of on prisoners. That's where they first tried to do human and machine interface, brain interface. This interfacing isn't just to help paraplegics, believe you me, like DARPA would have you think. It's to do with, if they can possibly in the future – or they've done it already, who knows – download a person's memory. That's the whole point of it all. For the ruling elite who age, they can certainly slow their aging. In fact, David Suzuki, a big player in the Greening Program, who calls people maggots by the way. He's the hero of Canada, but people are maggots, but he says there's better kinds of maggots than others. I guess he's referring to his own class. He said, on television years ago, national television live, and he is a geneticist by the way, he says, we now have the ability to make a person live to five hundred years if we want to. Well, why not a thousand or two thousand?

The problem is, the brain would tend to deteriorate, so the idea, they even mentioned years ago in the science magazines, if we could possibly clone, and they said they could, by the way, clone a full human being within two weeks, because they can switch on your growth factors and your hormones and so on, and make you literally grow up from an embryo into a full human in a few weeks. And at first they said it was for body parts, for special people. But now it's more into, could they possibly take the memory of that aged person, especially the first batch, who haven't stayed young, put it that way. They haven't had the treatment for eternal youth, but could we possibly take that memory from the aged person and transfer it into his own clone. And so, they've been talking about this, and working on it, obviously, and that's what really the brain machine interface has been all about.

And again, the spin-offs are amazing, because they also say, well, if we can tap into the brain, we won't need the torture techniques anymore. We could just plug into you and find out what you're thinking, download all your memories and they'll know exactly if you've been lying to them or not. This has been all going ahead as we quietly watch soccer or football or whatever else we're watching, or Lady Gaga dancing with plasticized corpses. I mean, this is the reality of where we are. The elite's prime directive is for their own survival. We must always remember that. They have contingency plans for all kinds of things that could go wrong in the world for themselves. We know they've got underground cities, even. They've even had characters in England going around the underground bases, not getting into them, but they admit they're there. And they've had them for years in case of all kinds of things. Not just nuclear disaster, but possibly, oh, an asteroid hitting you. Anything at all they can think of, because the elite, being at the top of the tree, the evolution tree, as they talk about it themselves, that's what they say, the fittest to survive, must make sure, must ensure that their own personal survival comes first. We are all expendable in the process. And even your sci-fi movies show you that, like 2012. It's always the elite that survive, the rest are sacrificed.

Alex: Absolutely. And expanding on that, just like I knew they were about to move from the Muslim Al Qaeda to the white terrorist, so the whole apparatus could be turned loose on everyone, as it was always built and designed for. Now, they're just admitting it's true function, that they are now preconditioning how sexy it is. The World After Humans, TV shows, movies, books, on end caps at grocery stores. Everyone learning how trendy it is to hate their fellow humans, so when you're SWAT teamed or drug away or dying of cancer, when half your block is dying of something, you know, as the soft kill is incrementally intensified, the ambient slow kill system accelerated towards fast kill, that it's a subconscious preparation of a celebration of our destruction and the potbellied parasites ruling over us. And I see this now building towards a crescendo. I know they'll want to release smaller bio-plagues first, pose as saviors, use that as an excuse to put in a tighter control grid, and then release even more deadly plagues, and then a tighter control grid. Always playing the part of the saviors while they murder us. But I see them edging towards that, and I see them debating, you know, how great it's going to be when the airborne ebola is released. And how great it is that the human mouse pox kills 99% and isn't it time to just go ahead and pull the trigger. Like it's an exciting, sexy, something new for them, and they want to pull the *Moonraker* trigger. How far away do you think that is until, I mean, they've got all these new movies coming out with Matt Damon, about billions dying and everything from the new bio-plague. So, how long until they really get to have their holiday, their mass murder enjoyment time? Because then they get to go to the bunkers, and be given the cure and everything, and kind of all be honest about it, and watch it on their robotic cameras the mass destruction. And then they get to reemerge, and ah, everything is so much fun. I mean, how long until they take the people that they've turned into mindless sports fans and just start mass slaughtering everybody?

Alan: Well, we're in the phase now, which they have disclosed from their own military think tanks for the next fifty years or so, their projections. And they've had that out for a few years now. And both the US and the British NATO group came to the same conclusions, they're going to, and they're doing it. They're getting folk off the land, the rural areas, through incredible masses of new regulations. The gasoline is going up. That will get you off too. They've closed down most of the country hospitals, so you have to move into the city if you want treatment. A hundred different ways to get you to move. Just like animals again, how do we get them to move from here to there? And it's all been discussed. And so, once we're all already in the overcrowded cities, they've already got an internal army. Rand by the way. I've got the Rand document on that too, where they talked about the coming civil strife in the US, as they push more and more folk into the overcrowded cities. So, they always plan on ahead for the fallout. And once we're together, it's easier then to release the plagues.

Now, they're talking up to the year 2020, to try to cram us into the cities, that's why they're on a roll now, with austerity. Austerity suddenly comes in, after the last planned bank crash, which wasn't a crash after all, really, and things didn't just go to money heaven. Somebody has got the key to it. But the reality is, this is austerity and we've all got to share and reduce our standard of living, and eventually the United Nations, as it says in its own charter for the Department of Agriculture, will dish out the food. They'll dole out the food to each region of the earth, and then you must bring down your own population, according to the rations that you're given. That's in their own mandates by the way.

Alex: Yeah. That's in the Kissinger documents and all of the new ones. But instead of doing it secretly, like 30 years ago, now, Ted Turner comes out with Nat Rothschild and says, you should only be able to have one child and that child will be taxed. But then, meanwhile, they've all got private jets and private trains and yachts, and you know, five children apiece. And Kate Middleton is lecturing you on carbon taxes. And we've now moved into a cottage. It's only 300 rooms, for the earth. I mean, it's just all asinine hypocrisy in our face.

Alan: Yes, but from their point of view, they don't see that as that. They truly believe that they are superior people genetically. And they believe that they've evolved. We're junk genes. We're the junk genes left at the bottom. And one of the arguments I saw in a scientific discussion was that the proof of the fact that the people are junk genes is that they would have been up amongst the elite if they had the ability to get ahead in their genetic make-up. Therefore, because they haven't gone up to multi-millionaire status, and have no desire to, then they equate that to what they call arrested civilizations of Africa and primitive tribes. They're junk genes. They can't move on. "We do move on all the time, and we are involved in planning the future. We control the future. So we are the superior genes."

Alex: Exactly. And moving on is being willing to slit your grandmother's throat and enjoy it. The true human genes of helping your community, building, being admired because of your art or your strength or your ability to hunt or your ability to build. No, no, no. Now, it's your ability to team up in gangs and lie and manipulate people and dumb folks down, and make things ugly. And that's why they're selling us with Lady Gaga, with the dead Chinese corpses, just openly flaunting, look, I'm dancing with murdered prisoners. It's beautiful. That way no one will stand up for you when you're being murdered.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt about it. People who are debased and thoroughly dehumanized do not stand up together for anything. And so, it's a warfare technique as well, and you use cultural wars all the time, and economic wars all the time as well. But these elite you see are really the deviants. And we've got to understand that, because, in the psychopathic nature of humanity, the groups that inbred over time were the ones that slaughtered their neighbors and they took over the land and then, that's really, real estate was always land. That's 'real' estate as opposed to fake estate, you know, which is their money system, which we believe in. We've been taught to believe in it. But in reality they became kings and queens and nobles because they had the ability to always slaughter anybody as an example to others at any time at all. And they've actually got books out trying to rationalize the necessity for this kind of behavior and that mankind can't do without them. That's what they say themselves. We can't do without them because they're the risk takers, etc, etc. But in reality, we're run by clubs of psychopaths, inbreds.

So the deviants run the normal people, the ordinary people, who can get along, and who can cooperate for their own survival. The elite are afraid of the masses, even though they've used the masses. They say the time is coming when they will no longer need them, because they can then create specific job created beings for the specific tasks that we used to do, that the ordinary folk used to do. And that's what all this work is about. They're using our tax money like crazy to make this happen, to ensure their survival, where they'll be served with all kinds of chimeras, basically, that are specially bred for the purpose that they will do all their lives.

Alex: And that's going on at breakneck speed. Undoubtedly these chimeras are out walking the streets now. This has been going on for decades. And they're just now telling the slaves this, because they think they've got us into a deep enough trance. But I'm here to tell you, Alan, I'm seeing record numbers of people waking up, and I mean fully waking up. How do you break people out of their trance?

Alan: You have to start with them by telling them why their dollar has been devalued. Something they can understand that hits them personally. Telling them why their families are breaking up. Or their daughter is going off with another woman or something like that, this kind of stuff. Where it's coming from, and what's the purposes behind it. Things that they can actually relate to in their own lives. And that's the start of it all.

Alex: Yeah, I found people are like, wow, you're right, bisphenol-A does give you cancer, and does reduce your fertility. And now I get emails saying, oh, they're taking bisphenol-A off the shelves everywhere, you conspiracy theorist. It's like, oh, it's not a problem, they're taking it off the shelves. First it wasn't bad for you, now we've been proven right, so we need to shut up.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right. I meant to get to more calls. And we'll try to do it tomorrow. I think I'm going to get a neti pot or something and try to get my sinuses cleared up so I'm not dingy here on air, but I think it's been overall a very informative radio show here today, with our guest, Alan Watt. I got you on here Alan, originally, because I wanted to talk about this shooter, who we now know is on drugs and all the rest of it. I mean, I could see the predictive programming. I could see the media getting ready to rebrand terrorism onto the evil white male, and I called it last Thursday. I said, the attack is imminent. And that's what you talk about. Once you see the fifth grade level propaganda, you know exactly what they're going to do. It's so frustrating to, like you said, being the fool on the hill, but really you're not the fool on the hill. Everybody else is deaf, dumb, and blind. Alan Watt, final comments on that.

Alan: Yeah, it's like déjà vu, you know what's coming and what they have to do, because even to do with the big bone of contention from the whole 9/11 deal onwards across the world, the Western World, in Britain and elsewhere, is why should everyone else have to go through all of this, have all of their mail ripped open, have all their emails copied and stored forever, be under the scrutiny of the microscope. How come everybody, when supposedly it was all to do with, it started off with Muslim extremists in the Middle East and elsewhere. So, people were saying why are old ladies who have lived all their life in America with blue eyes, an old granny being searched and groped at these particular checkout things. Well, that was the bone of contention. Now they've given you a reason why. It could be any one of you, you see. It's a white guy. So, they have to justify all. Everybody has been complaining.

Alex: It could be a policeman. Oh, it's the returning veterans, exactly.

Alan: So they had to give you a reason why, because since 9/11 to the present, you see, we haven't seen it. And so they've given you the sacrificial lamb or whoever they've set up, whatever guy they've set up to do it. And remember too, we'll never get the truth on this story, never, ever get the truth, if this fellow did go over to London and meet with a top-ranking secret, supposedly, Knights Templars group, or were they a bunch of CIA, MI6, Mossad guys conning this little fool to go and do this job. We'll never know.

Alex: But it's got all the earmarks that it was staged.

Alan: It does. And believe you me, in this day and age you cannot do anything and get away without people knowing about it. We're all under observation. And they've even admitted that the CIA were watching this guy in Norway, long before it happened.

Alex: So was MI5 and 6.

Alan: And the forums too that he belonged to.

Alex: So, it's 100% staged. And now we know he's all hopped up on drugs. He'll end up going into the mental institution there and never be seen again. Alan Watt, great points. Thank you so much for spending time with us. Re-transmission starts now. See you back live tomorrow, 11am central.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 2nd, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

From his Central Texas Command Center, deep behind enemy lines, the Information War continues. It's Alex Jones and the GCN Radio Network.

Alex: Well, Alan Watt is one of the most well read researchers who has a deep understanding of the globalists' master plan of anybody that I've ever talked to, because I've done exhaustive, ongoing deep research, and Alan is one of the few people that I can actually routinely learn something from. And we always have a great banter back and forth as we basically integrate our information together. He's with us for the rest of the hour. There's so many world news issues, so many things happening. I know we've got callers holding. I will get to you with Alan. Those who are holding, at least, if I go through those calls I'll give the number out again for other folks to join us. In fact, here's the number, 800-259-9231. But we have all of these incredible economic implosions that have been designed. I made Obama Deception more than two years ago, broke down everything Obama would do, and it's as if it was prophecy. It's not. We understand the blueprint. We understand who these puppets are. Fall of the Republic, part II, a year and a half ago. Alan Watt is in that. Incredible. It breaks it down even more detailed. It's really the Obama Deception Part II, but it's called Fall of the Republic. Those are DVDs by the way, available at Infowars.com. You may know all about this information, but your friends and family don't. They're ready to hear the truth, more and more of them are. Now is the time to give them the truth. The fact that my show has gone from being off and on between 50 and 100 affiliates over the years, it moves back and forth, the stations are bought and sold and things, is now gaining three affiliates, big, large stations in large cities. The larger media groups, not the big, giant Clear Channel but others below that, the next tier down are putting me on the air is because they realize that their children have no future. I've talked to some of these program directors. I've talked to some of these station owners and network owners. They now know we were right about this. They now know the world government is real. I mean, here I am on the cover of Talkers magazine in March, keynote speaker this year, Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, folks like that are going to be there. They say fastest growing radio show in the country. Rewriting the media paradigm.

Now, my point is, is not to brag about my success, it's to point out that truth is starting to really get some purchase. You know, purchase, when you're climbing up a mountain, you start to really get some footholds, some fingerholds to be able to really get out of this ditch we're in. I know the globalists are not invincible, but they are impregnable and invincible if you will not research the facts and face the full horror of these eugenics madmen and their master plan. You are handicapped, I am handicapped mentally by not facing just how wicked they are. Now, I've covered a lot of news today, but I want to bring up to Alan Watt first, then we'll get into some of the more contemporary news with him, press releases by Cern, where they admit they created a quark gluon plasma, a particle of it by the speed of light by accelerating lead together, which in their own calculations they admit could destroy the planet Earth. They still did it, and are preparing to do thousands more tests. They did create it. It weighs, a centimeter sugar cube size would weigh 40 billion tons or many times more than the heart of a sun. It's close to black hole mass level. They go on to describe the unique material as 100,000 times hotter than the sun, and denser than any known object other than a black hole. Now, before they started doing these tests, top physicists came out and said, this thing could sink to the center of the Earth, then start pulling mass in, it might grow for a year, twenty years, they don't know, depending on its size, and then, suddenly you wouldn't know anything until it went to its next division and its next level of mass, and the whole planet would be imploded, just like in the last Star Trek movie that came out a year ago. They're throwing this in your face, and while Alan is talking, we'll show that clip of the planet being imploded behind it.

They're coming out with open-air genetically engineered species. They've got this new, super ecoli that is a super-mutation, and highly infectious and toxic and resistant to antibiotics. Meanwhile, we have now many years in Europe and the US of live viruses being sprayed on the ecoli, on the rotten meat they feed us, so they can still feed it to us. Top scientists said it's a live vaccine. It will give rise to super-mutations of ecoli. We drink ecoli feces in the aspartame, a chemical weapon. If you don't believe me folks, just search manufacturing process, aspartame. I mean, I can go on for hours of how the globalists are pell-mell trying to destroy the creation, claiming they're trying to protect it, writing countless volumes about how they believe they're going to merge with machines and become god. They may have all the power and issue all the currency, but they're power-mad like Caligula, and are probably going to destroy the Earth. Alan Watt, what are we facing? Why are they attempting to one-up each other on who can destroy the planet?

Alan: It's difficult to know, Alex, if they're really planning to do this kind of thing, or, are they telling us that they have this technology to terrify us even more into a state of abject terror. Because, we're in the age, remember, of terror creation, and this is part of terror creation as well. And no doubt, they have all of this technology and probably had it for an awful long time. Whenever they discuss to the public by via the media that they're working on something, it's generally obsolete long ago. They've had it for many, many, many years. So, I think part of it really, it adds to the tension and the fearfulness in society in general, because with most people, you understand, who don't follow the real news, they follow the standard news, they do believe what they're told. And that fear acts upon them. And they turn to government to help them and look after them, like children, and that's the intention of fear creation. And I really think this is part of it too. They've had this technology, I'm sure for many, many years.

Alex: Well, Alan, expanding on all of this, and looking at what the globalists are up to, clearly they are approving things. They are rolling out GMO systems, and I've talked to the top scientists that were involved in developing many of these systems. They admit they don't even know how this stuff is going to mutate. Or are you saying that this is a split-off technological civilization and that they're more advanced than we know?

Alan: Well, going back to big planners, people who took part in shaping the culture that we've lived through, in our lifetime, who lived, who were born long before us, Bertrand Russell. Bertrand Russell said that eventually the elite will be almost like a separate species. Well, I think technically they are, because, you see, they're given access to very high technologies and sciences, not the lower type that we're all used to, not the stuff that comes out in *Popular Science*. And I think that their whole ability to defeat virus and bacterium in the system is using a different technology altogether. They're certainly not stuck on penicillin and so on as we are. So they're not bothered by that. They're immune. They're immune to most of these deadly diseases. And part of the payoff they give the lackey politicians, the higher politicians, is to get in on inoculations of their family and themselves, with the real stuff, the real stuff that will, one shot will probably stop all bacterium from taking off in your system, instead of going after

individual bacterium, it will kill every type of deadly bacterium before it starts to take off in your body. And so, they've had this for an awful long time.

Back in the 80s, for instance, in the US, Canada and the British Commonwealth countries, the same year, I think it was '85, '86, the governments suddenly just stated that all politicians, families, and higher bureaucrats of the country would be given access to full medical treatment in high technological military establishments. And I thought, well, why is that when they've got the best hospitals elsewhere for the public and all that? And I knew something was up then. And I remember when different outbreaks hit Canada, the politicians for instance, the flesh-eating bacterium suddenly hit the country, and one of the politicians in the federal government came down with it. It transpired that he was given shots in his leg, and that's where he got the flesh-eating bacteria. And the same article said his wife and daughter also had it to a minor degree, and they both had it in their arm. So, they were given shots against this stuff. The general public weren't. And you always find one person in maybe 10,000 who will get a more live bacterium, and that's what he obviously got.

Alex: By the way Alan, we saw that two years ago when it came out that Merkel and the government officials were being given a special "clean vaccine". And then we learned in England and the US, they have special medical divisions that serve them and they're given something else than us.

Alan: That's right, yeah.

Alex: So, clearly this is going on.

Alan: And also too, remember, when Lady Diana was on the go, doing her partying across the world, a reporter was allowed to follow her for two or three weeks. And he saw her lifestyle and the promiscuity was incredible in that class of being, and he asked one question towards the last week, the last few days, and he said, aren't any of you worried about getting AIDS or venereal disease, and he said there was a stunned silence. And they all looked at each other like he was crazy. Well, and I figured out, I said, because they've all got the real shots that stop all of that. They don't get these things like we do.

Alex: Well, that's right. Science, and more and more this is being admitted, that there is a breakaway civilization under national security. And now we know that it wasn't just H.G. Wells pre-1900 writing about atomic weapons. We now know there were books written, you know, in the 1850s about atomic weapons and it really wasn't just Max Plank in 1900 that developed the idea. And then we stealth helicopter with the fake Bin Laden killing crashing. They now admit they want the whole military to go drone and robot. And they'll have robots working on the drones and the robots, where humans won't even be needed. That's why they call it the end of history, the end of humanity, why the future doesn't need us.

Alan: That's correct. It's all part of that. And towards the end, all of the big writers, from Charles Galton Darwin all the way down to the present time at the United Nations talk about the need to rapidly, rapidly reduce the population. Rockefeller in his last major world speech with the Lucky Gene Club as they call it said the same thing, We need rapid depopulation. So, this is the time now to start bringing out the killer bacterium which will effect the general population. We're already had an outbreak in Ontario now. It's come supposedly from Pakistan. And it's not really a bacterium.

Alex: Yeah, sure. Stay there, stay there. We'll be right back. Meanwhile the UN just got caught again shooting kids up with polio.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, Alan Watt is back with us. Alan, looking at the current economic implosion and what's happening right now, the IMF and the World Bank documents are on record. We told people decades ago that they would implode the world economy through derivatives when they got rid of Glass Stiegel, that they would then offer a new global government as the Bank of the World, as the solution. We've got news reports where the federal government admits that the cap and trade is a carbon tax to shut down our industrial operations. In fact, here it is, CNS news:

Obama's Commerce Dominique: Cap and Trade Good for Hiding Carbon Taxes. And they go on to shut down industrial operations. You see, people don't get this. The monopoly men want to shut down industrial operations. They want to make us dependent. They want to herd us into the cities. They don't want alternative energy. It's the opposite of that. But to control that movement, they then try to finance it with the tax incentives, so they can direct it in the way they want. And now, debt fears. US rating could be placed under review warns Moody's. It was Standard and Poors two month ago. That's two of the three ratings agencies. Gives lawmakers until mid-July to show progress in talks. That means cutting the benefits, raising taxes, giving the bankers more or they'll raise the debt level. Economic horror as data plunges. Joblessness increases. So, I thought the economy was great, Alan. Where are they going? What do the globalists want to do?

Alan: Well, they've said it many times, even long ago. They said there must never be another America across the world and the best thing they could do is dismantle all the industry within America. That was all part of this big plan. And this is the phase you're going through now. I've said for years that as America, which was the military machine to standardize the world for the big boys, when they were finishing off the last of their jobs they'd pull the rug from under their feet at home, and that's what you're seeing now. And you understand too, nothing is debated in front of the public. Nothing of any import is debated at all. It's done in very high meetings with high-level bureaucrats going across the world signing agreements.

Alex: Well, we got that from the SPP and other documents that have been, lawsuits have been filed to get them. They go into these North American Union EU Meetings, the Fortune 100 is there, and they actually tell the leaders of the different federal departments what they're going to do, and they absolutely click their heels and follow it.

Alan: Yes. They call the guys Sherpas. Sherpas are the bureaucrats who spend a year traveling across the world, negotiating with other country's bureaucrats, and they draft up all the stuff that's signed at these G8 and G20 meetings and they just go and have a big party at the G20 meetings and sign their names to the documents. When Rothschild came out in Britain and said that his family's private bank in Switzerland would handle all the carbon trade for the planet, backed by Al Gore, of course. When they make an announcement like that, they're not giving you a suggestion, they're telling you how it's going to be. This is a must-be as they call it. It's not going to be debated through any congress or parliament. It's simply done. When they go to such work and spend years setting the whole system up, they don't back off and say the public don't want it, we better give the public what they want. That doesn't happen. There's no input at all in today's society of anything called democracy, unless you're an NGO funded by the foundations. So, Australia, as you know, is really almost a feminist government now, Fabian Socialist. And they're the first ones to go carbon neutral as they call it. Half the farmers now can't even plant on their lands, because they're classified as carbon sinks. So, you've still got to pay for the land. No one wants to buy it, so you've got to keep paying the taxes for it, and that's you stuck for life. There's no compensation. There's nothing. This is to be the way across the whole world, except for a few countries that are favored countries. And we know the up-and-coming Nations, Brazil, India, China—is still classed by the way as an up-and-coming country, even though it's the manufacturer for the whole planet—they've got tax exemptions, they have for all investments by the way, fifteen years free tax if you come in to build a factory there.

Alex: And what they do is they shut down all the Western zones and say no taxes basically to go to China or India. And then everything moves there because those countries are already under a tyranny. And it's meant to lower the standard of the rest of the globe. It's all on record. And when you mentioned, I have the newscasts out of England and Australia, how good half the farmland is now off limits. You can't use it. And then they tell the farmers, but you've still got to pay the full tax on it.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: But then what they do is once they go bankrupt, the government buys it, and then gives it to Fortune 500 and then removes the exemptions, just like Obama with the healthcare giving over 2000 waivers to his friends, where they don't have to buy the healthcare but you do. And General Electric is exempt from the carbon taxes. It's pure mafia evil; just total crime out in the open.

Alan: You see, you've got to remember too Alex, that see, everything changed in the 70s when the Club of Rome—

now the Club of Rome is a big premier think tank. Whatever they think about in their big think tanks becomes the way of the future, and everyone listens to them. That's why they're paid to do what they do. And they're given the tasks of how to con the public under different guises. Global warming was one. They were the guys who dreamed up global warming.

Alex: Yeah, let's break it down, because you've got all the documents, we've covered it in End Game. It's premeditated evil. They admit it is. Will the yuppies wake up? Never. They love being conned. They love being hurt. They love being schmucks. They love being scammed.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: My friends, if we can wake up to full import of a handful of European families, with unlimited money and resources who looked at past oligarchies, who had been public and been overthrown and said, let's go behind the scenes, let's operate through stealth. Let's buy off the universities, the publishing houses. And they all wrote books, later, that were basically just circulated amongst themselves bragging about this. In more modern times, *Men in Power*, is a political retrospective, 1992, Helmut Schmidt former German Chancellor admits the whole thing. Carroll Quigley, Georgetown political science professor, Bill Clinton's mentor, allowed into the State Department CIA archives, they only print 1000 copies so that CIA and State Department folks could understand what they were doing. Well, how are we for Communists, but we fund them? How are we against Fascists, but we fund them? And he explains it all because their operatives have to understand. And then of course, the plates got out. It got republished. People didn't care what he said, and then he died. And it's admittedly written by him. And you read it, and it's like you're reading what's happening today. And here's the deal. They believe the world belongs to them, just like our ancestors came to America, it's standard procedure, actually, and said, well let's just kill all the natives. Let's just kill them. Let's just take their land. It took about a hundred years to really demonize them. At first it didn't work like that when it was just people. But then other native groups would come and say help us wipe out this group. Oh, the natives were just as bad as the white people. It's humans, folks. But they, there's British manuals that are in the national archives for the French and Indian War about open the sores. Have the doctor or the surgeon, two different things, open the sores of your men that have the pustules of the pox. Spread it liberally upon the blanket. Make sure that within one day it works best to deliver it to the Indians. Biological warfare. And so the globalists, I mean, look at every culture. I mean, the Israelites ordered go in, kill everybody, take the land. Don't even keep their animals. Kill their animals as well. Every culture. The Romans would go in, wipe out entire groups. This is standard procedure. But they're just getting us ready for that great point. Alan Watt, how close are we until the globalists go ahead and start really wiping folks out in mass, or do they want to first dehumanize us and toy with us a bit more, and just watch us die of the cancers and the diabetes and the GMO? Because, in most of their documents, as you know, they talk about once the real planetary control system is in place, they want to go ahead and devastate a billion and make everybody scared. We'll all run to their arms, and keep us safe from the terrorists, or keep us safe from the mutations. And they're like, we'll take care of you, honey. And then they kill two billion. And now we're down to six billion. And they wipe out another two billion.

I mean, more and more they're not just saying they want to kill 80% as the UN documents, and you know, that's the standard number. Now, they're having debates about should we kill all humans? Are humans a parasite disease? Alan Watt, what is their master plan? In like five minutes, what are they planning to do from your research?

Alan: Well, first just touch on what they've already done, and since the 50s, they've given us the cancer vaccines. They've given us GMO food, we've had pesticides from military-industrial waste put on as the fertilizer since WWII. Cancer is going to kill everybody that's alive today. So they have been killing us off on quite a good hop, actually, quite a good clip, since the 50s. But it's not enough and it's not fast enough now. Abortion, of course, has ratcheted up too. I noticed even in today's paper they say that the census in the US says that there are far fewer births now in America than there ever had been before, and that will get worse as the economy goes down the hill. So, they're getting what they want, and it's slow.

Alex: That's right. The entire West is dying; a replacement rate of 1.3 for every two adults, 1.3. And where it will be impossible now to pay for the baby boomers. That was designed that way. So they're going to have to be killed.

Alan: Yes. And what they've also said in Britain and Canada, and the US, at the same time, by the way, because Harper did the same thing in Canada, he's trying to bring more young foreigners in to replace the people who are dying off, healthy young people who can, again, pay off the national debt. That's the excuse for it. So, they accomplish a whole bunch of things. They deculturalize the people by bringing in the most diverse cultures on mass, large groups who will not assimilate, because there's no time.

Alex: And then you make them the cops and the CPS workers. I've had members of British Parliament on. Most of the CPS there are Eastern Europeans who came from Soviet Terror, and they can't speak English, and they take your kid and billyclub you. I mean, it's just siege forces of foreigners.

Alan: And Tony Blair's, the assistant prime minister to Tony Blair came out and said that their orders were to, again, open the floodgates to immigration, again, from the most diverse cultures to eradicate the last vestiges of British culture. It must be gone forever. So, totally destroy the culture. The people who come in have no loyalty to the country. They don't know what democracy or republicanism even means. They don't care to know. They're being well paid for taking over. But, as I say, it's not fast enough a kill. The next part is the rapid urbanization into the major cities. All their major books have said this would be the final part. And then once in there they'll have you on extreme rationing for food. The UN has said that too by the way, when they set up the UN's Department of Agriculture.

Alex: Yeah. Food is a weapon. Henry Kissinger's Memorandum 200. The '96 UN Food Meeting, Beijing. We will use it as a weapon. We're going to kill you. Post industrial. We are murderers. But we're liberal, so it's cute and funny.

Alan: That's right. And then of course, once you're crammed together, and you're on a poor diet, you're wide open to all infections, and then they will release the proper infections in the right places at the right time, and again, it will be made to sound quite natural. Oh, it's just this and it's that, by the media. It's poor nutrition.

Alex: Well, they're already preprogramming, you call it predictive programming, all these shows on History, Discovery, books, end caps at grocery stores, the "world after man", the "end of humanity", "earth is going to throw us off", "super plagues are coming because we're overpopulated." Then you have all the documents that they're creating it. I mean, it's now been released, we've got the mainline document here that openly the USDA is funding corn that sterilizes you, rice that sterilizes you. But then, and I've got all the links up on Infowars.com, and then meanwhile, the ones they've already made do this, they're already doing it.

Alan: They've been sterilizing us gradually from 1950 onwards via the polio vaccine and others as well. And, as you say, Rockefeller's Golden Rice Project for the Third World Countries, that's the side effect of it, it sterilizes the men. They've known that for years, and they promote that through the United Nations. So, we're really getting hard with it. They don't want us to live very long. And they've got their timetables too. They want us to be vastly reduced by the year 2030. And then, between '30 and '50, they'll bring in their new super-city states across the world. The end of nations, just a few, very high tech supercities, where those who are deemed worthy to come through will live, who will be very valuable to their system or their city-state. Scientific elite, technocrats, that kind of thing. But they don't need the old type manual labor, the semi-skilled workers. And they don't need us for the wars then.

Alex: You just hit on something key, and I want to expand on that. If you actually read their documents, as you've done, but for folks that want to go look into this, they have ten regions, but they destroy the nation-state. They want it all weak, with just global corporate rules, within heavily armed city-states, with their own private mercenary military. So, they're actually going back to the feudal system. It's not really one big loving globe, it's city-states together waging war against the barbarian populations as they see us. Basically, it's the elite telling us through the Sean Connery film, Zardoz.

Alan: That's right. Zardoz was a great wake-up. Most folk missed what it meant. But it was the whole Eugenics plan, right there. And again, a super-elite who would come through and live in a big shielded bubble type city, force fields, live forever. Because, David Suzuki in Canada, said a few years ago on CBC Television.

Alex: He called us maggots.

Alan: Yeah, he said, now we can make a person live for 500 years, if we so wish. And he's a geneticist as well, as a human hater.

Alex: They've already found all the gene triggers. They're not giving it to us. They could give us extended life. We could have off-world colonies. But we don't get any of that. We get to be exterminated like cockroaches, and these people get to go on to the stars, and the yuppies love it.

Alan: Yes, and also, I mean, I've read the articles and the books by people like Charles Galton Darwin, and they truly believe in Darwinism. They believe, and they always give you the same analogies of the bacteria working on the soil. In comes a fungus after that, and dies away, preparing the soil for the acorn to grow. What they're saying is, you see, we, the working type people, the average people in the middle classes are all preparing the soil for them, for the oak tree to go on into the future.

Alex: We're the cocoons and that's what all their writers and culture makers, like Arthur C. Clarke tell us. On the mission, we're going to have to decide who's purified, and yes, the elites are going to have to fight the computer, their own creation as well, to decide who is reborn into the Luciferian Super-Man.

Alan: Yes. And also too, they've been testing clones for many, many years on secret bases, and islands too, of course, offshore. And they can literally create their new types of slaves exactly like Huxley said in *Brave New World*. And so, they have no problem about that. The only problem they have now...

Alex: That was admitted in the Washington Post, seven years ago, they had a little footnote about Argentina with part human/part chimpanzees in US government labs, but you're not allowed to see them. Sorry, go ahead.

Alan: So they're all set to do that. So, our only function right now is to pay taxes, provide the troops for finishing off the countries that won't go under and join the system, and that's it. Our job is literally done. They've taken away the industry. They don't need us anymore. And they're already, again, as you well know, they're putting in the rewilding projects. They're putting Pumas into Florida and stuff like this.

Alex: And they write books, I mean, take Bill Joy, co-owner of Sun Microsystems, he writes in '99, April issue of Wired magazine, he said, I went to a meeting, two hundred computer company owners, and we talked about do we kill everybody. And he wrote an article saying, we're discussing it, and we're going to entertain you and let you hurt the earth, or we're going to kill you. And the decision is kill you. And the yuppies are like, oh, that's good. You know what I like? I like how the yuppies all say, yeah, well, there are too many people, like they're part of the elite, Alan. Like they're not the main target.

Alan: Well, again, they've watched so many science fiction movies down through their lifetime, that they really do believe, yeah, I know all this stuff, therefore I'm somehow in the right club. Knowing about it doesn't mean you're in the right club at all. These guys know who they want. They selected the families many years ago who will come through this. And they don't need the rest of us at all. We're expendable. Completely expendable.

Alex: Well, you know, my dad was approached because he was top of his class by UT when he was a junior in high school. They took 160 of them in there, then they took a few of the smartest, I think he said six of them aside, and openly said, "we're setting up world government. Eugenics is good. Hitler had the wrong idea, he only went after certain groups. We're going after everybody." And my dad was creeped out by it, and got out of the program. But that goes on at every university. And they just go around picking through the people they want to be their minions and all the rest of us are scheduled to be killed.

Alan: Yes. And again, Bertrand Russell did a very good article on that. He said, we give scholarships to the brighter ones; we bring them into the Ivy League Universities, and if they fulfill certain conditions like giving up their family, forgetting their family, forgetting their past, and joining the club, then they will be very useful. He said, if they will not give up their families, if they still want to be attached to the lower class they came from, then we must get rid of

them. And he said, those who are very intelligent and who will not join us are a problem; therefore, they must be eradicated or eliminated.

Alex: And that's why the police openly are taught the founding fathers are bad, liberty is bad, and they won't hire police with over 100 IQ. That's now confirmed.

Alan: Anyone today, Alex, anyone who has an ability to communicate what is happening to the public, we're down on every single list for first collection when it comes along. We're all down on the list, and they all have them. All countries have them.

Alex: And through compartmentalization they take, the funny thing is we're trying to save the dumbed-down brutish people, and, but they are the attack dogs of the people that are soft-killing them. I mean, they love it.

Alan: Most people will never believe that other human beings cold-bloodedly sit down at tables and draft up plans on how to kill them. They cannot believe that. They think that's something from the past, some ancient past somewhere. They think that Hitler or Stalin were aberrants. They don't realize, no, the real aberrants are picked in every generation to work in the big think tanks and for government to work on these very problems. And they're just like farmers. They look at the farm, and if the cattle aren't producing, you don't keep feeding them like pets. You kill them. You cull them off. And literally, that's how they describe the public. They're the farmers. We're the cattle. And we're not producing. There's no more purpose for us. We're eating their grass up.

Alex: And this is their philosophy, thousands of books, statements all admitted, all out in the open, Rockefeller foundation about how they're going to sterilize us, 1966, all being done, all happening, but the average cop listening says, I don't care. I decide to not believe this. I like my petty power. Alex Jones is bad. Alan Watt is bad. He's saying my government isn't good. And for that petty power, they will sell themselves and their whole family right into death. But then, they're not the bad guys, compared to the yuppies.

Alan: And you also have a generation who have been purposely bred, I mean bred and raised on video games, kill, kill, kill. Who wins? The guys with the black uniforms. "I want power. I don't want to be on the losing side." And that's the generation that's grown up now, who wear the uniforms. They're perfect for this time in history. They're bred and created for this time in history. And when their job is over, and there's nobody to beat up and put in prison, then they're disposed of too.

Alex: Well, that's why in all the really internal Pentagon documents and FBI documents, it's the veterans that they hate the most, because, oh, that's a killing machine that we've statistically noticed after 30 tends to wake up to what happened as they become more mature. We've got to, we've got to focus on them. We've got to bring them into RVAs. We've got to shoot them up. That's why they all use delay kill weapons on them, like DU and things, that are perfect to kill you ten, twenty years after you get out. It's all been actuaried. It's all been figured out perfectly.

Alan: After the Vietnam War the US did put out some drafts about that thing. They were afraid that these guys, now that they were fully trained in armaments and warfare, might turn on the government. So, you'll notice, since about 1980 onwards, they started to experiment with these drugs on all the troops across all the countries by the way, for NATO, and give them drugs which makes them hallucinate. They have flashbacks. They go berserk when they come back home and drive cars into recruiting offices.

Alex: They give them pills where they "don't remember the bad memories" and please continue.

Alan: Yes. And lots of them are physically wrecked by the injections they get. They become crippled with all kinds of really, old age diseases. They come down quickly with osteo-arthritis and things like this.

Alex: But as long as the globalists run TV ads with jingoistic, how much we love the troops. And if they're on the airplane, the pilot says, thank the troops that are on board. Not, let's not steal their pension funds. Let's not inject them with cancer viruses. It's as long as we tell them we care about them. Again, it's perception is reality.

Alan: You see, everything is run like a big assembly line really. And all they have to get out of the troops is maybe two to four years. That's all they need them for. And there's always a fresh bunch of unemployed to take their place. And it's an ongoing thing, because, really, we're self-sustaining basically as a population.

Alex: And they want insecure, poor people, who feel like they were nothing. They take them, sleep deprivation, shave their heads, classic cult brainwashing, and then they tell them, you're now built back up. You now serve the system. You live forever. But really the system sees them as a worthless animal, as Henry Kissinger told them. Are you animals?

Alan: Yeah. Henry Kissinger actually said...

Alex: Do you have the will to look at the enemy program and understand who they are, and join the republic and defeat the globalists? Or will you serve your own destruction?

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I really love the banter back and forth with Alan Watt, because it really illustrates how serious all this is. We're going five minutes into overdrive in the next hour. It's very frustrating and painful though to study this all the time, to know how real it is, to read the books they write about how we're scum and they're going to win, and it's a total revolution. They've taken their time. You know, they're so dedicated. They're so hateful towards humanity. They hate each other as well. And it's because the gullibility of good people has allowed this to happen. And now it's all coming to a head. But a lot of positive things are happening in the awakening as well. Alan, in all the news you've been seeing lately, what strikes you as most important in the current diversions that are going on? The attempt to start war with Pakistan and China? Or, where do you see all this going?

Alan: They're already at war with Pakistan. They've been giving them polio vaccines now that are giving the Pakistanis polio, that's out in today's news, through the World Health Organization, which is used as warfare purposes too. That's what the UN is, in fact. It's one big war machine.

Alex: Inject them with live, weaponized, then kill them.

Alan: And also, at least the Pakistanis are waking up. What I see now though is that the big banks that own all the big multi-national corporations that are going not only into big bombs and so on, and drones, they're also going into all your surveillance, they own all your surveillance systems, they're now giving over, here's an article here from the Scotland Herald, the newspaper, they're privatizing the British military's nuclear arms industry. All the bases with nuclear armaments are being given over to Lockheed Martin, a private company. So, this is the start now of the takeover of the same big bunch, the private consortiums, taking over literally all of your armaments and running the bases. They're the bosses over the governmental military. That's happened already. So, that's been agreed in Britain to give it over, lock, stock and barrel, the nuclear submarines, all the trident missiles, everything to Lockheed Martin to run all these bases. So, we're seeing it go exactly the same way as Quigley said, a new feudal system, and the CEOs of the corporations are the new feudal overlords.

Alex: By the way, I've got the Natural News Report, and they've got links to UNICEF admitting it, 78% of Pakistani children with polio were given polio vaccines. And we saw that in the last, well, really, fifty years in a row. But every year, it's little AP, CBS News articles, we put them up last year, oh, the UN accidentally gave weaponized polio, orally or by shot to kids in Brazil, kids in South Africa...

Alan: Nigeria too.

Alex: Kids in Pakistan. It's an accident. Oh.

Alan: The ones they gave them in Nigeria, at the World Health Organization, was the oral vaccine. And it's a live vaccine, polio. And they ended up giving them a new strain of polio, to which there's no treatment at all. So, they're being killed off, and that's again what Kissinger said...

Alex: And they do it out in the open and they get caught over and over again, but somebody kidnaps one kid and the police are on the news, everybody is freaking out! Fox News, the government cares about you, this one child. Meanwhile, they're murdering people in mass, giant child kidnapping rings, killing whoever they want. Spiking over 100 million Americans, the CDC admits died from cancers, viruses, SV40 in the polio. I mean, it's all admitted. These, but people won't wake up to the murdering going on.

Alan: They can't believe it. They cannot believe, because they watch TV and their comedy shows, and their familiar faces and their favorite newscasters. They can't believe that human beings, that there are, they cannot believe that there are human beings completely different from themselves who run the world. They cannot believe that monsters could do this. Therefore, they don't want to believe it, and they choose not to.

Alex: Yeah, well, there you go. I was even unaware of the latest Pakistan round. For what, for four or five years they've been there injecting them with live polio. And then Pakistan's government is paid off. They let the UN in to continue it. And the UN has been caught injecting kids with HIV. They've been caught, I mean, but again, they're the UN. Miss America likes them, so it's okay. I mean, come on, paralyzing and killing kids is loving. Come on.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right, final five minutes. We've got to have Alan Watt back for a full hour, maybe even longer, very soon, because I just, he's so spot on with his analysis. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his powerful website. A lot of great audios up there. His books, DVDs, it's all absolutely vital. But just a short example here. With my firstborn eight years ago, we searched, googled, mainline pediatricians that won't push vaccines on you. And we found one of the biggest ones in Westlake. And I went there, and the guy had a couple of doctors under him. He's since retired. And after my second child was born, I'd known him a few years. I'd taken him to the doctor for the yearly checkup and not taken shots. He goes, listen Alex, don't tell anybody I told you this, don't use my name, but doctors are supposed to volunteer once a year and I do, for city clinics. We're giving the 1970s oral polio vaccine that's illegal to give in the US. We were ordered to do it, to the minority kids that has the live SV40. Well, I mean, that's ongoing. And in fact, it isn't the old vaccine. They make new. It's done on purpose. And, as you know, Alan, it embeds itself in the cell walls. It triggers when hormones drop, generally at about 55. So, it's, you're done working, now here's your cancer. And even if it doesn't kill you, you spend all your savings to them, and we know the Rockefellers eighty years ago pioneered cancer research, but the issue here is, here's all the mainstream admissions and in this Natural News article, they have nine different links to mainstream news admitting that the UN is giving the kids polio. I mean, these are murdering, eugenics killers, on purpose. And, how do you warn the public about this?

Alan: It's so difficult because there's such a massive campaign on television all the time, even through fiction as well, and dramas, and movies, of how wonderful doctors and hospitals are. That's their impression. Same as cops and detectives and so on. It's all propaganda. So it's very hard to get through to them. Again, they cannot believe, and that's the domesticated public, they're domesticated. They believe what they're told, because they believe that there are superior intelligent beings living above them who take care of all the big problems. That's what Socialism really is. And they've all been socialized into this system. So, they cannot believe that experts would ever do anything deliberately to harm them. And so they'll eat anything that comes on the shelves, any kind of candy. They never read it. Oh, they'd never give us that if it harmed us. It's the same with the cell phones too, they'd never give that to us if it harmed us. And that's how domesticated the public generally are. They can't think for themselves.

Alex: And now they're telling us, oh, we knew thirty years ago it increased all these rare brain tumors that are now common, and we're now putting all this wireless microwave in everywhere, and it's going to kill you, but we told you so.

Alan: And you have to think for yourself. You have to be an individual. If you cannot be an individual, then what are you? You're part of the common herd. And the common herd are domesticated and socialized, and they believe experts.

Alex: Here's my final question, Alan. We've got to have you back soon. Why do these social engineers have a

universal rule that they've got to tell you what they're going to do to you before they do it?

Alan: Because it's legality. Everything that they admit to you is a legality. It's your choice whether you heed the warning or not. Literally, they want you to consent to your own death or destruction or injury, whatever it may be. They want your consent to it. Consent is a legality in the law. Even silence is consent by law. So, they're telling you and if you're one of the wise ones, you'll take the hint and do the right thing and not take this or that or the other. So, that's how they like it to be. They don't like future historians to say "we forced people to do this." They like to write it the way that "people were warned but they decided to, and this is what happened to them. Millions died or millions came down with it."

Alex: Yeah, every culture has the same parable to describe reality through fiction, that the vampire, whether it was the Latin Americans or the Greeks or the Japanese with the vampire, that the vampire has to tell you that he's coming, and has to trick you to give him entrance into your home.

Alan: Everything is contractual, really, and you sign a contract, or by silent agreement, that's the same as signing a contract to go along with something. Voting, voting is a contract to allow tyrants to do whatever they want with you.

Alex: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Our site is infowars.com. Alan, we'll have you back very soon. Thanks for spending time with us.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

June 5th, 2009

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex: For the next hour we have Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com, Alan, and I've read the big psychologists and psychiatry documents. I've read about the history of eugenics, the New World Order plan. My film Endgame: Blueprint for Global Enslavement covers it, so I'm somewhat of a scholar, but I tell you, Alan is just even more of a scholar than I am. Because he specifically focuses in on that, and this system of control. And I wanted to go over some of the current events that are happening right now, and see how he sees that playing in to the social controllers, and what they're trying to set up and do. I have to say though Alan, I really see things not going well for the globalists. I don't see them as omnipresent and all knowing, I do know they understand human nature and study our psychology and our instincts and manipulate us against each other. But I see more and more people waking up to the matrix. Waking up that everything they're told is spin or lies. And the little mind tricks they play. Like I had Psychology Today, two hour interview yesterday for a big, large cover story in there, and coming out in a few months, and they were still kind of spouting the old download that there is no New World Order, and it's schizophrenic to think so. While hundreds of publications announce there's a world government, but it's a good thing, and we should all accept it. So I really don't see them hitting on all cylinders and getting all their different flavors of propaganda put out correctly. Or, is that by design?

Alan: It's by design. They start off with the fact that the system we are in was set up by their forefathers for this time. We're all in this one boat. We've all arrived here, and it's all through the planning and machinations of previous generations of these big think tanks, foundations and so on. They have brought us to where they want us to be right now. They are aware, because they're constantly taking polls and surveys on the internet and what you think of this, etc, to see how the majority of the people are reacting to the changes, and it's so easy now with the internet. It's instant communication data retrieval. They know exactly how the public are. But we always end up, where are we exactly? We're where they put us in the first place. This is the only one system we have been given. And they're updating their system into the next phase. It's already done really. It simply hasn't been announced, or

we haven't seen the manifestations of the implementations, the total full-force implementations of it all. It's all set up for their global system, but it's to be an authoritarian system. And what we will notice, the average person will notice in newspapers and in their government in fact, that they'll be given more, the old political stance of humoring the public is going out the window. And we're being dictated to, by top, generally appointees, not so much the politicians. The Green appointees, etc, put there by the big foundations, that are making these dictatorial statements of how we must live, etc, and how we must reduce the population, and so on and so on. This is the changeover from the old idea that we believed in. We were given this big con that we had democracy and it was always stated from the Fabian Society that eventually they'd become an authoritarian body over the public, who would be trained to accept that authoritarian dictate from their leaders. That's the training phase we're going through right now in fact. That's what's happening.

Alex: I want to talk about the carbon taxes, the global model, who the New World Order are, what their master plan is, and then go through some of the current things, like Obama, who whatever he says, it's always the opposite. So now he's going and saying he wants to be friends with the Muslims. They can be assured he's now going to do the opposite. But say he loves them as he ups the troops and the invasions and the wars. We'll talk about all of that with Alan Watt, great researcher, great political mind. I'm Alex Jones. Our websites are prisonplanet.tv, Jonesreport.com, Truthnews.us, and whatistheendgame.com. We'll be right back, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt, our regular guest, joins us. Alan we have a lot of new stations picking us up this week. And I want to get into the bigger picture, and where the globalists are taking us. You know when I talk to mainstream media, when they interview me, or when I discuss things, you know with the establishment press, I'm always talking to these reporters, and I think most of them genuinely are ignorant. Just like most Americans you talk to don't even know what the fourth or fifth amendment is, much less the second or first. And it's very, very sad. But everything was set up on eugenics. Everything was set up to carry out a culling of the population. Everything is this highly engineered society. And I don't think a lot of even new listeners, or some even long time listeners understand just how much of our society is engineered and dominated by these people. So break down in total, in your world view what the New World Order is. What it stands for. What it's pushing. The phase we're in right now, and where it's ultimately leading us in this "final revolution of dehumanization and tyranny." Alan Watt.

Alan: We can trace it, as I say back in their own books in fact, in recorded history, allowed history, that which they publish for us to read, right back to the 1700s, when the elite establishment who already ruled the money system. You see, a group actually were sent in to Europe to take over the moneyed system and become as Albert Pike said himself, in his own book, *Morals and Dogma*, the masters over the masters of the world. In other words to create central banking systems that would be all linked together for a global system that might not appear for another 200 years. And everything runs in a moneyed system, from the capstone of money downwards. Laws, governments, everything goes cap in hand to the guys with the money at the top. So you can create an entire system structured beneath you, a pyramid beneath you, if you control all of the money and the lending and the borrowing. So it was not too hard to create that kind of system. They also could eradicate all small competition of small money lenders, small banks and so on, on the way. As long as they were in charge of the money supply for entire countries, they ruled those countries. Along with that too was a religion. And the religion was based on a natural existing order of elite, intellectual elite, who had already been doing the Darwinian experiment of specialized breeding for mates, for a long, long time.

Ian Taylor, a scientist in Canada, put an excellent book out on the histories of some of these families, such as Charles Darwin. Charles Darwin was about the fifth generation of Darwins who only married into the Wedgwood family. All the wives were taken from the Wedgwood family for five generations. And when Charles Darwin's wife died, he married his mother's sister, a Wedgwood again. And the idea being, they were trying to mate up scientifically, to create a scientific elite on one hand. This is also validated by Huxley. The Huxley's were also related to the Darwins and they admitted that that was part of the experiment to create a guardian elite, along the lines of Plato, and his Republic, where they'd be the guardians of the planet, the natural, superior, Super-Man type with virtue, intelligence, common sense, who would rule all the lesser peoples in a standing order all the way down. And on the way, they also needed other organizations that would help them implement a new system and hold it.

That's why they introduced first Rosicrucian, then Freemasonry. That was the existing order. Now they've bypassed that. But the same special breeding program is all through eugenics, it still goes on. The idea being, if you have a woman who is gifted in a scientific area, or mathematics, you mate them up with a similar type of male, you see, but they must have other qualities too that they've passed on for generations that can be validated in a check before they're mated together.

Now if you grow up in Europe, and you study the elite families, you'll notice that none of them ever pick their own wives. They have teams of people who literally go through the genealogies for potential mates and match them up. That's how Prince Charles was matched up with Lady Diana.

Alex: It's arranged marriages, just like with cattle breeding.

Alan: Exactly. And in fact, when the American Eugenics Society came out full force, backed by the Carnegie first, and then the Rockefeller foundation, that mandated and forced sterilization for inferior types, they said they could not bring inferior types into this future. That means anyone with hereditary illnesses of any kind, physical or mental. And they set up the Cold Springs Harbor in New York there, plus they brought in the American Cattleman's Association, because they were the best ones to do with breeding, and now they were transferring that data onto humans. They came up with the idea, backed by Rockefeller, that they would institute a national census, and since its inception, the purpose of census was to take data on physical and mental health, moral behavior etc, prison records, all of that, collect all of that data and eventually to start eradicating those people they saw as being hereditary problems to their perfect upcoming utopia.

Alex: And let me stop you there, because I want our listeners to understand something. Everything you're hearing is part of mainline history. Alan's not telling you anything that isn't in all the major textbooks, the history books, but they think it's good. When the Texas board asked the head state psychiatrist why are 67%, 68% of the kids on psychotropic drugs in foster care, he said because they have bad genes. They deserve it. And they set up the social welfare networks, they set up the health departments to carry out racial hygiene. Hitler only adopted what was taught in England and the United States, and that's what their zoning is about. That's what their animal ID is about, that's what taking over the farms and ranches is about. They've got to take over our infrastructure and our access to money, and our access to independence and freedom, so they can force us into the one-child policy and through the new economy of the green economy, that's really the eugenics economy of reduced standard of living so that you can't afford to have children. It's all openly stated, and now even being introduced on mainstream TV and everywhere. So I wanted to throw in that everything you're saying is on the record, that the Darwins and three other families only intermarried together for five, six, seven generations. But that it created aberrant, mentally ill, monsters.

Alan: When you look at the Huxleys for instance, the Huxleys were descended from the Darwins too. They were also intermarried. And the Huxleys, especially Julian and Aldous's father, literally spent a career chopping up people's bodies to try and get secrets of life and all this kind of stuff. In other words, the precursor to what we call genetics today. And they all suffered from depression.

Alex: And as you said, Cold Springs Harbor, Cold Springs Harbor is IBM Human Genome today, and the head had to step down saying blacks weren't humans. That's always been the eugenics board. Now they take blood forcibly for thirty-six years from everybody in the Western World at birth. They've now admitted that. And I have two mainstream news articles today. This is out of the Buffalo News. Ruling allows taser use to get DNA may be Nation's first ruling. And they say, cattle prods, electric shock, torture in the federal ruling is now officially legal to make you answer questions. To make you urinate in a cup. To make you give a blood sample at checkpoints. Ardi Savada the court's ruling. Here in Austin they'll be able to taser you if you don't submit to the blood. Torture is now out in the open. We go from it being Joseph Mengele and bad, to it being something we only do to Al Qaeda, to the Buffalo Daily News, openly saying it's good. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, yes. We're now, since 2001, especially, and that was the prime purpose for this whole New World Order kickoff, we're being trained now that we're in an authoritarian system, and you simply do what you're told. That's what we've all been trained since 9/11. That was the kickoff. Arthur C Clarke, who was put up there. You see all

the big stars in novels and futurist societies etc, and this has been explained and admitted to by big foundations themselves, they fund these novelists to write the future. It becomes familiar to us as an idea, then it's augmented by movies and so on, until it comes into reality and we don't think about it as being strange or that it shouldn't exist. It seems natural. It's called predicted programming. And Arthur C Clarke in his book 2001, even though he set it in space, was actually giving you the kickoff for the New Order of things, where a new planet would rule, in other words. That's what he's really telling you. A new type of system.

Alex: And later in the book, everybody gets microchips, everybody communicates with microchips through telepathic systems, and then he later of course worked for MI6, after WWII for those who don't know. OSS during WWII. He invented the telecommunications satellite. And he gave interviews saying, no, this is what we really plan for you, just like H.G. Wells and everybody else. Go ahead.

Alan: And the symbol of course, in the book was the big giant obelisk. The black obelisk. The perfect shape of authority all down through the ages. That's what the United Nations black building is, by the way. That's what that is. That's the big obelisk. And the UN was set up to be the hub for a form, at least the outward form of the embryo or the embryonic World Government. All laws, for the last fifty years have come from the United Nations to every country and it's signed into the books by presidents and prime ministers.

Alex: And notice, most of the crew dies during the journey. Only the chosen one gets to go to the next level, and there's a final fight between the computer and the man for who will be supreme, where as Kurzweil and others just say, no actually, we're going to merge with the machine, that will be the new species, and the new species will wipe out the rest of the slaves that are left.

Alan: That's right. Evolution. You see, what they call evolution. And evolution is an interesting word in itself and the whole theory and occult stuff behind it that they used to use in the Masonic Lodges, etc., certainly in the high ones. They do believe, and they always have believed that the future would be theirs. That only those with the virtue, the natural virtue that they've inherited from their superior parents would continue, and all the inferiors must be wiped off because there's no purpose for them in a Darwinistic evolutionary society. They'll bring their superiors down they claim. They must eliminate them altogether.

Alex: Always amazing talking to Alan Watt. Alan, quick break, we're going to come right back to you, and continue where you left off when I was interjecting, with the architecture of the New World Order. And hopefully how we stop it and fight it. And yes, we'll take calls coming up. Forgot to take calls last hour. Sorry about that.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: What we're talking about is the ultimate control freak expression. Royalty, whether it was Japan or the Aztecs, Europe, they always thought that they were god, that they were superior, and that they were separate from the commoners. Well now, we have the BBC Headlines, that they believe they're a separate race. And all these countless other elites saying they are transhuman, the eugenicists, run by Aldous Huxley's brother, Julian Huxley at the UN. He said in the 50s we've got to change the name from eugenicist to transhumanist. I'm not saying all transhumanists are, but your founder was the head eugenicist. So they believe that they're taking control of human evolution, human development, and right now, they just want to lock everything down, cull most of us, so they can then have their great work. Alan let's talk about now. You talk about the banking takeovers, the families, we were now into the 19th century, 20th century. Let's get into what they set up, the psychological dictatorship, where they're going, and if they're able to cull us, the timeline you see. I'm interested in your view on that. And then, if they were able to succeed, what they're going to build.

Alan: How they see the future in the big think tanks that work for the British Department of Defence, and I've got it up on my website, there's 90 pages of predictions of what's to happen over the next fifty-odd years. And they claim that around 2010, 2012, there will be the beginnings of massive riots. Food shortages will be arranged. It's already under way in fact, because the big agri-businesses...

Alex: They said this two years ago, for those that just tuned in. This is official British government. Go ahead.

Alan: And they're also the think tank, that's all NATO countries, including the U.S. It's to happen worldwide, but it's to be kicked off really in third world countries and then escalate into the Western hemisphere very quickly, rapidly. And right now, they've already been setting up the entire military structure to deal with the next 50 years. We've seen the buildup and the alteration from police forces into a really internal army. It's part of the multi-jurisdictional task force. They're all integrated with police, military, special forces. That's already been done. It has been done since the 90s, the early 90s, in preparation for what's to come up. And they claim that around the year 2050, there will be a vastly reduced population, a sudden drop; but on the way up to then, there will be escalating riots. There will be whole city regions in fact, they call them regions, locked down under war scenarios. We've seen this by the way in all the predictive programming from every science fiction movie for the last fifteen years, and they're churning out more every year on the same kind of scenarios. They're also saying that the population are being sterilized. Well, we know that because the official medical World Health Organization tells us this every year, that we're almost all sterile and we're dropping rapidly. That's also intentional. It's been done through inoculations and through the food system. Because the biowarfare industry are the same boys that Monsanto belongs to, and they're making sure we'll come down much faster through sterilization. This is exactly what HG Wells said in his book, *The Modern Utopia*. He laid out the next 200 years. And he said that we won't simply just kill off the unfit, he says, we'll simply sterilize them. They'll breed themselves out of existence and die off. So this is already happening.

Alex: And this is all already compartmentalized. The local doctor giving you shots doesn't know this, but the IMF, the world bank, all the big funds, what two weeks ago, Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. Secret meeting of the rich with Warren Buffet and Ted Turner and it said the main agenda was reduce our population by 80%. This is now being thrown in our face.

Alan: Yes, and then you see Bill Gates again. See there are no real self-made men up there at the very top. They're brought up there. We live under cartels. You cannot go up and compete with cartels.

Alex: And his dad was the head of Planned Parenthood, and a loved eugenicist, so they said we're going to give your son through the IBM Eugenics Trust, that's IBM has a trust for eugenics, now on record. We are going to give your son the headship of this, because we can't have the public knowing the government really runs all these. And that's really on record for anybody that wants to look. So the entire thing then, he takes the entire fortune of Microsoft, and funds it into Eugenics publicly.

Alan: And now, he's come out of course as the big hero philanthropist. They all must pay back their masters who brought them up there, by becoming philanthropists, just like George Soros. And what are they into? They're into Planned Parenthood across the planet, and abortions, sterilizations, vasectomies, etc. That's really where their money goes. Here's the same man now, in with the military-industrial complex, Mr Gates, with specialized mosquitoes they want to release all over the Third World Countries, supposedly to help reduce the mosquito population by introducing sterile male mosquitoes. These things are going to carry bacterium and viruses very, very rapidly and efficiently.

Alex: No that's what he said. They're going to put vaccines in them, because the Africans won't take the shots, they're going to engineer it into potatoes and carrots.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: That's on record. Stay there. Incredible information. Alan Watt is our guest.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, going back to Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, before we get back briefly into the globalists' Master Plan and the current operations and then take some calls. You have been having some problems with your three or four websites. You wisely had some mirrors of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. But now you've been having a lot of problems and people should know that you've been under a bit of an attack. They're trying to take your registration names away, though you registered them years ago, and own them, they're not letting you

upload to your servers, though you've paid in advance for a year, and you're not getting any answers from yahoo on this are you?

Alan: Well, they rectified it the other day, suddenly, because so many people were protesting and calling them. And this went on for a week and a half. They suddenly stopped me uploading to two of the main sites. No explanation was given. I talked to about five different people over the course of a week and a half. And they wouldn't let me talk to any of the engineers who could possibly have given me the technical problem. There was no technical problem. They simply put a lock on it. And someone had obviously from above, given them the suggestion to do this. So it's from a high source. Now at the same time this was happening, friends of mine, people I know in other countries, were getting ICANN getting in touch with them, asking if they knew me. And why they were taking out domain names in my name. Now anyone can do this across the planet if they want to, it's quite legal you see. But they wanted to know what the connections were and so on. So as I say, after a bombardment of listeners to yahoo, and me mentioning it on the air night after night, they suddenly fixed the problem, couldn't tell me what it was, and I'm on unlimited disc space, so it wasn't that that was the problem. They'd actually set me back from about 9.5 gigs, which I was at at that present time maximum with unlimited disc space to go. They set me back to 6.5. And...

Alex: Well, look. I mean, we have sophisticated hack attacks against us on record from the big ISPs. They certainly. The Pentagon has announced they're going to attack American and European media that criticizes the New World Order. They now said on the news they're going to start killing journalists. There's famous video of you know tanks driving up and killing Reuters journalists over in Iraq. But Thank God it's back up. Okay, let's accelerate Alan Watt, here now through their Master Plan, and if they're able to succeed, what they're going to set up and then take calls.

Alan: Yes, they've published the books in fact from the United Nations, and a whole host of umbrella organizations under the United Nations, they've published their own books on the future cities. I should mention that back in the 80s I met the man who owns the polo team that Prince Charles belongs to. And he is a big Canadian, he owns hundreds of corporations and companies across the US and Canada and Europe. He has an estate in Ireland, he's a Lord, and an estate in London. And he's also an amateur, although professional architect. And through a strange set of circumstances which I didn't understand at the time, he showed me his drawings for the future cities. And one of them, this was about 80, 1982. One of them was a domed city over a much smaller Toronto, under a sort of glass type dome. And he didn't explain why it would be a dome or anything else. And I said, well, that's a much, much smaller Toronto. He says, yeah, oh yeah, the population will be that small he says in about thirty, forty years. No explanation given. But then a person who works for the United Nations sent me a book on the future domed cities for the perfect societies across the world. And it's right along the agenda that H.G. Wells and so on talked about. Everyone will be reared in a sort of crèche, a crèche dome. You won't know your parents. That's exactly what the Soviet system was supposed to be based on, but it wasn't Marxist enough. They tried it in Israel when they set up Israel by the way. Where the children would be brought up communally. Wouldn't know who their parents were. You'll be trained in there up to a certain age, then you'll go to a school dome. Then you'll be designated a work dome, and then you'll have your adult life dome as you work, and then you'll be put into a geriatric dome. All nice and organized like a control freak has planned your whole life for you. This is the world's structured society they want to create, but this is for the ones who will be doing most of the work for the elite.

Alex: And Alan, I'm not trying to start fights here, because it's very destructive to get into fights with people that you know are similar to our views on the New World Order. There was a big film made, they use a lot of my footage, and other people's footage. And it was supposedly anti-New World Order, 9/11 Truth. Then their next film called for the domed cities and a robot will run everything, and it will be a totally controlled society and the makers said that I would have to be put in a reeducation center, but that I couldn't intellectually understand and grasp why this had to be done. No, I understand the power trip these people are on. And I kept saying to them, I heard all this a hundred years ago from the eugenicists. What you're saying is right out of the Soviet model, right out of the Fabian Socialist model. This is the New World Order. And they'd say, no it's not. But that's a fact. Even these drawings and diagrams aren't new. I'm not starting a fight with these film makers, I'm just stating a fact. And they got very, very angry and started attacking us. And they play this mental game of saying, No, this is something totally new. Alan, you know what I'm talking about, don't you? This is not totally new is it?

Alan: Not at all. The whole twentieth century was mapped out, including the wars, because people like H.G. Wells, who was a founder of the Fabian society, who was picked up by Sir Thomas Huxley, the grandfather of the Huxleys, the best friend of Charles Darwin. He picked a whole bunch of young men up. He taught them in the red tie school. They were all given red ties for revolution. They were all guaranteed to become very famous, because unlimited financing would give them complete access to all media. And they were to go out there and be propagandists for this eugenics, Utopian, scientifically run society.

Alex: And they did the predictive programming, to set the maps of man, so people would follow this pre-determined system. And they wrote books bragging they'd done this. None of this is our opinion.

Alan: That's right. And also Wells himself, said that we need a World War. And after World War I, he said, not enough people have come to their knees. They've not given up national sovereignty. He said, we need another World War to bring this into existence. World War II brought in the United Nations. And every country signed on to it, and that's when all sovereignty was signed away. And the whole future agenda began to be implemented in reality. The whole Twentieth Century was planned, you see, including what they have planned for this century. This is to be the Century of Change. Every top professor across the planet in academia has talked about the Century of Change for the latter part of the 20th Century, talking about the 21st Century. Obama's whole premise was change is good. No one asked him what he was talking about. What change are you talking about. This is their century to implement the final stages, as they reduce the population. They bring through the creme de la creme as they say. They get rid of the weak, the unfit, the mentally unstable, anyone with hereditary physical or mental problems. And that's in the book by H.G. Wells, called The Modern Utopia.

Alex: But, this is what I want to bring up to you. But, when you really read their literature, they sell their lower level minions who are on little petty power trips. Oh, you're part of the elite society, we're going to cull everybody. They don't tell them that they're going to be culled as well. Or, that it's not just positive and negative eugenics that is taught, that oh, we're going to get rid of the inferiors and advance the elites. The elite actually is waging war against those that are intelligent, that are bright.

Alan: Definitely.

Alex: That they're actually, that's their main target. And that these control freaks are trying to wreck society to accelerate their Master Plan. So really you can argue with their stated goal of a better world and a healthier elite. But that's evil in and of itself because of what it leads to. But really, that's only a facade as well.

Alan: Lord Bertrand Russell, another high member who helped change the outlook of many millions of people by his writings, he was one of them. He wanted to get followers to create mass movements to help the idiots to bring it all to be, to bring it into being. He said himself though, we must through schooling check through various testing for certain people with special IQ abilities, abilities of communication, who could influence the masses and recruit them. He says if we can't recruit them on our side to work for us, we must eradicate them. Eliminate them. That's what he said. Because they might influence the masses against this plan. In other words, kill them off. That's what he said, we must kill them.

Alex: Unbelievable. And he wrote books and got Nobel Prizes and other awards for this and is called a big liberal. Just like Margaret Sanger is called a liberal, and they love to name black schools after her, I went to a predominately black school in kindergarten in Dallas. Margaret Sanger Kindergarten and first grade. And there was Margaret Sanger's statue. It's all a big sick joke isn't it?

Alan: Margaret Sanger said that children were weeds. That's the term in her own writings, weeds.

Alex: Well, she said that blacks were weeds that had to be eradicated.

Alan: All the children she said, all the children from a certain class of income were weeds. That's what she said.

Alex: Yeah. Absolutely degenerate and disgusting. You know when I'm talking to psychiatrists and psychologists

that call me from say Psychology Today or other publications. I've talked to a few in the last year, because they're real obsessed now on being on power trips. I'm not saying this particular writer but the stories I've seen have been, where they analyze us, and we're crazy and none of this exists. While it's all admitted it exists. I found that a lot of them aren't even that intelligent. They're just on kind of a power trip, and that they're so wedded to the false reality, that they have to say we're wrong and something is wrong with us. Just out of a power trip control freak nature, they can't imagine that somebody outside their system could actually analyze how the world operates. Or they'll tell us there are no morals, but then they will try to tell us what their morals are, and that we've got to follow them. They play all sorts of mind games.

Alan: It's mind games, and a lot of them too, mind you, know darn well which way the wind is blowing, and they hope to please their masters and be some of the chosen few who come through. But again, back to Julian Huxley, he said many, many will work towards this thinking that they have been chosen, but they will be deemed unworthy in the end. They will be used.

Alex: Well, that's another thing. You look at these actual elites, they are degenerate, they are inbred like highbred dogs, they have all sorts of mental problems, health problems. In fact interbreeding with the pharaohs, with the British, with the French, it leads towards insanity. And I think that they're saying that we're all mentally ill, and they're making all normal human behavior mentally ill, except their psychopathic behavior, they're saying that's good.

Alan: That's right. And there's no doubt about it. I mean Plato said about it, all that 2,300 years ago, he said, we can breed in traits, or breed out traits, and for leaders who want to breed out certain emotional traits. We have psychopaths definitely who are intergenerational in charge of this world system, who truly believe they are the only sane people on Earth.

Alex: Yeah, I've met a lot of them, and they really do revel in their being above you. And because of that attitude they've lost their basic humanity. And they're so shuttered. But they are specialized in a predatory fashion to just be pure machines of deceit and manipulation, and they love the dumbed down cattle. They have celebrations laughing at the cattle. And they say that because they're so easily butchered, that the cattle deserve it, when that's humanity.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. I always give the analogy of a farmer in the field who breaks the legs of a cow, and then kicks the cow and hates it because it can't get up. They have brought people down to utter misery through their machinations, down through especially the 20th Century into the present and all their games they've played and poverty introduction etc. And then they blame the people for the state they're in. That's the same sort of sadistic, strange warped mentality of the farmer breaking the legs of a cow and then kicking it because it can't get up.

Alex: Well, that's a perfect analogy. Take the Royal Commission on Population 1944-49, funded by his Majesty, and it's public, and it states, we're going to carry out eugenics, but to wreck the Third World, we're actually going to make sure they have more kids at first, so that holds their society back, but then we'll kill them and sterilize them later in life. It's kind of like the .223 caliber in Vietnam to wound people to cause more resource sapping instead of just killing them. They say, we're going to wound the world to hold everybody down. They're not trying to lift man up.

Alan: No.

Alex: Oh, they're cosmic criminals Alan.

Alan: They are. And they know what's at stake because if the public truly did know, we'd have to make a decision what to do with them.

Alex: Yeah, well I've always said, if there's too many of us, the elite ought to all just commit suicide. I think the world would be in a lot better position.

Alan: Show by example. Yeah, lead by example. That's what they should do.

Alex: Stay there Alan, I'm going to take calls when we get back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: It is very saddening to me, a lot of times, laying in bed at 2am at night, I'm like, man, how do I get people to read the government's own documents. All these think tanks' own publications. They're calling us scum. They're calling us slaves. They're saying they're going to eradicate us. They're brainwashing the kids that humans are bad. And we've got to be gotten rid of. They're selling us their Culture of Death, and that resource use is bad. Some people are waking up. A lot of folks are waking up, but I don't think fast enough. Alan Watt, we're going to calls in a moment, in this segment and the next. I'm going to let you go at 5 after and we appreciate your time. But I mean, in closing, before we talk to Lily and Cherie and a few others, is that the leg up that they have? I mean, is that their ace in the hole that we have a blind spot. That there could be a group this evil operating like this. Even though they're admitting their doing it. That the common person is just so subconsciously afraid, they can't admit this to themselves.

Alan: That's part of it. It's denial. See, the average person can understand the little wrongs they do in their own life. The little lies, the white lies, etc that they do in their own life. They cannot understand people who could do the big lie. Adolf Hitler said that. If you have to tell a lie to literally control the people's minds you tell a massive lie. And the people will say it must be true. It must be true that Al Qaeda is terrorizing the entire planet, because no one would change our whole way of life across the world if it wasn't. It must be true that Al Qaeda is terrorizing to do that or would do that. That's how we think. That's why psychopaths can, and have proven down through history that they can do these incredible things and get away with it. They do it intuitively, like a certain species of animal, they know how the average person thinks and how to manipulate the mind. That's a gift that all psychopaths have. They're born with this gift. No one has been able to explain why. But I think it's hereditary to be honest with you. They understand the basic thinking patterns in nature of ordinary people. They don't feel what you feel, but they study you, they watch your emotions and how you interact. And they know perfectly well, intuitively that they can literally manipulate us, another....

Alex: It is a predatory subclass. What is it, about one in a hundred people is a psychopath, and it's a predatory mutation or a class. It's a Homo Sapien Sapien that engages in feeding and predatory activities on its own species. It is a cannibalistic psychic vampire.

Alan: It is and as I say, it has certain traits that are almost gifts. They have the ability to understand how you think, how you feel, and how especially to manipulate an individual or whole masses of people, with a talent they don't have to even work on. It's hereditary with them. Adolf Hitler had it too. He knew how to change the mentality of an entire nation by saying a lot of the right things at the time to get them on board, but always having another agenda, another vision of where he was going to take them. We saw this with the soviets too.

Alex: Well, take Dick Cheney, saying torture is good, and then when they get caught saying we didn't do torture, and then relabeling torture as just interrogation, and then they say, by the way, the police are now going to torture you. I mean, that's in the news. Federal court ruling. State courts are saying, and then look in just seven years our journey to the dark side is nearing complete.

Alan: Yes, and look at all the media entertainment under the guise of drama, to train the public, that torture is okay. We've had years of this training, through fictional works that seem very real to the person who gets absorbed in them. This is all a science that's been used on the public. There is no safe entertainment out there.

Alex: Alan, stay with us for another five minutes on the break. I'm going to jam in a few calls from Lily and others that are patiently holding here on Genesis. Again, a globalized, standardized, zoned, regulated system, where it makes you dependent on the state. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Man, I am excited about Max Keiser coming up, but I don't want to say bye to Alan Watt, and I want to take your calls, and I want to talk about all this. Me and Alan were just talking about during the break about how I'd like to meet him some time, but I'm not allowed to go to Canada. There's no law or rule, I just get arrested if I try to go. And then the UK papers are announcing only absolute, the term they use, travel that is essential will be allowed under the new Greenhouse Gas Caps.

Alan: That is correct.

Alex: And it's all, it's all happening.

Alan: The Minister of the Environment came out and said that eventually even all tourism will be gone. Authorized travel for big business purposes, international corporations, government only.

Alex: But the environmentalists to check things. They'll be allowed to go to certain facilities and things. I mean what sickening, degenerate control freaks. Let's talk to Lily in North Carolina. Lily you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Lily: Hi Alex, I just want to say I listen to your show every day, for the latest thing. Anyway, I just wanted to say that it's hard to wake people up, until you tell them. They don't want to believe that the government is so evil. But anyway, all the governments of the world.

Alex: That's because they haven't studied history.

Lily: Well, they need to read the General Chronology of Events, put out by Leading Edge Research Group. It's fantastic. It goes back and tells you all about the Eugenics plans, sterilization in the sanitariums, and it even tells you about what they're going to teach in schools and divide the one room classroom. It's fantastic. If they could read this, they would understand just how much evil is out there. Around them. Not just in the government. Around them.

Alex: I hear you. Well, no, no, they have NGOs, the corporations, it's all one thing. And they have non-governmental organizations carrying it out. Thank you Lily. Yeah, Alan, comment on that. These NGOs, in the US, England and Canada. They all manage local Homeland Security, and it's private groups like City Year that answer to the president, but they're under a private corporation with David Gurgin, in red and black uniforms.

Alan: Yes, and once again, they said at the top a long time ago. Margaret Thatcher did admit this on National Television, in Britain, she belongs to a parallel government. They run along with the foundations. The big foundations are the parallel governments' masters. They're also the top bankers like the Rockefellers. And they finance the NGOs that appear to speak on the behalf of the general public. That's the trick of it. It's a very clever 180-degree manipulation of democracy. They don't speak for the public, they take their orders from the foundations. And that is copied after the Soviet system. Soviet meant ruled by councils. The Politburo picked the leaders of the NGOs for the Soviet Union; they would demand certain laws be passed by government.

Alex: And more than that, more than that, it creates an illusion of local business and government and industry, when really it's all their chosen facade for society, and then they'll come in and burn you out now, a lot of these NGO groups, literally, this is in the News. They're just taking over everything. This is their boots on the ground. And they knew how to make it "free market". Like take the surveillance industry. The surveillance industry, they all, you know, the corporate government, with a revolving door gives themselves the contracts for the police state.

Alan: Yes. That's how it works. It's incredible organization. The capstone is a very good emblem. Because everything beneath it is a pyramid. As long as the capstone is in charge of all sides, if you look down the pyramid on all sides, all four sides, you are in charge of the entire direction of the planet. And they certainly have been at this for a long time. These are the same guys who gave the Soviet system, the experiment they called it. These are the guys who set up the foundations like Ford, and said the purpose of Ford was to blend the Soviet system with the culture of America, so carefully and slowly that they wouldn't even know that it had been done until it was merged together. That came out of the Reece Commission. This is all admitted, documented history. And they've almost

reached that goal, but they still need the cooperation and the fear, it's done through fear, of the general public to go along with every step of it. They're using panic right now. Panic after panic. And inoculations are the next part of the panic.

Alex: Oh, I meant to get into that. I'll tell you what Alan, if you can do two more minutes on the other side, because I want to get your take on the whole swine flu pandemic fear. And then of course as we predicted it came out it is genetically manufactured, it is the government. And they as much as admit they're using it as a beta test for when they really release a controlled plague.

Alan Watt, in closing, you were mentioning the swine flu being a staged fear mongering event. It has now come out as we predicted that it was man made, manufactured. We knew that because it had no connection to any known natural strain. They're obsessed with setting precedents to force things into our body. We know worldwide they've been caught, sterilizing and killing people with vaccines, hundreds of times on record with different vaccines. So why would we trust them now to do it, with all the atomic soldiers, and all the sterilized kids, and all the tetanus shots with sterilization compounds.

Alan: Yes, and remember too, these vaccines etc, can lay a trigger in your body that might not activate in a few years, and down you go with crippling diseases or death. That's how fine an art biowarfare is. This is biowarfare. And you're right enough, the top man at one of the centers of disease controls, admitted, he said, this virus was created in a lab. However, even though the symptoms really are very mild, compared to the regular flu, it's almost like having a head cold for a day or two, the panic factor is working because people are flooding all emergency clinics, each time the baby has a sniffle, or someone gets an allergy or hay fever. They're overloading the hospitals, to give this impression of terror and fear and we cry to the masters to help us. We go back to the abuser to help us, and to save us. That's the standard technique in the sadistic system that we're trained into.

Alex: Yeah, it trains everybody to be hypochondriacs to go to the government to take your shots, and magically they're going to have the new shot for you ready in the fall and winter, when the World Health Organization, the eugenics organization, says it's going to come kill all of us. I mean this is ridiculous these people.

Alan: Even though they admit that a virus keeps taking DNA from every victim, so every time it passes on to the next victim it's an altered virus. So technically you cannot have an antidote to it.

Alex: Yeah, they admit they never have a flu vaccine that works.

Alan: That's right, ha, ha. Yeah.

Alex: But the public doesn't know that. I mean it's just, really the globalists are just generational con artists, and psychopaths that all intermarry and figure out new ways to screw the gullible, sweet public. I mean it just gets more and more insane. Well, Alan Watt, we've already set you back up for July 1st for two hours at high noon central, 1pm eastern. I look forward to talking to you then, Alan. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. People should get your books and videos, there at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We really appreciate you spending time with us.

Alan: Thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: It's always great having you. What a great guy.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

[CDs](#) Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 9th, 2008

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Okay, let's go ahead and go to Alan Watt for the rest of this hour, into the next hour, because I wanted to get him on about all the things that are happening, the Bilderberg group, the global elite, and I wanted to talk to him about what he thinks is on their agenda in the near future. Alan Watt of course is a researcher into all their occultic activities, their Masonic, Babylon, mystery religion system. And Alan, it's good to have you back on with us.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be here.

Alex: What do you think about the successful coverage of Bilderberg group this year, and the fact that my wife is getting threats, I'm getting threats now, threats of raping her, threats of people calling up saying they're women and I've gotten them pregnant. That means we must have really upset the Bilderberg boys.

Alan: Well, defamation is the first thing that they've always done on a target and that was the standard techniques they used on all sides during the Cold War, and they still use it yet. That's the easiest way to discredit people, is to try and smear them or set them up. And so, I'm not surprised at all, because we are in a time, it's all coming down now. This is a lot of planning for hundreds of years coming to a close now, as we transform from one era and age and way of living into a new, preplanned way of living. And the people are not going to like this new system. And the big boys have planned to handle the strife, the 30 years of riots they see coming, and they've been building up massive police and military to deal with this for years, under the guise of drugs and so on, the War on Drugs. So, we're coming to a stage where we're going into a controlled society. They want all of the same features you have in a war, an actual war, such as rationing for food, gasoline, and everything else, because that's the only time, and Carroll Quigley put this quite plainly. He said we can get more done in five years of war, where the people do what they're told, they're all obedient, than we can in 50 years of peace with propaganda; so a wartime scenario is what we're going through.

Alex: Well, Alan, you're right. And they're not invincible. I want you to talk about what this rationing scenario, what this global carbon tax is going to look like. But let me just tell you, this just broke today, we have sources inside Bilderberg, this has been double, triple confirmed, they're very upset about it. They're not invincible, and that is that they are fighting about whether they want to attack Iran or not, believing it's waking the people up too fast. They believe they've started the rationing too quickly. They're arguing that they're enslaving us too fast, that it's going to form too much of a resistance, but they all agree they've got to get the implantable microchip in us, which they've now done to a lot of the troops, to track every purchase, every sale we make, to fully track everywhere we go for their safety. Because they're upset that they don't have the grid in place yet. They believe that the riots and things might get too bad as they're dehumanizing us and exterminating us and euthanizing us, and that they don't believe their surveillance grid is fully in place yet.

Alan: Yeah, even though they've been tracking most people, who are already cashless. They don't use money anymore. They don't use cash, they use credit cards and so on, and debit cards, and they've been tracking them since they first gave those cards to the people. So you're quite right. Everyone you see, in a totally controlled society, every single person must be completely predictable, and that's where they haven't got it quite up to scratch yet, without a chip, and so they're very, very edgy, and believe you me, they'll do anything. And they always have plan A, B, C, and D on the go at the same time, because they can afford to hire as many think tanks as they wish to work on every aspect of society. So, we're in for a rough time, regardless of which way they go. And these boys will not give up because we ask them nicely. I can guarantee you that.

Alex: Alan, the Texas Governor's Mansion got burned down. It is 25 to 30 yards space around a huge spike topped wrought iron fence. There are state police and DPS intelligence, all over the grounds, and they're now claiming that somebody burned it down, and that "terrorists" are involved and the "Feds" are there investigating. Austin is a major capital of resistance to the tyranny. This stinks to high heaven. What do you say?

Alan: Well, there's no doubt. There's no doubt at all. But the first thing I'd do is check in to see if this particular person needed some insurance money, before they start blaming everyone else for it, because that's generally what happens. But you're quite right. They must start this internal terrorist scenario to get us thinking there's terrorists all amongst us and to justify their actions. And you're quite right, Texas is a big player in this. They have to start bringing it down.

Alex: And by the way, that came up from two separate sources, one that works for Bilderberg, another source that they said, we've got to start the white Al Qaeda movement now. We've got to say that Al Qaeda is "red haired and blue eyed, blonde haired and blue eyed." That everybody is Al Qaeda. We've got to start this now to get the chip and tell the people that there's now domestic terrorism. So, I would look in the next year for more Oklahoma cities. This is a major indicator, because they are the top of the pyramid at Bilderberg. This is them. Remember, we can predict wars, predict gas prices off what they say, that now they're getting ready to move into domestic terrorism to blame it on the mainline population. They built up the homeland security apparatus. Now they're going to phase out Al Qaeda and claim it's domestic groups.

Alan: Yeah, they had to do that, because it was nothing to do with Al Qaeda, as we know. It was a strategy. They'd even printed what they wanted to do fifty years, eighty years ago in major think tanks. And even Joe Average, that knows very little apart from what's on television, is now getting kind of spooked with everything that's happening. And he realizes he is the target, so now they must justify it. And I read that article where they say, yes, now Al Qaeda has more Westernized recruits with Western features, etc. Because, you know, I get people visiting from the States quite often, and they get hassled at the border there regardless of what they look like. They don't look like Arabs, that's for sure. And this is to do with the average person, getting them trained to be subservient and obedient. Bend over when they're told to do it, and hop and jump and do what they're told.

Alex: Alan, I was in DC, for the last five, six days, from Tuesday to Sunday. We went a couple days into DC to get shots of the city for the film about Bilderberg, how it was in DC, or on the edge of it. It wasn't just us. The police and security guards were everywhere. People just walking around with their families, with ice cream cones, they would yell at them, boss them around, treat them like slaves. On Southwest airlines last night, we're all just sitting there,

people are just talking, and the woman starts screaming everyone shut up, shut up, shut up, I want to tell you that the flight's delayed. Then an hour before the plane landed, she commanded the first boarding group, which was half the plane, the A group, to line up, and then when people didn't, she said, I told you to line up. I mean, this is just, they've given the orders to everybody, just to get us ready.

Alan: Yes, yes they have. And it's training. It's constant training. See, most people are frequent travelers on aircraft. Therefore they're the first ones to be trained, and bending over, as I say, when they're told to and jump and skip when they're told to. So, everyone is being trained. And now, they're going into city-to-city travel, where they're going to start setting up roadblocks, etc, for practicing mind you, and for terrorist training, supposedly. I see there's a big exercise in Indianapolis coming up, 2300 marines. And they're going to do road checks and all the rest of it, fire off their weapons according to the disclosure.

Alex: Yeah, it said they're going to be stopping real cars, real people, and searching them.

Alan: And asking them where you're going. And it's the same questions they're asking at the border. Where are you going? I'm going to the next state. Who are you going to see? Who are you visiting? How long will you stay? Are you sure that's where you're really going? And they're also, this is the odd part about it, it says, they're also going to use or get practice in using non-lethal weaponry. Well, how can you practice using non-lethal weaponry?

Alex: Alan, please continue breaking this down. Break down this training.

Alan: Yeah, the training is amazing. I mean, we've all been trained, mainly through television, that helps too. There's a whole series of television dramas on now on the border. The Border, even Canada put big money into making one series, and that's government money backing it, about all terrorism is everywhere, it's all amongst you. So that first basically gets everyone into that mode of my God, they're actually out there. Because we're trained mainly through fiction, and then you get the major media backing it up, with its propaganda and then they start to see real troops on the streets. And so, this all works together to condition us into a complete war mode. And in a war mode, once it starts, if we don't hang on to how it used to be, then we're completely lost. We're now flowing along...

Alex: That's it. We are going into bondage, prepare yourselves. That goes for you police too. This is going to destroy your family's future, beware. We'll be right back with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt, researcher, brave fighter of the New World Order. Continue with what this future is going to look like. The Bilderberg group is saying they've got to get these microchips in us. And again, the people even yelling and screaming, and the police treating us all like slaves. They've been ordered to do this. They don't understand what they're doing, via the compartmentalization.

Alan: There's nothing that can be done to the general public without the compliance of the public, and the compliance of the recruits they use and they get from the public. This is the odd thing about it. We help them fulfill their plans, every stage of it. We help them. We supply the troops, the cops and so on. We supply the tax money to train them and make them paranoid. We supply them for the weaponry. We supply the money for the think tanks to be paid that puts us in bondage. And we don't realize that we can stop accepting this. We can stop accepting this and their whole plan falls apart without our help.

Alex: Well, I mean, here's an example. How many Americans know that in mainline NASA history that L. Ron Hubbard and Aleister Crowley and the founder of JPL, that it was all founded by occultists, and that they brought the Nazis over. That's mainline history. How many of them know that that was set up by the Department of Defense as a separate adjunct, only answerable to the President. And over 90% of their operations are military. That's just one example. We have this giant shadow government, run by occultists, that do whatever they want, and they're turning the world into hell. Can you speak to that?

Alan: And they're long-term planners. That's what the public must understand. They plan in centuries, and they had this part, what we're going through right now, they had this planned a long time ago. And we know that the Ford and Carnegie Foundations and so on, under the Reece Commission, admitted their job was to help blend the Soviet system with the American system, so we're going through this phase. And they understood the shake-ups that would occur, but this is only part of it, because, you've seen yourself at this Bilderberger meeting, they brought in some of the Transhumanists, the top Transhumanist society members. And Transhumanism is to do with genetically modifying humanity or select people from humanity, for a new species to come, which will then dominate as we, the old species, dies off. And this is all coming together. This is long-term planning. And they hope to bring in this new species of perfect slaves around in about thirty years...

Alex: And they will get the life extension themselves, and that's admitted. That's why they want to carry out the eugenics. The eugenicists in the 1950s founded Transhumanism.

Alan: And these characters literally, as I say, since 1890, were taking the first census across the Western World, to do with your hereditary affiliations and so on, and taking records for this, all to do with what was coming up today, for those who would be allowed to live and those who will die, who must die, they say. They will not bring through what they call the "useless eaters" into the new system. And in thirty years time, through all this chaos, thirty years of chaos, supposedly, that they have planned, and they've admitted to, from the Department of Defence in Britain, in thirty years time, they will bring in this new species, if we allow it, and go along with it.

Alex: Well, there's no doubt in my mind that they'll produce a patsy for this fire at the mansion. They're saying it's arson. They'll use this as a pretext to set up a police state, here in central Texas. We've always had Texas as a major target. A total stunt. You try to walk up to the gates of that thing and they will arrest you. Now they're going to put armored concrete all around it, like the White House, start the harassment in downtown Austin. It's because they're tired of being bullhorned down there that they've burned down their own mansion. Shame on them.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: They announced a month ago in a review that the new mission of the state police in Texas, the second largest state police in the country, would be fighting terrorists. They said terrorists are everywhere. There is new white Al Qaeda everywhere. Everyone must be watched. The state police must be federalized. Then, magically, they claim that someone scaled iron gates, with security personnel everywhere. You walk up near it at night, they all pop out of the bushes, literally this has happened to us and we're just there to shoot video of it or bullhorn them, and was able to then set a fire up against the door, and then fire trucks took a long time to arrive. Oh, they couldn't get hooked up to water, and oh, it was allowed to burn. And now they're saying, see, we're going to fight terrorists now. And this is so obvious. Alan, when you know how they operate, it is so obvious. I predict they're going to grab some mentally ill person, who will confess to it. Alan, what do you say?

Alan: They could do that, or they do have lots of patsies. There's a lot of mind control out there. I don't know if the public know this, but MI6 for instance in Britain had authorized psychiatrists as far back as the '50s to do experiments on people, privately, that would visit the clinics, or else the doctor's consulting room, or in hospitals.

Alex: That's right. You go in thinking you're seeing a shrink and it's a government operative. That's admitted.

Alan: That's right. Now, we know the same thing happened in Britain with Hamilton, the man who ended up going to a school and shooting a bunch of children. He was seeing a psychiatrist, a psychiatrist who had worked with the British government and worked with special air service. And we know that the police never gave a license over there, if you had anything on your record, and this man, Hamilton was a known pedophile and so on. The police visited him.

Alex: That's right, he was tied in with the Masons.

Alan: Yes. Then it was a British Lord who when his license was turned down, a British Lord intervened and told them to grant permission for him to have a handgun license.

Alex: That way they could then totally ban guns, which they did. Look, there's no doubt here. This is a Reichstag Fire. They have firebombed the Reichstag. We said for years it was the government. Now it's been declassified just six months ago, five months ago admitting that Marinus van der Lubbe, the mentally-ill person they threw out naked on the side of the street didn't do it. Herman Göring did it, and Hitler used oh, look, they've burned down the capitol building. This is a Reichstag. This is really bad. I knew they were going to do this.

Alan: They might. The danger here is they might find someone or already have been working on someone who will say he belongs to a Patriot group and this is his revenge, and that'll start the ball rolling. This is what they want.

Alex: Well, I tell you. I feel great earnest in my spirit, in my soul, in my heart. I mean, we're up there. Bilderberg is calling up threatening me, harassing me, doing all this stuff. I'm flying back. They've burnt down the Governor's Mansion. Our movement gets bigger and bigger here. And look, terrorists, you're not getting away with it. I mean, just bottom line. This is so asinine that someone could climb those spiked fences and go burn it down. And they're saying, oh, well, "there was somebody here to potentially set the fire." He declined to give more specifics. State Fire Marshall Paul Baldebono said early evidence, including interviews with security personnel, bystanders, and some downtown residents indicated there was somebody here to potentially set the fire. So somebody supposedly.

Alan: They'll have cameras. They'll have cameras all over that place, you know.

Alex: These people never end, man. We know they bombed the little bomb at the military recruiting center. And then now they've got people out with signs on the street saying, we did it, 9/11 Truth. Saying a group that I've you know basically energized, We are Change, with Luke Radowski saying; I mean, it's getting obvious, Alan.

Alan: It's obvious, but mind you too, they have put out statements already that the Pentagon set up a panel to go over all talk show hosts. This is in the paper. And to go over all your previous talks to see if you've ever said anything that could incite riots. And this was in mainstream newspapers in Canada here.

Alex: That's right, and then they are going to come arrest you on the pickup list, which they now admit. Well, good luck. Good luck to them, you murdering bastards. You're not going to get away with it.

Alan: This is their technique. And they must find someone or produce someone or create someone who will take responsibility for this fire, and say, yeah I belong to a Patriot group, and I listen to these shows.

Alex: It is absolutely amazing. Alan Watt, stay there. Folks this isn't a game, it isn't a joke, DPS, some in it were resisting, saying making their main mission fighting terror, that means pulling you over, running checkpoints, searching you, spying on you, following you and staging more terror attacks. They're going to turn the military cadres loose on us here like it's Baghdad. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: The feds shut things down "for the safety of the Governor's Mansion" and then called in their people, keeping the state folks out of it. This thing just follows every other action they've done in the past. Alan, I know I'm focusing a lot in on this, on them burning down much of the Governor's Mansion. They're admitting, I'm reading more articles that there was "people in the building" that they let in, and that someone that they let in they think set the fire. I mean, how obvious. They always open the door. They always protect whoever supposedly they blame. I mean it's always the same, Alan.

Alan: You probably couldn't move anywhere in that mansion without being on video camera and having it recorded. So they know who did what. And....

Alex: It's filled, it's filled with million and two million dollar famous paintings. I mean, it's just filled, filled. They're not going to let those workers in there. They admit it was all under surveillance.

Alan: Of course. And here they are going out, asking the public if they saw anything. This is a joke.

Alex: Yeah, go out and ask the public, did you see anything, when the whole thing has got at least a hundred cameras on it.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Alex: What do you think we ought to do, Alan, about this?

Alan: I think I'd watch it awful closely and get right in there when they start to hint at who they think may have been behind it, which of course will be the Patriot community.

Alex: So, you're predicting they're going to claim that the anti-New World Order crowd did this.

Alan: No doubt. In fact, anything that happens today will get blamed on them. In fact, even if it was a real accident, it would be awfully handy. They wouldn't miss the opportunity. They've got to. You see, it's the general public, it's not the listeners to these shows that they've got to convince. It's the general public. They've got to convince Joe Average that we're under tremendous attack, and people all around you, terrorists are all around you. They're everywhere. And they must get this mode going, this mode of thinking going.

Alex: Well, Jim Tucker said, that was one of the main things being discussed inside Bilderberg was how, again, to say that blonde-haired, blue-eyed Al Qaeda is everywhere. And then magically this happens, while the Bilderberg group is meeting at 2am, Sunday morning.

Alan: Yes. And as I say, when you read the Department of Defence's documents, it's on my site, there's 90 pages there. They have a prediction for the next thirty years of riots. Now that means that Joe Average, every ethnic group is part of the terrorist problem, according to the bigwigs. So every group. It doesn't matter what you belong to or think you belong to. You're already targeted as a terrorist. You're post-industrial, you're post-technological. You don't have a function anymore. You're a useless eater, in a service economy, that's now being, they're pulling the plug on, and therefore they want to start eradicating us. And to do so, they've got to create a new system of terror and fear and obedience as we go down the drain quietly.

Alex: It's getting more and more serious by the millisecond. Pray for this show. Pray for everybody that's fighting it. Pray for Alan Watt. All of us have to spread the word, ten times harder, now, as fast as we can, to expose what these people are doing. Alan, fire out your website.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And, as I say, I've got lots of documentation on there. I go through the history of this, and try to show the big picture. We've got to understand the big, big picture, and the long-term planning. That's the hardest thing for the average person to understand. These characters work intergenerationally.

Alex: Long term, compartmentalized system.

Alan: Yes and again, Quigley mentioned this. He said an institute or a foundation that's set up, can go two hundred years working on the same agenda and hiring and retiring, and hiring and retiring, and then complete that agenda. That's how easy it is to do with the money and the mandate.

Alex: Okay, I want to play a short little report here. This is from the Associated Press today, saying about the arson suspect in the fire down at the Mansion. We'll go ahead and roll that for people now.

Arson is suspected in a fire that swept through the historic Texas Governor's Mansion. No one was hurt, but the blaze left much of the 152-year-old home severely damaged. The roof buckled in. Parts of the mansion's columns and front wall were charred, and some of the elaborate decorations inside were completely destroyed and cannot be replaced. About 100 firefighters responded, when an alarm went off around 2 o'clock, Sunday morning. More than 6 hours later, small hot spots were still burning. Investigators are reviewing security camera footage, and talking to people who were in the area when the fire started. Texas Governor Rick Perry and his wife were out of town at the time, and authorities say there is no evidence they were being targeted. Perry and his wife moved out of the Mansion last fall, so it could undergo a multi-million-dollar renovation. There's no immediate financial estimate of the damage. Carlotta Bradley, the Associated Press.

Alex: By the way, when was the first time Rick Perry went to Bilderberg? Last year and unprecedentedly put out a press release. He's handing over the infrastructure, the waterways, the power plants, to a known Bilderberg member who is under indictment. And this whole thing has Bilderberg written all over it. I mean, just every angle. The more I think about it, it just keeps popping up. Alan, your take on that.

Alan: It's standard. Once again, the main characters are not in the building at the time. You find this down through history with the same scenarios. They're always somewhere else.

Alex: Well Nero burned Rome to get a police state going. I mean, they love these fake fires.

Alan: Yeah, the same sort of idea too that terrorism was everywhere in ancient Rome. And everyone had to obey the authorities and the troops were set on the general public, as always. So this is standard. This is an ancient technique and it generally works, because they create so much fear within the public, who want to be safe. And the government says, we'll keep you safe, but here's the conditions, bend over and touch your toes. And if you want to eat, we'll feed you, but here's the conditions for that too. They have the world right now in their hands, because they've given us a system, they've created a system of interdependence. That means individual interdependence. You're dependent on the authorities for your water, for your food being brought in, gasoline, everything you need to live, and they know this. They have the big, powerful cartels that run all of this. And this is going to be used as the biggest weapon very shortly.

Alex: Alan, one area that I don't want to say I disagree with you, but I have questions. And I was trying to figure out exactly the full point you were trying to make, is I heard you doing your own radio show a few weeks ago, driving in my car, locally on, I think it was 96.3, maybe it was 90.1, and I heard you talking about how you act like a zombie in your own neighborhood, your own area, and that you don't talk to your neighbors, and that because there's spies and CIA and intelligence everywhere, and that you only talk out of your area. And I just wanted to say this, I wanted to give you a chance to respond to what I'm going to say, and respond to what you were saying yourself. But first off, here's my take on that. We have to be more open than ever. We have to be louder than ever. We have to point out that they're the terrorists, they're the criminals, they're illegitimate, they've lied a billion times, talk to our neighbors, so that they don't have a chilling effect, so that darkness doesn't fall, because as soon as that intimidation happens, they win. That's A. B: We know with black ops and from analyzing the budgets of from even some of the secret budgets, that they probably have, and now I have newscasts today where they're training school children all over the country, to tattle on their parents, their neighbors. They give them little credit cards and then have briefings every day about, well who are you going to tattle on. Total, total East Germany, so I'm not saying it's not going on, it's just that they haven't geared up yet to that total level, and a lot of the people that worked for the government, I've talked to, are waking up. They're upset about what's happening, a lot of them are blowing the whistle. And I just disagree with saying you should be secretive, because I've found when you're secretive and creep around, that lets the evil and the tyranny grow and I don't think I agree with you on the number, or maybe I misunderstood the number of spies you were talking about. But if we get intimidated and shut up, they definitely win. What were you trying to say?

Alan: Well, I was responding to someone who generally is trying to get their own relatives, etc, to wake up. And I keep telling people, don't spend that kind of energy trying to wake up people who are telling you they don't want to. They don't want to know. And so you have to go further afield. And if you do go further afield, or even locally too,

you've got to have your facts correct. Most people come out, remember the average person out there, they watch television, that's their only source of media. And here you're hitting them with all of this information, and it's completely foreign to them. So you have to have facts there. Most people go out and they'll start rattling on what they've just heard on the radio, on the Patriot Stations, and people look at them askance. They can't understand where you're coming from or where you're going. It's not been on the regular media. I try to tell people, especially here, where I am here, I mean I can't afford to know the locals, because I know how the chain of gossip gets to the police where I am; in the British Commonwealth countries, this is standard...

Alex: Well, I have to agree with you. If you show somebody a Ron Paul video, sometimes you get arrested and the police, they have a system where if they get called, they won't respond to a real crime or a robbery or a shooting half the time, or to your car being stolen, but they will then respond to just a petty rumor, and it's encouraging that.

Alan: Yes. And as I say, but here in Canada, and I know this for a fact. I know how it works. And this was mentioned, by the way, in the 1950s, by Jacques Ellul, he said, since the 1950s onwards, they'd already set up the spy system. He says, even if you live in a rural village in any of the Western hemisphere, he says, at that time they were using a Cardex system, and even the gossip that gets to your local restaurant or cafe or whatever, that you attend or the gas pump that you pop into, gets put back to the police, and they take records on that. He says, this is unknown by the general public. And today, it's much, much worse. So you have to...

Alex: Well, certainly. We're going to go to break, but right now, let me play a clip from San Antonio News about the Tattletale Squads. Here it is.

Reporter: You know in the San Antonio Independent School District the district launched a crime stoppers program itself today. Students can now help police catch other kids and even adults committing crimes, and they can be rewarded for it, just as with the regular crime stoppers program. Students can remain anonymous.

Spokesman: And anything we can do to encourage kids to come forward and be productive parts of our community, is a very, very good thing.

Reporter: The San Antonio School District students can call 227-TIPS to report a crime. Rewards range from 25 to 250 dollars, but they can reach up to a thousand.

Alex: And by the way, we've known about that program for ten years in Austin and all over the country. They debrief you daily and ask about your parents. Boy, that's freedom, isn't it Alan?

Alan: It is. And the FBI are recruiting ones that have got into trouble and then let them off on condition that they tattle and giving them little perks if they do this for them.

Alex: Yeah, it's a total criminal state, total criminal state. Stay there, Alan Watt. I'm Alex Jones. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. We're going to be taking some of your calls coming in in the next segment at 1-800-259-9231 for Alan. And then I'm going to recap in the final segment a little bit about what's happened at Bilderberg. Very suspicious with the Texas Governor's Mansion. What do you see happening in the next few years, Alan, from your studies of the globalists, and some of the things they're doing?

Alan: Going by what they've published themselves, and what's in the newspaper today, we know they're going to give us rationing for everything we need. And that's food, possibly water and all the rest of it. They want to get us into a total war mode. And they're also using the high-tech weaponry. They've been spraying the skies across most of Canada here for the last four days, and it's so hot and humid. And you see them spraying like crazy. They're using HAARP technology along with it. They must convince the public that we are the problem on the planet.

Alex: And now the universities admit there's a spraying program. I mean, it's just all drugs in the water, everything.

Alan: Yes. And Joe Average that watches TV will start to, because we've got David Suzuki and the big players working for the World Wildlife Fund and the United Nations telling them repeatedly, we're the problem. They're creating these abstract terms like carbon footprints. You're all breathing out carbon dioxide and killing the planet. We've got to reduce the population. And this is the amazing thing, they know, they've studied humanity for thousands of years. They know with enough propaganda put across to the public, consistently and repetitively, the public will begin to accept it. And this is the victim accepting their own demise.

Alex: They also admit that as they reduce the resources artificially, we will then fight with each other more, and they're already saying you don't have resources, because there's too many people, and then the general public will accept one-child policies, euthanasia, and the rest of it.

Alan: Exactly. And now you've got youngsters coming forward that have been brought up with the Greening program, who are talking about voluntarily sterilizing themselves. That's exactly what the victim is meant to do. He'll believe the propaganda and he will acquiesce and go under. They want to kill off the old type – that's us, the old type of humanity, the imperfect type species – and bring in a new perfected slave system to serve them better, that they won't have to use propaganda on, because you won't be able to think as an individual human being. It will be impossible to think individualistically. At the Loyola Science Conference they had, kicked off by Newt Gingrich a few years ago, they talked about giving us the brain chip. And he says, when this is done, he says it will be no longer possible to think as a distinct, separate individual. He said, think of it more like the hive. You'll hear all this buzzing in your head from the central computer, giving commands to those around you and to yourself, and then back again, so you'll hear....

Alex: Well, that's what the Pentagon said in 2000, that the Federation of American Scientists put out, and it was really from 1993. They said their job, by 2025, would be inserting themselves, the last of us into the hive chambers as described in the Matrix. You see, they didn't make that up in the Matrix. In the movie it's the Grand Architect, basically Lucifer. And folks, you can't make this up. These people are totally insane, but they're doing it. Alan?

Alan: And also you had the Borg in the Star Trek series, where everyone is part Cyborg and chipped, and the Queen Bee controls them all. And their ship was even called the Hive, you know. So, this is, they give you all this subliminal programming to accept what's coming, and you don't consciously think through it. And then when it really happens it's kind of familiar to you, so you go along with it. That's the programming through fiction that we've had.

Alex: Meanwhile, Mr. Shatner, he is, William Shatner is big into all this, and admits that's the plan.

Alan: Yes. He's all for it, himself, you know. He thinks he's one of the superior ones. And he belongs to the Transhumanist Society, and gives talks to them.

Alex: You know, it sounds all so amazing, but we have an amazing life. We live on this incredible planet, spinning through the galaxy. There's all these wonders all around us. It's 2008. We're living in a science fiction nightmare. But there's also all these great things around us, and we don't have to go along with it folks. I know all this sounds crazy, but it's their own words, it's their own admissions.

Alan: You see, since the 1960s onwards, they had done so much to gradually step by step dehumanize society, destroy the family completely. And destroy even conversation between people. Everyone sits and watches TV and even those in their room don't communicate, unless they're talking about what they're seeing on television. And what you're fed is degrading stuff, getting more and more degrading. And when you're apathetic and degraded you're easily managed. And even the language itself has become minimalistic. They've taken so many words from the average person's vocabulary, they can't convey an idea. And you're the perfect target then; you can't convey your thoughts to another.

Alex: Alan Watt is my guest. Your phone calls, straight ahead. This is the one, the only GCN radio network. I'm Alex Jones, the tip of the spear in the info war. We all need your support. We're all in this together. This is the fight for humanity. The fight for humanity's future. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Remember, the New World Order staged the September 11th attacks. The first World Trade Center attacks in '93 as well, the Oklahoma City bombing, and there's countless others, like Gulf of Tonkin, USS Liberty, Operation Gladio, where they admit what they've done. Hitler brought in his tyranny by burning down his own capitol building. I believe they've done something similar here in Austin, Texas, just a heads up to everybody. I'm going down there, 15, 20 minutes after the show ends, so at about 3:30 Central, I'm going to go down to the governor's mansion, trying to survey things. If they try to tell me I can't have cameras and be getting video of it, I bet they're already trying to cover it up, so we can't see evidence of what they've done. 95% chance they've done it. I mean, out of that 95% chance, I would say an 80% chance out of that, that it was arson, by the government, by a criminal element. Maybe there's a 15% chance that it was something in the construction that caused it, and they're just hyping it, saying it's terrorism. Saying it's arson, but the DPS had come out, saying that they were going to switch over to "mainly fighting terror." The imaginary boogeyman. That is suppressing the public. When you hear that, that means the terrorists running your life, turning the state police into total thug goons, as they've already been converting. They used to be a lot nicer. Now they're really getting bad. It's really a shame to see this happen. The government is training your kids to be tattletales on you. They're sucking blood from you at checkpoints. You see, they're not going to stop, folks. They're not going to stop with 9/11. They're going to keep going. They're not done. They're not going to give up, they're not going to give in. This is life and death. And I realize that. I mean, I am totally into this fight. We don't have a choice. None of us have a choice. We can't just sit here and let them carry out eugenics and rationing and micro-chipping against us. Alan, how do you see them, we're going to go to calls from Australia to Colorado, California, North Carolina, but how do you see them trying to get the public ready for the chips? I mean, I know they've made the military do it now, most of them. That's now admitted, that the unbelievable has now happened. I guess to have a job you're going to have to have one or be a trusted traveler you're going to have to have one. That's what Bilderberg was saying. You know, you're going to get special perks if you take it. I mean, I guess I'm answering my own question, but anything else you want to add?

Alan: Yes, they'll also hype it up. There was also an article put out a little while back there from the major drug companies to do with chips will save us all in times of pandemic. And because they'll be able to scan you, and that chip will tell them if you have a fever and possibly are carrying a plague. So, they've got a whole bunch of scenarios they can use to make us take this thing, or try and convince the public. And as you say, you'll get little perks if you go along with them. And no doubt too, you'll be shunned by society if you don't go along with them. We find the drug companies are already putting ads out there to get for instance the flu shot. And if you don't take your flu shot, the ad stops and it says, you could put the rest of the community at risk. This is the creation of what they call social acceptance and non-acceptance. They've copied this system from China to do with abortion, where they get society to turn against you, because you're the odd one out. You're a threat to them. And so they're using the same techniques here.

Alex: Peer-pressure.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: Let me just add a point here. We've got a story up on Infowars.com, named Bilderberg Goon with a Gun. And people are saying, why is it a still shot from a youtube video? Why don't you show the actual video? Well, let me explain something. We've got about 60 hours of footage that four of us shot while we were there. There were hundreds of other people there. I got in at 12:30 last night. My plane was delayed for an hour and a half. This is not our footage. We got the same footage. I saw them with the guns. We haven't even had time to dump our footage to the computer or put it up. This is other people that were there putting up youtube videos of what I saw and reported to you days ago, them flashing the MP5s at us. So they're in the comments section saying, its blurred. You can't tell it's a gun. It's not a gun, it's a seatbelt. No, they had guns. They had them out. They were aiming

them at us. We have clear video of it. We're not a million people. We actually have to do this work. Like, I'm going to have to get in the car and drive down there to investigate the Governor's Mansion, even though I haven't seen my children, because I just got home last night and saw them briefly this morning, in five, six days. I'm not whining, it's just that I'm not Super-Man. I'm not Super-Man and we, this morning, I saw that somebody put up the video of the guns I saw, so I told Kurt, I said, get a screen shot of this, he did the best job, they did. If you don't like the fact that it's not that clear, you need to have been out there, and get video of it. And I'm not complaining, it's that they've trained the public, even our own people, to never do anything themselves, but to then nitpick and demand everything else out of us, Alan.

Alan: Yes, they have. And again, people live on fiction. And a generation has been reared watching cops smash doors down and so on in movies and in dramas and in real life things, and those youngsters, youngsters want to be on the winning team. This is an instinctive survival thing with all youngsters. And the heroes to them, through the video games, from the military organizations, that's where the videos all came from, to all the programs they watch with their super-heroes, the guys dressed in black. That's what they want to be. Well, now we have a generation who are in the police, and in the military, with the toys and the guns, and they think nothing about turning that gun on you. They think nothing about it. They've been conditioned that you're not a human being, you're just a target like the video games. And believe you me, they will do what they're told. That's the unfortunate thing. They're like robots already.

Alex: Yeah, another issue is, we have Infowars posting open to everybody. It's a first amendment forum. That allows our enemies and detractors to come in and say, I'm an agent, you're an agent, everybody else is an agent. No, that's what agents do. They go around telling you that, telling you all these things. They're in there, and before we've tracked the ISPs, it's government most of the time, saying let's get the government, let's kill them, let's do that. We're not saying that. And again, we have the feds in there trying to destroy free speech by posting these type of things. And again, I had fed after fed come up to me and say, come on Alex, you know we need to get violent. And I just look at them and go, man, knock it off. You're such a traitor to this country. I mean, how do they get these, these Feds to be so criminal?

Alan: It's not so hard. We have, again it's to do with the psychopathic type. People at the top, they give you a psychopathic culture, which we live in, and we emulate. And success is getting to the top by any means possible. We worship, look at the television. They worship the stars. They worship people who are multi-millionaires, the rich and the famous. And this is what you've been taught to worship. It doesn't matter how they got up there, how many they destroyed to get up there, as long as they got there. This is what we're given. So we have a psychopathic culture. And these characters, who get well paid, Lenin said this. He said, first we must pay the police well, and the military, then the teachers, because they all have to do with social control. Long-term social control. And this has never been stopped.

Alex: Let me give you an example of that. They admit they fly in tens of billions of dollars. It's over 60 billion they admit to, on huge pallets, and they just give \$30,000 to privates, \$50-60-70-80,000, \$100,000 to the different grades of officers above that up to colonel. Millions to colonels. And these goons were there, and I said, they pay you guys off when you were in Iraq. And they just started going, yeah, we do, so what. Yeah, when I was there, they just admitted, you know. It's total criminality. They've been trained to be involved in criminal activities. They've been compromised.

Alan: Yeah, they're bought off. And technically, they have a mercenary attitude. They've done programs in the BBC on this very thing years ago, on the psychopathic types that are recruited, especially by the US Military for top positions in Special Forces, and they give them tests to see if they have psychopathic tendencies, because they said they can count on them to do whatever they're told and they will simply obey the man who pays them. And this is the psychopaths we're dealing with right here. They have no moral qualms whatsoever. They also belong, this is part of the mind control from the military that they use on the police now as well, you're a separate species, you belong to a brotherhood of the fraternity of police, and your enemy are those people out there, all those people walking the streets, the ordinary people, they're now your enemy.

Alex: Well, you're right.

Alan: And they start to believe it. It's a very well proven technique of mind control.

Alex: Yeah, it's a gang mentality and us against them. They segregate them. Well, when they would drive in and out, with big SUVs, with sirens on the top, they would have the windows down, sometimes the doors cracked and they would lift up and show you the MP5s and look at you with pure hatred, like it was scaring us. And I just saw little punks. But the point is, there they are, menacing peaceful protesters with guns. I mean, it's just unbelievable.

Alan: It's unbelievable, but that's what we have. They've been, as I say, bred for this job. They've had thirty years of a debasing culture, gradually dropping to the bottom. Any old system of religion has been almost totally destroyed, so there's no moral qualms and they will please their boss. They want to be on the winning team. And they've lived their whole lives to wear those black outfits and carry those guns.

Alex: Let's take some calls. I'm going to go to Al in Australia, who's been holding the longest. Thanks for holding, Al, you're on the air.

Al: I'm lucky my surname's not Qaeda.

Alex: Absolutely. You're on the air, sir.

Al: Yeah, I've been listening to every show of yours for the last three years. Alex, this is the most powerful one I've ever heard, and you have the creme de la creme in guests, in Alan. A quick thing I had to tell you, I did a huge backdrop banner, or a promotional banner, whatever you want to use it for, but Cosmos has it. He took it back from the 9/11 Truth Conference that was in Sydney here. I did the art for that. And the quick point I wanted to make is, that I think the actual global genocide is well under way. I rang Lee Rogers about this the other day, and I just wanted to get your take on it. I think that we're just like one whisker away from the cashless society.

Alex: Well, I mean, look, we've already got women with this sevenfold in one decade, this came out in 2006. In ten years, from '96 to 2006, a sevenfold increase in women. I mean, twenty, thirty year old women getting lung cancer who don't even smoke. We've got from one in thirty-three having cancer to one in three. All these other diseases are off the charts. We know they're poisoning the air, water, and food, and all these poor cops and goons, and they have no idea they're being killed. Alan?

Alan: Absolutely. I've got the tape, I've got the tape from Dr. Salk, that was aired on the CBC television here, a few years ago, where he admitted, this was a live interview. He admitted that he knew that all these cancer viruses were contained in his polio vaccine. They also talked to his staff, and he did say that the only purpose these particular viruses had was to cause cancer. Now, Salk himself was one of the top members of the eugenics society, who prior to that, prior to the polio vaccine, he was working on ways of depopulation. He was a prime advocate for massive depopulation.

Alex: And there's massive evidence that they engineered the polio vaccine, to then give people a "cure" to train everybody to take vaccines.

Alan: Yes, and it was right after the polio vaccine, you had the burst out of tremendous drop in health. People were getting sick with junior arthritis, adolescent arthritis, it never happened before. Their immune systems were about half of what they should be.

Alex: Now hundreds of thousands are getting Alzheimer's when they're twenty-five, thirty years old, and I want to be clear. We've played that CBC report where he laughs and says, yeah, the monkeys had thousands of different viruses, ha, ha, ha. And then they all laugh. And he talks about AIDS, and about how the monkeys they used for different vaccine manufacturing had all these viruses from a bio-weapon lab that they had in Africa.

Alan: This is deliberate, there's no doubt it's deliberate.

Al: I see a synchronistic date, sort of the 30th of December, next year, when the Codex Alimentarius sort of comes into place. Add that to what Alan was talking about before, the chemtrails and the world famine that they're just bombarding us with and the CO2 tax, and that's the actual date that the global government is in place, you know, and that's what Bilderberg was actually about.

Alex: Well, it certainly is, and I appreciate your call, Al, from Australia. Look, I'm not saying I'm a hero. I'm not saying I've even got courage. I learned of criminals doing bad things fifteen years ago. I got on air 13 years ago. I go to the Bilderberg and try to warn the people, these are the folks setting up the North American Union, their own documents, the European Union. They're the ones that want to destroy the dollar. They're the ones that wanted to jack up oil prices. They're the ones that launched the wars against Serbia and Iraq. They're the ones that want to go into Iran. They're the ones hurting us. And I know for a fact they're poisoning you police. I know for a fact, they're staging almost all the terror. I know for a fact they're the bad guys. Alan knows. And I didn't go there, you know, enjoying bull-horning them or enjoying putting myself in their way and then having their phone calls to my family about gang-raping and then, you know, before that about how I'd gotten some girl pregnant making it up to freak my wife out, which didn't work. It upset her that they did it, but she knew it was bull. I mean it just, it just reaffirms that we're living in one dangerous time. These are very evil people, who the elites said hundreds of years ago, we want a scientific way to control people and maintain our power. They've made all the modern scientific developments about controlling us. They're compartmentalized. And it's just so sad, that this is happening, but, god help us. I mean, they're killing you out there, folks. You can't just stay quiet and not fight them. And Alan, what are ways for people to fight back against the New World Order in your opinion?

Alan: It's a matter first of educating yourself into, number one, you've got to understand that this is their system already. For the last fifty years that was their system. They gave us that system of factories and employment and so on. They're simply, from their point of view at the top, they're upgrading their system. They owned it then. They gave us a little bit more freedom and scope and a little bit more luxury to afford, but...

Alex: And they admit that. They admit in policy reports, that was to get us lackadaisical, to get us fat and happy, to get us to trust them.

Alan: Yeah. You see, you must create a socialized society where the people gradually accept without reasoning it through, but it's a gradual process of acceptance that there are experts ruling over you, and taking care of all the big problems. So you're being taught to be like a child forever, and allow your betters to take care of the big problems. They're destroying your independence. That's what it is.

Alex: That's it. It's making you totally dependent on them so they can carry out the eugenics, the soft kill and orderly exterminate you through their system. Dave, in Colorado. You're on the air, go ahead.

Dave: Alex, thanks for taking my call. Can you hear me?

Alex: Yes, I can.

Dave: Okay, thanks. I just have to admit that when you asked everyone to say a prayer earlier today, despite myself, I found myself saying that prayer and felt inspired to go ahead and get on the line, although I knew I wouldn't be talking to you, and here I am, so. Miracles do happen. I'm a professional cultural anthropologist, specializing in the Andean region, and I've worked for the Smithsonian and have taught in the University of Maryland system, where I taught 9/11 Truth, by the way, and showed Terrorstorm.

Alex: Thank you.

Dave: And I'm currently co-authoring a book with Peter Dell Scott, that starts around the turn of the 20th Century and the Eugenics movement, and going into the 1930s Fascist coup attempt and then obviously World War II, and then

post-World War II, Operation Sunshine, Gladio, and Condor, and then tying that all in.

Alex: Well, what's your name? I'd like to get you on as a guest. We've had Peter Dell Scott on quite a bit over the years.

Dave: Sure, I'd love it. Would you mind if I told you that after we get off the air?

Alex: Yeah, I'm going to let you come back and finish up real quick on the other side with Alan Watt, because it's the final segment. And then I'll try to cram Corey and Bill in. I just want to say that the elite want to control history. They want to control the future. They want to wall us off and orderly get rid of us, so they can inherit the future. It's the ultimate form of selfishness, the ultimate form of abuse, the ultimate form of greediness and small-mindedness, and I'm just begging everybody in the system to fight back against it, and spread the word, and we can beat these people. We've got to do it.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Final segment with Alan Watt. I'll be back live tomorrow 11-3 Central. Rebroadcast on the internet starts in five minutes at Infowars.com, if you missed any of the first hour, where I broke down what happened at Bilderberg. It's going to restart in about five minutes. Dave, yeah, I'm going to have them put you on hold a minute and get your contact info, if you want to come on about being a guest. And you can come on when the book comes out too. Sounds interesting. What's the point you wanted to make?

Dave: The point I wanted to make, today I was just wrapping up in the completion of the talking about what we're writing about is, tying all of those antecedents towards 9/11 and the development of these private mercenary armies, Blackwater and the entire private security apparatus that Oliver North and all those people were setting up. What I wanted to say today, having a very short amount of time, is that really what we're looking at is just a reoccurrence of the same type of system, just with better technology that we've seen in Gladio and Condor. And I do want to hype a book. It's not mine, but the best book I've ever read in terms of Operation Condor, one of the most frightening books you'll ever read is titled *Predatory States: Operation Condor and Covert War in Latin America* by J. Patrice McSherry.

Alex: I've read it. That's what I was about to say, is they're setting up death squads.

Dave: That's exactly right. And the part that Peter and I are focusing on is the recurrent thread of Nazism in its most virulent form in all of these settings. It was, as you know, since you've read the book, that it was Nazis, S.S. Stormtroopers who were training the...

Alex: Yeah, they've used Nazis in NASA and in the bioweapons in every forum, because they were the perfect catalyst, like an enzyme to gel and create whole groups. Listen, I'm going to get your info. Like to have you on. I'm going to get it right now.

Dave: Thanks a lot.

Alex: Thank you, Dave. Alan, I'm not going to have time to take the other calls. I apologize to Corey and Bill and others. They can call back tomorrow, head of the line, but in closing off what he just said.

Alan: Well, people have to realize, number one, what are they fighting for? And it isn't until you get to that stage and stop and say, well you can't fight to save the system that's not yours in the first place. It's owned by the groups at the top right now. Most people are trying to save what they already have, and hope it doesn't get any worse. But what you're really fighting for is that inner self, of the higher things in humanity. It's the higher things that bound us together. It brought us through thousands or millions of years together. It's the cooperation. It's the decency. We've got to bring back decency within people and show that, because that's the only way we're going to combat this system, is when we interact and help each other out as real human beings, instead of being selfish and

disagreeable, because that's really the only chance we have collectively of altering this and coming through. But it will be a different system we'd come into. We can't go back to the same system, with the same groups running it.

Alex: Alan Watt, fire out your website again.

Alan: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alex: I appreciate you spending an hour and twenty minutes with us today, and I want to get you back up in the near future. Thanks. Thanks for all your fine work.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

Alex: You bet. Take care. These are very dark times. I am very chastened. I am very humbled by all of your love and passion and all the great people I met at the Bilderberg, fighting the establishment, trying to get the word out peacefully in the info war. I am saddened by just the continued confirmation of pure evil that we're fighting, and that so much of the public is not aware of it. My passion is to wake people up. My passion is to simply warn people. I just want to warn people about the poison in the water, the fluoride, the mercury in the shots. I just want to warn the people how they're putting cancer in your body through the vaccines with the cancer viruses. I just want to stop this and turn it around, it's so horrible. These same people killed 200 million last century, they've killed millions so far, this last few years. We've got to fight them. Rebroadcast starts now at infowars.com, but for the shortwave, AM and FM satellite, we'll be back tonight, 9pm-1am. God bless you all. Infowars.com, right now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

June 22nd, 2010
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Reporter: A 62 year old grandmother is mad and grieving after police shot and killed her 13 year old dog Wrinkles.

Robinson: You can see all the bullet holes, about 8 bullet holes, all up and down the steps. There's bullets everywhere.

Reporter: Marietta Robinson says officers showed up with a search warrant for drugs in relation to her 28 year old grandson, and she let them in her house under one condition.

Robinson: I asked his permission, may I put my dog in the bathroom or the backyard. He said, go ahead and put her in the bathroom, we're not going to hurt her.

Reporter: But Wrinkles was killed anyway after an officer opened the bathroom door.

Robinson: They started shooting the dog, and I screamed, and I backed up, and I went around this way. And I said, "Please, don't shoot him!"

Reporter: Police say the dog attacked an officer. Robinson says officers even used her water cooler after killing her dog.

Robinson: They washed their hands in my drinking water.

Reporter: Robinson says the shooting never had to happen, because her grandson hasn't lived in her home for twelve years.

Robinson: My grandson, couldn't have come in here, because he hasn't lived here in so long. My dog don't know my grandson.

Police: We looked through the whole incident.

Reporter: Police are investigating to see if any policies were violated.

Robinson: They can't bring me my dog back. I don't want no apology. They need to be fired and get somebody on the job that know what they doing.

Reporter: Robinson says police told her they found bags with drug residue inside. She says, they are fortune cookie wrappers. Myra Lopez, the Associated Press.

Alex Jones: Hey, you've got to love it. Some old woman's grandson, who hasn't lived there in 12 years, they found some fortune cookie wrappers. I've seen them SWAT team a patriot because they have an American flag or Gaston flag sticker on their car. I think I have a clip of this from Road to Tyranny, from the news choppers. And the police then tell them, "Yes. We found a pipe bomb". And then they show jumper cables, and it came out in court, and they had to drop the case. The fellow's name was Ferrel Montgomery, out in Arizona. So if they pull over somebody who's got an American flag on their car, or a 'don't tread on me' sticker, I mean, they're going to get beaten. They tazered him, let the police dog while he was on the ground being tazered bite him. He didn't resist. He got out with his hands up. And then they said, oh, we better frame him. See, police, why do you act like this? Why have you been trained to hate Americans? They're like attack dogs, that have been trained, if they see an American, or a patriot, they're bad. And the Southern Poverty Law Center, ADL has taught them this. Now a lot of cops are waking up, but a lot of them aren't. And, we now have this incredible video, from Senator Kyle, up on infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. I want to play that one more time before we go to Alan Watt. Because that's the first issue I want to raise with him. Do we have that video of Senator Kyle ready? Great. Great. And in that Senator Kyle video, and the audio is not too good, but it's video at a town hall. He clearly says, I was in a closed door meeting with Obama. He says, I kicked everybody out. And he says, well, I didn't kick out General Jones, he's the head of National Security, but I asked him to leave. And I said to Obama, why are you doing this? And Obama said, we need to continue the crisis down there, so people will give us immigration reform, which means total amnesty. Then they just legalize all the illegals. And then the Feds claim they're going to secure the borders. And that's what they've been telling the States for the last five years. That's really the Bush policy, which is the CFR policy. So you've got the border completely collapsing, Mexico is a failed state, all these murders. Sheriffs calling for help, saying they're being attacked, they're being killed. 80 to 100 miles into Arizona, past Tucson, you can't go into the National Parks because the illegals have just taken it over as drug corridors. All of this is going on so they have a crisis and can say, look at the problem, we need amnesty to fix it. So let's go ahead and play that clip.

Senator Kyle: Why, I'll tell you why. I met with the President in the Oval Office, just the two of us. I kicked the rest of the people out. I asked them if they would leave, sorry. And we had a discussion. Obama and General Jones [?], and that's the security advisor, but anyway. But here's what the President said. The problem is, he said, if we secure the border then you all won't have any reason to support comprehensive immigration reform. In other words, they're holding it hostage. They don't want to secure the borders, unless and until it is combined with comprehensive immigration reform.

Alex: Alright. And then he goes on from there. Why is this important? It's another admission of problem, reaction, solution. Thousands are dead on the U.S. side, 20,000+ on the Mexican side. Most of it on the Texas, Arizona borders. Some on the California, New Mexico. And, I mean that is dereliction of duty. That is aiding and abetting murder and lawlessness and chaos. But this is the entire *modus operandi* of the globalists. So we go now to Alan Watt, for the balance of the radio broadcast, the next hour and twenty minutes, twenty-two minutes. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. And I've found his research is spot on. His background is that of a Renaissance man with a background in three professions, plus having various books published in religion, philosophy, poetry, mainly under pseudonyms for much of his life. He has been heavily involved in the music industry, songwriter, singer, performer involved in folk music, blues, pop, rock, even classical. Also known for his session guitar work, he has played with some of the best, well-known artists and groups. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and the media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into the European amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control. Also to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture, the next phase. Learn the true esoteric meanings of mystery religions from one who knows. And of course, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and he's a big part of our new film *Fall of the Republic*, available on DVD at infowars.com. And he is in the upcoming *Chemtrails/Eugenics Masterpiece*, that I've been really making the last

three years since Endgame, in the background, and we've now decided to release it in October, and so, he's also going to be part of that. But he is with us today. And we're going to be taking your calls continually into the next hour. But Alan, so much is going on. And I want to talk to you about Tavistock Institute, one of the premier mind control organizations, how the media works, your take on the BP oil spill. The fact that there are more and more admitting the chemtrailing is going on, but hiding it in plain view. The fact that the police and military are waking up. How you see the system trying to keep them under their brainwashing control. What the next phase of the economic collapse is. So much to discuss today. But out of the gates, you heard me play the clip of the cops come to the house, kill the small dog, it's an act of dominance, just like naked body scanners are an act of dominance. Even if the police are unconscious, this is why they've been given this training, and the illustration though of Obama saying openly to a Senator, we're using this crisis, all this crime and murder that's going on, by contesting some of the private cartels, not laundering their money through US banks, knowing it would cause the crisis. We covered this five years ago. We're using that crisis to bring in our North American union. I mean, this is an amazing admission, Alan Watt.

Alan Watt: It's common too that so many of them, Hillary Clinton said the same thing too a while back, we'll use this crisis. You'll find the members of the Council on Foreign Relations saying the same thing, never let a good crisis go to waste, because there is an agenda, and the agenda must go forth regardless. They will use anything at all, including of course this spill in the Gulf as well. They're using that to get their sustainable development and carbon tax agenda through as well. So these guys literally will use every crisis that comes along. And if they can't find one, they'll make one.

Alex: Alan, let's go into that first, because I haven't talked to you in a few months on air. I think I interviewed you right before the oil spill. Break down what you think is happening there, and what they plan to get out of it, for the viewers and listeners.

Alan: Well, this New World Order, this phase we're going through now, apart from the amalgamations of whole continents together, and remember the NAFTA, the North American Free Trade Agreement is still rushing ahead. It still has to have one more signature put on by the president, and the prime ministers of Canada and Mexico, and that's it legally binding. That's the fifth legal agreement. So that's on the go. We also have the sustainable development, which is the whole way to control the world, really rushing forward. In Britain for instance, and other countries, they've passed laws already. The European Union passed laws that come 2018 to 2020, all homes built must be sustainable, and they're going to start fining those homes which are not thermal approved and all the rest of it, and sustainable.

Alex: This is neo feudalism. This is total serfdom to literally engage in siege, as they state, to cut off our energy, our calories, so we cannot have children, and we are total creatures of the states, while the elite, like Al Gore, live in their giant mansions, and are exempt from all the rules.

Alan: Absolutely. And they're using every environmental reason to push it ahead. Now they set up the carbon tax phenomenon, quite a few years back. They're already trading carbon taxes.

Alex: Well look at how for twenty years in the U.S. they try to restrict farmers and ranchers from building new barns. Or supposedly, if there's ever a puddle during the year, they call it a wetland. I mean, we know their intent. These are vicious, vicious criminals.

Alan: They do believe that they have the right, as an elite, to recreate the world in the image they say it should be made in. And that democracy is too cumbersome to get their agendas through, so they must destroy democracy. And they do so by bringing in new regulations, new laws, and new rules. We adapt into them, step by step, by acquiescing to them. And that becomes the new law, the new way of living. And we're doing it all the time incrementally.

Alex: And they make it sexy. They financed top Hollywood people in the last decade, going to these zero footprint spas and resorts, which is fine. I mean that would be interesting. But that's to sell it to where then when you're

made to do it, It's okay with you. And they admit, this is to destroy our society.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. They've made it quite plain in their own writings, in their communiqués with each other. We've had top environmentalists coming out now, saying that democracy has to be put on hold now, for the environmental crisis and for the crisis with the food shortages coming, and all this kind of stuff. And by the way, they are bringing on food shortages, because they have put so many farmers out of business, really since World War II, when they set up the...

Alex: That's right. Now the U.N., again to back you up, the U.N. who in their own state department memorandum 200, in their own documents in the 1970s said, we're going to cut off food, bring in GMO, start wars, get people fighting with each other in different regions. Now they come out and say food prices are going to go up by 40% in the next three years. Oh my gosh, there's a huge shortage, and then they always pose as the savior for the crisis they've created.

Alan: Yes, and they've already jacked up the prices of food twice already in the last few years, to what it was. And people don't really notice. They again, adjust incrementally, step by step into this new system. And five agri-food businesses have been given the power of controlling the entire food supply of the planet, so it's quite easy to bring on a crisis. It's easy to bring on rationing, which they will do by the way, as they bring us into the new system. See, we're supposed to serve the new system. As you say, it's a feudal system. Carroll Quigley said that, it's to be a new feudal system, with the CEOs being the new feudal overlords in collusion with government. And it's to be a scientifically-run society, not something that's debated on emotions, and that is what the New World Order is basically. H.G. Wells wrote about it, back in 1905, in his own book. He called it a Modern Utopia. He said, gradually, he says rather than kill off all those who are unfit, and the ones with the lower IQs, the lower classes who will no longer be required in a post-industrial society, he says, we shall simply sterilize them and allow them to die off gradually, peacefully. This is the ongoing agenda. We've been going through it for over a hundred years now. And people don't know that. They think they're born into a system which must be normal, on the basis that it exists, but nothing is further from the truth. It's not normal. It's a planned society. We get no peace. If you notice, not one single generation has been allowed any kind of peace for an awful long time. If they're not giving you economic wars and depressions and recessions and layoffs, they're giving you actual physical wars, and sometimes both combined. This is their technique. It's order out of chaos. They create the chaos, and they get their way. No sooner had the Berlin wall gone down, and right away basically, we've got a Gulf War I on the go as they go across there to grab all the oil. This is an ongoing war really, since about 1990, and people don't realize that.

Alex: Well, Alan, suddenly, when you read the news, it's just everywhere. Oh, we've got to reduce the world population, we can only have one child. Suddenly, Peter Singers in the New York Times, who calls humans a disease and a cancer saying, maybe we're the last generation, that was the headline, maybe no children should be the law. And again, it's sold in MTV and the colleges as cool and fun. They're selling people pure death. And there's this attitude where they train the yuppies that feel like they're part of the establishment to giggle and laugh about their enslavement, believing that because they laugh and giggle about it, and have smart mouth comments about it, that some how they're part of it. What do you call that phenomenon, because I've always noticed it, and haven't heard anybody else kind of talk about it. And I was listening to Michael Savage last week, and I heard him spend about 20 minutes when I was driving home ranting about how they hate life, they hate money, they hate wealth in anybody's hands but themselves. They giggle, they laugh, he called them curly haired, you know coke bottle, you know, highly intelligent deviants. They're almost nihilist or like Loki saboteurs. Even the minions that serve the system know enough of the evil, but they almost cheerlead it. And they hate beauty and they love macabre disease. I mean, what are these creatures?

Alan: What you've got is an institutionalized sadomasochistic society. And this is well proven with scientific studies on dictators, and all those who follow and obey the dictators. At the Nuremberg trial for instance, they found out that all of the officers immediately around Adolf Hitler still adored him, up until their deaths. They thought he was a god, pretty well. And in a ranking system of authority, the psychopath admires the one with more power above them, and despises the lesser beneath them, so that he's sadistic to the one beneath him. And you have a deviant, sadomasochistic system in operation today, with everything that comes from deviancy, including into the perversions

of the sexual area too. That's rampant today. It's taught today in fact, as a new normal. Winning is normal now. Defeating people. If you're defeated, there's no such thing as well done, you did your best. They literally despise you, they hate you. They want to destroy you. And if you grovel to them for help, they will destroy you. That is the system we're in. We've got a generation raised on power. All a youngster will see today is the video games with the biggest monster beating all the rest, and that's what he admires. When he grows up he wants to be on the winning team. All he sees are the cops in all the cop movies with authority, machine guns, attack helicopters, that kind of stuff. That's what turns him on. That's what he sees as being the normal to survive to win. And that's what he becomes basically. If you're not one of those, you're one of the ordinary civilians as it's called, even in the movies.

Alex: They show them the archetypal torturing beast, and say this is the new hero.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

Alex: This is the male model. Not a loving, caring, intelligent male, who fights if they have to, but is an inventor and a teacher and someone who has depth. No, they're teaching the young males, be a mindless idiot. Be a thug. You will have power. We'll be back with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, your calls are coming up in the next hour. I think the reason this radio show has been so successful is the guests, the information, the analysis, the films, the news websites, but also, I am frantic. I've always telegraphed a sense of urgency, because I am genuinely feeling it. And when Alan Watt, and many others I respect, of course I can feel it in my gut, and see it intellectually as well, said the quickening is now here, a few years ago. You're going to see an acceleration. It's one thing to psychologically and intellectually, coldly understand that we're going into the big plunge. But it's another thing now to be actually living it, and experiencing it, going down this slide as it accelerates. Alan Watt, getting more into the oil spill and what you believe is behind that, and now where all of this is going to go. What your intel is on Iran. They're openly saying they're going to attack it now. Just brazenly hiding it in plain view. Go over that for us.

Alan: Well, we know that the attack on Iran is a continuation of the same policy for the Project for the New American Century. They listed the countries they wanted to attack, when they were in collusion with Israel, starting with, they said Afghanistan for the States, then Iraq, and then followed by Iran, and then Syria. They have never veered off this agenda. And the Israeli papers have actually printed this many times over, the same sequence, so that's an ongoing policy, regardless of the changes of house. And as Jefferson said, when you see the same policies going through, even though the house of Congress has changed with a new party, he said that know then that you're under tyranny. Well we've been seeing the same policies for many, many houses changes, and the same policies go ahead regardless, into the scientific socialism as I said, where experts will guide our every move, everything that we do, even if we're born, and that's what it's all about. The Gulf idea, they need a catastrophe. They needed a catastrophe, same as 9/11, New American Century said, we need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the American public behind a war, and Bang, down go the towers and we're off to war. They needed something, because the people were not falling for the global warming scam. There was too much exposed about their fake statistics and so on. They weren't going for this carbon taxes, at the Copenhagen meeting, so they needed something of a crisis to push it through, and Bingo, you get the spill in the Gulf. And sure enough, they're using this as an excuse to start limiting energy and so on. They've just put 300 pounds extra taxes on every air flight going out of Britain, to make up supposedly for the coming energy shortages, as they see it. This is all part of the same thing. This will happen in the States too.

Alex: How does a tax make up for that? I mean, how does a tax make up, and of course, that was part of the Copenhagen treaty, is this new global authority, with carbon taxes on flights, and Obama is saying, we've got to pass the carbon bill. You know, this tax will fix it. And all the evidence is, they've been blocking the relief. The people on the well were given orders by BP that they said would cause this spill to happen. I mean, this is, more and more they're doing everything in plain view. Why do you think we've had them come out and admit that the CIA is putting out fake Bin Laden videos, in the Washington Post, in the Spy Talk column, which is an official CIA, I mean

Washington Post is admittedly CIA run, and that's the Spy column about spooks, every week. They admitted that there. They come right out on Fox and admit, yes, we grow the opium. Why Alan, when we come back, are they just suddenly admitting everything. I mean, it's just incredible. Alan Watt, the whole next hour with us, final hour and your phone calls. Dan, Al, Erin, Monica, J.D., about fifteen minutes into the next hour we'll start your phone calls. I talked to Jack McLamb, Officer Jack McLamb, just over the phone, last segment, last break. He said he confirmed with his sources the BLM bombing the oil rig.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Kurt Nimo has got a story up on infowars.com and gcnlive.com, Iran Attack Moves Forward, Iran permitted the U.S. and Israel to score a propaganda victory Monday, when it refused to allow two international atomic energy agency inspectors entry into the country for an inspection of its nuclear program. And it's now being used by the former head of Mossad, to call for a pre-emptive strike with nukes on Iran, that's what the rest of the Israeli government is calling for, and a U.S./Israeli fleet is now off the coast of Iran, and Israeli papers are saying that they're preparing to start boarding Iranian ships, and stopping goods from going into the country, which is an act of war. So this could flare up today, a week from now, or a year from now, but it's definitely on the front burner, and this is so serious, but going back to Alan Watt, we'll talk more about that throughout the hour. Researcher, author, Alan Watt. Alan, I was asking you the question of why are they so out in the open now. I mean, they've really shifted from admitting things more and more a few years ago, but spinning it, to just, yeah, the CIA fakes fake Bin Laden videos in the Washington Post. Yeah, the government's growing the opium and shipping it in, what's the big deal. I mean, what is that tactic, Alan Watt?

Alan: Part of it is a tactic of the creation of apathy within the general populace. When you're changing or shifting gears from one system to another, and you're destroying all the old, and you're increasing prices, you've got massive unemployment rates, all of that kind of stuff, you give them a kind of schizoid society, again through all media, where on the one hand, you turn on the television and things seem quite normal, there's your favorite old shows, and everything is okay. And then you hear your schizophrenic news mixed with Hollywood and so on, so all the horror that you're seeing as the drones hit the wrong villages in Pakistan and kill people is mixed up with the latest boob job on some Hollywood bimbo. Everything becomes surrealistic, and at the same time, they hammer you with a new system, the ideas that subconsciously penetrate you, that you're going into or you are into a new system, and there's nothing you can do about it. It's a creation of apathy, mixed up with surrealism. It's a scientific technique actually, intense, very advanced psychological warfare on a grand scale, and it's done through repetition. We've been going through it for quite a few years now.

Alex: Learned helplessness. It's confusing people. Never in an old tribal situation 5,000 years ago, would you see happy bimbos cut into children dying. And so, it's not normal. And so they're literally searing our neurons, and programming us, where we're a bunch of gibbering idiots and just can't even respond to real human activity, as they reduce the language down, where it's impossible now. I mean, I see people at grocery stores, and the mall, and the street, even well-to-do people who literally cannot hold a conversation. I mean, they have been turned into sub-oid slaves.

Alan: They have, it's linguistic minimalism, so that you cannot express ideas of even frustration, never mind let's get ready for revolution. And Orwell went through that whole technique, very, very well indeed. You cannot express a thought to another person, or a coherent idea, or a plan, and therefore nothing can come against those who are ruling you. It's very advanced psychological warfare, but Bertrand Russell and others said, we have to create apathy amongst the public, during this phase. That's what you've got to an extent, is a form of apathy. It makes people feel powerless. What can you do, is the only thing that they can possibly say. "What can you do? Oh, well." And everyone again, is tied into a system, as we're trained to, like little animals, to work for this thing called money, that keeps becoming more and more diluted like water. And everybody is afraid to lose the little bit that they have already, even though those who are at the top are bringing you into a system, where you will be given ration cards, and you will be given so many credits for being a good boy or a good girl, and you might buy that new ipod or whatever it happens to be.

Alex: That's right. That's the secret. They get you roped into the casino. They get you roped into Wall Street. They get you roped into the pension, roped into social security, roped into the system on your smaller and smaller island. Like Howard Beal says, just leave us along in our living rooms, let me have my toaster and my steel-belted radials and I'll leave you along. Well, I'm not going to leave you alone! I'm a human being! My life has value! I don't know what all the answers are. I just know that first you've got to get mad. You've got to break your conditioning. You've got to see how they've incrementally lowered us into this morass of evil and dehumanization. You've got to break your conditioning and awaken out of it. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Ladies and gentlemen, we are back live, again, thank you so much for joining us today. Alan Watt, author, researcher is our guest. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. Our websites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. And we were discussing before the break, the mind control, the way that they have Geraldo Rivera, with the marine core colonel, admitting that our forces help grow the opium, and CIA aircraft are constantly caught with cocaine and heroin on board. And it's an open secret, and came out in Congressional hearings, the government ships the drugs in. But now they just come out and admit they're growing it. And they come out and admit that the CIA is putting out fake Bin Laden videos. And they use the exact same replay, of propaganda, about Iran having nukes, just like Iraq supposedly did. And it comes out that Rahm Emanuel, in mainstream NBC, was getting kickbacks with Blagojevich. And BP was paying illegally for his apartment. And no one gets in trouble. And it's just setting the precedent that yes, it's just like a pimp breaks a prostitute. He gets her, he beats her up, you know, they have that HBO special about pimps, and they say, what do you pay your whores? I pay her nothing, and she likes it. Maybe I give her some fried chicken every once in a while. And there was a case, we talked about in that same documentary, where the prostitute has been hit by a car. She's almost dead, and her mother is there, going, oh, my baby, my baby, and the pimp comes in all arrogantly, and she says, oh baby, I'm going to get back up for you. I'm going to get back off out of this bed, and I'm going to make you that money, baby. I'm going to do everything I can for you. And he's like, that's right, you better. And the woman just grovels. And I don't know what it is about the psyche, but many women, you know, they like the bad guy in high school. I didn't know to a certain extent I was seen as the bad guy, but the point is, but really the bad guy. And there's an expanded significance to that today, where there's just a, yeah, we took trillions, Congress, the Federal Reserve says. We're not going to tell you where it is. And it comes out in the Chicago Tribune, that Dyncore and Haliburton have been caught running giant child kidnapping rings and nobody gets in trouble. And it comes out that all of this is happening. And it's incredible. What do you call that scenario that I call the pimp game? I mean, how would you quantify that in Alan Watt terminology, Alan?

Alan: It's part of getting the public used to a form of lawlessness, across the board in society. It's easier to control a society in a feudalistic fashion, when the Big Boys come in with the black-clad goons and soldiers. It's easier to control them when they're already living in an apparently corrupt society, where you have payoffs for everything and anything that you actually need, even to basically survive day to day. In other words, there's no law and order on the bottom level, technically, and society itself becomes corrupted. They have to become corrupted to survive.

Alex: And as corrupt globalists, their carbon taxes that they admit will be on families. They won't be allowed to live in a home by themselves. Everything will be dormitories. There will be a one-child policy, they're now announcing it. If you could have a factory, a business, a job, everything is up to government, and then it can selectively enforce it, and then, it's the new superclass, where, hey honey, you want to be able to have a job, you want to be able to have a hamburger stand, you look pretty good, you've got to serve my troops. This is what bondage means.

Alan: It does, and also as I say, they needed this Gulf tragedy to bring in the carbon taxes. They've already been trading them as I say for four or five years in the E.U. The European Parliament gave out millions of dollars or Euros worth of free carbon credits for them to trade. They're already making profits off them. Lord Rothschild with Al Gore, his bank in Switzerland has been agreed, that's where all the carbon taxes for the entire world has to go through. They're not going to back off you understand. They've set this up for the last few years and everything counts on it. So they need, and they will make whatever it takes to happen to get it rammed through, until we're living in utter poverty, and paying. You see it's also a substitute too for consumerism. You'll find that everything that

you earn will be getting paid back in fees and taxes, and there will be very little left to live on at the bottom. And that's the substitute for a consumer society. That's definitely part of their agenda.

Alex: And they admit that that's their agenda, is to bankrupt everyone. But the good news is, as you said their carbon tax is in trouble, their wars are in trouble. Their agenda on every front is in trouble. And that's why the FCC in the US has now announced the Australian style plan, a black box in the home, that both spies on you and regulates what you can watch. I didn't even expect for them to come out this bold, this early, and to actually have it in newspapers in the U.S. almost as an aside. Oh yeah, we're going to track everything that you're doing, and yeah, google is driving around for the NSA, listening to everything that you do illegally. And that's just the way it is. And yeah, we're going to start shutting down freedom of speech in America. And yeah, we're going to bring the fairness doctrine back to talk radio. They are really desperate. This shows, because from what I've studied, they believe, we wouldn't wake up this much. They believe that they could use the web, that we'd only care about Le Bron James, and football, and basketball, and Tiger Woods, and we wouldn't use the web as a tool against them. Now, they see that we have used it, and as J. Rockefeller said in a Senate hearing, we would have been better never inventing the internet. So they've clearly made the decision to start shutting it off. And it appears they're going with a bold, quick way to do it. I don't see that going well for them Alan.

Alan: It depends. It hangs really on the U.S. You see, most countries have gone through generations of financial depression, like Britain for instance. Also, they've been overrun by immigrants, by design. Tony Blair's aide admitted that in the newspapers, that Tony Blair said that he was going to open the gates of immigration so wide in Britain, with the most diverse cultures, that any semblance of a British identity would be lost and could never be regained forever. That has happened there. So people are apathetic. Many of the immigrants came from countries where there is no democracy as such, and they accept a new totalitarian regime, where you do what you're told, quite naturally. That's what they're trying to do in the States as well right now. So it depends on how many people within the United States still have enough gumption to stand up and literally, by any and all means, say no, we're not going to be your servants and your serfs, and do something about it. It's coming down to that. If it doesn't happen, then you will go into an even more apathetic state, as everyone scrapes to get by to live and survive, and people become more afraid to even speak about anything that's happening.

Alex: Well, here's an example of that. The New York Daily News is reporting what sheriffs have told us for five years. Mexican drug cartels threaten to harm U.S. police officers who bust drug shipments while off duty. They're already killing cops all over. And so, we knew five years ago, from our sources in the DEA and others, that they were training Los Zetas to start killing American cops, and that the New World Order was going to use Mexican muscle to start running mafia tactics. And because there's the language barrier, the average American would allow this to creep up on them. And now, this has been done, and here it is in the New York Daily News. I mean, we are really going under a total mafia government.

Alan: Yeah, and it is a style like that. You've also got the terrible problem too, as society gets more and more degraded and they lose their morality, they lose their ability to all have a common idea of the rights and wrongs within that society. You have a massive problem with cops on the take in all the big cities. It's so easy...

Alex: But if you won't take the take, they threaten to kill your family. I mean, the Feds are covering this up and funded this. The CIA is running this. This is the death of America.

Alan: It is. Actually, it is. And as I say, the U.S. is the only country left, in fact it's the only country that had an idea of personal freedoms and liberties and so on. No other countries had that, so it all hinges on what happens within America. If they succumb to it quietly, then it's all over. If they make a real ruckus about it, and become very adamant and staunch, and firm, and immovable in their demands, they may be listened to, and even then the Big Boys at the top, who are not stupid whatsoever, will try and find ways around it. It really is that serious, Alex, within the next five years you won't recognize society at all, if it goes any further. Because they've laid out their agenda to the totalitarian system that's planned here, a new serfdom, ration cards eventually will be introduced. There's no doubt about that.

Alex: They've announced that. Under the carbon tax, no matter how much money you've got, you're going to have to have the ration cards, and then the black market controlled by the government, I mean it is just racket on top of racket, on top of racket, with the set goal of bankrupting everyone, and then they just feed us the culture killing sludge that's on TV to turn us all into monkeys.

Alan: Yes, and also too, in this rationing that's coming along, they already have a form of this for the wealthy elite themselves and those who get into politics. You get access to the true natural food, and organically grown food, that doesn't even come in contact with the sprayed skies, the chemtrails. They get access to this. And so, the goodie-two-shoes ones will get access to the better rationing. The rest of us will die off with the Monsanto GMO and heavily toxically sprayed stuff. So that's part of the agenda, as they take down society and the numbers within our societies.

Alex: And then meanwhile, every day, new major government industry, university, medical center reports, every GMO food has the side effect, no, that's the main effect of sterilizing, hurting the rats within three generations. They're totally sterile. Hair growing out of their mouths, deformed. We see fetal birth weights way down. Fetal birth rates are way up in the United States. The honeybees are dying from it. It's working like a charm. I mean, this is the most psychopathic nightmare system, and the public is defenceless, because all they care about is football, baseball, Hollywood gossip, and drinking their sodium fluoride, and those of us that are awake are being listed as terrorists, and the borders are imploding. I mean it is just, and now they're getting ready for World War III. Your phone calls coming up next with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Child: Daddy, I'm cold.

Daddy: There once was a land where the people were very, very free. Energy was cheap, and prosperity filled the land. This made some grown-ups very angry, and they wanted to take away our freedoms. So they created a mythical crisis saying CO2 was bad, even though CO2 is what we breathe, and it makes the plants grow. In fact, nothing would be green without CO2. And they scared all the children by saying that people doing ordinary things were killing the planet. So they passed a very nasty bill called Cap and Trade, so they could tax us for everything we do, like keeping our houses warm, and driving cars. And that's why we can't afford to keep the house any warmer, honey.

Child: Why did they do all this, daddy?

Daddy: To stop global warming, honey.

Alex: But they really did it because they want to kill that little girl. They don't want her to be born, in their own words. This is eugenics. This is about the globalists controlling society. Some folks took a government paid for, high budget ad that says that bunny rabbits and dogs will drown and die, that they air in Australia, and they made a spoof of what it really means. Alan Watt, again, you understand that this is an incremental scientific dictatorship in their own words. But a lot of times, you're a bit pessimistic. Speaking of solutions, before we go to calls. I do see us having a fighting chance. I mean, I really am seeing a massive awakening happening right now. And I think that's why Zbigniew Brzezinski as you know, about five weeks ago, gave a speech to the CFR in Canada, where you live, and basically said, for the first time in history, the whole world is awake to us, and our World Government is in trouble. And that's what their internal documents show. I mean, I don't think they're invincible. What do you think?

Alan: They're not invincible, it's the will of the people that's at stake here. And the problem is, and this is what they've discussed at the top themselves in their own books. They work out everything under a warfare strategy. And they've said, that if those who are still making enough money to get by and so on, if they are making enough money, they will not join the rest at the bottom, so they're hoping to really segregate society from the haves and the have-nots as they push it further and further, and bring up taxes and extra taxes, and even value added taxes. Britain by the way has just put up their value added tax to 20% on every purchase. So, they're hoping to do the

same thing in America. So those who can keep affording it until it hurts them, they'll tend to neglect those beneath them who are really hurting.

Alex: And then the poor will become more vicious and start attacking the middle class, so the middle class will instinctively then kind of team up with the elite, at least in their own minds, when it's the elite that orchestrated the entire program to begin with.

Alan: That's right. And what has to happen, is therefore, everyone has to have a quick education that it doesn't matter what class you think you belong to, and how well you think that you're doing at the moment. They're going to take the whole system down gradually until you're all serfs, and they get round to everybody in the end, because there's to be no middle class whatsoever left, after this agenda is through. They've said that in all their writings for Karl Marx, right up through the Royal Institute of International Affairs, no middle class will be allowed. This new scientific society, the only replacement for a middle class, will be a scientific elite, and that's what we have already. Look who Obama has appointed on all these different panels. He's got more appointees than any previous government. And these guys were all the old hardline, scientific Socialist type Communists that have been helping to write depopulation programs for years. They're ardent believers.

Alex: Well, there's never been an administration this packed. I mean they're all saying no Second Amendment, Global Extermination, one-child policies, eugenics, no free speech. I mean, they're in a group of authoritarian goblin-like, pot-bellied, jowled, little human-hating trash.

Alan: And also, what the U.S. and everybody else has to do is to kick off all these people, all these appointees, all these NGO groups that are now appointed to governments. We did not elect them. They have no say over our lives. And therefore, they have to be kicked out completely, and government has to be taught. And you know this Alex. Government is going to one way or another, one way or another, government has to be taught, re-taught, that they serve the people.

Alex: Well, notice it's not public servant, it's official, it's authority, in the media, creamily calls them officials, mmm, bows down to them, and gets the government press releases and with relish repeats the lies, and bows to government. Everything is the opposite of what liberty is. Just bowing and groveling to the petty signets of power.

Alan: That's right. This is a strange society where the public servants earn more than maybe a thousand families combined each, so there's something wrong here. And they have to get back to serving the people. They've never served the people in other countries. In the U.S., you were the only country with a chance, and I think the people have to regain that very, very quickly. And as I say, by one means or another, because we know the agenda, they've told us the agenda. They know what's in store for the public.

Alex: Yeah, they're already poisoning the food, the water. Most of us are dead already with the soft-kill weapons. Stay there, Alan Watt. We're going directly to calls when we come back. Key information straight ahead. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Infowars.com.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, we're going back to Alan Watt, here in just a minute. By the way, everything we're talking about is in hundreds of government textbooks, policy reports. That's the frustration, the globalists said a hundred years ago they were going to build a global Socialist system to bankrupt everyone, and make us all dependent on a scientific elite, to then carry out the eugenics extermination of the general public. And that's what they're going to do, and they're already poisoning you in the food and water. Some people send me emails and say, we live longer than we did a hundred years ago. Depending on the period, around 30%, sometimes even higher, 50%, I mean in between those gradients, people died by the age of 5 to 6 to 7. A lot of kids died at the first six months. You had a lot of infant mortality. So they average that in, and say oh, the average person lived to be, say, 43 years old in 1860. Well, that's not true. If you made it past the age of 10, the average person lived into their early 80s. And if you look at infant mortality, they now admit that America has the lowest infant mortality, that is the highest rate of children

dying, the highest infant mortality in the world, of any industrialized country. And, I'm trying to hurry here, and I start babbling whenever I do that, because I've got Alan Watt, and your calls. But let me just take my time on this for a moment. There's different statistics from each year, gleaned in different counties and cities. And they've gone back and looked at this, but here's a layman's way of explaining it. We have family cemeteries in East Texas that we visited. And you will see Jones, Johnstons, Browns, depending on what cemetery we're visiting. And 30% or more, you know every two or three graves, it's a year old child, 2 year old child, 1 month old child, child stillbirth. A lot of the graves are children. So when you look at that, then you look at Russia. Their life expectancy is going way down. The United States is going way down. We are being poisoned, we are being killed. This is happening, so I'm done talking about that. Okay, going back to Alan Watt, and your phone calls. Alan, I want to go to these calls, but then at the last few minutes of the show, any other points that you think are important, that are on the front burner in Alan Watt's interesting and informative world. And closing out the broadcast, but right now, let's go to Dan in Colorado. Dan, you're on the air, thanks for holding.

Dan: Hi Alex. Hey, I'm a long time listener, first time caller. I've been listening to you for about seven years. Hope you'll give me a minute here to go ahead and try to correct a wrong. I believe that you're a phenomenal person, that has a great amount of knowledge, but one thing you said today that just bothered me so bad, it was worth waiting the hour and twenty minutes on hold to be able to say something. This business about the Catholic clergy not allowing men to be married, promotes men having sex with men, is bull. The reality of it is from Associated Press, their insurance report indicates more child sex abuse amongst Protestants in clergy. The reality of it is...

Alex: Well, sir, let me be clear. I'm not involved in Catholic bashing here. And I get criticized because I don't Catholic bash. It's a very popular thing to do and the media promotes it. I know there's been debates in the Catholic Church, and just from my study of different navies and other groups, it seems to me, you get a bunch of men together, and they can't ever be with a woman, that you're statistically going to have some problems there. But you know, I was taking calls, I understand you've been holding before Alan Watt, but people just obsess over this stuff. The lady called in and said something about the Catholic Church, so I just threw in there, that there is epidemic levels of child molestation going on all over the place. We talk about Congress and these Congressmen, and how in powerful positions this is going on everywhere. And I don't think that can be denied, Dan.

Dan: Alex, are you going to allow me to speak?

Alex: Well, you're on the air, sir. I just responded. You had a chance. Hold on, but him on hold. You just allowed me, I mean I allowed you to make your statement, which was a whole thought, and then I countered, and it seemed it made you really mad that I came back with my point, about how child molestation is epidemic in power systems, and I'm going to get Alan Watt's take on that in a moment, but go ahead, Dan.

Dan: Well, you can respect me enough to go ahead and want me to purchase your products, and...

Alex: No, no. Put him on hold. Put him on hold. He's mad, see. And he's going to pick a fight with me, because he doesn't like what I said earlier about how there's obviously the pope, if he's infallible, he said that, he said that it was wrong and he apologized. I mean, I'm not obsessing over this. But we don't really even get into these issues, because it's already well known. But you're angry, Dan. If you want to put out your opinion, or set me straight, go ahead, but if you're so enraged because I'm giving my opinion, then there's no point, Dan. Now let's try one more time. Go ahead, Dan.

Dan: I'm enraged because you're talking over me. That's why I'm enraged. You interrupt.

Alex: Now put him on hold again. We're going to continue this. We're going to continue this, Dan. This is how, this is how this works. You see, I don't sit there like these old fogey radio shows that nobody listens to, where one guy talks for an hour and nobody interjects. People like hearing back and forth. That's normal, unless you've got Alzheimers. What I'm saying to you sir, is that you made your counterpoint to me, and then I made my counterpoint back, and you're calling that an interruption. I'm going to give you one more chance to not repeat that I'm interrupting, and tell me your view.

Dan: My view is, you've got it all wrong. If you don't know who Bella Dodd is who wrote, *School of Darkness*, a Catholic Communist agent, the one who infiltrated the Catholic Church with over 1,000 men, also testified in front of Congress back in the 30s and the 40s, if you don't know about that, you don't know what's going on as far as the battle within the Catholic Church. There's good and evil in the Catholic Church.

Alex: Well, sir, I'm not a Catholic, so I don't know a lot about it. I've got Catholic friends who seem like good people, who are out there, you know, standing up against abortion and things. Catholics are some of the best people I've met. My whole thing is I'm non-partisan, I'm non-denominational. I don't weigh in to all these religious infighting. That's a tool of the globalists, and I do know that they, that the Communists and others said that they would infiltrate all of the clergy to take them over and corrupt them, and I am aware of that. And actually we have talked about that, here on the show. So, listen, Dan. Why don't you write an article, and send it to Infowars.com with your points, and if it's well written and sourced, we'll post it. We have people that give us different views. Write an op-ed piece. Send it to writers at infowars.com. Okay, I appreciate your call. I'm sorry, Alan, to digress for three minutes on that, but I mean, I just, the guys really wound up. Do you have comments to that?

Alan: It's divide and conquer. He's quite right that the Catholic Church was heavily infiltrated. Malachi Martin came out and said that there was in the hierarchy, and going downwards, there was a group of homosexual priests there who covered for each other, and were up to many other things, which were definitely not Catholic whatsoever. It's a bureaucracy at the top, and it's infiltrated, and it's gone its own direction. And since Vatican 1 and Vatican 2, technically, they've helped to destroy what was left of the Church. We've got to understand that everything that was an institution that gave values to people has been destroyed over the last hundred years. And what was left even of the Protestant religions, I can't even relate to them anymore because they're almost like TV evangelists with feel-good attitudes, and never look at evil, and just be happy. Everything has been destroyed, along with the morality that goes with it. And society has been debased to its bottom level. The deviancy in society is rampant through all society now. Look at what they're watching on television. I don't watch TV, but if I tune in once every six months to a year, I feel like I've come back from an alien planet, and how far it's gone.

Alex: That's right. Because they incrementally make it wilder and more mentally ill, and just nonsensical. The cartoons are meant to screw the kids up and confuse them. So they'll be rudderless. And if you don't watch a lot of TV, then when you come back to it, it is just laced with propaganda, no matter what you're watching. I challenge people, you know, stop drinking tap water and then six months later taste how horrible it tastes. I challenge people, to not watch TV for six months and then go back to it, and you will witness the programming. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Well, even their much music television for the youngsters is simulated sex. I mean, it's almost, they're almost naked now. They're as well as taking the rest of their rags off, whatever they're wearing, because that's what you're seeing on television. That's the message to the young, that anything goes. Remember too, they said that they're going to make children obsessed, obsessed with sex, even before puberty. And when they could do that, those children would never bond with a mate for life. It would not happen. Multiple sex. Julian Huxley, the first CEO of UNESCO, said that very thing. He said, we shall push this until it becomes an addiction, and he said, they will not bond and get married. Therefore they can copulate as much as they want, as long as there's no offspring, that's what we want. That's happened. That's already gone and passed. It's here.

Alex: And they all right books about it. They all state it over and over again. And again, I didn't want to digress with Dan. It's just, it's to me a complete divide and conquer distraction. All I simply said was, I couldn't imagine not being married and having kids. And so that was the point I was throwing out there. Let's go ahead and talk to Al in Texas. Al, you're on the air, go ahead.

Al: Good afternoon, Alex. It's a pleasure to be with you. God Bless you. I know it's got to be stressful, your job. And I can't even imagine the stress level that you're in, man.

Alex: Well, we do what we've got to do, but thank you sir. Any questions for Alan Watt, or statements?

Al: Oh, well, statements really. I'd like to let the people of South East Texas know that we have got to use our own printers and ink to print up the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. We have to get it out to as many people as possible. These documents themselves are really the most important things we have. And if people don't read them, if people don't understand them, then they have themselves to blame for what happens in the coming years. We are presently trying to organize a walk, along the Mississippi River, well not along the river literally, but we're trying to get a bunch of copies of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights, to give, you know, hand out to people, and you know, show them the true documents and let them know what's really going on. You know, it's just, they need to understand that these documents are law. This is what our nation is supposed to abide by.

Alex: Well, that's why we put free ones in with all the orders at Infowars.com. Al, I appreciate your call. Erin in Texas, you're on the air. Does anybody have a question for Alan Watt?

Erin: Yeah, I was actually wanting to touch on the subject earlier about the mind control, and about, you know, I've been noticing a lot on the television, with connect a million minds. I know Time Warner is the one who's putting it on the air, but I don't know if you've seen that commercial at all.

Alex: No, what is it. I don't watch very much TV. What is it?

Erin: It's an after school care for children. It basically...

Alex: Oh, kid's shows are just a 100% brainwashing, yeah.

Erin: Yeah, it's a program that you put your children in. I've just seen it popping up recently. It basically just talks about science and technology and how to progress your children's life basically.

Alex: Well, I've seen PBS shows, every one I've tuned in with kids, about how great it is to take vaccine shots. Alan Watt, talking about children's programming. That's really bizarre when you watch it.

Alan: It is bizarre, but you know, it's always been that way, really since the 1960s onwards. Now, people don't realize that script writers are paid by governments to write cartoons with messages in it to do with the environment, and many, many other topics, preparing them for the life that they will grow up into, which will be entirely different from their parents. So they're being programmed that everything that they will experience in their life is normal, when it comes along. They're pre-programmed from kindergarten and up, but the cartoons, it's amazing. You know almost every author in Canada that writes novels lives on a grant from the government. Because we're Socialist here, you see. Same in Britain. And they must write in all the politically correct updates and messages for the children in cartoons.

Alex: That's what my dad pointed out. He said he's always seen propaganda in Science Fiction and novels, but he says now, almost every book he buys randomly that's you know a best-seller, it's about, you know, how patriots are bad, and gun owners are bad, and drugging people is good, and world government is good. I mean, we're just swimming in brainwashing, which is the prima facie evidence of a tyranny.

Alan: It's tyranny, but it is to be a scientifically elitist driven society. They say that we're post-democratic now. Democracy is too cumbersome, it's too many conflicting parties, therefore it's out the window, regardless of the semblance they still give you for party opposition. It's really just an act. We're post-democratic. They're all on board with it. It's just an act for the public, that's all they are. That's all politics is now. And this agenda.

Alex: Well said, Alan. Let's jam in, let's jam in one more, here in towards the end. Monica in California, you're on the air.

Monica: Hi Alex.

Alex: Hi, what's on your mind?

Monica: Yes. I just want to say that I pray for you and your family every day, and...

Alex: Thank you.

Monica: I've been getting upset a little bit. Everybody has been giving you kind of a hard time about the Gulf, and I think you're doing an excellent job covering it. And I don't think that....

Alex: Well, one guy called in and said I'd never covered the Gulf. And he said everyone was upset. It was a mass hoax. It's an attempt at petty programming, to say that everyone's mad at you. One caller said that. And then that becomes a self-fulfilling thing. We've been covering the Gulf probably too much, and they've been using it as a distraction for their World War III with Iran. But stay there, I'm going to come back to you Monica and get your take on what's happening. Try to jam in J.D. and Lora, and then get a quick comment from Alan Watt, before he leaves, on what he thinks, something, you know, anything else important that he thinks we haven't covered here. We'll be right back. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt has a lot of great material and information on his website, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. One word. Of course, our sites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv. We're going to go into rebroadcast in about five minutes, and if you're listening on the internet streams, in the first hour I covered the situation with Mexico, just completely collapsing, and border states sheriffs, begging for help. They're under siege. Plots to blow up dams in Texas by the Los Zetas CIA controlled groups. This is the destabilization, the controlled chaos, takedown of America. I wanted to jam in a few final calls though, with Alan Watt. Always great to have Alan on with us. Monica, thank you for saying you appreciate our work, but anything else on your mind?

Monica: Ah, yes. I was watching TV the other day, and something kind of alarmed me. Dr Oz had a program saying how you can protect your family from Anthrax. And I just, I want to tell the American people that you know, we have little time, and it's not fun to fight tyranny.

Alex: That's right. They hyped Anthrax attacks months before it even happened, and that's why on 9/11, I said, they're going to launch an Anthrax attack, and three weeks later we found out they'd already launched it. They pre-program, and when you know, it's incredibly obvious. Is that what you're getting at, Monica?

Monica: Yes, and they're also pushing for adults to get this new DPT shot, so that's something that should be alarmed to the American people, and look, it's not fun to fight tyranny, but we need to get off our butts and stop depending on Ron Paul and Alex Jones, because you guys do a great job. And you guys give a lot of your family time up to do what you do. And it's greatly appreciated.

Alex: Well, we appreciate you, but I'm not going to have a family in a future, I'm not going to be able to have grandchildren if we don't turn this around now. I mean, I don't think people understand that I use the parallel or the analogy of those old movies where you're trapped in the chamber and the water is pouring in, and if you don't figure out the combination, you're going to, you know drown, very, very quickly. Alan, any other key points you want to make?

Alan: Yeah, this G8, the G20, are going on now in Toronto. At the top of the list, of course, is the Gulf mess, and out of it will come the debate to do with carbon taxes, energy conservation. We've already got Smartmeters put across Canada, like crazy, they're just throwing them in there. These things have, they communicate directly to the electric masters, wherever they happen to be, by two methods, broadband and FM. And the purpose, according to them in Britain, is that they can then cut you off any time they wish to, when you've exceeded your allocated quota. So we're going into.

Alex: Well, that's already being done in California, and now the license plates are going to flash government,

Homeland Security messages and brainwashing. All the license plates, nationwide, it's starting in California, will be little telescreen brainwashing messages. Alan Watt, have you seen that article?

Alan: I haven't seen that one. No, that's interesting.

Alex: California license plates may go digital. And it says, image ad-blaring license plates, and it goes on Amber alerts and government messages. So now you're a slave advertising government propaganda. But going back to what you said. Notice how Copenhagen, and every other meeting they have, they've got to have a carbon tax for the G20 and now they'll have this new meeting and claim they just had this idea for the exact same global carbon tax treaty, which will fund the private central banks.

Alan: Yeah, they never change their tactics in their agenda. When they make a plan, it doesn't matter what comes, they will ram it through one way or another. What's interesting too is that Canada, and most Canadians don't even know it, they're using Canadian taxpayers' money to build big, giant CANDU, that's a Canadian company, CANDU nuclear reactors in China, right now, and we're paying for it, from Canada, because China under the agreement through GATT is still a third world country, believe it or not. We can't even get them to repair our old ones here!

Alex: That's right. You can't have new coal plants there because of Carbon Taxes, but I saw that in your news, that you're paying for nuke reactors in China to run factories. Well said, Alan Watt. Alan, we'll talk to you again, soon. Alan is of course in our film Fall of the Republic. Thank you so much for your amazing insight.

Alan: Thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: Thank you.

Alan: Take care.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|---|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

ALAN WATT ON
THE ALEX JONES SHOW
(INFOWARS.COM)
June 26, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: Randy Weaver did say that the sheriff's deputy that came out to his house, without Randy even asking for him to come out, was a nice fella. I'm getting emails coming in that say things like this. "Alex, I just called and spoke to Mr. Tim Robertson, Chief Deputy of Boone County Sheriff's Department. He was very aware of the black issue being the person in black uniform. He sounds sympathetic towards our cause and realizes the U.S. has got a lot of problems, and agrees with me that Mr. Weaver is a true American patriot, and it goes on. I ask him if it was okay for you to call him, and he said that was fine. So he says they're doing everything they can to find out who the black SUV and the person in the black uniform is." So, yeah, Randy did give out their local's number but I think they're not involved in this. They're not behind it, so there's no reason to call and be mean to them. It does sound like the sheriff's department does not want any problems and he doesn't want any circuses and if Randy says the sheriff's deputy he talked to was pretty nice, that says a lot, so we'll try to track this as it develops.

Let's go ahead and talk to Charles in Florida. Charles, you're on the air.

Charles: Hello.

Alex: Hello, sir.

Charles: Hi Mr. Jones. Thank you so much for having me on. I want to say thank you for giving your life to this most noble cause. It is never the most popular.

Alex: Well, it wasn't when I started out, but let me tell you, this is an honor to do what I do. Nobody need thank me.

Charles: Well you really have a gift for seeing the big picture and I was looking into the FEMA camps and there's 800 with an average of 20,000 -- a capacity of 20,000 that would be 16 million and then I think there's one in Alaska that's supposed to be 2 million, so that would be 18 million total that they could hold there.

Alex: They have built giant federal processing centers that can process upwards of 8,000 a day, from Denver to outside of Oklahoma City, to D.C., to outside Dallas. I mean it's just everywhere.

Charles: I was wondering on a different not if you're familiar with the Masonic hand that took over the French Revolution?

Alex: Yes. What happened was our revolution was a good one and was based on good ideals. The Masonic revolution was occult in France. They tried to go to a 10-day week and a 9-day week. They tried to make everyone adopt occult worship. They would always claim they were anti-religion. It was the opposite and that's mainline French history; and they killed millions; and they started out with "oh let's kill the elites." It was actually being run by some of the princes and it was really a way to overturn some of the elite above them; and then it was about killing the middle class, and it was like Pol Pot. The illuminati always goes after the middle class and they killed several million people.

Charles: Yeah. I've been listening to you for a couple of years since I was in high school, and you know, as I learn more about the New World Order, I see more of your videos, it occurs to me the closer you get to I guess winning the

war, the more progress you make the closer we get also to the dark times that you and Mr. Weaver had eluded to earlier. It's just the whole thing is so confusing, because I have the feeling if you are allowed to stay on air, saying what you say and knowing everything that you know, that at some level they're aware of that and they're letting you do it.

Alex: Well this is why -- they can't move against everyone yet, and there is too many other people who are just as smart or more intelligent than I am. We're about to have one of them on; and so they can't get us all. Ideas are bullet proof and they know that I've committed and they know come hell or high water, that I am committed to this fight and I believe in God and I'm trying to be a good person and I know they're evil and a lot of their own police and military are good people. Okay, a lot of people in the system are waking up. They may not be able to carry this out. You see they bought off the churches to tell everybody it's a foregone conclusion. I mean if you think you're going to lose a battle from the start of it and even if you're 10 to 1, and you've got the big guns, you're going to lose. It's called initiative. We have to get the initiative again, and realize that even, number one, they're misinterpreting the bible and lying, and saying we've got to lay down and go along with evil.

Let's say, regardless of the ends next year, we have a responsibility to fight evil-- and I don't -- listen, The Baptist Church came out Friday and said they're for blanket total amnesty in the amnesty bill. Okay, the Catholic Church has called for gun control in this country. I mean it's just -- our institutions have been taken over. They're totally bankrupt; and I want to know why the Baptist churches aren't talking about Dynacore and Halliburton running child-kidnapping rings. Well they're just going to ignore this, see, and then say, oh we've got to register all the kids in some Masonic DNA database that keep them safe from Al-Qaeda, when they are Al-Qaeda. We'll be right back.

Welcome back, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us. We're about to have a really amazing guest on. I've had him on before. He's Alan Watt, and we'll tell you all about him. I know we've got a lot of callers. We'll open phones while he's on with us as well, but I wanted him to go into some of the history of the New World Order, the whole eugenics background, the mass extermination plan. Why that's really their religion and what they're pushing towards; and what makes the enemy tick? Again, the stuff we're about to hear is documented. It's in history books. They wrote about it themselves. No matter how strange it sounds, it's real and it's verifiable, and so the police and military listening need to know who they're working for. So I know they won't listen now, but later they will. That's the key.

Let's go ahead and go to our guest now; and Alan Watt has really done his homework. See, my problem is I literally study until 2 to 3 in the morning, almost every night. Lately, I haven't been doing as much studying, as I'm editing on End Game, but that's studying, itself. I've even got freaked out more lately. I've been finding more quotes and then verifying the quotes. It's one thing to have the quote online, but to go read and then to find the audios of Zbigniew Brzezinski saying our government supported Pol Pot and kept him in power. They brag about it. I mean we're in trouble; and then I found out that they don't respect each other until they've engaged in mega deaths. That's like they actually honor and worship people who've been responsible for mass murder, and then to find their quotes on that. And to find all this out and to find out -- because years ago I read about Charles Darwin, the grandson of the supposed father of the theory of evolution. I'm not debating the theory of evolution. The point is that this is a religion and it goes back to the occult of how they're kind of growing to these different levels. They openly talk about sterilizing people and eugenics, and CPS started through that. Our whole architecture, everything you see is driven by this desire to set-up world government so they can orderly exterminate us down to 500 million, conservatively.

There's now big camps in the New World Order who want to kill down to only a few hundred thousand; and they think they're gods. They're totally sick, and they write about it. That's the thing, is police, military listening who don't believe me. You can verify this; and Alan Watt, of course, he has such a wide range when I've heard him on air and interviewed him here, read his website. I'm like, man, this guy really gets it. There's a lot of people out there that are full of boloney. A lot of people out there, who are either ego-maniacs, attack everybody in the movement. Not Alan Watt, he is just the real deal. Now I haven't had him turn around and bite me on the behind many times before, but he looks like the real deal. It's always great to have somebody up who really knows what they're talking about, and he can calmly go through it. Alan, thank you for coming on with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Alex: Tell folks a little bit about your website; and then let's just get into, in a nutshell, a crash course in this: What

their mindset is. Who they are. Some of the citations and what we're facing.

Alan: Okay. What we're facing is a complete change in everything we've been taught to believe in, almost, to realize that this isn't a recent takeover of a system, but rather it's the upgrading of a system that was never ours. These guys have been at this for centuries and centuries, maybe even thousands of years, when you go back into the old Greek philosophers, with the whole philosophy or religion. It's one in the same thing, actually, that the power of might has the right to rule the lesser, and that the function of society, simply by studying the peoples, thousands of years ago, was for those who had the insight, the illumined ones, the ones who are brighter—they had the right to exploit those below that they claimed were lesser. They were the ones who didn't have the higher IQs, the ordinary people. It's a psychopathic elitist organization we're talking about that finds the study of nature in order to use it, to backup and rationalize what they're doing with the world. They believe they are gods, in a sense, because they are guiding the shape of the planet and the future of the whole of humanity.

Alex: Tell us about yourself. Breakdown how you woke up and then give us that condensed history; and then start up with the modern eugenics system where that comes from, because that's so key.

Alan: Yes. It's not even modern, again, it goes back to Plato, when he talked in "*The Republic*" about this beautiful utopia they would love to create, where the Guardians would be in charge of the whole world—the ultra-elite, who are inbred. He said it was very important they inbred to pass on their special genes. What he meant was their particular psychopathic traits of cunningness. He also talked about breeding the lesser people for specialized functions, by breeding them like animals, to make the tall people or short people for different functions. This was understood that this could be done, just by, simply, selective breeding and forced breeding. They've always been involved in the eugenics movement; and this came to the fore in the 1800's, more so, and in the 18th century.

Alex: By the way, that's why skeletons, say, dug up in Britannia, from 2,000 years ago, were about 5'8", 5'7" depending on the area, on average, but by the 1400's, after just 500, 600 years of feudalism, the average serf was about 5'2 male, but the average elite was above 6 feet. It's even their enjoyment to have these slaves be smaller than them, through feudalism, keeping them on tiny pieces of land, controlling and dominating them. That's why the Queen of England is into breeding today, with horses and dogs and everything else. It's their religion. Please continue.

Alan: It's a religion, and also you find when the Normans came in. See, the Normans really came in through Europe. This odd nation that sprung up with lots of money and a military of armored knights, and a huge treasure chest to fund mercenaries to go into the next country and the next country. They took over Europe, especially England, on a scale of World War II. They built floating barges that were acres and acres wide to carry forts across (wooden forts) and constructed them. This went on for years, with backup and munitions and all the rest of it. Incredible agenda; and they brought in this feudal system with them that really had come from the Middle East, where it had been tried and tested for thousands of years; and with that, they started to take an inventory of their conquered lands.

In Britain, it's called "*The Domesday Book*," so literally every man, woman, child, chicken, pig and cow was listed as property of the king. Then they started to confiscate the animals from the people and forced them on to a meager diet, and that's why they started to get shorter. The big joke amongst them, even today, is the "little people." They're not talking about fairies or elves. They're talking about the common people, because the elite, of course, had all the meat and they tend to be much, much larger; and that's why. This was a forced eugenics program, hundreds of years ago, and it hasn't stopped. Even in World War I, you'll find, when the British troops were being recruited for World War I, the average height was 5'2 and 5'3, and within four or five months of feeding on a military diet, they gained a minimum on average of 5 or 6 inches.

Alex: Please continue.

Alan: You find, again, it was around that time of World War I, the high Masonic societies, who put so much faith in science, believed that they could alter, again, by Plato's idea, the whole of the human world to serve their system in a better, more efficient way. They turned out book upon book on eugenics and special breeding; and that's when the American Eugenics Society sprung up, funded primarily by the Rockefellers. They've been behind it all for a long time in the U.S. side of things, but they're interrelated with the rest of them across the world. They even had their own

magazine out every month on the perfect American families.

Alex: And of course, they funded the Kaiser Weilheims' society of eugenics and all the major arms that created the Nazi party, with the army intelligence officer, Adolph Hitler. Again, folks, this is what governs everything, the social workers, everything. This is where it comes from. Please continue.

Alan: Yes. Even in the medical books at the time, you'll find it was widespread. They went through the whole process of eliminating disease and inferior types of humans, by any means possible, to eliminate the *bad gene pools*, as they called it, the bad traits. That was taught from the 1900's onwards, for a long time. It fell away during World War II, because it was well known that Adolph Hitler did support the whole Darwinian eugenics program. I don't know if people realize that thousands of German psychiatrists joined the Nazi party because it fell right in with what they were being taught—that they could eliminate mental illness and low IQs by simple elimination of the people. They wouldn't allow them to breed, or they would sterilize them. Now they've already sterilized them in the U.S. under the same kinds of programs. I don't know if people realize that.

Alex: 45 plus thousand from the 1920's until the mid-1980's, and it's still going on quietly.

Alan: That's right. This is a eugenics program. This is what they really mean about how the study of genetics would cure all the world's ills. Well, it will, for them, when they make us all a specific type that will serve them much better, without the problems; and that's where they've been going steadily, ever since. All the different branches of the illuminati that sprung up were just branches of the higher Freemasonry at the time. Weishaupt's order was the Beenan Order, the Order of the Bees. They had the beehive as the symbol of the perfect society.

Alex: The fleur-de-lis.

Alan: Yeah, and it goes all the way back to Egypt, too. The fleur-de-lis initiated in Egypt. You'll see it in the top of their columns; and also it's the trinity. It's the perfect unification of body, soul, spirit; whereas the ordinary person, supposedly -- this is what they joked amongst themselves. The ordinary person didn't have spirit but they just had soul, which was nothing much; and so there's all this propaganda to reinforce what they believed in; and they always recruited from the universities.

Alex: It's also the perfect rationalization for all the wicked things they do; they're the guardians of the Earth. But, in reality, they do everything they can do to dumb people down. They're threatened by intelligence. The truth is they're trying to continue a monopoly. Now I want to go back though, if we can now. People have the general view; and of course, I historically agree with everything you're saying, because it's what they admit. Let's go back though and look at Charles Darwin first, and walk through their open breeding program only into, what, two other families?; and then Charles's grandson and then "*The Next Million Years*," and how that ties into Dr. Bianca saying "kill 90% of the public." He, of course, is at UT, and where all this is going and how far away they are from being able to launch their main operation.

Alan: What they claimed was, in the 1700's, is that the future they envisaged will be one where those families who had acquired wealth and power, and managed to hold onto it by selective breeding. Picking their wives for special qualities similar to themselves, they had the right to rule the future; and Charles Darwin's family only intermarried with the Wedgwood family for about four or five generations.

Alex: And now, they're completely mentally ill basket cases.

Alan: Yeah. Charles's own 10 children all died, two of them in a mental hospital; and then his wife died. She was a Wedgwood. He then married his mother's sister, who was a Wedgwood; and his father, of course, married a Wedgwood; and his grandfather married a Wedgwood. They were already practicing this inbreeding program to try and regain what they thought was their *intellect*. They believed that's why they had that cunningness, that power of insight. However, in fact, when psychiatrists study it, what they're looking at are really the rationalizations of the psychopath.

Alex: Well, you're right, and again, massive inbreeding does actually lower IQ and cause all sorts of physical illnesses,

not just mental. Studying a lot of the eugenicists in this country, most of them ended up in mental institutions, because their families had already been secretly breeding for, in some cases, thousands of years. They're just completely psychopathic control freaks. That, of course, in this gene line, this obsessive compulsive, obsessed with order--and they like to kill people as their main trait. We'll be right back.

Just like a lot of hybrid breeds of dog, basically, the breed just dies out. They become so mentally ill. They're so many genetic problems; and imagine, the elite are still following a plan that was faulty science, from thousands of years ago. Read Plato's Republic. Read it all, about how they are elite and how they've been inbreeding with the traits that let their great, great, great grandpas, be it travel, chief tenor, you know, be good at banking. Yeah, they had some strong traits that were good at something, and then they just keep breeding others who are more aggressive and they lose -- they're supposed to be balanced -- supposed to be aggressive, but then also be a loving person, but no, not these people. And again, I want to be clear.

Most Masons are not even real Masons. They're porch Masons. They're not even in the higher levels; and so I want to be clear, when Masons tune in, they think, oh, they're saying "Masons run it all," and then they'll come back with, "well, the founding fathers were Masons." Yeah, most of them were low-level and being co-opted. They weren't fully co-opted like the French Revolution. I want to get our guest to talk about that some, and make a differential there, because the elites are always trying to take over any movement and influence it; and the elites will occasionally do good things, because they'll try to do it for evil or for control and it will turn into good. They're not perfect. They're not invincible. By the way, Norman Mineta news from WeAreChanged. It's going up on JonesReport.com right now. Norman Mineta, Transportation secretary, with new bombshell info. That's coming up near the end of the show today. We will be covering that and we'll get Alan's take on that as well.

Alan, we're breaking here in a few minutes, but, again, do you want to comment on any of the things I've said or correct anything?

Alan: The Masons must realize that they needed a middle class for the industrial era. That's why they gave, for the first time, what's known as Freemasonry to people who are not of noble birth, because the nobles already have their orders, going all the way back to ancient times. The Romans had the Equestrian Order for the nobility; and it's never been any different.

Alex: The CFR symbol is the Equestrian Order symbol from Rome.

Alan: That's right, and that's what you see now. However, they needed a sifting pool for the brighter ones in the ordinary people, because they had to recruit, they knew what the future would be; military leaders and police leaders, authoritarian leaders to manage the peoples for the world they envisaged coming. Therefore, they looked for an order where people could keep secrets, and they'd be tested to see if they could keep secrets, and those who do keep the secrets and take the little bribes that do come their way. I have no problem in understanding and believing that. I know they do; and many of them have told me. They get bank loans instantaneously and so on, even on the lower levels. They take these little bribes and keep their mouths shut, and if they're really good and they need them for managing the public, even a local newspaper editor, he'll be recruited and *pushed upstairs*, as they say, or put into a side order, which goes much higher. It's a sifting process of who they can use.

Alex: Exactly. It's like little Russian dolls—systems within systems, pyramids within pyramids, all nexusing up to higher levels. Studying the Masons, of course, in some of the old orders there's 360 degrees, with Lucifer at the 360. How high, from your study, do the humans go in the order, because that they place goddesses and gods on the [Panoptigon]?

Alan: Once you get to the [Quaternity], which is the 40th degree, you're into the lower gods. Remember, the Elohim and the angels this is modeled after. This is esoteric meaning behind it. There's orders of angels all the way up to the illumined gods; and that's what they use it after. It's modeled on that. "*Life begins at 40*," you see.

Alex: Yeah. There's several different schools of it, but it all goes with the circle or the snake eating itself. We'll be right back with Alan Watt, who will tell you about his website and what he does. He's just a really great researcher, honored

to have him on. Big Norman Mineta news coming up, and they're openly saying they want to shutdown talk radio.

Well we've had Alan Watt on before, but not often enough. I've got to have him on regularly. You can visit inforwars.com and link over to his website. It's excellent. Alan, before we continue or go on any further, tell the folks again a little bit about yourself and about your website, and some of the great DVDs and audios that you offer.

Alan: If they go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com or the European site it's: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, there's a lot there. Lots of talks I've given they can download for free; and I cover a lot of this history, a lot of the big players in it. I use the quotes. I use their books, and so I don't speculate. I use their information that they put out themselves, at the top level, to show you. That way there's no debate on this.

Alex: Well here's an example. Helmut Schmidt, German Chancellor, back in the '80's, he writes a book, "*Men and Power: A Political Retrospective*," and he says, "we do druidic rituals in the groves in Germany, but I like doing the rituals the most in Northern California." There he is, saying, it's a ritual, they take it serious, where they tell the public, "Oh, it's just a play."

Alan: Yes. They always have the two versions, but for themselves, it is very, very serious. When grown men take oaths of killing each other, should they break the oath, they take that seriously; and they have so much to hide from the general public, they must at that level. They must take it seriously. They all know. They all know what they're doing is wrong in the public's eyes, but being psychopathic, they're quite happy to go along with it and keep their mouths shut. Psychopaths have no conscience, we must remember. They don't have guilt trips about anything.

Alex: They also have a lot of sociopaths in their servant class, and then they have people who are afraid, who make the decision to join them. There are a lot of intelligent people I've talked to, said, "look, I've joined the New World Order because people are dangerous."

Alan: I've talked to some young people who've told me, "I want to join the winning side," and they think they're intellectuals. Some are at universities. Some have been approached to join the CFR, while at university, from big families, old families. They've told me quite plainly that they'll join the winning team. Again, that is a psychopathic trait.

Alex: They say, "I'm joining the winning team," and you're right. They'll say, "but that's our strength, is that we're going to kill you." I'm sorry, go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, that's just the thing. Even Plato said it. He said from the ordinary people (he called them: the *its*); the ordinary people were called *its*. They were not considered as people; and the brighter ones at the upper classes of the *its*, he said they would test—today we call it scholarships. That's what universities are for, too. The brighter ones are then recruited, given scholarships and brought in to be the servant class of the bureaucracies, which run this whole system; and they've been doing that for a long, long time, too.

Alex: By the way, the big secret is -- and my dad's been to big corporate high-level training seminars on recruiting, and they openly say, "the New World Order has, by design..."-- this is in major meetings. The New World Order -- this is in mainline corporate meetings. The New World Order has destroyed the general public's cognitive capacity, by design. They overdid it. Now we're headhunting and the home-schoolers are the best, but we even buy up the home-schoolers that aren't that good, because it shows that they're basically free agents; and so every home-schooler I know gets double, triple full tuitions when other people don't, because they're just trying to get the people that almost escaped them.

Alan: That's right; and again, too, they have tests in school. People don't realize they're being tested all the time. It's even more so now. Every year you're tested and psychologically tested; and they're also looking for the psychopathic types that do better with their marks at school, to recruit into being servants for them. These are the guys who become the bureaucrats for them in the federal bureaucracies and local bureaucracies.

Alex: That's why they're giving complex psychological tests in every major public school in the Western world, and now Asia, to build key cores of functionaries, bureaucrats, technocracy, functionaries, but also technicians of death.

We'll be right back. Now into hour number three; eight minutes into it. Huge developments for Norman Mineta, former transportation secretary, being asked about, "Was Dick Cheney with the Pentagon? Was he ordering a shoot-down, saying it still stood, or is he saying that it's not a shoot down order?" He said, "No, it definitely was not a shoot down order. Whatever the orders were, it wasn't a shoot down." That's confirming that the orders still stood. The guys walking in saying, "it's 50 miles out; it's 20 miles out; it's 10 miles out. Does it still stand? Yeah, you heard the orders. Have you heard everything else to the contrary?" He also confirmed that Cheney didn't know if Flight 93 had been shot down over Shanksville, and said, let's find out, because the order Cheney, two months before, had taken the powers from the Pentagon away. They'd always been able to shoot down aircraft before, but he'd taken the powers away from them, conveniently.

Just on the subject of 9/11, Alan Watt, give us your take on that.

Alan: It was a plan waiting to happen, as I say, because the "***Project for a New American Century***" and all those connected with it had put out their agenda for the 21st century. They said it would be an America's century, but they would need something that would happen to motivate the American public behind them in a war against Afghanistan, Iran, Iraq and Syria; and lo and behold, as Arthur C. Clarke correctly wrote in his book "***2001***," you get 9/11; and this second part of this phase has started. That's what "***2001***" was all about, with Clarke who is a very high Mason.

Alex: He was also the "inventor" of the telecommunications satellite. Yeah, let's go back. Tell the folks about the Darwin's, about Clarke, about H.G. Wells, who wrote books like "***The New World Order***". He wrote a bunch of non-fiction books. They're futurists. That's how Huxley, in the early '30s, could write "***Brave New World***," and before he died, in '62, he spoke at Berkeley and said, "No, this is the real plan."

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact. In the early 1800's, the Rothschild's put up the first foundation for novelists and writers; and they started off with what was the embryo of the Futurists Society, which they all belong to now; and all the budding young guys were either picked at school to go, like H.G. Wells was. He was trained by Huxley's grandfather and picked by Huxley's grandfather, Thomas, who was the champion of Darwin and the best pal of Darwin; and they picked these particular guys. They would say, "Look, we want you to write a story and put in these particular topics," because that's what was called predictive programming. They'd write a little fascinating story to captivate the youth. In the story, you're being downloaded with possible ideas, which you will then accept as quite a natural progression when you see them come out, in actuality, in your lifetime. That's predictive programming.

However, they also wrote a lot of non-fiction books; and H.G. Wells, for instance, wrote "***The History of the World Part 1 and 2***". He puts the whole eugenics program in his book (that he believed in) and even had all the races down, before Adolph Hitler, which would be exterminated and those that should be saved; and it's all according to economic value to the system. He even had the Irish down there at one point. These guys work for massive think tanks. Today, pretty well all the novelists and sci-fi writers belong to the Futurists Society, where they give them their orders.

Alex: Who do the Illuminati believe the elite race or races are?

Alan: H.G. Wells did label them according to their help. He said, "We need economists and those who are experts in finance and economics." He says, "Therefore, those families who are high up (meaning an aristocracy) within the Judaic people will control the finances." He then went on to list other ones, where inventions came out of (people who churned out inventors) et cetera.

Alex: By the way, they're writing all of this. This is H.G. Wells, folks, "War of the Worlds," "Time Machine," all of this. They're saying all of this--

Alan: --In a non-fiction book.

Alex: But then, we're bad to talk about it.

Alan: That's right; and H.G. Wells, in the society he was recruited into and trained in, they gave them all red ties to wear, for the color of the Masonic Revolution. They created communism or the basis of it *in the West*—not in the Soviet

Union—and they did fund the whole Soviet structure into being, the dialectic.

Alex: What about Marx and Engels being funded out of London?

Alan: Yes.

Alex: I mean, you can read the French Revolution propaganda, and it's communism. That stuff is not new.

Alan: That's right. It was the same thing. It was the same format, right down to killing off the masses of the peasants, because in the French Revolution, what's not talked about much is the fact they had a map already drawn out, and the mountain, as they called it, the part of their Parliament system, when they took over, drew out this map. They had the ideal populations for every area of France, and they started to cull off the excess populations.

Alex: Now what they do is, in this system, what they see is a country, they exterminate. They get control and then they create a dictator to use the nation as an engine to wage war, which kills the neighbor population and more of the internal population. Enter Napoleon.

Alan: That's right. Napoleon himself had a lot of supporters in Britain. People don't realize that, because this whole structure was based on this in-between of communism and capitalism, called socialism. Bonapartism was a very popular movement, even in Britain. He united all the small countries in preparation for them being absorbed into the other soviet block. He united Italy. He united Germany. Without him, there would have been no World War I or II. These are all far-reaching plans, and these guys are intergenerational planners. They know if they start this now, they can pull this off in three, four generations down the road.

Alex: Absolutely. Maybe even sooner; and for those that just joined us, this is written. This is stated. When you hear the term eugenics or bioethics today—that is the religion and the blueprint for the societal engineering. It is the ultimate power trip of these sickos, and you need to understand for those who say, “oh, something can't be intergenerational.” Yale, Harvard, Princeton or Oxford in England. It's just like university. It grows. The people have been sitting in the positions of power. They fund themselves, fund their names as the institution grows, as they grow. Family names are associated with it, so just at a university can be 500 years old, and own half the land in a major city, and have hundreds of billions of investments, like the University of Texas alone. That's just one mode of this, you see; and then that's where the different globalists, when they go in and out of government, sit in media or in the universities; it's kind of that trifecta.

Let's launch forward with Alan Watt, what you think is going to happen, breaking down? Are they facing resistance? Are they getting more resistance than they thought? Is their program seven years behind? Are people breaking out of the matrix -- [cuttingthroughthematrix](#) as you say, and what's the hope at the end of the tunnel? Breakdown what their master plan is, where they're going. If they could have what they wanted now, what they would do, and what you, realistically, think they'll be able to do?

Alan: I don't think they're behind, to be honest with you. They've been preparing for this part of it for 100 years. We've seen the build up of internal military armies (that they call police now), with two sets of uniforms—one for the street and one for the combat, and training them all for these multi-jurisdictional task forces. They even send them over to the Middle East to get experience in knocking down doors and killing people.

Alex: Battle hardened.

Alan: This has been the strategy. They denied all this in the '80's. Some of us spoke out in the '80's about this. We knew it was happening; and they denied they even had an MJTF. Now they publicly print it in their own papers, so they're way ahead. They understand this. In 2010, they hope to have the unification of the Americas completed. In 2012, with more chaos, they want the United Nations to be declared their official front-man; and that's what it's set-up for.

Alex: They're going to use the manmade global warning hoax as their planning mechanism. Meanwhile, the army just dropped 63 million gallons of solid nerve gas into the ocean, killing everything. By the way, that's mainstream news, but

that's not a problem. Carbon dioxide, a life giving gas, is what they're going to tax, is the ultimate global feudal tax. Go ahead.

Alan: It's been a war on all necessities for individual life. That's just it. The term "interdependence" goes back all the way to John Dee at Queen Elizabeth's I. Court, in the 16th century. They said they'd bring a new system of free trade as they promoted this new system of Great Britain or the British Empire across the world.

Alex: That's really to make everybody dependent upon them.

Alan: Yes. It was also to rob the people of their ability, eventually, to sustain themselves uniquely as individuals. That's the key. To be tied into the system is their goal. Chopping wood will be outlawed under this Kyoto. Anything where you can actually heat yourself, feed yourself, independently of this system, is going to be illegal. You must be dependent on them for all of those things.

Alex: This is the big feudalist move. This is the *great leap forward*. The cultural revolution in China. This is what Hitler did. It's what Stalin did. The collectivization of the Western world under Kyoto, folks. You thought it was just a gas tax. Now it's one-child policies. We're going to tax you if you have more than one child. Oh, you can't have plastic bottles. Oh, you've got to spay and neuter. You've got to track all your animals on your farm. It's total feudalism being launched right now.

Alan: Yes it is. It's the whole kit and caboodle, out in the open now. It's just like if you looked at the Soviet system, that was a big test bed to iron out all the problems. It's being used here now, even some friends of Gorbachev have come out and said really that what the west has now is an updated form of the Soviet, with their special NGO groups purportedly speaking on behalf of the public. NGO groups which are authorized by the United Nations and are unelected by any public.

Alex: These non-governmental organizations like, locally, SOS and the rest of the land seizer. We'll be back with Alan Watt. This is again the reality. It's what we face. We'll be right back. All right, going back to Alan Watt. Alan, we could talk for a hundred hours; and I've got to continue to have you back up. You're coming back in the next segment with us, too. You're not leaving us. It's just so horrible seeing them brag about it in front of our face doing this, openly doing all these horrible things. Dick Cheney saying he's above the presidency and he can do whatever he wants on purpose, that they do that. They, on purpose, put articles in the Chicago Tribune saying they kidnap millions of children and women and take them to rape facilities. I mean, you can't make this stuff up. They, purposely, 4 trillion is missing from the Pentagon. They purposely are just flaunting it, but at the same time, Alan, people are waking up. People are saying *no*. Congress has got a 14% approval rating. At least people aren't being -- I mean, I do see an awakening. Do you have any hope or what are you seeing?

Alan: It will take a big and a different kind of an awakening, too, because you see, most of the public don't realize that the culture we have today was given to us. This has been well-studied, again, that when psychopaths take over or even give you a structured system, the culture they give out to the people below them is also a form of psychopathy. It's a very hardened structure. It has no empathy for weak people, the disabled et cetera.

Alex: Jack Bauer torturing children every hour.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Alex: Giving us their mindset.

Alan: Yes, and unfortunately, a lot of people who grew up in it, even if they're technically normal, will accept that as being the norm and get recruited into these organizations. If you notice, it's not just that they're torturing people in the 21st century that's astounding to a civilized person. It's the fact that they have no problem getting the recruits to do it. Where did they get them from? They get them from all the lower classes, generally, from the military. They always have. There's no shortage of them because they create a generation who've been brought up in single-family homes, no father. They've been brought up on war video games, where the object is to kill, kill, kill—invented to desensitize

troops for training in the military so they would kill. They have created the very culture they needed for this particular time in history, to use against the people. We are in bad straits that way. What we have to do now is appeal to the conscience in people and get it in.

Alex: They also train people not how to work together and be a bunch of greedy rats too.

Alan: Yes it's true enough. It's a psychopathic dog-eat-dog culture, survival of the fittest. When we lose our compassion and our ability to empathize with others, we have already lost, even if nothing happens beyond that. That's the first battle. If we can retain that and win that battle, we can win the rest.

Alex: Alan, this is how I see it breaking out. They'll stage more terror attacks in the next decades, even bigger ones in the next five or ten years, maybe even sooner. We'll get put into more and more compact cities. More and more controlled, always in the name of safety; then more attacks, more attacks and then finally just more and more controlled bio-releases. I don't see them culling us off in three generations. They're openly talking about bringing us down to 500 million in the next 20 years.

Alan: The Ministry of Defense (The British Department of Defense), the highest think tank they have for the British realm--

Alex: They put out the new Emergency Report a few months ago saying -- tell them what it says.

Alan: It's 90 pages, and they put nine (9) in the newspapers. I have the full 90 on my website in the archives. They're talking about what they foresee in the upcoming 20 to 30 years.

Alex: Yeah, I read the whole thing, too. Just on record, what he says is accurate. Go ahead.

Alan: And they go on about: there'll be flashmobs of people. It doesn't say they'll be unemployed or whatever, but when you understand, something really awful would have to happen to make Joe and Jack Six Pack actually get away from the television; maybe no television. Maybe that would be the motive--

Alex: But then they try to claim that all revolution will be Marxist, so they're already trying to claim the new revolution won't be a legitimate one. They're going to hijack it when the [commosori] is over. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes. They'll also give the leaders to the ones who are rebelling, so that they don't get to the destination they thought they'd end up in. That's classic too. The Soviets did the same thing. They had the names of all the revolutionaries that helped on the lower levels, then they killed them all off once the revolution was over. This is an old technique, to be reused again.

Alex: We can't think we're fighting the New World Order and call for a violent overthrow and then quote some new general pops up who's a patriot, it will be even worse.

Alan: Exactly, exactly. They also said they expected—because of the fact they are creating and really speeding up the process of a multi-cultural global society—that there'll be flashmobs and race riots as they merge the people. They're going to use Neutrino bombs (this is from the government) on those particular groups of people, when required. I mean, this is amazing.

Alex: Tell the people what Neutrino bombs are. This is an official Ministry of Defense report, and this is what they say they believe. They're projecting. They say, "We believe this will happen." Their past reports have been accurate. Of course, they're orchestrating all of it, so they know. Neutrino bombs. They've got helicopters in every major city rigged with knockout gas, right now. Folks, all I know is the globalists doll up everything they do; and I just know it brings pain and misery and evil; and I know these people are sick; and I know they've got to be stopped; and I do have faith. I know we'd be in a much worse position if good people hadn't stood up and fought since the beginning of time.

But I want all the young people to know: your style, your fashion, the destructive things you do, everything we're under

is literally weapons being used against you and your family. They're engaging in eugenics right now, with the different compounds that are in the vaccines, the water, the air, the environment. Again, they're doing so many environmental things with the chimeras, to genetic engineering, dumping stuff in the ocean. You know it's illegal for them to just go out in the ocean and dump whatever they want. It's off the chart; and they've got you giggling -- I mean, they're giggling at you; then we've got to have a global tax for carbon dioxide. That's what you exhale, folks. It's a tax on breathing.

I mean, it's a big joke to them. They've got you dumbed-down like primitives, where the witch doctor would say, "give me all the power or the sun won't come back during an eclipse." That's all it is; and now they say, "we need to normalize the climate." Well, the climate is never normal. It's never one way. They are, literally, just using ancient witch doctors scams on you; and I don't think the elite control everything. I think they're out of control. They're genetic engineering and the rest of it endangers even them. Most of them end up in mental institutions. They're not omnipresent. They're not all powerful. They learned how to con people. They learned how human activity operates, thousands of years ago. They've got a big jump on us, but they've made a lot of mistakes, Alan. I think that we're in danger. We talk about neutron bombs or neutrino bombs. They now have developed anti-matter weapons. Top physicists say they can cause a chain reaction and destroy the whole solar system, or create a black hole or worse. I think they are the biggest threat to humanity. What do you say?

Alan: They are. They've tested out their HAARP technology. Actually, I've got all the frequencies for the short-wave (where you can pick it up). If anybody wants it, they can get in touch with me. They'll hear the HAARP being used 24 hours a day, but they've also used the HAARP technology, the standing waves, to cause explosions in the atmosphere. That was the very reason why Tesla stopped experimenting, because he was afraid that we could superheat the atmosphere to such an extent, it would explode and catch fire. Two or three years ago, you might remember, there was an odd phenomena where, supposedly, all the experts that were hurriedly brought in said, "oh it must have been a giant meteorite over British Columbia down into Washington State." It set off fire alarms and shop alarms, all the way down. However, none of the radar characters or the astronomical crew actually saw anything coming in. What they were really doing was testing this technology to cause explosions in the atmosphere. Then, a week later, I listened to the Australian news, and lo and behold, they had the same phenomena happening over a good part of Australia. They have been testing these weapons out for a long time, and they've been using the populations over areas to be the guinea pigs for them. That's been declassified here.

The town of Espanola (that's not far from me) was used as the guinea pigs for the heavy spraying a few years ago. They sprayed day after day. It was the U.S. planes in conjunction with authority from the Canadian government that came up and sprayed them. The women were having stillbirths. Even the deer in the fields were having stillbirths. The people of Espanola took it right up to the Supreme Court in Canada, and it was admitted there, "yes, this was an experiment carried out by the U.S. military on the public," but they couldn't give them anymore details as to what was used in the chemicals, because of "reasons of national security." We are the enemy to them. They have no countries at the top. They are internationalists; and the peasant of America or Canada is on no higher a scale than the peasant of China or India to them. We are their enemy, and they're testing this stuff out on us all the time.

Alex: Well you're absolutely right, and I am just so upset by the fact, that as a society we face this. Alan, but again, to them, we're weak because we're upset by all the bad things they're doing and we emphasize with fellow humans. For them, that is a great weakness. I am sympathetic because it upsets us; and God, I just can't believe it. I look at all the happy little children. I look at all the beauty in the world, and then there's this great evil running things, and they just go on and on and kill whoever they want and do whatever they want.

Alan: Cold-blooded and it's psychopathic there, to be interested to study up the long term health effects on those people throughout their lives. This is how they get fascinated. When they were children they probably picked the legs of insects, you know, or stuck pins on them and put them on their collection boards. These characters are really deviant creatures, you understand. The psychopath is a deviant.

Alex: Well, my analogy is they're a cancer. The cancer thinks it's dominant, as if it was conscious. It's taking over and nothing can stop it. But really, it's killing the host. It's malfunctioning. It's not elite.

Alan: There's a lot of them now. They have lots of recruits from the lower classes, so they look for the psychopathic

people within all classes, because they do exist, all through the strata. They recruit them to be their hench-boys, their military, their hardened cops—the new SS. That's who are recruited, the psychopathic types, and they give them tests when they go into the military to find out which ones are psychopathic.

Alex: Oh, yes; and they ask them, "will you fire on Americans?" and 70 plus percent say *no*. They go get deadly shocked, shipped overseas to breathe radiation, but those that say *yes* get a plain-clothes uniform, and they're driving around, right now, in black ground rigs.

Alan: They even had a program on the BBC, on how they found the people to work on the nuclear submarines, who would eventually use nuclear missiles; and this was at the Holy Loch at Scotland, where the U.S. base was. The American commander of the base said, "we give them a test to find out which ones are psychopathic. They will obey any order that their boss gives them because we pay them." In other words, the only respect that the psychopath had (the guy who would turn the key and launch the missile) was to his paymaster.

Alex: Well, it's like a tiger eating the Christians, or a lion to feed them. Give us your website. I want to get you back up in the next few weeks, and this time I mean it, Alan. Tell the folks about your website.

Alan: I'm on cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and they can download a lot of these facts and books that I quote from, for free; and I've also two or three things there for sale, which keeps me ticking over.

Alex: People should support you. I want to get you back up in the near future; and God bless you. Thank you for spending time with us.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 17th, 2010
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: For the next hour and fifty two minutes, Alan Watt of Cutting Through the Matrix is going to be joining us to cover a host of issues. The economy, the New World Order, the police state, and the media mind control. The awakening that's happening. But a caller called in, in the last segment and was talking about how he listens to me on global shortwave. We've been on shortwave thirteen years, and we're on eight hours a day. The live four hour show, and then re-aired, what 9 Central PM to 1 am on WWCR, the best shortwave outfit here in the U.S. 100,000 Watts, really great folks. And how we're jammed, by Voice of America, they follow us when we change frequencies, by the Communist Chinese, by North Korean radio, and by government tones. And it's the government that broadcasts these tones. That's what the shortwave experts have told us, because the government admits they put out these timed tones, and Morse Code, and the government always requests to be right next to us, and they bleed over. And I've had discussions with WWCR over the years, and they go, yeah, we agree to change frequencies, and then they move wherever you're at. Time changes, they move. They have people that fire up on shortwave and attack me, and lie about me, and play music over us. And we get hack attacks of all different types. You name it.

But another example of tyranny is zoning. Almost a year ago I signed the lease, for the thousands of square feet next to this office. And it's a warehouse, in an area of Austin that you can basically do whatever you want. It's a standard building. Standard thing we're building. They keep coming in, and nickel and dimeing, saying change this, change that. You've got to put in another firewall here, when they don't make the other people in the same complex, the exact same buildings do it. And they do what they want. They do what they want. In Austin, they harass everybody. But they're really harassing us.

Here's the Austin American Statesman on this. Appeals court sides with South Congress Cafe in city lawsuit. The cafe wanted to build a little deck, on their own property, and the city of Austin made them make \$200,000 of improvements. Then they said, you know what, we've changed our mind, you can't even build that. Now they've

spent hundreds of thousands in the appeals process. The City of Austin is spending hundreds of thousands. And now it's going to go to the Supreme Court over a wooden deck at a restaurant. I guess they didn't make the right payoffs in the city. Suit against the City of Austin over banned deck, likely headed to a jury trial attorneys say. And if that doesn't work it will go on to the Supreme Court. It looks like a jury will decide whether South Austin Cafe has to tear down its deck. Which they got approved, and then they said, no, you can't. On Thursday, a state appeals court sided with the cafe's owners, ruling that a lower court did not give South Congress Cafe a proper hearing before siding with the city, which contends the deck was built illegally and should be torn down. And they go through the whole story of how, what Trudy's did. How they had approval in writing. How they made hundreds of thousands of dollars of changes to do this. And this is feudalism.

In ancient Europe you couldn't plant onions unless you had an authorization. Serfs couldn't own a knife with a pointed end. They would take serfs who were allowed to say have a sheep dog to guard the local noble's sheep, but they would cut off several of the paw digits, so that the dog couldn't hunt the king's game, deer, stags. They had prima noctu, where they were allowed to have sex with your wife on your wedding night, as a system of control. I mean, and I'll tell you who's an expert on this, is Alan Watt. Let's get into zoning first, Alan, and how it's all written by the United Nations. You know this, but break it down for folks. It's just, I know you go through a lot of harassment and hacking, and attacks as well, which is the signet, or the certification that you're the real deal.

Alan Watt: I had three websites that went down last week. And one of them was a transfer from one file to another on the server side, and they lost the last thirty shows. So it's really harassment, because they know with the speed I'm on with satellite upload, they know it takes me time to upload all this stuff again. It's constant harassment you get with this kind of thing. And same with satellite guys, I'm on Xplornet which is a subdivision of Via Sat, which is also a subdivision of Hughes corporation, the military-industrial boys, and they have admitted to me that they've got me on a lock for upload. So they claim I'm using too much bandwidth and so on. They simply kick me in every ten minutes, and I've got to wait ten minutes before I can reset it and upload it again. It's nothing but constant harassment.

Alex: And I talked to you about this. Even though you're paying for the bandwidth, they just won't give it to you.

Alan: They won't give it to me, and I'm paying for high speed, supposedly. And often it goes down to about twice the speed of dial-up.

Alex: Amazing. But zoning itself, being used globally. We have the same zoning laws in the U.S. you have in Canada. The same in Europe. The same in Australia. Under the green legislation, they're really accelerating that.

Alan: Yes. They've had it actually for years. We don't realize that for the last fifteen to twenty years every zoning law to do with plumbing, septic, electrical, building codes of all kinds have all come via the United Nations departments. See, the UN is a copy of your own federal government, only it's designed to handle the whole world's federal governments. And they have a department to do with building codes and all that. And I've got this from town planners, one in Cincinnati, other ones in the U.S. states, who are the head planners for the cities. They've told me, and they've written to me, and given a lot of information on this, all of this is coming from the United Nations, and they're really pushing now. They've set up divisions within each country to go around and inspect premises on top of your local building inspector's codes. So they're enforcing these world standard codes everywhere.

Alex: And it gets worse and worse and worse and worse. And there's this entire criminal class. Did you see the big Canadian study that the BBC covered, where they did tests of people that are self-professed environmentalists and they're six times more likely to steal? They hate their fellow man. They're greedy parasitic control freaks on average. Did you see that study that came out two days ago, A.? And B. what's your take on it?

Alan: Yes. Well, you've got to understand the mentality of the people who join what are called fringe groups. It's a science in itself, because Communism understands it. All the big movements understand it. The people they go for who they target are generally on the fringe. They've got a personal chip on their shoulder, and they submerge themselves. They actually hate themselves in a sense, but they'll submerge themselves and lose their individual identity within the big group. And then they become devoted, fanatical followers. But you're right. They're not

stable to begin with, the ones who join the big groups. And there's a lot of university books out there, on this particular subject. It's a science which is used, but they're used on mass for the big boys to get their agendas through. So you're quite right.

Alex: Well, Alan, so much is going on in the world. Iceland has said no to the banks. Greece is getting ready to say no to their takeover. They want to launch new wars with Iran, and the brainwashing is really intensifying. They're now proposing drugging children before they get depressed. I mean it seems like they're really pulling out all the stops.

Alan: This is the whole Brave New World scenario. It's been planned, well over a hundred years ago. The science of the mind is the most important science of all, and the big boys have the real histories and archives of controlling whole continents and empires of people. They understand how we tick, and they're going the whole way now to the Age of Austerity, which means basically teaching us to be poor and happy at the same time. And they've discussed all the ways they can actually keep us happy and poor, because I said last night on my show, we can be dressed in rags, but as long as you've got that little ipod there, or your little cellphone, and give you cheap entertainment, they can keep us going for years this way as we're taken down. This has all been discussed at the think tanks at the top.

Alex: And of course, then your iphone or your cellphone is your little personal computer that tracks your location, everything you're going. You know, all the places you're traveling to.

Alan: Your iphone actually is also your main ID, that's becoming the ID. Google has said itself within about two or three years they'll phase out the computer as we know it, and you might have monitors, but you'll just plug your iphone in, and that will be your personal computer that goes everywhere with you. You'll do all your banking through it. They can monitor everything that you personally are transacting, and all your emails, etc. This is the agenda. Then, of course, the big one is the Cloud. They're going to do away with computers with personal hard drives. You won't need it, they'll tell you, we'll keep all your data up there in the cloud for you, and you can access it any time you want if you're a good boy or girl, because it's going to be used for punishment as well as reward.

Alex: That's right, the new internet, internet 2, you will have a subdomain, with another big company. Cloud computing is where it's all going. They're building the infrastructure so that you can't use servers or even CDNs. You'll have to be in the Cloud, and so the computers won't even be designed, you won't be able to buy computers basically where you save your own data, because they won't be able to interface with the new cyber security global rules. You'll have to be in the cloud, and then they have all your data, all your photos, all your videos, all your banking data. And if you're not a good globalist, they're just going to turn it off, and they're saying that.

Alan: Yeah, it's going to be used for punishment and reward. Everything in society, we don't realize this, but even money itself is used as punishment and reward. Very Pavlovian. And it's the same with your entertainment. But once they make it mandatory that all transactions must go through electronic transactions, through your iphone, and that's coming. There's so many articles out, even today about that coming up from the mainstream banks. Then they can literally, as Bertrand Russell said, sixty or seventy years ago, eventually they'll use a credit system, and if you are anti-social, that's the big word now across the world, especially in Britain, you're anti-social. If you're anti-social, and you're not part of the communitarianism project, then they'll cut you off, as a punishment until you toe the line.

Alex: Alan, stay there. When we come back, I want to get into anti-social behavior as they call it, where if you're rude, or if you don't accept what the government's saying, or if you don't volunteer, you're a criminal, and they have these databases even on children, all over the world now, where, oh, your data stream shows you might be mentally ill, or you might be predisposed to be a criminal later, we're going to force drug you. We'll be right back with Alan Watt, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We are back live, Alan Watt is our guest. Your phone calls are coming up. The toll free number to join us 1-

800-259-9231. Alan's one of those few guests we can get on to talk about basically any subject. I have read hundreds and hundreds of books written by the globalists. I have read thousands of their own documents. Tens of thousands of news articles, their white papers, and so that's why when I get Alan Watt on, I know he knows what he's talking about. Because he knows the exact same info I know, but from sometimes a different perspective, and his own way of delivering it. And so, I've been asking some of the questions here. I want him to get into whatever he thinks is most important, and news that's happened lately, and things that are developing, and where he sees the world, what he thinks of these shootings at the Pentagon and the kamikaze attack, and the calls for censoring the web. But you were getting into anti-social behavior. They now call taking a photo our your child in the U.S. or in England at a park, anti-social pedophilia. They are arresting people who take photos of their daughters in bikinis in their own pool. That's now illegal, though there's not a law. They're now demonizing, I mean, it's political correctness into every level where they're just coming after the citizenry. So, Alan Watt, continue along those lines.

Alan: This is the Fabian technique that was also used in the Soviet system, where they believe that through scientific alteration of the mind itself through different techniques, they can create the type of person they want. And it's a form of political correctness. Now, they tried it out extensively in China. China was the prototype model after the Soviet Union for this more advanced form of Collectivism, where everyone thinks the same, says the same things, behaves the same way, even sometimes dresses the same way, depends on the era. They had two men working at the United Nations, who dreamed up the idea to test out on China, using social approval and social disapproval. And what they did, they studied the cultural history of the Chinese, and they found out that traditionally, with certain objectives in mind, depopulation was one, and traditionally China had often, very often as a matter of its culture, had killed off newborn children, especially females if they didn't need so many type of thing. And they thought, how can we bring this into the new system where we want to really drastically reduce their population. They actually encouraged that, as you know, and they brought in the one child per family policy. Initially, and the guys at the UN said this in one of their own statements recently, they said, initially the militia had to come to drag women to the abortion clinics, if they had a second pregnancy. Now they've trained the public that the neighbors themselves will drag the woman into the clinic, because they consider it as anti-social to have a second child. You're robbing the food from someone else's mouth type of thing, you're not collective enough, and they get really angry. They'll do it. You can train the public to do this.

Alex: And that's what the phony environmental movement is all about, is teaching us the pie doesn't grow, rising tides don't raise all ships. Anyone doing well is your enemy, and so you need to get into the collectivist model, and once we have collectivist healthcare, then we've got to tax what you eat and do, because we're all paying for it, and this is the nasty trick that the collectivist paradigm uses.

Alan: As I say, it's called social approval and disapproval. And in China, the two guys said it was such a success that these guys dreamed up, these neuroscientists, they dreamed up this idea. They said it was such a success that they then turned, they were the guys who brought in the United Nations' War on Smoking. And they trained the children at school to have Pavlovian responses if they saw anyone light up a cigarette twenty feet away. And I've witnessed that myself. They go into a sort of paroxysm, a spasm of coughing and waving their hands at twenty feet away. That's Pavlovian response.

Alex: Alan, I have trouble with smoking. I start it, I stop it. I've got a real problem with tobacco, and I was down at Port Aransas. My wife and kids are inside eating. I don't smoke anywhere near them, a few weeks ago, and I fell off the wagon, and I was smoking cigarettes, and I went out on the back deck and fired up a cigarette, and a woman in the parking lot, no exaggeration, had to be forty feet away, I just lit the cigarette and she starts waving her hands coughing, and freaking out and runs over and says, your cigarette is hurting me. I mean, this is a control freak. And I said, "Hey, Lady. Don't worry your police state is taking over. Don't worry. But I said, enjoy the fluoride they put in your water. Enjoy the mercury in your shots. I bet you don't have a problem with that." And then she kind of got mad and ran off.

Alan: Yeah, meanwhile she's being sprayed every day from aircraft, and she doesn't even notice it.

Alex: And the GMO food sterilizes all the rats they feed, but she likes that.

Alan: She likes that too, and it also brings down the population by cancers of the stomach and elsewhere. Getting back to social approval, the same two guys at the United Nations said it was such a success, with their no second child policy that they introduced, and they run it. They really worked out the mechanism for it for social approval and disapproval, then the anti-smoking law, then they, the same two guys came out and boasted they're using it now on the War on Obesity. Now in Britain, they've already started to weigh your children at school.

Alex: Stay there. Let's talk about it. Let's talk about it. And yeah, then if you're one pound overweight, they'll take your kids, but they'll use some example of an 800-pound woman.

(Commercial break)

Alex: There's hundreds of different ways that the establishment conditions us to be tattle-tales, to hate our fellow man: the torture porn in the movies, all the violence, the conditioning, the dividing us into all these different groups along race, religion, sex. But look at Europe. They say we're going to ban Nazi websites. Oh, sounds reasonable to some, you know, Nazis are bad. Then they've got the precedent set, and now, oh, you can't criticize the EU. You can't criticize GMO food. You can't criticize the town council. Now the White house says you can't criticize groups. And so once they set the precedent there, they expand it. They create the perception that guns are illegal with TV ads and billboards showing a picture of a revolver, or a shotgun, legal almost everywhere but a few cities, like DC and Chicago. And they say, report illegal guns, and then your neighbor is ignorant. I see every few days articles where some old guy comes out with his rifle to go to the shooting range, neighbors call the cops, they pull him over, they go ahead and arrest him. So, it's all this perception with this dumbed-down population, and now they're going into the next phase. Alan has talked a lot about this, and we're going to get more into how they're conditioning us, but then I want to get into, contestants turn torturers in French TV experiment, and how they're duplicating. Give me a document cam shot please, the Stanford prison experiment, and we're going to go over that experiment. In 1971 a team of researchers led by psychology professor Philip Zimbardo at Stanford University, 24 undergraduates were selected out of 70 to play the roles of both guards and prisoners in a mock prison, in the basement. And they told them that they were going to randomly torture them. They were told it was real. They hired actors. And they found that the vast majority would murder people, and believe they were murdering. Well, now, there's all these new Hollywood movies coming out about torture. I saw another one, I think I sent you the trailer. I think it was called the Final. In fact, pull up that. It's on youtube, it's the top video right now, ad, the Final. And oh, the kids that aren't cool, they capture fifty of the other cool kids and they torture them and murder them, and it's a great, good thing. So, this is the massive conditioning, so when our neighbor is being drug away, we don't care if we're being drug away later, and our neighbor won't care when we're drug away, because we're all being conditioned to it. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes. In fact, there's a movie, a very good movie that came out in Germany called The Experiment, and that was based on that particular experiment, because they were doing it in other countries too. And it works the same way, wherever they do it. People, you see people really who don't know themselves, and that's the old maxim, from thousands of years ago. Know thyself. If you don't know yourself, you immediately get submerged into role playing, and you adapt into the role, and sadomasochism takes over, actually in prison guard society, with being the prisoners and the wardens. And once the actors themselves, the people who take on these roles as prisoners, once they start talking back to the wardens, the wardens literally react with anger. "How dare you? You're subservient. We hate you because you're so compliant." You're on your knees. This is sadomasochistic behavior, and it's also used in the military. That's where they really got it from. When you join the military, the first thing they teach you is you're not a person anymore, an individual, you're part of the team. All that matters is the force.

Alex: Well, it's classic cult brainwashing: they shave your head, sleep deprivation, they torture you, and then you're no longer a maggot. You're now a human because you're part of our group, and that's your only identity, and now in the public schools, the terror attack drills, where they tell the kids, it's real. They tell them, it's the gun owners that are doing this, it's the conservatives, it's the libertarians, it's the home schoolers that are going to do this. That's why we had to torture you. That's why we've got to watch you with cameras in the bathroom. It's their fault. And it's like all these different syndromes, the Stockholm syndrome, they start loving their abuser. And take all the FEMA drills

and police training, and government, it's like in your role, and when they run terror attacks, they do it through a script. And so everything becomes role playing if you don't have your own identity, if you don't have your own moral compass that was taught to you, you know, through your culture. Don't trust the government. Never snitch. Stick together. Those were truly passed on ancient human attributes against tyranny. As they removed that, yuppies, you know trendies, liberals, they're all in a role, and they play a role. And it's like a three year old, playing princess, or playing cowboys and Indians, and I remember when I was three years old having a giant paradigm shift in my backyard, when me and my friends were playing Batman and Robin. And it clicked. I said, I'm playing a role. I'm not really Batman, and I had this paradigm understanding that everybody was playing roles, and then I never basically did it again. Do you see what I'm saying?

Alan: Exactly. And people really do become their role. When they get a job they become their job. They tend to lose themselves as well. Mr. Postman actually becomes Mr. Postman. And the same with Mr. Policeman. They get into this role and they don't think like an ordinary individual would ever think again. They think more like a machine. They're conditioned machines. Same with the military. But remember too, we're run by experts at the top, with unlimited financing, with thousands of think tanks working on every possible repercussion for their agenda at every stage. And they work out what the reactions from the public will be. They have risen a generation on militarized video games, which were intended to desensitize the military from killing or turning on anyone they're told to turn on, including their own people if need be. And they've raised them with this. It's very addictive. They know what they're doing, and these guys now are the real Johnny with a gun. They're wearing the uniforms, and when they're told to turn on their own people, they will do so. This is all the plan.

Alex: Exactly. They found that in World War I, soldiers would shoot people a thousand yards away, but over half of folks, unless they were fighting for their lives, wouldn't shoot somebody 20 feet away. By Vietnam, with pop-up paper targets to habitualize instinctual shooting, they got it to where about 90% would pull the trigger up close. You know, you must heighten your killer instinct, or you will be dead, marine. Doom, the video game, was developed over fifteen years ago by the Pentagon. We talked about this, and now they even use the playstation controller with the Predator Drones, and they're actually hiring teenagers who have the top scores on these pilot programs that they now admit the Pentagon funded Microsoft. And I talked to a high-level former, well he's actually a Hollywood producer who for five years worked at the highest levels of Microsoft, and it's all basically a Pentagon program to precondition, and it was like, what twenty years ago they had the Last Starfighter, put in the science fiction thing, where they put out these video games to find out who can beat the game. Then they land, and say, you're now going to be part of the intergalactic Starfighters. But instead of really working for aliens off world that put these video games in, the Pentagon now admits they are literally getting the best robot pilots to now be in these trailers in Arizona or Nevada, or New Mexico, with drones, 10,000 miles away, and they've been habitualized on very games designed to pre-program them.

Alan: They also go through a very specialized testing for the ones who do that. And this was disclosed in a documentary in Britain, where the U.S. nuclear subs are based, at the Holy Loch. And the commander of the base was asked how they select the two men aboard every sub who put the keys in together. They look at their little computers and so on. Everything is computerized so the little figures and so on aren't just continents and aren't just people. They're just like cartoons to them. But he said, we select the psychopathic types, because they will do what they're told, and they will turn those keys, and they will press those buttons, when they're told to do so. Because they can't empathize with other people. So they actually have selective courses, and tests to get the right people to sit behind, as you say, in these trailers, while they kill hundreds of people, thousands of miles away that they never even see.

Alex: And they have drill after drill after drill. Now people are asking, well, how do they know who is the best drone pilot. Well, now, almost all the games are interactive. And so, it's all on a database, and now, the Microsoft X-box, the Playstation with Sony, all these companies admit, it's got voice identification, infrared face scan. They're now going to add pain sensors to the games. Remember, what 20+ years ago, that James Bond movie, where they're "Global Domination" and they're playing the game and they're getting pain. Pain when they get hit. This, again, it's all pre-programming. And they admit it. This is not our opinion.

Alan: That's right. People don't realize that the biggest corporations out there, were all funded by the government agencies. And I'm talking about legitimate, commercialized corporations. They bring up the guys like Gates to be the front men. They couldn't have competitors with different technologies giving it to the public. They have to make sure there's one. Remember their old saying through all the movies, "There can be only one." Well, they make sure that they are the one. And they create these characters. They create real corporations that really make things.

Alex: His father was Army Intelligence, the top board member on the eugenics organization, Planned Parenthood. And it's admitted that IBM gave it all to him, so that they wouldn't have anti-trust problems, and Microsoft is a fake spin-off of the eugenics corporation, IBM.

Alan: Yes, and the Gates family too go all the way back to Rockefeller, because when he killed all the miners in the strike down in the states, turned a militia loose on them, they sent in PR guys. And Gates relative was one of the PR guys who created the new Rockefeller, the philanthropist, the man who cared about poor people.

Alex: And now, Bill Gates is giving free shots to the people in Africa, but then he gave a speech and it's doublespeak to his people. That's why the audience laughed. The sickos laughed. We played the audio and video here just a month ago, and he says, we've got to get everybody's vaccines, so we can cut the population by half. And everyone laughed and clapped. It was a sick, psycho enjoyment. We're saying we're killing them out in the open. And they don't even see it. And it's ah, ha, ha. We're murdering. We have power. Trampling and being trampled. We're priests of power. We're pressing on the nerve, Watt. We kill. We're mega-deathing. We're killing. We count.

Alan: And the thing is too, you see, they are super-confident now, because the public have never been so dumbed down, the general public, as they are today, with scientific means through media, all media, entertainment. There's not a thing you can watch in entertainment that isn't full of predictive programming, and messages, and how you should behave, and how you should feel about this, and feel about that. You're given it all, and they've never had such a dumbed-down population with inoculations as they have today. Thirty injections before a child gets out of hospital after getting born. And then they're full of fluoride from then on too. We are really working at less than half speed to be honest with you.

Alex: Absolutely. And why do you think some individuals are predisposed to be resistant to this, vs others that fall right into it. A lot of it's upbringing, genetics, but obviously the most aggressive, anti-government, anti-tyranny group in the world were North Americans, just because of the selection of who came here: the rebels, the criminals, the trailblazers. And so, that's why we were the first to be fluoridated. We're the first to be targeted, and then we're the beta test. If they can do it to us, they can do it to anybody. And they really hate the Muslims, because they've got their own in those countries, kind of Old World, repressive system in some ways, but that's they say one of their biggest threats, because they won't allow in any of the Western control.

Alan: And the Muslims too, you see, the whole world is almost standardized. The whole world is almost standardized. The Muslims have held out. They have an intact culture, and they're autonomous to an extent too. They've traditionally never joined the world bankers. Traditionally they've never used usury, so they can't get put into massive debt. That's been changing since the late 1800s, but still, there are holdouts there. They don't fit in with the globalized, standardized system. And that's what it's all about, standardization of a world system across the entire globe. So anyone who won't go under will be bombed under and forced under, or simply eradicated altogether. Well, it's the same thing too, with the oil and all the rest of it too. We know it's just land grabs. It's mineral grabs. It's oil grabs. Not for our countries, because we don't have countries anymore, to be honest with you. We're run by internationalists and we have been for a long, long time. But they're making sure that they have all these resources for themselves for a hundred years, two hundred years in the future, and I've read the Department of Defence's own projections for the next fifty years. They know, and they've published it before the dollar bottomed out and the crash came. They said there would be financial crashes. They said there would be food shortages, there would be riots, as they bring down the Western world, and 2010 to 2012 was around their starting date for the actual riots. Well, we've seen the riots break out in Greece and other countries. There's articles in the paper now, they're expecting riots in the U.K. shortly.

Alex: Let's talk more about that, but let's go back. You made a big deal out of this in 2007. We realized it was a big deal. We wrote articles about it at Infowars.com and Prisonplanet.com. You did at Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. The London Guardian reported on it. We got the whole 100-page report, the British Ministry of Defence Program, and they said, we're going to financially collapse it into 2010, we're going to have flash mobs, riots, and they talk about how we're the enemy. They talk about using nuclear weapons or the neutron bombs if the people were ever to try to take back London or Ottawa or DC, they will neutron bomb the population. And they just admit it. We're standing by with neutron bombs. They're public. We will kill you. And they say, there's nothing you can do. We're going to poison you. We're going to sterilize you. And if you ever try to take a capitol, we're going to neutron bomb you. I mean this is, this is, so the cops, the military, that serve this, and the bureaucrats, you're drinking deadly poison. You're being poisoned with GMO. Your sperm count has dropped 85%. You're becoming sterile. You're dying of cancer. And you will salute the government and take your five year old that died of cancer and bury him, and then just salute the government. Thank you for killing my child. Thank you New World Order. I like my petty psycho power, so I'm going to serve you straight to hell. Thank you. Yes, sir. I'm not strong enough to break my conditioning. I'm not strong enough to read where they say they'll neutron bomb us. I'm not strong enough to admit this is a psycho kill grid we're in. I'm going to submit. I love being a tyrant. So you go ahead and smash me.

Alan: And also that was followed, remember from the Guardian, and from the Department of Defence, for the U.K. and NATO, all NATO countries, followed immediately a month later, by the United States Military one which was pretty well identical to the British one. So, this is the World Agenda, and they said the same thing will happen in the United States, so, this all falls in again with Agenda 21, the Agenda for the 21st Century, which is the Century for Change, planned change, of course. And they're already starting to smash down a lot of the suburbs, around the urban areas, in Detroit and places like that. That's all part of the plan. Everyone is to get forced into the already overcrowded cities over the next fifty years.

Alex: And they said that twenty years ago. They said, we'll get everybody dependent, through the Trilateral banking system, and then, we're going to destroy half of the homes in the cities, and Detroit has announced, they're going to destroy a third. And they're announcing massive new energy taxes, all designed to bankrupt us.

Alan: Yes, and also to, you see, we have to be managed for the next fifty years, as they take this system down. And if you go into the Council on Foreign Relations own website you'll see that they've got think tanks on one of their sites, one of their links, full-time think tanks from the CFR on all topics and subjects. One of them is on the coming food shortages. They've been working on this for over fifteen years, the coming food shortages.

Alex: Break it down. Let's break down their agenda, their enemy operation, how it's going to unfold, and again, I'm going to pull up the name of that British Ministry of Defence Report on the next ten years. I believe that's the headline. We're going to get that during the break and put it up on screen. If not, call Watson, he'll know the name. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Almost exactly three years ago, in April of 2007, revolution, flash mobs, and brain chips, a grim vision of the future. The governments will use neutron bombs on us, somewhere between 2015, they believe that with their computer models, their predictive systems tracking human movements, that there will be desperate attempts, as people know they're being poisoned, as they're being killed, as they find out it's a eugenics model, people will attempt primitively to take the capitols. The capitols are facades, it's the big underground NORAD bases, the continuity of government bases, Cheyenne Mountain, systems like that. Systems out in Colorado Springs. But they will use Neutron weapons on you, that's a nuke that doesn't destroy the cities, it just kills all life. It's a radiation burst weapon. They say, you're going to have to have a brain chip to have a job. That people will have to accept it just to have a job. It's like, oh, it's free market. You don't have to be here, but you'll starve to death. They talk about flash mobs, how they're going to control us. Their New World Order, their World Government. And you can read the 100+ page report. They have a link to it in this article, and if it's not linked now, ask Watson, he can pull up the actual British Ministry of Defence report. U.S. Government report. I mean folks, I at a primitive level get excited and try to warn you. Because, I mean, I'm a fellow human. I want freedom. I want to be happy. I want a good future. I

want to build and work together and go to space. These control freaks don't. So, Alan can calmly talk about it. He's a great guy. Me, it's like we know these are mastermind criminals. We know what they're doing. We're not lying to you, and you need to check out what we're saying. And no one in the government, or the military or the police should serve these people. You're with us, the people, even if you think you're part of the system. Alan, isn't that the biggest trick, is that people that serve the system feel like they're on the winning team?

Alan: It's a fact. It's also a technique and a science all in itself. It's called obedience to authority. The same technique they use in the military. You're part of the team. I'm too important to be discarded, that kind of stuff. And it's worked through the Soviet system, well tested, tried, lots of books written on it. Obedience to authority. What they don't realize, once, for instance, look at all the bureaucrats you have to take care of millions or billions of people. Once they've reduced the population, they won't need the bureaucrats, so they're next to go as well. You won't need all the cops out there, or the military, if you wipe out most of the planet. So what are they going to do...They won't keep you around as a pet, believe you me. These guys are all about economics and what seems to be appropriate at the time. And if they claim that you are eating up the resources that their future offspring, the elite's future offspring will have for the next thousand years, they're going to get rid of you very quickly, if they don't need you. Everyone is used in turn here. Every organization out there is used in turn. The Communist organizations are all used in turn. The right wingers as well. And they don't realize that they're all used in turn, all to serve and bring about the same agenda, which is simply the elite's survival. This goes back to the Darwinist philosophy. It's a whole philosophy to do with Darwinism, to do with eugenics, survival of the fittest. And, whereas we can talk about psychopaths as being almost alien to our mentality from us, because they have no empathy for other people. They're very cunning. They're like cameras that watch and study you, emulate you, and are very good con men, but they feel nothing for you. Well, in the Darwinist philosophy, they are the natural successors to take over and rule the world and keep it for themselves. They believe that they are the most advanced predators on the planet. And they're not ashamed of being predators. They think that's a natural order. So, predators who are ruthless will always survive. And that's what they discuss at the top think tanks, amongst themselves.

Alex: And we can't recognize them, because, what, maybe one out of a hundred people is a psychopath. Maybe five out of a hundred is a sociopath. But they're conditioning the public to artificially create psychopaths and sociopaths, and it's come out in government documents, most of the chemical and biological testing where they kill our own troops and people, isn't to test the chemicals or biologicals, it's to test their scientists to see who enjoys killing people, who believes end justifies the means, to take them as seeders to then create larger cadres.

Hour 2

Alex: This is what is so frustrating. We're going to put the PDF up on screen a little bit later of the actual British government document. It's one of literally thousands that say the same thing. They talk about us, how we're animals, how they're manipulating us, how they're controlling us. And when you have all these admissions of what they're doing and how they want to kill the majority of us, and then the public argues with you. "Oh, the government wouldn't kill 3,000 on 9/11. Oh the government wouldn't stage Gulf of Tonkin." It's just asinine. We're going to go to calls coming up in the next segment, but Alan, you've hit upon the key here. It's this predatory mindset. They believe it's a virtue. It's like a wolf killing a sheep. The wolf doesn't feel guilty, this is what it's doing. And how do we get people to recognize the scientific and technological elite takeover that Eisenhower warned us about. How do we let them understand that there is a group, watching and manipulating us like we are bacteria in a petri dish. Only by getting outside the control paradigm, seeing the larger picture can people have any chance of stopping this. But they've trained the slaves to giggle and laugh, and be delusional, where if they laugh something off that makes it not exist, and laugh at their utter destruction.

Alan: It's that, but also we've got to understand something, most folk don't know there's been a war on their cultural values for well over a hundred years. I mean complete, all-out war by the media, by entertainment, by all the so-called lefties that work together with the boys at the top. And the first thing they said in the late 1800s, H.G. Wells said this, we must destroy the family unit. That was taken up from the Fabian society to the Marxist groups. That became a prime tenet of the Communist Manifesto as well, destruction of the family unit. Everything that stood in the way of takeover as a group, which is really a small clan, you'll stand up for your relatives and for those you love.

If they can destroy all that, and Bertrand Russell put it even better, he said, If we can create a egosyntonic and egocentric narcissistic society, where everyone is in love with themselves, they'll stand up for no one; therefore the government can rule each person, right down to them, and no one will stand up to defend them if we go for them. That's happened today. That's happened.

Alex: And I want you to talk more about that, but they also create counterfeits for different personality types. They know psychos and sociopaths will buy into the Narcissism, and go ahead and abort their babies, or go ahead and let the CPS take their kid, because the kid was trouble anyways, and who cares if my neighbor is being drug away, he had a nicer car then I did. Or, oh, I love being an environmentalist, we're going to sock it to the business owners with more taxes. You know, this rat-like mentality. But for gracious, good people who are centered, and realize we should be giving and should have honor and courage, and should be informed and be involved in community, and stand up for our fellow man, and that we're all part of a larger species, they come in with fake liberal and altruistic systems to then take the best of us and get us working for them towards their goal. So they've typecast everything, in a different media, different strata, different propaganda, different niches, different subgroups, and they write all about it even in the twenties, with you know the fellow that wrote the book Propaganda. I mean, it's just, it's all, Edward Bernays, it's just all there, and we're here desperately telling people.

Alan: Yes, and they knew that stuff from Bernays in the 1800s with the book called The Crowd. And he was taught by experts from childhood for his role, by the way. So they understood that through scientific indoctrination, they could create the kind of society that they wanted, helpless, actually helpless. They wouldn't even know they were helpless in fact, but they'd be very happy. And Rockefeller said it himself. He said, the people will come to us with perfect docility at the end, when they take it all away from the public and give us a substitute system. That can be done for most people. Most people cannot think for themselves. They live in Plato's Cave. They can only parrot what each one parrots from the media. And because they're all parroting the same things, they think they're sane. They actually think they're sane. And they're living in a false paradigm, completely, a false reality.

Alex: This is key. Alan Watt, a big part of *Fall of the Republic*. A big part of the next Fall of the Republic, get it on DVD, make copies, get it out to people still in the Matrix. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, I've got a really good memory, but it's not perfect. No one's is, unless it's the borg mind of the computer system, and that's full of mistakes. But it's like yesterday, I was up on air talking about Pentagon technology to get the heat resonance, biometric print of your body or even your shoulders and the top of your head. And I got an email saying, Alex, they can't brain scan you from orbit. People got confused by that. I was reading a BBC article from what, five years ago, about twenty five meters away they can brain scan you and they're putting these up. It was also on CBS news. Then I went into identification biometrics systems of how you walk. From the ground, satellites that can identify you once they have your heat resonance print of your shoulders and the top of your head, from orbit. Okay, that is admitted. So people get confused by that. Now I was going from memory on this DCDC Global Strategic Trends Program, 2007, 2036. Here's the London Guardian: Revolution, Flash mobs, Brain Chips, A Grim Vision of the Future. I need to get Paul Watson, Steve Watson, Aaron Dykes, Kurt Nimo, somebody, one of my great writers, researchers to go through this report three years later and show how much of what they talked about that would start happening by 2010 has now begun, okay. And, but in here, I had them search on the PDF file, it's a hundred and something pages, the term neutron weapons. And they did find it, but it talks about how they may be used in war. Kind of what Bertrand Russell was saying of, we'll use nuclear war to knock out all our enemies and then have an Age of Peace. So it must be the U.S. version of this, or perhaps even a PNAC, because I know I've read it and did a story about it, where they talk about we'll use neutron bombs against populations if they try to take over the government. So we need to ferret that out, because again these things all mimic each other, and are very similar. We're going to go to calls here, but Alan Watt, you were getting into the narcissism, how they train people to not care. I've read Roman historians who wrote about the fact that early on in Rome they didn't have gladiatorial events, and that they scientifically as a way to dehumanize and so people would put up with tyranny, first it was convicted hard-core criminals that had to fight. Then it was old slaves. Then it was basically everybody. Then it was your neighbor, next week. And as long as the public could cheer for somebody being torn apart this

week, that dehumanized everyone and made them enjoy seeing their fellow humans killed. Next week it would probably be them. And that things got worse and worse as the empire declined. They did this consciously, 2000+ years ago, right through their fall in 410AD to the Visigoth chieftain Alaric. And so they had scientific control 2000 years ago. The Greeks had it 2500 years ago. Continue.

Alan: And what you find too is that the big authors who worked for the Fabian Society, which is just an arm, a specialized arm to control left wing for the Socialized World they're bringing in on behalf of the elite. In fact it was all started up by the elite themselves and funded by them, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They're all branches, specialized branches of the same thing. You'll find that their authors have talked about this particular age we're in today. One of them was Arnold Toynbee, a professor at Oxford. He was the one who taught Rhodes Scholars for world government on behalf of the elite. And he said in his own history books, he was a philosopher and historian, he said that this is what happens at the end of an age when an empire is going down. Now the elite always move out before the empire crashes by the way. You never see that the rich people get put under. And they bring homosexuality to the fore, lesbianism. Party, party, party for the wealthy elites, and then the rest emulate that too. They have fewer and fewer children. They have infanticide, it becomes very common, and so they know the techniques of bringing down a society. Everybody is partying, having fun. Entertainment, drama, plays staged as never before. And this can be reimplemented at any time, in any culture, in any empire, as long as you bring in the same formula in sequence, you can recreate that and bring the people down to basically a slave level. Now that was also said by Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley, who was a historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, and he taught at the U.S. State Department. He taught the diplomats, and he also taught guys in the Pentagon. So they use knowledge for weapons. Knowledge is power. And it can be weaponized if you understand the techniques and the formulas to reintroduce the same sequences, you can bring people down as you control them, every stage of the way. And today we're living, it's like Sodom and Gomorrah. Regular television now is basically pornography. They're bringing up live simulated sex shows on British morning TV. This kind of stuff. This is the key too, to break all natural bonding rules that creates a strong cultural society, and it starts really with the man and the woman. That's their first target. You divide them. You conquer them. You then separate the children. The state rear the children with new values, which are all politically correct. Every intake in kindergarten is taught to a scientific formula, so that the intake on the previous year are given a little upgrade from the previous year before them, for what they will expect to happen culturally in society, in their lifetime, so that when it happens they think it's normal. And Beria, who was the KGB, or NKVD head of the Soviet Union in 1934 at the International Communist meeting, talked about this. He said it used to take seventy years to alter society in a cultural way to our advantage. Now, he said, in 1934 it takes five years through indoctrination of the intakes of children. Today it's down to year by year by year through kindergarten. It's a scientific indoctrination, so that they'll get brought up in a world where brain chipping will be normal. Hermaphroditic beings, cloned in laboratories will be normal, all kinds. There will be no such thing as pedophilia, anymore. That's another big goal, destruction of all normalcy means you are defenceless against the Big Boys, because you have no cultural values to hold on to and stand up for. When you can't stand up for anything, you are totally defeated.

Alex: You're now a blank slate that they can program anything they want into. You're an empty hard drive. Now, I want to go over this, and then we're going to calls. I mentioned this last hour. Contestants turned torturers in French TV game show experiment. And here's the Stanford experiment from 1971, where the professors themselves went crazy with the mock prison and torture, and even began actually trying to hurt people and kill people. And they were telling people to do mock executions that they thought were real, and they were actually carrying it out because of the mad, crazy power trip. And this was almost forty years ago, ladies and gentlemen. This was thirty-nine years ago. Think of how far they've taken us now. I want to play a Fox News clip, of this torture show, where we're all being taught it's beautiful and wonder. Roses aren't beautiful. Beautiful green fields, beautiful oceans, love, innocence, honor, it's not good. Death, destruction, blood, torture, this is what's beautiful. This is what's good. This is your power. Your power to hate and kill and to give support to killing. An evil culture by design, so we're defenceless. Virtue, sovereignty is the antidote. States rights, cutting the size of government. Not putting your children in government training camps. Warning everyone you know. Getting upset. Getting through the comfort zone. Breaking out of your bubbles. Realizing how serious and real this is, and that everything else you're being programmed with is fake. What's real is the government think tanks. What's real is the documents. What's real is what's really happening, not the false spectrum analysis projected on you, that is literally a matrix like system, that we're now digitally television now all going now to 3D, which they admit is total mind control. It makes

you mentally ill. Just total programming. Drugging the water supply. We're deep into this technological dictatorship right now. Let's go to this clip.

He shows. Well, it is that and then some. French producers actually mocked up a game show. Contestants were posed questions. If they got them wrong, they're commanded to throw a switch and zap a fellow, on literally, on the hot seat. Now it appears that he gets hit with electricity upwards of oh, 420 volts worth, all the while the audience of this game show shouting, "Punish him! Punish him!" Take a look and listen."

ARRGGHHH!!! Merci!!!! (Biff, Bamm, Boom!)

Bizarre. Contestants and audience are real. They think the game is real. The guy on the hot seat is an actor. He is faking it. Faking it very well. It looks like he's almost about to die. And here is the punchline. I saved the headline for last, John. Well, some of the contestants said No, they would not participate in this. 82% said Yes, and pulled the switch.

John: Mm, pretty bizarre, TV experiment. What's the reaction?

Commentator: Well, producers are defending it. They say they're just updating a psychological experiment which was actually run in the United States about fifty years ago. But France is taken aback. I spoke to one top commentator, and his words to me are, it was stupid. It was crazy. The French newspapers are....

Alex: Okay, let's stop. Last week, Georgian state controlled TV broadcasted that the Russians had invaded again. They never invaded to begin with. They have simulated cyber attacks, simulated terror attacks. They announced on U.S. TV it's fake only at the beginning. All this War of the Worlds, psychological brainwashing. This is done so people associate torture as fun. That's why they brought out the Abu Ghraib torture, was to get you ready to accept it. Now police all over the world are taught pain compliance, and a federal court and a state court have ruled, police can now break arms and tazer you, to answer questions without a warrant. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, in fact, it has come out in different court hearings, or it's not even court hearings, I don't think it even goes to court when they tazer people and kill them, that the police were now using tazers for compliance. Compliance. That's what it's all about now, compliance. You comply, you do what you're told. There's no such thing as rights anymore. You're taught to simply obey, or else. Sadoomasochistic techniques have been bombarded into the public's brains by movies for the last forty years, getting worse and worse and worse.

Alex: Stay there. We're going to come back and finish up on that Alan. One of the headlines was in New York, I believe it was AP, "Judge Rules Police Can Tazer to Make You Answer Questions." But you have a 5th Amendment. Or, "Court Rules They Can Tazer You to Give DNA Sample." I mean you're in a gurney, strapped down and they're tazering you over and over again, just enjoying it. Oh, yeah.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Ladies and gentlemen, we are in a scientific kill grid, thousands of government documents say, once the scientific dictatorship is in place, and they're getting close, they're not going to just soft kill a few million here and there. They're going to just kill in mass. Alan Watt is our guest. I want to go to Alex, Shannon, Dirk, Kay, Tim, and others, but, Alan, I see a blurring of reality and fiction, with all these fake drills or Russia attacked. Georgia, it was a lie two years ago. It's a lie now when they ran the newscasts nationwide. The people are very angry in Georgia. They have all these TV shows where they don't tell you it's real or not. They've announced they've captured an Al Qaeda leader sometimes fourteen, fifteen times, never retract the last time. They're scientifically setting the precedent where they just like and deceive all the time.

Alan: It's a technique too, because, you see, this is a war of terror, not on terror, it's a war of terror. You always use terroristic techniques on the vast population when you're drastically changing quickly into a new system, and you want that again for obedience and compliance. And that's what we're seeing happening now. When you see,

there's so many television series out now on terrorism, terrorism and government agencies dealing with it all. And it's all so far-fetched and crazy scenarios, but people are lapping that stuff up. They can't tell fact from fiction anymore. They see the guys in the streets with the combat boots, the cops and all the rest of it. It's all quite normal to them. And what happens is, you get into a state of flux. They call it flux at the top, where you can't rationalize reality and separate it from fiction, and use your own perceptions to say, am I really under attack right now, or is it mainly in my head. But all the symbols they're giving you is that you're under attack, you're under attack, comply, obey, obey. And they can rush forward a whole agenda, with rationing, fuel rationing which will come too, as they get us off the roads gradually into the new system. And as they're doing it, yes, they will step up the decadence within society. Because in the feudal systems, they knew that when they brought out someone who'd fought against them, a hero like William Wallace for instance, the peasantry would turn up, living in their own misery, and they would actually hate someone who tried and failed, and they'd watch him being drawn and quartered and sliced up in a ritualistic killing on behalf of the king. And they'd cheer because they hate the losers. The public hate the losers. They know it within themselves, they're losers themselves, and they transfer it onto the victim who stood up, and had the guts to stand up, but actually lost. This is the same technique they're showing you now. They're telling you you're nobody. You're weak. Obey, and maybe survive. If you don't obey, you definitely will not survive, because we'll get you. That's the message now. And they've borrowed all the terms that they used to use in the Soviet Union, like political correctness is a direct translation from them. So is anti-government, anti-government. Any statement, any criticism of any policy at all is called now, you're anti-government. Which really would mean the opposition party is the most anti-government party around.

Alex: Well, we love our country. We fear and don't like our government, and have common sense. Here are some of the headlines. Kucinich kisses the ring as Obama deceptively sells totalitarian care in Ohio. Kucinich sells out on healthcare after ride on Airforce 1. When I saw that photo yesterday, I knew Kucinich had sold out, with Obama smiling triumphantly. He's the type of psycho that hates America, hates good people. They enjoy destroying you. They enjoy making you poor. And now, this medical tyranny, that does have the rationed care, does have the death panels, it's all coming in now, Alan.

Alan: You also get compulsory sterilization. That will be on the books, because look who's up there, Mr. Holdren that wrote the book with Paul Ehrlich. Paul Ehrlich's wife is a high member of the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, and they wrote about that years ago, that they would bring in mandatory sterilization for the unfit, and that's coming now.

Alex: Yeah. Now they're saying now, look at this mother that had a genetic problem, and she had a kid. We need pre-screening to license you to have kids, and then, oh, we have been taking your blood at birth for the Pentagon for thirty-seven years, globally. It started thirty-seven years ago. We were in a World Government thirty-seven years ago.

Alan: Yeah, we were. And again, generations haven't even known it. Apart from the Federal Reserve getting created back in early World War I, in fact, there would be no World War I if it wasn't for that being created. The fact is, when FDR gave you the New Deal, that was the announcement of, this is the New Way. This is the new system. This supersedes the Constitution. The Constitution is out the window. And the bankers and so on, we're running the show. That was a legal declaration.

Alex: Absolutely. And he declared the War Powers Act in 1933, and put the country into a permanent emergency, and that's what we're still under today.

Alan: So we've never had such a thing, there was a Republic in the U.S., that's been wiped out. In fact, the CFR's own writers, in their own magazine, the Foreign Affairs, said that we'll do an end-run around the Constitution. In other words, ignore it and go around it. They've done that a long time ago.

Alex: The SPP documents say we're going to set up a North American Union by stealth. Okay, I promise, we're going right to your calls, out of this break, with your key questions for Alan Watt and myself. We'll be right back. His site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I want to be clear here. The globalists are not gods. They've not invincible. They're organized. They control the issuance of currency and credit. We can take back our town councils in England, our counties, our cities in the United States and Canada by education. By showing people the false reality that they've been living in, and educating them about tyrants of history, and how this is a high-tech version. We can cut big government. We can support the family. We can trust in our creator to lead, guide and direct us, not the big organized religion. There is a big awakening happening, and the globalists are trying to manipulate that and control that, but their global warming taxes are in trouble, record numbers didn't take the swine flu shot or the seasonal flu, so we had record low flu. That was in Wall Street Journal. Because it's the shot that gives you the flu, all the evidence shows. The people are trying to get healthier. That's why they're trying to wreck all the agriculture and industry, where you are totally dependent on them, so even if you're awake, there's nothing you can do. And we're very close to entering a time when it's going to be even harder to beat these people, but I see a lot of positive things happening. Alan Watt, what do you see on the positive front? And then we're going to calls.

Alan: Well, I think people will be standing up more on an individualistic basis. As you know, groups are penetrated so darn quickly, and taken over very, very quickly. Because they've got unlimited financing at the top, and unlimited agents basically to go and do that. I've got reports here of them doing it in Canada recently, as well, and living under cover with far left groups and in Britain too, the anti-racist groups.

Alex: They're out of control in Austin. There are just out of control operations here in Austin. But it's having no effect, and people are seeing through them.

Alan: Yes, and that's the key to it. If you retain your individuality, and you mix with different people, you think you're a group. Whenever you see it veer off from its initial intent, then you know you've been taken over. You've got to, and then you leave it. You don't submerge yourself and lose yourself within the group. You must always think as an individual and keep your mind on track. That's the key to everything. And the boys at the top, now here's the thing too. They've taught us to think that everything is fair, and that we live in some kind of democracy, where everyone gets to say, and those who make the most sense will always win. The Big Boys at the top do not and never have played by any fair rules. If you want power, and you want to maintain power, you don't play by "the rules." That's why they don't care if they're caught out with all their lies. They continue regardless as though they never heard you, and they'll stoop to nothing to get their way. If it's blowing up buildings or a whole city, they will do it if need be. If need be. And we've got to understand that, never to panic when we see these things come down the pike. Don't fall for the spin.

Alex: I agree with you. That's why they're so angry at 9/11 Truth and demonizing it everywhere, because we've taken their toy of false flag terror, and now people are automatically thinking, "Is it the government?" Qui bono; who stands to gain? And it's really angering them.

Alan: It's angering them, and they've put so much money out, and groups again, anti-groups you might say, and propaganda from the Pentagon through various agencies that appear as independent news clips. And I've read articles from the Pentagon where they actually do this, to brainwash the public, and try and pooh-pooh it. And these silly radicals with their crazy paranoid ideas, and repetition of language like that. That's what they hope to win over the general public with. The general public unfortunately, as I say, you cannot live in reality if you're consuming daily television fiction. Fiction is not fiction to entertain you; it's there to indoctrinate you. And I've lost count, I've tried to keep track of all the shows that have come out since 9/11.

Alex: Well, the message is the anti-family, anti-gun, anti-home school, anti-free market, anti-, Pro-World Government. All the messages in cartoons about the Illuminati, making it a joke. I'm going to make this point, and then go to calls. You mentioned how they create mass insanity, where people accept mass murder, war, torture, human sacrifice. Look at the Romans. Look at the Aztecs. Look at the Druids, where, oh, the sun won't come back during an eclipse, if you don't give us your children to sacrifice. Every culture does this. They make you give over

your children to be burned in fires or flayed or have their hearts cut out, because, if they can make you do that, willfully, they have full mind control over you. So human culture always ends up getting dominated by the psychopaths, and they turn the world into the type of world they like. Death, destruction, torture and killing. It's 1% of the population. We've got to identify them, educate the virtuous and the good and the mighty to rise up and be the leaders they are to defeat this scum. Do you agree with me Alan, it's about 1% are psychos?

Alan: Oh, I'd say there's a bit more than that. The elite have been breeding for a couple of thousand years at least, probably three, with winners. In other words, those who dominated. The male is married to a female that's the offspring of some warlord or whatever. And they continue interbreeding with what they call successful people, ruthless people, until you have generations of them. And they're psychopathic. They also recruit lesser psychopaths, who are not born into such high power, to serve them in bureaucratic positions.

Alex: There are actual idiot savants of like this dark mathematics or logic. And they talk about it. I mean, a lot of them don't even have to think to do all these evil, duplicitous things, it just flows through them.

Alan: It does flow through. You see, to a psychopath, they look at a problem, and they'll immediately see what seems to them to be the natural straight solution to it. It doesn't matter if it means killing off a bunch of people in the way, as long as you solve the problem. It's very, very easy for them. There's no mental qualms. They don't have guilty consciences. They're very good at problematic solving.

Alex: And that's why the final test for Special Forces at Delta level is Machiavelli's The Prince. End justifies the means. And if you say, no, I don't believe in end justifies the means, say kill a whole village to blame it on your political enemy. If you say no, they go, oh, you passed, we're going to put you in the bureaucracy somewhere else. You're the type of good guy we want. You're going to be in procurement now. But the ones that say they will kill people, who are innocent, they say, you understand the greater good, you're going to be promoted now.

Alan: That's right. They call it the noble lie. Whatever you do must be through deception over the public, and it's called the noble, it's for the greater good, the noble lie, same thing. And this technique is widely understood at the top, and they do employ lots of psychopathic people to carry it out. Who are well paid, by the way. And then you get the stringers, you see, the Pentagon back in the 1940s joined with academia, for training the public along certain directions of thought. And in academia, it's completely politically correct. Whatever is the latest PC.

Alex: It came out three months ago in the UN document that all the major universities went to UN meetings, hookers, meals, everything, for the World Government to get them all involved. They know the environment, carbon dioxide isn't bad. They know. They know it's about bringing in a Communist Collective World State, and it's all there. And they did the psychological tests of these people. They hate their fellow man. I mean, I see somebody doing well and happy, or someone with a beautiful wife, I am happy for them. It's like I'm seeing something good, like a sunset. I appreciate wholesomeness. To them, they see you healthy, happy, successful, they hate it.

Alan: Oh, they hate it alright, and academia really is a form of totalitarianism. Believe you me, if you rock the boat within academia, you're out right away. If you don't go along with the agenda, you're demoted or you're out the door very, very quickly. They all know this. They smell the wind, and they're really in it for their personal gain, most of them. They don't care who they're brainwashing, or what they're taught to brainwash the youngsters with. They will go along with it quite happily, because they're psychopathic themselves and they're very well paid as well. Self-interest rules them.

Alex: What percentage would you say are genetic psychopaths vs the psychopathoid biological android version through the conditioning and the media? What percentage are natural psychos vs. quasi-horde of hell, servant wraith?

Alan: I'd say, probably, at the ruling elite's level, you're probably looking only at about maybe twenty thousand very important families, in a descending order. Remember, in a psychopathic culture, and that's what we've had since the feudal age and before. Psychopaths get to the top through viciousness and cruelty and slaughter and stealing,

but they always give you, in the system they give you to dominate you, they also give you a psychopathic culture which we follow. We follow into dog eat dog, etc. And that again divides us further. We're all under control.

Alex: Triple mode there, just within that one layer of programming. They train their people to be ruthless, they'll always protect them and slaughtering, dominating. But then the public is taught to love the torture when it's being done to them or others, but that they've got to be weak and disarmed and servile.

Alan: Well, here's the key to it, to controlling the masses. As I said earlier, the masses would turn up in the village, or the City of London to watch someone being hung, drawn and quartered and their stomach pulled open and their guts ripped out. And they'd cheer on, because the masses who feel helpless and under fear themselves, and one step from poverty, I mean utter poverty or even starvation, will project themselves being helpless into that victim. And it's actually a symbolic ritual of the death of the self. And that's what you're cheering on. You hate your life so much that you hate the person who tried and lost, and you lose yourself in the execution.

Alex: There's also a mirror there, where you imagine yourself as the elite at that moment. You're scum, but you're finally having a victory by crime-stopping and joining with it.

Alan: Yes, because, they've found, again, in a psychopathic culture, which they give you, and they always generally give you the Soviet or the Nazi model, because it's the most recent in our age for such an organized culture. The junior officers around, or the officers around Hitler, literally were psychopathic. They admired the man at the top who has more power than themselves. They worship him like a God. But those beneath them, they treat with a descending disdain to the lower officers, because they've got less power than themselves. So sadomasochistic behavior, always is wrapped up with the psychopathic personality.

Alex: Absolutely, and it makes them feel powerful to see innocent people being torn to bits. Let's take calls. Alex in Illinois. Thanks for holding, you're on the air.

Alex in Illinois: Yeah, hi Alex. That's for taking my call. I love your work. Hi Alan, you're doing great work out there too, so I thank you both, and God Bless both of you, and your families. Now, my question is for Alan, but after sitting on hold and listening to you guys talking on so many important issues in such a short time in such a seamless manner, I just wanted to bring up a quick point, it's a quick sentence from a young artilleries captain letter home, on the last day of World War I. And it goes as follows: "It is a shame we can't go into devastate Germany, and cut off a few of the Dutch kids hands and feet, and scalp a few of their old men, but I guess it will be better to make them work for France and Belgium for fifty years." Now, that was sent home on the last day of World War I by Harry Truman, nonetheless. So when he asked, is it a tough decision for him to drop the bomb, I think we know the psychopaths we're dealing with. But now to my question. Alan, on the internet, and I heard you talking about how they're going to shut it down, and Alex talks about shutting it down. Do you think that this has anything to do with the next presidential election? Because I know that an internet candidate has been predicted, by I think it was by Jerry Corsi, for the next election. So I wonder if we're having such a huge impact on the internet, where they can't let it.

Alex: Well, let's be clear. They're not going to just shut it off overnight. They're going to transmute it over into an unfree web. We have their cyber-security program. Alan Watt.

Alan: That's right. See, they need you to be on the internet, because you don't realize, they gave it to you to monitor you and to do subroutines and see what groups you mix with, and see what you have in common. And they actually, I've read the articles where the Pentagon has a virtual reality world, set up in a massive computer, supercomputer, Cray computer, with every one of us in it. And they update it daily from the data that we put out on emails.

Alex: A 93% predictability of what you're going to do, where you're going, what you're going to buy. And they say 93%, that's Washington Post, BBC. It's probably much higher. This is literally a crystal ball they have. Go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, in real time too. It's in real time. It's instantly uploaded into their sites. Whatever you're doing, who you're corresponding to, what you're buying, what you're talking about. So they have their pulse on the public. Now what they've done...

Alex: And that's why it's such a joke, to go, oh, is the government spying on me without warrants. Of course they are.

Alan: I know. (Laughter)

Alex: And then others will say, because they admit that they're feeding everything in. Others will say, well, why are we on the web, then. We are going into the Matrix, you know, picture it as people plugged into the Matrix, but it's really a physical interface through the eyes, which is a computer plug-in, folks. Your eyes into the TV, into the computer, into the ears. You are plugged into a Matrix. And we're literally like that ship coming in and jacking in, and going in to get people. That's literally what's happening. Of course the internet is evil and built by DARPA. Of course it's the worldwide wiretap to dehumanize. But people say, then, but why are you there? That's were the war is. We're blasting in every direction. We're waking a lot of people up. But the enemy actually sees Alan Watt and I, and I'll see if he agrees, as part of another war game program, they're playing against us, and learning, and getting better with their computers and their experts on how to understand and track people and see how we're going to move, and what movements are going to happen, to be ten steps ahead of us, to try to take that over. The key here is reaching through to people who aren't psychopaths in the system, and asking them, do you realize the bigger picture? Do you see the larger Matrix? Do you really want to be part of this? And I think in that lays the key. Alan Watt?

Alan: Exactly, you see, Rockefeller himself talked about the window of opportunity to bring this world agenda through. Well, the internet to me, and yourself I'm sure, is just our window of opportunity while we have it. And they are closing down. You see, the British Empire, it still exists today. Canada is a Dominion of London, basically, same as Australia. They're using new censorship, government-run censorship techniques on their servers. All servers have to join it. Under the guise, of course, pedophilia. Well there's more pedophilia acts up there in government in the British system than there are people who are not. So it's not, so they use this as an excuse. And the first site they attacked was a Christian site, that mentioned the word abortion, because it's politically incorrect to say negative things about abortion.

Alex: They're banning dental office websites, Christian sites in Australia, to set the precedent they can ban anything. And literally, it's like all the TSA employees keep getting caught raping kids. Of course, who do you think the globalists hire. They look at your internet traffic, they know you're a pedophile, and so when you go to become a Homeland Security person, you're going right to the top, because they already know you're one of them.

Alan: That's right. And you're blackmailable too, should you ever turn against them for some petty reason or spite.

Alex: Absolutely, you're compromised. Shannon in Texas, you're on the air. She hung up. Dirk in Oregon, you're on the air.

Dirk: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hi.

Dirk: Alex and Alan Watt, I just want to tell everybody in the whole world, they need to wake up and realize that everything you are saying and doing is the absolute truth, and that we are in the info wars with the Reptilians. And they're in power, and they're trying take over the world. They think they...

Alex: Well Dirk, let me say this, they might as well be Reptilians from planet Pop Tart, because they're so anti-human and so different from us, but what they are is a bunch of psychos. Alan Watt?

Alan: The term, Reptilian, which of course has been blown out of proportion deliberately, is actually used in psychology when they talk about a part of the brain where basic survival functions are in all animals and reptiles. It's your survival, that's sex, violence, eating, fighting to survive, that's what they call the reptilian part. Well, it's true the psychopath lives on that part of the brain. They're egosyntonic, meaning if they want something, they'll do it, regardless of rules, regulations, or cultural norms. If they want that little boy or little girl, they'll have it. And that's a psychopathic personality, they don't go by the rules of ordinary people.

Alex: And so they build a big government, so they can carry out their torture, murder and rape, and war with impunity. More calls straight ahead, for Kay, James, Eric and others. Stay with us ladies and gentlemen. The transmission continues, prisonplanet.tv, infowars.com.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Incredibly massive news has broken. Perfect timing for the next hour when we get into 9/11 Truth. This is incredible. Took me a few breaks to be able to read through it. Revealed, Ashcroft tenant Rumsfeld warned 9/11 Commission about line they should not cross. Sr Bush administration official sternly cautioned 9/11 Commission against probing too deeply into the terror attacks of September 11th, 2001, according to a document recently obtained by the ACLU. Here is the secret document. Now, why is this so important? Several 9/11 Commissioners said they were told not to investigate 9/11. All ten were appointed by Bush. Six of the ten have said there was a political cover-up. John Farmer, the head lawyer says a criminal cover-up by the Pentagon. ABC News Nightline did a hit piece last week saying none of that was true but never showed any facts. Here is the actual document, this is coming up. My hand is actually shaking. It's just these people did this folks. Dick Cheney wrote they wanted to stage a terrorist attack in the PNAC documents. I can't believe what killers these people are. We're going to be going over this. Alan Watt is with us this segment and the next. I appreciate him giving us so much time. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his site. Great site, great material, great info. Go in there, buy books, videos, material. Support him. It's just this is so real. And I understand why the average person can't face this horror, because it's scary to know the government is a bunch of murdering criminals, but it's more dangerous not to fight it. And my ancestors fought tyranny. I love liberty. I mean, I am innately a loving person. That means I'm also innately, very aggressive and violent towards tyrants. Alan Watt, what would you call the type of person that you are, that I am, who have an instinctual love of humanity vs. these psychos?

Alan: I think it's summed up in the poem that says, "Will mankind go out with a whimper or a bang?" That's the difference. We have no option. Your very survival and all that's decent and good in humanity that's been around for an awful long time, is going to be wiped out, unless we do something to save it. And it's not going to be easy. And we're dealing with ruthless people, utterly ruthless, who have all the money and think tanks and propaganda arms in the world to obey them, and armies and so on. It's David and Goliath, but as I say, Truth's got to win out. We have no option. They plan to annihilate us. They're actually doing it with the food, the injections, the spraying in the skies that are going on every day. All that stuff is being done to us. Fluoride in the water. We're dealing with utter psychopathic murders, mass murderers, who believe they're doing it for their own greater good, being the natural survivors.

Alex: We've now hit a jump point. We've now hit a jump point. They're clearly accelerating everything now.

Alan: Yes. They have to, to ram everything through, the whole new system. Remember what they kept saying in the last century, that the 21st Century is The Century of Change. That was Obama's speech as well. He's another front man. It wouldn't matter who they put in, to be honest with you, as president. We all know that. They're front men. They don't change the banking system. They don't write off the debt. They don't do any of those things. They work for the same system. And they have to bring this in. The Century of Change is where we're being taught that we must reduce our numbers. They are going to force us to reduce our numbers. They're going to force sterilization.

Alex: This is real for folks. This is not a game or a joke.

Alan: No.

Alex: Let's talk to Kay in Ohio. Kay, you're on the air.

Kay: Hey, God Bless, say, thank you, Alex. Thank you, Alan. You've done an outstanding continuity job of outlining the whole deal, and I can't thank you guys enough. Much admiration. Hey, I wanted to talk about the scientific dictatorship hooked up with the military-industrial complex. The problem also goes throughout China. The scientific community, a large portion of them, have lost their moral, ethical compass. We established people like the....

Alex: They don't even have the Hippocratic Oath anymore, do no harm.

Kay: No, but what I'm saying is a large portion of the scientific community, and I say that about the biological, the chemical, and the technical people, have lost their moral ethic compass, and standards and we set up a lot of these people to uphold and...

Alex: I'm going to get Alan to talk about that.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: This is such an intense broadcast today. So much is happening. Alan Watt is our guest, and, what about his statement about how they've removed morals? Yeah, they say there is no morals, beyond good and evil, but then they tell you their political correct morals that make you stand down, and never stand up against them.

Alan: That's correct. It's "do what thou wilt is the whole of the law" at the top. Do whatever you want at the top, because you've got all that protection to safeguard you. You don't end up in court at the top, regardless of what you do. But for us, down below, they've also destroyed pretty well all of the culture, which binds you together for survival. Survival isn't an individual thing. It is a collective thing to an extent. We all came from tribes, that came through hell and harsh winters, and often starvation, but we did it as tribes. And that's how you get through things. When you break every bond, and that was what the attack was on, all bonds. Internationalism was to break national bonds and tribal bonds, and then you break the bonds of man and wife, until really, you have nothing left to bond for.

Alex: And you have the kids reporting on their parents. Let's jam in another call. James in Ohio, you're on the air. Okay, Eric in Georgia, you're on the air.

Eric: Hello?

Alex: Yeah, go ahead Eric.

Eric: How you doing?

Alex: We're doing alright, worldwide broadcast, what's on your mind?

Eric: Well, first off, let me say, David beat Goliath, by the way. But my question, I've got two, one for you, one for Alan. Alan, how do we as a people even begin to try to defeat these people? Because they have control of all the major weapons, all the military. How do we even begin?

Alan: You begin with yourself. You cannot be in their world, and try to be rational and an individual at the same time. So you conquer yourself. That's the first thing. You must get rid of your own programming. And then you perceive things much more clearly. Then you can put it across to other people of a similar ilk. That's your ability for self-preservation, as well.

Alex: We're almost out of time. Let me just throw this in. The Pentagon says 90% of war is psychological. You unlock your mind to their public blueprints. They think so little of you, their plan is all public. You look at this and

realize this isn't fiction, this is real. And then once you see it, you unlock people's minds, it's over. And we don't need to get everybody, do we, Alan?

Alan: No, you don't. Again, too, remember what Mao Tse Tung said, he said, he wasn't afraid of guns or weapons or bombs. He was afraid of someone with a good idea. That's what they're scared of, someone with an idea, that can put it across. And it catches on like wildfire.

Alex: No army can stand against an idea whose time has come.

Alan: And it's pure self-preservation now. We also have to purify ourselves, because we're all contaminated with indoctrination and the separation of sex from bonding, that was one of the prime tenets too, that Bertrand Russell said they'd have to do. That's what you're lapping up as entertainment, you're being corrupted as you do it, and you can't stand together if you have no one to stand with you.

Alex: God Bless you caller. I appreciate it. And I wanted to get to everybody else, but we're just out of time. Alan Watt, one minute to give us a summation.

Alan: Yes, we're going into the final part of this battle. As you say, most of it is psychological. The war of terror is a psychological war, and the greatest writers on the Soviet system, and all revolutions, will tell you in totalitarian systems that they don't lose their grip until they become more liberal. That's when the people start to demand things, when the totalitarians become more liberal. These guys are rushing ahead to terrify the hell out of us. And we must not be afraid, no matter of what they throw at us, and when you become indignant about something, that's the start. You all become indignant. We've lost our ability to be indignant. And you don't have to wait for a crowd.

Alex: Alan Watt, I'm going to have you back a lot sooner. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Thank you for all your time. Folks, you have to be afraid for the species. We're all going to die but the species goes on. You're part of something bigger. You should be afraid of not fighting this. I'm not worried about being destroyed, killed, demonized. I know Alan isn't. Commit, never stop, we're all in this together. The police, the military, the system. You're with the people whether you like it or not. Join us. Alan Watt, thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <u>BOOKS</u> "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....." | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
<u>CDs</u> History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

March 23, 2009
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.
(3 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: We are back live. Alan Watt with us for the next hour and forty minutes. And out of respect for the guest I'm going to go ahead and go to him now, but I want to finish up later in this hour with the army report. We're calling him again right now, and trying to get an interview with him. Why are they spying on Americans? Why are they following protesters? But the fact is, this was leaked to us, just like the State Police leaked us the other documents. They don't like what's happening. They're upset about what's going on in this country. But meanwhile, they are creating a 13 million, and they plan to double that in the next few months, to go knock on your doors, the San Francisco Chronicle reports, as we told you 6 months ago, and it's in the Obama Deception. Literal classic fascism to push pro-federal reserve doctrine and ideas. But then meanwhile if you're against the Federal Reserve, and want to exercise your first amendment, you're a dangerous terrorist, and they're telling the army you're spying on us. Look out, because these are dangerous terrorists, they may try to kill you. How to protect themselves, how to sneak into a location. How to have weapons, how to look out. I mean this is slander. This is demonization. Alan Watt, I tell you, things are really intensifying.

Alan Watt: Yes, they are. Across the whole world in fact. Every country has got its own little program, on par with this in fact. And it's the creation of total, total tyranny basically. And the message is to get it out to the public by the elite themselves, that they are going to stand no nonsense. They're trying to cow the public into silence and submission by terrorizing them basically. And people are generally afraid of being put on a list of some kind or another. I tell them not to worry, because you're already on some kind of list if you think at all, and whether you know it or not, and you have to speak now, because we're going into the worst tyranny this planet has ever seen. This is global.

Alex: You're absolutely right. This is done as a chilling effect. And they want the public to know that army intelligence is watching major churches and everybody else. They want the people to know they're committing these federal crimes. It is a federal crime to do this. They suddenly are putting troops at checkpoints and shootings, just to get everybody prepared for that, as they implode the world economy. And the answer is all of us getting on a list. They can't get all of us. And we have to stand up and say, no, what you're doing is criminal. What you're doing is wrong. But for those who don't know world history, is this not classic tyranny to have secret police, with the military spying on the American people?

Alan: It's classic, absolutely classic, and now we have Britain admitting, not only are they training 60,000 people to spy on the general public from within the general public, all the way down to chambermaids in hotels, but they've already trained thousands of people already quietly. Well, where did this go through any parliamentary bill? It was never discussed anywhere. So really, they're beyond the law, they're beyond democracy, they're beyond Parliaments and Congress. There's a much higher force at work here, dictating what's happening. And to be honest with you, we lost all of that during the Cold War when the intelligence agencies took over, and even politicians were not allowed to know what they were up to. These high agencies respond to a much higher government, unelected government, comprising of the bankers, of the ultra-rich and elite, and again, all the foundations that front for them with their NGOs. So, they're bypassing all the usual channels. In fact, as I say, when you go into the writings of the big think tanks, that work for this global system, on behalf of the elite, like the Club of Rome, they said that democracy was just too cumbersome, they wanted Collectivism. Under Collectivism, you're looking at China basically, where you have a Communistic government, it's got this strange semi or quasi Capitalist tinge to it, and to be a multi-millionaire in China, you have to join the local Communist party, so all those in the Communist Party at the top, are vetted already, they're allowed to come up in business, the government helps to finance them up.

Alex: It's a criminal group of parasites sitting above society, calling it Capitalist and free market while they suck the population dry. You know, for those that said we were making it up, from his own book and his own documents that they were going to set up youth brigades, a million person domestic spy force would also serve overseas, the House passed the beginning of a National Draft. They say compulsory National Service, 18-24, then they have another core for adults. That has now passed the House. It is now officially going to the Senate, and still the public is in complete denial.

Alan: Absolute denial. They cannot believe it. Again, you have a generation that's grown up, they've forgotten everything. They've been taught very little at school. They've never lived through the hard times, and it's hit them all at once. The depression has hit them all at once. They've been told to enjoy themselves. They've been trained to enjoy themselves and just spend and accumulate, etc, and now they've taken that system from them. And they have no history to fall back on, no personal experience of what tyranny can be or martial law. So, to them it's all brand new, and they're in utter and complete denial, absolutely.

Alex: And, now that they're taking the old system away, they're giving them the new one. Forced, compulsory service, tattletale brigades, 13 million person squads marching the streets, gun control, it's all happening right now. Alan Watt, stay there.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Right now, up on Infowars.com, they finally got us the letter, it's not published anywhere else. It was mailed by Ron Paul, Bob Barr, and of course, Chuck Baldwin, to the Governor who's seal is on the top of the federally written document, saying people with Ron Paul stickers are basically terrorists, and there's no such thing as a North American Union, and that if you talk about it you basically are a cop-killer. And so, that's up on Infowars.com right now. This brainwashing of the police and the military, Ron Paul did get more political contributions than any other candidate combined. The police and military I talked to are waking up. The elite are not invincible, Alan, and I do see a lot of their people waking up, thanks to your work and my work, and many other people's work. I mean, they're certainly moving on us on every front, but there is a big awakening happening. I think we've got some hope here.

Alan: There's an awakening. It's a dicey time for those in control. This is a plan, remember, that we're living through. This stage of it I have no doubt, was planned probably 50 years ago or more. And it's a very delicate position for them to go through. That's why they're using the heavy hand and fear tactics to terrify the public to just go along with it.

Alex: But that's a risk for them. You and others always said that. When they finally emerged and went for the World, Bank of the World, Global Government, that by revealing themselves, that was the weak point because they've always been denying it previously.

Alan: That's right, and they're well aware, they are well aware that they could lose this. That's why they're going to use every tactic possible to keep it on course; it's a very delicate position for them. If the people care enough, the people generally care enough when they have nothing left, unfortunately, and by that time it's too late. You have to be able to think rationally when you're well fed and all the rest of it to do what you have to do, and there's no point sitting quietly answering questions to someone coming to your door to make sure you're a good little citizen who's going to comply with all the new rules. We've got to start being vocal now.

Alex: That's right. I agree with you. Before they have us in the full depression and pose as our saviors so we will accept that, and the FEMA camps for our safety, people begging in waiting lines to get into the camps, always when they did urban warfare drills that I would video tape over a decade ago, they would have the role players screaming, "I'm an American. Let me in the Camp." And then there would be a few who didn't want to go into the camp, but most were begging to get in. And now, that's how they're selling it today. We need to get in the face of these thugs, these people knocking on our doors, these neighbors spying on us, and let everybody know that this is criminal. This is anti-freedom, this is classical tyranny, this is what happened in China and is still going on in China. This is the criminal elite, trying to have a complete and total criminal takeover, and Alan, I totally agree with you that we've got to scream bloody murder now and point out that it's the Private Federal Reserve and the New World Order globally that are carrying this out. That's why they're so scared of us protesting the Fed, and getting media attention, and pointing out they're the bad guys. That's why, while we were there protesting the Fed in Dallas, they had over 200 professors and school teachers in there indoctrinating them and paying them to be part of a course to go out and then brainwash people about how great the Federal Reserve is, so they've got a massive PR campaign, admittedly going right now.

Alan: Yes, and I think Solzhenitsyn was quite right, he said that you have to stop this right at the beginning. He said, once they get going, and what they did in the Soviet system, and I can see it coming down here. They're copying it. That was the trial for the whole world. They'd turn out the whole street, when the KGB went in to arrest a couple of people and drag them out, to make sure that everyone got the message, to terrify everybody in the street, and that made everyone draw into their little cell. They didn't talk to their neighbors, you just went through life quietly, looking at the ground and the sidewalk, and that's what they hope to use here for a whole generation, while they go through this whole course into the next step of globalization. So we can't let that happen. You've got to hit it right now, and don't be afraid.

Alex: Yeah. Right now is the crossroads. Either they win or we defeat them. Right now. The good news is, as I was saying earlier, the resistance to this tyranny is really mounting, and a lot of people see it, but on top of that, I get dozens of articles everyday, just like this one, and am so busy, I never even cover half of them. Alan, here is the Associated Press, this is the Associated Press today, and you'd think you were living in Communist Russia to hear this. Hillary, the movie, now showing at Supreme Court. And you read the article, it says, the Supreme Court will decide if you're allowed to make a film criticizing government leaders and that it is under election law now to make a film criticizing any elected official and that they're deciding not just the fairness doctrine for talk radio, but they're deciding to restrict free speech on the internet, everything, that's what the violent radicalization act is about. That's what these different, I mean the article actually says that they may basically ban this movie and not let it be shown or be seen, and this fight has been going on since last year during the election. But meanwhile, Obama and the government can run national TV ads advertising people to join USAservice.org which is a private democratic party group, with 13 million, San Francisco Chronicle reported, and he announced it on Jay Leno, knocking on your door

saying, do you pledge, are you with us. I mean this is happening faster than I thought.

Alan: Yeah, again, because it was planned that way. Long before Obama, we even heard his name, he was groomed for this to take over from Bush. They have them all set up like ducks in a row for the decade. And this was all planned ahead. That's why it's going ahead so quickly, smoothly, because it was all done. All the paperwork was done, the implementation techniques were worked out before he was even elected into office. This is why it's going this way. The same thing happened in Britain. You have a big organization called Common Purpose. It uses the techniques of the Royal Institute for International Affairs or the CFR. It has military commanders as members of it. High commanders and high police officials, MI6 and all the rest of it. Which tells me, this is a branch that has already been trained. This is a new NGO that has been trained by Mr Brown, as I said, they've already trained thousands. That falls right into that category. So they're using these strange civilian systems that work with the military. They're given almost military clearance to work amongst the general public. So, they've already been at this, training them. Falling in with free speech of the internet, I was watching a video by Jay Rockefeller, and he was saying, it's the worst thing they gave the public, and they're actually considering withdrawing it, because of the damage it's doing to basically their agenda.

Alex: Yeah, the quote is we would be better off if we never had the internet. Go ahead.

Alan: That's right, and you tie that in with Australia, where, now whatever happens in the world today, you can guarantee it's going to work across the board, across the whole world. In Australia, they're going to fine people \$11,000 per day for having illegal sites up on the web. And these illegal sites are banned by the government. You won't even know if you're on the list until you get the fine.

Alex: It's only, mainstream news, hyperlink, if you hyperlink to wikileaks or any of these sites, thousands and thousands being added a week, then, and it's up to you to know if it's a banned site. And the headline is, Chinese style net censorship coming. The government says that themselves and says you'll only be able to visit a few thousand sites. And I was listening to the British Lord, the inventor of the internet on the BBC this weekend in the car on XM, and he admitted, yes, we're killing the old web right now, and everything you do is being tracked and traced. And the New York Times a month ago announced that we are getting rid of the old web. It will be a safer, friendlier gatekeep, they use that term, gatekeeping web, that we control. Now, just backing you up, going back about two minutes, and I want you to continue on the line of censorship, you know, how they're bringing out just this diametrically opposed to liberty and freedom and the Magna Carta and the Bill of Rights and just basic freedom. This obvious criminality by the state. And you mentioned almost military level clearance. Under InfraGuard, 50,000 executives in infrastructure protection, they're armed, they're trained by the FBI secretly now, it's in the associated press, with shoot to kill orders of whoever they're told to kill in their company, when the FBI tells them. They have the 26,000 clergy response teams, preparing everybody to go the camps and take forced inoculations. We told you a year and a half before it was declassified, it's now public, mainstream news. And they've now announced this 1 million man, and the Pentagon put out the directive a month ago, Obama has now announced it, the House passed it Friday or Thursday, excuse me, we read the bill on air, it's now passed going to the Senate, sure to pass it they're saying. There's no big debate about it, only a few mainstream articles and we've covered it. And they say that they're setting up a body to organize the compulsory service of the American people from middle school to age 65, in a 1 million person 18-24 cadre that will serve domestically and overseas. And the army, the Defense Department Directive, states, and we've read this on air the last three shows in a row, read it last night, it's up on Prisonplanet.com, a link to the Pentagon. They say it will be compulsory, and they will tell you to be here or overseas. I mean this is literal Joseph Stalin, Marcus Wolfe level.

Alan: Oh, it's right in the open, openly, absolutely.

Alex: I mean, but, it even amazes me, Alan, that this quick, this fast, this overwhelming, I mean if they were shooting for tyranny and there's a score of 1 to 100, they are getting a 110 with a triple stars bonus.

Alan: Yes, well they have to. They have to go the whole way fast. They can't just implement it a stage at a time and take the flack. They're trying to use the shock tactic and ram it all through at once, and then deal with any

comeback from it, any fallback.

Alex: This is literally Red Dawn. I mean this is classic, military standing by, watching the American people while the banks openly destroy the economy by design, and openly announce World Government.

Alan: That's right. That's what the World Bank was set up to do and the United Nations as well. I've got the books written at the time when they were setting up the UN and they mentioned all these institutions, and they said that probably the World Bank will not come up to its full purpose power for about 50 years. Well, we're right on target.

Alex: I know, it's just amazing, Alan to know this. And I want listeners to understand something. We've posted all the government bills, all the documents. This is real, this is happening. We're not exaggerating. In fact, it's so bad, it's so huge that I can't even in one show list all of the evidence. I mean, it's admitted that they're doing this.

Alan: Yes, it's in the open as I say. It's a shock and awe tactic that they're using, because most people, as you say, cannot believe it. It's overwhelming and most of them are not used, most of the public, truly, honestly are not used to thinking about what they hear. It goes in one ear and out the other. They won't believe it until their sons and daughters are whisked off, and they themselves are pushed in if they're under 65 or whatever into serving in some capacity or another.

Alex: Well, I mean, I could go over it. It's got an enviro-core, an environment core/green core, security core, in fact, I've got it in my stack out there guys, from last night's show. Will you bring me the big huge stack over there on the table, I know there's like five stacks, it's the big one. You know, I'll get it during the break, it doesn't matter, you'll bring me the wrong stack. You couldn't know where it is, it doesn't matter. It's right over there on the conference table. No, no. Just forget it, just forget it. I don't want all the stacks, there's like 50 stacks out there. You know. What's the point? I keep covering it, giving them the subsections, giving them where it says it, how they're doing it. It's just mind-blowing Alan. I keep saying that. I mean, don't people understand this is classic hard-core tyranny?

Alan: They don't. As I say, a generation has grown up really, living with fantasy and virtual reality, and the older generation has been dying off, those with memory of what tyranny was all about, and therefore it's brand new again for this generation. They've been almost molly-coddled to an extent, for quite some time, living in entertainment land. And they cannot tell the difference between reality and fiction. It's all blended together like some bizarre talkshow on television. So that's how their life is to most of them. Now in the '40s, there was a guy, an archbishop in fact of Britain, who wrote books and spoke on behalf of the United Nations, the coming United Nations, and he said eventually in 50 years we shall have a system of perpetual education from birth to death. In other words, you'd be like a computer basically, where you'd be upgraded throughout your entire life, to learn the new normals, and that's what George Orwell was talking about in Nineteen Eighty-Four. You have the ability to believe everything you're told today. When you're given a new reality tomorrow, you must delete your old reality as though it never existed, and be politically correct, day by day, week by week, etc. And we're seeing that now with the whole thing with Gulf War I into Gulf War II. You start off with Afghanistan, they change their sights into Iraq, then they change it to Iran. Now they're going for Pakistan, they keep changing their enemy. Who are we fighting today, East Asia or West Asia? And you better believe it's always been West Asia, or whoever they tell you. That's what's coming: a hyperspeed, constant upgrade to everybody to be politically correct at all times. And they're going to monitor us to make sure the program is working with us and we are upgraded all through our lives.

Alex: That's right. In the 20s, 30s, 40s, 50s, the different think tanks, Tavistock and the UN and others bragged, and we've read these documents on air, that what they would do is bankrupt everybody, get everybody dependent, get everybody institutionalized, finally bankrupt the middle class, and then your job will be continual education that's government paid for, and then they'll put you in government jobs while the brainwashing and the continuing education continues, always giving you the new reality, downloading it, and now that's what they admit the New World Order is going to be, basically a giant reeducation camp, and they play this off on these fools. They tell them, you've got to do what Obama says, or the economy won't get better. It's the people that are fighting Obama that are causing this to happen. Obama is fighting the special interests, that's why 13 million of you need to go door to door, banging on people's doors, demanding they pledge to accept the banker takeover. And these fools really believe

they're fighting the establishment, as they are part of this, as the establishment openly is the author of the entire thing. And you talk to Obama supporters and they say, he never said he wasn't going to hire lobbyists. He never said that he wasn't going to bring the troops home. He never said that you know, he was going to do any of that. And I say, yes he did. And they go, no he didn't, you're just an evil Republican. And you say, No, you're caught in the left-right paradigm. They control you with that bait and switch. And they go, Shut up Republican, you lost the election, I won. I see that in the comments on my film online, is every other comment that disagrees says, hey get over it, you lost Republicans. Get over it, Obama is going to beat you. You know what, we're going to arrest you right wingers. You know he's going to bring in a heaven. I'm not going to have bills anymore. And in a way they're not. They're going to be in little uniforms and little brigades on power trips, you know totally dumbed down fluoride heads, 80 IQs, just totally going insane, just like Hitler's Brown shirts.

Alan: There's no doubt, this is a formula. What you're seeing is a formula. It's well tried and tested over centuries, many centuries. And they know exactly how to implement it. As I say, it's obvious the whole formula was set up and the machinery to implement it was set up long before Obama was even heard of. This takes time, it takes time to get going. This is rolling already. You know yourself when they put something forward, before it becomes a bill or anything else, it takes them sometimes years to get through all the different details, etc, back to committee, etc. This was already implemented to go.

Alex: Yeah, you're an amazing individual, Alan, because you research the same core documents I do in great detail, and we're very honored to have you. Your website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and then you have a European mirror don't you?

Alan: That's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

Alex: And we've got those up on screen for folks right now, at prisonplanet.tv. And I know I'm jumping in a lot, when Alan's on. I do that because everything he's saying is documented and I'm just backing it all up. But I want to come back and talk about ways to counter this, ways to defeat this, because we are getting through to some of the Obamanoids. The Obama deception has been very, very effective at that. Any of your ideas of breaking through their conditioning, and showing them how they're being classically brainwashed to carry this out, and then as everything gets worse, they say, it's your fault. You didn't do what Obama said. You made the bad things happen. This is sick folks. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: All right, Alan Watt. Look at this, it says:

Hillary the Movie, now showing at the Supreme Court. Months after its debut, Hillary the Movie faces nine of the nation's toughest critics at the Supreme Court. The justice review of the slashing documentary, financed by long-time critics of Secretary of State, Hillary Rodham Clinton, could bring more than just thumbs up or thumbs down, it may settle the question of whether the government can regulate a politically charged film as a campaign ad. The former Republican congressional aide who produced the Clinton movie and another described then-Sen. Barack Obama as an over-hyped media darling, *(Alex: Oh is that allowed?)* showed his films are about important moments in American politics.

"The outcome of this case will dictate how we're able to make films and educate people about them," he said.

At issue in the case being argued before justices Tuesday is the 90-minute anti-Clinton movie and television ads Bossie wanted to air during the 2008 primaries advertising the film.

(Alex: So see, all the big money can spend \$2 billion outside of the regular campaign money and the fake global warming ads, and all of it. That's okay and they can run political ads to get Obama an army of supporters. That's okay, but see they're going to selectively enforce and set the precedent.)

Bossie's group, the conservative Citizens United, released the movie as Clinton, then a New York senator, was competing with Obama for the Democratic presidential nomination.

The movie is unquestionably anti-Clinton, featuring commentary from conservative pundits, some of whom specifically say Clinton was not fit to be commander in chief.

(Alex: Imagine in America having free speech.)

One scene, which was used in an ad, has Dick Morris, a former adviser to President Bill Clinton who is now a critic of the Clintons, saying the senator is "the closest thing we have in America to a European socialist."

The movie was shown in eight theaters.

(Alex: Oh my gosh. And it says:)

Federal courts said the ads would violate the McCain-Feingold law, the popular name for 2002 revisions to the nation's campaign finance laws.

Alex: That law says, basically, no free speech. I can't say I'm pro-gun, that's political. I can't say I'm pro-border, that's political. Alan Watt, your comments on this. I mean this, and the A.P. reports it like Oh, it's reasonable. This is unquestionably anti-Clinton. Maybe this shouldn't be allowed. I mean, this is outrageous that they're even proposing this.

Alan: Again, it falls right in. They want to get the message out there to the public to just be a good little citizen and be quiet, and leave everything to government and government agencies, have no opinion, and definitely don't try to encroach upon what they see as their territory now. They'll give the propaganda. No one else can give propaganda. That's happening too to John Anthony Hill in Ireland. He was the guy who did 7/7 Ripple Effect, about the bombings, and he used clips all through from regular television, BBC and so on, strung it all together, asked the right questions, but he did apparently, or is at least accused of sending out the videos to the judge and the jury, and he's up on basically terrorism charges, to be extradited from Ireland for making that movie basically. And he's to be taken off to Westminster, which is the terrorism court for Europe basically at the moment, so they're getting the message out in all the countries now. You just can't go ahead and do this kind of stuff on your own. Don't interfere on our territory. This is our territory, you will be put in the slammer for life, and that's the charge against him, maybe for life.

Alex: Hey, we've had the FBI calling this office, asking us questions concerning how we put out the Obama Deception and things. They are really trying to intimidate right now.

Alan: Yes, they are. They're going to make sure that eventually, and they will make examples of different people, and as I say, this one in Ireland, if this goes through, that he was attempting to pervert the course of justice, is the charge, he faces life in prison, life.

Alex: And it's an excellent film, 7/7 Ripple Effect, folks, documenting, because he has the newscasts where they killed the patsies, these supposed bombers who they'd hired for an anti-terror drill, which they admit they were running, of bombing the exact same trains and buses at the exact same time. Very effective film, and boy he's on his way to life in prison right now. Just unbelievable ladies and gentlemen. Alan Watt, back in 70 seconds. I want to continue going over the news with you and taking phone calls at 1-800-259-9231. Stay with us.

Hour 2

Alex: Alan Watt is our guest. He's been nice enough to agree I believe Wednesday night to come on for a couple of hours with Jason Bermas, so that will be a different style of interview, and they'll be taking calls as well then. We have an hour left. Alan, I've tried a lot of articles and topics I wanted you to comment on, I want to get into the global

economic meltdown, where that's going, but first solutions. Studying the enemy's programming, how they brainwash, how they condition the public. How do we reach out to them, because you're right, there's a blitzkrieg motion as they hit us with all their world government operations. They've built up, they've prepared militarily, psychologically, economically. Now at one time they're launching at every level. They passed a National Draft Friday, about to pass the Senate. I mean, again, I should be talking about nothing but that. We're being hit from every angle and I see a lot of tactics. You know, they're still doing a lot of this covertly, you know, it's public, but they're not giving any attention; other things they're admitting to. How do we reach out to people? How do we get the people to rally against this now?

Alan: It's a hard thing. You see, Brzezinski and others, that are masters of studying the masses, as they call it, human psychology, know, and he said it in his own book *Between Two Ages*, that most of the public will shortly be unable to think or reason for themselves. They'll expect the mainstream media to do it for them. That's our problem. A generation has grown up and they truly believe everything that's given to them on television. If it's not been on television, and you bring up the topic, even if you have the evidence in front of you, they'll dismiss it. We're dealing with psychological warfare and its impact and its effects. Most people, unfortunately, as I say, won't react until it hits them personally at their doorstep. Or on their doorstep. The Constitution was the only thing really that gave you any protection that you could at least say, look here, you've got to change this or throw it out legally before you can come in with a new system. And they've effectively bypassed that and basically ignored it. The public never know what they have until they lose it, unfortunately. And if they're not willing to stand up for something now, they never will. You can't stand up for something when you're in prison camps, behind barbed wire. You've had it by then. And, remember, they're talking about a hundred years war. That was said right after 9/11, this is going to be a hundred years war, and that was never explained. These little phrases come out, but it's never explained to the general public. They expect to achieve their whole goal of eugenics, depopulation, the totally controlled society, etc, to be over and completed and done with in a hundred years. It's to be a hundred years war. And I said years ago, after 9/11 happened, I said, this is a war, remember. They've declared a war, which means you'll have rationing cards, scarcity of food, they'll be in control of the economic system like all wars are, they'll have conscription etc, etc, etc.

Alex: And notice, I've got to stop you. Hold the thought. Now in England and the US, in California they shut off the three big water supplies for different fish and things they claim are endangered. Suddenly they have to ration water in England. The head of the operation in the London Telegraph this weekend said, we're going to ration water, not just carbon footprint, but water footprint, training you to have less, even though England has more water than any other country per capita in the world. They are literally bringing control into every facet, and they're saying, ration cards, I've had the top eugenicists on, who have consulted the UN, they're in the headlines saying we're all going to have ration cards for our carbon footprint and the bureaucrats in our homes ruling us, and now Obama, they've introduced bills to basically ban all gardens without licenses. I mean, it's all happening.

Alan: Yes, and they can come into your house now in Britain, and go through your refrigerator, and advise you how to cook, how much to store, and what you're wasting and so on. This is how bad it is. And that's coming here too.

Alex: Yeah, that was in the news this weekend, and they announce it like it's good.

Alan: That's right. And the bill in the US to do with agriculture, etc, will affect the home gardener. And there's a clause in there too, it says 'and all food preparation facilities'. That includes your kitchen, folks.

Alex: Oh no, in fact they've had committee hearings, and the bill says everything. A tomato plant, folks, they say they will use SWAT teams, and notice, they're already Beta testing SWAT teaming people selling eggs on the road, selling watermelons. I mean, that's what Stalin did. Stay there Alan. Let's continue with what their real agenda is, and folks' phone calls coming up, 1-800-259-9231. My sites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: You know, Michael Savage came out two weeks ago and said that he believes Obama's controllers will stage

Reichstag terror attacks in the United States to bring in marshal law. That's a big deal. I was picking some food up last night on the way home, and ran into two folks there at the bar where I was getting the food who were listeners of this show, and Savage, and they had heard that, and that really, really shocked them. We have the army's own manuals where they teach army captains how to stage terror attacks. I mean, this is as much a part of their daily operation as anything, I mean as their canteen, as their M16. Remember, the globalists staged 9/11, and that they killed one million, three hundred thousand Iraqis, Brzezinski in two books, one he published last year, brags that the US funded the Khmer Rouge and Pol Pot that killed 35% of their population, three million people. They don't care about you either. Do you understand that? Your little world, my little world, having things that are nice, having liberty, being treated with respect by the government, it's all over. They're not doing the slow Socialist move anymore. That was to get us domesticated, to get us bankrupt, to get us under their control. They're moving with a hot war now, so instead of the amount of changes you'd see in thirty, forty years, you'll now see in a year. They're making their big move folks, and they are going to take your pension funds, and everything you've got. Millions will end up serving them and being their minions for a paltry sum. This is like the Soviet Union or Nazi Germany, or Mao Tse Tung's China. In fact, if you really study what Obama is doing, it's more akin to the refining of the Stalinist era, with the Maoist era, and that's what he's setting up, these youth brigades. I mean, this is happening. They passed the draft, which is an expansive draft, making middle school students work for the Feds, high school, 18-24 serving in a new domestic military that will also be deployed overseas. And these idiots signing up for Obama's system, they don't know they're about to be conscripted, but he's also going to have his separate, outside the government army. And, Alan Watt, I mean, you brought the fact that they're accelerating everything right now, this is a Blitzkrieg. I want that to really sink into listeners. Can you speak to that more and then get into the type of planned society, shutting down the gardens, everything you talked about.

Alan: Yes, in fact, it was a politician in Holland a couple of years ago said that this New Order basically is like a big ship in a rough sea, and every country is on board with this direction of the ship. And all kinds, all kinds of countries from Third World to First World countries are all on board this ship, whereas before the Third World countries were down below decks, now everybody is on top of the deck, mixed together, and the captains of the ship have to keep on course of where they're going. This is the terminology that's used with the Council on Foreign Relations. We've got to understand that it was set up with the goal of bringing in World Government, and in their mandate, in their charter, they basically say that they're going to bring in a world where everyone will serve the world state service, service, service. And gradually through the warfare and all the rest of it, they're introducing service, perpetual, life-long service to the world state. That will be your purpose for living in fact, will be to serve the world state, and that's why they're going ahead now with this. They will grab many people who have been outspoken about this, to make examples of them, to make sure the rest of them get it. They'll give them incredible sentences to make sure it terrifies everyone, just as it did in the Soviet Union, and we can't allow that to happen. We've got to speak up now, because once it's happened, once they start raiding your streets, and grabbing your neighbors, and hauling them off in front of the whole street, they'd turn out the whole street to witness it, you'll end up like the Soviets, where you'd be ashamed of yourself because secretly you're glad they took your neighbors and not yourself. That's the state you end up being in under fear and tyranny. And we cannot allow this to happen. It must not even start to happen.

Alex: Well, you're absolutely right. I'm just looking at infowars.com headlines and it says, Department of Homeland Security investigating large ammunition purchases. So now Homeland Security that was supposedly going to fight Al Qaeda, it is now looking at who's been ordering lots of ammo, so if you stockpile it, or think it's a good investment to sell later, they're now saying that the owner of NAMEX Sports Shop and Farm and Garden Center in Warrensburg, said gun sales at his business began to increase, and then it goes on to say that Homeland Security is there now to tray and track who's buying ammo. And then all over the country, the Feds are saying if you want your stimulus package money in your county, you've got to pass a law to register people when they buy ammo. Then I have another article here from the Council on Foreign Relations, where General James Jones, one of the heads of the National Security Council says, I take my orders from Henry Kissinger, who's not even part of the government. Notice who was chief advisor to the Vatican, chief advisor to Bush Sr, chief advisor to Clinton, chief advisor to Nixon. I mean, how can these Obama people think there is any difference, when it's right out in the open that the same people are running the show?

Alan: I know, and they are. Again, we have to go back to the Council on Foreign Relations and what Professor

Carroll Quigley said. He said the world is now run by technocrats, unelected people who are in contact with all the leaders, the elected leaders. And he said that these technocrats go behind the scenes, do all the real work, they have the real power. They're not responsible to the public, but they basically advise all the Presidents and Prime Ministers what to do. And that's a fact. That's what we truly have. And I've got the same article, with him saying that he gets his orders from Kissinger, you're quite right. And Brzezinski too.

Alex: And that's from the Council on Foreign Relations bragging, just absolutely no change with Obama. Look at this, Department of Homeland Security investigating large ammunition purposes. Here's another one, video, Obama supporters go door to door. Guys, pull that up, it's the second, the third story that comes up in the little news box right there. Here's another one, Serb death leader squad commander, CIA operative. Man, I tell you this is just...

Alan: And he worked for twenty years. He was the top double agent for twenty years.

Alex: Absolutely and then when they were ready to betray him they did. That's all these people do. This is incredible. Just continue Alan.

Alan: I always tell young people, regardless of the ethnic background that you're in, don't join groups that are advocating violence, because you're being set up as patsies. They've got to now bring forth terrorism and maybe on a continual basis, until we're so used to hearing something getting blown up this week or next week or whatever, that it's normal. They want to make this normal. But they've got to find terrorists or create them, that's their choice. You either find a terrorist or you create terrorists.

Alex: Now, let me add here, they're saying that Homeland Security is for the American people, that the army is being used against the American people. This is out of the Post Star. They are now saying you may be a terrorist if you buy a bunch of ammo, so again, they're scared of folks buying lots of ammo, so they're saying, okay, we're going to put you on terror lists if you do this, as an attempt at a chilling effect. I don't see this working. I see this accelerating gun and ammo sales.

Alan: It probably will. It probably will if people have the sense not to be intimidated. You either keep your way of living, or you give it up. It's as simple as that. You keep your way of living or give it up and comply. And if you comply, you're defeated.

Alex: And if we cow, I was about to say, exactly. If you comply you're defeated, I was about to echo that. We must say, No. We're not doing anything wrong protesting the Federal Reserve. We're not doing anything wrong buying lots of ammo. You are the criminals. I mean, the criminals don't want us armed, Alan, go ahead.

Alan: Well, that's obvious, but it's been stated many times over the past, they'd have to disarm the American people to fulfill their agenda, and that is true. I mean, even if the people are not organized, as I say, towards the end, if this goes ahead and steamrolls ahead, you are going to see famine, because five agribusinesses control all the food. They won't allow you to grow your own. And they are going to toss more and more people out on the streets as they lose their homes and so on. And people are going to get very, very angry. They don't want people who can fight, even if it's in desperation or they're frantic. They don't want that. They want a peaceable takedown of the country. Compliance is what they want.

Alex: Listen to this. One Northern Warren county resident found out recently the government is paying attention to such ammo sales. West said a customer of his recently stocked up on 233 caliber rounds, a caliber often used in assault weapons. The customer bought 1000 rounds of ammo, I've done that, a few months ago through a mail order company. Shortly after the purchase, he received a visit from the US Department of Homeland Security, whose interest was apparently connected by large sale purchase of the caliber. His wife was home, he was at church. People are buying a lot of ammo. And you see, they just throw that in there.

Alan: That's right. So what was normal at one time, because I know a lot of guys in the States would go out to the ranges there and just blast off a whole case at times, spend a whole day or a weekend.

Alex: That's how you buy them cheaper.

Alan: That's right. And so again, that was their usual way of living. And they want you to change it all to suit them for what's coming down the pike. That's so obvious.

Alex: Well, I mean, they've built this giant Homeland Security apparatus, took it over, said that Congress runs nothing. The Federal Reserve goes on TV and Congress and says we run everything, you can't question us. They openly announce their tyranny in plain view, like it's no big deal to set the precedent. And then they announce, the army, the police, Homeland Security: we're watching gun owners, we're watching all of you, you're terrorists. And they tell the cops, these gun owners want to kill you. I mean, that's in the MIAC Report, these gun owners want to murder officers. And then they're going to send the cops out for the guns and they're going to get killed, which becomes a self-fulfilling prophecy, and the cops won't think, well why is this happening to me.

Alan: That's correct, but unfortunately, too, we've got a generation grown up playing video games, who want to wear those black uniforms, and they want to go and kill people. I mean, these people really do exist. They're brainwashed to be gung-ho killers. And so this has been a long-term preparation. We've got to understand that. This isn't just happening now, and it's all disassociated, this has been long-term planning. That's why they created one generation to grow up, be in their 20s, join the black-clad outfit guys, the ninjas, and they're lusting for blood. It's like getting to take part in a real video game and really kill people. That's high on their agenda.

Alex: Well, I found the main programming TV show is GI Joe, in fact, I think I sent a clip this weekend to the network. John, do you have the clip where Cobra Commander is explaining that they've created a worldwide economic collapse to bring in the New World Order? Do you have that clip that I sent over the weekend? Yeah, we're going to come back and play that, and guys, did you go to find the CNN report showing the Obama people knocking on people's doors, telling them to join the Obama Nation? That's the third story at infowars.com, we need to get that ready. I'm going to play a clip of that, or we can just play the video in the background, as we talk with Alan Watt. At the bottom of the hour we're going to start going to your phone calls, at 1-800-259-9331. I could just talk to Alan Watt forever. This guy is 100% spot on, and he's a great colleague to work with. We really appreciate him. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website, stay with us.

(Commercial break)

Alex: There's too much news to cover folks. I may do fifteen, twenty minutes of overdrive and see if Alan Watt will do that with us today on prisonplanet.tv and the infowars streams. Because it looks like we're going to have the Department of the Army come on the show. We've called four numbers, gotten a bunch of other numbers, and we've gotten a Colonel, who says in fifteen minutes he may come on. Alan will be on with us for that, dealing with the secret army police watching myself and others at the End the Fed demonstration in Dallas. This just in, UK Population Must Fall to 30 Million, says Porritt. Jonathan Porritt of Gordon Brown's leading Green Advisors is to warn that Britain must drastically reduce its population. It doesn't matter if the British population only has 1.5 children for every two people, they don't even replace them. The average in Europe is 1.3. Europe's dying, Japan's dying, the population is going to plane off at 8 billion. The Third World is still exploding. This is the Eugenists. Times of London. There you go, right there, my friend. They say they're bringing in big government, so they can basically with water rationing and food rationing make people so poor they can't afford to have children, and a one child policy, Alan Watt.

Alan: That was gone through by Charles Galton Darwin, in the fifties, when he published his book The Next Million Years; and by the way, he has a society still going, a Eugenics society. They call themselves the British Eugenics society. Initially they said, we can tempt them to go after the material goods, so we'll have an Age of Plenty, but eventually he said, that would be too hard on resources, so they'd have to do it the other way around, and basically, bring them into poverty. This was planned fifty years ago.

Alex: Yeah, that's a cut of 50%.

Alan: Yes. And it won't stop there, mind you. That's just to get the ball rolling, because they want to really bring down the population of the planet, almost 90% really.

Alex: Yeah, I've always seen in their documents, for the public they always say 50%. In their mainline documents they say 80%, and then in their internal documents that we've gotten they say 99% of us will be exterminated.

Alan: That's right. Plus you have the military think tanks for Britain and the U.S., both on board with the depopulation agenda. So they have eugenics in the military's teachings at the higher level, so this is a must-be on their behalf. There's nothing happenstance about it. It is all related. What we have is a pyramid with a capstone running the whole kit and caboodle underneath it. That's what we have.

Alex: And that's why they give the troops the delayed cancer virus injections that kill them by age 55 to 60. That's even come out in the documents. And the higher-ups say, well, we've got to kill the troops. You know, we don't want to have to pay for them when they get old. This is the Socialist model. And now they've just got us conditioned. Yeah, HPV shots are killing people, and the bird flu vaccine is killing people, and they just get us kind of normalized, yeah, we make you take the shot and then you die or get paralyzed. And it's kind of like, you're not an extremist are you? Take the shot and die. We love you, it's for your safety. I mean, again, it's just total normalization of insanity.

Alan: It is. That's how it works. It's insidious to begin with. It's long term. A lot is done in secret. The sterilization of males has been going on in the Western World for fifty years and all the medical societies now come out and admit it. They've known this for fifty, it suddenly started about fifty years ago, suddenly, and most men now, they only have 2% motile sperm.

Alex: That's right, just a decade ago, it was 75%, now in many areas of Europe and the US, 98% sperm reduction. The women can't have kids, and it's directly tied to, I mean they are hitting, folks, you are under bio-weapon attack. There's hundreds of different combos of cheap plastic. They chose the one formula sixty years ago for universal adoption, the one type that leaches the exact estrogen mimicker that sterilizes men.

Alan: And they also made sure that all baby formulas were rinsed to sterilize it supposedly with the same formula, so they hit them right at birth.

Alex: And then we exposed, it's killing the kids in thousands. Mainstream news and they say, we've decided that melamine is good for babies.

Alan: Yes, and it was put out by the melamine society that works with the European Union. Every study they put out comes from the society that owns the companies that put it in the food. (Chuckle)

Alex: So, you wondering why you're dying of cancer, why your kids are sterile or retarded, and you just still love the government. You line up at our Obama brigades. Let's play this Cobra Commander clip. I'm just going to play the audio. We have the video, but, here is Cobra Commander, and then we'll come back and play a clip of the CNN, and go to your calls. Here it is. John, go ahead and play the Cobra Commander, please.

Attention citizens. Due to the financial irresponsibility and incompetence of your leaders, COBRA has found it necessary to restructure your nation's economy. We have begun by eliminating the worthless green paper, which your government has deceived you into believing is valuable. COBRA will come to your rescue and out of the ashes will arise a New Order. Citizens of the United States, I am pleased to announce COBRA's economic recovery plan. If you want money to buy food for your children, take all your valuables to the nearest branch of Extensive Enterprises, there all goods will be exchanged for COBRA currency.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I've been busy working behind the scenes. I forgot to ask Alan Watt during the break, I'll put him on the spot here on air. I know if he's busy, he can't do it, that's fine. Alan can you go into overdrive so we have time to take calls or other issues 20 minutes into the next hour, or do you need to leave us at the end of this hour?

Alan: No, I can go on.

Alex: All right, you're just awesome. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Our site is infowars.com. Okay, this is why we're busy. I sent the numbers to John Harmon to the military, and I wasn't clear during the break before last, and I said, we're going to call this guy live on air. The message got mixed up, so John talked, because we've been calling all day, and they've been refusing to come on, or giving us other numbers, John Harmon got a hold of them, brought up the army document, saying basically, that you know, they had to watch the End the Fed, Ron Paul demonstrators as potential terrorists. And he confirmed the document, also Rob Dew's talked to him, but they don't want to talk about it on air. But there it is confirmed. John Harmon, I want to bring you up. You talked to this guy. Let's just go ahead and give his name out, it's Scott Ferguson, Department of Public Affairs, U.S. Army. He's a civilian. We talked to a Colonel earlier too. John, what did he say to you?

John: Well, basically I talked to him about 15 minutes ago, and he was really arrogant sounding. Just did not want to come on air. Did not know anything. You know, didn't want to talk politics. Was just really short with me. And I said, well, could I call you back in about fifteen minutes to see if you'll come on? "Yep, sounds fine." Called him back, no answer. Now he's not answering.

Alex: Now, I was talking to you and Rob Dew, during the break. One of you said you did talk to him and a Colonel, specifically it was Rob Dew, actually. Did you bring up the army report to him and say that was what it was about?

John: No, I just asked him, hey we would like someone associated with what you do and get your opinion on what's going on. And he was just still kind of like, Oh, I don't know. That's not what we do. You know this is the army, right? And I was like, yeah, yeah.

Alex: Yeah, well, Dew did bring up the report and they said the same thing about politics. So we'll continue to track this as it develops, but just getting crazy. Now, I had sent to the network this weekend, because I'm still in the mindset of not doing video, just doing audio, to play the clip for me this week, of GI Joe. In the 1980s, I was kind of at the end of watching cartoons, you know was a teenager by the early 1980s. But I remember when G.I. Joe first came on in about 1982, and this is from one of the early episodes, it was all New World Order propaganda. And since then, I'll go and watch online, and others are doing it too, old Cobra commander episodes of GI Joe, and it's all basically throwing the New World Order in your face, in every episode. Like, the TV is mind controlling people, but Cobra Commander is doing it, and it's got to be stopped. And it admits the wavelength of the video mesmerizes you, which scientific reports admit. In this one, he's for gold coins. And he's manipulated the market to crash the world economy, and to sell everybody gold. And he's bad. Gold is bad, cash is good. And he holds up a gold coin, and goes "Ah, Cobra money." So, let's play this clip, and then get Alan Watt's expert take on it, and we'll go right to your calls. And I have video of the Obamanoids beating on doors, "Join us. Join us. Pledge to support the bankers." Literally, so this is pure fascism/communism. But here is the Cobra Commander clip, guys, and we're going to play the CNN next. Can you pull me up the Cobra Commander? Okay go ahead and play it. Here it is.

Attention citizens. Due to the financial irresponsibility and incompetence of your leaders, COBRA has found it necessary to restructure your nation's economy. We have begun by eliminating the worthless green paper, which your government has deceived you into believing is valuable. COBRA will come to your rescue and out of the ashes will arise a New Order. Citizens of the United States, I am pleased to announce COBRA's economic recovery plan. If you want money to buy food for your children, take all your valuables to the nearest branch of Extensive Enterprises, there all goods will be exchanged for COBRA currency.

Alex: Ah, gold money. So see, oh it's just amazing programming. If you want gold, you're the person destroying the economy. You're Cobra Commander. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yeah, well even the name. That means the snake system, the serpent system. So even that was tucked in there too, but all these cartoons really, it's even worse today if you ever watch any of the cartoons for children, it's full of programming and messages for what's to come. And again, we've got to realize that the Big Boys wrote about this extensively in the 40s, 50s, 60s, all through, that they'd use all media to get their message across, to basically indoctrinate the public.

Alex: Fox News has now put out a ten-minute promo piece admitting they're planting pro-global warming/eugenics ads in all their TV shows and in media. So this is now admitted. Explain to people what predictive programming is.

Alan: Predictive programming is a technique developed and perfected at the Tavistock Institute in London, on behalf of the British oligarchy, that runs and always has run Britain. And the idea is very simple. It's through fiction, through works of fiction, where you get engrossed in a story, and the male will identify with the hero, the woman with the heroine, and once you're hooked in the emotional story, it's generally bad guys on the run from the good guys, who go after them with overwhelming force, they then tuck in the prediction of what's to come. You'll see things that's still to come, like cops smashing down doors, no warrants and all that kind of stuff will be in the story, and you won't mind, because this guy they're after is the worst mass murderer or pedophile you can ever imagine. Therefore you accept all the things you're seeing, where the law itself is disregarded to get this bad guy. Therefore, when it happens in real life, you're familiar with the idea and you ask no questions, it seems quite natural to you to see it happen in real life, just the same way it was in the fictional movies or television drama series. They're using them now to full force. Every country has its anti-terrorism dramas, ongoing dramas. Britain has them. Canada even has one, where they send off jets to the border to the bridges to guard against terrorism, and there's a tremendous threat avoided every week.

Alex: And then the show, Spooks in England, and all these shows here. They torture people's children to get answers. And that stops the nuke from going off, so torturing children is good. Then it comes out in the media, they are torturing people's children for fake confessions. All of it, getting everybody ready. All these new movies about you take the vaccine and it actually kills you, like I Am Legend. So then when we also talk about it, they say, oh, you got that from a movie.

Alan: Or people who watch the movies and enjoy the series will say, well, so what. Because really, they've already been programmed. They have been programmed that this is all quite normal to them.

Alex: Well take NYPD Blue and all these other shows. Every episode the cops beat somebody, but the guy is always guilty, it was right to do it. Exactly, mass conditioning, mass, because as mammals, we accept what we see on TV as the way we're supposed to behave, as pack creatures. Very, very serious folks. Let's go ahead and play the new GI Joe, to get everybody to join the military. It's an army unit, you get to be a superhero if you have it. And again, you're fighting the wicked COBRA. So here it is.

When I'm finished, the world will never forget. Make the call. Technically we don't exist. We answer to no one. And when all else fails, we don't. What did you say your unit was called? I didn't.

Alex: GI Joe, the Rise of Cobra. Now, in real life, the Special Combat Applications Group, Delta Force and others run around dealing drugs, killing people, buying off local governments, overthrowing governments, taking over the U.S. But here, they're heroes fighting the evil terrorists. Alan Watt, I don't think it's working any more though.

Alan: No, it's not. There are people who have caught on to it, and have been aware for a few years, because it has got rather blatant. People who haven't watched television for a few years, and suddenly switch it on, you wonder what world you're in. Because you see the programming very easily, very easily if you've been away from television for a while. Those who continuously watch television, they don't notice the changes at all.

Alex: That's right.

Alan: And they don't really care. They'll say, well the police have to do this. Well, they're saying that because

they've watched the dramas, they're watching fiction.

Alex: That's right. If you don't watch a lot of TV, you miss all the little sub downloads, slowly changing your view. And then it's very disjointed, and you're like whoa. So I guess the first step is stop watching mainstream television. I want to go to calls. I'm going to play this CNN clip. We're going to do 20 minutes of overdrive only at prisonplanet.tv, and the infowars.com streams coming up at the end of the show at T minus 18 minutes. Right now, Mark in Oregon, you're on the air with Alan Watt, go ahead.

Mark: Well, thank you, thank you very much. Great to speak with you and Alan. Alan, I really, I have a, I'd like to get your opinion on something. I have an idea that I feel could be very effective in this struggle of humanity against the coming tyranny here, and as the tyranny currently exists. You know, I, like Alex, I really respect your intelligence and your heart Alan. That's why I'm asking you this. It will take me about 1 minute to go over it.

Alex: Yeah, go over it and then turn the radio off too. Yeah, do me a big favor and turn the radio off.

Mark: My radio is off.

Alex: Okay, but I'm getting echo. Go ahead.

Mark: Okay. Alan, the only and by far the most powerful weapon, which is readily available as we speak, to deal a very substantial blow to the enemies progress here and its implementation of world tyranny is a weapon of publicity. And the logical vehicle as well as the only vehicle available to spread on a global basis, not only the urgency of the very short time, that the world's people have, until they will all be under total and complete tyranny, but also to achieve the ultimate projection of the facts of truth of the infowar, is the combination of Alex's celebrity, effusing as such of the world celebrity of Alex Jones, into a globally effective vehicle of publicity.

Alex: Now, let me just stop you for a minute. I am not that big. Okay. I don't want to be some big giant leader, that's very dangerous. The reason we have power on this show is we have great activist listeners who are great leaders in their own right. People are always thinking I can do this magic bullet, that magic bullet. I can barely get the trash taken out around here. So, finish up your point, because I want to get to everybody else.

Mark: But you, as you said, you know, you are the globally recognized leader of this Freedom Movement. And I only see one available and viable vehicle, and that is a movie. It would be about the 14 years of your radio life Alex. It could be made with the assistance of the many and varied producers, directors, and actors who you know personally and who admire you. And they would assist in the production, the financing, and the acting parts, with you playing yourself.

Alex: Not when people threaten to kill their children. We've already tried to put out another film, and they threatened to kill people's children so they pulled out. But listen, I appreciate your call. They can defeat anything that is based on one move. Okay. But we have to be like a hundred headed hydra and not just that, a hundred hundred headed hydras, and that's why I bring Alan Watt and others to try to build them up, and he's doing that in his own right, so I don't agree on this single move thing, or trying to produce a film. They just then wouldn't distribute it. You want to explain that to people Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it's true, as well. You've got to understand as well that everyone out there has to fight for their own life, basically, and for their children. And it's too easy to one way or another legally or otherwise get rid of someone at the top. And when they're gone, the one who's leading you is over. You're like bureaucrats without the leader at the top. It's the same thing. So you've got to be your own champion, and you have to do the legwork. You have to get out and be vocal. Everyone is involved here. Everyone is involved. We've got to stop looking for champions, you are your own champion.

Alex: Well, that's one of the biggest forms of programming is the Arnold Schwarzenegger or whoever the archetypal Hercules archetype, he goes out and slays the dragons for you. And then people constantly think, no, no, no. The

reason we're successful here is we're getting the people to go out and mobilize, and then it's a thousand heads. They have no way of stopping us that way if it's an idea. I'm not bulletproof. Alan Watt is not bulletproof. But ideas are bulletproof.

Alan: That's correct, and also, we've got to realize as well, that anyone can be threatened or got to one way or another. Or blackmailed, or your family threatened or something. So when you have one leader of a personality cult, that's why they've been in the movies, so many movies have had for about twenty years, "The One." The one is coming to help you, just like Obama.

Alex: That's right. The savior, just like the army of one. One person, it's Obama, it's whoever. They've got to save you. It's always making about making you feel inadequate. That's what Madison Avenue is all about.

Alan: Exactly. And people have to realize, no, you are your own champion. Your own family depends on what you do, and everyone else around you as well. So everyone is involved in this. There's no one of us who talk on radio can stop it all happening for you. We can certainly try and impede it and get the word out, but it's up to you to do your own part in it all.

Alex: Yeah, and I mean, it's part of it. Sure if they made a film about getting started, having being threatened by the military, Bohemian Grove, all the stuff we've been through, you know, all the things we've broken and covered. That would be interesting, but that would only be one part of the solution. You know, it's again, it's a movement of liberty and awakening. But thank you Mark, I'm not, I appreciate your support. I'm not pooh-poohing your idea, I'm just bringing more perspective to it. Steve in Chicago. Steve, you're on the air.

Steve: Alex, I hate to say this, but I think Alan Watt and the Watson brothers are an MI6 spy net, and they've poisoned your mind subliminally and subconsciously with the Anglican culture.

Alex: Let me explain something to you sir. That's funny. Alan Watt and the Watson brothers are not related. Paul Watson was running a tiny website, and had never been contacted by me, and I called up and said would you like to do webmaster work for me, and I'm going to start a website called prisonplanet.com. So let's get one thing straight. It works like this. I call Paul Watson up and tell him what I want done. We're friends but that's it. I talk to Paul about twice a week. Okay. There's one person running things in this office, it's me. Me. There's no handlers, there's none of that. And the same thing with Alan Watt. I mean, why, because they've got British accents they must be bad? I mean what are you talking about?

Steve: Well, that's the point. You know, the situation is this. All this Anglican culture. We've got Rudyard Kipling and the "White Man's Burden" which must be observed. Ungermanic. We have the Sir Thomas More Utopianism. Ungermanic. Must be observed. We have the Angry Young Men, social injustices to minorities, during the 1950s. Must be observed.

Alex: Sir, I've got to let you go, this is too insane. I mean, Alan Watt exposes Rudyard Kipling as pushing the Anglo-American establishment. Alan, you know, it's just crazy. We're here trying to mobilize people to a National Draft that passed the House Friday, and they don't want to discuss that. It's all about us. See how they're obsessed with us, because we're the supposed leaders.

Alan: That's right. There are people who are in their little tunnels and you'll never change their minds on anything. They're stuck. They like where they are. And they've decided that's all they need to know. And that's it. They're closed to anything further.

Alex: I mean, does it matter if I talk to a member of the Japanese Diet, exposing 9/11 as an inside job. Or if I interview the former German Defence Minister, or I interview Alan Watt. I mean, most Americans don't even have passports, and don't travel anywhere. You know, it's now I'm evil, because you've got a British accent, Alan, when all you do is expose the British Empire. This is the height of just one-dimensional thinking. See, Obama must be good, because he's black see. But you must be bad, because you've got a British accent.

Alan: That's right. And some people too still think I am the Alan Watts that was lecturing back in the 20s and 30s. I'd have to be about 90 if I was him.

Alex: But that's how this thing that I'm some Catholic assassin, when I'm not even Catholic, started, because there was a black guy named Alex Jones, and people said, why are you writing this Alex. And I said, that's not me, and I didn't respond to them, so they said that's it, he's the guy. And it never ended and it's this huge cottage industry, and they just all believe it. And I've seen that, that you're just some guy named Alan Watt who died 50 years ago, yeah. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, all the callers that are on hold. Abbie, Ken, Nick, Brent, I want you to call this number right now, because we're going to take 20 minutes of calls, we're going to go into overdrive at prisonplanet.tv and the [infowars](http://infowars.com) and prisonplanet.com streams, so you need to go there. It won't be on the AM and FM. We'll do 20 minutes of overdrive with Alan Watt. The number for you to call is 888-201-2244. 888-201-2244. 888-201-2244. And they'll go to the head of the line, those folks that are holding, Abbie, Ken, Nick, and Brent. We are posting up at infowars.com and prisonplanet.com in the next 20 minutes the best free copy we found on youtube or anywhere on the web of the Obama Deception. And I want you to make it go mega-viral again. They've been censoring. We can't allow this to happen. Help us get it out to everybody. I made the film. It's free. You can order the high quality DVD at Infowars.com. Please support us. Or get a prisonplanet.tv membership and watch the Prison planet TV show. Get all my films in high quality and burn them to discs. It's got divX, all of it made easy. But the big deal is they've censored this thing off the main page at youtube and google. We've caught them, please, this article is going out in the next few minutes. Get it out to everybody at infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. Alan Watt, in closing, we're going to come back and take calls after this one-minute break. But I wanted to ask you about the psychological system of, I've noticed they've also programmed people where they, it's like Crime Stop. They can't ever focus on the issue, or the documents of FEMA camps, or real things. They always go into weird conspiratorial subterfuge. And then somehow bring us into it, because they don't want to psychologically face the fact that they do have power and that they are the solution and that they have to go out and stop the New World Order. So they then automatically have to say we're bad.

Alan: Yes, it's tremendous psychology involved in all of this. And the whole world is run under psychology and the guys that make all the dramas on television have their instructions from top psychologists, and it's even altered for different ethnic people in different countries, the same programs in fact, the same scripts. So we're under tremendous warfare.

Alex: Absolutely, Alan. Let's flesh that out more. We've got you on a new line so that we can continue over in our studios, it's a little bit low, we're going to boost that, and we're going to come and recap that with Alan Watt, going into overdrive, and your phone calls, coming up, at the toll free number that I just gave out a few minutes ago. Again, I want to thank all AM/FM affiliates, all the listeners, everybody. Spread the word about the broadcast. We can all work together in this fight against the globalists. We'll be right back in 70 seconds on the infowars.com streams and prisonplanet.tv.

Hour 3

Alex: Dun, dun, dun, dun, dun dun, dun (to the tune of Wagner's Flight of the Valkyries). We are back live in overdrive, right now, only at the infowars.com streams and prisonplanet.tv. I want to thank Alan Watt for holding over with us. We're going to go to your phone calls as soon as you guys give me an updated phone list on that toll free number we gave out, right before we ended the main radio show. I do this maybe once a month, we go into overdrive now. Going back to Alan Watt, finishing up the point that you were making about, you know, we see people when they're told they have cancer, they get mad at the doctor, or we bring them this message and somehow about half the time with people fighting the New World Order, and if we could stop this, we could actually win and be able to defeat the globalists. We're already very close. It's obsessions on those of us that are standing

up and speaking out. And I see great people like Nuff Respect, who's had probably 40 or 50 million, I mean he's got videos with 10 million views a piece, and a couple of years ago, all his videos would get 2, 3, 4 million views. Suddenly they started restricting his views, and now his videos will say 5 million views or from 5 million to 5 thousand. And he's getting mad, and I've had to beg him not to quit because his videos get put on hundreds of other video servers, it's still being seen by as many people, and he's saying again on his website, on his youtube page, he's going to quit. They're blocking him because he's effective, and a lot of people who stick their head up to fight the New World Order get attacked by the pre-programmed mass of people, not just those that openly disagree with us and want the New World Order, and say it doesn't exist, but by the bottom feeders and the government operatives, and their camp followers that then attack anyone who sticks their head up. Kind of the crab syndrome, where crabs in a bucket, if you've ever been fishing for crabs will try to stop any other crab from crawling out, instead of working together. Can you, I see that as the biggest thing to break, just by ignoring it and moving forward with solutions to defeat the New World Order. Your comments on that, and then we're going to go to calls.

Alan: Well, I was reading a book quite a few years ago on how this would unfold in society, and they said they would actually encourage those in what they called the fringe group; by that they meant those who are borderline. There's a lot of borderline psychotics, and they would encourage that group. In fact, they might even especially on the internet, they can come into their sites and encourage the psychotic ones to attack personalities who are being effective. So that is actually underway right now on a big scale. I know that for a fact. Many people who go into the forums will tell you they'll start off fine and someone comes in, they'll all like this person who's got lots of information, and the next thing you know he's got them all fighting each other or going off in a different tangent, or attacking someone who is effective. The idea being, if you get up there and have a voice, and you're really altering the outlook of many people, then you must be one of them. That's the first thing they jump at. They don't think you can be genuine at all. It is true that in the past agencies have put their own people in place. We know that with certain people who did the Patriot rounds in fact, years ago, and it's been admitted afterwards they were government operatives, by themselves. So, yeah, you can't trust everyone, but you don't attack everyone either who's getting the word out. And we're not advising you as to what to do, except to protest. You can protest. That's the only right that we have left at the moment, is to protest what's happening in the world. We know what the next step would be. The other boys know it too. So all we can do is protest and say no and do the Gandhi thing, and go along with that, and just hope that that's enough.

Alex: Well, absolutely, Alan. We also see these formulas where what happens is somebody will come on the scene, start a radio show or a website for about a year, and they'll act normal. And they'll get credibility, and then suddenly they attack everybody and create infighting and lies, and then it's even come out in cases that they indeed were on government payroll.

Alan: That's right. In fact, the obvious one that comes to mind, and this is public knowledge, because he was on television right after 9/11, was Colonel Bo Gritz. He used to have his own short wave Patriot station. He was collecting the names of people. He said on the air many times, that he left the Pentagon with hip pocket orders. And after 9/11 he came out, he was on the Congressional steps on television, he said, I think it's those crazy, paranoid short wave patriot types who did this. That's what he said, the guy who'd just been on radio for about four years.

Alex: And he said "black helicopters." And there were bombings going on, and I said it was, because it was a smiley face they were bombing. I said, that looks like Fight Club. But it didn't matter. And then I got mad at him, and then I wasn't the Patriot because I said oh, my gosh, this guy is now demonizing everybody that he claimed to work with.

Alan: And he never mentioned on television, he'd just done about four years on Patriot Broadcasting. I mean it was so obvious, and he blamed the Patriot Broadcasters for being behind this.

Alex: It's just incredible, and very sad, because, but that's what they mean for us to do, is just constantly be paranoid. Folks, you know you're good. You know you're not New World Order out there watching. Say I'm bad, say whoever is bad, but it doesn't matter. At least you know you're good. Go out and fight, wake people up and get involved, because the globalists aren't as powerful. They don't have that many agents. They're trying to create

them right now. But you'll know an agent. I mean, I've run into hundreds of them, and they'll say, let's carry out terror attacks, let's attack police, Alex. And you follow them to their unmarked police car. I mean it's very obvious to notice these people. Feds don't get on air and say you have power, you can effect change, Bill of Rights, Constitution, we can wake up the police and military, we can defeat the globalists' program. They don't get up and explain to you how psychological warfare operates. What they do is, they come in and they attack other patriots. That's always what they do, and they are intensifying their operations right now, because we're, I mean, we have government documents that the army is watching and tracking myself and others, okay.

Alan: And I've got data as well, data that comes through many different sources, and it's the same across Britain, Canada, and the U.S., where they are monitoring openly, and attacking, cyber attacks on people who are talk show hosts. Now, you're talking about the ratings and how they fiddle with the ratings. And I use one server, and I know, often I'll put all my different sites onto his server, so it's all drawn off his, and people will email me the next day after my own shows, and they'll congratulate me or something, or add information to it, but that server has a reading of Zero, Zero people coming in to see it, which is nonsense. That's what they can do. They can fiddle the statistics with everything, and just make you disappear if need be.

Alex: Well, now, I didn't get to it earlier, but we actually have the video clip, it's up on infowars.com of John Rockefeller up there in West Virginia, and he's openly coming out and saying they want to shut the web down. I mean this is all over the news now. We kept warning people.

Alan: Yes, and I've read articles before, from mainstream media, where they've shown you the photographs of these cyber teams for the military, who have been given the go-ahead to attack, using cyber techniques, anybody who's giving them a problem. And I've had them. I've had three computers crash at the same time, when they come into your computers; they can do it so easily today. And you have no, there's no way to fight back with them. You can buy all the security programs you want. Everything, remember '95, 1995 the US and Canada signed an agreement that every device for communication, from fax, telephone to computer, must have back-doors built in for government agencies to get in and access whenever they wish. That was put into law.

Alex: Well that was exactly what I was about to say, and now they admit under federal law in 1996, I reported this five years before it was mainstream news, because I read the telecommunications act. That they actually, even when they're turned off, track you, listen to you, that all these systems are doing it. Again, we have an illegitimate, criminal government that follows a mindset of eugenics. That's their excuse for all the ruthless, wicked things they do. They believe they're god. They believe they're creating the New Man, and it's just amazing what they're doing. Now, I want to go to some phone calls, here in closing with you, Alan, but is there anything else that you want to add?

Alan: Yes, as I say, we're dealing with pretty well a criminal gangster brotherhood at the top, that has had its own way for so long behind the scenes. They've got everything done they wished to accomplish at that time. They're coming out into the open now. They want us to respect them as a criminal gangster team, and to obey them, and we don't have long to go now. It doesn't take long once tyranny is under way and you're used to seeing neighbors dragged off in the middle of the night, before you accept that as the new normal. And then you're too ashamed to participate or stand up for anyone. You've got to do it now, because they're on a roll. They're deadly serious. And I mean that. These guys are killers at the top. They look upon society as just blank faces. They don't see people, they see a mass of blank faces that are just superfluous at this moment and they want to bring the population down. They've published all their findings over and over and over. And what they do is they don't put any of this through any kind of Congress, they simply make it happen through other means. They don't fight fair.

Alex: Exactly. And for all those who are attacking us, Alan, and for those that aren't government operatives that pick up on it and attack yourself and others, understand folks, that's the mark that we're effecting change, that we're for real; the evidence is proven by our fruits. By their fruits you will know them. You need to ask those people that are attacking us, or tell those that are brainwashing, why do these people only spend their time attacking other Patriots? Because they are Feds or Federally handled. And again, it doesn't bother me when this happens, because I know that means I'm effective. But I hate seeing well-meaning people not get involved in the fight full boar, because

they're so busy chasing their tail in these little systems. It's not going to save the country and the world if we all just police each other and boss each other around, and nitpick at each other. That's the mark of co-intel-pro or mentally ill people. What we've got to do is get the people to say no to the New World Order. No to gun confiscation. No to National Draft. That this is tyranny, that the bankers and the private Federal Reserve need to be brought to justice, need to be arrested. I'm risking my life talking like that folks, this is dangerous. We're focused on the New World Order, that's the key, Alan.

Alan: We are, and sure enough, it is dangerous, because we're trying to motivate people to stand up for themselves before it's too late. And really, the earlier caller talked about what can we do about it, one thing that has to be done is that every agency that is private, like the Council on Foreign Relations at the top, and Tri-laterals and so on, have to be completely disbanded and have nothing to do with government input whatsoever, because they're unelected by any people. They're private organizations funded by the bankers directly. And we've got to get rid of that, these organizations that have the ear, they have the think tanks that advise the military, this is a supra-government, over and above the elected government. It's got to be literally made illegal to operate.

Alex: Alright. Let's go to calls in the time we have left. Abbie in New York, first caller, thanks for holding, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Abbie: Yes, hi, this is Abbie in New York. Thank you so much. I just recently watched the Obama Deception and Endgame, and I finally feel like I have an answer to everything I have been feeling that was not right, you know our nation's.....

Alex: That's because instead of seeing all the false paradigms and the distractions and the false template they load into your brain, now you're at the elite perspective from their own documents of how they say they're running the world. Go ahead.

Abbie: Yes, you know, I mean, we're meant to be co-dependent to our government, almost in a constant state of reaction to what's going on. Taught not to have free thinking. And I realized, you know, I went to public school, it starts in public school. You know, don't question what you're learning, don't question where it comes from, just repeat it, you know, up to college. I went to a major university in Pennsylvania, same thing there. Then you're given the choice to join corporate America, or else you're considered a failure at that point. And you know, I've been living out here in New York. There is a youth movement for going against the New World Order, there is a developing awareness. I'm looking forward to being a part of that in my own way out here. One thing I wanted to bring up that concerned me about modern eugenics experiments taking place was at the university I attended there was a DNA project, mapping project to see how we were all related as far as our race and genes went, and this being a part of the genome project. I participated and now they have my DNA, everyone else's DNA, who knows what it's being used for.

Alex: Oh, yeah. That whole National Geographic thing ties back to Cold Springs Harbor in New York. Why don't you explain to them, Alan, IBM, Cold Springs Harbor, and National Geographic.

Alan: You've got to remember that Cold Spring Harbor was set up by the American Eugenics Society, funded by the Rockefeller foundation and Carnegie foundation. They brought in the census to literally start to track of the offspring of people, keep their medical/psychological records, any mental illness in the family, and prison records and so on, to see if the genes were recidivist and they would keep popping up down through the generations. They were already categorizing different people down through the generations from the late 1800s right through to the present time. That was the sole purpose of it initially, to track the genes of the people to see who would have to be eliminated and who would not. Because they claim that if you have a murderer in your family line 10 generations ago, it's liable to pop up again. So they can't take the chance with you, you have to be eliminated eventually or sterilized. That's still the policy that they have at the top today, so you're quite correct.

Alex: Alright, thank you so much. Good to hear from you Abbie, God Bless You. Brent in New Orleans, you're on the air, welcome.

Brent: Hey, how's it going Alex? I just wanted to get out one little point. In mainstream media right now they're talking about Timothy Geithner being the "architect" of the Bush bailouts, right?

Alex: Alan?

Brent: Is that correct?

Alan: Well, some of them have said that. I don't really accept that. I think it's much higher powers that we'll never even hear their names at the top to be honest with you.

Alex: Yeah. In fact, they were talking to me just for a second when you were talking, here behind the scenes. What exactly was your question?

Brent: They're talking about Timothy Geithner being the architect of the Bush bailouts, right?

Alex: Oh no, oh no, oh no. No, no, no, no, no. I said when they first put him in, they'd blame it on Paulson, but meanwhile it turns out Geithner helped write part of it, but he's a high level functionary. His father, you know, headed up a major foundation that Obama's mother worked for him as his adjunct, as his second, so they'd been childhood friends. Geithner comes from an elite family, so he is high level, but a minion level. But see, when they're done, they'll make him resign in a year or two, maybe even sooner, and then all the blame goes on him, and then the new blame goes on the new puppet. So this is a microcosm of how they blame everything on Bush, then bring Obama in, and then later they'll blame everything on Obama, bring in the next savior. This is all part of the very simplistic bait and switch. Only one of hundreds of different psychological warfare tricks they play, wrapped together. Alan Watt, you want to comment on that?

Alan: Yes. And all these people who take the blame end up with golden parachutes. Remember Richard Nixon left supposedly the White House in disgrace. We didn't know that he was given one of the most important jobs ever, after that, until he died. And that was to help set up the Free Trade System with China, help all the money to flow to China to build it up to be the manufacturer of the world. We didn't know that. It was kept totally secret until he died, then he was given a military funeral for his role in setting up the New World Order. They never ever fade off, and are admonished. They're always given a golden parachute and a handshake. And they probably knew a long time before that, "Look, you're going to take the wrap for something but really, we're promoting you to a higher level."

Alex: Exactly, one year after on average they then rehabilitate. They're already starting to rehabilitate Bush. And Obama says, oh, Bush was right. And then Obama will be the fall guy and then they'll rehabilitate him, and he'll get. Look at Tony Blair. You know, he's the head UN envoy for the Middle East. They're talking about him being in the future the head of the European Union.

Alan: That's right. They know this. They know it's part of the game, and they take the wrap publicly, and meanwhile they have their drinks behind closed doors, and congratulate each other, and then they're given directorships on lots and lots of boards for the payoffs. Sure, that's how it happens.

Alex: In fact, you don't get into the real power elite until after you've been a Prime Minister, or a President or a National Security advisor, and then you enter the super college of real technocrats who then meet weekly around the world to fine tune their sub-directorates, and that's what the CFR wrote last week with James Jones, the head of the National Security Council, that we cover in the Obama Deception. Where he says, look, he's there speaking, where do I follow my orders, what do I formulate? I follow the orders of Dr Henry Kissinger.

Alan: Yes, and Margaret Thatcher said in 1990, at Massey Hall in Toronto, her series of lectures across the world was called the New World Order and the coming war on fundamentalist religion. She said that I now belong to the parallel government, she said. We're all ex-prime ministers, and presidents, and top-level bureaucrats who all know each other. We can get the job done, we're not answerable to the public. She called it the real government.

Alex: And they say it on record because Margaret Thatcher will write a book that's only for technocrats that maybe 20,000 copies sell. You know, Helmut Schmidt, German Chancellor writes Men in Power, says World Government runs everything, Bilderberg group, Eugenics, I love doing Druidic rituals in Northern California, we do rituals in Germany, in fact, it's in there on the shelf at the end of the long hall. I pulled it out last week, nobody put it back. It's on the shelf at the end of that hall, Men in Power as a political retrospective, will somebody bring that in. Because, and they brag in the books, ah the idiots don't read books. And I mean, those that do, they read Harry Potter or Hardy Boy and Nancy Drew or something, or they read some stupid Obama book. So it's a big joke. It's like Rothkopf, the former head of the Kissinger group. We call him up, and he goes, yeah, I want to go on and counter Mr Jones, and he admits, yeah, we're setting up a World Government, but it's for your own good, and his book, Superclass, he writes an article for the Washington Post bragging World Government is good for you.

Alan: It is in the open for those that want to go and read it, but it's never mentioned on mainstream media.

Alex: Yeah, listen, I don't want to abuse much more of our guest's time, but let's hurry through a few more calls here. Thank you Brent. Hope that answers your question. Nick in North Carolina, you're on the air with the one, the only Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Nick: Pleasure to be on the show. I've got three real quick ones here, starting with a plug if I may. My buddy and I are doing a site NWOLinks.com, we're trying to compile the best information for all this stuff to everyone. We just need some help. If you guys can help go to the site and send us an email. Give us more information, we're hungry for more. So if you guys have got videos or anything to send us, please do that. And then number 2, borrowing from the Ron Paul campaign real quick, I've got an idea that's not quite as top centric Alex. We did it for Ron Paul, and I was wondering if we could do it again. Maybe have some sort of graphic design campaign for billboards, kind of use their own weapons against them. Billboard sales are way down right now...

Alex: Yeah, I've been trying for two weeks, three weeks, just to try to get a little activist page on Infowars.com and Prisonplanet.com with just a few banners and hey, folks, have viewing parties for the film. And I'm working on getting that done. And I'm this big mega global celebrity, but I can't even get that done. So, I'm being sarcastic, I mean literally, but yes, that's a good idea. We're also making some street action flyers for folks. We just don't have the money to buy a bunch of billboards, but if individuals or groups want to get together.

Nick: What about a money bomb?

Alex: Well, that's another issue. I can't have one of those. We haven't worked out the technology for that, and probably never will. But we are trying as best we can sir, believe me. I just need people to buy the dvds at Infowars.com, so I can hire more people, so we can do more. But then I'm too busy giving them out for free to ever do that. But I appreciate your call.

Nick: Hey, Alex.

Alex: Go ahead.

Nick: Can I ask you. I've got one guest for you. You got this guy Russ Baker, he's got a book that came out Family of Secrets. He like digs way deep into the Bush history and the Kennedy assassination. This book is amazing Alex.

Alex: Okay, we'll check it out. Send me an email. Appreciate it. Yes, speaking of funds, Alan Watt can barely operate. I mean, I've been able to go around and raise enough sponsors and bust my hind end and get enough money to fund something here. It's called Men in Powers: A Political Retrospective, it's in your hand right there. And so I'm just trying as hard as I can, but yes, we need your financial support. I need it, buy the books and videos. So does Alan Watt. Alan, how do folks support you?

Alan: They can go into the cuttingthroughthematrix.com website, and they can see there's buttons there, there's

paypal there. They can buy my books and so on about this, the coded system in which we live. Where literally language itself is used as a technique for controlling us. It's psycho-linguistics really.

Alex: Yeah, that's what Orwell talked about because he'd been a member of the Secret Police in India, and then he'd been in wars for the Communists in Spain, then he'd lived homeless just to see what it was like, Down and Out in Paris in France. You can read all about that and To Kill an Elephant and all his little essays. I've read them all. And then he went to the BBC and he found out, my God, it's a global government, a secret society of eugenicists, playing everybody off against each other for the sadistic pleasure of stomping on the human soul forever, and he wrote that book, and a lot of evidence shows they killed him. Alan Watt, comments on that.

Alan: Actually he went off to live in a very remote island in Scotland that has lots of adders all around it, the adder snake, very poisonous, to be a recluse, because he thought they were going to send men after him to kill him. And he'd always check the incoming boat once a month to see who was on it, to see if there was a possible assassin on board. He knew, because you see, he was raised to work for them, to help bring in this world system, and many of the people in those days truly thought it was going to be better than having perpetual wars, that's how it was fed to them, until they realized that there was another group at the top running all this and all sides, Left and Right.

Alex: That's right. He was a top Socialist. His family was actually mid-level British aristocracy at the technocrat level, and he was married into the Darwins and the Galtons and all of them.

Alan: And his mother was a Bonapartist they called them. And he'd been fed idealism from birth, until he realized by the war in Spain, when he was participating in it there, he realized there was another party running all sides of every aspect and he saw the long-term arrangements and he spoke out against it. Then the Socialists turned their back on him, and he couldn't even get his book published.

Alex: That's right, they found out that British intelligence was manipulating the killer Commies to throw out the idealistic Commies and they would use them. But then, again, he was a top propagandist at BBC, and he's talking about himself, Eric Blair, George Orwell pen name, when he talks about Winston Smith.

Alan: That's right. And he admitted that's where he learned it in the department of propaganda, in WWII Britain BBC. Because he worked in that Department to convince British housewives that the cheap junk food that they were left with because of the war, all the fatty stuff and so on was actually better in nutrition for them. Once again, they were using an expert terminology, convincing the public that this is actually good for you.

Alex: And how they train the children to be spies on their parents, youth brigades, squads, every, he figures out, he's walking down the street and a buzz bomb flies in from East Asia and blows up a building and he goes, oh, that's the government again. And he realizes that it's a global government all waging war on humanity, all having fake wars with each other.

Alan: And again, too, another good movie in a comedy fashion for those who can't follow 1984 is Brazil. Brazil, Terry Gilliam put it in a comedy and at one stage there's bombs going off everywhere in restaurants and so on, and his mother goes on, it's the terrorists again. He says, mother have you ever actually seen a terrorist? No one has ever seen one. And the Department of Information Retrieval is this massive huge skyscraper, the largest building on the planet, because it's all run by information on every individual person.

Alex: And then a bug falls off the ceiling onto one of the printers and so they come and SWAT team the dad and drag him away, and then they give the woman a bill.

Alan: That's right because the typewriter went to Tuttle instead of Buttle.

Alex: Let's take a few final calls and let you go. Who have I gotten up to here, call wise. Francis in Vancouver, Canada. Another Canadian up there in the Great North. You're on the air with the one, the only Alan Watt.

Francis: Hi Alex. Alan, you know a lot of people who are new to you would have a hard time believing that these bankster gangsters are scheming to murder large numbers of us. But if you read Alexander Solzhenitsyn's last great book, which is *200 Years Together*

Alex: It's about this.

Francis: Alexander Solzhenitsyn, he gathered all the Jewish historical records in Russia, and he proved, irrefutably that 95% of the Bolsheviks were Jewish. And that they murder 45 million Russians, Ukrainians, and Armenians, and that this is all a plot, and we can see now these same forces, these same people are gathering here in the West, and they're like Alex described so cogently, like Chernoff and all these people, they're descended from those same Bolshevik Jews, that want to murder us. They want to enslave us. They want to create artificial famines. They want to murder us.

Alex: Well let me expand on that. Solzhenitsyn, you notice the media doesn't want to attack him, because he's a Pulitzer Prize winner and everything else. His book does get into that, but then you have to understand then that there was a purge by Stalin, against those people, that's why Trotsky ran over here and created the Neo-Cons today. So, when you find out there's another layer, like the Zionists at the beginning funded Hitler and then made the Jews in Germany and in Poland pay million dollar fees to allow them to escape to Israel. They couldn't go to England, couldn't go to New York, so you find out then, and I'm certainly it's terrible what when on there, and we're not denying that, but there is a level above that, with, and people say, oh, you're just bashing Germans, no folks, I'm saying there's a level above that. And I appreciate your call sir. That's a great question for Alan Watt, one I haven't heard him asked. I know you've done the same research as me, and even deeper in many cases, so I know you'll concur with the facts we just stated, but there's a level above that if you're just, intellectually, you're honest. A level above that, so when we look at the Rothschilds allied with the British, Anglo-American establishment, telling Hitler to go ahead and invade countries, then setting him up. He lets the British evacuate at Dunkirk. They send in the Reich Fuhrer Rudolph Hess, who parachutes in. You know, the King of England was a Nazi, they made him abdicate, he said, why are you doing this, we had a deal. So they betrayed them. The globalists betray everyone. And so yes, any power group is under their control, whether it's Jews, Germans.

Alan: Yes, they always look for a group, and it's in a minority that is under some kind of persecution. And that's the ones that they'll agitate and stir. And they will use them, and they might use them for fifty or a hundred years, until they've achieved their objective, and then they'll annihilate them as well. There's no doubt about it, even I think it was Rabbi Stephen Yakov who does a shortwave program at night. He's a Rabbi, and he really goes out against the Palestinians all the time. He doesn't hold anything back in his disgust, etc. However he did admit on a couple of his shows that the Jews that lived in Russia and in the Pale settlement certainly fell for the whole idea of Communism and helped to bring it into being.

Alex: Yeah, that's a fact, and then went after the Ukrainian Christians. Look, this is Helmet Schmidt, German Chancellor, and you just go to the index under B and it says Bilderberg, 222, and also under B is Bohemian Grove, 225. So let me go to 222. 222. This is written by the President, the Chancellor of Germany. 222. 222. Here it is, and he admits there is a world government, a shadow world government run by the Bilderberg group. I have shots of this in my Bohemian Grove film. It says Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, William Coffman, and it goes on to say AFL-CIO Joe Giammeni, Lane Kirkland, and it says basically, setting up World Government, Bilderberg conferences that Prince Bernard of the Netherlands organized and ran yearly meetings. Of the London Institute for Strategic Studies under the leadership of Alastair Buckham. Some of the United States Senators, active, foreign, it goes on to talk about how they're setting up a global government there. And here is another one on 225, where he gets into Bohemian Grove, a tiny area, the beautiful, nature alone, but you can read, he says, we do rituals in Germany, but my favorite place, we have our own groves in Germany, but my favorite place is Northern California and how they set globalist policy. I mean, I could just read all this on air, but the point is, there are hundreds of books written by these people, and then the New York Times, just a few years ago was saying Bilderberg didn't exist, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I know, but it is out in the open now. They don't really care so much. We've got to realize too, we're

dealing with people who don't believe they have to give us any answers to anything. They're beyond answering to the public. In the past they just ignored the public all together, and so did the press on their behalf. But it's in the open today, because they're on a roll, and to be honest with you, they really think that most of the general public of the world are so apathetic now that they don't really care who rules them or what kind of system they're ruled under. That's what they think. They've taken apathy to such a level now, and that was predicted by Bertrand Russell in the 1950s, they would create apathy. And once you're apathetic you allow yourself to be manipulated or controlled.

Alex: And of course, his quote was a Revolt by the General Public, the Proletariat, will be as impossible and unthinkable as the revolt of sheep against the practice of eating mutton.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: For those that don't know, mutton is sheep.

Alan: And Rockefeller himself said that the people will come to them with perfect docility at the end. Perfect docility.

Alex: That's because they trained the public, first Madison Avenue makes you feel inadequate, women especially. But men, men it's all acting tough and errgh, but not being involved in your country or being involved, or kill them brown people, that's manly, but then bowing down to the corrupt system, and shaking, and the IRS. Once they make you feel inadequate, then you have no respect for yourself, and then you're always looking for a leader to save you. Now, again, Alan's got to go, again, in just a moment. I'm going to give each caller one minute and a quick answer from Alan Watt. Leo in Mass, you're on with Alan Watt.

Leo: Hi, thanks for taking the call. I think the fact you were missing here is the court jester factor. Now the other day I spoke to Jack McLamb, and they were talking they want to shut down free speech, anti-free speech. They want to declare the truth to be hate speech. I think what we should do is dress up as gay people around D.C. and ask them to ban the Bible, because then it will bring the whole thing to a head, you see.

Alex: But then the media, see, they can play those types of tricks having the ADL and others having been caught dressing up like Nazis, you know, trying to get hate laws passed. Then they would expose that we set that up. But see, that's why being moral, you never really have that problem, because you understand the straight and narrow. Look, look, being clean, not that I'm perfect, you know I drink and smoke, and I try to quit all the time, but I mean, I'm weak. But the point is, is that I've got all these women that literally folks, and most of them are probably government, just throwing themselves, throwing themselves at me. And I know, number one, I wouldn't get my work done, and number two, I mean most importantly, I'm married and love my children and my family, but number three or four, you know morals have been developed and designed because it's what makes you straight and strong, and focused. But the general public is all animalistic. I mean, I'm more into the stars and space and the mysteries of the universe, and working and helping others. I get a bigger thrill out of that, and so you can't buy me off. You can't buy me off with sex, money, power, you can't threaten me to back off, because who I am and being good, and being a good sentient creature is more important to me than all the treasure in the world, which is all a bunch of crap. So, that's what the globalists hate, because they can't control us. Alan, you want to speak to that?

Alan: Once again, we have to go back to the writings of Russell and Huxley and others that talked about creating a degraded society, promoting sex to the extreme, even though the people would be technically sterile he said, Julian Huxley said this. They'll be technically sterile. They'll be encouraged to basically have as many partners as they want. In other words, they're debasing us all into purely animalistic behavior, where we have our gratification from our senses, fulfilled so quickly and easily. But the thing is, there's no human bonding involved in any of this. There's no long-term bonding, and that was part of it, to destroy bonding in fact comes with promiscuity.

Alex: Yeah, it's very, very shallow. And I want you to expand on this. You know in college, you go to parties or whatever, and you know, porn is on the TV. It's everywhere for those older folks who don't know, it's just everywhere now. And I noticed that it destroyed gratification. And it actually like burns your nerves away mentally. It makes it where you can't enjoy the real thing any more, and so thank God, I'm not into that. And studies have

shown that. They thought porn 50 years ago before they made it widespread would make people sex maniacs. It does the opposite. And of course they've done these tests a hundred years ago, they knew, it actually destroys people's real passion. And then loving a woman, loving a man, loving your children, defending that, the true bond. Speak to that.

Alan: Well, that's just it. It will destroy the idea of love in fact. And what it does, it divorces the activity from the relationship with the person, so the activity becomes purely physical gratification. And that's the intent, to destroy the ability to bond with a person.

Alex: That's what Nineteen Eighty-Four was about.

Alan: Yes. And it's a science, again. You seek, any instinct, any drive, by propaganda and repetition, everywhere that you look, can be made into an addiction. An utter addiction, in one way or another. Until people are addicted to having partners, but not having a relationship. That's true.

Alex: And all these messages say children are bad, children are a hassle. But then you have all these childless people that are totally unhappy, and the fulfilled folks have the children.

Alan: Yes, I was looking at a site recently, where there is actually an article that says children are carbon monsters, who wants them? That's all tying in.

Alex: Horrible carbon footprint. Got to stop having children. In fact, Australia is proposing a one-child policy now.

Alan: Yes, and, again, China was to be the model state for the entire world. And that's the way they're going. In China the government still is a Communist type government, in other words, it's dictatorial. It's a one party system. They're all multi-millionaires at the top there. And that's what they want to come out openly with for the rest of the world, where there's a one party system, one boss. They tell you how to live, what to eat, what to do, walk into the sterilization factory and be a good citizen, etc, etc. That's what they're bringing in.

Alex: Unbelievable. Who's up next? Alright, John in Canada, go ahead.

John: Alex, it's great to speak with you. Listen, I just woke up last week. And after listening to your show I had to call in. A close friend of mine at truthactionottawa.com told me about the Obama Deception, man I've never been scared as much in my whole life. Then I watched End Game, my god Alex, how could we be so blind? I've always known the government was corrupt, but never did I imagine it was this bad. You know, what we really need to do is stand together against this tyranny, and say that I will not allow my children to grow up and be slaves, because they have the same right to freedom as the Bilderbergs do. This is foolish. How can we allow this to happen as a society?

Alex: Exactly, and you need to go to your councils, your town councils and read these mainstream news articles saying children are carbon monsters, and saying your phony environmental movement isn't about saving the rainforest or the plankton that is in danger, it's about taxing the carbon footprint, and the carbon cycle, and micro-managing every facet of our lives, or point out how they're announcing in Canada and the U.S. how they're going to put troops on the streets and are now doing it. If all of you go, and create a huge chatter, instead of going into being scared. If they're able to cow us and buffalo us, and intimidate us into submission they're going to win. Alan Watt?

Alan: There's no doubt at all. And you can use some of their own court cases that were meant for propaganda purposes against them, because there's a state recently where an environmental officer attached to a company was fired, he was such a pain to the company. And they thought they would get some good publicity out of it. But it was ruled in the court decision in the US that the belief in sustainability and environmentalism to do with man causing carbon footprints and so on was someone's philosophical belief. Not a fact, but a philosophical belief. So why are we all having to give up everything for someone's philosophic belief?

Alex: And again, it's all peer pressure. Sir, good to have you on board. Now, share the gift of information, spread the Obama Deception. The high quality ones on Infowars.com for free right now. Spread it to your whole email list, call your neighbors, get aggressive, get a prisonplanet.tv membership, fifteen cents a day. Burn Div X copies, just point and click, drag it over, say burn disc. It's almost DVD quality on a DVD or disc. Plays in most computers and DVD players. Get aggressive. God bless you, good to hear from you. Alan, I think I'm going to let you go. I can keep twisting your arm. We can go to Michael, Dennis, your call. You know, you're such a gentleman, but I don't want to scare you off from coming back on next time. Michael, Dennis, and Shawn, we could take those three calls, or I could ask you this final question. Your call.

Alan: Yeah, go ahead.

Alex: Okay, quickly. Michael in Toronto. Another call from Canada, this is crazy. Go ahead Michael.

Michael: Hey, Alex, great to talk you. Hey, Alan, nice to talk to you. I've got a question for Alan specifically, regarding Canada's role in the NWO. I have a friend who is very high up at Wood Dundee, which is the Imperial Bank of Commerce. And he speaks about Canada as being the administrator of the New World Order, and that the Canadian dollar and our pensions will be relatively stable comparatively to the US. And also because Canadians have already been brought in line, I don't really think the Canadians are a worry for the NWO. Can you comment to that?

Alex: Well, okay. I want to hear Alan's comment then I've got one.

Alan: Well, I also know people up at the bank, at the same bank too, and that is what they're told. They do believe that Canada has the population so happy drunk at weekends with sports and hockey and all the rest of it, that they don't care. Technically, I'd have to say, it's really true with most people. Canada has a much bigger role than it lets on to have, in fact, I don't know if people realize that there's some very, very old wealthy families, international bankers living in Canada, and they give out orders to a lot of the Big Boys in the States in fact.

Alex: Yes. They've decided to make Canada kind of one of their few safe zones. That's why they have some of those Draconian anti-free speech things. And Canada is a beta test of a similar model to England, but even more advanced at many levels of how to have a highly controlled society without people seeing it. They called China a laboratory, Canada a laboratory, the U.S., they have different competing but similar systems. They're beta testing separately. Notice, Canada is very hard to get into now. And they check your political background and yell and scream at you, and it's turning into a giant fortress. And it has incredible resources. Alan?

Alan: Yes, and in the 70s and 80s, when I was over in Europe, I traveled an awful lot through Europe, what astonished me was that each country was indeed a little laboratory. Holland was testing out the reversal of roles. They paid men to stay at home with the children, and paid women to go out to work. So every country that you went to, Sweden was pushing sex to the extreme, to see if they were the first ones who wouldn't need partners because sex was so easily available, and I realized that every country was being tested, and now they're using the findings of all these countries to create a global society. They're putting all the things that worked together into one system.

Alex: And if you research enough of this data, you then come up with a prime projection of exactly what they're doing, and then years later you come across a Rand corporation or a UN document, and it's like you wrote it, because you're an intellectual, you've studied it, you've looked at it. And then you already know what their plan is, and then you find actual documents, where what you know, your understanding was a hundred percent. And there's only a few people, Alan Watt, myself, and really frankly Alan, when it comes to the technical side, because you do a lot of research, I do too, a lot of other folks are great patriots, they've just not as bookwormish as we are. But I mean, have you had that experience where you know their plan, and then later you actually find a document that's word for word what you'd already with thousands of pieces of data put together?

Alan: Yes, you'll find many documents often with the same story, on the same particular area that you're looking into. And I often say that life is boring because once you've understood and read all their books, you know the

implementation scheme, you know where they're going. You're never surprised, because you know what the next step and the next step and the next step will be.

Alex: Absolutely, Michael, thank you. Dennis in Colorado, and then Shawn. Dennis, one minute.

Dennis: Yeah, have you heard of Jean Shroder in Campbell Colorado?

Alex: I have, refresh me.

Dennis: Yeah, it's about the war and emergency powers.

Alex: Yeah, yeah, a decade ago he put out stuff exposing that. Yeah, we've been under the war powers act, it's true. Dr Jean Shroder.

Dennis: If that were to be reversed, do you think it would have any effect on the current environment?

Alex: Absolutely. You know, they operate by their own laws. And so we're operating under state of emergency. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. Again, everything has been published before, by people who stumbled across the truth. And you've got to dig up all these books and use them for evidence that this is an agenda, it's a plan, here's the proof, it's all documented, to show people, at least for those who can get away from television mentality.

Alex: Exactly, they beta test it, like they're beta testing in a little over fifty cities I know of right now. Making the cities and counties make you register your guns and your ammo. And then they'll say, oh look, we tested it, it worked great, let's do it everywhere. You know, they're beta testing one-child policies through cities that tax you if you have kids. You know they're beta testing and then they admit that they're beta testing, and the stuff they're beta testing they're now rolling out in a year or two, not ten years. Again, it's very fast. Everything is quickening right now.

Alan: Yes, and also too, you have an international association of Mayors for instance. All the Mayors are in touch with Mayors across the planet.

Alex: National association of governors, county commissioners, county and city managers, go ahead.

Alan: Police chiefs as well. And whatever works in one country to an extent, especially if it's profitable to them, they will implement in every other country, pretty well shortly afterwards as well. The Toronto Mayor, a few years ago, took a whole delegation of the Toronto council over to Holland to study the Red Light District to see how they worked it out for taxation purposes so they could bring it back to Toronto.

Alex: Exactly, let me give you one microcosm. How do they implement? They say, we've got a \$787 billion stimulus package. Every other country has a package. That's taxpayer money. They then tell a city and a county, do this, adopt these laws, and then we'll give you the money. That's what they call these funded mandates. And so that's how they have it all unified. And then privately insurance companies will say, if you start running checkpoints with the army at it, or if you start running people through the Patriot Act database to rent a car, we'll give you a discount. So they incentivize it all and then have everybody jump through the hoops to do it. I appreciate your call Dennis. Shawn in Toronto, last caller.

Shawn: Yes, Hello Alex, and Alan. I'm glad to finally be on the phone with you. I just have a comment and then a question. My comment is this. I think the most important thing that you've done Alex as far as exposure is the Bohemian Grove. I think that is far and above the most important thing, because it shows the true level of twisted evil of the most powerful people that are involved in this whole New World Order situation.

Alex: Well, Hollywood tells us, I saw the Ninth Gate while I was on the stair stepper this weekend on cable, and I'd

seen it before, so I watched the last hour of it, and what do all these Hollywood movies tell you? When you go to the big castle chateaus in England or in France, or in New York, you know Eyes Wide Shut, the elite is engaging in Satanic ceremonies. Well, in real life that's what they're doing, and why is this from a sociological perspective, even if you're an atheist? Because they're psycho killers, they're going to have a religion that matches their flair for blood and death and torture, and in the enjoyment of hurting innocents. Alan Watt?

Alan: They themselves, whether they believe it or not – some can believe in it; some don't have to – but they all attend the same kind of orgies, etc, on that level, where they have drugs, etc. and even the police will stay wide away, or the police chief might be there in your own community, and they do have the 'Eyes Wide Shut' type ceremonies, because they love to play at being gods, openly amongst themselves.

Alex: Well, it's also about how they're radical. They'll sit there, right in front of the police chief with the governor and just sit there to have sex, and drink blood, and take a baby and "Gaahhh...Yeah....Ha, ha, ha" I've got the physical will and power to kill this little kid. Rarrrh...Satan. And again, it's all about they've got the willingness to go to this level of darkness.

Alan: What they show, to each other, is that they have no inhibitions. That's a must-be to join them in fact. You have no inhibitions sexually, that's for male or female or whatever. And I mean whatever. And that you're not embarrassed, you're not inhibited and embarrassed by any particular situation. So you've got to be almost very, ultimately avant-garde in everything that you do amongst your own to show you have no inhibitions.

Alex: Alright, caller, ask your question. Because I've really twisted Alan's arm. Go ahead.

Shawn: Alright, the one question I had was this. As far as FEMA type camps, military forces put out on the street, this type of thing that is horribly going on in the States, do you, Alex, personally have any evidence or knowledge that that type of thing is happening up here?

Alex: Oh, absolutely. Sure. It's been in the Toronto Star, that they've built FEMA camps and they had the...

Shawn: In Canada?

Alex: Yeah. They had generals, like ten mainstream articles a week ago, it was like more than ten, saying we're going to patrol the streets, we're going to do cordons, we're preparing to lock down Canadian cities and put people in camps. I'm going to let you go there. I know Alan's always informed. Alan, you saw the articles I'm sure.

Alan: Yes, and I also know that many of the closed bases are still attended and kept up to scratch with empty beds. I know where they are too, even in Ontario and different places in Canada, and that again is for emergency purposes.

Alex: Yeah, they broke Canada in five parts. It was in a bunch of Canadian papers, in fact, let me give people the exact headline, we'll pull this up at the end. Exact headline, there were so many, let me think. One was Toronto Star, there were some other ones. Military to take lead role in Canada emergencies. Another one was Military to Patrol Rowdy Bar District.

Alan: That was in Barrie Ontario, and that's correct. That's what they're doing.

Alex: I'm going to pull up more, hold on. United States, Mexico, Canada, sign agreement to share forces during disasters. And it said they'll use each other's troops, each other's countries. I mean, there's many others folks. But there you have it. Alan Watt, in closing, what do the elite think of you and I? I mean I know I've talked to some of them and they've laughed, and said, look, the public is scum. They want to be destroyed. Let them. Join us, ha, ha, ha. I mean that's kind of the attitude. You know, evil knows it can wreck things, break things. It doesn't have to keep all the plates piled up. You know in a juggling act, where you've got a hundred plates in your hands and tea cups. They don't have to play by rules. They can eviscerate humanity, our soul, our basic coding, what's good.

You know, they're chaotic, they're destructive. The good guys play by the rules and try to help and have a heart. How do we beat that, and what do they think of us?

Alan: They're very puzzled by us, because they can't imagine anyone doing something where there's no personal benefit involved whatsoever, because they live, that's also their Achilles heel. Each one of the helpers for the elite, has a personal benefit. They're in it for gain personally. And if it's underhanded or crooked, they don't care. They think that everyone is the same as themselves, and so when someone comes along and does something for some other purpose, or says it's for a moral purpose or whatever, you're genuinely a puzzle to them, because they cannot relate to you at all. At all. And if you know your stuff, and you know what it's all about, what's going on, they would like to recruit you, and they cannot understand why you won't take the payoff or the bait or whatever, and be one of them and live the high life.

Alex: Which is actually a prison. I mean it's a treasure. It's so valuable to tie into the life force of the universe, to literally be involved realizing, I'm going to live forever through my progeny, even if my progeny, my line ends. I live through humanity, and I imagine us, you know really in this cocoon stage, for what humanity could develop into, if we're given time, and don't let these elite backstabbers. To me, it's very evil. They claim they're elite to suppress and dumb down. And you know, I love seeing others do well, and maximizing beauty, and intelligence and honor and potential. And I love innocence. And they love destruction and power and indoctrinating the troops into killing of 1.3 million Iraqis, you know they love these rituals of destruction. And I see them destroying their own soul, and attacking the very heart of humanity. And so I'm into the species surviving, having a chance to decide what the species wants to become, in elevating enlightenment, and so I don't care if they kill me, because I know that I live on, and my only...I'm worried about the species. I'm worried about the species merging with technology too quickly, losing what our true potential was, and so I'm almost like a conservator, who wants to keep these great works of art alive, because they are alive and will grow into something even greater. I'm like someone trying to maintain the original seeds and you know, so they can be planted, do you see what I'm saying?

Alan: Yes, and evil itself can give you nothing but evil. That's the key to it as well. Nothing good will come out of this. You know, that's an old, old debate in different religions: can good come out of evil? And technically, no, it cannot. Evil can only spawn more evil, and cruelty and hatred and disgust at their own actions. This is the ultimate battle. Really, it's your soul they're after, that thing which makes you individualistically you. That's what they're after. They don't like the unknown factor. They want a bunch of pea-pod clones walking around the planet, serving them, that are perfectly predictable.

Alex: And that is evil. It is stunting, and blunting destiny.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. Absolutely. You see, their heaven, their utopia, is our hell. That's the bottom line.

Alex: Well, Alan Watt, tell folks how they can support you. They can go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com, buy some of the books and videos there, and just unsurpassed research and work, and we want to thank you for joining us for two and a half hours today.

Alan: It's been a pleasure Alex.

Alex: Plug yourself. You never will. Just tell folks some of the things you have for sale.

Alan: Yes, I've got books, on as I say coding, psycholinguistics to show you how we're mocked all the time by very intelligent people. And you can also buy the discs I have for sale. And you can listen to my show at night on Republic Broadcasting Network.

Alex: I wonder if they'll plug me over there. I'm just joking. It doesn't matter.

Alan: It's RBN.

Alex: You're doing important work, and that's what matters. Alan Watt, I want to thank you so much again for spending time with us. You'll be on with Jason Bermas, 9pm until Midnight Wednesday, that's confirmed.

Alan: That's right, yeah.

Alex: You're going to be on the first hour. Alan Watt, thank you for all the time, good to have you on with us.

Alan: And it's good to be on, Alex.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 1st, 2009

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: Well, we had to get radio talk show host, film maker, researcher Alan Watt on. Just a great mind to understand the enemy, their psychology, how they operate, what they do. With what is more and more becoming clear. I said this back on Saturday, when we first did an emergency transmission that I believe it was a hoax. And now, more and more it's becoming abundantly clear. But the fear mongering just intensifies. Now think about it. You can get 30,000+ people on average dying of flu. Sometimes more, sometimes less. In the United States, between 200 and half a million every year dying of the regular flu, and they're telling you to get ready for the end of all your freedom, forced inoculations, total control, for one dead person in the United States. Let's go ahead and play this local news clip, off local news here in Austin. Where they're getting tent cities ready with Michael Dell, the New World Order Minion. Here it is....we're having some trouble streaming that off the web. Okay, yeah, the problem is, yeah refresh, we're playing these ads off the web. We ought to start having a hard drive where we capture these, and then we could just play them, because these stupid news sites, there's not a youtube or google, they just have the worst players. And it will be working, and then you try to play it and it doesn't work. Well, we'll play it in a minute, coming up with Alan Watt, and be sure to send that to the guys to link to that up on infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. But let's go ahead and bring Alan Watt up. Alan, I haven't talked to you before the show. I have no idea what your view is of this, but I would imagine it's probably similar to mine. Give us your breakdown of what's happening with the fear mongering right now with the pretty much imaginary flu.

Alan: Well, it's one crisis after another. We're just coming through the created financial collapse, that rose the IMF to its proper position as the distributor for the world's money. And now it's time to teach the public that the World Health Organization will be the World Authority that will guide every country and actually be the ruler as far as medical things go for the entire planet. But ultimately, you must remember that the World Health Organization's agenda is to do with sustainable development. Once they have that authority, they're going to move right into the next part, which is depopulation, sterilization, etc for sustainability reasons. And there's no mystery about this,

because when the League of Nations was set up with the same organizations that are in the United Nations, including a World Health Authority, some of the founders at the time wrote about it and they said, this is being set up to be The World Health Authority. And they must use panic and crisis to get the public to give them that authority. That's exactly what we're going through today. This flu is just a standard H1N1, it was out last year according to the BBC and the so-called experts in Britain. Tamiflu is pretty useless anyway. All the hype about Tamiflu came from the pharma companies that made the darn drugs. All the studies are from their paid agents, who give them glowing reports. Basically, you don't need it, because this is a mild flu. And those who are dying of it, and there's really, it's down to seven proven cases in Mexico, not a hundred and seven. You find they're compromised already with different other diseases, AIDS, etc, etc. So this is a very, very mild flu. It takes about three days. Everyone who's got it in Canada and Britain are told just to stay at home, drink lots of fluid, all the usual stuff, and it's gone in about three days, and that's it.

Alex: So clearly, out of the blue, they have been fear mongering and saying, I mean, I've got the headlines. This is the greatest challenge to face humanity. You know, this could be the end. Hundreds of millions could die. And then meanwhile, Mexico is saying between seven and twelve dead, one dead in the United States, that person from Mexico City, but meanwhile I've got Time, Newsweek, CBS, CNN, all of these publications, TV saying, get ready for forced inoculations, even if you haven't had the flu. And now they're saying, oh, even if this passes over in the next month, when the flu shot is ready, we're going to make you take it. So I think this is also about push back, to all the tens of millions of people waking up to how deadly vaccines are, who are saying, no, I'm not going to take it. And they're trying to test the public to see if they can force us to do it. So when they launch the real attack during the full collapse of society, you watch, when the resistance to the New World Order starts, when we're trying to take our governments back, they are going to launch massive, real bio attacks. Alan, your comments on that.

Alan: You see there have been so many studies coming out over the years of the fact that the flu inoculations, every year they tell you in the spring they had the wrong combinations of flu strain, so they were useless. Not only that, most folk who get the flu injections end up coming down with the flu. So people were stopping getting, taking their free flu shots. So they have to do something to get it back up to a mandatory level.

Alex: And they admit, and they admit. I keep forgetting to make this point, to interrupt, because you make me think, Alan. They admit that all these flu shots actually mutate with regular flu out there and are creating more dangerous strains, and the Tamiflu, accelerates the mutation, just like antibiotics do with the bacteria.

Alan: Yes. They're using human beings as breeders. And that's what they use the animals for. That's how they breed the viruses, either in chickens or some other kind of animal, or human fetal tissue and now they're using living people, and everyone who gets the shot becomes a breeder, and they shed the virus wherever they go.

Alex: It's just absolutely amazing. Alan, why do you think Napolitano came out and said, oh, well this one is probably no big deal, but the next one, it's coming. It's going to be huge.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Alex: And then flying Air Force One to the middle of buildings with F16s literally 50ft away, and then it came out in memos they terrorized them on purpose, but said it's secret. What is behind that?

Alan: We'll never get the whole story. In fact, we never get the real truth about anything, to be honest with you. As I say, we're living in an age where we have so many different distractions and crisis, and we're rolling now from simply one crisis to another, but what is interesting is that out of every crisis, the institutions at the United Nations are risen up. That's always the solution to their global authority positions with IMF, the World Bank, etc. Now we're seeing the same thing with the Health. They're on a roll for complete domination of the planet, because the United Nations was set up remember as a front, by the big foundations and the Rockefellers, etc, to be The World Authority. So this is the Century of Change for globalism, where they bring this whole structure in, and they can only do it through crisis creation and offer the solutions, which of course was the plan all along. We're going to roll and roll from solution to solution and crisis to crisis. People have already forgotten that trillions of dollars have been looted from

them just a few months ago.

Alex: And Alan, how obvious is it, and we're going to play this clip, and I want to get your answer to this. As you just said, I'm watching John Kerry last night in the Senate hearing, he says we've got to have a global solution to this global crisis. And the head of the UN, the Secretary General, Mr Moon, is admitting, they're directing the United States in Canada and Australia, and all the commonwealth countries are the ones hyping this up the worst. They're admitting that they're using this they say to strengthen the global governance. Let's play this clip of the fear mongering in Austin with the camps, with the tents being set up for the mass death. Here it is.

And on that note, a modified tent city now being set up at Dell Children's Hospital, for those who believe they have the flu. Fox News' Rudy Coski, joining us live from Dell Children's Hospital with the details. Rudy.

Rudy: Hi Lorena. The tent started going up this afternoon there, located directly behind me. Now, take a look. They're in a position parking area that is directly underneath the helicopter pad. Now the tents are expected to be ready for people by tomorrow. They're still hooking up climate control systems, and they're doing this because of a large number of people showing up to get a flu test. By mid afternoon for example, the hospital had more then 400 people coming into the emergency room. They usually have about 170. Administrators say the tents, there's about three of them, will help separate those who just may be really sick, from those who are seeking other types of medical treatment at the emergency room. Now, once again, taking a look at a live picture of the situation here at Dell. The tents are near, right underneath the helipad and the physician parking area. Administrators here and at other local hospitals are also asking people who want to get tested to stop going to local emergency rooms. The first thing they say that you should be doing is contacting your primary care physician. After that, or if that doesn't work, then you can go to a local neighborhood medical clinic. One of those doc in a boxes. That will relieve the pressure on especially trauma events at the emergency rooms. So once again, if you're feeling ill, or you just want a test, go check with your primary care doctor first, or go to one of your neighborhood medical clinics. We'll of course have more on this story, tonight at 9pm. Reporting live at Dell's children's hospital, Rudy Cosci. Fox 7.

Alex: Now, by the way, I've told everybody for eleven years, that the old Robert Mueller Airport is a FEMA camp, and we have local newscasts saying during emergencies they have 747 hangers with bolts and chains on the floors, porta-potties, cots, barbwire inside. And I reported it a year before it was in the news. People laughed at me, because I had inside sources that put it in, you know, the cops are calling me going, man you've got to see this place, it's a FEMA camp. Then I've got local Fox again going, oh yes, it's an emergency camp for you. That's in Police State 2 the Takeover. This is right next door to that. There's troops running around all over the old airport. Down the street, at the old mall, they've taken over two of the major areas and have FEMA in there, going back a few months ago, and that you walk up and say, why is Homeland Security here? They say, get back, get back, get back! And this is happening everywhere. Alan Watt, you know, how much more obvious does this have to get? This is all a beta test, for when they release the real, controlled plague.

Alan: It is too, and FEMA made it quite clear at New Orleans, that no other contingency plans would be allowed, except their own. In fact, you couldn't even help your neighbor. You were not authorized in rescue, etc, etc. So, you're looking at all power to even save ourselves, being taken up by the official authorized organization. And this is also training the public that that is so. This is so. This is the way it will be. And so, as I say, they will eventually one day release something, because the true cutting edge on virology and bacteriology is not in the ordinary medical profession. It's in bacterial warfare laboratory labs. And they have written extensively to the fact that they can create ethnic specific viruses that will kill certain groups, not others. That's all declassified stuff. And they also basically can recreate a virus within one hour and alter it to be a killer if they want to. That's how far advanced they really are. So the guys at the bottom don't even know what's going on.

Alex: Stay there, stay there. Absolutely Alan, stay there, we're talk more about this after this quick break, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: (Singing) I wish a buck was still silver, It was back when the country was strong. Back when we had Chrysler

and Dodge and Chevy. And back before the New World Order came in and took over, and turned the police into black ski mask thugs. Back when we could still own firearms. And back when we could still have children without getting a license. For himself and not at a work camp, with a pot bellied Commie bossing him around. Quit rolling downhill like a snowball headed for hell.

Alright, Bermas is popping in. Alan Watt is our guest. Appreciate him coming on with us, with his great insight. In fact, I want to hear what he has to say about this in detail, and how we should counter it. Is it a desperation move by the establishment? Is it a beta test? But yeah, all over the world, if anybody has any type of symptom, the tattletale citizens freak out on them. They have them jerked off planes, panicking. This is the secret police drilling. And I always said they would do it in the name of medical. That's how Hitler started, grabbing people for plagues or medical problems, or flus, and then they were mentally retarded and then they had medical problems, and long before the camps. And the Soviets did this too. Bermas, give him the new article, and then we'll get Alan Watt's take on it.

Jason: Yeah, I was just running into the coffee room, and I see all the sudden on Fox News, this woman is being dragged off a United Plane after it's diverted from Munich, Germany into Boston. And then you see her being taken off by two people in big yellow, what looks like hazmat uniforms.

Alex: It's all part of, it's all acting. It's all part of theater. Setting up emergency tents. People in bio-suits. And they're on the news going, we're going to make you take shots. You know, Alan Watt, they could mind control us, maybe with just this little event. Maybe there'd be no deaths, and they would just end all freedom and have everyone in hazmat suits. I mean, do you think they're going for the gold right now, or is this just a beta test?

Alan: It's a beta test, but you're quite right, there could be no deaths at all and still go for it, because, I said years ago, when they first brought out the movie Outbreak, that was the first movie to condition the public, oh my God, this could be terrible if we had a real outbreak. It was done through fiction, and I said, all they need to show you is guys in hazmat suits, and a stretcher and someone on it that they could do in a studio, and that's broadcast to the world, and we all believe it. That's all they have to do today. It's like Wag the Dog, seeing is believing, and that becomes your perception of reality. So, it's so simple. But you're quite right, this is the big push to get the public of the world conditioned.

Alex: But how ridiculous, in hazmat suits and it's killed one person!

Alan: I know. And the one person, really, we don't know the details of how they were compromised by other diseases or illnesses. There will be something more to that.

Alex: Oh, no, no. It came out in the Houston Chronicle, he was premature like 3lbs when he was born, he always had lung problems, and a bunch of other diseases.

Alan: That's it. So basically, this is a mild flu, but they'll use it to the maximum extreme because you're quite right. They want to train the public that we're so helpless in this Brave New World, that we can't feed ourselves any more, the money has gone to the dogs. We can't handle anything. And now we have all, Nature has turned against us. Remember what they said too, the Club of Rome, we must teach the public that man is the enemy of the planet and Nature is at war with man. And so they're using all of this right now to make us feel utterly helpless. But the big global authorities, don't worry, the experts will have it in hand, and we must obey the experts. And believe you me, for the obedience and help of experts, we will pay dearly for all their help. We'll have no rights at all at the end of it.

Alex: Yeah, I've noticed the more the bankers help us, you know, they gave us the Federal Reserve to end financial problems, and they gave us the depression. And then they gave us the National Security Act, and now they're giving us another depression. And they openly are giving us the depression and they're getting more power out of it, instead of just arresting these people.

Alan: Exactly. And not only that. As I've said before, Bretton Woods was part I, and the founder, John Maynard

Keynes said, part II will kick in, in the next century, and here it comes. And now they're going to be the issuers of World Currency, that was the solution. We're simply living a script. And as we live this script, the public has to be trained, just trained like animals in Skinnerian techniques, to obey, obey, obey all authority. That's the key to it. We must obey authority.

Alex: And they're giving people these mindless phobias. I mean, literally, I've been watching TV shows and the clips that have been sent to me Alan. Talk about predictive programming. Scores of shows. Bermas, stay here, I want you to tell him that story when we come back. But I'm getting all these emails and clips of shows where a show produced a month ago is now airing, you know, it's been taped. Dramas, cop shows, it's all about you didn't take the shot, you're arrested, it killed other people. Or only the CEOs get the flu shots, and everybody wants them and fights for them, like they're fighting for the Christmas Toy everybody has got to have. I mean, can't the public see that this is mind control, and they pre-made all the shows to be airing now. And that this is total proof of you know, that they did it. You know, this is like insider trading, the CIA owned companies did record American and United put options, and then nobody gets in trouble. Now you have all the shows, literally, all over TV about flu, as the flu happens, outside of flu season. And it isn't obvious to people. Let's talk about predictive programming when we get back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I want Alan Watt to break down predictive programming, you know, I know people who know Alan Watt. [Alec Baldwin] Charlie Sheen says he's a great guy. Max Keiser's friends with him. And but, he is a gun grabber, I don't like that. And he's going to be running for Senate, he's talking about now.

Jason: You're not talking about Alan Watt, you're talking about Alec Baldwin.

Alex: Alec Baldwin.

Jason: Yeah, you said Alan Watt. Alec Baldwin. (Laughter)

Alex: Yeah, Alan Watt is running for Senate and he's friends with Charlie Sheen. No; listen, I've got too much going on in my head, Bermas, and I'm also listening you breathe into the microphone. But the issue is Bermas will be live tonight, 9pm to midnight with the infowarrior show, here on the network, doing a great job, and I'll be popping in with him some as well, because I'm going to be up here working on a film. A special release we're going to be announcing next week. Something a little special. But going back to Alec Baldwin, who's a great actor, and I want to get Alan Watt's take on this, with predictive programming, and so I wanted to play this particular clip from Hulu, and if you watch the clip carefully, he's playing the part of an alien. You know, a master race. When he walks in, it shows people behind him being led away dead, to have their brains taken. After your brains are taken, they're going to kill you. And you know, they say that it's ridiculous that TV eats your brain, it only softens it. Hulu takes it all the way. What are you going to do? Turn your TV off. Well, TV really is doing this. The elite see themselves as the Morlock, us the Eloi. They are controlling us. They are doing all of this. And so, this is how they are conditioning us, so this is really a very sinister ad, as they throw it in our face. And it's funny that we're being killed, and we're being brainwashed, and we're losing our soul to the television, when in reality, it's actually doing that, causing Alzheimer's and all these other things, all these big studies about how it does cause brain damage. They make a big joke out of it in his TV show. You were saying, one of many we've heard about, but you saw it, where everybody is fighting to get the vaccine. So this is how they do predictive programming. I want Alan Watt to talk about that. But here is the Super Bowl Hulu ad right now.

Hello, Earth. I'm Alec Baldwin. TV star. You know, they say TV will rot your brain. Huh, that's absurd. TV only softens the brain, like a ripe banana. To take it all the way, we've created Hulu. Hulu beams TV directly to your portable computing devices, giving you more of the cerebral gelatinizing shows you want, any time, any where, for free. (I only act out because I want your love...Dynamite.) Oh, mushy, mush. And the best part is, there's nothing you can do to stop it. I mean, what are you going to do? Turn off your TV and your computer? Once your brain is reduced to a cottage cheese like mush, we'll scoop them out with a melon-baller and gobble them right on up.

Oops. I think I'm drooling a little. Because we're aliens. And that's how we roll. Hulu: an evil plot to destroy the world. Enjoy.

Alex: Now, but see, there's the big joke there, that oh, we're enslaving you and the guy's laughing, and he's laughing back at him. And then he stops laughing. It's a fake laugh. It's like, look, this ad is a joke on you. I don't even know if Baldwin understands this.

Jason: He's dinner too. I mean, in between the laughing, he gives them that look, like, I'm going to eat you. You know, it's crazy. Crazy.

Alex: And it shows them in the background, taking people they've killed away. And it's all done like in a clinical way. Now Alan Watt, tell folks about predictive programming for those who don't understand the government admits and the media admits, like you watch all science fiction movies, Starship Troopers, you know that science fiction movie that they just did with a few years ago with Clooney. It's all about, I really want to do good so I can get a license to have children, so I can compete to be one out a thousand to have kids. That's predictive programming. They're telling you what the future is going to be and you see stuff 40 years ago in science fiction, it's what happened today. Explain predictive programming and then Bermas is going to briefly tell folks what happened on this last sitcom with Alec Baldwin.

Alan: It's a scientific process of familiarization to the public. You familiarize them with ideas in a fictional format. When it's in fiction, the censor part of your brain is down. You're being entertained, you think. But it's implanting a possible idea, a possibility of something to come. Therefore, when it starts to happen gradually, in society, this actual idea becomes concrete and it's implemented. You think it's all quite natural, that we're somehow progressing naturally along a certain path. But in reality, your mind has already been prepared to accept something you would never otherwise accept, because you'd be reasoning through it. Through fiction you don't reason through, and when it's coupled with emotion, you see every movie, every novel has a character you'll identify with. The hero, the heroine, and you identify with them, and you go through things that you may go through in your real life with them, when you couple it with the actual downloads, the actual downloads implanted of the idea, of something to come, you're now familiar with it. And so emotion is the best way to do it. They call it emotive programming. And in that sense, they can put anything into your mind, especially scary scenarios. That's what they're using right now.

Alex: They will have a set of archetypes. They admit this at broadcast school, of the guy who's the cool kid next door, and the info babe, and the guy that's the father figure, and the mother figure. Or like in the Transformers, the new one coming out, you've got the hero Optimus Prime jumping up on the giant robot, you know like one of our ancestors jumping on the back of the mastodon. You know, it's all these pre-conditioned, ancient instincts, you know, almost ancestral memories, and the establishment admits this, that they are programming. So I've been watching online, the old 1980s, GI Joe. Gold is bad, Cobra believes in that as a currency. Wearing black ski masks is good, the police state is good, checkpoints are good, watch children's shows, and it's total and now they admit, GI Joe is basically funded by the Pentagon, as product placement. And now it's just out in the open, they're programming everything. And then they admit the Pentagon developed video games, and now they're hiring people that are good at the flight simulators to fly their Predator drones, now the zit faced kids are 25, they're actually flying the death drones. They're being recruited into the airforce. Now they're saying, soon, within five or six years, we're going to have to have you jacked in with a chip into your brain. You know, you don't have to take the chip, you're just the hero. You know, you're a fighter pilot in your pod, 10,000 miles away. I mean, it's all happening, it's all really unfolding.

Alan: It's a script. The script was written a long time ago, and the big foundations probably employ more psychologists and experts on experts on anthropology, ethnologists, etc, than any other agencies or governments in the world. And they basically are the ones, the parallel government is comprised, remember of big foundations which are just the fronts for the bankers. And they bypass all democracy. They have their agenda. Their agenda was written a long time ago. The big boys who gave us Brave New World in the 1930s, talking about genetic engineering of a fixed population with special purposes where you'll be designated with your job for life. In fact, you'll be created for that job. Physically created for that job. It was done in the 30s. They all belonged to the same

organization for this world governmental system. A scientific dictatorship was what Huxley called it. And that's what we're going into. And they're using fear. Now, we've all heard about the global warming scams and so on, and so on. And again, it's coming from the United Nations, the International Panel on Climate Change. Here's a quote from them. Here's a quote from one of the top guys there at the United Nations. Steven Snyder, Stanford Professor of climatology, lead author of IPCC reports for the United Nations. He says, "We need to get some broad based support" - public support - "to capture the public's imagination...So we have to offer up scary scenarios, make simplified dramatic statements, and make little mention of any doubts..." In other words, terror, terror, terror. He says, "Each of us has to decide what the right balance is between being effective and being honest." And then the other chairman, Sir John Houghton of the IPCC at the United Nations, that's giving the global warming scam. He says, "Unless we announce disasters, no one will listen." Well, this whole health thing with the flu right now, is for the World Health Organization at the United Nations, and it's now their turn to do the same thing with scary scenarios. That's what's happening right now.

Alex: Absolutely. Now here's just a microcosm of predictive programming. And it came out the FBI, and the Pentagon, this is even on television. I already read about it years ago. One day I was watching TV, I think it was History Channel, did a show about the history of SWAT teams, and said that they wanted to introduce it to the public, they just said it calmly, so they introduced it to the public through the TV show SWAT, and that became the model. And then all departments wanted to be special paramilitary forces, and that the Pentagon and the FBI were running it and funding it. So that conditioned them with an Us against Them, you know, no longer the guardian, no longer the peace keeper, no longer of the people, now a separate group, and then you saw that in all the children's programming, but tell them just about the show with Alec Baldwin, not Alan Watt, with Alec Baldwin, where they're all fighting to get the flu shot, and we checked, this was shot months ago, airing last week, perfectly to coincide with all of this. I mean, again, and I'm getting all these youtube clips of other shows, simultaneously doing this. Just like the movie Pearl Harbor comes out, right as 9/11 hits. And they say, oh, it's just like Pearl Harbor. And of course, the actors don't even know this, but this is the psychiatrists, the psychologists doing this. Tell them about it.

Jason: Yeah, if people don't know, 30 Rock is basically a spoof of Saturday Night Live, behind the scenes. And what happens is, people start getting the flu in the office, so everybody starts freaking out, and of course the CEOs, the big rich guys, are the only ones that can get the vaccination. So everybody is trying to weasel around and get the vaccines from the CEOs, and be the chosen few that won't get sick from the flu. And then, of course, by the end of the show, the CEOs are okay, they took the shots, and everybody else is sick with the flu, giving out that message, you have to take the shot if you want to be okay. And if there's anything I learned from GI Joe, Jones, when I was a kid, it's that knowing is half the battle. And that's what we're trying to do. We're trying to tell people the truth, so they know what's going on.

Alex: Absolutely, and the other half is being willing to take the enemy on. I mean, Alan, how, I guess this works for the American Idol crowd, but don't people know they're being programmed constantly. Don't the actors like Alec Baldwin know that they're programming people to want to go out and take shots, or do these people just say I'm going to join the dark side, you know, I like being part of the elite? It's fun to get it over on the people.

Alan: Well, he knows. He knows. I know because I've seen him on Jay Leno and other shows, and he comes out with his little devil's corona sign, with his forefinger and so on, right in the camera in fact. So much so, that Leno even had to push it away at one point. So yeah, he's well aware of what he's doing.

Alex: Really, so Alec Baldwin goes on TV doing the Diablo a lot?

Alan: Yeah.

Alex: And then, you're saying he was doing it in Leno's face?

Alan: Oh, he put his hand right up to the camera lens and eventually Leno had to push it away.

Alex: Good God. What in the World is going on? I guess they just love the power trip.

Alan: Oh, they do. They do. Especially when you're dealing with an ignorant public, who are into the mind control upgrading. The general public have no reality at all, except what comes across that media. And that's what Brzezinski said, in *Between Two Ages*, in the 1970s. He said the public are being trained to accept that the media is there to do their thinking and their reasoning for them. This has been accomplished.

Alex: And this fear mongering again is a beta test of that, with Napolitano, head of Homeland Security saying, this probably won't be a big deal, but another one is coming soon. Is that to condition the subconscious to then think she's the great leader we can trust, because after all, she predicted it?

Alan: That's right. It's all a stage set for the general public to think it's all quite a natural progression, that this all comes forth and the right people are put in the right positions to protect us. We're being trained as children, and to accept that we're children. And to allow those mature, special people, the experts to rule our whole lives from birth to death. That's the whole point of the scientific era, the century of change. That's what it's all about.

Alex: And the elite, they're willing to make the hard decision, and give us the cancer virus injections and poison our water. And you know, the elite even say, well the future doesn't need us, and well, you know, we've just got to be cold-blooded and scientific that these people have to be culled and killed. And then they'll even say, look, you even warned them Alex, and they don't listen, they don't understand. So see, that's the evidence, so, we have to go ahead and do this to them, and it's just so sick to watch them mutate into humanity, and to take all of our weaknesses and to amplify them. It's just so hellish Alan. Where do you see the economy going, the next four or five months? I mean, it's really accelerating downwards. They're saying the New Bank of the World, the Carbon Tax will save us. As things get worse and worse, as people begin to revolt, what do you see them doing? Launching new wars, a new bio attack? What do you see happening?

Alan: What they expect is what they've told us themselves. The U.S. military, right after the British think tank for the British and NATO military put out its 90-page report for the next 50 years, for scenarios of what's to happen. They say there's going to be riots beginning around 2010-2012 and they will escalate. There will be riots over food. Riots over poverty. Riots over everything basically, as they bring the Western countries down financially into a sustainable living pattern. That means vastly reduced consumption. That's what's all through the United Nations documentation, from every one of their departments. So this what they have told us is going to happen. So, they're going to make it happen, obviously. And people will never revolt. And this is a sad truth, if there's no organization, people will not revolt, and even then, it's sporadic, when they're against the wall. People don't like to buck the system and fight and kill. It's a nasty idea. Unfortunately if there's no organization against this, you'll have sporadic riots, which is just a disorganized mob. And they're already prepared for that, they've been preparing for this for thirty years, by building up SWAT teams, by bringing police into the multi-jurisdictional task forces, sending them off to Iraq, by the way, where they get training, bashing down doors. It's been declared on Canadian television, lots of our cops have had this training. They work with the military, in the same uniforms, and then they come back to Canada, and now they double up as these special SWAT teams.

Alex: And now they've announced on Canadian TV and print, that oh, the army is just going to patrol the streets now to stop drunks and crime, and they announced the same thing here, and you're right. If there is sporadic rioting and things, that will only help them, you know to then tell the chicken neck, fluoride head yuppies, oh look, see we need a police state because of rioting. And they'll say, that's what caused the stock market to plunge today, was the rioting. It wasn't the bankers, it was the rioters, Jason Bermas.

Jason: Yeah, it's absolutely ridiculous. I mean, they'll make up any excuse for the economy failing. I mean, I had Obama on stage in his fake State of the Union saying, you know what, all these high school dropouts, that's what's causing this economy to go down, and that's just not going to be a choice anymore. Then you read the Give Act, and you realize everybody is going to have to graduate high school as they're going through middle and high school, they're going to have to do mandatory service on top of this, you're going to have to go to a trade school after high school, if you don't want to go to college.

Alex: Yeah, they're saying even if you're home schooled, you're going to have to show up and serve the Feds. Alan, this is just going to be a hellish system, but I guess all the dumbed down people, who just bestially want authority, they're going to love the uniforms and the power they're given, to then parasite on the rest of us. This is going to be sick.

Alan: That's true. There's no doubt about it. Once you're in a uniform, you're part of a fraternity. That's why militaries have used this technique of uniformity for so long. You are conditioned into being part of a brotherhood. The only guys you can trust are the guys in the same uniform. And you're told from the beginning, you're now special. And you certainly get special privileges, etc, and you have a certain amount of protection against the things that you might do, that a citizen couldn't. So, you're right, we're going to have the exact things they showed us in all the scary futuristic movies and sci-fis. A big police state, worldwide. A world governmental system, and masses of poor people at the bottom. That's exactly what they're bringing in for sustainable development supposedly.

Alex: Alright. Alan Watt is our guest. We'll talk more about the fear mongering, the flu, the new bank of the world they're setting up. Jason Bermas, you'll be back tonight 9pm until midnight. Thanks for being with us.

Jason: Thank you.

Alex: We'll be right back. The infowarrior.com is his website.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, I know that the New World Order Crowd moves slowly because they want to test things, gage things, beta test. They admit that, you cover that in all your great research at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, but you know, I'm seeing desperation in their eyes. I know they've got all this science and all these slick ways to control us. More and more people fundamentally don't like the system and don't like what it's doing, and are saying no to anything and everything they push. I think there is a light at the end of the tunnel, that is not an oncoming train. What are solutions in your mind, and your prognosis? I mean is there anything good at the end of this? Is there any way to get out of this in your opinion?

Alan: Stop being led by specialists in every area of their lives, and start reclaiming their own personal sovereignty to begin with. We've been conditioned not just in one generation but over a few generations, that we are nothing special. Remember what Julian Huxley, the first CEO of UNESCO said. He said, we have to condition the public to get them used to the idea of the dehumanization of human life. Before that human life was at the pinnacle. Everyone had rights, you were a spiritual, physical being. And he said we have to get rid of that idea, and make them think that they're just one other animal. And through about forty or fifty years of intense propaganda, Nature shows especially, all put out by the big foundations, we've been trained we're just another animal, nothing special at all. And because we're one of an animal, we have specialist animals above us, who are better animals, more elitist animals and intellectuals. We should obey those ones. This is what the whole thing is about.

Alex: Right. And humans are bad and we have to be punished and humans are a disease, just like that Club of Rome document from the early 1990s, written by the current head of the CFR, Richard N. Haass. And it's more important the brainwashing even in the inner party, isn't it. A lot of the higher-level minions really believe they're doing a sacred work putting cancer viruses in vaccines. Because we're bad. They've got to kill us to save the Earth, and after all we're all just blobs, we're all just animals.

Alan: Charles Galton Darwin put it straight out in the 1950s, and he was a top physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin, he said that we must eventually either start euthanizing or sterilizing the masses he said, because otherwise they'll bring their bad genes up into the good gene pool, and destroy the good gene pool. This is how they rationalize what they plan to do. There's Ted Turner, one of the big propagandists for the United Nations. We think all these guys are independent. They're not independent, in fact they're brought up to be cultural leaders through the organizations and television systems and so on that they run. Ted Turner, at the United Nations he says, "Our total population of 250 to 300 million people, worldwide, which is a 95% decline from present levels, would be

ideal." And he's the founder of CNN and a major UN donor and spokesman. The Club of Rome and their goals, now they have goals for mankind. This is not a wish list. They have goals set. During a ten, twenty, fifty-year time period, they have long-term goals. They said, "...the resultant ideal sustainable population is hence more than 500 million but less than one billion." And that's in their own report called Goals for Mankind. We better realize that these guys are deadly serious, and they have the funding of the big five foundations, including the Rockefeller foundations, to bring all this about. And they're doing it.

Alex: Alan Watt, do five more minutes with us. We've got to get you up for two hours in the very near future. Do five more minutes with us, and then we have Niles Herritt, associate professor of the department of Chemistry at the University of Copenhagen for 37 years, doing his own study and finding what Steven Jones and others found. The nano-superthermite in the wreckage of the World Trade Center. The explosives used to blow it up. This is big international news. There's a blackout here domestically. We'll break that blackout, straight ahead.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Final segment with Alan Watt, and then we're going to focus on some big 9/11 news. You know, we can't let this bird flu hoax, that's giving them a police state, training the public for martial law, always introducing that idea for different reasons, terrorism, bio attack, natural flus. We can't let that act as a smokescreen for the global carbon tax they're trying to pass in the U.S., the anti-gun treaties that will ban reloading and many types of rifles. This is happening right now. The new Bank of the World being set up, we'll pay our carbon taxes to. Israel saying they're about to attack Iran. It's all there. Pakistan saying nukes are missing, with no evidence, totally made up. We have to continue to focus on it all and to expose these people. Alan Watt, you were getting into their goals and what the eugenicists, it's simple. The eugenicists set up the World government on record. They're getting their World Government right now, but not without a lot of people saying no. But the establishment said as you know 75, 80 years ago that there would be a lot of "beautiful, well-meaning people that had to die, who would not want the New World Order." And H.G. Wells said we're going to kill you. So, but again, I really think that if we break the spell of mind control we can beat these people.

Alan: We'd have to. And we've got to realize too, that these characters that claim they're at the top, go to the bathroom the same way as we do, and they go through all the same things, they are not super-human. They are just human beings and psychopaths who do believe, they do believe they're superior, but in all reality, they're no more superior than any of us. We're all pretty well the same. So they have no rights to dictate how we should live. We have just as much right to dictate our own way of living, and by ourselves. We've got to reclaim that right, and say, no, get off my back. You can't tell me what to do. Go back and rule yourself. I will rule myself. That's what we have to do.

Alex: And I agree with you, they are hungry. They love the power. They love the control. There are a lot of good people that are actually more intelligent than them. It's just that good people aren't that hungry. They don't enjoy crushing people. They don't want more power. Once you get a nice house, and decent car, and great wife and kids, you don't want any more. You don't want to go screw people to get things. They do, so I guess we've got to get our survival instinct to kick in.

Alan: We must do that, and very, very quickly, and start caring about each other and about ourselves, because you see, they've had a war on us, and the family to isolate us all. Isolation from each other. We all sit in front of computers, tvs, but we don't talk. And we've got to start communicating to each other, and realize that we have people living around us that we're supposed to communicate to, and be part of, and care about. And see, when you have something to care about, you will fight for it. That's why they had to destroy the family unit. Men would fight for the family, and they know that. And that's why the first target was to destruction of the family unit. They said that in their own writings.

Alex: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Tell folks your European mirror site for when the other one gets hacked.

Alan: It's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, and they can get pretty well everything on the sentinel, the other site.

Alex: And there's hundreds of your audios and dvds, and folks should also buy some of that and support you, because you're doing incredible work. You know Alan, let me say bye to you during the break. Because I had mentioned some things a few months ago to you, and now I'm more sure then ever that I want to work on something. So let me talk to you during the break. And then we've got our next guest coming up. But in the minute we've got left, because you always spur so much thought here. In your gut analyzing this, do you think this flu thing right now is a total hoax?

Alan: It's a hoax. Here's what David Rockefeller said at the Club of Rome. Now he's the executive manager of all these foundations, these front foundations. He says, "We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we need is the right major crisis." Not reality, but crisis, you see. So they're using this as I say, to gain more power over the public, who are being petrified and punch drunk with conflicting documentation. And when they're conflicted like that and punch drunk, they're easily led. They'll cry save us, and the world authorities will say, okay, now here we want it all signed into laws that we have power over you. That's what they're after.

Alex: Amazing. I tell you, Alan Watt, I've done so much research and to hear you putting it out so smoothly and focused and expanding on it. I know what you're saying is accurate, and I just want to warn people. We really appreciate you joining us. Let me get you back up for a few hours, so we can really get into depth in the next few weeks. There's Alan Watt. We'll be right back with our next guest. Key information, straight ahead, and a recap on the latest martial law news. Stay with us.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | | |
| CDs | | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

May 5th, 2008
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show
(3 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: It is Monday, May 5th, 2008. I'm Alex Jones, your host. For the next two hours we've got Alan Watt, researcher, author, musician. We're honored to have him on with us today. I had a lot of news items I want to bring up to him. But before we do that, let's just ask him in this short segment what he'd like to talk about in the next two hours with us today. Alan Watt, thanks for coming on.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be here.

Alex: What is most on your mind today? What do you want to break down for my audience, today? I mean, I want to get into the behavioral psychologists, the false paradigm, the reality we're in, and how to break out of that. Solutions for people to deprogram themselves, where you see things going in the next step in their phase. Those are some of the issues I want to raise, but what do you think is most important to talk about today, Alan Watt?

Alan: I think it's the even bigger picture, because while all of this is going on, all of this is really happening, and society is being altered drastically, quickly in so many areas, all of its facets, in fact, that make up culture, even global society. You're finding they're rushing ahead with the genetic research, which is all to do with the old, old plan of perfecting society the way they want it perfected, meaning to bring in a good class of servant slaves.

Alex: Playing god. So, they're already talking about designer babies. They're already looking at the genetics and having social workers putting two year olds for at least three years in England and Canada on databases. Crime because of your genetics. Made-up quackery as they play god.

Alan: Yes, and even Bush and the rest of them, they've signed bills for all newborn babies to have their DNA collected at birth. And this has nothing to do with the health of those children, as the parents see it. It's to see if you

carry what they call recessive genes, genes which are throwbacks to previous racial mixtures and so on.

Alex: And of course, you weren't listening earlier, were you?

Alan: No.

Alex: I didn't think you were. We're always on the same page it seems. I was covering how Bush signed a bill to take all newborns' DNA. Now they admit, this program has really been going on for thirty-five years. They're just now having to do this, because it got exposed and they were being sued. So he's retroactively trying to give them liability protection. But they admit, and I've spent days reading. University of Texas runs it in the US. They have universities globally doing it in each country. And they admit in there that it's used for Homeland Security in criminal database, it's used for genetic engineering and it's given to the insurance companies, your complete map, and they admitted that they are looking for certain key racial traits, just like the human genome project is run by the eugenicists for making race-specific bio-weapons to kill some of us, but also to use traits for the elite in their life extension.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt about this. This goes all the way back to the 1800s, when they set up the first census collection databases with the Carnegie Institute and the backing of Congress. And Charles Davenport was behind that in 1890, and they wanted from then on everyone to have an 11-digit number, so that they could track you down through your family history, follow your offspring, and collect the medical data. That was the most important stuff they wanted, all medical data to do with what problems you carried in your genes. And this is still going on today. This is an old, old plan, run by the same big foundations in cahoots with the global elitists.

Alex: But now it's 2008 and we're going to get to see it come to fruition.

Alan: There's no doubt. There's no doubt at all. They're also talking now about creating the new chimeras. Even the Catholic Church has got into it on behalf of the scientists, strangely enough, if you look at it from a different perspective, and they say that anyone with a part human gene in them, any creature at all, is therefore human in all full respects. That's exactly what the scientists want.

Alex: Stay there, Alan Watt. For listeners that are listening on the Infowars.com streams, we're going to continue the discussion. For everybody else, we'll be back in three minutes.

Alright, Alan. Go ahead and take me over to Alan Watt, please. Alan, during some of these breaks we're going to have other discussions. That way we can come back and do the main topic we were on and then switch back into subtopics during the break, so we don't waste any time here. So we'll go back into the genetic engineering here, in about two minutes. Overall what do you think about staged terror? Reading the tea leaves, looking at what they're doing, do you think they're going to like go ahead and hand the baton to somebody else in a new administration, or do you think they're going to go ahead and stage something before the election?

Alan: I think they'll stage mini events before the main election, and it really won't matter who gets in. We know that. We know they're all vetted at the top, regardless of the party, and that's what Quigley said, we always own the leaders of both sides. And that's all they have to do. The agenda has never faltered, regardless of what party is put in power for the last hundred years. It's the same all over Europe in fact, the exact same agenda.

Alex: Why are they coming out so publicly now, and just admitting that they're setting up a world government? I mean, they've always admitted it in some texts, but now the head of the Kissinger group has come out with a book. You may have seen it. You know, just saying, we're going to take your rights, take the internet, you're our slaves. I mean, it's a very arrogant declaration. Is that a psychological tactic to make us feel like they're invincible?

Alan: It is. It's inevitability factor. You think it's inevitable. Most people collapse psychologically and take that for granted. They don't think beyond that statement and it becomes a fact for them. So they don't react or protest it. Now the majority of the public do react that way to all the big declarations that are made.

Alex: Absolutely. We're about to come back on the main program, and we'll get right back into the genetic engineering. I'm glad you're bringing up this topic, because as you said, this is what they're completely obsessed with. And then later, if you want, do you have any comments on the Debra Jean Palfrey murder of the DC madame?

Alan: I'm not surprised. That's the main one. It's no surprise at all.

Alex: Yeah, stay there. We'll be right back.

We're back live, ladies and gentlemen. Alan Watt is our guest for the next hour and fifty minutes. We're very honored to have him. We'll give out his website and other contact points throughout the hours. Alan, I want to get into the whole genetic engineering angle and how they're playing god, but first, I want to make the statement that driving to work, you look at the people, acting more sheepish, acting more and more stupid, looking more and more dull. Don't even talk to their neighbors, don't talk to each other, they don't really interact. They simply as spectators watch television. The language being reduced. Everyone being dumbed down. The test scores dropping and dropping by design in their own declassified documents. And so the elite say, see, they're all a bunch of dumb animals, they deserve to die. They say it's prima facie evidence that the population deserves to be reduced and exterminated and culled, because if they were the fittest they would be fighting back, or at least joining the elite. But when you really study the global elite, they actually say they want to catch people at birth and use genetic screening to target what they call kind of rogue elites. So this really, it's evil enough to say they want to dumb everybody down and enslave them and kill them, because that's what they're doing for the species. But it's even worse when you really find out they're trying to mutate humanity, dumb humanity down, and that they have accentuated and created a feedback loop to really turn the public into these self-propelled stomachs that literally can hardly think or talk. So, it's so diabolical. And I want the public to know, from all the gages I have, we're just five, ten years off, maybe even closer at current growth, of them releasing the mass bio-plagues. They've just got to have a few more staged events to fully get us locked down. And then they can really start the job of culling 85-90% of us, depending on which globalist document you see. And they've done everything else they said they would do. That's the thing. We're not saying this for effect here. They really are going to do this. And they really are going to carry this out. They really are going to kill most of you listening right now. They're saying it. They're not joking. They have to be taken serious. Alan Watt, your comments on that subject, and then back into their main push, genetic engineering.

Alan: There's no doubt about it, even to do with their ideas that they came out with in the 1800s and you had Galton in England and you had Davenport in the US, backed by the Carnegie Institute and the Congress at the time. They set up this whole eugenics experiment at Cold Springs Harbor. And they called it the Station for Experimental Evolution. It's a major tenet of their belief system, is evolution. And they had already come to believe at the top that some big leap forward had occurred in the past, and that they, being the elite of the day, were the natural products of that, and everything else beneath them was an inferior type of human. And they really believe this.

Alex: And now we've seen all the headlines. We've seen BBC and Reuters showing the super-human and then the suboid dwarf goblin. They're now saying, and the joke is, they're now saying we're the suboid dwarf goblin. And we do kind of look like that and act like that.

Alan: That's correct. And they said that, and this is another basic part of their whole philosophy, is that you can't breed people up from the bottom. They will bring the top down if you try to mix genes with the so-called better class and the inferior class. And therefore their whole idea, as far back as the 1800s, was to gradually eliminate the bottom class and then through understanding what became to be known as genetics, they would create a new type of slaves to serve them. But they also knew, and Lord Bertrand Russell stated this, that they'd have to catch children at school, young men, very early on, who had leadership abilities and intellect, but whom they knew because of their genetic lineages and by studying the parents and grandparents and personality types, they knew they wouldn't confirm and serve the elite. They could rebel against them. And therefore they'd have to pick them out, and if necessary, they'd have to eliminate them.

Alex: And by the way that is in hundreds of government PhD documents and let me give sources now. Dr. Dennis

Cuddy of course worked at the Department of Education, highest levels. He's written several books on the subject. The number two at the Department of Education in the '80s, Charlotte Iserbyt, whose dad was Skull and Bones, and Bohemian Grove, East Coast Elite. They brought her in, and she'd been in the foreign service, and they put her in charge, and said, okay, and she has a phone-book sized book, where they said, they are meant to dumb everybody down further, but also single out the leadership males, put them on drugs to brain damage them, but then take some select ones and make sure they're recruited into elite circles. So, that's official US government policy. That's why your boys are targeted. Go ahead.

Alan: Bertrand Russell stated that in the '50s and '60s. He said that the ones that they couldn't sway over, who'd accept the scholarships and serve them, would have to be literally eliminated, destroyed, but also the alternative was to, as you say, get them on drugs which would alter their brain patterns. And we know that Ritalin and all the rest of it shrinks the brain, gives them tremendous problems. And it's primarily young men, young males who are picked out for this.

Alex: Yeah, little do they know that their DNA has already been tested by the government decades ago. They're already in a file. Everything they're doing is being tracked. And then they make sure they destroy you. And that's all official. That's your loving government helping you. You know, running checkpoints to keep you safe from Al Qaeda. Let's get into the genetic engineering because this is important. For those that don't know, a decade ago, the major scientific papers reported and I remember them, that they had human bovine, human cow, cross species creatures, but they would kill them in the embryonic phase. They had humanzees, and then Washington Post five years ago reported that Latin American countries do have laboratories with humanzees, part human, part chimpanzee, and then now they admit that human genes are put in the food we eat, insect genes. Part spider, part goat, that's been around for twenty years, remote control cockroaches, robo-rat, that's what they've told us about and now, they're just now introducing it to the public, which means we're even more advanced, so, Alan Watt, break down what we know they've got, then what your sources have told you they really do have, and then why they're hoarding this for themselves.

Alan: They do have a breed, basically, they can bring on at any time they want. A new breed of servant class. And I often wonder if they've not already introduced them to some higher levels of bureaucracies to be honest with you. Perfect servants who will not question whatever they're told to do. They have no human qualms about things, but they still have built-in fail-safes to serve their masters. It's almost like breeding psychopaths with fail-safes in them to serve the master. That's the only difference between them really, and their creators you might say, the elite who already do exist. These psychopaths can cooperate at the top, because they're all in the same group, working to the same goal.

Alex: Well, they don't even need to produce those, although we know there's been programs to produce the super soldier. They just put 100% of the troops in, and they know about 30% are going to come back with psychopathic breaks, who already had sociopathic, sadistic tendencies, who have now been perfected into a psychopath, or they can find the one psychopath out of a hundred that already exists, but they already have ways to produce them, and then they put them into law enforcement.

Alan: Well, they've already started up a school, I think it's in Delaware, that just got the go-ahead to go ahead for the first time under Homeland Security, and it's going to be school-to-work, the only difference being, they're going to train children from school to go into SWAT teams, some to go into the military, some for Special Forces.

Alex: Oh, yeah. All over the country they already have that. They call it law enforcement, 6th, 7th grade they write tattletale reports on their parents. I have video of it in my films. Road to Tyranny, that's almost 7 years old and yeah, right here in Austin. But, go ahead.

Alan: They're rushing ahead with this to create a new society, while the adults play themselves and entertain themselves, and are distracted by trivia. And these characters, remember, work intergenerationally. We are short-term thinkers and planners. We think in one lifespan only, and we don't realize that these characters will go through three generations, four or more, however long it takes to achieve their objectives, and they have big foundations

which outlive all of them. And they can keep going intergenerationally and complete their part in an agenda. It's that simple. They've been doing this for centuries.

Alex: Well, if you look at who is in the 3000 CFR that really runs this country, they're all grandsons or great grandsons under, you know, the other family name of the Rockefellers, the Carnegies, the Astors. Take Tucker Carlson. Take Anderson Cooper, he's an Astor, the heir to the billions. I mean, if you look at who runs the UT, CIA recruiting, you know, who openly writes articles in the paper saying get rid of all freedom in America, Mr. Bobbitt is the nephew of LBJ. I mean, literally, it is just a few families.

Alan: It's family dynasties, and it's been that way for a long, long time. And it's the same in every other country in Europe too, by the way. You'll find they're all inter-related. These characters have been selecting their mates for centuries, or having it done for them, and they're mated up purely for their offspring and for their background heritage.

Alex: But really, it's giving them health problems and not even advanced intelligence, a lot of the time. What it's actually making them do is as we saw with the pharaohs and the Caesars, is that they're psychopaths. Interbreeding causes all sorts of mental illness.

Alan: Yeah, and the psychopathy is an interesting topic, because it isn't a normal mental illness as such. It's like Plato said thousands of years ago, speaking on behalf of the psychopaths of that day. He said that he, being a member of the aristocracy, had been specially bred, as all aristocracy was specially bred. And he said, just like animals, domesticated animals, you can breed quality in or out. And for those who rule over the lesser people, you don't want to breed in someone with emotional tendencies. So you breed out the emotional tendencies, and you end up with these very cold and calculating and cunning people, but they have no human empathy for others around them. That's been done.

Alex: But I also notice the type that they're very cold-blooded, they're very neurotic, they're very obsessive compulsive. You know, reading about David Rockefeller, Prince Philip, all of them, even being around really wealthy, and I mean really wealthy people is that the yard's got to be cut right, every light bulb has got to be in, the bank account has got to be perfect, and it is that attention to detail and complex things that allows them to maintain control, but they also enjoy the cold crushing of beauty. They are very envious of beautiful young people. They are very jealous of happy, independent people. They have a real pleasure in murdering masses of people. It's a power trip

Alan: It's a power thing, and that control, even that obsessional control you mentioned, and compulsive behavior is part of control. Anything at all, even something in a house that's out of place, or a picture that's kind of squint on the wall, will distract them, and they have to have it rectified, because everything must be correct, as they'll say. What they really mean is everything must be in order.

Alex: And they're also breeding that neuroses into their minions, the police and bureaucrats, where oh, we, you know, you're at the baseball game, you ordered lemonade for your son, we brought you a hard lemonade, but it looks like a lemonade bottle, he takes a drink, we instantly take your kid, your life is over, and we say, we know you did it on accident. The order must be followed. And so it's just like, you didn't instantly comply with me, I'm going to put you in a coma now. I'm going to beat your head in.

Alan: It really is getting to that stage, where you're stopped for just about anything. I was stopped in town a few weeks ago, I was tailed through town actually, and then stopped eventually on a pretext, of course, that I'd flicked a cigarette butt out the window. And I happened to smoke, and I said, is it this one here, I had a cigarette in my hand, and I said, well, it couldn't have been that, it must have been the ash. He said, oh, you can get a hundred dollar fine for that, he said. And then of course he proceeded to go through all the papers and all the rest of it. But I get tailed around. I'm sure you do too.

Alex: Don't these guys know that this isn't freedom? I mean, don't they understand that this is bad?

Alan: Well, when you have people who have been transitioned from peacekeeping and into law enforcement, and they've been brought up with twenty, twenty-five years of cop shows and TV dramas, and SWAT teams and so on, and video games which were meant for the military, you have a militarized mentality amongst young people, who would never get a job anywhere else, especially the intellect they're hiring.

Alex: No, they can't. All they've done is, exactly, and they think it's manly to just crack heads and beat people up. And they've simulated murder millions of times on the video games, and now they're going to do it for real. Did you hear about Taser International? They went into a county where three people died after being tasered, and they're suing the doctors and coroners saying you're not allowed now, and the judge is telling them, you're not allowed to ever say tasers could hurt someone. They're telling doctors, now, what their medical rulings can be. I mean, look at the control of that.

Alan: Yes. But we are in this kind of totalitarian system right now. This happened in Nazi Germany, when the order went out for racial hygiene. And they went around the hospitals and there's lots of documentaries that you can still pull out, where they taught it in school, and tried to convince the children in the '30s, the ones who were growing up and who would be the guards, etc. They were showing these videos on mental deficiency. And they reworded it and retitled it and so on, so that it wasn't really a human being anymore. So through the change of words and law, you couldn't say murder was murder. You couldn't say genocide was genocide. It was ruled illegal to do so. So it's the same thing that's happening now. They're telling the doctors, put down anything on that certificate, cardiac arrest, whatever, but the final...

Alex: Exactly, they're the doctor, it's their profession. They are supposed to make the ruling. And then they say, oh, they didn't die because you tasered them. I'm the judge, and now Taser says they're going to sue any doctor or any medical examiner that says cause of death was taser, pre-emptively threatening them. And to their credit, the different associations are freaking out, saying you know, you can't do that. I mean, here it is, right here. Judge rules for taser in case of death decisions, Arizona Republic. Chief medical examiner, Lisa Kohler said the examiners rightly concluded taser contributed to the deaths, and said county lawyers will appeal the judge's ruling. And it goes on to say, it is dangerous, dangerously close to intimidation says Jeff Jetson, president of the National Association of medical examiners. At this point, we adamantly reject the fact that people can be sued for medical opinions that they make. I mean, this is pure intimidation. I mean everybody knows the tasers are killing everybody, but they say, no, we'll sue you if you say that, because they admit that they're training cops to shoot us with real guns. This is about torture. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, that's true. It is torture. And I think there's probably another reason for it too, that they're even pushing out the stories, and allowing us to hear them, because they're going to bring in even more futuristic weapons which can do the same kind of damage, even worse damage, without the use of wires and without being within a certain range, either. The technotronic weaponry.

Alex: Well, you're in Canada, where they admittedly, it came out in the news that if you don't have your ticket on you, they taser you for punishment, and the papers said that, and people didn't believe it. And then the police chief came out and said, yes, it's your punishment. I mean, now, judge, jury, you're going to be tortured with something that has a good chance of killing you. I mean that is just off the chart. And they're being told keep doing it.

Alan: They're making a major shift between using techniques of restraint, etc, into techniques of coercion. They're using it as a tool to make someone comply, a compliance tool, rather than something that's only to be used in an emergency. So they're gradually changing the meaning of words, as I say, into law, to allow themselves to use this kind of weaponry.

Alex: Alan Watt, stay there. We'll be right back after this quick break.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt, I want to get your take on this. They've got thousands of laboratories with gene guns firing genetics into a different species. It's admittedly already given rise to super viruses, super bacteria, they've got giant superconducting, supercolliders, cyclotrons, hundreds of top physicists in quantum mechanics, experts, engineers, they're saying it could blow the planet up, create a strange, I mean this is the same equations that you know created A bombs and Hydrogen bombs, sixty years before they had them. Fifty years before they had them, we know that people like H.G. Wells were writing about it. So the elite also are very reckless. I mean, they're not gods. They're not invincible. And I really think that they're out of control. I mean, they've got control of us, but I think they're getting very nihilistic, very psychopathic, and a lot of their own writings admit that they're getting very, very decadent and very, very evil, and you know the new thrill to them is playing with things that could destroy themselves. Can you comment on that?

Alan: They go through cycles of this down through history. You'll find this happening every fifty years or so. They've got to have some big blood-letting almost. They rise to an incredible degree of even more wealth, more power, and then they become rather careless in the way they handle themselves, and what they say to the public. It's only after wars they retreat and are careful in what they say. They play politics then. But when they really believe they're on the verge of conquering something with a new era, they come out into the open and start to boast. That's also a trait of the psychopath, because they have tremendous egos. They cannot keep their mouths shut.

Alex: Psychopaths, I mean, just run of the mill, kidnapping people and killing them, at first they'll kill one person a year, and then one person every six months and then one person a month, and then one person every day, and by the end of it, they're drunk driving with two dead bodies in the car looking for trouble. And notice, it's always a local police commissioner or a, I mean, it's just craziness.

Alan: Yes. And also, psychopaths, once they're caught, regardless if they're mass murderers or serial killers. They'll then love to tell the world how they did it, because they truly believe they're so clever, and they think they'll impress the world by revealing how clever they've been with their techniques.

Alex: Well, here's another example, since you raised that. Super-class. The global power elite and the world they are making, David Rothkopf. And he just says here in the book that they're going to take the internet away. How they're going to enslave us. How they're increasing the police. How they're going to take our freedoms. How we're going to have a world government, whether we like it or not. I mean, and he's the head of Kissinger and Associates.

Alan: That's right. Yeah, they're becoming very open now. They truly believe that they've almost, in fact, some of them do believe that they've taken over the world already. It's a matter of just getting the few remaining public who can still think to accept it. And that's the only problem that they have. They do studies all the time on the general population. They keep the pulse of the population all the time, and they know how Joe Average is going to accept whatever. And it's true what Aristotle said, that revolutions never happen from the base people at the bottom. They need leadership that comes from a middle class. And they're so confident that they've wiped out pretty well most of the major middle class. The rest, they do keep tabs on their children, as I say, they dumb them down with Ritalin and so on, and they're pretty sure they can pull all of this off, without any problems from the general public, who will simply go along with anything at all.

Alex: And it's a cold-blooded way of extinguishing any resistance in the future, to just completely destroy the middle class, and then dumb down the few that are left, and then go ahead in an orderly fashion and exterminate the majority of us. And a lot of you yuppies think you're part of the elite, you're not. That's another mechanism they use. We'll be back in one minute with Alan Watt.

Hour 2

Alex: You know, I am somebody who doesn't claim to be the nicest person or the best person in the world. I just have instincts, human instincts, normal instincts. I like to see people do well. I feel good for a neighbor when they've got a fancy car or a good-looking wife. I admire beautiful women. I admire handsome men. I admire people that have beautiful horses or people who paint beautiful paintings. And I, growing up, thought that that was normal.

I thought that everybody else was like that. And so when kids would be mean to me, or people would beat me up when I was a little kid for no reason, or when I found out that the cops dealt the drugs where I grew up, and then would still put kids in jail for using drugs, that their associates sold them, it would really freak me out. And then I found out there were evil people in the world, but I still thought that everybody else thought like I did. And now I've learned, growing up, that the elite have given us their view. It's totally envy driven. It's totally about cutting everybody else down. It's totally about being hypercompetitive. But we all fight with each other while the elite basically rule over us. Now, I've gone from the extreme of not wanting to compete with people and always turning the other cheek, until now I realize so much of the public's scum, to protect myself I have to once somebody makes a move on me, I've got to go ahead and beat them and dominate them and try to knock them out if they keep going after me, just to protect myself. But that's done out of defence. And so, I can see the psychology of the elite. They say, look, we have to go ahead and dumb everybody down. They're a bunch of scum, back-stabbing rabble, but it's more than that. They actually accentuate all of that, and use our weaknesses to bring down society so they can manage us and control us and then finally get rid of us. Alan Watt, your comments on that statement.

Alan: What you find, and there's been studies done on this, very good studies, even amongst the old Communist bloc. They found their leaders had much the same traits as the leaders of the West, being psychopaths in other words. That's the conclusions they came to. They also went through history and found out that psychopaths always tend to get to the top in a monetary system, based on commerce, because you can get cartels together. You can monopolize whole areas of commerce. And once you do that, you can hold, or even create a society that's now held at ransom, because you dominate the essentials for what they need. That's what's happened today. They went after all the resources of the world. They've gone after the food. You have five agribusinesses taking over for the food, and now they're after the water supply to get the whole world at their mercy. However, psychopaths also give you a culture, which we will adopt and it's based on competition, at the bottom, until we compete and compete with each other, like some ancient games that they held in Greece. And of course, those who get up there, showing psychopathic qualities and basically eliminating all competition on their way up, regardless of how they did it, they are accepted into the higher circles. They've proven their worth, as they say. And so, we are trying to emulate the psychopath and be successful.

Alex: Well, let me stop you and just say that I've been around a lot of elitists and I would imagine you may have, Alan. And they actually openly say, we respect you that fight us. We respect, but listen, one day you're going to want to join us, because the scum is so dumb out there, they don't even want your help. I mean, I've had the elite, time and time again, openly say that to me.

Alan: Yes. And I've had the offers too, to join some of the associations, even with the United Nations and other big organizations and I've turned them down. But that's exactly what they say. They say, you don't fit in there. You don't belong with those people. Those people will tear you to shreds, because they don't want to hear the bad news. And unfortunately, to an extent, they are right. However.

Alex: Yeah, but they, I mean, listen. They're running child-kidnapping rings, as you know. You know, the point is, they've got all their arguments, but when it gets to the final equation, if we just say, go ahead, be evil, where does it end? Well, it doesn't end.

Alan: It doesn't, no.

Alex: I mean it's an acquiescence. Stay there, Alan, I want to talk to you during the break, for people listening to the infowars.com streams, you can go over there. We're going to have a little behind the scenes discussion and for prisonplanet.tv viewers. We're live on the cams right now with Alan Watt. In three minutes we'll be back for everybody else. We appreciate everybody. Stay with us. I'm Alex Jones. We're talking to Alan Watt. We'll also give you his website on the other side of this break.

Alan, shifting gears back to the whole police state. I mean, we know they brainwash the cops. They train them to abuse us. And then, when they abuse us, we hate them. They're telling the cops, hey the public hates you. Then, when their actions make us hate them, they say, see, we're the only ones that take care of you, the only ones who

care about you. Have you found any way to break through that, and actually reach out to the police, or is it all just going to hell in a handbasket?

Alan: It is going to hell. The conditioning in the police now is scientifically induced. And major players have been at this for a long time to find a way to indoctrinate police from the beginning, as cadets, right through their whole existence into the force, to make them bind stronger. It's the same techniques they've been using in the military to create a new fraternity bonding. And they will eventually see themselves as a separate category in society in fact. Even Plato said that. They'd create this special military towards the end with male and female in it.

Alex: Well, Third World countries and dictatorships always have special cadres, sub cities where there is good food, good clothes, and again, it isn't that dictatorships can't produce milk and honey for the population. They want them in tiny, controlled, you know, slums as a mode of keeping them down, while their little spoiled Praetorian are in their lap in little sub warrens.

Alan: Yes, and you found too, even Stalin said this same thing, and Lenin before him, you must make sure that those who indoctrinate the children are paid well, meaning the teachers, and from the teachers, then he said you must make sure your police and military are paid well. He wasn't talking just about monetary compensation. He meant through other social rewards as well.

Alex: I do though see a lot of police actually waking up, but the problem is that those are generally non-military. They take troops who have been through trauma-based mind control of three, four, five tours in Iraq, which no mind could survive, even in WWII it was one tour, or Vietnam, one tour, Korea one tour, or one year, or about eleven and a half months. They know they're completely wrecked when they come back, and are addicted to the adrenaline. They fall apart if they don't stay in dangerous situations. Now they're going to keep "fighting an enemy" and that's us. I see them, Alan, trying to push us into a confrontation by showing all the abuses of their Praetorian.

Alan: They will at the right time. I have no doubt on that, and they're also using a lot of medications and drugs on the troops abroad, too. Now, Jane's magazine wrote a lot about this in the past, how they'd create the new super-soldier, and they'd also use medications to do it. And I've talked to some of these troops that have come back.

Alex: Yeah, yeah. Wired magazine, about how give them amnesiacs after they've done all this stuff.

Alan: We've had cases even in Canada where they admitted they were hallucinating on their whole tour, and pulling out their pistols and putting it to the heads of young children.

Alex: Stay there. Let's talk about that after we get more into genetics and mind control. Here we go, back to the main transmission.

We're going to be opening the phones up in the next segment at 1-800-259-9231, 1-800-259-9231. We're on the studio line here in Austin, Texas at 512-646-5400. If you have unlimited long distance, 512-646-5400. Questions for Alan Watt. He'll be with us graciously 20 minutes into the next hour. Alan, before we go any further, give out your website. The great audio, books, the videos, the work you've done. I was asked on national British radio a few months ago who I thought one of the best leading minds in this fight was, who doesn't put out bull, but actually covers, you know, what he can prove, and I plugged Alan Watt, and I mean that. You're a real treasure. You know, in full wide-spectrum analysis of enemy operations, tell us about some of the things, some of the books and videos you have. Most of it's for free, but people should also buy some of the things you've produced, because you deserve support.

Alan: Thanks. Yeah, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website and you can see alanwattsentientsentinel.eu as well, for transcripts. I do have some books to sell that I've written and CDs as well, going through the histories, even to ancient times on these particular elitist families, and how they created religions to control, how they used those religions, always towards the same agenda. They knew where they were going a long time ago. And I put it together for them as best I can through talks, and there's also dvds they can buy, where I give special talks on the

so-called occultic side, or hidden side of this as well, to do with the belief themselves that the elite hold. And they do have their own little belief structure there, their own inner religion. There's no doubt about that.

Alex: When we go into overdrive in the next hour, let's spend some time on that after calls. Right now, I want to get more into the genetic engineering, not just what they're doing, no doubt all the cures going back over thirty years that they have for every type of cancer that you can imagine, while at the same time implanting us with the cancers. I mean, it's admitted. I had guests on last week about it. Hundreds of different cancer viruses. One in thirty-three having cancer fifty years ago, now one in three. I mean, it's like getting a cold now. As this gets more and more horrific, I see it as a real chink in their armor. If you can explain to the cops, and have them go see the documents that their mother, or their son, or their daughter, or they are going to die, or have already died from what their masters gave them, maybe that will have them, maybe that will make them wake up.

Alan: Yes, it's true, the younger you are, the more difficult it is to believe you'll ever die. That's part of the problem. The ones you have to target are the ones who are married, that are a bit older. They've thought about life and death itself, including their own one day, and that's when you start to think and realize that you are more than just a human being. I think every human being is to an extent sacred. And they start to think about the first and last causes of life. But the very young, of course, that's why they recruit the young for the military, no young person would go into the military thinking that he or she was going to be killed. They would never believe it. They would stop right there.

Alex: In fact, these big tough guys, when their arms and legs are blown off, you know, they cry for mommy, and they cry and can't believe they're dying. They're so afraid.

Alan: Yeah, it's an impossibility and that's why they've always used young children. They tried this out in World War I, when they were trying to really reduce the population, and bring in the League of Nations as a world government. That was the purpose of World War I, well written about by those behind the scenes, after the war. And they were putting in men in their forties eventually. They were running out of young people, after sending wave after wave into machine gun fire. The average regiment would last fifteen minutes in the field.

Alex: And it turned out they knew that areas weren't even being defended, or areas didn't even need to be taken. The French and Germans would just send wave after wave after wave, and they found that a thirty, forty year old. It wasn't that they were cowards, they would at least try to avoid the machine gun fire, whereas the twelve-year-old child wouldn't.

Alan: Yes. And they also came to an understanding on both sides of the trenches, because even the Germans were putting older guys in too, and they were too mature. They realized it was all a farce to begin with. They'd fire a few shots over the lines over the heads of the enemy every day just to keep their officers happy and it was a stalemate.

Alex: And then you had psychological tests that came out and then publicly, they started having the paper targets in the '30s and '40s pop up to habitualize you to shoot the image of a person. Then they pioneered the video games, and they've gone from 90% not killing somebody up close to now 95% will kill somebody up close. And now they're your cops, and now they'll kill you. Go ahead.

Alan: And they've had twenty years of playing on video games where the only object is to kill as many of the enemy as possible and get to your destination.

Alex: Murder simulators. Murder simulators.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely. This was all planned this way. All planned this way.

Alex: They admit it's all planned that way. I mean, that's the thing. This is so diabolical.

Alan: They needed a generation that would do this. A generation from the '60s, say, would not do it. So they created a generation who would do it. They purpose-made, they designed a generation to do exactly this today.

Alex: Getting into genetic engineering. What's your info on why they're so madly doing pure research that's so dangerous, and why they're putting GMO food on all the store shelves that they know is killing people in mass, killing all of the lab animals that are fed it? I mean, is that just part of the population control? I mean is that part of the power trip, because we know that all the elitists are obsessed, own their farms, filter their water. I mean, I guess that's just another little friendly thing they do.

Alan: It's definitely to do with making us sicker to die earlier and to die faster. The death rate now, as you say, is skyrocketing, with all these illnesses and diseases. It wasn't enough to have all the viruses in the various vaccines we were given, so they're simply speeding up the process. And they're teaching, it's what interesting, they're teaching doctors who are just coming out of medical school that one in two dying of cancer is now normal. They're not given any history, even forty years ago, of particular cancers, and how rare most of these cancers were. So they've trained them too to think it's all natural. And that's the beauty of intakes in university. You can train every generation a completely different bunch of theories, and fake history if you want, and they won't question it. They think it's all true. They have no reason to question it, really. And so they accept it as well. It's just like natural.

Alex: And they love the cancer. They love their government. No, the government couldn't be giving me cancer. I'm a member of the government. I'm an officer. They love me. Oh, I'm a good doctor. I help people. I follow the AMA guidelines. And of course, the doctor is not involved in that. They don't know the Rockefellers in the '20s spent hundreds of millions of dollars studying where cancer came from. I mean, I remember getting on the air twelve years ago and saying, most cancer is viral, and having top scientists on, and people wouldn't believe me. Now they're teaching you, most cancer is viral, but we have vaccines that will protect you, and then you find out that actually the cancer vaccine massively increases getting cancer. It says on the insert, but they'll never read that.

Alan: Yes. And also, if you go into CBC, that's the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation archives, that's .org, .ca, look at the special report that was done on Dr. Salk. It's old footage they showed on television a few years ago, and in the footage, Dr. Salk says, oh yeah, we knew that the Simian 40 virus and many other cancer-causing viruses were in each shot of polio, but we outweighed the risks and went ahead anyway. He said it was worth it. And they talked to his other technicians, who also knew that they were basically condemning a whole generation to rapidly growing cancers.

Alex: And by the way, he's the inventor of the Polio vaccine, which we know was a government bio-weapon itself. That's now been admitted.

Alan: And he was also the top eugenicist for this, the whole American and British Association. He was the man who writing books before the polio vaccine on the necessity to bring down the population by any means possible. And he comes out as the savior?

Alex: Well, that's what I was going to say is, it's funny you mention that. We actually played that clip from the CBC last week on the show. And he's laughing. He's going, hundreds of viruses, and he goes, you know what we did? We took the monkeys from the bio-weapons labs and then we grew the vaccine from them. And he starts laughing, and the people with him go, ha, ha, ha, ha, and they all start laughing. Oh, it's so, because, hey, having a big house isn't power, having a fancy car isn't power, killing all those people, ooh, ooh. You know, I'll never forget, a PBS documentary, probably, it would be fourteen years ago. I wasn't even on air yet. And I'm visiting over at my parents' house, I guess it's longer than that, because I was in college. That had to be fifteen years ago. And I'm over at their house. PBS is on, and it's a show about Jack Kevorkian before he went to jail. And it was him in New York at an art showing. And I wish somebody would find this tape. And it said Tom Cruise was there, and it showed all these supermodels, and these beautiful women were walking up going, oh, my, giggling and rubbing on his jacket. And he was like a rock star. And they were looking at his paintings, and he was saying, I painted this in my own blood. This is oil, this is blood. And it was demons eating babies as they came out of women's wombs. And it was shocking art. It made me step back. It was very powerful art. And they were all going, ooh, ooh, ooh, jumping, because it's so much, oh, ooh, ooh, I mean it's just fun. It's fun that they did this to my grandmother who's on crutches at eighty-four years old, that it ate most of her nerves and that she almost died and was in there with an iron lung. It's fun isn't

it? Isn't it fun, Alan?

Alan: It's just amazing. It's amazing, and also it's a resurgence of the art that was shown in the 1930s. It was called the New Man, and all the western countries including Germany were part of that, and they had, they were pushing what they called the New Man at that time. The Man to come, the Super-Man. And it didn't start in Germany. It started actually in England, and in the United States. And there's an art exhibition coming up in Ottawa in June to show you all of this art, and that's exactly what it looks like. You have these characters, they're like big gladiators with demons hanging on to them, and so on, and even giving birth from their own wombs, because the New Man, by the way, the kind that they're going to bring in in the future, is going to be self-replicating, a form of hermaphrodite. And oddly enough, I was reading in the paper, just today, that some scientists have just done that very thing. They've actually created a hermaphroditic embryo, and they've been told to destroy it.

Alex: Yeah, stay there, stay there, stay there, Alan Watt. We're going to do a segment during the break, right now. If you're listening on the Infowars.com streams, all of our affiliates and everybody else, we'll be right back. Appreciate everybody. And your phone calls are coming up as well, at 512-646-5400. 512-646-5400. We'll be right back.

Okay, Alan, let's continue. I mean, I'm not kidding. People can't believe this unless they saw it. It was literal demons eating babies. It was Triple X, and he was a good oil painter. It was very disturbing. And he was like a movie star. They really are a death cult. And I don't think the general public can understand this or know that this is going on, Alan.

Alan: They can't. It's too far from them. However, in some sense, they can, because they've been brought up to worship the stars, as we know. That's all we hear amongst all the news now, is the scattering of what's happening to stars, their little sordid affairs and all the rest of it. So anything to do with sex and crime and so on, and stars, will attract them. You have this odd image, as you say, this star image, created out of these monsters. And they do have a death cult.

Alex: Exactly, but expanding on that. Have you ever seen Schwarzenegger's favorite art? I was doing a deep search for images of him, because he was in a lot of gay porn, for about four or five days, back in 2005, for martial law, and I came upon all these photos of him with his favorite art, and flying to Germany just to see this one artist. I should have done a show on it, we didn't put it in the film. But it's images of dead babies and car wrecks and dead babies in the morgue. Real photos. And little girls in S.S. Uniforms. But it's not pornographic, but like spreading their legs, you know, in weird positions. And I remember finding that. And it was Arnold, it said, you know, it was photos of him. Just, oh, he went all the way to Germany just to meet his favorite artist, and it was dead babies. And I could barely look at these images of dead babies. They love it. They love images of dead Iraqi children and stuff. It's like beautiful.

Alan: You're right. There's no doubt about it. You're dealing here with what used to be termed demonic. We have nothing else except that term to use, because it's so anti-human in every respect, and everything that we think of as being a normal functioning human being, they are the complete opposite. They are obsessed with this.

Alex: Well, my instinct as a tribal male is to feel very angry and aggressive towards this. I mean these are people just in a predatory orgy, are they not?

Alan: They are predators. There's no doubt about it. Their whole life is predatory. And even amongst themselves, they play a lot of games with each other for dominance, but you're quite right. They're sadomasochists to an extent, and that's part of the psychopathic personality. The sadomasochist will worship the officer above him. And I mean worship. And he'll definitely worship the leader, the one with more power.

Alex: Well, have you seen all these videos where Bill Clinton in public will kneel and bow to George Bush Sr? And now they all bow to each other in the hierarchies. They'll just suddenly on C-SPAN turn and kneel, like it's the Emperor.

Alan: Exactly. And we know, watching the Nuremberg trials, that the officers that were brought up on charges there, stood up for Adolf Hitler, their hero to the very end. They worshiped the man. They literally worshiped him because he had more power than they had, while they despised the men beneath them. Each psychopath is like that. They hate the weak beneath them, but they admire those with more power above them. That's standard.

Alex: God help us. You know, the Nazi model, the eugenics, all of it, there really is a thread of that, but they're only, you know, when we say it's Nazi, they really got it from England and the United States. The black uniforms, Homeland Security, all these terms. That's why it doesn't matter what racial group it is, they all like it.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. In fact, the Fabian society that was set up by the funding of the Astor family that came over to England. And you had writers, Bernard Shaw. And Shaw himself was a eugenicist. He believed in the eradication of the lessers. He wrote the book called *Man and Super-Man*.

Alex: I tell you what, we're going live right now. Here we go.

Your phone calls coming up at 512-646-5400 and 1-800-259-9231. Alan brought up how they're brainwashing the young, how they're training them for law enforcement in school. It starts with betraying your parents. I have it on video. What's in mommy and daddy's cabinet, medicine cabinet? What do the guns look like? I mean you parents send your children to a predatory demon government. And the cops think it's normal now to do that, but the Soviets were bad twenty years ago because they did, right? Chartered school will focus on Homeland Security. The first high school dedicated to preparing students for the front lines, the front lines. And the nation's Homeland Security has gone from theory to planning, in Wilmington. The project manager for the Delaware Academy of public safety and security, Newcastle, Anthony Thomas Little signed a contract with Innovative Schools, a professional firm, which will coordinate the mechanisms preparing the school for its eventual opening. Now, before 9/11, they already had Secure Corp, division of Ameri-Corp, training the kids with M16s, weapons, everything in public schools in Philadelphia to do "warrant service, round-ups." That was in the news. So, they always tell the town, you're the first to do this. But there's also that feeling of elitism. I would go to town after town that had Delta Force there bribing them and getting them ready for martial law, and I'd go in to the SWAT team commander and say, let me guess, they gave you your card and said you were the first, right? Well here's a video of them ten years ago. And that would really freak them out that I knew everything they told them, because they talk to you like little children. Alan Watt.

Alan: Oh, they do, they do talk to us like children. They're given lectures on what to say to the public. Every division of every governmental department today has a PR team. And their job is to soften everything in a childlike fashion, and decide how much you will be told and what you will not be told. And that goes even for your local police. Everyone goes through PR spokesmen today that are basically lawyers.

Alex: Well, here's an example. I went down to the SWAT teams office, because I'd already been at the county commissioner's and they had one of their guys come in and threaten me, so I, instead of cowering, I went right to the commander and said don't do that. I'm allowed to come in here and speak. I'm not intimidated. And he said, oh, look, we're all good guys, I'm a Vietnam vet, and he had the Oklahoma City Bombing video on the shelf behind him. And I said, Delta Force will be here soon for a martial law takeover drill. They want to co-opt you and give you money. And he said, no they're not. That's illegal, and laughed at me. Two years later he calls me in his office and says, here's their card, everything you said is true. Guess what, they had him bugged or something. He was fired two weeks later.

Alan: And this is standard too, you see, you'll find that the Club of Rome, one of the big think tanks that makes up policy for the future, they're the guys who dreamed up the global warming scam and admitted it in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*.

Alex: Oh yeah, they just republished that though, two months ago, where Haass says, it's all fake, but we use it to "make humans the enemy."

Alan: Yes. That's correct. And so mankind is the enemy to the environment. And they said during warfare people do what they're told, so they're more cohesive, and we can get our agenda through then. We work together in a wartime situation. So they had to get a global type war going. So they use these techniques for sure. And it never really fails the way it's put over. They use Madison Avenue, they use the big marketing companies to market ideas via the news, via news clips and so on. They even pay newspapers to write pro-active as they call them talks or pieces on globalization.

Alex: Oh, yeah, they take our money, they take hundreds of billions a year and put it into fake news.

Alan: Oh, yes. They soften everything and they must sell it to the public. They've just been told in fact, from Bush, to start writing positive success stories on NAFTA and integration of the Americas, so find the good few stories and push them.

Alex: There is a problem though. And that's that the public isn't as sophisticated and doesn't know how they're being lied to, but they all know the government is criminal. They all know it's dangerous. Everybody has this feeling of danger. The psychological warfare experts know that we have a sixth sense, and so, an instinctive survival mechanism. Everybody knows we're in danger. So they try to put in front of that and say, you feel upset because of Al Qaeda, and people feel the fear, and they go, yeah, there's something real, but what they don't understand is their fear is of the globalists. Do you understand what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it's called transference. They do transference.

Alex: Stay there. I want to know about transference during the break and then I promise, your phone calls, Will, David, and many others on the other side of this quick break. 1-800-259-9231, 512-646-5400, infowars.com is the website. Stay with us.

John, I haven't gotten calls from you. I've got my board of calls. Give me just two of the first calls and I want to, then we will go ahead and take some of those calls right now.

John: I've got AJ in Arizona, and then we've got Mark in Missouri.

Alex: That's enough for now. Let's go to AJ in Arizona. AJ in Arizona, you're on the air.

AJ: Okay, great to talk to you, Alex. I'm prior service Special Forces, and I just want to weigh in on the mid-1990s, and how their NLP program failed, United States Army, and also failed the New World Order.

Alex: Well, I tell you what, stay there. This is an important call. And I think during the break we're having a problem, because this is, I'm archiving all this live on the web, so your call will have a big life on the internet with the video and the audio streams, but then I've never tried to take a call on the network end during breaks, so I'm going to put you on hold, AJ in Arizona, and come back to you. Okay?

AJ: No problem.

Alex: Alright. Let's try to take one on our end. Let's talk to Will in Austin. You're on the air, go ahead sir.

Will: Hello, Alex.

Alex: Yes, sir.

Will: Y'all were talking about cancer viruses. And back in '61, maybe, there was a Dr Mary Sherman involved in a laboratory in New Orleans I believe, connected with Dr. Oxner down there, and they were doing a, there was a book out called *Dr Mary's Monkeys* about cancer viruses getting into the vaccines of the time. Do you hear me?

Alex: Yes, sir. I do.

Will: Okay. In fact, David Ferry, you know, that we've heard about through the assassination of Kennedy, was one of the people involved in that, as well as Lee Harvey Oswald and his mistress.

Alex: Let me get a comment on this from Alan Watt. Alan?

Alan: Well, I do know that as far back as World War II, and this has been put out in books in Canada from declassified documentation from the government, they already had cancer viruses. They knew they caused cancer and they were wondering on ways to use them against the enemy.

Alex: Oh yeah, they had those in the '20s and '30s, major university studies. I've seen them. And then, by the '70s it was declassified that since the '50s they had weaponized cancer that would kill you in a few weeks.

Alan: This is old stuff. Old stuff. And they had perfected it. They could actually decide what kind of cancer you'd have, what age it would kick in.

Alex: I want everybody to understand. Most people who die of cancer, okay, you were killed by the globalists. You need to understand that. That's why this is serious business. These are eugenicists. They're killing you. I don't want to die from it. I want to have them arrested, bring all the documents out and get the cures they've got. Anything else, sir? Well, I tell you what, stay there. We're going to come back live, and we'll bring you up.

There might still be time, folks, to turn this around. I'm begging you. Wake up. For those of us that aren't psychopaths, very painful to watch them tear children out of people's arms. It's very painful to know they've given each and every one of us the DNA implantations that will give us cancer. It's very painful to know that they've robbed me of my innocence, and I'm here to rob you of yours, because if you continue to be in denial, they're going to be able to have their way with you. So, I'm sorry that childhood is now ending. But I need you to consciously break your conditioning now. I need you to consciously realize that very serious people have you in their cross-hairs. I'm tired of all the autistic children having their lives ruined. I'm tired of watching the globalists have their way with us. I want to change it. That's why I'm risking my life. This isn't about having my name being known. It's not about being a big shot. It's not about being a film-maker. It's about survival. It's about me being a natural human being that resists tyranny in an attack on my species and an attack to alter my species and to experiment on my species by a malfunctioning sub-group, who are like a cancer. They are a cancer. They think they're dominant, they're controlling, because they're willing to take over, dominate societies, feed on societies. They think it's their right to rule us. They think they're the elite because they can race through the body politic. No. It's because they're malfunctioning. It's because they are psychopathic that they're able to do this, because the rest of us have default switches against doing what they do, because we're part of the species, not this aberrant malfunction. Alan Watt, then I'm going to go back to Will and others.

Alan: Well, it's true. There's no doubt about it. This is one of the things that Davenport put in charge of this particular Cold Spring Harbor investigation said. He said, until we deal with the eradication of the inferior types, he said, unless we do this, he says, they will eventually take over, and they will take control of the world, and we shall lose control. That's what he said in his own writings.

Alex: And Dr. Watson, the head of the Human Genome just had to leave for making similar comments.

Alan: There's no doubt. They're all part. They've never changed. Never, ever changed any of their thinking on this whole agenda, and the reasons why they think they must do it. There's not one part of it where they've softened at all.

Alex: I want to go back to the calls. Will, you had another comment. Go ahead, and then we're going to go to AJ. Go ahead.

Will: Yes, in the recent book that's been published called *Dr. Mary's Monkeys*, Dr. Mary Sherman was the cancer research scientist in the '60s, that was working on, apparently working on a, they were using a particle accelerator somewhere in New Orleans to make this fast-acting monkey virus cancer formula, a cocktail, that they wanted to supposedly use on Castro at that time. And she was mysteriously murdered and found in her apartment, with her arm burnt off. And well, anyway the book is very interesting. It gives a lot of theory and a lot of information. They talked about the monkey viruses that were used in the Salk and the Sabin vaccine. The author makes it sound like, you know, by accident, because it's sloppy research.

Alex: Yeah. Hundreds of millions of Americans accidentally got SV-40. But when you listen to Salk and read the research, and I see the studies, like all the time you'll hear, oh, a vaccine was contaminated, and that's because it, you know, it accidentally would go ahead and just kill you, or make you have a convulsion. Ooh, it's too obvious, they recall it, then you can read the rundown on what the regulators said was in there, and it will be, you know, just in one vaccine, 27 different cancer viruses. Then it will say. I mean, there are cancers now that are like purple yogurt that spill out of your nose. There are cancers that you know, eat your liver. There are cancers that, I mean, it's thousands of new ones. Cancers that didn't exist are now spreading everywhere. I mean, Alan Watt, do you want to comment on this?

Alan: There's no doubt at all about this. As I say, during World War II, they had so many of these particular viruses perfected. They could grow them in an hour from scratch and introduce them in various means. And they also could target when in your age group that would eventually come out and manifest in you, depending on your hormonal level, etc. So, if they want you to die at 40, as soon as your hormones start to decline, this would kick in and take over. So they actually had them time released to an extent, according to your physiology.

Alex: Yeah, by the way, I've played clips of Dr. Salk, and all of this, and people want "evidence", just google it. Start searching it. But I remember reading, six, seven years ago, when I really researched this, I'd always heard it and seen pieces, where the Rockefeller foundation in the '20s and '30s cornered cancer treatment, and then literally isolated it was viruses, and then had them spread. Had them put in the vaccines. Had them put in water supplies. I mean, these are bastards, folks.

Alan: It's even worse than that, because I was going through the history of the Rothschild family and the two children at the beginning, the turn of 1900, both had written small booklets on the ways to spread contagious diseases amongst the poor. They were fascinated by disease transmitted by parasites and so on, like lice and all that. And here's two children, twelve years old and ten years old, writing books on this, and they just happened to be Rothschilds. Now, what was the fascination? Until you go into understanding, these are the economists of the world. They're not just bankers. They project the future, many generations into the future.

Alex: They're the great architects. They are the architects. They design the whole hell world we live in.

Alan: They look upon the whole human herd, and that's what they call it, the human herd, as a farmer looks upon his cattle or his sheep.

Alex: That's why I want the police to know, you are the biggest joke to them. They hate you. They don't care about you. The military. Let's go to AJ in Arizona. Thanks for holding, AJ, go ahead.

AJ: Hey, thanks Alex. It's great. It's great to speak to you and Alan, both. But I just wanted to weigh in on the mind control. In the early 90s, 1993, I was part of the army's test program for NLP. And the problem with that program was it backfired on them. And it was all pivotal around the Pillar 3 of NLP. Anybody who studies and understands NLP knows there's 4 Pillars. And what they didn't count on was that we would all, at that time we were all classified as Eagles. In other words, we took our oath to the Constitution, and thus, we believed, we honestly believed that we were protecting, you know the Constitution. And what NLP enabled us to do was actually create a crossover matching group, and in November of 1994.

Alex: Explain to listeners what that term means.

AJ: Well, the crossover matching was basically, we became a mastermind of truth. So, what they didn't implement in it was all the Black-Ops, and any of the....

Alex: Go back to the other term you were using.

AJ: Which one, Alex?

Alex: The NLP.

AJ: Neuro-Linguistic Programming.

Alex: Neuro-Linguistic Programming. Yeah.

AJ: Neuro-Linguistic Programming. It's a manner of organizing your thoughts and being in control of your own mind. If you will, Alex, it's the basic form of true freedom.

Alex: No, I understand what it is, but for the listeners out there, they teach them this in advanced Olympic-level sports. It's like preparing your mind, you know, setting different perimeters, trying to focus and control and literally give your brain orders so that you can then carry out the task. And, but really, that's the first step into mind control. For those that don't know, we've had General Stubblebine on who ran this, one of the projects, where they tried to kill goats with their minds at Fort Bragg, and mind control. And he thought it was for good. But Stubblebine I think was there a little bit before you were there in 1993. Is that the program you're talking about?

AJ: Yes. And it all came to a head, and this is key, is in November of 1994, when our operational detachment was sent to Kuwait to bolster Saddam's southern movement. President Clinton came to give a speech, and they actually grounded all American forces and troops. And I believe it was because there was a potential mutiny at the time, and he was actually booed off stage. And I think that once the generals realized that, in the Fall of 1994, and actually in the Spring of 1995, they began a genocide of Eagles in the Spec Ops, and that's why you see all....

Alex: Well, we know they killed the top admiral in his office, shot him in his chest, and they killed a bunch of other officers. I know there was a rebellion in '94, '95, '96, they killed a bunch of people. But also, now that's why they hire the former Latin American death squads. That's why they hire aggravated felons, I'm sure you know about that now, how they're just bringing in the foreigners, not as foreign divisions of troops, but integrating them into the force.

AJ: That's true. But what they failed to realize is that all those Eagles just became emboldened. I mean, when you talk about a mindset, look at Luke at We Are Change. What doesn't kill you makes you stronger, and we are here. And what I'm trying to tell you, Alex, is that people can empower themselves with NLP, and if they would just take a look at those four pillars, once you make it to pillar four, nothing, nobody can stop you. If you don't understand NLP when you're watching CNN and all the news programs, if you don't actually plug your ears, you're actually being code-ected. Whenever they repeat their question three times to a public official, and he repeats the question, three back, three times, that third time, if you don't plug your ears, you're code-ecting it into your brain.

Alex: Let me explain this to people out there that don't know. At the University of Texas, down the street, what I was allowed to see by a friend of mine that's very high level there, I'll just say that. He wouldn't let me into the monkey control rooms, or other things, where it was hooked into cameras across town, and out in Bass Drop, down at the monkey farm, but entire, an entire floor was just how to flicker TV sets for primates, and it was DARPA documents. He showed it to me. He said, I'm allowed to show you this, Alex. And the program was publicly how to flicker the TV to control our mind, put you in a mesmerized state, then repeat the questions. Alan Watt, comment on this.

Alan: This was known when they first gave television to the people. And that's why it was given that particular sequence of flicker rate. And they found initially, the people who were potential epileptics, and perhaps had never

had a seizure before, would have seizures when it started to do that roll-over that the screen used to do.

Alex: Remember Pokemon, Pokemon in the mid-1990s causing hundreds of thousands to have convulsions globally?

Alan: Yes. And then it was admitted too, that the men who designed that particular game worked for the military-industrial complex. So, it was a test on the minds of young children. Everything that we are given electronically, really today has an ulterior purpose.

AJ: That's crossover matching, Alex. That is the implementation of crossover matching. Just like when you've got a police officer that approaches you on a stop. If he's calm, cool, and collected, what he's trying to do is you know that he has evil intent. But if you've got a cop that comes running up on you, and he is ostentatious and he definitely has a confrontation set in mind, the best thing that you can do is actually just stay calm, cool and collected, and you can crossover match and actually control his mind. I know plenty of cops myself, Alex, and let me tell you, I'm waking them up. Not by one or two or three, I'm talking hundreds right now. So, I just wanted to call and let you guys know, kudos, keep moving, and definitely, we have Eagles everywhere, everywhere, Alex.

Alex: Oh, I know that, but the globalists understand that. That's why there's no telling what they're going to do.

AJ: You're going to see a major changeover in a lot of the security companies, as well. And you're going to see a lot of foreigners come in. I think you're picking up on that, but you know, we all want it to happen overnight. This country wasn't built overnight, and it's going to take, we're not going to take it back overnight, so.

Alex: Well, I know a lot of the people in the military, I mean, 76% or 77%, I forget, of the donations to Republican candidates went to Ron Paul. I mean, we know, the police say, 98% in polls are pro-2nd Amendment. But they'll still take somebody to jail, because the vender gave the guy, you know liquor lemonade for his kid on accident. I mean, the cops say they know, but they still follow orders.

AJ: So true. And they should have also arrested that vendor that distributed alcohol to a minor as well.

Alex: My point is, is that there's no, they've somehow conditioned government people to like switch off their own thinking process.

AJ: Right. And exactly. In the early '90s, they just made us too smart, and so, I think they realized that, but there were thousands of troops too late at that point, and so I think that's why the Clinton administration failed.

Alex: Well, I mean, for those that don't know, I mean this is mainstream news, for people listening that don't believe this went on, it's a huge program, and I know it was cut back in the mid '90s. I mean, what were they doing, like hooking you up to computer screens, virtual reality, different programs? Were they using drugs in the program you were in?

AJ: There was no drugs. It was actually all mind control, and we talk about crossover matching. That's where you actually monitor the heart rate, and you monitor body movements, and you go through repetitive motion. If, for lack of better words, it's like synchronized dancing, only it's synchronized fighting and killing at that point. So, once you implement a person committing a crime, or committing a death at that point, which is a huge threshold. Probably the biggest indoctrination at that time in that program was the ability to actually kill somebody. People don't realize psychologically and morally and soul damaging is that threshold.

Alex: Yeah, most people have a built-in, even like large elephants fighting, bull males, it's in all mammals, they hold back a little because it would be bad for the species to be always killing each other. And then with predator species, especially with your own species, even sharks tend to have a disconnect with attacking each other. To go over that point and kill your own, it's not that you're a wimp, your brain has a governor, and the natural born killers don't have that governor. I'm not even saying they're a psychopath, but people who get in a fight who immediately, like

anybody, even a scrawny guy walking down the street, if they totally unleashed on you, would kill you pretty quick, whereas most people hold back. Is that what you're saying?

AJ: That's true. And once you harness the mind, it's the most powerful weapon in the universe. And I know that you drive this home everyday is that there's definitely a war going on every day for everyone's minds. And once you can actually implement true freedom, which is control over your mind to make decisions and process information, then you're just a slave. You're just a slave to the system. You might as well just wear earplugs everywhere you go and blinders, because you will be controlled.

Alex: That's it. I appreciate your call. I always say folks, don't let your children watch TV. You better indoctrinate them or the government will. And people say, well, I'm not going to indoctrinate my children. Well, if you don't, somebody else is. If you don't program that brain like you're supposed to, somebody else, and you've got to program it to recognize programming. And yeah, that's why I don't watch TV, because it's so upsetting, the programming is so angering, it has the opposite effect with me. Alan, can you watch television? Does it make you get upset?

Alan: Oh, I can't watch it. I can't watch it. It's so obvious to me what they're doing. It doesn't matter what you turn on. It's very obvious, immediately what they're doing, yeah.

Alex: But I mean, does it agitate you like it does me?

Alan: It does. Especially when you haven't watched it for years, and you realize that they're actually gearing this towards what now are an adult audience, and yet, I would have to say, I'd be a child if I accepted what they were telling me in that fashion. They're talking down to the public now, as though they're children, but most of the public don't know. They watch television every day, and haven't noticed the changes.

Alex: They've been habitualized. Alright. We've got another 30 minutes or so with Alan Watt. Give out his website on the other side. Stay with us, we're going to continue our discussions during this break, right now. If you're listening on the infowars.com streams, you'll need to listen there, during the overdrive, to hear the show. We'll be right back, with Alan Watt.

Alan, boy, that guy was a great caller, wasn't he.

Alan: I understand that science, and I know the history of it too, that most of the public don't know, because most of the data was collected on groups that they tested all of this out on, and counter groups and rolfing and all the different names they gave the same kind of thing. That's when they were collecting all the data that they could eventually use on the public.

Alex: People don't realize, when they do thousands of different separate research projects, just to find out basic simple things, the project itself looks basic, but then with that they have a certainty like mathematical data in ranges of mammalian, homo sapien sapien behavior. Then they take all those pieces and integrate them into programs, where they can control us like a car.

Alan: Yeah. The CIA literally were sponsoring all these great movements of the '60s, '70s, and '80s, and up to the present time, with primal screams and all this kind of stuff, and they get the public, the participants to do the oddest things, be part of the team, fall back, be caught, you wouldn't hit the floor, and then they'd have them do more drastic things, swimming about on dry land as though they were fish, etc, using visualization, and all that data was being fed back to basically the CIA and the Pentagon for warfare purposes.

Alex: Exactly. They had the Stanford thing where, what was it, 90-plus percent of people would follow orders to the point of murdering other students, as long as an authority figure told them to do it, and they thought it was real.

Alan: Yes, that's right. So it's ongoing all the time. Much of it happens in the public realm. We think it's private institutions that do it. Now, a lot of this stuff is also used on bureaucracies. They're sent off for these types of

encounter groups and upgrading groups and so on, and management, and they take this back into government.

Alex: Oh yeah, I told the story the last time you were on, and my dad, you know, is a pretty high level executive, just in healthcare, and they send him to big meetings now where they just openly admit all of this.

Alan: Yes. That's correct. And these bureaucrats come back, they get placed back into government, and they're far more, they go along with anything without question, after that. So their minds have been affected.

Alex: Well, not my dad's. He just said it was amazing. But he said one of the big ones he went to in Austin, with one of the top guys in the country, the guy said that the elite had done too good a job brain damaging and dumbing everybody down, and so now they were in a crisis because they couldn't find enough people to functionally carry out their operations.

Alan: Yes, I could believe that. I could really believe that.

Alex: Well, my dad called me on the cell phone, freaking out from the Four Seasons. He said, son, this guy is in here saying everything that you say, but he says that's why they had to go get all the home schoolers. And then this bubble went off above my head, about how, I mean, they recruited my home schooling cousins and everything else into IBM, everywhere else, I mean, they really want them.

Alan: That's true. And now they're going after them in big communities, and just taking their children off them, at once.

Alex: Here we go my friend. Oh, listen, I was rude to ask, you can stay 30 minutes or so next hour, right?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Alex: Okay. We need to call you back in three minutes, so make sure we have that number. John, IM that to the guy down here please, okay?

John: Okay.

Alex: Here we go.

Stand tall. If you think I'll sit around. Ladies and gentlemen, you only live one life. If you're not in control of your mind, they are in control of your mind. Period. Alright, we're going to end the main transmission in about four minutes, and I apologize to other Genesis callers. If they call in right now on 512-646-5400, I will make sure they get in, in line, because they called in first. 512-646-5400, call in on that right now and we'll get to you there. We're going to do thirty minutes, forty minutes, maybe an hour in overdrive, as long as Alan Watt can give us. The only place to listen though, and Alan, go ahead and take about a three-minute break. We're going to call you right back now. I want to thank you. We're going to take a break and come back and start an overdrive that's just on the internet at infowars.com. Before I end this global transmission on the main network, I want to thank the sponsors, affiliates, everybody. I want to thank John Harmon, doing a great job on the main Genesis show, that now comes to a conclusion. Back tomorrow live, 11am to 3pm. We go into overdrive with Alan Watt, who's been kind enough to stay with us. He's going to get into the occult beliefs of the elite on the other side, riveting info, got to go to infowars.com to listen or prisonplanet.tv to watch, right now. Transmission continues at infowars.com, that's the coordinates. We'll see you there in one minute. Stay with me.

Hour 3

Here comes Alan Watt to the rescue. Really appreciate him agreeing to stay with us into this hour. Very honored to have him. I want to continue to go with your calls, David, Joe, George, everybody else is patiently holding and we're going to take your calls in rapid succession. Alan brings up so many points. I want to back up everything he's

saying. I try to not interrupt, he's just such a great guy. He'll give you his websites, books and videos before he leaves us, and it's up to Alan, if he can go 20 minutes, 30 minutes, 40 minutes, whatever he'd like, we'll just play it by ear. Alan Watt, getting into their actual beliefs, what they really believe, not all the layers of bull, or things they use to balkanize us, what do the globalists, the global controllers, what would you call them, what do they really believe? What makes them tick? You've got the floor.

Alan: Well, they truly believe their ancestry, which is different only in the fact that they've had their partners chosen for them down through history, so money and power has always married money and power at the top. Love, in fact, between man and wife doesn't enter into their philosophy at all. And it's simply for the offspring. And they claim they go back for thousands of years, when some great leap forward occurred, some great evolutionary process occurred, and they are the highest or most evolved species on the planet. And they do look upon those beneath them as literally a separate species. Again, in the writings of Sir Charles Galton, that really took up the champion, the glove for Darwin, and Darwin himself being a champion of this old elite crew, who was also interbred for five or six generations with one other family, they all said the same thing, that they'd have to eventually either eradicate the lesser species, because, if they were allowed to breed up, they would overthrow those who brought order to the world. And they didn't believe that you could improve those at the bottom by breeding them up with better stock. They believed that, by judging from animals for instance, they used animals, in fact, even Charles Davenport with the Carnegie Institute in 1904, when they opened up Cold Spring Harbor for this project, they brought in the American Breeders Association, and they took all the data from breeding cattle and livestock to see if it could be applied to humans.

Alex: Well, that's why, that's why Hitler actually made the head of the S.S. Heinrich Himmler, because he was also a cousin of the king, but more importantly, he was a chicken geneticist who was into breeding chickens. And they cited, oh, he breeds chickens, he's good.

Alan: Yes, but they found they couldn't, in the children for instance of even those who are bred up, would still contain what they called recessive genes, and they'd have throwbacks that would be problems down through the ages, so the only way they could imagine doing this was to create a new type of servant class, while they were eradicating the old. And that is why, since the beginning of the 1900s to the present they've put so much of our tax money into doing genetic research, to create a new type of perfected slave that will give them no trouble, while they kill off the remaining types of the old stock. So, this is a religion with them. It's a firm belief with them. Read the books, as I say, any listener out there, read the books put out, and the letters of Charles Davenport, who was head of the Carnegie Institute. This is the same Institution by the way at Cold Springs Harbor, that were funded partly by Congress as well as the Carnegie, and then Rockefeller took it over, Rockefeller foundation, and right up into the 1970s they were doing mandatory sterilization on what they deemed the unfit, throughout the Americas, throughout the USA. And this was where it didn't matter so much just about IQ level. They looked upon poverty itself as a hereditary disease. And not the conditions you're brought up in, but an actual genetic problem. And they believed that you were born with a poverty gene, and that all those types.

Alex: And they teach this in all the major colleges, an example in Endgame is the head of the state board of psychiatry, before the state legislature, and they say, why are 67% of the children on psychotropic drugs. And he said, well, they come from bad gene pools, that's why they're poor, because, so there's no even genetic testing, as if Ritalin and Prozac is for bad genes, when those are toxic poisons that further brain damage them. It's just we don't do any testing, they're poor, so that's the proof. And now, I put this in Endgame, I know you're aware of it. I've heard you talk about it on your own radio show, Alan, you have all the news articles out of England, where for several years, if your parents ever committed a crime, or you're poor, at 2, you are put on probation and have monthly visits with your government agent and the schools openly say it's our job now to run the family. Go ahead.

Alan: That's correct. And it goes further back than that. Along with this great surge forward in the supposed poverty gene theory that they came up with in the 1800s and built it into the first census taking in the Western hemisphere, including the US, they were taking your medical data and any criminal data as well, and then they follow you down through history to see how many criminals come out of that particular family, or how much money it costs the government if you're poor and you need medical treatment, what was the problem in medicine, is it hereditary too?

And so, it's basically farming. It's basically farming. And the head of the American Breeders Association was Willard Hayes, that was his name. He was part of this Cold Springs Harbor Institution on genetic research. He said that. He said all livestock breeders know how to solve this problem. It's a matter of convincing the public to allow us to go ahead and do it. Well, guess what, they're actually doing it all. They're killing off the old stock while they genetically modify a new type to come in and replace them.

Alex: Yeah, let's be clear. Whenever you talk to an intellectual, liberal, conservative, most educated people don't know why they have the view, but they say, yeah, there's too many people, we need to kill them. And I go, well, are you going to die? And they go, no. Well, are you going to go kill these African kids? No. Then you point out that population is actually going down in the West, that it's the West that's dying. Then you show them the numbers that within 20 years, the Third World is going to start dropping. That's on every graph. Then you point out, hey, the elite actually see you as bad stock, and want you gone. See, they see themselves as elites. They don't understand they're already under eugenics attack, that it's already happening to them. So, that's another thing the elitists use, is they have subclasses that think they're members of the elite. That seems to be a key control mechanism.

Alan: It is. In fact, in their own writings, they talk about needing seven special generations, seven generations to create the perfect hybrid. So if you don't have selective breeding for seven generations, even though you think you're earning a lot of money and you're serving them well, you're not in their class at all. And that's the key to that. That's the key to the whole thing. So all of these people who have picked their own wives, or their fathers did and so on, are called commoners. They married out of the common stock. They weren't particularly nobly selected. And therefore, you're not even in the running. You're not even in the running. They still claim by their own philosophy that you will have throwbacks in your children that cannot be predictable.

Alex: Now, notice though, that they already had their view of royal bloodlines, royal breeding, that they were the best, and so these scientists come along, who were married into the gentry, and married into the elite, the Galtons, all of them, the Darwins. They were already intermarrying together, and you know, half their kids or more were dying at birth. Ooh, the super-humans of it. And the mental illness and the insanity and the schizophrenic paranoia, mixed in with psychopathic genetics, and so really, they have made a different race of super-demons, who are stumbling around with all these, you know, genetic disorders. In reality, real genetics shows hybrid vigor, and that mixing actually does create more intelligence. And do you want to comment on that? So, they tailored their science from an idea, and then they build everything around, keeping that false idea around. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, they hope themselves to be able to perfect themselves as well, all the defects that have shown up through, and it's true, if you have, I mean, mongrelized dogs are the sturdiest hardiest dogs out there. They're less prone to neurosis of any kind, and they're far healthier physically. They don't have allergies and so on. And it's the same with humans.

Alex: They're also finding they're the best guard dogs, they're the best search and rescue dogs. They are vastly more intelligent than say a heavily bred dog.

Alan: Absolutely. So, all the problems that's come down with Galtons or the Darwins, say for instance, I mean, Charles Darwin himself was married, he was about the fifth generation who had all married into one other family and that was the Wedgwood family of Britain, the big pottery family. And so his wife died, after having ten children, two of whom survived in mental hospitals. The rest of them all died. And he married his mother's sister, who was also a Wedgwood. So all of them had married into one particular family. And why they did that, not into special other select families, but only into one other family, they thought that for instance that if the male was a good scientist, and so was his father, then if they married a female with similar abilities or a good mathematician, then that should technically show up in the offspring. They were already breeding themselves.

Alex: But now we know from the genetic engineering with the plants that it's random expression, and that's why they can change one gene and get the one characteristic, but then it randomly changes thousands of other things, each replication. It's random.

Alan: It's random. And they got all this theory too from Mendel who was a monk who first came up with the hybrid peas, that's where they grabbed on this whole thing to do with seven pairs of peas and this fact that this monk could predict by certain mixes exactly how tall it would be, its structure and so on, and its yield. They tried to apply that to humans and it didn't work the same.

Alex: But a hundred and fifty years ago, when all this got codified, as you said, 2400 years ago with Plato, it's all the same thing. But all the major robber barons, the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers, the Carnegies, the Bronfmans, all the money believes this. They're told it will give them better health. They finance it. Bill and Melinda Gates give 80-plus Billion with Warren Buffet. It's all they do. David Rockefeller is 90-something years old. I mean, he grew up in this. People think this is some old thing. No, no, this is just now coming to fruition. Their old stuff didn't work, so now they say, it's the Trans-Humanist, Post-Humanist, we're going to merge with machines, that will give us our advanced Valhalla, which no doubt it's going to give us the horrors and the centralization and control over individuals, and then you watch the top scientists, Warwick and others, they say, yeah, we're going to kill everybody. Notice that Trans-Humanism came out of Huxley's brother, the head eugenicist. He then coins it in the '50s, because he was the head eugenicist. It had a bad name, Trans-Humanist, and again, the robot cyborgs, we have to kill you all first. You see, it's always, it's always that psychopathic impulse that they then dress up in science. Comments.

Alan: Yeah, exactly. Aldous Huxley spoke on both sides of the fence, because he was in at the big meetings. He worked for the Tavistock Institute. He himself was from a long line of aristocracy. In fact his grandfather was Sir Thomas Huxley, who was the best friend of Charles Darwin, and he really championed Darwinism after that. So they all believed firmly, every single generation believed firmly in the same belief system, or religion, and it is a religion amongst them. And Huxley himself, interestingly enough in one of his interviews, that's available on the web, he said, it's not impossible with the tremendous money that these magnates have acquired over the centuries. It's not impossible for a small group of men to scientifically take over the entire planet and everything in it. Now, he was talking not from his imagination or speculation, but because he was in on many of these discussions to do, that came from the big meetings themselves. He was part of it. And sure enough, his brother, Julian Huxley became the head, he was appointed the first CEO of UNESCO, where they were going to create a world society by universal training of children from the United Nations. That's its function in fact, to train them in a specific way so they would accept these changes as they saw them occurring down through their life. They were already planned to happen, now you to train a generation to grow up and indoctrinate them early, so they don't freak out when they see these changes actually occurring in their lifetime.

Alex: They're in control. They're turning the world into their own private nightmare laboratory. Having their way with us in every way. And the good news is though, humanity is waking up and I hope we wake up before the brink. Do you see any reform coming out of the elite, or I mean, is it all just their own personal power trip? They've got to always press on the nerve of power, Alan.

Alan: They can't help themselves, unfortunately. As I say, they're sadomasochistic. Even in their personal lives and in their interaction with each other. They play games all the time for one-upmanship. That type of thing. They can't help themselves. They cannot reform themselves. A psychopath has no ability to stop their own ego. Their ego is everything to them. They will take the world down rather than admit they were wrong. And Hitler said that too. In the bunker he said, if Germany cannot take over the world, they do not deserve to exist as a people and therefore they should all die.

Alex: Well, that's when he flooded his own people in the tunnels.

Alan: Yes. And we had the same thing with Prime Minister Begin who was diagnosed psychopathic in Israel, when he had the Samson complex back in the '70s, and he said that if Israel goes down, we'll unleash all the nuclear weaponry and take the world with us. That was also a psychopathic trait he was showing right there.

Alex: Well, I hope the elites know that it's their own trait that's going to destroy us if they don't get control of themselves.

Alan: That's what frightens some of them actually. Some of them understand that and they're wary of each other towards the top of the pyramid structure. And I do believe they will start fighting each other, when they see their end in sight, and that's maybe one of the best advantages we have, because they will start to fight for power.

Alex: Well, they're so nihilistic that every time a King Rothschild dies, you see a bunch of the kids die as they're killing each other. And they do the same thing in the British Royalty. I mean, it's the same pathology. Look at how royals going back to Egypt and the British are always killing their children, killing their parents. I mean, normal people don't do that.

Alan: No, they're famous, famous for patricide and so on. Alexander the Great was the same. All down through history it's the same characters, you know, trained by the same high philosophers that really were just the high priests of their religion.

Alex: And aren't they, the high philosophers, the real power behind the throne?

Alan: They are. They're also the ones who select the mates. They keep the genealogies for these people. Aristotle, for instance, he taught Alexander the Great, and Alexander came out believing that he could become a god on Earth. And that hasn't changed. We find that not Prince Philip, who's bad enough, but Prince Charles....

Alex: Prince Charles has these things of him erected as an angel and then he's worshiped.

Alan: Yes, and he says, I am an Olympian.

Alex: When really, he's a doddering scumbag, but he has a bristling armored, almost A.I. fortress. It's these institutions that serve them that go on. And it's a cancer.

Alan: Yes, it is. And they've given us their culture. We think it's our culture. They've actually given us their culture. And we have to stop fighting each other and see who the enemy is.

Alex: I was in London at a decent hotel. It wasn't even that fancy, but it was down by Windsor Palace. And I was with the Watson brothers, right during the 7/7 bombings. They were covering all of that. And this woman and this man kept looking at us with hatred and then laughing at us, and then she even said, oh, Alex Jones, ha, ha, ha. And I said, who are you. And she was like, oh, I'm the such and such of Marlboro and this is the such and such. And I said, oh, what do you do? And they laughed at me, and they said, we have a life of leisure and research, and they laughed at me. And I got home and googled them, and sure enough it was them. But I saw in their eyes, they were jealous, they were hateful. I was real. I had a real life. I was standing up against the corruption, and they were so unhappy. They hated the Watson brothers, because they were young and good looking. They hated me, because I wasn't scared of them. And they had to sit there and shoot their mouths off and tell me that they were better than me. I mean, that is so pathetic. They are so disgusting. And it turned out that it really was who they said it was. I mean, that's when you're pathetic. When they identify one of their enemies in a restaurant, you know, two tables over, and then they get your attention to get you to talk to them, just so they can then turn their backs on us and act elitist, like that would hurt me, like I'm at an ego level. I mean, they're very childlike, Alan.

Alan: Oh, they are childlike, very, very childlike, the women especially. But the women as I say are mainly used as breeders.

Alex: Yeah, it was the woman. The male was horrified that she was talking to me.

Alan: The women are like that. They're very childish. They're kept in a life of leisure. They're perpetual children, in fact. One of them I talked to, said to me, she says, I was brought up with my own personal butler, and stuff like that. She said, I used to wonder how the cups would get brought through that door to the kitchen, and how they'd always come back clean. She'd never been in a kitchen in her life, even her own one. They have no idea of reality.

Alex: But they have the best think tanks in the world organizing the system to keep them in control.

Alan: Yes. But the females absolutely, generally they tend to be terribly immature. Now, I've met some of the other ones that work for the system. Some of the other ones have gone into the system. They work for the United Nations. They work in high levels of governments in Europe. And I used to talk to some of them in the '70s and '80s, and they'd bring me back home in fact if I'd been on stage in some places. And I was still putting everything together at that time, but when I look back at the questions they'd ask, and some of the comments they made, one of them in Norway, who became a top person at the United Nations, she said to me, she said, you realize that Europe is over, it's being integrated and by the end of the millennium it will be one government. And she says, then the push is on, to establish the global government. And I realized this woman did come from a long lineage of these particular families, so they do use the brighter ones, but most of them, I must admit, don't have too much smarts.

Alex: Well, I don't understand why I see elitist writings and I've interviewed them, and I've talked to them, and they go well, soon there will be no more war, and peace, and whatever we do to get that is okay. And I'm like, look at you. You're a bunch of psychos that like to hurt people. I mean, really they claim that it's an end justifies the means, but really it's the end justifying the means. They just like stomping around, playing god.

Alan: They'd have to kill each other at the end, if they had no more beasts to torment, they would have to turn on each other. It's a trait that they have. They've never ever figured out that. Actually, one person did. They've had meetings about this, how they control each other. And Arthur C Clarke, who was a big writer on their behalf for predictive programming, with his *2001* and *2010*. *2001*, remember was written in the '60s. In its allegorical form, it meant the creation of a new system on Earth beginning in *2001* to be completed by *2010*. He wrote another book called *3001*. And in this particular book, the elite themselves, the survivors of all this catastrophe that happens on Earth, are monitored by computers to ensure none of them get the urge to be number one tyrant and take over, over the rest of them. So they've already asked these questions. They know their own problems down through history.

Alex: Yeah, that's right. They've all got brain chips that monitor them.

Alan: Yes. Same thing too with Rockefeller, David Rockefeller, he'll tell everyone at every meeting in every interview he has, you must know your history. He also means the elite themselves must know their own history, because down through the ages they've battled each other, they've taken countries to war against each other, not because of the people or the flag, but because they want personal aggrandizement. They want to be at the top, the pinnacle of the planet. They have this incredible lust for power. And they do every fifty years or so, have a lust for blood. It's almost like a bloodletting that they have to go through to satiate themselves. So there's something more than just basic psychopathy here. And it's best to leave that to the religionists because it's into a different realm altogether.

Alex: Well, it's so sad that all of this is happening, and that they rationalize their psychopathic behavior. And humanity can do so much, go so far, if we had an elite that truly tried to empower, truly tried to awaken, truly tried to have true debates. I mean, it wouldn't be a perfect world but it would be a thousand times more regenerative, explosive, dynamic, and we would already be across the stars. There is no doubt to me that these people are holding us back.

Alan: They are holding us back and that's part of the reason they've always done so. As I say, they believe that if they give power to the masses, and let the masses start running their life for themselves, then it will go either two ways. They'll either fizzle out because they won't compete enough, they believe. Or else they'll compete so well, or actually cooperate so well amongst themselves, they won't need the elite anymore.

Alex: And when you look at that, they talk about a neo-feudal state, where they will be in centralized spires of advanced technology, walled off under national security, and then a new reality, an advanced reality, and it already has begun since 1947 with the National Security Act, and before then, they are kind of like the gods in their inner city command centers, and then we are, those of us that are left, almost like museum pieces that they just play with.

Alan: That's correct. They've discussed all of these possible scenarios, and used big money and lots of time to do so too. They leave nothing to chance. Again, it's part of their nature to want to control, so they want to know all the different possibilities, and they have teams, and countless think tanks working on every facet, because they are control freaks. They must have data in order to control.

Alex: Did you ever see Zardoz with Sean Connery?

Alan: Yes. Excellent movie.

Alex: Yeah, where they've depopulated the earth down to almost nothing, but there's a few lone bands of humans. So they've got this big hovercraft that flies around like in idol, disgorging shotguns and shotgun shells to this clan of killers, and they tell them, go out and kill, kill, kill. And it's population control.

Alan: It's population control and in that movie too, you have the descendants of the elite who have given themselves physical immortality, but they couldn't breed with each other. They'd lost the urge to breed, but they live forever and live within their own little protected enclave in the mountains, while all the commoners, or the descendants of the commoners, as you say, were breeding outside and being killed by the destructive specially purpose-made group. And even the whole reality that was given to the killers was a fake one. The cops and the military should listen to this, because the whole philosophy came from *The Wizard of Oz*, the book.

Alex: Well, that's it. They've got to save the earth and the god gives them the guns to make them the dominant group, but they must go around killing. And they just run around killing everybody. And I forget, I haven't seen that Zardoz in years. How does he wake up? Doesn't he climb up in it or something?

Alan: He climbs up in it. He manages to get to the headquarters where the elite, the immortal elite live, and the immortal elite are all connected by crystals in their brain, by the way, that's an old movie, and a computer is partly running the show, and he eventually gets into where the computer is and basically destroys it and tries to start the old system over again, working over again, because the immortal elite had become so decadent, that there was no progress, no change at all in anything. Nothing was changing whatsoever.

Alex: Stagnancy. By the way, I saw a new movie a couple of years ago called Aeon Flux, same story.

Alan: Same story, over and over and over again. They keep giving us the same kind of scenario with the masses being impoverished, war-torn countries with elite bands, well paid bands of military enforcers, of course working on behalf of the elite.

Alex: And now they're telling us, we've got to take the water. Got to take the food. We've got to take the oil. All admittedly artificial. They even admit that but you've got to be intellectual enough to go read their own articles where they admit it, and they're bragging that you're now going to learn how to be a slave. You're going to now going to learn how to die. Now, one in two is going to have cancer. Now you've got to die. This is normal.

Alan: That's correct. And as I say, they're now teaching, they're actually teaching medical doctors that one in two is normal. Now, years ago at medical school, you were taught all the different kinds of cancers, you were given the countries it was more predominant in, how rare certain ones were and so on. You're taught none of that now. They're taught that all cancer is just quite natural, and that people will just die off of cancer. And so, that's how easy it is to train each generation. You simply eliminate the past, the past data, so they won't ask questions and say why.

Alex: And by the way, or they're so drunk and on Prozac watching TV, they don't care. I hope you're listening to me, and I hope you're watching out there viewers. I wish they weren't putting cancer viruses in the air and in your water and in your vaccines. I wish, believe me, I wish every day this wasn't true. You're being told the truth. Now you have a responsibility. But you know, they even tell us too, they even tell us, oh, ten years using a cell phone, you will get a big fat brain tumor. Oh, the incubators are frying the babies' hearts, but we're going to keep doing it. I mean they just admit everything now.

Alan: They admit too, even the laptop computer, it's called a lap top, because young children put it on their laps.

Alex: Sterilize.

Alan: It sterilizes the males, yeah.

Alex: And it's not just the "heat", it's the radiation.

Alan: They now have built in, they built in the infrared cards, microwave cards are in it, yeah. You see, nothing happens by chance in this system. Believe you me, nothing is put on the shelves, where they don't know what the effects are going to be. They know; this is old stuff, old understanding and technology, old science. So they understand exactly what it's going to do to the population.

Alex: Well, cell phones, it's burning the cells out. Well, folks, you can get to where you don't use your cell phone, except in emergencies or to get phone numbers off, and still you shouldn't. I mean, I see children all over the streets, you know, five years old, six years old with cell phones. And I even try to rudely now get in people's business and I don't call CPS on them, because CPS would probably give them a cell phone, but I mean, I say, listen, you might look at literature. That's really bad. Here's an example. I went ahead and had my child, my third child, at a government facility. We're about to take calls and let Alan go, but you know, there can be complications. I know the doctor. I know the hospital. I know it's a facility, but statistically I know they're hunting down the midwives. It's very hard to get them. My wife wanted to have the third child at a hospital, we did it. And I walk in, and the lady says, oh, will you go tell the desk downstairs, just give them this piece of paper. And I looked at her and smiled and walked out, and the lady walked back out when I came back up, and I said, did she ask if I beat you? Yeah, he asked. I mean she asked. Let me tell the story. I'm trying to hurry here and then I babble. I go to the hospital. My wife's having to have a cesarean section, because she's already had one. I go in and I go upstairs, and she's there having my wife answer like a hundred questions, entering it into the health department computer. It all goes right to the federal government, right to the local government. It's the eugenics local bureau, that's what founded the health departments, ladies and gentlemen, the health hygiene departments. The nurse doesn't even know that. She just knows that well, she is getting this for the police. And then, like they did the times before, she says, oh, will you carry this, you know, like I'm one of the animals that doesn't understand this, but she's one of them too. She's just habitualized to it. But she gets to be a little higher level, and manipulate me the lower level cow, the lower level goat, the lower level domesticated animal. She says, will you bring this file downstairs for me please, down to these folks. And I said sure. I come back. She goes out of the room for a minute, and I go, did she ask the question about whether I beat you? Yeah, she asked if you abuse me. She asked if our home was good. How our money is. Of course, they didn't tell my wife. She already knew. But other women are just trusting. This is your doctor. This is your nurse. You're about to have a baby. Oh, it's so nice. And see, it's all just standardized that, hey, there's no due process. That this is law enforcement. That this is going into a government database. That we're going to take your baby's blood, and put it in a DNA database. And then they go in and they want to give the baby Hep shots. And I said, no, you know that brain damages them. And it's only for sexually transmitted diseases and isn't good. And both nurses, later when they were giving the baby a bath, said, yeah, we don't give our kids it either. We know it's bad, but we're just supposed to ask you. And then another dad is in there ten minutes later, and the nurses are trying to push him to take it. And I just couldn't help it, I just said, you know something, sir, not only is that shot not good, and these nurses don't give it to their children, but they're going to put your child in a DNA database now. And you know, the nurses all kind of were red-faced, but halfway mad, halfway agreeing. All in this culture of fear, all carrying out black-ops against each other. Alan, comments on that, and we're going to take calls.

Alan: It's so sad. So true. You're right on with that because the nursing staff know that. And it's the same all through the society. Those who are paid the wage, the paycheck there are terrified to inform the public of the reality of what's going on. They tend to go along with it. And that's how the whole system works. It's the same in the school system. I've talked to lots of teachers, I'm sure you have too, who know exactly what they're doing. It's really social indoctrination for specific purposes. And it's social engineering. And yet, they'll tell you, I cannot leave. I need this job. Where else will I get this kind of paycheck, which is very true, for teachers. So, the whole structure of

society depends on this darn paycheck, unfortunately. And people are terrified of losing that job and telling the truth. It's like blackmail.

Alex: Well, you're absolutely right. And if you look at what they've put doctors through, the eighteen-hour days, the brainwashing. You know, once they even have their degree they have to do a year or two of residency. They're bossed around by the nurses, everybody. And it's all about, in the power position, just like the Nazis, once they get in that power position, they're controlling over those above them, I mean below them, and then minions to those above them, and it's this whole hierarchical system of control, because they've paid their dues. They've worked hard to get this position. They've got hundreds of thousands of dollars in college bills. They've got to buy into the system. Can you talk about that?

Alan: I've got one right now I know, who's a top specialist surgeon, who was approached recently by the United Nations to set up, once they take over the complete Middle East, they want him to go over and set up the beginning of a Western structure of medicine. And no doubt, implement the whole scheme of inoculations and so on. And he phoned me, just at the weekend, to tell me he can't, he's scared to talk to me anymore, in case they find out. He actually told me this. He's now terrified, after he was approached that he'll lose this position, and he works in a big....

Alex: Oh, yeah. I talk to mid-level technocrats all the time, and they're like, listen, they'll hear. I can't be talking to you. Do you know what they're going to do to you? I mean, exactly. The whole intelligentsia is like now figuring it out, and like oh, my gosh. We're, I better go along with this.

Alan: Yes. When people actually tell you, that have been talking to you for a couple of years, that they can't talk to you anymore, or they're afraid to, because of who you are or what you're doing, and because of the lucrative positions they've just been offered, then what can you say? In a sense, they're letting themselves down. They're letting the populations down. Even their own children they're letting down.

Alex: Well, the globalists, again, control the entire financial, psychological, physical paradigm. They're just issuing the money out of nothing. We'll sell our souls for this made-up commodity, which is a fiat currency in credit.

Alan: Yes. And it is true that, you know, there's going to be no lack of food to go round. There's going to be a lack of the money to buy it. The same as the last depression. They did the same in Ireland. They called it the great potato famine. It wasn't a potato famine. Ireland was exporting more grain and other kinds of foods, and beef and cattle and so on, than you'd ever believe to the top corporations in England at the time. And Ireland at the same time as they were loading the stuff on the ships, they were starving to death. And the British troops were stopping the public, the peasantry from getting their own food. They were exporting it all abroad.

Alex: Well, take New Orleans. I've talked to people on air who were there. I've had family that was there. For five days they held the food, within yards of the people at the Super Dome. It was all a test. And so they could also then show that and say, oh, look, we don't have enough money and power and funding, we need even more power now, because we "screwed up."

Alan: That is correct. That is absolutely correct. Money is an idea. That's all it is, it's an idea. A price on something is someone's idea. And yet we've been trained to believe that nothing works without money. Well, hey, you can still grow food without money. You can still trade and barter it without money. There's no reason for anyone to starve.

Alex: Which is why they're going after the family farms all over the Western World. And the main reason the food prices are up is because the dollar has been devalued by 60-plus percent and now there are trillions of dollars globally, and so these companies and speculators are buying it all up, so America can't have its own food. It's being shipped to other nations.

Alan: That's correct. And also, the Council on Foreign Relations that drafted up the integration for the Americas, and they admitted that on television in Canada, on national television. They're now beating the drums to say that we'll

have to amalgamate because of terrorism, because the dollar is falling and we're so integrated and dependent on the dollar. And they'll bring out the new currency. Now, they did this in Europe with the euro, and you better believe that when they bring out the new Amero, it will be worth half, purchasing power wise, of the dollar. We're all going to see incredible price increases.

Alex: And that goes after people that have been putting their money in their mattress.

Alan: Yes. And yet, some man at the top, this great person that walks out from the Federal Reserve as though he is the king of the world, and declares what the dollar is worth, and everyone goes into action as soon as he utters it. We've seen this down through the centuries. Lord Rothschild does the same with the gold standard everyday. He sticks his finger out the window and tells you what gold is worth. I mean these characters have run the world for thousands of years, and they've got us convinced that we cannot survive without their system. And yet, we have no say on purchasing power and what money is even worth. Something is drastically wrong here.

Alex: Well, it is, Alan. I'm going to take, do you have time to take five calls with us?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Alex: And then we'll let you go. We appreciate all your time. Let's talk to George in India. George, you're on the air.

George: Alright, Alex, I've never disagreed with you, but there's something that happened in my town that I want to know. You say that they won't come out for a mugging. Our cops come out for everything. I manage a seven-room apartment building, and one lady has called them seventeen times in one week. Can you tell me why that might be happening?

Alex: Well, that's wonderful. I'm telling you that what I have dealt with is my car being stolen, house being broken into, the coffee shop got broken into, and the police never came. But they will give you a ticket now for five miles over the speed limit, where they didn't used to do that in the past. And so, it sounds like they're doing a good job in your town.

George: Well, they'll come for aliens. I mean, these people, they must be paid for every time they make a stop.

Alex: Well, that does jack up their number. I mean, I know here in Austin, Texas, that it's hard to get a cop. And they have massively increased the amount. But I'm telling you. You go five miles over the speed limit anywhere, they're going to catch you. I mean, they're on every road, twenty-four hours a day, and now they just randomly pull you over and want to search your vehicle.

George: Yep. I've got something else to talk to you about, but I'll do it another time. Nice show, guys.

Alex: Hey, I really appreciate you calling. I appreciate you holding. Let's go to Joe in New York. Joe, go ahead.

Joe: Yeah. I first started coming into informing myself, actually because of Ron Paul. I really supported a lot of his views and started to inform myself and get a lot of information out. Now, I'm starting to look at the other presidential candidates and see if there's anything that....

Alex: Totally staged. All three, well go ahead and make your point, and then I want to get Alan Watt's take on our election.

Joe: Sure. Well, the only thing that I looked at, is there any possibility for reform in what people want in a monetary policy in this country, would a candidate like Obama maybe take an issue like that up, or is it just so behind the scenes that nothing like that would even be able to get?

Alex: Let me just explain something here. We get 60% turnout for presidential elections. They give it endless

coverage, and then they're total puppets run by the interests that put them into power, and the minute they don't follow orders they're Kennedied or Lincolnized. Now, instead, we get about 8% on average in the US, I don't know what it is in Canada, turnout for local elections, where you can actually have an effect, where you can sabotage peacefully what the globalists are doing. And so we need to get people to focus on local elections, instead of, look, the mainstream media says focus on national. Why do we focus on national? Where you can have an effect is locally, but the window is closing with the fraudulent machines. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yeah, it's true, but even with your local too, I keep telling people, you better investigate anyone who wants power over you, power to make laws over you or your children, even the ones who get into the school board or your local town council, because you should demand to have their life open, as an open book, to the public if they want the power to make laws that affect you.

Alex: Yeah, here's an example. I don't want power. I don't want to be in government. I want to have enough power to protect myself and be left alone. I mean, here's an example, and I use this a lot. And I like going to events, and we're going to have some Alamo Drafthouse showings later this month to show my film, the new film I've made. It's one of the best I've ever made folks. It's totally different from any other film that I've made, but I need to talk about that. I've been so busy making it I haven't even talked about it yet. But I like watching you enjoy the film or laugh, or see your response. And I like seeing you. But I don't like being told how great I am, and having person after person fawn after me. It actually is upsetting to me, because I kind of don't have a low view of myself, but I'm much more interested in you than I am in myself. And I'm not saying I'm some great person. I mean, I remember ten, twelve years ago, when I first got involved it was fun for people to like me, fun to go out and do events, but I always wondered how politicians and people can run around to thousands of meetings and love shaking hands, they are getting off on it. So you've got to wonder about somebody who wants power. Alan, go ahead.

Alan: Well, that's exactly true. Again, the psychopathic types gravitate towards powerful positions. And they are the ones who go into these particular jobs. Look how Hitler ran across the whole of Germany in an aircraft, he hated flying too, and attended two, three, four speeches in different parts of Germany per day. These characters are tireless when it comes to grabbing that seat of power, way beyond the normal person's capacity, but they crave it, and they'll do anything to get it. That's true.

Alex: Anything else, Joe?

Joe: So you really don't think that there could be any kind of, is there any way we could form a movement to change monetary policy, to change this idea that we should be blindly following the Fed? I mean, I think that goes to the root of all evil, and nobody even talks about it.

Alex: Well, sir, we talk about the Federal Reserve every day here.

Joe: Well, I know you do, but mainstream media doesn't.

Alex: But we have to make our own media, you see. And I appreciate your call. You're going at it, trying to seize their territory. Instead of, Alan and I are saying, they are not the entire paradigm. We can make our own paradigm. We can create things outside of their system. I mean, let me tell you where things start, it's with you getting a hand-cranked printing press and making one-page handbills, you know, and handing them out to your neighbors. It's in you picking a few issues locally, that you rally people to defeat, even if it's in your neighborhood, then you show you can get things done. People then learn who you are. Then you can do more as an active saboteur in their system. But if we imagine some huge national movement, and some stroke, you know, Hollywood shows us this Herculean image of one strong man that saves us, of one guy, who, like Schwarzenegger, takes out all the bad guys. It is a process of waking others up, of not supporting the mainline system, of supporting alternative media, of spreading the word. Alan, you want to give people suggestions for solutions?

Alan: Yeah, they have to, see again, that's exactly right. One person concentrating on just one aspect of it, like the money, is going to be lost there. Even that's overwhelming in itself. You've got to start being individually involved,

as an individual. Stop looking just for groups all the time, and start printing up information yourself and passing it around. I don't care if you get laughed at. If you get one person out of a hundred that listens and they spread that on too, that's how the whole process works in history. It takes time. We're looking for a quick fix in the day when we take an aspirin for a headache, and it doesn't work that way in societal changes. It's intergenerational. These guys work through generations. But we want an immediate righting of a system.

Alex: Exactly. The huge awakening that we're seeing now, is nothing compared to one in a decade. The guys that came thirty, forty, fifty, a hundred years ago, exposing this controlling oligarchy, this scientific dictatorship, their work was tiny, very small. They might write a book and two thousand people read it. And then that creates a ripple. And then bigger ripples and then bigger. Now, we've got millions listening every day. We've got people awakening all over, but they're still looking for a pyramidal, top down solution. And you're absolutely right, Alan. I mean, I've been doing this almost thirteen years, and I've been doing it, seven days a week, and I'm like a farmer. I see it as a process. I've got to plow the field, plant the seeds, I've got to bring it in, I've got to then do a bigger field the next year. I've got to teach others how to plant fields. And I always work hard and don't expect big results, so I've gotten exponential results. Now, it is getting to chain reaction level, just in my area, because I have listeners that understand that and are active. And so again, stop looking for the big fix. Realize, every mind, every person we unlock, that's the process at the cellular level that's going to change the body politic. Alan.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. As many fingers pointing to the same target at once is what scares those at the top. They're not afraid of one lone guy pointing a finger and accusing them of something, but when thousands or millions understand something and are all looking at them, these characters want to cower into the shadows very quickly, believe you me.

Alex: And exactly, that sounds like an oxymoron, but it's not. You're talking about billions of people, millions of people, individually pointing from different angles, different places, and it's the act of pointing. A lot of people around you, they're scared to speak up. They're scared to step out. As more people go public on 9/11, more people go public on global warming, and the solutions to it being a fraud and Trans-humanist excuse to be anti-human, again, more and more their confidence is shaken. I mean, I know so many Patriots that have come and gone. So many Patriots that are Freedom Lovers, Truthers, who come and go. They work for a year or two years. They don't become big shots overnight. They drop off. They throw a fit. Or they come into it, the elite sees all of us as people who are want-to-be aristocrats. They think I'm fighting them because I want to unseat them and get power. And it's true, a lot of people like me are doing it for their own personal power. I'm doing it organically, instinctively to survive, and to defend humanity at a species level. I'm doing that organically. But it is true that a lot of people in our movement aren't successful because they're just, they're just prototypes or failed bad sons of kind of the same mindset of the elite. And then, they always appear and say, everyone under me, everyone do what I'm saying. I have an organization. Under me. And then that's why they fail, but they always self-destruct, because they're in it for the wrong reason. Go ahead.

Alan: There's no doubt on that at all. You're right. They do. Again, psychopaths will always sniff the wind to see where popular opinion is going and they'll try and jump on the bandwagon and get to the top any way they can. We've found again, this happens down through history, and you'll find it too, with conquerors, after they take over a country, those they were fighting against at the top immediately join with them. We found that with the Communist system as well. The countries that were conquered, their members at the top would immediately become communists and be part of the politburo. So, they'll use popular movements to get in, but they don't last long, these people. It is true, they don't last long. They tend to argue, fall out with everyone around them, and people just fall away from them. This is a collective process here, because, you see we're fighting not for personal power, we're fighting for everything that's been. For all the hardship that created us, and brought us to where we are today, all those that went before, all those who were used and abused down through centuries, that's what we're fighting for.

Alex: That's right. We're fighting for humanity that has succeeded, despite the elite.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: And I think the elite overall are failing though, Alan. I don't think they have full control. I think they're mad. I know they're mad at how, I know their New World Order is behind. I know they're very upset right now.

Alan: Whatever they do, and this is the key to everything, whatever they do to the public, and that goes for the schooling system, the police system, everything, they need our acquiescence. They need us to cooperate and silently agree with them. They need our cooperation for everything they want to do, even inoculating your children, bowing down to them, allowing them to control all your food. They need our acquiescence. And we have more power than you can believe if we'd just understand that. We have the power to say No.

Alex: I'll tell you, I'll tell you what defeats them. Everybody, even if you're a busy executive, you've got to start a garden, even if it's a separate piece of property, and then just start giving the food away. Start having neighborhood cooking classes on how to cook the food you made. People have to, we've been domesticated. But not even domesticated. We've been brought to the level of like Chinese princesses, where they would tell them, oh, you bound your feet, you bind your fingers, you have long nails, you're so beautiful, we have to take care of you. That's how the support guilds would become the true power in so many imperiums. We even see that with the elites, where we become these kept creatures. They've done what they did to Chinese Royalty, they've done to us.

Alan: In one generation, in just one generation, they have systematically destroyed the small farmer and almost eradicated the complete knowledge of being self-sufficient, and that's their goal.

Alex: Yeah, horticulture, all of it. Let's take some calls, quickly. Alan Watt's got to go. We really appreciate him. David in Texas, you're on the air.

David: How are you all doing? Great show as usual. I want to briefly say a couple of things. First of all, I want to thank Alan Watt for all the research and all the broadcast work that he's doing in his various endeavors. And I also want to thank you too, Alex, for all that you have done in the Patriot Movement, for all these years. Your contributions have been very invaluable, and I'm very appreciative of that. I want to make a quick point about some, when you started off on the police system that we used to have, and then I have a question for Mr. Watt, where he thinks all this is going. I've kind of come up with a personal observation that I think I may be onto something here. A lot of these elites believe in this supposed deity from Babylon, called Moloch, and I think it also, the ancient pharaohs, people in Egypt have their God Horus, which was a falcon-headed god, and supposedly Moloch was an owl-headed god. I kind of think they may be two different variations of the same god, that both are worshipping. And I also think that, my belief system is it's Satan, it's Satan worship. And these people are very evil, and they're very misguided. They think they're elite, and better than everyone else, but they're not.

Alex: Well, let me just stop you. I get attacked for saying Moloch is an owl. At the Bohemian Grove they call it Moloch and they call it an owl. Everybody knows that Moloch was a bull-headed god. Whatever it is, it's a big statue with some horns. And, but the occult is always changing names and changing things. The point is, it is a Canaanite/Babylonian, but they did it all over. Greece did it too. Burning children in a fiery altar before a horned god that symbolizes the male side. And then you have the goddess worship on the other side. And so these occultists send me emails and get real mad, going Moloch's a bull. You won't correct it. I'm going off what the Bohemians say it is in Northern California. You know, the Indians have 10,000 gods in India. I'm not getting into all that, okay. I'm saying what they believe, what this current cult is doing. Comments on that, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, it's true. They have many names for the same thing. And even in ancient times they did too. And even Isis was the goddess with a thousand names and faces. So, but really, the owl is really those who can see in the dark, meaning the darkness by the way is the common people in society.

Alex: Yeah, we're in the dark, they're a big predator that hunts us in the dark. It has light. It's illuminated in the dark.

Alan: And Horus, of course, Horus the hawk is the one who can fly high as the sun and look into the light of the sun, meaning themselves, the elite. They can go both ways. They can see in the world of darkness, where the profane live, as they call it, and they can also rise as high as the sun. That's what they mean by that.

David: I have a quick question. Where do you think all this is going? Do you get the feeling that they may be about to try to pull something or a major catastrophic event, possibly on a global scale, that might be contrived, and they'll try to seize power on a global scale in the not distant future?

Alex: There's no doubt of that. I appreciate your call. Alan.

Alan: Yeah, there's no doubt. They've said themselves. Brzezinski said it in his own book. So did the Club of Rome in their books, that they most create a global threat, and they're using the environment as one of them. Terrorism is another. Now terrorism is a technique of warfare, not a war itself. So they're using a technique and trying to convince us that terrorism is everywhere, it could be you, it could be your neighbor, it could be you tomorrow.

Alex: And we're going to have millions of trained children, and everyone spying on neighbors to fight terror, terror, terror.

Alan: And therefore the only way to save the world, will be to put the world into the hands of experts and have everyone monitored from cradle to grave on a daily basis. And that's going to be given to the public.

Alex: Meanwhile, the police chief says, we wear black uniforms to terrorize you. We know who the real terrorists are. Let's go ahead. Are you scared of the cops or Al Qaeda, folks? Kelly in Iowa, you're on the air.

Kelly: Hi, how's it going?

Alex: Good.

Kelly: Well, I caught your show at the very end. But I was listening to Alan, and it sparked me, I remember it was either H.G. Wells or George Orwell, known as Eric Blair, he said, the New World Order would be like a boot stomp to the face of humanity, forever and ever.

Alex: Yeah, always pressing on the nerve of power, tearing each other apart, tearing down the language, tearing down the species, until all it is is men in black uniforms torturing everyone and being tortured themselves, being ripped in pieces, pressing on the nerve of power for power's sake. And that is, do you want to comment on that, Alan Watt?

Alan: That's what it is. They're using terror openly now to terrify the public into compliance. Or the threat of power. The first part of law as Washington said is coercion. You coerce or threaten the public. The second part is you actually use force on the public. So we're seeing bits of both.

Alex: Well, now, I mean, for any reason they tazer you. Oh, you didn't pay, tazer. On the bus, oh, hey, take a Breathalyzer, no. Get out of the car, I'm tazering you. There's no law you have to take a Breathalyzer. But still, they say, well, our officer, we're going to do it now.

Alan: We are the new Pavlov's dogs, simple, very simple.

Alex: Well, hey, I just want to tell the guys enforcing this, you're not getting away with anything. Your bosses are hurting you a lot worse than you're hurting us.

Kelly: I do have one more question.

Alex: Yeah, go ahead, Kelly.

Kelly: Okay, I'm a fourth degree Dan in Ninjitsu, so I'm pretty much trained in back-pedaling, and one thing I would

like to ask you guys, is, as far as geo-strategy, what's going on over in the Middle East, one thing I've noticed is that where they demonize Iran, if you ever had to pull back or back-pedal, Iran would be the perfect place, but yet, they demonize Iran, and say how great everything is going in Iraq, which we know is not true. So, if you had to back-pedal, and you actually had to beat feet, you would pretty much high-tail it to Iran, because they've got air bases, they have everything that you need. And as far as geo-strategy wise, SunTzu's Art of War, 3rd Chapter, Know Thy Enemy, they ignore that. They have ignored everything that has to do with military strategy that we've learned in the last, oh, what thousand years.

Alex: Well, they think they're going to get the US into a fight, that then people will refuse to pull out of, and they think that if they can escalate it into a big enough conflagration, that, Alan, do you want to comment on that.

Alan: Well, they'd always planned, H.G. Wells wrote the Shape of Things to Come, and he said that the New World Airforce would be based in Basra, which is in Iraq, and he wrote that a long time ago. These guys don't like to change their plans.

Alex: Yeah, that's in Things to Come, they made into a movie. That was made in the 30s, and they fly around in what looks like B2 Bombers, landing, and they'll tell leaders, you will submit to the world government.

Alan: They don't like to change their plans.

Kelly: Yeah, I've noticed that. They don't, they're like living 50 years ago, I mean, they don't, they don't want to give quarter, but they don't want to take quarter either.

Alan: They try and mush a square peg into a round hole if need be.

Alex: Well, it is stick-to-it-ness. They don't give up. And they'll slightly change course, but it's all going in the same direction. I appreciate your call. We're about to end this show. John, in Pennsylvania, last caller. You're on the air with Alan Watt.

John: Hi, how you doing.

Alex: Good.

John: I have one question. I noticed earlier you had said that, you know the way that the media portrays some standing, shining hero, that delivers everyone from evil and all that, how they like to put that image out there, well, what would you say the possibility of the elite throwing, sacrificing one of their own, or maybe getting somebody from the Patriot movement indoctrinated with elitist values and then tricking everyone, making everyone think that he's some great Patriot, and he's going to save the country, but then just delivers everyone into the same New World Order, like master plan.

Alex: Are you trying to say Ron Paul is like that or something?

John: What's that?

Alex: I mean, who would that be? Are you saying hypothetically, or are you implying like Ron Paul or somebody is bad?

John: Well, just the possibility that they would sacrifice somebody of their own to deliver everyone but yet lead them into the same New World Order, but yet make everyone think that this guy is against the New World Order.

Alex: I don't understand the sacrifice part.

John: I'm sorry, we're breaking up, we'll have to let you go.

Alex: No, no. Don't go. I don't understand your question. You said, why would they sacrifice their person? Well, I'm not saying that person is a government disinfo agent, because the general public has just been inculcated on how to not think, and how to not get along, and how to always just interject some excuse to not move forward and wake up. He said, sacrifice one of their people to be a Patriot and then bring the people in against the New World Order to only then do something to that person. Maybe, Alan, you're smarter than me. Did you understand a logic in what he was saying?

Alan: I wasn't sure if he meant that someone would actually believe that what the elite were suggesting was the right thing to do. It's hard to tell, the way he phrased it.

Alex: Well, just taking the second half of it, kind of like from one statement he made, like there's going to be leaders in our movement that are bad.

Alan: Well, maybe he meant that eventually someone will be sent out to lead a rebellion or something, or a counter against the system. Maybe that's what he was on about.

Alex: Well, I mean they did that with the Bolsheviks but they were funded out of New York and London, and they went in, but it was so obvious, and they were calling for collectivism, and control. They are not going to do that. Here's the deal. Take the no-planers and the people that say particle beams did it. They are not schizophrenics. I mean they make videos where they're acting crazy and saying stupid things and cussing and yelling and running around saying that they carried out bombings, and you know, wearing mustaches and things, saying they're Hitler. That is all done so that then the TV news, which they've done, and the anti-9/11 Truth group blogs can then say, here's 9/11 Truth.

Alan: It's called Counter-Intelligence. What you take is the actual fact, you add some fiction to it, and then the fiction ridicules the Truth.

Alex: Exactly, but I think they've acted so stupid, that it's really woken up a lot of people.

Alan: Yeah, turned back on them.

Alex: But what I've really seen is, listen. You're not going to have operatives that go ten, twelve, fifteen, you know thirty years. You're not going to have people that say you have power individually. Take action, get involved. Wake other people up. What you'll get is a group that arrives suddenly and says, we've got lots of funding, join us. Do what we say. We have a battle plan. Come under us. And then they'll badmouth every other group. And we've seen that, time and time again, and then they'll say everybody else is an agent.

Alan: And they'll be well funded, too.

Alex: Yeah. There aren't many of those, because they come up like a sore thumb, then they disappear, because it's so obvious. The elite have their big guys put their ideas out, then it's regurgitated. Their control is mainly that society is sick, back-stabbing, twisted, that groups all balkanize into hundreds of sub-sects that all fight with each other, not because they're agents, but because they're egomaniacs, or they hate anyone who's been successful in waking others up, because if they're successful, they must be an agent. I mean, they teach us how to not work together. They teach us how to just basically flounder around. I mean, do you see what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: They also are very apt to send in agents. The Communists, there's a good book put out that said, *You Can Always Trust the Communists*. And the technique was there of how they sent in infiltrators who worked tirelessly. They'd do all the hard work, they'd lick the stamps, they'd do the envelopes, and eventually went it came round to voting in a President or something, they would get voted in and then they'd rule over and change direction. So, you also have the other factor, as I say, you get psychopaths even at the bottom, who will smell the wind, and see where they can pick a winner. And they will either take a group over or start up their own. There's a lot of egos involved at

the head of a lot of these groups. And I've heard some of them slang each other publicly.

Alex: Well, no, that's the point I was going to make, is that I'm trying to save people. I mean, I say, warn people about the vaccines. Warn them about the water. Get self-sufficient. Operatives don't do that. And then, I can, but most of these people that attack me aren't even operatives. I mean on the blogs and on the websites. When national news is attacking me, that is an operation. It really is just economic. They are so mad that I have the most listeners that I've had these people call me up and go, you know, you're too big. You've got too big an ego. And I'm like, what do you mean? I'm doing this to try to warn people. I have a passion for the truth. And it literally is financial. What these idiots don't understand is, I am waking up with my great listeners, so many people, that the movement, rising tide raises all ships, but they don't care. It's the egomania of they want to be top dog, and my success takes a lot of shots at me. But whereas I realize my success just makes me the first ship going into an enemy harbor being fired on. I'm the front of the line, the tip of the spear, going over the barbed wire, and I'm doing it for all the right reasons. I know I'm for real.

Alan: And what we know too, is you see, if we lose, everyone loses. We're not going to benefit personally, in the future, in a society that's already laid out the game plan here. None of us are going to benefit, so there's no personal aggrandizement here, where we're going to go on with our own posterity. If the elite win, there will be no more posterity, the children.

Alex: But that's exactly what I'm saying, Alan. You're so good at boiling it down, is that this is life and death.

Alan: It is.

Alex: I go to bed, sad every night, I mean, I know it's real, I know they're already imploding the economy. I know they're doing all this, and I just want to stop it. And then these egomaniacs always make it about, you know, how I'm bad or you're bad, or somebody else is bad. I always notice they attack who's really pure of heart. But then it scares me, because I don't think they're even operatives. I think they're just a manifestation of a sick society.

Alan: I've had some of the top authors mail me five letters in a day sometimes, the most amazing hate you'd ever imagine, simply because I've been mentioned more than they have. And telling mainstream media and main state radios I've been on, different stations to get me off. They've been trying to get me off the stations. And one of them, in one country, they were successful in doing it.

Alex: Is this somebody in our movement?

Alan: No, this came from across the pond.

Alex: But I mean, I mean, in the freedom movement?

Alan: Yeah, supposedly.

Alex: Well, that's the thing is, Alan, I have you on and a few others who have talk shows and do other things, but more and more rare, because I used to, I would have hosts on and try to build them up and even promote them, and then, as soon as they got a chance, they would attack me. Or I'd have them fill in on my show, and then they'd do it. And it really freaked me out, because I was trying to build up other people, and then they were like, no, that's not what this is about. This is about you going away, and me being you. And I'm like, no, for my own safety I have to stay visible, but I don't even enjoy this.

Alan: I don't think they realize, either, again, the lesser psychopathic type, don't realize that every time you come into the house, you don't know if you're going to get blown up. You don't know if you're going to be killed going outside the house. You don't have a minute's peace. You're always aware that your life can end at any time. And it's no fun. It's no fun being out in front at all. No fun at all.

Alex: Well, Alan. You're doing a fabulous job, and we just really appreciate you. Give the listeners your website and some of the books and videos you've got.

Alan: Thanks, Alex. And thanks for having me on. Yeah, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and see what I have for sale there, it keeps me going. It's all I ask, and that's all we can ask at the moment is more time to expose more of this and to go on as long as we possibly can.

Alex: Well, Alan. I appreciate you. And I want to have you come on the show, more and more, and I appreciate you putting up with all my rant and raves, and I think we have good discussions back and forth with the callers. And take care. Thanks for two-plus hours today.

Alan: And you take care as well.

Alex: Take care. Alan Watt on with us, for what, two hours and forty minutes. I'm out of time. I'll be back live tomorrow. These non-stop shows where I don't even take a break, it's exhausting, but I enjoy it.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

May 8th, 2009
Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show with Guest Host: Jason Bermas

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jason Bermas: Alright Folks, we are back. It's the Alex Jones show. We are honored to be joined by Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. How are you today, Alan?

Alan Watt: Not too bad.

Jason: Well, I want to get your take on this latest DHS document, and really just the out-of-control nature of police officers around the country. We just played that clip where this girl is trying to call 9/11 for her father. She uses the naughty F-word, God forbid she uses the F-word because she's in a panic, and she's actually hung up on by these police officers. Then she goes down four blocks to try to report this to the police department. The only officer that's on duty is the one that took her phone calls, and she's immediately arrested. I mean, what does that say about our society?

Alan: Well, we've had gradual indoctrination over twenty-odd years, maybe thirty, mainly through fictional media, entertainment, beginning even with Starsky and Hutch, which was banned in Britain at one time because they eventually started pulling their guns out on everybody they saw in every episode. But now it's standard fare. The cops are the bosses. They are the authoritarian figures, and the cops themselves come out of the same society of indoctrination, so they truly believe that they are authoritarian figures and that we're supposed to obey them. They don't get taught that they're there to serve the public anymore, and they haven't been taught that for an awful long time. And we've got to remember too, police are in the business of laying charges. That's their function. And if you call the cops for anything, I think really you're a fool. Because there's even videos up there with ex-cops who are now these lawyers, they've gone into law, stating quite openly that that's their function, is to lay charges on people. They don't care who. And they actually call, on the videos up on google, they actually call the public stupid. And they explain why they're stupid. Because the public perception is still the old perception that the cops are there to help them. Cops are not there to help you. They're there to get charges laid on anybody, for anything. It doesn't

matter if you call them and they come into your house just to have a chat. If they find anything at all they can charge you with, they'll do it. And we've got to understand, that's really what their purpose is.

Jason: All right. Well, let's shift gears to this latest DHS document, Domestic Extremism Lexicon. I mean, this one, this is the third document from DHS that we've talked about, obviously the fourth if you include the MIAC Report, but right out of the gates, they say this is for non-Islamic extremism in this country, and really DHS was built up under the guise that we were going to fight Al-Qaeda and the Taliban, and we needed this new agency, but nothing could be further from the truth. This is for the American public, is it not?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Absolutely. But then again, people who still believe that government is there to serve them, once again need to get their head checked, because that went out a long time ago. The government has an agenda, and they'll lie about everything to get a law on the books, which they intend to expand as soon as it's passed. So, absolutely, that's the whole key. We're going into a complete New World Order where we will have no rights whatsoever. They've made that quite plain. And all they need is our compliance at every stage to accept it. And then they can bring through the next part and the next part and the next part. There are no rights and freedoms anymore as far as governments are concerned. And the public are now being trained that that is so, as well.

Jason: Absolutely. And in the UK right now they have now banned 16 people from coming into the country. They're only releasing ten names. Who knows who the other six are? But this same woman is out there saying, you know what, on top of that, this ID card is great. And we can play that clip. In fact, we'll play that clip coming up, in the next segment. She's basically saying, oh, the biometric thumb scan and your face scan will be on this card, and it's a good thing, because people already have to prove who they are, and it's really inconvenient if you have to bring in your electric bill. All this nonsense. And then she says, well, it really doesn't matter anyway, because 30,000 people already have it. And by the end of the year, 70,000 will have it. Like you said, it's this incremental step into this New World Order, and I think that's a big part of it.

Alan: It's a big part. And again, it was planned a long time ago, because back in the 90s on mainstream Canadian, CBC, government television, Wendy Mesley had a show where she talked about the coming ID cards, actually it was 1998. And she talked to the manufacturers that would be manufacturing it for Canada, the US, and Britain. She talked to the border patrol guys too, who had already implemented it on a voluntary basis, back in 1998. And when she says, well, a lot of people won't like this, to the head of the corporation that prints them up and makes them, the guy said, the public will be given no option anyway. They'll have to take it. So this is a plan that was made a long time ago, and it's simply being rammed through under the guise of security.

Jason: Yeah, and meanwhile, we have the internet being regulated at all ends. We have this cybersecurity act being introduced by J. Rockefeller. We now have HR 1966 the Cyber Bullying Act, where really they say, oh, we have to save the children from the internet, with literally no statistics to support their claims. For instance, they say, 60% of mental health professionals who responded to a survey of internet mental health issues report having treated at least one patient, one, with problematic internet experiences in the previous five years. So, one person in five years had a bad experience on the internet, supposedly caused their mental illness, we know that's not the case. I think they were probably mentally ill or just put into that subsection so that they could heavily medicate them, as that's part of the plan. And then they say, 54% of these clients were 18 years of age or younger. I mean, that's just ludicrous. So, let's just shut down the internet, or let's just charge people. They're saying that they'll be able to charge people and convict them, and they'll have to do two years in prison and pay a fine.

Alan: It's much, much bigger than that, even. FDR said, he said there are lies in politics, then there are damned lies, and then there are statistics. Because with statistics, you can prove anything that you want to prove, you see, and we don't see them as lies. We think it's scientific data. That's why they're always saying it's statistics. But it's just lies none the less. They have an agenda. The internet was put out there to get everyone on it, because they could not have a totally controlled society without using the internet and getting us hooked on it for everything. Now we're going into a world cashless society. We're going into a world where you can't pay your rent, your mortgage or anything except through internet. So, eventually, if they blacklist you, you'll be unable to pay for anything. You'll be an outcast. You'll be on the streets. And they're going to use it as a form of punishment and control on the public. That's why we've got it. It's not there for our use.

Jason: So many people are out there volunteering their information not even realizing, you know, how serious it is. When you have a Facebook page, and I have a Facebook page, I have a Myspace, but I'm not constantly updating. People put their status on there. They literally tell their life story, what I'm doing at this minute, that minute, this minute. They put up pictures from every event they've ever been to. I've never been a big picture hound. I don't really post that much stuff. But they are literally creating a profile on themselves that will be databased by this government.

Alan: It's already been stated by the British and Canadian governments, they're using everything that you put up voluntarily as legal evidence should they ever have to use it against you.

Jason: Absolutely. You know, I want to go and I want to play this clip of this monster of a woman who has banned against sixteen people from her country, and is gleefully talking about the coming identification cards in the United Kingdom. Hit it, Gerand.

The key words for me when it comes to the Identity Service are security and convenience. You know, let's be clear, we already wander quite often around the streets with large amounts of personal information, utility bills, passports, other information that we need to use at the moment to prove our identity. An identity card is a more secure and convenient way to do something that we're already having to do without actually sharing as much personal data as we now have to. But I think it's right as well, when we're thinking about the convenience of how you enroll your facial image, your fingerprints, both for ID cards, and incidentally for biometric passports that we make that as convenient as possible for the public. We're used in this country to having our digital photos taken for our passports in high street outlets. I believe that we can offer that opportunity to people to have their biometric fingerprints taken as well, and we can do that in a secure way, but in a way that's also convenient to people.

Well, there are 70,000, by the end of this year there will be 70,000 ID cards already in people's hands. There's already 30,000. They're helping foreign nationals to prove their right to be here. They're helping employers to be more secure that people have got the right to work. We're already having to prove our identity. I think it's the role of government to help people to do that more securely and more conveniently. And at the same time, to help people to protect their identity so that I can be confident that somebody else isn't pretending to be me, either so that they can commit crime or even terrorism, or that they can defraud me. It seems to me those are the sorts of protections that government has a responsibility to put in place for its citizens. If the Tories don't want to take that responsibility on, that's up to them. They'll have to explain it to the electorate. But for me, that's an important role of what government being on the side of the public is about.

Jason: You see, government is here to help and protect and stop terror. And she just makes up all these ludicrous lies that people are just randomly wandering around with their bills and their information and their passports. People carry their passports when they're leaving the country or entering another one. Never, I only carry my electric bill when I'm going to pay it, Alan. I mean, her arguments are absolutely insane.

Alan: Well, they're no arguments at all. It's just a political liar giving you the spiel, and that's her job. Politicians don't see the public as someone they're responsible to. They see the public as basically just a big herd that must be manipulated and lied to in order to get what's right for them, how they should behave and how they should act, etc. Back in the 90s, Canada, and the US, and all British Commonwealth countries, bought in, I mean Canada alone bought five super Cray computers. Australia did the same thing. These were owned by the Post Office, of all places, and they created massive buildings for them. No one could tell us what they were for, because one super Cray computer could handle all the data of everyone in the US and Canada, and it turns out it was for the coming ID cards that we're now hearing about. This is back in the 90s. They were already building the facilities for it. We're simply living through an agenda, and it's the politicians' job simply to con us to go along with it, thinking it's under the guise of terror.

Jason: Absolutely, and we'll be back to discuss that on the other side. It's the Alex Jones Show.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: Alright folks, we are back. This is the Alex Jones Show. I'm Jason Bermas sitting in. We're joined by Alan Watt of Cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and you know, the Bilderberg Meeting, where a lot of these elites get together and really codify their agenda, will be meeting in about one week over in, I think it's going to be in Greece this year, and we reported a couple weeks ago that I think it was Enyon Benyae, saying that they had created the Euro through the Bilderberg Group. Now, remember, the Bilderberg Group didn't exist, and then they said, oh, it's just a golf club and they don't set any policy there. Obvious lies. However, right now, and this story is over at prisonplanet.com, leaked 1955 Bilderberg documents outline plan for a single European currency almost forty years before it was codified in 1992. Now, this isn't a surprise to you or me, Alan, but it really does speak to the fact that these guys are the policy makers. They are people who believe that they are our lords, our gods, the people who should rule over us, the masses, the sheeple, the chattel if you will. I mean, those are the names they call us, and this is just a further illustration that they are the puppet masters behind the scenes.

Alan: They're certainly one of the main groups, there's no doubt about it. But even John Maynard Keynes in the mid-40s when they were setting up the Bretton Woods Agreement for the monetary system, when he said, this is Part 1, Part 2 will be a global monetary system. And he said, also too, the trading blocs that they would build up from then on, because they already planned to unite Europe during World War Two, he said that they'll bring in a unitary currency for Europe and then one for the Americas later, and also a global currency, although, he said, they wouldn't see the global currency in his lifetime, that would be the next century, which is now. As I say, we're living through a script, and when you find their old books, you have no doubt about it, whatsoever.

Jason: So, what do you think is going to be on the agenda this year at the Bilderberg Group? I mean, again, they meet in a week. In my mind, you know, there's 144 public members. So you know, it's kind of like this compartmentalized group of people, very small, and then, in another month or so, they're going to be meeting at the Bohemian Grove, when you have 3,000 people there. And those people who are at the Bilderberg Group will give their agenda to their underlings at the Bohemian Grove. So you have a system where it's a need to know system. Some people are more in the know than others and the people in the Bohemian Grove, most of them are less in the know, say, than those that attended the Bilderberg Conference. They're given an agenda. They're given a job to carry out, but they may not know why.

Alan: And also too, I think the big thing will be the true bringing up of the International Monetary Fund to its proper place. They've already admitted they're going to be the world's issuers of currency. That will be part 1, but also the biggest part 2 is also population control. Now they're really on a roll to get the public to accept they must have population reduction by government's law and order, etc.

Jason: Absolutely, and you know, we played some of those clips because we had one of those heckler callers in the beginning go, "Oh, they want to kill 80% of us." Well, those are in their own documents. And you've got Ted Turner running around saying there's already too many people on the planet and we need a sustainable society. Then we actually have the World Sustainable Society, this organization with Gordon Brown and others, including the Global Warming Czar of the Obama administration, who's openly for global governance. And in these groups they say, well, we're just going to have to take the population down. We have people talking about taking the population from the UK from, it's at 60 million officially, it's probably more like 70 million, down to 30 million by 2027. How is that going to be possible unless they sterilize everybody and kill half the population?

Alan: Well, they're already sterilizing people. They've admitted that now, it's happening. It's just a pure coincidence they were putting the very agents to sterilize us in the water and in the food, since 1950, and obviously inoculations as well, certainly helped along the way. But now they're going into, they want the right now to mandate who can breed, who cannot breed. Because, you see, it's not a matter of overpopulation, and all their statistics remember have been fudged since the days of Malthus. He used graphs and charts and fake statistics. And, but that doesn't matter, as long as the public believe it, because we must acquiesce by our silence to their demands. They want the right to literally sterilize people. And that's been in the British newspapers quite recently. So, that's really what it's all about. It's not that there's too many people; it's too many of the "wrong" sort of people, you know the ones who haven't evolved as far as those at the Bilderberger.

Jason: Yeah, they honestly believe that they should rule over us. They're smarter than us. They're more intelligent than us. And we are just, we're cannon fodder for them, and we are being groomed to be either dead or a slave race to serve them. And I don't know about you, but I'm not going to be licking any boots. I'm not going to be sucking my thumb in a fetal position just waiting for them to give me a Baxter vaccination that's going to save me from the oh so dangerous Swine Flu. Oh, no, the Swine flu is going to get us. Meanwhile, we don't have any, let me repeat this, any deaths in the United States. The two-year-old boy that died had chronic health problems. He was a premature baby. He was from Mexico. And we played you the clip where the Associated Press tries to say that Swine Flu killed this woman, and then they have to go, oh, well, actually it didn't. You know, they're falling short of that. We'll be back after this, taking your calls with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: All right, folks, we are back. It's the Alex Jones Show. We're joined by Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We've had some callers on for a couple hours, and I apologize for that, but we're going to take your calls right now for myself and Alan Watt. Let's go to Steven in Texas. Steven, you're on the line.

Steven: Yeah, hey, Jason, and hi, Alan. I just want to say first of all, Jason, I want to correct you on something from this guy three hours earlier. I got his real name, this heckler. His real name is, the first name....

Jason: I don't want you to give it out. We know who it is, and a lot of people who are listening know who it is. I don't want to give him more attention than he already has. You know, he hasn't called in months and months and months, but it's just ridiculous. I mean, come on, he wants to sit here and act like a child on the program, meanwhile, all we're doing is reading mainline news sources and articles and playing their own video clips with words coming out of their own mouth, Steven.

Steven: Well, I was just going to say, it's Mo, and his last name's Ron.

Jason: (Laughter)

Steven: Okay, that's his real name.

Jason: All right, I'll take that one. Yes, I agree.

Steven: Okay, thank you. I just had to get that in. But I wanted to say, I've, you know, the last couple of days, I tell you, doing the business I do, I do health insurance, and you know, it's funny, because I even had somebody from the post office call me back. I had to go down there and pick up a package because they screwed up a delivery. And so, the lady that called me, and this is what I'm doing, I'm talking now about being pro-active, because we've got this mentality, I'm only one person. What can I do? Well, there's one person that you work with there that started that whole thing, and look what's happened as a result of what Alex has done. Well, this woman from the post office, I just happened to mention to her, I said, "Hey, before you go, I just wanted to ask you, are you concerned about the economy?" And she said, "Yeah." And I said, "Well, would you like to know what's behind it?" And she said, "Sure." And I said, "Okay." And I gave her Infowars. I told her about the Obama Deception. I gave her Jason Bermas and Alex Jones. Told her when you guys are on. And she goes, you know, my husband is really into talk radio. And I said, "Well, if you're into talk radio, you definitely want to listen to these guys, and you definitely want to get a copy of the Obama Deception. And, I mean, I'm finding this more and more, Jason. People overall are more and more open to listen because of the crisis that we're in. I got a guy recently who is a good personal friend of mine, and this is what's really disappointing, but he's been an exception, where I actually emailed a link to the article on Infowars about Ashley, this kid, this sixteen year old kid, that was taken by DHS two months ago, in North Carolina.

Jason: But you've got to understand, Wired just did a story bashing Alex Jones saying it doesn't exist. Oh, he wasn't arrested under the Patriot Act. Oh, you know, you can't fake an IP address. Give me a break. They went in, in the middle of the night, jackboot cops, he hasn't been able to talk to his mother since. What else could they be charging him with?

Steven: Yeah, and the thing is, but this friend emails me back. He says, well, I appreciate you sending this to me and thinking about me, but I don't adhere to these radical views, so please don't send me any more of that kind of stuff. So, what I did, I took like over an hour, and I gave him a ton of details, because he says, "I definitely don't agree with you saying that Bush, the Bush family are a crime syndicate." And I just gave him a ton of stuff that I knew, and I haven't heard back from him since. So, hopefully, it will give him enough to think about. But overall, I found people are being more and more receptive to this message, because they know something is up, and they can see that there's something that's going down. And I tell people, if you don't wake up very soon, we're not going to have any United States of America as we know it. We're going to be under a total police state.

Jason: Absolutely, Steven. And we do have to be proactive my friend, and I thank you for the call. Let's jump to Bob in Wisconsin. Bob, you're on the line. Yes, sir. Once, twice, Bob? All right, Junior in New York, you're on the air.

Junior: How you doing? Can you guys hear me?

Jason: Yes, sir.

Junior: All right. Basically, they passed through my neighborhood the other day doing the census, and I wasn't here, but my neighbor was here. And I was curious, like, what could these GPS coordinates be for? I know that you guys are saying SWAT teams, but really they could just be....

Jason: Listen, listen, I don't want to say SWAT teams. You know, that might be something that Alex Jones has said. And, you know, obviously they can use GPS coordinates if they want to get to your house and you're off the grid and use SWAT against you if you're a terrorist, underlined in this DHS document. But, what it is, it's to create this massive control grid to document everybody's home. And that's why the Census Bureau is going to every single house and GPS-ing outside of your house, 40 feet at the least. Alan, why don't you talk about that. What do you think some of the...

Junior: Actually, I wanted to actually ask Alan, because I know he knows. I just wanted to know if he thinks that there's any possibility that they could be using these coordinates with HAARP to zap targeted houses or, you know, if they have certain people that they want to hit with the HAARP?

Alan: They can certainly do that, under the Star Wars Program.

Jason: I just want to say this, you know, they're creating a database and a control grid so they know who to go after. I don't think it has, you know, much to do with, oh, we're going to GPS everybody and now we're going to use HAARP weapons against them. No, they want to database everybody first, put you into different subcategories, see who the real threats are, see who the free thinkers are, and then take action from there. Alan, what's your take.

Alan: Back in the 70s, I talked to a guy who worked for the British Service, the Secret Service, and he told me, he had a heart attack, a young fellow, and he changed employment, and he was teaching at universities. And he just mentioned one day that shortly there will be a grid system, it's already underway, he said, set up for tracking via satellite everyone's homes. And he said, right now, and that was true at that time, we were all being trained to put down our postal codes, even though the postal codes were not used by the post office for another fifteen years. He says, we're presently training the public to always write their postal code, he says, because eventually everyone will be categorized under various codes. That's all he would say. What he really meant, I think, was political codes, etc, viewpoints and so on. So that was part of it. And that was literally 1972, so they had it all set up then.

Jason: I think this is just an extension of the control grid, don't you? I mean, they want to get people that are off the grid, they want you to be a part of this huge control grid, where they can zoom in on your house from a satellite. They know exactly where you live, who you are, and they have that data.

Alan: They have that data, and they can do flyovers too, and if they want to check out your house, they can infrared

it and see what's in it, and all the rest of it. There's a whole bunch of reasons they can use it. Also remember, they're always working on the future. And in the future, for Agenda 21, depending on where you are, and which region and area you're in, and they do have regions marked down across the US and Canada, they want to get us all off, over the next fifteen, sixteen years, off the land and into the overcrowded cities. So, it would probably all tie together, many functions all in the one thing going on right now. And it will be part to do with that, as well. Also remember, they're going after, the US is just passing that law or putting that law through, where they own all water in the United States, internally. So, if you happen to be on top of a nice deep well, or something like that, they might just want that. Or they might not let you have access to your own water. There's a whole bunch of reasons that they're doing this for. It's all data collection for every facet of your life.

Jason: Well, let's say they also pass this bill, where you're not supposed to have an organic farm. It's going to be a lot easier for them once they GPS your house, realize how big it is, to just check their satellite, and say, "Oh, my God. This guy has got a Victory Garden. He's a terrorist. Lets go get him." I mean, it's a total surveillance, total control grid, and that's why they want that information.

Alan: Yes. And that was all part of the Star Wars, the real Star Wars Program was all for the future, which is now, and what's coming up, and tracking and coordinating, etc. It's all part of it, so when they come to you personally and do it in your home. Remember even the guy who reads your electric meter punches that little GPS satellite when he punches in the meter readings, he also punches in where he is. So they've been doing this for years.

Jason: Absolutely. Let's jump to Devin in California. Devin, you're on the air. Yes?

Devin: Hey, how you doing, guys?

Jason: Good. We got you? Devin? He fall off? Greg from Florida, you're on the air. Greg. Man, we just can't get these phones right.

Greg: Thanks for taking my call.

Jason: You got it.

Greg: Hello?

Jason: Yes, sir.

Greg: Hey, I just wanted to go over a few things. I was in the US military. I got out in 2004. And I'll tell you, when I went to boot camp in Parris Island, South Carolina, we had tons, like probably more than half the platoon was foreigners. And our entire platoon graduated from boot camp, including one foreigner who was on light duty the entire time. He didn't do any of the runs with us. None of the hikes with us. It was really sad.

Jason: I just want you to speak to that. Why don't you explain to people, Alan, how we are now being, our military is being integrated with NATO and foreign military forces for this new global system.

Alan: Well, under the plan for Fortress America, that was in the papers in 2005, in fact, they said that the Canadian Forces, US, Mexican, and other Latin American countries were already amalgamating. But the second part of it all was, and you've seen this in the paper too, that not only will the whole of the Americas amalgamate, we have now to amalgamate also with the European Union Community. So they're creating a new World Army. That's been in the press, in the European papers, a World Army, and every country will send members to it to be part of this World Army. So this is all part of it. It's a multi-cultural force. I think about fifteen years ago, in the Council on Foreign Relations' own magazine, Foreign Affairs, they said they'd had world meetings to discuss how to create this New World Army, because it was one thing, it was easier to get you to stand up for your old tribal emblems, your flag, etc, the songs and all that, and the uniforms, but how would they create a cohesive international army. And so they put whole groups of specialists on that particular problem at the Council on Foreign Relations. They're still working on it, to create this integrated force. And as long as they pay them very well, as always, as Stalin said the same thing,

and create the brotherhood idea, that they're special, more special than the civilians, then they hope to use these techniques to bind them together into a truly international force. So, he's quite right. We're going through that now. We have been for quite a few years.

Jason: Yeah, but it's really in full force right now. We're talking about, you know, earlier today we talked about Marine Corps civilian police, and we had another military guy call in and say, yeah, a lot of my guys are getting deployed and now it's dudes who are making \$14 an hour who we hire off the street, not the MPs anymore. And that's because they are first of all integrating a police state here at home. They're trying to blur the lines between the military and the police. They're trying to get rid of posse comitatus, and they're getting us ready for global government and a global military force that you're going to see at the national level exercise, '09, coming up at the end of July into the beginning of August, headed by FEMA. You know, working with the UK, Australia, Canada, and Mexico in a terrorist prevention act like no one has ever seen. This is the first drill to prevent terror after terrorism occurs in another country. Let's jump to our next caller, Ann in New York, you're on the line.

Ann: I just want to say that I'm new to you. And I'm so proud that you are doing what you're doing, that there's a place, that there's a voice that we can hear that is just focusing on what is really going on.

Jason: Well, thank you.

Ann: And thank you. I want to touch on three things. I'm going to be real quick. I'll share this with you. I have two different passports plus a Green Card. And I was recently robbed and I had to go and get my state ID back. Now, I got my state ID originally four years ago. And when I went to get it back they have now added something to the form in New York City, which makes you divulge whether you have ever had a Canadian driver's license, if you have an active one, and it makes you put down your drivers license number on this form.

Jason: Well, right now, Canada is enforcing a new ID system, where, if you take the new ID card, I think they're going to be issuing them on June 1st.

Ann: Well, yes, but this is in the States, in America.

Jason: Yeah, I understand that, but they're trying to blur the line. They're trying to create this North American Union. So, if you take your RFID, National ID card in Canada, then you won't have to wait on the border. You'll just have your thing, "Oh, you've got your card. Go ahead." And they're going to do the same thing in Mexico and America. They want to integrate this into a new system. And that was exposed in the Security and Prosperity Partnership Agreements. Why don't you speak to that really quickly there, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And also the EU have said that they have a central computer with all the data of Canadians and US citizens who have that card. So it is in actual fact international, it's your international ID card. They even said that in it, it could go under the guise of a license; it didn't matter. It is the international ID card.

Jason: Exactly. Ann, what else have you got for me?

Ann: It's here. And that's the frightening part. And you know, I'm just so glad that you're alerting more and more Americans. And this bill HR875, how realistic is that? I mean, I've sent letters to the New York Times, to Eden Foods, to every organic group that I can think of. And any response I've gotten back from organic farmers is that they've never even heard of this.

Jason: Well, that's absolutely correct. They haven't heard of it, and they're keeping it on the low, but it's as real as it gets. They always talk about it, after they've passed some kind of legislation towards it. They have programmed us to think that GMO foods are going to save us and you don't need organic farming. In fact, organic farming is bad, because it doesn't go through the proper processes, and that's the reason we have swine flu and bird flu outbreaks and people are unhealthy. Meanwhile, these GMO foods are set out to destroy our immune systems, to really hurt us, to sterilize us. Speak to that, Alan.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. And I read from their own articles, the big players on depopulation agendas, and I keep asking the public, what do you think they mean by that? Just a wish list of things they'd love to do at Christmas time and Santa Claus and that? They actually implement them. You cannot ask for volunteers, so you simply implement them. And you're quite right for the GMO food. I mean, look at all the guys behind Obama. He's even got guys there who worked for Monsanto on his staff there, and in fact, they put the bills forward for this particular one. And we've had it from the Economic Union. We've had it from Britain, from all the Prime Ministers. They want the GMO to be the sole ruler basically food-wise for the whole planet. That's the way it's been mandated. That's why no one can sue Monsanto anywhere. That's why doors open for Monsanto, and judges know to leave them alone. It's a must-be, because, as far as I'm concerned, you see, food comes under military-industrial complex. It's the oldest trick in the book. Control the food or the water, you control the people. Therefore, Monsanto is part of the military-industrial complex.

Jason: Absolutely. And Ann, I hope you look into Codex Alimentarius. There's a lot of scary things within that. I thank you for the call. Let's jump to Johnny in Indiana. Johnny, you're on the line. Yes, sir.

Johnny: Hello, Jason. Can you hear me?

Jason: Yes, sir.

Johnny: I wanted to comment about the Ashton Lumby case. It's here in my town, in Southbend, Indiana, and I heard about it on your show, and I became actively involved in her case. And I brought it to the attention of all my media outlets. And it created such an outcry that the US attorney had to respond with a press release.

Jason: And what did they say?

Johnny: They downplayed it. They commented on the charges. And I talked to Annette at least three times a day, since I heard about the case. And they commented on what he was being charged with. And they said, she had access to her child but never bothered to go see him.

Jason: You know, again, you know, I've got to know more about this case, but I don't think it's right that you come in, in the middle of the night, you pick up a sixteen year old kid because of a supposed bomb threat. The kid seems to have an alibi. The mother is telling a different story from what the authorities are telling. You know, time will tell whether this pans out or not. And you know, I encourage people to go check into it themselves. Let's jump to Bill in Connecticut, you're on the air.

Bill: Yeah, Connecticut. What's you doing, Jason?

Jason: How you doing, sir?

Bill: Good. Hey, a couple of things, pertaining to HR875. I was just trying to find it here, because I was just going to email it over to you, but I actually got a response back from Jim Hymes pertaining to that, because La Ros, what's her name, Dellarosa? Rosa Deloro, was the woman who tried to put that out. And I thought it was interesting, because in his response, he was basically saying that she was not married to one of the guys that actually works at Monsanto, his name's Greenberg.

Jason: But she is married to this guy, right? Hold over on the other side. We'll be back after this. It's the Alex Jones Show. We're with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

(Commercial Break)

Jason: All right folks, we are back. It's the Info Warrior with Jason Bermas. I'm just kidding, it's the Alex Jones Show. But I do a show called that, and I'll be live on the air tonight, 9pm until midnight. We're going to be going over a bunch of news. We just got one of the Census forms, so I'm going to be hitting that up. I missed so much

today, including, let me see, 666, Goldman's latest bonus bears the Mark of the Beast. Klaus vetoes Czech Republic approval of the Lisbon Treaty. Protein Sciences enter deal to run vaccine factory in Mexico. And much, much more, including this Web 2.0 summit that I wanted to talk about today as well. We've got Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com on the line, and Bill, continue.

Bill: Anyway, I just emailed that to Rob Dee. So, I emailed you the copy of the letter that I had gotten from Jim Hymes. But he was basically sitting there saying, you know, he doesn't, he isn't going to vote this down, so on and so forth, but he actually did address that thing in there pertaining to her husband. I called his office.

Jason: Well, whether they're related or not, this is a bad bill. We should be able to...

Bill: Oh, it's awful.

Jason: Oh, it's an awful bill, you're right. It's off the charts awful, and we do need to oppose it. I thank you for the call, Bill. Alan, what are your closing thoughts on this bill? I mean, a lot of people are obviously concerned. You know, we don't want Monsanto in charge of our food consumption, do we?

Alan: No, but I think, to be honest with you, it already is. Monsanto, Archer Daniels Midland, and a few others, there's five of them altogether, were set up to take over and be the big agribusiness companies for the entire planet. They're in every country across the planet, doing the same things at the same time. And we've had top politicians, prime ministers come out in Europe saying that they're going to make it, give it a complete go-ahead to be GMO, everything GMO. The United Nations, remember, at their Department of Agriculture, said when they were set up, that their job eventually was to distribute all food across the world to every Bloc. That's the US Bloc, the European Bloc, etc. And they said that that will be used as coercion to bring down their populations. You won't get more rations if you have more population. They'll simply reduce it. So, it's used as a weapon. And the woman who was in charge of the UN at that time, for that department said that, "Food has always been used as a weapon." We've got to understand it still is. And the old ideas of freedom and being self-sufficient are under the hammer, because in an interdependent world, and what they mean by interdependence is right down to personal interdependence. It means you will be dependent on them and their system for everything that you need to live. It's as simple as that.

Jason: Exactly. No more individualities. No more individual human rights. And that's why they put that in that WHO document, so that they can quarantine you, vaccinate you, and kill you if they want. That's the bottom line. Alan Watt, thank you for joining us. The website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| CDs | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

November 4th, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex: Okay, let's go to Alan Watt. Alan, so much is happening in the world. I've got all my questions, but I want to get into what you think is most important right now. But we're seeing just an acceleration of the program. The street lamps, we already knew had microphones, many of them. Now, they're admitting it. The chemtrails. They're not admitting it, and saying it's for your own good. The plan to give us forced inoculations and release mosquitoes that put nanotech viruses into us to reengineer our brains, give us basically servile lobotomies, where we can't get angry, or whatever. That's all being announced. Eugenics is being announced. Just pell-mell evil. Al Qaeda flags going up in Libya. Peace prize. Children's faces blown off. Just giggling, snickering. Depression. Wholesale insanity. Are they just trying to overwhelm us right now to make us go into a catatonic psychological state of learned helplessness, Alan Watt?

Alan: I think it could be partly that, because of the ones who are following this whole program, but you've got to remember that most of the populations are not following the program. They've never really been awake. They follow mainstream and lots of entertainment. I think they're pushing now because it's time to push for this whole amalgamation into, they call it, the Great Transformation. That's the official title of it, at this stage of it. And it's a transformation of the whole planet into the system that Quigley touched on. He talked about the economic side of it, mainly the economic side, as they amalgamate the continents and the central banks into one system, under the Bank of International Settlements. He talked about this in the 60s. So, we're on course with all of this. And I think the public are so dumbed down today, to be honest with you, it's time now to push for the next part. All the public really know, from watching mainstream, is that all economies are in bad shape, pretty well, except for China, and that we've got to do something about it.

So, they're preparing the public's minds for a new type of economic system, which is to be introduced in different countries. Probably a starter in Europe, and then eventually into America. It's a new economic system based on resources and taxation by consumption. A value added tax will replace basically, eventually, eventually it will

replace all other taxes. And so you'll be kept at a certain minimum standard of living, in a communitarian living area, your region, or your local area, for communitarianism. They've got it started off in Britain. It's going pell-mell there. And it's to be introduced too into the States. In fact, the same organization that started it in Britain has just launched their big movements in the US as well. So, it's a whole new way of living. They call it a scientific economy. Scientifically designed and run, right down to your local level and what you do, or what you're assigned to do, with your new kind of job. And when they can make people helpless enough with a bad economy, the general public will grab at any straw, to save themselves. And they know it's time.

Alex: Well, they also admit, as you know, that it's designed to shut things off. That you will live at a lower standard. The government publicly, to kind of the unwashed masses, as they see them, say we're trying to make your life better. But in all the public manuals, and even public statements, it's like, we're going to shut everything off from these people and start euthanizing and don't you like that, slaves? And the slaves go, "yeah. We're trendy. Kill us. We're trendy. Yeah, we like it."

Alan: You've got to understand too, Alex, that all the old values that kept society strong, that kept communities, real communities, natural communities strong, and that also gave you your values between each other, have been destroyed, demolished, since the 1960s, basically.

Alex: Yeah, they don't want us, we're going to break, Alan. I want you to continue along that line. They admit in all these handbooks, we've shown them on air. They teach it to the regular social workers at UT in the handbook. The family is a disease. It's got to be removed. But they really don't think it's a disease. It's a disease to the globalists. They don't want you having any sense of identity and any real roots. You've got to be like a blank slate they just download trendiness into. And then you just go, "Oh, my God! I take a shot, I get brain damage. It's so much fun. Wow, I'm dying of cancer. People are dying all around me. It's trendy. Fluoride in the water. It's trendy. Government gang raping me, it's trendy."

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, let me bring this up for Alan Watt. It's up at drudgereport.com, right now. We'll get it linked up at Infowars.com as well, but this is out of NBC Los Angeles: Russian Genius Lived With Twenty-Six Corpses. Some skeletal remains were reportedly dressed up as a doll and a teddy bear." Wow, I'm a better newsreader when I'm totally tired. See, I get so excited normally, I can't even read stuff, when I'm not burnt out. "A Russian man who speaks thirteen languages and lectured at museums had the corpses of twenty-six women in his small apartment. Anatoly Moskvina, forty-five, had dug up many of the mummified bodies from graves, and some were dressed up and arranged around his three-room apartment in Western Russia. According to BNO news, the bodies were discovered after his parents came for an unexpected visit."

I'm sorry, it's just so sick. I'm laughing because it's sick. Imagine his parents walking in. Oh, he's such a nice man. See, this is what government is like. It's far worse than this. And, as the IQ goes up, this gets even more common.

"Russian media reported the bodies were females, ages between fifteen and twenty-six, who died years ago." But it goes on. "Life News said that he's a historian who sneaked into graveyards at night, dug up bodies, and took them home in plastic bags. Back in his apartment, he dressed up the bodies as dolls, wearing dresses and stockings."

That's actually a phenomenon. I've seen cases of that in the US, people that are in love with corpses. Skeletons, actually. But, you know, it's funny, Alan, this comes out, and they're calling this guy sick. And I agree, it's completely insane. But the royal family, it just came out, has been recently, not just Vlad the Impaler days, eating human body parts. They believe it's nutritious, which adds to all the lore. This is a short segment, long one is coming up, but from your research of the British royal bloodline, which is German, which is really Transylvanian, and all of this, why are so many of these elitists into this stuff?

Alan: It's an ancient myth or belief in regeneration, basically. Especially if you get, we know in ancient times, and probably into the Middle Ages, they would actually collect the menstrual fluids of women and drink that, believing it restored youth to them. The same thing is still going on in some circles today, to do with the blood that comes from

the umbilical cord of babies, in some circles. They definitely still do that. But that was traditionally a royal thing to do. And it goes back, all the way back to Egypt, actually.

Alex: Yeah. Here's what the commoners are saying. They were actually Chicago registered voters. The next one said, everyone thinks this is funny and strange, but here in Chicago these people, these dead people, would all be called voters. Another one says, he wanted his mummy. The other says, what some guys will do to get a date. How much lead-time does one need to put away twenty-six corpses before mom and dad come to visit? I mean, again, but this is seen as sick, but when the royals are into this stuff, it's seen as loving.

Alan: And we know too, you've got to understand that Kabala was very, very high in the Middle Ages, especially in France and England too. In France they have found some of the paraphernalia that they used in the royal courts during that time, for the king. And they've found skinned, the skinned babies, you know, the skin of the babies were there. That was again a rejuvenation thing. If you wore the skin of a youth, and went through this ritual, it supposedly restored youth to them. That's what they believed. And of course, the chalice for the blood and all the rest of it. So, they've always been into this kind of thing. They've been fascinated with. When you're up there in power, you've got nothing to go for but more power, and immortality, and this is part of the Kabalistic rituals they went into, right through into King Louis XVI.

Alex: Why, why is Prince Charles now making such a big deal about he's a Transylvanian and he's got a house there, Vlad the Impaler's old house, and he loves it?

Alan: Well, he's a trans-something, but I wouldn't go too far with it. I mean, Charlie is a numskull too. And he's really pretty stupid, even at school. I talked to one of his headmasters once, and he said the same thing to me. But Charlie had no purpose for a long, long time. He said that he is descended from David. He said he was an Olympian, from the old gods of the Olympics and that's a secret society too. And he was defender of the faith, which was the Christian faith, and then he changed it to defender of all faiths. And now he's trying to say that he's Transylvanian. What they're trying to make out is that their ancestors were a Saxon people or a Prussian people that once dominated Transylvania as well, as one of their big estates. In reality, it's Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, are the three main houses they come from. They were Prussian/German estates basically. They were all from the same family, interbred, and eventually in the early 1800s in fact, 18th century I should say, they brought in merchants, very rich merchants, and they married into them. They became the dominant strain. So the royalty today are really from merchant class.

Alex: Stay there, we'll be right back. Stay right there, I want to talk more about that with Alan Watt, and a lot more. Stay with us and we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan, the reason I keep going back to this is knowing the enemy, knowing the global elite, knowing what they're into. Obviously, I don't believe there's real vampires running around. People have archetypes for all of this, where they could say it's vampires, it's reptoids, because we're saying, these aren't humans. They don't act like humans. Psychopaths don't act like humans. But really, they're just I guess genetically different. They don't have empathy. In fact, a lot of them enjoy hurting innocent people. That's why every culture has these legends of vampires and stuff, because, well, in a lot of cultures, I mean they were doing human sacrifice. They were blood drinking. And you study the elites, they're obsessed with this, and that's why they do the things that they're doing. Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a very primitive thing. It goes way back into ancient times. Even when some of the tribes did, and some still do, in Africa, drink the blood of the cattle as they move, which is a more practical thing. You can understand that. Of course, when it comes into the psychopathic type, they want to stun those they want to subdue. They want to stun them by doing something which terrifies them. And it wouldn't surprise me if they did this in ancient times publicly at times as well, drinking the blood of humans, or a sacrifice, or something like that. So, but then again, in the Middle Ages, you had the magic part coming into it, from the Eastern Europe, and blending with it, and that

became very popular in the circles of royalty, and up to the present time too. There's a lot of strange things they do.

I mean, a psychopath has no inhibition. We've got to understand that. It doesn't matter what culture that they instill upon the people. They always put a culture on the people, and they have their managers to manage that culture. Today, it's all sociologists that do it for us, you know, and psychologists and neurologists, and neuroscientists they call them. So, they give us the present culture. They work with industry. They work with the media. They work with all entertainers today. And they have for a long, long time. So, but the psychopath himself doesn't follow that culture, except in public, for PR shots. He'll seem fairly normal, read scripts, but in private life they have no inhibitions whatsoever. The laws that apply to the general population never apply to them. They're above the laws. And they can get away, they can actually break a lot of laws and be untouched, because you'll always find, if you go into the law books, royalty cannot be charged or fined for anything. They're above all law. They can only be tried by a peer group, which is other members of royalty. And that's why you're tried by a jury of your peers. Commoners are not the peers of royalty, you see. So, they have a completely different way of doing things, but there's nothing new in this whatsoever.

There was a famous club in London, that's still on the go, I think. And Lord Mountbatten used to take little boys, underage boys into this club. It was a lot of money to get in at the door, unless you were a member, so it kept the public out of it. Many reporters actually from Fleet Street got in there. And they'd often see Mountbatten sitting with a little boy, and getting him piss drunk, and going up to one of the rooms with him. No one ever reported on that, except one, later on, years ago. Actually, he did it by word of mouth, but he couldn't report it in Fleet Street, or they'd have been fined and charged. The newspapers would be closed down, actually, if you actually published something like that. So they're above all the things.

Now, a psychopath too, really enjoys all sensations. They flourish on sensations. Whatever drug turns them on, gives them a better high. Whatever, the more weirdest, kinkiest sex they can possibly get, gives them a better high. That's what they live for, is the highs in life. And they jet all over the place to have their little orgies and things like that. Of course, that's just the nature of the psychopath. Lower-level psychopaths have to put a better show on to the public, pretend they're one of you, but at the top, the royalty, apart from the PR shots, they live a completely different lifestyle than you can ever imagine.

Alex: And really, that's what modern civilization has become, is a psychopath playground. And they've created the artificial culture, the culture creators, and more and more are trying to convert a large servant class over, to not just do this ritually here and there, but they want to go into mass scale war. Mass scale death. You or I would look at the video of the three-year-old girl with her lower mandible blown off, tongue hanging out, in absolute panic, and that rips our heart out. It rips our guts out. But the globalists, for them, that's beautiful. That's a sensation. That is just grand. And that's why they make the joke, this is peace, ha, ha, ha.

Alan: Well, they've done many, many studies with the psychopath, and they've wired them up to various equipment, electrical equipment to study their brain, including the electromagnetic imaging. And they can actually see what parts of the brain are stimulated or not even touched, when they look at different photographs. Psychopaths don't have a horror. They don't recoil with horror at gruesome pictures. There's a neutral image in the brain. Sexual things, so on, like that, even torture might turn them on, but things that would shock most people has no actual response on them at all.

Alex: See, I believe it's healthy and normal to recoil from all that. But then there's a place in good people, where I wouldn't enjoy it, but I do have a compulsion, a compulsion, you know, in my mind that these people need to be routed out. You know, I'm somebody like, who wouldn't hurt flea. But when I see the globalists, I have an overwhelming drive to see them hang high. I mean, and of course, that's a natural instinct. They're trying to get that out of the general public, so we'll just sit here and take it. As a father, as a human, as a warrior, as a guardian. Nothing special, just a man. I have absolute, total energy, even though I'm exhausted right now, just thinking about these people, to want to defeat them. And I would imagine you have that same view as well.

Alan: Oh, yeah, see, you understand, we have our figureheads that still have power, like Prince Charles. There's articles recently where he can actually veto or just nullify any law that's going to affect him and his personal estates

across.

Alex: Let me stop you. Guys, pull up the London Guardian, headline, Prince Charles Offered Vetoes, I think it's 50 times. But they admit, oh, he has a loophole where he runs everything. He is the ruler. Anything he wants is his. And I tell Canadians this. I go, you know, the Queen suspended your Parliament three times. And they go, no, you're a liar. So, I show articles. And then they go, well, that's just ceremonial. But again, this is how it works. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, there's no law that can be passed in any of the British Commonwealth countries, Australia, New Zealand, Canada, Britain. Even India still follows a lot of those rules, because they're part of the British Commonwealth, and so, no law can be passed in any of those countries without the final permission of the Queen. She must stamp it, basically, to pass it or nullify it. So, they're still very powerful, but they also have, again, their pals, their cousins too, because they're interrelated with the big bankers. They're intermarried with them. The big, I'm talking about bankers who lend to nations. So, they're intermarried with those guys too. They're also inbred psychopaths that have been at this for hundreds and hundreds of years. And so, we have, see everything runs from the top down by money. And once you have money you can buy everything. You buy countries, because every country is in debt. You make sure of that by the system that you introduce. And then, the guy who's in charge of money can basically say, "well I'll give you this, if you're going to put so much to the military. And here's a little deal. You know, I'd like your military to attack that country over there, because they haven't been paying their debts," and all this kind of stuff. And this is how it really works. And that's why Rothschild said, give me control of your money system and I care not who rules the country. Because, he knew from previous experience, that whoever rules the money, rules the whole country anyway, and the prime minister. The prime minister must go to the banker, cap in hand, every year for his cash, you know. So, money rules it. And, as I say, they're interbred psychopaths too. And you'll find the Rothschilds are intermarried with the royal families of Britain and Europe as well.

So we're run by psychopaths on all levels. Some of the other ones too, by the way, it's interesting, go into the military. They just shoot up through the ranks, naturally. They probably hardly attend it, in fact, but they end up being in charge at the top levels of military. So, there you have your royal powers for ultimate laws. You have your financial industry boys there, that govern the whole finance of the whole country. They use the people like peasants for taxation to fund their wars and their loans and all the rest of it. And then you have guys at the top of the military, who decide to take you off to war. So, they have their little plans, that really are secret plans from the public. The public is never to know the real reasons for anything, and they never do. They're never told the real reasons for any war, or the real reasons for anything happening within their country. So, psychopaths really, and I've said this. All people who are going to be in charge, or given power over any citizen, should be tested for psychopathy. You've got to start with that, number one, that rule, right off the bat. And that goes for your money system, and every other system there is, because psychopaths, once they get in, they can cause so much damage so quickly. And by the way, they recognize each other. They find each other very quickly. They instantly recognize another psychopath, and they form their little societies that end up ruling big chunks of the world, like the Council on Foreign Relations.

Alex: They are a cancer and they must be routed out. They are the, you know, the vampires. Not physical vampires, but spiritually. And they have to be routed, or they will continue to feed on us. Look at this headline, out of CBS news. "Denver collects fines on drivers who stop at red lights." And you know, if their bumper just goes one inch over the white line, again, just, but then, the system can commit any crimes they want. Just briefly, Alan, what's your view on this whole Iran situation?

Alan: Well, I was pretty certain of how geopolitics was going to run this one, and it has turned out this way. I knew that Israel would, you see, Israel put out, if you read the old newspapers from Israel, you'll find that when the New American Century put out their list of countries they wanted to take down, they had Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, they had Libya. They had Iran, Egypt, etc. All on the list. And of course, Obama is just following the same list. He was even congratulated by Rumsfeld for doing so. And so, but Israel kept telling the US in the Israeli papers, don't stop. Don't stop at this country. Keep going. Keep going. They were really ticked off that the US wasn't going through them all one after another. They have these long pauses in between. So, this time I thought, well, Israel will have to, for the appearances sake, and this is what it's for. It's for appearances sake, Israel will come up, and stand up and say, we're going to attack, and then the media will come out and say, that's putting pressure on the US who

doesn't want a full-scale attack on Iran. And therefore, they'll step up their sanctions. They'll step up, they'll take over. And that's exactly how they're playing it out. They get Israel to come out first, with a threatened strike on Iran, and the US will step in saying, we're the protector, we'll handle that, and then the US takes the blame, pays the cost of it, financially, and in blood, as well. And that's the whole region then cleared. There's only one dominant country to be allowed in that whole region. That was decided and talked about before they even set up the state of Israel. So, you're simply watching a very old plan work out on time, on cue, the way that they planned it.

Alex: Yep. Let's go ahead and talk to John in Wisconsin. John, you're on the air. Welcome.

John: Hi, it's a real pleasure to speak to you guys. Obviously, Infowars, Prison Planet, and Cutting Through the Matrix are daily visits for me and most of the audience out there. So, I mean, that's about as high a praise as I can offer.

Alex: Thank you.

John: I kind of want to change the subject just a little bit. I saw this movie recently about Lyme disease and just how it's spreading all over the place, and the fact that there's a real ignorance as far as you know, how to treat the disease. And it seems like the medical establishment through their publishing, and through all their indoctrination has all these doctors under wraps, you know. I kind of wonder if they have it as like this giant, you know, roving hoard of, you know, infested deer and infected ticks that they're controlling through the DNR. I mean, how integrated is all this?

Alex: Well, we know Lyme disease, and it's pretty much on record, deer swam from Plum Island over to New York. It's less than a mile. Deer do that. And it was a zoological weapons base. They brought Nazis over there after World War II. It's on record, and so, Lyme disease is a souped-up, weaponized system. And yeah, it's all part of their degenerative disease, weapon program. And then they just shelve and don't cover under insurance all the real treatments for things. Alan?

Alan: It's actually older. It was invented in Canada, during World War II. And there's a good book out there. It's called Deadly Allies: Canada's Secret War. Canada has led the field in bacterial and viral warfare, during and since World War II.

Alex: Yeah, I knew about that, but the word I got, but the main spread point they said, was they particularly weaponized it even more at Plum Island.

Alan: Yeah, they sent it down to Plum Island in the States to be worked on. And the vector that they chose was, of course, at the time it was ticks. They dropped it from planes at one point across the Western part of Canada, onto deer herds to see how it would spread, and then it spread amongst the populations. And then eventually, of course, they've actually weaponized it now. It's been in the papers in Canada that mosquitoes can carry it now as well. So, this is really weaponized.

Alex: Yeah, they're just going to dole out all this in a loving way, to kill you and your family, your children. You know, they love degenerative diseases.

Alan: Yes, they do. That's what they said they'd have for the West.

Alex: Just another little loving goody-good. Do you want to add anything else, John?

John: I do want to add a little bit.

Alex: All right, stay there. We're going to come back. The government loves you.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, finishing up, John, on the loving Lyme disease, which you can go research, is a bio-weapon. And it's just all part of the nastiness of the globalists.

John: Do either of you guys know if there's like a correlation between chronic wasting disease and Lyme disease? Is that sort of the same condition, or?

Alex: Yeah, there's all sorts of little carrier weapons they can put into ticks and other systems. And now, Bill Gates has said, they're releasing the mosquitoes that are genetically engineered. They'll put whatever they want in them, and they're going to give it to you, and that's the way it is, because he's smiling and dances around, and we're all trained if it's an authority figure they can kill us. And that's just how it works.

John: They want to control the hinterlands so that any rebels that are gathering will just die of some kind of disease because they've been infected.

Alan: It's even more than that; you're on the right track though. There was a big scare here, a few years ago, where I am, the whole Northern area. And they tried to say that not just Lyme disease, but also various other diseases spread by mosquitoes was on the way. And they had everybody terrified. People were wearing full jackets of the mesh, you know, the mosquito mesh. Even gardeners were wearing them. They were terrified. And it kind of faded away into nothing.

Alex: Hey, it's even in mainstream news, Alan, to interrupt you, that West Nile came out of a government weapon program. Sorry, go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, and that kind of fizzled away, that one, and terrified people too. But you start to get the impression, it's just not safe to live in the country anymore. And of course, what they'll do, and what they have been doing is say, well, we can actually spray and keep down the mosquitoes around cities, but we can't of course spray outside of the cities, etc, etc. So, everything now is to get everyone in, off of the rural areas – that's all part of the big agenda, written in lots of different programs – into the big cities for the communitarian lifestyle. So we can all be watched, tracked, and traced. It's much cheaper for them to watch us when we're all collectively stuck together and crammed together.

Alex: And, by the way, it's all on record that our government and other governments sterilizing people, killing foster children, pesticides, half the native kids they get their hands on die in Canada. Mainstream news. And biological, chemical, radiological, injecting people with syphilis, polio, I mean, the governments have been caught thousands of times doing this, radiating little children. And people are like, but it's the government, don't be anti-government. Love your psychopaths. Hand your guns in. They want to help you. The troops need to use DU, which kills them, but it takes twenty years. Be patriotic. Let the troops be killed by the government.

Alan: And remember too that you're quite right, we're under. See, people keep asking me all the time, when is this all going to start? I say, well, it's already started. Since the 50s onwards, the cancer rates have just massively exploded. There's no panic about it, by the way. When there's no panic about it, that means it's under their control. They're behind it all, the big boys. They know what's causing it, because they made sure they gave us the products, the injections and so on, that do cause it. So, they're exploding, and in an article recently, from the World Health Organization said, the third world countries we're now bringing up to a higher standard of living through the GATT Treaty and the World Trade Organization....

Alex: Stay there. I want to hear about more of their love.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: There's got to be some way to get people out of their trance, because I understand this is frightening information, but it's all verifiable. I mean, it would be funny. If I went over in somebody's yard, and if they had a bunch of pebbles or gravel in their yard, you know, one of these zero-scape things, and I took a rock out of their yard, the neighbor would run out and bow up and you know, get all crazy. But if the government murders them

twenty, thirty years young, or kills their kid with a cancer injection, it's like they don't want to hear it. They don't even care. It's like, kill me. It's like almost fun to toady around and like the government and like the TSAs and all of it. And thank you for groping me, TSA. You know, just all of this. It's mind control. Is it not, Alan?

Alan: It is mind control, but it's also propaganda. It's the effect of mass propaganda of the authoritative system versus those who have not been given authority by government or whatever. They want to believe in government. They want to believe that people could never be so awful and terrible and nasty to them. And the propaganda is perfect for every culture. They give you the guys at the top that say the traditional phrases that you're used to hearing, and they could never do things like that to you. They're caring, etc. They fall for all the PR. They fall for all the department these guys are taught and the scripts that are written by professionals. They fall for propaganda. This is a propaganda war we're in. It's an information war, and this what they said that would come. Before they gave us the internet, they said there will be a massive information war. And of course they didn't sit back and wait for it happening. They made sure they had the biggest, most professional, well-funded teams to make sure we'd always have information wars. Even on the other side too, there's been fakes over the years who have come out on the Patriot side, and later we find out, like Bo Gritz, that they're actually still working for the government. So, this is a real war. A real war for the mind. When the mind goes, the body has no choice but to follow it. So, it's a war for the mind. And until people literally become informed, and then paranoid about their governments, nothing will happen. The majority will go along with it, unfortunately. And now you have the big propaganda push for Conspiracy Theories, Conspiracy Theories. And it was the mainline that put that term out there. Now everyone is labeled a "Conspiracy Theorist" like some kind of nut. Like the guy that collects corpses there, instead of stamps. So, that's how they label you. So a phrase can literally knock you out of action, because it's already embedded in the people's minds through propaganda. Just like "Nazi", it shuts them up right away. There's no response to it, there's no reasoning through logic when it happens.

Alex: Amazing. Alan, thank you so much for spending time with us, and I look forward to speaking to you in the near future. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan: Well, thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: Good to have you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones show

November 12, 2008

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

From his Central Texas Command Centre, deep behind enemy lines, the Information War continues. It's Alex Jones and the GCN Radio Network.

Alex: Alright, for the next hour: Alan Watt joins us; then, we've got Gary Franchi popping, in the next hour, as well as Ralph Nader and then Larry Pratt, of Gun Owners of America, to talk about record gun sales, the all-time record, in the last week, since the Election of Barack H. Obama. I want to talk about the Banker take-over, how they're openly setting up world government. I want to get into the staged Election and how he's using subliminals, NLP; a lot of people are picking up on it right now. How they're fooling the public, with their man Barack Obama, meet the new boss, same as the old boss. I want to get more into TV and the subliminals and just how dangerous it is to watch television and to not be aware of what's happening. He's got the website www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and he is also a radio talk show host, in his own right. Alan Watt thanks for coming on with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here Alex.

Alex: What do you want to tackle first? The Economy, The New Bretton Woods, THE birth of the World Government, finally really happening, they've always had great control but now total control; or should we get into the staged election first? What do you want to get into first?

Alan: I think really, all the elections are staged, we know that, when you go down through your histories; and, you find, in every country, every country in the western world, since before World War Two, in fact, you go through this farce of election. What you do find, when you go into history, is that there is an agenda, there is a mandate, to bring in a new system and regardless of the party that seems to get in, the agenda roller coasts forward, it never slows down. When one party gets in, they never throw out the laws from the previous party, they stay on the books and so it's a continuation. This is exactly what you find the Founding Fathers talked about. Jefferson talked about it. He said when you see the same agenda going on between the 'changes of houses' (he meant the Congress parties), he said then you know you are under tyranny; and, you see, we are under tyranny. This whole financial bubble is all planned, it's a big business plan, with steps and stages all written out, long in advance and gone over by Think Tanks, to see all the repercussions. Just like a chess game they've gone through, before they even move the first piece. They know every part of the introduction of the steps and how the public will react. We are being trained to act the way they planned us to react. The New Bretton Woods system, it's time now to bring it in. You find that John Maynard Keynes, who brought in the Bretton Woods system, a really top Eugenicist, in his field, and an economist. They are always tied in together: Economics and Eugenics. He said that this is only one part of the system. The next part of the system will be to introduce a world of service, where every individual is responsible to government, and the government will be in, literally in your bank account, deciding what you earn, what you spend, what you buy, if you can even buy it etc etc. This is the next step they're going into now, with the new agreement; and, it ties together with what Karl Marx talked about, which was the three massive trading blocs, of the world, under a world government and the United Nations now is being brought up to its full strength, through the IMF (The International Monetary Fund), the World Bank etc. to take over the roles that they were actually designed to do, in the first place. We're going under total cradle-to-grave socialism, where you will have a planned life, from birth to death, that's what's coming in, step-by-step-by-step. This is a hundred year's war they have said at the beginning of 9/11, 2001 and by the end of the hundred year's war; they hope to have their Brave New World in where, literally, you'll have a new species of humans, at the end of the hundred years, who will serve the small dominant minority.

Alex: And, by the way, every time we raise that, people make fun of us, that's BBC, AP, Reuters, headlines the elites,

the anthropologists, the biologists are saying that they are going to engineer us with drugs and education and breeding and sterilisation, to be a "Goblin-like" that's a quote, the BBC, by the Eugenicists "Goblin-like creatures" and then they'll be these, you know, ethereal angel like creatures and you're talking about social engineering. Notice, they're saying in England: 'we're gonna ban cheap alcohol', well that means they can ban any kind of cheap food too. We're not going to address why people are falling apart and being such drunks, we're going to just try to, you know, tax people, or, in England, 'we're not going to let roadside shacks sell things that we say are unhealthy like hot dogs, we're going to say what you can serve'. I mean, think about how that sets a precedent for total control. The same now coming in here, so that's what the national ID cards are all about: it's tracking what we do, regulating. First it starts out with genetic screening, now they're saying: 'well, we're going to make you have genetic screening and then we're going to say whether you can have a child or not'. I mean, they're really pulling the stops out right now.

Alan: Yes they are: it's total tyranny, from every possible angle, even here in Canada, which is no doubt the same across the British Empire, as they still call it, the Commonwealth. They're bringing out laws which allow police to come into any home they want, on any suspicion that there is any chemical containing ether, like starting fluid for your car and so on. In other words, they're giving themselves carte blanche to get into anyone's house, under any pretext. You are looking at a system where you will have no peace and privacy and you'll be trained to accept that as a normal; and, so when your neighbours get raided, or you get raided, there's no big deal about it. It will become a normal part of living.

Alex: and by the way, the British Government admits everyone I know, including myself, who's been to England, or who is a citizen there, a subject. The cops just randomly walk up, ask you where you're going, what you doin'? I'm going to put you on a database now and they're rude to you, by design, to prepare the general public, to interface with them.

Alan: Yes, that's right, it's all training. Everything really is to train the public and we've had thirty years / forty years of sci-fi movies, getting us ready - subconsciously - for this present system that's coming in now; and, it's no big deal, because we're familiar with the idea of a totalitarian system, where the masses live in hovels and rubble and you have this massive army, well-equipped, that just go in like the Star Wars goons and this is how we're being programmed to accept this. There's no outcry from the public, because they, it is true, you see, behavioural psychology and mass psychology, has been so well studied and introduced and used; and, this falls in line with what Bertrand Russell and others, big players, in their day, talked about. They said that the public will come to conclusions and never know how they arrived at those conclusions, it will be by osmosis.

Alex: and then they value the propaganda they're regurgitating, as if it was their own. They hold onto the lies. I have people email me saying: you're making up FEMA camps, you're making up Barack Obama wanting national service, you're lying about - and I'm like, but here's the information - they just go 'we don't care'. You're a liar; we choose to believe you're a liar. Can you speak to National Service and how that ties in?

Alan: National Service. In fact, Obama had it up on his own website, a speech he gave; I think in Vermont, that he was going to make a call for, basically, National Service. He's since removed that from the site but I have the PDF here; and, so, I think, in January, that's what you're going to hear, is this call. You see, they want militarise the whole of society; and, to do so - they've found this in totalitarian regimes like the Soviet system, like the Nazi system - you must get the youth involved so that they will grow up thinking that wearing a uniform is quite natural and serving the system is quite natural and the heavy indoctrination they will have through the schooling system will augment that and they'll never break free and see it from the outside, as to what's actually happening. This is an old technique and they must militarise the system, for their hundred year's war.

Alex: and by the way Obama's announced that he's written about it, so has his chief of staff. He's given speeches, it was on www.change.gov then he takes it down, says it's all lies, none of it's true, his followers then agree, because they're not ready to launch it yet. Then, in a few months, he'll openly launch it and there'll be no discussion about how they lied and said they weren't launching it.

Alan: There was no discussion at all and you'll notice too - what's very interesting - is that, in Obama's speeches, he never pins anything down into a concrete fact, it's all emotive terminology he uses, which is standard in politics, but he has good scriptwriters; but, he does mentioned certain phrases, catch-phrases like 'World Citizenship' in his speeches. Here is a President of a country, a national country, talking about 'Global Citizenship' and the average person hears this and doesn't really ask what does he mean by 'Global Citizenship'? Well, this is the term used by the Rockefeller Foundation, that's right behind Obama, and Rockefeller himself has been giving out World Citizenship awards to all the

big players, for the Great Work, for the last fifty-odd years.

Alex: And he keeps saying you've got to sacrifice, you're going to have to give, this is going to hurt and the revolution is giving everything to the government, being a slave, but then chanting 'yes we can' feeling powerful.

Alan: That's exactly right, it's a world of service and this goes back through the World Citizenship Society, into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and Council on Foreign Relations who have drafted up the Amalgamation For the Americas, they admitted they were the ones behind the drafting up for the amalgamation of Europe, these are private organisations who take their orders from the Queen of England and the nobility of Europe and this is their age-old dream: to bring in world citizenship, but not a happy little land where we'll all play and buy and so on, but an organised society, where, literally, you'll not be born, unless they have a function for you to fulfil, to serve them.

Alex: And they say all that?

Alan: They do say that, yes.

Alex: I mean, that's like Lord Rothschild, Baron Rothschild, he has both titles, and he's called Baron Rothschild but his wife on CNN said "he is a Lord" and, again Wolf Blitzer who doesn't tremble before a President started trembling: 'oh, your Excellency, oh my gosh'.

Alan: Eugenics is alive and well and it's actually being introduced now, we see it, from the declarations, from the BBC, from CBC Canada and they plan to bring in this Brave New World, through genetics and social engineering.

Alex: Meanwhile they're poisoning the water and the air and our food. Let's talk more about that, when we get back, with the - always - thought-provoking and extremely accurate Alan Watt.

[BREAK]

Alex: Alright, the major Veterinary University, in Vienna, one of the top ones in the world, found that treating mice with genetically-engineered maize, developed by the U.S. based Monsanto Corporation, to lower fertility and bodyweight, according to the study conducted by the University of Veterinary Medicine, in Vienna, presented Tuesday. In the study, mice fed with the MK 603X mono 810 Sweet Corn variety, over a period of twenty weeks, showed a smaller litter size and lighter offspring than mice fed with non-engineered maize and then they go on to the statistical difference being massive and also how many of them were sterile. I'm going to cover more of this later. We're being murdered, I mean it's an economic genocide, economic annihilation, consolidation, they are poisoning us - they are killing us. This is in all their documents and, again, the public, we've been right about everything Alan, everything we said is coming true. We're only reading their own documents, but, still a lot of people just refuse to listen and laugh.

Alan: Yes, again, it's a perfect conditioning, from birth onwards, and mainly through media and so on. Brzezinski did hit the nail on the head, when he said that shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves, all their opinions will be given to them, fed to them, by the media, through television and electronic –

Alex: and he recently said that again, the arrogance! He said 'you're dumb' and laughed at the public. They enjoy it. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, it true and it is perfect conditioning, it works very well and, you see, the average person will look to others, especially young people, they look to older people for signs of alarm; and, if there's no signs of alarm, coming from the adult, the child will think everything is just fine and, of course, the media will augment that and tell them that you're living in the greatest time ever, look at all the toys you have, you have fun and there's nothing to worry about. But you are quite right, I've got a link to a CBC Canada documentary, on the infertility in males and it's astonishing, they've known this for fifty years, how we're plummeting and literally, two men out of every ten, young men, in college now are almost sterile. I mean, two are fertile, the rest are sterile, pretty well; they have 85% immotility -

Alex: That's called The Vanishing Male.

Alan: The Vanishing Male and that's only one study; but, isn't it amazing that everything that's happened has been directed at the male to make him sterile -

Alex: Well, they know what they're saying, those aren't males because it's the male hormones that also trigger the brain and the different psychological developments we're meant to have. Instead, we have gelded effeminate men. I mean, I'm not even attacking these men, I feel sorry for you. There's a reason you want to wear lipstick, there's a reason you desire other men. You have been hit hard by the New World Order.

Alan: Yes, and if we go back to the League of Nations, which was the birth of the United Nations really, the Department of Population Control said, at the time, they'd have to target the white western male, because he was the most aggressive, he would stand up against their plans, he'd fight their plans and therefore they'd have to neutralise them. Well guess what? They've actually done it.

Alex: They have, he's a pathetic creature. He believes manliness is grunting and acting tough and going to a football game and never defending his Republic, or never being informed.

Alan: That's correct, that's correct and they are effeminate, there's no doubt about it, and Carroll Quigley mentioned that these physical changes, back in the 1960s, and we know that the hospital reports too noticed in females that their hips were becoming, suddenly, very suddenly, within a ten year span, they were becoming narrower, they were having problems with childbirth, because they are also targeted, but the male more so, he's definitely pretty well sterile now, he's neutered.

Alex: That Black Op. went well but now they're going to get into more intense soft kills, I mean, they have to slowly ratchet up the cancer and the diabetes but now it's 3 - 4000% up. The mass death now, we're getting very comfortable with our deaths.

Alan: What we find: during World War Two, when Canada actually led the world in bacterial warfare, and viral warfare, they also had world meetings, during World War Two, to deal with the post war society; and they, again, said they'd have to target the males and they wanted to reduce the population drastically. They said that the war, the world war, would not kill enough young men off. Now, in fact, the King of England was the one who authorised the study and they -

Alex: Royal Commission on Population.

Alan: Yes, and what they did was, they said they'd take down the Third World Countries, mainly Africa, quickly, because they were powerless, no one would stand up for them, they had no voice and no one really cared. Whereas the Western World, they'd have to bring in debilitating diseases and that what's we have. From the '50s - '60s onwards, we've suddenly had these chronic illnesses -

Alex: Yeah, they hard kill the blacks and they soft-kill the western whites and a lot of racist whites go 'yeah, they're killing those blacks'. Hey pal: they're killing you too, ok. Alan, we're going to come back, it's riveting info. By the way, everything he's telling you is documented. He is up on his website; I have it on my website, my films, films like Endgame, Blueprint for Global Enslavement. I'm going to make a whole just on how they're killing us and that goes for you: the cops enforcing this, the bureaucrats, all of us. I'm sorry to have to give you the reality. We are being murdered by these people right now, it's called soft kill.

[BREAK - song played: Love Train by The O'Jays.]

Alex: Even a song like this can be used for propaganda, because in the name of world peace and world unity, they're bringing in world tyranny and world eugenics. So, there's no where to run, nowhere to hide; but, nowhere is worse than the United States and Western Europe, Canada, Australia, New Zealand. It's all the same laws, the same names, the same bureaucracy, web censorship coming in; it's all happening, a host of subjects I want to cover with Alan Watt. Take a few calls for him too, before he leaves us at 1-800-259-9231, specifically for our guest but he can speak to any issue. Alan, I interrupted you there, at the break. Get into the programme of hard-killing the blacks versus soft-killing people in the United States and now where this agenda is going.

Alan: What they realised is that if they could make people ineligible for marriage partners or long-term mating, by debilitating diseases, then that would help solve part of the problem; and, sure enough, we find out that in the western world, we have what used to be called aging diseases are hitting the very young now. You have juvenile arthritis is quite common. It's from the inoculations and things like that; Epstein Barr Syndrome, all of these things suddenly broke out

around the same period of time and when people are lethargic and they're 'no fun at the parties' then they don't go out much, and they end up being ineligible for a good mating partner.

Alex: And there are now even juvenile brain-wasting diseases, like Alzheimer's.

Alan: Yes, we've noticed this, and autism as gone from about 1 in 25,000 to 1 in 150 and it's now normal to have 1 in 150. This is through inoculations, it's designed targeting of specific age groups and genders and so on.

Alex: and anybody that doubts they're criminals, they lie all over the world and say it's the law to take the shots, when it's not the law to take the shots. So, again, that's an illustration just of how bankrupt this Government is.

Alan: It is. We are run, as I say, by stealth and it's all covert, we're never told the truth, you cannot tell the children the truth and the truth is: the children would be very upset if mummy and daddy were killing them; and, so, mummy and daddy must pretend that everything out there is for your own benefit and it's there to help you. That's how you deal with animals when you put them to sleep, you don't scare the animal, you take him in, nice and quiet, and you inject him, quietly and he dies, quietly. We are the children and these big bad wolves at the top are deadly serious and they have been doing it. That's the impasse that most people have when you try to inform them.

Alex: That's what Joseph Goebbels' wife when she brought, she said 'it's medicine', the older one knew she was being murdered and she said 'no mommy'. She said 'it's your medicine, I love you; I'm the government'. Please continue.

Alan: Yes, and that is the trick of it, you can't tell the children you're killing them. You're taught the government is the big eternal factor in all of this. It's there for your own good and they've trained the people to obey the government, without question. You know, every inoculation is given by faith, from the people that come in that get the inoculation, by the doctor or the nurse who gives it. They have no ability to analyze it for themselves. What is says on that phial is what they believe, and, yet, I have never met anyone who's had a tour of a vaccine factory. In fact, one of the biggest vaccine factories in Canada is Baxter Laboratories, Baxter Laboratories used to be part of IG Farben and we know what they were up to. They created the war machine, for the Nazi Regime

Alex: Well, that what Bayer knowingly shipping out to over a million people: HIV and Hepatitis-filled shots, and the documents came out; they did it on purpose.

Alan: They did it on purpose, we had a little blurb on a CBC documentary, Canada, which is the BBC of Canada and they admitted at the World Health Organisation: they'd sterilised millions of women in Africa and India, with a fake Tetanus shot that was bio-engineered warfare-planned, engineered to attach itself to a hormone, to goes straight to the ovaries and cause massive inflammation and sclerosis and sterilises them -

Alex: You see, that's too scary for the public to admit, so they won't check out to find if it's true so they just keep taking their injections.

Alan: Yes, they will. We're at a stage now, where those who gone are literally, truly, gone and we have to accept there's massive losses in this war. It's a war, that's quiet, it's silent but there's massive losses and we cannot allow ourselves to be overwhelmed by how massive it all is.

Alex: That's what Colonel Alexander calls it: *silent weapons for quiet wars*.

Alan: That's right, that's right.

Alex: So quietly how they put the pillow over the child's face and smother them lovingly.

Alan: Yes, that's right and it's difficult, you see, the average person will go into, they'll shut down, their minds will close into and they'll withdraw into a catatonic state; if they suddenly allow themselves to accept the facts and the evidence, and that is why they generally choose not to know. It's too terrifying for them. Once you know, you have to take action and you see that's what's mandatory; and, they know that. What are you going to do when you realise that there are people in this world, lots of them and lots of employees working for the Elite, working on methods to kill you off, by all kinds of nasty diseases? You can't negotiate with mass murderers; you cannot grab a serial killer in the middle of a spree and say 'please stop doing this'. You see, we'd have to deal with this and that's something no one wants to question and bring up.

Alex: Well, when I speak to crowds of people that don't know who I am or who are hostile, I just say to them, you know about black men in Tuskegee and letting them die of syphilis for 45 years and spreading it to tens of thousands; yeah, and they say we know about that and: do you know about the atomic soldiers, how that had to march in to the bomb blast crater minutes after, knowing it was going to kill them, they wanted to do it; yea, we know about that. OK do you now know that they knew Agent Orange was going to sterilise and kill people; yeah we know about that. OK, well you do know about how they irradiated some foster children; No, we didn't know that. Well, as you know - and then you can go down into the horrors and that was all the Black Op Government creating and testing the cadres of army officers - Army And Navy And Marine Corp. and private corporate doctors - that believe this and will go along with it and I studied Henry Paulson, Treasury Secretary, the new Fed. Chairman, all of them are part of Nature Conservatory, they're all giving anti-human speeches - they all talk about population reduction. Bill Gates, his father the head of Planned Parenthood, giving money to Eugenics. When you look at these people: that's their ideology, they believe they're saving the earth by doing this and meanwhile they are really cross-species, genetic engineering and doing things that are destroying the environment. Can you explain, from your deep study, Alan Watt, which I really respect, I mean I really believe you can teach me something here? Hold on a second, I'm going to ask the question: Alan Watt, can you explain to me, how they say they are killing the majority of us and soft-killing us and how beautiful and wonderful their work is and how disgusting and evil we are and how we deserve to die. How they claim they are doing this all for the environment, meanwhile, they say they're playing God and that no mutation is a bad mutation, it's all natural, because they're doing this with evolution, they are an expression of evolution, and they constantly talk about destroying the planet, killing everyone. I mean, when you finally get to the higher levels, they admit that they are playing God and that they want to destroy creation. So, you've got their servants that believe that they're killing everybody with soft-kill, to save the earth and then at the top, they actually - what makes them tick? go ahead.

Alan: It is a religion with them, there's no doubt. They do believe that a long time ago, there was an evolution in the species and that they have proven that they are part of the most advanced creatures who have ever been born and lived. By the very fact of their own personal family histories, the fact that they have amassed incredible wealth down through centuries and held on to it. That's the key: it's the ability for your offspring to take over that wealth and hold on to it. So, they've proven and, plus they have selective breeding, where they have their mates matched up for them, from other powerful families. This is how they rationalise it, amongst themselves. That they are the proof; the living proof, that they are part of the last great leap forward - and - they have the right to rule the lesser types. When you look into the religion of very high Freemasonry, not the lower level stuff, but the high Freemasonry, which again is full of Eugenic Theory, you find that the Elite talk about this, they believe that when you come through a new age and these ages are twenty-five and a half thousand years or so long, a great age, a Platonic Year they call it because Plato talked about it too. He belonged to the ancient Secret Societies and they believe - just like the Hindus do - it really is from the Hindu religion, that all the lesser types must be killed off. That's also part of the Darwinian Theory, which is nothing but Hinduism dressed up. If you allow the lesser types to come through, into the New Age, they will bring down those advanced types so they must be killed off to the last man. That's a true belief with them, a very firm belief. Now, meanwhile, they have set up Cryogenic Systems across the planet, the World Wildlife Fund has three Arks across the world, where they have all kinds of cells, of all living materials and animals and insects, in Cryogenic -

Alex: That's it, they're going to destroy the planet, to bring in the tyranny and then they will rebuild it and through that crisis use that as the cover to exterminate us. You're absolutely right Alan and I want you to continue here, in a moment. But first, Barons of Banking the big newspaper out of the United Arab Emirates, it talks about the world banks meeting there last week, to set up the new International Order, and he talks about Global Governance, A New World Order is taking over now, but in the rest of his interview it's about how families maintain wealth and how that is their supreme victory is that they carried on the wealth, genetically, and that they didn't let their children become decadent; and, so he's saying he's most proud of the dynasty holding the wealth and expanding the power, not losing it. So, people always ask how you've old Elites and they say I can't even balance my cheque book, how do they organise this? Well that's why they're in control, and they believe because they, like they say in the film that was put out, Apocalypse Now, where he talks about the beauty of being willing to chop little children's arm off. The strength; the diamond bullet. Now, please continue, you were getting to the point of the Cryogenic Arks with the seed and animal banks, the deep underground bases, which they admit, and their Moonraker scenario.

Alan: Yes, on public broadcasting, they did a documentary, a couple of years ago, on the World Wildlife Fund and one of their Arks is in Louisiana. It's headed by a Professor, a woman professor, from the local university there, in New

Orleans and it's a massive facility, an incredible multi-million dollar facility. She said there are three of them, world-wide, and they have already put together in vitro fertilisation of some of these sperms and ovum's, from the Cryogenics, and they can put them into any animal and bring the creature up to term, regardless of what kind of creature it is. In other words: they could bring, they could grow a dog in the womb of a cat, or even a lion - they could start it off in a domesticated cat and then transfer from there to a bigger animal. That's how far ahead they've done and they've been very, very successful. They could, literally, in the case of disaster, which they can create themselves, do the Genesis Project. The Genesis Project was first mentioned, of course, in predictive programming, in the Star Trek movies. They can reseed the planet and recreate it. Now, this is what they called, by Albert Pike's Doctrine, the Luciferian Doctrine. The whole idea, remember, of a Luciferian Doctrine was that Lucifer wanted to remake everything in the way that he thought it should be made on Earth. In Freemasonry, they actually say that they're here to perfect that which was left imperfect, by the Creator itself. So, by destroying all that was, they will bring in the new and they will perfect it, in their own image. This is the true Luciferian Doctrine that they talk about, in their own writings.

Alex: and they make fun of this in movies with Terry Gilliam, like *Time Bandits with the Devil*, that's what he really wants: he wants to remake it the way he wants it.

Alan: Yes, exactly and they are doing it, they are doing it. It's not going to happen, they are doing it.

Alex: And: of course, all over Europe, they have been up in the North Pole and in Iceland, they've built giant vaults. Big government vaults and they're openly getting us ready with films, that they put out there about the public being mass-sterilised, you know, no one being able to have children. Again, they are incrementally, getting us ready for this, incrementally, preparing us with all this predictive programming in all these movies like *Children of Men* that are coming out to do this.

Alan: There is no doubt about that. These Science Fiction movies, and the novels too, are authorised to be out there from the World Futurist Society and when you see who guides and funds the World Futurist Society, it's the same big players again, the big names. The big multi-millionaire Philanthropic Organisations, like the Rockefellers, so, wherever you find those names, you know this is the agenda and they fund the authors, just like H.G. Wells was funded, to put out propaganda and they tell them what to include in their stories.

Alex: Well, here's a very simple one: it's admitted that GI Joe cartoon, in the 80s, had some Defence Department funding and the whole thing is about join the military and they phrase it as all individualist and '*an army of one*' and then now that's their official slogan today and they're fighting this evil group but - really - the bad guys are always cooler, so what they were really predictive programming for was to be bad guys.

Alan: That is correct, young men, again, especially, and this is well understood too and the FBI have done studies on this. Young men who have no male role figure, and most of them today have no male role figure; single mothers, who are even ordering the sperm, from different countries, they don't want men. Men are just sperm banks, according to some of them; and, the men grow up, they have no role model, but they still crave the masculine role model. They either go for the gang leader and become part of the 'family' and the gang leader will - one thing about gangs - they will stand up for their members, you see and that's what young men like. Right or wrong, they'll stand up for you; and, the next step of course is the military, which is the biggest gang of all. It uses all the gang techniques and you've gone in there, you belong for the first time in your life, you can wear the black gear, you have a sense of power, where before, you were a nobody and you're given armaments and you can go and '*kick butt*' as they like to say. So, this is an engineered system and, unfortunately, there has arisen a generation of young men who have had no fathers, most of them, they crave power, now they're accepted for the first time in their lives and they will do whatever they are told to do, to be part of the team.

Alex: Absolutely, and then all these shows making the SWAT teams glorified and it's so fun, as they blow everybody up; and, then for someone who is actually conscious, you watch that and it's so empty and so fake and so pathetic; but, for most adults, they really buy into it, they really believe the delusion and that's why the social engineers say they're not really alive and they laugh at the zombies.

Alan: They do, the zombies are replaceable, as we know, and that's why I tell people don't start fighting. The greatest thing they've done, down through history, is to get the poor fighting each other and it's like William "Boss" Tweed said, in New York, in 1800, the Mayor of New York, he said you can always hire half of the poor to kill and fight the other

half. We mustn't attack the ones at the bottom, they are goons and they are easily replaceable, from the hordes behind them that are up and coming. So, we have to go for the ones at the top and, as I say, these are mass serial murderers. We have to - and this is the big part - no one wants to go near: we have to make them accountable and they must pay for their crimes.

Alex: But they love setting the precedent to not pay, as they openly admit that no transparency, no Congress, Fed Chairman, former Fed Chairmen come out and say we are above the law, we are keeping the money and the heads of the banks say we are keeping it for bonuses and they laugh at the public; but, then that's not enough to just throw in our face, they then must lie and let us know they're lying and have Paulson come out and say 'there's total transparency and tax payers are in full control'.

Alan: Laughter.

Alex: So, stay there: I want get your take on why they do that psychologically, they will throw it in your face and to make it even worse, they then say 'but I didn't just say that'

BREAK. Song: Bob Dylan's Masters of War.

Alex: There's a war on for your mind, there's a war for your wallet and you're physically being bombarded by the military-industrial system; and, then when you get sick, they suck all the money out of you and the compartmentalised doctors and nurses don't even know what's going on, they don't even read their own peer-reviewed Journals, that admit all of this is happening. They're passing all sorts of laws, to arrest you: if you're heard using a cuss word. You're going to get more and more people into the system, there's an article up on www.infowars.com profanity police. They see if you're not wearing a seat belt, you got to jail. It's all about getting you in the system, for smaller and smaller reasons. Your child says a cuss word in the playground, they're arrested; you don't finish your homework, the parents are arrested. It's all part of lawlessness by the system; getting everybody else in there. And: Alan Watt, talk about them flaunting it, why do, why are the private bankers, Paulson comes out yesterday and says 'yeah, we're giving money to secret groups, we're not going to tell you' and then they say, yeah, Two Trillion's been spent, we're not going to tell you where it went and, by the way, that's total transparency! I guess, they're just teaching us double-think?

Alan: It is a form of double-think; but, it's also a Magical spell, in a sense, a psychological spell. Because, even the average person will sense that there's nothing but massive corruption at the top. That further disarms you, in a sense, it makes you feel even more powerless, to realise that there's such corruption above you, blatant, flagrant, arrogant, corruption. This is the same sort of system, they used, you see, during monarchies, where monarchies ruled, with impunity and the king's men could just grab you and hang you on the spot, for any reason they wished. So, it truly, psychologically, disarms you, it makes you feel as if you're an amoeba floating in the sea, with no power whatsoever, with these, above the law, type gangs that run the system. It does work very well, people are apathetic when they hear this kind of stuff and they become more apathetic, they feel dejected and useless and helpless. So, it is a psychological spell.

Alex: Well, that's like the State Attorney I had on, where they, in Maryland, said it's the law; 'you've got to take shots'. There were thousands of them outside, with riot police and dogs barking at crying children and they didn't tell them it wasn't the law, they lied. He laughed on air and said 'I know Alex, I don't give my kids the shots' and started laughing.

Alan: That is correct, they do not give their children the same shots and there are shots, of course, that the royalty and so on do get; but, it's not available to the public. What we are fed are simply debilitating diseases.

Alex: So, what's going to happen in the near term and in the mid - long term? I mean, things are really getting 'turned up' right now, things are accelerating.

Alan: Well, they always wanted this system to be global / standardised. That's the first key to everything; Karl Marx came out with the centralisation of government. We find, that under the United Nations, we are now under Regions and, when you go into the documentation, the reason for the Regions, again, is more centralised government, over various countries. Now, we're going into Global Society and they have to finish off those cultures which have not succumbed and gone under and accepted the Western culture. So, they'll be blown into existence, if they cannot produce a generation, with the indoctrination from UNICEF, to be the next leaders of those countries and then they'll be thoroughly

westernised, when they do. At the end of the hundred years, as I say, they want their Brave New World here, one way or another and they'll have Plan 'A', 'B', 'C' and 'D' for every part of it, waiting in the wings. These guys will not give up. The evidence is in the longevity of their main members. These characters are still trotting around the Globe, giving meetings, speeches to World Bodies, on a daily basis, in their 80s and 90s. These guys have a religion; they are religious fanatics, of the ultimate kind. They truly believe in their quest and they will keep going. We can't discuss things with them; we cannot compromise with these people

Alex: No, no, they're going to give us no quarter. Stay there Alan. Let's continue talking about how they're murdering us.

BREAK

Alex: Great darkness is upon the world: a criminal elite, adopting eugenics, as their scientific excuse, to dumb us down, poison us and kill us and massive control. Our guest is going to be with us until about 15 after, so we're going to come back and take three or four calls, in the next segment, then let him go and Gary Franchi, he joins us, with the End The Fed, Protest nationwide. Then Ralph Nader, and then of course, on the Second Amendment front, on this live Wednesday edition, the 12th day of November 2008, we're also going to have Larry Pratt on. Alan Watt from www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com Alan, certainly they've conditioned the public to love their slavery, or to feel like they're powerful or to buy the propaganda, as if it was their own; but, what are some of the solutions you see? I mean, there certainly is a great awakening happening. What are some of the solutions you see, to turn this around?

Alan: When it comes to solutions, you must, first start with the individual. This is a war also against the individual; the United Nations has said so. They don't like individuality, they want conformity, they want the 'mass man'; but, the problem has been organisation. The public themselves are unorganised. The only organised side is the opponent side and they have covered every base. Now, even when you try to start up a grass roots movement, you'll get infiltrated so quickly, by people who start to say the right things then spin you off, or before you know it, you're even on the global agenda, towards a better type of global society. We have to be very, very careful. We need organisation and, what really has happened too, you see, the culture at one time was fairly standard, throughout the Western Hemisphere, it was a Christianised culture, and, even if people didn't believe in the doctrine, they still had the culture, from Christianity and so they could cooperate and help each other and so on, they were bonded, to an extent, with each other, through the culture itself. That is why that had to be destroyed and now you're left floundering in this space where there's nothing to really to hang on to, except what you're given as the new 'normals'. That's the big problem. People have to start to find the strength within themselves, first and foremost, before they can go out to help other people and they must overcome their fear. Fear is the greatest killer and stagnator of all. You have to overcome the fear, because we're getting killed anyway. When you realise that and are going to die one day, you have nothing to lose and you must retain, or even gain, empathy, for other people around you. Even those who don't understand; it makes you tremendously sad to see them in their ignorance. They don't know what's happening, they are parroting, just like automatons, things from the media. They don't know they're being killed.

Alex: You don't have your humanity till you do stand up and fight back, and, absolutely, we have no chance out of this, if we don't speak out and get involved and resist. Now, the enemy tried to condition us to go for the Banker Takeover, but 95-98% of the Polls, a thousand and one phone calls to Congress, were against it. So, the good news is, on more and more fronts, people are not buying it. That's why I was so hurt by the Obama thing: them calling him 'The One', 'The Saviour', 'The God', because his whole agenda is identical to Bush's, who was another puppet; and, it's just sad to see my fellow humans being conned.

Alan: Yes and once again we've got to stop looking for two-legged gods, and realise that every single one of us, is our own champion. We are our champions, ourselves, and everyone can make a difference, when they start to speak up and complain and say 'no more of this, we've had enough, we've had too much, thank you very much'. We've got to start, literally, setting up organisations to try these people in the future, when we do turn all of this around. We've got to start organisations up and tell them 'we're coming after you'.

Alex: Absolutely, let's come back and take a few final phone calls for Alan Watt. Then we'll look forward to the exciting resistance to the Fed. People actually protesting for real government, a real Elite, nationwide, with the end the Fed demonstrations, November the 22nd. Stay with us.

BREAK

Alex: Right now we're talking to Alan Watt. Alan, I want to take a few calls here quickly for you from Mike, Kelton, Lisa and Jim. But, tell folks about your websites.

Alan: It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for Europe and they can download lots of free talks I've given, in the past, covering a lot of this information and the big agencies and Foundations and big players behind it; and, I give them links to their scripts, actually and their books and so on, which tell you the whole agenda. It is out in the open, HG Wells called it 'The Open Conspiracy' and, as I say, what I'd like to happen, one day in the future, after maybe millions of us have died off, been killed off, if they cannot crush the memory and the history of their acts, we have, we keep their records, we are the keepers of the records of history. Then, one day, hopefully we can have a new Nuremburg Trial and bring them all - and all their paid lackeys, all their scientists, that have happily worked on these agencies to kill us all - bring them all to justice. This would have to be televised, world-wide; because we could never forget what's been done to the public. It's a horror show. They must stand trial for this, one day.

Alex: Absolutely, let's talk to Mike in Illinois; you're on the air Mike.

Mike: How you guys doin'?

Alex: Good.

Mike: I got a question, for Alan, actually two of them. One of which is: how is Obama going to be falling into this eugenics programme? It seems like that everyone they put into office, they have some kind of personal agenda that they're trying to meet, for their ultimate goal or ultimate plan.

Alex: Well, I've got a comment, after Alan; but go ahead Alan:

Alan: Well, I don't think they have a personal agenda. I think they do what they're told. I think Obama actually has been bred for his task and you actually will find that this has happened in the past. If you go into his mother's history: she was a born and bred revolutionary, for the world system. I thought it funny, in his speech, he talks about Afro-American slaves and so on and now the guy was not an Afro-American slave, his father was a Kenyan and he calls him a Prince. He's using all tactics, simply, as politicians do, to get into power; but, he is simply a front man.

Alex: He's also related very closely to Bush, Cheney, all of them

Alan: Yes.

Alex: and they're all much more related than the general public. I mean, again, that's probably not even his father folks, Obama has been groomed (Ron Paul said that here) but listen: they'll use his individual looks and what he says and does for their angle, their spin, to give the illusion of choice and a variance between the puppet to puppet. But, Obama, because he's black, is going to be perfect to lead. He says he wants to get GMO into Africa; he says he wants to give women their choice - that means planned parenthood, sterilising them, injections, abortion - so, yes, he'll make sure that the black babies aren't born and he'll be held for that and Jessie Jackson will cry all day.

Alan: That is correct, you've said it all, this is how they play the game and rather than giving us a revolution every four or five years, they give us this 'choice' of voting in a new Party, who simply continues the agenda. This is how the trick has been played for years.

Alex: Folks, they know that humans build things, we create things, we're amazing. The Globalist System is about diverting you into halls of mirrors, little false realities, so you never truly live; see reality for what it is, so you can affect reality. You were meant, we're a species that's like a coral reef, we grow on top of each other and they learned to engineer that and make sure we never leave anything behind. Only they're handling something behind. I know how short my life is, I know it's about the mark I leave, what I do for the species. I live on through the species. I have a communal love of the species, whereas this Elite believe they are a super species and they have a religious hate of you and your family. They want to murder you and your family, they love children dying of cancer, they love poison, they love dumbing down. They love destruction, it's dominance for them. It's like sitting on you. Alan:

Alan: Yes, they are psychopathic, they are so inbred and you'll find Obama, I'm sure if you truly get a hold of his real history, he's just another one who's been created for the purpose. Literally, a purpose-designed human. We find the same thing happened with Armand Hammer; Armand Hammer's father was way up there in Communism, in the United States. He was done a few times and charged for back street abortions. He was immediately into the Abortion Debate, way back then and then Armand himself was sent off to study with a Rabbi, at the age of five, he left home, at the age of five, to be indoctrinated in his role, for life, to acquire millions of dollars and, eventually, to get an office right next door to Lenin. These guys are trained and bred for their purposes and their duties, to their system, to their cause to their own elite.

Alex: Got to jump Mike, Kelton, in Texas, go ahead.

Kelton: Are you guys there?

Alex: Yeah, we're on the air world-wide right now.

Kelton: OK, thank you. I just had a quick comment. You guys are absolutely right on, as far as how the Police are implementing tyranny in the communities. I'll give you a prime example: about a year and a half ago, I was pulled over, well, I actually wasn't pulled over, I was at the bus stop, from Austin to Cleveland and, all-of-a-sudden, a police officer just pulled me over, had me spread my arms on the car and I was telling them, I told them, hey, my licence are in my pocket, my bus ticket is in my pocket. They were saying 'where is your luggage?' but my luggage got lost and they put me in the back seat of the car, ran my information and let me go. Oh, but, this is one important thing: before the guy let me get up off the car, he said 'don't make an 'effing' move or you'll become a statistic' and I found that is still -

Alex: That's about humiliating you, letting you know you're lower than dirt, they're told to do that, to train us to accept enslavement. Don't worry, that cop's going to have his pension fund taken by his global masters. He's going to be hurt by the very same system he loves. So, go ahead and shoot your kid up cops, with vaccines, laugh at us, go ahead and serve the system, go ahead and think you're. Alan?

Alan: I know, it's disgusting, you see the problem, again, is we that have a generation, who have been brought up and their heroes have been the goons that they are now dressed up as. They become what they wanted to be, the ones with the power. Look at what they've been - look at the movies they watch, look at the language in the movies 'eat this sucker etc' etc. I mean this is the mentality that was purposely put out there for this generation. The generation they are now using as the bullies. We also have psychopaths in all strata of society, unfortunately and they do hire the low-level psychopaths, who'd otherwise be smashing windows on streets and stealing stuff from the stores and they put the uniforms on them, so they always use the degenerate class to control the rest of the people.

Alex: *'It's not them anymore, it's Officer Demomsky'* [?] ah, I got me a badge and you gonna learn to respect me'. Alright, I appreciate your call, Kelton. Lisa, Jim, we just got to leave now. We've got our next guest on. But, next Wednesday, Alan Watt, because he's such a great mind, we appreciate him, has agreed to come on, for two hours, next Wednesday. So, I'll talk to you in seven days Alan.

Alan: Aye, will do.

Alex: You bet, take care, I appreciate you spending time with us.

Transcription by Bill Scott.

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

Tuesday 18th November 2008

--- Hour 1 ---

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: Alright, ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with Alan Watt from Canada and your phone calls at 800-25-99-231. I'll go over the day's important news, the economy, his outlook on the future and a lot more. The always intriguing Alan Watt straight ahead. I'm Alex Jones.

--- BREAK ---

Alex: It is November 18th 2008. We've got an hour and 52 minutes left in this transmission, broadcasting on the AM and FM dial, transmitting and streaming over the web at www.infowars.com and www.prisonplanet.com as well as all the different satellite systems. This is the Alex Jones radio show. I am Alex Jones; and, our guest is Alan Watt of www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com again for the next hour and 51 minutes. Now, I know that we have Don in Costa Rica, Jimmy in Kentucky, Dustin and others, holding over from the last hour but Alan can speak to any subjects you want to call in about. If you want to talk to Alan Watt, it's 1800 2599 231. I have a lot of questions I want to ask Alan. I want to have discussions with him and try to bring both of our knowledge of the New World Order and all of our knowledge together, to a higher level; because, to defeat the enemy, you have to know who they are and what their agenda is. But, we will start going to your calls in T-20 minutes, when we come out of the bottom of the hour break; so, everybody, be patient, we're going to get to everybody who is patiently holding.

Alan, last hour I had a caller call in: Mike from California, saying *"well, if they're saying they're planning to kill 80% of us, how do they plan to do that?"* and I was explaining to him that it's incremental. First, they've got to socialise us, get us under government control, being regulated, being tracked, being traced, in government schools, where they always have things more far advanced than they are for the adults. This is all part of like programming, bringing in the new model, flushing out the old info, putting in the new. Reducing the language, semantically reducing the language; drugging; poisoning; sterilising the population, we have all the numbers on that. I want to go over that.

But, out of the gates, I wanted to ask you, because I've seen a lot of this, in their Club of Rome planning, U.N. planning, biological diversity assessments, we've seen a lot of it in the university level documents they're putting out. What the Rand Corporation is saying, what the British Ministry of Defence said last year that I know you covered extensively, as we did here, where they admit that there's a global elite, they're waging war against the individual, that they're putting in robotic aircrafts, so that they can replace humans, even refusing to say nerve gas large cities. So, can you walk through how, from the pieces we have, I know you've researched the same stuff I have and even more in some cases, because I hear you, I read you, I know it's all on target, because it's from the enemy's own manuals. So, for listeners, this is not our opinion here. But, again, they leave gaps in it, they explain a lot of it but then you have, it's all compartmentalised and partitioned. You have to put it all together; and, they're not clear on time frames, but they want to use global war, global famine, controlled bio weapons releases, to train us with each terror attack, each bio weapons release being bigger, to live in a more and more controlled society, in the name of keeping us safe, to get us, finally, in that totally controlled technological enslavement grid, control grid, so that they can then exterminate us en masse with the super bio weapons, as they have and they say they're racing to do this, to save the earth. So, can you break down how you see that unfolding and where you see it going Alan Watt?

Alan: Yes, well as far as bringing the population down, it's already happening. It's been happening for fifty years and their own statistics prove it. I've read reports this last week or so from official reports on sterilisation of males. The CBC television, Canada, that's the BBC version, came out with a documentary called 'The Disappearing Male' where we're now 85%, or more, sterile -

Alex: The West is dying from Russia to Japan, to the United States, 'First World' is dying at about 3-4% a year but, to be clear: you mean they slowed down the global growth?

Alan: Oh, absolutely and there's more women, girls being born than boys now, because the boys are being attacked in the womb, by Bisphenol A, and phthalates, which literally alter the biological makeup of the male. It attacks its endocrine system at the age of 7 weeks as a foetus and we're seeing them today, the effeminate males, they're much slimmer, they have no shoulders,

Alex: Let's not glaze over that, and this is again, main government documents, CBC broadcast, what Alan and I have already covered; but, there is was, codified, the baby boys are dying in the womb, en masse, being targeted. If they make it out, I don't want to even say they're feminine, they're an emasculated male whose literal glands do not develop. Alan, please continue.

Alan: Also, in that same documentary, they said that, ten years ago, they could take sperm samples from young healthy males, in college, around the age of 18 and they had 60 million sperm per millilitre and now, the new normal is 10 million per millilitre. That's how far it's dropped and, so they keep dropping the normal sperm count for males and the sperm that's left is immotile, it's immotile dysfunctional, it doesn't find the target, it cannot go to the ovum. Technically, most males today are almost completely sterile; and, this is well understood, they've been studying this for fifty years. It's only now they're releasing what they've always known for the last fifty years and you have to go back fifty years, to the writings of Charles Galton Darwin, who came out with his book *The Next Million Years*. He outlined, on behalf of the Elite, the different techniques of doing this very thing: sterilising the population, primarily targeting the males and reducing them drastically. It has been happening. People are always looking for a big apocalypse and it doesn't happen that way; it happens gradually, quietly and the big mainstream media make no big deal about it.

Alex: Explain that, because you do that very well, I mean they state *it's silent weapons for a quiet war* as they slowly turn up the ambient chemicals, the frequency pollution, what's in the water, the food, so that we slowly get used to the neighbours' kids dying of cancer, the old people dying early, we slowly get used to everybody not being able to have babies on the block, except for the new Third World populations that come in that haven't been under the chemicals but then you take Third World groups that have been here a generation, they're just as sterilised as blacks and whites. I mean, we're under hardcore attack right now.

Alan: It's complete all-out warfare, and now he discussed this, as I say Charles Galton Darwin, he was a physicist, in the 1950s and you find Arthur Koestler also worked at the United Nations. Arthur Koestler, it's admitted now, was a member of M.I.5 / M.I.6 and he taught at a university in New York, for a while, and he worked for the United Nations and he wrote about this necessity as well of vastly reducing the population. They're using the same techniques, in fact; they've been using on animals and - basically - animal management, in the Forestry Commissions. They target, primarily, the males, to bring their population down drastically, the same techniques, they use chemicals -

Alex: They've been putting out baits to chemically-sterilise badgers and foxes and again, it's all done, just like you manage animals, they even say that. Go ahead please.

Alan: They actually call it 'herd management' when they discuss humans, in the medical societies now, openly; so, this has been happening. We're seeing all the other side-effects too, as the sperm count drops and the endocrine system is severely attacked in young men. Their IQ level is dropping as well, which also explains why they can't catch on to the big picture of what's happening around them. They, literally, don't have the ability to see what's happening; and, that again, ties in with the big planning committees who discussed this with Charles Galton Darwin. He didn't do this on his own, he spoke on behalf of the big Think Tanks and Foundations that worked on behalf of the British Elite at the time and they talked about the necessity for dumbing-down the people, especially the male, because the male was their main target. They said that the men will never ever accept this New World Order, this regimented system from birth to death, they will fight it -

Alex: and that's why they Prozac and Ritalin the boys, that's why they target them for a fist fight, they go to jail now, instead of doing, being allowed to do their normal male activities. That would be like arresting a baby pronghorn, you know, a juvenile pronghorn for challenging other males out on the grassy plains of New Mexico. All normal human activity is made criminal; the male is destroyed.

Alan: That is correct and - as I say - they had targeted the IQ, very little testosterone working there, you, technically, are not a man anymore, you won't rebel, you won't stand up and fight, you won't even object, you're very placid; and, again,

this is well understood by herd management for animals. When you basically neuter a bull, it becomes very, very placid and he'll accept treatment quite easily. There's no objections. Well, that's happened in society.

Alex: and the police now take steroids to supplement the fact that they've been, basically, neutered, and that's the only sequestered area though where you're allowed to be male, only if you're assaulting your own people though!

Alan: That is correct, that is absolutely correct; and, of course, the guys in charge of the military and the police turn a blind eye, they understand this. I've seen cops too, in Toronto, standing outside the Gold's gym and opening their big bags and inside there's all the phials there of the different steroids. They have bags of it and they all look like the Incredible Hulk, they have no neck and shaven heads there and they're just dying to get out there and be aggressive. Now they have permission, so, once again, it's authorised, from the top.

Alex: Please continue.

Alan: Well, what's interesting too: one of the main chemicals is a synthetic hormone, the very thing that Charles Galton Darwin was talking about and advocated, Bisphenol A. Now Bisphenol A was understood, it was discovered in the 1800s; and, in the 1930s, the chemical companies in the US had done extensive experimentation with it and they found that it was an endocrine disrupter; it literally would attack male growth, in the womb. So, what do they do with this Bisphenol A? They make it mandatory to use it, to sterilise all babies' bottles.

Alex: That's right, there's hundreds of types of plastic but they find this one type that sterilises rats and guinea pigs and so they make sure there's universal adoption of that. How loving.

Alan: Yes, and then, of course, they put it into the bottles themselves and, with heat, it leeches very quickly from the plastic feeding bottle for babies and it's in the little teat they use too, the rubber teat.

Alex: and in children, it's even more devastating. Alan Watt, stay there, we're going to come back and talk more about this. Only one small facet of how you're under attack. Don't believe us, it's all true, all on record, they bragged how they would do it. Diet, injections and injunctions will reduce you to the level of mutton, or sheep but mutton on the plate. We'll be right back ladies and gentlemen; stay with us.

--- BREAK ---

Alex: Alan Watt's our guest; calls coming up. Alan, of course, we've only covered one tiny area of this and they just throw it in your face, that they knew, in the studies, over a 100 years ago, what this would do and they said we'll put it in the plastics, we'll put it in the liners for the tin cans, put it in everything; and, more importantly, they said let's put fluoride, sodium fluoride, in the water and we have the documents on that but then they just laugh at us. Please continue, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, what you have is a multi-pronged attack. When you look at your victim, or your enemy, in warfare, you must study the enemy and the enemy are the people. You study them, you find out what their habits are, what all people go through, in stages etc, how do they rear their young, even conceive their young, where can you hit your target? You hit your target in the womb, preferably, if you want to stop major natural changes from occurring, you get in there first and you cause abnormal changes. We've been under attack from so many areas, including the inoculations. Now Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, another member of M.I.5, who is now declassified (along with Koestler and many other big writers of their time, who led big international meetings), he said himself that they'd also use "*the needle, to make people very placid*". Those are his words, in one of his books. And: they have been using inoculations, they trained the public, who are taught to trust their masters, and they've trained them that every thing they pump into your body is for your own good -

Alex: Well, it's like your dog, you're lovingly coming and over and getting your lap and the government just injects cyanide in. It's so sick, please continue.

Alan: Once again, these inoculations, literally, have targeted the immune system of people. There's hardly a person in the Western World with an intact immune system. I thought about this years ago, when I looked at the fads that the medical sciences have gone through - and they do go through these strange fads - and, back in the '50s, at the same time as all this was mandated to go into effect, with the food and so on, they also started tonsillectomies and removing

adenoids, as a matter of course, with all children in Europe, around the age of 4-5. It was the done thing to do and every mother brought in their child and out would come their adenoids and their tonsils. That's your first line of defence, they are parts of your immune system and they create white blood cells. Once they're removed, you're already missing 30% of them. You've been set-up so that ordinary little colds or flues, or things which you would normally fight off, could actually kill you; and, that was the intent of attacking the immune system.

Alex: And they did studies in the '40s: they knew that antibiotics were going to create super bacteria; but, please continue.

Alan: Yes, they did, and not only that, what really staggers the mind too, I call this the Matrix because you swallow the world that's been presented to you and everything in it is pretty-well false, or a deception, or a cover. Now, again, the CBC in Canada, did an incredible documentary, a few years ago, called *Phagocytes*, now phagocytes are viruses which are man-made, which can attack and destroy other viruses, any other viruses, literally programmed to destroy, or bacterium and the Russians, the Soviet System, were using them from 1917 onwards and all through the period up until the '90s, the mid-'90s, the West - they knew about this of course, the intelligence agencies, they knew about this in the military-industrial complex. However, we were told there's nothing but antibiotics. Meanwhile children can go into a clinic in Russia, with pneumonia, they get a little puffer inhalant, they have a couple of breaths of this; they go home, and they're cured the following day, because special viruses can be programmed, like computers, from 1917 and they did not need antibiotics in Russia. Now, a company in New York bought over all of the rights of this particular Georgian company, in the ex Soviet Union; and, they've kept it quiet. They're only using it for one thing only, and I don't trust them here, they're using it in all cold cut meats now. They put these *phagocyte* viruses on the cold cut meat, supposedly to kill off other viruses.

Alex: That's right, in Latin, it means bacteria-eater and, well, the bigger problem with the cold cuts and the meats they're spraying with it, is that it allows them to take rotten meat covered in faeces, from the slaughter house, literally folks, and not clean it off or not throw it away. They just spray it with virus eaters, viruses that eat bacteria, and then you still have the bacteria dead in the toxins they secrete, their faecal matter; and, so you then eat the toxins. Also, the way they're breeding these viruses, in these tanks, there's other viruses they're mixing in when they spray it in to the larger preparation. Correct Alan?

Alan: That's right and now we have outbreaks of Listeria on cold meat, suddenly, that didn't happen before!

Alex: and, so their answer is irradiate it [Alan: laughter] but you're still eating the toxin. What gets you really sick is the bacteria excrement. We'll be right back with Alan Watt and your calls.

--- BREAK ---

Alex: Going back to Alan Watt. Your phone calls: here in just a moment. Alan, I said I was particularly having you on today, and we appreciate your time to take calls, we can go in different directions than you or I would normally focus on. I'm on pretty much the same page with you and your research because we just go to their own source documents, with the chemical dumbing-down, the biological attacks, what they're setting up. But, I want to go to the calls and we've been interrupted by a few breaks and my seconding everything you're saying, but I can't help myself, it's all so accurate, I want listeners to know this isn't a joke, this is earth-shatteringly important. But, encapsulating it - and then I want to go to the calls - again, you're trying to give people the facts, like you always do. I do the same thing; but, going from the up-close view to the wider view, just in a general gestalt: what their time-frame is; what the world's going to look like; what their end-game is. Alan Watt from www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

Alan: They want to manage the take-down of society and - at the same time - they want a unified world to come out of it at the very end, with the survivors, with a new system, a standardised world system, where they can - literally - replace all the old types with better enhanced, genetically-enhanced types that'll serve the elite better. Now, we know that the Elite themselves are not going to dumb themselves down, Charles Galton Darwin was very explicit about that in his writings, so was Arthur Koestler. He said that: *we the elite must retain our survival abilities because we will be guiding planet earth; but, the rest of the people will not need theirs because the State will be making all the decisions for them.* So, that's what they want to come out, at the very, very end: a placid, compliant, genetically-enhanced, more productive species but a far-reduced, more efficient population. When you tie that in with the Department of Defence's Think Tank study, for NATO, which was echoed by the US Military's one, in fact, they're identical: they see nothing

but riots starting around 2010 to 12, to do with food and various other things, necessities really, and escalating for thirty years. Now, that ties in with the time-lines that the United Nations has talked about, for their new global society, with the reduced population. They say, in their own documents now, there'll be a vastly-reduced population by the year 2030-2035. So, we're looking at a long-term 'business plan' that's going to reduce population, during that time, they'll be putting big money into genetic-enhancing of specific people, to serve them better, new strains and - at the end - as the 'old man' dies off, they'll bring in the new type. In fact, the 'old man' will be unable to even procreate and reproduce. So, they'll bring in the new type and this will be the reason for bringing in the new type: 'well we've all gone sterile, we have to do it' and no one will complain, no one will object. They'll think it's just a necessity and a strange thing in nature. That's how, you see most people don't think on a conscious level, they're in a state of almost perpetual hypnosis and this has been done by scientific indoctrination, from birth. Plus: the masses of entertainment they take in; they cannot tell fact from fiction. They have no reasoning abilities and they do expect, like Brzezinski said: *'they expect the media to do their reasoning for them'* and - unfortunately - for most folk, that has happened -

Alex: and that's why we see all the pre-programming, I mean, the Pentagon, back in 2000, as you know, said: we'll use Hollywood, we'll use movies, we'll use security, we'll use the call for Alzheimer's patients, we will use the Fed-driven PR peer-pressure system, public relations system, to sell the public on taking micro-chips; and, they talk in all these government white papers and documents, I covered one on Sunday, I think I'm going to play that clip later Dr. Kaufman talking about it, from the document about how most people don't even have their own thoughts, how we're pathetic slaves. I mean, they're really doing this to you and I just feel so sorry for the yuppies and people who are so arrogant and so into themselves being powerful, they've been trained to laugh at us and then they wonder why their son, you know, is sterile, or why they are sterile or why they're so unhappy or why their wife has breast cancer at 40. And: it's all engineered and they just sit there dying, still loving the lie.

Alan: They do. They truly, you see the trick was - and written about too - is they make a generation believe that they were on the cutting edge that no other society has ever had before in history and that all information is out there and it's all true and therefore, in other words, there's nothing you can tell them. They truly believe everything they've been told -

Alex: An arrogance, a haughtiness, a self-false-satisfied-ness that they're members of the Elite. I mean, here's a microcosm: there have been tens of thousands of urban warfare drills the last 25 years, I mean, they have thousands a year. So, I mean, it's got to be tens of thousands, more than tens of thousands, probably hundreds of thousands and they always tell the town or city, even though they may have been there 15 times, over the years: 'you are the first city to have this drill, you are special, you are the first city to have us tax you to drive your car with transponders, you are the first' and I always see that and go "but they're not the first" but again, it's part of that 'oh my god, I'm part of the first, I'm cutting edge, I'm a trail-blazer'. Go ahead please.

Alan: Exactly, that is how it's done and they truly believe they're the most advanced species that's ever existed. That's exactly what Bertrand Russell and others said, in the '50s, they said *we shall create an ego-syntonic society, a hedonistic society, where they live for themselves and think they know it all and they will be the 'willing fools' for our strategy.* Well, that's happened, that's happened.

Alex: And, you can take them to the documents, the published works, government policy and they will just laugh at you. They'll get this pre-programmed little smile and go [Alex's inimitable illustrative sounds]. Man, I tell you and now they're openly announcing world government Alan. They're now openly announcing the banks are going to run it all, carbon taxes and still people email me and post - on infowars.com and prisonplanet.com - the comments, they say 'oh, they're announcing world government but that's different than the one you're talking about' or 'governance isn't government, it says Lord Rothschild called last week for governance'. Well governance is, in the definitions, government, the system of government, it's a global system of government and then they say 'ok they're calling for a new world order but that just means a new system' and I go but we told you specifically it would be by the bankers, that they would create the collapse, we have their documents and they just say 'no, I'm sorry, I'm in power, I'm a member of the establishment and that's impossible'. I mean, how do you break through to them?

Alan: Most of them, you can't. I've even had people - yuppies - who say that they want the brain chip and that the big benefactors at the top, that designed it, designed it to help them and to make them happy. They really believe this -

Alex: I've had them tell me that too.

Alan: and I say to them, I say: well don't forget there's going to be central computers to program that chip, which means that you're not going to be in control of your own mind anymore!

Alex: and they just laugh and go [Alex's inimitable illustrative sounds].

Alan: So they're a lost cause and I realise this is a war and you have the vast amount of people are the casualties, that's just the plain fact; but, in a war, you've got to see the war that's still going on and accept those that have fallen, have fallen and you go for those who are still standing. That's the ones you try to help.

Alex: Well, the good news is: there are more people that do want to hear, that do want to know and it's so three-dimensional, and even four-dimensional, how it's all interlocked and after decades of study, you can get a map of it in your own mind, you can articulate it but still: it's so hard to articulate the subtleties to people. The Globalists, in their own documents, articulate it and try to articulate it; and, because the public can't see it as one-dimensional or two-dimensional, they'll just throw it out of hand, saying *'that's too complicated for anyone to run'* when it is being run and they say they're running it.

Alan: They say and that's the key to the term they're using of 'governance'. You see, the new system, it's already here; it's been here for a long time, is a system that, to the public, appears to be something called 'democracy'. In reality, you have a parallel government run by Foundations, which, in turn, are a front for the ancient establishment, the very wealthy / rich establishment. They fund the non-governmental organisations that appear to speak on behalf of the public; but, in reality, they're speaking on behalf of the very Foundations that fund them. That's the new type of governance they're talking about. It is the Soviet System. "Soviet" means 'rule by councils' and - in the Soviet Union - they had NGO groups, with their leaders appointed from the Politburo. We've the exact same system here, as they merge the two systems together. That came out from the Ford Foundation, during the Reece Commission and with Norman Dodd, the Senator, they said they were blending the soviet system seamlessly with that of the West. The Club of Rome said they favoured the collective system more than any other system because it's easier to control the people. So, it is here and they're using this Sovietised system with the NGOs and 'governance' literally means that those groups with the power and the voice, who get the voice and the media's too happy to listen to them, they are the new type of government. This is the new Soviet that has been brought in. If you don't belong to a big group, you have no voice whatsoever and these big, well funded NGOs -

Alex: and they call them 'stakeholders'. The individual has no voice but all these sub-groups who then have Heads, who are Globalists, who speak for them and really control them, they are 'stakeholders' and then we see all this nomenclature now coming in and replacing everything. Alan, I want to go to calls here but, just in closing, before we do that, The Plan: the official UN documents issued now and Government documents say they want to reduce us by 80% and everything we've seen up till now is just testing the soft kill weapons, testing how to sell the public, how to not have the public notice that people are dying all around them. How to try to cook the numbers and spin things; but, we know there's been hot kill going on in Iraq, hot kill going on in Serbia, Afghanistan, Africa, Latin America, where large portions of populations are being killed, 10, 20, 30 - 40% in some cases. The hot killing, the fast-killing in the West, when are they going to start launching those?

Alan: I think fairly shortly, they have big plans to standardise the world quickly. What they're doing, and that's exactly what they're doing, they're eradicating all older cultures that haven't gone along and accepted this very vague term of 'democracy'. They haven't accepted world bank running their system, they haven't accepted, basically, the British style parliamentary system; because, this whole world system was born in London, England, it's from the 1500s, John Dee wrote about the creation of a world empire, based on the British system -

Alex: and it's now come out that the Crown, MI5 and MI6 run the whole Parliament, spy on it, they kill any member or set them up if it gets out of line. It is totally ceremonial, just like the Congress.

Alan: Yes, and after World War Two, there were big talks at the United Nations, once they'd set it up, that those Colonial countries would not be pulled out of by Britain until they had set up, in those countries, a mini British-type system of Government and then they could pull out and withdraw. It might take a generation or more to do it.

Alex: and they wrote hundreds of books, from Quigley's to others, bragging about the system; but, you go to Wikipedia

or to the mainline Encyclopaedia Britannica and they say the New World Order doesn't exist. It doesn't matter if it's taught at Princeton, Harvard and Oxford and they admit the system of world governance, through the shadow round tables, they will still laugh at us and say it doesn't exist.

Alan: That's right, even though the Historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is part of the parallel government, Carroll Quigley himself, wrote his big book on it, Anglo American Establishment and Tragedy and Hope and he outlines in there, their whole agenda. It was quite fascinating.

Alex: Yeah, that's a great book, I read that back when I was about 15, and I had no idea that what I was reading was the keys to how it all worked; and, this is the Government commissioning. You have to understand that the people in government really have know how it works: these are the slaves, we're poisoning them, we're going to get rid of them, ok and if you work with us, you'll be allowed to procreate and we won't kill you, how's that sound?

Alan: Another odd thing too, was back in the 90s, I think it's the same in the US, that politicians, in Canada and the British Commonwealth countries, they made a law to treat the politicians, and their families, in special military hospitals and, I thought at the time, *"well what's all this about? Aren't the hospitals we have good enough for them?"* and I realised too, what it is, is all these coming plagues that are scheduled to come out, they do have treatments for them, they do have the real antidotes to them and I think they've been giving the politicians and the families these particular antidotes and, so in other words, they're bought and paid for.

Alex: well that's actually already come out: they get all the cancer cures, they get it all. I mean, this is so diabolical.

Alan: Yes, and that's why they go along with it these politicians, they will keep their mouth's shut, they will play the game, because they're getting all these benefits and a fairly good guarantee they will live.

Alex: Ultra-vicious, ultra-wicked, ultra-selfish and a lot of you listening will continue to laugh; but, god-forbid, as you're burying your children and your wife or your husband, from what your masters are going to do to you, maybe then you'll fight back. Then you'll be facing the drone aircraft and the swords and the brain-washed chipped troops but we can still get into their deep underground bases, even after this happens and probably beat them; but, we'll see. We'll be right back, stay with us.

--- BREAK ---

Alex: Alright, we're going to Don in Costa Rica, Jimmy, Dustin, Donna, Rico, Dustin, Jeremy and others. You know, I've done a lot of hit pieces, I've gone on a lot of national TV shows, where they tape you for days, for hours and they cut up what you said and they never let you put out your real evidence of 9/11 being an inside job or the New World Order; and, you know, the key is the mainstream media's lost all their credibility, they've been caught putting out their disinfo forever; and, I said I'd do this, first the History Channel thing and others and I did them and it's a stacked deck. But, this newest one, Alan, was a guy that specialises in hit pieces on JFK, researchers and others, and really puts out ridiculous pieces, where it's not even based on reality, you know the very foundations of it aren't - and he's doing a big piece for National Geographic - and I said: *"you know what I don't think I'm going to do that interview, no, I'm not going to be interviewed by it"* and they just can't believe that I don't care about going on their national TV show, so that I can have them stack the deck and do that. Again, the culture is so sick, wanting to be on TV. Alan?

Alan: It's true, it's interesting as well to recognise that Professor Carroll Quigley himself mentioned that was a technique they used in mainstream media, because they often called on him to bring on with a guest who's coming out with a theory of the world being manipulated and they'd bring him on, to try and repudiate the guest. That was part of his function and he admits that, in his own book that they'd try and stack the deck and make the person look ridiculous.

Alex: Yeah, to go on TV, here he is: Government Historian, who's writing a book for the government, laughing and how he would go lie to the American people and say this didn't exist. I mean, how do they get these guys to do this against their fellow man?

Alan: There are many people out there so easily bribed, ego, status, self-benefit. I've been asked by the Elite themselves, you know, *why don't you simply join us? You know you have the skills, the talent, the IQ and so on;* and, they cannot understand that you have something which we call integrity, they can't understand that at all. It's a foreign, they actually go into a stunned look when you say it, they can't understand

Alex: Well, I mean they killed 3,000,000 Iraqis in the last 18 years. I don't want to be part of that, I mean, killing little kids.

Alan: Yes, and to them, that's nothing, that's nothing at all. They sleep well, they plan this kind of thing, they don't need sleeping pills, they are psychopathic types and we really cannot relate to them, they're so far removed as a species in psychopathy and so in-bred that it's guaranteed to pass on to their offspring.

Alex: Alright, let's talk about psych - that term - later. But, right now, let's go to Don in Costa Rica and then we'll hold him over. Don you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Don: Hello there Alex, yeah, I'm calling from an IP phone in Costa Rica, a first-time caller, former Californian. Can you hear me ok?

Alex: Yes, sir.

Don: Ok, I just wanted to talk a little bit about global warming and, supposedly, its cause, CO2, which a lot of people call a green house gas; but, if you want to find some information on it, you'd better find it by looking up "industrial gases" on the Internet and you'll find all the uses that industry uses CO2 for. So, my plan to stop all talk of global warming would be simply just to outlaw the sale of CO2 and, when you do that, the first people to raise a stink about it would be the soft drink industry and also, maybe, their consumers.

Alex: Yeah, well they're not going to do that, they're going to tax it, they know it's based on all manufacturing, life on this planet, you know, a key, it's: sunlight, water, oxygen, carbon dioxide makes the world go round. Stay there, we'll get Alan Watt's take on this, when we get back. The global feudalism tax, stay with us.

Transcription by Bill Scott.

HOUR 2 to follow ...

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

Tuesday 18th November 2008

--- Hour 2 ---

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: Alright Don, yes CO2 is just used in almost every type of manufacturing imaginable: soft drinks, the oceans are filled with it, the atmosphere, it's what the plants breathe; but it's the perfect thing to restrict, it's what humans exhale and - as the Club of Rome said, Richard N. Haass at the CFR, writing for them, he said it's about making humans the enemy and the state as the solution, to deal with the enemy. So, it's about making us bad. Alan Watt?

Alan: Yes, that's in the book *The First Global Revolution* and that's put out by the Club of Rome and they said that - back in the '70s - they were looking at a way to unite the planet and allow the public to be dominated, they'd allow themselves to be dominated; and, they said that they hit upon the idea of making man the enemy to an environment and they could say that global warming was caused by man, they said 'that would fit the bill', that excuse would fit the bill.

Alex: That's a quote; now this is published publicly, now think about this listeners, openly saying it's fake and openly saying they want a global state, waging war against the individual and exterminating us, these are not nice people Alan; any comments on that Don?

Alan: What we know too, is that the Club of Rome is not just a Think Tank; it's the premiere Think Tank that creates strategy for the future and hands it to governments to put into policy.

Alex: Meanwhile you have all these well meaning liberals and mainline people and having global warming parties and getting involved and knifing tyres of SUVs. *I'm proving, oh I'm so loving* and then now, Obama openly has announced these youth brigades, 3 million man, environmental squads, 1 million man domestic spy force. He says it on TV, his chief of staff says it. All of them too and he puts it on his website and then pulls it off and I'm getting hundreds of emails everyday Alan saying I'm a liar. They had openly - and then I was watching PBS Sunday. A show called *Fuelled* and they had a round table on PBS, with Robert Kennedy and others saying we're going to take everybody out of work and have them work for the environment, fighting for the environment. Can you imagine all these dumbed-down fluoride heads, sterilised, running-around literal zombie creatures, coming after us that know what's going on because the government gives them a little uniform?

Alan: That is right and what the Club of Rome also said about that agenda, was that the only time the public will allow themselves to be completely ruled 100% is during a war scenario and therefore they'd have to make a war scenario to do with the environment and man against the planet and then they would change all of society, by the laws they would then introduce. It's a war scenario, they're using all the techniques right now; so, you're quite right. A land army was spoken about, the first earth army, was spoken about at NATO, of all places, well actually, NASA came out with it. They now have it.

Alex: And: they mention, lets get more into that after the calls but they also mention the other part of the pincer: it says "Fake environmentalism carbon tax terrorism, threat of staged terror" and like a beetle grabbing a wasp: *schkeeww*, he's got you, *schkeeww* pincer attack, fake terror-fake environment *schkeeww*, got you'

Alan: That's right.

Alex: My studio audience likes the analogy!

Alan: The indoctrination of children at kindergarten now is terrifying, because they're going to grow up to be real staunch Enviro-Nazis and you can see it all coming, what's being planned. They always go for the youngsters, to train them for their role when they are adults.

Alex: Well, you saw these articles in the New York Times and others where *"I'm glad my 3 year old and 5 year old rebuke me for taking a hot bath, I won't anymore"*. *"I'm glad my children are my bosses"* So, reversing roles with mindless 5 year old Nazis, literally in red and black uniforms, climate cops, we're not making it up, just storming around reporting everyone. Oh it's so good, I mean, how could you make this up Alan? It's too insane.

Alan: George Orwell had that in his book and you can see it in the movie too, the British version, with Richard Burton. Excellent work, the movie, 1984. The children have little uniforms on, they call the adults thought criminals, they're going to report them. This is all here.

Alex: And the uniform is red and black, just as it is now in England and the US. Red and black uniform, kids running round, by 15 they give them machine guns. We're going to skip this break, for internet listeners, I'm going to let Don finish up in Costa Rica. Here we go. Yeah folks you can't make it up, I mean, you can't make it up. It's in the Philadelphia Daily news, 15 years olds with M-16s, training for us. I mean, we're just screwed; they're going to turn loose mindless hordes of scum. Brain-dead, brain-washed, lazy hamburger eaters, the mainline McDonalds heads, the fluoride heads on us. Because they'll do anything for money, anything for power; I just wish I was out on Costa Rica with Don. Don, finish off your points.

John: Don dropped off.

Alex: Don dropped off; I wanted to hear from Don, he does have a good idea down there in Cost Rica, Don. Jimmy in Kentucky, fellow thought criminal, I'm sure your children will be reporting you soon, because it's part of the home of the free, land of the brave. Go ahead criminal!

Jimmy: How you doin' Alex?

Alex: Oh, I'm realising that freedom is all sorts of secret police and children spying!

Jimmy: Today's my first day actually getting through; I've tried to call before. So, instead of asking a question, I would like to give some information to maybe help people.

Alex: Oh, do you have a licence to be able to speak, and be able to talk? Government wants you to have a licence to be able to speak to fellow slaves! I'm sorry, go ahead.

Jimmy: [Laughter] No, you're alright! I got a simple physics test for anybody who does not believe that 9/11 was an inside job and anybody can do this anywhere. It's simply: grab a quarter and try to stick it in a nickel slot and if you can get that quarter to fit, then I'll believe the official version of it. Outside of that, I can't see a plane going into the Pentagon; and, consider me, I don't know, ignorant, but I think that's an easy way to get it across to people. Just figured I'd try to put that out there; and, Ventura, Governor Ventura, used a quote from Denzel Washington, *"talk to me like I'm a six-year old so I'll understand"*. I have another quote from Denzel Washington that I liked and it was in Training Day and I can't curse but *"The crap ain't chequers, it's chess"* and it's pretty simple when you sort of think that way that they will do whatever they can to win this war.

Alex: Well, I mean, exactly, you've got these scientists who come up with these plans to dumb us down, sterilise us, poison us. They're doing it on record and the public just can't believe it because it's so horrible. Thanks for the call. Allan Watt, comments on that.

Alan: That's absolutely true, you have to - people suspend their incredulity because they can't imagine it, and they have been trained, that the *Good Shepherd* there, the boss man, is really different from themselves. He is very altruistic, he's there to help them, and all the scientific elite are there to help them. That's how they've been trained to perceive this; and, the trick of the elite is always to convince, the wolf or the shepherd has always to convince the sheep their interest lay in the same direction as the elite themselves. That's the con-game of it, that's the trick of it.

Alex: That's like the slave saying: *we got to take care of this here plantation, this here our plantation*. Here we go, we're going live.

They have trained the public, Alan Watt, as you know, to believe that what they believe is reality and that the general public is with the elite; and, as you were saying: that the general masses' well-being is the same well-being as the elite or

that we're altogether, we're all going in the same direction, we all have the same interests. The public's also been trained not to have respect for themselves and to imagine Hollywood people as like gods who float around on clouds and elitists with egg heads and fancy suits on TV know more than they do. When in truth, once you really know what's really going on, you watch the egg-heads, the experts, they're putting out false disinfo on purpose that isn't even meant to make sense. Alan?

Alan: That is true and with science they can rationalise anything to an ignorant populous.

Alex: Let's take more calls here. Let's talk to Dustin, In Ohio, Dustin, you're on the air, with Alan Watt, welcome.

John: Dustin dropped off.

Alex: Dustin dropped off, ok, I see that there. Donna, in New Mexico, you're on the air.

Donna: Hello.

Alex: Hi.

Donna: How are you today?

Alex: Fine thank you.

Donna: Hi Alan as well.

Alan: Hello.

Donna: I'm going to raise a point that never gets raised, in terms of the global climate change debate and it's one that really gets under my skin, because I've researched it extensively and that is heating of the Ionosphere, using electromagnetic energy from towers or projects such as HAARP, one of many I think, over 60 countries now are heating the Ionosphere and I don't see how we can even have a discussion about climate change and so forth, without including this in this 'debate'. The debate itself is polarised, it comes down on two sides: those who believe in naturally-occurring climate change, that's one side, and those who believe in the global warming myth and it is a myth. There is no doubt about that, it takes you about 5 seconds to figure it out, if you look it up. What we see, when we experience this Ionosphere heating, with electromagnetic energy is severe changes in Jet Stream, increase in volcanics, increase in earthquakes. Now, my understanding is that HAARP went operational approximately sometime, right before 2004; and right after that, we had the dramatic earthquake / tsunami in Indonesia.

Alex: Let me be specific here: because you're bringing up a really important point that I have made but not often enough; in fact, this morning, I was beginning to make this very point and then you have these thousands of thoughts, that never get on air and I want you to comment more on it Donna and then we'll have Alan comment on it. But, it's this: we know the sun was in a particularly hot phase, putting off more heat radiation in the last thirty years. Now, in the last few, it's cooled down, the entire solar system is cooling. The ice caps that were receding on Mars are getting larger, same thing from the Moons of Saturn and Jupiter and others. Now, separately from that, they're getting upset that, because of the cooling, it's becoming obvious that it's not global warming, so now they're just saying *climate change*; but then that's very child-like, we're always having climate change, we have seasons. We know we go through hot and cold periods, but you're right, none of that even matters when it's declassified that they're doing thousands of aerosol spraying operations, just 'google' it. The Government now admits they're -

Donna: I'm watching one right now.

Alex: Just finishing this thought for folks that don't know what Donna knows, that don't know what Alan knows, I'm just throwing this out because it's so important, and I meant to make the point today and I'm glad you called in; that's synchronicity or serendipity, whichever one. The point here is that, just finishing the thought: they are clearly, as Secretary of Defence Colin said in '97, in Army Times, the April issue: they do have weather weapons, they do have tectonic earthquake weapons, they said it, they admit it, and they are manipulating the weather. So, finish up your comment and then I want to get Alan Watt's take on that.

Donna: Ok, well there's a misconception about missile defence shields, what the mainstream puts out there is that

missile defence Shield are these interceptors which fail 9 times out of 10; and, in fact, missile defence shield is pulsed-energy, electro magnetic energy into the ionosphere and I'm leaning towards thinking that the Chemtrails that I'm witnessing right now, outside my window, has something to do with that. So, what we have here, is this shielded energy being created by antennas such as HAARP and you say HAARP, you've got this horrible stigma, just like you have when you say Chemtrails; but, it's a very real thing and it's impacting everybody, every thing, living organism.

Alex: Well, governments admit that they use antennas, to manipulate the atmosphere and that's in thousands, literally thousands, of mainstream newspapers have reported on that. China does it, Russia does it; the problem is we don't know the full extent of that. We do know that there are thousands of spraying programmes going on and with aluminium, dioxide, with barium salts being added to jet fuel, perfect compartmentalisation, the companies don't even know. It's only the three big jet fuel makers that are adding it. Alan Watt, comments on this.

Alan: It's much bigger even, the HAARP technology was used in the 1970s, early '70s, from Russia, Riga in fact, the soviet system in Latvia; and, we find out now that there's over 54 of them world-wide. The US has one and I think Iceland and one in Greenland as well, there's one in Alaska and they have one in Australia in Pine Gap. Now they can work these in concert with each other. It was in the British papers they used it in the first Gulf War, in Iraq and it literally affected the minds of the soldiers who were just walking out the desert, completely stunned. They hadn't been under bombardment, at least a visible bombardment and yet they were like zombies. It can affect the mind. Now, the HAARP technology, there's no doubt about it, this ties in with technotronic warfare that Brzezinski talked about in his book *Between the Two Ages*. He says shortly a technique will be used on the public and it will affect their minds. It will make them very placid etc and they can also use it to put thoughts right into your head, if necessary, by using a secondary beam. The United Nations signed a document with all the countries that had HAARP technology in the 1970s. You should look into that, it's under 'Weather Warfare', and the whole idea was dreamed up in the '50s, with Teller who was the inventor of the H-bomb. He said if we can dose the atmosphere, with Barium salts, aluminium oxide and others, he said we can make it very conductive and it will help this ELF frequency cover vast distances and they could use it either for altering the weather, weather modification or they could cause global warming with it, or freezing, one or the other, it depends on the type of frequency they hit it with, and they said they could also affect the mindset of a target population. This is actually in the Treaty at the United Nations, from the '70s. They have this technology; they're using it extensively across the world.

Alex: And, by the way, the Baltimore Sun, 8 years ago, did a big report, admitting that DARPA is testing antenna arrays across the United States and it said *"To calm the American people we put off these waves" We love you, we're the government!*

Alan: I've got photographs, from Canada, the States and Europe, they're putting up these strange antennas that look like tall lamp posts, with like a wind-sock on the end of it. I've seen this construction and photographs of the construction, where they have massive thick cables going into the bases of them; and, this is part of the technotronic series set-up, where they can control crowds during (and whole populations) during times of crisis. They can make you, literally, zombified and very placid, if they wish to.

Alex: But that's freedom Alan!

Alan: That's the freedom, that's the freedom, that's their new freedom, ha ha. Freedom was redefined by Mr Bush himself.

Alex: Well, for the people that think they're going to enforce this system, most of them aren't going to be part of the brave new future either, are they?

Alan: No, they will not, I think too that'll start freaking out them, as they become closer to their target, when, they, personally, will see their end coming. They will no longer be necessary. This is interesting; you see, technology is very old, because the true sciences are kept back from the public, even from Professors. There's much higher levels of technology and science existing and we know this from Nick Begich who had a documentary on television, on the Wendy Mesley show, where he demonstrated the obsolete technology, little hand-held remotes that the CIA used, back in the 1950s, where they could put thoughts directly into a target's mind.

Alex: By the way, they had said Ted Stevens was beating his brother, but it looks like Senator Stevens, it's going to be

Senator Stevens, it looks like he's beating Nick Begich's brother, Mark Begich, so he's winning right now in that highly-contested Senate race, just a programme note. You're absolutely right; they've suppressed a lot of technologies. Anything else you wanted to add there caller?

Donna: Yes, one more thing and this is really important: the powers of observation, for everybody, are critical, not just in terms of the political / geo-political situation, we really have to use our mind. But, in observing nature every day, if you really pay attention, you will see things you've never seen before. We had a period of six weeks, I live in a small mountain village in Northern New Mexico, where we have farming and ranching. There was a period of six weeks or more, where things stopped growing, literally stopped growing. Flowers didn't bloom, crops that had been planted weren't getting any bigger; and, when I noticed it myself, with regard to my indoor plants and outdoor flowers and so forth, these are plants that are potted mind you, not even in the ground.

Alex: Everything these elites do is about playing God, total Matrix dominance, total. I mean, they have all these terms, but go ahead, full-spectrum dominance.

Donna: Well, this went on for weeks and weeks and weeks, where they weren't dying but they weren't flourishing, they weren't growing. So, when I talked to local people, local farmers about it, they said 'yes' they had observed the same thing, they didn't know what was going on. I posted on a message board that goes out across the country, and people posted the same thing, they said yes, we noticed it was very strange. So what if? I mean it's a what-if? What if this energy that they're manipulating could be used to stop things from growing?

Alex: Now it can be used to kill you so according - but listen - 2 billion bees, or close to 80% in England, just dropped dead, dropping dead everywhere. Other animals are dropping dead, whole bird species are dying; meanwhile, the Globalists prance around going 'it's for the earth, for the earth' when really, they want to destroy the earth and rebuild it, in their image, playing God. Alan Watt is our guest and we'll be right back for everybody on the AM and FM dial. We're going to take some more calls, we want to get to everybody, here on the www.infowars.com streams only, during this break. I joke around about all this because it would be too stressful if I didn't; but, this is all very serious, it's all very, very painful to admit that we've got to this point. Ok, Alan, let's take on a call, very interesting call from Donna in New Mexico, you're comments to what she was just saying.

Alan: She's right on, even here in Canada, where I am here, this is the blueberry area for this country and they literally didn't get enough sunlight this year. It rained every single day June and July; heavy, heavy spraying, this is the Global Dimming they talk about at NASA.

Alex: NASA brags they dim the earth by 20%, that's BBC report, and they admit they're chemtrailing but it's only on university sites and then no news will touch it.

Alan: That is correct and, also, there are no birds here, there are just no birds, I can walk through the forest here and there's not a single bird. The moles are coming out of the ground and dying; and, I've noticed quite a few of them, this last couple of months, so they're being poisoned by the stuff that's coming down in the spray as well.

Alex: They're just slaughtering us and then they're going to say it's a global economic environmental crisis and then say that we've all got to be enslaved to stop it.

Alan: And they blame us for doing it and getting us to believe it! It's a brilliant strategy.

Alex: All you've got to do is just be completely ruthless, and it's a brilliant strategy. Let's go ahead and talk to Rico, in Toronto. Rico, you're on the air.

Rico: Hi how are you?

Alex: Good.

Rico: Alan, I have to say that I really respect your work; and, Alex, of course. So I just wanted to say that off the bat. Second, something I want to say also: I'm sure you probably didn't get the chance to catch James Bond new movie as it came out Friday?

Alex: No, but every James Bond has all these pro New World Order brain-washing messages. What's the latest brain-

washing?

Rico: Oh, Alex, this baby is crazy. Ok, there's a scene where they go into a theatre where all the shadow elite group is like communicating in the theatre itself. There's a giant eye that opens up and it's all Catholic priests; then, at the bottom of it, of the altar, if you will, there's a bunch of people who are being dragged as prisoners, to the eye in front. Then there's a woman that comes up with a knife and she's, basically, sacrificing this guy that's tied up to the eye; and to the whole altar. I was like: 'my god, propaganda, propaganda, propaganda'.

Alex: So, they're just throwing Illuminati / Catholic, the Catholic Church as the Illuminati, human sacrifice?

Rico: Yes and it's like they brought this guy actually sacrifices to the eye, then after that you have, like the whole movie is about a war for the resources. The shadow group makes the government, the big theatre they're putting back in, selling the water rights to like the whole country.

Alex: But, let me guess, the MI6 James Bond is going to save us?

Rico: Yes, he basically he goes, like he's not aware that that the Americans are with it, the CIA section chief is with it.

Alex: Let me just say this, I mean, obviously the Vatican and New World Order and I'm not even catholic; but I am seeing major pushes to make it only about it being a catholic conspiracy, in the media. But then meanwhile, the new da Vinci code movie Angels and Devils is about the Catholic Church being the good guys and it being an Anglo-American Merovingian. Alan Watt, let's come back after the break and have your comment on this.

--- BREAK ---

Alex: Ok, behind the scenes there, we were talking to Rico in Toronto. He went and saw the new James Bond movie. No, I didn't go see it; I'm dealing with all the admitted world government being set up in front of me. He talked about how it's Catholic priests doing human sacrifice to the Illuminati in the movie and I got some emails about it but I haven't seen it myself yet. So, on that side, it's saying it's a Catholic conspiracy, then you have the new Angels and Devils coming out with all these big actors like Tom Hanks, where it's the Catholics fighting the Illuminati and I'll tell you what that is: that's about making it factionalised / divide and conquer. Where now people will fight about 'which group is it really?' when the New World Order controls both groups. Correct? Alan Watt.

Alan: Absolutely, there's no doubt about it, even Malachi Martin, who was a Jesuit Priest, said that the Vatican had been totally taken over and is now run by Freemasons and these are the same Freemasons that run the Protestant side as well. It's the same Freemasons that go over and get knighted by the royalty, that's one of their high ambitions of course, to serve the Great Work.

Alex: Let's be clear: we're not having a debate about the Catholic Church pushing world government, the last two Popes have called for it; we're not debating that. We're just stating the facts of what it is today and, for some reason, groups out of Israel, fund the idea that if you don't only talk about Catholics being the source of all evil, that you are in their employ and that's just massive disinfo.

Alan: That's right, even though in Israel itself, there is a Masonic Lodge there, where some of the Muslim leaders attend, along with the Jewish leaders and leaders from the Western world. There's been articles in the paper here, from a Jewish leader in Toronto, with his regalia on, his Masonic regalia going off to that particular Lodge, representing Canada. You understand: they used to say that Isis had a thousand faces, well you see, this is the organisation with a thousand faces and fronts. They're a 'thousand points of light'.

Alex: And, the Masons are only one more of those fronts.

Alan: Yes, there's Blue, there's Royal Arch, but they all take their orders from the English Lodge, that's where they get their Charters from.

Alex: Just like all royalty gets it's Charter from there.

Alan: Yes, and the Duke of Kent, traditionally, is the head of the York Rite of Freemasonry that runs the whole show.

Alex: Alright. Rico, do you agree with those statements?

Rico: I do, I do, definitely, it was just, and it was crazy, because they were showing you like its cabal of all industrialists.

Alex: But, the British are good and they're going to save us from the cabal, right?

Rico: Well, they wanted to go along with it; but, supposedly James Bond did not want to go along with it, then after that; but, it's like leaves you with like ok: this shadow group are there, they're still doing what they're doing and the Minister even goes out to say it's all about resources.

Alex: So, we've got to go ahead and do what the Shadow Group wants. I appreciate your call. That's throwing it in your face and we're seeing that everywhere Alan, explain to people what predictive programming is.

Alan: Predictive programming is a technique developed in London, for the BBC, by the Tavistock Institute, where they experimented on, first of all, mental patients and then they expanded it into the general population, by surveys and tests etc. They found out that, mainly through fiction, because your censor part of the brain is down, you don't expect to have to make decisions on information. You're being entertained, your censor's down and therefore all of the messages that are wrapped into, generally, a fight and flight scenario, where the hero gets chased, there's always a lot of chasing going on and your adrenaline's up. If it's attached to emotion and sex and so on, then many messages can be downloaded into your subconscious, to make you familiar with this new possibility, they've got possibility programming and therefore when it happens in reality--

Alex: And so, now when we talk about it, they're comfortable with it because 'oh, everybody knows about that'. Everybody knows the CIA deals the drugs; everybody knows they put cancer viruses in the vaccines. I mean, a lot of people don't even deny what we're saying. They just go 'ok, yeah, everybody knows that'

Alan: That's right, but they don't realise that they now have opinions and conclusions and they have no idea how they arrived at those opinions, but they hold on to them.

Alex: Absolutely. We have another call here, Jeremy in Canada, a lot of calls where you're at, Jeremy - you're on the air.

Jeremy: Ok, listen I really appreciate what you and Alan are doing and other people like you on the alternative media because you're the only ones I hear speaking the truth these days. I just have one question: wouldn't the Bilderbergers and the elites who are killing us with soft-kill, are they suicidal as well as homicidal because, like on the subject of the Disappearing Male, wouldn't their sperm count be way down and wouldn't their children be deformed too?

Alex: No, when you read, they all avoid the plastics, they avoid the vaccines. It's like when I had the State Director on about enforcably injecting the kids in Maryland, he said *"It's no law, you're right and my kids don't take them"* then he laughed. You see, it's that pleasure. Alan.

Alan: What's interesting, back in the '60s I think it was, I was small at the time, toddling around, but there was a documentary on the Queen and how she had her own personal herbalist who dealt with the soap she used and everything else. They don't use what we use, they understand the agenda and they make sure they're healthy and their offspring are healthy too.

Alex: Does that answer your question?

Jeremy: Yes, except.

Alex: Jeremy, hold on, hold.

BREAK

Alex: The Empire's on the run, its Alan Watt and the GCN Radio Network. Go ahead Jeremy, finish up.

Jeremy: Ok, what about some of these plastic dangerous chemicals that are right in the atmosphere of the whole planet,

so they would be breathing it too.

Alex: Well, they are and the fact is they're doing it. Everything Alan's telling you and I'm telling you, they admit sir. I mean we can give you all the sources they're on www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com , they're on www.infowars.com , they're on our sites. I make films about them. Alan does presentations about them. They also understand how these things cross and mix, it's a nexus of - take the Batman movies - in one of them, they say, from about 15 years ago 'yeah, we staged terror attacks like the Gulf of Tonkin', or this event, or: *"hey we're crossing a whole bunch of different hair care and face care products but together they poison you and then they sell you solution"*. Well, see that's what they really do in the real world. OK, so, these people are obsessive-compulsive, they're all about intricately-woven systems and they brag about it. Lord Rothschild, two weeks ago, in major papers, saying: *"We run the world; we're setting up world government / world governance"*. He said *"My family's most proud of how we've kept our wealth, not been decadent, controlled our family"*. See, they're all about keeping their money, Institutions; and, the general public's like 'how can something last 500 years?' They don't understand, it's like universities or organisations, Alan, do you want to explain that to him?

Alan: Yes, it's inter-generational, Foundations can go on for centuries with the same mandate, retiring, using and rehiring new ones, into the same agenda.

Alex: Their families all breed together; even the servant families breed together.

Alan: Yes, it's all eugenics; Rockefeller ran the Eugenics system back in the '30s and 40s and so on. They were the ones who mandated for sterilisation for what they called the 'feeble-minded' and they're still into that yet. I've heard a Rockefeller recent speech, talking about the need to reduce the population and that there's too many, basically, common types at the bottom. It's never changed.

Jeremy: I totally agree that they are doing eugenics and that they want to get rid of the 'inferiors', which is most of us; but, I'm just wondering: the pollution in the atmosphere, are they really totally responsible for that? because they're breathing that air too.

Alan: Yes, but understand how these people live. If you take Buckingham Palace, it's rigged up to, and the same with Rockefeller's home and all these people's homes, these are rigged up to withstand and even filtrate radiation, through filters etc. They don't breathe the same stuff we do. Their limos are the same, so they have, basically a system which keeps them pretty well out of the main pollution atmosphere at all times. They also have an advanced Chelation, that's the big thing with them at the top, where they go in and literally, with micro techniques, they can actually carry them around in their pockets.

Alex: Yeah, we're going back to the main audience. They also do total body blood transfusions. Here we go: Alright, final segment with Alan Watt. This show has just blasted past us. We got Kyle, Scott, Dave, Andy and others, and we're going to go back to Alan Watt here, in just a moment. I want to make something clear, before I take some final calls for Alan Watt here, who we really appreciate. You know, I don't even loose sleep dealing with this, I do sometimes, but not as much as I would if I just didn't do the best job I can fighting it and move forward. You're only alive one time. There are just very wicked folk as control freaks that run the planet. They say it's our right to do this to us because - survival of the fittest - they're in control, we're not. And, I liken them to cancer, you know cancer can take over a body, cancer is "dominant" in the tissues of the body; but it ends up killing the host. And, it's the same thing with the global elite. I don't think they're in total control, they've lost their minds, they're crazy, they say there's no such thing as a genetic mutation, when they create chimera / cross-species creations, they just say well man's a natural mutation and, so, anything we make is a natural mutation. So, all their talk about the environment is a bunch of bull; they don't even care about themselves, at certain levels. Some of them do, some don't. A lot of them are very nihilistic and openly state – and we have this in Endgame: blueprint for global enslavement - that they might want to just destroy the Earth for fun. It's like Nero burning Rome or Caligula marrying his horse, throughout history these guys go crazy. So, there is some megalomania going on here; but, this is just a huge institution of evil and they select more evil people into their ranks, as the older ones die; and, to them it's a great honour that Zbigniew Brzezinski brags that he supported Pol Pot and helped him kill 2 million people, he's very proud of that and they honour him when he walks on stage anywhere. They look at him with respect: 'Ah, you killed 2 million'. Kissinger killed tens of millions, that's why there's such respect for him. These people, *"we respect the tough job you've done"*. *"Well someone has to do it."* Alan, in closing, before we take a few final calls; but, in closing for your comments, I want folks to go to www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com , get

some of the audios, the CDs that are there to support you, well listen to your interviews and stuff you do, there's of different variance and flavour and ideas covered there. But, I want you, in closing, to just speak to the enemy's mindset and, was I accurately, from your position studying it, was I accurately trying to articulate their mindset?

Alan: Yes, what they've found with psychopaths like Hitler: he said that the German people could not conquer the world, did not deserve to live under his own theory, A Darwinist theory, and you find with Israel: Israel had to drag the Prime Minister Begin off when he had this Samson Complex, when he said *"If Israel goes down, we'll take the world with us"*. That's a standard psychopathic response, complete nihilism, if they cannot win and get their way. However, most of them at the top, have utter faith in their own abilities and the money and power to buy the sciences they need to help their own survival; and, so they pin everything on higher sciences which are kept quiet from the public, to pull themselves through.

Alex: Same thing with Hitler and his super weapons but they do have the underground bases, I mean, in Switzerland or in Russia, they have underground bases with whole population food. Here, we're told they don't exist, while they're under congressional office they admit it exists; but, they tell us, the dumbest people on earth, no, it doesn't exist; or the most mind-controlled people on earth I should say. So, they're also very confident, because they have those facilities.

Alan: They have their total faith in forward planning and the unlimited financing that can be taken from the tax-payer and funnelled into building their safe houses and their underground bases; and, they're well-stocked up as well. Margaret Thatcher talked about that when she was in power because she was spending incredible amounts of the tax-payers' money on building these things, for the elite. She was quizzed on it, she said if the common people tried to get in, the SAS will machine gun them down, because no commoner would be allowed in. That's the arrogance of them.

Alex: That's the arrogance and - by the way - Michael Crichton did come out about global warming, his last book was about the New World Order, State of Fear. I read it; it came out in what, 2006. It was about the New World Order, how they're engineering the mass extermination and I know people that knew Michael Crichton, he died of an accelerated, basically very quick-acting, cancer. He was in great health, a medical doctor and, I believe, they got rid of him. Mark Cuban, was going to put out Loose Change, he backed off, after threats. He was threatened, we should do an article about that; so, he did back off of it and then notice, you have trillions being stolen by the Bankers but they claim he stole stocks, selling his own stocks, \$700,000 and he's worth like \$5 billion, selling some stock of some little company, but again the public will think of him as rich, he owns a basketball team, just like they burned Martha Stewart. So, none of the bankers Cash Cary [?] or Paulson or - they won't get in trouble and of course, their minions too. No, no, it's going to be Mark Cuban and he's going to be punished now, for even thinking about and remember O'Reilly threatened him, and he said *"You will be taken down. Do not make it or you're gone buddy, you hear me"*, I'm talking about he went further and just threatened him on air and he said *"You keep your mouth shut, you don't do it or you're going down, it's over. You understand I'm threatening you, this is a threat, don't do it."* and then now, you see they wait and he's punished. It's just like the governor of New York was going to go after the Banks, well his dirt came out. So, this is dangerous stuff we're involved in.

Alan: Oh, they are ruthless at the top, absolutely ruthless. We had James Goldsmith, Sir James Goldsmith, who tried to pull Britain out of the EU, he was popular enough and famous enough to get a massive following and he died from a pancreatic cancer that killed him within two weeks of diagnosis.

Alex: And, of course, there's more than just that: we have the guy that was going to get us out of Iraq in England, who was going to beat Gordon Brown and something happened to him real fast.

Alan: Kelly and he also, I mean Kelly, he said they'll find me in the woods with my wrists cut and, surely enough, they did but they found no blood; but we know their standard MO [modus operandi], they're utterly ruthless at the top; and, those who join their circles and join their fraternities and take oaths do put themselves at risk, they know that. Now most of them think they'll never have to recount for it, or stand up for it but they do know if they cross the line, their lives can be forfeit.

Alex: What do the elites think of us Alan, from your study?

Alan: I always liken it to the sadist breaking the legs of the cow and down it goes and then they kick the cow because it can't get up. In other words: they've dumbed us down, they're poisoned us, they've dropped the IQ, they've literally bio-

engineered us until we're almost trans-sexual as we are today and they laugh at us, they laugh at the mess we're in and they have this complete disdain for us, in fact.

Alex: That's right; they laugh at us wallowing in our excrement on the ground, broken legs drooling in pain and say: *'look at how ugly they are, look at how beautiful we are'*. I mean, that is the ultimate in selfishness.

Alan: I was watching a documentary that was made in Germany during World War Two, where some psychiatrist was explaining to school children why they had to kill off the feeble-minded and they showed you the most extreme examples of deformed people with very low IQs and I thought this was exactly the same technique that they're conditioning the whole public. They're conditioning the victims to accept their own demise. That's what they're doing right now.

Alex: Well, I want to jam in very quickly a few final calls here. Who's up next John?

John: Kyle in Florida

Alex: Kyle in Florida, go ahead, you're on the air with Alan Watt.

Kyle: Yeah, how you doin' Alan?

Alex: Good, go ahead.

Alan: Not so bad.

Kyle: First of all, your show is amazing, you have unbelievable insight and I hope the general public knows what you know! My question for you is: I have a situation going on where I'm prescribed with painkillers and my doctor decided to drug test me; and, apparently, I came up as positive for a certain things that were not prescribed and did not come up through what they prescribed me. After that, they urine tested me and then I went and had a blood test done. After that, I'm just wondering why they are trying to make this a criminal procedure.

Alex: Well, number one, I appreciate your call but we've got to jump here. Look, everything is designed to trap the average person and, so, nice people always say *'why are they setting me up?'* *'Why are they criminal, don't they want to be nice?'* No, they want to put you in the prison, they own the private prisons, you're seen as slaves. So, they put out drugs as an excuse to legalise slavery again, instead of it being an illness or a problem, or something you need to be gotten off of, it's *'oh look you're bad, we're going to put you in prison now'*. And, so, yes, they go, they put you on painkillers; then it's a Schedule 3. Then they test you and they find marijuana. You know, when a mother goes in, they don't tell you, they find marijuana in a mother: kids gone. They find any alcohol, they find, in about a third of the time, it's a false positive, they CPS your kids. The whole system is meant to destroy individuality and to get control of your life. So, folks, never take painkillers, even if you're in really bad pain because if you get addicted, they're going to ruin your life. Never take their illegal drugs, because they want to catch you. You defeat them by living clean; you defeat them by living well. You defeat them by realising they're scum and filth and garbage. Young people: do not use drugs; do not think at school, they're brought here for you. Don't even get into the gateway drugs. Keep your head down if your parents put you into a government camp, keep your mouth shut. They are there to destroy you. I can rant and rant but, Alan, in closing, do you want to comment on that?

Alan: It is true, they run both sides of the drug industry: legal and illegal and you would not have the excuse to build up the massive police forces, always under the guise of recruitment to fight the drug war, if it wasn't them putting out the drugs themselves. We know for a fact - and I've read articles from some of the top ex-special forces men who were involved in bringing drugs into the country. We see the Oliver North scandal, with the drugs for guns, with the Contras and so on. The government itself are the biggest drug dealers of all time; so, they want them in society.

Alex: Absolutely and again, ladies and gentlemen, realise the hospitals, everything, the churches have now openly turned into homeland security. They are there to put you in prison. They are there to ruin your life. More and more, they are there to hurt you and that's what this *change* is with Obama because he's going to convert it all over fully to the system, lock step with Bush. Alan Watt: thanks for spending so much time with us.

Alan: It's been a pleasure Alex.

Alex: It's been great having you here.

Transcription by Bill Scott.

October 7th, 2009

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: You know, I sent Rob Dew and Aaron Dykes up to Canada, and they were really impressed with Alan Watt. He's really a classy guy. And I've interviewed him many times over the years, on the radio, but getting to see him on high-def TV editing him for the film, he's a neat guy. And he's going to be in Fall of the Republic 1 and 2, in fact, even more in 2, though, he's one of the central figures in Fall of the Republic 1, along with Webster Tarpley, and Jesse Ventura, and John Perkins, and Max Kaiser, and G. Edward Griffin, and just so many other people, Gerald Celente. The list goes on and on. The film is absolutely jam-packed. Of course, I'm in it. Here's the world premier of our fourth trailer. We had the first trailer kind of sneak peak two months ago, then we had another trailer, that we released, that just gave you a kind of general idea, and now this latest trailer, so actually, this is the third trailer, and the fourth trailer is coming out next week. I'm going to have a total of five. But, here is the newest trailer. It's up on Infowars.com, we just uploaded it for prisonplanet.tv members, in the highest quality. It's also been posted, for everybody to see at FallOftheRepublic.com, all the trailers are there at one spot, and as new ones come out, and sneak peaks come out, you'll be able to see it, but here is the world premier of the TV mindcontrol trailer, of Fall of the Republic. This is a sneak peak into a 20-minute section of a 2hr 20min film. So there is the third trailer. Fourth coming out next week, and the fifth, the day before it comes out. We've got some special sneak peaks too for folks, just at prisonplanet.tv. For the balance of the radio show we'll have a quick, economic, coverage of the last five minutes, is Alan Watt joining us from Canada. Alan, so much is happening. They're imploding the dollar. They're bringing in World Government. They're openly saying no babysitting. No selling watermelons on the side of the road. We're going to give you a hundred thousand dollar fine for garage sales. The same plans in Europe, in Asia, in the U.S. are being implemented. The same names. Open announcement of world government. There's no more debating it. This is the true emergence. I want to go over all of this with you today. But before we get into that, what is most important right now in the mind of Alan Watt, and your deep reflection and analysis as you Cut Through the Matrix? What's key that's developing right now, that Alan Watt thinks we should all know about?

Alan Watt: I think you should know what the New World Order really is. It's a non-democratic system, a world to be ruled by experts and professionals from all different sciences, including all the social sciences. They go under the term of World Peace, and that sounds nice and fuzzy to most people. When you break down, in their own writings, from their own writings, what they mean by World Peace, it literally is a form of totalitarianism from birth to grave; in fact they wanted to separate the children completely from parents, so they wouldn't be contaminated with old-fashioned values and ideas. They've found with scientific indoctrination, from kindergarten onwards, any parental input is made null and void. And so they've pretty well reached that stage. They can literally program the generations with every intake, every year, of kindergarten, upgrade incrementally for what they will experience in their lifetime, and they will accept that which they experience, because they've been taught it at school as coming. So, what you're looking at really is a totalitarian world system, a depopulation plan is at the top of it too. The unfit as they call them in a post-industrial era. Remember, too, that all the scientists across the world now in all professions believe in evolution. It's taught right off the bat. They believe in Darwinian evolution. Survival of the fittest. They believe that we're the Old Man. All the old types that used to work in factories, the blue-collar workers are now obsolete with the emergence of science and robots and genetic technology. They can create new types of better servants, and not as many as they have now. All of this is coming down the pike as we see. Even the move, as you say, to stop neighbors, and that is also to stop contamination and bonding to other people in your little locality with old-fashioned ideas. It's okay to put them into a recommended state-approved daycare place for a day, because they get the correct kind of indoctrination there.

Alex: And simultaneously, Europe and the U.S. and England and Canada announce they want year-round school. And the internal documents from 20 years ago said, to break up the families entirely, they've got the men and women working overtime, so they can't spend time with their kids, and then if you want to use the neighbor, in fact it even said in England, BBC, two groups of police officers aren't allowed to watch their own kids. And the thing was, wow, even the godlike police aren't allowed to watch their kids.

Alan: That's correct.

Alex: And now, 20,000 homes in England they have cameras watching the kids that they go to bed on time, eat what they're supposed to. This is Orwell.

Alan: Yes. And they said that's a pilot project for the rest of the country. And whatever happens in Britain eventually, very rapidly actually, is introduced across the British Commonwealth and we're still a commonwealth. We're still basically a subsidiary of Britain, and then the U.S. picks it up very quickly too. Everything is working together because we're already under a global system. We have been for a long time, and before even the war was started on Iraq, the first one, Gulf War I, we were fed on the news that we're all global, global, global. We went back to being National again when they wanted recruits for the military. They've kept that up for face value, but in reality, they've really rolled ahead with the globalism, and every law, really that comes down to every nation, comes from one of the departments of the United Nations, it's signed into treaty automatically in all the countries.

Alex: And we're going to speak more about that. But since you mentioned the military. Notice how in March of last year, in the U.S., in England, and in Canada, and also in Ireland and Scotland, simultaneously, because I'm just like you do, scanning all the Western media, also Asian media that's in English. Simultaneously on the same day, they deployed troops in downtown cities, and said, oh, they're just helping with drunk drivers, helping with checkpoints. And now they go, oh yes, it's for terrorists, and for gun owners, so right as they implode the economy they deploy the troops worldwide, and then admit it's global. I mean, it's all a private corporate borg deploying this. Now coming after our farms and ranches, our children, any form of independence.

Alan: Yes. They laid out their plan a long time ago, when they set up the League of Nations, the forerunner of the United Nations, and in their own charter, they said eventually they'd ban all private property. They'd also have to eradicate farming because farming was too important to be left to farmers. Big corporations would run the farming of the world. We're simply going through a pre-planned agenda, but now with the Century of Change, and that's the key to it. This is the Century of Change, that all Academia was talking about for fifty-odd years. We're into the Century of Change. It's not democratic. We see now the rise of this entity, this legal entity of the EU, the Economic

Union, as a sovereign new Soviet, a bigger Soviet system than the old Soviet system, non-democratic, that admits in its own publications and in the major media that all the decisions are made by an executive branch at the top with secret committees, and the politicians have no input into the law making. All they can do is complain, and that's it. This is a post-democratic world we're in, and when you read the writings of the big players in the last fifty to a hundred years, involved in these international movements, like the Huxleys, like both the Huxleys in fact, Julian and Aldous Huxley, and Russell and others. They say straight out that this world will be run by a form of scientific dictatorship, where the public will simply obey. That's the whole key to everything now, is to obey, you're an animal. We can retrain you like any animal, the Pavlovian concept, and your job is to serve the World State. That's what it's all about.

Alex: Now Alan, I want to bring up a key point here, and I want you to speak to this, studying their operations. At the heart of it, they are Social Darwinists. They're saying if we kill a billion people, since we are in the positions of power, that means genetically we got the power, because we were the best, and so we're helping the Earth by killing you. They're testing soft-kill weapons, sterilization, as the White House Science Czar spoke about. I want to go over this with you today, but more than that, they get the general public to adopt the Eugenical, Eugenics ideas, but they don't even consciously know why. Yeah, humans are a parasite. Yeah, there's too many of us. We don't have art and literature and spacecraft and you know, we can't do incredible things, which we actually are an incredible species, a wonderful species, a self-aware species. But the elites believe they're gods. They believe they're wonderful, and they want to control the future, and so they only sell the public on lowering their survival instinct so they will accept and make it a religious sacrament dying for their carbon footprint, or not having children, or being sacrificed to the earth. So this idea that man is crud, man is crap. They sell this and sell this, and say, you have no rights, you're just an animal, it's a mind game. It's a huckster's scam, to say, you can make no decisions, you're just programmed. But then, oh, the elites have to have their rights. They have to have their bodyguards. Oh, they're free. They write all this sick, dark, nihilistic poetry about how they control everything, and they'll destroy everything if they want to. So inherently, these are very sick, evil control freaks.

Alan: There's no doubt about it, at all. It's a religion with them. It's a complete. It fulfills all the criteria of a religion. It's a belief system, and superior genetic, basically hereditary genetic stock. That's what they believe in, that they're from it. They believe that we're the leftover junk genes at the bottom, otherwise we would be up at the top. That's the simple reasoning that they have. And they believe in power, total power is the main key to survival. Therefore, they're the ones at the top with the total power, and they do plan to exercise it. They are exercising it now. I just went through stuff that was released from the World Health Organization from some of its meetings, that they've never disclosed to the public before, and they admit during their own discussions, their internal debates, that most of these vaccines, all of the vaccines in fact, the vast bulk of the contaminants in them, including genetic contaminants and viruses are unknown to them. Sometimes 90% of every inoculation in polio still is unknown to them. They don't know the effects on the body, except with the new adjuvants they're using for this upcoming swine flu shot, they do know that they're using, rather than chicken eggs, they're using cancer viruses. They admit that in their own writings. They're using cancer viruses for the simple reason that cancer viruses are almost indestructible so it will stay in your body forever. Supposedly to protect your body, but at the same time it might just give you cancer. This is incredible science. In other words, they know what they're doing, they're taking the population down, not just at a drastic step, all at once, but depending on your shot and your physiology, we'll all start dying off much, much faster over the next few years.

Alex: Now, Alan, stop. This is mind blowing. We're on the same page. This is admitted in hundreds of government textbooks like Eco-Science, by the White House Science Czar. We've now bought over ten books he authored all saying the same sickening stuff about how they would do this. Inject us with cancer viruses that would trigger as soon as our hormone levels lowered in men and women between 45 and 65. We now see that happening. The boldness, what do you call the boldness of where they openly say they're killing us? Where they openly admit the first ten million people in Canada and the U.S. to get the nasal live flu virus, they admit it's going to mutate it and spread it.

Alan: Yes. Not only that.

Alex: So in plain view, they admit it has cancer viruses in the major German and British news. We're shooting cancer viruses live into our nostrils. They admit the Gardasil is killing the girls and mutating. Its own inventor came out and said, don't take it. I'm sure they'll kill her or something. The point is what do you call that, because I see them testing the ambient murder. They're now just killing us right out in the open and just setting the precedent to do it, and then everyone is dropping dead or dying and it's like no big deal.

Alan: That's right. In fact, they even admit, from the World Health Organization, that they're doing a massive campaign to train the public, *train the public*, to accept that masses of people die all the time from strokes and heart attacks and cancers, so don't relate it to the vaccine that you're getting. This is the present propaganda blitz that's out right now. So they're training the victim to accept his own death, and put it down to coincidence. It's amazing that you understand what they can do to the public, because they've lied so many times in the past. They know the formulas and the techniques, and they know how we respond. If there's 1% of credibility in their argument, the public will want to believe them, rather than cross the line, and say, these guys are killing us. They know this.

Alex: Because, because the average person, just like in Harden, Montana when I caught, when our listeners caught the con-artist felon now admitted running a giant takeover of the town to put the locals in the camp, that the private criminal was going to own. Still the local constabulary denies it, even if it's admitted, because they don't want to admit they're wrong, and it's too scary to admit it's happening.

Alan: That's correct. You see, they have no problems in lying to the public, and again, in these recently released documents from internal meetings at the World Health Organization, they said they would have to lie to the public. They can't tell the public the truth. This is from their own minutes of their meetings.

Alex: And these are all eugenicists and they talk about, and they go, it's sad we have to kill everyone, but it's for the Earth. Everybody out there, you've got to warn everybody you can. They're implanting you and your family with cancer viruses, these also spread. It's not just the shot.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, I want to open the phones up next hour for Alan Watt, specifically on eugenics, the master plan, how to stop them, what they're doing. 1-800-259-923. He can talk about any issue, but please address your questions to Alan Watt. I don't want talk about a tractor you've got for sale, or chupacabras in your attic. And I'm not being mean, I just, sometimes people do that, especially if we have a guest. It's like they will not address anything to them. It's kind of like Piggly Wiggly, he gets to the head of the line, and then nobody else gets to get on. So, 1-800-259-9231, that's coming up in the next hour. Alan, we were just talking during the break about social control. It's just like the Aztecs, one of the dominant Mesoamerican Mayan cultures, and in their own writings, and in what the Spanish observed, mothers would beg to have their healthiest, best, because you wanted to have the best sacrifice, ten-year-old only son, cut up in pieces and then sold as meat by the priest class, that's how they made their money to the locals. And the mothers would gobble their children with pleasure. We have major news out of Seoul, Korea and China. This is mainstream, "Baby Soup not a hoax. Eating babies." People get upset if they see a dog killed by marines, but not if they see a kid killed by marines. We've been trained to see human life as bad. And through mind control, just through cultural mind control, Aztecs would kill their sons and daughters and wives and husbands, with pleasure. The Druids would do this. And it's the same thing now. We just give our kids to the state. Because as our guest said earlier, in England, a mother said, yeah, it was really hard to lose the weight, it ruined my figure. They said that was a symbol of depression, so they took the baby from the family, with no due process. The criminal state is here. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes, again too. It's interesting to look at the old video, I think it's still up, maybe on youtube, I don't know. I can't watch it because of my slow speed. They punish me for using Xplornet. There was a Julian Huxley up there and Aldous Huxley and these guys went into this whole thing, and Aldous Huxley himself, who attended all the world meetings. He also worked at Tavistock Institute. He thought that the scientific dictatorship would just be sort of wonderful when it came in and the people would be trained to love their servitude. But he also talked about the only obstacle they had, at that time, back in the 1950s, was the remnants of a powerful or almost post-powerful

Christianity. Now that ties in with what his brother Julian said, the first CEO of UNESCO. He said, we'll have to train the people to devalue human life, in order to bring through mass abortions, and eventually genetic selection, and sterilization. And so, this is the plan unfolding now. These guys were part of the big world meetings of their day. They set their agendas. They set their time tables. They set it for the end of the millennium into the new, that's now, and that's why they called this the Century of Change, and they never alter their plans. Their plans are like long-term business plans set in stone, with ten-year plans for one part, fifty for another, a hundred for another. We see this same type of plan cropping up in the declassified information put out by the top think tanks for the military, going up to the year 2050 and beyond, and the kind of world that there will be then, and society they'll have then. And we have, of course the Rockefellers trotting around the world, still pushing the depopulation plan, eugenics plan, that the fittest should survive, the rest should get sterilized, and the unwanted should simply be killed off, by various means. This is happening as we live, and the public don't even know it's happening. They're trained to ignore, and not participate in their own destiny.

Alex: Got to break. Coming back. 50 minutes left in the next hour, with Alan Watt. This is what's happening. And they're training us to turn our own predator instinct on our own species. That's what the police, the military, all of it is.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt, one of the main contributors, one of the stars in Fall of the Republic. He's going to be in Fall of the Republic II, that comes out March 15th of next year, the big Eugenics film. But, your calls are coming up at 1-800-259-9231. At the 20 after, we'll take calls for two segments. Alan, we were talking again about how they train us to feed on ourselves. They domesticate us. They train us not to notice what's happening. And this whole agenda is rushing forward; continue.

Alan: Well, going into the writings again of some of the biggest players, who did publish lots of their work, we find their techniques because they explained their techniques. And they were so assured of them working, that could only have been done because of previous experimentation on populations. And we're going back to the 30s, 40s, 50s, 60s. The Huxleys for instance, talked about people loving their servitude, and they often used the term domestication. Domesticate the public. What they meant was, and they even said this, that the only true survivors that were fit to survive were wild animals that retain all of the survival capabilities. In order to rule all the lesser types, the inferior humans, who haven't made it to the top, they'd have to domesticate them. That meant to eradicate their instincts for self-preservation. Train them that experts were looking after everything, that they should look after by themselves. And even to the extent where they couldn't do anything without expert advice. Well, we've had a massive campaign since about the 1950s onwards. Listen to the experts. All through magazines, TVs, even in news breaks or even weather breaks, you get experts coming on, telling you how to dress for the rain. This is a form of domestication. It's meant to make you think that you know nothing. You're too stupid to understand. And just accept it. Accept there are better types of people above you, taking care of all the big problems that you should be taking care of. And your job is to simply play as much as you can play, and enjoy yourself, and don't become involved in the big problems in life to do with politics, policies, or anything else. Just accept it. That's called domestication, until you literally have no self-preservation instincts left. When that happens, you're now ready for extermination. And then they can even train you as you say. They're training the children to volunteer for sterilization to save the world, and of course this new religion of ecology. It's a religion, as Gorbachev said: We are creating a new religion based on a form of earth worship; but of course, it's got its own high priests that decide who should procreate and who should not procreate. And that's not fast enough for them. They want to start killing us off even faster. We're not breeding enough in the West. They tell us that we're almost sterile. Hence the immigration levels are massive. However we're not dying fast enough across the world so they want to speed up the process. And you can't tell the children, so you mustn't tell them any truth. You must say, it's all so strange that these cancers are affecting everyone, and everyone is dying. And that will be taught as just a new, a new happening.

Alex: Well, they're saying that, they're saying, well, you're all just going to die of cancer, and you're all just going to die of diabetes, and it doesn't matter what you do, just take your shot, and you're going to die, and there's going to

be lots of deaths, and yeah it's a live virus, and yeah, you're going to die, but it wasn't the vaccine, but it does say on the insert it may kill you. And this Gardasil is going to kill you, but it doesn't protect you from the cancer, but it will give you cancer, but everything is fine. And they just throw it all out there, and it's like the public really is in a trance. Now, more and more of them are starting to wake up. So the establishment's program is to shock us even more, and pile on hoping people just give up.

Alan: It's a technique. They give you the dialectical process, the pros and the cons. They get you into a punch-drunk state, and you simply give up, and then you say, well, they can't be doing this for negative reasons, to kill us, so I'll just go along with the rest of the public. That's how simple it is. People look around for a hero to follow, and if there's no heroes, they simply go along with the rest of the public, and do what they do. That's what Huxley said himself.

Alex: Now, let's talk about in the short term what their program is, long term, but also solutions, how you think this battle is going to shake out. And what things will look like if they win. Any other important angles Alan Watt wants to cover, and then your phone calls. That will take us in lots of interesting and random directions. We'll be right back, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: We're going back to our live, extremely intriguing and informative, enlightening interview with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com here in a moment. Then we're going to open the phones up. Alright Alan, I'm going to shut up for this rest of the segment, before we go to calls. Getting into what their current operation is, what you think is happening with the flu, those new World Health Organization documents you have, that are up on cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and some news about how we beat these people. You know, there is a big awakening happening. That collision between people who want freedom and decent humanity, and for honorableness to be held up, and those that want death and destruction.

Alan: Well, I think the people first have to understand, they're not dealing with democratic institutions. You're dealing with people with an agenda, who are all pre-chosen before they get into politics, they're trained into their roles, and they're all on board with this agenda. So technically, there's no negotiation with them, to be honest with you. The only thing that's left, outside of outright revolution is for large groups of people to literally hit them economically. For instance, here's an example. The nurses of New York State have been told that they're going to be fired if they don't take this swine flu shot. My suggestion to them is for them to walk off, on mass, and just walk out of the hospital on mass, for a day or two, and you'll see the howls and the screams that those guys want to bring you to the negotiating table. These are the only kinds of strategies left for people outside revolution. And the boys at the top know this, because, they've been setting up internal armies and securities for 20 years, for this particular time that we're going through now. They knew this time would come. So, to be honest with you, there's no easy way out of this. This is life or death situations that we're going through right now. They have their depopulation program. The World Health Organization at their meeting in 2006, their world meeting, stated that if they can get the public to accept mandatory inoculation for one thing, then they could introduce more mandatory inoculations every year for the rest of the adults' lives, including annual boosters for every shot they every had. We're going to be toxic laboratories, walking laboratories. Walking test tubes with recombinant DNA all getting together, and killing us all the quicker through cancers. They know this at the top. So, the thing is, you can't take a step forward to negotiate. What you say is No. That's the word we've got to relearn is No, and say, No, I'm not taking this. I don't care what you want to do with me, because you're going to kill me anyway, so I'm not taking this shot. And people have got to start regaining their individual rights and freedoms. If you don't fight for them, you don't have any. You can't write something on a piece of paper, and go back to sleep thinking it's all done. And even the founding fathers of the U.S. said that, that every generation would have to fight to keep it. And they've been lulled into sleep by again, propaganda and experts. We're the experts, we're in charge of all the big problems that you just don't understand, so don't get involved. So, we have to say No. No. To everything that's coming down the pike. No. That's all we have left.

Alex: And Alan, continuing on the flu front, they're now ordering kids to go to school to take it. No law, they just do

it. Clinics all over the country are saying take it or we'll call CPS on you. No law, they just do it. We're seeing the real tyranny and they're bragging, that they're setting the precedent to force over 56 vaccine boosters, so that's now in the hundreds, every couple of years, of meningitis shots, Hepatitis shots, the AIDS vaccine, and Bill Gates has now bragged, and it's in the associated press, oh, and he laughs when he gives the speech, "Oh, I found out we're giving people polio with the new vaccine. It happens to be live." And then the little elite clubs, they all giggle, because the local good old boys, they're in on the fun. Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha.

Alan: That's right. That's Nigeria. Nigeria has now got a new evolved type of polio that they admit now, at the World Health Organization, came from the particular vaccine they were giving the people there. It's evolved into a new hyper polio that's rampaging through the public. It came from the vaccine. They admit it because they can trace the vaccine virus.

Alex: And they admit, in the mainstream literature, that the live nasal vaccine is going to create hundreds of mutations and is what's spreading H1N1. So out in the open, they hit us with all the fools that are shooting it up their kids' nose, sneezing on everybody, and the public is so dumbed down, they can't even understand it.

Alan: Again, they've been trained that experts don't lie, and we've had fifty years of training into this new type of system. The public can't believe, and that's as I say, you can get up the ladder, but until you've literally crossed the last rung and stand on it, you won't see the big picture, and the last rung is difficult. It's difficult to cross and say, they're not just talking about killing us, they have been killing us, and they want to kill more of us. When you really understand that as true, you'll see everything completely different from then on as to what you can do. You see, you can't negotiate with tyranny.

Alex: Well, the key is here. They're not negotiating, they're not stopping. It's a power cult. And we have to admit, they're testing the soft kill now. And I want to talk something about solutions here, but everything you bring up just literally flags come up, because it's all so accurate. You know, dealing with all of this, and watching them kill us, and then all these little petty power people, who don't even care if they're being killed themselves, as long as they can kill people under them. It's very sick.

Alan: Again too, they tested all of it. Stanford is a big player in this. All the universities have their specialized areas in creating vaccines or bacterium or viruses for warfare purposes. They're also into the social science and psychology. And Stanford is one of the prime universities for mass control, basically. They did the Milgram experiments on testing people's obedience to authority by shocking people. They were training people that they were actually shocking a victim on the other side of the glass. They were just actors on the other side of the glass, but they didn't know. And they'd go up to a kill voltage on the dial there, as long as someone above them took authority and responsibility for it. They know how to use the public against the public.

Alex: Yeah, 90%. You can take a farm boy and make him a cop. Six months later, 90% in Stanford research will put a gun to their mother's head and blow her brains across the room, if someone in a uniform orders them to do it.

Alan: Yes. And it's true. See, these are old techniques. They've been understood by the high sciences, and occult guys and Masonry and so on at the top. You'll find that in the riots of New York in the 1800s, that the mayor in the Tammany Hall riots, he said, we can always hire half the poor to kill the other half. That's what he said. They understand this. Money is the key. I can survive by getting money. I'll go on the winning side, they'll leave me alone. That's what they think, until their usefulness is over, and then they're eliminated too.

Alex: Unbelievable. Alan, let's do this. Let's come back and take calls, and then at the end of the last segment, let's get into a little bit of solutions, but we're going to have you back up for more of that as well. But I guess what you're saying is that the big solution is becoming aware of this matrix of propaganda and social engineering. And really getting upset about it. And really talking human to human, about the ruling elite and their program for humanity. And ask the public, do you like being controlled? Do you like being poisoned? Do you like everybody being blubbery and bleached skin and unhealthy and zits all over the place? I mean, do you like being poisoned? Do you like half the kids in your neighborhood dead or dying of diseases or cancer? I mean, is this what, because it's only

going to get worse. I mean, is it fun? To cops out there, is the petty power, the petty manhood rituals, is it fun? Do you like being used? Are you going to serve this? 90% of you will. Unless you are conscious of the manipulation. We'll be right back with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: I'm Alex Jones. Our websites are infowars.com and prisonplanet.com. Those are the two big twin mother ships. And we have the auxiliary attack frigates in the infowar. Infowars.net, prisonplanet.tv, jonesreport.com, whatistheendgame.com, the list goes on and on, falloftherepublic.com, theobamadeception.net, and about 20 other sites, or more. We did that, because we get attacked and hacked over the years. And my rule is I start more websites when I'm attacked. And I mean, bonafide, real attacks. Alan Watt, always amazing to interview him. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. What are some of the other back-up sites you've got as well, Alan?

Alan: I've got a whole bunch there, because the same thing happens. In fact, it's through yahoo, yahoo pulls them once in a while for two weeks at a time, or three weeks. I'm the only person on the planet they can't find out what's wrong, what the problem is, and after about three weeks I'm back up. But then I have to spend weeks uploading to those sites to catch up again. It's all harassment techniques. I've got cuttingthrough.jenkness.com, cuttingthroughthematrix.net, .us, .ca, alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca, and a European site, alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, and I've got another one on standby right now too.

Alex: Good. Okay, let's go to some phone calls. Let's talk to Robert in West Virginia. Robert, you're on the air. Okay, Shelley in Texas, you're on the air. Go ahead, Shelley.

Shelley: Hi Alex. I spoke to you a couple of days ago, and I was telling you about my son that I just enrolled in school, and I wanted to find out what I could do as far as the vaccine and everything. I live right outside of Houston. I went to my son's nurse yesterday, and asked her for the vaccine exemption form. She says she has nothing like that. She didn't want to give me any information, she just basically....

Alex: She's a liar. You have to go to the health department. Let's do this live on TV right now, guys, google Texas vaccine exemption form, and we will be on the state health department, and you just print it off, and you mail it in, and if the criminals at that school, who get money for shooting your kid up. Their federal funds are almost exclusively tied to that. It's so important the government wants that. That you then go in and you give it to them, and they're open for massive criminal charges if they try to kick you child out. But see, their criminal charges on your child are for truancy, when they kicked them out. That's what they talk about arresting you for shots, they're total criminals. So, there it is. There is the State of Texas, Texas Vaccine Exemption form, and you just google that and you can print the form off. Secure online requests for exemption affidavit, and there's copies of them online, but I guess here the state is now making you ask to screw it up, but they've got to give it to you. I'm sorry ma'am, I don't mean to get mad. I'm just so tired of lying criminals. But again, this evil woman or man, they feel like it's good, like a death camp operator. Oh, they're helping by lying to you. And believe me, a school nurse knows they're lying. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes they do. Now, there are some true believers in the profession. They're brainwashed themselves. In fact the big boys say that. The first ones you've got to brainwash are the ones who manage the rest of the public. And a lot of them truly believe it. But there's a lot of nurses too, that understand. They've seen the effects of inoculations over the years in patients.

Alex: Yeah, that's why close to 60% are saying No in New York. Shelley.

Alan: New York State actually, this is the thing with New York State. They made it a policy, the big board that controls the health authority for New York State, a policy, and they said in the policy, there will be no exemptions for religious or philosophical or even diabetic reasons, for the first time in their history, they've actually even brought diabetics, they've got to take the shot.

Alex: Even if your doctor, because this is key, you can find an anti-vaccine doctor by googling it in any major city. If you're in a small town you may have to go to a big city. They will give you a medical exemption. And they admit on the flu shots, hundreds of things. If you've got allergies, you're not supposed to take shots, because they admit that it's going to cause an autoimmune response. But now they're trying to say, we don't care if a medical doctor says no. We got SWAT teams who want to kill. They want blood. Take the cancer shot. Shelley, what are you facing right now?

Shelley: I called the immunization branch there in Austin and the lady laughed at me yesterday on the phone. She said there is no exemption form. I was asking specifically for the swine flu. And she said that there is no form for that.

Alex: Ma'am, ma'am, ma'am, ma'am. Obama's been on TV saying you don't have to take it. So she told you you have to?

Shelley: No, she said that it's not mandatory, and there is no form I can fill out.

Alex: But let me guess, Houston is trying to force you to take it though.

Shelley: That I don't know.

Alex: Okay, well, well, but you said, ma'am, it's a general vaccine waiver form, so that when they try. Well, it's all over Dallas news they're trying to make Texas kids take it. So see, Alan, what do you call these ring-around-the-rosy mind games? This blob of con artist play, where they'll go, you don't need an exemption, it's not mandatory, but you have to take it. What do you call that mind control, Alan?

Alan: It's a form of doublethink, when they get you into this doublethink, where you can believe two opposing ideas at the same time, then you can't think rationally for yourself. You give up and just go along with them. That's what most folk do. You give up and go along.

Alex: Stay there Alan, I want to hear more from you. Mark and others. Shelley, look, the general vaccine form, you're kid's not taking vaccines. Okay, period.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, I didn't mean to go off into a rant. I was just talking to one of my producers, one of the radio guys, Rob Dew, about how they, and his wife is in education, how they tried for months to get the exemption form, and they would laugh and say it doesn't exist. Up until a month ago, you could always just print it off online. Now I guess they make you get one from them. They're real bastards. But going back to Alan Watt, before we continue with calls. Yeah, there's always these little ring-around-the-rosy games. It's in the Dallas Morning News, they're kicking kids out, if they don't take the regular shot, seasonal flu, and the new one. I mean I showed Dallas Morning News yesterday. Austin is announcing it, but there's no law. They're saying, you don't have to but you have to. And then you say, well I want an exemption form, and they laugh at you, and say, you don't have to honey. I mean, this is just so sick. And these locals, they always get like a little piggy face, a little demonic smile. What is that programming where they revel in abusing people? They revel in lying.

Alan: What you've got really is what has been said about the Soviet system and the hero worship of the man at the top. The same with the Nazi regime in Germany. What they found was that all the officers down below are sado-masochists, and this is how power works. It's a sado-masochistic thing that attracts psychopathic types into those positions. In fact, they're generally the only ones who go into them. And they worship the person above them with power, and they despise the person beneath them who has less power than themselves. That's how simply it works with sado-masochism. And you'll always have this strange sado-masochistic authoritarianism when you get into politics, and right down to local politics even. Any authority. This is the very thing that Carl Jung warned the public about back in the 1950s. He talked about the Iron Curtain across Germany, but he also said, he says, I see an Iron

Curtain of massive bureaucracies building up with governmental agencies, stifling and strangling the freedom of the whole planet. He understood what was coming down the pike, back then. Many of his generation did in fact, because they were involved in meeting high-level people, and he knew that the world we're bringing in would be one of tyranny by force. And that's what you've got. One of the criteria of tyranny is when you're forced into a position by authorities, without any escape route. In other words, you have no choice. That is tyranny, when you have no choice in any situation.

Alex: Well, you're absolutely right. They, since they don't have a choice, they learn to love it, and love to defend it. And so, when you say, hey, the banks just stole 23.7 trillion, we got to pay it back with interest. They just laugh, and say, I'm part of the power structure, and it's almost like a five-year-old dressing up like they're Luke Skywalker, or dressing up like they're you know some hero that, it's like the public are eternal children, and they're, they imagine things. They, they're delusional. And I never had a view of myself as something special, or wonderful, or good. I'm just a person who has my instincts intact. And, you know, having a bunch of psychos writing books about how they're killing me with vaccines and stuff in the water, and then I can see the evidence that they're doing it. I mean, if they write hundreds of books about how they're killing us, and how it's a scientific dictatorship, wouldn't there be something wrong with me, if I didn't as a red-blooded male, not stand up for my species, against a power-tripping group that's playing God?

Alan: Absolutely, and part of the key of obedience, as I say, Stanford and other universities are into these experiments all the time into obedience; the CIA are involved with them obviously. What they find, is with the more power they accumulate in any agency, in this sado-masochist power structure, they begin to despise the ordinary people who begin to cow under authority. The more the people cow under authority, the more they're despised as almost weaklings, and eventually hated by those in power. I've always said, it's like a farmer breaking the legs of a cow, it falls to the ground, and then he starts kicking it, because it can't get up. That is the very system that is in place today with the sado-masochistic total power structure that's set up. This is a hell on Earth they're bringing in. And it's up to us to fight it, with utterly, with every means that we have.

Alex: Well, I think that one of the most effective ways to attack it is just to show people the matrix of false reality, and reach out to police, military, bureaucrats and go, you know, your little cousin just died of cancer at 22. That's not normal. Here's some statistics. Do you know what's in the water? Do you know what's in the shots? Here. Here's AP admitting they're giving everyone polio with the polio vaccine. And you're not going to listen now, because you have defences up, but deep down in your instincts, you know I'm telling you the truth. You're being manipulated. And I found that 6 months down the road, a year down the road, they then wake up. And just showing them how they're not in the power structure like they think they are. How they're being attacked as well.

Alan: And what's interesting too, you see this New World Order is to go through a series of changes, including the riot phase for 30-odd years as they bring down the food supply, and then the United Nations takes over the distribution of food to all the different regions, as they call these sections of the world. And they say in their own writings, at the United Nations, that they'll gradually reduce the ration to each area, every year, and it's up to you to bring your population down to accommodate and use the resources that are given to you. This is all their plan. And this is hell on earth they're bringing in, step by step, and of course, the reduction of population, via mass, literally, we're being killed off by inoculations. And they know this at top.

Alex: And it's all stated, and they all brag about it. And you'll tell some mom, and she'll arrogantly laugh at you. Take your kid, who already looks like a zombie, and just shoot them up with some more, and then they'll look at you with pleasure. You crazy nut. It doesn't matter if you just quoted State Department Memorandum 200. It doesn't matter if you're quoting UN documents. It doesn't matter. They don't care. And then when their kid dies, they'll wear a little cancer ribbon and cry. It's like a celebrity thing. Oh, your kid died too. Ooh, ooh. Because it's all about euthanizing everybody. That's what this is all about.

Alan: It is euthanasia. And it's bacterial warfare. It's viral warfare. It's biowarfare, carefully designed. And they say in all this stuff that's been released recently from the internal meetings, at the World Health Organization, they admit that all of these particles of DNA and RNA and so on, recombine within the body, infect the cells of the person, and

cause cancers down the road. They understand it, and it destroys your immune system.

Alex: Well they grow it in the exact type of monkeys and fetal tissue that have the cancer virus that's most deadly in it.

Alan: Well, actually, they've said now, they've stated now, that they're actually using, especially for this new swine flu, rather than use the eggs, chicken eggs and so on for doing so, which also contains thousands of foreign viruses....

Alex: They're using cancer viruses instead of the dead baby retinas, or the green monkey kidneys, or the other growth mediums. They are using cancer virus.

Alan: That's what they say, because the cancer virus is a survivor, so they're using that as an antidote.

Alex: Oh, isn't that sweet. I'm going to move to calls quickly now. Mark in Oregon, you're on the air, go ahead.

Mark: Hi, Alex and Alan. Honor to speak with you, and thank you for your great information. Thank you for your great wisdom even. Alex, on Monday's show that you had mentioned that there were ten million doses of the flu mist into the country on Monday. They will have probably arrived at their destination by now, I'm sure many of the destinations that it's arriving to are the Walmart stores. They have a lot of people.

Alex: Well, let me be clear. They said last Friday that 200,000 were going to Tennessee, Indiana, Texas, and that then by the end of the next week, 10 million more would start flowing. And then they admit, there's been no testing of the H1N1, and that they're making people sign secrecy forms and waiving their rights, when they take the nasal.

Mark: Yes. You also reported Alex, the Mayo Clinic has come out and said that the flu mist will be much more contagious to other people. It takes ten to twenty days, as I understand it at this point, for the actual symptoms to manifest for someone who has received and injected a flu mist vaccination. Now, I think the time clock has already started on this, and that the actual mass murder genocide that this operation consists of, and it is not a drill, absolutely not a drill, it's set in motion now as to where it's going to follow through with the actual sickness itself. And people are going to become so sick and weak that they're going to accept martial law, and I think this is the first stage of the operation.

Alex: Well, I know this. We're going to find out, by the end of October, early November, whether it's meant to mutate and really be deadly. Or if this is just setting the precedent for us to go under World Health Organization rules, and to set the precedent to take the shots, as they've stated. We know it's at least that bad. Alan Watt, what do you think is going on?

Alan: I think it fulfills both purposes. You become a human incubator when you take on this stuff. You are now the new egg, if you like, you're the new reactor. It breeds within you. And they admit you shed the virus to all those around you. There's no doubt about that. And what's interesting to me, is putting this kind of thing into a mist form, this supposed virus, would kill, primarily attacking the respiratory system, the nasal passages and the bronchial tubes and the lungs, so they're putting it right into the very areas, and they admit that the adjuvants to trap leukocytes and phagocytes, to attack the stuff, right into the lung area, which might cause you to die with the symptoms of the swine flu.

Alex: For those of you who don't know, that's the autoimmune storm of how the 1918 killed tens of millions. It's the autoimmune response to the virus that kills you in hours with fluid, and now we're getting reports, they're covering it up. The people are taking it and collapsing, and so Alan, I want to be very clear about what you just said. They admit in the literature, that it can cause the autoimmune response, and you're right you're injecting live virus into the nasal passages into the lungs, which can then cause the autoimmune response and Reuters is out ahead of it saying, there's lots of deaths, but it's after you take the shot, but it's not the shot. Now how obvious is that?

Alan: Yes, it's very obvious. And again, it's two-fold as you say. It is to train us to take the annual shots and boosters for the rest of our lives. That's what they said at the World Health Organization, 2006 meeting.

Alex: Alright. I hope you're wrong Mark, but we at least know they're setting the precedent for the big soft kill that's coming, but we're going to find out in the next few months, buddy. It doesn't look good, I'll say that. I mean, they admit it's live virus, they're putting into ten million morons. Let's go ahead and talk to John in Arkansas. John, you're on the air, go ahead.

John: Hi Alex. This is John, I spoke to you about the police stopping me, and trying to get me to take the shot.

Alex: Yeah, tell us about that again. Because, expand on that.

John: Yes. I was on my way home from my girlfriend's house, and the police officer here in Little Rock stopped me. He was like, Hey, how you doing, it's a little late to be out. And I was like, that's okay, I'm just coming from my girlfriend's house.

Alex: Oh, it's a free country. You know, the guys got to ask you why you're out at night. You know, you're a slave, go ahead.

John: And he was like, so have you taken your, have you gotten your flu shot yet. I said, No. And he said, why not? And I said, because that's government propaganda and it contains mercury which kills you. And he looked at me kind of crazy and he says, so you're going to probably spout out some New World Order crap, huh. I said, yeah, I was kind of thinking that, and kind of telling you to fuck off right about now.

Alex: Alright, I'm going to let you go sir. I understand that happened to you, but we really need to remember we've got a lot of children listening, okay buddy. No more for that caller. Let's talk to Mike in Texas. Mike, you're on the air, go ahead.

Mike: Hey guys, can you hear me alright?

Alex: Yes, go ahead.

Mike: I've just been, this is in regards I guess to more of the eugenics kind of stuff that you guys are talking about. I studied Soviet Union history and politics when I was in university and we covered the Aral Sea. A lot of the genetic mutations and aberrations that resulted from the pesticides that was running off through the irrigation ditches of the farmers. I'm just curious to know if a lot of the similar stuff is being put into this kind of GMO foods and fast food, and other stuff that's sold?

Alex: Incredibly good point. Let me briefly say, that they've done studies where over 90%, I want to say 97% but you can pull it up, of people in India, of the sewage systems have the SV40 live cancer virus. They don't just inject this in people. It then spreads and mutates in us as incubators as Alan was saying. Now, I've interviewed genetic engineer after genetic engineer. Guys making millions a year. Guys who are running whole facilities. And they would find that they would be told by other engineers, they were just running plants, to make the potato this way, the tomato that way, insert this gene, and they've noticed, we've had them on the show, over and over again, that it was a combination change that would change other things, and produce a pharmacological crop, that's what it's called pharmacological crops, that would also sterilize all the guinea pigs and rats they tested it on. And so yes. And that's what they've said. They're going to have food crops. They already have them with vaccines in them, with live viruses in them. And that the very GMO food, it's already going on.

Alan: Yes, I also have information, it's up on my website, in fact, the United Nations, that they were into crops for the last 15 years, for Third World countries especially, all kinds of stuff, including corn that would actually help sterilize the people and bring down the population rate. You'll find Rockefeller himself is in charge of the rice campaign, as they call it, golden rice campaign. That's genetically modified rice too, for all these countries. It's now being

imported back into the U.S. and other countries too. This stuff was designed also to lower the sperm in the males, etc. That's up on their own site.

Alex: Alan, I was going to do some financial news in the final segment, but I want to hold you to the very end, so we can take a few more calls. Are you game for that? Ten more minutes, okay. Let's take another call here. Let's talk to Mike in Texas. Mike, you're on the air. We just talked to Mike. Lloyd in Connecticut, sorry, go ahead.

Lloyd: How are you doing Alex?

Alex: Good.

Lloyd: A friend of mine's wife works for a Big HMO [health maintenance organization], you know, and three years ago, they had a meeting, and they discussed the flu, and her husband got so paranoid that he went out and bought dried food. So, you know, how can they know that far in advance, unless it's planned, you know?

Alex: Sir, in January, we had emergency managers on, and documents from major states, where they were saying in November, December millions are going to die. I'm not saying that's going to happen, but when the Feds were telling police departments, the citizens will attack you in the winter, so they're clearly getting ready for something. Now they're testing the water? I don't know. But yes, they, this is all pre-planned. Alan Watt.

Alan: There's no doubt about it too. In fact, they were into, even John Holdren when he wrote that book Eco-Science, along with the other big Eugenicist and ecologist, which means simply depopulation expert.

Alex: Ehrlich.

Alan: They admitted then they'd have to find ways of putting things in the water and the food. And that was what, 30-odd years ago, and you can go further back again, into the Huxleys talking about the same thing, and the Russells, putting stuff in the food, but Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, in charge of one of the biggest departments, inside the Royal Institute on International Affairs said they would also use the needle to bring to make the people compliant and to bring down the population. The needle. That's the words they used.

Alex: Yeah, many cases, folks, when these hospitals kill your family, your kid, just remember who did it, The New World Order. They think you're stupid. They think you're not going to notice what's happening. Final segment. Lloyd stay there for comments from you. We'll be right back.

(Commercial break)

Alex: Monday through Friday, 11am through 3pm Central. We're here just trying to warn people, and like Alan Watt said, the biggest issue is to realize they're not talking about killing us in all these publications. They're doing it. And you've got to face that horror, and read their own statements. And they've been caught, the UN's been caught. The time for games is over. Get aggressive. There's more of us than there are of them. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is Alan Watt's website. He is a big part of the film, Fall of the Republic, vol 1. I hope you pre-order it, because it's going to be shipped out in the order it's received. It's coming out in just thirteen days. Alright, let's go ahead, and Lloyd in Connecticut, are you still there?

Lloyd: Yeah, I'm still here.

Alex: So you're making the point that yeah, the internal people are freaking out about the flu. Go ahead.

Lloyd: You know, when I was a kid, my old man, he wouldn't let us get the shot, because everybody in his neighborhood, when he grew up took the polio vaccine, and they were all damaged by it, and he was terrified of it. And I haven't, I've never had the flu, and I've never taken the shot. So, I don't really think they do anything at all. I think it's just like smoke and mirrors, you know.

Alex: Well, it would be nice if it was just a scam, but it actually does do something. I appreciate your call. Alan, briefly, tell him what it does to him.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt. From their own writings, they admit at the top, there's thousands of viruses they haven't even identified yet, in every shot. Every shot for everything they've ever given you. And this is the recent explanation that they've given out at the top. However, they do know that the ones that they have given you, definitely, not only can but do cause cancers. They do destroy your autoimmune system.

Alex: Well the inventor of the polio vaccine was in a CBC piece, admitting it gave everybody cancer. But it's worse. Five years ago the FDA approved, so did England, and so did in Canada, they spray live viruses, in Latin it means bacteria-eating virus, I can't pronounce it.

Alan: Bacteriophages.

Alex: They grow in these big vaccine tanks with thousands of other viruses, so they spray, vaccine, live vaccine on your meat now.

Alan: Bacteriophages. And actually they can kill off most bacteria. The Soviet Union didn't bother with antibiotics, because they had bacteriophages since the 1930s. That was bought over. All their patents were bought over by a New York company, and it withheld them from the public. They don't want to give us something that will kill off bacterial infections. They want us to die off. That's why they bought the patents over.

Alex: And instead it kills the good bacteria, so everybody then has intestinal problems. All, all done scientifically. Let's cram in one final caller here. Let's talk to Cheryl in Canada. You're on the air. Go ahead Cheryl.

Cheryl: Mr Jones, Mr Watt, Good Afternoon, gentlemen. I have two subject matters I'm hoping you can comment on.

Alex: We've got a minute and a half.

Cheryl: The great amount of money. Or sorry, a great amount of gold disappears out of one of the mints in Canada. Can you speculate as to why? Disappears, poof, Harry Potter.

Alex: Well, a lot of foreign governments are recalling their gold from the West, right now, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, and to be honest with you, we'll never know what happens. I watched a documentary where the guys who found the Titanic followed the North Sea route from the U.S. past Greenland to the Soviet Union. And it turns out that the U.S. basically emptied out Fort Knox and then put all their gold over to the Soviets. And a lot of the ships got sunk by the German submarines, and these guys actually found some of these ships that were stacked with gold bricks. Now that was kept from the public right up until the present time. We're never in the true picture of reality at the bottom. Never, ever.

Alex: Yeah, they just do whatever they want. The public walks around like a bunch of zombies. We're out of time. I appreciate your call, Cheryl, Steve, and others. Call me back tomorrow, and of course Sunday, 4-6pm. Alan, great job in Fall of the Republic. Great job in everything you're doing. Folks should support you over there at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We'll talk to you again real soon.

Alan: Yes. Thanks for having me on, Alex.

Alex: You bet.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

October 10th, 2008

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show.

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: For the rest of this hour and fifteen into the next, then we have Charlotte Iserbyt, is Alan Watt. Alan, I really appreciate you coming on with us today. Let's break down, you've been predicting this as well, the enemy has been quite public. People can't believe that they would cause this type of economic hardship. This is military attack, is it not?

Alan Watt: It is. It's part of the whole 100 years war into this great utopia they're talking about bringing in at the end of it, once they've reduced the population. In the meantime, you're going through the complete Socialization of the World, where government will have a finger in everything that you do. Literally, you will be serving government. Serve the world state, that's the whole agenda behind this, and they'll be tracking everything that you purchase, and there will be so much legalities, and so many rules to follow in your everyday life that you'll be like a fly in a spider's web.

Alex: It's meant to trip you up and get you into the system. That's the object of tyranny is to make everyone a criminal. I'm sure you've seen the New York Times today that mirrors England, but it's already started here, where the children are trained to spy and tattle and tell their parents they're eating too much meat, having too much food, that they shouldn't be driving a car, period, reporting on them, and the New York Times says, this is good. It says the mothers and fathers are proud that their children are reporting them, and now they want to have carbon checkpoints, it's already started in England, and Canada, now coming to the United States. You will have weekly visits to your home by bureaucrats. This will be a reign of hell.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. This is the whole push for a whole new ordered society, and big companies in Britain, like Enpower, spent millions of pounds on ads, on television and the newspapers, asking children to join this organization, where they get their own little ID cards.

Alex: Climate cops.

Alan: Climate cops.

Alex: And it's a red and black uniform with armbands. And it says, fill out dossiers on your parents, give them to police.

Alan: Yeah, and all your neighbors too.

Alex: Folks you cannot, and we found out about this because Steve Watson opened the newspaper up in London, and there were full-page color advertisements, they're all over TV, they're denouncing everyone. Alan, they're really going for it.

Alan: Well they meant it on 9/11. We were told that nothing would ever be the same again, and these guys really mean it, what they're doing. I was listening to one of Bush's old speeches, and he talked about hitting the enemy. You've got to understand who the enemy is, it's the population of the planet, including Americans. And he said, we'll use all weaponry at our command, including economic, and this is part of warfare, is economic strategy. We all live on this odd thing called money, and now it's time for the government to control everyone's lives through money.

Alex: And Alan, look, I know, your credibility is shooting up right now, already at an all time high, as mine, and everybody else, because we were just reading their blueprint. We told everybody the bailout was a takeover, things would get worse afterwards. We told them that they would call for a New World Order banking system. They've now done that. Tell folks what's coming next.

Alan: Well, I've said for years that Bretton Woods agreement was only one part of a fifty-year strategy. The next part was to come in, and the World Trade Organization and the World Bank is to be given teeth. That's why they set them up. We already have that set up through the GATT treaty for the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, that has a star chamber that decides who will trade with whom, and who will not. And there's no appeal court there. Once they make a decision, that's final. So this part is here.

Alex: And they will decide who can take their money offshore. They will decide who can have children. Every facet of life micromanaged.

Alan: That's right. Because in economics, we don't think about it, you see, economics also includes the family unit. That's primarily what it's about. Every individual lives in an economic system, and this odd thing that flows, whether you call it money, credit, it doesn't make any difference whatsoever. In fact, Bertrand Russell said, back in the 50s, the system they would bring in would be a system where government then controls all finances and every individual through those finances. And the government eventually will issue you so many credits at the beginning of every week, and you cannot save them up. It starts at the same sum every week, and that's how they will control the public.

Alex: They call it carbon rationing. And again, they had to implode the economy to get control. They can't have people being self-sufficient.

Alan: Oh, absolutely not. They must have total control over the life of every individual on the planet. That's the whole plan here.

Alex: Oh, man. And they're hiring felons for the military and police now Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. They've been doing it across Europe for quite a few years now, but the tragedy is that the general public don't even understand what really is going on. This farce called money, and the stock market, has been rigged since it was begun. We know that. For years and years the U.S. had a department which chipped in cash whenever the stock market was falling. No one panicked then. The media didn't tell us to panic then. The

media, which is an arm of this ruling elite, are now telling everyone to panic. So they help bring it on.

Alex: Key, key. When we come back, I want to talk more about that. They announced, starting two and a half weeks ago, depression, depression. The president, all the leaders saying it, guaranteeing it. They knew exactly what they were doing.

Alan: There's no doubt. You cannot have this happening; things don't happen on such a scale out of the blue. It takes a lot of coordination. And they all come out at the same time. Again, you see this united front approach. They all come out with the same thing, with the same slogans, same terms, same projections. It's organized, and that's your key. It's organized.

Alex: With precision. Total precision. Military economic attack. You are being carpet bombed right now by the New World Order. Devastating family. Devastating your future. They stole all the money out of the Pentagon Trust funds. They're stealing all the police trust funds. Everything. We'll be right back with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, Alan Watt joined us in the last segment. We just went ahead and went live on prisonplanet.tv and with the prisonplanet.tv members with the folks listening on the infowars.com streams, those exclusive streams. We'll be skipping some of the breaks for a behind the scenes discussion with Alan Watt. Alan, because we just went live on tv, recap what's happening with the controlled economic implosion. The key fact you raised, that they announced the market was going to die two weeks ago. We didn't give them dictatorial powers. Martial law was threatened against congressmen. We had them on, and it was on CSPAN. We're seeing unprecedented things happen, because the New World Order, as you know, the listeners may not, works in phases, and then they have these jump phases. They build slowly, and then they jump. We are entering a jump phase, are we not?

Alan: We are. It's a long term plan. Very long term. In fact, intergenerational, and that's the key to the success of it, it's so slow, and then they hit you and then slow again for a while to re-adapt the new system, and then they hit you again. It's all designed to bring us into a global society, this New World Order that Bush Sr talked about. It's also a Brave New World type of system, but first we must go through the Orwellian phase of it, with the big boot, stamping on the face, forever. That's what we're going through now, with the children ratting on parents, with the government in control of everything that you do economically. There will be so many regulations now, according to what you can buy, according to your status, your actual status to the system, because in this system eventually there will be no private property, that's stated already. That's one of their mandates. So they've got to eventually have government coming into private property, gradually taking it all over, and then you're dependent on government for your very survival and for your work and all the rest of it. This is the Brave New World they're heading towards but first they must train us all into it. And it's a training exercise, as much as anything else, to get the public of the world terrified so that we will accept all of the incredible rules and regulations that are coming down the pike. We will come out of this, as I say, with a reduced population, with an economic system that will never, ever be the same again, and we're all supposed to serve what they call the world state. That will be our only duty of life.

Alex: And the key to taking over private property is the carbon tax, and the new environmental overlays, which they're now announcing to the public. From the Club of Rome documents, when people laughed at us, to now, implementation.

Alan: That's right. The Club of Rome was the main think tank. Now all these think tanks are connected at the top. There's the pyramid structure, the thousand points of light with the NGOs working for them, to bring in social policy, and the Club of Rome stated in their own book, *The First Global Revolution*, the two founders that wrote the book stated that they came up with the idea of blaming the public for something to do with the weather, possibly global warming, that would fit the bill. And we'd all have to adapt and change our lives accordingly to the rules and regulations they would set out, supposedly to save the planet.

Alex: And of course, the current head of the CFR wrote that in 1992, as the adopted policy. He said a pincer attack

of fake terror to set up the boot, you know, the hot police state, and then the Socialist velvet glove, micromanagement of the family, controlling of the business, the watchers in your life, through the threat of global climate change, and he said, we can claim Ice Age when it's cold and then we can inadvertently claim global warming when it's hot.

Alan: Yes. That's a fact. And not only that, you see, what we're getting from the media is what we're supposed to be told: the panic and the hype and all the information about the war and so on. What they don't tell you are the other things that are happening. You see, total war has been carried out on the population of the world for years now, with inoculations, that was all part of it too. That helps dumb us down, makes us sick, to reduce the population, it destroys the immune system, and for ten years solid now, they've been spraying the planet with aerial spraying, almost every morning, altering the weather. So they're using a lot of hidden weaponry. That came out from the silent weapons agenda.

Alex: And just recently Alan, it's now the government has admitted they're altering the atmosphere. They're doing other tests. Hundreds of universities and agencies are involved. So they've come out in mainstream papers the last few months, and just calmly announced it.

Alan: Yes, after the fact that they've been doing it for years. So, we're being attacked, the world is being attacked through our food supply, it's all been altered as well. And you don't get big, secret organizations coming together from biowarfare industries to make better carrots or potatoes. There's something else going on here. And we know for a fact that cancers for instance, of the stomach is skyrocketing. And that's what they showed, when even rats and mice were tested with the GMO vegetables and so on.

Alex: I want to tell the police and military, all of you that serve the system, FBI agents, laugh all you want. When you're putting your kid in a coffin, it's not a joke. They are killing us. One in thirty-three with cancer, to one in two males, and one in three females. I'm going to skip this, just for the internet audience, prisonplanet.tv, can watch, if you're a member there, or free on the internet at the infowar streams. It's too important. We got Alan on late, so we're going to skip this break and the next, with my guest. We'll be back for everybody else in just three minutes. Please stay with us. We'll continue to watch the global stock market melt down by design, as they call for a New World Order.

Alex: Alan, why are they now, why were they ready now, and are they on schedule? Because there is a huge awakening taking place, but it didn't matter if a thousand to one phone calls, and that's on record, over a thousand to one in some cases, of the people who are against it. Congress was then just threatened with marshal law. So it's not just that the public isn't going along with it. Now the establishment doesn't care.

Alan: That's correct. Now it seems at the right time, these guys, especially with the internet, they can take constant polls, daily polls because the traffic on the internet. They know what the public think, what they want and even where their confusion lies, and they exploit the confusion factor. So, it's psychological war, but it's really intelligence gathering as well. These guys don't make mistakes, they know exactly when to hit us, and what a more perfect time to hit us, when they've declared a worldwide war on terror, this fake term. It isn't until you realize that they're talking about everyone who lives with an idea that the old system is okay, the system they grew up in. Anyone who believes that is therefore a terrorist. These guys are bringing us into the New World Order, as George Bush Sr kept telling us. It's a New World Order, a new system of running things, a new way of living. That's the most important thing of all. You won't be able to just breed as you wish to, pass your genes on, pick a mate; all of that's coming through now through different articles.

Alex: That's what they mean. You know, law of the jungle, which we think as barbarism as law of the jungle. No, they mean the law of the jungle, meeting, marrying who you want, living where you want, owning your own property. No, no, no, no. The rule of the New World Order.

Alan: That's correct. And that's what they pyramid stands for. It sits on the Wasteland. The Wasteland happens to be the profane, meaning the general public. That's what they mean by that.

Alex: What do you see happening in the short term?

Alan: The short term, governments will come in and gradually take over. You see, governments don't have to take over everything in any particular sector, as long as they have shares in it, they come in with rules and regulations. That goes with all the different organizations that already receive subsidies, etc, from government. Little homes even to care for the mentally disabled, governments come in and demand that you have two or three stairwells, and so many fire extinguishers, and so on, and so on. Then you end up doing bookkeeping for the government, until you can't move for bookkeeping. That's how it's run.

Alex: That sets the precedent in something that sounds reasonable, and pretty soon it's getting a \$10,000 fine for dropping a banana peel.

Alan: That's right, and they already have the big move on, again from this quiet organization, this United Nations, that was set up to be the front for world government, eventually. It's now getting teeth, and they already have mandated that inspectors go around homes, even through the rural areas, and fine you thousands of dollars if there's even a down pipe from your gutter, that happens to have a hole in it, or is bent, or whatever, or plugged, I mean they're going the whole route of punishment and using economics to punish the public, or drive them off the land.

Alex: It's all for the earth, so it's okay. Alan, we're going back to the full audience, right now, here we go. Alan Watt, talk show host, documentary maker, author, we're going to give you his website in just a moment. I'm Alex Jones. We are watching the controlled economic collapse. I forgot to ask John during the break, John, how far away are you from having those audio clips I wanted?

John: It's done.

Alex: It's done. I do not attack Zeitgeist addendum out of any malice or anger towards the individual who made it. I don't know their New World Order. I don't know they're trying to co-opt the liberty or awakening movement, you know, I agree with a lot of what is in the first Zeitgeist, disagree with some of it. Anything that gets you to think outside the box, I think is overall healthy. But the new one follows exactly what H.G. Wells wrote in the Open Conspiracy, what H.G. Wells wrote in the New World Order, his nonfiction books, and was made into the film, Things to Come. The Communists, the Socialists, funded by the bankers to consolidate the mass into this communal system that the technocrats control, they always frame it all in technology, and high tech, and not having to work, and utopia. And what you see in the film Things to Come, made out of, adapted from one of Wells' books, is a call for a world dictatorship of these benevolent secret society, quote, Masons. And they will come in and bomb and kill. They will come in and spray knockout gas on your cities, that's in the book. That's in the film. I meant to put a lot of this in Endgame but just didn't have time. And then I saw the Corbett report. We put a link up on Infowars.com that did an analysis of Things to Come and Blade Runner, and I saw it this morning, and it reminded me of earlier this week, when I did a critique of Zeitgeist Addendum, where they have the well meaning, you know, Socialist on there talking about, none of us will have to work. There will be no more classes. It will be eradicated. But that is a class. That is the State eradicating it with strict rules of control. You can't look good. You can't say what looks good, because that makes a class. You can't be better at something. And again, you have this overarching technocrat elite, like in THX1138, which again is from Huxley's work, which he admits, before he died in a Berkley speech, was actually what the government of England was planning, his brother running the UN at UNESCO. So, I wanted to first play for Alan Watt a clip from Zeitgeist addendum, part 10, that we played a few days ago, where this well meaning individual, and I have no doubt the vitriol that he's got, that they believe in it. You know, this utopia from the machines. But see, the prime directive of the machines is to control, dominate, and displace humans so we're not needed, so we can then be culled as Bill Joy warned the public in his April 2000 article in Wired Magazine, when he went to a globalist conference, and they were talking about how to exterminate the majority of us. I mean, this is really going on. So, here's the clip from Zeitgeist.

We're such an abominable sick society that we won't make the history books. But you say that large nations took

lands from smaller nations, used force and violence, you get history talked about as corrupt behavior, all the way along, until the beginning of the civilized world. That's when all the nations work together, world unification, working toward common good for all human beings, and without anyone being subservient to anyone else. Without social stratification, whether the technical elitism or any other kind of elitism, eradicated from the face of the Earth. The state does nothing, because there is no state.

Oh, yeah, I mean that is so childlike but so simple for the dumbed down mass to buy into. This is exactly what the technocrats a hundred and fifty years ago, in England, thought up. And so, I want you to comment on that, Alan, and then I'm going to play from Things to Come, H.G. Wells, you know, big blockbuster movie from the 1930s.

Alan: What's interesting about it, is it doesn't say in the movie how they'll get to that stage. And they keep mentioning too, "sustainability." That means reduction of population. It means obviously that again, there's going to be a eugenics program in place. We have to go back as you say, in time, and we see this emerging with theosophy in Britain, when Madame Blavatsky was put out there to the public to start off a branch, mainly to get a lot of women into this movement, but also men as well. And we know that High Masons ran this organization. In fact, Besant, who took over from Blavatsky, was a daughter of Lord Besant. Besant itself is the name of the standard of the Knights Templars; that was the name of it. Besant, so even their names were phony, but they used them in real life. They came out with Krishnamurti, who was to be a savior of the world, a new messiah. And he was trained by these lords, these high Masons to do what he did. This movie, I noticed, started off with Krishnamurti talking. So here is a theosophist, bringing in the theosophical world view. Now let's not forget, we jump forward, Adolf Hitler and all the boys around him, based the Nazi ideology on theosophy. They were theosophists. They did believe in eugenics; that was a prime tenet of theosophy. Special breeding, selective breeding, we know this was happening already in the 1800s. We see it with Charles Darwin's family. They kept interbreeding with one other family.

Alex: Well, we see them talking about total, absolute tyranny, where you're not allowed to be a better painter. You're not allowed to know more about math. That's why they say they're going to drug and engineer everyone to be his suboid class. This is the ultimate darkness and they mix it in with 9/11 Truth. They mix it in with Anti- New World Order, when the New World Order is the author of this. Let me play the next clip. This is from Things to Come, and in the film, they're flying around with perfect B2 Bombers, nerve gassing the people, the barbarous that won't submit. They're in black uniforms around council tables, setting up their New World Order. This is it. Here it is.

...Who are all that are left of the old engineers and mechanics, have pledged ourselves to salvage the world. We have the airways, or what's left of them. We have the seas. And we have ideas in common. The Brotherhood of Efficiency, the Freemasonry of Science. ... This is how I conceive our plan of operations. First, a roundup of brigands, that last, dismal vestige of ancient predatory soldiery, the last would-be conquerors. Then settle, organize, advise. This zone then that, and at last, Wings Over the World, and the New World begins.

Alex: By the way, there's a part in the movie, where he lands at the air base, and they're taking over with a dictatorship, and the guy says, I'm not going to turn over my guns to you. And he says, look, this is a New World Order, and then they nerve gas them. And then that's peaceful though, well, because we're for the good, we're allowed to disarm you. Uh-huh. And again, that's the exact stuff we're hearing out of the Zeitgeist. And they first did a 9/11 film to get everybody on board that, you know, this is good. And now we see this. Alan Watt.

Alan: This, as I say, is an old agenda. They've never changed. It was tied in with the Nazi movement and it was also tied in with the Communist movement, because Lenin also said that eventually, towards the end of the Millennium, the year 2000 he said, the state will gradually wither away, and sure enough, we'd already had statements before the year 2000 by Bush Sr, talking about the New World Order coming into view.

Alex: But all that is, is the old state and the family being absorbed into the technocrat global corporate system.

Alan: Absolutely. A world system where the United Nations was to be given the teeth that it was set up to have, and this is the key to it. All the cries now are going towards, "we need a world system, a world government, and a world economic bank to run the whole planet."

Alex: Which is in Things To Come. There's an economic crash and wars, which they engineer, and then they pick up the pieces. Same system.

Alan: Same system. And a world without poverty can only happen when you eradicate the poor. That's part of it. See, into a technological system, you don't need such a large population. In fact, it's based on having a very small population, being served by technology. This is the agenda. I don't know if you noticed, in the architectural magazines, that they're setting up a pyramid. They've drafted up a pyramid town or city for Dubai, where it literally is a machine. You live inside a machine. Now, not everyone can get in, obviously, to this machine. It's going to be selective people only. They're already setting up the future, right now, as we live, and we are probably the last of our kind, if this succeeds, as they gradually reduce us with sicknesses and diseases and so on.

Alex: That's right. Dubai and Switzerland appear to be, and also the Cook Islands and a few other places, their redoubts, the keeps, the strongholds, and I've had elitists tell me this, so, when they set up the police state in the next decade or so, then they can have the controlled bioweapons releases that will kill the majority of us. And folks, we've been right about everything else. If the elite continue with the plan, most of us listening now will be killed by neutron releases, as the British ministry report says, and controlled bioweapons releases. So, all of you serving the system laughing, you're going to be dead. Alan, how long until they start just the mass extermination? I know they've got to get the grid in place first, so we can't struggle out of it. How long until the mass extermination begins?

Alan: I don't think it will be much more than a couple of years. 2010 is a big time. That's when the last signature for the total integration of the Americas takes place, 2010. By 2012 they want the United Nations to be raised up to its status as World Government in charge of the Three Blocs, trading blocs, of the world, which will then become almost like colonies. That's what they'll be under the United Nations. So they must start taking down the population through disease, war, and every other means possible. This is what they call the hundred years of chaos, that they've talked about for centuries and centuries. It would take a hundred years to take down a civilization, to reduce it, to train the young to come up into the new system as obedient servants, who truly believe in it, and then at the end they hope to have their technological utopia. They always talk about utopia.

Alex: Continue, Alan.

Alan: As I say, you have to go back into the history. Now the Fabian Society was a branch of this amalgamation of organizations that were all set up with specialized areas to be active in. And the Fabian Society, if you read H.G. Wells, he was also a founder-member of the Fabian Society. He was also a member of the public relations, a PR man, for the British Intelligence Organizations that were under Royalty. And the Fabian Society were really deeply into Eugenics, if you read through their writings, they're widely available, and they're one of the main instruments behind this. Their job was to get the average person, ordinary people, to truly believe in this change and work towards it. It was almost Communistic in its ideology for the workers to believe, but at the top they knew they needed the many people from within society, ordinary people, true believers in other words, to fall for the big lie of utopia and work willingly towards it. So, they use everyone in turn. It's the same as the Communist system: they had one set of propaganda for the mass man, one for the bureaucracy, and one for the Politburo, different agendas. This is the same kind of thing that goes on here. So all those who fall for "we're going to walk into a Brave New Utopia, all of us, together, and I deserve to be there, because I'm special, and I've been very good," that's the big lie. You will be eradicated once this part's over.

Alex: That's right. Most of the minions of this that are like, it's going to be a beautiful Utopia, no more work and love, but there will have to be a lot of crushing people to get that Utopia and then no more wars. The globalists admit, they engineered World War I, World War II, to get their League of Nations. They are the authors of the calamities that they brag about. They put Mao in, that's now public, killed 60+ million, and that was all dress rehearsal for this. Alan Watt, how do we turn this around? I mean, I do see people waking up, but the sheer horror of it, they're only waking up to the state is bad, the government's bad, the elites are bad, that there's corruption. I don't think, I mean, a lot of people just can't deal with the fact that race specific bioweapons are ready, that the eugenicists run everything, and that they, well, all these top professors give speeches about killing everybody and they get standing

ovations, like Pianca at the Texas Academy of Sciences and on the news they're crying. "Kill everyone! Yes! Oh, God, it's so Beautiful!" And then you go to Pianca's website, and he's in there saying I love Lucifer on the official UT website in white robes, as a Druid priest. I mean, it is of Lucifer, and it's out in the open, and they're crying and worshipping, but you're saying a lot of them don't know that they're going forward. A lot of these professors, Pianca says, I know me and my family will soon be dead. It's a beautiful, wonderful thing, and I want to go first. I mean, actually a lot of them are like, "Yes, I love it. I want to die."

Alan: Well, they used to say, I think it was Eliot that said that Lucifer could appear only when you have an atheistic society, and to an extent it's true. These guys can come out and tell you this stuff, and it goes over the heads of people, because they don't believe in it themselves. They think what a quaint hobby to have. But these guys are dead serious. Albert Pike talked about it too. Now, Albert Pike talked about his branch of the Society, which is called the Rite of Perfection, he said that we shall take over the banking industry basically, through the stock markets and so on; we shall get to the top by any and every means possible. And we must remember, around the same era, you had one other branch that took the heat for all the rest of them, and that was Weishaupt's branch, the Beenan Order, the Order of the Beehive, who said that we shall use everyone; we entice people in to work for us, through Great Mysteries. It's always through a mystery that they attract all the New Ager types in, then they use them to work towards an agenda which they do not understand. Weishaupt also said that through the creation of big foundations – big foundations, these big ones that run the NGOs and finance them – we shall direct the course of the world. That's the same thing that Albert Pike said. It's the same thing as you'll find the Fabian Society said. The big foundations are a parallel government, intertwined with the Royal Institute of International Affairs that was set up to bring in World Government, using the British Empire as a base and America to take over the running of the Empire. That was done in the time of Kipling. He wrote about it quite openly. And so we're simply living a long-term plan. And this hundred years we're in now is the last, the final phase, they hope. Now we have been under attack, as I say. Since the 1950s, the sterility rate has plummeted, and most men in the Western World are 75% sterile. And I've looked at all the documentation on the drugs. You know almost all the drugs that are commonly given out for different things today to men cause sterility. We know that the plastic in the bottles causes sterility, mainly again in men. This is an intentional thing. They knew this back in the 1930s, when they were testing plastic out with animals and humans, and they were still doing it today. We're seeing that the size of the penis has actually got smaller; I've got reports on that from top science investigators and institutions. We're seeing biological differences, we're being bioengineered to be useless. Useless in a time when men generally stand up together for the common good. This is intentional. So this war has been going on for a long time, very covertly, but very deliberate, and there are no accidents when it comes to these kinds of effects.

Alex: And we go back to Cecil Rhodes, it's all stated. He's given Rhodesia. He's worth billions of dollars in money then. He sets up a system to set up covert British Empire operations. It's all in the history books. But the public says it doesn't exist, while world leaders are all over TV calling for a world government, and global governance, and Zeitgeist comes out and calls for global governance. But then if I say I don't want it, I'm the tyrant.

Alan: If you go into Huxley's writings, and Huxley said that too at Berkley. He says, there has always been a dominant minority in every era. And he says, I don't see the reason why there shall not be in the future. Now these Utopias, I think Orwell explained it best, he said, he said some are more equal than others in such Utopias.

Alex: Stay there, stay there. We're going to talk behind scenes, and come back for everybody else. Stay with us. Alan, continue, and when we come back, let's plug your site and things. We've got fifteen minutes going into the next hour with you, but a lot of breaks coming up. You know, I think we can turn it around. We don't have a choice, and certainly, things aren't going perfectly for these people. I've seen a lot of globalists write and say they've been so effective at dumbing people down, that they're having trouble finding even competent henchmen now.

Alan: That's correct; everyone has been put under very good, very good, psychological warfare techniques, through television, media, and so on, for their whole lives long. And they get caught in doublethink. They still want to believe the media is telling them the truth, even though the evidence around them in their own lives tells them something different. So they're caught there. However, the elite have also prepared for the trouble that is to come. We have seen them build up internal armies for years now, getting ready to handle the public as we go through the

big areas of crisis and so on. And once riots start out, the government then will come out with complete, utter martial law, openly.

Alex: That's right. They create the economic atmosphere. People think troops are going to march out and say martial law day one. No, They've crept up. They've geared up. They've conditioned the local towns and cities with drills to accept it. They've told the public the army is standing by to keep you safe, then they stage the riots, let them take place, and then that sets the precedents for the public to acquiesce and ask for it.

Alan: Yes. In fact, riots will come out, and I'll guarantee this is how they'll do it, when the government says they can't come up with the funding for welfare, and you wait and see. It will spark it off right away, and they know when to do it. I'm sure they even have a date picked for doing it.

Alex: They have done it with total precision. We're going to come back, and I want to get into television sets. I know we talk about the flicker rate and the subliminals and the semantic, and all the different layers to this, but I want to just talk about what they admit they have as far as subliminals, and then just what I notice with people watching television, and Alan the TV especially with high-def TVs, it's especially the high-def, I have to turn away, it is even mesmerizing myself now, and I've trained myself to be able to not go into a subconscious mode to not go into the glazed eyes look to put it simply for the public out there, but now, the combination, especially on Fox of what I call seven different layers of programming, I have to actually turn away from it, even when I'm monitoring it. So, I want to briefly go through those seven layers and then get your response on it for the balance of the show and talk more about solutions, but let's plug your website as we go back live, right now, for the audience, who is on the AM and FM dial, satellite and shortwave, not just on the internet, as we are now. Here we go.

Okay, I took RTF for a few years here in Austin, and just in the mainline textbooks in just the basic RTF it taught, and they taught and showed us films about in the 40s and 50s the subliminals in movies. And that's putting a millisecond, you know, a few frames in there of a desert and then showing an ice cold Coke, and it doubled sales. And then there's semantical manipulation, where they change the meaning of words and manipulate the way they say things, the way they twist things, there's that Orwellian brute type. Then you have the basic five, six video screens behind the news presenter, with a buffalo running over somebody, or a car wreck, or a balloon on fire, or a politician speaking, or the Running of the Bulls in Madrid, and you know all this. And so your brain can't watch it all consciously, so it switches off into subconscious and that's admitted. So, we have all the admitted ways they're doing it. They also have the scroll on the bottom, so that makes you shift into subconscious mode, so your brain can pick all that up. The brain waves lower. Then you have the flicker rate, and again, this is mainline science. They tune the flicker rate to the exact rate of the brain for hypnotism, like the flashing or strobing light, or the watch my watch. You know it's more sophisticated than that, and now, and it's always been happening, but before it was the authoritative male on the news. Now, it's info-babes smacking their lips. They'll be talking about the most horrible thing but they're so sincere and they're looking at you with sexual desire, and you'll be watching with all these layers, and you can't help but start smiling, and start liking it. Even myself, when I'm consciously aware of it, especially since the high-def TV came out, especially since I got one, and watch it occasionally when I'm on the treadmill, or when I'm at the restaurant you know picking up some food, I'm watching people mesmerized watching it. They are under mind control, and they're putting subliminal letters in there. I mean they're doing more than seven things, but the public, I don't think has any idea. We're not kidding. That is a mind control weapon. Alan?

Alan: Yes. Well, you'll find that techniques have always been used on the public for mind control. Always. Religions and so on were used in centuries gone by, always in collusion with the dominant minority of the country to keep them in place. So, when radio came out, Britain, the BBC sprung up very quickly as a propaganda tool for the British government. Even today it's still run and owned by the British government. Every employee in the past had to come from Eton, to make sure it was the right class who ran the whole organization, and it's never changed. And they found out in World War I, that they could put out dramas, daily dramas, on to the public and leave you with a cliffhanger, with the hero hanging at the end of it, what's going to happen? Tune in tomorrow. And people would change their behavior and be there tomorrow at that time. So, it's a technique to alter your behavior. This was also confirmed by Skinner, who talked about technology and so on. And he said, that technology, its real influence is to alter the reality of the people into which it's introduced. That's what happens. Look at the people now with their

cellphones and iPods and all the rest of it. Their behavior has been altered by technology itself. With the high-definition television, it certainly must be more effective than the last type. The reason you have writing at the bottom of newscasts, it forms a kind of cognitive dissonance. It's no different than when you're watching something happening like a car smash, in real life, and someone starts to talk in your ear about some other topic, you say, Shhhh, shhhh, because you're now getting auditory responses and visual. When the two clash together...

Alex: It's just like when you try to watch a movie with subtitles, you're distracted away, and now subconsciously are absorbing the entire system. And again, stay there, back in one minute, and Alan, I want you to walk through these, but then they have integrated all these together while the message itself is verbally twisting a semantical deception and lie, but you can't even pay attention to what they're really saying, because you're watching a million different pinwheels and subliminal messages and flashes and scrolls and everything else.

Okay, I'm going to stay on air during this segment for folks listening to local, micro and everybody on the internet and everywhere else. And Alan, you've got to remind me, when we come in next segment, plug your materials, your articles, the great videos and things, that are up on the different Cutting Through the Matrix websites, because that's invaluable for people to go research more and expand their horizons. But the bottom line, this is so hellish. I don't know how any member of the minimally, you know the mid-level gophers, why you would go along with this. You know, you're on these personal power trips, you're cynical, you're elitist, you're full of yourself. I think of the BBC news presenter, who reported that building seven had fallen before it did. He then lied to the cameras and said, I never worked on 9/11, you're making that up, until they showed him a video on a laptop, and he said, oh yes, now I remember that day, and then laughed at them, and kind of said touché, you caught me. I mean why? These guys are nothing. They're drinking sodium fluoride. Their kids are being given cancer. But they enjoy that petty feeling of lying. And it's just sick. It's delusional because they're not even members of this elite. But Alan, I want your comment on that. Here we go, full audience. Alan, you were going through just what the simple scroll does, making your mind focus on that so now you're distracted and the propaganda verbally goes directly into the subconscious, that's only two layers. Keep going through that. Then we'll talk about the gopher class, why they serve their masters.

Alan: Well, getting back to that part you're talking about there with subliminals. When you're trying to listen, when your eyes and your ears are working in unison with the one person talking on TV, you still have the ability to censor or say, I don't quite believe this, or whatever. But when you have another element added to it, a second visual, it alters the brain frequencies as you're watching it. And your censor part is down. You're taking all that in, subconsciously.

Alex: It's much more extreme than just the case of them shrinking attention spans down to about two minutes from previously over an hour fifty years ago. It's more than that. People now can't just watch a straight up TV program that's just straight up. They have to have multi layers, because now their neurons and neural pathways have been prepared.

Alan: That's correct. And when you're seeing some horror, scrolling around the bottom of the screen, you're hearing another one from the presenter in front of or on the screen, you can only handle two major crises to three possibly for some people at once. And when you cannot handle that, you literally go into an alpha state, and you're now being downloaded.

Alex: And they have the info-babe that was showing just incredible sexual desire in all of her body language, towards you through the TV screen with the false illusion that she's really there with you in the room, while they show you violence and report horrible things, also creating false neural pathways.

Alan: That's correct. And it's well known, even in torture techniques that they use sexual pictures and so on as they're torturing the people, often they can create a better breakdown, a faster breakdown in the person, because it brings in a different part of the brain into action as well.

Alex: Here's an example they admit at Camp X-Ray, pouring menstrual fluid, I hate to get gross here, on men while

they're raped, while people dance around in Satan outfits, while they electrocute their testicles.

Alan: That's right. That's what we have running the show. And we better realize that. That is the mentality; these are from the orders of the same boys at the top that talk about this wonderful utopia. Let's not forget that.

Alex: Yeah, by the way, that's what's declassified from X-Ray folks. I can say more, but it's too pornographic. Alan, please continue.

Alan: We've got to realize that this Brave New World scenario, as I say, the Huxley type, will not come into being until the vast majority of the public have been altered, killed off, or neutered, and all of that will be to come. In fact that will be mandatory eventually, complete sterilization of people to save the world, we're all in it together, all of that kind of thing.

Alex: And now all the teen magazines have, you know, the beautiful young model who's the movie star. She got sterilized, Alan. She's cool.

Alan: She's cool and she's politically correct, and therefore she has a pass. She can pass through places that you cannot. You're a bad one. You still think in old-think. And you haven't caught up to the new type yet so you're obsolete. That's the message. You're obsolete if you're not adapted into this Brave New World.

Alex: Alan, please continue. We're going to skip this break for the infowars listeners. Just don't even give me music, John.

Alan: And I should also say too, that people can get a lot more on my website, that's cuttingthroughthematrix.com, where there's lots of talks, and all of this kind of history, and what's going on, and the foundations and organizations behind it, that helped bring it in, and they can download that for free, and they can also buy the books and so on, that helps keep me going. So, it's not just lack of information that's out there; it's the public's doublethink. As I say, you cannot watch television and be brainwashed and still expect to think for yourself.

Alex: And Alan, I'll say this. Very few, you're one of the people I count among the half a dozen who really get the closest to the real, full picture, which it takes a lot of courage to be even able to face. So many other people aren't even government agents in our movement, they are fragmented by the organic system they grew up in, so they are giving people, de-faulty, faulty messages of the true nature of the Matrix. So most folks that are putting out disinfo aren't even agents, they're just not getting the full picture. Can you speak to that?

Alan: That's right. If you have swallowed the old system, where you really believe that everything was just okay before 9/11, which is another myth, we like to have Golden Ages that we can go back to, that was a myth. The same boys ran the Great Depression that are running it today. Their descendants are running it today. And it's the same old techniques. We've never had it, we've never really had freedom. We've had a limited freedom, more freedom...

Alex: And they're falsely blaming freedom and capitalism and free market for what's happening, when it was never a free market, at the higher levels.

Alan: It was never free, in fact, again, that's what the GATT treaty was set up to do. So was Free Trade, in fact, between the U.S. and Canada. They decide who, which big international corporations will be allowed to trade, and who will not. It's not set up for the ordinary people.

Alex: Yeah, NAFTA was 14,000 pages, GATT was 20 something thousand, and it was all selective deals.

Alan: Selective deals, and we had a bureaucrat in Canada, who drafted up all the negotiation books in Ottawa, that was Shelly Ann Clarke and she came out on television in Montreal, saying there were two sets of books: one that the premiers of Canada were shown – these are the governors of the provinces – and the other one was for the real

negotiators, who did all the business.

Alex: And even when we sue through FOIA requests and get the secret documents, which they admit are the real ones, admitting all this, the public has been conditioned to say, no, no, no. But I see that breaking down. How is the establishment going to counter the mass awakening I'm certainly witnessing?

Alan: Well this is just it. They predicted how our reactions would be, because they plan everything with military strategy, including how will the public react to them, and they even have different classifications in sections of the public, how would each section react.

Alex: Different flavors of propaganda, sub-flavors, yes.

Alan: That's correct. And they also know that the bulk of the populace is simply confused. They live in perpetual confusion. As I say, you can't be in doublethink. You must use your own perceptions, your own ability to absorb and dissect information, and come to your own conclusions. You can't do that when you're watching TV every day. It's too perfect a machine, a tool of brainwashing.

Alex: It is a weapon. It is a weapon.

Alan: It's a weapon. It's weaponized.

Alex: I mean, ladies and gentlemen, I'm fully conscious of it, and I catch myself slipping in to smiling back at the woman on the screen. I mean, it is sophisticated.

Alan: Yes. And I read an article a couple of weeks ago from the US Army, from one of their magazines, where they talked about using this American culture which has been weaponized, they call it weaponized culture. Now, see, the United States doesn't realize that Hollywood is a branch of this organization that runs the world.

Alex: Everything is weaponized. The food, the water, the media, and that's why they want to shut down the web. Here we go, final segment. The world's financial ministers of the top fifteen or so industrialized nations, it's larger than G8, are meeting to set up a world banking system. You'll pay world carbon credits into them. They're talking about shutting down the world markets next week. Global financial dictatorship that will further depress markets when they reopen them so they can consolidate. Got about seven minutes left with Alan Watt. Alan, give out your website, again for listeners that want to check it out and all the great material. Just a treasure trove of information. And then in the last seven or eight minutes, other key areas you want to discuss, solutions, ways for people to fully break their conditioning out there.

Alan: The website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and you can download lots of talks and transcripts of the shows I've done in the past, where I've gone into the histories, with available documentation. I try to stick to the documentation because these characters do write what they plan to do in the future, and I tell people, when you get their books, from say the Royal Institute or the CFR, which is the same organization by the way, really, you'll find that they make their plans, they never change their plans. They'll tell you what kind of world they're bringing in, and then you realize my god they're actually doing it, and they have been doing it your whole life long, so this is an ongoing war. But now we're into the critical phase where they've got a business plan, and that's how they run the world, like a long-term business plan, and they have one hundred years to complete this one hundred years war. It's not a war on the Middle East, that's only part of it to standardize the world, it's a war on all of humanity, which they claim, happens to be the profane. Those who live in the darkness, the average person. And only the elite have the right, they claim, the illumined ones, themselves, to run our lives and organize our lives, the way it should be scientifically done, with logic, etc, etc. That's how they literally see their role in ruling us. We are too stupid to do it ourselves. We're too base, too primitive, and therefore, they, being obviously better than we are, have the right to do it. That's pure Darwinism, the survival of the fittest. They truly believe in this completely. It's a religion.

Alex: Continue.

Alan: Well, they breed their own offspring, and even their own offspring, certain ones were not brought into this if they can't keep their mouths closed, if they don't know how to double-speak to the media or the public, they won't be brought in on the big picture. They select their own ones, the brightest ones in their own families to carry on this agenda. These characters have their mates selected for them, for many, many centuries.

Alex: They believe they're another species, and now even the BBC has reported that.

Alan: Yes they do. They truly believe they're the most evolved species on the planet, and that through selective breeding, they have the best intellect and therefore the right, the right to rule the lessers. That's what they say, or the profane as they generally called it in the past. And they mean business, they have society in such a brainwashed condition that they know they can keep recruiting young stupid guys into their system. They've given them a whole generation of video games and nothing but glorification of the military, the black outfits, etc.

Alex: They've destroyed the neural pathways where blood and guts and torture looks beautiful to them.

Alan: Absolutely.

Alex: Looks like a field of daisies.

Alan: They have. They've desensitized them completely and in a society too, and every dictator has known this, when you break the bonding between family and society, people crave bonding. Children need bonding. That's why especially young males are terribly screwed up today. They're brought up with single mothers often. They don't have the male role figure. The gang leader becomes their best friend who protects them, or they go into the military. The military then takes over that role. They belong for the first time in their life. They're in a new tribe. And they have total dedication to their fellows, their fraternity of the tribe. That's the same technique that's been used for a long time, and it does work unfortunately. While they're in that brainwashed mode, these guys will do whatever they're told. So, we've got to realize that. That the elite are going to cause incredible turmoil within different countries and they do want civil wars to break out, so they can bring out all the repressive force that they've built up. The Department of Defence of Britain, its top think tank, it's also the top for NATO, has come out with thirty years of riots, ongoing riots, that's what they foresee. They didn't tell us why. They do hint at a few things. But they do say, this will happen. This is likely to happen, etc, etc. They know it's going to happen.

Alex: And that will have the public beg for a police state. This is the New York Times, pint-sized eco police. Punch this up if you can, on the TV screen for folks. Pint-sized eco police making parents proud and sometimes crazy. So, see they're proud of it, and it says, "Sometimes Jennifer Ross feels she cannot make a move at home without inviting some of the scorn of her daughters, ten year old Grace and seven year old Eliza. The Acura MDX she drives, a flagrant polluter. The bath at night to help her relax, a wasteful indulgence. The reusable shopping bag, she forgot again, tsks, tsks." And it talks about how her children run her and the school has trained her. They're now part of an "army of eco-kids," and it goes on, they are filling out dossiers in England and the US, reporting to police, getting them ready. And then of course, environment first, then guns, then drugs, you know, everything else. I mean this is it. It's really happening.

Alan: They call it the First Earth Army. And this was first announced by the creator of the Star Trek series, Gene Roddenberry.

Alex: And then Delta Force picked it up as the First Earth Battalion. They say that for Mother Earth they will, and the Special Forces is taught this now, they will slaughter. They are the horse of death, and they do these Satanic chants.

Alan: That's correct. Again, Roddenberry announced that. He belonged to NASA and everyone in NASA is a 32nd degree minimum Mason. And...

Alex: Jet Propulsion Laboratory.

Alan: That's right. And of course, even that was set up by another fellow who started off the American Rocket Research company.

Alex: And he was the head of the Crowlian Society, here in the US.

Alan: He was actually told to start off his own branch, and that became NASA.

Alex: Good God, Help Us. Alan Watt, incredible interview. And I want to get you back up next week for a full two hours if you can do it. We're very thankful to have you here, and the reason we can finish each other's sentences folks, is we're just going off their own documentation. If you really talk to the elite, it's what O'Brien torturing Winston, as he's torturing him almost to death, says, look it's about, you look at me Winston, with black circles around my eyes, and I'm getting old, but my falling apart is the strength of the organism. We're going to tear families apart. We're going to dumb people down to animals. We're going to then even kill more. We're going to debase everything. It is about a wonderland for us to murder, kill, and torture. And that's the real utopia, is it not, Alan.

Alan: That is the real utopia. Even Russian defectors have come across and said that once totalitarianism comes into their own country, they'll turn first of all on the very liberal ideologists and professors who helped promote it, because they cannot have people demanding freedom as the liberals do. So the liberals bring it in, they go for all these wonderful causes, but they're the first to be knocked off when they see the reality of the totalitarian system.

Alex: Because the elite know they're going to fight them. And so, there you go. Alan Watt, thank you for spending time with us.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: Amazing interview, with the one and the only, Alan Watt.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)
- Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
- CDs**
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

October 14th, 2010

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Alex Jones: We have Alan Watt joining us from Canada, and it's great to have you here with us, sir.
Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, good to have you with us.

Alan Watt: It's good to be back on again, Alex.

Alex: Okay, you've heard me ranting about money and funding and support. I want to get into the overall globalist takeover, the financial collapse, where you see things coming after the break. But in the next few minutes, I didn't ask you this beforehand, I really want your perspective. Can you explain to people how the big foundations and the government funds the mainstream media. And do you agree with us, Alan, like when we flew up twice to interview you in Canada, and tried to help you out a little bit for doing the interview, which you didn't even ask for, but you need to support you, I mean, how important is it to support Infowars.com? In the whole scheme of things, give me your honest response. What do you think of this show? What do you think of its trailblazing value?

Alan: I think the few remaining stations that are left, and there's very few, there used to be lots of stations for Patriot Radio, the few remaining ones are the only lifeline that people have to any alternate news that fills in all the blank spots, which the media leaves out. And without it, really, you're left with nothing but mainstream propaganda, and the mainstream will never tell you that they're really shepherding you into this whole new global society, which is an authoritarian society. And the shows, the few Patriot Stations that are left are trying to put out the information to show you what kind of society it's to be. It's already decided. They have put out their books on it. They've got lots of documentation at the United Nations of the society they're bringing in. It's an authoritarian society, totally controlled society, and there's no democracies or republics in it. It's simply authoritarian from top to bottom. And we've been living through it for the last few years. We've watched the implementation as they've taken the rights away from all the people across the entire planet, and this is a global agenda. And right now, as I say, the only

lifeline they have are the occasional talk show hosts who put out alternate information, and try to at least educate the ones who need that. And people do really crave to have the little bits explained to them that the media does leave out. You've got to know why, why everyone right now is pushing towards total integration with the International Monetary Fund. If you know the history of it, you'll know it was set up fifty, sixty years ago to be completely integrated for the world. And even Stephen Harper on Canadian Television at the G20 Meeting, admitted that they've all signed an agreement.

Alex: Yeah. We've got to give up our sovereignty to have an economy, that's how they hold us hostage. It's also up on prisonplanet.com. Do we have that loaded in the video system? Stephen Harper admits Canadians need to give up sovereignty. It's a prisonplanet.com article if we don't have it in the video list. Let's come back and talk about that, Alan, on the other side, and then the overall view on where we are, and the rollout, the implementation of this global government. He is Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm Alex Jones of infowars.com. We shall return after this quick break. 24+ hour broadcast is live.

(Commercial Break)

Stephen Harper audio: The number 1 issue we have today in Canada, and have had for the past couple of years, without a shadow of a doubt is the economy. But as I constantly remind Canadians, there isn't really a Canadian economy anymore, it is a global economy. And yes the Canadian economy so to speak is doing better than many other countries, but the general trajectory of the Canadian economy, whether we're on the downhill, as we were last year, or whether we're on the rebound as we are this year, is fundamentally determined by the state of the global economy. And that's what these meetings are all about, and that's why they are so critical. That's why it's so critical that we participate and play a major role, because Canadian jobs and Canadian futures are intimately linked to what goes on here. And quite frankly, everything that we do in our country to improve our country's position is ultimately to improve that position within the context of a global economy. And we cannot be effective at major economic matters any longer, unless we work with our other economic partners around the world and work with them closely and intimately. That is essential. I know some people don't like it. It's a loss of national sovereignty, but it is a simple reality. It is a simple reality that we are in a global economy. The global economy is determining where we're headed and will determine our future, and we have to play our part in these forums to make sure that our interests are protected and advanced.

Alex: Alright, so they hold you hostage. They say the global economy has to make the decision. That's the mega central banks that bought up the planet through fraud, with at least 1.5 quadrillion, 1,500 trillion, and now, oh, we've got to let this foreign group make the decisions and determine it. Globalism is our only hope. See, it gets you like a boa constrictor, squeezes you, and then hisses in your face while it's killing you that it's saving you, and this is how they're selling pure evil and world government. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, and again, it's nothing to really shock some of us, who've studied it for years, because we've watched all the different global meetings they've had. You've got to understand they're all members of the Council on Foreign Relations that was set up as a parallel government. They put members in government too. Most of your bureaucrats at the high levels are CFR members. And the same in every other country across the world, all members of the Council on Foreign Relations, and sometimes they'll change the name for the same organization. Their plan for the last, oh, almost a hundred years, has been to bring in a global society, a sort of mixture of Marxism, and a mixture of Keynes, basically, philosophy on money. That's the system we're living in now. And now we're going in for the kill, which was the second part of the recipe of Breton Woods, was where the IMF would come up and be the global banker for the whole planet and be in charge, not only of dishing out money across the world, but also of managing every country's debt. Instead of the country doing it themselves, they will do it for them. They will demand access to the books.

Alex: It's a financial takeover and everything we talked about has come true with total precision, because we were only reading their own documents.

Alan: That's right. They have made it public in all their publications. It's just that the public never hear about them

because the media is perfectly silent about them. And the media is silent because the leaders are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations. And we've had Rockefeller before who finances an awful lot of the CFR's movements in America, and publishes their books too, and he pays for it all. He said at one of his meetings, we thank you. He was talking to the editors of newspapers and the magnates. And he said, we thank you for keeping it secret. We could never have gone this far without your help, keeping it all secret from the public.

Alex: What point have we reached? I mean, they're publicly saying their devaluing global currencies to "fix the debt." That's like if your leg is chopped off, chopping off the other leg.

Alan: Yeah. Because they're going to bring in a standardized monetary system for the whole planet. That's definitely on the books. And obviously they always do the same thing when they change into a new monetary system, they devalue the present currencies as they amalgamate it all together. And that's what they're doing with the U.S. and Canada to follow. Canada always follows the U.S., because we are so intertwined financially with business.

Alex: There's major resistance to it. In fact Brzezinski talked about a total global awakening the first time in history, and admitted that they are in trouble. What's your take on that?

Alan: I don't see it really as trouble. Remember too, these guys have full-time think tanks working on every possible problem that could arise with their big far-reaching plan. And they work it out well in advance. And they have, as you know, across the world set up a police state and a militarized state in order to take care of any problems as we go through this, as a 'just in case' scenario. We've been trained since 2001 to simply obey anybody in a black-clad uniform, and this is part of that too. It's training us to accept total authority, poverty coming your way, the redistribution of wealth; they've announced that. They've announced that openly, that whatever happens in say somewhere in Africa, you, you wealthier people will have to bail them out. And so this is the redistribution of wealth as Karl Marx talked about. They call it the Third Way. This is the Third Way. It's the joining of the capitalist system with what was called the Soviet system.

Alex: Which the Rand Corporation documents admit they've also been involved in.

Alan: Yes.

Alex: Alan Watt, stay with us. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Do you understand? Ford Foundation, Carnegie, Rand Corporation, all the old timers were right, it's true. World Government run by the big banks. You pay your taxes to them. VAT taxes, taking the pension funds, troops on the streets for the financial collapse they engineered. We're going to be playing some video of that coming up early in the next hour. This is all happening now. This is real. It's happened to every country. Most countries are under tyranny. And then the countries fall apart and just are in squalor. They use the economic warfare to control you, just like Mexico does. But we can beat this. They're not invincible. We've known their plans. We've warned people for decades, and they are having a lot of problems. And they're losing in their operations in the Middle East. The Globalists are not invincible. And regardless as we go into this thing, humanity cannot give up. The answer to 1984 is 1776. Resistance is victory. But the globalists are out in the open now. It is incredibly brazen. But one big thing that I know is hurting them, Alan, is, and I want you to get back into the Third Way. One big thing that's hurting them is the mortgages. It's coming out that they're stealing houses that they don't even own. That it's all fraud. That the deed system has been destroyed. People are winning in court against them. I've found that these people aren't gods. They're not kings. They think they are. Just like Climate Gate devastated them. They are not invincible, Alan. I know we can win. And I know I can't give up on my family and my children. We've got to take action. But continue getting into the mortgages, the banking, where you see all this going, the Third Way.

Alan: Well, part of the process right now is going into chaos. You see, they form in the public's mind a form of

chaos. The public naturally turn to government for solutions and that's the key to it all, this process. They've done it many times before in history. And out of the chaos, of course, they say, "look, the world is in a mess. We have this plan here to get us out of it, but here's what you have to give up." Which is exactly what they're doing right now. So it's a planned takedown. It's step by step. If they have to rush a part of it to create more chaos, they certainly will do it. And I do think there's another part of it planned that way too, to make us really scared and to make the dollar really plunge even further. And then they'll come out with their magic solution of the IMF and so on, and how intertwined we are, we can't go it alone anymore, until the public get trained in getting the message. And that is psychology. You have no idea how many behavioral psychologists they have working in the big, massive think tanks. They have hundreds of these think tanks, you know, working on every possible outcome to make sure their plan will succeed. So you've got to be aware of this at all times. Even with the mortgages being sold three or four or five times, they've lost track of who owns the houses. That was announced four years ago that was already happening, so it isn't really new. It's just that it's time now to push that, and say we can't go on the same old way. Remember in this New World Order system, and Arnold Toynbee, who was the head teacher at Oxford for Rhodes Scholarships and he taught the leaders of many countries, many countries across Europe and America and Canada, he did say that the world they were bringing in would have eventually no private property. And that's the world we're getting trained to go into. Most youngsters who are coming out of school today would never think about buying property. They think renting is the way to go. I've talked to many in Canada. They all agree. So they're all getting this in school, of course. They all feel they're part of the new generation of greening and saving the world and the planet and sacrifice and sharing. And they have no idea what it really means. It's an authoritarian Marxist type system, but it's run by the wealthiest people on the planet at the top. So, it's now time for the U.S. to get brought down. I've been saying this for years, and Toynbee said it too by the way. He went through the whole process of America. He said the U.S. was designed to take over from Britain, when Britain couldn't afford the Empire anymore, but they would use the Empire model for the United Nations. The U.S. would fund it primarily. They would supply the armies, and they would win most of the wars, and then they'd seem to lose, and then they'd come back again for a last big push, and then they would collapse, he said. And then China would take over as the world army. This is all designed on the cards. And I've never seen them go wrong with their big plans when they announce them.

Alex: The CFR said that 20 years ago, they are just laughing at us, how they've charted all of this out, but we can have a new Renaissance of liberty against these people, if the public understands their crisis creation.

Alan: Yes. And also too, you've got to understand that there's been so much subtle but ongoing constant training for maybe twenty years or more, that government is the supreme being on the planet, instead of being the supreme servant of the people. And the public have to realize, they've got to take that back. And really the politicians as you know, are nothing like the images that are projected through the magazines and television. They're basically actors. But they still are responsible to the voters. They do want to get in and stay in. But they've got to be held to the fire and literally, I mean, literally short, literally short, honestly, and this has been discussed at the top as well, short of a revolution with a philosophy to back it up as to where they're going with it, the public don't have much of a chance, unless, unless there were massive demonstrations going on every week in major cities, capital cities, across the world, demanding to have their sovereign rights back again, and to put the politicians back in the jar.

Alex: And that's starting to happen in Europe.

Alan: Yeah. There's hope in Europe in some countries, because they have caught on quicker. They have memories, some of the countries, of being taken over by totalitarian powers. There are ex-Communists living in Canada who tell me here, it's more communistic here now than it was in the Soviet Union. They see all the signs coming. They know what's going on. And unfortunately, it's been the American people who have been lulled to sleep with all their trivia on their news and so on, as all this is ramming through. Individuality is a key factor here, because, you see, again, the United Nations admitted a long time ago, and they've reiterated this thing too, that individuality is their main enemy. So, they're trying to create the mass man, the mass mind where we're all politically correct. We all agree about everything. We're all groupthink, and individuality must be crushed they said. Well, we've got to regain that individuality, and that means that every individual has the right to speak, regardless of what they want to talk about or say, or even question. Without that you're lost, because the next step is to forbid you to even mention this New Global System. And they're trying to do that already by the way. They're putting through into

the military, the Rand Corporation, the NSA, are now checking all military personnel to see if they are pro-government, or, what they now call, anti-government. So, this is ongoing now. You're seeing the Sovietized system come into play, now.

Alex: Yeah, that's the attempt at intimidation. But we need to boldly stand up and say, it's not bad to be pro-2nd Amendment and private property and pro-family. You are a bunch of sickos. And they put out, you know these TV ads showing the school teacher murdering children because they don't accept the New World government. That blew up in their face. The people are now learning that the Federal Reserve is private and is the enemy. And Ron Paul has said, that's why we have a very good chance of winning, because they tried to say, there is no private Federal Reserve. There is no World Government being formed. There is no plan to put military on the streets for a financial collapse. But I turn on the local radio this morning and hear them reading my article on air, Paul Watson's article, Government trains troops to run American cities. And they took over 30 calls while I was listening, and 7 out of 10 or more said they've imploded the economy by design. They're going to try to take the pension funds. This is a martial law takeover. But then I heard people calling in saying, yeah, well, I'm in the military, yeah we're training for this. But the government wants to protect you during the collapse. But they've gone from not being able to even talk about it, to now it being out in the open, and the hosts were even saying, you know, people who have actually made fun of me quite a bit, that this is real, that this is wrong, that this is dangerous, that they're doing gun confiscation drills. But I did hear a father, and he goes, my son is in the Marines. He is training for door to door gun confiscation, what's wrong with that? So, so now they've gone from denying all this to it just now being announced, now coming out in the open, and I don't see them getting away with it. Even if they stage terror attacks, Alan.

Alan: Oh, they do expect trouble. There's no doubt about it. They do expect trouble. They've even got through all their Rand scenarios, where they feed all the data through their massive computers, just like they did during the Cold War. And they have pretty good estimates of where the trouble will break out, right down to how many numbers will be involved and so on. The ways to retaliate, soft retaliation and hard retaliation, they call it. The soft ones will be of course getting the active NGOs groups to come out and pretend to stand up for the people's rights to stop violence and so on. But if that fails, then they'll bring out the hard military, the hard power.

Alex: Well said, Alan, and we've got a part II, article that I asked Watson to do that goes as a compliment to Government trains troops to run American cities. The new report is US troops to deal with rioting Americans. Globalists collapsing society to bring in martial law. And Watson goes over all the army reports: all the proof, all the training, all the things that are going on, how the public is being trained to turn their guns in. It is all up there at prisonplanet.com. US troops to deal with rioting Americans. Alan Watt, let's get some into the mass drugging of society, and how they're even coming out and saying, yeah, Bisphenol A give you cancer, and you know, it feminizes men, and gives women breast cancer. Yeah, you know, fluoride is doing that. Yeah, aspartame is killing you. But so what? It's incredible how they're doing this.

Alan: Again, it was talked about by many of the top globalists back in the '50s and '60s that they would have to do this for World Peace, they called it. And we find with Charles Galton Darwin, the physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin, he wrote a book called *The Next Million Years*, and he also was a scientist who worked on the Manhattan Project, with all the other top scientists. He was at all the global meetings of course, and he was lauded for his book on ways to bring down, massively cull and reduce the populations. He said we'd have to use various drugs on the public, including hormones he says, hormones to alter the physical make-up of the males especially, and make them more docile. Well, that's why you've had all this kind of stuff put into your food, into your plastic bottles, even babies' formula, and the babies' bottles as well. And men now, literally are almost infertile. There's so much data come out on BPA for instance. It's been banned in Canada just yesterday or the day before, although they aren't going to take it out of their products for two years. So I can actually see the physical effects on the young guys today. They have no shoulders. They're very narrow shouldered. They're more effeminate now too. And it was a deadly stuff. But the big boys did say they would use hormones on the public. They also said too that excesses of certain hormones would affect women in a different manner. They'd make them more masculine, more aggressive, and that has happened too. And it's helped also to further destroy the family unit.

Alex: They admit it's all designed. I mean, you see short couples, and the children look like them, but the mom is

5'5", the dad is 5'10", their daughter is 6'2", and they're aquiline, they look like Amazons, but they're like a tree that grows too fast. They've got the breasts by the time they're thirty of an 80 year old woman, from the Bisphenol A, and they're going to die. I mean they're murdering our women, and you know, the average yuppie just thinks it's funny.

Alan: Yes, they are. And of course, with all the inoculations and the cancers and the viruses in the inoculations, that was part of it too. If you go through the first major inoculation process that went on with the Salk vaccine, and everyone said that he was a great savior for polio. I think to be honest with you, polio was hyped out of proportion, just like the flu was, the swine flu, the non-existent swine flu.

Alex: That was to put the SV-40 in that they admit killed hundreds of millions globally.

Alan: That's right. And Salk knew what they were putting in. There was many other viruses in there too, from live viruses, from monkeys.

Alex: Talk about that when we come back, because we have the clip from CBC TV where the top scientist laughs and said, yeah, we knew it would give everybody cancer. Ha, ha, ha. It's like, I'm murdering you, and you're going to love it. Alan Watt is our guest. I'm Alex Jones, infowars.com, prisonplanet.com

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Going back to Alan Watt. Alan, looking at this, I just see so much good news out there though, and I understand that the globalists have tried to cover all the angles, but I mean, they are destroying this system, and as you said, we don't have a choice, we've got to fight back against this.

Alan: There is no choice. You have no choice, because I don't think people understand what a Sovietized bureaucracy ruling over you means. And this is what you have. This is the Third Way. This is what they meant; Alvin Toffler wrote the book too, it's called *The Third Wave*. It was the merging, as they planned. It came out under the Reece Commission with Norman Dodd, it's up on youtube somewhere, where he explains that the foundations said that their job was to change the culture, radically alter it so much in the Western countries, including America, that they could blend it seamlessly with that of the Soviet system, and this is the Third Way.

Alex: Who is their main apprentice? Professor Newt Gingrich, the pro-carbon tax globalist.

Alan: That's right. And he's also the head of the annual meeting for the world scientists to do with chipping individuals worldwide. The first one they held was in 2000 at Loyola University, where they talked about successfully implanting chips in the brain. They did say there was a system ready to go. All they had to do now is train the public through fiction, through movies and so on, and aim at the young to accept it and want it, and that will come.

Alex: Now I want you to continue with that in the next hour. But I want you to understand. We have the Rockefeller Foundation documents. They're on the websites. It's public. They are poisoning the food and water. They are adding stuff to the vaccines. This is real. I mean, get out of your trance. I'm even telling myself this. Physically realize how incredible it is they're doing this. You got interrupted by the break. We're about to go to break again, but get back into the stuff they're putting in vaccines.

Alan: Well, again, remember Dr. Salk, before he became the champion and the hero of the common folk with his polio vaccine, was also the head of the British and American Eugenics Society, who advocated by many papers which he wrote, which are up there, on massive reduction and sterilization of the general public. And suddenly he becomes the hero who's saving you with vaccines, and then from the 1950s onwards, the sperm count in the male goes plummeting down, year by year by year. This is all tied together. These guys don't sit at world meetings discussing something for Santa Claus to grant them at Christmas. They go ahead and they actually implement it, because they do believe that they have the right to govern the public, do as they wish with the public, and in their

words to save the world from overpopulation.

Alex: Stay there. Back in 70 seconds. Stay there.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Okay, Alan, you were getting into Dr. Salk, the head eugenicist. Well, he killed a lot of people. They released the virus. It's in CBS News that all over the world they go and inject people with the new polio and it's live polio. And then they say, oh, we've got to vaccinate everybody now because there's been a polio outbreak we caused. I mean they just brazenly are murdering us right out in the open.

Alan: They did that in Africa earlier this year. They gave them the spray mist I think it was and the sugar-coated ones. And the United Nations World Health Organization, of all people, because they generally hush it all up – they're the ones who advocated this – admitted now that this vaccine they gave the Africans had mutated into a super polio that they cannot stop. So this is an agenda. They don't make these kinds of mistakes at the top or in the laboratories. We had the same thing happen, remember too, with millions of women being sterilized chemically, by being given free injections by the World Health Organization, for tetanus supposedly, in India and Africa. And they admitted later on they had done it. And they justified it, that people had to be sterilized. I mean, who else is going to do it? They won't do it themselves. And they actually admitted that 30 different separate laboratories across Europe, somehow were all contaminated with this particular chemical, which went straight for the ovaries, caused massive inflammation, and then literally killed them off, fibrosed them off until they were useless. So, chemical, basically, sterilization is a favorite type that they use.

Alex: They add a hormone to the tetanus shot that bound with it and then caused the...

Alan: It carried it to the ovaries.

Alex: Again, ladies and gentlemen, we're going to go to break and come back with calls. But I want to start getting into this now. All of the killing, the soft killing, that's been going on, they admit is just beta testing. But that's why insiders like Dr. Eric Pianca says with this weird, crazy cult look, and he gets all these awards all over the world for it. "Soon we're all going to die. The airborne ebola is coming. It's going to be beautiful. I'm sad for my wife and children and I, that we'll die, but I'm ready for the Earth." And then I criticize him, and his graduate students, we then searched their names, sent us their graduate papers, saying all humans should be killed. And then you pull up their names, there they are in white lab coats at government facilities, you know. I mean they are just there, and they're like a death cult. And they show videos on TV and at movie theaters of children being murdered by the government for the earth, and it's good. And they're just a death cult of murdering, pure evil. And they're so brainwashed that their low level priests, like Pianca and others, and like Peter Singer are like, yes, the death is coming, it's beautiful, total death, total death. I mean it's just a satanic cult, straight out of hell.

Alan: Yes, and they do definitely recruit the fringe elements in society, the ones who have a big chip on their shoulders, who love this type of thing. They join these groups. They're very radical. They're promoted. They're funded by the big foundations again, to demand from government, pretending that they're demanding on behalf of the public, of course, that certain laws get enacted, and that's why your energy taxes are going to go sky high. That's part of it too. There will be food rationing coming along in this New World Order. There's no doubt. They have lots of documentation on it.

Alex: Well, they've announced that's part of it. They say you have a carbon ration for how much food you can have or how many children. That's BBC. Alan, let's finish up with that, and then take calls. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alright, we're going to go on to your phone calls and the whole military takeover now being unveiled to the public at the bottom of the hour. Alan Watt is our guest, and I'll tell you about some of the other guests coming up

here in a moment. But, listen, when we get up here and say we have UN documents and CBC TV admitting that they killed a bunch of people with viruses in the polio. When we get up here and tell you the male sperm count in Europe, the United States, Canada, is down by over 85%. I mean, this is all admitted. When we tell you aspartame makes you go blind and gives you cancer. You know that's even Fox News, AP, Reuters, mainline studies. But they've got it where they just condition everybody that, well, everybody just gets cancer and dies. Oh, everything is deadly, everything is deadly. They engineer it into an entire system around us. Do you understand this has all just been a test? And they are clearly getting everybody with all these TV shows and movies and non-fiction shows about mega viruses are going to develop naturally in the wild and kill almost everybody. And the governments of the world are accelerating their big bunkers for themselves, and their emergency seed vaults, and they're putting out all this GMO stuff. I want you to understand, ladies and gentlemen, that this is life and death. That's why I'm not worried about being killed or set up or anything, because I love humanity. I love decency. I love my children. I know this is all real. I know it's their plan. I've proven it. You can go prove it for yourself. We told you everything that would happen with the pensions and the dollar and gold and the economy, because they had done it in Third World countries, over and over again. They said in the 2002 IMF World Bank documents that got leaked they were going to do it here. Do you understand, it's going to happen, unless you go absolutely wild getting the word out, and start caring, and start getting angry. If I walked up to you and your wife eating at a cafe at 7pm one night, in Austin, Texas, and I took your lemonade and dumped it on your wife's head, even a little guy, you know, would have the honor and the anger to stand up and probably beat the tar out of me. But they are murdering your children soft kill. Murdering your wife, soft kill. Murdering you, soft kill. And you can't get angry. I'm talking about new listeners. And even myself, I've got to every day, compose myself, focus, realize the cost. Realize what we're facing. I mean, this is real. Do you understand that? And we're on an express elevator to Hades right now. And the churches are all government paid off the big ones, saying submit, it's the end of the world. Go along with all this, you're going to be raptured out. The Bible clearly says that after Christ returns, that the dead in Christ are raised, and that the beast will wage war against the saints and overcome them, but then they'd wake everybody up, there's a huge revival. Now, even if you're not a Christian, the point is this idea of, it's the end of the world, 2012. Notice they've engineered 2012 off some quackery, with the Mayan calendar, when the Mayan calendar, I've gone down there and talked to top archaeologists, people who are Mayan, who are archaeologists, and they just say, no, it just means the end of the age, 2012, a New Hearth will be lit. Basically sun god worship. And it's not even true. But notice the Pentagon says, 2012, total collapse. The British Ministry of Defence says it. It's all public documents. Paul Watson has it in his article, that is up on prisonplanet.com. We're getting it moved over to infowars.com as well. U.S. troops to deal with rioting Americans. It shows the military admitting it. It shows that, oh, there's a crisis, a collapse coming, into 2012, so that's another, for people that aren't Christian, they said, what do we do? A lot of Christians, you know, 150 years ago, the big banks openly with Schofield and others, took over the churches, and said, don't worry about fighting evil, like our founders did in 1776, led by the black brigade, the pastors. It's the end of the world, and you're not supposed to fight evil, God will handle it all, and Captain Kirk will beam you up. Not in the Bible, not in the Bible. Okay. After the devil is thrown in the pit, from the Christian perspective here, okay, the dead in Christ are raised, and then Christ comes back for a thousand year reign. And then the serpent is loosed again for a short time. Okay? It's all clear as day. It's all a lie. 2012 is all a lie. They said, what do we do? Half the world isn't Christian or more. What do we do? Well, we give them a New Age bologna 2012, and promote it, so that everybody feels like, there's no hope. And I see all these dumb yuppies on youtube going, so what, I hope we do have war, I hope the whole world is nuked, humanity is not worth it. They're making it cute to not care, cute to be nihilistic. Alan Watt, can you speak to that, and then we're going to calls.

Alan: Yes, it is nihilistic. Remember too, the big players who worked in the big world think tanks, and went across the top Ivy League Universities to talk to the future leaders of the world, like Aldous Huxley, talked about this society coming up. You had Bertrand Russell doing the same thing, Lord Bertrand Russell, and Bertrand Russell also worked for MI5 at one point. You can't trust any of these guys. However, he did say, Russell said, we shall create a condition of apathy amongst the general public towards the end. And when you look at a place like Britain, that's had maybe thirty, forty years of increasing apathy, until you don't know what Britain even is anymore. You've had so much propaganda, psychological warfare, mass immigration, so much immigration that Tony Blair said, hopefully this will be the end of Britain as we know it, as far as its culture goes. And the more immigrants we bring in, he said, from diverse countries, the less chance they could ever go back to a British culture. He actually stated that.

Alex: And I've had members of the British Parliament on who admit that most of the CPS workers and police now

are foreigners, because they enjoy coming in and pushing people around.

Alan: Yes, that is a fact. And they're given priority to do it, and authority to do it. And they act the part very well, because they come from countries that have never known anything about voting or democracy, and they're used to just working for the big boss and getting paid for it. And that's what they're doing now. Remember too, also in the US, I think it was Kissinger that said in a statement in California, when he was giving a lecture there, back in the '70s, he said, under the right circumstances, the US would be glad to see the blue helmets coming in from the UN. And he was talking about what's coming up shortly in the future. Food riots, that kind of stuff coming up. Because food has been taken over, since WWII, it's been encroachment by governments and government authorities working with the United Nations agricultural department.

Alex: The agriculture department in the US and the same as you know, I've read the quotes here. We've had the farm rights groups on. They come and tell the farmers, get big or get out.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Work for mega-agri. That's a quote, get big or get out. And now they've got the food safety bills where you can't even grow tomatoes, or avocado, or grapes, anything, oranges, apples, pears, you can grow nothing and sell it.

Alan: Yes, and also now you've got SWAT teams, literally SWAT teams attacking dairies for goodness sake, because they're giving out wholesome milk, that hasn't been neutered, because it hasn't been pasteurized and everything destroyed in it. And they're even confiscating cheeses, natural cheeses and all the rest of it. SWAT teams with guns drawn, going in to farmers. That's utter tyranny, and if people can't see that right now, and stop that, right now, and get up.

Alex: And by the way, we have the surveillance video from the little farmer's market store. They happen to have a camera, and it shows the cops come in, and the people are peaceful, just hippies standing there, and they pulled guns and say, get on the ground, get on the ground, you're selling oranges.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: And then they go to Amish people's houses now, and they're saying, no dust is allowed to be released when you till the earth. And they're taking their farms. And they're SWAT teaming people selling, you know, selling rutabaga on the side of the road, and pumpkins. Alan Watt, you know, the globalists, in their own writings, you've talked about this, talk about how they are scientific wild men. They want to keep their ancient humanity. They want to keep their aggression. They want to keep their fertility. I see articles about David Rockefeller. I saw it in mainstream news without looking last week. I had already seen it before. How he has little farms all over the U.S. for all his food. It's flown everywhere he goes. Prince Philip does this. I've seen him in a documentary. They understand what is going on, and they have the antidotes as well, to all the weapons they've launched on us. And so, it's just incredible.

Alan: It's incredible when you realize, even going back to the farming, remember too, that the heads of the CEO of the United Nations agricultural department stated years ago that farming was too important to be left to farmers. They wanted to eradicate all small farmers, and only the big agri-business would be allowed to farm at all. Now, we're watching ourselves being corralled with our water, our food being taken away from us, our right to even grow our own food taken away from us. That should be enough to get anybody up in arms, because when that happens, that's a standard war technique, food and water is your basic survival. Without that, you've had it, and we sit back calmly thinking that the grocery stores will always be full of the processed rubbish that they buy. But people forget too that it was the small farmers that got them through the last depression. There were so many small farms around who had stuff to sell to the public when they couldn't get food. This time, when they really crunch us the next time, there's going to be no small farms left to go to. You'll be left, and government wants that. They want you with a ration card, and Big Brother will dish out, dole out your food for the week.

Alex: Alright, stay there. Alan Watt is our guest.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Let's go back to Alan and then calls because I'm out of control here today. Alan, I want to get into the media hyping fake UFO landings and Project Blue Beam before you leave us. Also, the military takeover drills that are now unveiling, in fact, showing that they're getting closer to the occupation of the U.S. Now it's not for Al Qaeda, it's for angry Americans. Because they knew when they swindled us with this bank takeover, people would get angry. Tony in Illinois, you're on the air with Alan Watt, the one, the only. Go ahead.

Tony: How you doing? Alex, I've got a comment for you, and a question for Alan.

Alex: Sure.

Tony: My comment for you is Alex, I'm a part of We are Change, Chicago, and that guy Lee, is no longer associated with us. He doesn't represent us.

Alex: You know, I don't even particularly know what you're talking about, but listen, I really appreciate we are change, and help to put it on the map in the beginning, with of course, Lou Kradouski. And I think it's one of the best organizations out there, and it's wonderful. That's just co-intel-pro stuff you're talking about. But what's your question or comment for our guest?

Tony: I'm trying to find out a little bit more on Newt Gingrich and the brain chipping, you know, the Loyola University. Is there any links out there to that? You know, any videos on youtube? I want to expose the guy.

Alan: The first year he held the meeting, he opened the meeting, with his initial address, and...

Alex: He's written books about it. You can just search Newt Gingrich, micro-chipping, and you'll get the minutes of it and the quotes from his books. Sorry, I just want to give folks the source.

Alan: And there was also the first meeting at Loyola University, came out with 600 pages for the University, and I managed to get it downloaded before they took it off. There is still a link with partial transcripts, and it's still up there, and I have it in my archives at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, if you go in there and look for it, you'll find it there. It's about 400 pages left in it. The original one was 600 pages. They had the top scientists and bio special fields and so on, into their meeting. The one from Tokyo, Japan, said that they'd developed a brain chip which would interface with the protein of the brain. It would be indistinguishable, so it would not be rejected. And it was all ready to go. He said, think of this world coming up as a hive society, the hive. And he said, there'd be no more individuality. It will be impossible for the individual who is chipped to even think of themselves as a distinct individual, because everyone will be connected with centralized, regional computers. And he said, you'll hear whispers going through your head of the communications from the central computers, to the individuals around you, and to you, and going back again. And when I heard that, I thought, he's talking about the Borg from Star Trek. This is exactly what they're talking about. All they have to do now...

Alex: You know Star Trek is predictive programming.

Alan: Yes it is.

Alex: Explain what that is to people.

Alan: It is, absolutely. And the thing is too, this hive mentality they want is for the general population, but not for themselves at the top, because Charles Galton Darwin, a big player in the '50s, through his lifetime at the top world meetings, with the United Nations, and all the big players, and foundations, he said that we, who are the world

leaders, we who are the elite, mustn't chip ourselves, he says, or alter ourselves chemically or through hormones. He says, that's for the public to make them more peaceable and accommodating. He said, we must retain our wild qualities, our ability for self-preservation. The public won't need that, because the State will be making all their decisions for them.

Alex: Yep, it's all on record. Tony, good to hear from you. God bless. Keep it up with We are Change, Chicago, and everybody.

(Commercial Break)

Alex: Alan Watt is here with us, so let's go to Peter in Canada. Peter, you're on the air.

Peter: Hello, Alex. Hello, Alan. Thanks for taking my call. Alan, my question for you is, I live in British Columbia here, and our Premier is Gordon Campbell. And as you know, he was at the Bilderberg meeting earlier this year. What do you think they have planned for him, and what do you think his agenda is while he's still here in office?

Alex: Well, it's Prime Ministership, but go ahead.

Alan: Well, he's definitely part of it. These guys that you think you elect are picked by, we have our own Canadian Council on Foreign Relations here. And every Prime Minister, or Minister of the Government, or the Provinces is picked way in advance, years before you even hear their names. They're groomed for their positions. They're even told when they'll be put into power. And this is the con of democracy. But there's no doubt about it, that British Columbia, I've got books going back to the 1930s by the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, where they had their meetings in Australia, and they said, they were talking about the populations of Canada, and the maximum population that they could sustain, etc. At the time they said about 30-odd million, but they would have to add more for immigration from China to the West Coast of Canada, because British Columbia would become basically the porting city for all the goods and the trade that would come from China, and lots of Chinese would have to move in and be the managerial class to take on that responsibility with their language and so on. So, I've lived long enough to see that happen, and these guys were talking about in the 30s, when China was still a Third World Country. They didn't have factories, they had nothing. We built the factories, through the GATT treaty, from the World Trade Organization. We funded them up into their strength. Canada trained most of their engineers from the '70s onwards, when they didn't even have factories to go back to work in. So these guys work in centuries, whole centuries worked out in advance.

Alex: Well, it's a subset of Lords under the British feudal system, where they even get families that continually are in power, like the Bushes, and others, as a subset. So it's really hereditary power.

Alan: It's hereditary power, and they also get a lot, I've got to admit too, there's a lot of sexual deviancy amongst the power elite. And they've all come out with their little scandals here and there, and of course, they close ranks together at the top and cover each other up, but these guys are sworn to their cause. They do believe they'll get a kick upstairs into the better quality food, all that kind of stuff. They already get that when they get in, their whole family gets passes for the better quality foods that are untampered with, non-GMO, all that stuff. And that's why they also keep quiet.

Alex: Well, look at Germany with the flu shot last year. It turned out the ruling class and the politicians all got a special "clean one."

Alan: Well, not only that, the government refused to take it. They said, this is untested, if we get sick, who's going to run the country. So they're not so stupid after all. They know what they're doing. The flu of course, the injection is just more bio-engineering on us. That's what that is.

Alex: Peter, that is an amazing question. Anything else?

Peter: Uh, no. I just look forward to next week and listening to you.

Alex: Alright, thank you, I look forward to shaking your hand. Let's talk to Chris in Texas. I want to move quick now. Chris, go ahead.

Chris: Hello?

Alex: Yes, Chris.

Chris: Hi, Alex. I've been listening to your show for quite some time, and this is the first time for me to call in, and I just wanted to tell, well, you all were talking about property. And how that is so important in the fight against this global system. You know, slaves are not supposed to have property, and they're not supposed to have guns.

Alex: And it's feudalism to pay a yearly tax on your land. We don't really own our property now. They got rid of that with property taxes. And there's now a federal property tax in the health care bill. 5% on all property, all real estate.

Chris: Yes, and the Republicans, a lot of people are going to vote Republican, but the Republicans now in Texas are calling for a statewide property tax. And they want to take it out of the local control. Right now, the county judges in each county, determines the property rate. And I didn't know that. And when I found that out, I'm running for county judge.

Alex: Yeah, it's got to be centralized in the state, so it can be passed on to the federal, and then the international government. Chris, great points. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, of course you're quite right when you hit the nail on the head actually, when you said, or when she said, without property, you're a slave. Without rights to food, you're a slave. When you're dependent on everything you need, food, shelter, clothing, water, for survival, if you don't have rights to that, you are a slave. So that's the bottom line. They're bringing you into a new form of slavery, and this is the authoritarian system, which the Club of Rome demanded they get brought in, the big think tank.

Alex: It's very elementary. If slaves are independent they're going to run off and be self-sufficient. But if they've got to have you, they'll actually compete to be patted on the head by the slave master.

Alan: Yes. And if you own property, you see, if you own property, technically without taxes, and you should have to pay no taxes on them, you can survive a depression. You can survive anything. You can at least live and heat yourself and keep yourself warm.

Alex: But they need that tax, so, if you don't have their money they can take your property.

Alan: That's right. And so we've been trained and trained and trained that private property is bad. It's a dodgy risk to take on, etc, just rent, rent, rent. And eventually you will go into, you see, the world that they're bringing in is what they call a Socialist system. And everyone must be dependent upon the government to make them behave and go along with all the rules contained within the Socialist system. Remember it's an authoritarian system. People with private property tend to get rather indignant and stand up for their rights, especially when it comes to keeping their property. And they have fought them down through the ages. One of the biggest problems that Ancient Rome had, the same thing again, the Senators were passing laws, taxing the peasants, who eventually helped overthrow Rome along with the invaders. They actually joined side with the invaders to get rid of all these Senators that had robbed their land from them, stole their land and their houses.

Alex: Alright, thank you so much Chris. Let's talk, and I've got to move quick now, because I've got two other issues I've got to hit with Alan. We appreciate him joining us. Julio in Illinois, good to hear from you, welcome. Okay, he's not there. We'll let him go. Let's talk to Steve in California. Steve you're on the air.

Steve: Yeah, thank you. Alan, Steve here in California. Listen, I go back in the patriot network quite a while back, and I'm wondering if you saw in the L.A. Times, that they were using foreign troops, it also came out in the BBC, they had a mock-up town doing car searches and searching for guns. And they interviewed, it came out on the BBC, what are you practicing for? to the Chinese general. And he said, the invasion of America. This was years ago.

Alex: Yeah, I know. That was in the 90s, and it will pop in my head. They had cooperative nugget, one, two, and three. And they had the general on video, in fact, google general says that troops are part of the New World Order, and it will come up. Cooperative nugget, general says troops are part of the New World Order, and he goes, in fact it's in one of my Police State films. He goes, you are part of our wonderful New World Order, battle force, and it's got all these farmers going hughh. And they train with role players that are Americans to take them down. Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, and they've been bringing all kinds of troops in to Canadian bases for the last 20 years, and training them; the ex-Soviet troops train in different bases in Canada, it's mainly officers who train, and what they're taught is civil laws of the country and the area, and so that when they bring in the main troops, they already know how to follow the localized civil laws, etc.

Alex: And first, exactly, first they're getting us trained to have regular troops and then as part of NLE '09, it's foreign troops, and now it's Israelis spying in Pennsylvania and everywhere else. The cops are like, here's the Israelis, here's the Chinese, here's the Czech Republic, here's the Brits. The cops literally in fact, they send our SWAT teams over to Iraq to learn how to do it. That was in the Fort Hood Newspaper. The Fort Hood Sentinel, Brave Rifles train with APD, and literally the cops just salute to Chinese, you name it. I'm ready to crush the American people, hughh. I mean, that's basically what this is.

Alan: It is, and also remember too, you see, when they signed the treaty at San Francisco, in 1946 for the United Nations, every president and prime minister signed away then the sovereign rights of the country to decide its own fate and destiny, back then. And any country which tries to pull out of this coming global order they've been working towards, and were working through, and we're all part of it really, right now, will be called a rogue state and then all the other United Nations countries will bring the troops in to get them back under control. That's what this is all about.

Alex: And they've got all the predictive programming movies and TV where the UN lands to restore order because states are breaking away during an economic collapse.

Alan: And you know, that's part of it too, because they know that they can bring it on so badly with lack of cash, bank failure, devaluation of the dollar, the lack of food, whatever, bring it all on at the same time, and there will be chaos, obviously, even amongst a society, where those who have the least stored up, the least whatever, will start rising to steal from other people. And that will be the excuse they'll bring in to bring in these troops.

Alex: And now they're on the news going, we really have trained the troops to take over your local towns, but it can also be for Afghanistan, in the Army Times. But you'll see the lying. In one newspaper they'll say, oh, it's for overseas, and you actually read the Army Times, and they go, it's for America too. We're here learning how to take the city over, and going back 8 years ago, here is a, I think it's 7 years ago, a clip from *60 Minutes*, where they have signs that say, give peace a chance, follow the Constitution. I've been to these drills, where they're training to take on Americans. This is what's really happening. This is what's going on. Let's play a brief clip of the pain ray being used on, and by the way, I didn't see that pain ray article in Paul Joseph Watson's story. Let's make sure he posts that CBS story about that. But Alan, remember the head of the air force came out and said, we need to use pain ray on Americans first.

Alan: Yes, they will use that on Americans first. They've had this stuff actually since the 1950s, even small portable units that they can even put in their pocket and use on you. The big ones of course they've shown, even the military demo vehicles are shown up on google, testing this stuff out on civilians, and believe you me, it can work. The other

big thing to remember too is, if you remember Tiananmen Square, and the reporters said that they brought again troops from the North of China that were Mongolian, who really are almost apart from the Chinese. So they always bring in foreigners who have nothing in common with the ones they're going to bash, you see.

Alex: They used Southern Chinese to go into Tibet. So there's no racial connection there, in the borderlands.

Alan: And the reporters also said that these groups were hyped up, really hyped up on some kind of drugs. Now, the troops today in the United Nations Army, all troops are into about seven to nine drugs each, prescribed drugs, by the military. And these guys they are going to bring in, literally are like zombies. They're like trained zombies, who...

Alex: And then they're addicted and get mental problems, and then they get to take their right to guns after they're out, hence the Blackwater filings in Federal Court, where there are piles of cocaine, steroids, running around naked, shooting up families for enjoyment. They are creating the Army of Hell.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Totally, just totally wicked, berserking, the equivalent of orcs or something from Lord of the Rings, Uruk-hai or something, half man, half orc. Let's go ahead and play that clip from *60 Minutes*, here it is.

Which is being tested at Moody Airforce Base in South Georgia. The targets here are people. Military volunteers creating a scenario soldiers might encounter in Iraq. Angry protesters advancing on American troops who have to choose between backing down or opening fire. Off in the distance, a half mile away, the operator of the ray gun has the crowd in his sights. Unlike the soldiers on the ground, he has no qualms about firing away, because his weapon won't injure anyone. He squeezes off a blast. The first shot hits like an invisible punch. The protesters regroup and he fires again. And again. Finally they've had enough, the ray gun drives them away with no harm done. Officially called the active denial system, it does penetrate the....

Alex: Okay. Now they have these out at tea parties, sound cannons, it's the same announcements, and they have provocateurs cause problems so they have a pretext to attack you. This is their control grid. Now I want to play a new clip. And we have again this report. But notice again they say it's for Afghanistan. No it's not. And Watson has all the army's own admissions. This is for the United States. It has the dual use of Afghanistan. But I heard troops calling in on the radio this morning on 590AM saying, yes, it's good. This is all good. You know, yeah, the economy is collapsing, we're going to take over. So they're now even telling the troops all of this. They're now even admitting all of this to the troops themselves. While we're cuing that up, Alan, your comments on it.

Alan: Yes, and remember too, these pain rays that are acting on microwave technology have different settings on them, and they have two major settings. One is the minor settings, up to a certain point. Once they key in the top settings, and they've used this in Iraq, it's up on google, they literally fry the people. They've done it to people on a bus in Iraq. It's well documented by video. You'll see these shrunken bodies, it literally shrinks the body, and completely takes all the moisture out, and you're left with these four and a half feet long, ex-human beings. This is the kind of stuff they're going to use back home in America.

Alex: And the next video clip is linked up in the article by Paul Watson, Government Trains Troops to Run American Cities. And we had that at the start. I'm not sure we're going to be able to have it before this hour ends. But it's all up on the article. Government Trains Troops to Run American Cities, and Paul Watson has a second article up on that, US Troops to Deal With Rioting Americans. But the good news is, after we play this Christopher Monckton bombshell interview coming up, I'll be able to come back. It's ready now. Here is the clip, and then I want to get Alan Watt's take on it. Here it is.

Reporter: And starting today's activities off with a five mile run.

Speaker 1: This is a Government 101 Day. The city of Watertown, in 3rd BCT. And we felt this was a good way to kick the day off. We'll be spending the morning talking about local governance and spending the afternoon doing

some tours of city facilities to include water, wastewater, hydro-electric.

Speaker 2: This morning's run was really a part of our program, the Peace of the Rock Program. We partnered with several communities, Watertown being one of them. Our 287 Infantry Battalion Partners with Watertown. But it's also a part of a program we're calling Government 101, where we actually learn from the city officials here in Watertown, on how to provide services.

Reporter: The 3rd Brigade Combat Team will use the information that they obtain today from the city, and apply that over in Afghanistan to help build more of a community structure.

Speaker 2: Really, it's learning from experts. They are the experts in civic government, providing services to the population. And we are seeking to learn from them, take some of their best practices, and we'll apply those in Afghanistan, where we can, in the area that we'll be stationed.

Speaker 1: These ladies and gentlemen are headed into a situation where in essence they will become a local government.

Alex: Okay, then in our article, we have all the mainstream links of them running checkpoints, DUI checkpoints, searching people, running checkpoints, all over the country, but this is the first wave, of oh, the troops are here. Oh, they're jogging with the locals, forming a relationship. And the troops are first told a mission that it's for Afghanistan. Next, they're then told, no, this is for domestic operations. This is a group of newbies, who are now being inducted into this, so, we helped out to learn how the city runs. Now we're here to take your city over. Alan Watt.

Alan: This is going on, absolutely, too. In Britain they're using other techniques too, including Communitarianism, where they're now supposedly giving power back to the local communities. But they've already set up the Sovietized structure, through Common Purpose organizations, which is attached to the Council on Foreign Relations, the Royal Institute of International Affairs. It's a branch of them in actuality. And so they've already set up the leaders to run your local Soviet. Soviet meant rule by councils. And this is the ideal system that the Rockefellers suggested that they bring in, many, many years ago. That's what you're seeing happening too. So, it's the new Communitarian type of system, where experts run everything. That was the whole idea of what the Soviet was supposed to be about. Expert rule and civilians do as they're told. Now the only expert as far as I'm concerned, in civilian life, are the civilians themselves. You know what you need. You don't need experts to tell you that you can even have it. You have the right to have water and food and all the rest of it.

Alex: I'd like to have you back soon, Alan, because I know you're an expert on this. But we know it's declassified that the governments of the world have planned Project Blue Beam, fake alien landings to unify the planet, they are really hyping it now. They had another fake hoax again, yesterday, in the news, saying aliens were going to land yesterday. The Pentagon is promoting all this garbage. What's your view on that?

Alan: It's the same old story. They always said they would try something like this. They had a test run initially back in the days of Orson Welles who did War of the Worlds on radio, and they used Princeton University psychology department, with the Pentagon funding as well, and Rockefeller funding to fool Americans, thinking this was a real invasion, to see how the public would react. So, this is an old idea, that if they could scare the public enough about invasions, we would all come together under a common purpose, to fight off an alien invasion. That kind of stuff. And of course, it's a great distraction as well. We know too that the UFO cover has been a fantastic cover, alien cover, rather than look at what they're building here. They've been building amazing equipment and flying machines here for over fifty or sixty years, and it's covered up their tactics. I call the flying saucers what the real jet set are traveling about in these days. That's what it is. The real jet set.

Alex: And we know they've suppressed a lot of technology and that's been proven. Alan, we've got special never before seen video interviews we did with you, that are very professionally done, with bombshell developments. You'll be uninterrupted tonight, as part of the video and audio streaming. We're going to be airing those, so you'll be back with us, via video, and I look forward to speaking to you again in the near future, and of course, the website is

cuttingthroughthematrix.com. People should certainly support you and your great research. God Bless You, Alan.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, Alex.

Alex: It's always been a pleasure having you on.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

October 19th, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show, hosted by Aaron Dykes

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Aaron: We are back in the third hour on this October 19th, 2011 broadcast. Again, I'm Aaron Dykes sitting in until Alex is back tomorrow. But we are now joined by Alan Watt. He's a long-term researcher of really the true causes behind the various global changes going on, and really has a sharp analysis of the unifying agenda behind it all. He's also a bit of a Renaissance man. He's done music, poetry, philosophy, written books, and many other items. Alan, thanks for joining us, and welcome to the program.

Alan: Yeah. It's a pleasure to be back.

Aaron: Now, Alan, we've seen so much happening with the Occupy Wall Street Movement itself. In many ways a diverse group. We've seen even many protestors targeting the Federal Reserve, and other sort of heart of the beast systems. But at the same time we've seen left-leaning democratic factions trying to absorb that energy, trying to steer it back into the left-right paradigm of the main establishment. Just as it happened with the Tea Party. So, we wanted today to really have you break down how they trigger revolutions, how they steer them, how they see them coming and how they help direct what the eventual outcome will be.

Alan: Well, it's all to do with geo-politics and a world agenda, a planned agenda, planned a long time ago. And many of the big leaders over the years have gone through this agenda. They've published books on it. The think tanks, they have openly declared their objectives. We find that they never sleep, by the way. They never sleep. They're twenty-four hours per day, because they have shifts in the big think tanks. And they work full-time on bringing in a system of government for the world. And this is the age actually, they call this the age of world managers. And we have been managed for quite some time, as they privatize everything off in this semi, this kind of public/private partnership deal. And the system we're going into now is simply the transformation into the culmination of a worldwide system, under really the United Nations. And that's what they're calling for now, you'll notice too. They're calling for world governance and to be under, and actually officially under the United Nations,

which actually, technically it is. Because all law has been coming through the United Nations for an awful lot of years across the whole world, right down to your building codes. So, we're simply going through the transformation phases.

Right now too, it's like wars. These massive demonstrations have the same effect as a war. It changes society. You understand, most of the general public are passive viewers. They're not participants in anything. And to change society, and to get them to go along with it, you must convince everyone of the necessity of it, either through warfare or because of gross dissatisfaction amongst what appears to be on television massive factions of society. Because it's them that you have to convince for the changes that are coming in. And believe you me, this is all part of the soft power technique that Brzezinski and Kissinger and the United Nations and many other think tanks have been using for years. They always start off with soft power. They've said that in the Middle East they would use soft power, sometimes increasing into hard military power when required, which we've watched over the last year or two. So, it's our turn now to go through the same transformation into the planned society.

The big bankers at the top, the ones who are international moneylenders, have always used geopolitics. They don't sit and wait for something to happen in the future. They plan the future. And they favor what's called Socialism, because it's big government, and big government always borrows from them. And big government also can keep tabs on the general public, and keep them under control when necessary. The trick in big government is to bring in Socialism and make the people think it's actually theirs for the first time. It's a fairer, juster, kinder, etc, etc. The stuff that Tony Blair used to spout out as he was taught to do so well by his trainers as well. So, you're seeing it happening in America too, because it's a global system.

Aaron: Okay, Alan, hold that thought. We are just getting started on Alan's breakdown. We'll be back on the other side of the break. Infowars.com, stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: Right now we are joined by Alan Watt, really one of the most well researched and deeply understood people who have analyzed what's going on and the global system behind what seems to be unrelated events going on in the world. Now, Alan, we have the planned economic crisis. They knew it was coming. They hedged their bets against it, after abusing the system for decades. And now there's sort of this righteous anger that's brewed up, first in the Middle East, in various parts of Europe, and now it's hitting home in America. Help us understand what has been going on behind the scenes of all this.

Alan: Well, what you've had for years actually, under the guise of again public/private partnerships, are really just a monopoly, a conglomerate of people into energy, taking the energy resources of the world. Now, remember too, the Council on Foreign Relations for an example and the Royal Institute of International Affairs had their roots in the Milner Group it was called at the time, international financiers. These guys lent to nations and they created this organization. And their plan was to take over all the resources of the world. All energy, all resources. Food, water, and everything that you need to live, basically, and bring in a planned world system, an economy which would be worldwide using a Socialist type system to control the populace of the entire globe. These are the guys who designed the Free Trade Deals. They wanted all the buyers brought down. Of course, they wouldn't lose money for the nations in the meantime, because they would replace it with a value added tax, or in the case of Canada, a general sales tax. And at the same time, they would do away with borders, gradually, split the world into regions, and have the free flow of goods and labor. And therefore, multiculturalism was a big, big part of their agenda too. And so, the guy who was Tony Blair's right-hand man, the vice-Prime Minister basically admitted that in the British newspapers, that Blair had told him that the agenda was to completely open the floodgates to Britain to the most diverse cultures in order to destroy the culture of Britain forever. That was to go by the wayside. That ties in with the educational system, the Frankfurt School, John Dewey. John Dewey said eventually we'll eradicate all conflicting history where people had old grievances with neighbors, etc. That's already been done actually, under the European Union. They're eliminating history prior to World War I, basically. And it's taught in schools now. Nothing happened before it. It's like Cambodia when they started off with Year One, for when they took over. It's very, very similar.

So, we're seeing a New World Order, and this is what it's all about. It's a World Order where only a few big international corporations own the supplies of the world. They're still going after the last parts of the resources, the gas. Uganda for instance has one of the world's untapped oil fields underneath there, plus cobalt and gas, natural gas as well, which they want for this East African Federation. And that's why it's so strategically important to get in there and get them conquered as well. So, it's all about resources, because these boys at the top plan this world planned economy, planned society, right down to how many people will be allowed to have children, etc. And they use China as the model state to copy, one child per parent or parents, depending on how you look at it today.

Etc. And also, they want to plan you from birth to death, what you'll do, what you'll work at. You'll be tested scientifically for your abilities, and it will be school to work, only more perfected. It's a more perfected version of the laboratory that was the Soviet Union, which they also funded, the same, big, big international organizations. So, we're going through the same thing here. And they must convince the Americans at home that it's necessary that we have this particular change. And that's what the hype was about in the last century in academia, because academia was brought on board very early on. The Council on Foreign Relations, Lord Bertrand Russell, all the big boys who helped plan this present time we're living in right now, and the cultures that we're going through, the changes. These guys said, we'd bring academia on board because they will train the future world managers. So, forget the ones beneath them, the working class, go for the managerial classes, and they'll be on board with us. Well, they've done that, and academia in cahoots with this new expert-driven world governance will run your life in a scientific fashion, a scientific dictatorship actually it was called by the first United Nations UNESCO CEO and that was Huxley's brother, Julian Huxley. So, this is what we're going through now, the big changes towards their goal into a planned economy.

And they're even using energy, which was planned back in the 1920s and 1930s, under Technocracy Inc. It was a new theory put out by the same boys, by the way, Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, to take over the world's energy supplies. And really, all money was, was a unit that they would use against the value of energy units. And eventually they'd be replaced by energy units. Well, we have carbon taxes, carbon units coming in right now. And eventually it will be how much it costs in energy units to keep you as an individual alive. So this is the actual whole conglomerate of the Fabian Society, which was just a left-wing part of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, backed by multi-billionaires. I mean, the Astor family helped kick it off and fund it. And the big bankers, of course, creating the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations, and they have branches across the entire planet. And George Soros in fact is the CEO for the one for the whole of the European Parliament group. He's the head of that. So, it's the same organization across the world. You've got them in India and Africa, Australia, all the British Commonwealth countries have their memberships, and this is the planned system that's taken them over a hundred years to achieve. We're going through parts of the stages right now.

Aaron: Yeah. I really had to back you up when you trace the history of anyone, for example the Rockefeller Foundation, it's hard to find where they deviate from that Cecil Rhodes Round Table Group that have steered off into so many of the entities that you mentioned. But, help bring us up to speed of how they saw the current revolutions coming and how they've prepared for it, and where they plan to take it as part of their larger world government takeover.

Alan: Well, number one, they always know there is going to be a backlash whenever they do something, but it's a plan, it's a cooperated, I call it cooperation in backlash, because remember these guys run the big far-left groups. They run and finance them in fact. In fact, your own governments have been financing them for the last fifty years, the same organizations. They all get tax funded and foundation funded. So, this is the ones that they simply trot out on cue to bring in a juster, fairer, globalism actually. If you look at most of these protesters, it isn't just about America. In fact, America is at the bottom of the list. It's about a fairer globalism and a world governance under the United Nations for all workers of the world, etc, etc. I understand too the strategy of their owners, because those who own the world basically must keep the working classes under control, and make them think they're going to get something out of this, which is like the Soviet system. They always make sure that you think that you're going to get something out of it for yourselves, a juster, fairer, kinder society. But in reality, the world is planned to go under Communitarianism. Britain is the flagship, as you know. You have these NGOs already created that are coming in and just appointing themselves as leaders of your communities. One is for energy consumption. One is for wastage

disposal. You've got NGO leaders for your environmental, for your area. They just happen to be there. They're already trained and this is the perfect Soviet. Soviet meant rule by councils. And councils in the Soviet Union were non-governmental organizations. And of course, their leaders were appointed by the KGB and the Politburo, and in the West they're appointed again by the shadow government, if you might call it that. So, it's the same system, only more perfected. And that's what they're actually calling it in some quarters.

Aaron: Yeah, and it's amazing. And the same group that creates the crisis of course, typically brings the solution. That's the whole formula at hand. So, how do they predict the timing of these kind of, they see these revolutions coming. It happened with the Arab Spring. But we know something they were developing for years, Alan.

Alan: Yes. Absolutely. They've been working on Africa for an awful long time. Mandela is in on it too. He's part of it. He wants an African Union. And of course, what they've really decided to do is initially start it off with regional parts of Africa, Unions for each one of them. The United Nations is heavily involved. In fact, all of the Western councilors and bureaucracies are heavily involved too, setting it up, these state departments are heavily involved too. So, they want these regions, and it's all to do, again, with Free Trade, allowing the big mega corporations in to take control of all energy and mineral resources, everything they can get out of those countries, under the guise of sharing it to the world, the wealth of the world, etc. And really it's all to pass through the masters of the world, who already own the wealth of the world, and really consolidate their power over all goods, etc, all necessities of life. And all they have to do in the meantime is knock down the petty dictators they've already put in, for a certain phase, who have now served their purpose and they're getting too comfortable in their seats. They don't really want to part and leave the throne into a more open society. So they simply get rid of them instead. Actually wars are very, very good for that, because they can accomplish so much in a time of war. When you go into the Middle Eastern situation, it was very interesting that years ago Kissinger and Brzezinski, when they were asked their opinion about what to do with the Middle East....

Aaron: Okay, Alan, let's, we've got to hit that when we get on the other side of this break. We're being cut off again by that, but we're going to get into the war, the agendas, and where things are going from here. Stay tuned, Infowars.com, Alan Watt riding with us until the end of this hour.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: Alan, you were just getting into some of the factors in the Middle East, bringing up Brzezinski and Kissinger, if you could please continue.

Alan: The agenda for the Middle East was complete destabilization. They wanted to destabilize the countries. It makes it easier for the big boys to go in, which they did, of course, smash the infrastructure. Get the taxpayers of America and Britain and elsewhere to build brand new refineries. They said the old ones were inadequate. And we did, and then they auctioned them off. Actually they gave them away to the big corporations. That was published in mainstream. So, it's much easier to have control in an area when technically it's destabilized, because you can bribe the local little gangs that form, or sides that form when you break up especially Muslims against different sections, different factions, and that's exactly what Kissinger and Brzezinski said they'd like to do. Long-term destabilization. And that way the big corporations with private armies can basically draw the oil and excess stuff out of there for free, basically, very little money at all. Whereas if you have a strong government to deal with, you have to go through regular channels and pay a good rate of return, etc, for the oil. So, that's happened, and they'll keep it destabilized for an awful long time. And also too, they've actually said that in the Council on Foreign Relations, they must keep that whole region safe for Israel. That's a big, big part of it. It's out in the open. It's to keep it safe for Israel. There will be no other superpower in that area. And we see the same thing with Egypt. One of the prime ministers of Israel said years ago, he said, if we can get Egypt, then that's the jewel, he says that's the jewel that we're after. That would be the jewel in their crown, basically, getting Egypt, control of Egypt. Very strategic point for them, as well. And so, they've achieved goal after goal after goal, with cooperation from the US and the military, doing all the work, and paying all the cash for it, basically. So, there's different geopolitical strategy, but the main thing is too, keep them destabilized for an awful long time to come. Almost into a third world status in many cases. And that's what we see happening right now.

Aaron: Yeah, and obviously for a power that doesn't belong in the region to project its force, you have to kind of implement destabilization, get the different factions fighting with each other. Otherwise they'll have too much stability and then you can't interject with the various energy powers, as you say, and the rest of it.

Alan: Yes. And you've got to realize too, this is a very old policy and tactic, because Britain was using the exact same tactic when India was a conglomeration of small princedoms, basically. And Britain united it by getting all the factions fighting each other for a long time, and they'd play them all off against each other, and eventually, over time, when it was right to do, they'd consolidate different sides and bring them into a bigger region, and then the next region, until they had the whole of India united under their own particular rule. So, they might be doing this for the next fifty, sixty years in the Middle East, at least.

Aaron: Well, they did that in so many places for so many hundreds of years. They coined it the Great Game.

Alan: It's all technique. It's well understood. And they finance all sides. The problem in a moneyed system is that you can always get people within any faction, any group, to turn on their own people and be a spy or a provocateur. And therefore, you can always funnel money into the sides that are fighting each other, but only to a few people who are in the know, who keep it all going, and that's what they're doing.

Aaron: Yeah. And obviously, it's far too easy to buy out a leader at the top. Although we seem to fall for it time and again, regardless of country or context.

Alan: Yes.

Aaron: Yeah. So, on the other side, we want to get into the Iranian War, where things are headed with all provocations, and so many of the other events that are going on. I also want to bring up some of Brzezinski's book, *Between Two Ages*. He really talks about how under the emerging global government you have the illusion that states are the real players, but really it's multi-million dollar international corporations, the banks and the other interests behind it. He talks about how even organized crime becomes part of the system, because it's preferable to chaos. And he also talks about how Third World conflict is just routine, really, to be expected, part of the larger development, Alan. I'm sure you could speak to that as well.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: We are back once again at Infowars.com. I'm Aaron Dykes sitting in until Alex is back tomorrow. Our guest is still Alan Watt. He joins us for the rest of the hour. A long-term researcher into their long-term strategy. Long as in fifty, a hundred year, and even longer intervals. But we also want to talk about current events, where the current Occupy Wall Street Movement is going and what kind of legislation will be piggybacked on their energy. But before the break I brought up some of Brzezinski's quotes, just really talking about how third world conflict, organized crime and all the rest of it is really routinized as even states are really just chess pieces for the multi-million dollar international corporations. Major banks, financial institutions and the rest of it, as Brzezinski puts it in his 1970s *Between Two Ages* book. Alan, can you speak to those issues?

Alan: We see this is actually what's happening right now, of course. As I say, the whole idea of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, Council on Foreign Relations, was to bring the world through a series of conflicts in order to take over all energy supplies, everything vital for human sustainment basically, or containment, or even continuous ability, has to be taken over and owned by a conglomeration, a world conglomeration, and we're seeing that right now, as they destabilize other countries and do the same with them, one after another, using the soft power. You're quite right there with using organized crime. They've always used organized crime. In fact, the latest Department of Defence, from the think tank department that works for NATO and Britain, came out with their report for the year. It's very similar to the last year, or 2007 report was the last one they gave out. And these were the guys who said the world to come for a while will be one of conflict everywhere as basically these Third World countries are brought under the control of the global governance system. And the big corporations go in to seize again the resources, all natural resources from those countries and take ownership of them. And they also said too that the distinction, as you mentioned there about gangsters, etc, they said the distinction between organized crime and legitimate

government would be very blurred. And it already has been for quite some time.

For instance, the United States has been training for the last few years, mercenaries from all over Latin America and elsewhere, training them in the United States, like the old School of the Americas idea, and sending them in as assassins into Mexico. And so, you have these organized, militarized assassination squads in Mexico right now, and you don't know if it's the drug gangs who are assassinating people and putting the bodies out in the street as a warning or if it's actually these mercenaries the US is using. Because, if they don't use the mercenaries right now to take out all the gangs in Mexico, they're going to have to send in the military. And people within Mexico know that. It will never be resolved from within. It will have to be an invasion from without, if these particular mercenary gangs don't work. So, it's quite an interesting time to be watching all of this happening, as they really move forward, because the agenda has a timetable. And these guys are obsessed with timetables. And even in Strategic Trends, again, the report they put out recently, they talk about their timetables stretching up now to the year 2050. And it's got everything in it, world depopulation, how much it will plummet in China and elsewhere, etc. And how they must fulfill the Millennium Goals, the Agenda 21 Goals and really ram them through, with the animal corridors, human corridors, etc. We already have that happening back home. We have, again, even here we have Communitarianism in Canada and America. You have these self-appointed panels, green panels, right down to your town councils. They have them appointed to them as well. You can't do anything at all on property without getting advice or paying a fee for an eco-impact, etc. So, we're already seeing the emergence of this whole new change society, time for change.

Getting back to academia, when they brought academia on board, that was the buzzword used in academia for the last fifty years, that the 21st Century would be the Century of Change. And that's why they gave that mantra to Obama to give out. Change. Change is good. They simply never told those in the dark what it actually meant. Well, we're seeing what it really means. It's the emergence of a world order, the planned society. In any planned society, they're not going to let the workers run it. They'll never let that happen. They'll give the appearance of a more orderly worker society. And it will be ordered. You'll be weighed from birth right through your whole life to see how much you're eating for instance, that kind of stuff. But they've always got to have a leisure class. For what they call progress, you've always got to have a leisure class. Therefore you'll have a very high elite, paid class of professional people working in their think tanks. You'll be funding them all. And they will be basically planning the future for the world. That's their lovely utopia that they hope to bring in. And I don't see why they can't, because they've achieved so many objectives right now. And we forget all the time how many changes they've brought in, as I say, right down to your local council, by appointing themselves over as an over-bureau basically to every little town council, to the federal level, and provincial in Canada, up to the federal government. So, it's all there, the basic blueprint is all in position. All the players are there, and all they have to get now is more and more power over the general population.

Britain is a flagship, a trial balloon for the whole world to follow, it's so far ahead now, where everyone is policed from a thousand different sources on a daily basis, from your garbage pick-up to how you take your children to school, how do you interact with your children. It's complete, Socialist planned scientific society they're bringing in. And America, after it's finished off the unification of the Americas, and finished off its job in the Middle East, has to emulate that exact same society; the whole world has to do it, in fact. And then we'll be taxed on energy units, consumption, etc. Austerity for those at the bottom. A very high living for those at the top, who are the world managers. And that's the whole game plan.

Aaron: Yeah. Just to go back to what you said about the Mexican drug gangs and the CIA trained assassination squads, there's really no doubt that those people are being used for the purpose you described, but also they're using the drug gang thing to advance the perimeter, the North American security perimeter, even as they have this kind of Iran contra style fast-and-furious scandal unfolding.

Alan: Yes. As you know too, the Department of Homeland Security took over basically the perimeter of the United States. And they started with fifty miles, now they're into a hundred miles around the coastline, right inland, etc, and from the Canadian border southwards. And they want to do the same thing. A few years ago, in the paper, they wanted the whole of the Americas to have this organization. They called it Fortress America. And that's when the

prime minister of Canada, and the US president, the one of Mexico met together, and a few Latin American countries, and they drew up a map. And they wanted to actually bring in Fortress America with a Homeland Security, all along the Canadian border, that's the coastline, the whole lot, right down through Latin America and back up again. So, they're using every crisis for complete amalgamation. And, by the way, the Council on Foreign Relations has said in Canada, we are using this financial crisis for deeper integration. That means merging with the United States of America. That's been in the open here.

Aaron: Well, I'm sure. And getting back into the Occupy Wall Street formation of that global revolution, what do you see happening, because obviously there's a lot of grassroots energy, people upset about general economic conditions, but not a lot of specifics. And it's really pretty textbook that if you don't have an energy that's inside of what's already been established inside the left-right paradigm, you can either, A, disrupt it, or more easily, you can vent that anger, give them a certain pleasure that they're being spoken to and heard while co-opting it, Alan. So, what direction do you see this going?

Alan: Well, we're already told where they're going, because in one of the first World Trade Organization meetings they had and publicized, they showed you a little interview inside the meeting. They were looking down at the protests, as they always do, from their ivory towers. And they said, we'll have to eventually, over the years, bring the leaders in on board with our panel discussions and make them part of it. Well, they've been doing that for years now, since then, and we know for instance, we've watched appointees of Obama's specialists on his panels. Unelected people who are now experts, these science czars, etc, who are all really into sociology and family planning and depopulation. Well, every country is doing the same. Britain has its version of them too. So does Canada, we have our appointees now. There's as many appointees almost at the top as elected people. And these are representatives of unions and everything else. And if you notice even that some of the organizations in the Occupy Wall Street, you find is backed by the AFSCME, the AFL-CIO, the labor union, and these organizations, and the president, Gerald McIntyre is a co-founder and chairman of the board for Economic Policy Institute. He's one of the leaders now at Wall Street there. And he also helped pass the Obama Care. So they're already on board these panels in the US government and also members of these unions down below. They're both, you see. And there's quite a few of them like that. There's also Robert Johnson, who served as managing director of Soros Fund Management. And he also worked as the Chief Economist for the Senate Banking and Budget Committee. He's down there too, leading the thing against Wall Street, the charge against Wall Street. So, they already have these guys on board with government in all these organizations, and they're also part of these supposedly left-wing Socialist organizations for World Government, or Governance, they call it. Lawrence Mishel as well. He was the Economic Policy Institute's President, a long-time member of Democratic Socialists of America. And he's also in on it too. So, all these big boys are in on the Wall Street thing, while they also work with these big foundations that work with Obama and government as well. So, it's government leading what appears to be a revolt of the people.

Aaron: We've seen a big hype for war with Iran, with this phony assassination plot taking place last week. Really paper thin, despite what the headlines would lead you to believe. Now there's other incidents. There's a guy on a plane that landed in Texas, who was screaming in Arabic, and then how everyone was going to die. Now you've got these Muslims busted at a Texas courthouse, who, I believe they had blueprints and there was a bomb scare or something. Are they preparing for something, Alan?

Alan: Oh, yeah. From the 90s they've been preparing for it, in fact, because we know that the New American Century Group published the list of countries they had to take out, and they wanted to start with Afghanistan, Iraq, and then it would be a toss-up between Syria or Iran to follow. They mentioned Egypt as well, and eventually North Korea, but the main ones were in the Middle East. And we see that Rumsfeld and Cheney have both congratulated Obama for continuing their policy of taking over those countries. Now, the New American Century group under Bush called it Revolutionary Democracy. In other words, you would invade and force democracy upon them. And now we're seeing this group here using the color revolutions, followed by hard power, military power. Which is exactly again what the think tank for the military said they'd do. And they published their findings. I've got them all up on my website, all their different think tank reports. So, they're following the agenda they said that they'd follow back in the 90s. And Jefferson said it, when you see the same policies, the same policies follow from changes in house, between one to the next house, then you know you're under tyranny. You're not under a different government, a different party, it's the same organization running the same policies. And that's what you're seeing. A continuation.

Aaron: Yeah, certainly. If you want to call it a Black Ops Network, or whatever. And now you even have reports like Paul Watson's from today, on the State Department agitator, who was part of the Egypt Arab Spring, backed by the State Department. Now he's advising the Occupy Wall Street movement, Alan.

Alan: Yes. Like the ones I just read off too. These guys are all members and working with the government. And they also run some of the largest Socialist organizations of America, you know. I don't know if Americans realize that the Socialist International, how big and powerful they are, and that the British Labour government kicks off its annual meeting, and they finish their annual meeting, and they sing the Red Flag. Did they know that? Tony Blair. I've got videos about Tony Blair and all the big boys, who are in charge of Britain, and they were singing, we'll keep the red flag flying high. They don't understand that Sarkozy, all the people across the world, right through into the United Nations are members of this organization, including the ones in America. And that's what they sing at their annual meetings. And the press generally doesn't bother reporting that part, but in Britain some people have. And they filmed it and documented it.

Aaron: Yeah, as a side-note, I've seen a lot of these trendy bars popping up here in town in Austin, with the Communist Hammer and Sickle on the logo.

Alan: Yes.

Aaron: It just goes to show.

Alan: So, the dialectic, remember, Hegel pointed out the dialectic, and how you always use opposing sides to bring out the new, and what you also do under the Marxist program basically is that each generation of Marxists must be more radical than the previous one. And in fact, they've got the right to eliminate, physically, if need be, the older ones who are still contaminated with the old ideas, and today we're seeing the younger ones, the fresh group, the fresh crop that are freshly trained in university, because that's where all the leaders come from, they're all trained by professional professors to agitate for the new system. A better, a more fairer world of justice, etc. But, of course, with world managers like themselves living high on the hog. Because, as I said, you have to have an intelligentsia class and a leisure class to help plan the future. So, yeah, this is really the Marxist agenda. And that's why Marxism was founded basically, in London. Marx was funded by one of the biggest factory owners in the whole of Europe. He wasn't a poor little guy. He had his own personal servant and all the rest of it. And they've used this dialectic since then, because the bankers prefer Socialist governments, because as I say, there's a layer of government for every facet of humanity. It's total control over humanity is what it is.

Aaron: Yeah, and maybe on the other side of the break here in the last segment, we could talk about how Al Gore who is part of the Armand Hammer Empire, who backed the Soviet Union called for this American version of the Arab Spring about three weeks before it popped up, Alan. Or, your comments now as we go out to break here.

Alan: Oh, yeah, I mean Armand Hammer, again, his father changed his name to be the Arm and Hammer that you see on the British Communist site and the British Freemason site by the way. They use the Arm and Hammer instead of the Compass and Square. And that's why he changed his name to actually be a Soviet, the epitome of the Sovietism, basically. A multi-millionaire. And he had an apartment next to Lenin, and then Stalin. And he could come back and forth during the whole Cold War, Armand Hammer. No one stopped him, bothered him, or asked him what he was up to. And he helped organize the far left in America. The big boys all knew what they were doing, the big bankers all knew what he was up about, because it's part of the agenda. They must merge the two systems together to bring out the synthesis, the next part and the next part, the New World Order, this new system.

Aaron: Final segment with Alan Watt coming up on the other side of this break.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: We are in the final segment with our guest, Alan Watt. He's covered really the spectrum here of the long-term strategy. Alan, in these final few minutes, in addition to anything you want to bring up, I would just like to point

out that obviously the elections are totally controlled, really have always been a farce, but at the same time the democratic party is looking to co-opt the energy of Occupy movements everywhere. They have plans for new taxes. The puppets on the right also have their plans for fresh taxes. How will this energy be used, and what do we make of people like Al Gore calling for an American Arab Spring, Alan?

Alan: Well, you're going to see more, more and more private people really from these Labor organizations, or the ones who run them, or control them, or agitate them. More and more of those guys brought on board for government policy, just appointees, again, on behalf of the workers, as they'll tell you. But, in reality, they're professionally trained and run by the big boys who run the policy institutes, etc. So, it's time for a change, as they say, and they're going to make the people think they have more representation, etc, and there will be a lot of show in government, as they yell at each other once in a while, but it'll be nothing but show. You're going into a planned society. You're already into a global society. And so many treaties have been signed over the last fifty years to bind it all together so that you can't just pull out and continue. We are now dependent on outside sources to even eat nowadays. And most of the food is being imported from elsewhere. They've made sure that all the farms were destroyed. That was part of the destruction of the farms by government policies and interference with the EPA and various other agencies, all to get rid of being independent. Independence must be destroyed for a global society. And all the right-wingers as well have been parroting interdependence from the days of Maggie Thatcher onwards. So, believe you me, they're all in on the same deal at the top. There's not a whit of difference between them. You can't work your way up into politics and be vetted and okayed and be completely ignorant of the big agenda, the big goal at the end of it all. You cannot. It cannot happen. And I gave up on this left wing/right wing strategy a long time ago. I knew it was a con. I've seen it happen in other countries too, various countries across Europe. I saw all the cons being played. It's been played in America until the very, very end, of course, because most Americans know darn well that they've just signed another Free-Trade Deal, one of the biggest ones with various Latin American countries. That's a one-way street for trade. It's all imports into America, and subsidizing those countries to come up to First World status. We're going to pay out, pay out, pay out. That's part of the redistribution of wealth that they were talking about. So, it's a one-way deal. America has to come down into austerity, one way or another. They've set up the whole game board for that to happen. When you can't feed yourself, to be honest with you, you're in trouble. That's a very basic thing. Very basic thing. And we're totally dependent now on electricity, power, energy of all kinds. And they want to have a world grid system. They're building it now, where literally you'll have a world power supply company that will feed it to each region, and they'll decide on how much you'll get that day or that week. And that's the planned system of the future. It will be very expensive, even for a day's worth of it, in fact. So the companies aren't losing money by giving you less. And we're being set up with smart meters, smart grids, all for that system. They actually have maps up of the world grid system at the United Nations and elsewhere. So, we're well along the road to it and we're still talking in almost a 19th century paradigm about politics and left and right. We're way past that point.

Aaron: Okay, Alan. We'll leave it there. We really appreciate you joining us, once again, and always appreciate your insights.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones show

Monday 20th October 2008

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex Jones: For the next 51 minutes we're joined by Alan Watt, Cutting Through The Matrix. Alan Watt, first, I want to get into the fact that the Trilateral Commission documents, the C.F.R. statements, the Club of Rome statements, back in the 70s and 80s: engineering a world financial collapse, that will be managed by the very inner group of private banks and the Anglo-American new world order system, so they can then pose as the saviours and bring in a world government of and by the banks, where they will regulate all the other banks and financial systems and governments' currencies of the world. They always said it would first, after the collapse happened, be a trilateral or three-tier system: an Asian Union, European Union, American Union, with seven sub-regions under it, with all of those currencies pegged to the Central Government, in that tri-polar world. They then intend to merge those three systems, we already see this merger going on, by the time they announced the tri-lateral plan, we had already been in it for years; and, in my film Endgame, you've also covered it. It's admitted that the North American Union, the Security and Prosperity Partnership, is already being merged, Bush even gave speeches with **Boroso** [spelling?] and Merkel, on the White House lawn, over a year ago, where they admit they are already merging the European Union and the North American Integration Group, they are already merging those together, in front of us. So, we are being told about the Trilateral plan for the world, we're already in that, as we really move into the merger of the Trilateral system, so breakdown what we are currently seeing with this financial situation.

Alan Watt: We are seeing the implementation of a plan laid long ago, even before Bretton Woods, in World War II. At the beginning of the 1900s, they talked about the creation of this world system, under the League of Nations, and how they would eventually have to bring in a world bank. People didn't go for The League of Nations too well, especially in the U.S. and, so, they quietened it down, they brought in World War II, to bring us to our knees; and, even then, they tried to bring the whole world / global system and people still wanted to retain nationalism, so they worked covertly from then on. In fact, they by-passed any idea of democracy. There is no democracy, they ignored the public and the next part of the plan, as I say, Maurice Strong, who is a front man for Rockefeller, was instrumental in setting up this world banking system, he was the head of it, for a while. It will be the big, big stick. The economy plus nature, the world environment, are going to be used, to bring in a new type of New World Order, where it is scientifically-designed, run by technocrats and bureaucrats, who will decide who lives, who dies, who will be born, who is needed, who will not be needed. It's a whole regulative society that's to come out of this and there's to be a 100 years war, going on right out for the whole century, until they bring out their new types of servants, the new perfectly-made society, through cloning etc and genetics. A much smaller population will serve this global elite, who have said, in their own writings, that they will not alter themselves mentally, their brain capacity, they'll keep their abilities for self-preservation; but, the public won't need them anymore, because the State will be making all decisions for them. That is the 'Brave New World' scenario that we are going through now; and, as I say, it's been going on, Professor Carroll Quigley said, in the 1960s, in his own books, Tragedy and Hope that this parallel government had run America for 60 years, in his day. Basically, for a 100 years, they've been working towards this great utopia. It's a utopia for the elites.

ALEX: and they all openly admit that they're setting up a world government for, and run by, the central banks. That they would use environmentalism - as a pretext to demonise human life, and to cheapen it - so that the state can carry out the orderly forced reduction of at least 80% of the population.

Alan: Yes, and also, I read recently, from the C.F.R.'s own website and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is just the British branch of it, that they are now ready, the public are ready, they've been conditioned and they said 'scientifically-conditioned' to accept this and people don't realise that everything they watch on television, everything they read, is nothing but propaganda to shape their minds, along a road to accept all that is coming down today. They

are, literally, brain-washed and controlled and they know it at the top because they've done constant surveys on the internet, they know what we are all thinking and doing and they can tell that their conditioning and their propaganda has worked, to the maximum. There's only a few people who have functioning brains anymore - and an intellect that actually works and reasons - and the masses, unfortunately, have been conquered. That's the key problem right now. They did say too, a hundred years ago, that, eventually, after all the wars, that they would create, to bring the world into world government, through conflict and resolution and treaties, that they also said that the power of the purse would be used at the end because everyone is dependent on a monetary system for everything they need to live and so we are seeing that now. Governments in collusion with the banks is basic fascism, is classical fascism and the government, now that it's in with the banks, will be into your bank account, deciding what you can withdraw, what you can buy and what you can eat and so on and so on.

ALEX: All for environmental and - it's a pincer attack - anti terrorisms as **Richard and Hoss** [spelling] in the Club of Rome document said they would use phoney environmentalism to create neo-feudalism and serfdom, to control and regulate the public and then collectivise the wealth through the control of the banks and then the global elite above the nation state and the other side of the pincer attack is the threat of terrorism, they take our liberties and freedoms and surveil us, to keep us safe from these bogie men that they create and that they promote. Alan, I want you to specifically talk about the human mind and TV and cognitive dissonance and brain-washing.

For decades we told people they would get the population into debt, they would restrict liquidity, they would have a 'bail-out' that would give the central banks even more power, they would openly set up a world-banking government that regulated all the currencies of the world, in a tri-lateral system. In the last two weeks, we've seen it all announced, in detail, global government, new world order. I went and saw the film 'W' last night. They admit it, it's about a new world order, through Oliver Stone. They're just throwing it all in our face; but, still, my message board on infowars.com, the comments on the pages are saying, when I post AFP and Bloomberg, all admitting this. They say 'no, you're a liar, none of it's happening, those aren't real links'. Now, I know a lot of those are government agents but some of them aren't. They're people so wedded to the delusion and the old lie that none of this existed while they were building it but now that they're unveiling it, the public is still denying it. Can you speak to that psychological system?

Alan: That's right, you see, most people never live in a state of consciousness, an awareness, they live in a world of fantasy, surrounded by their ego-syntonic behaviour, what they like to do, what's going to be pleasing --

ALEX: Exactly, their ego tells them they don't like being slaves, so they can be in bondage sitting in a pile of their own crap in a concentration camp and they're going to say that they're not in a camp because they don't want to admit that they've been enslaved.

Alan: Yes and I'm sure you've heard the same thing too, with the futurists and all those guys, who are all for this genetic engineering and creating new types, a small type of selected people, they truly believe they all will be chosen to come through this, because they're superior. In other words, they're calling themselves "clone-worthy". That's a term they're using now; and, it's so amazing to me how they've used the new age again to a massive build up, a creation of a religion is no big deal, if you have big wealthy foundations backing you, you can churn out thousands of books to promote what is called new age --

ALEX: and they will openly announce that they're Occultists, that they're into Theosophy and Lucifer, but then they'll tell you, if you criticise it, oh, you're just a Religionist, you have a closed mind and I'm saying 'no, I'm secularly, analyzing what you're saying and doing and they just use doublethink and say no it doesn't exist, as they announce it themselves.

Alan: As they announce it themselves, they all belong to the various societies, with 'secrets', as they call it, themselves; and, they all swear oaths to obey this great plan, to the 'Great Work' and work towards it diligently and it's to be done covertly because everyone else they call the 'profane' - those in the world of darkness, non-understanding, are called the profane. Now that ties in with the war on terror, because, if you read the American Psychiatric books, the Association's books, on the population and the American Journals of Psychology, you'll find many, many professors in there talking about the world and the population in it being, technically, insane. So, they are therefore the terrorists.

ALEX: and they say the family is insane and must also be broken down and that people shouldn't breed or people shouldn't have children. It's a culture of death. It's really the most ancient form of total war, is to conquer people through siege and then not let them appropriate.

Alan: That's exactly right and we find that it's a blend of what we saw as the Communist system, the Soviet system, with Capitalism, coming together as it was designed to do, after seventy-odd years. Lenin talked about this; and, sure enough, the Club of Rome announced that they looked at all the different systems in the world and the one they promoted most, thought it was the best kind to rule the people, was Collectivism, which is basically the Sovietised system and that's what's coming in. That's why the big services like childcare are now Authorities; everything is an authority over the public.

ALEX: That's right, or the prison guards, to boil it down, the schools are prisons to induct your children into official prison, or to get them on welfare, or to give them psychiatric designations, so they have no liberties, or freedoms. It's all about enslaving the population. We're going to slip this break for the online listeners and infowars.com and prisonplanet.tv viewers; for everybody else, we'll be back in 4 minutes. Alan, I mean this is so hellish, and I see so many mainline Liberals. You know, the Right Wing is all for a police state and total tyranny and surveillance, to keep 'em safe from the 'evil Arabs' or the 'evil Muslims'. They're being sold on that; but, the more sophisticated paradigm is the Left. They'll say 'yes, we're against the right wing government but we're for the loving U.N. utopia system of not having to work and milk and honey and the withering away of the State' and we see the big banks funding that and the Left says 'what do you mean the big banks fund us? We want to shut down the big banks'. Can you explain the brain-washing there please, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's the dialectic, the dialectical procedure has been understood since the days even before Plato existed but it's a technique of using, always, you see, to change society in any direction, you must have a conflict so you must create another. You must create one group which comes out with proposals to change society. That will automatically foment a group that will oppose them and through their conflicts and resolutions - and resolutions are the key, that means things like treaties for instance and laws, signed into law - then you are guiding both of them along a pre-planned path and that's how you get it. Now, most folk will choose one side or another, that's the nature of humanity, and, through the use of politics and sides, you're being conned; because, eventually, the two paths end up on the same road. I always say there's two wings on the bird there, on the emblem of the U.S. and they're both joined to the same body and the body is hidden behind a shield that's not for public view. Those that really run the Government are not elected.

ALEX: The social engineering is really heating up. Again, how do they condition someone? You got somewhat into it but I want to get deeper into it, to where they're admitting that they're setting up the North American Union, they're admitting they're setting up the Caribbean Union, the African Union, the Asian Union. They're setting up this global Nanny State. The children are being trained to tattle on their parents, spy on their parents, to rebuke them for taking a hot bath at night, that was in the New York Times, as you know, a week and a half ago, for driving a car that uses too much fuel and the parents are saying 'oh I'm so proud of my children telling me what to do; but, that's the State coming in and becoming the parents but not just parents: turning the children into little Nazis, to report on the parents. I mean, this is classical hard-core tyranny but it's OK, because it's for the environment'.

Alan: Yes, H.G Wells talked about the need to use children, and indoctrinate them heavily; limit, of course, the information, because children see things either black or white, there's no grey area, they're too young; and show them injustice and they'll become young fanatics. They will then go out into society and force their parents to comply. Many authors, in the past, used the same terminology and we find that Lord Bertrand Russell was the guy who put it into an actual science, on how to do it, from kindergarten. In England, for instance, right now, many schools will bring in teachers who are applicants to teach and the students will give you, the teacher, the interview and the first thing out their mouths will happen to be: 'do you care for the environment, you're all for the environment, aren't you?'; 'Do you care about gay rights?' and so on. These are young students.

ALEX: and again, that's petty power: training the children, they're going to be the enforcers; and, when they become teenagers, the military and police admit they're turning a lot of public schools into military encampments, at the military schools, the children will then be the enforcers of the State. This is so classical tyranny, this is such classic tyranny, it just blows the mind

Alan: Yes and to do that, to get to that stage, they had to destroy the family unit and that what was so interesting in the books that were written in the late 1800s

ALEX: Alright, stay there, we're coming back to the full audience, let's make this point, here we go: talking to Alan Watt,

an amazing researcher, Cutting Through the Matrix. We'll give you out his website here in the next segment. There's links to him up on www.infowars.com. Under the guise of ant-terrorism, the guise of the environment, they're training children all over the country, not just in public schools but private schools that follow the same curriculum, your parents are bad, having children are bad, the Police State is good, rebuke your parents, don't let them use too much food / eat too much meat, don't let 'em take a hot bath, don't let them drive an SUV and the parents are saying 'oh, I'm so glad to have my children bossing me around, it's so good to have my children bossing me around. So, first they teach the parents don't be parents, don't be involved, don't tell your children what to think. That's so they're a clean slate for the State to indoctrinate them. Then they get the children on these power trips and Alan Watt was talking about that: how they're turning them into good little Stasis. Break that down for us.

Alan: Yes, well Lord Bertrand Russell was given experimental schools, at the beginning of the 1900s, by permission of the Crown, the Royal Crown was behind it; and, he found that, through experimentation and scientific indoctrination, that the children would give their total loyalty to their teachers and their school and they would listen to nothing that their parents gave them on a moral basis, or try to pass on through their tradition or culture. In other words: the State was to eventually give the children the new morality that they would grow up in; and, that's been successful, they always go for the children. We saw that used in the Soviet system, they had the Young Communist Society, who were absolutely rabid in their beliefs, they were completely indoctrinated and Hitler Youth was the same thing.

ALEX: Mao had the same thing

Alan: Yes, and so now they're using it globally and it's part of what they call the First Earth Army that was mentioned back in the, I think it was the '70s, because Gene Rodenberry, who gave us the great Star Trek series of predictive programming, about the future, done on a Space type area but it's all about the Planet Earth, if you look through the stories, it's Planet Earth.

ALEX: Well the symbol of the Federation is the U.N. symbol over the Milky Way.

Alan: That's right and you saw the multiculturalism and you saw a specialised society; everyone was a specialist in a certain area and anyone who wouldn't join the free-trade federation was a bad guy, and ugly and nasty. So, that was all about the World and the United Nations etc and free-trade; but, Gene Rodenberry was a member of NASA and that's where you got all the predictive programming for that he was to put into his stories, to raise a generation who are already prepared mentally, through fiction, for the society that would be brought in, in reality, while they actually lived, in their lifetime and that's how all media works, especially fiction. It's heavily-funded: the Pentagon has been funding Hollywood for, since even before World War II.

ALEX: Alan Watt, how do we break out of this Matrix? I mean, not only do we have the children, 8-9 hours a day, they're expanding the school year in many areas, to not 9 months but 10 or 11 months, in Europe and Canada and some places in the U.S. They're having after-school programmes and encouraging the parents to have fun at the bar, leave your children here and when they get home, they sit down, children for an average of about 4 1/2 to about 5 hours a day, parents about 3 1/2 hours a day, so there's really not real human interaction going on, there's less and less of that; and, if it is, it's a big gladiatorial diversion or distraction, in these big communal group-think events. I mean, the social engineers know exactly what they're doing and then they have an overlay that I constantly hear: everything's an accident, governments are idiots, they couldn't plan that, they couldn't do that. When we have all their documents and plans where they were saying they were doing it.

Alan: And actually doing it, as I say, Lord Bertrand Russell. You see, initially, their idea of the elite in Britain and the Elite throughout Europe, their idea was to follow the plan of Plato, where they'd remove their children from the parents, at birth, from their mother at birth and bring them up communally; but they found that if they could get them as young as two into kindergarten, with that scientific indoctrination, then, as I say the parental input would be simply cancelled out. And: that has happened, they will not listen to their parents at all and - of course - they use the Media big time entertainment for those young children, even through cartoons, to indoctrinate them further therefore they feel more estranged from their parents. In fact, all they are, are being brought up economically and being paid for by their parents and that was a good thing, according to Russell, it saved the State having to fork out the money. We found the same thing in the Soviet Union, they tried that because pure Communism was to be based on Plato's Republic, where they did remove the children, they tried it in certain areas but the parents still liked to have their children, it was a natural tie, a

natural bond.

ALEX: It's like China, they let them visit a little bit now and then, meanwhile, more and more people work for the State, or are dependent on the State, where you have this hoard of dependent brain-dead zombies that work for the system, now honing in on us. I'm getting confirmed reports of people walking up to people at coffee shops, and in restaurants, saying 'why are you reading a book?' 'What is that book about?'. It's that bad, like people do not trust readers. So, Alan Watt, stay there, riveting information, so important. I want to get more into what we are going to see in this New World Order system, on the other side. You're only alive once, do you want to live it as a slave? Do you want to be conned? Do you like being dumbed-down by a bunch of social engineers? Do you enjoy them playing games with you and suckering you? So you like being smucks? Or do you want to get angry, get informed, and get educated and take back our societies, individual by individual, city by city, county by county, country by country. Social engineers, eugenicists are in control of our society, we have to say 'no'. We have to resist, we have to get informed and get involved. Don't just sit by ladies and gentlemen and watch history go by, with a bunch of tyrants controlling it, get involved today and resist the New World Order. If you think I'm going to sit by and be a slave and not fight back, you got another think coming. I am not going to live on my knees as a slave. I am not going to go quietly into the night. We may be going down but not without resistance. I am not going to sit in a ditch and lick the boots of the New World Order. I am going to go 110% against them and I'm going to do the best job I can to activate my fellow humans not to even believe what I'm saying but to look into the true nature of the global power structure. Alright, Alan Watt, fire out your website for folks so that they can find out more about the great research you are doing, on a daily basis.

Alan: They can look into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

websites for lots of previous talks I've given, filling in a lot of the histories that led up to our present state and where we're going with it all; and, I name the big foundations and the think tanks that work with them, this parallel government, that's really what it is. It also consists of ex prime ministers and presidents that work in the C.F.R. and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, all working together, globally, on a long-term strategy. I mean, for instance, when they set up the C.F.R., in the U.S., it's a branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They also set up specialised departments, the Institute for Pacific Relations was one of them and their job was to work, 80 years ago, and getting the Asian, the Far Eastern States, to come in under a bloc, a trading bloc. That's how long they've been working on all of this, inter-generationally, towards the same goal.

ALEX: and people are ignorant, I mean, they love the cliché of 'something couldn't last hundreds of years, they couldn't pass it on generationally'. How could do you have the Marine Corps, two hundred and forty-something years old?; how do you have the Army, two hundred and forty-something years old in the U.S.? Or the British Army, been constituted under the same name and system for five hundred plus years? How do you have universities that are 500, 600, 700, 800 years old? Or churches, like the Catholic Church, 1800 years old? I mean, these are generational systems where people sit in the seats of power, as the chancellors or chairmen of those corporations, of those companies, of those universities and then they inter-marry with other elites, they expand their power, while they're in their seat of power, it's human nature to want more power, it's a fraternal thing and it's how history works and, somehow, that: no, no, no none of that's going on.

Alan: They gave us a thing called democracy, which was a good panacea, because the idea of democracy is you can always vote this bunch out; that's what you do in democracy, you don't vote a new bunch in, you're really so sick of the last bunch, you're voting them out. So, they play this ping-pong game and that stops people from having revolutions every four or five years. That's why they gave us democracy; but, all along, as I say, the parallel government has run since the birth of so-called democracy, this parallel government has been here, under many different names and, now, it's so well-funded and organised and funds their NGO groups that create policy for the public.

ALEX: It's now emerging as the official government; I mean why are they now emerging? why are they now admitting it's going to be a global government with a global controlled currencies, under their system?

Alan: Because now, as I say, with the C.F.R., on their own website, they say that they've used enough scientific indoctrination that the public are ready for it. They have altered the perceptions of the public, their outlooks on life, through massive propaganda, for their whole life long, that they believe that they are ready to accept anything that's presented to them. Most people truly, truly, believe already with the campaign that we are causing problems on

environment. They truly believe this and they truly do believe that there are better people, more intelligent people, above them, that will take care of it all and that's the key. The Elite have hoped for hundreds and hundreds of years that the public would just accept that their betters should rule every aspect of their lives.

ALEX: Acquiesce, capitulate, give in. Alan let's talk about what's going to happen in the future, as we capitulate and what the system is going to try to do as there is a great awakening, because there are a lot of people, it's exponential, who are waking up to this or are least to certain levels of it.

Alan: Yes, well the people, I tell you now is the time, because they better start taking to the streets and doing mass demonstrations till they cannot be ignored anymore, because all the talking in the world, amongst each other, or over the Internet, is not going to stop this. It has to be, literally, people, contact is what they need with, with other people and mass demonstrations to stop this from coming in. Because: a horror show has been planned for the rest of society. We're already being culled off, everyday, in newspapers, they're reporting, New Zealand, just today, the men in New Zealand are almost sterile now. This is a planned take-down because population control was one of the main mandates from the League of Nations, back in 1919.

ALEX: That's right, there is no doubt that different fluorides, different poisons are being put in the water, that there are hundreds of different types of plastics but the one type that was chosen for universal adoption, world-wide is the type that gives off massive amounts of oestrogen mimicking chemicals that feminise boys, sterilise them and then hyper-feminises women, massively increasing all sorts of reproductive problems and breast cancer. They admit it, it's mainstream news but they're not stopping it, they're actually intensifying what is lined with this, even tin cans and most other packaging for food and then the Tetanus shots, the UN has been caught adding hormones to sterilise women there. This is very, very serious, can you break that down.

Alan: Yes, this was intentional: they knew back in 1920s and 30s the effects of Bysphenol, from the plastics etc, they knew, by testing it in fact, with, they polluted in the United States, and I think it was Monsanto, they polluted certain villages' drinking water with chemicals that were coming out of pipes. They studied the people and they found that the young men were growing breasts and stuff like this. The females were having menstruation at the age of 6 and 7. So, they understood the effects of this and, like always, they always say we can use this to our advantage, that's the key term they always use and they have been using it. However, I do believe that inoculations were also weaponised, to also attack certain reproductive - -

ALEX: Well, you don't believe, you know, it's been proven and you've gone over that research. They also love the compartmentalisation. The average city facility doesn't know what they're putting in the water, there's only a few companies that sell them the systems per nation, they ship it to them, even those mixing it are just told 'this is what we put in there, it's good for the people'. They love that compartmentalisation, they love putting these toxins into the environment, where we, basically, have no way of getting away from it. Now that people are getting away from fluoride toothpaste, fluoride water, they're now saying that we're going to spray it on the crops, as a pesticide, it'll kill bugs but it'll also go through the membranes, through the cell walls of the plants and adulterate them, impregnate them, with this as well.

Alan: Yes, this is the planned take-down; and, one of the top players said, back in the '60s, they've got to bring the population down and, cancer is as good a way to do it as any; and, sure enough, we've had the cancer explosions. Ever since, they've been tampering heavily with the food and pesticides and stepping up the inoculations as well. This is planned, it's hard for people, you said yourself, that, just a minute ago: everything is based on trust, even the doctors, who give you those shots truly believe it contains what it says it does but they have no way of proving it.

ALEX: Look, everyone I know takes their children and gives them shots and then says 'Oh, I should have listened to you, my child had auto-immune response, swollen up, had to be given all these drugs. Everybody I talk to won't listen, or they want to get their dog a check-up and the vets won't see them now, if they're not injected every year; I know a bunch of vets who say it's ridiculous, it should only be every ten, according to even, you know, conventional stuff and then they give the dog the shot and the dogs die or almost die. I mean, it's there, but, they also institutionalise the breast cancer and the other cancers caused by the injections and the hormones and they make it a fad, they make it: 'oh, everybody's got autism now, you know, from 1 in 25000 to 1 in 86' and then it becomes a campaign issue and 'the government's going to help you' or now, we're hearing ads all over the country, radio, TV and print, about how children,

foster children, are more highly susceptible to suicide, drugs, being killed, having post-traumatic stress disorder than even our troops and so the government needs even more funds and power, because the foster children have got it so bad. When that's all been done by design and we have the heads of the state health departments on video, in Endgame, saying that they had bad gene pools so we're doing this to them.

Alan: That's right, that all ties together, because, even with the human genome experiment, this secretive world-wide campaign to try and type everyone's genes had many different aspects to it and it was a eugenics programme: they want to find those people with what they call 'inferior genes', because those are the types who will not be allowed, in future, to breed, they'll die off rather quickly, probably, and only those with the specified genes will be allowed to procreate, with permission that is, at least for one phase of this agenda. This is all a long-term, multi-levelled phase.

ALEX: That's right, they're testing each phase, then it goes mainline and they start testing the next operation, it's just so incredible.

Alan: And: even in the movie Gattaca, which is well worth the seeing, they show you the genetically-enhanced people in a future society, not too far in the future, that actually creates a class, a new class of people, those who are passed as genetically-perfect and superior and the rest of the people have the rotten jobs at the bottom, they're inferior types. That's actually coming in shortly.

ALEX: And, then we have control groups: African tribes that won't take inoculations, huge populations of over 150,000 Amish in Illinois alone, where major university studies have been done, none of them have autism, their cancer rates are 1000s of percentile lower and it's because they're not taking the inoculations, they're drinking well water

Alan: And: they're not eating the modified food. The modified food, and this is what I've come to realise, after studying the scientists who helped put it all together. A lot of these scientists came from warfare institutes, they have weaponised the food.

ALEX: And, so, for police officers, for F.B.I. Agents, for people in the system, for governors who are listening, for high level people, you think you're part of the system, it's happening to your children, it's happening to all of you and you can laugh all day but everything we told you is coming true. This is real and I'm sorry that reality is so horrifying but you can't be like a child and say 'well I choose not believe it'. Whether you deny or whether you accept it and decide to fight it, it is still there and still going on.

Alan: I've got an article on my website, from a mainstream paper, where the main headquarters in the United States, for Monsanto, their cafeteria banned the use of GM food for the staff who work there. They said it was dangerous!

ALEX: Yeah, I saw that. So, that's how it works and - of course - we have these giant people don't realise- I've been to London a few times, but what's the, isn't it Windsor Palace that is like fifty-something square miles?

Alan: Windsor Castle, yeah.

ALEX: but I know there's a whole bunch of the, Buckingham Palace, in London, it's like a huge part of the City but I've seen documentaries with Prince Philip and Prince Charles, where they'll go on and they have hundreds of these palaces and you see them throw this in our face in the movie Children of Men, where the government's put something out that basically sterilise the population and the government's staging terror attacks, they tell you three times in the film it's the government staging the terror attacks; but all of sudden, when they drive in to Buckingham Palace, and how many square miles that is, everything's clean, everything's nice, they have good food, they have good water, right outside, it's dirty and poisonous and I saw Prince Philip admit they grow all their own food, raise all their own beef, on those palaces, tens of thousands live on those grounds and they all are openly eugenicists. He goes in and buys himself the organic beef, you know, everything is, and I've read about the Rockefellers are all obsessed. They'll have wine and water and food that is hyper-clean, non GMO, grown on their own farms and it's trucked and flown everywhere they go.

Alan: Yes, I watched a programme on Balmoral Castle, in Scotland, where they had the biggest herds for the royalty, herds of cattle and so on and they eat the natural grass etc. There's no GM anything, no pellet feeds there, and they even send their chef up there to pick which ones are to be slaughtered, to be brought down for the royal banquets.

ALEX: Meanwhile, they're saying give up all your rights for the environment, save the Earth, while they are involved,

these Elites, in cross-species, open air planting of plants and animals. They announced in Canada and the US, hey guess what, you've already been eating cloned food for years, shut up and like it. They're already getting all sorts of mutations, oh Alan, I can't believe it's so serious.

Alan: Yes, and this was planned, it's warfare, you see, they declared war on the people a long time ago and, according to them, the common people are obsolete. This is part of their religion, we're obsolete, they believe they are the most evolved type because they have been into specialised breeding for centuries and centuries and having their mates picked out for them, for specific qualities, where as we, the commoners, are the low end of the gene pool and we're the junk genes. It's time to eradicate the junk genes who are now a problem to them.

ALEX: and then they claim we're junk genes, but, in true eugenics, as you know, it's not even positive or negative eugenics, it's truly to dumb the mass down, so they're more easily controlled and that's stated, I mean that's so cold-blooded.

Alan: everything, this world, it's a horror show, what's coming in and it's never been done on such a scale before, where you won't be able to do anything at all for yourself, you can't make any decision for yourself. An agency of one form or another will decide something for you. You'll have to have check-ins, to see where you are, report-ins, to see where you are.

ALEX: and they're the authorities. Weekly environmental visits, monthly, they're announcing this in Europe and England and the U.S. C.P.S. visits to everyone's homes, all of us under the social workers' control.

Alan: That is correct, they want to give you annual psychological tests, to see if you harbour terrorist thoughts, right out of out of Orwell's book.

ALEX: Now they're claiming that these quackish electronic machines will decide if you're a terrorist or a liar

Alan: Also, as I say, the financial stick is the big one because Russell and his big Think Tank, back in the '50s said: they'll bring in a new type of financial system, where the State will issue credits into your bank account every week. You can't save them up

ALEX: and that's the new carbon credit - and carbon rationing, it's actually happening

Alan: Yes, and he said it would be used as a new form of social punishment, if you are against the system, they'll withdraw your funds and you either starve or you're out because there'll be no private property, it'll be rental only and you won't be able to afford a roof over your head.

ALEX: Good god, we're going to skip this break too for the infowars.com audio stream listeners exclusively and prisonplanet.tv viewers for those folks, this is just too important ladies and gentlemen, we'll be right back. For everybody else on AM and FM dial and shortwave and satellite, this is the one, the only GCN radio network, spread the word out wherever you're listening, Alan Watt's our guest. OK Alan, I'm jumping in here because everything you're saying is so true and everything you say, and I can think of a thousand plus examples of works backed up, I mean, we are so far along. We already have the Elite sequestered, in their research communities, sequestered in their government reservations and compounds, sequestered in their Elite government facilities, in their underground facilities, in their palaces. It's a governmental system, the Saddam palaces, the royalty palaces in England and they're in this higher technological system and we're down here being massed poisoned and it's such a few of the actual even elite that are even aware of what's going on. I think the key here is not just waking up the general public but waking up people at higher level strata's of the compartmentalised system. It's like Orwell's 1984 and the real Stasi system, or the Maoist system, they're really watching the outer party and the inner party more than anybody. Doesn't the resistance, as Winston said, start within? At first he thought it was the Proles but really the resistance is going to be in the inner and outer party?

Alan: Yes, that will happen and, of course, the ones at the top know this too. I read books years ago on intelligence agencies and how they operated and what was interesting was the Soviet Union had more files on their employees than the common people. Masses of data on them and their movements and who they met and who they talked to and what they said on the 'phones. That is the same with the lower echelons who work and bring in this system.

ALEX: and now that's all being standardised with the cell phones, the face-scanning, the satellites that can scan your heat resonance and how you walk, that's all admitted. Now, they have computers to do it, where they can just pull up a file so it increases that power of surveillance infinitely.

Alan: Yes, and so those who are in the lower echelons but who are workers towards this system eventually will start to see their own demise, when they no longer become necessary, because other departments are taking over their functions gradually. All the organisations that have been built up and the multi-branches of police, it's incredible how many agencies police have now,

ALEX: and that's the real reason it's all being phased in

Alan: Yes and so those ones who were the quiet bureaucratic type workers who did their job and kept their mouth shut will shortly be obsolete but they know too much and that's when they become afraid, very, very afraid and they should be afraid too.

ALEX: Alan, I want to come back, in the final main segment, and talk about solutions, how we get around this, I think that you've got another programme coming up, can you stay for five more minutes, five after?

Alan: Sure

ALEX: OK, so you can stay until the five after next hour?

Alan: Yeah.

ALEX: OK, but no longer, correct?

Alan: Maybe ten past

ALEX: OK, well that's exactly ten past? We can come back at, there's a quick break at five, we can come back for a few more minutes, or do you want to leave at five?

Alan: OK, I'm not on until 39 minutes past.

ALEX: Alright, well, we'll just let you go away after that, Then OK, here we go Alan, we're going live right now. You have to understand something ladies and gentlemen: I read the British Ministry of Defence public documents, the Pentagon Plans, they were admitted on C-SPAN with Thomas Barnett, Naval War College that there's a global government, they're enslaving us, period and one time I was on the 'phone with Barnett, trying to get him on the show and he said "no, you're Alex Jones, I'm not coming on" and he said "we're going to beat you, I want you to know that" and I said "no, we're going to beat your New World Order" and he said "No, you're not" and literally growled at me on the 'phone. So, when you're actually talking to one of their planners, they're like [in a 'growly' voice] 'listen, you're going to be beaten, we're gonna win' and I want you to understand something: they're ready for you to try and storm London, storm Washington, they will use a neutron bomb on you, they state this in mainline Government documents, they're ready for the old frontal assault. They can't handle a societal awakening to their technocracy and their system - the information Alan Watt and I cover and only a few others unfortunately - instead, with the rest it's all new age, you know, control, which is another new world arm; and I tell you it's sad that so much of the awakening movement is co-opted but thank god we're some of the most prominent people out there so folks are listening. Bottom line here, we need to get this information, get it out, because they are scientifically-preparing for us to resist them and they're worried about you activating person-to-person, getting healthy, talking to neighbours, educating them about the system and then just having a general awakening and saying 'no' and then stop arguing with the new world order, openly announcing and declaring "we see you, we know the scientific dictatorship, we are saying no to you" and that's one of the only ways to get around this. Stop watching, you know, mainline brain-washing TV, start spending more time with your families, stop being so materialistic, stop letting them control you, stop making them let you feel inadequate through Madison Avenue, being empowered individually, because they're ready for the frontal assault. Alan, how do you see us getting around their system? Solutions for this segment and the next.

Alan: The solutions, I'll tell you, have to be based on a value system. We've been raised with a generation of moral relativism, where anything goes, to the extent they are now displaying corpses in art galleries and they say it's all very

wonderful and pretty. What they've done you see, over the last fifty years especially, is to help us to believe and go into this dehumanising agenda. We participate in it with everything that we do and we go along and when there's no disgust at what's been done to humans, foetuses in jars of urine on display as art. You see, what they're doing is dehumanising us and saying you're nothing special, you're just a bunch of protoplasm and nerve endings and so on

ALEX: 'You're ugly'.

Alan: Yes, and therefore there's nothing special about you, that's why they had to eradicate the vestiges of religion, which said every person had something sacred within them, that was their first war, was against religion, now it's into secular humanism, for the public at least; and, when you believe that that's all you are, you've just allowed yourself to be dictated to. They will tell you when to walk into the gas chamber, or the extermination chamber. After all you're not an endangered species; you're just a freak of nature.

ALEX: 'You're a parasite', 'you're a disease', 'you're a cancer' and they use the peer pressure to teach us we're worthless, to sell us on seeing our own species, in simulated and real murders, being torn apart, on TV, a hundred plus times a day. All of this, and they teach us with peer pressure, to say and do what the TV says. Folks, if you don't break out of not caring what your neighbours think and of screaming bloody murder and breaking out of the conditioning and shaking it off, if you don't do that, it's over. We're being enslaved, we're being controlled, we're being euthanized, in slow-motion. Isn't that key to not caring what people think anymore and realise we're being brain-washed?

Alan: Yes, and really that's the key to it. People's emotions have truly been blunted for the majority of the public; they live in a world of myth and fantasy.

ALEX: They get upset by my outrage at being a slave with my family under attack; they think it's abnormal. I mean I'm just a primitive human, I just have my instincts intact, so to see enslavement and get upset and say we've got to fight this, that's a normal propulsion system for protection of the species and they've gone in and turned that off. Alan, we're going to be back in seventy seconds, I want you to continue on that thought. They tell you, sit down, relax, it's okay. No, we've been successful because we have told people it's serious. We'll be right back.

The global engineers of tyranny bringing in this nightmare technocracy, this scientific dictatorship, are counting on you not having the will and the focus to take action to reach out to wake up your friends and family. Folks, we don't have a choice; they're already killing us with the soft-kill weapons, the fluoride, the poisons in the water, the GMO food. We have all their documents, thousands of them; I'm sure there's tens of thousands more we don't have, but we have it all documented. That's how we can tell you what's going to happen 2, 3, 4, 5 years ahead of time. This is such precious information and I'm burning with desire to warn you. If I look at my neighbours and people, they'll quietly go, "yeah, I know what you're telling me is true but I don't want to speak out, my neighbours will think I'm a kook". It's just waiting there, these pathetic people waiting for the government and people to take care of them and tell them what to do. People have to have some self-respect and take action and take control of their destiny. Alan Watt, four minute closing statement.

Alan: Yes, the people now have to realise that they can't sit back any longer and allow this to go much further, because there is actually a step you go beyond that you cannot turn back on. If we go into this new monetary system, for instance, that's the big, big stick, to control everyone's lives; because you have government involved now with how you accumulate money, spend it on what and so on, how you live; that's all what it's about: how you live, are you living the way you're supposed to, according to the experts and so on

ALEX: [huge sigh]

Alan: We can't allow it to get to that stage and we have to start taking to the streets, in mass demonstrations, it's the only way to start to bring public awareness to this and even people who scoff at it eventually become curious and approach the big groups that are marching and ask the right questions. We can't sit back just chattering over the Internet, it doesn't work that way.

ALEX: Well, we're seeing coordinated inflation, they're saying they want to have three global systems controlled by one group so they can have coordinated inflation to destroy and enslave all of us, I mean they're so cold-blooded these predatory banks. Oh [huge sigh]

Alan: They're very arrogant now, because they really do see the end in sight. They've said that they have, through scientific means, brought the public to this acceptance of being ruled by their 'betters': the Elite, the experts, the scientists – but they don't have all of us, that's the key to it and it's the rest of us who must start making as much noise as possible, right now, and saying 'no' to this.

ALEX: Well, let's take a Kansas City cop or a Knoxville officer or an Austin police officer listening, I mean if they just go check what we're saying, they're going to find out it's true, then what are you going to do? I mean, they're putting stuff, and you and your children and you wife and your husband that are killing you and they're stating it. Ha! ha! I mean this is, I mean, why aren't you with us? Why do you defend the system? I mean, why don't you have enough respect for yourself?

Alan: That's the key to it, again, you see, this money, this odd thing called money, we've all been trained to go out and accumulate, or earn. It's the key to it: they love their pay cheques, they love the status they get, they love the power and they love the fraternity. In a society where the bonds between people have been broken, the need for the bonding is still there and the military and the police supply that, they bring you into a fraternity.

ALEX: They understand our mammalian needs and so they give us wicked counterfeits of our brotherhood of warriors.

Alan: That's correct and they are loyal to each other, they will fight, to the death, for each other, against the public, if need be, unfortunately.

ALEX: While they're with the public being destroyed by the New World Order

Alan: Yes, that's correct. You see, the 'useful idiots' are always eliminated, once their use is over and we have to realise that, through technotronic warfare - and they're talking about it now, they're putting up the poles across the planet. I've seen some of them.

ALEX: Yes, the mainstream news.

Alan: and these technotronic weaponry that Brzezinski talked about, in Between Two Ages, they are in use now. People are getting headaches with them but it's meant to literally put you into a state of non-think

ALEX: That was in the Baltimore Sun about 4 years ago, they admitted that DARPA was quote "testing in American cities, electronic systems to calm us" and then publicly, 'oh, we put out the Skeeter System, ultra-low frequency to drive crowds away on the streets, if your business doesn't want loiterers.

Alan: and I've got photographs of them being built and I've seen the cables that go into them, they're massive cables and it's like big tall grey, battleship grey antennas.

ALEX: You know what, stay there. You've got to go in three minutes; but, for the prisonplanet.tv viewers right now we're going to continue with the final statement from Alan on that. We'll come back with all the news. Stay with me... Hey Alan, I'm going to give you the last three minutes here but I've got a TV crew and I've got to run out of the room and I'm going to trust you to take over for about two and a half minutes. Talk about the technotronic systems that are already in place.

Alan: Yes. OK, the technotronic equipment is vast, it's a vast array of techniques they can use, from microwave technology, which they are using, you can't walk through a city and not be exposed to it, it's everywhere, they have relays everywhere. It also tracks the new ID cards that have chips in them and so on. Very advanced equipment monitors all of this and puts it all together and tracks you at every moment of your life; but, also, it has effects on the mind and they know that, by altering the frequencies of it, from one level to another, they can either make you very calm or aggressive, or depressed even. They use HAARP technology as well, a different frequency; they can cover the entire planet with an array of HAARP institutes or set ups, from Alaska, all through the world. They even still have the old one in Riga, in the Baltic, they're all working in concert. This new type they're putting up throughout the cities is, literally, like a massive thick pole, maybe 2-3 feet wide at the base, it's a straight antenna and maybe 30-40 feet high and these are meant to set up fields within certain distances, and affect and control the minds of everyone within that quadrant. They can calm you and that's the key to it: they want everyone to be in an almost drugged, calm state, as they go through the biggest changes that the world has ever experienced and they'll do it calmly, without a thought. Their

higher survival mechanism will not be working at all, that's the purpose of them. These have been well-documented by top scientists. Brzezinski himself, who worked alongside the NSA, talked about it, as far back as the '70s. He said: in the coming technotronic era, he says the public will have induced opinions, they will be unable to really rationalise why they come to various opinions, because it will be downloaded into them, through technotronic means.

ALEX: Alan Watt, thank you for all the time you're spent with us, I'll just say, in closing, that your contributions have been invaluable to humanity and, that, next time you're on, I want to talk about how they're turning the public into back-stabbing, lying, delusional people, destroying our basic morals, so that we'll tattle, steal from each other, engage in all this, so that we're less cohesive; and, we'll discuss that next time that you are with us. Give out your website again.

Alan: www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

and www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

ALEX: Alright, thank you for spending time with us, my friend.

Alan: Thanks for having me on, Alex.

ALEX: You bet, take care, there goes Alan Watt.

September 19th, 2011

Alan Watt on the Alex Jones Show, hosted by Aaron Dykes

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Aaron Dykes: Joining us now is Alan Watt. He's a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. His background is something of a Renaissance man with a background in three professions, various books, religion, philosophy, poetry and mainly published under pseudonyms. And he's been heavily involved in the music industry and a lot more. Well, overall, Alan is really just one of the most well-researched guys I've ever spoken to in my five years here. And I know he can bring us a lot of perspective on various issues. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And I know there's quite a bit he could get into. Are you there now, Alan?

Alan Watt: Yes. Hello? Your volume is very low my end here.

Aaron: Alan, can you hear me?

Alan: Just about. You're very, very low.

Aaron: Okay, guys, if you could turn up his volume. While we work on the technical issues. But, maybe you could tell us right now, what are the most important things you see going on currently, Alan.

Alan: Well, it's planned chaos. You've got a world that's supposed to merge into one unifying force, under a government. We keep forgetting that because we get stuck on the chaos they introduce on the way. And we talk about the chaos, here, there, everywhere across the world. It's in Greece, it's here, it's there. So, I always try to keep my sights on their goal, which of course, is a unified Europe, which they have. The crises in Europe are simply meant to bond them even further into giving up all sovereignty, and bringing themselves under one banking system, one bank for the whole of Europe. North America is going through the same chaos, because we're the second continent. Actually the whole of the Americas is to be integrated. They just had a meeting by the way, and they've

kept that awfully quiet. And basically, they discussed the borders. That's all they're telling us. And they've given access to all Canadians' data to the special security services within the United States. We're being integrated every month, basically, into the next step of the amalgamation. They're trying to do the same with the Far East, Australia, New Zealand, China, Japan. All these countries come under the Third Bloc. And this is really what it's all about.

Carroll Quigley talked about this. He said eventually it all comes under the Bank of International Settlements, with the IMF running the countries or blocs or regions. And of course, a unified government for the world. That's supposed to come out of it all eventually. At the moment, they have to get a single government, like Europe, set up for the Americas. And this is also part of the chaos we're going through now. "Oh, we can't survive on our own. Look at the money situation. We need a unified bank." And that came out in the 80s, during the Free Trade Negotiations. They actually talked about putting a Central Bank for the whole of the Americas in Montreal.

Aaron: Wow. Can you tell us what's going on right now in Europe with the bailouts and all the stuff happening with Greece, and the US Western role in funding it? Well, we'll get to that after the break. Stay with us.

Alan: Well, there's two alliances there going on.

Aaron: We have Alan Watt and all of his insights and more coming up. Infowars.com. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: We are back. This is the Alex Jones Show. It's Monday, September 19th. I'm Aaron Dykes sitting in. And on the line with us is Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, the question I was trying to put to you before the break is, what's happening now with Germany and France, trying to create a new bank over Europe, all to do this ill-advised Greek bailout? And what will the Western countries' role be in paying for that?

Alan: Well, we already have a treaty. I don't know if people realize that Canada and the US made a treaty with the EU, to help with the bailouts should they come. We're actually doing it already anyway. That was separate from the NAFTA deal and the European deal. So, we're all in it together. That's the whole idea of this chaos, this planned and well managed chaos, is to get everyone to their knees, until the public say, "well nothing is working. Please make it better." And they come forward with their new idea, which is an old idea. Very old. They'll dust off the old parchments they've all signed and got ready, and they'll present to the public the plan that was set up even when they created the IMF, the International Monetary Fund. Remember, Bretton Woods was Part I. And the founder of it said there would be a Part II after he's dead, which is about now. We're going through Part II now. The idea is that a Central Bank must be set up for each one of these amalgamated, basically continents. North America, Europe, and one for the Far East as well. They'll have subsidiary banks, of course, for the, they won't call them national governments anymore, but the partners within the region. And this simply Part II of Bretton Woods we're going into with the central bank. And again, Quigley talked about that from the Council on Foreign Relations, from their own history records. That was the whole intention for a hundred years, was to set up a supreme bank for the planet, and a central bank for each one of the amalgamated continents, basically.

Aaron: Right. Well, amalgamation would be the key word. Consolidation. We know the IMF with the Third World, it's been so much more about conditionalities than anything to do with the debt. That's just sort of the inciting incident to get the country on the line. And then the hook is total takeover. And now it's happening in Europe. No?

Alan: Yeah. Well, the whole idea of the IMF is not to help Third World Countries. Never was. It was simply to start off with foreign aid. That was the con with foreign aid. And you give them foreign aid. You give them loans. You get them into trouble. They can't pay them back. And you go in and you grab all of the resources. That was the plan of the banks. And we must remember that even Rockefeller said the same thing, that we can't depend on national governments anymore. He said, it's far better that an intelligent force, intelligentsia and bankers, who are used to dealing with economies, run the world, rather than leave it to the national interest groups to steer it the way they want to go, into chaos and wars. That was his excuse for it. But of course, it was even older than him, this plan. And we're going through it now. And they've already announced in the IMF in Europe that they want the right,

in fact, they've taken the right of some countries, to start to do all of their financing for them. That's reading their books, doing their books, not leaving it to their own governments to do so. The IMF wants power to be the big chief, basically, who will do every member's books. That's all of your economy, and what goes to welfare, what goes to social security, healthcare, all of those things. It wants the sole right to do all that, and do away with that part of your government back home.

Aaron: And when are we going to openly see the IMF on the United States, praying on our own country here and on Canada and the rest of the West?

Alan: I don't think it will be too long now, because they're not fools at the top. We think it's all about greed, but it's not. That's a big part of it, because they're allowed to reward themselves very well at the top. And they planned of course the bank crash. You can't take the reins of observation off of banks and let them go to it, without them just simply ripping the whole continent off, which they did, with their mortgage crisis, etc. But they planned to bring it down. You've got to, to get big changes happening, you've got to create chaos. And financial chaos is the easiest and the most powerful way to do it. And that's when the public know, as I say, "everything is broken. It's not working. Please help us." So, we turn round to the government, the ones who are abusing us, and ask them to make it better. And they come out with their plans. That's exactly what they're doing right now. And, as I say, most of it, unfortunately in America is kept fairly quiet from the mainstream media, because the media barons, that's their job, is to control all information to the public. Nothing about informing us about truth or anything. It's about really, factual retention to themselves.

They've had that big meeting, as I say, and another two or three to go. And by 2012, they want the Americans to be amalgamated. We've watched them since 2005, openly meeting together, two presidents and a prime minister, from Mexico, US, and Canada, signing agreements. They said they had five to do. That was 2010. Five major ones. And because there was such a backlash amongst those in the know, especially in Canada, and protests, they kept it quiet from then on, except for little bits in the paper. They've just had another meeting. They go down separately now into Latin America and sign these charters separately, instead of going down as the Three Amigos that they used to do, and sign the charters. And they're talking about amalgamations, amalgamations, and sharing our economies. That's also sharing your tax base, basically. All imports, exports. We're already doing that under the last big deal they signed with the US and Canada. We're sharing a lot of tariffs for imports and exports. People in the federal government in Canada, bureaucrats, can actually apply for jobs in similar positions in the US federal government and vice versa. It's been like that for a few years. We are integrating, and all of this chaos is meant to bring it on even more smoothly, setting it up for a smooth transfer. And there's no real shock once we're totally amalgamated. It's all working already. And that's the idea of crisis after crisis. To the public, remember, it's all perception management. It must sound like a logical, if unfortunate, thing to do, is to give up all sovereignty and amalgamate into one giant continental system.

Aaron: Well, controlling chaos, I can see is your key word today, and it's very appropriate. Just on Friday, we had Mayor Bloomberg predicting that there's going to be riots and economic rebellion, if they don't pass the new phony jobs bill. Yeah, just more perception, as you say. Of course, as you know, I know you covered heavily at the time, they've been planning for economic riots for years, since at least 2007, openly, in the public documents. The Army War College has written for people to get ready, to control these economic riots. And now it's here. Do you see the NFL pat-down measures, bringing TSA-style security to the bus and train and shopping centers, as part of that same preparing for the economic collapse, or is that another part of the police state?

Alan: It's part of that for sure, but it's also part of, this terrorism nonsense is here with us forever now. This is a permanent state. And they're simply training the public to adapt. And they will adapt very quickly to the new system of total security, total observation, no bodily rights even, to go unmolested anywhere. Even into eventually into a supermarket. You'll probably have a special card with the active chip and if you don't have it with you, alarms go off, and security grabs you and takes you off. That's all slated to come down. We forget, it was long before 2001 they were talking, they were planning the amalgamation of America with Canada, Mexico, they've got Chile and a few other countries, Brazil into it. There's quite a few countries actually, they've brought into the NAFTA agreement, quietly.

In Canada, in about 1998, they passed an omnibus anti-terror bill. Nothing was happening in 1998 in Canada. And Allan Rock, in the federal government, rammed it through himself, basically. And then he went off to work at the United Nations. And even the journalists in Canada were saying, "well what's this? This is a total martial law situation. What's happening?" No reason was given to the public, and they went back to sleep, as always, because they didn't see it being put into effect immediately. You've got to remember too, inside the US, they knew there was coming chaos, even back in the 80s and 90s. They'd been creating Special Forces within the US with the police working with troops abroad, getting training, back in the 90s. Actually 2001 was just the kickoff of the next part of the plan. They'd already planned it and were implementing it long before that.

Aaron: Right. But specifically, what do you have to say now, only three years later, really, four years later on the revolution, flash mobs and brain chips part of revealing the plan to come, of a revolutionary population, particularly in the Middle East, the Police State in the Western Countries?

Alan: Well, again, that's why they were creating this big, super internal army, since the 80s and 90s, the multi-jurisdictional task forces they call them, up here in Canada. They've even shown us them practicing, the police practicing, kicking doors in across the Middle East with the troops, so that they can come back here and do the same thing one day. So, obviously, since they were going to use economics and inflation, unemployment, poverty, to bring in this system, hyperinflation, they expect the riots. They don't make a move without figuring out every possible reaction from every segment of society and they plan for that before they even make the move. So, there's nothing happening that's not supposed to happen, according to those at the top. So they're prepared to deal with mass riots, which they want actually, and the terrorism will gradually be controlling riots. And the people again will adapt into "that's really what this massive security system is for." Eventually, over the years, they'll adapt into that and forget all about the terrorists. This is a very old technique, and this is a very old bunch of rulers we're really living under, with archives of how to control whole nations, populations, and so on.

Aaron: Wow. That's just incredible. Alan, we're coming up on the break now, but we have plenty of more time ahead of us. Stay with us. I'm Aaron Dykes sitting in for Alex Jones.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: Short segment now, but we've got a long segment coming up with Alan Watt, one of the pre-eminent researchers on the world state they're bringing into play, and really how they're going to consolidate all these regions, under, you know, one or just a few banks, and under a global sort of system. So, Alan, I'd like to bring up, how fast is this coming down? How fast is it going to be the kind of widespread depression that perception alone won't be able to mask? And what will they do with the so-called Revolutionary masses, whether they've identified the right problem or not?

Alan: They already have their plans to deal with the revolutionary masses. They know who everyone is, and of course the internet is fantastic for that, because they've got their pulse on the public all the time. There's no privacy at all. It's all for data collection. So they'll be dealt with quite easily. They can come in and take them out very quickly, in fact, if that's necessary, or they deem it necessary. And you already have the internal armies set up. I mean, police are not police anymore. They haven't been police for a long time. They're really military guys. Most of the recruits for the last fifteen, maybe even twenty years are from the military. And they've had all the experience in rounding up people and putting them into camps, etc. That will be done very, very quickly. We saw that done in fact during one of the Olympic games, I think it was, in the States. And they went out and within a couple of hours, they had everyone rounded up that was on a list, hundreds and hundreds of people. So, it's quite easy to do that. They've practiced for it for an awful long time. So, they're not worried about that at all. In fact, I think they want. You understand that the battle is for the majority of, what they call the silent majority in the general populations. The bulk of the population will always go with the regular media, the status quo; the answers that are given are enough to satisfy them. It makes them feel comfortable and cozy. They like to feel they're part of something, the image that's presented as their nation, their country, and all that kind of thing. So, rioters will be presented really as the new terrorists, you see. And that actually brings the silent majority closer to government for protection, and they're all for whatever measures are necessary to subdue this, what appears to be riotous mobs in society. That's how it's going to be presented to the public. And all the plans, I'm sure, have been tested and put through computer

simulations and God knows what else, for the scenarios that are coming.

2012 is a big year. They hope to have, they actually hope to have the US and Latin America mainly amalgamated. You understand, if you watch the European Union, you can become a member, but you don't have to be totally integrated. It's a step-by-step process. And they hope to have at least in the first part of integration, with their peace and prosperity partnerships and all the rest of it, and then peace and security partnerships, etc, they hope to have it all done by 2012. So, this might just, if they're on time, they'll manage to get the riots started because of the inflation. The people living on the fixed lower incomes are the first to really, really, come out and protest it, because they get hit first, and they can't compensate for it. There's no extra income. That happened, of course, partly in Britain too, already. We see that. And they'll do the same in the States. There's a massive welfare system. There's a lot of people on fixed pensions across the country, and they can't cope as the prices escalate. This is all done by design.

Aaron: Absolutely. And now, now we have the NFL starting to pat down its fans. They started this at the Super Bowl, but it's a new ritual in this fascist system that to even get the bread and circuses now, first you submit to the security, and then you get the games, Alan.

Alan: Yes. And to be honest with you, I personally have to bypass the mentality of the people who persist in going through it. If you've got any dignity at all, you wouldn't have even subjected to the first pat-down at airports. Just stop traveling. Simple as that. Same thing with games, etc. If you have no personal dignity then go ahead and be patted down and be part of the big herd. This is a time when you have to decide as an individual where you stand on things, and how far you're going to allow this incredible totalitarian system to go. Because, believe you me, they won't stop there. They won't stop with pat-downs. You're going to get x-rays, you're going to get body cavity searches, anything to humiliate you and teach you that you're nothing. You're nothing.

Aaron: I agree. This is about taking our lives back. Sorry to cut you off. We're coming up on the break, Alan. We're going to have plenty of more time just after this. Stay with us. We're just starting to get into it. I'm Aaron Dykes, back in a moment.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: Okay. We are into the long segment now. I'm Aaron Dykes sitting in for Alex Jones. Again, he'll be back tomorrow, but right now we're in with Alan Watt, who's done some of the deepest research I've seen on the bigger system they're bringing into place. So, Alan, we know they've set the stage for these economic riots. Obviously, all of that is upon us. But the Rand Corporation also wrote three years ago, in 2008, lobbying the Pentagon to start a new war to save the US economy. We know they've also set the stage for World War III. The whole Middle East is essentially in revolution. How are they going to transform that to achieve their larger goal, Alan, and what do you see on the immediate front?

Alan: Well, it's so interesting too, this strange Rand Corporation that's a non-profit organization supposedly, that every country pays millions if not sometimes billions of dollars to for their forecasts. And they're a think tank, supposedly. It's part of the institution. They were on the go during the whole Cold War. They ran the American society during the Cold War as part of Game Theory. You've probably studied that. And they used Game Theory; they had every citizen's personal profile into this supercomputer in the Rand Corporation. And they worked for the entire length of the Cold War with the Pentagon, basically dictating the lifestyle, the system, and the future for the whole of the US. So, here they are at it again. They've never stopped, of course, because we're not really run by governments, you understand. The government is there to put things into law, that's it, and pass on the information to all their helpers.

The Rand Corporation, all the big foundations and corporations are the parallel government. That's what Maggie Thatcher called them, in fact, the parallel government. So did Carroll Quigley. That's what they are. We're not run by democracy or even republicanism, we're run by private corporations and we always really have been. And that ties back in with Rockefeller with his comment on it's far preferable to have it run by bankers and intelligentsia than leaving countries to their sovereign destinies, basically. So, we're well on our way to this.

Getting back though to the TSA, the pat-downs at the arenas. You've got to remember how many things it fulfills in one go. Now, it's about the only time that men today will try and bond with their sons, is taking them to a ballgame. Because they're not men at home. They're not men at all, in fact, today. But they still have this tribal instinct in passing on knowledge to your son, and this is what it is to be a man, so come and watch these guys bash each other on the field. And then he goes home, and he does what everyone else tells him to do when he's at home. Anyway, the son is getting brought up now, he'll get brought up getting taught that "this is normal, son. You go through all this humiliation and then you get your reward of watching the game." And so it's going to help to train the next generation.

This is here forever, this system. For our lifetimes at least. This is here for an awful, awful long time. It's called Perpetual War. Constant Conflict they called it in the military magazine. And this is what they have got planned for generations, as they bring this whole world into this New Order of Things. And it's a completely new way of living. It's a system where you can't decide anything pretty well on your own, as an individual. It's a whole new set of rules on how to live by. And you'll be taught eventually to serve the World State. That's to be the highest honor.

They're already pushing all of that across Europe, big time. They call it Communitarianism, where the federal government is supposedly decentralizing its power down to the local level, and they already have these commissars from the private NGOs run by the foundations to be the leaders. And this is a new Soviet System, you understand, because this is how the Soviet System was supposed to be. Rule by Councils. So, each little community, each trade, each factory, each organization had its NGO speaker, supposedly speaking on behalf of the public, underneath him, or that they represented. And that's called the Soviet. And this is to be a new Soviet system, an advanced Soviet system for the whole planet that we're going under.

Just like the Soviet system was a big con, because they say one thing and do the other. Private banks flourished incredibly within the Soviet Union, for all their talk about a Central Bank run by the State. The private banks could flourish, as long as they did not make their profit off of labor. Now, lawyers can run rings around that, and they did from the beginning of the Bolsheviks, right through the Soviet system. And the same thing with this system that's coming in. And those who serve the system, the higher up the level that they go, the greater the lifestyle they will live. So, reward is a big, big part of it. But they do want a big mass at the bottom to live in poverty as we go through this, knowing we're supposed to all die off, according to the military magazines, the think tanks for the military of the US and for Britain. They both came out with the same basic projections up to the year 2040. They've done another one up to the year 2050. And they say there's going to be a drastic decline in population across the whole world, including the West, from now, basically, up until 2050.

So, this is not meant to fool us forever. We're supposed to die off. Most people are not having children to start with, except immigrants. And even the immigrants, of course, adapt the lifestyle very quickly. It's very enticing to be told as a child you can do anything you want, and they go and do it. And often kill themselves in the process through disease or various other means. This is a long-term plan to reduce the populations. And even World Government is not the end goal of it all. The military think tanks said there will be a World Government for a short time. And then the world will consist of a few high-tech city-states, a few high-tech city-states and countries will be gone, long forgotten, and even the regions that were under, under the United Nations will be gone as well. So, this is all a stepping-stone to the next stepping-stone, to the next stepping-stone, until they have their wonderful utopia for themselves at the top. High-tech city-states. Those who survive will be in the science industries, basically, high-tech sciences. And the rest of the old laboring classes will be unnecessary. In the meantime China will supply the labor and the manufacture to keep essential things going until they bring it all down.

So you're looking literally ahead for another forty years, step by step by step. What we're going through right now is just the chaos to get us to amalgamate the continents completely, into the regions, and then to allow a brief time for the United Nations, the World Bank, to take over, the Bank for International Settlements and the IMF to run the economy and distribute the wealth of the world. This is what they call it. It literally means rationing out food, under the United Nations. They've already said, this is in their charter, eventually the United Nations will be responsible for doling out the food to each region. And it will be rationed and if you can't, if you have too many people for the ration that you get, then you, you must find a way to bring down your population. That's in their charter.

Aaron: Yeah, and that is the “Food is a Weapon” that Kissinger is so famous for. But, of course, we know that Bertrand Russell said the same thing. John P. Holdren, along with his partner over there writing the same thing in *Eco-Science*. And yeah, it’s a hostage situation.

Alan: You see, economics, money, it’s one of the biggest forms of warfare. You can wipe out a country so quickly by using economy and banking. Very, very quickly. And of course, it’s all private banking, so we have no say in the matter. That’s why they keep it private. And also in ancient times they used economy as well. They would do embargos. They wouldn’t allow any trade coming into or out of a city-state. Water. Water is up for grabs. They want one company eventually to run the whole world’s water supply. The United Nations already has a whole branch dedicated to that. And same with your food. You have five agri-businesses that have taken over the food supply of the entire planet. So, this is all part of this global system where they will distribute the wealth. Also, power is a big one.

In the 1930s a group first came out with this idea that all labor and money anyway is, is simply energy in one form or another. And so they came out with Technocracy. And they said that eventually they would also own all energy supplies. That’s why a company that runs your electricity for instance, is amalgamating with the big boys, the global boys, all the time. And they will ration your power, depending on the area or region that you live in, or your social status. You won’t need as much if you’re at the bottom. That’s what they claim. And they won’t lose money and profit off of it, because they can ration, they can cut you by half consumption, and charge you twice as much if they want to. So they’ve got it all sewn up. And this is the problem in this so-called Free-Trade type deal, where big corporations are allowed to amalgamate and consolidate, monopolize in other words, whole areas of everything you need for survival.

You understand, what we’re talking about here is an overall war plan. A very old war. And, like all wars, you must look at history, ancient history to the present, and use the same techniques, and update them for the present circumstances. And you cannot lose if you have a big, big club at the top, all bound together by social status, hereditary status, a lot of them, financial status. And they’re brought up in the best private schools and universities. They all join the same clubs as great-great-great-grandpa. And these guys get together with the Council on Foreign Relations and literally do their bit for the big overall agenda.

Remember that the Royal Institute of International Affairs is the parent company of the CFR. They couldn’t call it the Royal Institute of the American Affairs, it wouldn’t have gone down well, so they called it the CFR. That’s the American branch. They have a branch across the entire planet in every country now. They have a branch dedicated just for the European Union. Every top politician is a member of it. And they take their orders from the top. They must always get on board with consensus, regardless of the party or the leanings they have. And Quigley said that, we take on Communists, we take on Socialists, we take on Fascists, we take on Dictators. They’re all part of the same system. But they must all agree and come together to agree, after the big meetings, to go along with consensus on specific areas. And that’s what they do.

Aaron: Obviously, you said quite a bit there, but I want to go back to the way you were talking about them gaming the energy industry. And gaming technology essentially is planning the buffet of options and then preparing the response ahead of time. So, no matter what they choose, they’re ready to go. And I know you’ve talked before about how they used the deregulation climate to move forward things, a certain football field of steps, and then, when they switched things back over. I know across the world, as Keynesianism kind of lost its favor in certain areas, they brought in the kind of deregulated, Margaret Thatcher, Reagan looking thing. But they’ve been gaming both sides of it all along, and centrally planning it.

Alan: Yes. And actually, as I say, the politicians, I bypass, my personal opinion, I bypass all politicians, because Quigley has been proven quite correct that every president, every prime minister in the major countries, across the whole world, since the late 1880s has been a member of this organization, that we now know as the CFR. Canada changed the name for their group recently because so many folk were talking about them, they simply changed the name of it. It’s the same group. And the Royal Institute of International Affairs. It was started up, remember, by the most wealthy people of the period of the 1800s. And, at first of course, you had the Cecil Rhodes Foundation. And

Cecil Rhodes was in partnership with Lord Rothschild to take over the world's wealth. He said that in his own diaries. To take over the mineral and gold and silver and water, all the resources of the world. That was the purpose of it. And then, they morphed into the Royal Institute of International Affairs when they joined with the Milner Group. The Milner Group, Lord Alfred Milner, who was from Germany, they were comprised of bankers, the top bankers of the time. That's international lenders, not just your local banks. And they joined with the Rhodes Society, to form the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The scientific branch is the Royal Society. That's also part of it. So, the whole farce of giving the public democracy was just that. They were given Royal Charters to set up a parallel government, which they did, and they plan the world in centuries. They plan the populations. That's always been a big problem with them, what do we do in a post-industrial society with the populations. They don't believe in keeping pets around, like, you know, pet animals that used to be farm animals. They don't believe in turning them into pets. So, they're economically minded. They're for sustainability and their own survival. Sustainability means their survival, at the expense of everyone else's.

Aaron: It's incredible. And, yeah, of course, on the food, they've been using, just as Bertrand Russell wrote, diet and injections. The genetically modified food. The BPA and other chemicals they put into the food containers, and the stuff they put in vaccines. How much is that going to contribute to the depopulation, as much as the kind of overt tactics of literal population management through food?

Alan: It already has. I mean, we've been living through it since about the 50s, starting with the polio vaccines and all the killer viruses that were in them. Some of the cancer viruses; that's all they do is cause cancer. They knew that at the time, like the Simian 40. That's all admitted. It's out there. And of course, they always put a cover on it, saying, "well, we didn't think it would do that much harm," which is nonsense, because at the end of World War II, you find that the King of England actually had a world meeting with the US and other countries, to decide to bring down the populations even further, because the war hadn't killed off enough people. That's mainstream. You can find that in the history books. So, they went at it. They don't ask for volunteers. Who's going to volunteer for sterilization, to be dumbed down and to die early? It doesn't happen. So they go ahead with it. And you actually get glimpse of that, if you read Charles Galton Darwin's book, *The Next Million Years*. He was a physicist, a Manhattan Project scientist. And he came out with his book about the next million years of rulership. This is the kind of boast he was giving. He said the elite must go on; the physically and more mentally superior must go on at the expense of all the rest. And then he came out with ways to dumb down the public. He said, even one of the best ways to get rid of the aggression, the fighting aggression in the male, was to find ways of putting in estrogen and hormones into the food or the water or into inoculations, or all three. Now, this is a top, a top world renowned scientist who was at the pinnacle with all of the world meetings at the time on depopulation, coming out openly with the agenda. And we're living through it. The cancer rates skyrocketed from when I was young. And interesting enough, they just came out with an article from the World Health Organization, saying now that they're opening up the Far East countries, and the lower economies, the lower countries, now that we're opening them up, there's going to be a huge explosion in those countries of cancers. Just like that. Just suddenly, you know. Not telling you why. But of course, they're going to introduce all of the food, injections. The UNESCO comes in first with the World Health Organization and makes sure that they all get their injections first. That's prime, because that's the one that targets the brain and drops the old IQ points a few points down. This is a war. Nothing is by accident here.

Aaron: No. They really do just set the stage to unleash a certain amount of energy, build it up, and then they soak it back up, economically and through our very life-hood. And, you know, we're just going to wake up with a demographic winter. No one could have children, and you'll pay for access to have the children you can have, and the cancer. It's disgusting, Alan. I know you know this.

Alan: It's even worse than that, because we know with the bisphenol-A.

Aaron: We'll be back with more after this, in the third hour. Stay tuned, with infowars.com. I'm Aaron Dykes, sitting in. Alan Watt is still with us.

(Commercial Break)

Aaron: Alan, I want to give you the floor for the remaining minutes, but you mentioned the perpetual war, which of

course, in many ways comes out of Orwell's *Nineteen Eight-Four*, largely a critique of that sort of Fabian sect of Socialism, that incremental, slow socialism, where you surround the population and herd them into these controlled areas. And so, I know also, meshing with that, Julian Huxley, the first head of UNESCO, really, he wrote in his own way about the clash of cultures, the synthesis that would come from kind of the West clashing then with the Soviets. But isn't it the same today with the Middle East, and what do you see on the horizon for the Middle East?

Alan: Well, they're the last few countries really existing that have a different culture, a different system. They used to have no usury at all, which is a handy thing to have. But of course, everyone must be standardized into the one system, whether they like it or not. And if they don't like it, they simply get bombed into it. And then in comes UNESCO, the IMF and the World Bank and the loans, and this fake front called democracy, because we've never had democracy. That's the truth of the whole matter. We've had a good show of it, of course, because it keeps the public. See, if they didn't give you democracy and the chance to vote every four or five years, they know you'd have revolutions. That's why they created democracy, this front of democracy. That's the real intention behind it. And you don't vote in a new bunch thinking that they're going to be better. You hope they're going to be better, but you're voting out the last bunch you're so sick of them. And that's really what it's based upon. It's simply a safety valve, and hope, lives in hope that it's going to get better. But your life's experience should tell you that nothing, nothing has been getting better, regardless of who's in. It's always been getting worse, because it's a plan. It's nothing to do with the politics, as I say. They're there as a Punch and Judy show. You throw tomatoes at them.

This is to do with a private organization running the world, run by very powerful, wealthy, intelligent, very old-familied people. And this is the world agenda. HG Wells wrote about this in the 1920s, right down to eventually killing off those with inferior genes, simply by sterilizing them. It's the most humane way to do it, he says. Just sterilize. The gene pools will die off that way, the inferior pools, and then you're left with the better types and a reduced population. That's what he said. And he even talked about bringing in windmills and of course, the rationing of power. 1920s, Fabian Society. Another branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

Aaron: It's not the news headlines of the day that quickly grab your attention, but Alan really knows what he's talking about. If you read the literature for yourself, you'll begin to understand it too. And that's the only way we're ever going to get any of this back, because, as he said, they have it planned. And they're prepared for the opposition, and they're ready to essentially iron us into uniformity. Alan, I want to thank you so much for joining us today. Your insights are very valuable.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

April 30, 2009

Alan Watt on "The Animal Farm" with Ben Miller, Tony Pax, and Pieth

(Originally Aired Live: April 30, 2009 on Oracle Broadcasting Network)

animalfarmshow.com

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Tony: We've got Alan Watt on the phone with us. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. His background is that of a renaissance man with a background in three professions, plus having various books published in religions, philosophy, poetry, mainly under pseudonyms. He is a ninja, by the way.

Ben: Yes, he is.

Tony: He is a ninja fighting against the new world order. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I am.

Tony: Yes, Alan Watt, so glad to have you back on The Animal Farm. Thanks for joining us and taking the time. Yes, indeed.

Alan: Thank you.

Tony: Okay. Alan, we want to start off, of course, by saying hello. We are so glad you are here on The Farm. It's going

to be a great evening. But really quickly, before we jump right into the whole mess that's been going on since your last visit on The Farm here, we wanted to get your thoughts. Ben actually told me to ask you about this study that came out regarding: "churchgoers are more likely to back torture of suspected terrorists." Now, let's just assume that, it could be, you know, kind of a one-sided study – maybe it's not – across the board. But I'm sure you heard about it in the first segment, or I'm sure you heard about it in general. More than half the people who were surveyed, who attend church services at least once a week, 54% of those people said, the use of torture against *suspected* terrorists – *suspected* – is often or sometimes justified. And when they talked to a group that didn't go to church, only 42% of those people said the same. So what are your thoughts on that?

Alan: It's difficult to say. As you say yourself, a lot of these so-called polls and so on are fake and the statistics they give you are fake as well. When you go into the history of the polling industry, the reason they came out in the first place was to actually *create* public opinion, because most people will go with what they think is the majority opinion. So it's very, very difficult to say. But we do know that it depends on the country they're looking at as well. We know that massive money... the BBC did a documentary that massive money was pushed into helping George Bush get elected by basically paying off top leaders in the Christian movement within the US, to be on board for the coming wars, etc. So, there is the unfortunate thing: if you belong to a particular organization, you can guarantee it that the leaders will be supplied. And you are now into a political system; it's not really a religious system. When it's used for political motives, you're a political organization and you're being used by somebody from the top, down.

Tony: Yeah. And this is the thing that really frustrates me and really confuses me Alan. I don't want to get into a religious debate, certainly not; we have a lot of other things to talk about. But just to kind of wrap it up, the thing that just bugs me out and confuses the hell out of me, especially after watching the Jesus Camp type documentaries and following some of the theology of people, Christians, especially right-wing Christians – it's amazing, they go to church, you know, they have the 10 Commandments, Thou Shalt Not Kill... yet they are *for* wars. They worship George Bush and *then* they want me to be against gay people because it's wrong morally. So I mean, the hypocrisy is so thick you can cut it with a butter knife. It's amazing. It's almost like you could make up your own rules, with some of these people, and whatever flies flies. It's almost like a cult in some regards. And it has no consistency whatsoever, but Alan, your input is always appreciated. Any last minute thoughts on that before I move on?

Alan: Any group, really, is a microcosm of the whole of society. In other words, they could be easily manipulated if you know their particular language, and the language of course of Christians is a particular Christian language. If you know their buzzwords and you know the things to say, they are on your side immediately, because you must be one of them. It's when you get people from the top, like a President, helping to push it, then you are being used for political purposes. It's no great mystery at all. It's been done so many times in the past.

Ben: Yeah. Hey, you know, speaking on people being manipulated, and throughout society, what do you think about this swine flu that's going on right now? Is this a political manipulation? Is this a fear tactic?

Tony: Yeah, is this the end of civilization as we know it, Alan?

Alan: Well it's for the birds, eh? I mean, the whole thing, this is the greatest thing to get people to accept *a world authority*. And the World Health Organization is marked to become THE world authority on all the health care issues because ultimately once it's *got* that authority, through fear and panic creation, then they kick in with their real agenda which is mandatory sterilization, etc, etc, which is in their charter; they already have that in there. But first they must

gain authority. There are only two ways to gain authority from the public. One way is gradual raising of public awareness, as they call it; meaning massive propaganda campaigns over many years. Or the fast way is to create massive panic. They are using the panic technique.

Tony: It certainly has worked. I mean really, it's amazing. This seems to be... You know, thus far it doesn't seem to be a major, major threat. But you have countries now shutting down schools, shutting down *everything* with this fear, that there's just mass breakouts going to happen. And like we said yesterday on our show, Alan – I don't want to underplay because this could turn out to be something serious. The one fact that really you can't dispute is that the mainstream media is just RUNNING WILD with this, like something I've never seen. I mean really, and not even with the peanut butter outbreak of 2008, or the wild cabbage panic of – every couple of months it's a new vegetable or fruit. It's amazing what they push on the mainstream. But really, this is over now. Yesterday they've already moved it up to level 5, you know Defcon 4, get into the war room and go underground. It's amazing. And even if it *is* that bad I don't think panic is ever going to help us solve any of these problems. I think communication will, and education. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: The whole purpose is to get the public conditioned and trained to obey this new, big authority that's now going to rule your lives. That's the whole point of the exercise, they are reinforcing the conditioning we've been getting gradually through the big fear tactic of panic, and of course we'll turn to them to save us. Apart from the fact that the pharma industries are making trillions out of this scare – that's another big thing too; they always profit off a good crisis. The bottom line is, the World Health Organization was set up, at the United Nations, to *become* exactly that, THE World Health Organization or authority. Its main object, once they gain authority, it's not to fight disease, it's actually for depopulation reasons. That's their real function.

Ben: Alan, what kind of legal authority are they going to have? What kind of legal methods are they going to use to sort of centralize this system and bring the World Health Organization to the forefront and let the ignorant public know that they really have no rights, other than what the World Health Organization tells them?

Alan: Well, they've already started. They started back in the '70s. All NATO countries – now, NATO is a branch of the United Nations of course; it's the military wing. All NATO countries signed an international agreement to do with containment, fighting disease, or contamination in populated areas. The booklet is supposed to be available to every citizen of all these countries but you have to send off to the federal government to get a copy, and when you do get it half of it is blanked out. What you are left with really is the fact that you simply stay where you are and if you try to leave a contaminated area the soldiers are going to kill you – that's in the book. And if whole masses of people try and break out they will be bombed from the air with CS gas. So that's how they're going to really contain a *true* outbreak, if it ever happens. But this one that's happening now, it's just the common flu. It's the common flu, a mild flu.

Tony: Alan, you say a *true* outbreak and I would imagine that you would agree that this particular, you know, '*pandemic*,' in quotes, this particular flu is not going to pan out to be a real pandemic. In other words, it's only going to take so many lives and it will probably be in the back page of the news in less than a month; that's my opinion. Alan, would you agree with that? We have a break coming up, but really quickly, in about 30 seconds; what do you think? What's the end resolution of this *outbreak*, of this pandemic? What's going on?

Alan: It's the next series of treaty signing to give the World Health Organization the authority they are after.

Tony: Hang on one second Alan, we have a break coming up. Alan Watt on The Farm and so much more. Hold that

thought and we shall return.

Back on The Farm folks. Thank you for joining us. We are talking with Alan Watt from CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com. Of course, you all know Alan Watt. He's like everybody's cousin here in the chat room and on the Patriot Radio stations. He's a great man. We were talking, Alan, before the last break about the real purpose of this particular swine flu. I guess you and I, we all kind of agree I guess unanimously here, that this is not going to turn out to be a real pandemic, that there's not going to be mass deaths. But I wanted to get, one more time because I think the music may have cut you off. That's my fault; I apologize. One more time, in a nutshell, what do you think the ultimate goal of this particular outbreak is? What are they trying to do, use with this? What are they doing?

Alan: It's like all other crisis that they create; we give up authority when we are terrified to those we *think* can save us. It's the same thing, right after 9/11 we were asked the question, "ARE YOU WILLING TO GIVE UP YOUR FREEDOMS FOR SECURITY?" And then you end up with basically a martial law system running the country, that is ongoing and expanding all the time. It's the same thing now. You see, every area of life in the future is to be that of a *planned* society run by a *global* authority. And that was the reason the United Nations was set up in the first place. All of your laws, right down to your electrical, building codes, all the rest of it, have been coming from the UN for the last 30 years – and people don't realize that – and they are signed into law by your federal governments. It's the same with all your social laws as well; they all come from it. The war on smoking was from the World Health Organization; every country signed on to it. The Kyoto Conference is under the United Nations; everyone signed on to it and now we're going to pay carbon taxes. See, we're *already* under a global system. One of its priorities was always to do with population reduction and control. You've heard of family planning, well now it's the global village, and supposedly we're all to get the snip down the road, in the future, *to save the world* and to help create *sustainability* as they like to term it. But they can't do that until we literally acquiesce, by our silence, to their demand for more and more power and authority – that's a legality – and if we don't say, you know, GET OFF OUR BACKS WITH THIS SCARE-MONGERING, they'll go ahead. Presidents and Prime Ministers will sign new laws to do with regional, what they are calling, *regional* pandemics. Then you're under a regional system which in turn is then under the United Nations system. So we're watching it happen, as per plan. The IMF came in right after they created the depression there and raped the planet, raped everybody's pocket. Everybody has forgotten *that* crisis with this *new* crisis; that's another benefit of creating crisis one after another. The IMF was set up to eventually become the world authority on *issuance* of currencies. Now they've got it; it's been in all the newspapers. So the World Health Organization at the United Nations is simply doing *its* bit now to claim power over all countries and the right to mandate all health issues, including fertility.

Ben: Yeah. I want to make a public service announcement right now. Ben Miller is not getting snipped. It ain't happening to me.

Tony: Ben, don't do it... I don't know if that's a public service announcement.

Ben: It's a warning. I'm very particular about my a...

Tony: Ah, Ben, now... I couldn't agree with you more. And Alan, I'm sure you agree as well. If they ever try to do anything to me they are going to have to kill me. Kill me first then you can do whatever you want, obviously. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: You see, they have been using chemicals to do the same thing. Chemical sterilization is the easiest thing to do.

Their own statistics at the United Nations, that they give out every year, say that the average while male in the Western world, his sperm count is 85% lower than the person who lived as an adult in 1950; since the 1950s it's plummeted. The CBC did a documentary on **The Disappearing Male**, well documented, with all the top scientists, etc; they all know what's causing it, the bisphenol A and so on that they put in the foods, etc. So there are many ways to achieve their goal. Obviously, when you look at the world meetings they've had for the last 100 YEARS, on depopulation and population control, they don't ask for volunteers; they simply go ahead and do it, in stealth ways and methodology. And we are the last to know. That's why when they give us the quotes of the sterilization of the Western male they never call it a crisis. If it was out of their control, believe you me, and they hadn't done it, it would be a crisis.

Tony: Alan, do you think that we are seeing a lot more of the biological type of warfare, and of course we are assuming that this is ALL controlled by government, by institution. Do you think that we are seeing a lot more of *this* type of terrorism as opposed to bombing buildings, or you know, flying planes into buildings? Because I guess it would be a lot harder to convince people, and I'm trying to think, you know, *outside the box* a little bit here about it. But I'm trying to figure out, you know, well, 9/11 was a huge problem, there's a huge debate around it, we are never going to get the real answers, but there are so many opinions about it. Do you think we are seeing a lot more of the biological side because ultimately it's harder to say, well yes, they're behind this too. People would never believe that.

Alan: Absolutely. I mean, something that they simply whistle when you ask them the question; they whistle and say, WELL WE CAN'T DO THAT, OR WE WOULDN'T DO THAT, is nonsense when all of the evidence is there. There are books out now like **Deadly Allies**, an excellent book to read, with declassified information from the US, Canadian and British *bacterial warfare divisions*, documenting what they *had* during and after World War II. They had stuff that created mad cow disease that they had made in World War II. And 30-40 years later it breaks out, just mysteriously. I mean, these guys have a whole battery of incredible diseases. They can take a virus – and this is in the book too – and within an hour they can reformulate that one virus into being a killer; it's so easy nowadays. So I'm not worried about something that would break out of nature, the common flu. I'm more worried about what these guys will release down the road, when it's *time* to actually start the culling process.

Ben: Yeah. Tell us how some of these corporations, these organizations make money off of these crises; you know, just to grease the skids for people's personal gains. And then tell us how it ties into the greater picture of eugenics and all of the world-shaping things that these people do.

Alan: Carroll Quigley was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, that IS part of this parallel global governmental system that wants a global government; that's in their own charter. Basically, again, he said it would be a sort of feudal system, THE FUTURE WOULD BE A KIND OF A FEUDAL SYSTEM WHERE CEOs OF INTERNATIONAL CORPORATIONS AND NATIONAL GOVERNMENTS WOULD BE TOTALLY COMBINED. Now, we've heard the term used, public/private partnership; it's the same thing. So you have now experts, supposedly, from the big pharma companies advising governments, and often in fact guys IN the government have been CEOs of the same companies themselves, like Monsanto with the GMO stuff. It's a brotherhood. So it's the greatest deal ever, where governments are guaranteed to buy your products, en mass, to prevent supposedly or possibly – they never say prevent, it's always *possibly* prevent – people getting contagious diseases. None of it has ever been proven to work. And even when they've tested out, say, Tamiflu, in China or the Far East and it's killed children but it hasn't stopped the flu – the governments still buy up this useless stock, by law. I mean, this is a great scam. What other business can you be in where you are guaranteed governments are going to buy your product?

Tony: Alan, let me ask you this. Last time I think we were focusing a lot more about what government was doing at the time, and it was quite different. Like I said before, and like you commented, I guess we have to kind of adjust now then, we have to change our strategy if you will, I hate to call this “the movement.” But just in general, what do you suggest we do as far as now getting this type of information out? What is the best method to get information out to people, just the average folk, about really, ultimately, government involvement in these flues, whether it’s just the fear-mongering aspect on the mainstream media or by the higher-ups, or just their actual involvement in creating a lot of these problems? What’s the best way to get the information out, in your opinion?

Ben: The internet.

Alan: The internet is all that’s left. Yeah, that’s right; it’s all that’s left. And when The Cloud system comes in, apparently the big major media are getting the first grabs at it, which is going to knock people off. You are quite right. See, media, the general media, the authorized media, is an essential arm of government. It’s an ARM of government. It’s how we are *given* whatever reality they want to give us at the time. The tragedy is that the majority of the public, as Brzezinski said in his own book **Between Two Ages**, THE MAJORITY OF THE PUBLIC HAVE BEEN TRAINED THAT THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA IS THERE TO DO THEIR THINKING AND REASONING FOR THEM.

Tony: Alan, hang on one second; sorry, we’ve got a break coming up. I couldn’t agree more and I do want to point out some things that were documented in the documentary, Out Foxed. Alan Watt and so much more on the other side. Stay tuned folks on The Animal Farm radio show; we will return.

Ben: We are talking to Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, I wanted to get your take on **Agenda 21**. If you could, start from the beginning. What is it, who’s behind it and what does it mean for us?

Alan: It came out from a Rockefeller-funded organization and a Rockefeller Foundation man who was a top man at the United Nations, Maurice Strong who started up the Rio Earth Summit, where every insect and animal, and tree and blade of grass, was given special rights. What wasn’t given any rights at all were humans. Again, it blossomed into other parts of the same agenda at the United Nations. **Agenda 21** essentially is a plan for this century, this Century of Change that they kept telling us about in the 20th century but wouldn’t explain it to us. It’s the change into the *planned sustainable society* where everyone is to get moved off, one way or another, into the big overcrowded cities for a generation while they gradually die off. During that time they will implement mandatory sterilization; they’ve had this in the newspapers in Britain by the way – front pages – that they are calling and trying to raise the red flag for mandatory sterilization. Eventually, your priority for breeding will be on a *selection* based on your genetic heritage, your status in society – meaning your value to the present system – and eventually you won’t be even conceived or born, unless they have room for you, a job for you, to serve the world state. It’s to be a world of *service* and that is why Obama, and Brown in England and Harper in Canada, have put forth these same agendas to do with mandatory “voluntary service.” This is the start. Once it’s on the books, like all laws, it will expand: from a minimum of 2 years, then it will go up to 5 years, etc, etc, then it will be gradually on and off for the rest of your life. This is all part of the training of a world society into world service, serving the world state.

Ben: What kind of “legal organizations” are they using, or are they planning to use to sort of implement this? How are they going to bypass our Constitution, our sovereignty, to put this **Agenda 21** forward?

Alan: They already have; they’ve been doing it for years. In fact the Council on Foreign Relations that really drafts up

the charters for amalgamations – they admit they did the one for Europe and they were the one who drafted up the one for the amalgamation of the Americas. It was on national television in Canada, with their spokesman admitting to it. These are the guys behind it. Eventually they want to have the right, through the World Health Organization, to decide, again, what your value to society will be. It's all to do with genetics. As I say, there will be a sliding scale from the very important people, necessary to the system, all the way down to the people at the bottom. And guess what will happen if you're at the bottom? Well, you won't be allowed to breed, eventually. They've already said they've got to bring in, in the Western countries, the same system as China, which is the model state for the entire world, where they have one child per family, at the moment – that eventually is going further; most couples will be forbidden, unless they're *essential only* to have children. They want to implement that across the Western world, within **Agenda 21**, from the United Nations.

Tony: I guess the big question, Alan, is, at the end of the day, I would imagine with all the things we talk about, is implementation and the process in which they are going to implement them. I think you hit upon a really important point before, where with this national service plan, or whatever it's being called, and we'll talk about HR1388 in a moment. With these service plans, I think you hit on it really hard before where you said, yeah they're going to start off with the 2 month or the 3 month, and then it will be the 10 month, and eventually you'll have 5 years, and 10 years of service.

Ben: Eventually you'll have shackles on your ankles and you'll be like, what happened?

Tony: Exactly. And never mind, just in and of itself, how ridiculous it is to serve a state government, *mandatory* servants to the state. But now we are talking about HR 1388, the whole week. It's been a major topic and I think it has to be. We are literally talking about preventing people from going to church ceremonies, if you're part of the service plan. In other words, if you get school loans, if you're getting financial aid for college, then mandatory, first and foremost, you are absolutely mandated to DO the public service to the government service and then if you do, you can't protest, you can't protest legislation, you can't be a part of a protesting group, and then they even have in the bill, took it out and put it right back in, you're not allowed then to go to church. Alan, HR 1388, I mean just give us the rundown because this to me is incredible and this has to be brought forth to everybody's attention as soon as possible in my opinion.

Alan: Absolutely. Not only that, I mean, remember too, the Presidents and Prime Ministers who are along with this in other countries too, are allocating massive amounts of money, and they've said it too, for IDEOLOGICAL INDOCTRINATION *in the school system* to make sure a young generation is totally brainwashed with their ideology. This is not democracy, believe you me. This is complete fascism. Again, getting back to what Carroll Quigley said, THE SYSTEM THEY ARE BRINGING IN IS A NEW FEUDAL SYSTEM WHERE THE CEOs WILL BE THE NEW OVERLORDS OF THE PUBLIC. Well, this all ties in together. You are now getting told basically, you're a servant. When you're a servant, you're a SERF. That's what you had in the feudal system. And you have no rights. You are privately owned during that period. Just like a *private* in the army, you are *privately* owned; that's why they call you a *private* soldier. You have no rights. You do your duty, they tell you what your duty is, and there's nothing outside of that duty. That's the system they are gradually bringing in, through indoctrination and mandatory service and special camps and all the rest of it.

Ben: Tell us how it parallels, and I'm running out of time here unfortunately, if you have extra time maybe you could hit us up on another segment, if not that's totally okay and we'll get you back on later. But can you get into the parallels of this sort of *change* revolution that we have here at home and how it parallels with the Cultural Revolution in China that

happened in the mid 70s or 80s, whenever it did happen?

Alan: What they do in socialism... See, this IS socialism; we get confused with communism and socialism. I think Khrushchev was quite correct when he said that COMMUNISM WAS SIMPLY SOCIALISM IN A HURRY — that's why they have revolutions and simply do it quickly. Their best way, technique, is the Fabian way; *it's slow, incremental, generation by generation*, until government literally has a department of authority over every facet of your life. That's true socialism. That's what we are seeing now. Then they always move into the school system for training children through ideological movements and so on. The greening project, sustainability, is being taught from kindergarten *on* right now. We are watching a youth going to be brought up with total indoctrination that will be impossible to break; it will be so perfect. When they grow up they will be little fascist greenies who will really believe, and they'll do the same as they did in the Cultural Revolution in China, that's the second wave of socialism, or communism. Those who even helped to bring in the first part of socialism are still contaminated with old ideas. So the youth who have had a heavier dose from birth, of the true science of socialism, overthrow the older ones and actually try and kill them off. They killed off millions in China during the Cultural Revolution, of the older generation, claiming they were contaminated with the old ideas. The same happened in the Soviet system. So what's coming in here is really a repetition of an overthrow, a cultural revolution, where if you're over 20 or 25 you'll be completely and utterly ignored by the youth.

Ben: Yeah. That's a very scary notion and we do know what happened with the cultural revolution in China, ended up with almost 60-80 million dead; parents eating their children just to survive, and people always looking up in the sky because people were jumping off of buildings so often they were afraid of getting hit with bodies, it was that bad. Alan do you have, can you hang with us for another segment or do you need to run?

Alan: Sure.

Tony: Okay, cool. We have you and we will not let you go. Alan Watt, great stuff. Stay tuned; one more segment with Alan Watt and much more questions. Yeah, as far as the children go, Ben, maybe we should stop worrying about *saving the children on the internet* and start worrying about the indoctrination going on in schools. Pieth, take us home.

Ben: Back here on the Animal Farm Radio Show, we are talking to the infamously great Alan Watt. Alan, I wanted to ask you, we were getting into the Cultural Revolution in China and the similarities to what we have here. What is this torture discussion that's happening? It's all over the news now: Are we torturing, do we torture? You know, we are starting to make a moral decision. Is this softening us up for any reason whatsoever?

Alan: Again, it's familiarization of the whole topic through repetition to the public. Remember too, that in a global society you *have to have an enemy* for governments to keep control over the public; that's always been the reason that governments technically existed. They used to have enemies *across there* somewhere or *across the water*, whatever it is, and they'd always say they'd PRESERVE AND PROTECT THE PUBLIC. But in a global society you've got to have new enemies. This was dreamed up at the Club of Rome, another big foundation and think tank that's connected with all the other think tanks. In the 1970s, according to their own book, **The First Global Revolution**, they came up with the idea of USING WARFARE ON SOMETHING NEW SINCE THEY'D HAVE NO REAL ENEMIES IN A GLOBAL SOCIETY. Now, technically it's like the soviet system, you have to find either terrorism *within*, which is ongoing and very ghostly, you never catch them. But the whole idea behind it is they maintain control, FOR YOUR SAFETY. Or, you must have a warfare scenario where you're at war against *something*. So they came up with the idea about the environment, MAN WAS DESTROYING THE ENVIRONMENT; they said that GLOBAL WARMING WOULD FIT THE BILL — those are the words they used in their own book, these are the founders of the Club of Rome

who work with the United Nations. So this is the whole idea of sustainability, etc, etc, man is at war with the planet, we are destroying our habitat, therefore a global authority must be in charge of every part of human society. This is what's being driven home, bit by bit, through a thousand crises one after another. We've already gone through the terrorism, but we're still going through it. The whole world is going through it at the same time because they're ALL connected with the United Nations. They all have appointed members for the environment helping run your government, etc; even population control experts on your governmental boards. They in turn work with the United Nations. So we are going through familiarization processes to get used to the fact that the world is *suddenly a very scary place and we can't survive on our own*, we are INTERdependent as they call it. WE CANNOT LEAVE EVEN FARMING TO FARMERS, as they said at the United Nations, IT'S TOO IMPORTANT; they want agri-food businesses and the scientists like Monsanto to be in charge of it all. In other words, INTERdependence means the world they are bringing in is a world where you will be totally DEpendent *on their system* and you will not be allowed to survive independently in any facet. Whether it's weaving your own cloth for your clothing or growing your own food, or having access to your own water, you will be totally dependent on their system. That's the system that's taking place right now.

Tony: And Alan, one of the things, one of the tactics that especially you get out of the politicians when they are running for their campaigns or their offices, and from the mainstream media, and from the government when they are in their office. One of the greatest tactics that really goes unnoticed almost all the time is the use of honey pots and in particular, I think when we talk about Guantanamo Bay, and I think we've talked about this ad nauseam Ben, all this humongous talk, during the campaign and now that he's elected, Barack Obama has talked about, WE'RE GOING TO CLOSE GUANTANAMO BAY, and everybody cheers, right. It's this big topic, where are we going to put all these guys...

Ben: He's a peaceful man, this is great.

Tony: And I'm sitting there thinking wait a minute, you are telling me that they have a place, in Cuba, where they torture people? We know that Abu Ghraib existed. Who is to say that there aren't other torture bases? Like even if they close this particular one, which in this case, it's the honey pot. You have Gitmo, it's this big topic, OH HE'LL CLOSE IT, and they'll make a huge press thing about it. Meanwhile, there is new evidence that just came out of The Raw Story, reporting, New evidence of a secret CIA detention site in Poland. That was reported by The Raw Story, and I think there was even one in Pakistan less than a month ago. And so, the thing that just, it makes me crazy, is that there are these honey pots, people just focus on these ONE little areas, these little things, these little tidbits, when we know there are other torture prisons around the world that we use and the CIA has been using for months. How ignorant can you possibly be? Alan, hang on for the final segment; we have a quick break coming up. Stay tuned.

We are speaking with the one and only Alan Watt and we have to go really soon. Alan, I wanted to get you a report here, that's why I made you stay; so my apologies. On the idea that government and the media, they kind of work together; they pick out one problem, sometimes they fix it, sometimes they don't. People think it's fixed and meanwhile people just kind of forget about it and they go back to their daily lives. Specifically, we talked about the idea that they are going to, or they might, or they may close Gitmo; maybe they've done it already. Who the hell knows? Any naïve person, how could you be so naïve to think that there are not other torture camps around the world that the CIA has been using for years probably? And sure enough, new evidence of another detention/rendition site came up in Poland; it was reported at The Raw Story. If you're listening to the show – AnimalFarmShow.com is our web site – go check it there; it's on our web site and you can check out the article. But Alan, just finally, closing up here, finishing up here on The Farm, just tell us the effectiveness of the honey pots; I think that's the correct term. Where it's something that they will put out there so everybody *focuses* on it, when there are all kinds of other things going on around it, and

how they've been doing that for years. Speak about that and let's finish up here.

Alan: It's a simply technique, a magician's technique, the stage magician with his white gloves; he'll always wave the one he wants your eyes to follow, while he does something else with his other. That's standard. Same as during crisis; during a crisis you immediately forget the last crisis. You've been plundered, raped and pillaged and you've signed up your great-grandchildren for perpetual debt forever, and here we are with this flu scare. It's a great distraction; it's fantastic. It works every time. It's watch this hand, don't watch the other one. Meanwhile, the big pharma boys, which are owned by the same world bankers that run the IMF, are making billions of dollars because governments are throwing our money at them to create vaccines which are useless.

Tony: It's amazing. And all at the same time, what's been going on is that, you know, even if the people do, as the population as a whole, even if they do pay attention, it seems like they are just fixated. If they are not fixated on the entertainment news then they just focus on this *one little piece*... oh, gitmo, gitmo. They have all these debates and they have the David Gurgens of the world, and all these people get together on CNN and they debate Guantanamo Bay, and where are they going to host these people, and who's going to get trials. When really, I mean, this is not even the tip of the tip of the iceberg. This has been going on for so long and there is so much more behind it. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: In the British newspapers, and I've read them on the air too, have listed them, months ago. The ones in Egypt as well they don't talk about very often. Not only that, they have internal ones, within the US and Canada and everywhere else as well. And through all the cop shows and the fictional shows and the movies they've been bombarding us with for a long time now, we've been taught that torture sometimes is necessary to save the planet or save some woman whose child has been hijacked or something like that. We are gradually becoming accustomed. You see, in this world coming up, this anti-terrorism world, torture is going to be used, and the *threat* of torture especially, to keep citizens in line as we go through the massive changes that are planned for us all.

Ben: That is disheartening, very disheartening and very, very scary to think about it. Alan Watt, thank you so, so, so much for joining us.

Tony: Thank you, Alan..

Ben: You are incredibly smart, incredibly wise, and you are a very good ninja. Thank you very much for coming on the show. It is Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, thanks for coming on. Have you got anything else you want to say before we move along?

Alan: People should just keep a hold of their rationality as their world is turned upside down. Don't go upside down with it. And it's been a pleasure to be on.

Tony: Alan, it's always our pleasure and we're going to have to have you back, as often as possible, because it's just so much information that you can give us and there are so many questions that I have. The more you talk the more I want to know. So thanks again Alan Watt, the great Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 22, 2008
Alan Watt on "The Animal Farm"
with Ben Miller, Tony Pax, and Pieth on "We The People Radio Network"

**"A Walk through the Farm can be Full of Charm,
As Long as You Look where You Place Your Foot"**

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

DJ: All right, we've got Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. His background is that of a renaissance man with a background in three professions, plus having various books published in religions, philosophy, poetry, mainly under pseudonyms. For much of his life (for main income) he was heavily involved in the music industry as a singer/songwriter/performer involved in folk music, blues, pop, rock, and even classical. Also known for his session guitar work, he has played with some of the most well-known artists and groups. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. And we are pleased to have him on the Animal Farm tonight. Thanks for coming on the show, Alan.

AW: It's a pleasure to be on.

DJ: All right, so Alan, one of the reasons that I wanted to get you on the show is, number one, you're brilliant, you're smarter than a lot of people that I've listened to in terms of understanding the New World Order and the way it works. So I really wanted to give people, almost a history lesson and I wanted to start off with something basic to really give people the scope of what it's all about. So if you could, could you just please explain what is the New World Order.

AW: The New World Order, although it's not really, it's called the New World Order but it's an old, *old* idea of having a controlled and planned world society that really is a merger of two systems and that was the Soviet system and the Capitalist system. But out of it is to come an efficient, planned society. In other words, eventually, down the road, everyone who's born will be born only if there's a function for them to serve, and that's the key word, is to **serve** the world state. And people have been categorised all through their lives, from school onwards, for generation after generation, into a eugenics programme. Where the elite have long ago decided on who were the *Junk Genes*, meaning the *commoners* at the bottom; will there be a future for them? Well they don't need them, so they're going to eradicate them under the guise of overpopulation. And interestingly enough, because they know that most people live their whole lives without an original thought, they really don't... thoughts are downloaded into them, opinions are given to them and they adopt opinions. They must have the consent of the public for every part of this agenda. Including, down the road, very, very soon in fact, voluntary sterilisation in order to save poor old mother earth you see and bring the population down. And when you look at what's being taught, scientifically, it's a scientific socialism you might say, what's being taught even in kindergarten onwards today. They're gearing them up towards this world where you'll *sacrifice* yourself, if need be, for mother earth.

It's a religion of sorts, it uses all of the techniques of religion because religion has worked so well in the past. And Mikhail Gorbachev, who is part of this structure, for a global society, said that we are creating a new world religion and it will be based on a *form* of Earth worship. By that he meant that you will literally live to serve Mother Earth. And of course Mother Earth has a new priesthood, there's always a priesthood and you find it's the *experts*, the scientific society, who already have declared that they are just too superior for the rest of us to be around. And they have the natural right, they are the natural aristocracy, as they call themselves. In reality, all scientists who depend on grants and funding, from the wealthy - the already established wealthy elite - they're just the lackeys of those at the top.

So at the top of this system you have very old families, who held on and acquired more and more power down through many centuries and they have declared that they are at the top of the *Darwinian* tree. And beneath them you have the scientific society, that makes the weapons for them, including weapons that eventually will control the mind. And they plan to run the whole world, as I say, in a planned, not just planned *parenthood* society, a planned society for every country, which will be subservient to a global government. And that's it in a nutshell really. It sounds rather blithe and quick, but that's really what it is. And you find the embryos of this going as far back as the 1500s in the writings of people like John Dee and Francis Bacon, of London, England. They already envisioned it.

DJ: So Alan, you're basically saying that there's a centralisation of a certain set of ideological beliefs, in terms of centralising the economic systems, the religious systems, the social systems, and you're saying that this started a very, very long time ago? Now how long ago and who was it that started it and what is the chain that brings it into today's society?

AW: What we have really is one main start, one main start, and that was whenever and whoever first weighed out gold and said this is going to be the most precious thing on earth and people are going to use this instead of bartering with each other. That was the first introduction of a *system* which took over everything else. Because once you accept money, whether it's weighed or minted or whatever, you've just put yourself out of the picture as deciding the value of something that you want to trade. The third man, the middleman is the man who now controls you in the system and then your labour is taxed back from you because you use this money; you can also employ armies to go off and conquer people and have standing armies. You could never keep an army together without pay. So, money really was the key, but we find it was fairly static in the way it worked with oligarchical families for thousands of years up until the Middle Ages and Queen Elizabeth the First's court.

And in that court and also in Germany at the same time the Rosicrucian Society broke out openly and talked about bringing in a new system, a new world system. And John Dee and Bacon and others around Queen Elizabeth the First's court were open Rosicrucians and they talked and they coined the term "a British Empire", or a Brytish Empire – they used the Y instead of an I – would be formed or created and it would become an empire of the world. It could change its names, it could even change its location, its central location, down through time. But the whole idea in the 1500s was to create an empire where vast amounts of people and populations would serve the same type of system, which is today called Democracy.

And that in itself is a sham because we've never had any Democracy. We have simply something that stops us from having revolutions every four or five years, and that's voting. So, John Dee coined the term, he even coined the term *Free Trade* because everybody who joined this world system would be given a form of free trade. And those who complied and adopted the same governmental system would be given a title, the title being *most-favoured nation status*. And that's the very title we just gave recently, a few years ago, to China. So that was coined 500 years ago by people in London.

So we're simply living through a long, long term strategy. And some people in the 1700s, again various Masonic institutions. I'm sure some of them had some other idea of it; not everybody, and even in masonry, knows what's really going on and they were given idealistic projections of the future. And there's no doubt about it, the masonic lodges led rebellions in the United States and in France. And they hoped to bring in this new, better type world, at least at the bottom levels. But I'm sure the boys at the top knew better. We find Benjamin Franklin saying that the federation of these United States will be hopefully the beginning of a federated world system, a world government, and it will be run eventually by a council of 12 wise men. That's what he said, in his own diaries.

DJ: It's amazing how far back it goes, Alan, when you look at people talking about the new world order; you know, some people think it's only as far back as maybe the 50s and 60s but it's obviously way, way back *in the day*. First of all, folks, Alan Watt, we're talking to Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, you have three books, you have DVDs, would you mind taking phone calls tonight? because we're going to have a lot of people probably calling to want to talk to you.

AW: Sure, yeah.

DJ: Alright, great stuff. We have so many questions, Alan. When I get back, we have a break coming up, when we get back I want to know what's the best way you find to talk to people because obviously you have such a wealth of information and knowledge. Most people can't comprehend what you just said at all, it would just bounce right out of their brains, so when we get back I want to ask you a couple questions about maybe the most preferable, how to get people involved to just start thinking about this. Folks, stay tuned, animalfarmshow.com, we have Alan Watt on the line, much more to come, your phone calls and more interview, stay tuned.

Break

DJ: Folks, you are not hallucinating, you are listening to the Animal Farm radio show, it's really happening right now. We are speaking with Alan Watt, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's got three books, Cutting Through 1, 2 and 3, he's got DVDs for sale. Folks, check it out. Alan, before we get back to business here, it seems though you're also an accomplished black belt because on the site here, it's one of the greatest logos I've ever seen in my life, I have a picture of you doing like a Bruce Lee-style jump kick, maybe more like a Chuck Norris-style, kicking the top of the pyramid off, which is brilliant, it's pure brilliance. What gave you that idea?

AW: Well, when I was in Egypt I took this little team over so I thought I would just do it on the spot. [laughs] Why let it go to waste, eh?

DJ: Exactly. We're talking about like making video games of you and all kinds of kung-fu renditions of you beating the new world order. So, once again folks, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, definitely check it out. So, Alan, before the break I wanted to ask you, because this is the kind of question I ask all guests so it is kind of a cheat by me, but I like to know when I talk to people I find some methods are effective in trying to wake them up or at least get them to think about government differently and about the role of government, that whole thing. What do you find, since you have so much knowledge and you're so deep when it comes to history with this, where do you start when you talk to someone who's probably not experienced in this field? What do you start with to try to wake them up?

AW: If you're really trying to wake someone up you have to test the waters with that person first, test them and see if there's even a point in waking them up. If there's a nature in them, where they're animated, they might be of use to society. There's no point in teaching someone something if they're going to do nothing with it. Especially this kind of topic because it involves not just us but all those still to come and you have to share your time very carefully with

people. Because we need people now, today, at this stage of the game, who will come out in front of people and speak openly. There's no point in teaching people who are going to just put it under the bed and sleep on it and they're afraid to even talk about it. So be very, very careful who you start to discuss it with and it's so complex today because we've had such a *Mind Job* done on us. It is called... Huxley talked about the scientific indoctrination of society, well we've all grown up in it. We've all been through the same, what we call, school system, of social indoctrination. And we get the same media, with the same old faces that they keep hanging in those chairs for 60, 70 years. You grow up with these guys, because they're more trusting obviously, because you've grown up watching them at 6 o'clock in your own home every night, these newscasters. So, you don't realise that from school onwards you've been downloaded daily with propaganda.

And that's all that the mainstream media is, it's propaganda. That all works for very rich people who run the world and they run it like a business. And when you realise that history in the past and national governments, we were run like businesses, every country is a corporation, that's what a government is. And they take everybody inside that country as a taxpayer and a producer and consumer and they figure out everyone's worth. But they also borrow money on your head, basically, that you have to pay off for their big enterprises either at home or abroad. Well now these rich men of the world are going for the whole world. And everything revolves around economics, including your right to exist or not.

And the big boys have written so much lately, especially the professors from universities on this very topic, about the *useless eaters*. They're getting very bold about it now and they're bandying that term about more often. And they just brought a report out, in Britain in fact, one of the big professors there from a major university and one in the States, talking about the low IQs of the working class people. They're just so low today and they're really exaggerating the differences between wealthy and poor. And this is all gearing us up to, literally, depopulation agendas, which are openly talked about now at the United Nations.

DJ: Yeah, the key word, Alan, I think the key word for me is trust, like you said previously. From day one we're put into this system, not that the system is universally bad, I don't really believe anything is really Bad or Good, you know polarisation-wise. But you know it is, it's school, you know you interact with people, you learn some things and of course you forget some things along the way. But the key word is trust, teachers, authority and it is like you said the indoctrination. And on top of it, like you also mentioned, it's the mainstream media. You know every day you come home, you're eating your green beans and your corn with your chicken and you're watching the same pundits over and over again.

DJ2: Well here's the thing too, and not only is that trust systemic and on television, and your teachers, but it's also with your parents too. You trust your parents to do what's right for you and your parents trusted their parents and so there's this, almost a very long string of social engineering, like you were saying.

AW: It is. It certainly is. It's a dumbing down of the whole world because the same education system is an international education system. And people should go into UNESCO, the United Nations. And UNESCO was set up to set out the agendas for every country on the planet, to give them the same dumbed-down education, to make them compliant, obedient citizens, and that was their main goal. Of course that's a different definition of what most people think education is all about, but really it's just social engineering and people, most folk are really unconscious. They go through their life in an unconscious state. They can talk about the things that are on the media, they can talk about Paris Hilton and her latest exploits, but they don't really know anything in any depth that really does matter to themselves or those around them. So people float through their lives never really thinking and they'll argue about opinions they've adopted, that've been given to them by experts, again on the media. But they've never thought anything through for themselves and I think it's probably been the same in most generations.

Huxley and Skinner and others talked about all mammals and how any mammal looks to a parent, to warn it of what is dangerous to it. If the parent does not know then that little bear or whatever will walk up to a human and get killed, you know. Well it's the same with human beings. We hope our parents are aware of what's happening so they can warn us. But most are not, they were brainwashed before we were born and they didn't question things either. They were very obedient servants to their country; they went off into wars that they knew nothing about. They got very basic propaganda, that's all they needed. And they didn't know to warn their offspring that this is a corrupt, crooked

system that's meant to serve a small minority of very, very wealthy families.

DJ: Sure; now, Alan, not to diss out the babyboomer generation, but it seems to me, Alan, you know I'm only 26, so I have only really them to blame. But it seems as though the generations, the babyboomers and the ones afterwards, so many of these parents today, have, first of all they have no concept of how to parent a child or several children to begin with. But on top of that, obviously, so much. You know, the idea of your country, you know, taking care of your country, being aware that time and time again throughout history, governments have done the same thing, only in slightly different ways. And again it goes back to the idea about trust and acknowledgement. See I'm a big fan of, first of all we have to acknowledge what's going on, that's why I always ask every guest what's the first thing you say to someone to at least, like you say, get the gauge, get the temperature, is this person even worth trying or spending time on. A lot of people aren't, and to me, and maybe you would disagree or agree with this, but every day that a person lives, every day that goes by that they don't understand or they're not told what's kind of going on outside the big scene, is another day that the belief system gathers more moss. And that belief system gets stronger and it's obviously that much harder to wake someone up. And again you look at parents, you look at some of the parents out there. They don't, either they don't care or they don't want to know. That's what scares me the most, Alan.

AW: Yes. You're right on.

DJ: We've got a break coming up, Alan, great stuff. Folks, your phone calls when we get back. Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, folks, check it out. He's got a karate suit on, you got to check it out, folks. We shall return with more Alan Watt, stay tuned.

Break

DJ: Yes, welcome back to the Animal Farm on the We the People Radio Network. We're talking with Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, so if you want to ask him any questions feel free to do so. Alan, I have this article right here, since we were talking about the social engineering that we have in our society and the basic, I guess personality profiles that we're given in our lives. I have this article and it's entitled "Texas Corrections Officer Contemplates Murdering Inmates". It's just this corrections officer and he posted on a forum all the stuff that he wanted to do to the inmates and one of these was, "...all I think about is taking the first chance I get to blast an inmate's face off with a shotgun". And he also says "...in prison I will force my will upon the unwilling without so much as a thought for their desires. In prison a guard is the guy that everyone hates but everybody needs, much like the government. Inmates may hate me but they will still obey because failure to comply results in assisting them to the ground or applying chemical agents to gain their compliance." Now, what kind of victim of social engineering is this person and are we all a victim of it, in a minor way?

AW: It depends; a lot of people are born psychopathic and I think there's a lot more in society than people realise. The clever ones get to the top, they're generally born into wealthy families. They can go even higher if they're a good, clever psychopath. The bottom ones go into control type jobs. And, see, this whole system, especially the militarized system we're living in today, and the police are militarized. Completely militarized. They are an army. We should understand that. They dress like armies; they have the uniforms with the patches, they have the boots with the pants tucked in, they've changed to the same system worldwide, it's the same uniform. It's all black, that's the colour of the executioner and now they're even putting, the cops are putting their kills, they're painting the numbers of kills on their tanks and stuff like this.

DJ: Alan, I'm so glad you mentioned that. I literally am looking at the story. I was going to mention it before we had you on, but you know we were rushing through so many things. I was just going to bring it up. It's getting to the point now, that the police are so militarized. Not only do they have the gear and the getups and the helmets and the blackness everywhere, but they have this APC, it's the Midland County Sheriff. It's this grey/white-coloured APC, which is basically like a tank with a couple more wheels. And like you said, they actually have two little figurines painted on the side to represent their kills. As if you're like a World War II pilot or any pilot in the military, to say we've killed two of the enemies. It's getting to the point where, yes, the police are not only *trained* this way but they completely think of the population of America as the enemy now.

AW: Yes, they do.

DJ: It's no longer to protect... it's not protect and serve anymore... it's basically to kill and punish.

AW: And what you find in totalitarian systems, and we saw this at the Nuremberg trial where the high officers of Germany still praised Hitler as a God, literally as a God. And psychopaths tend to do this in a militarized society. They despise the weak beneath them, they treat their subordinates terribly, they get off on it actually because they're sadomasochists. But the ones with more power above them, they actually worship. And that is the system that has been deliberately brought in for this particular era.

25 or 30 years ago they knew they had to change the culture in the society to bring in a global system where they would *need* internal armies to suppress riots and so on, because they knew the kind of changes they were going to bring in society. The New World Order isn't simply a global governmental system. It's a totalitarian system, where nothing happens by happenstance. Children as I say will be born, if they're *assigned* to be born and stuff like that. And they're also going to start cutting down the food distribution of the world, they want the United Nations eventually to be in sole discharge of all foods to all countries, in order to keep the populations of those countries down to a minimum. And if you go over your quota, population-wise, you get no more food. That's in the United Nations charters there. So we're looking at, we're also seeing 30 years of riots predicted by the department of defence in Britain. They won't tell you why the riots are coming down for 30 years, but at the same time anybody with a thinking mind can see for themselves. You are going to see shortages of food, that's planned that way. They want you off the roads, that's why the gas, the gasoline prices are going through the roof. Not because there's a scarcity, it's because they don't *want* you travelling around. Totalitarian systems never want the people travelling around. They want you confined in your certain areas, your *habitat* areas. So the future they project will be a system where, in these habitat areas where you're all crammed in together, there'll be public transportation only. That's in the United Nations Agenda 21. There will be no private transportation at all, you will need permits to travel, etc, etc.

So this has all been discussed at the Department of Defence. It's also the same Department of Defence that works for all the NATO countries and they see nothing but escalating 30 years of riots, where they've already decided they might have to use small neutrino bombs to control vast riots in the population.

DJ: If you're just joining us folks we're talking with Alan Watt of CuttingThroughTheMatrix.Com, brilliant, it's great Alan, listening to it, it makes a lot of sense but it's terrible. But the next question I would have for you is: Given the technology and how advanced it is today, especially with, just within our own government alone, do you think there's a way for us to really take this country back? Do you think that there are enough men and women out there who are going to get fed up enough, quick enough I should say, in the time being, to start really, not just protesting, but start really taking action inside of our government, taking back office and just start pressuring our government officials? I mean is there a chance for this country to not fall into the obvious police state/martial law state that we are heading towards? Do you think we have a chance here?

AW: To be honest with you, and this isn't pessimistic, it's a factual answer as far as I can see, you have two governments on the go. Here's the problem. You have the one that you think you vote in and it's comprised of multimillionaires on all sides, who both believe that the economy must come first, everything else comes secondarily. And above them you have what they call the *Parallel Government* that professor Carroll Quigley and Margaret Thatcher both talked about. The parallel government is the Council on Foreign Relations in the U.S. and its British brother which is the Royal Institute for International Affairs. It's comprised at the top of ex prime ministers, presidents and so on. And they get the real work done behind the scenes, they don't have to ask for public approval on anything. They're the real movers and shakers and Quigley called them the *technocrats*. *They wield* more power than *any* politician, they get things done. You have the big foundations like the Rockefeller foundation, funding hundreds and hundreds of *Non-Governmental Organizations* that pressurize governments to pass certain laws, along a certain direction, a pre-planned direction. So we don't really have a government as such, we have a bunch of yes-men who are put in there, in the elected government, and they do what they're told by their own superiors. That's a fact.

DJ: So, you know we talk a lot about fascism and the merger between governmental institutes and the government

itself. So, are you saying that essentially, the new world order that we're talking about isn't necessarily a fascist state where both of those things are melded together but the new world order and the elites that created the new world order, created the government and those? So they are basically at the start, the fascism isn't a result of both of those merging together?

AW: Well all systems, all systems always become fascist. That's just the way that a monied system will always take the people, along a fascist way.

DJ: And that's a natural thing, something that's socially inevitable?

AW: It's an outcome of a monied system. You see Marxism was very similar to capitalism, if you really look at it. It was simply that all power would be in the hands of the state. If we look at what was called fascism, all power would be in the state. They would be in charge of all major industry. Technically the only difference on paper was that communism, everything, all factories etc would be owned by the state. That was the only little difference there.

DJ: So it's a matter of dealing with centralisation versus decentralisation?

AW: Absolutely. Centralisation was a key point of Marxism, to centralise all laws, rules, standardized across the country and then internationally. That's what the United Nations does. Most of the laws that you see for the last 30 years on the books, right down to your plumbing codes, comes from the United Nations. And it's passed into law by your own federal government. So we're already under this government. And remember the United Nations is not a democratic body. Nobody in the public arena votes these people in. And yet they're always screaming about creating democracy; they're non-democratic in actuality.

So, we're under a fascist system right now, we have corporate fascism and corporate welfare. We build up the big corporations through our tax money in bailouts that happen every 2 or 3 years. And we also give public institutions like motorways away to private ownership. That's fascism.

DJ: Very fascinating stuff. We're talking to Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, he is our guest here on Animal Farm. We will be back momentarily, we're going to take your phone calls. Stay on the line, we'll be right back. Stay tuned.

Break

DJ: Alright you're listening to the Animal Farm on the We the People Radio Network. We're speaking with Alan "The Brain" Watt, he's a brilliant guy. He knows all about the new world order and that's what we're talking about. We're talking about the history of it, the scope of it, the magnitude of what it is and we are going to go to your phone calls. Now Geoffrey, from Kentucky, you are on the air, what's up Geoffrey?

Geoffrey: How you doing sir? Yeah, Mr Watt, I've been following you for a while and I'm under the impression, from what I've heard from you speaking, from what I've read of yours, is that the United States of America as it was initially created was just nothing but another arm of this new world or *old* world order. I mean, if you look at what George Washington was a member of, I mean he was a Order of the Garter and Benjamin Franklin, like you have quoted before was talking about a new world order coming soon. So in all technicality, could you basically just say that we were just replaced from an overt autocracy to a covert autocracy in 1776?

AW: Yes, there was European meetings before the United States was created because the elite had so many wars on the go they knew that the whole world understood that Britain, France and other countries were just plunderers. They plundered nations through wars and they could not come forward and guide a world into a global system. So they created a knight in shining armour with no history, the good guy, the champion of the poor etcetera and that was the United States of America. And it's a new secular order, it's part of its motto. A worldly system, a system run on science and data etcetera. That's what you have running this world right now.

DJ: Well I want to ask a question in regards to that Alan. You know we talked about how the new world order is

basic centralization of power and the few running the many. But if you look at certain people, not all people, a lot of federalists when the government of America was first founded. But you look at people like Thomas Jefferson that were really for decentralization, that really were for individual states being separate countries. And most of the founding fathers were actually for this, individual states being individual countries. Individual towns being countries within those states and all those being sovereign. Your house in itself is almost a sovereign country. I mean is that bad or is that good?

AW: Well they also said that the system that they had created could only stand as long as people were an *agricultural* society. They knew already –especially Franklin, since he was over in Britain many times – that once industry came in, that would be its biggest enemy. Because industry will always destroy small farmers etc., get people into cities and make you dependent upon the *system* of a city. So they knew that they were giving the people a choice to an extent but they also knew that *progress* as they called it was inevitable, that big monied people would eventually set up the factory system and they were quite right on that. So they knew it would fall and it would change. And I'm sure that many of the masons involved at that time had different projections or ideas of how this world order would be, but I think the boys at the top, the really top boys, really understood the agenda. They've always been elitist at the very, very top of the freemasonic circle.

DJ: Sure, Geoffrey thanks for the call. Right back to the phones, Frank in Ohio, you're on the Animal Farm, what's up?

Frank: Hi gentlemen, great show. I heard you speaking earlier about the efficacy of speaking with the ordinary citizens around us about the fact that we're losing our constitutional rights and what not. Like I'm sure many of your listeners, you know I try to talk to people here and there about Ron Paul and I've been met with total indifference. Then I point out that this guy's been a senator for what? A decade? Without a blemish on his... you know, no scandals, no problems. And what not and...

AW: What you have, and this is important, it's very important actually. You see, from WWII onwards there was a big move to convince the public, very quietly to begin with, convince the public not to be involved in creating their own destiny and to leave it to the *expert* society. This is what Bertrand Russell and other guys who worked with Tavistock and other institutions talked about. The right to convince the public, using again techniques, propaganda, lots of entertainment to distract them, so that the public would leave it to their *bettors* you might say, those *special* people from *special* wombs that are born above them. And that's been very successful. People are socialized. They have become socialized and they expect the experts to just deal with every major problem for them, so that they can go out and play and be happy and watch TV and all that kind of stuff. This was a planned technique which has been very successful and you're seeing the outcome today, where people simply don't care. They're perpetual children.

Frank: Very good point and I think basically what you said, at least run through my translator, is the media and the banks are basically running things now and that's not the way it was set up by the founders.

AW: No. No, it wasn't.

DJ: Yeah, well it's certainly... we're very far from what the founders had in mind. And right or wrong we're definitely way, way far from that ideology. And the other thing too that I wanted to say just before I let Alan respond to that, one of the things and I bring this up once in a while, and Alan I'm glad you said what you said before. Is it worth it? When you're talking to the average person on the street or your friends or you're at the bar, whatever the case may be. You have to be careful, and I'm guilty of this more than probably anybody listening or in this room, is don't, you know try not to waste time on someone who just doesn't want it. You know don't waste your time and I remember Darrel Bradford Smith, who hosts the French Connection, I'm not sure where these days, but he was the one who originally kind of pounded that into my head when I listened to his radio show. Is you know, some people just don't want it so you have to be careful, if you find someone who just doesn't, if you find one of those, move on. Don't waste your time.

Frank: Can I make one last quick point? One last quick one, if I could. You know I see that beautiful constitution with the calligraphy, "We The People" on the front of your website and what not. And actually, recently I've taken to

attempting to read the whole thing myself. Even though I've been an English teacher for 8 years, I've never read the constitution. And some of the things we find and not only reading that document, but the letters of the founders and just knowing the customs of the time is that, you know, the voting privileges, as both you guys know much better than I do, were quite limited at the time to males who owned land and I think even libertarians and people such as ourselves tend to shy away from that these days. Which shows that even we ourselves are pretty far from what the founders taught. And I'll let you go with that and thank you very much.

AW: Yeah, the founders had quite a lot of talks about that. They didn't believe that the ordinary people should just have the vote. You had to prove your worth by having, it wasn't just land, but a certain amount of land, there was a minimum requirement, to be a voter. So they didn't believe in this kind of true freedom for everyone. They didn't have faith in the common person if he was poor. And they got that whole idea from the British system, they copied a lot from the British system and that's how it was in Britain. You couldn't vote unless you literally owned quite a bit of property in the 1700s.

DJ: Well Alan, there were different discussions about that. There was, I know there was a famous argument between Thomas Jefferson and John Adams about how much faith each of them had in man. And Thomas Jefferson had I guess apparently a lot of faith in his fellow man and John Adams didn't have very much faith in his fellow man. So there's that whole dynamic to it. Not all of these people agreed on everything but it's very clear that the constitution itself has a lot of things wrong with it. There was a lot, a lot of things wrong with it.

AW: The odd thing is, you had a lot of intelligent men, a lot of lawyers too involved in creating that constitution, who were incredibly well educated. Really well educated, in various languages too and histories. And for them to leave big holes that you could drive buses through is rather astounding to me, because they left massive holes there.

DJ: Right, we're going to jam one more call. Alan in South Dakota, we got about a minute left, what's up?

Alan: Hi! Well I just wanted to make a couple points. Great show you guys are having, appreciate listening to you. The first point I'd like to make is people have become, if anybody has pets out there, you know your pet becomes very dependent upon you to feed it and put it out and clean its litterbox and do all those sorts of things. And some people are very happy with that domestication and that's why you said, you know, make sure you pick and choose who you discuss with. And the other point was corporations aren't supposed to have rights. Those rights are individual, God given and God didn't invent the corporation but somehow we keep seeming to get slanted in our view by education, by the words that people use and by the schemes that they come up with.

AW: Yes, that's true, it was very rich men in the United States that gave corporations the same rights as *individuals*, as entities.

DJ: This is great. Alan, we have to get you back on. Obviously we're way out of time; this just flew by. Great stuff. Once again, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, get on the website, folks, look at the books, order some DVDs and books, great stuff. Alan, once again, thank you for joining us tonight. It's been a true pleasure. Anything else you want to say before we go?

AW: Yeah, even though it sounds bleak, never give in. This is what it's all about. Some people are happy slaves, others are not. Just make your life count, that's what it's all about.

DJ: Amen brother.

DJ2: Alan the brain Watt, thank you very much for coming on, Alan, we appreciate it and we've got to get you back on very soon to talk more about this.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT

AS GUEST ON TV CHANNEL 16 IN AUSTIN, TEXAS
ON
“THE FREEMAN PERSPECTIVE -
SECRET SOCIETIES IN CONTROL OF OUR LIVES”

October 18, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Freeman - [Today our guest is Alan Watt.]...He is a long-time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Now, a great many of us believe that what we're living in is simply the outcome of human endeavours, that we are simply making history as we go – but it seems that there are some hidden players behind the movements of historical events that don't get enough publicity. So I have invited Alan on tonight to talk to us about historical documentation, outlining secret societies and orders that – well, behind the scenes – control things. So, welcome to the show, Alan.

Alan - It's a pleasure to be here,

Freeman - It's fantastic to have you here. Well, Alan, now, the Freemasons – and I want to start right there with you, because here in America we have a... well, they just came out with “House Resolution 33” to state how great the Freemasons were to bring us this independence. And I was watching a film by Freemason Walt Disney, who was hired by Freemason J. Edgar Hoover to control the minds of children through movies. And one of his movies was the “Sons of Liberty.” And in this film he showed the Boston Tea Party and never once mentioning that these men were all Freemasons, but it seems that we have been trained in Masonic worship.

Alan - In fact the U.S. was founded on it... the symbology has never been so open in their architecture in the main buildings, the governmental buildings – and Freemasonry is the religion really of the world. Most bureaucrats from all over the world I've talked to, in fact all of them, are Freemasons.

Freeman - They don't seem to advertise this fact, although they act like Freemasonry is the greatest thing that God has ever given Planet Earth and yet here we have over half of our Presidents belonging to a single fraternity and we know nothing about them.

Alan - I think even George Bush who was interviewed on TV, it's been shown a few times over on different programs, where he was asked about the Skull and Bones and so on and he wouldn't reply.

They can't reply; they can't tell the public what they're all about, because, you see, the lower Freemasons get a lot of perks; that's what attracts most people into Freemasonry. They don't care as much about the religion of it. And it's a religion, because Albert Pike, who was the “Pope of Freemasonry,” in the eighteen hundreds said that

it was a religion. He made no bones; he says “it’s a religion” – and Albert MacKay who was also the historian for Freemasonry, also said the same thing, that it’s a religion, but today they go in primarily for the perks they can get. They know, and that’s one thing Masonry does let be known to the public: “if you join it, you will get unmerited favor.” That’s advancement in jobs, in fact, you might get the job and the guy next to you, who has more qualifications, will not, if you’re a Freemason – so you’ll get a lot of perks and if you have a business in an area, all the other Masons must frequent and give you their business. So they help each other out that way and bypass the mainstream of society.

Freeman – I find myself in this current civilization without the ability to really feed myself; I don’t find food very easily and my house is always threatened of being lost every month; I never know if I’ll actually have a roof over my head; if these guys are designing this civilization, what’s it for, what’s this “civilization” for, do you know? – from their perspective?

Alan – If you go back into ancient times, they’ve always had priesthoods to begin with – upper priesthoods that were open in their control of societies, and below them they always had civil institutions, which were different levels or grades or degrees of the institutions. However, they always had a noble order above the regular secret societies and it’s the noble order that really knows the agenda; these are the old aristocracies of the world, and when you become a “Sir,” for instance, you’re knighted by the Queen, you join a much higher-ranking order, and you leave the ones below you behind – and then you’re let in to the real agenda. Now, Masonry copied itself and used the terminology of architecture and building, because they build society – and it’s all about building and directing society – they describe the world as a temple, as an allegory, meaning: that’s their building material – they build the “temple” for each age, and now they are building the fascist one at the top; where those who are “worthy to rule” over the “lessers” – that’s the majority of the public – will rule. It’s a world run by experts and bureaucracies.

Freeman – I’ve certainly noticed that every corporate logo of a major corporation, their logo can absolutely be brought into the Masonic ritual. The pentagram, the shell, the “66” – all of these are Kabalistic symbols and also all equate to the rituals of Freemasonry. So, I guess, we’re in a Freemasonic fascist state?

Alan – We are, and they made no bones about it. When you realize that the highest Masons in the nineteen thirties, the well-known Freemasons, all used the Swastika, the same one as Adolf Hitler used, in their symbology; it’s kind of died down now, but they also used it in Blavatsky’s branch, when they started up the female branch primarily that started off as Theosophy – they had to get the women in for a new, coming age for the middle classes – and so they’d invented Theosophy, and you’ll find that Annie Besant and those that took over, were actually descended – in fact they were the nieces or the daughters of British aristocracy who had titles, who had lordly titles and so they were not ordinary people that ran these institutions; they were selected by the aristocracy and you’ll find their fathers were in the Knight Templars of London.

Freeman – Wow. Well, now, do you really think that they created America to have a free nation?

Alan – No. No, the United States from its beginning – and let’s be honest here. I mean, a bunch of men who were THE landed aristocracy of the time – I don’t think the people realize that the Founding Fathers had vast amounts of land chartered to them by the British Crown at that time and it had already been in the family for a few generations. So they were already given Royal Charters to have that land. They got together and they pulled the blinds, because the Masonic lodge is a temple with no windows; they pulled all the blinds down, closed all the windows, put guards on the door and then gave the people a Constitution. Well, the people had no input in

that. They couldn't even get into the hall; and so they came out with this Constitution and it's well known now, especially in countries, like France and other countries that Franklin and others had already shown that Constitution abroad before the American people even heard of it. So it was a well planned, thought-out agenda, and they presented a Constitution to the public, and it was only after much arguments amongst the people, for the people, they even got a Bill of Rights out of it.

Freeman – Right. There were some weird stories along with that as well as reading some Manley P. Hall, when there was a man inside of the chamber and of course, like you say, it was locked doors with guards at the doors and yet this man gave an eloquent speech that inspired them; this is in the minutes of the signing of the Declaration of Independence – that this man stood up and gave this eloquent speech that got everybody to rally behind it and sign – at least this is the story; and when they went to thank this man, he had actually vanished from this locked room. Have you heard the story by Manley P. Hall?

Alan – Oh, I have heard that story. But you find a better one in the diaries and the letters of Benjamin Franklin, because it was Franklin that got up at the table and gave a speech, and George Washington was sitting on a big throne-like seat at the end of the big long table, and behind Washington's – there's actually a painting of it – behind Washington's head was the Sun rising, and Franklin gave the toast to the Grand Master, who would be Grand Master of the Americas; and so it was well understood it was a Masonic meeting, for those involved.

Freeman – Now, all these men seemed to be related...

Alan – If you go into the writings even in the history – his own diary, of Benjamin Franklin, he himself had joined the English Lodge and a few other lodges and he printed that in his own newspaper at the time; when he ran the newspaper; he had joined all the various lodges and when he was in London, he also joined lodges there as well, and he met in fact, he even met some of the Rothschilds there.

Freeman – Now, they're of course promoted as a foundation of morals and...well, I'm thinking about all of these foundations like Carnegie and the Rockefellers, as you had mentioned, that you know promote that they're out here to bring about a better world... What do you know about these...?

Alan – What's fascinating about the foundations, see, the higher Freemasons, not the little guys at the bottom, but the higher Masons, knew the Agenda, and that's why they called it the New World Order – it was an order to be based in a new world, in the Americas. You find long before that Francis Bacon had written the New Atlantis, and that was really what the future of America was to be – a country that would be run technically by a form of Republicanism on the surface of it all for the general public, but in reality it would be run by secret scientists and intellectuals and it's really been that way from the beginning; the fascist corporate interests were married with the government from the very, very beginning. It can't be separated at all; they're intertwined; on either side of the Congressional Hall, when you watch them giving speeches, on either side of the President you see the two fasci, one on either side – the symbol of fascism, it's right there in the hall.

Freeman – That's right. Now, do you think we've ever actually elected a President?

Alan – No.

Freeman – Me either...

Alan – Personally, no - I don't think so at all – it's all fanfare and balloons and circuses for the public and...they found in Britain, you see. Britain, they had a Concert of Europe in the seventeen hundreds before the Revolution – they had had a few concerts of Europe, as they called it; it was meetings of the upper elites in all the countries, and after centuries of warfare and looting the public and taxing them for the wars, they realized they could not go on like this if they wanted to expand and get a global government, and so they needed a white knight in shining armor, with no history of plundering other countries, and so they invented the United States; they had no history and would be the champion of all peoples, when in reality it would be exactly that: it'd be a fascist-type system, always pretending to fight for the good. If you go into professor Carl Quigley's book "Tragedy and Hope and The Anglo-American Establishment" – which is a fantastic book for filling in all the blank spots in the histories, and he was the key member – he was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, one of the main bodies that's pushing this global government; they drafted up every bill that the President has signed for the integration of the Americas – and that was put out openly on CBC Television in Canada; they had drafted up the whole Summit of the Americas, the amalgamation of the Americas and presented it to the countries to sign, which they did. They owe their allegiance to London, the Royal Institute for International Affairs – but getting back to the foundations: Freemasonry, according to Pike, he said: "we shall use every means at our disposal to accumulate vast wealth," – he said, "even the stock market," meaning: manipulating the stock market – and he says: "by accumulating great wealth we shall become the masters over the masters of the world." And from there he suggested, as did Adam Weishaupt – that was just another branch of the same group – that they would set up big foundations and the foundations would go under the cloak of charities and social betterments; however, really they were setting up political groups whom they funded – and they still do; they fund all the biggest Non-Governmental Organizations who pretend to speak out for the people, but no-one elects them. No-one elects these Non-Governmental Organizations. And they demand from governments certain laws get passed and they get their way, because the government's only too happy to oblige. And if you look at it really, it's the same as the Soviet Union, because the Soviet Union – "soviet" means rule by councils. It means councils of Non-Governmental Organizations, and in the Soviet Union the Politburo picked the leaders; here we have the big foundations, picking and funding the leaders, that pretend to speak for us.

Freeman – So they have got this plan, everybody around, just the common man thinks...and I see people talking about, you know, getting ready to vote next year, and to do their life plan, and how they're going to have their dream home in some distant future that they have imagined; and yet, when you start to look at this picture, you start to say: "well, wait a minute..." – you know, "that's if they let you have your dream, right?"

Alan – Well, that's what it is, the American Dream, isn't it? It's only a dream...

Freeman – It really is.

Alan – It's never been put into actuality; because as soon as you get your dream home, now you've got to maintain it, you got to pay your taxes that always go up. And now, in most cities now you have street organizations, committees, again, borrowed from the Soviet Union, who can inspect your home, decide what color to paint it and all the rest of it. So you're under a form of soviet system, because the same group from London financed both sides of it – the capitalist side and the communist side. Now they've amalgamated the two; as they said they'd do; the Club of Rome actually said – it's a big think tank that works for the London elite – and the Club of Rome said they'd looked at all the systems in the world and they favored the Soviet collectivist system as being the better one to use in the global structure.

Freeman – Well, the Club of Rome came out with a book called "Limits to Growth," which pretty much said:

“well, we’re going to have to kill off a few of you, guys.” Now, how is that the [Georgia] Guidestones and I saw that it said: “Five hundred million people only” and that it was created by R. C. Christian...

Alan – What it is, Christian Rosencruces, it’s Christian Rosencrosses, it’s the Rosicrucians, a branch of Freemasonry.

Freeman – That’s what I thought. Okay, let me just tell you a little...Just this week-end, we had some heavy chemtrails and all of a sudden I started feeling very lethargic and very euphoric. I really didn’t care whether I got up or if I laid down or if I ate; I didn’t care at all. But then, the next morning I got up and my leg cramped up; my roommate came home and he was on crutches, because his leg had cramped at work and it actually severely injured him; then I took the dog out to play with her rock and her leg cramped up – do you think that these chemtrails are part of a population culling, or even just a doping up of this society?

Alan – Well, I do know that in the big army war colleges, where they train the officers, for many years now they have talked about ways of containing riots or panic in big cities and this was reiterated after 9-11 a few days after, within a few days, by, I think it was Rumsfeld. It was shown on television in Canada and he was asked how they will contain people trying to flee the cities during panic and so on and he said: “we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to spray over entire areas if need be” and that is when it hit me, I said: “my God they’re actually doing it.” It isn’t just weather modification, although that’s part of it, but I’m sure, I’m certain to be honest with you, that they are also doping the public – because if you are going to take the public, especially the Americas and the so-called first world countries down to a lower status – because they have no idea of what’s coming along here you know. This is Aldous Huxley’s Brave New World scenario we’re going into and that’s what Donald Rumsfeld was referring to when he says: “this might be a hundred years war” – he wasn’t talking just about the Middle East, he was talking about changing the entire culture and the structure of the world and civilization; this is the big one that they are going after. Well, if I were them, I would use every weapon in the arsenal, and it makes perfect sense, you would tranquilize the public during the biggest changes that have ever happened as we go into this Brave New World of theirs.

Freeman – We definitely seem to be at an axis point. Now, the Russians just announced that they came out with the father of all bombs, a new superbomb; it was a vacuum bomb; ultrasonic shockwave that left no contaminants in the atmosphere, and this was to compete with our mother of all bombs, the MOAB. It doesn’t seem to me that these guys are...I always get lost how anybody can actually believe that we are working towards a civilization.

Alan – This is called “progress,” you understand.

Freeman – Oh yeah. Hahaha

Alan – This is how they define progress. But most of the scaremongering and fearmongering is meant just to terrify the public as they intensify the fear factor, because they found long, long ago: when they terrify whole nations, the people actually submit more to the authoritarian characters that dominate them. We actually submit and demand that they help us, and they are very happy to help us with taking your rights away.

Freeman – Well, then, this supposed planned invasion from outer space and H. G. Wells’ “War of the Worlds”...this would fit into that type of scenario. What do you know about H.G. Wells?

Alan – Oh, H.G. Wells – he belonged in a well; I think they dragged him from one – but H.G. Wells was picked

up as a youngster and taught by professor Sir Thomas Huxley that was the grandfather of Aldous Huxley and Huxley taught a select few, who were to be authors...the main authors of the period for the next 20, 30, 40 years and trained them all; and they were called the Red Tie School, because each member was given a red tie for revolution. Here's an aristocrat, teaching revolutionaries and you will always find this at the top; it's the same aristocracy that give out all sides. So, Wells came out of it, and immediately shot to fame, because they make you a star in this world – you don't have to have talent – they make you a star; and came out with all these science fiction books, which was predictive programming, the idea being to enthrall the young people through imagination, but at the same time implant ideas into their heads, so that when certain of these things became reality – these ways that mankind would go in the future – when it actually happened, you would accept it as being normal, never thinking that there is a thousand ways that humankind could go, why pick this one – so we're meant to think that everything that's going along here is a natural progression, that's called "predictive programming." And H.G. Wells was paid by the British government as a propagandist even during the wars. He wrote "The Shape of Things to Come" and he also put out "The Two World Wars," two with Germany, one with another one beginning in the Middle East at Basra; well, that's where the British troops went into Iraq, it was at Basra – just coincidentally – and he wrote that before WW I. So, he knew the agenda, he was given the agenda and he also was given a lot of his material from professors from Cambridge and Oxford, and he had to write stories around them and put in the predictive programming at the same time. And you'll find, if you go further back, the Rothschild family had started up the first organization to fund authors and this was a progression from that particular institution, today they call it the Futurist Society and all main science fiction writers you have ever, ever heard of and who get on the bookshelves and end up with movies and so on, all belong to the Futurist Society; and from there, the big think tanks that plan the future like the Club of Rome, will select authors, tell them to write a story around certain facts and put in these predictive programming elements and that's how you run, that's how you control the minds of the public – mainly through fiction.

Freeman – Right. Well, I can definitely see that in everybody planning their Hollywood, I mean Halloween costumes. It's just like "oh my God, do you not have an imagination of your own?" I watch everybody planning on being Batman or Jack Bauer; it's like, come on, get an imagination, but Hollywood...

Alan – That's right.

Freeman – ...is just too powerful.

Alan – Hollywood is... and Hollywood means the Holy Wood, and the Holy Wood of course is the grove. That's what they mean by it. And nothing, nothing is by mistake and Hollywood – in the Holy Wood, that's where they used to take the various drugs and you'd have all your experiences; your imagination would go wild, so Hollywood was set up to be the main leaders for giving you your thoughts, for tantalizing you and your imagination; and leaving these subliminals in, all these implants of possibilities which are the predictive parts, predictive programming. In the 1960s the Royal Institute for International Affairs with its American body called the Council on Foreign Relations got together in London for a two week conference to decide which country would give the world, the new world, this global system, its culture – that was music and all kinds of entertainment and movies – and eventually it was published in the newspapers then, that they had chosen Hollywood to do it, so that's the role of Hollywood, absolutely.

Freeman – It seems like movies like V for Vendetta are trying to channel people into a vengeful state and make them want to blow up things.

Alan – I know. I was kind of disappointed with the movie, because anyone who was straight in the movie was somehow part of the system or they were very stupid.

Freeman – Right.

Alan – I don't know why they put that in that way at all, because I know that some of the people at the top are just the opposite that run this show. All the movies that they have are meant to either stir you up or even tantalize you again into it; because I've had youngsters who had asked me: "if we get into the matrix, when they chip our brain, can we actually fight it from within?" They think they can because that's how it happened in the movie and I tell them: "once you get a brain-chip, you didn't make the programs for that computer or that chip; so you, whatever you choose is in the program, you could never beat it."

Freeman – Well, it seems like bringing on a plague would probably be the best way to get everybody chipped.

Alan – Absolutely. I think that's the way it's going to go. I personally believe that, because – now, the Club of Rome again, as the premier think tank that dishes out its ideas to the lesser think tanks, who then put them into story form or get it out to the magazines, get it on little documentaries on television – that's all from the Club of Rome, that's the top one, the top of the pyramid for that particular part of the agenda – and in their own book, published in the 1970s the two founders of the institution – remember again, these are the ones who want to depopulate the planet on behalf of the elite – but these two leaders in the Club of Rome, the book was called "The First Global Revolution," said, they had looked around for different methods to unify mankind, because mankind can only do...we basically go along with an agenda under warfare; so, under war, we pull together, we do what we are told, they get great things done, because they can tax like crazy, and they said, "we thought about different ideas..." – now, they had already come up with the space alien idea – could that be pulled off through enough science fiction and get the ideas into folks heads and... as a possibility. They sort of dismissed that eventually; and then they said "we looked around" and they said: "we decided that Global Warming would suit the bill," and so we could blame the public for causing the Global Warming and then institute all the various bureaucracies that would take charge of the world, to save mankind, because man himself would be made to be the enemy.

Freeman – Right.

Alan – That's from their own book.

Freeman – They are definitely promoting that we are a virus on this planet. Now, at the same time that they are talking about Global Warming, they are building ionospheric heaters.

Alan – Yes, and they are using the HAARP technology every day now...they have been for the last six or seven years, 24 hours per day, and it creates standing waves, which creates tremendous heat in the atmosphere; it bounces off the ionosphere; and if you look at the United Nations treaty for weather warfare signed in the 70s, they admit right in there that those with the HAARP [High Altitude Aural Research Project] technologies like the one in Alaska, that's only one of over fifty – there is 54 or 57 of them that we know of – they said that any country can create earthquakes, hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or famine in those particular...and even tsunamis – that's all what HAARP itself can do, that kind of technology. Now, they are using them in sequence together, and they can triangulate different HAARP facilities worldwide, bounce it off the ionosphere and cover a whole continent anywhere in the world if they want to. And for the nighthawks like myself, I sat out at the back a

couple of months ago, one night, when I thought there was a storm coming along, and I watched this rippling light go along just like strobes going across the sky from South to North, and it lasted for about four hours long, and this is the HAARP technology, the pulser wave scaler technology being used.

Freeman – Now, with all these Godlike abilities do you think that they might do a fake Armageddon? A fake Apocalypse?

Alan – They are already doing it really, although it's all “wag the dog” right now with all their terror drills and they have now done in some big hospitals like in Michigan, and these places in Michigan, they've already done test drills for getting people through decontamination tents and taking flu shots and so on – they have been doing the same thing down the Phoenix way and Portland Oregon – and it's also a worldwide exercise, by the way, and all of these agencies, including the civilian agencies they have set up quietly in the 1990s are working with them to collect data on the public, and I do suspect, and I have said this; they would use extra tranquilizers during this period and have observers in the field to see how easy it is to manipulate the public to get them to stop their cars, get out to be searched; all this kind of stuff.

Freeman – I definitely felt euphoric and lethargic. It seems like we live in a zoo, you know, like we are in a habitat of some sort.

Alan – In a cage. We are in a cage.

Freeman – Yeah, in a zoo they keep those...

Alan – You know, you are not the only person who has complained about that. I get calls all the time from all over and I do notice that it's always in the same days that people are feeling so tired and can't keep their eyes open and it's the same thing.

Freeman – So that's world-wide, eh?

Alan – And euphoria too, when you think about it – euphoria, you see, is the effects of tranquilizers – when bad things could be happening, they make you euphoric or you couldn't care less. I have also noticed people, when the spraying slows down, or stops for a week, people get agitated, they'll phone me and they'll tell me they haven't had spraying for a week and they're agitated; well, if you're getting constantly drugged and you have that stopped quickly, you get withdrawal symptoms; once the spraying starts again, it tops up your blood level and you're back where you were.

Freeman – People are actually jonesing [craving?] for chemtrails as it were. Well, now, I just went on a little tour of America and I filmed all of the phallic symbols and the hermaphroditic symbols. Do you know anything about this? I found penises and vaginas all over the place.

Alan – You'll find them going back all through time, not just in America; in fact some old churches in Ireland have the vagina over the arch and the entrance door. Again, it's all ancient, because all these religions came from the old mystery religions that have never disappeared; they simply go into “societies with secrets” as they call themselves. If you go through along the border of Canada and the US, or get a book out or go on the internet and look at all the stones that mark the border – they are all obelisks, they're all masonic obelisks – every one of them, right along the whole length of the continent. And that was an agreement that came between the masonic

Masons in Canada and the masonic Masons in the U.S.

Freeman – What do you think about the hermaphroditic symbol?

Alan – The hermaphroditic symbol has various meanings; however, the odd thing is, they’ve always talked about “the perfection of the human being,” and I’m talking about in the Higher Mysteries, above even most of the noble orders. They’ve always talked about the perfection of the human being and if they could only perfect humankind; you see, what they mean by that is the cessation of all conflict – that’s between everyone, including male and female. Of course, in the Lesser Mysteries they go into the “left side of the brain,” “right-hand side of the brain” and so on; but, when you look at what they are really looking at for the future, they’re looking for a worker breed that’s going to be perfected. This again goes into Aldous Huxley’s Brave New World and he basically backed all that up that it could be done scientifically in his following book “Brave New World Revisited,” the non-fiction book – and he was all for it, because he worked for Tavistock Institute and he worked on this in many of these experiments – they put wires in peoples’ brains and all the rest of it – back in the 1950s and he knew the Agenda. They’ve always wanted this worker group as a transitory stage between what we are today as humans, male and female – and then the breed that would come after, which would be cloned type – and I can foresee the time where they will create a creature. You see, they see marriage as very messy and a nuisance, and they don’t like women at all, they really don’t like women. They don’t like emotion; emotion is too disruptive, it causes conflicts in the home, the man doesn’t work properly; all these things...and so they see the female as really a nuisance, but they want something that can reproduce itself; so you’re going to have a hermaphroditic type brought forth in the future – I have no doubt too, one of these cloning facilities will eventually present one to the world, and then they’ll dig up all the old sci-fi books with the rights of the new types of humans. We have already gone along with a lot of this kind stuff through science fiction, and we’ll have debates on television: “do they have the same rights as us or not?”

There’s even lawyers getting ready to take courses in all of this kind of stuff; it’s going to be a big, big business for lawyers – of course, they always win. I can see the day where if you serve the World System, as a good servant, then your right, your crowning achievement will be to have permission to reproduce yourself. That will be how it is done, I think. Now, you go back to the writings of Plato, in the Republic – and he talked about the “guardian class,” to which he belonged – that was the upper Elite and he talked about this future utopia to come – for the Elite a Utopia, that is – and he said, they’ll have the guardians, then you have a guardians’ helpers, some drawn (the more intelligent ones) from the “it”-s – because everyone who is not interbred specifically, with “arranged marriages,” is called an “it,” – you’re called a “commoner” in English – he called them “it”-s. But he says: “we can breed them, just like you breed animals for specific purposes and he said: “if you want tall people to pick apples, you breed tall peoples, keep and breeding them; and if you want miners, you get little squat guys, married to little squat women and their offspring will be little squat miners;” so just like they have done with the pedigree dogs and so on, they were quite confident that through the “understanding of Nature,” as they used to couch it in the Mysteries, which meant science, they could conquer this and create new types of humans to serve them better – humans without free will though; that’s the big part of it – you won’t be able to perceive of yourself as an individual.

Freeman – Right. Now I would extend...

Alan – Now in Australia they have done this. Now, Australia is on the same kind of national health services we are in Canada, which is minimalistic, it’s pretty bad actually; you wait forever if you can get a doctor, and you will be dead before you can get to even be seen, but in Australia they allocated millions of dollars towards an

idea to see if they could make a man pregnant...they created an artificial womb in one fellow – and I heard that they have done a second one now – to see if they can fertilize an egg, put it in this artificial womb they’ve created. Now, why on earth would they be spending that kind of money when they have a system where you can’t even have an appendix removed – why would you be spending that kind of money to something like that – it’s not necessary – until you go into the Agenda of the Elite, as I say, and the creation of new types of humans for specific purposes – they call it “ideal design” – that’s what they mean by that.

Freeman – Wow. Yeah, I can just hear Arnold Swarzenegger saying: “it’s not a tumor.” Haha. Haha.

Alan – That’s right. Oh, that’s right.

Freeman – They put that one on the air already...

Alan – We’ve had a lot of programs like that along that way; putting that idea there and one day they will bring forth something that can reproduce itself – now, they could also do it with even giving you an injection down the road that will enable a hermaphrodite to reproduce itself. I watched a two-hour documentary put out by NASA and it was narrated by David Suzuki, who is one of the flower-boys of the United Nations – he is a geneticist, who does all the wildlife programs for the young and brainwashes them – a man, who has also said that they would have to kill off millions of people in the world to save the planet – nationally on Television he said that –

Freeman – Wow.

Alan – He was the narrator for this two-hour documentary special from NASA; and they talked about all the problems with interstellar flight to go off and mine the planets; and they talked about that maybe they’d have to create a new type of human, that basically could be basically hatched along the way. I’ve no doubt they were talking about something that could also reproduce itself if necessary. That’s already discussed long ago with NASA.

Freeman – Well, I remember when Ra Ellis stood before Congress and talked about cloning humans; haha; he was the Ambassador of our Extraterrestrial Gods, wearing a Star of David with a swastika in the middle of it, saying that “we will clone humans and we already have.”

Alan – I’m sure he was funded by the same institutions that put these ideas out there and get the followers to go along with it – because, you see, it’s a eugenics program as well – the group that run the world openly today, are really into eugenics big time; they always have been. We’ll find that again, big players, like Bertrand Russell, Wells himself, and Prime Ministers and Presidents of the United States were big into eugenics and the Rockefeller Foundation funded and started off the American Eugenics Society, where they put out a magazine every month on the “perfect families” that should be able to breed; and then they had all this degrading stuff about the families, the “lesser types” that should not be allowed to breed; and they sterilized thousands of people all the way down into the nineteen-seventies in the U.S. because of this particular group; and they do believe, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book “The Next Million Years” – the guy who was the grandson of Charles Darwin – he was a physicist, this man; in the nineteen-fifties he put his book out, and he said that “our main worry is that the ‘commoners’ will outbreed the intellectuals and overrun them;” and then he comes out with all of these formulas to basically get rid of them, including putting steroids or sexual hormones into their food, their water, or even attacking their ability to reproduce, through inoculations. That’s we’re dealing with.

Freeman – What do you think will wake people up, to have them stop trusting these overlords that we have? What do you think would wake people up? ...to get them around to the fact...

Alan – Most people, most people will not wake up...

Freeman – ...that the government is not there for their benefit?

Alan – ...most people will not wake up; in fact, that's the problem. Most people are conditioned; they are the products of their conditioning and Aldous Huxley explained in "Brave New World Revisited;" and the talk he gave at Berkeley University, which is on my web site, if anybody wants to download it – in the audio section – you'll hear him saying that he'd see no reason why a scientific system or dictatorship could not rule the world forever; and he talked about scientific indoctrinations, as did Lord Bertrand Russell; Bertrand Russell talked about their ability back in the nineteen-twenties, because he was given charge of special education schools by the Crown; the Crown gave him charters to open up these schools and test children for experiments; and Lord Bertrand Russell said: "we..." – now, he's talking on behalf of the Aristocracy that owns the wealth of the planet – he said: "we used to think" – now, this is not Karl Marx talking; this is the Aristocracy – he says: "we used to think we'd have to take the children from the birth-mother at birth, and so the child would never know their parents, to bring them up free of 'contaminated ideas' " – old-fashioned ideas, like marriage and so on – he says: "but we have found that through putting them into kindergarten at the age of 2 and giving them scientifically designed indoctrination, when they go home at night, any input from their parents would be basically cast aside." So they already knew that in the nineteen-twenties, and as I say, this was not Karl Marx talking; this is the Aristocracy from England that helped fund the Russians and the Soviet Revolution.

Freeman – Astounding...Well, now; we've talked about New Atlantis, we talked about Plato; do you think this story goes back to the time of Atlantis; does it go beyond this current historical period that we're living in? Do you think?

Alan – It definitely goes back to some new beginning somewhere – definitely an idea was hatched; now, we get little references of previous ages in old religious books for instance; and much of it is mythology, much of it is put out by the priesthoods themselves, but we do know, that, for instance, if you go into the Hindu histories, which they claim are much older, they do talk about experimentation with different types of humans especially in the Black Sea area, which was a valley at one time. They said that eventually those that did the experiments flooded the valley to kill the different kinds of humans that they tampered with, basically, because these humans ended up eating each other. It almost looks like there has been experimentation in the past and of course I'm not talking about science fiction as far as UFOs and all that kind of stuff crowded in; I personally think the world is far older, I think the Hindus are right with that; that Civilization is much older. Even Plato talked about this: he said that when his great uncle Solon had gone to Egypt for the histories of Greece, and the Egyptians told him: "you don't even know how old you people are." And they went into the different civilizations that had existed long before that had risen and fallen and vanished; and so I have no doubt that Humankind is much-much older; and all the Darwinian stuff that was put out there was as an attempt to give a beginning to Man, was really a red herring, it was a false, you know, a false lead, to put us all off track, that we are far-far older. When you go into Egypt, for instance, and you look at how well they have understood the stars and the travels of the planets and so on, and the constellations and yah-de-yah, all that stuff that we take as normal today – they had the Lunar, the Solar and the stellar cults or priesthoods – they had all this well mapped. Well, to do an experiment, if you were to watch and see for twenty-five and a half thousand years that the Great Zodiac, as they say, went around its course, you'd have to wait another twenty-five thousand years to see if it happened again exactly in the same

way before you could say: “well, this is an empirical experiment, we studied it for fifty-odd thousand years.” It tells you that civilization, as far as intellectual observation and noting of these things, was on the go fifty-odd thousand years before seven thousand BC. So fifty-seven thousand BC, for sure.

Freeman – There was a Freemason, Colonel Weiss that gave us the dating of the pyramids; the fraudulent dating of thirty-five hundred to Kufu – you know, these Freemasons are wily.

Alan – Well, Weiss himself was a con-man, he was caught by the Royal Society that had helped fund him, forging inscriptions on the pyramids and inside the pyramids and everything else; he was a real fraud for sure, and a con-man, so there’s nothing that he comes out with that you can take for granted.

Freeman – And yet the History Channel still says: “oh yeah, back in three thousand.” Do you think now, they just had this supposed bomb-threat against Putin and, you know, they had come up with their new “father of all bombs;” Albert Pike seems to have mentioned a World War III – do you think we are there? Do you think that this is the next...

Alan – We are going through it; we’re going through it now, because, if you understand what a war is, and you’ve got to back to the 1930s, to understand what they mean by total war. Total war was a concept that the British Military Academy had first come out with at Sandhurst, and they took in foreign members to come in and be taught this and the guys who ran Hitler’s army also went there to study total war. Up until WW I, primarily, wars were between mercenary groups or at least established armies fighting on battlefields and they left the civilian populations alone. Then they came out with the idea of total war, where all of civilization, all civilians are part of the war. Then you go into Carroll Quigley’s books “Tragedy and Hope” and “Anglo-American Establishment” and he says right there, he says: “War, one of its main intentions is to change society; all sides of the war have their societies changed, because government takes over so many institutions during the war, which they never let go of,” and he said: “we can get more done in five years of war on a social scale” – that means social changes – “than fifty years of peace and propaganda.” We are in the war now and right now we’re giving up all our rights; they have been taken away from us; everyone is suspect whoever the government says you are; Bush has declared openly that anyone speaking out against the war publicly, can have their homes confiscated and businesses and all the rest of it and thrown in jail; anyone on this continent right now under the anti-terrorism laws can be thrown in jail indefinitely without charges and left to rot. We are in the middle of the war right now, it’s happening. It’s here. This is what war is about; it’s total war; the war is on the civilian population of the entire planet.

Freeman – Right. Well, it’s always been my belief that creative play, you know, the real heart of the human is what’s necessary to turn things around. I really, after looking at all this, don’t believe legislation and new... you know, what are we going to do: come up with a “new foundation”? I really think that the heart of the problem is in our own spirit, in our own creative play that is being just downtrodden, I mean it’s being stepped upon; creative play doesn’t exist anymore.

Alan – It doesn’t, and you have to wonder as the ancients used to do – how many people actually have something called “spirit” in them...when you see that their conditioning has taken so well with them. And they do talk about, like Brzezinski said, “all the public will be able to talk about shortly,” he said, “their conversations will be based around what was downloaded into them in the previous night’s television.” Well, that’s happened with most people...

Freeman – We are there...

Alan – ...they're oblivious of what's happening to their own lives and yet, they're unable to talk about it, they don't even see it.

Freeman – No, they don't. We're there. They're in...

Alan – We are there, and so the scientific indoctrination has actually been successful.

Freeman – They are doing a very good job. I mean, as I watch all of the programming come out of everybody's mouth and I watch as they dress up as Guy Fawkes, you know, I'm just: "ah, come on, people, see this, see this," well, then they ask me: "now, oh, OK, once we see it, what's the solution?" I have often tossed out synchronicity... I believe that there's a divine force as well as just as a political mechanization. And I don't think they are omnipotent. I think that there is a higher force that could easily be attracted by our very actions; that it's our actions that would bring about a miraculous change.

Alan – There's got to be, number one, the Will, and the will itself right now amongst the general population is incredibly sluggish; it's hardly moving at all. They have been socialized to the extent that everything's laid on for them; their entertainment's laid on; the conversations are laid on; they talk about what's on television or sports or something ...and that's that. So there's got to be a will to change. Now, you can't go backwards into the system, because it belonged to the same group; it was their ancestors who ran the older system; the same aristocracies; and so you have got to find a different way to go. The choice right now is to go down their way happily, playing ourselves into oblivion, because that's what's designed for us, once we get all this chipping done to us and so on, and lose all of the rights that we have ever thought we had – that we didn't really have, we were given them temporarily – or else we go a different way. We can either go into this inhumane, psychopathic way, which the Elite have given us, because it's a "dog eat dog" system out there – the psychopaths have always gave you a psychopathic culture, where you have winners and losers; and for every winner seat, there's ten thousand losers – and we call that "natural" and "normal" – that's not normal at all. We're becoming inhumane to each other; we watch people getting blown up all over the planet and we don't care as long as it's not us; that's not humanity! And when you don't care about other people in other lands getting blown up, you don't realize that you have lost your ability for self-preservation, because eventually the monster that eats them will come around to you.

Freeman – There's certainly no way we can solve our personal problems without solving global problems. It just never works.

Alan – Yes. And again, all the lies we're being told – now, we know from the "New American Century" group that's actually in power now, but they published their own private institutions' group views back in the nineties – twice they did it – in the early nineties and they re-published it in ninety-seven, when they re-did it under Wolfowitz. They said that they would go into the Middle-East and they would take Afghanistan and Iraq and Iran and Syria and so on; because this establishment, this psychopathic establishment came to the conclusion a long time ago – when we go back to the Royal Institution for International Affairs for this, which really was just a front for the British Crown and the Empire, they had decided then that they would allow no other type of culture or way of life to survive on this planet; everyone must come into the same culture, under the same order. And so, any culture that's different at all was to be obliterated or they would be forced to join – one of the two. Those unable to adapt would simply be wiped out. And if we go back into earlier writings of the top economist

for the Crown and the British East India Company, Sir John Stuart Mill, and others, John Stuart Mill back in the 1700s said – and he laid out the list of the peoples they would have to wipe out – and he had the black people of Africa; he also had the American Indian scheduled for it; and even Irish as well; and that was reiterated by H.G. Wells in his history book called “Outlines of History, Volume One and Two,” he put the same categories of people that would be “unworthy” to come into a next civilization, because under the Darwinian laws any “primitives” as they call them, that are brought into a new civilization would help destroy the new; it wouldn’t get off his feet, so they would have to destroy the primitives. And that’s where they’re going under right now: “adapt or die,” according to the Darwinian theories. They knew the American Indian could not adapt very well to the white man’s eight-to-five or eight-to-ten as it was at that time, and that the African was different too and so they had them slated for extinction. Adolf Hitler took up the same categories of people and went after also Jews, Gipsies and Slavs. It’s the same group at the top though that rule the world and they are still in power today.

Freeman – Thank you so much, Alan, for all this information – it is so important; and hopefully, you know, it seems like it’s very overwhelming and that’s why I am looking for a miracle – because I don’t see a path out of this, but I am definitely one of those people that’s not intending to adapt to this new society.

Alan – As long as there are people like yourself and myself who can still think, I always say there’s still hope when we can think and still speak, and now that we can still speak, we got to use it, that ability, because it won’t last forever. These guys mean business and we must demand our rights back instead of allowing them to be taken away.

Freeman – Absolutely. Well, if you’d like to get more information, check out Alan Watt’s web site cuttingthroughthematrix.com, he has some very great interviews on there, audio downloads, video downloads and articles that he has written – how long have you been doing this, now, Alan?

Alan – Well, as far as openly, it’s been about ten years; only because I know it’s the last chance we have – we have to speak now.

Freeman – Right. That was pretty much where I was at...it put me here in front of this camera here... because, you know, what are we going to do at this point but shout it out to the world, right?

Alan – We’ve got to.

Freeman – Well, thank you so much for joining us and I hope to talk to you again in the future.

Alan – Will do. Sure. Give me a call.

Freeman – I will, absolutely. And next week, we’re going to have Eric John Phelps on, talking about Vatican assassins and get a little into the Popistry...look a little deeper into that picture. At this point all I can say is, with all this data that Alan has outlined for us and given us all the documented evidence to show us that our world is completely and totally manipulated and that these dreams are false; these ideas that we have that we think we can change or even get our own personal feet on the ground, your foundation does not exist; it’s owned and operated and rented to you by these foundations and secret societies who have been controlling this situation from Day One and pitting groups against each other. So, try to keep this in mind and try to find your own true will, yourself, and please, if anything, just start talking to other humans and telling them that we need to find ourselves a new will...a new bill of rights. And so, until next week, have a good night. We’ll see you then.

Transcribed by: Lee Bertie

ALAN WATT ON “FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO WITH VYZYGOTH

Feb. 7, 2007

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH - Welcome to another segment of “The Grassy Knoll;” this is February 7th, 2007 - I got that right. And we have with us today, of course, Alan Watt. After I got done with doing a pre-record with him - and so these three days, of which Alan presents the middle, is pretty much dedicated to - especially for us in the United States - what an illusion it all has been. And so, joining us from Canada, where it’s like what, a zillion degrees below zero?

ALAN - Ah, not quite yet - it’s a zillion and one, I think.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, I’ve just been watching what’s going on obviously in Wisconsin and such and talking to some people up there: minus 23. That’ll ruin your day.

ALAN - Ah, what you can do? You got to steel yourself for it.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, now, just to touch upon this, because I didn’t realize this was going on; but what in the world is happening with the web site: cuttingthroughthematrix.com?

ALAN - Oh, I had just a runaround with Yahoo on the Saturday morning. I got e-mails saying that the site was down, and sure enough, the .net site was down. I couldn’t get the .com up unless I punched in the whole http and www. Then would it come up. I got in touch with Yahoo eventually and got a runaround; a guy told me right there and then, “oh,

it's working fine here," he says, I said no it's not. And miraculously the .com site started worked properly, but the .net stayed down until yesterday afternoon. And it was just basically a runaround. I've talked to six or seven different people, passed around, back to the talking machines, back to e-mail all the account information back to them, only to find out that their accounting department wouldn't take anything extra. I mean, nothing was overdrawn or anything; it was nothing to do with that at all. But you had to go through the whole formula and procedure again, only to find out that you couldn't even check your own confirmation, because their site went down. So it was a complete...I think it was a message, really.

VYZYGOTH - Well, don't give them that much credit for honking things up, without meaning to. But I mean, are you having any problems with getting hit with viruses and such?

ALAN - Oh, bombarded. For the last 5 or 6 days it's just been stacks of them coming in, ever since my last talk.

VYZYGOTH - With whom, what did you say?

ALAN - I dragged up the old stuff on the Iran-Contra, and how the CIA were bringing in the drugs by the planeload and the boatload, to sell on the streets of the US. And I went into the details on this, a report by the guy who came out initially, he was a Green Beret, who changed to the Coast Guard and he came out and tried to get his story published in the major papers. Initially they wouldn't touch it, so I read it from a Cincinnati newspaper and somebody didn't like that getting rehashed I guess.

VYZYGOTH - You said this was a Coast Guard veteran?

ALAN - He initially was in the Green Beret for years and then got transferred to the Coast Guard.

VYZYGOTH - Well, just as a sidebar along those lines, I don't think I've ever told you this story but they've heard out there, about a pilot friend of mine in the commercial airlines being told by two people he flew with at different times. Both of them had the same story: that they bridged the gap between their military careers, their fighter jet careers and the commercial airlines by flying dope to fund Iran-Contra gate. And they both told him that. And the one sitting went down in the drink, I guess in the early dusk hours. And the Coast Guard wouldn't come look for him, because they knew what he was but they didn't know who he was working for. In the morning they were surprised to find him still floating and they had to take him in but there was nothing they could do, because obviously, you know, he was working for the Government. And so, what you're saying is absolutely true; I mean, it's a joke.

ALAN - Yeah, I mean, people on the inside, who are verified, they're bona fide, they've come out with their stories where the Coast Guard, for instance, has codes and they're always in touch with their main base in the US. So when they were going to intercept the ship they radioed the information to them and if a certain code comes back they're ordered to let it through. It's as simple as that. No questions asked; the crew won't ask questions, the Captain won't ask questions and that's how the stuff comes in.

VYZYGOTH - Well, drugs makes the world go round.

ALAN - It certainly does, but this system has always dealt with money and drugs, they all go together, prostitution; the legal system above, the illegal system below - both sides: above and below - it's all the One System going back to ancient times.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, and that's what we're going to talk about today. What we're looking at perhaps with the United States, over a number of centuries it's the same old scam. But just one item I'd like to bring up; everybody is pretty much aware of this - but have you heard about this Texas Governor that has given a mandate to vaccinate all females?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - I got an e-mail from a female, that said: you know, this is wrong, it only addresses one half of the problem, because, obviously males are involved in this, if in fact it's intercourse that leads to the greatest incidence of the virus. And while that's definitely true, the thing is, that I wrote back, the biggest tragedy is that, at least for now, females have lost more of what we could call the right to not have their privacy invaded. I mean, who in the world told any Government that one's body is fair game for the powers that be?

ALAN - The people did. Over the last fifty to sixty years the people accepted that. Actually, bit-by-bit they have come to accept it. It started off with the abortion issue, because as soon as you demean life, human life, in any way at all, that's the beginning. It's knocking down the pillars of the Pantheon one-by-one and eventually the roof caves in when

there is nothing to hold it up anymore, there is no moral justification left. You cannot compromise on moral justification.

VYZYGOTH - Well, it's interesting you should say about the devaluation of human life. I got something here I just want to bring up to you as well. And the other thing is: of all the canards, all the snake oil salesmen in medicine for centuries, there is nothing, there is no bigger bogus thing than vaccines.

ALAN - I know, I know. When you go into the history of the vaccines, apart from all the theories - and it isn't the fact that doctors are conning the public; the doctors believe their training; they believe what they're told, and the nurses do and all the staff that give inoculations do. They believe all this stuff, even though they don't get the data to show the other side of the story; and the data is available through the Lancet, in the British medical journal, their histories of inoculations going back to the 1800s, where sometimes thousands, ten thousand people would be injected and then followed up to see how it took for things like smallpox - only to find out every single one of them came down with smallpox and they were the only ones who did.

VYZYGOTH - Well, when I listen to these truly 3-second news bites on the local channels, they'll throw in something, they just never stop, I mean, they'll throw something in like "such-and-such child died of having the flu and the person didn't have a flu shot." It's like how do you know that? And how do you know the person wouldn't have died if they even had a flu shot?

ALAN - See, that's not the intent. When you use logic and you come up against a brick wall, you know there is a different intention. And you will always find this. I never debate the logic. I understand, as soon as the arguments come up, that the intent is to train the public bit-by-bit, that they, you the individual, could be a threat to others if you don't have the inoculation. And they are actually using that, that little bit in ads in Canada for the flu shot: "you, you could be responsible for the death of people."

VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. And of course, this is very gnarly situation in the United States, because vaccinations are tied in to the public school system.

ALAN - Well, it's also going to come under "public safety."

VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. When I enrolled for a graduate class last year, at the University of Florida where I got a second bachelor's, I saw this thing about how all students - and this is an online class; I'm not going to have any contact with anyone - "oh, you have to get a vaccination." Anyway, but they exempted those who were born before a certain date, and that's interesting as well. And of course, I would have been exempt, but I just looked at that, especially for an online course, and I'm going: "how stupid can you get?" It never ends, but anyway...

ALAN - Now even in universities, like in New York, they claim that you must have all your injections, your inoculations, before you can be taken in as a student. So they are using it as blackmail as well.

VYZYGOTH - And it's, you know, good old Rockefeller that was behind that.

ALAN - Well, I went back to the old League of Nations, they had a world health organization set up, because the League of Nations was just a prototype of the United Nations and the same staff simply became the United Nations in fact. The Eugenic Society again, as you say, headed by Rockefeller for America, they mandated through the World Health Organization that everyone, every disease would be eradicated by mandatory inoculations worldwide - that was their goal. Well, we are simply watching it; and it's a eugenics program. We must remember who put this forward, and it was the American Eugenics Society that claimed openly they wanted to kill off all inferior types of humanity.

VYZYGOTH - Well, let me just recite this for everybody again. I pulled some stuff down and you're hitting everywhere, I guess I anticipated you might, and this is from good old H.G. Wells back in 1907. He said: *"I believe that now and always the conscious selection of the best for reproduction will be impossible; that to propose it is to display a fundamental misunderstanding of what individuality implies. The way of nature - and here we go! - has always been to slay the hindmost, and there is still no other way, unless we can prevent those who would become the hindmost being born. It is in the sterilization of failure, and not in the selection of successes for breeding, that the possibility of an improvement of the human stock lies."* Kill, slay the hindmost.

ALAN - That's right. And the left-wing think that H.G. Wells, because he belonged to the Fabian Society, was all for the working people. The Fabian Society was authorized to lead the left wing into this very system for the other wing, you see, because there's only one head that owns both wings, and so, yeah, the Fabian Society was all part of the same

system. They looked at all the poor and all the unwashed masses in the industrial era and they saw all the misery of the lower classes living in this abnormal system, and the terrible deaths, apart from the wars and all the beggars with no legs on the street that came back from the wars - they were just dumped there - and they said: “Well, the best way really is to remove all these offending sights.” And what they meant was the eradication of the excess and the poor. And that was the Fabian Society that the left-wing thinks is all speaking for them.

VYZYGOTH - And they’re still up and running I see.

ALAN - They publish their report every year.

VYZYGOTH - And that’s why we like Orwell, because they kicked him out.

ALAN - H.G. Wells, you see, was one of the worst snobs you can imagine. He was born from a fallen middle-class society. His mother raised him; she was a housemaid for an aristocratic family – so he was brought up in that house as the servant’s son. And the servants often were more snobbish than their masters, as they said. And they’d see the workers passing their window on the way to the factory every morning and they were terrified that one day they might have to join them. So, he said himself that he had access to the library there in that big house that his mother worked in, and his first book that he read and the one that he kept re-reading was Plato’s REPUBLIC for the perfect Utopia, the New Atlantis, the world system that would come in. That was his favorite book and he lived by it. But he was also terribly paranoid and he was on drugs as well. Most of those guys were at that time.

VYZYGOTH - Sounds like the sixties...

ALAN - Yeah, I mean, you’ll find that Blair (that was George Orwell), during World War II, he rented a place from H.G. Wells, an apartment for himself and his wife, and H.G. Wells, who was a little tubby guy, a little picnic-shaped fat guy with a squeaky voice, was on a diet. And he popped in one day to see Blair, or Orwell, and they were having their dinner, and naturally the wife offered to give some to Wells, and he first said no, but eventually he indulged and ate probably most of the food there – and then he kicked them out a week later, claiming that they tried to force him, and maybe even poison him, to eat the food.

VYZYGOTH - Well, that’s why Orwell was paranoid; most of the time he was right.

ALAN - Wells was a real basket-case, and he had about three or four wives, and he signed special legal documents with each one, to never to disclose his particular strange sexual deviances that he indulged in.

VYZYGOTH - That last one that apparently he signed, he was married just about on his deathbed, I guess she had something to do editorially with him. I forget when that was. When he was last put into the hospital after his stay in Jura. I guess that was an island off the coast of Scotland?

ALAN - Oh, that was Blair, that was Orwell.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, yeah; you were talking about Wells?

ALAN - I was talking about Wells. I mean, Wells was an absolute basket-case and that’s why the British Government picked him. He was so blackmailable; he was such a natural snob, who wanted to come from the lower classes to the higher classes – that’s the worst kind you can find. And he hated the lower classes.

VYZYGOTH - Oh, that’s clear, yeah.

ALAN - Orwell was a different kettle of fish. He understood; he’d been picked at university from a bureaucratic family, traditional bureaucrats, and he’d been trained to take part in this New World Order, until he found out that there were no sides here – they all belonged to the same head. And that’s when he spoke out and that’s when everybody turned against him, because he disclosed what was coming. But H.G. Wells was just a little propagandist for the British Government.

VYZYGOTH - Well, his repugnance for us, the “useless eaters,” was very palpable.

ALAN - He wrote two books; his son finished the second one: Volume One and Two for A History of the World. And in there he goes through the whole eugenics program; in fact that piece that you read came from it. He goes through the eugenics program, the races that would be saved because they would be of benefit to the system, and the races that must be eliminated because they would be a drag to the system.

VYZYGOTH - Well, along those lines, of course that spirit is far from dead. Have you heard of a scientist, PhD, by the

name of Pianca?

ALAN - That doesn't ring a bell right now...

VYZYGOTH - Alright; this individual gave a speech last March and his statement was: "Professor Pianca said the earth as we know it will not survive without drastic measures. Then, and without presenting any data to justify this number, he asserted that the only feasible solution to saving the earth is to reduce the population to 10 percent of the present number. He said AIDS is not an efficient killer, because it's too slow. His favorite candidate for eliminating 90 percent of the world's population is airborne ebola, because it is both highly lethal and it kills in days." Now, here is the sad thing about it: *When Pianca finished his remarks – and this is before the Academy of Science, the Texas Academy of Science – he said: "When Pianca finished his remarks, the audience applauded. It wasn't merely a smattering of polite clapping that audiences diplomatically reserve for public or boring speakers – it was a loud, vigorous and enthusiastic applause."* Now, how was somebody raised and what are they thinking about to have that kind of attitude to their fellow human beings? It's amazing.

ALAN - He's only one just reiterating what they've all said; Charles Galton did the same with his book "The Next Million Years," and Huxley said the same thing; Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing in "The Impact of Science on Society." All these front-men who lead our opinions, in fact they give most people their opinions – that's why they're big authors and they're pushed to the top – they are the ones who formulate our ideas, so that when it starts to become introduced and we see the effects of what they're talking about, we think it's not only natural, it's necessary. We're being programmed. We're being programmed constantly.

VYZYGOTH - You know, sometimes, I guess, one's subconscious oftentimes can be very effective as a canary in a cage. When you're not paying attention all of a sudden something hits, and you might not have even really realized it if you were watching or whatever, but like passing by the TV is like the greatest. We have talked several times about Edward Bernays, who is considered the first public relations type, if you will, in the United States. He wrote two books of renown, and that is: "Propaganda" and "Crystallizing Public Opinion," and in it he so lovingly refers to all of us as either "The Group" or "The Herd." Well now if you listen to certain ads, and I can't remember which one it is, but just keep your ears open, because it says: "don't follow the herd" – I think it says. So now that's crept in. Is that by coincidence? I doubt it.

ALAN - I know. This is the guy who got women to start smoking and he was paid to do it and get them into the bars too, and do different things.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, and that's chronicled in the book: "Father of Spin" by Larry Tye. Alright, moving along, also, if we get a chance, I'd like to talk to you about radical environmentalism at the end of the show, if we could, and its usage to bring about a new feudalism. But, here's what I wanted to ask you, as it's starting to occur now. I'm looking at the reason why the United States was even begun, even dating back obviously to the seventeenth century and perhaps even the late sixteenth. But with the idea, as you said, of the New Atlantis, that was a big proponent of that and also a Rosicrucian. From the very beginning with the colonies, even into the Masonic extension of the thirteen states and such, and what's happening now, could it possibly be that the United States has been raised, given a decent lifestyle for the most part across the board, and fatted, and now prepared perhaps for its purpose – and that is to be the sword of the NWO, perhaps a Fourth Reich. Do you think, as much as we'd like to believe that God shed His grace on us? I don't think so; I think he does it, you know, if at all, to people, not necessarily nations. But, could we have been, we in the United States for generations, been brought along for purposes other than we know on the surface? What do you think about that?

ALAN - Absolutely no doubt, not just guessing or coming to a conclusion through speculation or even little trivial data, but just reading the Founding Fathers' main books that they wrote themselves, their letters and so on. And you'll find that some of the big ones, Jefferson and Franklin, they left their letters, you go to the Franklin Institute, it's still in the family there and they've published their letters. And with Jefferson too, who was not only a member of Freemasonry, as Franklin was – Franklin, when he went to France, remember, was the Grand Master of the whole French Grand Orient Lodge – he was the top guy. And he says in his letters, he says that the foundation of the United States will be the groundwork for the amalgamation of the world into a federated world under a single government run by 12 Wise Men. In the Kabala 12 is the perfect number of government – that's why the European Union said, regardless of how many members come into the Union, they'll only keep 12 stars on their flag.

VYZYGOTH - Well, taking a look also at what part was played in the situation, now, when we speak about Britain

itself, and obviously we are not talking about the people; we are talking that even the Government, but whatever or whoever rules – you know, we look at the Revolution and we’ve had the informer on too, to talk about just such matters, and that really, treaties aside or whatever, we in the United States have inextricably been joined at the hip with Great Britain. Now, let me ask you this: at what point did the Monarchs decide perhaps it was best that they just stepped into the background, or did they actually get told to get out of town when Rothschild gained prominence in Britain in the 18th Century?

ALAN - It really happened around the time of Cromwell, Oliver Cromwell. Cromwell was financed, his whole army of Roundheads, their armor, their weaponry, everything was financed by bankers in Holland at the time. And that was really the beginning of where the Kings – and remember too that the Kings were eventually, after they killed off the ones who existed in England, they imported them from Germany and Prussia. The present group who came in, their real name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. In World War I they changed their name to Windsor, which was a place that they were living in, so they thought that they would adopt the name, because it was kind of odd to have the public going off to fight for your king and country with a German name against the Germans. So they changed their name to Windsor, but it’s still officially Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. And these were places in Germany and Prussia, these were areas that that family owned; they were big estates and castles. So they stepped into the background then and they’ve been managed ever since as part of this whole system.

VYZYGOTH - Is there something to truth along the lines that there was a usurpation of the throne by the Windsors from perhaps, would that be the Spencers?

ALAN - Well, this is the way I can see it. After the English Revolution and they killed off Charles, and they did have the data on Charles’ execution, where they were told by this little funding group in Holland: let him escape and catch him, because you need an excuse to execute him, and that’s what they did. They allowed him to escape and then they caught him and executed him. And after that and after the next one they brought in the German groups. Now, the German groups had been specially reared for this very high esoteric religion that runs the world. The present group will be eventually the royalty of the whole planet – that’s why they’ve been left alone. They belong to this society that runs the world.

VYZYGOTH - Well, two things, and I’ll ask you the short one first. Is there some truth to the fact that Di being married to Charles and now having an heir, there is always that claim that there was a usurpation and if that’s true, was she in a bloodline that allowed actually Charles to have an heir that was now kind of like a unification of both? Is that anywhere near correct?

ALAN - It’s interesting, before I go into that, it’s interesting that the media, when they changed her name from Princess Diana to Di, I knew that was the message that she was going to die. And I kid you not, that’s what it was. Lady Die. And she was related to the Stewart family that was the Stewarts of Britain, that Royal Stewarts.

VYZYGOTH - And aren’t they the ones that are claiming that the throne was wrested from them?

ALAN - Yeah.

VYZYGOTH - Okay. Also, we can go into like Merovingian bloodlines and all that stuff, but the thing is, but do the Royals, one, have a special really unique bloodtype? And two, do they all look to, or maybe they are, some – well, connected to the Merovingian line? Did they hold that as something, or is that just basic urban legend?

ALAN - I think a lot of the urban legend is put out by the publicity groups around the Royals. In fact, that’s a fact, because they’ve even done specials on the Royal Family and then eventually, a few years later, the same company will expose the fact that they made a lot of nonsense up about them. They’re constantly feeding us this stuff to keep us mystified and consumed. Personally, I don’t really think that’s really the point, any particular DNA or whatever. I think it’s the fact that they do belong to inbred groups, going back for maybe thousands of years, definitely hundreds. They came out around the Middle Ages more openly under Rosicrucianism, which transformed into different branches, each one keeping its own speciality and forming Freemasonry as well for the system to make sure it was kept under their thumb; it’s their system. Freemasonry is really their system of keeping control. See, this is the whole thing to do with the Cathars and the Albigensians. The last Crusade the Catholic Church had was against the Albigensians and the Cathars and these people were the ones who had a parallel system to the Church, the only difference being they claimed that the Lord of the World was in charge of the world. And they did have two main orders: one for the ordinary people, like all religions – for the masses they had the mass – and for the Elite they had the order called “The Perfecti.” The Perfecti, like all esoteric religions – and all religions have this part in them, by the way – the Perfecti, because you were

perfected, you didn't have to follow the rules that were made for the ordinary people, you would become a god. So they did not pertain to you anymore. It's interesting that not long after that, out came the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, which is called The Rite of Perfection, which is the main one that runs the US today. And I think a lot of these remnants of the Cathars and Albigensians came in with the Puritans into the US, I have no doubt about that at all. And the leading families still run it today.

VYZYGOTH - Two events that took place – let me go back, I think I still want to ask you one other question. Is it true that at one point the Rothschilds, with of course their statements about that if I contract a country's money I care not who makes its laws – was there a time when the Rothschilds and the City of London became preeminent?

ALAN - Personally, again, I think they were brought in to take charge of the Royalty's affairs, remembering this same Royalty had been imported from Germany as well.

VYZYGOTH - Wasn't it William Hanover's money that Rothschilds actually used to bust a move to put them into the situation where they could buy the Bank of England?

ALAN - That's what the claim is. Now, that was the authorized version by the Rothschilds' grandmother. She was the official spokesperson for the family for the authorized book; that they tried to claim they just worked their way up from rags, literally rags to riches. And that they used his money as investment and it was the interest off that investment that supposedly gave them their start – the man still got his money back – supposedly, according to the Grandmother. That was nonsense. They were never rag and bone merchants. They were trained in the best, the highest banks in Frankfurt, Germany. They had been reared and trained to do exactly what they were to do, and I think they came in to look after this Royalty that had also been imported from Germany and Prussia.

VYZYGOTH - Well, then who would have orchestrated such things to bring them along?

ALAN - Again, it was an esoteric society. And I have no doubt at all it's related. Judging from how I know this esoteric religion works, and what I've studied on it, I've no doubt it's related to the Cathars and the Albigensians.

VYZYGOTH - So do you see those two peoples as being somewhat Saturnine?

ALAN - You might say that. They use all the religions – that's the beauty of this in a sense. They use all the religions' symbologies. And they've found places in France, even, you probably remember four or five years ago under Paris, they had gone down through the labyrinths underneath the city; it was on television. They found huge rooms there with the symbology – you had the Star of David, you had the Swastika, you had all the Freemasonic symbols, the Hindu symbols, all over the ceilings and walls. Not chalked or scribbled, but professionally put there and lots of chairs there and so on. You're talking about a religion that uses all of the world's religions and symbologies.

VYZYGOTH - Well, isn't it interesting though that the Vatican saw fit to whack both the Cathars and the Albigensians?

ALAN - It is, and it isn't. When you rule a world, even a world religion, remembering you always, in any major religion, have an esoteric side to it; you can have many-many employees working beneath you, compartmentalized, who don't even know there's another side to it themselves, all down through the ages. And it's interesting, for instance, a lot of the Albigensians were taken into monasteries for refuge, and they became the monks of special orders. That doesn't surprise me at all. So, one part of the Church is true believers in the religion – that's all they know about – and they go after the Albigensians; another part is on the esoteric side of this religion, that takes care of the other side. On every side of every faction there are two sides. There are two sides on every side: the ones who know and the ones who don't.

VYZYGOTH - And does that necessarily beget a synthesis?

ALAN - Yeah. Even in the Civil War, it's incredible to read the Masonic stories of officers and men who were caught by an enemy, and when the bayonet was ready to get put into them, they give the Masonic sign for help, and they were taken in and put into these officers' own homes! – and nursed back to health. This was in authorized books they put out.

VYZYGOTH - Well, when we say: "knowing the handshake," obviously, because we see it flashed so many times, especially with Bush. But, I mean, that runs much deeper than national ties; and that was the same situation in the Revolutionary War as well, wasn't it?

ALAN - Absolutely. There were times when companies of men, British – most of them actually weren't even British, they were Hanoverian from Germany, because this present House, Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, is also part of the Hanoverian

bunch – so they brought all these troops in, and as they were walking through the forest, they would spot these other oncoming ones of the enemy, and they'd literally give their signs and gestures at the front and they'd look the other way and pass each other. That's recorded in history books.

VYZYGOTH - Alright. I'll tell you what. We got a question for you and then I'm going to go ahead and probably pose a question that'll take up the second half of the show. And again, we're with Alan Watt, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and is today the day that you're going to give us a blurb?

ALAN - I hope so, if I don't get shut down again – you never know. I might have get somebody else, just in case, if I don't get out, to put the blurb out for me, just to let people know.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, give me a holler if you need it. But seriously, we'll talk about this after the show. Let me pose this question. It says: "what advice can you give to those of us, who are average working-class people, who don't own land and have average jobs and no savings, as to how to proceed throughout life, given that we are in an artificially created and planned social structure?" Oh!

ALAN - Ah, to be honest with you...here's the thing. You can offer advice till you're blue in the face, knowing that people, most people, are not risk-takers. You could offer them the chance of a lifetime, sometimes, and they'll go off in a different direction, never knowing that they might not get that chance again. They're not risk-takers, and because they're not risk-takers they'll stay put where they are. Most of them. There are people who, regardless of their situation – and again, it all depends on the spouse, because the system depends on the mother. She's a mother wanting her little nest there, and wanting the income to take care of the children – that's natural – that's been abused and used too by the Elite forever. The Romans were favorites for that. So, yeah, in a sense, if your wife is strong enough to go along with it, and if you're a risk-taker, then you have to make the decisions and somehow get out. Yeah, you'll probably drop what you're used to, for what you call your standard of living. But, hey, how long are you going to have it anyway? You're not going to have it much longer.

VYZYGOTH - Well, let me personalize this a bit. If in fact perhaps if I'm letting myself to be much the same as this couple. I mean, one of the things we always resisted, was just being, as Bernays would say, being manipulated as part of the herd. I mean, we didn't hang around with people who wanted to hang around with us because of the kind of car we had. That wasn't going to happen. In other words, we never got roped into the materialism; I think that's the number one element. That might be too facile for your satisfaction, but I think, pretty much, if you understand what happens and you don't get manipulated, I mean, you can only...let's put it this way. I mean, if you're on the Titanic, what do you do? Do you go up the smokestack and be the last one? I mean, what do you think, Alan? I mean, you know, in a way you really can't, you can't avoid it, so the best thing you can do is live, I guess, in a sense, in the system but outside it and not be driven. And as you well know too, if you look for the truth, like Robinson Jeffers said in his poem, be angry at the sun, it hunts in no pack. And so, you know, it's also a life sometimes of, not isolation, but ostracization. So, would you speak to that?

ALAN - Well, it's true, most people have been so pampered, especially for the last 20-25 years or so, where they don't even have to get up to turn their TV station so they can be hypnotized by another station. Everything is at the flick of a switch, instantaneous; and because of that they are giving up their ability for decision-making in many-many ways. That same technique is used on them. They are in a city situation; they want to believe, they are trained to believe, that there's a thousand agencies out there to help them, should they ever get into trouble or become destitute or whatever. It's all fear-based that keeps them actually there. It's fear-based techniques. Well, if they want to live in fear and have their, you know, guaranteed power – it's not guaranteed anymore either – and all the toys they're used to, then stay where you are. If you want to take the risk and do with less and use ingenuity once in a while, or do without once in a while, then take off and go somewhere else with a different standard of living and you will be much freer. You're freer within your own mind – that's all you have, is your mind. All the toys in the world aren't going to compensate and save you. In fact, that was tying you down to the road that you're on, to destruction. You'll hang on to them right down to when they come round your door to give you your final inoculation.

VYZYGOTH - One of the things that we held on to, and to this day, is never to get inured or accustomed or addicted to anything or whatever, that if it was threatened to be taken away from you, it could bring you down to your knees. Just be able to let it all go.

ALAN - You have to. I've talked to people, if you've ever visited people too in hospitals and so on that were dying. You never hear them talking about what they're going to miss, I want my TV or my car, or my favorite toolkit or

whatever it happens to be...

VYZYGOTH - ...or why didn't I spend more hours at the office...

ALAN - ...or did I clean the house properly, you know. None of that stuff. It just isn't there. What they'll talk about are those people, the few people, who said something during their life that made an impact on them. That's what they talk about: meaning, meaning, you see.

VYZYGOTH - Well, well said, and I hope that answers the couple's... Well, at least it gives them something to think about. What I want to do is, we have some more questions, but I think they're germane to what we're going to talk about right now. And I just want to focus on something. A Canadian listener had posed something in the show you were on last, I didn't get to it, about the Industrial Revolution, but I'm sort of thinking about what an interesting time but not very well publicized is what took place, I guess you could say in Europe and in the United States in the mid 19th Century. But I look at it as being key for several reasons. One, we have the Second Industrial Revolution, and the importance that might have, and I want to specify that. Also, you had the Civil War, which was the knee-capping of the United States and I think, a final harnessing of we the people. And third, we also have the writing of the Communist Manifesto, and then later on, in the, what, late 1860s you had *Das Kapital*. I think somehow all of these are related. And so, let me start with the Industrial Revolution. We don't think about it much, but could that have been an element that kicked off and created a divide for the laboratories that would become Capitalism, Socialism or Social Democracy, and Communism?

ALAN - There's no doubt. There's no doubt whatsoever. When you look upon, it's like a general would look upon a war, *a war on the public, continually*, you know that eventually, if you don't put out a front man there to lead a counter-revolution, then amongst the people who are being oppressed they will find their own. So you always put your own ones first, to say all the right things, more clearly and succulently than anyone is saying; and the people will follow them. And so Marx and those boys were put out, because it was all to do with money and capital, and materialism, the whole doctrine of materialism. And sure enough, the public, who were all on edge, ready for revolution, followed the Marxian code, never realizing it would lead them to the same point, eventually, of high industrialization; that's what the Soviet system did. You had many countries, small countries, different countries, different languages and customs, all pushed into one big Union. Very much like the United States, when you think about it; they all have the same letters in some ways, you know, the Soviet Union, the S.U.; the United States is the U.S. - it's a mirror image, you see. One had the Red Star, one had the White Star. You see, it's a mirror image of the same system, working apparently in opposition, but not at all; it's working together to standardize many peoples under one, into a high industrial age.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, might we have seen that in recent times a very key moment, when in this melding, this eventual melding of all economic systems, you see the Soviet Union supposedly disaggregating, you see Eastern Europe being opened up again; and then over here in the United States you see a greater, shall we say, socialization or sovietization. You know, the Republicans keep talking about, for instance, reducing government and it does nothing but expand.

ALAN - Actually we're on par with the ex Soviet Union. We're exactly on the same system as they emerged into, which was meant to happen, and Lenin talked about it. He said, the dictatorship of the proletariat - what he should have really said was, *over the proletariat* - the dictatorship won't last for more than seventy or eighty years, then we go into the next phase, which will be neither completely communist and neither completely capitalist. He was talking about the merging of the two systems into one. And he was only one of many authors who wrote about that at the beginning of the 1900s. So they are exactly on track. What emerged out of the Soviet Union, is a socialistic, almost a Soviet-style bureaucracy, massive stratas of bureaucracies running the whole of Europe, on par with what's happening and coming into place here now.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, I mean, so we all know we are going to go into the same grey existence.

ALAN - It's the design. In fact, Gorbachev, in his last speech, when he was the President, remember, of the Soviet Union, before they brought him over to the US, before he walked across the world giving lectures about the New World Order on Margaret Thatcher's arm, you know. She introduced him all over the planet as the New Soviet. He talked about this, and in his last speech to the Soviet Union, before he came over - this is to the Politburo - he said: You will hear shortly that Communism is dead; he says: don't believe it, we're simply going into the next transformationary stage to push worldwide into the Global System.

VYZYGOTH - Well, there have been a number of defectors, two I can think of, one is Golitsyn. I mean, if you can take what they're saying as true, it's like: "tell the West that Communism died, and they will all go back to sleep." In

fact, if you even talk about Communism, as I've found, you get looked at like it's some kind of like out-of-vogue word.

ALAN - Yeah, you're talking about the Roman Army.

VYZYGOTH - And it's like no, don't think, because that's where we're going to.

ALAN - We are, we are under the Sovietized system, this is what they had. They had the guys coming in with the machine guns, bashing your door in at three in the morning. And this kind of stuff and dragging people off, no trial, nothing, under their own form of "Homeland Security." That was where the whole system was perfected, was the Soviet Union. We are the New World Soviet, it's here. It's just they won't use the same terms.

VYZYGOTH - No. But, you know, it's beautiful, because as I've been talking about that book: "Toward Soviet America" by William Z. Foster back in 1932; he laughed, he goes: "Okay, folks, you call it 'federalization' but you know what it is? - it's Sovietization, and you don't get it, because you called it 'federal.' " And I mean, you know...

ALAN - And remember too with the American Civil War, apart from all the emotional topics and the other topics, which were all very real - it was a takeover of a Northern industrial system, run on banking and debt and credit, of a non-industrial Southern region, which was definitely run on slavery by the majority; you know, that's how it was run. Not all of the people owned slaves, but the big plantations certainly did; but the fact is there was one industrialized system taking over another. Remember, companies take over, and this is what they say, you can do it through diplomacy and takeover: war is an extension of business and politics. And they took it over and then Karl Marx, remember, telegraphed Lincoln and the letter is in the US Congressional Records, from Karl Marx to Lincoln, congratulating him on keeping and expanding the centralized government, which is a fundamental tenet of Communism, of Marxism.

VYZYGOTH - Alright. Well, two things: one, obviously, as we said, there was a mentality, I guess, in the United States, to try to keep the States obviously very powerful and keep a mere, you know, cursory structure or whatever, for some kind of unification. And maybe you needed that for the public defense and such, if you were going to be invaded. I mean, I don't know, but clearly there was an idea that we don't want to be one big happy family, and of course, that did occur, so there, as we said before, there is a trial run of federation. And two, I don't really believe that in the end the Vatican nor Britain or the Monarchs in general, who obviously were represented by the Secret Treaty of Verona in 1822, wanted to see the United States necessarily decimated; they wanted them to go through a certain centralization and expansion of Government, to make them obviously more Monarchical.

ALAN - There's no doubt; and as I say, when they sent Rudyard Kipling over to read his poem on the White Man's Burden, having to take over the world for all the poor souls that couldn't run it themselves. And he said: "We pass the torch on to you" and he read that to the US Senate, because he was a high Mason; that's the only ones who could read things as a foreigner in the US Senate. And that was the official handing over: "we pass the torch on to you." They'd had many meetings in the Royal Institute of International Affairs in England on the fact that Britain, through all the wars that they'd gone through on behalf of London, they were almost destitute, with massive debts. The US would have to take over. It had the manpower, it had the resources, natural and otherwise, to lead the world. So it was decided long-long ago the US would take the lead.

VYZYGOTH - Interesting too, because the time is coming, I believe, for this Fourth Reich to be dashed upon the chessboard out in Asia. But also, when you talk about "passing the torch," I can't let that get by because obviously we have that French Masonic Lady out in New York Harbor called Columbia, who is Isis with her torch; and I also find it interesting, by the way, and certain people who are not particularly happy as I am, not with the 9-11 scholars, their logo happens to be - guess what? - the torch.

ALAN - Oh, what a surprise.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, we have a comment for you, then another question. And like I said, the mid-19th Century is a very interesting time, as it impacts the way we live even today. It says: "The more I reflect on it the more I realize that the Elite ruling this world represents nothing but a [inaudible] trailer park [?]. The Elites absolutely did come over in the Mayflower and subsequent boats. William Percy's wife had a lineage going back through the old royal lines, back through Eleanor of Aquitaine, William the Conqueror and Charlemagne; I know, because I'm married to one of her descendents."

Alright, we got a question for you too. "Has Alan ever made any mistakes in his research that have led him to realize that something important was to be corrected? Also, what are some of the most important formative realizations about

this global agenda that you have come across through the decades, whether it's from making mistakes or not? And finally, can you identify anybody in history who was working for the Agenda, but decided at some point that they wanted to try and stop it? What effect did they have and what can that teach people who want to try and stop the Agenda?" Alright, the first half of this is: whether by trial and error or whatever, have you ever come to some big "aha"-s that changed your way of thinking what you had before?

ALAN - Well you always do, especially personally about your own life and how you see the world; the more you learn the more changes come upon you. And that's called growing, you know. So, that happens, absolutely. Now, sometimes you will come across information put out that you have to really wade through and you'll have one opinion until you find more information on the same topic. It was interesting with Akhenaton of Egypt, how they always portrayed him as being a sort of family man, etcetera, who didn't want war; and I used to think well this guy was probably a good enough fellow, until you realize that when they dug up all the thousands of tablets, reports sent by envoys from their satrapies across the ancient world. There was a war coming towards them and it was taking over, and he totally ignored it right to the very end – it made no sense. Until you realized he was part of this new incoming bunch. You see, these people rule over a country and they don't relate to that country, they are simply rulers; if they move to another place, they will be the rulers of that country or empire. Each time they move they get a bigger and bigger empire. This is an ancient system going back for thousands of years. So, yeah, I changed my mind on that one a long time ago.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, and the second one, I will throw this out; he said was anybody working for, you know, "the Agenda," but decided some..."

ALAN - Blair was one, or George Orwell, who definitely spilled the beans. He fervently believed, he had been trained that what he was working for would help the working poor, and their standards of living and a whole new society. He was picked at Cambridge University and trained as most of them are for the CIA or MI6 or whatever. He fought in the Spanish Civil War on the side of the left wing and became a hero; and when he got to know the Communists that were coming in from other countries, he realized that it was a completely different agenda going to come out of this; a different destination. And he came back to Britain and the Socialist Clubs that used to welcome him as a hero and author, turned their back on him, because he said, look, you're all being led up the garden path to the same destination as the other side.

VYZYGOTH - I look at many of the assassinations and there is more than people really realize, because they were attributed to some other means, of Presidents who got whacked. And I would think also, when they change their minds or go rogue, or have a change of heart even up to Kennedy, that's probably not a good idea.

ALAN - Some of them, like McKinley, I think really didn't even know what was going on. They were out of the loop. They were making decisions, thinking they were the President and the lone gunman picks them out and comes to them and kills them. I mean, this is standard. You don't have to have a guy at the top who even knows the Agenda. You could even put a Pope in there that wouldn't have a clue and they have, in the past.

VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. You know, there might be something to McKinley, regarding the financial situations, which always seem to be one of the things that can get you killed. I mean, obviously, with Garfield as well, and even going back to William Henry Harrison, who may have been a very brutal military man with regard to the way he dealt with the Native Americans. But it's funny that he did not recognize the Divine Right of Monarchs to rule and thirty days later he sleeps with the fishes. You know, and we go on and on, in fact, one of the things too, without getting pedantic, is that - and it's well publicized in the papers of the day; you have James Buchanan getting poisoned at his inaugural party for running afoul as some would believe, and I do, of the Vatican. And here, he lives on. But obviously, some members of his party died, and, I mean, how in the world did we not even find out about this in our history books? You know, and of course, the thing with Buchanan, is he may have been reluctant to want to commence to the Civil War earlier, and it's like, well if you're not going to do that, you know, we have to do an attitude adjustment here, and I guess Buchanan, though he did survive, obviously was pretty much just a bare, you know, semblance of himself. So, with this bit about people changing their minds on the Agenda - yes. Now, the one thing I would ask you – oh we're out of time – I don't even want to start that one – whether or not the whole thing is scripted or whether they are little rogue things that occur and change the course of history.

ALAN - I would always tell people: the biggest heroes that you have, generally work for the other side. They are trained from an early age to be your leaders. That's always been standard in fact. And they will say all the right things, they will appear in fact to be on top of all information, always. They always have to appear to be on top, so that the

bulk of the population will follow them. And they are well funded and well connected.

VYZYGOTH - Sounds like some of the personages we have in our Patriot Networks down here.

ALAN - Well, “patriot” means “it’s a riot pa.” Yeah, that’s what it means. The patriot game is the oldest game in history that’s been used and abused by the leaders.

VYZYGOTH - We have been with Alan Watt, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, I’ll call you back up and see if I can give you any assistance, okay?

ALAN - Sure enough.

VYZYGOTH - Thank you very much for being on with us.

ALAN - It’s a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH - Bye-bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

ALAN WATT

ON

“FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO

WITH VYZYGOTH

Jan 9, 2007

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH - Welcome to another segment of the Grassy Knoll; I’ll get this right: it is January 9, 2007 - there you go. And with us today is Alan Watt and the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com - please check that out if you want to. We’ll talk a lot about his web site throughout today - and thank you very much for coming with us.

ALAN - It’s a pleasure to be on.

VYZYGOTH - A lot of things to talk about, if you will, - a listener had asked for you to come back on, and I know you have gotten, I think, pretty popular out there and - but I said to him: “well, could you bring up a topic you haven’t heard Alan speak to?” I said: “that would be a good idea; I mean, I would like that.” He said: “fine.” And he tabled two possibilities; but before we get to that, what I want to ask you, two things. Now we’re shooting up Somalia, and do you have any ideas, Alan, as to what that’s all about?

ALAN - I've got old books - I generally follow the old books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs with their world policies they've been publishing and putting out there for fifty-odd years or more. And they talked about the whole of Africa and they did mention Somalia and the vast untapped oil reserves that one day they would have to exploit. So you're just seeing the unfolding of a well-laid business plan, where each part of the plan unfolds at the right time according to their strategies. And also Africa - which, we know, is a basket case - it truly is - it's been fomented with wars and all the rest of it - the cultures are destroyed; and according to the old Darwinian theory too, which is true - this part is true anyway - that the superior culture, once it dominates the lesser, the lesser will either have to adapt very quickly or die. And we see that strategy being used in Africa. They have lost their culture; they can't adapt to the West, they don't have the financial resources either; corruption is rampant, because the West has been funding warlords that are just the big Mafia crooks. So, now it's time to go in and clean it up, and that means: taking over and amalgamating Africa, because under the European Union plan, Africa was to become a united continent, like Europe before it joins - and Mandela has been pushing for the united African continent to become into one big power block structure. So all the different countries have to be wiped out basically with their borders and re-amalgamated under this new structure. So we are seeing the push for that now. They have been killing off the Africans for years now with AIDS and everything else, so they are well on their way to where they want to go.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, I think we forget that the first time, I think, we ever heard of **AIDS**, it was associated, I think, specifically with women in Sub-Saharan Africa.

ALAN - **It first broke out really in Haiti and then hit Africa; and it was right after the United Nations' World Health Organization had gone through with free smallpox vaccinations. And you can follow the trail of the smallpox vaccinations and that's the trail of the AIDS.** There is no doubt on that; that's been well exposed by now. Maybe forgotten by some; but it's out there.

VYZYGOTH - We had on yesterday Kevin Annett from out in Vancouver who was chronicling *the genocide of aboriginal people in Canada with that same methodology - and of course, the United States pulled that off with the Native Americans with the smallpox scam as well.* But, you know, isn't it possible to, if we take a look at Sub-Saharan Africa, also, many parts of South America and even South-East Asia, and is it my imagination, or are these cultures - and I would say: had been deliberately de-technologued, you know, whatever that word is. They were not allowed technology; they seem to have been suppressed - could it be because of all that's beneath the very land that these people walk upon?

ALAN - It's a good part of it; there's no doubt on that at all. In fact, if you read the writings of *Cecil Rhodes that was sent into South-Africa primarily - he didn't mention just South Africa; he talked about taking over the whole continent eventually under a long-term plan. But he said that "there's millions of people on this land, doing nothing with it"* - that's what he said. We'll find that kind of statement used by guys like Mill, who was the big economist for Britain in the 1700s, then his son John Stuart Mill took over. *They had all the races: the American Indians, the Africans and a sort of, very much like Adolf Hitler's list of "sub-species" that would either have to adapt; and if they couldn't, they would have to be - and that's what he said - "have to be eradicated."* And *Cecil Rhodes went along with this agenda too. He said: "those who could not mimic the white man, would have to be eradicated, because they are sitting on land which will have to be exploited one day for its mineral and oil*

resources.” So they knew exactly where they were going and **we’re watching the Grand Finale of that as they wipe out the - what they call “surplus population.”**

VYZYGOTH - I guess you are familiar with Roméo Dallaire who had done that “Shaking hands with the Devil” documentary, in which he realized, being a UN military man, that when he went down into Rwanda, that in fact, *the UN nor the Vatican - you can place it on their doorstep as well - had any intention of stopping what was going on down there.*

ALAN - Oh, he was well aware of it. Dallaire - it’s strange enough - see, Dallaire was a military man; he was a General and I guess he spent many-many years in the military, so he had a military mind-set; and he was sending all these reports back to the United Nations, saying: “look, this is going to happen; a man came in; a native came in with the plan, with the maps of the attack and how it is to begin;” and this thing was fomented initially, strangely enough, by France - they had armed one side - France had been arming one side as a paramilitary organization, supposedly “to keep the peace;” these are the ones who eventually went on the rampage and started it all off. Now, Dallaire had all of that information; he sent it to the United Nations and he could not figure out - still doesn’t either; he can’t because of his military mind-set; - why the United Nations simply did not stop it or send them reinforcements. So he was left with a bunch of Belgian troops, who were crack troops, but there were too few of them to do anything about it. *So he went through this whole morass of watching the slaughter, feeling helpless and still sending dispatches off to the United Nations, and he was getting silence in return. He still cannot figure it out that the United Nations wanted this to happen.* And now he works for an NGO organization of expert people, including military people, in one of these new boards that are meant to “bridge the gaps” between peoples. He still hasn’t figured it out!

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, also, Kevin [a Christian Minister] yesterday was a little critical of him, saying, you know, I guess, becoming...alright, I’m not real good with Canadian politics. He is not a Member of Parliament, but he is a Senator, right? And basically, what he thought would happen with Dallaire is they kicked him upstairs and shut him up.

ALAN - I don’t think it was even just that. That’s part of it perhaps, but Dallaire, you see, after that happened, Dallaire left the military; he became a drunk - he went on an alcoholic binge - he was suicidal and tremendously depressed; he went right down to the bottom, because he still couldn’t figure out. His dilemma was the clash of his indoctrination versus his experience. And he couldn’t reconcile the two; he still had to have faith in something - and then he was approached by the United Nations. Now, they have lots of these big NGOs [Non-Governmental Organizations], recruiting experts from different fields into; and these new NGOs are supposedly helping to create dialogue and prevent these things happening in the future. So he has joined the very camp that caused it and brought it on in the first place.

VYZYGOTH - *The NGOs, what is there, about 70 or more now under the umbrella of the United Nations.* Now, I stepped out this morning to pick up a newspaper to find out what the competition is doing, and two things happened. I want to run both by you: one, you know, chemtrails are not new to any of us. I did get a phone call though, when I got back home, from another radio show host South of the Bay, who said: “did you take a look at what’s going on out there?” Such a dry day and the temperature is down in the sixties; he said: “and it’s heavy

as anything.” I said: “yeah, I know, I saw it too.” But a funny thing, you know, what I was saying to him, you know, Alan, you have experienced this as well, I saw somebody who put out an article that really kind of played up the potential pathology of the **chemtrails**. And while I am sure it’s not good to inject something into the air that kind of didn’t come with the earth, you know, my point is to... what I am thinking to myself, it’s like: “look, the Elite’s got to live on this planet as well and I don’t see them walking around with oxygen tanks.” I mean, I am not saying it’s a good thing, but could it be more about weather modification and not necessarily trying to, across the board, weaken all the species. What do you think?

ALAN - I think it’s multi-purpose. These guys never do one thing for one reason; they always have multiple purposes behind it; they get lots of bangs for their buck. And **I do think it’s to affect the people; the people are losing their memory; short-term memory too; even younger people. It’s dumbing them down.** They are way too complacent, but then, if you were on the other side, you would use all of these warfare weapons at this particular time, when *you are bringing the world through the biggest change culturally and otherwise that it’s ever had for thousands of years. You don’t want a thinking, sentient population as you bring all these changes to pass.* **Because this is nothing to where we are to go shortly! There will be big, very big changes are going to occur shortly.** So, yeah, they are breathing the stuff in, but, you know, there are also advanced sciences where they can filter this stuff from their bodies with even portable machines the size of a cigarette pack they could carry around in their pocket. That’s not available to the general public. Very much like the stuff that they use for people with kidney problems, renal dialysis. They have the advanced ones that they could be walking around with, for the Elite; and I am sure that’s what they are doing.

VYZYGOTH - Well, there are some people out there are, I guess, trying to approximate that kind of technology as best they can in a homeopathic sense; and really, probably one of the greatest things that all of us can do is to pay a little more attention and follow the practice of detoxifying.

ALAN - It’s possible, but, see, I don’t like talking as though I’m a defeatist, I don’t mean to sound like that. But *I don’t think the public really realize that what they’re up against. They’re still thinking in terms of all of the information they’ve been given so far. There’s always 3 levels of science on the go simultaneously. Everything that we know from the magazine rack on science to professorship down is the lowest level. Now, most of the diseases today are man-made. They have been made in laboratories* and that’s why the herbalist stuff and so on is not working with it. It’s not working. These are not dummies at the top. They have incredible understanding of how to put together, how to construct bacterium and viruses; and that’s why the normal stuff is not working. These are not normal diseases. And I hate to promote some...there are some terrible quacks out there too, making millions of dollars on people, by selling false information or products, etcetera. People have to beware of this and understand it. Don’t give into fear and simply panic-buy - you got to do some homework first. And *generally you can find the stuff for detoxification in the old herbal books printed up until the 20th Century. Anything that’s supposed to be “new” is nonsense, because herbs have been here for thousands and thousands of years and even the ancient Egyptians had them all catalogued as to what worked and what didn’t.*

VYZYGOTH - Well, when you talk about three levels of science, I ran across this - I wasn’t looking for this, but this comes from Arthur C. Clarke’s “Childhood’s End” written in 1953. You can’t make this stuff up - this is supposedly science fiction. And here’s the quote: “*Far away over the lake something was coming in from the*

West, flying low and fast. Aircraft were uncommon in these parts, unless one counted the trans-polar lines, which must be passing overhead every hour of the day and night; but there were never any sign of their presence save an occasional vapor trail high against the blue of the stratosphere.” So, I don’t know if that’s a coincidence.

ALAN - It’s not a coincidence. *Even H.G. Wells in his book “The Shape of Things to Come” where he is talking about a New World Order and an amalgamated world under a scientifically led Government, which he called “The Freemasonry of the Air” - it was to be an air force that literally sprayed gases all over the planet and, you know, affected the people below. And that was in the 1920s.*

VYZYGOTH - Yeah. I have to share this with you: it wasn’t one of the high points of my radio career. But we had a guest on to speak to, you know, what was happening today with aspartame and MSG, and we were talking about Alzheimers and I kind of said to her; “oh, what’s that disease, again; I can’t remember!” Alzheimer. That didn’t look real good for me.

ALAN - Ah, I know, but as long as it eventually clicks, you know, then you can breathe a sigh of relief.

VYZYGOTH - Well, thanks for the help. But, anyway, another thing that happened when I was out and about...I don’t know if you’ve heard this terminology, and I kind of got myself in a little bit of a fix if I ever go back to this store. Late last night I was going out to cover a sporting event, went into a convenience store and there is guy behind the counter and he was tattooed to the max - an illustrated man. And I took a look at some of it and I remembered seeing him before in the summertime when he was short-sleeved. And I looked at him and he’s got a hat on, with a big, you know, Masons’ G, so I was feeling a little feisty, so I said: “you a Mason?” He says: “yeah.” I said: “what degree?” He said: “33” and I said: “that’s Scottish Rite.” Then he goes on: “are you down?” I went on: “yeah, but I’ll talk to you later.” Now, what is “are you down?” Is this a Mason’s jargon, like are you in the Brotherhood, or what?

ALAN - It can be. There’s a lot of new terms that a lot of them are using; they think it’s trendy.

VYZYGOTH - Well, you know, it’s kind of hip-hop to say: “are you down?” The next thing I was thinking of doing was reaching over to shake his hand, but I would have to have gotten that right, one time only. Alright, now, coming back in the truck: I have it tuned to the Fascist Nazis that are on all the AM stations; Hannity and the boys and Glen Beck that is especially repulsive; and he’s got on Rick Santorum and I guess what he was a recently defrocked Senator from Pennsylvania - so, I am listening to this guy and I really don’t know who it is yet, but I am hearing Rick and hearing Rick, and I think: well, I don’t know who it is, but it is probably Santorum. And he is going on and on and on, just like Beck does about ban all Islam and Liberals and they all suck, they are all the reasons for everything in the world - and now he is coming out with some kind of policy center or organization called: “American Enemies.” I go to his web site and I am thinking to myself: “Where is this guy coming from and where in the world was he raised?” I mean, this is just flat-out hate-mongering and I can’t believe it! And I look at him, you know, he’s a backhand and a half of all people [?] - I could take it from Jessie Ventura maybe, but not him; but, I mean, you know: “American Enemies” - what is going on here?

ALAN - You will probably find he is - *see, I’ve noticed that most of the things that happen in the public limelight, are just a drama for the public.* And it really woke me up when Nixon came out with the scandal and his drama

of “he didn’t lie to the people,” etcetera, and we thought that was the last of Nixon, and yet, Nixon hadn’t been demoted. It wasn’t until he died, we found out that all that time afterwards he was the main go-between for setting up the policies for the coming China - full time! And that was kept secret from the public - that was the most important job the US could possibly give him at that time.

VYZYGOTH - I remember during that period also. I happened to be driving into Bergen county in New Jersey - not in the neighborhood I lived in, but coming upon this rather tony house, you know, in a tony neighborhood; and I saw a suite out in front, and I said to the guy I was driving with: “what’s that all about?” He said: “that’s Nixon’s house.” He finished his days out in Park Ridge, New Jersey, at least on the East Coast. And moving along, as far as the topics that a listener wanted to at least hear you speak to. And this is one of them; and that is: “What about money? Money as we know it today. If Civilizations have more or less repeated the same behavior and the same pursuits, was money always the always there, and if so, did it ever really work?”

ALAN - Yes, it always works when it’s there; it always works in the same way, because money is an artificial - actually it’s a deviant creation. It’s not a natural creation; it’s a deviant creation; it comes between people who barter real goods and exchange things, so the third man becomes the boss: the guy who gets you to believe that money is the equivalent of what you’re selling or trading. He becomes the boss over you, because ultimately he always decides what it’s worth; and then in from that comes taxation - it’s hard to tax grain off people and get armies to go around - even to get an army together is very difficult to do: you can’t hold them together without money to pay them. Money is THE unnatural creation itself. And it’s interesting that even in Scotland up until about the 1700s in the Highlands, nails were worth more - in fact, they traded nails for money, because at least it was practical. They could use them. Most folk used to barter, even in the Southern States, up until the property taxes came in, people used to barter even their labor, and they had to eventually *get jobs to get into the system to earn money to pay taxes* when that law came through.

VYZYGOTH - I don’t know how you feel about this, but I’ll run it by you and whatever you have to say is fine. I look at - you know, it says in Scripture that “the love of money is the root of all evil.” The LOVE of money.

ALAN - Yes, well, they had to, because when the Catholic Church wrote that they had already been using money since 800 BC. So they depended upon money for the taxation to keep the Church going; they had to re-write that part.

VYZYGOTH - Well, what I am thinking is that money always seems to be included in, shall we say, a wrong-minded power grab and it seems to have been this way through almost every civilization. I read the *Babylonian Woe* [by William T. Still], which was very interesting, where I guess the author right there chronicles what took place in Sumeria. And you’re no stranger to this either, but is it that every civilization, no matter how far back, and as much as anybody can really know about such things - is there a process where almost every culture, every civilization went through the barter and then somebody – and this is where I’m going with the more or less “Evil” side – but then somebody gets it in their head: “hey, we can run this scam, with having something that represents something else.”

ALAN - That’s right. Well, that all came from the ancient times. If you were to take the Phoenicians, the Phoenicians were THE world traders for hundreds of years - and I don’t think that they disappeared, they just

transformed into another people as time went by. Even their name is occultic. What they were doing even thousands of years ago, was: standardizing the old world, the ancient world - because initially they'd come in, in trade routes. They'd barter, straight swaps: this for that - and then, the next time they'd come, they definitely went for the women - they wrote about it, their techniques. They would send out a little boat off from the main ship to shore; set up a bonfire at night; put some wine and even beer there and jewelry for the women; and the women were always more adventurous than the males and they would come to the fire first, they would pick up the jewelry, etcetera, and then the men would come in and they'd get a little drunk and then the guys would row back out from the main ship and join them - and that's how they would get them into their system. Their whole port system was called "customs" - what they did, was study the customs of the natives and then found out the weak points to exploit them; how to exploit them. So they traded with them a few times, and then the next time that they went back, they would say: "you would have to..." they would only accept money; and the people would say: "what's money?" - and they would show them what it was. Then they would leave the representative there, who was really a banker, who would dispense the money to them and then get real wealth in return. They'd bring real goods to the banker. So when the ship came next time, they had money to use for their trading. That's how it started.

VYZYGOTH - On this end of this last civilization, however far you want to go back, maybe to the beginning of the last Millennium; could we fix the Templars, *the Knights Templar* as perhaps the ones who came up with the idea of, you know, what I would say as "representational money?"

ALAN - I don't even think they were. The Knights Templar are couched in mystery, because it wasn't a new idea - it was simply a re-emergence of an old idea recurring again; so they had to have known what their goals were at the very beginning. And *they had connections in the Middle East, to begin with, when they had even set up the Order*. The Nine Knights, again it's *this 9 Cabalistic Knights* who go into the Middle East and just *set up on the Holy Mount*. They would have to be friends with the people there to be allowed to do that in the first place, before they got their Charter from the Pope. So *they were already being in cahoots with* certain - we call them *Secret Societies in the Middle East, like the Ismaelis*, you see - they were already in cahoots with them. But they were given the honor of bringing in the first - and it's not really true, they weren't the first to do it - *but they certainly made it a worldwide system of banking, where you could deposit money in London, go to the Middle East and withdraw it with your cheque*: they would give you a note and you could withdraw it in the Middle East and vice versa. *So they were an international banking group*.

VYZYGOTH - They're running a commercial, which is fairly humorous with Capital One, I wonder if you have ever seen these characters, the Medieval characters.

ALAN - No.

VYZYGOTH - Supposedly they are running the banking system now, since I guess the plundering is over with and the hordes are all done. And it got me wondering, though - was there any kind of considerable banking system that you are aware of through your research, that took place in Medieval and Monarchial Europe?

ALAN - *The Knights Templars became the bankers of the whole of Europe* and royalties put their whole treasuries in their hands. And even after they were supposedly extinguished, that wasn't true at all in England - *they still*

run England - and the Chancellor of the H-Chequer is a Templar, a Knights Templar position even today. That's like the head of the Treasure Department still today. He is appointed by Parliament. And the H-Chequer was the H-Q of the Knights Templars for London. That's still there today. That's for the legal system that comes from, the Bar Association that's part of the H-Chequer Society - they call it the Temple Bar. That's still all Freemasonic and the H comes from the floor - it's like a square between buildings, which is a chessboard: that's where they made their deposits, what was owed and what they had lent; what they were getting in, as profit. That was done on a chessboard, a huge chessboard, about a hundred yards long. That's where that comes from.

VYZYGOTH - That's like the floor in the Masonic Lodges.

ALAN - It is.

VYZYGOTH - Let me ask you: with Exchequer once - if not a title of Nobility but of respect, I mean, was it something like with Barristers being Esquires and of course, nobles and stuff being Sir? Was the Exchequer something of a merit?

ALAN - Oh, it still is. I mean, *this is still on the go today; it hasn't changed: it's still Knights Templar, they never disappeared. Their H-Q is still in London* - and as I say, the Chancellor, they call it the "Chancellor of the H-Chequer", is still appointed every time a Parliament sits. They appoint somebody to be the Chancellor. That's the man - it's like your Treasury Department. That's what it is, in fact.

VYZYGOTH - Are you familiar with that information about the Lost Thirteenth Amendment?

ALAN - I have heard bits about it.

VYZYGOTH - I don't know valid it is, it seems so, and some reputable sites had the language of that, and of course, that never came to be, because somehow it disappeared during the war of the 1812 and the Thirteenth Amendment as we know it, I guess freeing the slaves, doesn't pop up for another, gee, you know, almost 70 years later. But, I mean, could it have been that it was valid? That the Thirteenth Amendment was warning people about what? - that those who hold ranks of nobility in the United States should not be in Government, and that would be obviously the Sirs and those who were knighted; Exchequer and perhaps Esquire. The only thing about that is it might have been one of those things that sounded good to do, but when you consider how many lawyers were in the framers, I don't know if that was going to get too far.

ALAN - I couldn't really see it happening. Franklin himself said that "we have adopted British law, because it was the best law that he could find," that's what he said himself. Even the Common Law came from Britain. And so, even in his day; and he had no qualms by going over and meeting the Rothschilds - he met the Rothschilds, you know - Franklin; in fact it was him that discussed with Rothschild how the American script money worked, and I think personally because they were in cahoots, that's my own opinion. This was to be a worldwide system and I think even the Revolutionary War was a bit of a scam, because there were British lodges that were part of the military, that still put on display Washington's signature in their lodge books when he used to cross the lines and join their lodge meetings. And he wasn't the only one either; a lot of his officers did the same.

VYZYGOTH - It's interesting that you should say that because there's something I wanted to bring up to you in

the second half of the show and I will do that just like you were talking about the scam of the Revolution. Before we go any further, though, it's 29 minutes after the hour - and we haven't talked much about the web site, Alan, and I have not spoken to you, I guess, for maybe a month, six weeks or so. What's new on your web site that people can go and check it out?

ALAN - There's more shows now that I have done; they're all free for download - there's a lot they can go through; in fact, they will find a lot of the answers to the questions that they e-mail me are discussed in previous talks on various shows - and I'm on Television tonight from Louisiana, although it's available now from satellite as well, worldwide. And that's from Hesham Tillawi.

VYZYGOTH - I am not familiar with that. How can people tune that in?

ALAN - They can get it in Louisiana on, I think, channel 15; it's also on satellite television as well. It's on my web site anyway, if they want to check it.

VYZYGOTH - When you have your worldwide on Amazona satellite?

ALAN - I don't have it myself, but this particular show will be.

VYZYGOTH - And that's happening tonight? And that would be seven-thirty...

ALAN - It's about seven, I think...that's seven-thirty, that's right.

VYZYGOTH - Okay, right. Just ask me about your web site, I'll tell you.

ALAN - And there's more books that will come out this winter, if I have time to do it. It's kind of hard to run everything yourself, as you know. When you're trying to write and do your own dishes and all the rest of it and answer all the e-mails and just survive - but I've got to do it this winter and get more stuff out, more DVD-s too; plus there's stuff for sale on the site if they want it that I've done it as well.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, then it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com - I will tell you one thing, though; that has got to be the most colorful home page I have ever seen.

ALAN - Strangely enough, I mean, it's attracting an awful lot of attention - the right kind of attention too - because I've had big hits from the authorized front-men who supposedly speak for everyone else. Big hits and offers as well, if I would just compromise on certain things - and I haven't, of course.

VYZYGOTH - Well, let me ask you this; you don't have to answer it, but that will be a "yes" anyway. Have you been approached by any of the two larger, as they're called, alternative networks down here?

ALAN - I probably have; I've had so many offers from all of the ones in the US - even from *the UK, because there's some authors out there, spinning a lot of disinformation along with the truth, which is called "counter-intelligence."* I've got offers from there as well; I also had the guy who makes most of the movies for these Big Boys approach me, he phoned me up in the summertime, and talked for about two hours, and he wanted to come up right away and do a movie with me. He'd just come back from Britain, doing the Big Boys' ones over there; and the only thing was *I wouldn't go along with the alien agenda*, and I think he got the message. *You*

know, the space alien stuff and the reptilian stuff and all of that; and that's the last I heard from him. So I've had the offers to come in; and more - I could say a lot more, but I won't on the air.

VYZYGOTH - When was the last time that you went back to the UK?

ALAN - Oh, it was about in 1990.

VYZYGOTH - The reason I ask this, because invariably, every couple of weeks somebody from the UK will e-mail me, come upon the show somehow in some way, and they all decry the fact that there seems to be a lack of that being generated in the UK itself; now, one, if that is true, I mean, not that they would be lying, but, you know, that might be a misconception. But if that is true, do you have any idea why that would be?

ALAN – What specifically?

VYZYGOTH - Well, he was saying like the shows that we do here, you know, my show, your show - it doesn't seem to be generated in the UK; they're always listening to what's taking place in North America. Now, if that is so, could you think of any reason why this isn't being picked up with the same fire, more or less, in the UK?

ALAN - *The UK is far more socialized* - and I grew up in a socialized system; it's hard for most folk in America to imagine. You grow up in *a system where everything is authorized by Government Ministries*. Even as you grow up, they are the ultimate authorities; *it's the Big Brother of George Orwell* - and so, because of that, the public are more trained into accepting the status quo; even if they might not like it, they accept it much more readily. They can see no alternative; they feel hopeless, actually, that's the word for it: they feel hopeless and powerless under this monstrosity of a system, this totalitarian type system. Britain has been at this game much-much longer of psychological warfare through media control, than the US. And again, in Britain there are far fewer television stations. When I grew up, there was only one; that was the BBC owned by the British Government, you know. And it was until later that they brought in more stations, so they've had *no alternative way of looking at things*.

VYZYGOTH - *All that might be an indication of where we'll be in another decade or two*, in a sense that...

ALAN - *Oh, sooner!*

VYZYGOTH - Yeah. And that is...you know, I got to kind of say this to you, Alan: one of the things that's really bothering me lately, is that the people who listen to shows like this, you know, to RBN, GCN or whatever, it's been hitting me that perhaps the same thing that we kind of ridicule, *the drooling masses for being sedated by mainstream news*; I am getting this awful feeling that the same thing is happening on this side of the street.

ALAN - Oh, I'm sure, I'm sure. You see how intelligence works. Because *Governments have Intelligence and Counter-Intelligence Departments*. They are not idiots here - it's not like they are novices. They run the system; they always have. Every country has. And *it's not important who gives you the information that you are trying to avoid at times, because most of the information is extraneous*. It's superfluous; *it's meant to overload you*. So if you avoid the news and then avoid all the little "who said this and did that" and all the rest of it and all the drama, you turn into the Patriot stations, and they're giving you the stuff that you have missed! So it doesn't matter who gives it to you, as long as you get it! You understand, that's how it works.

VYZYGOTH - Well, I'll tell you what: you know, listening, like watching TV, is passive. Not that it's not good to do. But I think that at a certain point, and you know, one of the big catch phrases that seems to be on the Alternative Patriot Radio is the whole story about the frog gradually being boiled. But the thing is, I am starting to get the feeling that there is a whole lot of frogs on this side of the street that are getting boiled.

ALAN - Oh, there are; there are. And disinformation that's out there too. I keep telling people: it's not a matter of "getting something back," like you get America back; I don't know what they mean by that; what era are they talking about? Who controlled the country then? You can't get things back - history doesn't work that way. All you can do is go outside of the alternative they are giving you, and take off in a direction that they never chose or one that they don't control.

VYZYGOTH - Ah, yeah, and that's something that I'd like to touch upon a little bit later. And we've got plenty of things to talk about, but on the other hand also, there is a lot of people out there if one of them simply wants to make a comment or ask a question, by all means send an e-mail to vyzygoth@hotmail.com, and put anything by you want to. Regarding civilizations, well, and I'm hearing a lot of people, again, on this side of the street, talking almost New Age, if not exactly New Age - about how, you know, this collective consciousness and we could all make things better - and I know, before we came on the air or just actually in the beginning of our interview, that you don't want to sound pessimistic, but *sometimes you have to call something what it is!* And that's just the way it is, folks; and you are born in a certain epoch and that's the way it goes. But, you know, I don't see how that's going to happen and here is where I'm going with this: what I would say to some people or I have, and that is: if it were so, that people could rise up and create a civilization that didn't have a corrupt oligarchy, my point is: it would still be around today. I mean: have you see any - or have you gotten any kind of whiff, of any civilization throughout time that kind of reached some kind of bliss, if you will, or, you know, some Shangri-La?

ALAN - Once again, you have to do a mind twist to understand what normalcy is. We have a cultural "normalcy" that's been given to us; we think it's normal, because it exists. There are many ways that society can go. Lenin said it himself. Lenin knew it, because he was taught by the bankers; they understood the economics and economics down through the millennia. They understood cultures. We know, for instance, that when the Roman army came into Europe they looked at a society that was completely different from theirs, which they had adopted actually from the Middle East. In Europe, they said that *there was no marriage in the tribes, especially in the Celtic tribes*. The women all lived in the center of the tribe, where they were safe; they brought up the children communally. The women, as always, were the gatekeepers to any sexual contact - they said "yes" or "no" or "come here" or "go away;" and there was no stigma attached to that. The only ones who mated up were the older ones who found someone that they could get along with and really knew well - because no-one understands their spouse when you're 16 or 18 - it's impossible; you don't know yourself. So that was afoot *when Rome, the actual Roman religion came in, the first law that they made mandatory was marriage, and marriage for life. That was the Middle-Eastern system they then re-introduced into there.* And of course, the Celts had no money either; they didn't need any money.

VYZYGOTH - So, what you say, I mean are you saying that that culture was about as close as it got?

ALAN - Yes, that was normal for its day; the tribe took care of the tribe; the people took care of the people -

everybody in the tribe was valuable, because the old saying was understood; it wasn't just in the Middle East where they had said that *"if you help others, you are helping yourself," because one day it might be your turn to be helped, to need help.* And so everyone in the tribe was fed, everybody was important to the tribe; elders were respected - they had wisdom. They had wisdom to pass on to the younger, as opposed to today; most of the elderly today have acquired no wisdom - they have been indoctrinated just the same as the young. So it was a completely different way of living, and they didn't have any monetary problems or taxation, or going off to have to work for companies and all that kind of stuff. They grew their own food, they hunted, and they protected their own.

VYZYGOTH - Did that culture fall to invasion?

ALAN - I think invasion, partly. But here is the thing with money - *the money boys always know and they say it themselves in their own writings - you can always bribe certain people within every culture. And then you introduce a secret society and once you have both of them working, then you can control the culture.*

VYZYGOTH - Right. Then it would seem then, just like what you said, that there always will be - because it comes to the flesh also, that there will always be some who will give up their own.

ALAN - Oh, within every people. You see, the traits you'll find with those at the top can be found within certain people at the bottom as well. I know people who left school at ten, lived on welfare all their life, and I am telling you they could scam you out of anything. They can scam the system; they have the natural same - I'm not talking about all of the people; I'm talking about some of them that I've met. They just instinctively know how to benefit personally from everyone else's misery. It's a psychopathic trait. So you'll find the same traits in certain people at the top as you will at the bottom of society.

VYZYGOTH - I am trying to get somebody on from an organization, whose title is an anagram "fire." And it has to do with more or less watchdogging universities and their apparent propensity toward - you know, "fascist" might be too strong a word, but to a certain kind of militancy or friction; far from what I think you and I remember universities to be. And especially, when I went, you know, on the turn from the 1960s and the 1970s - I mean, with all that was going on in the United States and elsewhere; I mean, PhD-s, a lot of them were at the vanguard of trying to make change; and they were very student-friendly, very much for free speech; and this doesn't seem to be the case anymore. So I want someone to come on and speak to it, because some kind of censorship is going on that's extremely, you know, extraordinary, to say the least - but at the same time, Alan, what I'm seeing happening, when I was at the university here, there was this tendency, I think, for academics and it trickled down to the students, that this idea that socialism is going to be the answer for this Millennium. One, are you picking that up?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - You know, why would be - what are these people thinking about; just like we said, you know, when are we going to assume that everybody who is a socialist is going to be a good guy?

ALAN - That's how they're presenting it; it's the whole dialectic. Look at the fascists; look what they are doing; so here is the opposition to fascism, which is socialism, which is nonsense, because if you go into history, they are

really one and the same thing. They really are.

VYZYGOTH - Yes, but there seem to be things happening here and it doesn't make sense to me: this infringement upon what I consider free speech and when I saw a lot of it happen with students who were reputable students; I knew them across four years, their whole academic - their whole college careers. I mean, they would - and some of them felt the way that I did and Harry did; and would go ahead and in the paper state it, back it up; and because the prof didn't agree with it - actually got pissed at the kid - and wound up being vindictive and punishing him with lower grades. I just can't, you know, for the life of me, I couldn't believe it that they would be that small; but that's what seems to be arising on campuses and I am not so sure that this is what Dr. Leonard P. [?] was talking about, that was taking place in the universities in Germany prior to World War II.

ALAN - Yes, I think, down the road they will want some kind of reaction from the public. They know they are going to get it actually, when they bring on their whole system. We have only seen, actually we have only smelled the outer echelons of it - but the rest is coming. **When they mention a New World Order, it's a totally different way of living for everyone. And, when they mean completely - they mean, completely! So completely that most folk would simply break down at the sudden change if they have to go through it. It's to be a world where you can do nothing without permission. You can't marry, you can't pick a mate; everything will be done for you, decided for you - even if you can breed at all! And this is only one part of the Agenda** - this is the ongoing story, the never-ending story. We are the *clay* on the potter's wheel, and they can keep re-shaping us and re-shaping us forever - that's what they believe.

VYZYGOTH - Well, just what you said *paraphrased exactly what **George Bernard Shaw said in that famous comment of his in the Epilogue of "An Intelligent Woman's Guide To Socialism"***— You're going to be forcibly fed, and be forcibly dressed, and told where to live; and if you didn't have the industry to do this, they'd execute you in a kindly manner.

ALAN - Yes, and he also wrote "*Man and Superman*," and he said that those who could not become "supermen" and come through the change, must perish - they couldn't be allowed through. All the defective types, you know. That's how he phrased it.

VYZYGOTH - We got a question for you too. A listener is asking: "What is the purpose of the Nasco Super-highway, if they are just going to collapse the US economy soon?" You might take that, Alan into two parts.

ALAN - Yes, because everything is ongoing. You see that they'll want- **they must transport troops up and down the country at the right time, heavy equipment, fast, anywhere in the country.** These main highways will have branches off; they are already building the branches all across the country from East to West as well, for fast transportation - you see, **we all have to get moved into "habitat" areas in one phase of this Plan, and then gradually be reduced in population over the next hundred, two hundred years or whatever. This is the "never ending story" as I say - so in the meantime as we go through the chaotic periods, they know there's going to be...people will rebel only when their back's to the wall and then it's an unorganized mob. However, they want to be able to get there and control them. That will come.**

VYZYGOTH - Also, the Nasco people are lying about the project and it was funny, because they said that they

weren't going to build another highway, they were going to just expand maybe 35 and then you turn around and this group of Ferroviario, [?] a Spanish construction outfit, in a PR release said they are going to be building a new highway. You know, so anyway, on that web site - the Nasco Corridor, I believe it is - they are lying to us; but also - I don't know if this was the case of the Trans-Canadian Highway or the QE but is there anything interesting that you should say about the quick transportation of materiel and military personnel, because the United States interstate [highway] system was built with that precisely in mind. Are you familiar with that?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - That's why every, I think, ten miles or so they have to have a straight mile for landing aircraft. Anybody who's driving on the interstate, you go check it out. *You go any more than ten miles and you will come to a mile straightaway, no matter where you are*. And so, it makes only sense: *if we're going to do this American Union thing, that this also would be taking place as they build arteries, you know, further into Canada, into, I guess, Mexico, Central America* - and they are talking about going down to the Cape, aren't they?

ALAN - Absolutely. Right from North to South; it's the whole way through - and it's also going to be linked up from East to West. And it's so interesting, too, because 69, coming up through Ontario - it's so funny, because 69; and *we've had 69 here for, I don't know, maybe a hundred years, and so has the US had one, and it's just those two of them will be linked together, that these both happen to be called "69" - what a coincidence, eh?*

VYZYGOTH - Oh, yes, yes - and you know, somebody sent me something along with that, because nobody could figure out why in the world that, you know, up in Michigan in nowheresville, they going to build this gigantic, I don't know - is I-69 up there right now?

ALAN - Yes, there is one in Michigan. That's the one to join with the 69 in Ontario.

VYZYGOTH - So, I mean, I got it. *Everybody was wondering, why in the world are you worried about this - but they don't realize that this is just a piece of the puzzle*. Alright, the second half of this e-mail says; "the timeline does not work; we should still have years and years of buying cheap crap from China, if the high is as big as they say it will be." Now, if you want to comment to that - also, I've got something that just happened recently. So, Alan, do you want to take a shot at that?

ALAN - Well, they can keep it going for a long time. We know, though, that Shelley-Ann Clark, who actually drafted up all the negotiation booklets for the Free Trade negotiations when they had that - that was the precursor to NAFTA - and it's more important to NAFTA, because everything is in the preamble; that's how law always works. It gives you the definitions of the terms in the Preamble. She drafted them all up; and she said that by 2010 - she said 2005 would be a public admission to the unification of the Americas; and sure enough, March 2005 we had that at Waco, Texas, when they all signed the Agreement - and this is until in the late 1980s, early 1990s she came out with the stuff - I've got it on tape. And she said: "in 2010 it would be completed" - you see? Now, I think that the 2012 is the admission now that the United Nations is officially "the Government of the World," the Supreme Government of the World, with all the sub-ones below it. You'll have the United Americas Parliament - which is supposed to be based in Montreal, according to Shelley-Ann Clark. It will be a sub-Parliament under the Supreme Parliament of the World, of the United Nations. And Africa must be brought

under that by that time too; so that's why the push is on for Africa.

VYZYGOTH - You know, somebody sent me an e-mail up in your way and kind of lamenting the fact that, I guess, Quebec is talking secession again and might get it this time; so I just got back and said "let them secede; we're all going into the North-American Union anyway."

ALAN - Yes. You see, there are two systems working here. You have your *front system, which we think is politics*. And if you read every book put out by the Council on Foreign Relations, generally financed, they'll tell you on the front page, financed and founded by the Rockefeller foundation - they pay for the publishing - it will say the Council on Foreign Relations is a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and it is a *non-political body*. And if you read their books - their own books - put out there, all they're discussing, to the average person will seem to be politics, but it's NOT politics. See, ***politics is the game for the public to believe in. That's the lower game; that's the Punch and Judy Show for the public - the wrestling match. The real Agenda is not politics - it IS an Agenda.*** There's no politics involved in the Agenda. And that's why they can safely say that.

VYZYGOTH - It's the *rude awakening* and then I think people will understand that folks like us have been telling the truth - that, YES, it's been a conspiracy and it's also been in secret and it has happened and that is: while everybody is yapping about Democrats and all of this, and this and that - and it's like what you guys don't realize and what you are not being told, and this North-American Union thing is going to be fast-tracked to 2010 and then, what are you going to do when you turn around and say: "I never heard of this!" Hello, we've been trying to tell you!

ALAN - Right after 9-11 happened, within about two or three months and then reaffirmed later on through different news blurbs, it was said that the CIA and CSIS - that's the Canadian branch - are now completely amalgamated. In March 2005, when they showed it on television here - the unification of the Americas; Fortress America - they said: our taxation bureaus, including customs duties for imports, etcetera, would be shared between the countries from then on. Now, bureaucrats do not work quickly. Do you realize that all of that had to be set up years before 9-11 even happened for that to come into place and actually start working right away after 9-11? Nine-Eleven was the excuse but they had already done it all on paper; they had done all the legwork and the footwork and the leveling of the systems, to amalgamate them, long-long before that.

VYZYGOTH - One of the things that I was watching - and C-SPAN sometimes will have this on - that through the mid-nineties there were all these groups I never even heard of; and here again, is the bane of the world today, I think too, is that you've got Non-Governmental Organizations operating in every level of Government. Unelected people who are making policy; and you can't throw them out, because you never brought them in! But, I mean, here is Rockefeller with, you know, the American Council of this and something of that, and there is Gergen [?] up there and Albright up there and they were all talking about this economic integration back in the mid-nineties! And nobody knew, because, you know, in a way, it was on C-SPAN but, you know, it's almost like hiding in plain sight! Nobody really is paying attention and if they are, they can't figure it out and turn the switch anyway!

ALAN - **They cannot believe that this could have been planned such a long time ago. And yet, H.G. Wells put a book out, called "The Open Conspiracy."** Now, he worked - it's admitted now by the British Government that

he was a propagandist for the British Empire, for Britain, for the Crown itself. He was the one who coined the phrase “The War To End All Wars” for World War One, to get all the young guys in, idealistically. He put the book out, *The Open Conspiracy*, where he laid it all, the agenda right out, in his book - it was non-fiction! And he worked with all the top professors in Cambridge and Oxford, who gave him the information to write into his book. You go even further back from him to **Karl Marx** - and he talked about a Unified Europe, a Unified Americas and the Asian Pacific Block, and special “most favored nation” trading status - back in the 1800s he was using that term. That’s what we’re giving to China now!

VYZYGOTH - And then free trade was a very operative word back then?

ALAN - Yes, but **the “most favored trading nation” status was part of the John Dee agenda written in the 1500s with Queen Elizabeth the 1st! So you are looking upon a very old plan and that’s what most people can’t their heads around. They can’t believe we have been conned for hundreds of years!**

VYZYGOTH - Well, that’s correct; and secondly a lot of people, who are in the last stage of denial, when I talk to someone - eventually, and I say: “look, you can read it for yourself!” And of course, the last defense, the last thing they throw at you - and I understand - is: “well, why would they go ahead and publish this?” And I say: “well, on one hand, it could be the sheer arrogance of the fact that you ain’t going to do anything about it anyway!” We got a couple of more comments real quick - this individual might have come in a little bit late. So, “what is the end game for the Patriot Movement?” Just pure chaos, when the patriots fight the NWO? Alright, you don’t mind me stating that we just went through that, but, Alan, you are just saying that it’s the “ying and yang,” right? It’s part of the Dialectic.

ALAN - It’s the dialectic. Albert Pike - you can’t tell people often enough: they always give us our leaders. ***Freemasonry always supplies you with the leaders for every side!*** *And the leaders come out saying all the stuff that you’ve been using as scuttlebutt at little meetings or talks with friends - that’s the intelligence-gathering.* They say all the right stuff and then gradually - they are the Superheroes, you see? We follow the stars; we won’t follow ordinary people - we want gods to follow. So they appear to be gods and superhuman. We follow them and follow them - and eventually you are giving all your faith to them and gradually they’ll bring in the dialectic process, where they’ll say: “well, here is the guy from the head of the World Bank,” for instance; and psychologically that floors you, when he admits: “you are under World Government already.” You gradually have been brought around to accepting the fact that you are already done for - by the leaders that you were following to take you away from this, you see?

VYZYGOTH - But, you know, in my situation, if I have done anything abet, you know, to the brainwashing of the people who supposedly get it, you know, I don’t know that I’ve done that. I am staying out of the Networks and the Networks not wanting me. I don’t have to sell crap, and I don’t have to lie to people; but I do believe that Networks, you know, one of the casualties of war is truth; but also when advertising comes in...

ALAN - Oh, absolutely. I’ve been on shows where they flog gold and silver and a lot of other stuff besides. And I’ve turned a lot of shows down; I won’t go on them if they’re flogging stuff they claim are cures for everything; I will not make money off those who are suffering - and there’s plenty who will. The gold and silver boys too, I keep telling them: “look, it doesn’t matter what you’re selling, if it’s gold and silver or porcupine quills or sea-

shells. Whoever runs the system and gives the value is running your life!"

VYZYGOTH - A comment coming in from the UK of all places, the individual writes: **"Regarding students, here in the UK universities are being told to look out for 'would-be terrorists.' It seems that campus grounds are recruiting grounds for the brainwashers. If they open their mouth, it might spell trouble. We have new laws being introduced that make it easier to round up mentally-ill people, even if they haven't committed a crime. I guess it's 'pre-crime arrest' or 'thought criminal.' They will re-define 'mental health' to incorporate those that question their Government and probably round up into military Halliburton-type prisons without a date for trial."** I tell you what? That's a bright cookie over there; thank you very much for that e-mail.

ALAN - That's true. *That's also in Canada, because in the late 1990s Allan Rock - who was in charge of the law system for the government of Canada - single-handedly drafted up an omnibus crime bill, which is identical to the Patriot Bill later passed in the U.S. Where they can arrest you for anything at all without reason, and hold you indefinitely. And it was never explained then, when nothing was happening apparently in the world, why he rammed this through without any opposition and why everybody else allowed it to even go through. Now, of course, we know. It was for what was to come in the future. So, they are way ahead of us all. These guys work out the world and the future like a business plan - they look at all possible oppositions from different types of humanity, and they actually start grooming the leaders years before they make the move to cause the event to happen.*

VYZYGOTH - One more comment and we're running over, so let me get this out. They write: "They already control our choices by limiting what is available, and having us choose among an impoverished selection. Yet the illusion of choice seems to satisfy most people. I suppose it could get worse." And it will. Alan Watt - the web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com There were two items that I wanted to speak to; I didn't get to them and I really - if I can, I'd like to save them for another date. Would that be alright?

ALAN - That would be fine.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, Alan, thanks very much again for coming on, and we'll see you in a short time.

ALAN - Sure enough, it's been a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH - Bye-bye.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT ON “FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO WITH VYZYGOTH

January 26, 2007

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Now it’s Friday, the last one we’ll see in this month. It is the 26th, it is 2007 and with us today is Alan Watt for a second time this month; and we haven’t really talked too much, but what we’re going to do – he doesn’t seem to mind so much and we know we’ve got questions and comments from you, folks, so there’s plenty to do today and there was something that was pressing on my mind that I would like to address also, that I kind of alluded to when I was talking with Alan a while ago. So, anyway, from Canada we want to welcome you – how are you doing, Alan?

ALAN – I’m doing pretty good, considering the temperature.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha, you know, you’re not going to get any sympathy here.

ALAN – I know; it was 30 below this morning.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha. Oh, Lord! Global warming, as George Colin said: “my ass!”

ALAN – When they stop spraying, we go back to our normal temperature and that’s just it: they didn’t spray last night, so we got a normal night for this time of the year.

VYZYGOTH – On Monday I am going to talk about and I am also going to air some phone calls between myself and the County Sheriff’s Department – probably with a much better outcome than you had with your helicopters. We were overflowed last week for an hour between 3:30 AM and 4:30 AM. Rather discomfoting, but it wasn’t me, so they weren’t looking for me; I waved to them, though, with their infrared; I wonder if they could see through my bath robes?

ALAN – Well, sure; they can see through your house.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, first up, regarding current events. I’m sure you remember this: were you stateside, or rather the North-American-side back in 1970?

ALAN – I was in both countries, back and forth. I used to do recordings sometimes in Philadelphia and different places.

VYZYGOTH – Well, with the situation that just occurred - it reminded me with this situation with troops being increased in the Middle East also with all the sabre-rattling that’s going on with Iran and Syria. It reminded me back in April of 1970 when - you know, I was a freshman out of College - and I was insulated from the draft, because I had an exception being a student. But, I mean, I still watched things, and they were making less and less sense and it was really making me uncomfortable because they wanted it to be real simple, that the United States is always right, let’s go, you know. But Nixon in April started talking about gradual troop withdrawals from South-East Asia; and that was fine and good; and it really, I think, brought some calm to campuses and some relief; and then, of course, in the first few days in May we come to find out there was a full-blown invasion into Cambodia, which was the genesis for Kent State, Jackson State, even Ohio State, where they at least averted any kind of shooting and then deaths. But you know, I said it back then, this is not making sense to me; this is like the logic of the Mad Hatter’s Tea Party – you’re going to bring troops out so you send more in. Now, I think you know where I’m going. Bush on one hand says: “yeah, we’ll have withdrawals,” and then he says: “well, we’re going to increase the troop allotment.” And to me this is just like what Orwell was trying to say with how people will embrace what seems to be paradoxes and call it “logic.”

ALAN – Doublethink.

VYZYGOTH – And so, as you look at this, do you think that in 60 or 90 days as we have been somewhat promised, that we will see a change in the environment over in the Middle East and Johnny will come marching home?

ALAN – No, there's no way under the Sun. This is a long-term haul and I watched some British programs on this too and their take - and these were all guys who were up in the military – now, Britain, remember, was in Iraq for almost 40 years and they all said the same thing: there is no way that the US could possibly dominate the Middle East, including Iraq and get out under 30 years.

VYZYGOTH – You know, *I don't believe for one moment that the United States has ever been really free from the Crown - whatever you decide that to be; and it's probably the City of London I would assume -*

ALAN – It's that and more, actually; it's a much more intriguing story.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, can we look at the City of London - and I'll get back to where we were going - can we look at the City of London as a sort of D.C. of sorts here, except, of course, the people in D.C., you know, they don't make the rules. They do in Midtown Manhattan and Chicago and other places. ***Is the City of London all as it's said to be, and that is a private, almost Vatican-like city-state to itself?***

ALAN – ***It's a city state, basically; it's got a sovereign right on its own, and sure enough, the Queen must get permission to come into the actual central part, London proper, the City, where all the banks are. The four main banks face each other*** and *there's also an obelisk there they brought over from Egypt, in the middle -* and it's next to the Thames river, so you have the obelisk overlooking the water, the fire and the water, the male, the female, the Jachin and Boaz, all that stuff. It's highly occultic, with its own sovereign powers.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I've always thought that we have been wagged and that the Rhodes did get his wish; ***basically making the United States Military the muscle for Britain.*** Hence, you know, coming over to join two continental wars, which really had nothing to do with the United States; and people kept saying to me: "oh, Britain is our ally" - it's like: what had they did for us lately? And I can't figure it out. I mean, they're our ally? When? When did they do anything to do for us? We fought them back 200 years ago; they run the backing and everything else, so WE'RE THEIR ally. Well, anyway, it's good that you mention this, because apparently – and tell me about your sense of this history – ***in the 20th Century, when the Zionist Movement seemed to really gain strength and perhaps motivate the British Military and Government to get down into the Middle East*** to cobble it up, as you kind of mentioned just before, and then they stayed there. And the place really never has been stable. Now I'm looking at this and it's still as unstable as it was back at the beginning of the 20th Century, and lo and behold, who is over there with most of the troop numbers? And it's the United States. I mean, are we looking at another situation of 'wag the US Military' at the behest of, shall we say the Vatican and the City of London?

ALAN – There's no doubt; you see - it was Rudyard Kipling who wrote the poem about "The White Man's Burden;" this was an occultic Masonic poem meant for Masons; and that's why he stood on the Senate; he was brought over to the Senate floor and he read it to the Senate and that was the first time it was read publicly - it was addressed to them basically. He said: "we hand the torch over to you," because the United States - ***it was***

agreed among the Templar lodges in London and the ones over in the US that they would take over the role that the old Templars had taken in policing the world. Out of that came the NATO Pact, we know that. Eventually they called it NATO - and that's what Margaret Thatcher and other Prime Ministers kept referring to when they said that **the United States and Britain have a "special relationship."** They never elaborated and said what they meant by that - but what they meant was a secret pact, a "special relationship." That's how they refer to it. ***It's an Agenda and a secret pact and this is agreed upon that the US is the authorized policeman of the world - for the moment! Because after that, they have agreed that China will eventually take over.***

VYZYGOTH – That's another interesting point as it relates to even this situation in. Before I go back there and I want to talk about Brzezinski, because I've always considered him one of the mouthpieces that tells us what's going to happen before it happens. Also, up in the City of London, I think that is also where the original Inns of Court are; is that correct?

ALAN – Yes. You see, in London – and people read so much nonsense put out by the Knights Templars, the present modern-day ones, to cover their tracks. The Knights Templars were never persecuted in England; they were given a form of amnesty - and they had to; the King had to, because the Templars ...all the Crown Jewels and all the Treasury were in the hands of the Templars; they were the bankers at that time. **It was the Knights Templars who brought out the first international banking system and used cheques or money orders in lieu of gold - so they were THE international bankers from London;** all the way through Europe they had banks and all the way into the Middle East. They also owned the trade routes, they also patrolled the trade routes and they also had all the hostels on the way for all the pilgrims and so on. This is a huge enterprise - they were also the largest land-owners in the whole of Europe, because each widow was encouraged to leave in her will all of her land to the Knights Templars, and so they were taking over vast amounts of territory. They were taking over all raw supplies, etcetera – something that the New World Order is doing today. ***The British Government was based on the foundations of the Templars;*** and that's why you have a Chancellor of the H-Chequer, which is still the title of the Head Templar, who dealt with debt and credit - that's the British Treasury, the man in charge of the Treasury is called the H-Chequer, the checkerboard floor being that on which they did their debt and credit on - they moved these cheques around, just like chess, basically. They moved their debt and their credit around on an outside board; and you can visit it today - it's still there.

VYZYGOTH – Well, somebody once said to me - and I think that he makes a good point - that Quigley was allowed to go on about Rhodes and the Round Table and then, of course, Milner's Kindergarten Group and such. And the gentleman was suspicious that if we knew that much about it, were we in fact intended to look at that and that alone. Now, I believe that's true; I believe also when Quigley said some of his galleys were excised, never to be put in the complete *Tragedy and Hope*. And also it might have been a little bit of window-dressing too, to make us think, "oh, there really is something here." But I say this because of that really what I consider a very curious and peculiar group called the "Pilgrim Society," which is an Anglo-American society, if you will, started in the first decade of the 20th Century - and you never ever heard a thing about them! Now, the reason that I bring it up is, because in a book that was a pretty sanitized, authorized biography of the group, Woom-Zim-Zen Pimelot Baker or something like that. In the back they have the list of dignitaries that have been "fed," if

you will, over in Britain. And they go on with a couple of lines of description most times. But what's interesting is, when there is something held at the Middle Court - and there might be one other one; nothing is said. There no idea, the theme of the meeting or anything - it's just, you know, so-and-so...Middle Court. And I just find that interesting. So I am wondering while one hand has the puppet that shows us Rhodes and Milner and, you know, all those Fabian Socialists, the Coefficient Club; are we really looking at the movers and shakers under the table, which would be the Pilgrim Society? What do you think about that?

ALAN – It's even deeper than the Pilgrim Society. It's much older. ***The United States brought a group in early on and they landed in on the Mayflower.*** The Flower of May, it's their big day, their Mayflower. It's a day of labor - Labor Day. And it's the flower, of course, in the high occultic circles. No coincidence is there whatsoever. ***They left from Dover, which is the dove, you see. And they landed at Plymouth, and Plymouth Rock - well, it means "many mouths" because in the old religion many mouths put it all together - those were the Prophets.*** And ***those people - many of them had an ancestry going back through rebellion after rebellion all the way to the Cathars and the Albigensians.*** Now, **the Albigensians and the Cathars were a form of a lay organization set up, but run on the principles of the Knights Templars.** And they were persecuted by the Catholic Church; the last Crusade was against them, actually. And they had tremendous wealth accumulated. They had their own banking system and their own banks. They had almost a parallel religion in some respects to the Catholic Church, and they also took confessions, which was mandatory at the end for you to get into the next phase. **They believed that Satan was in charge of this world - and through their own efforts ultimately they would conquer the world.** Now, that's the same terminology you'll read all the way up through Albert Pike's books, of "we shall become the Masters over the Masters of the world, by even playing the stock market and taking over." **It's the same groups over and over and over; and many of these people came in under the guise of the Puritans. And those families, those very wealthy families, who still intermarry, are still running the country today.**

VYZYGOTH – *This is where I was going to go about running this country and going back as far as the 17th Century and the first settlements here.* One thing, I haven't really tracked this, but we know that the Masonry had a headquarters in Charleston, South Carolina on the 33rd Parallel. Now, we know that the American Headquarters has since been moved; I would assume it's at the extension of what Pike started, and that is right on the Southern banks of the Potomac on the Virginia side of the river. And if you are travelling on 95 and if you look Westward, you can't mistake the building. It really looks like the Washington Monument turned into office buildings. So we can look at that as somewhat the Headquarters; and they also had brought somebody out to speak to the Legend supposedly, and the truth about Freemasonry. Charley Gibson asked the tough questions - you can imagine. And this was also at the time when they first came out with the movie of the Da Vinci Code. Now, in Europe I never do hear much about Headquarters, say, for the Scottish Rite or the York Rite. Are there such things? I mean, is it in Edinburgh or something?

ALAN – No, *the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry was not Scottish at all*; that's just the beauty of their camouflage. *The Scottish Rite of Freemasonry*, which was the one at Charleston, was one of the more recent editions, and it *came in from France*. And it was given the Charter to exist by the French Grand Orient Lodge, not from Scotland

at all. In fact, they were no Scottish Rite Freemasons in Scotland at that time. The first Scottish Rite Freemasons were in the US.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, really? Alright, well, then, should I assume then that the York Rite is an older one?

ALAN – The York Rite is the Grand Lodge of England. This is how this thing works. See, you have to understand something in Monasteries and how Monasteries operated. They were given charters by the Vatican to have a Monastery, a Brotherhood. Sometimes they would specialize in a particular area; the Dominicans, for instance, were into law - that was their job: interpreting the law. They would often charter another splinter group, which would be called something else to specialize in a different area. Even in the monks, they had specialities, basically, that was their different areas. They graduated into what we now call Masonry in a form, many of them. In fact, many of the Knights Templars in Europe, when they were persecuted, joined the Monasteries or created them in fact, some of them. You are looking at a really tangled web here, when it comes to it all. However, ***they all go back to the Grand Lodge of England, which gave out the first Masonic Charters, even the one to France!*** And then France gave out other charters for other ones to exist. ***They go around in this circle, always back to England, to London, to the Grand Lodge of England, York Rite.***

VYZYGOTH – Are the York Rite and the Scottish Rite high-degree Freemason tied at the hip, or are they actually in some opposition?

ALAN – In the past they believed they were in opposition at the lower orders, but at the top, when you have access to some of their higher books, for instance I've got one passage where two Grand Masters, one of each lodge, was brought in and swore to each other to oppose each other in public - and never to tell the inferior brothers that they were managing this conflict between them.

VYZYGOTH – One other element that I've not followed to the point of being able to tie it together or not: they say that Weishaupt began the Bavarian Lodge. Was he indeed kicked out of whatever was the "Traditional Freemasonry" and what ever happened to the Bavarian Lodge?

ALAN – The Bavarian Lodge spread all through Germany and into France. It was only one lodge. You see, Weishaupt's lodge was only one of many and what they called them in Germany, was the *Beenan Orden*. That means: "Order of the Bees." And they have the beehive as symbol, the ancient beehive, the perfect society with its class system from the top to the bottom. It's still used; even the Mormons copied that for their flag in Utah. He was only one branch of Freemasonry. Now, many Masons at the time, especially John Robison from Edinburgh came out - he had joined the Illuminati and he wrote a book about it at the time to expose it - but you can even read by his own book; *he was also trying to cover up Freemasonry's impact on the world and the fact that the Illuminati branch were only a more radical group of the same bunch – he was trying to smooth it out and say that Masons are just, you know, guys who join clubs, whereas the Illuminati have actual ambitions, which wasn't true at all; they all had ambitions because they all got orders from the same place.*

VYZYGOTH – Was the Bavarian Lodge considered radical?

ALAN – It was radical only at the time. You see, ***Masonry at the time had fomented the revolutions; the Rosicrucians fomented the revolution in England*** first of all, the English Civil War. After that they were definitely behind the United States revolution, the War of Independence - they boast about that in their own books. And they were behind the Revolution in France and they had still other revolutions to go, when Weishaupt was on the go. They wanted to unite Germany into a greater Germany, for instance. However, later on Napoleon did it for them - Napoleon also being a Mason. ***They have been behind revolutions, which tend to amalgamate smaller countries into bigger ones and ultimately they were all to be joined together in a union, a World Union.*** You find this in the writings of another Freemason, who also joined the Illuminati while he was over in France, and that was Jefferson. Jefferson wrote about that and he said in his own memoirs that ***the United States would be the embryo, the beginning point for a Federated World run by 12 Wise Men.***

VYZYGOTH – And it's the story that he accepts, I guess, the plates of the Great Seal of the United States with the "Novus Ordo Seclorum."

ALAN – Sure, they all knew. And then, in the writings of **Benjamin Franklin**, which have been published, and you can also go to the originals, which the descendants of his family, the Franklin Institute still have and see them - and he **said exactly the same thing - he says: "this will be a Federated World, run by 12 Wise Men"** - same thing!

VYZYGOTH – Alright, I'm going to try to put this question in, and then I want to continue along the track that I have in mind. Let me just see here – because I think you might have spoken to this before. In fact, he is a fellow Canadian - wanted to know whether or not the Protestant Reformation was kind of "allowed to happen." One - do you believe that to be true; and second - why would that be?

ALAN – The Protestant Reformation in England, it started first really with Henry VIII, who wanted divorced, because he just couldn't get a son - his wives were infertile - and that's why he had them all beheaded and kept getting new ones; however, because he was being condemned by the Vatican for re-marrying, then he divorced England from the Vatican - kept all the same rites, called it the "Anglican Branch," and yet that was also called the first "Protestant" church - they "protested." It wasn't until Cromwell came along, really, when the Presbyterian groups were in action, and the Puritans were on the go; and they were funded by the banks in Holland at the time: the "Roundheads" took over and really started the ball rolling towards this whole Protestant type thing; and there is so many schisms of it now, it's just unbelievable. But it was allowed to happen to an extent, this...as long as they gave obeisance to England, they didn't care really which religion they were, except for Catholic. They did not like Roman Catholicism - and that's why ***from the days of Queen Elizabeth the 1st, the first openly Rosicrucian Masonic Court*** - they settled Presbyterians, really, from Scotland into Ireland, to dominate Ireland, which was primarily a Catholic country. It's still on the books today that a Royalty of England cannot marry a Catholic.

VYZYGOTH – There is some information to the effect that Rosicrucianism might have had something to do with Luther's Reformation. Do you have anything on that?

ALAN – I have no doubt that it helped it along. Remember that **Luther was a Rosicrucian** - his family crest are three roses and crosses, you know. He was allowed to do what he did. And at the same time the Vatican – see, the Vatican itself runs by the old Mystery Religion. You can see it in all of its architecture and its rites and rituals, if you know what you are looking at. You are seeing the amalgamation of all the old Mystery Religions that existed 2,000 years ago in the Middle East, brought together under one. That's why it's the "Universal Church"; they took all those religions in. And they knew at the top that you can only hold power ultimately by causing conflict and even giving yourself an enemy - an enemy makes those who are ready to leave your group, actually come back and be even tighter with you; it draws people together. And so they had to have conflict, and so they gave their antithesis, the Protestant sect out there. Because Luther was, remember, a Catholic priest.

VYZYGOTH – Well, one of the things that I grew up with, seeing but never seeing - I was a Lutheran; and I never really could figure that out and nor did I ask why the Lutheran symbol – of course, which is not only in the church, it's on the stained glass windows, and on the bulletins you get each week – bore the Red Cross. I mean, I just never...you know, I didn't ask, I'm sitting there with my nose running and it's like: "okay, I guess that makes some kind of sense." But that may be indicative, symbolically, of the involvement of Rosicrucianism.

ALAN – Oh, there's no doubt. In fact, in "The 200 Top Freemasons," published by the Masonic Society in the US, they have the founders in the United States of all the major religions and the man who founded Lutheranism in the United States was a 33rd degree Freemason.

VYZYGOTH – We are speaking with Alan Watt as we get up to the bottom of the hour on the Grassy Knoll. Alan, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Now, you also, in your own right, kind of give radio interviews as well. Does this happen every day, or a couple times a week...how does the format run?

ALAN – I'm on Swedish radio every month - I'll be on this Sunday; and that's Red Ice Radio. And I've been on a lot of radio stations in the past, that were limited in such a way, or I was limited, because the only outlets that we are allowed for the public - and I often wonder why, and I know why - for speaking out about what's going on; the only outlets in the United States were shortwave radio for many years, even though it was published in the Toronto Star here that the CIA controlled the shortwave radio at the beginning to use Christian groups to fight Communism – as a front, basically front propaganda – but I don't think they ever let go, you know. So, I can easily cut my own throat by going on some of the ultra-fundamental Christian shows by sticking to what I say, rather than trying to please the hosts. I know I am doing it while I am doing it; I speak out against gold and silver too and all the others that I see as con games. I could be in many-many more shows if I played the game, but I can't play the game, you know. And it's the same with some of the real fundamental Christian shows; they scare their public for an hour of about what's happening, and then they lead them at the end, saying: "but don't worry, it's all in God's hands; God's in control." So their listeners are sort of punch-drunk; they are terrified of the events that have just been described and at the same time they are just hoping this deity will spare them. To me

that's a form of mind control, but these are the only avenues that the public were given since the 1950s or 60s.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, we both spoke earlier in the month; I guess I am kind of thick-headed, but I also am naïve and sometimes a little too optimistic, believe it or not; but it started to dawn on me also that the outlets that are allowed to this day, the networks that we call “Patriot Networks” are - and even these Nine-Eleven Truth Movements, which now are shining a lot of light on. If they were not constructed for the very purpose of infiltration and the imposition of other agendas, certainly they are going to be corrupted. And what we said yesterday with the Judicants [?] for 9-11 Truth - that, when you have a group of human beings, you are going to have corruption. I mean, whatever large or small...

ALAN – You got to realize, see, I got a lot of information that comes in to me about some of the big leaders that are being promoted for the Patriots Movement. I had a daughter, of one major one who is still on, phone me weekly and fill me in on a lot of stuff. I've had people who back another big superstar; and I get all the information on what's really going on there. And there are power battles and struggles over money and territory and products and all. It's business, it's huge business, you know - but it's also mind control, because they are very selective in what they tell the people. I could go on and on about that off the air maybe one day, but you'd be amazed of the relatives who phone me and tell me.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you what. I wouldn't mind doing that, only because it would confirm probably a lot of what I have yet only to call suspicions and suppositions, from whatever I hear also. So one day I would like to compare notes and just figure out whether or not what I call the “bones” I get about a lot of stuff is in fact correct.

ALAN – I get it from the relatives themselves. It didn't blow me away at all, because I could see through them for sure and I know who is backing them. And *it is the top; they always give the leaders to us* - *always*. And they have no problem generally with funding.

VYZYGOTH – You wouldn't know that by how much they ask for and how often.

ALAN – Yes, that's right. The patriot game is an old-old business; it was the same thing prior to all the revolutions - *you found **Masons** who **were also collecting data on members to see who were too radical; the radical ones, who really believed in their cause, they knew would rebel when they had taken over and found out they had gone off in different direction, which is always the case. And so they rounded them up, because they had them on the membership lists and they knew who they were. The Communists did the same thing - they got lists of all the ones who had helped bring them to power, the Bolsheviks - and they were all Masonic groups - and they knew they would not go along with the Agenda when it suddenly did a right turn; and they rounded them up, because they had all the members' lists and just rubbed them out.** This is an old technique - so, they still give us our leaders yet today, who are sworn to secrecy.* One of the greatest examples of that was Colonel Bo Gritz. Now, Colonel Bo Gritz, we kept hearing all this hoopla about “the most decorated Vietnam War veteran, yah-de-yah;” and they gave him his own radio station and he was on for years on the shortwave Patriot radio

stations, boring the hell out of people, it bored me, about the same old stories in Vietnam, and he wishes it was still going on; and he lived during that and it was the only time that he was alive. Right after 9/11 - now, *he'd gone off the air only about a month or so before 9-11 happened*, after being on for a stint for four and a half or five years. And on Television in Canada, major television, they showed a picture the day after 9/11 with him on the Congressional steps, obviously all arranged; and the camera said near him: "Colonel Bo Gritz, you're the most decorated yah-de-yah and you worked at the Pentagon." This is the man, remember, who even said on the shortwave that he had hip-pocket orders from the Pentagon when he left; and he called everybody "Brother," by the way - Masonry - he said on the Congressional steps when he was asked who he thought was behind the bombings on 9/11 - he said: "probably those paranoid shortwave radio listeners who believe in black helicopters." This is the man who had been leading that, that had one of the biggest shows for four and a half years and just left them. This man was a complete provocateur!

VYZYGOTH – Ah, we got one comment. And, folks, again, if you want to send stuff in, vyzygoth@hotmail.com - and here is a statement that I'll bounce off you. Said: "The alternative movement was doomed, like any other movement, from the start - things can only move one person at a time; you must move down the right path as an individual and someone might take notice and start moving in the same direction. A movement infers leadership, and leadership infers followers, and followers don't think for themselves - and people who don't think for themselves can't make things move." I think he probably stated that pretty well.

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, getting back to the chronology of the history of things, before I move this down to what later became the United States; we do have another question for you; it said: "Do you believe Knights Templar, Henry Sinclair did in fact come to Nova Scotia in 1398 - and with the Grail?"

ALAN – Well, the Grail is a bit of an exoteric myth. There is an esoteric Grail and the exoteric for the public. And that's the stuff - the exoteric is what all the authorized writers write about and keep everybody going off in circles. The Grail was part of a ritual; and the Grail was the bloody bowl, where high Templars were emasculated on reaching a certain degree and joined the Elders, because then they could think clearly without distractions, you might say. And you find the key of that in even the writing of King Arthur and his Round Table. Arthur was the Sun, the Round Table were the Zodiacal members; it's the old story over and over. When they were coming out of the hall, a lodge meeting - the round hall again, of the Templars - one of them comes out, one of the knights, and he is approached by a lady. But before the knight there is another procession before him - a man carrying the bowl covered with a cloth; and the lady says: "would you like to bed, sire?" – she was offering to go to bed with him – and he said: "no, for I have been wounded in the side." Now, in those days, and it's in the Old Testament too, they used the term "the side" when they meant the genitals. That's why Jacob swears on his father's "thigh" - it's the genitals - they held the circumcised penis; that was the sign of recognition - and they swore on their offspring; that's what they mean by their "family jewels" - those to come. And down to the seventh generation, I think it is – and that was the traditional Arab – it's still used in some of the Arab countries today, that very gesture, where they actually put their hand under and hold the genitals and swear an oath of

allegiance to their lord; that's still done today in some Semitic peoples. So, in that King Arthur legend it's part of the Rite of the emasculation process to get up into the Elder realm. And that's what that meant.

VYZYGOTH – To me the Holy Grail, the Shroud of Turin, the Spear, whatever - to me, you know, these don't mean anything to me.

ALAN – Oh, it's a complete farce, actually.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, I was going to say, it's foolish people who look for signs and wonders like that.

ALAN – Well, actually, in the actual - the history books of France are fascinating, because they have a lot of the day-to-day journals kept by the monks who accompanied the Templars and all the other Crusaders who went across to the Middle East. At one time they were flagging so much, they were losing so many men, the morale was down and all the rest of it - and to get them to take Jerusalem, this particular monk just happened to have a dream that this spear was buried under the flagstones of this particular church over there - and lo and behold, they dug up where he said and they found this bright, new, shiny spear! And that was the beginning of the whole thing. It was a propaganda technique used in the Middle Ages to motivate them back into action.

VYZYGOTH – Real quick: one of the things I find that kind of fit that description somewhat and the things that have transpired since 9-11 - whether it's Katrina, whether it's Ground Zero or whatever - people keep finding Bibles that mysteriously always open to very appropriate passages. You know, even that one that was supposedly found in an Irish bog or something like that. Anyway - we talked about Rosicrucianism as it was applied in Europe, and now it comes to the settlements, I guess, the pre-colonies, if you will. And I think about the influence of Bacon and his idea of the New Atlantis and a New World, and here we go! Now, we have all been fed, as you well know, that everybody who came over either were very Christian or very spiritual. And they may have been spiritual, but that might have not been Christianity we're thinking about...

ALAN – Absolutely.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so along with this supposed - and not necessarily present - Christianic emphasis or influence there is also something on the other side. And can we assume or do we know for a fact that many of the settlements were started by the Rosicrucians?

ALAN – Oh, there is no doubt. It was well documented in the old books, even on the English side of *the Rosicrucian movements flowing through Europe to England and embarking for the Americas*. Many of them, at least externally, had religious sides to them **under guises of Christianity** of various forms. As I say, **you can trace many of their beliefs to the Albigensians and the Cathars**. You see, even the Puritans, when they came across, which were part of this group, with a history going back to the persecution of the Catholic Church towards them, where they set, you know, whole legions of Crusaders against them to wipe them out. And they weren't all wiped out - *they eventually, down through the ages became the Puritans* with their own religion. And

they were very-very wealthy people and I am sure - it's traceable, in fact - that **many of the present-day leading families, the dynasties in the United States still are descended from those particular families**. Now, the **Puritans** themselves believed, because of their religion, they were the "new chosen people, God's chosen people," "the New Jews" they sometimes called themselves. And they had allegiance to other specific Jewry in the world to regain the Holy Land, again, with this **Knights Templar connection**. And that would be "fulfilling God's duty." And I believe **the true radical elite groups on both sides of that are still running the show today**.

VYZYGOTH – As we see, going through the decades into another century, am I right to say that Rosicrucianism, perhaps everywhere but certainly in the United States was absorbed by Freemasonry?

ALAN – It WAS Freemasonry! In fact, **Freemasonry were created as a further branch of Rosicrucianism**. **Freemasonry came out of Rosicrucianism; they created it for the middle classes** and as all things, as all religions do have - there is always the public version where they give you even a divergent Rosicrucianism, where you can send away for their silly little books that tell you nothing at all. But then there is a real group that Clymer had. Now, Clymer - and I think it was 1906 or 1908 - had an international convention of Freemasonry. Now, Clymer was the head of the Rosicrucians. And he said right there as he read off his speech; he said: "on behalf of the Rosicrucians, who have summoned..." - and he named off the Freemasonic orders: the Grand Lodge of England, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry - he went through all the different branches and the female branches - as he said: "we the Rosicrucians have summoned to this convention." And they came! That tells you who was at the top.

VYZYGOTH – Well, now we see that influence here, being raised up as the New World. And where I am going on with this later on. I mean, I have to move along, I know; we have also more questions. You know, to make a long story short, there was a talk show host in New York. Are you familiar with the late Gene Sheppard?

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. He was just a great storyteller. And he also wrote some great books, one of the Christmas Stories based on it - one of them. He also wrote something called: "In God We Trust, All of Us Pay Cash." And in it he talks about being prodded by his friend, both teenagers, about going out on a blind date with his friend's girlfriends' friend. And he is just dragging his feet, no way, you know how these blind dates work out... - and goes on and on. And he gets into the movie theatre and this young lady is absolutely gorgeous! And then he says: "then it dawned on me that I was that blind date!" So, the reason I am saying this is I have been looking around the last six-seven years and what's going on and how much we don't like the New World Order - and it's always someplace else geographically and it's always "somebody else" - well, one day I said to myself: "WE are the New World Order!" And this is where I am going with it: I'm wondering if we have been fatted and taken good care of, like a priced possession or horse or prize fighter, for a certain purpose that is now being unveiled. And I go back now to the point, when you said about the York Rite, and now I am laughing, because how long did I live across the river from New York! And why do they call that first obelisk, later to be followed by the Chrysler Building, but that first somewhat obelisk the "Empire State Building" and why is New York the "Empire State?"

ALAN – Yes; well, let's go back even further - you will find when the initial Roman Invasion - now it's pre-Christian - invasion of England happened, the Romans first made their headquarters in York in England - not London. And York - you will still see "The Baths of York" they call them, where they even had central heating and everything - quite an amazing setup and hot running water and all the rest of it - that was also the banking system, which the Romans brought in with them, in York. Now, York – you'll notice by Hamlet and Shakespeare, where Hamlet is passing the graveyard and the sexton digs up an old friend and it was York, the Duke of York - and he says: "I laugh poor Yorick - that's how they used to pronounce it: "Yorick" - "I knew him well; a man of infinite jest"... and all that. Well, Yorick in old England was a synonym for a skull - the skull; you see. And we know that out of that came the Skull and Bones, which was also the pirate flag of Queen Elizabeth's Navy when they plundered the seas. So it was a skull; your five senses are in your head; that's another meaning of the five points of Masonry - and your head, the "upper room" sits on 33 steps of the spine. The "upper room" is your skull. So you go up into the upper room as you ascend the degrees. It's also in Dante's Inferno, if you read it carefully, how he gets out of Hell by climbing up all the 33 steps. It's all through everything that we know but most folk don't realize what they are talking about. So, York was a Skull at one point; however, York the Romans made the capital of a place which they called Heboracum. And that's in the old maps, if you look at it. They did bring bankers with them who were the quartermasters for the army; they looked after the munitions, the credit and debt system, which ran the Roman Army; and the Roman Army - the first thing they did was to conquer the people, introduce money, so they could tax it back from them in labor - and this was dealt by the bankers of York in the county or area of Heboracum.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. I am going to make one last statement and then I want to get to the questions and comments and there is something else about the events in the United States and how they may have impacted us and they were not necessarily what they seemed to be, of course, as recorded in our history books. But, you know, I had to laugh, because one time Harry and I, just kicking around some thoughts - you know, he looked at me and he said: "you know, when we look at what Rhodes wanted to do with the Federation, say, of South Africa and Federating Australia - much like Canada too, which, when look at those provinces, they should be countries, instead they are just provinces under one big country. He said: "But you know what?" He goes: "Probably the joke is on us, because once we went into a United States of America; those 13 colonies later become states - what was that? It was a FEDERATION." So, here we are, you know, opposing all the other federations and a final one, if you will - and in essence they ran it by us first!

ALAN – Oh, absolutely! You walk along the borders of the United States and Canada - and the last treaty that was signed to re-establish for good the borders was done by a Lord Rothschild. He was sent over by the British Crown. And he took charge of that. There was a high Masonic agreement made between the both sides; and as you walk along the borders of the US and Canada you will come across obelisks every mile or so. That's the symbol of Freemasonry...on both sides. They are stone obelisks, maybe six foot, eight foot tall. That's how they marked the border. That was a Masonic agreement from the beginning - you jump from that Masonic agreement to another thing that happened back to Clymer's convention in the early 1900s into an international Masonic association under Rosicrucianism; and the whole speech - apart from the opening of Great Center in

Pennsylvania, which now gives out all of the so-called philosophical books of Freemasonry - the whole speech was about the “Reunification of the Americas.” And he said: “Our goal as Freemasons, is to work stridently towards our goal of reuniting the Eagle of Mexico with the Eagle of the United States.”

VYZYGOTH – Probably just a coincidence!

ALAN – Yeah; and every major politician was there, because they were all Masons, and the Heads of the Schooling Departments was there - everybody who shapes your culture was at that meeting.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, you heard me kind of have an epiphany here, a slap upside the head; but now I remember, in Vermont, hiking, also right across the Jersey border in New York, where there’s a lot of great trails, what’s often been left around. And nobody pays attention to it, just like I didn’t. And that as you do have some markers for mile markers - and this is no longer on the highways; these are on back paths and such; and they are all obelisks!

ALAN – All obelisks, East to West coast, you have the same thing.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, beautiful! Alright, now let’s go to some of the questions. “Why are they - whoever is “they” - storing everyone’s DNA information in huge databases, supercomputers?

ALAN – Because they are going the Aldous Huxley route - which they told us they would do, in many other writings, of eugenics. Where the inferior types ultimately will no longer be allowed to breed. That’s one of the main reasons; it’s not just ID. I.D. actually means “Ideal Design,” by the way - intelligent design. They want to give us an intelligent design, rather than this haphazard way of just picking your own mate. Now they are collecting it all, because ***in the future, before they get to the complete cloning stage, they will tell you who will marry, who will not - or at least who will breed.*** It’s not the marriage that’s important; it’s who will be allowed to breed. ***This is a eugenics program. And Freemasonry is rampant through all of its writings with eugenics*** and the need to marry or be matched up with intelligence for intelligence. In fact, ***as you go up the degrees of Masonry***, when the Grand Master decides that you’re going to get taken further, ***you will be introduced to your wife***, and if you catch on, you will obey when you get a little suggestion from the Master, who tells you: “she would be a perfect wife for you” - that’s an order. You’re getting led. ***And that wife will have a genealogy going back, because the genes of, what they claim are, “the higher inbred groups” are in the wife. And you marry her; it’s the offspring they are after.*** Masonry itself - ***higher Masonry - is a eugenics program.*** It’s all through the writings.

VYZYGOTH – Although Francis Galton is attached to a lot of this, and I think probably incorrectly, because I don’t think he was nearly as radical as Wells and even George Bernard Shaw. On galton.org there is transcripts of that famous meeting, in which basically Wells told Galton he was a “pussy” - excuse me. And that he was into *negative eugenics or depopulation*; and Shaw felt, you know, “to heck with marriage” - I mean, this is so stupid; let’s just get two people who are good to mate and let that happen - and this is what you are talking about. And

galton.org does have on it the transcripts of that speech, which, if you can read between the lines, you realize that something happened there that day.

ALAN – Oh, it happened. It's interesting too that, you see, George Bernard Shaw was the product of a special mating of a very high noble Mason with a wife; Shaw never met his father; he was created to be what he was - his father was a great writer too. And that was also allowed. If you go back to Benjamin Franklin in Dashwood's Hellfire Club, now they had a whorehouse attached to the Hellfire Club in High Wycombe in England. And this is a tenet, too, I've read through many of the old Masonic books, because they did have these whorehouses on the claim that a man must have his sexual release to remain healthy mentally. But there was more to it - if you were a higher Mason - these were not ordinary whorehouses. The women in them had been bred over generations by high Freemasons. And so it wasn't an ordinary whorehouse. Only if you had fulfilled a duty towards the Great Work, like Franklin, were you allowed to mate with one of those women. At the time that Benjamin Franklin was there, he was allowed to mate with one of them. You never guess who it was? Madame Bouvier, which was the predecessor in the same lineage of Jacqueline Kennedy. Two of the sisters are still alive today of the direct Bouvier line in France. *These were special women, who were reared and bred by eugenics programs already on the go.* And the offspring of a high Mason will be given the honor to mate with her for the offspring. That was a high honor.

VYZYGOTH – You've read James Shelby Downard [?], right? because he says the same thing about Bouvier, but he has another one, too, which is all in that bloodline as it all turned out on this side of the pond - and that was Radswell.

ALAN – There was another one, too - it was Lyndon Baines Johnson. The Baines family, McBaines family were related to the Bouvier and they also go all the way to Macbeth, you know.

VYZYGOTH – So we might have a picture there of cousins when LBJ was on Air Force One, taking the oath. And next to him was his cousin, Jacqueline. Alright, if I go a little long, I will just to get these in, if you'll bear with me. Is that okay with you, if we go over a little?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright; let me get to one that might be a little bit more compact to answer. Okay, it says: "What's your take on vegetarianism-veganism and animal suffering?"

ALAN – The animal suffering, there's no doubt about it. I mean, the animals today are just bred as a commodity and killed in the same way. Here is the problem, too. You found some of the higher Freemasons all become vegetarians. Interestingly enough, Alvin Toffler in his book: *The Third Wave*, where **Fascism is to merge with Communism for the New World Order** - this is the book that Newt Gingrich handed out on the Congressional steps to the Congressmen - in there Toffler said: "The world we are creating for the New World Order will be vegetarian only." And he said: "it must be so." He doesn't say why. Now, when you realize that a lot of

Freemasonry, most of it is taken from ancient Hinduism. The Brahmins of India kept millions of people subjugated, basically by withholding certain foods from them and making sure their religion taught them vegetarianism. We find the nobility of England used the same techniques on the peasantry for centuries since the Norman invasion. They restricted the diet, they had very little meat, their IQ was down, their growth was stunted. When you make a vegetarian society, you also make a very manipulatable, easily controlled society. That's just time-tested with history, over and over again. Now, here the thing too - since the Big Boys, the Big Five got together, Monsanto and Conagra and ADM - ADM is Adam, of course, that's why it's ADM - took over the earth for growing, and give modified vegetables: they have spliced so many genes into these particular plants - not to make them bigger or greener, but it will affect you, because these plants are little laboratories that produce chemicals and enzymes. Plants have been used for thousand of years to make the biggest effects on changes in the human body. You just need to look at opium, for instance. So, here they are promoting vegetarianism and at the same time giving you nothing but modified food. There is another agenda behind this, and we can't fall into this trap.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you, I had on Gerry Guideddi [?] who breeds heirloom seeds. And I asked her: “well, is it possible that the GMO food vegetables are already out there, although they are telling us they are thinking about it - because I got a tomato that's been lasting about three months!

ALAN –Don't forget: we were the last to know that we were already ON the GMO food. Canada admitted - only because it broke out in Britain - that Canadians had been the test guinea pigs for modified food for ten years; and it said - this was in the national newspapers in Canada - and it said that the Government, our wonderful Government had agreed in a secret pact with Monsanto to test this on the general public of Canada. You see, there is no such thing as Democracy. We are run by tyrants and Masonic clubs!

VYZYGOTH – And it's just a terrible story about what happened to Percy Schmeizer up there.

ALAN – He was totally wiped out.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, I mean, you were hoping for a happy ending and it just did not occur.

ALAN – The Judge actually said - and I've got the transcript here - “I don't care if this stuff blew onto your field or if a bird passed it through its droppings, it was on your land and that's all that the law is looking at.”

VYZYGOTH – Jee, that was incredible.

ALAN – So this is an Agenda as we know. Yes, vegetarianism is a great - and there is no doubt. I mean, I watched a program not long ago on the big packers industry. You know that every company now is amalgamating and amalgamating – and only a couple of the packers now run the meat of the world, the whole supply – and there is one out in Canada, and this woman said: “You know, they had no sooner slaughtered the cattle and they were cutting it up on the conveyor belts on the way out and the tongues were still moving as they were cutting

them!" I mean, I can't believe... ..I can believe anything, in fact, in this monetary system - it's the most corrupt, anti-life system you could possibly devise.

VYZYGOTH – Here he says: "Regarding culture creation, was the very first underground pop music that was out there really from the grass roots of society?"

ALAN – No. No, I've been in the studios when they've created some of the movements or the new styles. I've seen average groups come in with some little piece of crumpled paper where they had written a song; and then the Big Boys come in, the real managers and producers; completely re-write it, you lay down the tracks for the melody, and then they'll go over that and completely alter that into a different style again, and they remake the group, you know - promising them they will have a hit. Sometimes they'll tell them: "You'll have two or three hits and then you'll fade away, but you keep your mouth shut, you don't tell the public how it's going; and they'll get the Rolling Stones Magazine write a lot of nonsense about you, which the public will believe." And that's exactly how it works. Culture creation, especially on any of those areas of music, art, drama, must be authorized from the top.

VYZYGOTH – With regard to Crowley - Basically, what was his function in this whole scheme?

ALAN – Crowley was, number one, a Freemason to begin with. He came from an aristocratic family. In fact, the Queen and most of the Nobility got all their wines and their special speciality wines and rare wines from the Crowley family, who owned the biggest store in London. He was attached to the British Secret Service as it was called then, before it was called MI6 - and sent abroad, not only to spy but to get into the upper elites of those families. All these families, you see, are all into high Masonry and the occult; so it attracts them. You send aristocrats over with a new knowledge and they come to you, so easily, like flies. And so he was taught to preach a new type of occultic Freemasonry. A Freemasonry that was to kick off a New World Order that would eventually attract the young, combine it with mind-altering drugs, in preparation for what was to come later on, which was the 1960s revolutions.

VYZYGOTH – We had somebody on, who I think was being rather disingenuous, from the OTO, who downplayed Crowley's influence and just kind of said he was more about clowning around and theatre; we could assume that wasn't correct, was it?

ALAN – His job was to go out and create mysticism and confusion. You see, the OTO branch is a branch of Masonry. Masonry pretended for years that it was not, but it's admitted now - they couldn't hide it, especially when you have all the photographs of Crowley in his Masonic regalia. No, he was not clowning around; he was a member of the York Rite of England; he was a member of the Scottish Rite; he belonged to different Rites all over the planet; but his job was to create this new type to get the young into it, and especially to combine it with drugs, mind-altering experiences, which would attract the young and all of that ended up...it was geared towards the coming musicians, in fact, and the actors and actresses. It was a speciality branch of Masonry for a particular function.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, this will be the last one and we’ll close on this and I appreciate your staying over. It said, “Now that many of us know that we are part of an ongoing plan in which we cannot escape, what advice can you give as to how to accept this; and secondly - would you agree that not adopting any of the ‘belief systems’ is a good way of dealing with and not participating in this long-term plan?”

ALAN – Definitely. It’s no secret, for instance, that all the religions and the heads of religions are all part of the same club with the same agenda. They’re not opposing agendas at all, whether it’s the Vatican, the Pope or the Dalai Lama. I watched the Dalai Lama give Masonic signals and gestures - and ***they are all high Masons at the top; they are the shepherds that lead the flocks; the flocks are different species, remember - they are the sheep. If you follow any religion, you will be led to do the bidding of the ones at the top and you will always lose yourself personally at the end*** - although the group at the top will always win. That’s the way of it all.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Alan, if you don’t mind, can we do this next month?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, there’s other things that I also want to be run by with regard to, you know, the way things really are and what we were told they were. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com - that’s the web site and where are you going to be on most recently?

ALAN – I’ll be on Sunday on Red Ice in Sweden.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. We look forward to that. Thank you very much for being with us; we appreciate it, and I will see you sometime next month. Bye Alan, thank you.

ALAN – Bye.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)	& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT ON “FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO WITH VYZYGOTH

July 12, 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Welcome to another segment of the “Grassy Knoll” on this July 12 – I can read well, 2006 – and we have with us today Alan Watt and we have the bunch of questions that I have seen already lining up for him and that’s fine; and he’s just hoping that it’s something different from what people asked him yesterday or the last time when he was on. And Alan, thanks very much for coming on; and let me ask you something. Have you got any kind of obvious reaction from posting that audio of Kennedy’s speech?

ALAN – I’ve had different people who had been affected by it [interruption] even some people connected with governments, because what he said then is so relevant today.

VYZYGOTH – Now that’s still up there, is it not?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so, folks can go hit that if they want to; I will tell you, I excerpted 9 minutes, I credited your web site; I built a show around that portion where he says, and I've got it right here – I'm not going to read the whole thing, but is there one section. And the thing is that this ...what is nice, the Times transcribed Presidential speeches. And so when I heard it on your web site, I went out into the New York archives and sure enough, there it was. And of course, he talks about...where is it?

“For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy.”

Now, that says a mouthful, doesn't it?

ALAN – That isn't Joe Blow talking; that was supposed to be the guy who was in the know at the top; so he certainly understood what was happening.

VYZYGOTH – And if folks haven't heard this – please check it out right after the show whenever you can; and listen to what's going on there; and I said this to you yesterday, you know. There was an urban legend, I don't know, on the net, and pretty good job of faking it, that Kennedy had said something to this effect in November of 1963 in New York, I guess, maybe a week or two before he was assassinated. That did not happen. However, I am wondering if other well-intentioned people were ever referring to this speech back in - what was it? - April 1961.

ALAN – It could have been. And I know the “gold boys,” the ones who sell the gold and the silver, always put something out that he's supposed to have said or done or something that...

VYZYGOTH – Well, yeah; he was involved with the Federal Reserve, which some people say is a bit of a canard, that he wanted to print, I guess, silver-backed notes; get off the Federal Reserve Notes. And of course, back in... usually when you mess with the bankers, you don't stick around too long but I don't know how much that was true, but I tell you, like Abraham Lincoln, all of those coincidences. Kennedy like Lincoln, I guess, you know, PO'd just about everybody there was of every faction that was around, and I don't think he ever had a chance, but after this, I mean, when you read this, what do you think he is describing? I mean, it can't be Communism, because he could have come right out and said it.

ALAN – No, because Communism was only part of the ONE...there's only one head at the top; there's only one Society at the top, which uses oppositions. It's got to have oppositions to get a synthesis, and then the synthesis becomes the new thesis, and it goes on from there. This is what Communism was based upon. And Communism was just a new name for a very old idea. And the Big Boys have always used this technique of extending society through stages of conflict towards the Great Work. You can't get a “stagnant population,” as they call it, to move, if there's only one side pushing them; they'd eventually...the other side will be looking like... [interruption]

... you give them sides to choose from...you don't let the sides evolve naturally, they'd never get the funding, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we think... we, well, and Anthony C. Sutton, of course, writes about *“Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution;”* other authors have written about Rockefellers and some of the other Western financiers' complicity in creating the Bolsheviks and also creating Communism, as I guess, part of *this whole Hegelian Dialectic that you have to have a boogie-man, with Capitalism being, I guess, the “good guy.”* But actually, Communism was just the most recent work, of a system that has been going on for a long time, isn't it?

ALAN – It is, it is. In fact, really, *Communism had a lot in common with the ancient systems of collectivism, where you have really a huge priestcraft at the top, dishing out laws and ruling the lives of everybody beneath them.* You see that even 2,000 years ago in the Middle-East; that's what was happening there with the Pharisees, who were just dishing out laws and did not follow them themselves. And they lived much higher up than the people that served them, the public. They were bound by laws; that was what all the factions were fighting about at that time, and the Pharisees were only one small sect at that time. *So this is an ongoing thing of “who makes the rules,” who decides how you live and how society will be. That's what Communism is, and of course, the Elite called it the “Great Experiment.”* The U.S. was one of the Great Experiments; the Communist system was another; and the historians wrote about it that way. And *what they were doing, was looking at the different techniques of controlling societies and eventually would blend the Capitalism and Communism together and therefore we get Alvin Toffler's book, “The Third Way,” which is the coming together of that: a fascist Elite at the top, a massive bureaucracy to run the people in a Communist type system for the people. That's what we're seeing today; that's what it's all about.*

VYZYGOTH – It seems that Communism has always been around, because, if you look at the feudal monarchies and such and obviously they weren't into sharing the wealth, but how do you explain it in Capitalism? I mean, was that a rogue situation, something that wasn't planned, or was that allowed to happen, so to speak?

ALAN – Oh, it was allowed to happen. If you look at basically *the old system of Catholicism*, which was just the old Roman Empire, using religion and fear, fear of the unknown to rule peoples, as opposed to using just straight armies on them, and terror; they used terror of the mind. **So they used old, old sciences, which had been well used in the ancient Middle East and elsewhere, of religion to control the public and terrify them.** Of course, the priestcraft always had the ability to “keep you safe” or dispel the evil ones, etcetera. So they used that. And that was fine for an agricultural type situation in a feudal system and really that's when Catholicism swept into places like England big time, under the Norman invasion. They brought with them the Roman Catholic Church, and every King and Queen that was appointed to rule over the countries, always had their advisors, who were priests connected directly to the Vatican and they all lived on the general public. So the public were the only ones who made the wealth and they brought in Jewry to manage the money and collect the taxes, because the person ends up hating the person who is collecting the taxes, rather than think: “wait a minute, he's collecting for the King.” So the King was still loved, while the person that collected the taxes was hated. That was a very good strategy, but they all passed the money upwards and took their cut on the way, right up to the Vatican.

They knew they had to eventually go into an industrial era, and use science, so they had to bring a new type of religion in with a different work ethic and that's why they created the Protestant Revolution.

VYZYGOTH – Would it be correct to say that, and I guess that's in the last two centuries, maybe three, that there have been kind of three laboratories across the world and that would be Capitalism in the West, Socialism in Europe and then Communism in Russia and later, China.

ALAN – Yes. Communism was the fastest way – or the Soviet system – was the fastest way to take over dozens of countries in Europe and elsewhere and centralize the government – *that was so important: centralization of government; and then they put the same system of bureaucracy, schooling or education, right down to the local level.* And eventually – and Lenin said it too – he says: “this system of the dictatorship will not last forever.” He said, eventually it will form into a new type of system, not quite communist and not quite capitalist. And so, he knew the agenda a hundred years before it all came down.

VYZYGOTH – So, what we're seeing, perhaps is a perceivable melding of all the systems.

ALAN – Yes; if you look at the system of Britain and the British Empire and free trade, which was born with John Dee in the 1500's; that was part of it. They wanted to go into countries and use the same system in that same country, after they had taken it over by force if need be; and set up the same type of British government and bureaucracy; and only when they were sure, after one or two generations that it was running the same way, would they then withdraw, knowing that it would stay that way. And that was also *the official policy after WWII when Britain was to start to give up part of its Commonwealth. It was still written into law under the Atlantic Charter, which became the United Nations Charter.* That was signed in 1941 and 1942 – *they said they wouldn't withdraw until they set up an exact duplicate of the British structure.*

VYZYGOTH – Joan Veon would argue and I think she makes a good case with the fact that *when Britain supposedly 'de-colonized,' they still kept their Empire*, because, she contends that they de-colonized countries in exchange for their votes. So they would...

ALAN – That's right, but also, what they did – see, once you're into the bureaucratic class and you have one or two generations or hereditary generations in the bureaucracies, then you know it's going to pretty well stay that way, because they are benefiting so well at the top; and *then you also introduce the same orders, which are Masonic type orders going back to Britain.* So you can always get the feedback on what's really happening and you control that way.

VYZYGOTH – Now that we're seeing what we're seeing, and it certainly seems to be happening quickly. Have you kept up with this whole bit about the NAFTA Corridor and everything?

ALAN – Oh, yeah, but I knew about that twenty years ago.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, what's ridiculous, and we were talking about this yesterday, and that is: on one hand, we are listening to our President tell us about how he's going to secure the borders and build walls and put national guard on the borders, and in the meantime they're talking about this gigantic highway, with no questions asked, into the United States; so, I mean, it's ridiculous; it's the old bit about "watch this hand," while the other hand something [else].

ALAN – It's for the public, you see, they're apprehensive and you appease them by giving them stories, but the fact is: when they signed the Free Trade Agreement back in the eighties, before the NAFTA Agreement, that was all discussed then, that eventually... It's written right in there, "the free flow of goods and labor must not be impeded." That was the same technique that was used for the European Union.

VYZYGOTH – Well, even the term "free trade" is kind of an oxymoron in this, or at least it's a contradiction in terms for us, because for the workers it's not going to be free at all, is it?

ALAN – No, not even for any of the small businesses – it's selective trade, it's the Big Internationalists, as Carroll Quigley said – *the new feudal system; the new overlords of the feudal system will be the international CEOs* and that's what it's about. It's a protective trade for the Big Boys, because they see just anybody trading as being chaos, you see.

VYZYGOTH – Well then, what we are looking at now, there is a quickening of events. *Are we headed to some kind of "apocalyptic" occurrence?*

ALAN – There's no doubt about it. I mean, *Jacques Attali* wrote about it in his book: "Millennium" in 1990 and its subtitle: "Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order." And he put the format down for America; and he helped spearhead the European Union before he went to the UN. And *he said: America will go through the same phases. He said it will be a bit worse, there will be more chaos, as the hordes come in – he said "hordes" come in from South America; and he says: "for maybe a generation or two there will be some chaos," and "some chaos" to the Big Boys means there will be murders, riots and fighting going on, but eventually it settles down,* and "you can't make an omelet without cracking eggs," so the misery doesn't matter to these boys. It's a "must be," they call it "historical necessity." He said, *eventually most of the Southern US will be Spanish-speaking. In fact, a good half of America would end up being Spanish-speaking.*

VYZYGOTH – Well, do you see a Third World War happening?

ALAN – *The Third World War is on right now; it's everywhere; this war in the Middle East affects the entire planet. And it is, because every little country on the planet has signed into the Anti-Terrorism Bill. And they are pushing the same laws, the same ID Card push and **eventually, the chipping of the people.** Out of this is going to come out the cashless society and a totally monitored world; that what it's about.*

VYZYGOTH – Well, since war is good business and I am assuming too that this might be the last time that it would

be used, and that Brzezinski is telling us the secret in that *"Grand Chessboard."* Could we see the US Military decimated abroad?

ALAN – It's possible, but I don't think so, because the CFR and the Royal Institute of International Affairs discussed this back in the 1930s at some of their meetings - I have their old books - and they said the US would be the policeman of the world and take over from Britain - they already had, really at that time - but they knew that it would take more of a role on; and they said that America would go through a couple of minor wars as they extended this work; and that was for globalization. And in their books they did say "this was for World Government." They never ever minced words at their meetings. And they said: eventually America would start to falter, come back again then falter again financially as they expended themselves financially - and then they would simply meld into the world and then China would take over.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, it seems that they used that same formula also if we look back and we said this before about how Napoleon was used and then kicked to the curb - and we take a look, when their scourgers are around and do a job and then they are disposed of after the job is done. They get kind of betrayed too, betrayed also.

ALAN – I think that's even what happened to Hitler, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Oh, yes; I agree.

ALAN – Because Hitler... **Hitler was the *Time-Life* [Magazine's] "Man of the Year" twice in the 1930s.** And that was also called *The Great Experiment* and *British nobility were going over there to see how this great socialist system was*. *Once again, you see, how to control the public.* How to get a system where the public were enthusiastic to serve the one system; and they were very excited about it - and I think they had agreements, because Hitler wanted a united Europe; we now know from Winston Churchill's personal secretary, who put out his memoirs, called *The Fringes of Power*, with declassified stuff 50 years after the event. He put it out and said that Churchill also talked to his own peer group enthusiastically about this; he said: *"This is the greatest thing that ever happened: this war will create a united Europe."* So both Hitler and Churchill wanted the same thing.

VYZYGOTH – So, *what do you think Hitler accomplished?*

ALAN – Well, *what he had accomplished was - the war itself...they almost brought the UN out of it, as the World Government.* And at the time lots of books were written by the Big Boys, who really were sure that they were going to have total World Government then! And then, when people still did not want it - the general public - they started to quieten it down a bit and do it more covertly.

VYZYGOTH – Do you believe or have evidence to the fact that Hitler very well knew what was going to happen and that he actually didn't die in the bunker - I mean, he had served his purpose and he spirited away?

ALAN – Well, what I do know is that Hess went over; he took a plane, remember, to Britain during the war, I don't know if people know that he landed...he knew where he was going. He landed on Lord Lothian's land - and Lord Lothian was the head of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR.

VYZYGOTH – Well, could it have been that Hess actually - well, I guess what I am saying is that Hess didn't understand the fix was in; do you think that he was trying to go over there to talk sense?

ALAN – I think that he went over and say: "Hey, what's the game here? We're supposed to have a stalemate at France." After Dunkirk there was supposed to be a stalemate there - that's what I think. And then they would have come to negotiations and all this kind of thing. I think that was the deal. It's interesting too: *Hess, through the family history, was raised to the House of Hess, which was also the part of the British Monarchy.*

VYZYGOTH – *Well, they are cousins anyway, aren't they?* But do you think that Hess didn't get it and actually...

ALAN – I think so; I think he went over - or was sent over - to find out why Britain was continuing this offensive, when they had a secret agreement.

VYZYGOTH – And so, do you think they sat on him for all those years in Spandau?

ALAN – We'll never know, except what they have told us. That's what I think happened. As far as the bunker goes, I've never known in any time in history where the Elite made a castle, a bunker or anything without many-many escape tunnels. It's never been done before.

VYZYGOTH – Well, if in fact, he knew the Handshake and he understood the script, then he - if he was a useful and willing tool, I am often thinking that for some strange reason, unless they get whacked and betrayed, they get paid off for their service and they disappear.

ALAN – That's often what happens. I even think the same happened with Napoleon.

VYZYGOTH – Let me stop right now, I want to tell everybody: you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, we do have with us Alan Watt. What I'll do is, if you folks want to ask him a question or make a comment, you can do so by sending an e-mail. And *going back to, I guess the theme of the show, Alan, and that was, because of what you posted there, that audio by Kennedy, also trying to figure out whom he was speaking about. You say, the secret societies. Now, you go where you want to go with this - I mean, are we talking something beyond Freemasonry?*

ALAN – *Freemasonry at the lower degrees is definitely part of the structure, because **they are sworn really to obey their own masters rather than any public office.*** And you'll find that, just like MI5 and MI6, everyone in it is a Freemason. It's pretty well mandatory, and *Peter Wright* talked about that. He belonged to MI5 - he wrote about that in *Spy Catcher*. You'll find *the CIA was just the same and on a higher level, in fact, than standard*

Freemasonry. And he knew that the CIA had its own agenda; at least they were serving another master, and I think that was part of it as well.

VYZYGOTH – Also, I've been remiss in bringing up your web site. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and, Alan, it's getting bigger and better all the time - can you tell people what they'll find there - and any materials that you do have for sale?

ALAN – They can go through and get lots of free programs - different shows I have done; and they can also see the books I sell; and I have a DVD coming out, hopefully next week. That will be for sale as well and the price will be up there, about *secret societies down through the ages; and how it works, basically - how the system works*. And then, here's an example for this: you see, at the very top they look upon society as one whole thing. They don't see separate middle classes or lower classes and it's one big conglomerate of them, or as Plato called them: "the its," you see. And *they have societies and different levels to manage the "its;"* and it's fascinating to see **that in all ages there's the exoteric religions to keep the people in check and make them obedient** - and then there's the esoteric managers that can actually push the Agenda from the bottom, if need be - up, and it appears to have evolved from the public, when in fact it was managed from the top. That's how this whole system works. In some of even the old Catholic "Big Ones," the big writers in the Middle Ages talked about this. They said that "once the mass has been served for the masses" - that's why it's called 'the mass' - he said: "we have our own particular rites, after the doors are bolted" - and the public have left.

VYZYGOTH – Someone was on before, and I think they spoke to the fact that *there are a number of circles around, that protect, I guess, the 'Hierarchy.'* Do you agree with that?

ALAN – Oh, absolutely. They run the 'overworld,' which is their legal system; they run the 'underworld,' which is what we would call the 'illegal' system. They need the two of them. So you have the Mafia at the bottom and different other groups in different countries - and you have the legal system on top - and that was shown very well in the movie: *Gangs of New York* - how the gang leader got together with the local politician, and once in a while the politicians say: "look, the public is getting anxious; there's too much crime; and who can you give, who can you offer up for public execution to quell the public's fears?" And he would offer them two or three of the lesser gang members. This is how the system has always been run. It's quite fascinating to see that.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you just - I don't know if you can speak directly to this, but you just made me think of: was that perhaps the rationale behind John Gotti getting thrown in jail?

ALAN – It's very possible.

VYZYGOTH – And it's interesting, too, he didn't have much time left, either.

ALAN – *Often, when they've served their function or they're getting older or a bit more careless, they'll just offer them up and the public see this happening and think: "oh, the legal system is really working." And that's the*

intent of it.

VYZYGOTH – Do you think, I mean, we think of the Mafia now as being passé and such; that we evolved, I guess, from that; but, you know, is the Mafia in the true sense globally involved still?

ALAN – It's globally involved, and it's interesting - for instance, in Canada we started Casinos out back in about the late 80s. The Government started them up. And here is your Government pushing gambling, which used to be low-life stuff. And casinos sprung up everywhere; and *Bob Rae, that was the Premier, which is like the Governor, of Ontario*. Bob Rae was in at the time. And he brought up - and this was in the newspapers - *he brought up Mafia bosses from Chicago to advise them on how to set up the casinos*, to make sure that they wouldn't get ripped off. That was in the newspapers! And the public didn't even pick up, you know.

VYZYGOTH – I know, and a lot of stuff that's getting done today; in fact, a guest was on yesterday and said the same thing. He said you could almost expect that they could come out and say, "guess what? We did 9-11" and people go like: "okay."

I got a question for you along these lines, and it asks: "how did the Ancient Mysteries and the ruling elites spread from the Near East and Egypt to Europe and Asia over the millennia? And is there a direct lineage from ancient controllers to today's controllers?"

ALAN – There is no doubt. Whenever you look, and I don't know if you can find it on the Internet, but if you see the inaugurations of Queen Elizabeth the Second - she is actually the First of Scotland, Second for England - you watch *Westminster Abbey*, where she was inaugurated; and you look at the floor there, *you'll see the chessboard floor of the Masonic Lodge - that's what the floor of the Cathedral is*. And she is sitting on a raised dais - it's maybe five high or seven high - and she's got the ermine cloak around her with the black spots on the white and the red, of course, or purple. And round about her she's got all these guys with the different symbols, etcetera... Now, *you'll see the same thing on the old stelas in the Middle East, of Nimrod*. With the ermine too, around his neck, and the same people standing, and he is sitting on a raised dais. *Why is this ceremony from thousands and thousands of years ago still being performed today in Britain?*

VYZYGOTH – We know, well, I guess we're more familiar with the spreading of Mystery Babylon religion of Egypt, Sun-God worship, or whatever, into Europe and elsewhere. One place that always seems a little inscrutable, and excuse the pun, but, I mean, did it have its impact in Asia? Somehow it always seems that Asia was different. Was it, in fact?

ALAN - What they did, *they set up Triads*. And so, *for the West* they gave us the foundation of *Judaism*, and from there you get *Christianity*, and then you have *Islam* or Mohammedism. *So you have the Trinity there*, and *for the rest of the Far East* - and they have different mentalities there - *they structured different systems* and they gave them basically *Hinduism*, and then from that they gave them *Buddhism*, and then up for the Far East they gave them *Shintoism*. *So they give Triads*.

VYZYGOTH – In that second half of the question, just to remind you, it says: “is there a direct lineage from ancient controllers to today’s controllers?” And you would say: “certainly there is.”

ALAN - I have no doubt. You see the same ceremonies that go on for thousands of years down through the ages with the same - people being in the exact same positions, holding the same emblems at these big inaugurations. Why did they have to be so exact; why did they have to follow something that was done, ceremonies that were done thousands of years ago; and where on Earth do they have this stuff written down?

VYZYGOTH – Just out of curiosity: did you see the last installation of the Pope Joey Ratzinger?

ALAN - I didn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – There was a priceless moment, apparently my partner Harry had been listening on CBS Radio; I was getting ready in the morning, and he came in and told me that “you are not gonna believe what I heard,” what the CBS broadcaster said, doing a kind of play-by-play of what was going on. And he described one of the coffins that were out on the...oh, it's a funeral, I'm sorry. It was the funeral of John-Paul, you know, Karol Wojtyla or whatever; there were three coffins and one of them had the Skull and Bones on and the guy was talking about it. And they were also saying that there was an obelisk in proximity to the coffin.

ALAN - I'm not surprised. I'm not surprised at all, because, if you look at the architecture even in the Vatican - see, it's called “The Universal Religion;” Catholicism is universal, because at the time that they created it, they brought into its architecture and its system all of the known existing religions.

VYZYGOTH – I'll send this along to you, so be looking for it, if you don't mind. Then a listener up there in Canada, Ola, sent me a power-point, which was meant to be like a PR piece for the Vatican and she wrote she has no comment. I knew what she was saying; and when I looked at it, I know what it was supposed to be, but when you look at all the symbolism, it's like: “holy mackerel, how in-your-face is that?” Going along with this bit about ancient mysteries and such, this is something I've been interested in. Somebody asked: “was the fall of Rome and the sacking by the Goths planned? Were the Dark Ages planned?”

ALAN - I would say so, because you find that Rome did have parties of the Elite inside the middle of Rome as they were being attacked. Now, these guys were no dummies; they had run other countries for a long-long time. This Empire, it was an Empire like the British Empire and they were no fools and they certainly did pay off; most - see, most of them weren't really ransacked as such. They paid off these big swarms that came up to their gates; they paid them off, until there was no more to pay off - and there was also some kind of deal worked out with some of the heads of these big clans, you might say. There is so much to all of this - even the Mystery religion involved in the leaders of these clans associated with Rome. Because some of the leaders, after they died, were buried - they dug...what they did was, they diverted rivers and put them underneath where the river was, with their gold, all the loot, and then put the river back on top of them again to protect them. And the only other place you'll

see that happening is in the histories of the Kazars. That's strange, that.

VYZYGOTH – You know, obviously it's hard for a lot of us to process the fact that the game has always been rigged and when I think back to those early tribes in Europe and the early part of the AD, you kind of think that they perhaps preceded something, but actually the power structure has always been here, hasn't it?

ALAN - Power has never... we forget how... these monarchs weren't blundering their way through time. They were always surrounded by a coterie of the most cunning men you could find in the land, who were schooled like Machiavelli, in human nature - the nature of man. And they were terribly cunning; and you find the same thing with Francis Bacon with his essays he wrote for the King, to try to get into the King's good graces as an advisor and he was trying to show how cunning he was in his knowledge of human understanding.

VYZYGOTH – Well, since we talk about the same formula and with this individual asking the question about the Goths and such and the sacking of Rome, I mean, can we look at that paradigm and apply it to the powers-that-be back then telling Genghis, you know, going to Europe and waxing people and there be some kind of benefit or outcome? I mean, would you think that that was something that was orchestrated for a particular reason?

ALAN - Oh, I'm sure, too. And Kahn is just the same as cane, king - it's all from the same root word as well. He was red-haired and blue-eyed too.

VYZYGOTH – You know, that's another whole show - but there is that talk about that particular complexioned and featured type race out there, wasn't it?

ALAN - It was the same at Sumer. At Sumer they dug up some of the early Kings and Queens, and they even found their black wigs just like the Egyptians, too, that the elite of the Egyptians - they wore black wigs made from the hair of the local people, but they were generally red-haired and blue-eyed, the Elite.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so we can even look at wigs as being a trapping of the elite almost always. Whether powdered white wigs - so now I'm thinking then, when I think of the Founding Fathers - I mean, is that a sign of "the joke was on us" too?

ALAN - I have no doubt about that. They had meetings in the early 1700s in Europe, the Elite, and they knew that they couldn't keep on this game of: a cousin in England will attack a cousin in France or cousin in Germany forever, and tax the public, etcetera, for these wars; they couldn't keep up this game forever. And they knew they had to go into a new era - a different time, a different structure - and they needed a knight in shining armor that hadn't been used before; so they created one. And that's what the whole US was all about.

VYZYGOTH – Here's a question. This is a good topic, I guess. If there's ever, shall we say, trouble in Paradise. The question is: "if these 'puppetmasters' are all in league together, why was the Vatican against the Templars, like in 1307?"

ALAN - I think it was probably, like most things, the best PR they ever got - in a sense. Because they didn't get all the Templars. And they don't mind - the Talmudic saying is true as well, that "*the few must die for the sake of the many*" as a sacrifice. We know that the Templars' treasures were never found, they got that out. They had a fleet of ships that set off beforehand and we're told we don't know where they went to. And out of them came all of (what later was called) "Freemasonry."

VYZYGOTH – Well, again, looking back now. The Vatican kind of gave their imprimatur, if you will, to the Templars. But it could have been that the Templars got so successful and prosperous that the Vatican was a little unhappy with that.

ALAN - I don't really think so. Power at that level tends to share rather than have strife between themselves - they share the loot and they cooperate together. That's how they get their best benefit: it's through cooperation.

VYZYGOTH – Then who cut loose those who wanted to persecute the Templars?

ALAN - It was Philippe of France, of course, who was given the job of being the bad guy and starting it all off; and once again too, once they had brought out a few facts about the Templars, the Vatican that's supposed to be the legal "above" system, all shiny and nice and that kind of thing, they had to act; they couldn't stand by and pretend they didn't believe it. And so they had to give again, a sacrifice to the public.

VYZYGOTH – So you say when they get to a certain level that powerful, that high up, it's more or less self-preservation that they make sure they play nice with one another.

ALAN - Absolutely. That's why they have no worries about China. We made China what it is. The West made China what it is: Communist China. We made it; we gave them all the industries through the GATT treaties and different treaties.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, and we knee-capped Chiang Kai-shek, after he helped us with the Japanese, and also, from another source, like - are you familiar with Smedley Butler?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH – What he says, more or less in a cathartic piece, not "War is a Racket," but just in another essay, and he says: "yeah, I went into China to make it safe for Standard Oil."

ALAN - That's right. And, you know, this was decided years ago that China - in the 1930s, the Royal Institute and the CFR knew that they were going to set up China to take over from the US about this time period. They knew it - they talked about it.

VYZYGOTH – You know, the robber barons in the United States are the ones that I kind of look at as far as running the show and being an extension of what grew out of Europe and such. There is a connection, isn't there, to - shall we say - the propping up of the robber barons, like Rockefeller and Morgan and Vanderbilt? And they did have a relationship, did they not, with the Rothschilds?

ALAN - They're all connected. It's all one high system. And the trick is too - it's misleading when people think that, for instance, if you're Catholic and you think that Kennedy was a good Catholic, you'd be mistaken. Kennedy, like the people at the top of all peoples, might go through the motions of something, but they have their own inner religion of the Elite. And it's the same in Judaism. So the Rothschilds, they are held up as heroes by many Jews, who do what they are told if it comes down from the Rothschilds - they follow - but he follows his own inner religion. It's all one religion at the top for the Elite.

VYZYGOTH – I'll get back to these questions, but now, again, you just reminded me of something and since we opened up this show around that Kennedy speech in 1961 - can you shed any light on this; give us your opinion of what you may know to be fact? We think back about: "okay, Jack being assassinated - you don't get assassinated unless you run afoul, or maybe go back on a promise or change your mind or something like that and have a change of heart." With relation to his father, I had just gotten the movie: *The Winner Kills*. I know that it's a fiction movie but as we all know about fiction in Hollywood there is depicted a very much Joe-like Kennedy, giving up his son. On the other hand, some say: "Joe had a stroke; he may not have been all that controlling, and having that happen, Robert and John might have thought they could pull something off like for real." I've got to go back and find out how incapacitated Joe was after that stroke, because he did die in '69, well after both sons died. What do you think?

ALAN - What I know is that Joe himself had just spent quite a time during WW II with his wife in Buckingham Palace with the Queen. And that was the Big Society they belonged to - very high Freemasonic society, like all the Elite do - and it doesn't matter if you're Protestant or Catholic or Jewish, you get into it. It's interesting that Bronfman, Old Sam Bronfman whose family was set up 50-60 years before Prohibition. They were sent over to do what they were going to do in the future. Even though he had made billions, billions literally, of bucks, during that whole era and had everything a man could possibly want for riches, his wish, right to his dying day, was to be knighted by the Queen. And you've got to ask yourself: "why was it so important to be knighted by the Queen?" And it's because at the top of the Mystery Religions and World Empire, that's where it was ruled from. That was a symbol of your total acceptance.

VYZYGOTH - And wasn't Joe also Ambassador to the court of King James?

ALAN - That's right.

VYZYGOTH - Do you think Joe gave his son up, or do you think the boys went up running on their own, after the...

ALAN - I think they went on their own.

VYZYGOTH - Have you read those *Gemstone Files*?

ALAN - No.

VYZYGOTH - Well, they suggest that in there. Supposedly they have a great deal of validity. But that's their take on the situation that with Joe's stroke they went off and freelanced and we all saw the results.

ALAN - Yes. And here's another interesting thing. A good example is George Orwell's 1984 where he shows you a system of total control of the world, really; with fake wars being planned and the sides keeping changing all the time - eternal war, perpetual war - and the ones who are being spied on are not the general population, the masses; they don't matter; they are entertained and kept happy. It was the bureaucracies, that keep the sham going that are spied upon - in other words, the workers to keep the system going. And they're monitored, they're bugged, there's hidden cameras watching them. But when you open up the books of the Soviet system you'll find the same thing there. There were massive dossiers on every bureaucrat and civil service right down to the bottom. They had to have all the information on these people to make sure that they were still following their conditioned path and weren't letting things out of the bag - and you'll find that's the same system in America and in Britain - that is worldwide. It's how it's always been. It's their helpers that they spy upon. Well, there was a program on Television quite a few years ago about Kennedy and his affair with Marilyn Monroe. In this little documentary they mentioned some lodge they used to go to - it's like a hunting lodge or something, or a log cabin somewhere. And it's through Frank Sinatra, I think, they got it. What was mentioned in that documentary was that the CIA used to bug the pillows in that room that Kennedy was in. So here you have the CIA doing the same stuff they did in the Soviet Union, of bugging the ones that are actually the workers, you might say, for the system.

VYZYGOTH - Ah, let's see. Getting back to the questions. Here is: "what is your take on the *Da Vinci Code*? How do you view that?"

ALAN - That's rubbish. It's a good seller.

VYZYGOTH - Well, do you think - is this one of those things where you kind of get a job done in a sense, that he brings out stuff that we know to be true, a lot of us who "get it." But if it gets too close to the masses, wondering if something is going on, here you take it out and wrap it around a story and then you kind of take it down a side street, and everybody goes "ah, it's all hooey!" Is there any distance gotten out of him writing that book, taking the heat out, more or less?

ALAN - I mean, it's a lot of spin, not historically-correct either; but they do a lot of spinning. And that's how the public buy it; it's fascination. They get fascinated by it. The word "fascination" is the "fasci-nation," by the way.

VYZYGOTH - That's not a coincidence, is it?

ALAN - That's how you get it through to the public; and they don't care about the details or the truth. And of course, it was Baigent and Lincoln and Leigh that set up the foundations for this. And they were sent out to do the same thing with "Holy Blood, Holy Grail." First you lay the foundation of possibility, the people swallow it up, forget about it, but it's there in the subconscious; then you bring someone out later to build on the fantasy and they'll swallow it even more.

VYZYGOTH - You know, before I ever got it, I used to watch the *X-Files*. And then, after I got it; I looked back and I said to myself: "you know, they actually were telling a lot of truth in there, but then they were putting a spin on it," - you know, making it a little ridiculous or more - and then people, if they ever get the thinking or questioning those who are watching, will say: "well, that's just like X-Files." And I guess, it's the same thing with, what I was saying, that Dan Brown might have done to Secret Societies, X-Files might have done for covert Government operations, in a sense.

ALAN - Oh, definitely.

VYZYGOTH - And of course, it's getting interesting, isn't it, that it's on Murdoch's station and that's part of what he calls what? - the New World Communication Group or something.

ALAN - That's it. And also that's what Tavistock calls "predictive programming." Because you put the possibility into people's minds through fiction primarily, again, through the fasci-nation; and people swallow it without question. And then you can bring in those actual things into their lives - real spying on them; real things that happen - and they accept it, because subconsciously they've already swallowed it.

VYZYGOTH - Then it would be true then, that when people get hit with science fiction, they are being prepared for something that they are going to find in, maybe, fifty years?

ALAN - The first sponsored authors that we can find was done through a setup by the Rothschild Foundation in Britain in the 1800s. He sponsored writers to write along the lines of science fiction to create this predictive programming to fascinate youngsters, so that when they started to go into the areas of science or eventually space exploration, they wouldn't think it an abnormal way to go - it seems normal to us, because we have been dosed with science fiction. We don't even ask why we are spending billions of dollars on NASA. That was done deliberately. We're still paying for all this stuff.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, there's no doubt, now we just feel that there's no such thing as science fiction.

ALAN - That's correct; and all you're doing is getting predictive programming of possibilities - and through fiction you don't censor things; you don't say: "I believe that; I don't believe that." You sit back and allow it all to come into your brain; you are downloaded in a sense, you are enjoying it, and then, when these things happen in your

life and they actually bring certain projects forward, it's not so foreign; and it's almost as though you've already debated it, but you haven't! You just accept it.

VYZYGOTH - I look at "Twenty-Four" right now as getting people prepared for the acceptance of torture in particular. It's a very dangerous show, I think; and then also what does it do? It pops up on Fox Network, which is Murdoch's.

ALAN - Yes, and "Fox" is "666" in the Kabaalah.

VYZYGOTH - Hahaha. It never ends, does it, Alan?

ALAN - No, what we are saying here is scratching the surface, because, if you go into the whole language structure, you realize that even your language is like a computer language and you are the computer.

VYZYGOTH - Have you ever done an etymological study? Is that a work that you might want to take on, if you haven't?

ALAN - I have, and I teach it sometimes to small, very small groups.

VYZYGOTH - Is that embraced in any one of the Cutting Through books?

ALAN - A little bit, not deeply, although it's deeper than most. And they knew this hundreds of years ago. When Francis Bacon wrote himself of this, he says: "We are creating the new international language of the future, to be called 'English.' " And when you realize that prior to him the language that was spoken in England - prior to the 1500s - was really Old Saxon-German. So they did; they were creating a language; and they had teams working on it and Shakespeare helped bring out most of the words into the English language; that was his function. And if you are a computer, the programmer will understand by using the logic that you use - your human logic and your program, your language - he should know the answer to any question, before he programs you. Because you must follow with the logic and your language to that conclusion. And that's how simple it is and how simply it works.

VYZYGOTH - That does make sense. I don't know if you can comment on this, but a listener has asked: "Could Alan comment on cosmology, specifically regarding channeling and the existence of extra-dimensional entities?"

ALAN - Why bother?

VYZYGOTH - Do you want to explain that for him?

ALAN - Oh, why bother? I mean, why the rushing off into the alien stuff, when you got so much here you don't even understand yourself? You don't have to rush off into the alien stuff. This was pushed as a diversion by the

Big Boys; it's been very-very successful.

VYZYGOTH - This *whole UFO thing, do you think that's cooked?*

ALAN - No, because we have been making the 'flying saucers' here! - For many years; and the BBC did a documentary on the *Area 51* in the early 1970s. And *you see them coming out of the ground in an Air Force Base!* So, come on!

VYZYGOTH - Even Canada, I think, prior to even Area 51, had created a hovercraft.

ALAN - It wasn't just a hovercraft - and there are even photos, they even showed a section of it on Television not so long ago. It crashed down near a place called Allison, just North of there, and the furrow is still in the field where it landed - but every country has them. Britain has them; I've seen them off the *RAF* base in Lossiemouth in Scotland - I've seen the 'flying saucers' there too.

VYZYGOTH - It was interesting that the way I got a look at it was in a documentary drama about - do you remember when the aeronautic engineers in Canada had created - was it the "Arrow?"

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - And how great that was and then they were told to kibosh it by the United States. Anyway, what seems to be a harmless film clip of the period, in this parade there comes this hovercraft.

ALAN - That's right, a little bubble there and all. And even that was a diversion, because there's three levels of science and it takes a lot of working towards the Great Work to be accepted into the second level. Nick Begich showed us those little devices the CIA were using in the 1950s - the size of a TV remote you could put in your pocket - that could influence your thoughts and could actually put thoughts into your head in line of sight. Now, that had to be solid state - and that was in the early 1950s, before the transistor and all of that. So, come on! There is a second level there, for the CIA and the other boys; and there is another level above that.

VYZYGOTH - Now, let me get in this, what looks kind of like a two-part question - it says, it's a little broad here, but it says: "When these military/police, whatever, state-local help their rulers to do their bidding to get people chipped" - and I assume what he is saying is after those who have gone quietly, for whatever purposes - you know, whether it's health or such - will they finally turn on those of us and say: "listen, you're getting this or you're not playing?"

ALAN - Everybody is to get chipped. The military and police will do what they are told, because I don't think that there is any incidents in history, where the police and military have never done what they were told.

VYZYGOTH - Well, that was the second part. But let me just clarify then: "they are trying, and they will continue

to try, to get people voluntarily to get chipped, for all sorts of reasons?”

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - Right. Now, there will be a bunch of us who will hold out. But that can't be allowed to stand, can it?

ALAN - It can't be, but what they will also do is make it impossible to even live in their system without it, because it is to go into the cashless system. This came out in Britain in the 1990s - they tried to bring out the ID card then, you know, in Britain. It's the same one they are bringing out here; the same make, same company, same everything. But they also said: "this would be your bank card as well, eventually." So you'll be unable to buy and sell, all that stuff - they are following Revelations, because that's the blueprint.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, as he says, *I don't understand how these people can do their bidding, when something inside should be telling them how wrong it is!*

ALAN - *The police and military have always done this* - and they've done experiments; you know the famous experiments in laboratories, where people, or students were brought in and they were told that they were actually shocking their fellows when they pressed this button - different pain levels. And it's actors that come in and nothing really happens to them - and they go up to the stage where they're jumping in their seat and they're screaming for help, and they still - *as long as there is someone there to give the official command and take responsibility, the Average Joe will do what he is told. This is understood and that's how police operate and the military.*

VYZYGOTH - Well, this is the last question I'll get in and this is pretty heavyweight, Alan, I'll just let you address it. How does Alan view the power of the mind? I ask, since Alan, while well-intentioned, has a very dour view of the world we live in. I believe that the mind can and does help to shape our own personal realities. Does Alan agree, and if so, how does he see his talks affecting the listeners? Does he fear that by the sheer weight of his information that he may be furthering this elite Agenda by informing people who aren't prepared for what he has to say?”

ALAN - Not really. The ones who are not prepared anyway will go the way that people always go in these times. This has been going on for thousands of years, so I always say: don't panic that you wake up now and find out what's really going on. It takes a long time to stop this as well. It starts off like a little snowflake and goes into a snowball and it'll take a long time to build up to a very-very huge mountain moving along. These are thousand-year wars, you know, and so it takes a long time for the information to gradually get out there bit-by-bit-by-bit, especially with the indoctrination we've had over the last few thousand years. It takes time; the whole thing is not to panic, be able to stand up and face the harsh reality - and once that happens, there's a peace that comes with it, now you know! Now you know - you don't have to sit and live in terror or listen to the shortwave and "my god, they're gonna pull the economy tomorrow, I better buy this and buy that and all the stuff that they're selling you." Don't fall into that trap. There's a peace that comes with understanding, and if nothing else you

can leave this world and you've broken through! You have overcome the world; that what it always meant.

VYZYGOTH - **Well, do you maintain a hope, maybe a belief or a confidence, that this thing is defeatable?**

ALAN - **It's defeatable, if people wanted it to be defeated.** *And here's the problem with this: Most people will never stand up for injustice outside of themselves - for others. There are tremendous flaws in Man. And a good example is how easily he is to be trained to go off and kill anybody he is told to kill - and we don't even need good reasons for it. The average soldier in the Middle East knows nothing about politics or far-reaching agendas. And he doesn't care, you know. He is out for the excitement; so, there are tremendous flaws when we are so willing to go and kill each other. Until there is a drastic change within Humanity itself, this will continue to its conclusion.*

VYZYGOTH - Alright. We are out of time; we want to thank Alan Watt for joining us. The web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Great news is that the DVD is soon to be coming out - is that correct?

ALAN - That's right.

VYZYGOTH - We will look forward to that, and Alan, as always we appreciate the time that you spend with us. We don't take you for granted but we sure do appreciate your being here.

ALAN - I enjoy it too.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, and we'll see you again, I hope.

ALAN - Okey-doke.

VYZYGOTH - Alright. Bye-bye.

ALAN - Bye now.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3	& "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español)& "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)
--	--

Ancient Religions and

[CDs](#)

History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#)

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT

ON

“FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO

WITH VYZYGOTH

May 16, 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH - Now, what are you experiencing on your end?

ALAN - For the last two or three hours I have been getting hit, five at a time from different military bases in the States and Department of Defense and I have the readouts on who is doing it.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, and I am not in the business of getting melodramatic. But, you know, we thought something occurred once upon a time when you were on, the last time around.

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - Ah, this is strange, so I'm a little bit, shall we say, off balance. But this is the Grassy Knoll, this is May 16th 2006 and we have with us Alan Watt; we have a lot of people out there listening, so bear with us if you can, as far as what's going on here, audio-wise, but it's almost like it's out of my control - ah, alright, I think we are

okay now. Alright, my wife is kind of telling me what's shaken, but I'll tell you, isn't it weird, Alan? I got a couple of e-mails; people saying they got a problem; I can understand why, because I tried myself and it was a little slow, to say the least. But we are red-hot, and I have all the volume, there shouldn't be anything coming out across. So, it'll make things interesting. And in the meantime we welcome you back; we got a lot of listeners out there and we have some questions for you, which we want to pose to you - things that people had wanted to know about some of the last time you were on. But I have to ask you something - this is the best. This just released new video of supposed flight 77 hitting the Pentagon. Now, you fully believe that 757 hit the Pentagon, don't you?

ALAN - Oh, sure.

VYZYGOTH - But, you know, you talk a lot, and you speak of psychological ops on people around the world for over a century. We know that it goes on. But, Alan, this one I got to tell you. I mean, I'm sitting here and I'm saying has it got this big: I'm looking at this new video. It's the same damn thing, but this time they run it three times. And I'm like: "what?" And it says: "will this put an end to conspiracy theory?" - and the only thing it tells me is: they are running scared of the fact that people know that nothing happened there - oh something happened there, but it didn't involve flight 77 - am I right or wrong?

ALAN - Well, that would be it; that's right - there is too much evidence...as far as wreckage goes, etcetera.

VYZYGOTH - So we are seeing the same thing again and I'm saying to myself: "are you serious?" I mean, show me something different; it's the same thing, I mean, this is just a fact! Alright, be that as it may, listen, we're really glad that you're with us and despite all that takes place, would you mind coming back on, say, Thursday the 25th?

ALAN - Sure.

VYZYGOTH - Give me something to look forward to: "hello everybody."

ALAN - Yes, indeed.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, listen. We have a couple of questions. Do you mind if I read them?

ALAN - Sure; on you go.

VYZYGOTH - And I would like you to talk to you about Tavistock and the Beatles, because I took a look into "The Conspirators' Hierarchy," I know that Coleman has spoken to it and you know what he said?

ALAN - I know a little bit of what he said; I know that he also found out that the rights, the copyrights to the songs had been owned by Adorno.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, yeah; and I told you I knew he had said something and then I took a look and it corroborated. So it will be interesting at the end, but let's get to business first because people have been good enough to ask these questions and I would like you to respond to them. First of all, we have someone that writes: "the next time you interview Mr. Watt could you ask him to elaborate on what we perceive as 'our culture'?" Without going into detail, I think that this is where Mr. Watt diverts us from the usual conspiratorial

view. He believes that we have never really had a culture of our own.” So, how do you speak to that, Alan?

ALAN - I think, when you study the Greek Classics, the Philosophers, and especially the writings of Plato, where he talked about how culture is created by the Elite at the top, downwards. It doesn't come from the grass roots, because anything from the grass roots developing could upset the whole balance of power structure. So culture is always promoted from the top down; and it was so bad in Ancient Greece in fact, that when traveling players came in with theater shows and plays and dramas, it was law that everybody had to attend, because through the drama they would indoctrinate the viewers on the politically correct way to behave in society.

VYZYGOTH - So here is another case and you're saying of the entertainment being used to mind-Op the populace.

ALAN - Yes, and back in the 1960s there was a *Council on Foreign Relations* and *Royal Institute of International Affairs* meeting held in England, where in the big debate at the time - and it went on for a month and it was in the newspapers - was: who should be given the right to create the culture for the coming New World Order? Britain, with its British MG Studios - at London I think it was - or Hollywood? And at the end of it they decided that America was best suited with its setup in Hollywood to create a world culture; and then, plus the addition they would put the music out too, which would influence the young. So, *culture is a plastic thing; it's fluid in a sense; it can be shaped in the direction that the Elite, who always make a plan way ahead of time; they make it plastic, so that they can shape us towards the next part of their Agenda.* In fact, Plato said that *“we can change all of the moral values within a culture within one generation and the last people to notice are those involved.”* When you think back to the 1960s, when in one year they were all wearing skirts down to their knees or below even, and then suddenly the mini-skirt came in through, again, Television and Go-Go Dancing and music; and you compare that generation to their mothers, then their mother to their grandmother; and then there's a skirt at the ankles, then there's a skirt below the knee and then there's the one up around you-know-where; so that was all within one generation, really, that happened.

VYZYGOTH - Oh, of course, we would chalk that up to being “fashion” - but it doesn't make a difference what we call it or which way it...

ALAN - Plato said that to create culture, and alter culture, you must have an entertainment (and he called it) “industry” and you must have a fashion “industry” - this is 2300 years ago! And you must have a music “industry.” So it's never changed.

VYZYGOTH - By the way, could you cite from which work that came; was it “The Republic?”

ALAN - That was in “The Republic”.

VYZYGOTH - That's an interesting, interesting thing. Well, then you are saying that culture is malleable, it's plastic; then it is necessarily, though - isn't it - all-encompassing as well?

ALAN - Absolutely; *we are what we think, and they give us what to think, and we behave “appropriately.” It's not too difficult to manage people, once you give them a particular type of culture - and of course, America was given extra heavy doses of religion, really, for a particular reason. The reason being, that they would truly believe in*

their country, because they were chosen to bring in the New World Order.

VYZYGOTH - Well, they wouldn't call it that, but...so, how did they perceive the New World Order at the time? They certainly wouldn't have coined it as such; what did they think? I mean, they called it the New World, etcetera.

ALAN - If you read the memoirs of Franklin and Jefferson, both of them said that this was the beginning of a World Federation, not just a federation of the United States of America; that it would lead to a World Federation, which would eventually be led by 12 Wise Men.

VYZYGOTH - You know, we may have spoken about this a while ago, and if we have, I'm sorry; I don't know if you remember, I know that I don't. But in a way the joke was on us, in the United States, in a sense of as much as many of us now get it and are resisting what we consider the NWO. In essence, the enemy is us; in other words, this was an experiment in federation and the New World Order.

ALAN - Definitely. They needed a knight in shining armor that hadn't plundered the planet as England had done, or France or Spain or whatever; and so they created a new knight in shining armor that pretended to be indifferent to the old ways; it would "champion righteousness" type of thing. And of course, *in the early 1900s they had many meetings in England to do with handing the torch over to the Americas as the army or police of the world.* And that's why Kipling wrote the poem containing the lines: "The white man's burden - we pass the torch on to you." And Kipling came over - he was a very high Mason - and he came over and read that to the Senate.

VYZYGOTH - You know, as a kid I read some of that stuff about him and I said: "man, this sounds racist, look, [?] and all that stuff," but nobody seemed to raise a big thing about it, so it's like well it must be my imagination. But I mean, that "white burden" statement also comes up with Rhodes and that whole lot of Milner's Kindergarten Group, you know?

ALAN - That's right; it was all connected together.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, a couple of things real quick and we'll go on to another question, but as derivatives of what this individual asked you about culture: was it a coincidence that we have 13 states and a district was made not a state, so they can plant down a new obelisk?

ALAN - It's no coincidence at all.

VYZYGOTH - Is that then some kind of symbolistic reflection of the story of Isis and Osiris?

ALAN - It's a symbol of regeneration and, of course, what the story of Osiris being scattered into - there's actually 14 parts but they never found the 14th, and so Isis conjured up an artificial one; so 13 still stands as the number of regeneration, rebirth.

VYZYGOTH - The 14th territory, which was called a "district," not a state, winds up with the obelisk.

ALAN - Exactly. That's the magic creation, you see. And of course, the District of Colombia - Colombia in Latin means actually the dove - and the dove was always the symbol of coming down with Spirit from the Heavens,

even from the days of Ancient Egypt. So it's all highly symbolic.

VYZYGOTH - How do we look though at the fact that, alright, if the Old World was willing to let the New World spawn off to become the beginning of a New World Order? *How do we look at Britain and the American Revolution? In other words, were they fighting? I've heard it said that England wasn't all that pitched about it.* One of the reasons were that perhaps there were so many Freemasons on both sides, that who wanted to kill who. But I'm asking you now then: what do you make of the fact that Britain came over and - well, they didn't come over, but gave some kind of military resistance? How did that fit into the schemes about...

ALAN - *It's like all things in history; see, it must be real to the people. They have real wars to convince the people that this is all real; and people must really die; but when you figure it out, it's worked out ahead of time.*

Cornwallis - if you read even Cornwallis' memoirs, he was all for the independence of the Colonies and he spoke up in the British Parliament. He was a member of Parliament from a long line of aristocracy.

VYZYGOTH - Do you remember his rationale?

ALAN - Yes, he believed that Britain would spawn off (what today we'd say) "clones" of itself, ones in the sameness of Britain with the same types of laws and democracy, etcetera; and so he spoke out really against any interference; and even though he'd done that, he was chosen to lead the war against the Americas. And I think it was because they pulled him in at the top and says: *"don't worry, this has to happen to convince the world that this is an independent country."* It was part of the plan.

VYZYGOTH - Okay, so, *in other words, once again we have a war that's more about persuasion than it is really conviction.*

ALAN - Absolutely. *They had to convince the people.* It's like mind control, that Aldous Huxley said; he said: *"those under mind control have no idea that they're under it."* And it's the same thing, when *you condition people that they have actually won a war* and that they're free and working for themselves and they're the most free country in the world, they'd put a hundred percent of their labor into their work - as opposed to the Soviet system, where everyone knew that a bunch of the Elite were living high on the hog, while they lived in poverty at the bottom, so they put nothing into their work and did shoddy workmanship, etcetera. But in America they truly believed that they were doing it for themselves.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, last question about this then, because I never really thought about it before and, of course, I'm asking you now. Have you any information to this effect - we know that there were mercenaries used by Great Britain in that war; now I'm wondering if it's one they didn't really want to get too messy about. Do you know how much percentage of the troops over here were non-British?

ALAN - It's so hard to tell, because *King George himself really came from Germany and the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family* - there were three different Princedoms they had and they called themselves Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. They brought in most of the troops actually from Germany; they did bring in some recent recruits from the Highlands of Scotland, because they forbid them to wear the kilt after the Culloden battle of 1746 and they forbid them to speak their own Gaelic language, unless they joined the British Army. And so they used a lot of Scots there as well as cannon fodder. They had a mass of Hessian troops, for sure, but they also employed mercenaries from all

over Europe.

VYZYGOTH - Wouldn't that make sense, now, I mean, to me, now, I said to myself: "okay, if in fact you wanted to make it look good, but you didn't necessarily want to waste your own best blood - why not enlist those from other nations?"

ALAN - Yes, and also *it's well recorded in Masonic books that oftentimes, when the two sides were coming towards each other through the forests they'd give the Masonic signals to each other and literally look the other way and pass each other by. That happened quite often and they'd visit each other's camps often too at night and have lodge meetings.*

VYZYGOTH - You know, but what you say is really true; I mean, we hear so much about wars being a John Wayne thing, time and time again. No doubt, it is; now there is killing no doubt. But there were times, when - you know, I heard it, Alan, from parents of my friends who were, once in a while maybe loosened up a little bit by drink - talked about, you know, being in the trenches over in Europe and running into a German and something like that, looking at each other and going, we really don't have to do this. And it makes sense, though, doesn't it?

ALAN - It does. I know that in World War One, when they would run out of so many of the young, because they were throwing in whole battalions every day across the field, who were getting mowed down in 15 minutes with machine-gun fire, and they weren't allowed to lie down or crawl or anything, they had to walk into this hail of machine-gun fire. They'd lost so many of the young and eventually it was a sort of stalemate, where nothing much was happening in the trenches, because it was the older guys that were generally left, and the older guys didn't want to fight on either side. So once in a day they'd fire into the air and they'd all do their thing and they were all quite happy; so it was mandated in Canada and Australia to recruit the young very quickly and to get them really fired up to kill, and then they sent them over to the trenches to get the killing going again.

VYZYGOTH - That song "When Will They Ever Learn". I just want to everybody know: we have Alan Watt with us; this is Vyzygoth and this is the Grassy Knoll as well. Alan, you have a web site. Where can people find that, what is it and how can they get there?

ALAN - It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and there's a lot of free downloadable shows on the site there; and some of the books I am selling too are up there; the prices are there; how they order them is there; and also some talks on CD as well.

VYZYGOTH - The web site is *cuttingthroughthematrix.com* and that is the title of the three-volume series you did. Is that correct?

ALAN - That's right.

VYZYGOTH - Now, can you give people an idea what they might find across the three volumes - a little highlight?

ALAN - They were initially written for a series that I did on the short-wave radio beginning in 1998 and I don't know how many shows were done; it's well over a hundred and forty, maybe; and I went through the histories of the beginnings of *what we call our "civilization" was given to us in the ancient world, and how the creation of the*

religion came about; how it was used on the people, and how the priestcraft basically controlled the systems - and I bring us up to speed really up to the present day. And these three volumes were really a companion set to that, to help explain more; but more so, I go into, in these three books, a form of de-programming as people read them. I show you things in symbol form and in writing form and I try to get you to think as you're reading. Most books today are written in such a way that it puts you to sleep. This is the way we were trained, you see; it's data, people, times and historical dates and that doesn't work - people don't retain it; so I try to make them *wake up and see these symbols, which are all around them all the time; they have grown up with them.* I explain what they are: it's a language and this language is actually programming you, because your subconscious understands it and you act on your subconscious motivation.

VYZYGOTH - Before we came on, I had a bit of an extensive exchange through Yahoo with a listener, who ironically comes from my own home town in New Jersey. And I have to tell you it's rare for anybody in the New York Metropolitan area to get it. Because when you are around the major cities, and I think you would agree, you are so absolutely enveloped by mainstream everything that you will never get to hear like that shortwave broadcast that I did, that made me say, is this guy nuts or should I check this out, not you necessarily, you know, but at the time whoever I might have heard. That never would have happened in the metropolitan areas; even out here in the Florida outback enough away from Tampa. I heard that; so when I hear somebody from inside the New York Metropolitan Area, who gets it, I am really amazed, but anyway, we exchanged about and we kind of boil it down to the least common denominator or the lowest common denominator and that is, Alan: *all the world is all about symbology and symbols, isn't it?*

ALAN - Yes, it is. It's a whole language and your subconscious really does work on language, just as your conscious mind does; and when symbols are strung together in a certain way and you are in a dreamy state - most people sort of dream their way through the day - *you are being programmed with these symbols, which will affect the way you behave in life.*

VYZYGOTH - And it would be true also that, would you agree that intelligent people - those who read and opinionate and take in information - are probably more susceptible to being manipulated?

ALAN - Definitely; especially if they have no idea that *information doesn't necessarily mean it's true!* Because many people truly believe that the Media is there to do their thinking for them. And Zbigniew Brzezinski said they were bringing the public to that stage deliberately, where they will give over their ability to reason for themselves and expect the Media to tell them everything that's important to them.

VYZYGOTH - Do you remember an author - probably most of his works date back to the sixties - to the name of Jacques Ellul?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - Well, he wrote Propaganda, well, I guess in sixty-four or five. I encountered it ten years later, never thinking about what I do today; and one of the things that shocked me is when he said: "*oh, it's good for people to read, because you've got to have them take in information to propagandize them.*" Now, that seems dull now, but back then I was like: "holy mackerel!" that's right. Ignorant people are probably harder to get to.

ALAN - Absolutely. He was very straightforward with the techniques and how it worked.

VYZYGOTH - And one last take on Ellul. How about you - I never really knew what exactly he was all about. He seemed like a nominal Christian, I don't know; but if you look back, can you give me your opinion on, was he a good guy, was he on our side? What do you think?

ALAN - I know that he was consulted by governments, and I think even the United Nations consulted him on social psychology for mass social control.

VYZYGOTH - That's not good. Well, I think that answered my question.

ALAN - But he certainly said - in one of his books on law and the legal system - that *the public are unaware in the Western Hemisphere, including America, that since 1953 every citizen has a personality profile kept on them by the Police*. And he said - at that time of course it was the Cardex system with punched holes, but they were updating that in the sixties to computerized systems. What he said was: *"these are very complete personality profiles"* and he said: *"the public must never be allowed to know how this information is gathered on them."*

VYZYGOTH - Alright. So I mean, this whole bit about encompassing surveillance and the lack of privacy; one would not be upset about it now - it has been well in the works, hasn't it?

ALAN - It's not new; it has been here forever, in fact. In fact, when they gave us the Bell telephone, that was part of the structure right away.

VYZYGOTH - Ah, okay, now I am moving on to another person, who enjoys listening to you. He's written some little bit more - I think - complex, he said: *"can Mr. Watt talk about 'esoterically commanded structure of society leading to a scientifically designed social system?'"* "Can you break that down for us, first of all?

ALAN - *It's esoteric in a sense that there is a hidden group of controllers behind it, there is no doubt about that. And there's also different strata of scientists, specialized scientists working on social control at all levels, and consulted all the time by different departments of governments.* They brought in the big Public Relations firms early in the sixties to start to market ideas to the public directly from Government.

VYZYGOTH - Can you name some names?

ALAN - I know that the one that was set up in Madison; it was one of the first ones back in the early 1920s that started this whole idea of how to manipulate the behavior of the public for advertising purposes, through the advertisements themselves; and then the Governments eventually used them to market ideas.

VYZYGOTH - Madison Avenue in Manhattan?

ALAN - Yes, and the company was also called Madison. That was the first company way back.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, now, this also is somewhat, I think, akin to what you're talking to about culture being plastic and manufactured. This is somewhat the same thing, isn't it?

ALAN - It is, absolutely. *When you have a long-term agenda and you've already got a culture created for one particular purpose, which is now over, you must change that culture to get to the next stage to accomplish that;*

so you always go towards the youth and go to them and bypass the parents. You teach it in school, the culture; you market it to them through the music, through the writings and magazines for the youth; and you give them heroes to follow that are superstars; and it's very easy for the youth then to go in a new direction. They think it's their own, always, but it's actually manipulated and planned by very much older people than themselves.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, so we are looking at, back then at 24/7 TV and Radio and videos and *all forms of electronic entertainment* that can be completely a 360 in anyone's life. This is a good thing as far as the manipulators wish, because *they can soak you all day long*, day after day, week after week, month after month, year after year. So this whole thing about going twenty...you know, I guess I am really happy in a sense that I grew up in a way when the test pattern came on at midnight, and it didn't go off until like eight o'clock and you to watch some stupid show about like birds or something. And now it doesn't matter, these kids are all absolutely inundated with this about from the time they came out of the womb.

ALAN - Yes; in fact they had write-ups when they first brought satellite television out. They had write-ups from the big corporations stating that through this they could get to anyone on the planet now and create a common youth culture, again, through music especially, and plays for the young or movies for the young; so that even the Eskimo would have the same world culture broadcast to them as an aboriginal in Australia. And that has been done. You can go from country to country to country and you'll see the baggy pants, you'll see the hat on backwards, even in Japan.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah...I'm not going to ask this right now, if we have some time at the end I will, but going back to the statement that the listener wrote: *"if I look at esoterically commanded structure of society, is that equivalent to the Elite?"*

ALAN - I'll give you an example. I don't know if you heard of Don Scott who has written a lot of material. He's had world meetings with top class scientists and virologists and bacteriologists about the newly released plagues, etcetera, they've had in the last few years - he is from Sudbury in Ontario - and I talked to him the other day and he said that he had been bashing and bashing at the Government for a few years over the spraying we're getting from the skies and *he got his MP, his federal Member of Parliament to go to Ottawa, the Parliament, and demand answers from the Ministry of Defence as to why the spraying is going on - and the Ministry of Defence said they did not have to answer her.*

VYZYGOTH - Necessarily a disavowal, was it?

ALAN - That's correct; but it also shows you that - because she was oblivious to this new set of rules - *MPs are supposed to be representing the public - and here she is finding that there is another structure she isn't even allowed to get into, above that.*

VYZYGOTH - You know, that name is only familiar and I am not going to blow smoke and that is: I believe there was some e-mail information that was kind of a luminous back a couple of years ago, that I think might have been attributed to Scott, and then it stopped happening. I am just racking my brain here trying to remember; that name is familiar; but somewhere along the line it stopped. Does that make any sense at all?

ALAN - I don't know, but I know that he was on a few shows and he wrote a couple of books.

VYZYGOTH - Has he been silenced?

ALAN - He is pretty elderly, I mean, he is not in the best of health.

VYZYGOTH - Okay, now, going on, is this a *scientifically designed socialism*. I have heard about this from a number of directions. But it does seem to me to be somewhat reminiscent of what probably Wells and Huxley wrote about - a stratified society, where those who did wetwork can find their way through with soma and loving their servitude. What's your take on that?

ALAN - Well, on my site I have his speech that he gave -

VYZYGOTH - At Berkeley?

ALAN - At Berkeley, it's on my site, so you can download that; he does put all that in there and he said: "I don't see why..." He said: "The reason the Roman Empire fell was that they couldn't give the public enough bread and circuses." He said: "but under a *scientific dictatorship*, properly structured and financed" - he said - "I see no reason why it could not succeed indefinitely." And we have that today.

VYZYGOTH - But this is also a continuum from, I guess, Galton and grandfather Huxley, you know, I mean, this line of thinking, I think, extremely, extremely fatalistic towards people like you and me - I mean, this is really what they want; and so, when we talked before, I guess, yesterday or so, they want Morlocks around to do the wetwork, but they don't really want a whole lot, do they?

ALAN - Not a lot; no, they don't need a lot of people now and they have written about it and talked about it too. I always find they publish so much material; *it's just that the media doesn't make it a bestseller for the public to hear about, but it's all available: they want to vastly reduce the numbers of population*; and to be honest, I think they've been doing it. We're always waiting them to do a big thing at once, but they don't work that way. They do a little bit at a time, the Fabian way, and there's no doubt from the 1950s onwards the inoculations have almost destroyed so many people's ability to fight off any infection. These inoculations destroyed our immune systems and made us susceptible to coming down and dying with things which shouldn't kill us. This is deliberate; so *when they talked about this back in the 1920s in the League of Nations they meant it and even talked then that they can do this through inoculations, mass inoculation programs*. The chronic fatigue syndromes, the early arthritis now that's coming out, rheumatoid arthritis in people in their early twenties and even below twenties, these are auto-immune problems, the Epstein-Barr virus, same thing; these make people ineligible as good marriage partners, because they're too sick and weak, no-one wants them. That's how they decided to bring down the West: to do it gradually - but for Africa, they've decided that... "*who is going to stand up for Africa? We can bring them down quickly*" - *and that's being done, as we can see*.

VYZYGOTH - Why, *didn't they introduce the AIDS there by way of supposedly injecting them with vaccines against the Hepatitis B?*

ALAN - Yes, and smallpox. *The trail of the infection follows the exact route from Haiti - they actually went to Haiti first with that inoculation program, then to Africa and you can follow the trail that's left behind them. There's no doubt this was deliberate.*

VYZYGOTH - Most of our listeners are anti-vaccinationists as well. Have you read Eleanor Maclean's "The Poison Needle?"

ALAN - No.

VYZYGOTH - It's online; it's very interesting also. And she recounts as well that *she looks at the 1918 flu, which is really interesting - and she said the only people that got sick were the ones that got vaccinated.*

ALAN - Exactly.

VYZYGOTH - She and her family did not get vaccinated and they were actually ministering to people in their home town who had fallen and none of them got it.

ALAN - Yes, and when we go back into the...*Britain has records of mandatory vaccinations beginning in the 1800s against diphtheria and then smallpox, and the records of their deaths to those who were vaccinated are identical to the number who got vaccinated.* So this was obviously put in place deliberately, and we know that *Britain definitely was into this in the 1700s, because Thomas Malthus came out with his Essay on Population and how to cull off the weak people or the "useless eaters" or the "excess population," which they didn't need after - they knew eventually that they would be post-industrial and they wanted to have a method to cull them off once their job was over.*

VYZYGOTH - Alright, now, having said that, would you think that what we are headed for, and what to look for, is a collective society, where the individual means nothing but the group means all?

ALAN - That's what they have told for the public, but as in Charles Galton Darwin's book *The Next Million Years* - and he was a physicist, this guy, and a descendent of Charles Darwin - and I think in 1956 he published that book, he went through *the need to cull off the excess population and find ways of sterilizing the remainder; and also ways of manipulating the brain itself chemically, so that they couldn't think independently of each other - the collective, you might say.* We can jump from there to **Arthur Koestler's** book - he is the same guy that did *The Thirteenth Tribe* - he wrote ***The Ghost In The Machine*** while he worked for the United Nations and in *The Ghost In The Machine* he worked in think tanks whose job it was to find ways to lobotomize that part of the brain, which has your personal survival capabilities built into it and which gives you the sense of who you are as an individual - and they were tying ways of chemically attacking the brain, though chemicals, vaccines that would carry bacterium there, viruses and so on; and he said they were successful in doing it in the trials. So they were using people for trials, and he said: "the public won't need their personal defense capabilities, because the government will be making all their decisions for them anyway."

VYZYGOTH - Alright; so when you talk about chemical lobotomization, could this also take the form of getting the same effect through radiation, through...

ALAN - Yes, there is so many ways to do it, and when you realize that the brain uptakes different chemicals, sometimes even certain metals will gravitate to certain part of the brain, where they are utilized or they carry something with them, *you can actually target those primary areas you are after very-very easily and destroy the cells around them. And that's what they said: they wanted to do...he wrote about it and he said: "all we have to*

do now is decide whether to inoculate the people with it, put it in their drinking water, or spray it on them.” And I thought: “well, they’re doing it all.” And what he also said, Charles Galton Darwin, was funny in this sense; he said: “We the Elite must not alter ourselves, because we must retain our abilities for self-preservation, because we shall be leading the earth and steering the future.”

VYZYGOTH - Well, I mean, I have to tell you I heard you when you were on *Coast-to-Coast* with Noory, talking about the longevity of some of these Elites, to include the Rockefellers and Kissinger and stuff; and I’m sure he might be using contacts, although it doesn’t seem anybody else his age is doing it, but when I look at the Rockefeller when he was giving speeches in the late 90s it was like: “this guy is not even, you know, he is not even wincing, no glasses, this guy is just reeling it right off;” and you made - actually it was a very comical anecdote about Kissinger hopping out of the car; was it?

ALAN - That’s right; and he ran up the steps.

VYZYGOTH - And of course, these people aren’t getting, if they should ever have cancer or anything like that, they’re certainly not getting chemo or radiation or anything like that...

ALAN - No, they are not, no.

VYZYGOTH - Well, moving along - do you want to build on another question?

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - Okay, this individual wants to know: “you can check with him to see why the spin, ‘mind control,’ ‘hypno-TV,’ etcetera, is not working on us; and “us” I would say, is those who get it.” So, how come people like this listener and myself and all those who do shows and all those who listen - how do we stay free, so far, from this manipulation?

ALAN - Well, I’ve wondered a lot about that and what I found, just talking to so many people... people who tended to be more aware of what was going on often had allergies and they would often, again, have problems with either bronchial problems or they’d have stomach problems, intestinal problems... And what you’ll find with some people, because of their physiology - if you were to inoculate them with a particular substance that was to target the brain, because of their physiological differences they will actually pull those particular viruses or bacteria to another organ. That’s one possibility that has happened in a lot of cases; so the brain didn’t get affected the same way. Every baby who gets inoculated about the age of one and a half or two, goes home, with the doctor saying: “don’t worry, they’ll have a fever for two or three days, then they’ll be fine” - and the fever is concentrated generally in the head. Now when you have fever and heat in the head, inflammation, you have inflammation in the brain and cells are dying off; and this is happening every day and the moms are told this is normal; and I think that’s part of the whole process. I really have gone that far that I really think that’s part of the whole process. They didn’t just write about it from Malthus onward, they have been actually doing it.

VYZYGOTH - I’ve got some more questions about this whole thing here; but I want to continue with the individual who did pose a number of questions. But let me ask you this though, Alan: were you vaccinated as a kid?

ALAN - I had some; but - in fact I did actually come down after the age of two, after inoculations, with asthma

that lasted a few years and then allergies for sure, on and off; but intellectual-wise I sort of soared through school without any problems.

VYZYGOTH - I don't know how nefarious they were when we were growing up - I'm sure they weren't good, I just don't know. I'm sure they got worse as time went on and became a real mainline source of planting things that necessarily come to fruition later on, if you know what I mean.

ALAN - A good example of that, I think, is the sterilization of the male. Every year - and about now, in fact, the UN will be giving us their annual update on the sperm count of the Western male, and last year they said that the Western male since 1950 or 52 had dropped by 75% of the live active sperm of the male of 1950. So we are only about 25% fertile now. And they never give a reason for this and yet, every year they give us the data on it - the quotes, the statistics - and really it should be a crisis situation, but the reason it's not a crisis situation is because it's planned that way.

VYZYGOTH - Well, we all know it's from wearing too tight jockeys...

ALAN - Yeah right...

VYZYGOTH - ...warming up the old testicles. Unfortunately there are some of the cultures who aren't getting the message and are proliferating quite well, by the way. This is interesting also, which I got through e-mail, and I will pose this question to Alan. Then we'll go on with the person from whom we have gotten these questions and couple of these there. "Do you want to comment on the science and the physics of reality holography? This is the Blue Beam Project - do you know anything about that, Alan?"

ALAN - I do know about it. I know that they can actually create anything at all in the sky. I know back about in 1999 I was out walking with someone late at night; and I looked up and I saw what I thought was the Northern Light start up; and for 25 minutes we watched a form, a figure form - which doesn't happen with the Northern Lights - and it all came to one point and you could swear they had wings - and I thought: "this is incredible; that's some kind of holography or science going on here, using the ionosphere" and two or three nights later a man from Ontario phoned in the Art Bell Show - now, Art Bell's had nights when he's had different people claiming to be Satan on; he's had a hole in the ground where the voices of Hell shot up from; but this guy phoned in and he said: "I saw a figure appear in the sky that I thought it was the Northern Lights;" and Art Bell immediately cut him off! - and said: "this is crazy!" I thought: "why don't they allow him to say what [he saw]? That was no crazier than anything else that was said on that show!" And of course, they don't want us to know that they can experiment and do this with the ionosphere; and with the HAARP technology coupled to satellites they can make anything appear in the sky.

VYZYGOTH - Well, you know, Art Bell to me is a Government plant - I'm sorry, so is Noory - that shows there that go with the bottom line. I'm not going to ask you about how comfortable you were there, but I'm going to take it that, yes, you get it too.

ALAN - See, *intelligence gatherers gather the intelligence that the public are finding out about and discussing. Counter-intelligence takes that, gives us superheroes to follow, who are shot to the top; everybody gets to know their names, they say all the right things that are being said at the bottom - they say the intelligence, but then*

they add to it aliens or reptilian people and spin it off to ineffectiveness - and that's how you counter intelligence.

VYZYGOTH - You know, I wanted to listen to - I don't want to spend a lot of time on it - but I listened to that show one night after they had a Nine-Eleven researcher on and I just got it wrong, I got on the next night - I didn't hear the researcher, but I heard these poor saps that came on and they really did believe there was something to it as well they should, but they go to the altar of Noory or Bell and they kind of ask questions where they want to be told, you know, it really doesn't exist, and so they'll talk about: "well, isn't it crazy, George, that a plane didn't go into the Pentagon?" And he goes: "Yeah, well, you know..." and they go off to a shadow road and a flying rod, and I'm like: "dude..." Oh, what are we talking about here? You look at what is REAL and you'll supplant it with the UNREAL!

ALAN - Yes, when you mix fact with fantasy, everything becomes unreal and it's diffused then; it's safe, it's harmless then, because it's just too confusing.

VYZYGOTH - Of course, but, you know, we all know the children's fairytale, about the Emperor's new clothes. You know, there weren't any, but they were told there were; and then *I look at nine-eleven with the Pentagon, there is nothing! And so, why do you replace what's real and tangible, with what you're being told?* And somebody messaged me, and I said I understand. You know, good people don't think that the Government would do this, or the time has come where we've been turned on, and I understand that - but in the face of asking questions and having people think, *don't get upset if you've been, like Plato said, pulled out of the cave to look at that which really is.* Which, by the way, is kind of interesting he wrote that, because he doesn't seem like anybody who would want to pull anybody out of the cave.

ALAN - *He was actually explaining how the public are; they are kept - they are given a version of reality, it's indoctrinated into them* and even if someone were to find out the truth and go back into the cave and say: "you know, there's a real world out there," they wouldn't believe him. And so *he was showing the techniques of mind control on society.*

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, exactly. I mean, it's painful to show people the way things really are; and actually it can cost you your life.

ALAN - Absolutely. There's no doubt about that whatsoever.

VYZYGOTH - I'm going to get to a question here and then I will go back to the original e-mail. It says: "Does Mr. Watt have any comments about René Guenon and other traditionalists, that would be Schwann, Evola, [?] etcetera." Any take on that?

ALAN - On Ebola?

VYZYGOTH - Ebola? No, these are individuals: Evola, Schwann [?] and René Guenon. Does that ring a bell?

ALAN - It does. *Most of these characters in history, in that period of time were all, once again, Freemasons, well versed in the psychology of humanity and all put out there to give certain views, so the public would follow them along a certain path.* Again, part of culture creation, really. Because that's what they give us. Most of the public will always follow someone they perceive as being more intelligent and a leader, who says the things they want

to hear. Unfortunately we never question any other motive behind it and generally get led up the garden path. So I can't really go any further with their particular agendas.

VYZYGOTH - I am fully ignorant of this; I don't think that it's unusual. Is there a time frame for all of these individuals, more or less?

ALAN - I think they are talking more in the 1800s, aren't they?

VYZYGOTH - You know, it's not on my purview, without a doubt. Alright, well, it's something I'll look into. I apologize but that's okay. Moving along, going back to that original e-mail and it's going to get good here, and that is: *"What is going on with Denver International Airport which is really truly named 'New World Airport' - with the murals that are around everybody so that they'll see them?"* Your take on that, Alan?

ALAN - Yes, they put so much into that. The building alone, never mind all of the architecture and paintings and frescoes - and of course, they have all their occultic, Masonic symbology in the paintings, right down to the children all following the Leader, you know? It's possible that it's there because there's going to be the new capital of the Americas somewhere, one day.

VYZYGOTH - Well, we did talk about that and obviously they badly want to create an American Union as expansive, perhaps, as the 34 countries in the Western Hemisphere, obviously. I don't know - have you read that White Paper: "Building a North-American Community?"

ALAN - Yes, but I know that in the Free Trade negotiations in the late 80s they had discussed actually setting up a new Parliament and a new capital for the Americas, like "The Brussels of the Americas" and it would be in Montreal they're going to build it. That's what they'd chosen.

VYZYGOTH - Well, that would be interesting. The reason I thought it's Denver - well, something is going on with Denver, there is no two ways about it. And you subscribe also to the fact that, as Orwell tipped us off about, you know, 60 years ago, that boring machines were available and they had probably been at work for quite some time. Now, do you want to posit your thought about why, what they are doing and why they are doing it?

ALAN - There are connections between some major cities under ground, there's no doubt about that. These boring machines, even they have been in the Popular Science magazine at times, and the Rand Corporation are the ones who own these machines. They have never really been fully explained to the public as to how they can operate - and the obvious questions that are never asked by the reporters on them; because it'd really - see, *there are 3 levels of reality at work at all times*: one for the public, and that's from professorship down. It doesn't matter what you're a professor of, you're getting low-level reality; and there's another one above that, separate again; and another one above that! It's like Nick Begich showing us [on TV] the mind control machines that the CIA had, which were about the size of a TV hand-held converter. As these are now obsolete - and they were used back in the 1950s and they were solid state, before the transistor came out. So, yes, with these boring machines, they claim they can go through any kind of rock and go 24 hours at a time and keep going, at least 5 miles per hour, regardless of the density of the rock. They melt the rock around it, and then it petrifies behind, forming almost like a concrete casing in the tunnel. Now, what kind of metal alloy do we have knowledge of that can withstand that kind of heat? Because it's beyond what we're given, you see. And of

course, it's the same kind of metals that they used with their experimental flying saucers from Area 51. The same incredible alloys that the public will never ever hear about. It's all made here on earth.

VYZYGOTH - Now, I'm going to tease myself and leave this for an entrée on Thursday, the 25th that would be - with I would say "next," but I don't want to do it in the last couple of minutes. I would like to continue, though, and somebody asked me once - in fact earlier today - how I ever understood that something went bump in the night; and was it Nine-Eleven; and I said: "no, it was long before that, around 2000." But talking about what is out there and available; and you and I talked also about Orwell's - a section in Orwell's book, where he just jam-packs it with pretty much the way things are or *The Shape of Things to Come*. And what I did, I had done a graduate project and this is what opened my eyes to the fact that so many science fiction writers didn't seem to be writing science fiction. Because whatever they said came true; were they that prescient? I don't think so.

ALAN - It wasn't - actually it's well documented, if you go into this. Foundations are so important in all of this, because *it was through the so-called "philanthropic" foundations that they said they would steer the world*. And the Rothschilds of England set up a huge fund for novelists and writers of plays for the stage to actually incorporate certain lines along the stories to do with space travel, early science fiction, that kind of thing. They paid them to do that. These funds still stand, by the way - and what it is, it's called, it's part of "predictive programming." So what they do is, *they give you an idea through fiction, when your guard is down; you are not censoring or really critically thinking about anything and you are being "entertained," and what's really happening is: you are being downloaded with an idea or a possibility* and so, when the thing comes along, rather than say: "wait a minute - why are they spending billions of dollars to go out into space?" We think it's part of a natural progression, because we have already been familiarized with it in a fictional way. And the big early science fiction writers, who came out, were all funded by these groups. They called them Futurist Societies and the novelists who were willing to take the money attend these Futurist Societies and then spokesmen will come out from the Big Boys who fund them and offer the grants, as long as they go along and incorporate certain things in their stories.

VYZYGOTH - That's another thing we'll do the next time around, about the Foundations. You are absolutely right. Now, let us end with this: did you ever watch the X-Files?

ALAN - I think I only saw one.

VYZYGOTH - Well, I realize now if I am looking back across the times when my wife and I watched it, and I watched it before I knew the things that were really happening - but one thing I thought they did was - and remember, this is a Murdoch station and Chris Carter already admits he had dealings with the CIA and such; but one of the things that I thought was stupid about the X-Files is that their characters would exude black oil from their orifices and eyeholes. Have you heard about this "Morgellon Disease?"

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - And here is a quote: "sometimes little black specks come out of a lesion" - and now I'm starting to wonder.

ALAN - It also happens with the Ebola and the Spanish Flu - those who were symptoms of the Spanish Flu - they

would actually have very dark, congealed blood starting to come out of the eyelids and the nostrils and so on.

VYZYGOTH - Then you can understand why I am thinking that we have been programmed or at least prepared for the black oil that will come popping out of our body, so to speak.

ALAN - Yes.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, so anyway, we'll get into this more. Alan, listen, thank you so much for coming on and we hope that we can pick this thing up in another week or so.

ALAN - It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, God bless you.

ALAN - You too.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, good night.

ALAN - Bye now.

* * *

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|-----------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español)& "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs
(Up to 50 Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |
-

ALAN WATT ON “FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL” RADIO WITH VYZYGOTH

September 28, 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Welcome again to another segment of the Grassy Knoll on this September 28, 2006 – and we have with us today Alan Watt. He has been on a number of times before; his web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com - we’ll talk about all that later; but we thank you for coming back again, Alan, and I hope everything is OK above the 48th parallel.

ALAN – Yes it is; it’s very busy right now – I’m getting the last of the wood in for the winter.

VYZYGOTH – Well, that’s right; I was going to ask you how many inches [of snow] you have on the ground, but that might be a little premature, isn’t it?

ALAN – Well, there’s been lots of rain at the moment.

VYZYGOTH – Did you have a look at the skies today?

ALAN – I saw them spraying – they are spraying heavily into the clouds and bringing the rain on; that’s why everybody’s got sinusitis.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we came out this morning, and if you didn’t know what they do – when they do it pre-dawn it looks...it really does look like a cirrus cloud.

ALAN – It sure does.

VYZYGOTH – You know, so nobody ever knows – but, you know, unfortunately, you can see those little, little vague stripes left in there, so you have...

And now talking about the way things are – I just want to throw something by you. I’m just starting to see a little bit things coming together; not that anybody else isn’t out there, but **this whole idea about the American people countenancing the talk about torture**, right? Alright, fine - because it’s going to happen to the other guys.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – This bit about Tribunals now, which means trial without jury; and then something that came down the pipe today that someone sent me from Toronto of all places, and **that is what’s going on here; and that is they’re going to find justification to even label American citizens as “unlawful enemy combatants.”**

ALAN – Yes; it was Bill 6166.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha. It doesn’t get any better than that.

ALAN – So, 6 ones are 6; then you’re left with 66; -- 666. They love these little games.

VYZYGOTH – But now, do American people understand? And the answer is: NO.

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – That **now you allow torture, folks, because you never spoke out about it**; you haven’t resisted the idea of Tribunal, and so *now people would say: “well, you got nothing to fear if you got nothing to hide.”* **But the point is: now they are turning the cannons at us.** *Now we get labelled “terrorists,” those of us inside the United States, and guess what they can do to us.*

ALAN – That’s right. **This is the Soviet system.** It is.

VYZYGOTH – I was expecting you to say: “this is like a centuries old system.”

ALAN – Yes, but **it really was perfected in the Soviet era; and that’s why they brought Chertoff and other ones over from the Soviet Union to be Head of Homeland Security, because they implemented it.** It’s a psychological warfare as much as a physical one. And as you say, *it worked in the Soviet Union and it will therefore work here.* More easily, in fact, because the public are...they think they’re free.

VYZYGOTH – Interesting thing is that about Chertoff - a Jersey boy, what I know - I know he had a citizenship still connected to Israel. Did you find that he was in the Soviet Union for any period of time, or...?

ALAN – He has been in the Soviet Union for quite a while - in fact a lot of the top boys in Israel were going back and forth to the Soviet Union from the beginning of the setup of Israel.

VYZYGOTH – And I would say: maybe it doesn’t matter, but I mean, he is a creepy-looking human being.

ALAN – You know, they’re all creepy, because they’re such utter liars and they can lie convincingly to themselves even - I think George Orwell explained that process, which is either natural for them or they’re trained in it - in his book “1984” he goes through the process of being able to lie convincingly to the public; draw up a fresh lie and immediately forget it as soon as you’ve said it - and they do this all the time.

VYZYGOTH – Watching your DVD - and I was going to let this wait until the very end - but since you mentioned Orwell I’d like to move it up front, only to get your take on it. I had not yet seen, really, or heard you deal with a particular entity and that is: one of the things that happened, I guess, a week ago, as a guest, and we asked for documentation and I am looking for it - that Orwell was a Tavistock. Now, what about these think tanks? And that’s what I was going to ask you. I don’t think you go on too much about them, but, I mean, what do you think of them and what do you think their role is in the whole global scheme of things?

ALAN – Well, we are run by think tanks, and we have been for an awful-awful long time. George Orwell came from a long lineage of bureaucrats that worked for the British National Government; and he sort of broke away. His father was appointed as the overseer-commissioner for *the British Opium Company for Britain and Burma.* *That was a Crown-owned corporation, all the shareholders being Royalty.*

VYZYGOTH – Was that still called the British East India Company?

ALAN – No, *at that time it was called the British Opium Corporation.*

VYZYGOTH – I mean, that was straight out, that’s what they called it?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Oh!

ALAN – ...Into the 1930s. And Orwell was picked at University, an Ivy League University that his father had gone to - Cambridge - and that was throughout; that was standard. That's where Lawrence of Arabia was picked and trained, *as the CIA still pick them today - they pick them at the Ivy League while they're students; and they train them for their role in life.*

VYZYGOTH – Now, would you say that Orwell was kind of repulsed in the end by what went on and hence he'd write *Animal Farm* and *1984*?

ALAN – Yes, he was. He realized that he had been used to write socialist propaganda through novels, and Arthur Koestler and H.G. Wells were other ones - they wrote, through fictional works, ideas that were socialist in value to get the public to follow them; and when Blair, who is **George Orwell**, *was over in the Spanish Civil War, that's when he met the Communists, the real hard-line Communists and realized that there was a bigger puppetmaster manipulating all sides.*

VYZYGOTH – I read an article and I can't remember where it was, but I know where it came from; it was an e-mail group, pretty reputable too. But I read some kind of excerpt that *when **Orwell** was in Spain, I guess he really was quite frightened for himself apparently.* Did you read or hear anything about that?

ALAN – ***He was more afraid that when they caught on to the fact he had woken out of his conditioning, his own training, and realized what was going on, that then he would be assassinated.***

VYZYGOTH – And you know, that's exactly what it said: he either was neurotic though not outright paranoid, which doesn't make you wrong - we know that's right - that someone was going to hit him, or in fact, somebody was going to hit him.

ALAN – That's why, when he went back to Britain, he was shunned by the socialist groups and the big meetings that he used to speak at; because **he says: "hey, we are all being used, there is a bigger player operating and they're pulling the strings of all parties here."** After that he went up to the North of Scotland to a little island, way out of the way and he demanded to know when the boat came in every month, who was on it, in advance - because he thought he was going to be assassinated.

VYZYGOTH – You know, and we all kind of suspect, but, do you know with any kind of degree of certainty – that his death within a year of the publication of that book was in fact organic to the TB?

ALAN – Pardon?

VYZYGOTH – Orwell's death, was that because of the condition that he supposedly had, the TB?

ALAN – Well, initially he had been taken in, when he came back from Spain, or it was actually after the Second World War - **during the Second World War. He was in hospital for a while**, being treated with streptomycin, which had just come out at that time; and they didn't give him another drug, which goes with along with it - in the hospital - and he began to hemorrhage to death. So his friends pulled him out of the hospital to save his life. **And that's when he realized there was an attempt to kill him there, by the authorities - the Government.**

VYZYGOTH – The other person you mention, being the product of, I guess, a think-tank and Intelligence was Lawrence of Arabia. He also apparently voiced his discontent - and can we assume that his motorcycle accident might have been a little murky?

ALAN – He was on a Rudge motorcycle and he had travelled the road many-many times and a hay-cart pulled out supposedly from a field - which is certainly plausible - and he hit it. But it is known that he knew too much; he had been recruited at Cambridge along with twenty other famous students who became very famous in history and trained in Aramaic languages and set off to the Middle East to set up newspapers to start getting out new propaganda to the Arabs to get them ready for a new system. And he simply knew too much.

VYZYGOTH – Well, in that case then - you have seen the movie, have you not?

ALAN – I saw the movie, but I prefer his book that he wrote himself; it was called '*Seven Pillars of Wisdom*' and it's worth the read.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, and that chronicles his whole experience, and of course his attitude and assessment of what was going on. Thank you for that; I am also moving into what would be the first thing that came to my mind **watching your video** and this is **Reality Check - Part 2**. You mention oftentimes about *the priesthoods* and I am thinking it's "Priesthood," kind of in quotation marks. *Were the priests from the beginning of whenever - were they mostly not-so-much spiritual individuals who may be faking it*, as they were what would be akin to mob bosses?

ALAN – Yes, I think really *they came out* after studying - now, there's different theories on it; *there's some hints and clues in their own inner religion as to who they are, because they have deviances of all kinds - and there is a hint that they were the ones who rebelled against nature, you might say; the natural way of people and tribal systems*. At one time they were killed off within tribes; and then, I guess, as people began to feel more civilized - as we call it - they would save their lives and they'd literally guard them, put them inside caves; and from then they [the priests] grew and grew and they observed the people below - their habits, their behavior - because *the first thing you have to understand to conquer a people, you have to study their nature and then you can manipulate it*. They studied the stars, their movements; and when they came down [from "above"] they could tell the people when to plant, when to grow; because they knew the solar, lunar and stellar times. *All sciences, you might say, they studied - and then they brought in a thing called "commerce" and money.*

VYZYGOTH – So then, you're saying that the priests attained their status, that they did kind of get it and *they had*

some kind of—I wouldn't say "secret knowledge," but something certainly that wasn't being passed down to the peasants.

ALAN – Yes. *The first thing they had to find out was human nature; simply observation. Observation, detailing and watching to see if every generation would repeat the same behavior - then they could manipulate it.*

VYZYGOTH – Now, **is there any kind of racial lineage between priests - or was it something that most civilizations judged by nature kind of "popped up" by themselves?**

ALAN – **No; there is definitely a connection.** People who are brought up in a system as we are today, take everything for granted in that system. That's the beauty of the system itself. It's a macabre beauty, because, *if your parents can't tell you that something is wrong with it at all or what exactly is wrong with it, we accept it as being normal* - and that's what Lenin said. *He said: the public don't realize the thousand ways that society could go; they must think the one they are born into is the natural one, which evolved. And people do that - they actually do. So you have to change from a natural system into a new system. It's the first generation that causes the problem. Once that is done, they will indoctrinate their children and their children will think it's natural.* Money is the key to it; and money is an unnatural product altogether. It started the whole...it took over from barter, which is basically exchanging that for which you need, to commerce and profit, which is different. Profit is different from barter.

VYZYGOTH – What's funny is you used the word "natural," because actually it is unnatural, but natural offshoots, isn't it?

ALAN – It's a substitute for natural barter; plus it's a deviant substitute, in that it entails a system called "economics" and "profit." It's the profit that kills us; it's the profit thing, which controls us. That's the unnatural part. And taxation, which is a spinoff of money. You can't *tax people* very easily by simply taking goods from them, or a sack of potatoes.

VYZYGOTH – I'm thinking it still lets them grow their potatoes, but they'll pay another price for it, more or less.

ALAN – Yes, and then the money is taken, you see, the substitute, which is labor, it's true - *and they can then hire men to be an army or police or whatever and buy war machines, which we will build if we get paid money - all of that. None of it, in fact, could exist without money.*

VYZYGOTH – **The priests - were they actually though, the power; were they rulers?**

ALAN – **No, they were behind; they always got the puppets for rulers - you always put a front man in as a ruler.**

VYZYGOTH – Okay, where I was going to go with this, and I just wrote these notes down and I had: "*Priests*" and I

have an arrow: “Kings and Queens;” in other words, ***they create the Kings and Queens and kind of hang back behind the screen.***

ALAN – They hang back. All down through history kings and queens had advisors for them; main advisors - and we see that very well with the Catholic Church, which had no opposition for almost one and a half thousand years, where every King and Queen and Prince and nobility had his own personal counselor that was a Catholic Priest from the Vatican, who was responsible directly to the Vatican. And they arranged the marriages, they looked through the genealogies; it was a form of *breeding program to get the proper type of King and Queen that would do their bidding*; because it’s true, you know, you can breed psychological types through inbreeding - the same way as Plato talked about 2300 years ago. You can create someone who is either very gentle or very aggressive, or aggressive and easily managed by those with wisdom. You can actually breed types of people for the purpose you’ve chosen.

VYZYGOTH – By the way, **we always think of philosophers as being benign subjects; but really, Plato was an elitist.**

ALAN – He said so himself. Plato went through in his book, *The Republic*, which was really not just a future utopia for the Elite. He talks about why they should have it. He said that - he said: “the reason that you and I” – he was talking to his fellows in a story form – “you and I have such understanding of nature” – meaning, people and behavior – “is because we have lived before”; so they believe in reincarnation.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I would guess they are right in a sense, and I think that the spirit [inaudible] on a level and continues on. But, you know, one of the things I thought was probably the most disconcerting that **Plato** wrote about was the fact that he believed that the children should be taken from their families, brought out to the countryside and instructed by the Philosopher King.

ALAN – That’s right.

VYZYGOTH – So then we fast forward and it sounds like a really groovy, warm, fuzzy title. Hillary’s “it takes a village to raise the child,” like Heckett [?] does Hillary. And I think this is not the extension, it’s exactly what he was talking about.

ALAN – Absolutely. He had it right down; he **had the Agenda right down - he said: “we can breed all kinds of people ultimately; we can breed all kinds of people for different tasks, in other words the same way as you breed animals** for size, aggression, passivity, whatever. We can breed people for the same way, specially bred for the tasks they will have to do.” And ***that’s exactly where Genetics are going today, to make specialized types of humans.*** And Plato also mentioned that - he said: “we the Elite are members of the **Guardian Class** and the Guardian Class could generally keep themselves apart from the rest of the “its”; the lower classes were called “the its.” They weren’t regarded as being human. However, they would occasionally recruit some of the higher middle-class ones that showed promise; today we call it “scholarships.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, you just struck something in me when you said the word: they called them “its”. And you know, what I’m thinking and we understand that it’s not ill-intended by us, okay? But when we call children “kids,” isn’t that kind of a pejorative?

ALAN – Lenin said it. He said: “we shall use terminology to dehumanize the people to separate them into types.” And as soon as you take away the word “child” and substitute it with “kid,” a baby goat - which is deeper than it sounds, actually. You see, sheep, domesticated sheep, initially came from goats and they were inbred and inbred to get certain traits. So the adults become sheep, you see. When you’re young and a bit more wild, you’re a kid - that’s what they call it. So there are different meanings behind it, but it dehumanizes the people.

VYZYGOTH – I have to tell you; ever since - and that’s not my idea; somebody has brought that up to me and I had to say: “you know, I think you’re right” and I have just come to the point now I can’t use that any longer. I just think it’s disrespectful and once you know it and you know the real meaning, you can’t use that anymore.

ALAN – You can’t, no.

VYZYGOTH – Also, going back if I can to the analogy that we departed from when I said “priests and kings,” if we were to fill that out today, I mean, I kind of scribbled down: “Bankers” to “Prime Ministers” and “Presidents.” Do you want to refine that as far as who hides behind what these days?

ALAN – It’s so multi-layered; **ultimately the whole entire system of the world revolves around money**, which very few people truly understand, even the con-men that sell all the survival stuff, you might say, and ways out of or around it. Money is an unnatural thing. We are all trained from school onwards - and it’s the whole purpose of schooling - it’s so that you can serve the system by earning money, which they can tax back from you, which is labor really; and then they can employ, as I say, agencies, think-tanks and build armaments and get armies together with money. You can’t get an army together without pay; they’d all go home eventually. Money is the key to it; this is a system, an entire system revolving around money; and yet only about a dozen families in the world, supposedly - the world bankers - have the right to declare that any country, this country or that country, can print up so many dollars. It’s a complete con game; and the guys at the top, when you ask them privately, they will admit that this is a pure con game; it’s a carrot system. We’re all trained to chase after carrots.

VYZYGOTH – Down here and everybody who is in the States can do this. I’ve done it twice: go to my bankers, you know. Alright, I don’t want to sound elitist but you don’t go to the tellers, perhaps, you go to one of the officers and you ask them; I said: “do you realize that the Federal Reserve is not federal?” I did it twice and twice - he had no clue. So, can you imagine that those in the profession who have something hanging up behind the counter that says, you know: “Federal Reserve Bank...” - he had no idea.

ALAN – I know; I talked to a banker a couple of weeks ago - it was for an inquiry I was making about something to

do with ordering, if I set it up - and I sat for over two hours lecturing her on the history of economics and money going back for thousands of years and she was fascinated by it. She didn't know any of it.

VYZYGOTH – I know. Also, just to take a look back on education. Did you happen to hear that George Carlin five-minute rant that was going around about the way things are, more or less?

ALAN – I don't think so.

VYZYGOTH – It was great. It was laced with obscenities. Maybe you can call it gratuitous. I mean, I wasn't offended by it, because he was mad, I was mad, and it just seemed to fit. But **one of the things that he said about education was that “they don't want anybody to critically analyze anything; they want ‘obedient workers!’ ‘obedient workers.’**

ALAN – **That's what the mortar-board hat that students wear in graduation - it literally does signify that their natural head, the round head has been ‘squared’ - “perfected” as they call it; “shaped,” the Ashlar of the Masons and the students have now been dumbed down enough to be approved, quality-approved to enter their system. That's what it means. And the Big Boys laugh about this. The high Masons laugh about that.**

VYZYGOTH – Sure. But, you know, the thing is - I know there are a lot of good teachers out there who are doing instinctively what they know is best and they're also having to deal with Curricula and other mandates being sent down. And of course, now we are getting to the point where it's going to leave the local school district to become a national thing and then right after that it will be an international thing.

ALAN – Yes, it already is.

VYZYGOTH – It is, again, like you said, they are just incrementally exposing it to us but the plans have been laid down and they are ready to go. But, you know, what I find so tragic, and another one of these elephants that got by us, you know, kind of like what we talked about the Federal Reserve. It is: how that maggot John Dewey had been given the educational system of the United States to mould, you know, and Hahn, and Boyle and Skinner and their trade. I mean, here are characters out of the Platonian or Platoistic mindset, where they don't think; they look at children as kids, widgets, who are meant to be trained!

ALAN – Skinner put his own daughter in a cage and studied her - and got away with it! What does that tell you about who is behind them? He got away with it! You find that Lord Bertrand Russell was given Royal Charters by the Crown to open up experimental schools in 1900 onwards, where he was allowed to do things...promote pre-pubertal sexual contact with the students in a time when a molester would have been hung! He was given Royal assent to try these experiments, because the experiments were to be used ultimately worldwide on the public, on their children.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, I was in the educational system. And I had to make unit plans and lesson plans. And,

you know, I didn't think the way I do now - this is 1995 - but still in adulthood I had been around and still didn't get it. When you do the lesson plans the Number One thing, and the Goal, is the "behavioral objective." And never once did I ever say: why do I care about behavior here? Aren't we trying to teach people things? And so there it was, right in front of you, and of course, Bloom's Taxonomy is loaded with that as they invert and they ridicule, which sometimes is base knowledge, which we all need, otherwise how do we add, you know what I mean? You know where England is by the way. And what they hold up as highest is synthesis, when they come up with their own ideas in education.

ALAN – Yes, it's social indoctrination into political correctness and it's done scientifically - and I always go back to Beria who was the head of the NKVD in the 1920s and 1930s in Russia, that would become the KGB - and he gave a talk to the Komintern around 1932 - International Communists' Association. And in that speech, tremendous speech he said, he said: "it used to take us a generation, around 70 years, to make, to get a change in society through behavior modification of the public; through repetition, repetition, until we start parroting it." He said: "now we have it down to every five years; we can put major changes in;" and he meant, through kindergarten. And he said: "eventually we'll be able to modify it per annum." So **what you've got today is a child going to kindergarten at two years of age being programmed in a scientific fashion; and that's what Bertrand Russell said - these are the very words of Bertrand Russell: "programmed in a scientific fashion" for the things which they won't experience until they had 20 or 30. These will be changes in society, which they will accept readily, thinking it's "normal."** And then, next year the ones who come into that kindergarten get programmed a year ahead again for the next part of the change. It's incremental.

VYZYGOTH – And this is exactly what Plato was talking about, where the Philosopher Kings may be the education system, but the education system is taking over, and it's slowly usurping more and more parental rights. Now they'll give you the excuse: "well, there are so many single parent homes out there;" that's the excuse - that's okay, that's the reason, that's not the real reason though. People who are implementing it on the local level believe that it is. But we have - what's happening, and you said it, we're having longer school years, we are having longer school days, and we'll have earlier entrance into the system. And of course, some believe - and I think Charlotte Iserbyt does a good job of this, who lives up in Maine, and has written a book: "The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America" and she is saying: "so what's with all of these K [kindergarten] to 20 curricula?" What is grade twenty; what's up with that?

ALAN – And, go into another book out by Gatto; it's "The Underground History of American Education" - well documented; and he goes through the fact that all of this system came out of Germany and Prussia back in the 1700s and 1800s and he gives the statements by all **the top players and they were quite open about the function of education - it was not to give them just the survival ability within a monetary system and be good taxpayers, but it was also to make "well-behaved, obedient citizens."**

VYZYGOTH – It's funny you should mention Germany, because that rears its head again in the 20th century when Dewey and the boys went over to that school of experimental psychology. You know, the other thing, Alan, and we'll get off this and I want to do some business with you. But, you know, in America, and we were talking about

think-tanks and such - time and time again, some of the most nefarious characters seem to be connected to the University of Chicago.

ALAN – I know. I get hits from them all the time, because, even on the internet, they have massive funding from the Homeland Security and high-tech equipment there to try and hack certain peoples' programs. So they are part of Homeland Security.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. We're talking with Alan Watt, the web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com; I also want to tell you, folks, by all means if you want to ask a question or make a comment to Alan, you can do so: vyzygoth@hotmail.com. Okay, that being settled, by all means in the second half hour - please chirp up if you wish. Now, the web site, you've got, Alan, is growing by leaps and bounds; so why don't you tell us about the new developments that are around there and what's all available?

ALAN – I have shows going back from radio on shortwave international from 1998 - I've got more from now on disk; there's two out now, it's 12 hours per disk. I have the two DVDs up for sale; I am making another one this winter. I wrap in music with it as well to show you how music manipulates the mind and I also expose a lot of the esoteric stuff - well, at least middle-range esoteric, on the video. I've got 3 books for sale, which are really good for de-programming. I hit you in between the eyes, which should be obvious, in a symbolic fashion. So I tend to use the techniques that have been used on the public, to try and de-program them.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and I heave to tell you, yesterday we had somebody on, called Freeman. And he does a lot with symbology as well; and here is one of the things that I got to go back and take a look at in a sense of it's always all around you and when I have these discussions with my friends who don't want to be taken out of the cave. If I go back to my old high-school - this is where I'm going with this. We had a high-school built in like the late twenties. And it was a beautiful stone edifice; and with the kind of terraced castle-type tops. I mean, it looks like something medieval, right? Well, the joke is to me every so often they would take the picture of one of these gargoyles that were supporting like this little ledge below, you know, the terrace - and now I'm thinking to myself: "what was with that?" I mean, was it a Freemasons' thing? I mean, I want to go back to my old school and I want to take video of all that's up there and find out whether or not this was another - I mean, this isn't really going to impact us in a sense, but it's an example of at least: "the joke is on you." You know, we never asked like: "why did they do that, this demonic weird-looking creature?"

ALAN – Sure, and you have to find the pillars wherever they have pillars; and you count the fluting around the pillars and so on - because it's all Masonic and it's all coding.

VYZYGOTH – That'll be a good reason to go back up to Dodge; but anyway... **In the DVD also, you talked about the stages of Humanity. Now, are you envisioning, because of all of the research you've done, that there is one coming that may not be as humane as the others before?**

ALAN – **Well, there is no doubt about it. Scientific magazines, scientific meetings, world meetings - they have**

been meeting for every year, but in the last 10 years or so they have been coming out more openly as to the new designed perfection of Humanity, to be done through genetic engineering. And they mean it; they are quite serious - this has always really been the Agenda where they are going to make purpose-made humanoid types for specific tasks, right along the way of Plato, but by using genetics rather than just selective breeding - and that's for all of the worker societies. The Elite themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin said and Arthur Koestler says: "the Elite themselves must not change themselves; they will do it in the old-fashioned way" - because the new type of worker will be unable to think or reason for themselves, meaning: they will have no personal survival capabilities; they will be programmed. Whereas those, the Elite, who are "steering the ship," must retain those faculties of self-preservation in order to steer the ship: Planet Earth, basically.

VYZYGOTH – Look, this bit about "beyond selective breeding" - now, we are not even supposed to know that that's going to be on the horizon! I mean, that's a given as you well know and rightfully so, with the long-range plan. But we haven't really seen - we have just seen, I think, the beginning of the softening-up of the populace; it's like what we talked about with the Tribunals and torture. And I think we had an episode down here that's emblematic of what's to take place, with the Terry Schiavo situation. But we are looking at two things, are we not? **Depopulation** beyond - and I'm talking about "beyond selective breeding," but also the killing of - or the "eliminating," shall we say, because they don't want to use the K-word - the eliminating of, shall we say, "challenged life?"

ALAN – Oh, absolutely.

VYZYGOTH – ...**And also those who are older and infirm**, like it's the end of the road, anyway? That's why - this bit about hospices, okay, but there is a lot of hemlock in hospices.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – What about what's taking place now? Are we being prepared to accept this kind of depopulation?

ALAN – Yes, we are programmed primarily through fiction; and there has never been a time in history - even though mankind has an infinite capacity for fiction - there has never been a time up until now, when from morning till night we're just bombarded with electronic radio or television shows or movies: other people's conditioning right into our brains along the same agenda. And we don't even take part in the debate; our opinions are given to us, we simply adopt them. And we hear all the time about "efficiency, efficiency" and crisis after crisis, even though we don't really have the crisis - it's just possibilities of crisis; and therefore the need to reduce... and it's all to do with economics itself - this artificial system of economics, where **nothing will exist in the near future without a specific function to serve society. And so the "useless eaters" will be eliminated either quickly or gradually** - that's how human life is valued today. It's not valued through any kind of religious system that the public are aware of - I say 'that the public are aware of' - **there is a religious system at the top:** it's to do with efficiency, where nothing will exist without a particular purpose. **The elimination of the "useless**

eaters,” as Bertrand Russell talked about. **That’s what’s coming.** With technology and science they don’t need so many people anymore.

VYZYGOTH – Russell wasn’t all that neat a guy. Was he part of that whole Coefficient Club?

ALAN – Oh, he was born into...**he was a member of very old British aristocracy and nobility, related to Royalty,** with picked parents and so on; and he worked with Tavistock Institute and other think tanks. There’s other ones above Tavistock. Tavistock is the main one for the predictive programming that we get fed through movies and talk shows and *prearranged debates* on Television. That’s where our opinions are given to us or downloaded into us - but there’s higher institutes in England for nobility and Royalty than Tavistock.

VYZYGOTH – Well, so now we have amongst the masses the notion of depopulation. And also that’s being prepared in children’s heads because we’ve gone to all this group work and collectivism, where your value is only that which it is to the group; you have **no intrinsic value being a human life.**

ALAN – That’s right.

VYZYGOTH – Now, on the other hand, you have the Elite, probably as we spoke about before, kind of kidding, about how long these guys like Rockefeller, Kissinger and Queen Elizabeth the 2nd last and all of this. But they have access to probably what? The best medical care there is, probably light years ahead of what they allow us.

ALAN – ***Royalty and Kissinger have mid-level - a middle level.***

VYZYGOTH – ***Middle level? Who is on the top?***

ALAN – ***Oh, there’s ones above them. See, they’re worker class, and even Kissinger is still classified as a “worker bee”. In the coding they use, “the lazy boy” is the one who does no work. Those are the ones who have much - the highest form. There are three - in all of this occultic system there is always three main levels with categories within. And so we have from professorship down - it’s the bottom level of biology, physics and so on. Middle level is the Kissinger level and Brzezinski level, Royalty level. But the ones who generally keep out of the limelight have a much higher level even still. And the ancient Egyptians talked about this too.***

VYZYGOTH – Well, I wonder, like you say, with politicians and characters like Brzezinski and Kissinger, Aurelio Pecci and whatever - that in a way they are a bit vulgar, because they have actually taken the bribe.

ALAN – They’re very vulgar about it. I watched a documentary a couple of years ago here, when *Kissinger and Brzezinski* were up - and they didn’t appear together on the same show, but they were interviewed by the same man for CBC - and the arrogance just...*And how they think they’re conning the silly little people, it really flows out of them - they mock the public.*

VYZYGOTH – Well, and I also think that the politicians and such in a way prostituted themselves and they are going to be stuck with that, because they did take the cheat; they didn't get into where they were because of any kind of elitism or blue-blooded'ism. They got there because...like I said. I mean, I look at what's going on in the United States now, and I just wrote a column saying: "Do we ever ask ourselves why we allowed lobbies and pacts? Isn't that called bribery in any other form of business?" And then I take a look at everything that's being sent to Congress, what little is these days, and senators go 100-to-Nothing on it. Nobody gives it resistance.

Alright, listen - I want to get back into also this "great leap forward" if we could, but before that you do have a comment and a question. This comment regards school, it says: "At a certain point early on in school, I was told I was just there so they would get state aid for a warm body. And this was reinforced throughout my scholastic career." And that's another dangerous thing down here, Alan, and that is with these SED classes and ESE classes and all of that. They have to have a good number, the same number every year, which means: if they were ever taxed with kids that were truly-truly impaired, they don't get in - they get mainstream. Or, if they don't have enough, they go out looking. And some of these parents that I am speaking to about this rotten school district in Pasco County, I watched it myself. They went out and influenced kids in who shouldn't be there. Alright, so anyway, that's enough of that rant; and I don't want to bore you - and it says:

"Can you please ask Alan to give a few quick and easy examples of what to tell people to wake them up? I know some people don't want to wake up and are far too conditioned to bother with it. But with the people that are showing signs of waking up, could you give us five or six points - how would you start with an ice-breaker and trying to get people to ask their own questions?"

ALAN – *If they truly are; at least - see, they have to ask the question, to begin with. You cannot wake someone up, who has swallowed reality as it's been presented to them. You can't do it for them. They have to at least become uneasy to the stage where they ask a question to you. If you have some of the answers, you don't suddenly blurt out everything you've heard on the short-wave radio and overload them. You feed them that which they can comprehend, which will affect them personally. See, most people really only care about themselves, unfortunately. And so, when you tell them something that's going to affect them personally in the near future, that generally gets them motivated. **It's the rare individual that thinks really outside the box and realizes that what's going to happen to everyone is so diabolical that you must participate in stopping it.*** Very few people today are unselfish that way. There are some.

VYZYGOTH – I find sometimes what kind of helps, and you're right, you can't do the whole nine yards there, because any time that you - and of course, you've heard talk shows where somebody who 'gets it' tries to go onto, you know, Coast-to-Coast or whatever and kind of lay it out; and of course, if you try to do it in forty seconds, you sound like a maniac.

ALAN – You do. *You cannot flow out everything that you know that's going to happen; even if you have the documentation with you - you can't flow it all out at once, it's so different from the Six-o'clock News that the average person will classify you as crazy.* They do believe - and Brzezinski said this in his own books, which people should really read; this man worked in the Defense Department; he worked with the Tavistock-type

institutes of psychology and psychological warfare and technological warfare of electronics and technotronics. Brzezinski said the public are coming to a stage where they are unable to reason individually for themselves. They can only repeat that which is downloaded into them by the Six-o-clock News. That has happened with most people. That has happened.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. This is just an aside, we're not going to spend any time here, but one of the things that I'd like to do - I got to start to chart this - is that recently, Alan, we've had down here with the three networks, and on a local feed, they don't do it on like Monday, you know, on CBS or NBC or ABC Evening News; they do it in the morning - in the morning, okay? They got that crawler [scrolling news feed on screen] going. And they get these sports scores and stuff, but I mean, why do we get the crawler? So I just - I want to see if I look at it across one at a time whether or not something's being done here. You know, they don't do it just for nothing. Are they doing that in Canada at all with your local [TV stations]?

ALAN – Oh, we get that too. Sure, we do. Everything is so coordinated today - everything that comes across the radio waves or Television is cleared by high censorship committees. It's completely cleared. And to give you a clue about how the double-think actually works - it's fascinating. We tend to think of publishing houses as being there to help authors get works out. George Orwell explained in his own book, his biography. He explained when he found out himself that they are not there to help you get stuff out! They are out there to select what the public will read. And it's the same with all media. At the top there are controllers; that's why you can switch channels at news time and you will get the same blurbs and exact same little television shots from all the different stations that are using the same stuff and format, same topics. They are all coordinated from above, because these are the "information wars" as they call it and they are ensuring they have total control over it.

VYZYGOTH – The earliest I go back is about the forties. The books that I have read that have been telling people the truth, were never published by Viking or Random House; it's always been with small, and for the most part now, long-gone publishing houses. So, thank Goodness that they were around at the time when there were people with eyes to read, I don't know.

ALAN – That's it. You see, the US still maybe has a few; I don't even know about that anymore - whereas George Orwell found out in the 1940s that Britain had none; they were all one big company. He found that out. It doesn't matter about all the different names they go under, they were obviously all in touch with each other. He found that out and he wrote about it - and it's the same worldwide now pretty well.

VYZYGOTH – I've got a comment that's being thrown out there if you can address it or bounce something off it by all means; if not, it should be heard. This is from a listener who just went back to school, back to graduate school. Says: "My professor said he expects an uprising at the universities within the next eighteen months. Don't know how he figures that; have to wait to get to know him better before asking him questions." Have you any indication that you think, I mean, I don't see - I think they're all asleep. I mean, the students, I mean...

ALAN – There's only one thing that would get them to riot - and I think that's what he probably means - is if

they're going to cut back on their funding and their grants and so on.

VYZYGOTH – Or I'd say if they take away their cars. Alright, another one, it said: "I understand the idea that we have been manipulated but I don't know how to weed out what I hear; and when I'm helping my children with homework I look for manipulation but don't see it. So, how do you stop what you can't find?" Do you want to respond to that?"

ALAN – Well, you have to change your way of thinking. You have to think for yourself. There's hardly a thing you can read, when you are really-really conscious, where you don't see the other side of it. You'll *always see the intent behind*. It's like the movie "*They Live*." I encourage everybody to get a copy and keep it and watch it many times - because it's so full of an allegory of a reality, done in a fictional form, of this system; and *once you're conscious, everything becomes very clear. You will see it. The reason you can't see it right off the bat, is because you're not totally conscious. Because you still really believe in a benevolent hierarchy. When that goes, you start to think for yourself. See, we judge people by ourselves: "I would never do this, so they would never do that."* That's how simple it is.

VYZYGOTH – I would also suggest too that the idea is maybe not to look at every lesson by lesson, but stand back and take a look at the spread of work over a month or two. You know: "is there a general theme here?" That would probably be more telling; when you're inside, taking it unit-by-unit, it may not be as obvious and I think that's the reason why. I mean, *we talk about Fabian Socialism, it's a great educational tool: you do everything little-by-little. And they don't know what hit them until the whole nine yards are done.*

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – So I would say, especially when it comes to Humanities - I mean, you can't screw too much with Math - but to take a look at what the Unit means, what are the objectives of the Unit; and I think that's where you'll find it; perhaps not assignment-by-assignment. One of the things that this individual wants to know, since they know you are from across the pond: Basically, what is the deal with boarding school?

ALAN – Well, boarding schools are not a new idea; the ancients used it too for the Elite or the wealthy. Eventually it became used for the middle-class helpers for the Industrial Era - they created a Middle Class - where you send off your children to boarding schools; and so they're detached from the parents. Now, the parents often, especially Nobility, even the mother doesn't wean the child - they have a nursing nanny - and the child has contact with the nanny, very little with his mother. And the whole idea is to give them an estrangement from contact with people. They go into a system, the boarding school system. They used to get abused; homosexuality was rampant with the masters of these schools and they came out being very good workers for the system, psychopathic in a sense, but they'd also stand up for the system, because those who are abused will generally defend the abuser. So they stand up for the system and will re-enact the abuse that was done on them, to others. It's a form of detaching you from human emotion and family contact until you belong to a System and you are dedicated to the system, as differentiated from contact with your parents, for instance. The

System is your parent.

VYZYGOTH – Before we run out of time again, Alan, tell us about the web site and what's all there?

ALAN – Yes, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I go through dozens and dozens and dozens of free programs to download; free videos to download; and I have other things you can purchase, which keeps me going; it keeps the site up there - and I hope people look into it, because time is getting short, and eventually these kind of sites will be closed down.

VYZYGOTH – That's true. Also, would you say - and no one wants to say when they're producing something, would you say perhaps the timelines for the next release of the next DVD could be around springtime?

ALAN – Maybe even before.

VYZYGOTH – Probably the last topic we'll be able to touch upon before the time runs out and that is something I alluded to before about this **“Great Leap Forward”** - now, that sounds real nice, but do you think there is a little something Saturnine about it?

ALAN – This is the little tongue-in-cheek thing behind Evolution. In Evolution there has never been any proof that anything actually changed from this into that - never! It just doesn't exist! It's a Hindu philosophy, in fact; evolution is part of the physical reincarnation, you might say - along with the spiritual - but *they have always talked about the Great Leap Forward, where we change from one type of being to the next - a higher, evolved type.* The only way anything can truly evolve is through scientific interference. We know that for a fact; we can certainly change things. And *“The Great Leap Forward”* is the perfection of society into a new type of almost robotic cyborg worker with a small Dominant Elite at the top, the Guardian Class, the Dominant Minority of Charles Galton Darwin's book *The Next Million Years*. This was all planned way ahead of time; they wrote about it before I was born, and they are right on schedule.

VYZYGOTH – You only gave one example, when you were talking about this particular issue in the DVD *Reality Check Part 2* - this is pretty interesting, because you only mentioned: “this is what science would be involved into making perhaps the better human being” and there was the mention of Frankenstein, which is kind of interesting, because that was really an extrapolation of what was going on in Europe at that time, I believe, by Galvani, who had thought that they could create actually give a 440 volt jolt to a human being.

ALAN – That's where “galvanized” comes from. And of course, Shelley's wife wrote the Frankenstein book, because they all were high Rosicrucians. They already worked for what they knew as the Global Society - they worked for the Dominant Elite as most authors and poets do. They give us our thoughts, even those that we like. *So they knew there was an Agenda coming up to do with science, which would alter Humanity itself. And so they put the problems or the problematic things they would run through in fictional form, which is a form of predictive programming.*

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, when we mentioned about Wells and Lawrence of Arabia; I always get them mixed up. Now, they were malcontent, so to speak, but you said they were using fiction as a way of predictively programming those generations to come. And yet somebody who didn't meet with a nefarious end, but say, in the event of the first who did, and who used fiction but then came right out and said it, was H.G. Wells right when he comes out with *Open Conspiracy* and *New World Order*.

ALAN – He was so confident at the time - and H.G. Wells a manic-depressive and a paranoiac too - so he had real bursts; and a sexual deviant in many ways. He had all the qualities necessary for his category. He was very confident after the League of Nations was set up; and he wrote about it, thinking they had already gotten - and he wasn't quite wrong actually - they had already gotten a form of Global Government set up in its embryonic form; and all they would need then was another war to bring the world public to its knees, so that they would accept a global system and a new hierarchy structure.

VYZYGOTH – What has interested me, that I think also has been a bit of a - not a distraction, but a “look at this hand; the other hand does something else.” To me the blueprint for a Global Empire was the Vatican's desire for a Second Holy Roman Empire; but it seems that besides that - I mean so these characters that come out of Britain: Rhodes and Rothschilds and this whole Coefficient Club and the Round Table and the Kindergarten - I mean, what is it with the Brits that they were like just so enamoured with this stuff?

ALAN – It's all one system. In the 1500s when Rosicrucians burst forth in Queen Elizabeth the 1st's time, her whole Court was Rosicrucian. Cabaalah was the religion at the time: mystical Cabalism - and so, see, you could not have been two opposing systems constantly in conflict with each other, which tells you that the Vatican system and the system in Britain - Rosicrucian, etcetera - were all connected. They were all part of the same structuralized system, although they appeared sometimes to be at opposite ends of the spectrum - for the public's point of view; but in reality they worked in collusion.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, you know there's a Hegelian Dialectic when they can create the problem and that's a fake instigation, if you will, I guess, for a kind of confrontation. And again, we look at it and Doctor Walter is correct, I mean, he claims the Jesuits sprung off Freemasonry, which obviously was full of Protestants - and so they could make their little fake battle, as the Catholics and the Freemasons.

ALAN – Yes, and they also gave Catholic branches to think that they were opposing the Protestants, at the bottom; and yet, Albert Pike talks about at the top himself; he said where thirty-third degree Masons were brought in from two opposing camps - at least *the guys at the bottom think they are opposing each other - and they are sworn to oppose each other in public only!* The leaders.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we're out of time and there is something that I wanted...I'll mention it to you and hopefully we can do another show on that if you would come back. Thanks, Alan, for coming on - we never take you for granted and we're always glad you're here.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, God bless you. Take care now.

ALAN – You too. Bye now.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"
-

ALAN WATT
ON
“FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL”
WITH VYZYGOTH
THREE – PART SERIES: “THE SYSTEM”
PART 1

January 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Welcome to the Grassy Knoll for yet another segment – the movable feast that is known as the Grassy Knoll – this is Vyz; and with us today we have Alan Watt. Now, Alan is somebody who you might have heard on, he is a frequent guest on Jackie Patru’s “Sweet Liberty” – and there is a listener to this show and that show out in Manitoba, a very sweet lady by the name of Lady “O” who said in an e-mail: “You might want to check this gentleman out” – and I did, and she was right; and I am glad that he is with us today from, once again, the Great White North. We have a guest

and that is Alan Watt and Alan, thanks for visiting the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure to be here.

VYZYGOTH – You know, it's kind of hard to define exactly who you are, and I am going to do two things: one is – I am going to ask you an ice-breaking question, okay? And I just want your take on it cold, and then we'll go on to how you came about the information that you have and the work that you have done. Do you have any original take on this shooting of a citizen down in Miami's Airport?

ALAN – Miami?

VYZYGOTH – Are you familiar with what happened there?

ALAN – I wasn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – Okay. Well, there was a gentleman apparently, who is bipolar, had come in from a flight from Colombia, South America, and supposedly he was not on his medication and flipped out after the plane touched down on its arrival in Miami. Subsequently, an air marshal shot him dead. Then they took the luggage out of the plane; spread it over the tarmac down in Miami; had bomb-sniffing dogs checking them all out, blew up some luggage and found no explosives. So, I mean, I am just throwing that out because, you know, how we hear these stories and is that first take and what really is going on; and I just didn't know if you looked into that: whether or not it had affected you in any way, shape or form.

ALAN – No; I mean, it's not unexpected, because, in fact, it's to be expected now as they really beef up the security side, and the guys are getting trigger-happy too, you know. So I'm not surprised at all. They had this whole deal in London Airports since the seventies. And the public there are now used to armored vehicles even patrolling inside the airports and special police units and the black outfits and so on; so this is not really to be unexpected; it's going to increase, in fact, obviously.

VYZYGOTH – You know, this may be just one of those organic occurrences; it just might be. I mean, we are all suspicious and speculative, and for good reason. While in this case it may say more about people and pharmaceuticals than it does about any kind of show of force by the air marshals or the military or whatever. Be that as it may, I just wanted to throw it out there, but Alan, I am always curious especially about people I have not really got a lot of information about as to their experiences, and as, you know, with regard to their first look down the rabbit-hole. When did you start to realize that the world that we live in is very much a matrix around which there is the real world?

ALAN – I always tell people and I am not kidding; I think I was born that way; because I saw two realities co-existing simultaneously from really the beginning and the first taste of it I got - and this is in Scotland, of course - was simply walking in and out of friends' homes; and when you are a youngster you can do that and they ignore you, you know. They carry on as normal; and every home I went into, everyone was arguing about the same things, which was to do with what at that time was rent money and money for food; it wasn't for extras in those days. And yet I thought: "well, how old is this system?" - even then I asked those questions; and I thought: "if Britain had an empire, how come I don't see anybody with the fruits of this empire? They all lived in London, which to me was a foreign, you know, country at that time. It was so far away, and of course, the more I studied, once I got into school and had access to the libraries - and then I had excellent reference libraries too from old towns there with very old books - I realized that they were indeed changing history as time went on and they were rubbing out the truth with every publication of updated history books; and yet you could go into the reference libraries in Scotland and look over books written in the 1700s and get the real stuff that was happening at the time.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you make an excellent point, because I had been the beneficiary of seeing information like that in the United States and I think you were probably more endowed with that sort of thing and were more freely accessible to it over there than here. But, yes, the books of antiquity, the statements that were made in the past are very much, as they say, is prologue to the future in a lot of cases...and I think that a lot of the luminaries were really in Great Britain at the time with the United Kingdom, who had this plan; at least part of them showed it to us; and of course I am talking about Rhodes and...known as Kindergarten; they were very-very vocal about what they wanted and they thought it the greatest thing. This was not, I don't think, as prevalent over here in the United States, especially contemporaneously. Later on, now, you know - and I'll talk to you about Carroll Quigley later on; but your remark about going back in and taking the looks, you know, at the information there, the writings of these elitists' hands that said: "this is what we're going to do" - and they're doing it!

ALAN – In fact, the astounding thing is that they did write about it right up, openly, until the early nineteen hundreds, because primarily those types of books were only read by each other, themselves, their own peer group and so they had nothing to worry about the masses or the working people. So they were quite open about where they were going, you know.

VYZYGOTH – When I tell people that the Plan has been pretty much exposed from time to time, sometimes with a laugh down the sleeve, many times overtly, as we see with H.G. Wells and others, even George Bernard Shaw - and they say: "well, *why would they do that?*" Now, maybe you've had that question posed to you; maybe it's not an important question, but *to these people who do not want to go where you are leading them and they realize you've got some hard information - how would you answer them about why they would do that?*

ALAN – It's a legality, I believe; I've come to the conclusion that these guys are so legal; it's also a high Masonic ritual, where you must mock the victim; in other words, you inform them and it's not your fault if they don't quite understand what you mean; or they might think you mean something else, or they go into denial. However, legally they have told you where they are going. And I've noticed this over and over again; they always announce it somewhere.

VYZYGOTH – Interesting you should say that. Are you familiar with a Rebecca Carley?

ALAN – I've heard the name.

VYZYGOTH – Well, she started the whole thing. We had interview years ago and she said to us: "*if you want to know where things are going, all you have to do is watch the Sci-Fi Channel and Hollywood*" and she said something to the effect that is on my web site and this spurred off a bit of an international gathering of pre-911 overt symbology in movies and in, you know, some of Murdoch/Fox presentations, like the Lone Gunman and, believe it or not, 'The Simpsons'. So she said, *in their sick Masonic minds or in their sick Masonic code, if they tell you what they're going to do before they do it, it makes it Okay.* Would you agree with that statement?

ALAN – Yes, I'd say that *the lower Masons haven't a clue either, because Albert Pike said that they're no different from the general public but the higher Masons definitely do; they talk in codes.*

VYZYGOTH – I'd just done an article for a paper and I put it up on my web site: vyzygoth.com on the "Zee Files" and I did one today on high-degree Freemasonry and its impact in the United States necessarily, okay? So I'm only going to get hate mail from the Blue Lodge guys, even though I did try to stipulate that *the Blue Lodge has no idea* and you are right: Pike stated it in *Morals and Dogma* and elsewhere that *they are porch members who are meant to be kept in the dark.*

ALAN – Yes they are.

VYZYGOTH – And I want to do, if we could, an hour sometime on just this whole “Masonry/Egyptian Sun-God Worship/Mystery Babylon Religion” thing in another show. But getting back to what we had spoken about: *what it all comes down to?* I mean, I think that this “One World” effort is partly spiritual, partly political and partly economic. And I think we all agree now that it all comes down to economics. And so let me state that to you: do you believe that what we are going to is what had been wanted since maybe five centuries ago?

ALAN – Even longer.

VYZYGOTH – Alright; can you tell: is it really to you a primarily economic system that they want to implement globally?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – How far back does it go to, Alan?

ALAN – Well, *The Great Work* they call it - the Great Work was born about 4,000 BC; that’s what they claim in higher Freemasonry and also in Talmudic Judaism they also claim the same thing: that that was the beginning of this “cycle,” they call it; so now today *it’s about 6,000 years old and this is the last phase of it, so it’s a very old plan*. And what they mean by “the light coming down” or the PLAN coming down from Heaven - what it meant was that was when the light dawned, the beginning of the actual Plan itself or the Great Work; and sure enough, that’s when we see the heavy outburst of merchandizing and gold trading in the ancient Middle East from Sumer and all over that area, even though they weighed the gold at that time. I don’t think coinage came in until about 800 BC. So they weighed it, but they used that as a substitute for real wealth and that was the first con, the first great trick that was ever done: to make people take that instead of food or barter, you know.

VYZYGOTH – So the development of the currency, one which was metal, was probably the first move, is that correct?

ALAN – It was definitely the first move; the entire structural system, even then, which they built up very quickly, enabled them to create cities, because then they could hire men. It’s very hard to hire men if you have a ton of carrots or vegetables; but if you’ve trained them to accept money, then you can buy back their labor with that money, you know; and you create the first city - and then the city is artificial - it’s the first artificial habitat for humans; and so they must use the money within the city because they don’t produce anything themselves. Everything comes into the city to support them. Then you recruit the army within the city and once you have the army recruited, you can march out into the rural areas and dominate the people and force them too to use the same money system. And that’s what went on and on and on. And eventually, of course, they created the first empires and even the early empires of the Phoenicians were the first free trade zones and that’s what they called them: “free trade zones.” Because wherever they went they introduced the same standardized weighing of - actually it was silver they really started with. And so they had the same weights and measures, right up to the present day, from the days of Sumer! It hasn’t changed, with the gram measurements and so on.

VYZYGOTH – Have you ever read a work called *The Babylonian Woe*?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Am I to understand that perhaps, either you agree with that information or mind some information from that particular work?

ALAN – There is a lot of good information in there and a lot of the facts were right-on; it’s how they actually installed

their own tyrants into countries; and then the tyrant would start borrowing from the guys who put him in power, which were the bankers; and create the debt system for his country; then you tax the people; you get them into slavery through taxation. So it's a con job; "it's all a *magic act*" as they say, but it works very well and it's worked right up into the present day.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Let me recap if I got that straight. There is a bit of a progression here: you can create the money to stand for value, right? And you can build the city, which is an artificial construct, so to speak. And then you can create the army; and I am looking today at what has happened in the twentieth century; and can we take it another step and there may be more steps - but can we take it another step and say: after you've got the money, you got the city, you got the army, *somewhere along the line you've also grabbed all means of information, so that no-one can shed light on what you're doing?*

ALAN – Yes, because, what you do, once the public accepts money, you can then tax the public and the taxation: the word tax is "to labor"; that's what it means – you "tax" yourself when you labor. So they take it back from you, so many energy units back from you in the form of taxation; so you are really working for them. In fact, today in the Federal Governments - I've been told by some people who work there - they say that everyone works for the Government. And they do really, through all the different taxes that you pay.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, no matter who you work for, you work for the Government. And of course, there's that whole issue here that we talk about the United States – maybe it's even true in Canada, I don't know – where we look at ourselves as having (or some of us do anyway) two citizenships: one is a resident of some geographical thing called the United States, and as employees to the corporation known as the United States of America, Inc. Going back to earlier times, are you familiar, have you ever read any of the work by Philip or Paul Collins?

ALAN – I think I have, but it was a long time ago.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, now it's only because they're going to be on, shortly, also. They kind of created this continuum, I think that even went back to the Canaanites, to the Phoenicians and through, I guess, the Venetian Nobility and then, later on, I guess that the Rothschilds and such. Are we looking, are you in agreement or can you give us some kind of high point in the timeline with what particular dynasties or nations really worked this scam to perfection?

ALAN – Well, I think this scam somehow had been done in what we call "a previous time," "an age," you might say; and that's a convenient way of categorizing chunks of time; and we know for instance and *it used to be believed that Sumer was the first civilization. That was on the go maybe 5,000 BC; and yet it appeared out of nowhere* and it rapidly had all of its different specialized priesthoods who were bureaucrats and judges and so on. It didn't learn this by itself; it did not evolve that way; *it had the information as might be seen from a previous age*, and then we go into *all of the clues that there was a previous time, when society has reached a certain height or zenith of power and technology and some sciences as well and for some reason most of it was wiped out; but the knowledge of that system came through again and started off; and now they know, because they dug up all the Sumerian cities that there was another culture that pre-existed them, who were also merchants, and they were called Hurrians or Harrapians. So this goes way back, we don't know how many thousands and thousands of years that this has been understood. But it does seem that the science for some reason was partially lost at one point. They all talk about catastrophes on the earth and a new beginning - so I think it's probably a new beginning with some of them coming through with all of the knowledge of how to re-enslave the people - and that really is what the Great Work is; it's re-establishing something, which they dimly referred to with their Golden Age, you see, and they want to re-establish that; and I think that's what it's all about.* I don't think they evolved anything in Egypt or Sumer; probably it's true there were secret brotherhoods who came through from a

previous age with the knowledge and the sciences and knew exactly how to re-establish it - even in a more primitive form.

VYZYGOTH – So it's almost like with every civilization or epoch the same process takes over again.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – And also it's interesting you mention this, because, I guess, in times gone by - and I am not necessarily going to identify any religions whether it was Sumerian or Babylonian or whatever. But the priesthood was necessary in those days because they held the Mojo and it was necessary to corrupt them first, was it not?

ALAN – Yes. Corruption is never a difficult thing, if you understand human nature. And I don't think there's any being or subject on the planet that's been more studied than the human beings, even many thousands of years ago, and a real eye-opener is to read the writings of the Greek philosophers and then you realize that when they pulled Freud out of the bag - Freud was just...he was from kindergarten to what these guys understood about human nature.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, we had people on, who have - not so much intimidated, but said straight-out, they thought that our species was de-evolving. How do you feel about that?

ALAN – De-evolved; I know that's a popular theory and I wouldn't say so as such; I do think, as they say, there probably was a catastrophe and we find in the writings of Tacitus who wrote for Nero - he was a historian for Nero - that the Druids in Europe claimed, in Britain claimed that they had records of previous ages or catastrophes and how they survived them and they lived inside high mountains, inside caves. You find that in the writings of the Greek historians - they had Mount Parnassus in Greece; and even if we go to the Armenians that lived at the foot of Mount Ararat, the real Ark is inside it; I mean, it's just tunneled, in other words. It's riddled with tunnels, that mountain. And that's where the high priests in those days survived the catastrophe. Those who were left on the surface, I don't think all were wiped out, but after a few generations they had gone back to the wild, you might say; and *after an amount of time these priests would pop back out of the mountains with all the knowledge* and they came down with the knowledge from the mountains. That's the records of Sumer, in fact. They came out from inside the mountains.

VYZYGOTH – Perhaps it would give us a theme for a third hour, if you will be so good in time to give us a three-parter. I'd like to really run that by about the inside world. I am not necessarily and I'll say this preparatorily that I am not so much a "hollow earth" guy, but I think there's a lot of stuff going on underneath.

ALAN – There always has been; even today there's underground bases; huge things all over the world; every country's got them for the Elite to go in times of trouble; and that's no secret, you know.

VYZYGOTH – I keep thinking it's "useless feeders" who live on the outside, right? Alright, at this point I do want to give you an opportunity to tell us about how people can access some of the information, especially the series that you write that you referred to as a companion set in print to go along with the interviews you have done. Can you tell us what it is; and where people can find it and how much it is?

ALAN – Well, there are three of them, the writings. I have "Cutting Through" I call the series: One, Two and Three. The first two mainly go into the ancient Masonic and the modern Masonic codings, because *every language we have ever known has had the Masonic codings written through them and it's used all the time in our face and we don't realize it.* I write the two in a gestalt-type manner, so that the reader doesn't go to sleep when he is reading; and as I say, that's a Western indoctrination technique: we have all been programmed to fall asleep when we just soak up data, you know? And we don't retain it; so I write this in a fashion to keep the person involved as he's reading; and that way he will

remember it. The third one is to do with the monied system going back for thousands of years and the writings about the monied system from Egyptian and Greek writers - how it came about, who ran it, how they brought the countries down one after another through debt and who was establishing it and so on. It's interesting that even the ancient writers like Aristotle... Aristotle, who basically gave the Christian Church its lead; they copied Aristotle's philosophies for centuries. Yet, Aristotle, who taught Alexander the Great to be a nice tyrant - Aristotle was married to one of the richest bankers in the Middle East. So they are always connected, even historians. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for book ordering information.]

VYZYGOTH – Well, I have had some zany experiences with an author out of Calgary, called by the name of Charles Wilcox, who has written a book about the Catholic and the Vatican provocateuring, during, you know, mainly around the Civil War time. And some of the stuff that I had gotten back from him regarded video tapes. I don't know what they did with it, I mean, it's scary; and I actually sent him back his own tapes, that he would do a lot of CBC taping, and, you know, sent me shows down. I sent some...I sent him back; they came back to me. They ripped the crap out of it, it was gone for a month and sent back to me - and that's kind of unsettling. So, yes, as James Thurber would write: yes, Father does check your mail.

ALAN – Oh, they do.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, getting back to the task at hand. And you said some interesting things, but, you know, looking back at the money situation. William Still - I don't know if that's a name you're familiar with; are you?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Still said when he was on, and I refer to the *Babylonian Woe* and the whole money system and he said, you know: "either as to supplant that notion or to expand on it or build on it," he also said: "it's not so much what you use as value, but that the nation that has it is in charge of creating that." How do you feel about that?

ALAN – Well, personally, I don't care who runs money, or who decides or even if the people think initially that they're in charge of it; if they could possibly be - they wouldn't be in charge of it for very long, because that's human nature. So I don't think in a monied system the general population can never win out. It just can't happen.

VYZYGOTH – Well, in a situation as *in the United States* and I'm sure you're familiar with it; *we look at a day of ruin, the day that they got through the Federal Reserve* and then shortly afterwards, the income tax. The United States Government, I guess, performed an unconstitutional act by extending to another entity, that which belonged - that activity that belonged to the Government; and that is: we allowed the Federal Reserve to regulate the value of coin. And I don't know, whether or not, while you were over in Scotland any other time now in Canada - did you ever see an advent tantamount to that?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so that every nation more or less had this event, where all of a sudden they became basically enslaved by a taxation mechanism?

ALAN – Absolutely. I think the income tax in Britain began in 1917 as a temporary war tax. And that stayed there, of course, because nothing in that department is ever temporary.

VYZYGOTH – Right; there's no taking it back, once it happens.

ALAN – No, no. And of course, they're liars anyway, because, you see, *we are regarded as children*. We are sheep. We are really the sheep, you know, and sheep aren't the brightest creatures on the planet. They are in fact the stupidest. And the shepherd, the good shepherd... Then they've always had a good shepherd in every age, you see? He doesn't come in to see the sheep and scare them; he comes in and he'll talk to them. And some of them might even come up

and he'll pat them, you know. They get used to him; he doesn't cull one of them and eat them in front of the rest or skin them and use the clothing. He'll coax one out from the rest, out of sight and then kill it; and *that's how you deal with sheep; you never let them know what's really going on - and that's the reality of this parallel government we have, which is worldwide.* Maggie Thatcher - she gave speeches in the nineties, early nineties across the world and the speech was under the title of the New World Order. And in Massey Hall in Toronto some novice reporter actually wrote it up in a weekend and I guess the editor was off, because it appeared there; and most of the guests were CFR, which here is Canadian Institute of International Affairs - Commonwealth country. She said: "the next coming war is going to be with the Middle East and fundamental Islam" and that they'd all have to get prepared for it, it was coming. This was around 1991, you know. And so I knew then what was on the cards.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you mentioned two dates and I can't let them go by or be past too far from them without addressing them right now. That the UK would come with an income tax, very close in time to us; is it not a coincidence?

ALAN – Well that's the world, isn't it? That's our sheep world for us, you see? *Everything's always a "coincidence."* And you'd never get the truth out of the Big Boys. What struck me too: during the sixties and seventies and eighties in Britain - actually since the end of World War II - were massive layoffs, and the public were never told why this was happening. It was absolute chaos and the suicide rate was incredible, because people had no future. And the Government went on as usual and didn't say why, of course, because they "don't tell the children." And some people suspected what was going on; I certainly did - and I noticed that the language every year, as delegations went over for the Common Market they called it at that time - the economic market - they had little phrases in there, like "cementing close ties" and this term "closer ties" came up over and over and over; then I realized it's a legality; it's a legal term they are using here. They were binding the countries together financially; and if you do it economically, then you do it politically too - and sure enough, once *they had united the countries together through deception...* it was released only *about a year and a half ago from the British Parliament that they had, they read the whole report out. It was printed 1948 - that's when they started this deal - and they said that "the public must never be allowed to know the real intent and goal" of this agenda until it is completed.* So, here you are: this is rather typical; forty-odd, fifty years after the event you get told the truth.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, I go looking back from reading whatever. And they cite, as I asked you in fact the other day about where'd you read that and you said October 30th Boston Globe; and I mean, thank Goodness, I can access that stuff. But even when it's electronic, in databases such as Lexus Nexus, that may some day disappear, if you know what I mean; and go down the memory hole. However, thank Goodness, for Microfiche and Film and all that other stuff, where you can go back in and look in the past, like, say, Foreign Affairs. And then you realize: after World War II there was a great deal of rhetoric about New World Order and stuff; and of course, it wasn't in Life Magazine or Look Magazine, but these characters were talking about it; and then you wouldn't have mentioned it before on other programs, where the think-tanks are raised up to create basically policy for all of us globally. And I go back looking in the 1970s and I can't remember the author of it, but it was in Foreign Affairs and the title was: "The Hard Road To A New World Order." Now, in the 70s I wasn't paying attention, but when you go back and you look at that, it's like "Holy Mackerel!" But another thing too, you know, you say that Thatcher was talking about the New World Order in 1991 and by now it's probably known by many that the *Daddy Bush's first mention of the New World Order in the United States was Nine-Eleven, 1991.*

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – And again we go back to this wonderful numerology that the Freemasonry holds so dear, don't they?

ALAN – Yes, indeed.

VYZYGOTH – And I am also thinking about another thing that in the past show we had...we did a show on a lecture given by an individual by the name of Dr. Enrie Slaughter from the Woodrow Wilson School of Government in Princeton. And she wrote a book; it's out there, available on the Amazon, but she did a lecture on the New World Order. And let me ask you how you feel about this, I mean, because, here is what she said: "The nation state is alive and well, but it's disaggregating and what we really need now are international judiciary, legislative and regulatory agencies." So, don't you find, Alan, that it's kind of a double-speak? The nation state...

ALAN – It's always a double-speak.

VYZYGOTH – Yea, and you know, it's funny, because in the "question and answer" period some lightbulb in the audience - and this was given in Austin at the University of Texas Law School - and a guy, the guy called her out on it and she kind of, you know, "ehem, well, ya," and she said: "it's only in the thinking stage; nothing is firm yet." As if to say: as long as it is a concept, it doesn't really matter. It's like: "well, it's not going to stay a concept forever." So what are you telling me, folks? I mean, it's harmless, because you are thinking about it?

ALAN – And what you'll always find too, is when someone like she was talking about it at that time, whenever they announce it to the public, everything they are talking about is already obsolete; they have gone much-much further, always. Always. They were never "just going to do" something, they have already done that stage of it.

VYZYGOTH – Right. And they just soften up the public with a little P.R.. It's like some woman said, I remember to hear on some show about all the gadgetry and all the weapons that they have - a lot of bullet-less weapons, if you know what I mean? And *she said: "listen, if you hear about it now, it was in R&D fifty years ago."* And of course, we have talked about, are there any such thing as really science fiction writers, you know? One other thing about this; and then I want to go back into a little bit of antiquity again with you; and that is: I mentioned a White Paper that somehow just didn't get on the hill and the mainstream news just didn't pick it up, Alan, and it's called Building a North American Community and the three entities that had contributed to this White Paper were the Council on Foreign Relations, the Canadian Council of Chief Executives - does that ring a bell?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Okay; and the Consejo Mexicano de Asuntos Internacionales. So these characters, who aren't elected - who knows from under what rock or woodwork they come - and they are making policy, and while they claim that they are not attached to the Government - within the body of this work it says: *"but we want this implemented by the year 2010."* And *it's like: if you're not attached to the government, who is going to implement what you guys are cooking up?*

ALAN – Well, that's the whole thing: you see, *the Governments are just a front*. They're just a front, they're a paper tiger.

VYZYGOTH – Why were we given governments? What was the deal with that? Was that really for self-rule or was that for guys, well, to be preoccupied?

ALAN – Well, they found out in the 1700s; that was an age in Europe of rebellion; the public had enough and there were so many rebellions going on; so they began the Chartist Movement to give - and of course, *they gave their leaders to the Chartist Movement*, saying we're going to get rights for the public - and out of that came your so-called "democratic" system. Prior to that it was only the nobility who had votes in anything; and eventually about World War I again, the British public actually got the vote - the general working public. And, so what they found: if the public thought they could vote - see, we don't vote people in, we vote the present bunch out, we're so sick of them; that's how it works. And so they found that if they give you the chance of someone new every four or five years, then you don't have a revolution. That's how this game works.

VYZYGOTH – So, as we see in the United States right now - and I think this is probably...I mean, it's not that I am that parochial or myopic about the United States, but I think that people have to be looking at us for all that we supposedly had, and are, and were, or whatever. And we're being given the biggest bag of dog manure and we don't get it!

ALAN – No, you don't get it, no.

VYZYGOTH – And so what I am saying, I was on a show today, I called in, as a caller, and I said to this Democratic show and I like the guys, and I'm listening to some 9-11 stuff, but I'm saying: "you do a disservice, don't you understand? The Democrats cannot save the country. You guys, when we have a regime change - just like you said - or what we are going to have, say Hillary comes in, right?" And then the Democrats - even though she is continuing with the plan - the Democrats will support that which they castigated when the Republicans were doing it. So everybody is sitting there saying that "the good old Republicans are dead, we rule the world, we'll do it right," and then they'll do the same thing that Shrub did, that Clinton did, that Daddy Bush did, that Reagan did, that Carter did. Gosh!

ALAN – Yes. That never changes, there's only one Agenda and it goes forward, regardless of what front person is in power or appears to be in power. The bureaucracies really have bypassed the politicians since they set up the League of Nations. And H.G. Wells talked about that when it happened right after World War I. He said: "the politicians are now irrelevant, because the high-level bureaucracies can converse straight with their counterparts at the League of Nations." Now it's the United Nations. They don't have to even go through the politicians. And those guys, remember, *all these bureaucrats, the Federal ones, are unelected. And they are also hereditary positions, again, that's another thing that people don't realize.* That we have generations of intergenerational bureaucrats who all are brought up with a silver spoon in their mouths; they all live together, marry each other and they know what their agenda is, in those bureaucracies; they don't care who is apparently in power, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, my feeling is this, and please respond. It seems to me that Europe - the Old World - may have been the "Old World," but they were the Strong World. And even though the United States became the New World, our freedom was only short-lived and that really, to this very day, because Europe was out there the first and captured the wealth that really they still run the show and only let the United States think it was the top dog, because they were very-very willing and generous about using our best blood to go fight European wars and other things. So they made us feel like we were King, and then they said: "Okay, bring your troops over" and then, to me, you know, it's...I'm not talking about the British people, alright? And the Brits kind of sat back in the rocking chair and let the Yanks go at it.

ALAN – I think it was Kipling that was in on that changeover, because there was a poem written about "The White Man's Burden" and that *"We pass the torch on to You" - and that was written and read eventually on the US Senate floor by the author.* That was a Masonic meeting on that floor, you know? I mean, the word "Senate" is an Egyptian word; it means the "Chessboard." So, when someone addresses that from another country on a Senate level, that person is a high-degree Mason.

VYZYGOTH – And so that also was embraced by the Roman Empire, was it not?

ALAN – Yes, it was. So it's a game, you see, and only the boys on that board, on that level, understand the game; and that's what he said: "We'll pass the torch on to You;" because they had exhausted the British taxpayers; they had taken them through an Industrial Revolution, where they couldn't even buy the shoes that they were making, you know, as Franklin said. And they had been taxed to the hilt, they had been sent off for perpetual wars ever since the Rothschilds took over the Bank of England and Britain was exhausted after World War I. So they had to pass it on to the up-and-coming one, the New Champion, you see, under a better cover of, you know, "freedom," etcetera - a country with not a long history. Britain's history was...no-one would trust London ever again, or Paris, or any of those old countries, so they created the United States to take it over; and that's what it did. The shining knight on the white horse; and that

was the guise that's come up to the present time: "We are doing it to make the world safe for Democracy," you know?

VYZYGOTH – A quick sideboard question, because we are in that season of happy Saturnalia for Christmas or Xmas or whatever you want to call it, when you m...[interruption] ...if you could give me a response to this; and that is: would I be correct in assuming - and this is not my idea; Harry, my old partner and I talked about this - but did Dickens kind of give an elbow to the ribs of the Rothschilds with something like, you know, the Christmas story, Scrooge and Marley?

ALAN – Yes, in a sense he did. However, there was another side to the Rothschilds that's never discussed. And that is - now, the traditional story that people love to use is that the Rothschilds' sons were sent off to different countries and just took over the central banks by cunning and good luck, you know. Now, here's a dumb thing for anyone to believe this. The British aristocracy and nobility came from Norman descent and they had already run Britain for over a thousand years, thousand and a half years - or at least a thousand years. So, anyway, they had their own hit teams and assassins and so on. They *allowed* Rothschild to become the manager of that bank. Because they could have bumped him off at any time and they would have, if it was all real and they truly were enemies, because they were not going to allow anybody to come in and take over their money.

VYZYGOTH – That's almost like a Chicago gambling scenario from the twenties here, you know what I mean? If you move into somebody's territory and you won't give it up, you are going to pay.

ALAN – You are going to pay; and this lone guy, this fat little guy walking around the narrow streets of London and he was left unscathed - that tells you that he was protected by the nobility.

VYZYGOTH – Was that old Amschel Bauer?

ALAN – Amschel was the father.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, and this was what? Nathan?

ALAN – Nathan Rothschild. That's the thing. I mean, he was left alone; I think he was brought in for his purpose by the nobility and the aristocracy.

VYZYGOTH – Well, now I am reminding everybody that you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz with Alan Watt. Alan has a "Cutting Through" series, three parts. Again, would you tell us which of the three parts relates to what particular topic?

ALAN – Well, the first two - one and two - go through Freemasonry and a few things, which they have really never thought about. I go through how *they literally really created the English language to contain all of their codings and they created it in the 1500s and Francis Bacon talked about the creation of the English language*; and the third one goes into the monied system, the control technique of creating debt in countries, and then putting their own boys in charge of those countries to manage the debt under the guise of governments and so on. They're definitely worth the read. It's different from what you've seen before. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for book ordering information.]

VYZYGOTH – And what is key here with regard to the monetary situation is that you take international postal money orders, correct?

ALAN – That's right, from a Post Office.

VYZYGOTH – And those Yanks that are willing to live dangerously, you can send him Federal Reserve notes and put it in tin foil and send it on out there. I am just curious, if you don't mind me asking it; I am not really familiar with where Estaire is - where are you...what's the closest city you're located in?

ALAN – Estaire is near Sudbury. Near Sudbury, North Ontario.

VYZYGOTH – Wayne Gretzky owns a hockey team there, but that's not an important thing. Alright, going back to the history. I am going to ask you one too. There's an organization, I found that had very little light shown on it in England - it was an Anglo-American relationship. Quigley gave up a lot about Rhodes and Milner, but said nothing about the Pilgrim Society. Are you familiar with that at all? What is the deal with the Pilgrim Society?

ALAN – There is a long connection here with this Mystery bunch and Mystery Religion and the United States, going back to the foundation of the United States. There is even a play on the word *Puritan*, because many of the Puritans, when you really go into it, had a little bit more than religion; and they were extremely wealthy, they had their own charter of democracy, by the way; it was democracy they had on their ship they had put together themselves, supposedly; and they even had a structural system where they would divvy up the land when they landed; and run it in a communal fashion, almost like a mini government, a mini democracy. And they had scandals, which broke out after the head-man died. I saw a book from the 1800s recently, in fact, in an old bookstore going into this and how he'd legally and through devious means managed to take money from so many of them; and property without them even knowing, but did it all through various legal means, so I wasn't surprised there. But there had been a tie between the Mystery Religions, you might say, and the ones who claimed to be pure, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, Theresa Roy [?] wrote about this; this was the first time that I encountered it and he did a three-part series on it and he referenced the books which you read; and I got them through interlibrary loan. Two of them were written by a member; the third and the latest was written probably as an authorized biography, if you will; but they have in the back all the meetings that they have and usually there they have a guest and who that should be? It was Kissinger in this one and that one; and then they tell you where it was and all; but then it suddenly just says: "the Inner and the Middle Court." And I'm like: "what's the Inner and the Middle Court?" And I wonder, you know, "hmm, that sounds interesting" and they say not much about it - no guests of honor or anything, just "Inner and the Middle Court." And this reflects back to what you said about the City of London. To me, if I look around probably the two biggest networks I think that run the show; the City of London - is that to be distinguished from London?

ALAN – It is, really, it's got its own Charter.

VYZYGOTH – And I think also the Vatican. But the City of London; it's a very interesting situation, isn't it?

ALAN – Yes, it is; it's a sovereign, really, a sovereign state within a country.

VYZYGOTH – As is the Vatican, true?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Are we right in assuming that the Royals never really did fade away; they may have stepped back and like you said: "alright, let's have this Government thing going, get on guys, see you later on." But are they poised in most of the nations of Europe to step up one day and wish the re-institution of, this time, a new feudalism?

ALAN – It's already happened, in a sense. The new feudalism, as Carroll Quigley said, would be based...the new feudal overlords would be multi-and international corporations who would then be dictating policy; well, they are, as we know. They are through, because they all have front groups of NGOs and they fund these front groups, who then put pressure or the apparent pressure for public consumption on to the Government, who then quite happily sign the various laws that they want enacted. So the international corporations are already doing this. They have been doing it for many years, in fact - and Carroll Quigley was quite explicit about that; that that would be the new form, again, of economic tyranny run by the overlords, which are international corporations. To be honest with you, I really don't think

we have separate international corporations - that's how far I go with all of this. I think they are all one anyway.

VYZYGOTH – I agree, but could you be a little more explicit in developing what you have just said? When you talk about international corporations as being all one, can you give us some kind of example of it?

ALAN – It's common sense. I always think of *Albert Pike, who gives you the laws and the rules of this Masonic game*. And he said that "a person who will not use their own powers of reason," - not the Media's or what you're told, but your own powers of reason, he said: "is nothing more than meat on the table and a beast of burden by choice and consent." And so my reason tells me that if there were two or three major car corporations - for an example - and a CEO can leave one and go to another, a supposed "competitor," and take all of the future plans with him, obviously, then there would be chaos on those markets. And you could never allow them to even leave, because those guys make business plans for fifty or a hundred years ahead in investments. So, how on earth could the top man leave, knowing all the stuff and go to a competitor? It would fall apart; there would be warfare amongst them.

VYZYGOTH – So, in a sense, we have a Global Monopoly.

ALAN – Yes, we have it right now and that's what I've known for many years; that really everything is one, as they are always telling us - they are all one and it's one system. You don't get up to the top in anything because you work hard and you're lucky and get the breaks. You only get up to the top if they open the door and let you in. That's how the real system works. And it's like Bill Gates, I mean, he deals with the computer industry, so he is the Masonic gatekeeper of information. You have your Apple computers. Apple is what? That's knowledge, the Tree of Knowledge, you see? Takes the Apple. The best apple is a Macintosh, you know. I mean, this is all Masonic wording.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, you mean, it is just not a coincidence, eh?

ALAN – Oh, no. They're *playing jokes with us, all the time*.

VYZYGOTH – And one other thing I wanted to tell you, we're going to probably run out of time and I want to run by your information again. I know I can't send you an e-mail, I know what your situation is; but in the Pilgrim - one of the three Pilgrim books, you would love it! There is Harry Truman with a grin from ear-to-ear, as you know *Harry Truman could smile; and he is glad-handing somebody from the Pilgrim Society* - it was not somebody like a king or a prince or whatever, and *the Masonic grip is just so in your face: it's like the joke is on us, guys* - you know what I mean? So, I mean, you'd love it, I've got to somehow get you that facsimile; I keep threatening to put up a whole series of what we could call "They Know The Handshake," upon the site.

We have been talking to Alan Watt out of Canada and he is a frequent guest on Jackie Patru's Sweet Liberty and a couple of other places; and you can look around and do a search and you will find out what he is about and hear other interviews he's given. We hope he will come back for tomorrow with us. He has written a series, called the "Cutting Through" series - it's 3 parts.

Alan, that's outstanding, I mean, I am getting better all the time. We're gonna leave him now, and if you would, I would ask you if you could - I will tell you, well, I'll cut you free, but if you don't mind I will call back and we can make some arrangements for future shows. I hope you have enjoyed your time here, obviously, we, you know, I am very-very encouraged to have heard so much about you and that the fact is that you are the real deal and we thank you, and of course, we'd like to have you come on again. This is Alan Watt, I am Vyz; this is the Grassy Knoll and we'll catch you in another week. Good night.

ALAN – Good night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Transcript: Tim

ALAN WATT
ON
“FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL”
WITH VYZYGOTH
THREE – PART SERIES: “THE SYSTEM”
PART 2

January 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Welcome again to another segment of the Grassy Knoll - these shows are being pre-recorded and they will air sometime in January, so if current events fail us somewhat, you’ll understand that they weren’t necessarily in our purview at that time. With us for a second hour of the three we hope to do with him, is Alan Watt. He is the author of the Cutting Through series, which he has written, three titles. And they are, as he said, a companion to the radio shows that he does do. We’ll talk more about those titles and how you can access them, later; and this is Vyz, this is the Grassy

Knoll and we are talking to Alan Watt and Alan, thanks for joining us again today.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – You know, we let off with talking about the “SYSTEM.” And I think that's a great title. And we didn't get into it as much as we hoped to do today; we did kind of an overview. But it is very provocative - we all, kind of all agree; everybody kind of agrees, Alan, wherever we are, that it's all about the money. And when we first talked off air, we said, you know, what it is? - and you identified it as if we are looking for a system, an economic system. So let's pick up, if you wanted to do some preparatorial remarks for everyone, as the last time, please do so; and let's get into where it was and perhaps where it is; and where it's going.

ALAN – Well, this whole system, which we take as being normal, simply because we were born into a certain phase of it, as our parents before us, and take it for granted; and Lenin actually, who was trained by the best bankers on the planet - made the statement that there are many directions that mankind can go as the society, he said: “but the public mustn't be allowed to know this.” In other words, they must think that the one they're born into is somehow the natural evolution. And true enough, if your parents don't warn you about things, you think it's quite natural. And yet, your laws, your legal system, your educational system, your future of working as a taxpayer - because that's what we are - it's all decided for you in advance. And then you realize that you really have very few choices within this particular system. You have certain directions you can go as from the hub of a wheel; but eventually, if you go too far you will always find that perimeter at which you can crawl around but you can't get over. Because *that is the SYSTEM; it's a total organized system, right down to how many laborers or middle-class are needed for a particular country at any one time - and right down to even “culling off the herd” as they call it when there is too many of them with no real function to serve.* And if we go back to the beginnings, again, of this system - I like to jump back and forth, because this is a continuum, and people get stuck or hung up on certain aspects of history, which is sort of hung out for us to see on the washing line, and I think it's deliberately too. Because, *really this system has been unbroken for thousands of years. It's a system where a few people can get everyone else to work for them,* take their labor from them through the money they introduce and they take it back in the form of taxation, and with that money that everyone accepts they can hire and maintain in the field armies and pay them, you see. And then they can go and conquer other countries; so this has been a continuum for thousands of years; and if we look at even the definition of a “citizen” - well, a citizen basically means “someone who was born into an organized society with pre-existing duties to that society.”

VYZYGOTH – Alright, very interesting, so that would mean that before they're born they're already somewhat in servitude to the system as a constraint.

ALAN – That's absolutely right.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Now, you said something interesting at the very beginning of your addressing my first question, talking about Lenin and what did you say about the “best bankers?”

ALAN – The best bankers trained him.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, now, and we talk about Lenin - let's roll it back about 50 years and talk about Marx. Do you believe in any shape or form that Marx was the creator of either “Das Kapital” or the “Manifesto,” or do you think he was perhaps somewhat of an amanuensis?

ALAN – He was just a basic failed journalist who was recruited and set up, with a lot of money to back him in London, England - and the money supposedly came through Engels who had factories. There's no doubt that *Karl Marx himself was just the front man who pushed it or who put in ink this agenda and the information, I am sure, was supplied to him*

by others, because it was not a new agenda.

VYZYGOTH – We may not be able to prove it or perhaps so, you may have done some research to do so and if you can share that with us?

ALAN – Yes, if we look at *Adam Weishaupt in the 1700s and the Illuminati, which again, is only one part of an organization, which was already world-wide; and he was singled out for attention, which distracts you from all the rest, who were not singled out, you see? Weishaupt himself thought that a small group of intellectual elites had the right to rule the world and basically reorganize the world in the way that they saw fit, for their own use - not for the people's use - and it was an elitist organization.* If we compare that of *the Illuminati's agenda - with no private property in the hands of the public, etcetera, and the income taxes and all the rest of it - it's very similar to the Communist Manifesto that Karl Marx came out with* - and when we really tie them all up together, they're all part and parcel of another organization, obviously, since they all have the exact same agenda.

VYZYGOTH – What I am interested in, you are saying, was that the Bavarian Illuminati, which was begat, if we could say, at least on the record, on May 1st 1776; do we agree with that?

ALAN – Well, that's supposedly when they made it official that they existed; but everyone already knew at that time that they already existed. Really, if we look at the old Oxford Dictionaries, they will tell us that the "Illuminati" was a term for an organization, which began cropping up from around the 15th Century onwards.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so when you talk about part of a larger world-wide organization, are we referring back to...I'm not going to mention this; I'm not going to state this correctly, so we're talking about the Spanish branch of that, that Loyola came from?

ALAN – It's very possible; I think so. *I tend to view history as a continuum rather than stops and starts; it's more of a continuum with specific places and people put in our way, simply updating part of the same agenda in different parts of the world.* Because, when we really look back at it, the Phoenicians were doing the same thing thousands of years ago. The Phoenicians were introducing a standard monetary system wherever they went. Initially they would barter with the people; in fact, they set up a "customs" - that's what "customs" was; it's where they set up an enclosure in any little island or place or country they visited and *they had put their priests in there*, who studies the population and got to know their customs; and that's where the word "customs" comes from. And of course, once they understood their customs, they saw the quickest way to get around their barter system and then introduce the money. So they'd barter for initially, and then, after the fifth or sixth visit, then they'd give them the money, and say: "we'll only accept this in payment." So, "here is how you get it; you mine for it," and so on. That's how that all started. And *they started up a factory system, wherever they went. They enslaved the peoples and set up factory towns thousands of years ago; so this is a continuation down through the centuries of really the same system, all based on money* - and the public's conditioning into accepting it as a normal part of living, which obviously means that *whoever really controls the money will always control the entire system.* It's as simple as that; so I don't see it as anyone taking over; what *I see is simply they upgrade their own system every so often - and that's what's behind the myth of the Phoenix bird: every 500 years they're born again from the ashes as a new, apparently a new type of bird, but really it's the same one that's updated, you know.*

VYZYGOTH – Would that necessarily mean that - well, I would believe so, but of course, you know, tell me - it almost seems that like, no matter what, there is an over-arching evil consciousness or whatever, that, despite the epochs and the generations, this somehow has a consciousness that invests in another generation, whoever comes along.

ALAN – There's no doubt; *there's no doubt this is not what we would term generally "human"* - humans aren't really capable of long inter-generational planning on such an efficient scale as this is. A good example of that in fact is the Medieval Cathedrals that were put up all over Europe; and sometimes it would take five or even eight generations of stonemasons to complete the project; so we're talking really maybe fifty years in a generation at that time - and that was between plagues and famines and wars and all of that; still nothing halted the progress of the building. If it was purely human, you would be waylaid or you would postpone certain parts of it and maybe forget it altogether as your priorities changed. But no; *this agenda never falters*.

VYZYGOTH – Yeah, and that's what I tell people, too, that it's...you know, when people say: "well, how can that be?" - and I state: "well, you know, perhaps it's a little bit bigger than all of us." And you have to understand that *whatever entities construct this, they have been at it since time immemorial and they're probably a little bit ahead of the game than you are, as far as trying to fathom what they (or it) is doing*. Again, you know, I talked to the Collins brothers, and they've come to a lot of the same conclusions as you do; and someday maybe I'd just like to have you guys all on, because you really aren't aware of their work; they're really not aware of yours, but you've come to some same conclusions with some pretty decent research; and I think that in itself is convincing. And that for another time. But, is what took place in that continuum, something that might be called "free trade."

ALAN – *Free trade was part of the system* introduced by the Phoenicians. The Minoans had their version of it prior to the Phoenicians, really. Probably one and the same people, in fact, who simply changed their places of residence; but the Minoan records: many records have been found of all the fleets of ships they had and the cargoes and the types of trading; there were laws they had set down everywhere they had went; and it's no different from today. It wasn't really free trade; little Joe Blogs couldn't stand on the seashore and trade whatever he wanted; you had to be authorized by whatever government was installed over you to trade with anybody - and free trade today is no different; it's exactly the same thing. When old Rockefeller said that competition is a sin, he was not being flippant; he was telling you according to his actual inner religion, you know - his convictions. They believe in this. They don't believe that there should be competition as such. It should all be monopoly, and it's like: "e pluribus unum," you know. That really is: "many out of one" or "one out of many" but basically, it might also say, it's "many makes one," it's a monopoly. That's what that means, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, on this side of the Atlantic - and you may be well aware of this, Alan - but we trace back to probably when *the real big push was put on for a One World Order is when the Robber Barons made their money and then turned around*. And the first thing, you know, when people say: "well, how can you keep a conspiracy quiet?" Well, *first of all, make the money; second of all, control the information*. Whether it's newspapers back when, and then later radio and TV and also the textbooks - they are key. And it's a matter of documentation that the Foundations, namely the Rockefellers and the Carnegies grabbed ahold of influential newspaper publishers early in the 20th Century, and *they also schooled a number of hand-picked historians on how you're going to write history*. So *there we have it, I mean there you can hide the footprints of all of these characters throughout time*.

ALAN – Yes, and, you know, every university in North America gets grants from these Foundations to operate, including the Rockefeller Foundation, but along with the grant comes certain conditions, of course. In other words: "here is what you can teach, here is what you will not touch" - and that's how you control education - it's not difficult; and then of course, if you also own the publishing houses that supply the textbooks, then you have it made.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so you're in agreement, as I am - and I'm sure you've read the same material I have and if you haven't, just like with the Collins brothers, if you've come about it from another way, we still arrive at the same point and that is: *control the money, control the information and then you can pretty much do what you wish*. And also, in the

United States: are you familiar with a personage from about the early part of the 20th Century by the name of Philander Knox?

ALAN – His name was what?

VYZYGOTH – Haha, it's a great name; you got to admit this, Alan. Philander Knox!

ALAN – Well, I don't think so.

VYZYGOTH – Long story short: this guy was the individual who was in charge of basically undoing whatever Teddy Roosevelt was supposedly doing in the way of busting trusts. Alright, so Philander was a lawyer working behind the scenes to make it right for all the Robber Barons. And later on he is the character, a pivotal character, I think Secretary of State under Taft that just before Wilson got in, he went ahead - and if you remember this episode in American history - he rammed through the Income Tax, and, as you might know, there was a book called "The Law That Never Was," when they looked at the United States and found out there were not enough states to ratify it. So, this is Philander Knox; there was a character there who took care of business - he disappears without anybody really knowing about him, but he was such a pivotal...actually his life impacts every single one of us from that point on.

ALAN – Well, Carroll Quigley touched on the fact that there was a coincidence, he said - and he was a historian for the CFR for a period - and he had access to the records, and in The Anglo-American Establishment that he wrote he mentions the fact that it was the Royal Institute of International Affairs - with its American branch, the CFR - that pushed to have the income tax brought in, in America and the rest of Western countries.

VYZYGOTH – Yes, and you mentioned that the U.K. also had instituted an income tax right at about the same time.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – What a coincidence!

ALAN – And it was Lord Milner and his bunch and Curtis that proposed that and brought it out into the open. *So here is the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR promoting the very same manifesto as supposedly Lenin was pushing at the same time. Then you realize that there are no sides here; it's all the same agenda and it's not coming from this or that; it's coming from "it"; there's only one organization here, that gives the appearance of sides to create conflict for the masses so that they can give you the solution. And that is what they call "the law of Nature" - they split up the forces of Nature and always give you a "this or that" option on everything. And we come to the synthesis, which is exactly where they wanted to bring us.* So it's a chess game that's going on - there's only one real player, and the masses of the public don't know that they're even on the board.

VYZYGOTH – At this time, if you will, let's do a little business. We are talking with Alan Watt. He has authored a three-volume series called "Cutting Through," which he's said is an augmentation and a complementing of what he has done on the radio with shows like this, and Jackie Patru and others. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

Just to refresh my memory, because I've read this a couple of times: did I read you the quote at all from Wilcox about the influence of Britain still to this day in Canada? I may have done that; I'm not sure.

ALAN – No; I don't think so. I think even that the setup of Canada and the US is part of the Dialectic and it was from the beginning. I have no doubt about that really, because *they always have to have a competitor or someone they can say: "watch those guys over there; we need an army here" - then they tax more from you to support the army, which they*

eventually always turn on the public. Government cannot exist without an enemy “over there” somewhere.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, I might have done it and if people have heard this, bear with us. Because you and I are distanced somewhat between our shows that we do; and I do a lot of talking about this. So, folks, suffer us if you will. But what Wilcox wrote, he said: “every inch of Federal land here is owned by Her.” It’s called “Crown Land” and it’s held in trust by the Federal Government on her behalf. And he also said: She graces our money with the words: “Dei Gratia Regina,” or for short, “by the grace of God, Queen.” We might have touched upon that; and you know, as I told you, and this is still a work in progress, if you will forgive me, so I cannot speak with any kind of authority - but I’m listening to a series about land patents in the United States and I’m getting this feeling like: you know what? They all own it and they can call it back any time they want. I mean, now, this is just a bit of a statement of fact and a little bit of extrapolation. But do you have anything in your studies that would indicate that perhaps one day they can turn around to, you know...

ALAN – Oh, they can. There’s no doubt they can; because when the Americas, as it used to be called, was being opened up by London, really, the Queen or the Royalty were granting charters to huge corporations, which they owned or were involved with themselves, all the nobility. And they had patent rights on everything - they had ‘first grabs,’ you might say, at everything, for perpetuity. And they have never been revoked. They have never been revoked or even challenged, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alan, we have a person down in Georgia who has probably entered this labyrinth from a completely different angle but is probably coming upon a lot of what we’re finding and I have to tell you: this is like the elephant in the bedroom. This is very-very big and I am not equipped right now to even address it. But when I see all the stuff coming in I’m laying back for a time when we might be able to make sense out of it; and honestly, you know, we’ve just in the States had this Draconian Supreme Court decision about “Eminent Domain.” Like it doesn’t even matter if they want to put a road through, if Walmart wants it, they’re going to get it. But now I’m thinking about ‘Eminent Domain,’ it’s like: well, maybe nobody owns anything and if it’s all to the Crown, whether it be French, British or Spanish, you don’t have a prayer.

ALAN – You don’t, no. No, their old Charters were never revoked. And they were legal Charters authorized by the Crown - I don’t know if you’ve ever walked part of the borders between Canada and the US and got off the beaten track.

VYZYGOTH – I’ve made crossings but I had never been into remote areas nor have I walked any extension of the borders, no.

ALAN – Well, the main border, you know, was eventually settled after the supposed war or skirmish of 1812. And I think that was part of the reason - the Masons on both sides were told to get a skirmish going so they could re-define the borders for future use. If you walk the borders and get off the roads, the border actually is marked every half-mile or so, or mile with a Masonic obelisk.

VYZYGOTH – Seriously?

ALAN – Yes, like the ones you see in graveyards - maybe twelve foot tall, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, yeah. And I tell you what, I have seen that in Vermont and just passed that off as, you know, a milemarker or marker.

ALAN – It’s a marker all right. And then when you go into who they set up to eventually delineate the borders or re-

define them, he had a title; he was a British Lord and it was one of the Rothschild families. So it's often the title, you see, will hide the surname, because the title goes over it, while the father is using his last name properly, like Lord Rothschild or Baron Rothschild; the son is given a title like Lord Chatham or whoever. It was a British Lord who was sent over to fix the borders, and he was a Rothschild; he was a Rothschild son. So they'd been involved in the border business forever and of course, the banking – why not? It is their system, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, and this leaves me back to where we talked about Marx and such; I envision a scenario where the Rothschilds grab ahold of Carroll and say: “this is how it goes and this is what you're going to write.”

ALAN – I've no doubt or whoever is behind even the Rothschilds, because what we find and I think Quigley was quite correct in this. He said in *The Anglo-American Establishment* that “*the people that you see in public and the people that you know of in public, who appear to wield the power and take the glory, etcetera, or the boos and the hissing, are never the real men.*” He said: “those who are chosen to wield true power work behind the scenes constantly, and the only reward they get is the knowledge that they do wield almost supreme power.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, two things, Alan. One, that also is reminiscent of the quote attributed to Disraeli in his fictional work or not-so-fictional work *Coningsby* when he talks about there were different personages than you would expect that run things. You know that quote, right? And two: you know, I'm thinking, as a listener, who I think is pretty astute, he's a very humble guy, just lays back, he listens to the shows and I just think he has, as Tennyson said about Wellington, you know, “he is rich in saving common sense.” What he said is, he goes. You know, Quigley told a lot - do you really think that the powers that be would allow him to spout so much if they didn't want him to do that; and in a way might deflect from other forces that can hide now in the shadows cast by Quigley's work? What do you think about that?

ALAN – Well, I think that is a possibility, although I have a tape of Quigley talking to one of his students and he was pretty well scared actually, of approaching certain aspects of this. I can understand how his mind worked, because he himself was in the Ivory Tower and he'd been trained in the same system which he then taught to others; but he himself had definitely come up against this strange impasse, where he had to concede that there was something else involved here and he did touch on the Freemasonic aspect of it; *he did touch on the All-Seeing Eye symbol on the Dollar bill, and mentioned that this was at least 6,000 years old, this symbol; and he did ask the question: “why was it put on there, why is this symbol used* - and then he tells the student to turn off the tape machine; he says: “because this could damage your career and mine.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, in the course we are aware as Stanley Monteith has talked about that tome, “Tragedy and Hope,” is still bereft of a great deal of pages, is it not? And one can only wonder why that was excised and of course, we'll never see the work extant, will we?

ALAN – That's right, and I am sure Quigley himself – and I have seen plenty of people who have been brainwashed into the same system, and they are all for this System, even though they only know part of it. They don't see how the rest operates and they really think it's all real and “for the good of all” type of thing. *They themselves think that things are only being struggled for the moment for a better goal; they don't realize themselves that this is an ancient agenda;* because when you open Pandora's Box, it's very hard to close it again, you know. And most people would rather go into denial than... - because *you have to reevaluate everything you have ever believed in and known, when you open that Pandora's Box; nothing is ever the same again.*

VYZYGOTH – Well, I can tell you, from being a lowly employee in a library of the University in Florida - we've had a number of professors come on and the ones that we've had the most static with are those who are in Political Science and such, who have written out dissertations, they believe in what they believe; they've been ensconced in Academia

for 20 years, and it's like: "Okay, great. You're the PhD, I'm not; but have you ever thought about just stepping outside your realm of knowledge to something that might shake your world, and might be documentable?" - and they don't want to do it. So now, you know, where I had so much respect supposedly for Academicians back when I was going to school, when I thought there was a real desire there for an open debate. I got to tell you, Alan, I mean, in universities nowadays - and I went back for a second degree in the 90s - but I'm telling you, this has gotten as militant as any organization and I am really disappointed and to a certain degree heartbroken about the lack of any kind of openness, even in colleges and universities.

ALAN — Yes, it's been Sovietized. That's the whole system: it's Sovietization. And political correctness, even when the political correctness ends up being mad, basically. People will still go along with the madness of it all. Eventually it breaks down under its own weight, because you can't even communicate even things which are important to people. So it eventually breaks down under its own weight, you know.

VYZYGOTH — What's really disheartening, is the fact that a lot of these professors - and I have to admit, I mean, they've been socialist their whole life in the sense of that - okay, they go to high school, they go to college, they get a TA, they get their Master's, and they get another TA and they get their PhD, and, excuse me, but they've been on the Government forever, in the United States, which is not supposedly socialistic. And then they come out, and they pontificate about the wonders of socialism, as if they don't understand - and I am assuming they don't - that *you are dealing with a human construct that will always have an Oligarchy above it and that will always tend to corruption*. So, are you guys really-really believing in this? And of course, this trickles down to the kids, and the kids that go...I mean, I got kids in the United States saying: "socialism is good," and I said: why? "Well, because it gives everybody equal chance." I said: "well, yeah, there you go!" And I say: "what do you mean - equal treatment?" And they say: "yeah." And I am going: "yeah, like dogs." I mean, like Animal Farm said it: *"Everybody is equal; some more than others."* Now, you came from Europe, which was pretty much, you know, social democracy, I mean, which is socialism; you come over to Canada, you got kind of the same thing. But now when you are on this side of the Atlantic, probably more aware of what's happening in the United States, directing your attention to it. What do you see Canada as - and can you see the socialization - I would call, you know, "Sovietization of the United States." Is that palpable to you?

ALAN — Oh, absolutely, there is no doubt about that. In fact, Lenin said the same thing, that "when the time comes, when the Western Powers are debating at election times social issues, such as school, welfare, health care, that type of thing," he said: "they've already become socialized or Sovietized." And that's all you hear when elections come up. They never mention their bigger programs, like NAFTA or GATT, or anything like that, of course. Sure enough, it's all daycare, etcetera; all of these socialistic-type policies; and the public themselves have been so indoctrinated that they come to expect these policies to be fulfilled. I mean, here in Canada there is another show-election coming up, and the present Prime Minister, who is re-running again, has just promised to bring in more expanded free daycare for every Canadian woman. And then they talked to the woman in the streets, of course, I don't know how many they select for the television; but these women all say automatically: "well, it's about time; it's time we had this," you know; in other words, it's about time that everyone else brought up my child for me - that's really what they are saying. So they come to expect these Government social policies, because they want to - you know, they say that socialism is perpetual immaturity; it's a Peter Pan Syndrome: you don't want to grow up and face the world on your own. Unfortunately, the technique works very well on women, because they want protection; they want promises of security; and that's what Hitler said, and he was only quoting Nero. Both of them said: "our policies must be directed at the woman; we shall promise her food and security, etcetera, and she will come to us; and the child will have to follow her, and then must follow the man." So this system is still working today; it's the same policies, because these are formulas; these are behavioral formulas, and when you know how to introduce those formulas, they will come out with the same end

product, basically. And these formulas have been known for thousands of years by elite groups and they keep all of these in archives, not in public libraries. And that's also what's taught at some of the Ivy League Universities and the old stone universities in Europe.

VYZYGOTH – Do me a favor and recount though, because that was great and I've lost the memory of it, from the last time we did it. Tell me what the significance of Archives has with the common people?

ALAN – Since the time actually of the Minoans; the Minoans made the sacred Beehive as the symbol of the perfect structured society with the Queen Bee, then the Drones, which are the Priests, roundabout them in the administrative bureaucracies; and then there are the workers down below. And of course, Egypt used the same symbol for their "perfect society." Napoleon picked up on that too; he put the bee up there on his flag at one point and had a robe made with bees on it; and the higher Masons sometimes call themselves the "true bees," the workers, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Is this necessarily pyramidal too, also in structure?

ALAN – Yes.

ALAN – That's what they use as a symbol of their perfect society; that's why Utah has their coat of arms with the beehive.

VYZYGOTH – Beehive state! And what will you divine from that? That the Mormons there, that something's up there, or what?

ALAN – Well, the Mormons definitely...we know Joseph Smith was a Mason. This is always their symbol of the perfect structured society and there's a word play there too - So, archives; yes; I mean, if you are a bee, you put stuff in a Hive and *the Arc is a symbol of their promise, their Agenda*; because the Sun travels in an arc every day over the sky.

VYZYGOTH – So we can speak to it as an over-arching Agenda.

ALAN – That's right. So they have archives with knowledge, which are not accessible to the public, and in Masonry in fact, in high Masonry P.O. and P.U. are the lowest forms of life. So we get what they dish out to us at the bottom and they have skimmed off all the good stuff for themselves with all of this knowledge. And it does come to the fore once in a while; I think there is an author Barbara Tuchman...

VYZYGOTH – Oh, Tuchman; Barbara Tuchman! Oh, she is excellent, yes!

ALAN – And it's so obvious to me that she is a chosen author to get into these archives, because she's been authorized to come out with the information that she has. Now, many authors have got in before and omitted this relevant information about the past, but she is allowed to bring it to the public. So they are definitely authorized on what to disclose and how much to disclose and what aspects never to mention, you see.

VYZYGOTH – I would agree that Quigley was in the same category, but be that as it may, you are still getting good information; and I don't know if you read it or not, but I tell you that Tuchman, I think of "*The Distant Mirror*" - did you read that?

ALAN – Oh, yes.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, then! There's some great stories in there.

ALAN – Absolutely! And so that tells you that there were detailed histories kept, right down to personalities of main

characters; so nothing was lost in the centuries, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now. Boy, I tell you what. Like I said, we could talk, you know, forever. But I want to get back to what I promised myself, yourself and everybody else that we would get back to - and that is THE SYSTEM. So let's talk about free trade, what it meant back when, what it means now, and what it might mean in the future, if you will.

ALAN – Well, John Dee, we have to jump to the 1500s from England to find that he coined the term: the “British” or “Brytish Empire.” And he wanted to propose to Queen Elizabeth the 1st that this Empire should basically stretch across the whole world eventually and it would basically take over every country into a One System, based on the British Empire, by using trade negotiations and law. He was the first one to mention this sort of Free Trade, that they could trade between countries who'd signed on to copy the exact same system as Britain. That's how it really was started at that period or this update, to put it that way. And of course, it's no secret that the Rothschilds openly, even in the authorized biographies, had, from the very beginning, pushed the concept of Free Trade to countries who would accept the British government and bureaucracies and banking. In other words, duplicate the exact same system that would bring them into free trade areas - but of course, once again, those corporations that wanted to trade would have to go through the British Crown for a “Yea” or a “Nay” and so it was not a true free thing where anybody could take his wares and sell them to whoever he wishes; you had to be authorized or chartered to do so. And that's exactly what it is: it's not free trade as such; it's free between the big players who all belong to the same club anyway; and it certainly cuts out hassles for them. China is a free trade member, because all of those containers coming from China - thousands and thousands every day, they even have it written in their charter of free trade - that they don't have to even open them here at Customs.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, “free” is a nice-sounding word. Free Trade's nice and I've had people e-mail me and we have gotten into discussions about like: “well, what's wrong with this?” I mean, this is a good thing; and I understand how it sounds, and I often use the analogy of like “well, would you buy into a poisoned apple if you knew it were poisoned?” If it looked really good, would you - in other words, so you got to put a shine on it to make people bite into it.

ALAN – That's right: “free,” and “trade” is a nice word too, you trade things.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, but it's free, as you said, for the monopolists, but really when you talk about it, then that makes the workers bereft of any kind of place to take their wares or trades or anything else and you are basically stuck with whatever you got, and that's the way that's going to be; am I right in that assessment?

ALAN – Absolutely. It cuts out all competition from anybody who would wish to take part, because only those who are authorized take part are given the charters to participate. Really it's a monopolization of the world system; it also encompasses your future, your children's future, because it isn't just about trade; it's about unification of the world. You see, that's how they started off the European Union - it started off with free trade. And before you know it, they are signing laws and agreements amongst them until everything was being standardized amongst you, until you're all the same with your law systems and bureaucratic type systems and eventually one day you're under one government. And that's where it's supposed to bring - it's intended to do that. *So under the guise of free trade it's a whole world structural system under a single government - that's what it's all about. It's the accomplishment of Karl Marx, it's the accomplishment of Weishaupt, it's the accomplishment of Albert Pike who actually had the same agenda as the Communists too; because it's all one and the same agenda.*

VYZYGOTH – But as you said, it goes back to the Phoenicians as accounts would say, goes back to the Canaanites; I mean, as you mentioned at the outset of the show, it's a continuum - *you change the faces but the Agenda is the same.*

ALAN – Always the same.

VYZYGOTH – And of course now we have a little bit different spin on it and this FTAA and such; and the one thing I find really interesting and of course I am ignorant of what goes on on your media up there, which I still think is probably a little bit more investigative than ours is truly and I don't know how much more. But Galen Ross [?] - I don't know if you are familiar with the name, are you?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Galen did a crude half an hour / forty-minute thing on the American Union, but he ripped all the stuff from C-Span and here you got these characters like David Rockefeller - what a surprise! - Ghergen [?], Madeline Albright, Cheney - and they're all like just extolling the virtues of this American Union; meanwhile, you know, all the Johnny Lunchbuckets and their wives and families have no idea what's going on; because this is not passing through anybody in the media or on the Hill.

ALAN – Yes, I taped that, when it was on - I think it was the 27th of March this year [2005] - when they signed that *amalgamation of the continent* into one at Waco, Texas. And I've got - the CBC television did a documentary - not documentary; it was on the main news - only for about two minutes, but they did say that it was the total integration of the countries. And it's a done deal and they had six more meetings to complete this year alone to get this phase of it through; and George Bush himself was extolling the virtues of this and how fantastic it would be; and he used the term again: "free trade," you know, etcetera and how friendly it all was - but one of the main reporters stood up in the interview and said: "does this mean it leads to the same unification as the European Union?" And then Prime Minister Martin jumped in quickly - he's a better lawyer, you know - and he said: "well, it's not exactly the Big Bang, it's just..." - you know, he tried to belittle it a bit to an extent - but it's a done deal; it's all set up for the amalgamation, which again brings us back to Karl Marx, because in the 1840s he was writing about the coming three world trading blocs with a united Europe, a united Americas and a Pacific Rim group under a single world government. That was all the extension of the Communist Manifesto. So this is nothing new; again, they are only fulfilling their mission - it's all approved by the European Royalty; it's all approved by those that lead the Marxists of the world; in other words there's only One Top at the head of this. And it's nothing to do with "free" anything; it is to make everyone totally interdependent through laws, right down to the water that you drink; where you can get it from; how much will pay for it; right down to the fact that you won't be able to even grow your own vegetables in the garden! You must be "interdependent" for everything.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'll tell you what. You just, in that last 30 seconds, I mean, you are making my head spin, because we have talked so much about this, and I've not really - you know, it's not like I come up with this stuff because I just think about it; but I mean, we look at the research, we look at a lot of the stuff that's written in the past decades and then *they have told you where they were going.* So, when I say this stuff, people say: "that's your opinion;" it's not my opinion, I am just...

ALAN – No, *it's written, it's documented, it's discussed at all the high-level meetings* and there's always publications that come out after these high-level meetings, which no-one bothers to read, except the few short-sighted ones that are left.

VYZYGOTH – Well, let me throw this, Alan, at you. I mean, I am still listening, as I told you, to this sixteen-part series on the Land Patents from Europe and the United States and it was talking about - and believe me, I am still doing this from a bit of an ignorant point of view - so I am just throwing it out in justice to everyone who listens, I will follow it up and hopefully I'll be with you, Alan - but I am hearing all of these "caveats" about land ownership, and it's like: "*well, no, the*

Crown owns all the navigable waters and the land thereunder, and the land on which the tides wash"; and I am going: "hold on a second; are you telling me" - you know, for instance New York State, like all the counties that are on both sides of the Hudson and it's like I am starting, I mean, I am not there yet - but I am like: "are you telling me you got to consult with the Dutch, the French or the British to say who actually holds title to this land?" I mean, that's bizarre. Also, with the water and food situation - did you ever read a short story by Asimov called "The Winnowing?"

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so there you go! I mean, *they can construct terrorist activities in every sector of our life beyond oil, beyond energy - that would be, say, electricity and gas - to the food system, to the water and then - you are right! - you can't grow a garden*, because you might be having some kind of demon seed in there and they've got genetically modified produce, but "don't worry about it, because your garden might be a problem!" *And you do see this as the beginning of everybody being forced to rely on the State as Mother or Father God.*

ALAN – Yes, that's what they really mean by "interdependence." When they first threw it out it was to mislead us into thinking that we are dependent on Africa for chromium or things like that; but it goes much further; it goes down to the individual level where *there's no aspect of your life where you will be allowed to be independent at all.* In fact, being independent in any aspect of your life will mean that you are "antisocial." That's what they'll tell you.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'm glad I'm antisocial. So are you. Also, with your studying - you must have been a young man back in the UK up in Scotland. I would assume that the United States and its citizens think that they are so on top of stuff, they are on the cutting edge, and I think that therein lies the mirage. In essence, did you feel that you were freer and also had more access to the information that has been laid into the centuries about what is to come?

ALAN – I think I was, at that time, for sure. I remember - I was really small - and in the 1960s there was a conference held in Britain, a world conference by the Royal Institute of International Affairs with all the CFR countries as well, and the US was represented. It went on for two or three weeks, and little blurbs came out in the newspapers; and the whole idea, the conference was to decide which culture would be promoted as the dominant culture for the world. Should the English do it through movies and so on and TV productions; or should the United States do it? There was no other competition; it was already decided back in the days of Francis Bacon that the English would be the dominant business language of the future. And so they came up with the idea that America should have the job of promoting the culture through music and movies and so on. And also to do the majority of the policing of the world, until the Chinese took over.

VYZYGOTH – You know, I am thinking that the Chinese are into the bankers too, so they are not going to do anything that they don't want them to do, even though they seem enigmatic and esoteric and inscrutable as we all can say. But they're in the game also, and they may be used, I mean, will we have to fight them absolutely, but that would be orchestrated? The Chinese will not do anything that ...because, I mean, there are stories about the Rockefellers being in China also.

ALAN – Yes; I mean, Bertrand Russell went over there; Lord Bertrand Russell. He was sent there in the 1920s to set up the recruitment system and train students for the coming Communist system. So he is a British Lord with a grant from the Queen to go over and do this, you see? And they sent many of his own kind over there to do the same thing. So China; I mean, in the 1937 Australian world meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR - and I have the members' copies - they said that they would build up China after the war, towards the end of the Millennium to be the world's sole manufacturer for the planet. That's quite something, when they - see, these are long-term business plans. And when they said that, China was a third-world nation. And sure enough, they have done it at the right time;

they're right on track - and then they said the United States will go through two or three more minor wars - they said - and almost exhaust themselves, like most empires, they said. It will be a final push, totally exhaust itself, and then China will take over the role as the Policeman of the World. This is in 1937 at the world meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now. I believe on that, don't get me wrong, but if people want to go chase that down, can you give them a volume...

ALAN – It's called the "Minutes of the Meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs" - I think it was Sydney, Australia; either Sydney or Melbourne, 1937. The book was printed, even then, by the Rockefeller Foundation. It has that in the first page. It is quite honest; it tells you the truth, it says: "This is a non-profit, non-political organization." See, they don't play politics; they simply make an agenda, they make the rules.

VYZYGOTH – I know, but they play politics. Alright, we're talking with Alan Watt; he is the author of three titles; they come under the heading of the "Cutting Through" series. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

We only have a little time left, and of course, I want you to come back for one more hour if it's possible. But I am going to ask you, just kind of like in a lightning round. Let me throw this out and I guess that's all we're going to have time for; and that is to me, I think that a threshold moment will be the Olympics in China, where you have an aggressive and militarily building nation showing itself off in an Olympics as Germany did in 1936. Might we expect - and do you agree or whatever, you know, give us your view - do you think things might get unhinged after 2008?

ALAN – I know that there's immense crisis to be brought on by 2010. So *whatever they can do to get us all off balance and panicking, so that they can bring in the "solutions,"* they will do everything that they can to get us in that mode. We got a lot of crisis-creation and buildup going up to that date and to 2010, you know. Coming plagues, war, they'll use everything I'm sure, to get us all unhinged.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, for every day that we have, I am hoping that - you know, enjoy what you got, while you got it; that's all that we can say. Alan, thanks for being with us; hopefully you will come back for a third hour and we will do that somewhere down the road. Is that okay with you?

ALAN – That's fine.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, thank you very much and we'll get back with you as soon as possible and thanks for visiting the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50

CDs

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Transcript: Tim

ALAN WATT
ON
“FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL”
WITH VYZYGOTH
THREE – PART SERIES: “THE SYSTEM”
PART 3

January 2006

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

VYZYGOTH – Well, the third time, again, welcome to another segment of the Grassy Knoll - this will be heard sometime in January 2006, we hope - this is Vyz; and we have with us Alan Watt for the third part of a three-part series that I loosely titled: “The System,” because in the first two segments Alan addressed basically what makes the world go around and always has - and that’s the economic system. It’s all about money. In this third segment Alan’s pretty deep in knowledge about Freemasonry, which is another system; a belief system, if you will - a spiritual system, if you will

- and we're going to direct most of our discussion today toward that. Alan, thanks a lot for being with us today and again, you know, for the third time here on the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – What do you have ...what did you say, about a foot of snow cover up there?

ALAN – It's about that.

VYZYGOTH – Well, it's nothing to compare; we got to deal with 50-degree temperatures down here - it's horrible.

ALAN – Hahaha, very nice, isn't it?

VYZYGOTH – I know, I know; and most of the people who lived by you are down by us anyway; so...

ALAN – Sure, it was twenty below last night.

VYZYGOTH – What?

ALAN – Twenty below last night.

VYZYGOTH – Are you talking Fahrenheit?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Holy Mackerel! How far are you from Hudson Bay?

ALAN – That's a bit East of me. It's a long trek with snowshoes.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha, hohoho. Now, let me ask you this; have your tyres ever turned square?

ALAN – They have got bumps in them after a cold night.

VYZYGOTH – Holy Mackerel! I spent two winters in Vermont; that was enough for me. Minus 35 below brought tears in my eyes,

ALAN – Well, last year it hit 40 below...

VYZYGOTH – You beat me!

ALAN – ...40 below; it was hardly anything left in the thermometer to pop, so...

VYZYGOTH – No! You are absolutely right - when I went out and looked at the thermometer I knew we were going to have an all-time low and went down to this old lilac tree outside of the house and I am looking for the mercury, I couldn't find it - it never came out of the ball! Let me ask you this: do you have any facial hair?

ALAN – Have what?

VYZYGOTH – Do you have a moustache or anything?

ALAN – I got a bit of a beard.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you what. I always thought it was a joke about snapping off a moustache. I had one at the time - it's no joke.

ALAN – Hahaha.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, I was to know, that could have happened. Alright, well, listen. Thanks for being with us once again, as I said, it's really been enjoyable. About Freemasonry, this is something that, you know, has kind of like two lives: you've got the guys down at the end of the block who are basically Blue Lodge; I think, first to 3rd Degree Masons and who do good stuff and go bowling and have a couple of brews. But they have no idea, do they? - about what the higher degrees are doing and just what a history those individuals have had behind them, do they?

ALAN – No, they don't - it's a "need to know" basis. It's like any secret society or security company; it's the same idea; and even though they say that everything is contained within the first three degrees, that's very off-putting; it covers the real intentions, because *it's truly a selective system. That's what it's for; it's to bring them in and filter them through and select the ones who will go higher into the other "realities," you might call them.* If you even have a small newspaper in your area, they will tap you out into a side lodge - another lodge, like the Black Lodge, for instance - and you won't tell the Blue Lodge brothers where you're going, or anything about it. And from there you will be coached - because you can now create public opinion in your area, so you're useful to the System.

VYZYGOTH – I have not heard the term "Black Lodge" before. What would that refer to?

ALAN – All the lodges are color-coded. It's all Pythagorean; and of course, the Blue Lodge, it's supposed to be the open lodge, the blue of the sky, where whatever is done there is more open amongst themselves, even though they don't understand the ceremonies they've gone through. They think they do, but as Albert Pike said, they don't - *they are intentionally misled.* So then they go into the Black Lodge, and that's where the secrecy occurs, of course. Now the real oaths begin, and you're groomed for much higher positions in the Masonic fraternities.

VYZYGOTH – Two quick questions about the degrees and also about the two branches of Freemasonry. With regard to the Scottish Rite, some say, because of its geometric relationship, that there are lodges beyond 33, that perhaps they go up to 360; have you found anything that would confirm that?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Really?

ALAN – In fact, Aleister Crowley, who begun in the English Grand Lodge - and he joined it, by the way, because he was tapped out of church, the Church of England; he was at a church service when he was tapped to come into Freemasonry. *That's also where they select the people - within the churches.* And he went on eventually - he was groomed by the British Secret Service and he worked for them all his life - and his job was to go out into the world and create other sects, which would attract youngsters in under the form of 'magick' and so on. So he founded the OTO but prior to that he was also a member - after the English Lodge he joined the French Lodge and a few other ones. So he was a world traveler. Then he founded the OTO; he trained the people who eventually went off to found other sects. This is how they do it, just like the monks in the Middle Ages would do it, they would found a monastery, give them a name and a charter; and then they would then spawn off another one with another "speciality," you might say. Each lodge, each type is a special lodge; so the OTO was set up by Crowley; it spun off the two guys who created the Church of Satan and also, Scientology.

VYZYGOTH – With L. Ron?

ALAN – Yes. All of these things are actually Freemasonic, you see.

VYZYGOTH – Have you ever read or have any exposure to Heimbichner's OTO?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and so he was saying: "this is beyond Freemasonry." So, if we do in fact go above 33 degrees, are we entering, say, the OTO section of Freemasonry, that goes into the higher degrees?

ALAN – That's one way of doing it; this is other side branches that do the same thing from all other lodges and it's open - in their own books the OTO will tell you they have 97 degrees.

VYZYGOTH – And by the way, Heimbichner's book is "Blood on the Altar" - I had a little senior moment there, but he's been on the show twice - I thought he did some pretty good work. Also, are you familiar with Ian van Helsing's work "Secret Societies and their Influence in the 20th Century" - something to that point - because he talked about there were ninety-nine 99-degree lodges. Are you familiar with that?

ALAN – They've had them as well.

VYZYGOTH – Would you confirm that in fact is substantive?

ALAN – I think that was only for a short period of time - even in the French Revolution they had a select bunch trained for revolution and most of their Parliament they formed after the Revolution, was formed or staffed by these particular Masons at that degree. They called them "The Ancients."

VYZYGOTH – I have his book in a PDF format and I have not looked at it for a while, but I was intrigued by the fact that I think that he might have even said that the 99 lodges existed in the time of Hitler and of course, there is another whole connection there. Do you think for any way or purpose that those lodges no longer exist? You seem to think that might have been timed out?

ALAN – They might have, or transformed into another branch, because, what they were created for, really, is a special job, a special function for a particular time period.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, I'm going to run this by you too, and I am a little reluctant, because it's out there, but, you know, we are talking about the occult and it is supernatural. Van Helsing also said that in those ninety-nine 99 lodges that demons were at the head of them.

ALAN – Is this from England, this guy Van Helsing?

VYZYGOTH – You know, the book was a translation and of course, the name Van Helsing, I think he might be Dutch - that's my guess, and if you don't mind, if I can, while it's kind of hard now, I know, in snail mail I can do this; I can forward you the book that I have in PDF file.

ALAN – Okay. I have been in touch with a Van Helsing over the last couple of months, had some chats with him.

VYZYGOTH – What would be his name - Ian?

ALAN – His first name isn't Ian, but a very unusual surname...

VYZYGOTH – Well, Van Helsing goes back to Dracula, too, you know.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – He’s got some name! We’ll do that after the fact and I have no problem with sending you a CD for you to look at that; I mean, that was pretty heavy stuff. Going back, also to I said had two questions - we talked about the Scottish Rite Freemasonry - what is the genesis of the York Rite?

ALAN – The York Rite supposedly was formed - the traditional story is that it was a 17th Century or 18th Century creation - maybe that’s when some of it came into the open, because there was always a noble order in England, even from the Knights Templars days. They had never disappeared, and they always kept the old Mysteries inside noble classes, basically, in all countries. And coming up to the Industrial Revolution they needed a Middle Class to manage the system. That’s why they came up with the Blue Lodges and so on for Freemasonry, to bring in this new up-and-coming class, who would still keep order by being taught this particular system of Masonry, but it was the lowest order, you know - it was really for non-noble people.

VYZYGOTH – I talked to a couple of people; I had been reluctant to talk to my uncle, who is now in his mid-eighties, about his lifetime involvement with the Masons. And I remember being maybe 8 or 9 years old and brought to the Temple in Hoboken, New Jersey and as a kid I wandered free; and I went into, I guess - what do you call the inner hall, where they actually have the ceremonies?

ALAN – That’s their temple, really.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and, I mean, I was there and I kind of knew I shouldn’t be there; I don’t really remember much. There was a stage, I can’t remember the floor was checkerboarded or not; and I do remember the cleaning man came in and I hid under a desk until he was done. And I came running out, but, you know, only about a month or two ago, without pressing in because this is not fair, now, to talk, you know, to grill him. But I asked him - I said, you know, kind of beating around the bush and I said: “what was your involvement?” And he said: “I was only in the Blue Lodge.” Now, I have had other people telling me, and I respect them, whatever; I wanted the truth, no matter what. And they said: “even if you are in the Blue Lodge, you got to know what they’re doing.” Pike would say differently; what do YOU think, Alan?

ALAN – The whole trick in Freemasonry is never to press someone with a superior degree, for information. It’s knowing what NOT to ask, really.

VYZYGOTH – So, are you saying that if he didn’t want to go there, he didn’t have to even know that it was there.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, because, I mean, he’s been a churchgoing Methodist; I cannot find anything in his walk or anything that would belie the fact that he was occult. Honest to Goodness, Lady Vyz, I think that you would agree with me. I mean, he is a decent individual. But, again, he has had a lifelong attachment to it and yet I don’t see anything; I only probed him a certain amount and I think that was only fair. But, you know, regardless, there is, as Pike said, the “porch members” - I guess you would say: they would be Blue Lodge - that are in the community, that do basically some good works, just like the Freemason Shriners do to a certain degree, and - no pun intended - but yet, behind this there is very-very occult depth - and that’s what we are talking about today. Now, two things. One: we had mentioned in the conversation, and I find it very interesting, that a student at the university for which I work, which is Catholic, was looking for the origins of monks; of the monastics. I told her: “I really don’t know, let’s do a search.” And she came up with the fact that the first monks came out of Egypt. Now, of course, I have since found out that the Catholic Church denies that; but would you agree, one - that that in fact is true; and what does that bode? I am not going to slam the Catholic religion, but I have to admit there is a certain kind of connection between the Vatican and, you know, Egyptian

Sun-God worship. Can we say that “yes, the monks came out of Egypt?”

ALAN – Yes, in the Irish history it’s well recorded and documented that the first missionaries that brought Christianity to Ireland in the 1st Century and the 2nd Century AD were actually from Egypt. And that’s the reason they have the same carvings and so on, on the grave, which is sort of a maze-type shape, you know. These are all Egyptian symbols that they brought with them; in fact, they were up in Ireland until about 600 AD, before the Catholic Church tried to penetrate. These Egyptians had a different form of Christianity; it was a Gnostic type Christianity.

VYZYGOTH – Gnostic, okay. And I am curious, I have heard this from other sources as well about the attraction to Ireland of - but why? Why, Alan? Why do you think they might have circumvented Britain, or what we know as Britain at that time, and gone to Ireland? Was there something there? Was there anything about the Celtic or Gaelic heritage that made them more open...

ALAN – I think there probably was; there was some kind of connection - we get a confusing history of Ireland, because supposedly there are different races actually in Ireland. There were the Militians that came across, the darker haired ones that came through Spain eventually; and when they say Militians it’s with a “t” for “tian” - and that’s where the word military came from, or militia came from. Because everybody in the tribe was part of their natural militia; and then there was another group came in later, who were a red-haired, green/blue-eyed type. So there was a mixture of people there and for some reason the Egyptian priests thought this important and it was possible that the same two groups who ran even ancient Egypt at one time, the same racial extract, perhaps; because in Egypt - we know that the Pharaohs - and going back to Sumer the same thing, that the Pharaohs wore and the nobility of Egypt all wore wigs - black wigs - and they were made from the hair of the local people, but their own hair was generally a red color and their eyes were green and they also wore fake beards, you know. They’ve found even the tombs, and found them too in one of the big tombs they unearthed at Sumer of a King and Queen - so the connection between the red-haired for sure and the green eyes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, I don’t mean to digress, but you just triggered something I had read about a year ago, that there was some kind of archeological dig in western China and they came up with a red-haired individual - do you remember this?

ALAN – They figure there around 3,000 BC and the Chinese do have ancient records of these people coming in to the outskirts of their country.

VYZYGOTH – Were they coming from the West, necessarily?

ALAN – It seemed to be; there was a trade route there and they were a semi-nomadic people, but it’s thought that they may have brought goods with them, so they may have been traders - it’s hard to tell - they have found the graves, many of the graves on this particular trade route, and they seemed to be into a pantheistic form of worship, because, especially the women were often tattooed with odd markings that may be celestial-orientated. And they also used hashish.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so what I mentioned might in a sense have some kind of connection through some, perhaps Euro-Indic tribe from way back when?

ALAN – I think so. I think India, one of the countries least spoken about is a big player and always has been, because they were the main traders to Sumer, you know, 5,000 BC. People forget this all came from the Indic Valley and these actual Indian traders set a half-way port for all trade goods in the Island of Bahrain off Africa. And that’s where the

Sumerians had to transport all their stuff for trade. The Sumerians primarily traded wool from sheep and got all their goods, their pottery and various other things from India at this particular exchange port.

VYZYGOTH – A listener to this show, who now lives in Vancouver, who was born in India and he had said something to me, which is interesting, because I believe he is right; I don't know on what side this will all come down, but we'll look as we believe in Scripture about what might happen in the end days - he is saying: "don't discount India." And you know, we really do; we kind of overlook that giant, but, you know, the thing is, now we look at it and we say: "well, okay, they're not really at peace with Pakistan, Muslims; they are not at peace with China; so, does this have any kind of bearing on Jerusalem, and where do they all fit in. But certainly, a nation of that size - we often - well, we definitely overlook it. Do you have any kind of take on where India's role might be in the coming decades?

ALAN – Well, what is interesting is that there are so many authors coming out of Britain right now, who are sort of - under the guise of exposing the system - are also promoting the New Age.

VYZYGOTH – Maitreya? Are we talking about Maitreya?

ALAN – That's only part of it. I mean, all of this is connected to MI6. All of it.

VYZYGOTH – British Intelligence?

ALAN – Yes, and all these main authors as well; because MI6 has a department outside of the Cotswold area of London, where they train people - selected individuals - to go out into the world, to create mysticism and confusion.

VYZYGOTH – Did Orwell fit into that at all?

ALAN – No, he didn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – Okay.

ALAN – He was picked right from University from Cambridge to be a partial revolutionary and a writer, of course; but he wasn't attached to the MI5 or MI6.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so his presence in India really is just coincidental.

ALAN – He was following in his father's footsteps - he went to Burma, you know.

VYZYGOTH – MI6, would you call that the American [English] version of the CIA, which is supposed to be external, not internal?

ALAN – It's supposed to be, but people also forget that Britain still has the British Secret Service, which has always been there; and they only recruit from aristocracy. And that's above all of them. They have all the powers to do whatever they wish, basically. *These authors that are coming out of Britain right now, under the guise of exposing the coming new order, are also pushing the New Age phenomenon.* Now, they started this whole thing back in the 1880s with Madame Blavatsky and the idea was to promote a change, a sort of phase-shift in people's thinking to "possibility thinking" by mystifying them again; always give them mystery, which intrigues them, and maybe *they will start to fall away from the regular churches and start into the exploration of theosophical occultism.* Now, Blavatsky, I am sure, was a front person herself, and the goal really was to eventually prepare the public for a merging of Christianity with Hinduism for the New Age. And that's exactly what we're seeing promoted. It definitely is; now, again going back to India and looking at how that's been run, almost untouched for thousands of years with its caste system, a perfect ordered caste system, where *if you are born into the lower caste, you simply accept it and you are a slave, and that's what you do as a slave and you*

don't complain; no-one rebels; they all accept this caste system. And that apparently is what they want to re-introduce into the new system that they're bringing about all over the world. They actually want to bring in a caste system: "The Lord of the Rings" was all about that. Under the guise of different pixies, elves, at different order right down to the troll type at the bottom; and even the dead that help them to win the war - that's the general public - that was promoting the perfect harmony of that caste system.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I look at "The Time Machine" now, and I can't look at it ever again in the same way. That came to me, you know, in the movie that had Rod Teller in fact in the early 1960s; but then, when I went now and looked at the book, knowing what H.G Wells had in mind - and I don't think that he wrote any of his "fiction" works without injecting this somehow, someway; and I look at the Eloi and the Morlocks, and I am saying: "that seems pretty much to me where everything's going." How do you feel about that?

ALAN – I think so. I mean, H.G. Wells, he wasn't just a little man who typed under a candle or anything; he had a building, a whole building with floors of secretaries and typists and even had a printing shop in there; all supplied and backed by the British Government. He was a propagandist for the British Government. And right down to the phrases: "The war to end all wars" - that was his, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, when you look at two of his titles, which are out there in the Net, people can read them online; they are there in extant; I mean, *how can you just brush away those two titles: "The Open Conspiracy" and "New World Order?"* I mean, there it is right in your face.

I just want to let everybody know, you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz; we have with us Alan Watt. Alan, the three titles that you have to offer, you embrace in the "Cutting Through" series, do you treat matters like what we are talking about?

ALAN – I do, to a certain extent. The first two, really, are written in a completely different style to try and wake up people; it's a gestalt type method; so that your brain has to work as you're reading it. You're not getting passively downloaded with stuff you will forget. It's a different way of putting certain things across, but *I also point out things, which should be so obvious for them, but they're not; and I am trying to show them that their survival capabilities have been somehow nullified or definitely blunted. And this is all by design, of course, so I try to shake them out of it by showing them things, which are beyond coincidence* - right down to the language itself, which was designed in the 1500s - the English language - to contain *all of these double-speak meanings* and so on - that's no coincidence whatsoever, because Francis Bacon and John Dee, who helped create it, wrote about it, you know. I'll give you an example: the name, the word "con" - "Cohen" - "cane" all mean the same thing; and "King," even - these are all dialectical variations of the same word, and really "Cohen" and "Kahn" and "Con" mean "Priest," you see. You take even the system itself, which began...we are told the beginning of this phase of Civilization began at Sumer; and you put the two words together, and you've got 'consumer,' you know. I mean, I kid you not; and *you'll find this all through the English language; all of these strange coincidences* right down to, supposedly, if we transformed the language so many times by different peoples, etcetera, how come the actual word - not the titles of the Sun-God of Ancient Egypt but the actual, the general word for the Sun was the "Sun," you know. And a man's male offspring was also a Son, and that was the same in Egypt. How could that be? - unless, of course, *there are priesthoods literally coming down through the ages, who understand this ancient technique of language creation*, and know that the key to control is the language itself. Your language is no different from a computer; a programmer who programs that computer technically should be able to be given a question and he should know, by the logic of the computer and the language he has given it, the conclusion that that computer must come to. And our language is exactly the same way, it's formed the same way.

VYZYGOTH – In the books that you have written, do you contain a bibliography?

ALAN – I do mention different books through it; once in a while I'll put in an extended one, if they want to go on the paper trail - and that's what it is: a paper trail, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, it's not so much for verification, I admit that there might be something to it, but what I am given to do, and I have for a long time, is that when I've heard authors on talk shows, of course, that have always peaked my interest; and I've gotten their works, then I'd like to go and see what they've looked at also. And I mean, if anything else, it resonates with what that particular author did, and then you have to say the body of evidence kind of proves it, you know, or points to the fact that this is in fact true. And also for those who are slow to come to the point that *this world has been run by conspiracy forever*, to have a body of work at your fingertips isn't such a bad thing. Now, your books are available, if people will send 25.00 Dollars apiece for three titles; is that correct?

Are you planning to add anything to that - is that pretty much, those three titles, the end of the road?

ALAN – No; I can go much-much further; I've been teaching a lot of people over the years - mainly by phone - but I can go much-much-much further, absolutely. But you can't just hand this to people; it would be so alien to them that they couldn't go that far, because it's so brand new to them. Anyone can talk about the conspiracy; it's so well detailed and out there; but as to all of the factors that came into play long ago and are still going on right to the present time and into the future, a lot of people can't step out of the comfort zone that they think is reality, and go into the next phase, because it will be really bizarre if they haven't gone a step-by-step process to understand all of this.

VYZYGOTH – Isn't it interesting though, Alan, that people who go to the horror movies, the Sci-Fi movies and want to be scared by what they consider fantasy? But then, when you take a look at *much of what we have considered science fiction and fantasy is in fact true* and then, when people realize that, now we get a different situation.

ALAN – In the late 1800s the Rothschilds created a foundation in England to encourage authors to write about certain topics, which the Rothschilds supplied.

VYZYGOTH – That wouldn't be Tavistock, would it?

ALAN – Tavistock eventually became part of it and so they were trying to start off science fiction writers - and of course, Tavistock later gave the term to this process, where you read novels, now it's watching movies but then it was novels; aimed at the young to make those young people excited about this imaginative future that could be brought forth - and Tavistock called it "predictive programming." So that's what all fiction really has been for, from then on at least; maybe before. This process is well understood. *When you're getting a lecture on something, you have a little censor there that kicks out certain things you won't believe or you disagree with; but when it comes to fiction, that censor part is down and so you're right open: you're being downloaded with "possibility thinking," as they call it.* And so, something that would sound "nuts," if you were not brainwashed with this kind of material, actually starts to sound quite natural, so we think we are evolving along a natural path and we don't question why NASA is given billions of dollars and yet it's a highly secretive society. Everybody in NASA has to be 33rd Degree, at least, or 32nd. And of course, NASA's main job is not just going out into space; it's also to create satellites and so on, that will spy on us for this great network that they are making. But they had to get everybody for 50 or 60 years or more to grow up thinking that this is a natural progression.

VYZYGOTH – With science fiction writers, I guess we could start with, to a certain extent, I mean, we could go back to Bacon, talking about...what was the title of his book? - about the Atlantis, the "New Atlantis," right?

ALAN – He wrote a whole bunch of titles - I doubt that it was really just one man, because he wrote so many books.

VYZYGOTH – But his seminal work was the New Atlantis, was it not?

ALAN – He wrote that; around the same time More wrote “Utopia” and they were basically along the same lines. The *New Atlantis* was to be an Atlantis-type county, created in the Atlantic, which was *the U.S., of course. And it was given the appearance on the surface of being run by a form of input by the public, but in reality - he said - it would be run by a secret group of scientists.* And he meant social scientists and so on, what we would call psychologists.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, with modern science fiction writers, say in the 20th Century - and I think besides Wells, most of them pop up around 1950 or so - and you know, I think back to Bradbury’s “Fahrenheit 451,” Burgess’ “Clockwork Orange,” “Brave New World” by Huxley and Phil K. Dick’s books. Okay, take whatever you want. You know, “Minority Report,” or “Do Androids Dream of Electric Sheep.” Do you believe that they were handled, do you think some of them were handled, do you think - even if they were or weren’t handled that *they were given a glimpse into what was going to come?*

ALAN – There’s no doubt; I mean, Huxley himself gave a talk at Berkeley University in 1962.

VYZYGOTH – Sixty-two, just before he died.

ALAN – He actually mentioned in that talk that he had been to Tavistock many times. He was connected with Tavistock. In fact, the only time he became animated is when he talked about how these wires in people’s brains could mean that people could be controlled. That’s when he became animated and excited; he thought this was fantastic. He was deeply involved with Tavistock and once again, given his material, no doubt by a whole team of people, and he had to basically write the story around the data.

VYZYGOTH – And also, Burgess, you know, that famous last scene emblazoned in all our minds, when Alex is all wired up; and so we’re looking really, probably at what is happening today. I mean, especially with this unfortunate situation *with this “is torture okay or not?” I can’t even believe that this is in the public dialectic.* But, really, they knew that this was all possible, in fact, and probably was already developed.

ALAN – Absolutely. I was reading through the biography of Rutherford, who was the world’s most famous mathematician in the late 1800s, the early 1900s - and before 1920 he mentioned in his own Memoirs; he said: “I was working on a project to do with human genes.” Now, supposedly at that time that human gene had never been found yet. Why would you need a mathematician?

VYZYGOTH – Wow! What’s your answer?

ALAN – The answer is that whatever we’re told is obsolete news.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we might have said in this series, it’s spanned a couple of weeks and I might have forgotten, but I remember that one woman, saying: “*if you hear about it now, it was in R&D fifty years ago.*”

ALAN – Absolutely. There’s no doubt - in Francis Bacon’s New Atlantis, in the last chapter; and again, he goes through the virtues, the Masonic virtues, etcetera - and Bacon himself was a Rosicrucian, which is one of the first to set up their Freemasonic system - but in the last chapter he talks about getting into the underground laboratories, where the whole complex is powered by the energy from something which gave off the light and heat of the Sun. And that sounds like nuclear power. And he said, next door to it was a laboratory where they controlled the weather and could create hurricanes and storms and earthquakes...

VYZYGOTH – But, you must understand too, and I did this, I don't know, a couple of weeks ago. I mean, Alan, there is a paragraph in Orwell's "1984" that is just jam-packed; it's almost like somebody, like who is talking on the phone and had to get it off real quick, just said: "and this will happen, this will happen, this will happen" - and he talked all about that. I mean, Orwell said about the laboratories, you know, here and there and everywhere, and about harnessing the Sun, which we would kind of think might be HAARP, and creating artificial earthquakes or tsunamis; so I mean, he resonates this as well.

ALAN – Well, if you think about Bacon's New Atlantis, which was published - it was written in the late 1500s and published in 1602 - and he is writing about this stuff in 1602! And he said: "another laboratory underground" - they're all underground or inside mountains - "another laboratory," he said, "we can take the minutest form of plant life, add to it the basic life forms of other plants" - he wasn't talking about splicing them - he said: "we can create a brand-new species." He said: "we can do the same thing with any kind of animal life," and he said: "we know what the end product will be, before we begin." Meaning, it was not new - they were not experimenting - they already knew the processes. And even breeding special mosquitoes to carry bacterium for warfare purposes.

VYZYGOTH – I am just sitting here thinking about the possibilities, as I said to you: and I don't necessarily believe in the hollow earth theory completely, but *something is going on subterranean*.

ALAN – Oh, they have always been - I mean, even the Egyptians - Herodotus who did a lot of the Egyptian histories for the Greeks, and who also was, like all of them, initiated into the Mysteries himself; he had tours of the underground facilities under Egypt, and some of them went on for miles and these were all man-made; it's not a Hollow Earth, it's simply the best place to hide things from the prying eyes of the public. And just as today, I mean, I was going over an old report by the Rand Corporation from the 1960s and they had built over 280 underground silos and containment places for the US Military then, and they were then demanding that they build at least another 400 to house the Elite, etcetera underground; so this has always been the way - it's to hide things underground or inside mountains.

VYZYGOTH – *I want to go back to Freemasonry in the time that we have left, to talk about how it is, I would think, the religion of the world and that all leaders are kind of hooked in. And like we like to say kind of somewhat sarcastically; "they all know the handshake."* But there is something I am keeping my eye toward and I am going to ask your take on this. Denver, Colorado and the Rocky Mountain West - very interesting in the United States. It seems that there are a lot of things there already, like NORAD and some super-Cray computers; also, the CIA recently stated they were moving some functions out there. We all know about Denver Airport; how expansive it is for so little traffic, which even my non-conspiratorial pilot buddies will say, they can't understand; and they're still building runways. You talk about the cavernous underground, which, if you can believe, Bill Schneider lost his life for talking about; and then you look at the name of the airport, its true name is New World Airport; it's got a Masonic capstone there; and so here's what I am saying: are we looking at the possibility that if it "hits the fan," in the nuclear sense, that everything will be moved out to that area, and everybody is going to hunker down out in. Let's face it: Colorado has got mines, it's already got everything going for itself - even Orwell talked about boring machines back in 1948, so we're looking forward at a time when, if it hits the fan, that, *when the New World arises, my feeling is that Denver probably will be the Capital of the American Union* and of course, DC will be absolutely smoke and we will lose all connection to our old Republic. That's a bit of a mouthful, but how do you feel about that, Alan?

ALAN – They have planned for every possible contingency; and that the US also has another underground base built in Australia, that another branch of Government will go to try and survive; now they're talking about some global disaster, which they might bring on themselves; but traditionally, even in ancient times, the Elite always had three - they always

used the Trinity in this Mystery Religion for everything. And they always had 3 places; so that if one was destroyed, perhaps the other two would survive. They never put all their eggs in one basket. They always have three.

VYZYGOTH – Well, let's go to religions, and let's finish up with Freemasonry. Is it a global religion?

ALAN – It is; yes, it is - Albert Pike stated it quite emphatically that Freemasonry is a religion. And it has all the usual things: ritualism, symbolism; their own mandate, and it definitely is a religion. It's always been here; I think it was here long-long before the Rosicrucians came up; as I say, the noble orders had them. The Knights of the Garter were formed in King John's day and at that time it was all for Nobility, *it was never given to the common people until they created a Middle Class to handle the factories; so they had to give them a semblance of Freemasonry* for that purpose. It's interesting too, that when the British troops went into India in the 1700s they were flabbergasted to find that almost every town in India had a Masonic lodge.

VYZYGOTH – I talked to you about taking photos and keeping them for a later date to put up with regard to “knowing the handshake” and of course there is a truly peculiar handshake that has taken place, for as long as there have been photographs; and I find it interesting that would seem to be emblematic of Freemasonry. But if that is the case, and I believe that to be true, every single government - and we talked before about Arafat, we can talk about Sharon now, we can talk about Blair, and whatever - Churchill, everybody in the United States, and Saddam too, perhaps. They are all in the Brotherhood; they all know the handshake and they all play their parts. Now, given that, I just got to ask you - what do you think the fate of *Saddam* will be, *if in fact he is in the Brotherhood?*

ALAN – We might get anything at all; they might say he's been put in a prison that no-one can visit - similar to Hess when they sent him to Spandau prison - and we'll never know if he's there or not. They might say that they have executed him; we'll never know if they did or not...

VYZYGOTH – Unless it's public and it's got to be - I hate to say - either beheading or execution or hanging. And then of course, everybody will say: “well, that's a double.”

ALAN – Seeing is believing, as “Wag the Dog” kept telling us, and whatever they show us will appear to be real. *These are masters of deception*, you know.

VYZYGOTH –Absolutely.

ALAN – *They have been at this deceptive game forever.* When Arafat used to...when they were doing the peace treaties with Israel, you would see him and the Prime Minister of Israel going through the five points of Freemasonry as they met each other. You know, as they say, it's: “hand-to-hand, and then hand-to-elbow, toe-to-toe, knee-to-knee, and then hand to round the back, as you see - you think they're just hugging each other, and then it's “cheek-to-cheek.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, a lot of people may not understand that. There is a procedure, or there is a greeting, if you will - a protocol - which it is - takes place, and it's on the net; off the top of your head, and I have seen that, do you know anywhere, any web site that people could go to, to go ahead and take a look at that?

ALAN – Actually, to see it, I have it written down from the old charges, here in the first book.

VYZYGOTH – You have it in the first book?

ALAN – Yes, this one was published around the 1700s, and it's from the Quatuor Coronati Lodge in London; that's their main research lodge for the Masons.

VYZYGOTH – Well, isn't it interesting that Israel bore down on Arafat - and they could have killed him if they wanted to - but it wasn't ordained.

ALAN – And he was an Egyptian - they couldn't do it, you know. If you look at the death of Arafat and that strange burial he had, you didn't see anything of a national flag on the coffin; but they had a little Canadian flag there. And the reason for the Canadian flag being there is because the Canadian flag is red-and-white. And red and white are the two lands of Egypt. Together they formed the hat - there were two parts to the hat: one was white, one was red; and that's why they put that on there: to symbolize the ancient Egyptian lineage he belonged to.

VYZYGOTH – You said: “hat.” Would you expand on that a little bit?

ALAN – The Egyptian Kings wore a strange-looking hat. It was a two-part hat, with almost a white dome-type thing stuck on the top of it and each part represented ancient Egypt. The white part was for Southern Egypt and the red part for North. So a Pharaoh who was in charge of the two lands, as they called them, wore the hat with the Red and the White. That's why they snuck that Canadian flag on...that little Canadian flag on Arafat's coffin. It was to indicate to all those 'in the know' that he belonged to the old Egyptian lineages!

VYZYGOTH – And can we extrapolate and say it's a coincidence? - and it might be, but red and white...

ALAN – There was no other flag on it.

VYZYGOTH – Well, no, I am just looking at our flag and I am taking Australia's flag and I am taking the Union Jack - I mean, red-and-white, you know, you could say that it's pretty common colors; but I am wondering if there is a common thread through all of that.

ALAN – Absolutely. The red symbolizes the fire, and the blood, of course, for the ongoing revolution, always. It's Cabalistic as well, and it goes way back to Babylon. White is, again, the pure - the pure ones, the Hidden Masters, the spirit, you know. And blue, of course, is for the openness of the sky, but it's also the first, within the Cabala it's the first color that comes from black - that's how they put it. So it's law. The blue has another meaning; not just the openness; it also means: “under law.” And so, it's the fire for the Revolution for the Agenda, and the white for the Hidden Masters, meaning the spirit of them - Perfection is white; and then the blue is for “under law.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'll feed into this to a certain point, because when I look back, you know, I'm really not understanding how to embrace this symbol. When we look at the Star that is in North Korea, in Russia, in Cuba, and with us, and it's like: “why did the star have five points?” When I look up in the sky, I am not really seeing a five-pointed object! So, okay, so you know where I am going ? In other words, we're looking at the star and aren't we really looking at a pentagram?

ALAN – Yes, I know, you're looking at a particular part - there are different points, dependent on the higher sects. In England they have one there with eight points. And eight is the number for a new beginning, but it's also the number for power and money. Run by power and money. So the five point has it's own particular function, and that's the exploration or “the navigators,” they call them. They are still going through a form of revolution. And those countries - remember, England was the first country to have a revolution, and they got the red-white-and blue flag. The next one was the US: red, white and blue; and then that was followed by France, which is red-white-and blue too.

VYZYGOTH – Well, the English Revolution, to which you were referring, is which one?

ALAN – That's the one when they ousted Charles.

VYZYGOTH – Okay. Should we divine anything from the fact that in the United States, which I am starting to really realize, was probably a training ground for a New World Order?

ALAN – The old system used the exoteric: lions, etcetera, the unicorns, which all go back again to ancient India - and so they had the old occultic symbols; the lions again from Babylon: the Lion's Gate - *Babylon had the two rampant lions standing over its coat of arms; and somehow that ended up in the British coat of arms.* The US was the first country to use, again, occult symbols from Babylon, but in an updated form and they also were the first country to build an actually brand-new obelisk. All the other countries from the Old World took in obelisks from Egypt and put them in their main capitals' centers.

VYZYGOTH – ...To include the Vatican, is that correct?

ALAN – That's right. Well, actually Constantine's son brought the one over to Rome - he was sent off with permission to bring it in; and they initially set it up in the Circus; and it was a much later Pope who had it moved and brought in front of the Basilica, St. Peter's Square.

VYZYGOTH – Well, should I divine anything from the fact that of all the colonies that could have turned into States, how many there were - the thirteen, was that a particular number?

ALAN – No, it's the number for the resurrection of Osiris, Egypt.

VYZYGOTH – Because of the lost...well, they have found thirteen parts?

ALAN – Yes, he was chopped up...

VYZYGOTH – ...right, into fourteen...

ALAN – into the thirteen parts, that's right. And so, technically the fourteenth part is what they call "the lost word." That's also the Lost Word.

VYZYGOTH – Well, if that's the case then, if we're looking at thirteen colonies that turned into states - isn't it interesting that DC would not be a state, but the fourteenth part, in which we have the obelisk known as the Washington Monument, which is 555 feet, which is, multiplied by 12 inches, equals 6660. That's not a coincidence, is it?

ALAN – Oh, no, no. These guys don't do anything...they love to...they are obsessional about numbers and occult numbers.

VYZYGOTH – You know, the thing is, I have never really questioned it before talking about it in this very moment: why the district would be the district? I mean, why? I mean, I guess, I look at the City of London - we're always thinking of London, but I think you would tell me that within London there is the "City of London."

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so here we look at the district, which we know is no state, and very well might have been the fourteenth part to the thirteen states.

ALAN – Yes. And of course, DC, if you speak that, instead of just spelling out the letters: "Dix" in French, is ten. And ten is the binary code that's all through Masonry and all through language, actually - and computers. It's the binary code - it's a very high occultic; it's the Male and Female as well.

VYZYGOTH – I’ll now leave with a question, which, I don’t know how you feel, but before we do that, I want to say that this is the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz; we have with us Alan Watt. He has 3 books [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information] - it’s a “Cutting Through” series; as he said, it’s a companion to many of the interviews and all the interviews he has done.

Now, what I wanted to ask you about numerology, as we leave this show. 9-11. Is that spiritually/occult important?

ALAN – There’s no doubt. The old number in England for years on the telephones for Emergency Response, when I was growing up, was 9-9-9. And of course, it was the old dial phone, so when you turned that dial, it would turn to 6-6-6, you see? And so, that was no coincidence. When they give us an Emergency Number, it’s highly significant; and “9” is “completion” in their symbology. 11 are the two pillars - Jachin and Boaz - representing fire and water, the Male and the Female; so, Fire, again, is the Agenda, the spirit of Revolution towards a goal; and water, technically, in a sense, represents the earth as well, the Mother. Mother = Matter; that’s where the word comes from; and tempered by that, in other words. You know, tempered by that side of it. These are all highly significant and *they never-never give you anything out there by coincidence*.

VYZYGOTH – I think not. Listen, Alan, thanks for spending the time that you have with us; I think perhaps, if you are okay with this, you might want to visit one of our discussions later on and thanks for coming on onto the Grassy Knoll and we’ll be in touch; and you and all yours, have a very safe winter up there. Bye-bye.

ALAN – Bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | |
|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | |

Transcript: Tim

April 15th, 2008
Alan Watt on "The Intel Strike Report"
with Doug Owen and Michael Vail
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Welcome to the Intel Strike Report, right here on the Truth Net Radio Network. Your hosts Doug Owen and Michel Vail will be giving you the intelligent news, information, and analysis that you need to arm yourself with.

Doug: Welcome everybody. Thank you for joining us for another live edition of the Intel Strike Report right here on the Truth Net Radio Network. Today is Tuesday, April 15th, 2008, and we have a jammed-packed show for you, as usual. Alan Watt will be joining us about ten after. We'll definitely be Cutting Through The Matrix and kicking the capstone of the New World Order's pyramidal infrastructure with Mr. Watt. It should be really interesting, so definitely, spam it on MySpace. Let everybody know. I know that Mr. Watt put a link to the show on his website as well, so, hopefully, we'll get some new listeners to TNR and get some good information out there. There is a lot going on that we'll be talking about in the second hour. It just depends on how long we carry Mr. Watt on. It depends on how long he'd like to talk, because he's just got so much information. He's so well researched. Just, you know, go down a whole, a whole list, a plethora of different topics and information. And we'll be taking your calls as well. What's going on Mr. Vail?

Michael: Oh, nothing much, man. I need a nap, but other than that, I am all good. And we're going to have a great show. And Alan Watt never disappoints. And it just seems to me like all hell is breaking loose around the world, and my hand is steady.

Doug: Yes. Yes, you know, the blooming war with Iran. The Neo-Cons pushing forward. Russia and China advancing in the region as well. We have a huge Panopticon, technocratically advanced police state that is being

erected around us currently. One of the more disturbing articles that I found today, and this just goes to show you the total disregard for human life that some of these elitists and eugenicists have. Aboriginal children injected with leprosy. That's right, my friends. It finally came out in the Daily Mail. Aboriginal children were injected with leprosy treatments at a medical testing program that used members of the stolen generation as guinea pigs at a Senate committee. They actually heard this information today. Of course, US Foreclosures jumped 57%. It's just amazing how many people are being affected by this. US Foreclosure filings jumped 57% and bank repossessions more than doubled in March from earlier in the year. Of course, Google is going ahead and using the guise of child pornography to put in a facial recognition technology to trace copyright violations. And of course, to fight those online pedophiles. We saw this one coming months and months ago, and they're advancing that agenda. Got a great article from Daniel Taylor, who writes for Intelstrike.com, as well as his own website, oldthinkernews.com. "McCain Supports North American Integration and His League of Democracies." Those are those global democracy rings he's talking about. And he did a great exposé, and we'll try to get into that as well. I know that we do have Mr. Watt on the line. So, Mike, do you want to just go ahead and bring him up?

Michael: Mr. Watt, you're on the Intel Strike Report. Glad to have you on the program. Are you there?

Alan: Hello.

Michael: Hey, how are you doing? Glad to have you on the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Michael: Before we really jump into it all and look at the good, bad, and ugly, let's get into something that most people don't know about, which is yourself. Let us know a little bit about yourself and how you sort of fell down the rabbit hole like the rest of us.

Alan: Well, I realized I was born down the rabbit hole and I tried to use the rest of my time getting out of it. And I caught on very early, especially living in Britain, that I was already living in a completely managed system, a complete system. And within the system there was another subsystem for something else, speciality systems, all the way from kindergarten through school, through council organizations, through all the levels of bureaucracy they already had in Britain. And I realized that really, there was very little free choice in anything, even when people were going through school, they used to tend to train people according to the job they decided they would probably end up in. So, they were already doing school-to-work when I was growing up in Britain, the same system that they were using in the Soviet Union. And so, I caught on very quickly that we were all copying the same system, which eventually was going to become a world system, and that most of the public never figured it out. I knew my parents didn't; I heard them arguing, like with everyone else about politics and who to vote in and all the usual nonsense. And then, eventually as I traveled across Europe, I saw the same laws getting passed in every country at the same time, and of course, they never told the people, their audience, that, oh, by the way, this is getting passed in Norway and Denmark and Sweden and Germany. So, you'd think it was all your local news. And so, I caught on quickly to the fact that it was a global agenda, and that there already, obviously, was a structure on top of this national structure system, and that was already international. And so, I got into the books early, into the United Nations, traced the history of the League of Nations, and read many books by the players and those who spoke at the United Nations, and I caught on. That was really the big wakeup then, was to realize that they were working steadfastly, not just towards a global system of government, but a scientifically-created ordered system that would run on statistics, and that everybody who would be alive in the near future would need a place in this system or you simply wouldn't be born. I kid you not. They wrote about it. The big players wrote about this kind of thing very early on in the game.

And after World War II, they were so confident at the time, they published a lot of books from the United Nations about global government, and then they realized that it wasn't going over too well, especially with the population of the United States, and so, they went back to doing it more covertly through their big institutions funding non-governmental organizations, thousands of them, all working towards this, this new type of society. They're calling it a post-humanist society or post-human. And that's the same agenda, by the way, that Adolf Hitler was accused of working towards, the Super-Man. In the old dictionaries post-human meant the Super-Man type system where you'd

be genetically enhanced and so on, scientifically designed, ideal designed for the specific task that you had been created for. So, we are under what Aldous Huxley called a scientific dictatorship of sorts. And the institutions which run this go all the way back, as I say, to the 1700s, when they started to publish this British Empire idea of a British styled system of democracy, which really is no democracy at all. It's run by an elitist group. They call it The Establishment. They've always been behind it. They're not voted in, of course; they've always been there. They have the money, the power, the connections, and they wanted to bring this same system worldwide. And you can trace it even further back to the writings of John Dee in the 1500s, where he advised Queen Elizabeth I, and he coined the term, the British Empire. And he said, we can create a system across the planet based on this system, and those who would come into it would be given special favors, and it would be a sort of tax-free type basis for import/export; we call it Free Trade today. And he even talked about countries coming in who would adopt it fully, being given favored nation status. That was in the 1500s. And so, we're living through the whole plan, actually, today. We're the only generation who didn't have to speculate about what was happening, because the material is out there for anybody that wants to know.

And H.G. Wells, even back in the 1920s and 30s, he wrote a book called *The Open Conspiracy*. He was a big player for the British government, and for the world system, and he said, there's nothing really hidden, it's just that most people won't bother to read these particular books. He says, but it's available to the public. So, he called it *The Open Conspiracy*.

Michael: Yeah, it seems like, you know, when we talk about Aldous Huxley, Carroll Quigley, they were all open and very happy to see some of these things coming to light, you know. Aldous Huxley talked about the sort of scientific dictatorship. And Carroll Quigley was so happy to tell everyone about all these things that were going to happen to us, and how it got started, and what we have to do, that the only thing was that the elites didn't really care for it too much, because he let too much on. But the question is, and of course, I know the answer to the question, but I'd like your perspective on it, why is it that we seem to have the same leaders after time after time after time, all inter-related, you know, all relatives of each other, all with the same agenda, no matter, I don't care if you're a Socialist, I don't care if you're a Fascist, whatever name, whatever tag or towel you have, all of these same people are being run by the same people in the background. Talk a little bit about the bloodlines and how these people have somehow inbred and held power over the number of years.

Alan: Well, yeah. Every year the newspapers and Burke's Peerage and others, publish which American politicians, those who are running and those who are in power, they publish their connections to Royal families. And you'll find in pretty well every election, it's been the same like that now for... In fact, they even published the fact that George Washington was related to the King of England at the time. So, you've been run by family dynasties for hundreds of years, and these family dynasties have a stake in the outcome, because they also, as they progress the world towards this great global plantation which they call a village, they're going to own all of the resources which we will all be dependent upon. So, they have a financial stake in it. They're also inbred. See, psychopaths who are powerful, and who are born into families with power and wealth and influence, they tend to marry each other. And because psychopathy can be bred into people, and Plato talked about this. He says in the Republic, they already understood that they could breed types of humans, they could breed characteristics in or out, just like animals. If you want a quiet dog, you don't breed a Rottweiler with a Mastiff or something like that. You breed it with a Lab or something to get a quiet dog. In other words, you can breed traits in or out, and it's the same thing with people. So, those who have steadfastly gone after power, even in ancient times, up to the present, accumulate power and wealth by being utterly ruthless. They have all the psychopathic traits necessary for that. And today, we have the end product. We have families now who are not seen as pirates anymore, or plunderers anymore. They're simply the top of the established families, and they're all interbred. They're all interconnected. And it's a worldwide system. People get confused. They think, well, it's the Jews. That's common. That's a common one, it's "The Jews" as though it was some kind of they're all clones of each other, there's no individuals there. Or they'll say, it's the Jesuits. And so on and so on. And there's no doubt that every group and every people on the planet have been used. But you have to look at the leaders over every bunch of people. Those are the ones you look at. You'll find if you go in through their histories, they're all inter-related to all the other globalists who are running over other peoples, and even adopting their particular religion at the top. The trick is not to follow people blindly because you think that they are the epitome of your national emblem. You see, people think the Queen of England for instance, she's the pinnacle of Britain. And yet, really the Royal families have no British blood in them. They intermarry

themselves, as they always have, for many centuries, and they're really a foreign people who rule over the British people. And it's the same with every other nationality. You'll find the same thing. These people came out of Venice and other places, the big old banking families, that even ran and profited from the Crusades, the old Crusades. The Venetians had all of the shipping lines, they had all of the boats, and so, they used to ferry troops back and forth for centuries to the Holy Land, and they made a massive killing off of it. And nothing has changed today. So, those who accumulated money held on to money and understood economics. That's the important part. How to corner markets, even create markets, and how to come together in monopolies and cartels. That's what we have today. We're living in the culmination of that, centuries of interbreeding of wealthy families from all nationalities who often are seen, as I say, as the epitome or the pinnacle of the national emblem, but they're really foreign people. They have more foreign blood in them than anything else.

Michael: Yeah, it's a game that's been played out through thousands and thousands and thousands of years. And although we're almost up against the break here, we've got so much more to talk about. I do want to note that we have seen a trend as of lately right now, where, you know, if you read your history about the sort of feudalistic societies where you gave your lord a third of what you made or you look at the Japanese model, you know, and the Bushido code and how, you know, how they were taught, and almost bred down to the point where they were smaller beings. And there were you know food riots going on during that time period, and every now and then there would be an uprising that would get met with just a, they would just be dashed to bits to the point where they would have to bring up another sort of people to take the place of the people who rose up. And I want to talk about what's going on around the world with these food riots, which almost brings me back to Kissinger's, what was it, the National Security Study, Memorandum 200, talking about Food Control, Genocide, and Population Control. If you can, we're almost up against the break here, but give us a quick breakdown of what you see as far as this sort of neo-feudalistic system that we have today that's being installed.

Alan: Well, Quigley said it. He said they're bringing in a new feudal system, where the CEOs of major international corporations will be the new feudal overlords. And they have become so. In fact, they're in and out of politics. And when they're not in politics, they're back in their chairs as the CEO of a big corporation. We already have that set up worldwide. Food has always been used as a weapon. The United Nations Department of Agriculture admitted that, that they would use food as a weapon in the future. In fact, under the United Nations, I don't think people realize it, but when they wrote up their charter for the Department of Agriculture, it was decided that one day, when the time was right, they, the United Nations, would have all the foodstuffs of the world brought to them. They would then dish it out in rations basically to each country. And then they would force the people to bring down their populations, because they would not up their rations. That's still the same agenda for the United Nations. And that's the reason why we're having this food crisis creation right now, and they're all beating the drum. Water and food and energy. All those things that you need to sustain your life and your family's will be in the hands of the United Nations, ultimately. Now they must create the appearance of utter crisis, so that they can come forward and propose this to us so that we will accept it.

Doug: The UN doesn't even think that you have the right to water. You talk about Carroll Quigley, Bill Clinton's mentor, he thinks it's great. He thinks that a global depression is a wonderful thing. Why? Because he wants us to be feudalistic. He says it himself right there at the Davos World Economic Forum. All right, everybody. We're talking with Alan Watt, whose website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And we'll be Cutting Through the Matrix on the other side. Stay tuned.

Michael: Welcome back to the Intel Strike Report. With us, we have Alan Watt of Cutting Through the Matrix, a radio show host on RBN, and we are talking about this Neo-Feudalistic Society, this system that we're being brought under, that just seems right now, I mean, we've all been aware of it, of its beginnings and our place in it, but right now, it really seems like they're trying to wrap this thing around our necks, and we were talking about food rations and the UN. And the thing about it is, Alan, which really makes me worry is that the American people, when they see that there are food riots in Egypt, Haiti, you know, in all these different countries, they are just apathetic and have indifference towards it, and think that it won't happen here. And, of course, we are seeing the price of food rise. But they don't think that it will get to the point where we become like these third world countries, and I want to talk a little bit about the IMF and World Bank, and what's going on around these countries now, where our country, the United States, is up to debt to its eyeballs, and now, you know, we're being depegged, our dollar is being

depegged as well as almost to what it should be, to the point where they may start offering us some loans, and we start getting on the bandwagon, and then we go really down to the point of where we become like some of these third world countries, very, very fast.

Alan: Well, that's on the cards. And that's why the United States, more than any other country, has spent about 25 years building up an internal army to deal with the chaos that they know will come out at the right time. And the US has the tax base to create such internal armies. Most countries don't have that kind of tax base or population base to draw on. And they're well prepared for what they see coming down the road. We've got to realize that the United States is the country that led the creation of the League of Nations for world government, under Wilson. And we've got to realize too that even though the American people eventually turned against it, the US still kept representatives at there, who had voting rights, right up until it turned into the United Nations, and the United Nations, when they signed the final document, that was the end of national sovereignty as far as they were concerned. Every government has departments that deal directly with the United Nations, and the United Nations, believe it or not, was set up to be a world government in every aspect. All the laws, building codes and everything that have come down the pike in the last twenty, thirty years have come right down from the United Nations and been implemented onto your books, even locally. So, they're already set up to do the job. But it's not a nice benevolent type United Nations. It's not even pretending to be paternal. It's not democratic by any means; we don't vote it in. And the bureaucrats there in the United Nations, and there's thousands and thousands of them, go to their own special school. They're brought up in special United Nations schools to be bureaucrats, and they're the sons and daughters of intermarried bureaucrats, and these characters are pretty vicious. They're dictatorial in their outlook. They see us as children. They're taught that at school, that we are nothing but children. We're just too stupid to realize what's good for us, and therefore, special people must decide our fates for us. And they believe they are the special people. Let's not kid ourselves.

They have a whole PR Department that generally speaks to the public on television. But once in a while, you'll get the head of a particular part of their organization speaking and it's like an old-fashioned medieval king or queen speaking down to the public, or a very stern schoolteacher. They mean business. And even though they're technically a front for the big moneyed families, and the organizations that are all connected with it, Freemasonry at the top, I mean the high type, the noble Freemasons, the Royal Freemasons, they're all in cahoots together across the world to bring this about. And of course, they settled upon the idea of crisis creation in every aspect of life; the sky is falling. Technically it is, when they're spraying you every day like bugs and they won't talk about it. We know, looking back at the old statistics to do with autism, or autoimmune systems and all the rest of it, before 1950s, we did not have anything like this. We didn't have massive autism everywhere. We didn't have attention deficit disorders and so on, which are just degrees of autism. Autism, you see, it's the same problem. The injections and the inoculations that we've had since the 50s on have weakened us, helped destroy our immune systems, which is an ideal warfare strategy, if eventually you want to release some kind of pandemic or plague. You try and bring down the enemies' immune system. We've got to realize that, see, we, the people of the world, are the enemy to the elitists. They decided a long time ago there was way too many of us, and in the 1800s they had big surveys on the go, and they said that once we get into a post-industrial era, we won't need all these people. They'll be useless eaters. They'll be consuming the earth's resources and they would have to bring down the populations, drastically. And that's been one of their major drumbeats for a long time. It's forcible population reduction by any and every means possible. And you referred earlier to Kissinger, and that particular bill that he put through. And that's what he said. He said the number one enemy of the state is overpopulation, and that's when the money was advocated towards finding ways to reduce it, and that's when money was allocated to the department of war, the warfare department, to find something which would destroy the immune system of people. We also have the United Nations that comes out every year giving us a very calm report on all of their statistics and they tell us now that the male sperm count of the average Western male is down 75%. We're three-quarters sterile than what we were in 1950. And there's no comment. There's no crisis made about that, and that, the very fact that there's no comment about it means it's meant to be. We are being sterilized.

Doug: There's also drugs in the rivers and the water that we're drinking and eating each and every day, and it doesn't seem that anybody really cares about it. Mr. Watt, I just want to chime in real quickly, because a lot of people, you were talking earlier, feel that they're being forced in the system, and we are. I mean, even today or yesterday Walmart was saying, hey, if you don't have a real ID we won't sell you weapons, and we see this kind of

agenda going forward, trying to coax us into this system by hook or by crook. And we see a lot of these agendas are no longer in secret. This globalist drive, this global agenda is really out in the open. It is an open conspiracy. But now we see a lot of people really buying into this. I was just wondering what you thought as far as China and Russia, geo-politically in the future, I see a lot of, you know, Russia has been buzzing the USS Nimitz, etc. They seem to have a lot of vested interest in Iran, the neo-conservatives here in the United States seem to really want to push this war in Iran. We have the new spy satellite video. I mean, what do you see coming in the future here, I guess you could say the next few months, with Russia and China, geo-politically with the United States?

Alan: Well, I'm not even worried about Russia or China at all, because for a hundred years the West built up Russia. And China, modern China was completely funded and built up and instructed and taught by the West for their present role. In fact, the United Nations has declared that China is the model state for the world to copy. So, I'm not worried about them at all. I mean, we know, and lots of books were written at the time when the Bolshevik Revolution took over, the first revolution, in 1917, the first revolution was 1905 and then the Bolsheviks took over, and basically since then on, the Western banks and the Western governments kept Russia alive. They could have stopped Russia at any time, right up to the very end, by simply stopping selling them grain. We had Alberta and other prairie provinces and the US had the same thing going, feeding Russia right up into the 90s. They couldn't even feed themselves. So why would you feed supposedly your worst enemy? The fact was, it wasn't an enemy at all. It was the Big Bad Bear, because you need a government who's supposedly an enemy, who's going to attack you. And the money that your own governments were able to tax from you in times of the Cold War to protect you was all going into high technology that eventually would be used to monitor everybody on the planet. That's where the money was really getting used, but they used the excuse of a Cold War to do it. They couldn't have taxed you like that if there was no Cold War, so we funded, we've always got to have an enemy, and the same with China. Bertrand Russell was one of the first major professors from the West to be sent to pre-Communist China. And he, in his own memoirs said, I went over there to teach them the fundamental rules and principles of Communism. This was *Lord* Bertrand Russell. So, we funded them, we created them as the big, bad enemy, because you always need an enemy when you want to tax the people, and we crowd to our governments and say defend us, please, by any means you can. And they get away with so much. They build up government in times of war, like Carroll Quigley said. And bureaucracies expand like crazy, and that's what they wanted.

And now, coming into a global government, you must find an enemy within, which is terrorism. You must always have an enemy, and it could be you, your neighbor, or someone you know, that's how it's going to be in the future. For them to keep control they have to find terrorism everywhere.

Michael: Well that's the sort of game they're playing right now, you know, where they could decide that if they find enemies such as Russia or China, you know to get everyone fear-mongering and completely frightened to say, well, you'll get more food rations if you fight and you go into the killing fields. You'll get more food. And that's the way they've always done it.

Alan: Yeah, and the first thing you do too, you see, what they're really after, and this is the big problem that the United Nations has at the moment, and they've written reports about it. In the transition from a nationalist structure into an internationalist structure, especially with a global army, where you'll have to pull people from all across the world into this army. Now, it was easier for national countries to use tribal emblems, their cultural emblems and so on, to bind the soldiers together. And that's a hard thing to do for an international, this strange, wishy-washy entity called the United Nations. So, they're using scientific techniques of indoctrination to try and create a world type army to take over, which means you're going to have an elitist group within the army, who are going to get taught that they are different from everyone else and special, and they hope that they'll bind them, they'll bond them together so tightly into a new type of fraternity they'll be a separate class all together. And that's what they hope to do. They're actually doing it with the troops now.

But, see, Britain has already said they're amalgamating all the armies of Europe at this moment. And what they're using as an excuse is, they'll need the troops from all over Europe, as a rapid deployment force, to be sent to anywhere, where riots break out over food. This was the excuse that was in the paper. So, they're going to create food shortages. There's no doubt about that. That is coming. And the Department of Defence put out the 90-page document, you'll find it on my site. This Department of Defence also runs the whole of NATO, and they see nothing

but thirty years of escalating riots across the globe, and all across Europe and the Americas. But they don't tell you why it's going to happen. Well it's obvious why. You're going to shortly go through such tremendous transitional changes to change your entire way of life that presently most people could never, it's unthinkable to them. It's beyond their comprehension how radically it's going to change, and it's going to be crisis from every possible direction you could imagine. People will be in shock; remember shock and awe is not just used against people over in Iraq. Shock and awe is also used psychologically across the planet. And people will be in shock. That's when the government agencies will turn out in force and start advising you what to do. They want mass migrations of the public within the Americas and Europe. They want to put mass migrations of people off the rural areas, into the overcrowded cities, where you're easily taken care of, and herded together and observed. And fuel will go through the roof, eventually, until you can't afford it, so you'll be totally dependent on their system, and the United Nations has said that these habitat areas, which are just the overcrowded cities for the majority, will have no private transportation whatsoever. It will be public transportation within the city only. So, you're looking at a totalitarian regime of scientific engineering, and scientific control by bureaucracies and so on.

Doug: My friends, it's just one more of the planks of the Communist Manifesto. We're talking with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. On the other side we'll be getting into a whole lot more. Your calls as well, 1-800-451-1567. Stay tuned everybody.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: Welcome back to the Intel Strike Report. If you want to participate in this discussion as we are fleshing out the enslavement grid that we are going to be facing in this country and other countries soon, give us a call at 1-800-451-1567. Again, that's 1-800-451-1567. And after the show, we'll have Mr. Watt's information on our website, intelstrikerreport.com, where you can dig the podcast, vote for us on podcast alley, and so much more. But Mr. Watt, let's really, let's flush out this enslavement grid, because, you know what, like you said, information, right now, in this age is at our fingertips. The problem with it is that people get a glimpse of what is going on, but they fall into the trap of, oh, it's the Jews, oh, it's the Jesuits, oh, it's because Bush is in office, and once Bush gets out of office, then, when Obama gets in, you know, everything will be great. Let's talk about really some ways that we can almost have an intervention on the radio and get some people awake to what's really going on, without them being sidetracked on ridiculous issues.

Alan: Well, if they were to go back, even to read reports from the United Nations, read the reports from all the non-governmental organizations that belong to the United Nations. There's thousands of them out there, all these reports, on the future, written from the late 40s onwards. And you'll notice that every part of these agendas that they wanted to bring in has pretty well been accomplished, regardless of which country had what political party in power, one after another. No party has ever made any change to slow this down or even object to it, which tells you they're all in on it. So, the conclusion that I came to is that these parties, these political parties are just fronts, just fronts, that's all they are. And Margaret Thatcher, when she did her global tour in the 90s, early 90s, like the one at Massey Hall in Ontario, Canada, that was one of them, the title of her speech was The New World Order, the coming New World Order. And she talked about the need to go to war with religious fundamentalism. That was on the books, because in a standardized planet, you cannot have people going their own way, and hanging on to their old cultures and religion is part of that. And that meant all fundamental religions. But she also mentioned that she belonged to a parallel government. She said it's been on the go, it's been in operation for a long time. And she said that in World War II they realized that democracy was simply too slow and cumbersome, because there's too many conflicting fights with different parties for power and individuals within those parties for individual power, and they could not get their agenda satisfactorily put through, therefore, she said that this parallel government was set up consisting of ex-prime ministers, ex-presidents, ex-high level bureaucrats from every country. So, it's a world parallel system that works towards this integration of the Americas, Europe, the far Pacific rim region and into a global structure. But it doesn't end there. It's not for our benefit. It's to bring the planet into a more, what they claim is a more manageable style of being ruled and scientifically managed, rather than having people with individual rights and individual freedoms and choices. That was simply too chaotic from a ruler's point of view. They want to bring it in and make it a scientifically-designed society.

And they've gone a long ways towards this. They've given us all a standard education. That was part of it. Now,

your national education system is part of the international education system under UNESCO. So, now you have a world of people, all brainwashed from birth along the same way of seeing things. That's very, very important that they all see things the same way. Then it's easier to predict how everyone will react to news, etc, how they'll accommodate their lives towards new crisis, etc. So, they've been working on us our whole lives long, and our parents before us, and they see it coming into view now. But no political party in any country, regardless of all the hot air they've put out, has ever, ever slowed this agenda down one iota.

Michael: Absolutely. It seems that we have a caller. You're on the Intel Strike with Mike, Doug, and Alan Watt.

Caller: Okay, well, what I'm getting, I heard Joe talking and the reason I called, I think Joe, I just guessed, I've been doing this for, not calling in, but I've been listening to you people and people like you, work their hearts out. And the government loves creative emails. They love creative thinking. And they love creative people. So, I'll bet you ten cents that Joe really did a good show, because he's a government worker and you know how that goes, if you know how that goes. He gets his neck broke if he doesn't do something wonderful by being rotten somewhere. So, what I'd guess, I've got a friend, I can't say who it is, but every day, he gets email, and it tells him what a jerk he is, and this kind of thing. I mean, instead of understanding, I understand it right off, the government is doing creative emails is the way I feel about it. But, he argues with them back and forth, if you don't like my program, go get another one or something. But it's just sad. Because I believe it's the government. How dare us think? Diane Feinstein says we're not smart enough to think. We can't handle the truth. We don't know all the whole story. No, you horse trader, what would you call her? We don't know your truth, or you'd be out herding hogs or something. I don't like Diane Feinstein.

Michael: Did you have a question for our guest, ma'am?

Caller: Well, the one I was listening to, I apologize. I didn't get to hear the one that you're talking about. I'm getting the micro effect, but what I was getting was Joe saying to call in, so I apologize, whatever is going on.

Michael: He might be on a different network.

Doug: Yeah, Joel has a show on before us. Like you said, you might be getting a macro effect. We're just talking with Alan Watt about the enslavement grid and how we're kind of being forced into this system by hook or by crook and they're using everything from taxation to food as a mechanism to quell us into a feudalistic society.

Caller: Yes. Yes. And that's kind of what I was just saying, only I didn't say it. I guess, I believe this. The corn is all being, did you, I sent everybody an email. I hope you got one. There's corn and wheat that have a terrible dangerous fungus. I wouldn't doubt at all that the government starts the fungus. These people are insane and need to be taken to the Hague for war crimes. These people are insane. And why they're getting away with it bugs me even more, because they've done everything they've done on fraud. Why? How are they getting away with it? Bush got in there on his own false credentials. Please, Mr. Guest, I'm going to hang up now and listen. And I'm very sorry if I interfered in your program. Yeah, there must be a delay.

Doug: No problem at all.

Michael: Well, thanks for calling in.

Doug: She brought up some good points. You know, why are people falling into this? Why is all of this information available to the general public, and we seem to keep holding on to these nationalistic ideas that it's in our best interest?

Alan: Because the TV has, the TV was created and put over in a scientific manner. In fact, people today won't believe anything, they won't even believe their own eyes, unless the TV tells them to think about what they see. And when anything is presented on news on television, it's mixed with Hollywood, it's mixed with sports, it's mixed with the affairs of the bimbos in Hollywood, until it becomes surrealistic. So, it's mixed in with horror and families being blown up by mistake in Iraq, and all this kind of stuff by the airforce, until nothing is real anymore, and that's called

surrealism. That was a scientific design of a form of mind control. And if you saw the movie *Network*, they really put it across in its intensity there. Television really is designed as an indoctrination tool. And when you have the majority of the public, which we do, watching the same news worldwide, because it all comes through AP and Reuters, the same news, then you're standardizing the indoctrination, so that when like Brzezinski said, shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They will expect the media to do their reasoning for them. And they will have no topics to discuss except that which was downloaded into them on the previous night's news. Well, you see, that's happened already. And therefore, even with the spraying in the skies which has reached astronomical levels in every country, and people are getting sick too. They're really trying to hide this up big time. They can't help that it will break shortly, because there are people dying with this stuff we're breathing in. But as long as it's not on the news people will not think about it. They'll believe the media before they'll believe their next-door neighbor or their own eyes. So, they are the end products of brainwashing. We're seeing the end products of brainwashing on a huge global scale happening right now.

Doug: Well, most definitely. I think that's why it's all an open conspiracy is that, you know, you could look at a book like somebody like Aldous Huxley and people will actually read that and try to legitimize and say, well, you know, maybe people aren't smart enough. There's this knock and talk thing going on, I've heard about it, where they're actually going to people's homes and asking them if they can come into their own home and search for weapons. And people are just, oh, this is a great idea. It's wonderful. I mean, if you're worried about a weapon in your home and you pay the bills, shouldn't you look in that room? But so many people are just looking for a savior and I think that Mr. Watt is exactly right, we're all info-tained and chemically lobotomized for the most part, and they're bringing it all out now. You know, they're really not hiding anything.

Alan: Well, they said they'd have to lobotomize by chemical, viral, or other means the brains of every individual, and it could be done quite easily through inoculation. They can target specific areas of the brain. And they discussed this at the United Nations back in the 70s to bring world peace. And they said, when this happens, the public will be unable to think for themselves, but they won't have to, because the state will be making their decisions for them. And I personally think this has happened to an awful lot of people. They have no personal survival abilities. They cannot think for themselves. And also, here's the key to it, people who have become dependent upon the system, they're completely dependent on the system, like a paternalistic system, where there's a big brother above you, or lots of big brothers in business suits, dealing with all the world's problems on your behalf. So, you're told to be like a child, just go out and play, and don't inquire into the first and last meanings or causes of things; leave it to us. Well, we've done that, you see, and we have adults today, and even old people in homes who are technically immature. They've never grown up and had to face major problems, because there's always been a society or an agency ready to step in and deal with those problems on their behalf. That's happened. We're dependent, a dependent society.

Doug: It is like, oh, don't think. We'll think for you. Don't worry about one little bit. And of course, we are chemically lobotomized. I mean, we're drinking fluoridated water. The food we eat is no longer natural. There's no vitamins in them. People don't read books anymore. They don't even read newspapers or magazines anymore. I mean, people see you at the bookstore and they think you're some yuppie or some person who's trying to think that they're smart when you're just trying to educate yourself. Of course, they would prefer that you get your education from the school, but that's another subject altogether. But after the break, I want to talk a little bit about how farther this enslavement system will go. I mean, we're all living in compact cities, right now. And you mentioned transportation. That's another part of it, and what happens when we get to the point where, well these people can't even deal with the fact that there's no food for them to eat unless they go to war in Iran, or wherever else, and they have to rely on the government for everything. And we'll talk about that after the break. This is the Intel Strike Report on Truth Net Radio with Alan Watt. We'll be back after these commercial messages.

Hour 2

Michael: We're back everybody. The Intel Strike Report on the Truth Net Radio Network. And the two hosts are Doug Owen of Blacklistednews.com and me, myself, Michael Vail of thought-criminal.org. And we are with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com, a radio show host in his own right, on RBN. And the topic is the enslavement grid, this neo-feudalistic enslavement grid, where we are being reduced down to the point of being peons on a global plantation or being global sharecroppers. And let's talk a little bit about the shape and format of this enslavement

grid. It seems that so many people live in compact cities. No one really lives in the rural areas anymore. It's like we're all in this global, I don't know what you'd call it, a sort of a global community, where we're all behind all these little gated communities, and no one wants to talk to their neighbor. But let's talk about what's coming next and some of the things that will take place when you know that this enslavement grid has really wrapped around our necks.

Alan: Well, you're definitely going to see in the future rationing coming. And that will be part of it all. Remember, this is a war. We've got to understand it's a war. But in their higher meanings it means a war on the public of the planet, you see. And in all wars you have refugees, for instance. And those refugees will be people flooding into the cities. They'll be forced into the cities through economic inabilities to purchase the gas that they used to use for travel. Food will be made more expensive unless you grow it yourself outside, and that's going to be forbidden eventually, by the way, without special licenses, even to grow your own crops. And they want you all into these super-cities. And it was the United Nations that talked a few years ago about the creation of super-cities, and from then on you saw the amalgamation of the main cities, with all the smaller ones that they were next-door to. That was the creation of super-cities, which are the new habitats for the peasantry, because there's to be two or three different classes of habitat areas. For the elite wealthy ones, they already have sales for them in habitat areas. Very expensive homes, all the mod-cons, solar panels, etc, everywhere. And they will be for the high-level bureaucrats and so on, that won't live with the people. And maybe some of the higher levels of police, etc, that will be necessary, and teachers to keep the system going. Like Stalin said, you must first of all grab the minds of the young, because this is an ongoing project, so you must pay the teachers well, and give them a better living standard. Then you go for the military and police. And then your higher-level bureaucrats. So, they will be living apart from the rest of the public within these cities, which will eventually resemble Soylent Green, a Soylent Green scenario, the movie, with Charlton Heston. Everything will be rationed. And it's not the end of the story. We always think that there's some sort of end to this. We are the never-ending story.

We are the building material for the scientists to then go ahead and create different kinds of humanity, over a hundred, two hundred, even five hundred year period, to serve the elite better. New individuals that will be specifically designed for their tasks. And Plato talked about this 2,300 years ago, the creation of specially, purpose-built humans for their specific tasks. And they've gone further of course, with genetics. That's why the drive for genetics has been going on. Not to cure any disease. They want disease. They want to bring the population down. The whole genetic push is to create new kinds of specially-designed more-efficient humans, like the Borg. But they also want a type that will be unable to think for themselves. Technically, if you have the brain-chip implanted, and they've had the global meetings about this, it's ready to go. And they had the first one at Loyola University, in Louisiana, the world science meetings, the top biochemists there. They had the top bioengineers in the field, and the guy from Tokyo, the top Japanese expert said, and this was kicked off by Newt Gingrich and funded by the US Department of Commerce, by the way, your tax money. And the one from Japan said, he says, you'll be no longer able to think as an individual. It will be impossible, once this chip is implanted. And it's ready to go, by the way, and now they have to just simply indoctrinate the public that it's a good thing, and get them to want it.

So, they've started to put it into novels and books and movies as a great thing, so the youngsters are very impressed by it. But in reality you will no longer be you. You will be programmable for any task. No matter what you've been trained to do, you could be downloaded overnight and be a surgeon the following day for a few days and then a plumber the next. And they think this is a great thing to do. But that's not the end of it. Eventually they want to literally create from scratch a complete new servant class, that'll be very efficient and very intelligent as far as being educatable, but they'll be unable to reason or think for themselves and make personal decisions, or even think 'I'm unhappy.'

Michael: We've had on a number of different scientists in the fields of A.I., biotechnology, nano-technology, and, I mean, right now they're talking about where they, you know, have already made synthetic DNA, and they're trying to make synthetic embryos, and get to the point where, you know some of them have actually made synthetic life forms that can do a number of tasks. And you're absolutely right. This is here. This is not something that you'll, you know, they can't create that synthetic life form just yet, but they plan to and they're going towards that. That's the whole thing. And of course, they have to make sure that a good amount of us die off. And another thing that we

haven't mentioned, is that in order to make sure that these people are happy in their servitude, as Aldous Huxley likes to say a lot, there had to be some trinkets and baubles, and a number of things that I've seen in technology, some of which have been holograms, you know, creating some sort of holo-deck for people so they can feel as if they go on vacation although they're not going anywhere. And some of these BCI, brain computer interfaces that will just change their minds completely and rearrange their minds to the point that they think everything is wonderful, although they're living in hell.

Alan: Well, even the BBC did a documentary, and this is why the push is on for virtual reality. And, of course, Microsoft has got different levels of departments working on different types of interfacing the human brain, with the computer. And on one of the lower levels, they've got a little ring you put around your head that's coming out shortly, and it will interface with the computer to give you the sense of being in the virtual reality scenario. You'll have a feeling of presence. And on a much higher level, they've already got it built in to the rim of the screen, so you won't need one on your head at all, but, of course, we know it's all gearing us, step by step, like the mice traps, as they say in marketing, you put a mouse trap out there and you step into it, and then it doesn't trip, so they give you a better one, and you think that's safe too, and that doesn't trip, but once you're in the third one, it trips and you're caught. That's how they discuss the public. They call it a better mousetrap. And that's what the internet is for. It's not for our benefit. The internet has enabled them to get the greatest amount of data collection on every single one of us. All the viruses and trojans that were collecting all your address book members and so on was to find out your circle of friends, and then they analyze them to see if they're of a similar mind as yourself. And then they categorize you and subcategorize you and so on, because knowledge is power. Because, in a world of totalitarianism then everybody, every subject must be completely predictable. They must know everything about you. But yes, the brain chip is ultimately the goal, and then when the brain chip is on the way, one population will work very well for them, and then, hopefully, they think, they'll come out with their new types of specifically ideal designed creatures to serve them better.

Doug: Oh, yeah. And that's why Mike and myself, I mean, we really do get into the nuts and bolts of all of this technology and we cover a lot of news on this show that is directly related to what we're talking about, and actually documenting it. Because, you know, this technology is coming out mainstream. I mean, we have no idea what they actually have. But the admitted technology, the neural interfaces, the cybernetic neural implants, I mean, they're there. And you know, from all of the different researches that we've talked to, Futurists, Trans-Humanist types, they believe in this. They believe it's a religion, almost, in that we have to use this. Hold on a second there, Alan. We do have a call on the line. Caller, you're on the Intel Strike with Alan Watt.

Caller: Hello, gentlemen. This is Mark in Wisconsin. I recently downloaded some talks from the Master Mason Manley P Hall, and I think that he was talking to the profane, the uninitiated, you know, 3rd degree Masons and below. And he spoke about what a mess finance was. What a mess science was. What a mess industrialization was. And he finally, at the end of it, at the end of each of these talks, he said, what we need to do is give all the power to the real thinkers. And it seems to me that the real thinkers are the recipients, the ones who are making all the money off of all this mess to begin with. And his answer is to centralize more, when we can see that centralization right now in just about everything going on, I mean, as far as food, as far as industry, as far as science and finance, the more it gets centralized, the more messed up it is. So, he's leading his fellow Masons down this path of destruction.

Alan: Yeah, but if you read the old Masonic books, they're identical to the Communist Manifesto. And Albert Pike promoted the same things, end of private property, etc, etc. And Pike made no bones about it. It's a pun, no bones. But he made no bones about the fact. He said that an intellectual elite should be able to guide the world. Why should they have to go along with the same rules that were used for everyone else, the lesser types. And that's been an old religion for an awful long time. In fact, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, remember, is called the Rite of Perfection. You'll find the same Rite of Perfection going back to the Albigensians and the Cathars in the Middle Ages, this group that paralleled the Catholic Church at the time, and they had two categories, the ordinary people, but they also had the Perfecti that ruled over them. And the Perfecti could do anything that they wanted. They had reached godlike status, and therefore the rules that they made for the lessers no longer applied to them. Well, this is the same rite, actually, that's gone down through the centuries. And Manley P Hall also said that they

should bring the world together in a form of global interdependence. He wrote that in the 1930s, long before it was used by the United Nations.

Caller: Right, right. He also said that our children need to be indoctrinated into a global system at a very early age. He also said that they needed to set up schools for politicians, for the real thinkers.

Alan: That's right. Margaret Thatcher said the exact same thing in the 1970s, because they started to publicly fund the private school system, the Ivy League types in Britain, and the reason that she said they needed public funds, apart from soaring costs of tuition for them, she says, this is where our leadership classes come from. She says, we must keep them at all costs. They will be the new future leaders of corporations, governments and parliaments and bureaucracies, and they must all meet each other in the same classrooms and grow up together, because they'll all know each other then by the time they're in the business world. She was quite blatant about it.

Caller: So right now, basically, he's talking about just lifting the curtain on the oligarchies that already exist.

Alan: Exactly, exactly. And again, you'll find the same thing with Huxley, Professor Carroll Quigley and Lord Bertrand Russell. Lord Bertrand Russell says we are introducing a system of scientific indoctrination, in the 1950s, with the use of Madison Avenue, he said, and they're marketing ideas into the brains of the public using all the scientific techniques of radio and television to do so. And he says, the public will be unable to know how their opinions are arrived at. They will be unable to even figure that out. And that's happened. And he also said, he said that they'll be unable to do anything without the advice of an expert; we shall train them they need experts to tell them what to do. That's happened too.

Caller: And people see that every night on the news. I mean, they give you the news and then they give you these professionals who interpret the news for you. Thank you very much, but I don't need an interpretation of the news. I can understand these things myself.

Alan: And even on the weather forecast, I've noticed, they bring an expert on to tell you what to wear that day in case it rains. I mean, they have stopped us from thinking for ourselves, and unfortunately a lot of people need that now, because they can't think for themselves.

Caller: Right, right. And I wanted to mention one other thing. A very good friend of mine from California, she told me to check into chemtrails. Initially I was skeptical, but I'm here in Madison Wisconsin, and I know they sprayed all last night and early into the morning today, and I did a little research and they're spraying fly ash, which is coal dust, and it contains aluminum particles, which every scientist knows causes Alzheimer's and interrupts brain functions. So, maybe they found a dual purpose of spraying....

Alan: There's more. You should go in....

Caller: That does something as well as dumb down the population.

Alan: You should go into my website, because I did a talk on that, a blurb, the last blurb I did. It's not just, we know there's cadmium, there's aluminum oxide, there's barium in it. We know that. We've had it tested. It's also been on television. The television thing is on my site as well. But they're also adding tranquilizing mixes, they call them calmatives, to it. They're a form of sedatives, to tranquilize the public through these major changes.

Caller: Right, right. And as far as solutions, as far as solutions go, I heard you bring this up once before, Alan. We need to talk to our police and military and let them know what's going on, because they are going to need to take people from our own populations to use against us.

Alan: That's right.

Caller: And if we get these people involved and let them know what's going on, perhaps we can head this off.

Alan: We also have to set up organizations, we have to set up organizations to deprogram these people and make a public noise about it, that we have these organizations, just like Coma did for people who were members of cults. We've got to start realizing, we should start publicizing this, and start deprogramming the police and the military, who've had incredible indoctrination, you know. They truly have. They're made completely paranoid about the public with the special talks and lectures they get every other week from these experts, again, that come around and discuss the coming agenda with them. They are paranoid about the public, but they also have a scientific bonding technique used on them now to make them another fraternity, a close brotherhood fraternity. So, we've got to start deprogramming them very quickly, because, we breed, we breed the cannon fodder at the bottom that's always used on the public. They come from our classes.

Michael: Absolutely. We have so much more information coming up after the break here. This is Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, also a radio show host on RBN. And after this segment, we'll be really getting into some of this information really that the way he's presenting it to you is from a perspective where you take that information, you look it up, and you share it with your friends, because we're all living in this neo-feudalistic society that they're building for us, and it is we that must get out of it. And that is the first and foremost thing that we need to do, we need to make other people aware of that they're living in it. And even if they don't want to see it, ignorance is not bliss. But, never the less, this is the Intel Strike Report, and we'll be back after these commercial messages. Stay tuned.

(Commercial Break)

Doug: Welcome back everybody. You're listening to the Intel Strike Report right here on the Truth Net Radio Network. If you'd like to join Mr. Watt, Michael, and myself on air, you can. Give a call 1-800-451-1567. You can also join us in the Truth Net Radio Chatroom. This is an interactive show. You can ask questions directly from the chat room as well, if you have a little stage fright and you don't want to call in. Go to Truthnetradio.com, and there's a link that says chat. All you have to do is pick yourself a user name, and come on in and join the discussion. And Mike and myself try to pay attention to it during the offs and ons. So, we will definitely get to it and ask Mr. Watt, if you would like. So, the caller beforehand, Mr. Watt, mentioned chemtrails. And chemtrails, there has been a lot of news lately about them. You were talking about KLSA, talking about in Louisiana, actually, barium, putting barium in them, and actually spraying it across the skies in Louisiana. I mean, this is all coming to light now. And I actually was looking during the break at a Navy document, where they're actually calling for using weather control to disrupt economies as a weapon for war. So, let's just flush it out a little bit, because I think a lot of people are confused about chemtrails. And there's so many different aspects they're using these things, and so many different chemicals that they're spraying in the sky for so many different reasons.

Alan: Well, actually, it's not so disjointed really. These guys get a big bang for their bucks and they accomplish a lot of tasks at the same time. Number one, it broke out heavily in 1998, and we've been sprayed constantly since 1998, across the planet. Japan and China now are getting sprayed over the last year or so. India is getting sprayed, southern India, Australia, New Zealand, it's all over; I get photographs every day from all over the planet. And so, it's a worldwide agenda. And we can go back to Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book, *Between Two Ages*, and in there is a chapter called the technotronic era. And he said in that chapter that new techniques in science will control the minds of the public without them being aware of it. If we jump from there to the HAARP type technology with ELF frequency pulsations, it was first brought up by Tesla who came up with the H-bomb. He also wanted to spray the skies with metallic particles, then use ELF pulses through it, because it would affect the moods and the minds of the public. Now, we know that in the 1970s the United Nations had an agreement, a treaty signed by the US and Britain and other countries to do with weather warfare. And in that treaty they said they had the capacity then to create famines, floods, earthquakes, tsunamis, and so on, all with HAARP type technology, which can work on its own, but it's more effective if you were to spray the skies with metallic particles. If we then couple that with a statement made by Rumsfeld after 9/11 when he was asked what will they do if another major strike happens on a major city in the US, how will they control the public? He said, we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to spray on the public to calm them down. And then it hit me when he said it, because they're already spraying the skies, and I thought, my God, they're actually doing it, because part of the side effect you'll find, apart from the coughing and the bronchitis that won't go away, is tremendous fatigue that people feel when they're being sprayed. Tremendous fatigue hits them. And then when they stop spraying for a few days, you'll notice that they get anxious and irritable.

That's something else many of us have noticed. And that happens when you're going through withdrawal from a particular drug. Once they start spraying again, it goes up in the blood level and you're back to being sort of laid back and couldn't care less again. So they're using all of this on us right now. Remember, this is a hundred years war that's been declared at the top, and they mean a war. And they will use everything at their command to bring us through a hundred years into this Brave New World scenario where nothing in a hundred years will be anything remotely associated with the life of today. They're using it.

Doug: Exactly. And a lot of people, they don't realize that right now, I mean, this is something that just blew me away, USA Today is actually talking about seeding clouds. They're doing this all over the Midwest and actually getting different permission from governments to seed clouds with silver iodide. And this is some of the most, I guess, less disastrous chemicals that they're actually putting into the atmosphere. But when you get into barium, I don't know if you're aware of it, but they actually use barium with the x-class radar system. They actually track, track movements and get topographical imagery. So, this is multi-faceted, and when you look up at the sky and you see a plane spraying something, it's obviously not a contrail, it's really hard to tell, because you have all sorts of weather warriors out there. You have an atmosphere geo-engineering going on by scientists. All of this technology and science is unregulated even here in the United States, but let's just go to San Francisco. They have an untested pesticide that they are spraying, they will be spraying that has a residue of 90 days it will actually stick to everything it's sprayed on, and it's a pheromone to stop the apple gnats. So, you know, I used to really wonder about these chemtrails and kind of took them with a grain of salt myself, personally. But you know, just look to the sky. And I don't know all the science behind it, maybe you do, as far as you know, being able to determine what they're spraying. But they are spraying, and a lot of it. And you know FOIA requests keep coming out by all of these different environmental groups, just pointing out that yes, they've been doing this. You had the Ho Chi Min Trail during Vietnam, they are proud to say it now and it's part of the record. You can find it in the NSA archive that they were actually flooding out the Ho Chi Min Trail. I mean, seed clouding technology is really, really old. It's just, this is now becoming passé. It's just like a lot of these things, they're really starting to unveil this technology to us.

Alan: But I really do think though, as I've had it analyzed here. I've had stuff analyzed here, even when I had yellow rain, just like they had in California at one point, and there was Cadmium in there as well. And Cadmium is highly carcinogenic, and so is, of course, Aluminum Oxide. Never mind, as I say, the tranquilizing stuff that's in there, that's definitely in there too. They're using tranquilizing agencies on the general public as they bring us through one crisis after another to make us more manageable.

Doug: Oh, most definitely.

Michael: Well, it sort of begs the question that, okay, we know that, you know in Brave New World, they had an aerosolized version of Soma that every now and then when a riot would break out, the police would shoot the Soma up in the air and calm everyone down. Are we going to need to be calmed down when something catastrophic happens?

Alan: It's happened. I read on my last blurb from a Department of Defense article on all these subjects we're talking about right now, including the aerosolized calmatives as they call it. I read off all the list of the tranquilizing agents they have ready to use on the public in mass riots and so on.

Doug: Oh sure.

Michael: Yeah, you know, if we're having, you know, like a food riot right now which is happening and in different countries right now, the American people, or people around the world in sort of these so-called first world countries are not prepared to deal with certain scenarios and if these things present themselves then some people will just lose their minds because they cannot get their minds around the reality of what's really going on, and of course, that's what all the wonderful FEMA camps and things like that are made for. But you're right. They're going to have to bring us some sort of Soma. But, then again, you know, 2 million children are on some sort of psychotropic drugs, so we're already on it to some degree.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. You see, the thing is, in the Great Depression, when you had the Dust Bowl and

tremendous famine to an extent too, never mind the con game with the money situation, because we all know it was manufactured and planned that way, but the people still had a bonding culture, a common culture where they could help each other out. They didn't riot against each other. And now that's been destroyed. Even the family unit has been destroyed, which is exactly what big government said they would love to do. They want to talk right down to you as an individual with no one to stand up around you. And that's happened. And that's counter to our own survival in crisis times, because the public don't know anymore how to co-operate together for their own survival. That is very true.

Michael. Well, yeah. You mentioned about the sort of hierarchy of the new caste system, you know, where they turned the neighborhood watch, citizens corps, etc, these sort of groups that were you know at one time helpful, they're now under Homeland Security now, so, they're just a part of the new Stasi force, so, you know, if things get out of control, your neighbor now, who is, you know, at one time used to be just nosey and a pain, now she has government clout.

Alan: You have to realize that Lenin and Stalin, who were the creators of the Soviet system, Soviet means rule by councils, but it also meant by organizations, NGOs, Non-governmental organizations and children's aid, and all these organizations blossomed in the West, the reason for it being the big think-tanks that worked for the Western countries looked at the Soviet system, the great experiment number two. And the Club of Rome, for instance, one of the premier think tanks on this particular area wrote in *The First Global Revolution*, the title of their book, the founders wrote this, that thirty years ago, they looked around for something to bring the planet together, and they said that only during warfare do the people help each other out and come together and do what they're told. And therefore, they hit upon the idea of blaming the weather, and blaming the public for altering the weather. And that the reason, and therefore, the public would become the enemy to the planet and would have to be ruled by experts to save them. There's a complete admission right in there. And they also said that the Western countries favored the collectivist Soviet system as a better and easier way to rule the public.

Michael: So, it's a sort of a several different layers of psychology that are being somewhat embedded into our psyches now where we're now the problem. It's not an outside problem, it's an inside problem. And essentially, we are the problem.

Alan: That's correct. Therefore, we'll have to do what we're told. And under a collectivist system, it's much easier for bureaucracies to deal with us individually and collectively, rather than a system where you think you have free individual rights and so on. That's out the window today. And again, Lenin and Stalin said, by the creation of services in the Western countries, by that, children's aid, even police services started up as services, remember. Now they're called enforcers. They said, they'll come in under a very helpful guise, but eventually will become authorities over the public. Well, that's been done.

Michael: As a matter of fact, on the subject of think tanks, and I've only heard you and a couple others really talk about the RIIA, The Royal Institute of International Affairs in the Chatham House, and how our governments don't come up with any ideas for themselves, but these think tanks essentially get their marching orders from the ruling elite and tell the government and sort of run it all out, the ideas, and run them through and give them the ideas and then our governments run with them.

Alan: It's more than that. It's even beyond that. At one time that's how it was. But in 2005, the American branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and Royal means Royal. You can't use the word Royal without it being okayed and chartered by the British Crown, which is an un-elected, non-democratic body, remember. And the CFR is the American branch of it. And for the first time, in 2005, they came on national television in Canada, as the Council on Foreign Relations, as a committee, admitting that they drafted up the amalgamation for the Americas for all governments to sign. So, this non-political, non-democratic, non-elected body, this private group, drafted up the very bills that the prime ministers of Mexico and Canada and the president of the United States signed into law. And they have drafted up every other bill that they're signing, one per year, up until 2010, until it's complete. They also boasted in their own books that they were behind the amalgamation of Europe, and their members in Australia and New Zealand primarily are behind the amalgamation of the Pacific Rim region. So, this goes back to Britain, once again, a very long term strategy, intergenerational, and it's very easy as Carroll Quigley said, to make these

agendas occur, because we think in short-term planning. Our lives are fairly short. But, he says, institutions can last for hundreds of years, and each one, when it's set up with a specific mandate, can hire, work, and retire, and hire again, for generations, and pull off their initial manifesto. They can make it happen, make it come into being. That's how it works, you see.

Michael: Yeah, it's absolutely fascinating. I mean, another example is that the CFR wrote the Homeland Defense bill years before 9/11. And it's like they came up with it overnight like, oh, here it is. Here's the Patriot Act. Oh, you know, here's the Homeland Defense Act. Here's all. It's right here for you. It's like, do they write that? No, they did not write that, people. Your government is not being run by the people that you think it is. But we'll get into that and a whole lot more on the other side. This is the Intel Strike Report with Alan Watt. Stay tuned.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: Final segment with Alan Watt. Intel Strike Report. Intel Strike Report on the Truth Net Radio Network. And we've all gotten an education here. I want to thank Alan Watt for coming on, and in the final segment, we've really talked about think tanks, but I want to flesh this out a bit and so people can understand where these governmental policies really come from.

Alan: Well, as I say, a long time ago, an awful long time ago, they were having meetings in Europe from the 1700s in fact, on amalgamations of power, and you've got to understand that even then, since the 1500s, big corporations were already underway for the first time. You might call them international corporations like the British East India Company, the Dutch East India Company, and various other ones. And they realized that the time would come where they'd all amalgamate. They'd have to amalgamate or have ongoing wars. And they were discussing at that time how they could control a world population, 200 years ago, and the problems they were likely to face. And so they set up, as I say, this real government. Democracy never existed. It was a front from the beginning, because they knew at the top, through studies, that every four or five years there would be riots from the public or revolutions, so they gave us the ability to vote every four or five years, and that way it put off or postponed revolutions. We don't vote new people in. We vote the old ones out. That's what you do in a democracy. You're so sick of them, and you just simply vote them out and then hope for the best with the next bunch. It's a con game. But the elite never disappeared. And they never stopped working with their own circles as they call them, their own circle of friends. And they formed these front foundations, big foundations that would have the appearance of being charitable organizations and tax-exempt. In the States you have the Ford and the Carnegie and the Rockefeller, and many others, all working together. And sometimes, the board members of one are also the board members of another. And they have the non-governmental organizations, well funded non-governmental organizations, which they set up in fact and financed. They have pension plans. They have office towers and all the rest of it, these supposed non-governmental organizations, who then lobby on behalf supposedly of the public and demand the government pass certain laws on this and that. The government then steps in and plays its part and says we're happy you asked for this; we've got a bill ready to go. This is how the con game works. So, the elite actually rule the world through foundations and the funding from thereof that go to the non-governmental organizations that have some sort of semi-official standing now, simply because they've been around for a long time. But they're non-elected. This system we live in is not a democratic system by any means at all, any shades of gray or whatever. It's non-democratic. It's a con game to bring the elite's view of the world into being. That's what it's all about.

Michael: Yeah, a lot of people think that, you know, if you elect one person in there, and they think that that will change the world, you know, we put one Ron Paul in and overnight the world will change. And we have this fascination with it being very, very speedy and a speedy process to change the world, but that's not going to happen. I mean, even if we get to any sort of stretched imagination to the point where we can take down these structures of influence, you may be, not you, but you know our listeners may be very surprised by some of the people that we'll see as we take down these things piece by piece. And in the final segment here, I do want to talk a little bit about solutions. And we talked about food, transportation, you know, mass druggings and such. How do we really sort of take this country back? It's just not going to happen with some guy with a 357, it's just not going to happen if you put some Congressman in, and it's not going to happen if you put a President in. A President is essentially just a sock puppet, a meat puppet, a marionette for the global elite. How is this really going to change?

Alan: I think all we can do is educate and prepare for the worst, because we're going to go through hell. I have no doubt about that at all. As you say, one man, or even a group of people are not going to be allowed to change the course of these incredibly numerous elite organizations. Nothing is going to stop them. They won't let anybody stand in their way. All we can do is expose the whole con game of it, educate ourselves, prepare for the worst, and be in the right places, hopefully, to come through the worst of it, and at the same time, rather than hit them head on, you see, these are the masters of war. You can't fight big high technology, advanced science with popguns. You cannot do it. And you have to realize that these characters have prepared for this for an awful long time, and they have weapons they haven't even used on the public yet that can knock whole cities out. So you can't fight them. They'd love you to hit them head on. As I say, they're the masters of war. They've had thousands of years of this chess game. You have to try and deflect it from their agenda to some other direction, which will be scary too, because you don't know what the outcome will be, but I think it's worth taking the risk and retaining our individual abilities to think and reason for ourselves. Because we know if we go along with them where they're going to take us, which is a form of total annihilation, it's almost like the imprisonment of the soul, you might say, or the destruction of the soul. It's not happy that they own your body, they want to destroy the soul within.

And therefore, we have to deflect off in a different direction, but we will go through hell on the way. There's no doubt about this at all. These guys are ruthless at the top. They've been doing things to the public which are, there's no tyrant in history ever been accused of, that even had the ability to do what they've been doing with us, through the inoculations, through the poisoning and so on. We're dealing with mass murderers here who are cold, very calm, very sophisticated. They might even be very nice and generous to you on a one-to-one basis, but they are psychopathic inbreds nonetheless. And we're dealing with utter ruthlessness in a very cunning fashion. Make no mistake about that. These guys will not back off. And they also, through their think tank scenarios, constantly play war games. And they've already done one on the food crisis, by the way. They did it in 2002, in the United States, a whole internet war game at the Pentagon to find out where the riots would break out, how to deal with them, and all the rest of it. So, you've got to remember, they will be ready for what you think is the obvious type of retaliation. You can't go that way, they're ready for it. You have to go a different route, and you have to start bonding. See, we've already been under attack, as I say. The family unit is almost gone. The people don't know how to bond together, and that was part of their war, long-term warfare strategy, to destroy that part of it. Those who have the ability to get out of cities, would have to do so, because in a city, you're totally dependent upon the system within the city. You have no means to survive independently in a city. At least if you're outside the cities, and if you can live on very little, and take a bit of what some people think is hardship, personally I think it's peace and quiet, you certainly will live a lot longer. And prepare by collecting the foods and so on, and the dried goods etc. that you need to get through the hard times, which you know are coming. Food and water will be used as a weapon. There's no doubt about it.

Michael: Absolutely. And I thank you for coming on the program, and I know you do a fulltime show, three days a week, so thanks for coming on the program, and really getting down to the bone on some of these issues and letting people know what they're facing.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Michael: Just before, give out some websites and some information so they can find out more about Alan Watt and how to Cut Through that Matrix.

Alan: Go into the previous talks. There is lots of data and documents I've read off and so on. You'll find them at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and you can go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts too in different languages of Europe.

Michael: Well, thanks for coming on the program. And thanks for taking the time out with us. And it has been a pleasure.

Alan: Thanks for having me.

Doug: All right, there goes Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. The man is just a book of knowledge, Mike.

You know you look at all the news that we cover on a day-to-day basis, and he has hit all of the topics that we go through day to day. I mean, when we talk about the technology and the enslavement grid, you know, he just gave you, we just got a two-hour rundown on the agenda, and where, you know, he sees a lot of this going, and I have to agree. And I think that we need to flush out a lot of this information for the listeners, because too many of us, even in the Patriot Movement and the Truth Movement, whatever you want to call it, the alternative media, are still in this paralysis phase, and I know it's almost becoming a cliché and I say it all the time. You definitely know what's coming. People have the insight listening to shows like this, as to what's coming, because we bring you the talk from the think tanks, from the Club of Rome, from the Military-Industrial Complex Center, so that you can gage how much time that we do have. And I think that's why Mike and myself cover a lot of the technology, because, you know, that is the infrastructure that they have to have in place before a lot of these agendas will go forward, but you know, there is no time to spare, my friends. If you are still thinking about preparing, you know, you should have been doing it a long time ago. You know, and all of us, I myself am sometimes a procrastinator, and just recently I've really been putting this thing into full swing. Food will be used as a weapon, Mike.

Mike: Yeah, absolutely. And I think what was really, really important is that he made you understand that your government doesn't come up with squat. They make no plans; everything is given to them on a platter by these nongovernmental organizations and think-tanks and such. They are, your government is useless. They have abandoned you, and they have failed you time after time. And they will be the last people you see on this earth, and they are the ones who want to live well, and want you essentially to live in a compact city and to work for a food ration, and we've gone through all of that information. And actually, myself, I'm going to re-listen to the podcast and take down a few notes, because he broke down some information, a bit of it that I didn't even know about, but this is the information that we have given you. And he took the time out to give it to you, and I think you should go to Intelstrikereport.com after the show and check out the podcast, and go to his website and read some of those transcripts. I mean, we're in dire straights ladies and gentlemen, and we need to work it out.

Doug: All right everybody, stay tuned.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|--|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

March 26, 2009

Alan Watt on "The Intel Strike Report" with Doug Owen and Michael Vail
IntelStrike.com

(Originally Aired LIVE March 26, 2009 on Oracle Broadcasting Network)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Announcer: Welcome to another live addition of the Intel Strike Report. Your hosts, Doug Owen and Michael Vail will be giving you the intelligent news, information and analysis you need to arm yourself with. Now, here are your hosts, Doug Owen and Michael Vail.

Michael: Welcome, welcome, welcome to another live addition of the Intel Strike Report. We will have a definite treat for you today. It is March 26, 2009 in the Barack Hussein Obama administration. With us now is a very, very special guest and a friend of ours, and that is Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, how's it going my man?

Alan: It's fast and furious now as we watch the world turn.

Michael: Oh, oh, there's no doubt about it. It just seems to me that, you know, all things that you and other people like yourself have been talking about for *years* now, is just out there in the open and in your face. They are not even trying to lie about it anymore.

Alan: They're not, and the signs were there for many years, what was coming along had to happen. 9/11 came on queue, the beginning for the 21st century, of change. Of course, the public don't realize that the change was planned a long, long time ago – even before the League of Nations was set up – of a controlled society, worldwide, to do with free trade and a depopulation agenda on the go at the same time. We are watching everything getting rammed through,

including abortion ads that are going to come out on television in Britain to force them to bring down their population.

Michael: Oh, as a matter of fact I saw an article about how now they are pushing the Plan B pills on everyone, and you know, sort of harkens back to like you talk about The World Bank saying that EUGENICS WAS A GREAT THING UNTIL THE NAZIS JUST SORT OF RAN IT INTO THE GROUND AND MADE THEM LOOK BAD.

Alan: That's right. Now of course they've changed all their names, even their designation, from eugenicists to *bioethics* councilors and so on. It's the same group funded by the same foundations that are owned and run by the big bankers. And what we are so sick of seeing, and I hope all the demonstrators that are for the upcoming riots – I call them riots because they will be – I hope they realize that you can't negotiate with the same shark who always gives you a new deal, one after the other. We've had new deals and new deals, always coming from the same bunch, and they *want* you to demonstrate and have riots so that they can come out with the *next* new deal which will go right along with the agenda of sustainability, the greening of the planet, etc, etc, and we will be complete slaves then working in their new system, with the same sharks on top.

Michael: Yeah. That's what they want. They want you to riot. They are trotting out people like Sean Hannity, Glen Beck, Chuck Norris, all these guys to play sort of like a pied piper. We've been talking about this, just sort of drag you back onto the grid and for you to expose yourselves. And as soon as you go out and riot, OH WELL, OH, IT'S THE ECONOMIC SITUATION, THERE'S NOT ENOUGH CONTROL. And the UN now is calling for a new global green new deal and then they will roll it all out for you.

Alan: That's right. They always get the public to become war weary through either real wars or internal wars, which are called rioting, and then we the public demand that the same sharks give us what we want, what we think we want. Well now you have all the students who've been brainwashed for 15 years or so of intense indoctrination and in psychology, it's called 'contamination of theory' – that's what the communists called it – and you cannot readjust those, that generation. They've got the new system that they want, this vague idea, mixed up with sustainability and greening because of their indoctrination. So they will demand exactly what the elite want to bring in.

Michael: Oh, absolutely. We're going to talk about sustainability on the other side. You are listening to the Intel Strike Report with our special guest Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We'll talk about sustainability, Tavistock too, and your calls as well: 1-866-841-1065. See you on the other side. You are listening to the Intel Strike Report.

Welcome back to the Intel Strike Report on the Oracle Broadcasting Network with our special guest. We like to bring him on every couple of months or so because everything is moving, I guess backwards, very, very quickly. I guess they are trying to roll out this new, I guess you could say, technocratic dark age for us and we have to bring on Alan and he'll cut through the matrix for us and expose it all. Before the break we were talking about sustainability and sustainable development, these buzzwords like 'capacity building,' 'bridging the development gap' and really what they stand for. The thing about it is that I've seen these people use these words interchangeably when it comes to population, as if sustainability and sustainable growth creates some sort of situation where they can crack down on how much we use, and what energy sources we use, and down to the point of how we live. And they use a ratio called a 'family dependency ratio' which sort of cuts the wheat from the chaff and says, ARE YOU A CONSUMER OR ARE YOU A PRODUCER – which is sort of interesting – AND IF YOU ARE ONLY A CONSUMER AND NOT A PRODUCER THEN YOU CAN'T LIVE ON THE EARTH.

Alan: Yeah, exactly. I have old books that I've found from countries, from the governments of Canada and other

Commonwealth countries, from before 1920 in fact, one of them. It's a huge thing; it's thicker than most old bibles. It's to do with all the stuff that was bought and sold within countries, for all taxation purposes, hammers, nails, everything, you name it, bushels of wheat and all the rest of it, the incredible bookkeeping that was kept. What you understand, every country is a corporation and we exist, according to the elite, we exist to serve their economy. When there is no more economy, as we go into a global system, and China is the manufacturer, we are no longer really necessary. That's the key to it. We are the stock. We are the animals on the farm and when there are too many animals, and they can't get buyers for them, there is no purpose for them, they've got to do a CULL. So they must convince the *herd*, the human being – we are the only ones that need convincing – to go along with our own culling. That's what they're up to right now. They're indoctrinating the youth to accept, THERE ARE TOO MANY PEOPLE, WHY DON'T YOU GET STERILIZED, AND DON'T BOTHER HAVING CHILDREN, AND WHAT KIND OF LIFE WILL IT HAVE ANYWAY, AND BY THE WAY, YOU WON'T HAVE THE RESOURCES YOU HAVE NOW IN THE FUTURE, SO IT'S going to be hell for them. So they must convince us to go along with their agenda, always. It's done through incredible scientific indoctrination and psychology, and unfortunately it tends to work with most people.

Michael: It does. It does. And you mentioned the youth. I don't know how many different globalist organizations that get their money from, you know, the Rockefeller Foundation and others, like Global Kids; I've chronicled this one heavily. There's the Global Kids group. There's Zenith, that's like Global Kids with a little greenie-weenie taste to it. And then there is the whole Obama deal about getting them while they are young, and bringing up the next generation of the green shirt, the Green Shirt Storm Troopers.

Alan: And they are going to use taxpayers money again, as always – and why not, we're always so willing to help them out – to indoctrinate with ideology; it's an ideology of indoctrination in the schools to do with this whole Obama army. That's game over when that happens because those children will be unable to converse with the older generations, in any fashion whatsoever. And that's intentional. They are going to be the Green Nazis.

Michael: Another thing about the kids now is that all of these people now are sort of reminding me of – every now and then when I read **Brave New World**, over and over again – on where they talk about the viviparous mother: Oh, WE CAN'T HAVE THE VIVIPAROUS MOTHERS, and every child must be born, you know, through some sort of Petri dish or test tube. And now they are talking about making the whole idea of these designer babies mainstream and that the State will *own* these children, from cradle to grave.

Alan: Yes they will, and that's already on the books because they've got the patent laws to do with genes; all they have to do is alter a gene and call it a new name and legally you belong to them. That is what they are aiming at, there's no doubt about it. They want a *new*, superior type of servant to serve the next generations of the elite, but they don't need as many of us to do it. Again, they must get our cooperation to go along. They will sell people on the idea that YOUR CHILD WILL BE SIX FEET TALL, HE'S GOT THE ABILITY TO BE A DOCTOR, etc, etc, etc. They hope that women will eventually fall for it. The movie **Gattaca** went through that, a society where they show you a new type of class distinction, those who are genetically enhanced and the old type that were born the old-fashioned way.

Michael: Yeah, those who can get jobs and those who can't get jobs, and you can't get insured, you have bad genes, and you know, your family is prone to this or prone to that. That's just really the *beginning*, and I saw an article about 2 days ago saying that any children born through in-vitro fertilization has a 30% risk of defects. So they are raising up... just how some of the elite, this sort of Eurasian aristocracy now, are all like intermarrying, interrelated and have defects. They are going to raise up a new generation of these people without going through the, I guess the sort of, ordinary means of that.

Alan: They want to bypass it all together and we don't realize that the eugenics society was on the go from the time of Charles Darwin onwards, worldwide, and it has different names and so on. In America they had the American Eugenics Society, funded by Carnegie and Rockefeller Foundation. They said in their early writings, THEY LIKENED THE GENERAL POPULATION TO CATTLE REARING AND THEY BASED IT ON BREEDING SPECIAL CATTLE; IT WAS THE SAME AS BREEDING HUMAN BEINGS. They introduced the Census in the United States and kept track of it on behalf of the government, to see if you had 'poverty genes'; they want to get your family history to see how many people could work or didn't work, were mentally ill, had possibly criminal intentions, etc. They have been tracking you right down, for the last 100 years, along your genetic lines, by the Census and by the data that's collected by governments, on behalf of The Eugenics Society. They set up Cold Spring Harbor as that kind of experiment in eugenics, and they said at the time that THEY'D HAVE TO GET THE COMPLIANCE OF THE PUBLIC, THROUGH LONG-TERM INDOCTRINATION, SO THAT THE PUBLIC WOULD ALLOW THEMSELVES TO BE ALTERED AND CONTROLLED BY THOSE WHO HAD THE RIGHTS TO CONTROL THEM.

Michael: That's the new thing. This goes back to the Fabian Socialists like George Bernard Shaw writing the play, *Man and Superman*, you know, man is a superman, and others in the whole thing, and HG Wells. I mean, this was their creation even back *then*, and today, they are bearing the fruit of that.

Alan: Yes. That's a fact. Once again, all these societies really came out of one society, the capstone at the top, at least it was given the name of The Rhodes Foundation – Cecil Rhodes –which became amalgamated with the Milner Group society, on behalf of Royalty – and became the Royal Institute of International Affairs, OR the Council on Foreign Relations in other countries. So they run all these other groups and names beneath them, these associations beneath them, and they are all funded by the big money lenders of the world, the big 13 banking families.

Michael: Absolutely. We are going to continue this conversation on the other side. We are going to be talking about 'augmented reality,' more bread and circuses for you, those who survive the technocratic dark age. You are listening to the Intel Strike Report with our special guest Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com; you have to go there, there is a plethora of information. We'll be back on the other side.

Tonight we are **Cutting Through The Matrix** with Alan Watt and talking about all of this that's going on right now, really the sort of culmination of everything that's being created and the whole system that's being erected around us. The whole thing about it is that of course if you lived through living in a roach motel, being sprayed like bugs with all sorts of things, with pharmaceutical products in the water. If you live through that and they can't get rid of you, then of course they are going to provide you with some breads and circuses. Well, our economic situation is untenable, at least, so there's going to be a little less bread but there is going to be a whole lot of circuses. So that's really what I wanted to jump into now. Alan, I've seen lately there has been a lot of talk of virtual reality programs, augmented reality programs, 3-dimensional television, algorithms, they go from 2D to 3D, and they are really trying to get Americans and people abroad, around the world, INGRAINED on this technology where they get to the point where they can't live without it and that's all they want. You know, it's like people getting stuck in World of Warcraft or Everquest.

Alan: Yes. Again, it's a form of control. Much of the technology that's out there now, to do with virtual reality, and what's coming, believe you me, they are so far ahead of whatever they publish – but they do publish certain things – which tells us really they are much further ahead than what they are telling us. Such as, you find Microsoft telling the public that they are working on a device that can literally send signals INTO different parts of the brain and also SENSE the parts of the brain that's working when you are watching a particular video, and therefore they can then STIMULATE THOSE SAME PARTS OF THE BRAIN AND MAKE YOU THINK YOU ARE IN THE VIRTUAL REALITY. In the same blog I was reading, from the same

corporation, they tell you that they might not need the helmet; they've got one group working on the helmet that you put on, a very cumbersome thing, but they've also got a screen. They can actually build it around the screen, like an antenna, and you sit 5 or 6 feet away and this will still *massage* your brain, pick up which parts of the brain is working, and send signals back to it. So they are working on both at the same time, which tells me they've done it long ago. So it's a matter of conditioning the public to allow themselves to go into a la-la world, a non-reality. Here is the thing too, it's well known with drugs for instance – drugs that are killing millions off over the years – the worse the conditions that you live in, when you are in poverty, despair and apathy, the more drugs you will take to escape reality. We're going into a future where they're going to make things so bad, they're going to *create* a scarcity of water, when one corporation owns the water supply of the world. They're going to create a food crisis. Believe you me, you'll have all your little cheap electronic gadgets that will put you in a never-never land and you'll be quite happy in that never-never land *as your body wastes away*. That's what's coming.

Michael: You mentioned something very, very interesting. Right now you've got Microsoft and Google working on technology to wirelessly access the neurons inside your brain, download all of your memories and you know, of course you can go through the first time you had your first kiss, or you can check out your most embarrassing moment. All of this is, it is a circus. All of this is a circus. You've got UFC for the gladiator style. You've got technology for the other people, the geeks to sort of get into. And they've got something for everybody, as they create these sort of boxes that they place people in and say, OH YOU ARE THIS TYPE OF PERSON, WE'VE GOT SOMETHING FOR YOU. That's just the way it is. And they have been creating that to the point where, you know, they say that the internet will soon be *an organism* that we will all become a part of, and they will be... One of the guys said there will be an Alexandria Library 2.0 where ALL the information, from all of our brains, combined, will be the internet.

Alan: See, the thing is, a few billion zeroes add up to zero. We must remember that too. Most people are not really even conscious in their own lifetime. They don't know what's going on IN the real reality. They have no idea. So you can imagine having the thoughts of all the *unconscious* people who live in soap operas and sports inside your head; what a thrill. [Alan laughing.] What we have to remember is Skinner, who did behavioral modification techniques and so on, including on his own daughter – he put her in a cage. This is a good psychopath that they tend to use, his techniques, on us. Skinner said TO ALTER HUMAN BEHAVIOR YOU MUST ALTER SOMETHING IN THEIR ENVIRONMENT. Well they did that with TV – they did it with radio before TV – and virtual reality is now coming in. Now, TV and radio were used from the beginning for controlling and altering behavior of the general public, authorized from those who control society and own society. Therefore, they are part of the Military-Industrial Complex; we don't realize that. It's like General Electric, they don't just make irons and so on, they also make incredible Gatlin Guns for helicopters that can do a thousand rounds per minute and so on. That's what it's part of. Now Microsoft, because it was put up, from nowhere, it broke all the rules, it stole patents from all the other corporations, and no judge in the country or the world would touch them. That tells you it was top CIA clearance all the way, for Mr Gates; he was the front man. It's part of the Military-Industrial Complex because TECHNOLOGY, as they said at the end of World War II, WILL CONTROL THE FUTURE AND CONTROL THE PEOPLES OF THE FUTURE. Therefore it's perpetual war upon the public. Anything which comes in to your mind, that you haven't authorized and you are not in charge of, is controlling you and therefore it's planned, debated, and put out TO you by those who believe they own society.

Michael: Absolutely. The thing about this is there are so many different technological applications that they are using now that's being created by Microsoft, IBM and the rest. IBM of course, who is infamous for the Hollerith Machine, is now creating a new type of that machine like that where they decide whether a worker is really producing to the optimum output. So you, you know, you are working your job and you end up being a slave to some machine that's

telling you, you are not working hard enough. So at every angle they seem to be trying to put a strangle on how we live and how we work.

Alan: They do because, again, they see us, at the top – and I’m not kidding – they really discuss us as farmers would discuss their animals. The whole thing about farming, or any corporation that’s about producing efficiently – everything must be very efficient; anything that’s not efficient is simply cut off. That’s what they want to do with humanity, make more efficient worker bees, for them. They have also said in their own writings that when they get into modification of the human mind, what they will do is ERADICATE THAT PART OF THE MIND, THE PART OF YOU, THE BRAIN, THAT MAKES YOU AN INDIVIDUAL YOU. That came out *first* to the general public, although they censored it rather quickly, in a 600-page report from a university in the Deep South there. Anyway, they did a report; it was a world science meeting anyway, with geneticists and the bio technicians there as well, of all kinds and categories; Newt Gingrich headed it off. They said that THEY HAVE THE ABILITY NOW, now they have the ability, and they’ve had it for a few years, TO PUT A BRAIN CHIP IN THE PUBLIC AND CONTROL THE POPULATIONS. The only problem they had... That was at the Loyola University meeting; that’s where it was. They said, THE ONLY PROBLEM IS TO CONVINCE THE PUBLIC TO ACCEPT IT. THIS WILL BE DONE BY GRADUALISM, BY USING NOVELS, WRITING IT INTO NOVELS AND SCI-FI BOOKS, MAKING IT EXCITING TO CHILDREN SO THEY WILL WANT IT. IT WILL APPEAR IN MOVIES AND IT WILL EVENTUALLY BE TAUGHT IN SCHOOLS AS A NECESSITY. So we’re on the road. They’ve had meetings every year now since 2001 on this very agenda and now they’re convincing the public it’s a good thing.

Michael: Absolutely and I want to continue that thought because there are some very stunning revelations on that. And Doug Owen is going to be with us on the other side. We’ve got Alan Watt and we are **Cutting Through The Matrix** here on Oracle Broadcasting Network. You are listening to the Intel Strike Report and I’ll see you on the other side.

Oh, get ready for the Soma... and they always have a box for you that fits very, very nicely. We are **Cutting Through The Matrix** with Alan Watt and you can go to his site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Doug Owen is with us in studio. We are discussing all, but on the subject of all of these little breads and circuses. You know, it goes back to the days of Jose Delgado who went to congress and said that he COULD FIT EVERY AMERICAN WITH A BRAIN CHIP and that he could turn us on and off and it wouldn’t be a big deal. Of course they looked at him like he was insane. I wonder if someone came to congress today with the same idea, I wonder how they would feel about that? Because you know right now Alan, using nanotechnology, RF systems, where you can wirelessly give people medication, that’s already been patented, all of this is so easy to do. And if any emergency happened around the country right now it would be very, very easy to calm down Americans or dumb them down, or dumb down Canadians or wherever you may live, because the technology is out there. It’s open *patent* that you can go and read this information.

Alan: It’s more than just out there waiting or ready. It’s being used. They have been using the HAARP frequencies for years on the public. Ham radio guys can pick it up; I can pick it up on my short wave radio, every day now. Since 2001 it started every day for 24 hours; it hasn’t gone off. It changes frequency 2 or 3 times a day. That’s right in the Weather Warfare Treaty at the United Nations, signed in the 70s, that they CAN PUT A SECONDARY SIGNAL ON THE HAARP SIGNAL WHICH CAN ALTER HUMAN BEHAVIOR, make you passive, aggressive, or even suicidal, depressed. So they are using this stuff right now and that’s admitted to as well, if you go back into the books by Brzezinski for instance, **Between Two Ages**. He was the head of the NSA for years; he’s never really left it in fact, if you read some of the later documentation, recent documentation, and here is a man writing a book about the Technotronic ERA, one of his chapters, where he talks about a technology – and he’s talking about electronics for warfare purposes – TO BE USED ON THE GENERAL PUBLIC, ON A CONTINENTWIDE OR WORLDWIDE BASIS, AND KEEP THEM CALM AND PACIFIED DURING TIMES OF EMERGENCY AND SO ON. He said, THE PUBLIC WOULD BE COMPLETELY IGNORANT OF IT BEING USED UPON THEM. Well you see, they are actually doing it already, coupled with the heavy spraying in the skies. This

is phenomenal; ten years now, solid, of spraying worldwide and no one has come forward to say, which air force is this? Where is the money coming from? It's never gone through any congress. We do know that it's admitted to tacitly by the Canadian government because a politician from Sudbury, Ontario, demanded from the Department of Defence, in the parliament building, openly, to discuss this and he said, WE DON'T HAVE TO DISCUSS THIS, UNDER THE NATIONAL SECURITY LAWS but it is being done.

Michael: Yeah, I mean like, basically when you have a situation where, you know, we are electromagnetic beings. I mean, they can tune into our frequencies like turning a dial. That technology has been around for 30 years. They can make us happy, sad or indifferent. I mean, when you go to some area, some rural area, where the electromagnetic junk is not all around you, it is almost like a weight drops off your shoulders.

Alan: Well you know there's a professor, Persinger, who's a neuroscientist; he's at Laurentian University in Ontario, Canada. He himself is high up there. Now all these characters who are dealing with the brain itself and modification of the brain using drugs and electronics, are in the employ, they are definitely in the employ of your country's secret services; there's no doubt. He's been at this for years. He's got a video up on Google where he uses the Koren Helmet which stimulates parts of your brain and gives you the same experiences as LSD would do. And they've known this for about 30 years; at least that helmet has been available to the students for 30 years I'd say – so they were practicing with this kind of technology long before that. Now, it's the same technology, it's a very low frequency, ELF wave. You don't need high frequency or very powerful, you just need it constant and very low; that's how the brain operates, in small electronic impulses. HAARP is ideal for that, again, the ELF type signals, on a continent-wide scale. So from the localized helmet to the towers across the planet, or else using the main HAARP centers – there are over 50 of them worldwide, 54 I think worldwide. There is one in Iceland, one in Greenland and in other countries as well; one in Australia, Pine Gap, owned by the US military. These things are going 24 hours a day. Their purpose, really, apart from weather control, I'm sure it has many spring-offs, and mind control, or pacification, is another one of its uses.

Doug: So do you think that Aldous Huxley's ultimate revolution, the pharmacology revolution, is already here?

Alan: It's already here. They are using it. In fact, see, the general public really don't realize this and this is the key, even for those who *think* they are waking up – a long time ago a group of people, very wealthy people, who *owned* the establishment of *their* day, decided to make war on the populace of the entire planet. And they have been at all-out war for a long, long time. Since the 1950s it stepped up with direct inoculations for youngsters or even 2-year-old children, now it's even younger. They discussed techniques of getting chemicals to attack the brain, biowarfare. There are books printed on this subject by Arthur Koestler, who, it's now admitted, declassified information, and I've got the books that are now printed on it, he worked for MI5 and MI6, as an author, but he also worked at the Universities with the United Nations ON WAYS TO LOBOTOMIZE THE BRAIN FOR WORLD PEACE. He said in his own book, **The Ghost in The Machine**, THIS MUST BE DONE TO BRING IN WORLD PEACE, but he said, BASICALLY THIS WILL DESTROY THE INDIVIDUAL'S ABILITY FOR SELF-PRESERVATION, BUT THE MASSES WON'T NEED IT SINCE THE STATE WILL BE CONTROLLING THEIR LIVES OR MAKING ALL THEIR DECISIONS FOR THEM.

This was a war, a WAR, full-scale war, with drugs that you can take orally, inject into you, or go and get inoculations. We're all trained to believe those inoculations are there to help us. The rates of leukemia, cancers, arthritis, and autoimmune diseases skyrocketed from 1950 to the present time. Autism used to be 1 in about 160,000; now it's about 1 in 5. And we are supposed to think this is all quite natural. What has changed in 50 years? Mandatory inoculation was one of them. Remember these facilities that make the inoculations are the big pharma companies, the same big pharma companies that went under the umbrella of IG Farben that set up the Nazi war machine, like Baxter

Laboratories that has been in the papers recently for sending out LIVE flu vaccine, the avian flu one, by *mistake* supposedly. These are the same pharmaceutical companies who are in bed with the politicians to have us all inoculated for all kinds of things. It's all based on *faith*. The doctor who gives you the injection and reads the vial, the same with the nurse, and they believe that's what's in that thing. But look at the diseases we have today. We have juvenile *arthritis* skyrocketing; that's an autoimmune disease where your immune system attacks *your own* body, your joints. You've got people getting asthma in their 40s and 50s; that was *unheard* of before. Allergies in the last few years have gone up 47%, alone, and I'm sure it's because of the spraying too. So you are being inoculated to death, and you are breathing in all of the spray that's falling down from the skies, daily, this mush in the air. They have altered your food. They brought in *bioweapons specialists and geneticists* to make your food for you. That makes me feel really good about the food I'm eating. Why would they do that? Why would they take 500-1000 genes from different species of things to put in your carrot? You cannot trust these people at all because they have an agenda. They can't tell the children of the world they are killing them off. You don't tell the children bad news, you humor them. You give them excuses when the children notice things, like why are my friends dying. That's how they treat the general populace of the world. We are under full-scale war and their agenda is out in the open.

Michael: Very much so. It's just it's sad and depraved the way these people are reacting. But you are right. They think they are sitting on high and that they are better than the rest of us and *they have evolved* and we haven't, and that, you know, they have to make the earth a paradise for themselves instead of us. And for those of us who are left will be left to our own devices and dumbed down, mind controlled, and given the circuses to keep us occupied.

Alan: Absolutely. They are at total war. Total war was declared on us, and until we get over the hurdle of the unthinkable, and accept the unthinkable has been done to us, we have lost the battle.

Michael: Damn straight. You are listening to The Intel Strike Report with Alan Watt, **Cutting Through The Matrix**. We'll talk about much, much more on the other side. Stay with us.

Doug: Welcome back everybody. You are listening to The Intel Strike Report right here on the one and only Oracle Broadcasting. We are joined with Mr Alan Watt and it's always great to have Alan on especially considering the times. We are really, really seeing the new world order, these controllers having to respond quite quickly to the internet. That's why we had Senator Jay Rockefeller coming out and saying, THE INTERNET WAS ONE OF THE WORST THINGS THAT COULD HAVE HAPPENED. It was supposed to be under DARPA control and unfortunately the technology was released. People like Michael Vail, myself, and of course Mr Alan Watt have been able to use this technology against them. So they are definitely ramping up their game. They have blown the economy out and they are doing their best to be able to manage the slow deflation and inflation of the economy. Alan, I want to get your take on this because I think that we have seen a lot of positive things over the last few years especially with the internet. I think that right now people are more awake than they have ever been and we have one of the largest opportunities to wake up millions upon millions of people that are potentially very, very susceptible to not only the propaganda of the broad Obama administration but also to the idea of freedom and liberty. I've seen this ramp up, I'm sure you have as well. I just want to get your take on what's going on right now and your viewpoint on the new world order and where they are trying to go here in the next 5-10 years.

Alan: Well, the internet was put out there to do exactly what it's doing today; this is the thing. Remember the Military-Industrial Complex used the internet for many years all during the Cold War. Brzezinski, again, in that same book in the 70s, **Between Two Ages**, he says that SHORTLY A TECHNIQUE OF COMMUNICATION WILL BE GIVEN TO THE PUBLIC; then he outlines its

purposes, etc. You see, its real purpose was to get us hooked on it, to comply and voluntarily give out all our data on a continuous basis to those who control us. In a totalitarian society everyone must be predictable. Every citizen must be completely, 100% predictable. Therefore they have all these studies out on what we do, and what we write and so on, who we communicate with, what do we have in common with those people around us, on the net, etc. The hope that they had was eventually, once we were all hooked on it and thinking we can't do without it, then they'd start to gradually, always gradually, start to reel in those sites that are a nuisance to them. We see it starting off in Australia, where they have kicked off there, with their banned list. If you are on the banned list you can get fined \$11,000 per day if you go into those particular sites, and they won't put out the list that's banned so far. But you know one thing, once they have a list there, regardless of their bringing it in for pedophiles or whatever excuse they give, you know they are going to expand it. That's the real reason; the real reason is never given to the public. Suddenly you're on a banned list and then once they shut you down no one can come into your site. And they hope that they can bring us through this phase, they will bring in the mainstream; they have already done it with the mainstream. They had big world meetings about bringing the mainstream media to take over the internet, and then they'll give us lots of sex and the usual stuff, until we'll just continue giving out our personal information with emails and all that kind of stuff, and at the same time watch the trivia they throw at us. That's what they really hope to do with the internet.

Doug: Do you think they are being successful or that we are able to, we are actually having an effect that they did not foresee?

Alan: I don't think there is anything they don't foresee. They have massive studies on the go all the time, on many different levels of data collection. Just look at the RAND Corporation for instance. The RAND Corporation's job is literally kicking off wars of conquest or for resources and then finding ways to implement it into the public psychology so that we think it's a good and justifiable war, etc. They are the ones who advise governments on the terrorism, etc; all these laws, it's all RAND, RAND, RAND. They went right through the Cold War advising the Western world on how to react, what to look out for, etc. So they don't miss something like giving freedom to the people for a little while and they also know of the techniques to start roping in that freedom while keeping you addicted to it. It's up to the public really to create one hell of a stink. Now most of the public really don't care. They are in la-la land. You know, the amazing thing about the internet was when it first was given to the public, the only thing the media let you know about it was there was lots of porn on it. You just could not pick up a paper for about 2 years without statements like, *MASSIVE PORN ON* blah, blah, blah. And that was advertising to get everyone into it. And I've been surprised at how many people are completely addicted to the porn on the internet; they make sure you keep using it, you see. Now you've got a generation growing up, for half their lives, after about 20, they are used to watching porn, and they really will miss it if it goes away. So people will *stick* on the internet. They will stick into the gossip columns, and it's becoming more and more like regular, I call it trash media, from Britain. If you look at Yahoo sites, it's just like the trash stuff; they have the sex on one side and reality on the other. So it's horror mixed with fantasy and sex and trivia and Hollywood bimbos until nothing is real anymore. That's the technique they are hoping to use, keep people stuck to it, keep people addicted to it, as long as they can keep communicating with emails and so on they'll be quite happy.

Doug: Sure. Sure. But I do think that we are waking a lot of people up and that that's a really good thing.

Alan: Absolutely. Again too, people should definitely, if they are in contact with people, sharing information, and you know these people over a long period of time, because it's very difficult to know who you are talking to on the internet. If you do know people you really, really trust, you should have ulterior ways of communication in the future, in case they ever start pulling it.

Doug: Oh, absolutely, absolutely.

Michael: Yeah, like ham radios and different things like that.

Alan: Ham radios and even the old way was letter writing; they HATE letters; that's why they love emails. They love emails where they collect all the data. In the old days the British post office and the Canadian post offices, in all the Commonwealth countries, and the US with the CIA, had special post offices set up and if you were on the list ALL your mail was diverted there, they'd open it, read it, copy it, put it back in a brand new envelope, and they had all the stamps of the world, they'd stamp it on it, and send it on its way. That took a lot of manpower and it really ticked them off. But with the email we are helping them so, so much it's just astonishing.

Doug: Oh, absolutely. They don't have to steam open any envelopes or pay for postage, so they can just go ahead and use a supercomputer to collect that data and use keyword analysis to find out what's interesting and what's not. Well, Alan, I want to thank you for the time, we only have a few minutes here. Go ahead and plug your web sites, your books, any of the things that you are going to be doing here in the future. You have the floor.

Alan: Yes, they can go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site and they can download, there are over, I think it's maybe close to 700 hours of talks I've given in the past about this big system that controls us, completely controls us, and has the previous generations too. I try to go into the sciences of how it's done, from their own books in fact, using their own material, to show the public it's not a conspiracy. They have published what they wanted to do, how they'd do it, and where they want to go with it. They can also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts of the same talks and they can print them up; they are in the different languages of Europe. Or they can tune into my own show on RBN, 5 nights a week, where I try to keep up with the main news and pick the relevant topics and show them how it ties in with the whole agenda.

Doug: And you do a very good job at it and that's why we love having you on the program, Alan, because right now we just see this ramp up. Real quickly here, what do you see happening in the next year or two with the financial system and of course war?

Alan: Well remember, the Council on Foreign Relations have a sort of a constitution you might say. One of their purposes to set up was to get the *world*, that's the people of the world, to go into a new system of SERVICE TO THE WORLD STATE; that's in their own writings. Remember, money is a *tool* to them. They have all the money in the world, since they can print it up and just basically add it into computers, in dots and dashes and there it is. Money is a key that *we* must *believe in*, so that *we* can be controlled. You see. Eventually they will do away with money. They want to introduce a kind of credit system dished out by government, almost like rations to you, into an account that you will have, an electronic account. Russell and other ones went through this process of what they will bring in. They will use it for social punishment, withdraw your credits if you don't comply or you are socially antagonistic to their system.

Doug: And they are doing that through welfare right now in the United States, getting people really used to this system.

Alan: Absolutely. They always use those who have no voice. They start with fingerprinting for welfare, and then it spreads into your ID cards worldwide. They are bringing in a new system of welfare and testing out for drugs,

mandatory drug testing will go into the unemployed as well, and that will spread all through society. So everything starts with those at the bottom, who have no voice, or the elderly or the very young.

Michael: Alan, I want to thank you for your time and we'll have you on as soon as your schedule lets. I appreciate you coming on the show.

Alan: I appreciate being on with you. I look forward to it.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- [CDs](#)** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

September 18th, 2008
Alan Watt on "The Intel Strike Report"
with Doug Owen and Michael Vail
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Doug: All right everybody, welcome to another live edition of the Intel Strike Report, right here on Oracle Broadcasting Network. Today is September [18th], 2008. I am your host, Doug Owen, and my good friend, my partner in thought-crime, our producer, Mr. Michael Vail is in studio with us as well, as Mr. Alan Watt tonight. We will be Cutting Through the Matrix, running the gambit of news articles, different current events that are going on, right now. We will be talking with him for at least the first hour, and we might be able to talk him into coming on the second hour. And we will be taking your phone calls, as well. Mike and myself do run the alternative news website, blacklistednews.com, so you can go there and check that out for all the latest news and information that we talk about on a daily basis, here on Oracle Broadcasting. Mr. Watt, thank you for coming on the show.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Doug: Yeah, this is the first time that we've actually had you on this network. We had you on WTPRN, and we had you on Truth Net Radio many times, but it's a distinct honor and pleasure to have you come on tonight on Oracle Broadcasting with us.

Alan: Yeah, it's good to be here. The more stations you get on, the better, the more formats, the better it is.

Doug: Sure, exactly.

Alan: Especially in these late days, you know.

Doug: Yeah, time is definitely a factor here. What's going on, Michael?

Michael: Oh, my God, man. You know, it's always a rare treat when we get Alan on to talk about just a plethora of issues and even I get an education, and I have to after the shows, sort of break down some of the things he's said, and go do some more research as, man, it's you know, being a student about this whole thing and not saying that you know it all, but that you know that you don't know anything, and you try to grow. But Alan, before we jump into this, you know, a lot of people, you know, really know a lot about you, but there are some out there who don't know. Let our listeners know a little bit about you and how you got into all of this, and what you've discovered.

Alan: Well, I like to say that I was born with a form of autism, where I understood reality in a world that did not. And so, I was able to question everything from a very early age without being obnoxious, as a child. But I observed and I watched and then I went to check up what I could check up on, because I was brought up in Britain, and Britain really was in a depression from World War II up until about the late 70s, when they gave them credit cards. And I couldn't understand why everybody I knew in the working class towns was so poor when Britain supposedly ruled a good part of the planet, the British Commonwealth, and had done so for centuries. I thought, well, where did all the wealth go? How come only so many families in London, based around London owned all of this country and everything in it, and the masses of people couldn't even get their own homes to live in and own? They rented. And everybody I knew was arguing about basic things, food and rent, and the wages were almost like fixed wages, and fixed prices. And I caught on early that the whole system, the financial system in Britain was rigidly controlled. It was a price-fixing you might call it, and it was not designed for the ordinary person to get ahead.

And I checked into the history books, and I was lucky in one respect, and that was that I was allowed into the adult libraries early on, very young, because I persisted. And I could get into the reference sections, where they did have old books going back into even the 1700s for reference books and check on the histories, as they were written at the time. And I realized what I was being taught in school was a complete fabrication. It had nothing in common with what happened before. And what also struck me, leafing through the old newspapers, that were still preserved in sections of these reference libraries, newspapers and pages from them, from the 1700s, was how open, they were far more open about rebellion in those days, and what they were rebelling about. They had no problem with voicing in mainstream newspapers the fact that most folk were being oppressed by a small elite, a dominant minority. It was very open. However, if you read the school books I was getting to take home with me from school, again, you had this sort of romantic past image of history, where you had good kings and queens and all of this stuff. It was utter nonsense. So, George Orwell was quite correct when he talked about history being rewritten constantly with every passing publication and republication of the same books, they simply take all the bad parts out and put it down the memory hole, and never to be found again.

So, I kept on at this. And then, when I started traveling early in Europe, I was astounded to find laws, the same laws being passed in every country, at the same time. And I thought, well, if these are independent countries how is it that they're passing laws that affect all their citizens and they don't know that the country next to them is passing the same laws at the same time. It told me that there was some kind of interconnection already set up for the whole of Europe. And that's when I went into what I knew was going to be the European Union. I dug into the history books about it, right, during and after World War II, and up till about 1955 they were much more open about trying to get this United Europe through. It didn't sit well with the people of the different countries, and so they simply did it by stealth. They had set up from the United Nations an organization to bring in a United Europe. It was set up in 1948 and every governmental department that signed the treaty at the United Nations for Europe took part in it. It was only in the late 90s, or in the year 2000, that the British declassified their documents to do with the unification process, where they were told that the public must never be told the truth about total unification under a European Parliament, until it's up and running. It was complete. So, it was done by lies and stealth from all of that time, from '48 to 1999 or so.

And then, of course, we find too, it's the same thing for the Americas. The Americas also had set up, in the different countries, a branch of government to deal with the unification of the Americas. So, Europe was to go first, then the Americas, and the Asia-Pacific Rim countries were to be brought together, which is happening right now. We'll all have a central governmental parliament. In fact, during the Free Trade negotiations in the 1980s, they suggested that Montreal would be the capital for the Americas. So, we're not living through any kind of democracy. We're

living through a scripted plan. It doesn't simply end with the unification of anything or even the world. It's not where you can sort of get to the end agenda, saying, well, there's no more war, we've got a global government, we can put our feet up or go fishing. These guys want to go much, much further, because they want a reduced population, drastically reduced down to about 500 million people. They want a program of sterilization to come into effect. They would like it if the youngsters could be conditioned and brainwashed enough that they'd voluntarily come forward and have themselves sterilized to save Mother Earth. That's all part of it too. I read some of that in the Green Party who mentioned this very agenda, how they would give education, mainly to the female species across the planet. What they mean by that is the abortion and the sterilization so that they don't have children.

Everyone is pushing the same agenda worldwide right now, because we're already globalized. We're in a centralized system and we have a parallel government running the show. The parallel government was set up in Britain, first of all, in its Royal Institute of International Affairs. Its American branch is called the Council on Foreign Relations. The Royal Institute of International Affairs are the ones who drafted up the Income Tax Act for Britain, and the Property Tax Act for Britain and the Inheritance Tax Act for Britain. They are a non-governmental organization. They are not voted in by any of the public. And their branch in the United States also brought forth and set up the bills for the income tax and property taxes for the American side. And they also drafted up the agreements, which presidents and prime ministers have been signing every year since 2005, which further integrates us into the union. It was drafted up by the Council on Foreign Relations, who are an unelected body, a private non-governmental organization. So, where is the democracy in that?

Michael: There is none.

Alan: There is none.

Michael: Yeah. Yeah, you're absolutely right. You know, I just wish that I had woken up to all of this, years and years before, you know. I just didn't have that nature in me to question a lot of things, and I sort of followed the vicious circle that my father followed and his father followed and I'm trying to break that vicious circle on my own here. But you're right. You know, everything, you know, I live in the States, and everything that teachers told us was garbage. It was just for us to regurgitate, to say again, and all of the heroes that were created, that were created were not what they seemed to be. Take an Alexander Graham Bell who was a Eugenecist. Take Albert Einstein who came out with the Oppenheimer's writing document called, "One World or None." And all of these people that they hand-pick that they build up for us as leaders are puppets of theirs. And you're absolutely right.

Alan: Yeah, if you read Einstein's books, they're primarily on politics. In fact, he couldn't give any science lecture without notes in front of him. All he ever talked to the public about was politics. And some of the top reporters of their time, I think Snow was one of the big ones, who did the main characters, he did Hitler too, and then Einstein, a whole bunch of those guys, Stalin as well, and he said, all Einstein ever talked about was world government, and what he called, he said, I am a Zionist first, and no one had questioned what he meant by Zionism. Their form of Zionism was a global type governmental system. That's what he meant, because this was after 1948, and Israel was already established, so he wasn't talking about Israel. He was talking about what they talk about in the societies, as they say, global government. That's what they meant, and a planned system. It's the same system that H.G. Wells talked about. A planned society where the betters, those who are more educated, those who are more evolved, they do believe in evolution, have the right to rule over the lessers. It's a form of scientific dictatorship, as Huxley talked about, Aldous Huxley. That's what we have today. And that's taken for granted at the top. We have an elite, a dominant minority as Huxley called them. They own the money. They own the wealth and the property. And they have a scientific elite or dictatorship running the show, running us underneath them through masses of bureaucracy and what's called social services.

And if you go back into the writings of Lenin, he was the first one to tell us about the West. And remember Lenin and the Soviet system was funded from its beginning from the West, Western countries, Western banks. And all through the Soviet Era we funded them, we fed them. They couldn't even grow enough corn or wheat to feed themselves. And Lenin said that the West and the world will set up social institutions which will first start off as services. And those services will eventually be given authority and become authorities over the people. Well, that's what we have now under socialism. The Western world is socialized and we have masses of bureaucracies; many

of them work with NGO groups, like Children's Aids and so on. We don't realize that Children's Aid is still a private organization, but they now have SWAT teams coming in with the Children's Aid workers to take the children out. So, these are the things that Lenin was talking about. It's the same with the Health Services. We thought the Health Services was a service that you either take it or leave it. Now the Health Services are mandating we take vaccinations. They're telling us what we must do by law. And they have governmental weight behind them. So, they've followed a very old agenda that was known by people such as Lenin. And known by guys on the west, their counterparts at the same time. We find Bertrand Russell writing about exactly the same things as Lenin. In fact, they both had the same time dates.

Lenin said that this will take, that by the beginning of the Millennium, this will come into force, this whole New World Order of Authoritarianism. And we find that Bertrand Russell gave the same time frame for this to happen, and Bingo, in 2001, we go into it, with the big, the velvet glove is off the Iron Fist. We see it out in the open now. We're being told what to do. So, we're just living through a big long script. And once you get into the big foundations and their think tanks, they all network together. They're all one big club. They fund all the nongovernmental organizations which get credence at the United Nations. They fund these NGOs that demand that laws get passed to take away everyone else's rights. And really, they're just extensions of the foundations. The foundations themselves are the money launderers for a very old aristocracy, who have never given us democracy. They went around democracy by the setting up of these very foundations. We find that Adam Weishaupt talked about it. And his branch of the Illuminati, that was only one of them, was caught by the Bavarian police and raided. But in his writings, Weishaupt said, we shall set up foundations and through foundations we will guide the world. That's what's actually happened. And, as I say, he was only one little branch that was caught. The rest of them still exist. And they're still existing today.

The Rockefeller foundation funds hundreds and hundreds of nongovernmental organizations. And these are the ones that are now given public voice, they call it.

Michael: Stay right there, Alan. We're coming up against the break. This is the Intel Strike Report with Alan Watt, our special guest, on the Oracle broadcasting network. Stay tuned, back on the other side, and we'll take your calls.

(Commercial Break)

Doug: All right everybody. Wake up. That's important. So many people walk around in this world in a daze. You're listening to the Intel Strike Report right here on Oracle Broadcasting. Tonight, we are Cutting Through the Matrix with Mr. Alan Watt. We're going to go straight to the phone lines. Caller, welcome, you're on the Intel Strike with Alan Watt.

Caller: Thank you. Alan, what can you tell me about the Annunaki and Planet X?

Alan: Well, the Annunaki, see, all this stuff started with Zechariah Sitchin, who brought this, his own translation, a rather unique translation, very modified and very flexible translation, to try and explain to the people that if you were created to be an inferior type slave by very superior extra-terrestrial beings, then technically you don't have a chance in hell of defeating them. Now, before he came out with his books, there was a project. I think it was Project Jason. It was a psy-ops project, where they discussed ways of doing psychological warfare on the populations of the Western World, especially. And one of them was that very thing, if the public could be persuaded that they were created by some superior intellect, some alien species, to be slaves. Then, obviously, the conclusion would be that you could never defeat your master. And that has been pushed mightily, this whole Annunaki, Sitchin type agenda. And people have been sent out afterwards to build on it. In fact, that's the foundation for most of the stuff that comes out of it. But when you really study the Sumerian language and tablets, he's not only taken liberties, he's really fictionalized the whole context of the Sumerian legends. It had nothing to do with extra-terrestrials whatsoever. And I've talked to, in fact, I've put on my website, I've got a section there, where you can go into it, and you'll find professors and so on, who are into the Sumerian languages, who point out all the glitches of Sitchin's particular translations and how he's not only modified them, but he's fictionalized them in fact to suit his theories. Now, it's good stuff for entertainment. But today, people can't tell the difference between entertainment and reality.

Caller: So, it's just another pseudo sort of religion, to make the people feel powerless?

Alan: Absolutely. Obviously if you were to believe that, and now, some young people have phoned me up, and I've had chats with them, and they'll come out with this stuff, so I know where they've got it. I know what they've been reading. And they're already telling me, well there's nothing we can do, because we're just minute creatures compared to these great, intellectual giants, these extra-terrestrials. And it's worked already with some of them.

Caller: Right, right. And I also see them using it to ridicule real information, because I'll see, I'll see someone talking about it on a Patriot radio show, talking about the Federal Reserve, and then all of a sudden, they'll be talking about Annunakis and UFOs and Planet X. And I think that really destroys credibility.

Alan: Well, you see, in counter-intelligence, the whole point of counter-intelligence is to find out what is being discussed amongst the people. That's intelligence; real facts, real data, and how can you go out there and upset it, and ridicule it, so that the baby, the truth, is thrown out with the bath water. And they have sent out people, they have sent them out from mainly Britain, unfortunately, although the ones in Britain are connected through the US, through a particular agent, put it that way. And I was approached by them to join them. That's why I can speak about this. And I was asked to go along with this particular agenda, and I told them no. But I know the whole grouping of them. They're very popular. They all know each other. And they all work and build on Sitchin's foundation.

Caller: And another thing I noticed, I wanted to ask you about Alan, is pyramids and the all-seeing eye and those Masonic symbols. When I see them on a website on a banner or something like that, and I've been following this for years. They almost always turn out to be part of a Masonic wing, whether they call themselves a Patriot or not. Now, is that a legalistic thing, or is that just them poking fun at us?

Alan: Sometimes it is poking fun at us, there's no doubt about it.

Caller: Now, I know you have a pyramid on your site, but in your defence, you are kicking the capstone off.

Michael: Yes, Alan is kicking the crap out of the capstone.

Doug: You know what, I have a few banners that have capstones, and believe you me, I don't get a paycheck and I'm not a Mason, so, I don't think that's always totally correct.

Alan: I mean, it's so interwoven, because, you see, we do have a religion, and millions of workers who work towards the Great Work, as they call it. And every Mason takes an oath to stand up for his brother, across the planet. Any Mason is his brother, across the whole world. They are for a global agenda, and they work through charitable works as they call it, at the lower levels, in your communities. They're also on the boards of education, and they make sure that you get the right kind of education, towards this globalist society. They're on your council boards for your village or your town or your city. They are a force to be reckoned with. They are organized, very organized, and those who are active Masons, those ones who are really active, in the Lodge are dedicated to a cause. So you have a religion running the Western hemisphere that pretends that it's just a little get-together with boys. But these guys take blood oaths and death oaths. Now, what are charitable institutions doing taking blood and death oaths for in the name of charity and helping the community?

Caller: Yeah, I noticed that too. I saw an old document in the New York Times, and it listed some of the ceremonies that they did and their duties. And part of their duties were informing on everything that goes on in their communities, so it seems like they've got an underground intelligence network set up all over the world.

Alan: Yeah, they have. In fact, Jacques Ellul touched on that. He was a great writer. And he said, since the 1950s, he says, at that time it was a form of cardex system. He says but information gathering is done on every single person in the Western World, he said from the smallest village to the largest city, and he said, the public are never allowed to know how this information on them is collected. But what it is, is through Freemasonic societies. The Eastern Star is actually primarily responsible for gathering all personal data and gossip, and dossiers are made up.

And the local police chief, who's always a Mason, is given this kind of information, and they store this. So, they've been using this for fifty, sixty years.

Caller: Great information. One last question, what does Oracle mean? The esoteric and exoteric meaning. I'll take the answer off the air. Thanks a lot.

Alan: Well, Oracle...

Doug: I think we had a hater there, Mike. I think that he didn't like my banner that had a capstone on the front page. Oh, well that's okay. No, no, no. I want to answer the question. Oracle. Oracle is a name that I came up with, with Mr. Lee Rogers after four hours of trying to find a domain name, and I just liked the name. And I thought it might give some credibility because of the software company, although, they are scumbags, so. It's just a ringy name. What does Republic mean? What does Genesis mean? What is any esoteric meaning of it? So, anyway, we're going to take a quick break. We'll take more calls on the other side. Thanks for listening to Oracle Broadcasting.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: You are now listening to the Oracle Broadcasting Network, the home of cutting edge talk radio.

Doug: All right everybody, welcome back to Oracle Broadcasting. And you're listening to the Intel Strike Report, live with Mr. Alan Watt, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. And we want to take your phone calls as well, and we do have another one coming in from Iowa City, let's go ahead and go to the phone lines. Welcome, you're on the Intel Strike Report, live with Alan Watt.

Caller: Hey, Alan. I was wondering, if the Annunaki didn't seed life on this planet, then what do you think did, or what do you think all life originated from?

Alan: It's kind of a moot point really, because, number one, we'll never know. What we do know is that if we go into other cultures that are very old, like India's cultures and histories, they claim that we're millions and millions and millions of years old. And we know the evolutionist theory, which is pushed in the West and has been like a religion, it is a religion in fact; in fact, it's a must-be that we believe we're fairly new on the planet. They're in a clash of the two different belief systems. We've never found any missing link in anything to prove evolution. Every one that they've come up with, like the Piltdown Man that was taught as gospel truth for years, then they found out that the lower jaw was actually a pig's jaw they stuck on a human head. But I think man is far, far older than we're told. We find this too in the writings of the ancient Greeks. Plato talked about his great uncle Solon going to Egypt to find out the history of Greece. And the Egyptians told them, you don't even know your own histories, you Greeks are far, far older than you'll ever imagine. And they talked about great empires and civilizations going back into the dawn of time that had risen and fallen and were lost to history. So, we're far older, that's all we do know. We also do know from the histories, if we take Egypt, that the art of ruling over millions or billions of people was always known. The understanding of human nature was always known. And the art of rulership was always known. So, we can never, ever go into what really created it. Why not just grab the Indian version here in America, like the Crow version, the giant Crow drops an egg, and out of it comes man. I mean, that's as good as any other theory, or Zechariah Sitchin's scientific explanation. You understand too, they always give you an updated version of creation for the age you live in. And we live in a scientific age. We've been bombarded with science fictions from the 1950s onwards, from the movie The Day the Earth Stood Still, well worth seeing by the way, because that was massive predictive programming. And therefore they give you a religion that fits in with rocket ships and space travel and so on. That didn't exist in the previous century.

Michael: Well, you know, I would say also that, you know, while I research everything, different cultures had different things that were important to them, and everyone just about had some sort of culture, you know, about people from the skies and such, and while Sumeria is extremely old compared to other cultures, yeah, it's true. But at the same time, I research everything, and sort of wade my way through, but, again, I mean, a lot things can be used.

Alan: What you'll find, here's what you'll find if you go into Egypt. In Egypt they drew up sky charts, because you

had the stellar cult, the priesthood and what they gave you was Nature, Nature written in a story for the public to swallow, while the elite knew the real meanings. And they gave you a champion, who always had to go on a quest, and he'd fight different creatures on his travel, like Jason on his way for the golden fleece, for instance, Jason and the Argonauts. What you're being told there is the sun's travel through the constellations of the zodiac, where he fights all the half men/half beasts and so on. That's what they give you. And so, they told the public these stories. The public took the exoteric version. As always, it captures the imagination. They never catch on to what it really means. You find the same thing in the Old Testament with Joseph and his many colors. He represents the sun. It's the same story told over and over in different religions. And the Greeks did the same thing as the Egyptians. And even in the Old Testament, you'll find the same things coming on. You'll find it with Jacob and the Twelve Tribes. He leads the tribes, he leads the zodiac, the procession of the zodiac. In fact, in the Old Testament, it's full of zodiacal symbols. The blessings put upon the Twelve Tribes, if you look at them, and it's in my book, the Cutting Through series, you'll find the explanations given for each blessing, because each one is actually a member of the zodiac, it's not people at all. So, this is a standard thing that they give you. And the people are fascinated forever, and they do worship as a religion on the exoteric, but they never understand the inner meaning of the Illumined Ones who know the truth of it. If they knew the truth of it, they'd lose their power. So, the public always are given the exoteric story of things they can identify with, champions and gods who battle real things. And it captures the imagination. But, in reality, it's the sun going through the constellations of the zodiac.

Michael: You know, if it was really, let's just say that the whole Annunaki legend was true, then myself being black, would be a slave, and I would just relegate myself to being a slave, and I wouldn't do anything, I wouldn't be on a radio show, I wouldn't be talking to you.

Alan: Yeah, you'd be smoking dope and being happy.

Michael: Exactly, exactly. Yeah, very true. I do want to ask you though, before we get to the break, what is your definition of Oracle.

Alan: Oracle, the main term for Oracle, it means the spoken, the spoken word, and it comes from the Oracle of Delphi, initially, the Greeks had it, high up in the mountains. And it was a building. You had to do a journey. There's always a journey to the truth, and so, the journey up the mountain was the journey to the truth, and it represents your life, as you go towards the truth, as well. However, above the temple, it did say, Know Thyself, because the answer you are given, you can take it generally two ways, according to your ego. And the answer that you might like might be the wrong answer. You might become famous and be known amongst nations, but the ones who went to be victors, should I attack this country, they could be told, you become famous amongst nations, but it could be because you lose everything and you lose your nation in the process. So, it was up to you to know thyself. But they used to have a tripod above the well inside it, a big tripod and a chair on it, and one of the virgins sat on the chair, and she chewed a narcotic drug, and what she said was generally unintelligible. And down below the well, this is the tricks the priests used to play, they'd interpret, a voice would come from the well, and they'd interpret what she was saying, kind of like interpreting speaking in tongues. And of course, you also had to lower down the well gold and silver to pay as the price of the Oracle, and then you went away happy, hopefully, and you got all the good news. But they had one there. They had ones in Egypt as well. We find they had them even in Hebrew lands as well, you had the Witch of Endor. You always had Oracles who would divine the future, and generally they used females for this, the females of the species. But again, it was associated with blood, and this is the odd part, if anybody's got sort of problems with it, but they used women who were menstruating in the chair, and the blood fell down the well. That was part of the whole procedure.

Michael: Wow, that's pretty sick. On the other side, Alan, I want to get into some of these international standards that we'll all be going through if we don't stop it. And one of them is Codex Alimentarius and how now they just want to get rid of us being healthy. No vitamins, no good food, everything is genetically modified. Stay tuned for the Intel Strike Report with Alan Watt on the Oracle Broadcasting Network. Stay tuned.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: Welcome back to the Intel Strike Report, arming you with intelligent information, analysis and much, much

more, with our special guest, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. One of the guys we really like to get on and go way, way down the rabbit hole. And we appreciate him coming on and giving us some time. But this is an interactive show, and you can participate. Go to oraclebroadcasting.com, go to the left side, and there's a little chat room and click there, and there are tons of people. When Alan comes, people listen and people listen in droves and chat as well. But Alan, I'm so, so tired of all these international standards, as if, you know, Apples and Oranges, you know, we being Apples and Oranges, living in different countries, and liking different things, and now they decide that, oh, we're all going to do things all the same way. And this is Codex Alimentarius. International standards. You know, anyone selling vitamins now will have to be a doctor. And getting to the point where you can't even cure the common cold without their permission.

Alan: Well, they can't cure the common cold anyway, even though they are doctors. That's the beauty of it. What you're seeing though is more than just that. You always have to ask why. And it's not just money, it's not just the big pharmaceutical industries behind it. It's all part of it. Certainly they profit off of everything, and the standardization. But why are they standardizing this in this day and age? In this day and age when we know, and they know, and they've even published it themselves, an age of intensive farming where you get potatoes out of the ground that don't have a fraction of the nutrients they're supposed to have, because they're so over-farmed. And what we're getting really is a process to make us weaker in the future. Now, we have to be realistic about this, because when you read the documents about depopulation and the necessity to bring down the population drastically, quickly, and so on, from the big foundations' own websites, then you have to ask yourself, is this part of this agenda, to bring us down and make us a sickly people. We have more sickness today than we ever had before. We have almost a sterilized white population in the Western World. The United Nations tells us that every year when they come out with their statistics. We are 75% down on our sperm count than the guys who lived in 1950. What has changed since 1950? Well, we had the inoculations came in, the polio vaccines and so on. At least that's what we were told they were. And then you read the writings of Huxley, Bertrand Russell, and others, who talked about using the needle to bring down the populations, and then your mind starts to make that big leap and cross the unimaginable, which is, have they actually been doing this to us. Are they bringing down the populations? Well, they are. That's just it, they are. They don't want a physically fit healthy population for the next forty years or so, while we go through the big changes with genetic research. They've already told us they plan to recreate humans and give them genetic enhancements for select types in the near future, who will take over from us, who are the old man. We are yesterday's man.

Doug: Sure. I mean, just look at some of the comments of people like David Rockefeller, who said, I don't want a nation of thinkers, I want a nation of workers; and that's what they're really trying to create out of this Codex Alimentarius. For those of you guys out there that don't know what we're talking about, Codex Alimentarius, well, here's just a brief history. It began in 1893 when the Austrian-Hungarian Empire decided it needed a specific set of guidelines by which the courts could rule on cases dealing with food. The regulatory set of mandates became known as Codex Alimentarius, and was effectively implemented until the fall of the Emperor in 1918. The United Nations met in 1962 and decided that Codex should be re-implemented worldwide, in order to protect the health of consumers. We'll talk about this and tons more, your calls as well, xxx-yyy-zzzz. You're listening to Oracle Broadcasting.

Michael: No, we're not at the break yet, man.

Doug: I thought I heard some music going. Okay, I'm sorry, no. So, that's exactly what Codex Alimentarius is, and they revamped it in 2002, because they realized that this body had so much power and that if these multinational corporations, these pharmaceuticals as well as people like Monsanto, all of these people in these corporations that make money and cater to these multi-national corporations, could really use this to corner the market. And just looking at it today, it is, it's something that's not talked about a whole lot here in the United States, Alan, and I think that's because people here kind of are in this kind of isolated bubble and they don't realize that this is something that the World Health Organization is pushing forward.

Alan: You know, the World Health Organization has a Department of Depopulation. It's called the Department of Population Control. And they are also the ones who fund abortion clinics across the planet, especially in Third World Countries, as they try to bring the populations down. So, when they come out and tell you it's for your own health,

and this bill is going to help you, you better really, really question what they mean by that, and what their agenda is. The fact is, if you're not getting all the nutrients from your present, modern food, and we're not, then you are going to be sickly, and so you need supplements. And what they're doing is taking away any choice in the natural organic type supplements, and forcing you on the synthetic brands. Now, all synthetic supplements you'll find from the big pharmaceutical agencies. In fact, all their medications are made up from the petroleum business. It's all byproducts they use in your pills. That's what goes into making all your pills and so on. They rearrange molecules and all the rest of it to look like the real thing, to trick the body into believing it's the real thing, but it does not work like the real thing and there are side effects to synthetics. But, that's the only thing you'll be left with, eventually, and even then, you'll have to get a doctor's prescription to get them. So, what they're doing, I think, is purposefully setting up a scenario for a sickly population.

Doug: Oh, sure. I mean, they're spraying barium on us from the skies. I think a lot of that has to do with topographical mapping and imaging of the United States for Northcom and Centcom, because they use the X-class radar system. But, if you look into Barium and what it actually does to the human body, it's just horrible. But, let's just look at some of these things. I mean, they're talking about all food being irradiated when it's coming into the United States, Canada and the like, and we rely on these foreign countries to bring in our food. Unfortunately, we've given those other countries through things like NAFTA, CAFTA, agreements like this, non-binding resolutions with these other countries. You know, they've had this advantage, so now we rely on them. Farmers here locally are just not able to compete in that market, so, all of these leafy green products that they're bringing into the United States, they are already planning to irradiate them. That's microwave them. Take all nutritional content out of them, because they don't want us to get sick, because they love us, Alan.

Alan: Oh, they love us. Yeah. And what they're doing is making sure that there's nothing really worthwhile nutrient-wise left in that food. That's as far as I can see it. They don't want us to be healthy.

Michael: And the bad part about all of this, is the people that are behind this, the World Health Organization, the World Trade Organization, these people have been in the Third World developing countries for decades now, destroying them, utterly destroying these people. You know, groups now funding it like the World Bank, who said that Eugenics was a great thing until the Nazis exposed it too much and ruined it. But, we're coming up on the break here, but on the other side, we'll continue this discussion and really expose what's going on, because I don't think enough people really understand how dire straits Codex Alimentarius is. It is literally going to destroy our lives and kill millions. Stay tuned. You're listening to the Intel Strike Report with our guest, Alan Watt.

HOOR 2

Doug: All right everybody, welcome back. You are listening to the Intel Strike Report. We have Alan Watt. You can check out his website at cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com. I highly suggest you do so. He's got tons of great information on there. Books, why don't we talk a little bit about some of the books that you've written. I want to get back into Codex Alimentarius a little bit as well, but let's just talk about some of the information that you put out, because I think that you're probably one of the most prolific people in the Patriot/Truth/Freedom movement that there is, Alan, and we really do appreciate your time.

Alan: Well, on this particular agenda, especially to do with the occult forces that run it behind the scenes, actually it's kind of more in the open today, however I wrote the Cutting Through series of books, I, II, and III, where I show you a lot of the coding, which is used by the higher Freemasonic societies that we loosely call them. And they do have their codings and so on. And I explain all the jokes which they play on the public. And I also show you how the public are meant to perceive any particular topic, and I try and train the person to start to read it from the other side of the mirror, and you understand that they're flashing messages all the time to each other, while the public are mocked. The public truly are the proles as Orwell called them in Nineteen Eighty-Four. They know nothing. They don't count as he said in the book. That's how they view the public, as ignorant. They keep us in ignorance. We're kept busy with trivia, and shows, circuses and so on, while the elite can easily manage and plan and bring us along into their future, the only difference being they don't plan to have so many of us around in the near future. And that's all over the major websites from all the big foundations. I also wrote, I've also got a book of transcripts from talks I did about ten years ago. And these are also on MP3s as well, so you can get the audio version. But these talks

help to guide you through, because I was questioned by another host about different topics on religions, the creations of religions, how long they lasted, how they were utilized, and how they controlled the people, and then how they were altered to suit a new age. So, I go through all of that to try and show you that we're simply going into a new religion for a new age, and the new age religion is part of it. It's to be based on earth worship, as Mr. Gorbachev said himself. And we will all basically live to serve the world state, the planet. But we'll also reduce our numbers, voluntarily. Youngsters will come forward, as I say, and I can tell by the propaganda they're getting now, starting off very, very young, at kindergarten even, and then through primary school. And they're already being indoctrinated with don't have children, save Gaia, save Mother Earth and so on. So, this whole new religion is going to be used. And the new priesthood are the scientists. The scientists are now treated like gods. Whatever they say, we parrot, and we obey, and the enforcers are the men in black uniforms.

Doug: Well, haven't they always been though, Alan? I mean, it's really always been the high priests that have had the knowledge over the rest of their clans, their tribes that made them the religious guru. They knew things about the stars, when an eclipse would happen, I mean just go down the gambit, astrologers that were able to manipulate populations, showing them that they were a false god.

Alan: Yeah. And today, of course, we have been trained. See, from the 1950s onwards, especially, a massive campaign was built up through popular media to train the public. And this was explained by Lord Bertrand Russell, who was one of the main members of the think tank that designed this system and implemented it. And he said, we shall train the public that they cannot think for themselves. They will need experts to tell them what to do. And he said, the day will come when a mother would not know how to put a diaper on her baby without expert advice. Well, that's already happened.

Michael: That's definitely happening.

Alan: You cannot watch the weather anymore without some expert coming on and telling you how to dress and what to wear for that day. I mean, that's how we're treated, like children, who cannot think for ourselves, and most people, once you're trained in that way, it's like muscles that you've never used, or you've only recently used, and they go into disuse. You stop thinking for yourself. You wait to be told what to do. And you can see this in preparation for hurricanes and so on. Out come the experts to tell you what to do, store up water and all this, stuff that should be common sense, and at one time, not long ago, was common sense. You did not have to tell the people. But you do have to tell the ones today, the younger ones.

Michael: Oh, yeah. I remember watching Walter Cronkite, you know back, you know back in the day, and really, people even back then, when this whole thing was really beginning, you know, people still had a sense of common sense and critical thinking and the synapses were firing, the neurons firing in their brains, but today everyone is looking for someone in a \$5,000 suit, to make their mind up for them. And when this whole, you know, Codex Alimentarius rolls out, you know, these people now who, you know, they have to go on Google to say, oh, wait, my head hurts. What's going on here? Let me go to Google to find out what's going on. You know, and now you have, Google will tell you, you know, oh, oh, you have a headache. Oh, oh, that's what it is. Okay. But it's sad.

Alan: It's sad.

Doug: I mean, just look at this. Here's a perfect example of an article that came out this week about some of these big thinkers saying that they should teach children as young as five about the pleasures of gay sex in the UK. Can you speak to that? I mean, that's what level we're at. I mean, at what point did people just become so brainwashed to think because this guy is a scientist, he's an expert, that this is socially acceptable to have their five-year-old children taught about gay sex.

Alan: See, what you've got is intergenerational indoctrination. And it started off really after World War II, and incrementally, generation by generation, they basically debased society, and they also indoctrinated them that you don't think for yourself, always leave it to the experts. Now you have a generation of parents, young parents, who are totally indoctrinated into that regime. And they fit into the category that Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about. He said where, in the 1970s he said this, he says, shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. He says

they'll expect the media to do their reasoning for them. Well, you have that parental generation now, so they think it's all perfectly all right that experts of all kinds can teach and bring up their children. Now, this falls into the fact that after World War II, the United Nations and all those who worked for the United Nations, like Lord Bertrand Russell, stated that the state would eventually give the morality to the children, and the parents would be out of the picture. The media would back up their education, take over from the school system, but the parents would be out of the loop, because the parents were contaminated with old ideas. That has happened. That's happened. The parents now expect the schools to basically raise their children for them, pretty well.

Michael: Oh, yeah. It's a prison system now. You know, everything that they want to bring to us in the next twenty, thirty years now, they're giving it to the youth, letting them know, slowly, thoroughly indoctrinating them to what's coming ahead. And it is a truly sad fate. But, off air I was talking to you a little bit about Robert Muller, the secretary assistant attorney general, not attorney general, for the UN, about how, you know, he openly admits so many different things. I mean, he openly admits that he wants a union for different, for every continent. He says in his book *Paradise Earth*, the continental approach to a World Union remains an important issue. One could conceive five continental unions, a European Union, an American, an African, an Asian and Australian Union. A World Union could be constructed as a superstructure in a common political system of five continents. And the United Nations would be the planetary management system for what they're planning. And this person of course went to the school of Lucius Trust, Madame Helena Blavatsky, Theosophy, and even she admits that the UN is based on three occult factors but doesn't mention what the factors are. Tell us a little bit about Robert Muller and how he can come out with all this information and yet, when you tell it to someone they look at you like you have three heads.

Alan: Well, it's because they have never even looked at the precursor of the United Nations, it's the Phoenix that transformed into the United Nations, the League of Nations, going back to the end of World War I. In fact, World War I was necessary to bring in the League of Nations. Theosophists and others were talking about this necessity of a World War, to bring the world to its knees, so as they'd allow themselves to be ruled globally, by a global government. And they didn't quite pull it off then, so they had another war, and out of that they transformed themselves, same group, into the United Nations. So, they have set up departments to control all social factors of society, and all agendas in society. The feminist agenda they push across the planet. In fact, they bypass the males in third world countries by only giving grants to the females to start off small businesses, because they want to emasculate the male role, because they'll stand up for themselves, for their tribe, for their nation and so on.

So, the United Nations literally has been giving us our laws for our plumbing codes, our electrical codes, all building codes, etc, across the Western World, for years now. They are a defacto government already. They write laws and they hand them to every country and we pass them into law in our own countries. Muller has been very outspoken in his part of it. He's heavily involved with UNESCO, which was designed to bring in a world culture by indoctrination of children, a standardized education across the planet. Now, education does not mean truth, remember. Another term for education is indoctrination. And it's often interchangeable. You'll find that the top services, like MI6 use the term indoctrination, not education, even with their own members. So, when you have a propagandized indoctrination given to millions of children across the planet, you'll get them ready for a global governance as they call it. Not government, but governance. That's the term they're all using.

And Muller also wants to push into this educational system the depopulation program where people will voluntarily be sterilized. Remember, they are all eugenicists at the top. And they also believe in the Darwinist theory of evolution. What they believe at the top, and at the United Nations too, and Muller is one of them, is that all those who have highly evolved, who made the Great Leap Forward and the last leap forward in evolution are at the top in society. They own things. They own the wealth of the world. They own the businesses, the factories and so on. And they've proven that they are fit to control the world, because they've kept hold of that money and power through generations of special, selective breeding. They don't marry as commoners marry. Commoners marry out of basically hormonal pushing, put it that way. But the elite ones have their wives matched up to them, so wealth marries wealth, intellect marries intellect, cunning marries cunning. And so, they believe they are the most evolved. Everyone at the bottom happens to be the junk genes, and therefore, we can't go any further, according to their own theory of evolution. Therefore they must start to eradicate us. And Muller was a great advocate of Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who wrote the book, *The Next Million Years*. And he advocated in the book that all of the common people should really be sterilized through one way or another, through inoculations,

through chemical warfare on them, or even in their food or tampering with their water, but they must be sterilized and brought down, because they were terrified the common people would outbreed the elite, the dominant class. So, you're talking about a Nazi, a true Nazi. National socialism is what we think of as Nazi, but you see, the Nazi philosophy was really a worldwide philosophy. It wasn't just to be a national idea, and it spread on. In fact, there were even Jews at the top who were also Nazi members. They believed in the philosophies of evolution and theosophy. Theosophy is simply borrowed from Hinduism and they believe that at the end of every great age, all of the inferior types must perish, must be killed off, because if they come into the new age, the next phase that comes up, they will destroy the superior type. That's what they believe in the Brahmanistic culture. So, that's what it's based on. They're true believers in Theosophy and Eugenics.

Doug: So, do you think that maybe the reason that they're in such a rush to build this New World Order, is 2012, the Age of the New Enlightenment?

Alan: Again, yeah, they set their target dates a long time ago, and for 2010 the unification of the Americas is to be complete. And that was announced on Canadian broadcasting television in 2005, when the Council on Foreign Relations came on television here, admitting that they had drafted up the amalgamation bills, and presented them to governments.

Doug: Yeah. It's just amazing stuff. It's just so crazy. And when people look at it, they don't understand, these people really do believe that they have...

(Commercial Break)

Michael: Current issues, news, analysis and much, much more, with our special guest Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I highly suggest that you go to his website, go through all the information there, research it and do the homework. It's worth it. It's worth it. I think that, you know, without people like Alan out there, a lot of us just wouldn't have progressed and gotten to where we are. And we have so, so far to go. But again, you can reach the site at oraclebroadcasting.com, and you can join in the chat room, interactive show, and I mean, we're having a great show right now. But Alan, these people believe that they are the cream of the crop. And that when a population gets higher, and there's too many of us, the useless idiots, or you know, useless eaters or whatever have you, then we have to get culled, like cattle. And you know, looking at what the Nazis did, if we put all the numbers together of all the people that have been sterilized, murdered, essentially sprayed like bugs. You know, it would be far, far horrible than anything perpetrated by Hitler and his crew. But, let's get in a little bit of the New Age here, because these people do believe that they are connected somehow, you know, to interdimensional beings and Robert Muller they say is a big channeler. And they have all these meditation rooms inside the UN. What is it that these people believe?

Alan: Well, you find another one is Maurice Strong who works at the United Nations as well. He's been up there in all different departments, and he was up in the World Bank at one time too. And he also is into this meditation. And they brought in a big black or jade stone, I think it was, I think from India, and put it in the mediation room. They're all into theosophy, there's no doubt whatsoever about it. Theosophy fits into their belief system, because, number one, it gives them credence to themselves. It gives them some sort of moral credence for what they do to the rest of the public. They are the gods in a sense. The rest of the public are inferior types, almost a different species, you might say. And therefore, they have the right to do with us as they wish. They see us as a blight upon the planet. We are consumers now in a post-industrial society. And they claim that we the people are using up all the raw resources, because we're taught to purchase things all the time, that their factories, mind you, churn out. But we're at fault for buying them, I guess. And they plan on killing us off. They want an idealized population of around five hundred million to serve their purpose, to serve them. And they've said in all their charters from the United Nations, the Royal Institute for International Affairs, the Council on Foreign Relations, they all say the same thing, that the man of the future will be born to serve the World State. Serve the World State, and that's the term they use. So, they look at a world of service. There's no room for the old man, the old consumer type that works for himself or his family. That's to be eliminated altogether. And they want those who will serve them in a world of service, who will be given credits, rather than money, issued by the state. And you will not be able to save them up. You will get the same amount at the beginning of every week. There will be no private property. You'll rent accommodation, and if

you buck the system, and don't go along with it, they'll withdraw your credits and you can't buy your food and you can't pay your rent. Bertrand Russell spelled this out in his own book, I think it was *The Impact of Science on Society*.

Doug: Well, sure. And when you look at some of the stuff today, the one thing that I do hope for is that they will not be able to provide those breads and circuses like Aldous Huxley said they would. And when you look around today it seems that the federal government is really, really incompetent. Just during this last emergency here in Texas, with Hurricane Ike, we had 500 Texas Guardsmen going without food. And this is just what appalls me is that people have been bred, I mean, literally bred to think that the federal government here in the United States and other governments around the world are their, you know, father figure. That these experts, these scientists that they bring forth to, you know, working on the behest of these non-governmental organizations, these think tanks, are looking out for their best interest, Alan. I mean, it's just, it's sad to see the gullibility of so many Americans, Canadians, and people around the world.

Alan: It is. It's gullible because to do the study into these organizations, to read their own literature, and to believe what they say, you would have to cross a line of understanding in your reality and you would come to the conclusion that you're living in a horror show. The unthinkable has happened. These guys are not your benefactors. They're not benevolent dictators. They are bringing hell on earth right now. And they're doing it in a deliberate fashion. They're also trying to create crisis in every different sphere of society, to make us think that everything is so unstable that we'll crawl on our knees begging them to help us out of the mess that we find ourselves in. And they will then unfurl their old agenda in the open, because it's been drafted up a long time ago. And we will end up on rations. We will have everything given to us, piece by piece. We will have limitation of travel, because, they said after 9/11, which was a necessity. They couldn't push this in, especially in the Western hemisphere, this whole anti-terrorism bill. That was an essential thing to happen, 9/11, to bring this whole thing forward, because they planned for the 21st century, to go right through a whole agenda of eugenics, the controlled society, the genetic engineering into the new creature which will emerge at the end of it. This is the century for all this to happen. And they couldn't have done it without bringing in terrorism and under the guise of terrorism we have been enslaved. We were told that nothing will ever be the same again, and we were told that this is going to be a hundred years war. It's not a hundred years against the Middle East, it's a war on the entire planet to bring this whole agenda right through from beginning to end. That's what they mean by that.

Michael: Oh, my God. And the one thing that people don't realize is that, I mean throughout, I mean, if you look at some of these very, very, very old documents, this has been plotted and planned out for generations. I mean, this isn't even new. You talk about Charles Galton Darwin, H.G. Wells, etc, going farther back than that. I mean all of this now is going towards plan, and these people don't mind waiting two and three hundred years for their plans to go into action, while you and I are waiting on the silver bullet and that instant gratification. And we'll talk about that on the other side as we're coming up to the break. It is, it is sad that they have the patience to see their will fulfilled and many of us don't, but again, this is the Intel Strike Report. Our special guest, Alan Watt. We'll be back on the other side. Stay tuned.

(Commercial Break)

Doug: All right everybody, welcome back. You're listening to the Intel Strike Report. Tonight is September [18th], 2008, and we are cutting through the matrix with Mr. Alan Watt. And if you'd like to join in the conversation, nothing is out of bounds. I see a lot of people in the chat room talking about religion. So, if you want to call in and talk about different control valves, mechanisms, anything, nothing is out of bounds here. Give us a call. Also, you can get interactive with the show by going to Oraclebroadcasting.com, on the left-hand side, or there's banners in the middle of the page as well that say chat room. Just click on them and you can join the discussion with the host, the listeners, and a huge group of people on there tonight, so definitely check that out. Also, if you're an international caller, outside of the United States, or you are just subject to paying landline toll charges, you can give us a call. And you know, let's just talk about it, just for a minute here. Let's talk about religion. Alan, I mean, what's your perspective on religions, most major religions? What do you see? I mean, I look at most of these organized religions as control valves and what not. I just wanted to get your two cents on that.

Alan: Major religions have been always used for control factors on vast populations. Again, a standardization process, where we all go along in step towards the same rules and regulations and the same moral, whatever the moral times you live in. I mean, morality itself is very plastic. It can be changed and altered. But whenever they want to rule vast populations, they give you common grounds for morality, etc, regardless of what those morals might be. And they've been control factors. We do know that the old, I call them the old religions, the old institutions that really were used down through the feudal system and beyond, mainly the Catholic Church, it certainly was under attack for hundreds of years by this new group, the new societies that sprung up in the 1500s, the Rosicrucians and then the Freemasons and so on. And even Aldous Huxley, on youtube, you can find an interview he gave, where he talks about the only opposition back in the 1950s, to the whole Communist idea, was the Roman Catholic Church. He also realized that the only organization that stood up for the right of parents to pick their own partner and marry and have children was the Catholic Church, and that was against all the philosophies of the up-and-coming new religion, this new religion that's roughly called the New Age, and is also run by Freemasonry. He was well aware of that. Well, that has gone now, and Malachi Martin talked about that in his own books, especially in Windswept House. He said that since the 1950s, especially the 60s onwards, the Catholic Church had been totally infiltrated and taken over at the top levels by Freemasonry. And so, now it's used as a tool to bring world harmony. And it might even be used as a tool to authenticate the New Age religion at the right time, in fact. So, that's happened.

As far as the Protestant Churches go, well, they were so splintered into different factions already, a multitude of factions, and they have their televangelists and so on, who can guide them as vast sheep herds into the new sheep pen. So, they'll be no problem either. Whereas the New Agers are already all for everything, they're so politically correct. They swallow every bit of propaganda. Overpopulation, they accept it without thinking, without any critical analysis or investigation. They accept the greening agenda, the worship of earth, etc, and we're all one. That's all part of it too, this oneness doctrine, which they must believe in, because eventually if you're not part of the one, the rest will turn on you. That's going to happen. They'll become vicious in the future if you're politically incorrect, or you don't put your garbage in the right bin, or whatever. That is all coming down the pike. So, all religion has its nasty side too, and the New Age as well, when it rises to the top and is given credence and more power from the top will be a nasty religion when they turn on heretics.

Doug: All right. Well, let's just move on right here. I guess I want to go ahead and take some of the questions out of the chat room here. Alan, have you ever heard of the Council on National Policy? It's a think tank.

Michael: Council for.

Doug: Oh, excuse me. Council for National Policy?

Alan: I think I have.

Doug: It's a think tank that is kind of a bunch of right-wing zealots that have a major control over the military-industrial complex there.

Michael: They're basically, they're Christian Reconstructionists.

Alan: And they're also related to the New American Century group.

Doug: Yeah. All right, so, if you guys want to call in and talk about it specifically, just call in. Give us a call. I try my best to take questions out of the chat room when I look over to it during the show, but anyhow.

Alan: It is interesting you mentioned that though, the sort of Christian right-winger types that are all for war and for the American expansionism, which falls in, again, with the New American Century policy. Their website is up on the web as well. And that's the group that Wolfowitz and all these guys belong to. When they said that they'd create an empire, the Americans would create an empire. They would rule this century as an empire. And they got all the Christian right-wingers backing them without question. There's even young guys who think they're Christian, joining

the military, actually thinking they're going off to do God's work. It's the old, old agenda used again, the same old trademark.

Michael: The New Crusades. Yeah, it's a New Crusades. I mean, it's almost reminiscent of people who say that they're Christian, and thou shall not kill and all that. But, you know, the whole Manifest Destiny, like it was God's Will to wipe out the Indians, it's God's Will to wipe out the brown people, and I mean, it's so hypocritical. But I want to jump back to this whole New Age deal, like you said where people are just swallowing whole the propaganda. And following in the path of the elites. Okay, so I'm going to buy a crystal, and I'm going to meditate, and somehow I get some energy from this crystal. Who came up with these different ideas and what is the purpose behind pushing it to the people?

Alan: Well, the New Age itself was a way to, it first came out through Freemasonry and some Masonic front men who came out with what they called possibility thinking. A way of taking standard reality and through a special indoctrination warp that reality and get people working towards an agenda, like a religion, again. That's how it works. And they came up with these special books. There were books put out by the millions on how to change your life, how to change this, how to change that, how to change you. And then they started up occult meetings and so on. But the big kicker came when they got the Beatles to go to India, because remember theosophy in the 1800s said it would blend the religions of India, the East, with Christianity, a new type of Christianity, it's a New Age Jesus though, and bring in the New World Order, the new religion with the New World Order. Well, the Beatles went off to India and suddenly everyone was interested in India for the first time. And before you know it, Yoga had taken off, and the Maharishi was doing his thing across the planet and the big mainstream media was pushing all of this and those books replaced all the old Christian books on the bookstores, in the stores, and today you see the effects of it. So, India, the religions of India fit perfectly well with a New World Order. If you look at the history of India...

Michael: Absolutely. Well, stay right there, Alan. We're coming against the break. On the other side, I want you to continue your thought, and but again, this is the Intel Strike Report on Oracle broadcasting network. We'll talk about this and more on the other side.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: Welcome back to the Intel Strike Report, arming you with intelligent information, on the Oracle Broadcasting Network, with our special guest, Alan Watt, Alan Watt of Cuttingthroughthematrix.com, a great show on RBN, and we like to have him on every few months, just to, I don't know, maybe catch up, maybe go through information that really isn't discussed by a lot of different people, and look at everything. Look at everything on the table, wade through all the BS and come to the realization of what we are today. But, Alan, I really want to talk about the future and what does it hold for us. You know, I hear people like Charles Galton Darwin talking about, you know, if a dictator wants to be effective, he has to change our DNA. He has to change the way that we breed. And that brings up many different things with the genetic modification, eugenics, and it also brings me to an interesting book called the Eugenic Marriage, where they want to scientifically decide who you mate with; and where are we going here in the future?

Alan: Well, they've already got pretty well, as I said, their inferior types and superior types, and they plan to eliminate through coercion and other means the inferior types, at least get them to stop breeding. And there's no doubt about it, we will have courts, probably world courts set up to do with this very program. But it's far easier if you can actually indoctrinate very young people, very young, from scratch, from kindergarten onwards into this new greening, the greening program to save Gaia, Mother Earth, and to even sacrifice yourself, if necessary, for Mother Earth. You can do all of this with a religion, especially when it's backed up by massive indoctrination and through a scientific indoctrination it's perfected. This will come about in fact.

Michael: Yeah, absolutely. You know, it brings me back to the idea of changing who we are. And you know, how the way things used to be where you were a serf, peon, caste system, untouchable and all these different sets. And now people, people now are deciding what they are. You know, oh, we're middle class, oh, we're lower class. Oh, I wear a \$5,000 suit. But what do you see really for the future and what these people have in store for us, you know, on how we'll live? How we'll eat. And generally how these people, I hope not, but will direct our lives.

Alan: They've told us what they're going to do. They're going to give us periods of massive crisis, for a period of at least 30 years, according to the Department of Defence from the top think tank, and that's also for NATO countries, all NATO countries. And, I've got the 90-page report that they gave out on the scenarios that they see likely in the next thirty years. And they're looking upon global unrest across the Western World, primarily the Western World, and food rationing. Militarization, or military being used upon the public in riots, which will start around 2010, 2012. And they even published all the ways they're going to deal with these riots. I noticed today by the way that they've just brought back battalions from Iraq, American battalions and they're getting trained now in deployment for civilian unrest in America, in the United States. They're getting trained in all non-lethal weaponry. They've been given what they call modular packages of all kinds of non-lethal weaponry to play with. And they're being taught to set up roadblocks and how to even spike, put the spike treads up on the roadways to burst all the tires. This was in the papers, the mainstream papers. They're getting ready for what they told us they're going to do. Thirty years of unrest is coming our way. And at the end of it, of course, and through it, we'll be so war weary and beaten up and feeling helpless and unworthy they can rush this whole agenda ahead, and then offer a solution. The solution, of course, will be, we can't go on like this; you can't just breed the way that you have in the past; we have to have a new type of World Order. And then they unfurl the old plan and blow the dust off it, and present it to the public, who will then breathe a sigh of relief, hoping that it's going to put food on the table and bring some kind of order back into their lives. This is all planned this way.

Michael: Yeah. And I do think that, you know, we have to get through to a lot of these indifferent apathetic people who now just think that, well, they're leaders and they can decide our fates. And I'm fine as long as I have my trinkets and baubles, breads and circuses, but Alan, I want to thank you for coming on the program. And you're always a great guest. And we'd love to get you on in the future. Go ahead and let our listeners know where they can find out more about you and more about the books that you write, and all of that.

Alan: Yeah, just go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Look up the books, the discs, and there are so many free programs and audios on there where I try to fill in so much of this for the people, to give them the shortcuts to reality, because we don't have much time left. We don't have generations to train intergenerationally and pass the information on anymore. We've got to be awake now, because these guys are bringing the hammer down now.

Michael: Absolutely. We do need to do like quick deprogramming. I thank you for coming on the program. And all of this is a work in progress. You know, waking people up, deprogramming them, getting them online and making them understand what the end game is, and I thank you for your time.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

Doug: All right, Alan. There goes Alan Watt. Always a fun guest. Always very informative. I love having Mr. Watt on the show. He brings a unique perspective and just a wealth of information. I mean, the guy, he just has a rolodex of history and information to share with the listeners. And I know that they appreciate it as well.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | |
|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

ALAN WATT
ON
"THE SECRET TRUTH"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER & CHARLOTTE BROWN
August 4, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The Secret Truth." I'm George Butler.

Charlotte: And I'm Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Charlotte, how are you doing tonight, okay?

Charlotte: I'm good, George. How are you?

George: You're sounding great babe. We've got quite an honored guest tonight. His name is Alan Watt and I've listened to some of his programs that have been recorded, and I've pulled them on demand and all that from other talk shows. He is very, very astute in the area of the truth. I mean he has set out a goal and I guess it's a personal goal, but we'll talk to him in a second. Welcome to the show, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: You're saying the truth. Tell us about how difficult it is to attain this. What was your journey in trying to move towards that thing called the truth?

Alan: It was trying to make sense of a system which was very old and which we're born into, where really people should have most of what they'd want, in a material world that is. Then you find only small groups of very elite people after thousands of years of empire building own most of the wealth of the world. Everyone else is still basically an employee of this world corporation and funding them through their taxation. It was a form of slavery, of course, and I realized that very, very early on. Growing up in Britain I wondered why with this British Empire, only these few people in London seemed to own anything at all. Most of the public in Britain at the time rented their homes from the local governments. Their tax money paid for building these homes, then they rented them. The system was so rigged you had pretty well wages and price fixation, so you could never get ahead. I realized this is all intentional, and the more I went into economics and the system, especially in Britain and Europe, you found that sure enough everything was contrived to keep everybody in a state of almost poverty at one point.

George: You started describing this as the Matrix. How did you first describe this when you were beginning to awaken? Is there a method there that you used to awaken, or was it through study and accumulation of knowledge, or just the observing of everyone around you?

Alan: It was all of that, observing people around me. When you're young, it's very good to walk in and out of people's homes to visit your friends because you're ignored; you're small. You'd find the people arguing about the same basic problems in every family, and at that time, it was generally around money – not money for luxury items, but money just to get through the week, from week to week. I wondered why on earth it was like this and why that everyone was so broke, supposedly, and the government was always complaining it had no money. They could have a war anytime they

wanted to, then suddenly they'd have these millions of pounds to back wars. It made no sense whatsoever; and then I'd realized that the wars were just part of a long-term plan. When you read through history you find that they projected wars way ahead in the future, including even the taking over of the Middle East. They were discussing it back in the beginning of the 1900's (this long-range plan), and not just for the Middle East but for the whole planet basically to be under a global system.

I went into the history of books at a very early age, especially into the adult libraries and the old reference books. Luckily in some of the bigger towns in Britain you had very old reference books written at the time of the 1700s, the 1800s and the 1900s; and so you could get access to history as it was happening, as opposed to the diluted and censored stuff I was being taught at school. I had a real wide awakening when I realized that they were constantly rewriting history, just like George Orwell said in "**1984**."

Charlotte: Alan, at what point did you look around and beyond Europe and beyond Britain, like for example the United States or wherever, and determined that it was a worldwide problem rather than just a regional problem?

Alan: I read a book at the turn of the 1900's, on poetry of all things, and it was to do with a poem called "**The White Man's Burden**," and that was actually read in the U.S. Senate by a very famous Englishman. It was about passing the torch on to you. In other words, they were passing this torch of power onto the United States. In the book it broke down the meanings of this particular poem. It was about the U.S. taking over as the military police of this world empire, not forever but for a time until the end of the millennium into the new millennium when it would eventually fade away and China was to come up and take over from the United States. That was written in the early 1900's.

George: This is a plan, an old plan. Is that correct? Would that be a way to characterize it?

Alan: It's as old as even your Constitution. The Founding Fathers even wrote about it. I know that you had a couple of them that wrote about the creation of a World Federation run by 12 wise men. Some of the Founding Fathers wrote about that in their memoirs. They hoped it would be the nucleus of a world system run, of course, on a form of republican democracy, but that was written about in the 1700's by people who participated in founding the United States.

Charlotte: A great deal of them had roots and Masonic secret societies and such.

Alan: Yes. Franklin wrote openly about a World Federation run by 12 wise men. They were quite open at that time. They were very hopeful; and to the average person of that day, who all they knew was one war after another, especially in Europe, the ordinary people would think that would be not such a bad idea. What they didn't look at is they were taking the same kind of hierarchical oligarchy, the psychopaths that ran the world already. They'd also be ruling the whole world, so this utopia that they dreamed about could never come into being for the ordinary people. It would be a utopia for the elite and made by the elite and run by the elite.

George: Would you characterize the New World Order as a fascist movement, would that be a correct word to you?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. The fascist symbol goes back into ancient times, pre-Roman times. The Romans took it over, and even the first popes were accompanied by the fasciae, which is the axe with the bundle of rods around it, meaning if the nobility and those with power stick together, it's very hard to break a whole bundle of twigs; but one at a time are easily broken. They always use that symbol of power where they are all one at the top. They stand up for each other. They decided even in the last century that in The Club of Rome, for instance, that was founded as a big think tank to bring in this world empire and to take the rights away from everyone under various guises. The Club of Rome said that this would be a form of fascist system, but for the general public they would use a vast bureaucracy running the public on a communistic or collective basis, which is much more simpler for their methods to work out, basically.

George: We're going to be leaving here on a break but we'll be right back. This is getting interesting and the descriptions are just fabulous. We'll come back in just about three minutes. Hang in there. Thanks very much. Okay, welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler and with my co-host

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Tonight we have a distinguished seeker of the truth, and that's the best way that I can describe Alan Watt. Welcome back to this segment, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, why don't we go ahead and give Alan's website out.

George: Yes, do that Charlotte.

Charlotte: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com

George: If you go in there it's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you go into that site, he has a wealth of information. He has articles. He has a lot of his programs on radio talk show digital files there that you can listen to live, and download and so forth. Then he has just a tremendous view here in my opinion, one of the most insightful views that I've ever seen. Alan, on this Club of Rome, was it "*Limits to Growth*", was that one of their initial publications?

Alan: Yes. What you've got at the top of this pyramid structure are the elite at the capstone and then they have big think tanks which specialize in a particular area underneath them. The Club of Rome is one think tank which really comes up with ideas of how to bring in this future that's planned, how to get the public to acquiesce and go along with it. The Club of Rome put out a book by the founders of this club and it was called "*The First Global Revolution*", and in there, these two founders of The Club of Rome – who are part of the United Nations (again, they are all affiliated with the United Nations) – admit that they were looking for a way to bring the whole world together against a common enemy. They said that they tried to think about everything, alien invaders, all that kind of stuff to unite the planet. Then they realized that what might work is if they could alter the weather and create weather type problems and blame the public for causing those problems; and by that way convince the public to give up all their rights and their way of living and hand themselves over on a plate to be run by an expert society. They actually admitted this in their own writing.

Charlotte: That's sort of frightening because it's very obvious that we're experiencing weather modification due to the weird and bizarre looking clouds we see in the sky.

Alan: Yes. In fact, a couple of nights ago I sat outside and watched for about four hours these strange types of lightning, which is like nothing we used to have in the past, but what you're seeing really is scalar weaponry. It's called scalar weaponry and this was written about by guys like Zbigniew Brzezinski who's up there as advisors to presidents. Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book "*Between Two Ages*" talked about the Technetronic Era where the public would be controlled by electronic means, but he was also talking about the scalar type weaponry which would pulse through the atmosphere; and that's what they're using for weather warfare purposes.

George: Would HAARP have something to do with that? Is that part of the HAARP project?

Alan: Yes, that's part of it. The HAARP is only one installation. They have another huge one in Greenland and Australia run by the U.S., but worldwide they have over 54 I think.

George: So they're controlling through the electromagnetic – into the ionosphere? They're pulsating energy into there?

Alan: That's right. They can align these things up with satellites under the Star Wars program. That's what it was all about—and intensify this type of pulsation and direct it anywhere on the planet. Even a whole continent can be covered by it.

George: Wasn't it originally Tesla technology that they actually took and furthered to a greater degree?

Alan: Yes. Tesla definitely gets the awards for that. Whether he really discovered it, I think it's much older to be honest with you, because even Benjamin Franklin and others were playing with a mild form of it in the 1700's.

George: I have sort of something I call B.E. and A.E. : Before Electricity and After Electricity.

Alan: Electricity is a trick of the elect.

George: It is, isn't it?

Alan: These guys plan to use electricity to its maximum and convince the public of the world we are causing, all this weather problem. Yet if you go into the treaties of the United Nations in 1978 (I think it was) they signed a global treaty not to use this weather warfare on each others' countries, which left them wide open to use it on their own citizenry. In that treaty it said they had the ability (they weren't testing it, they had the ability) to create earthquakes if necessary anywhere on the planet—tectonic shifts in the crust. They could create tsunamis. They could create and guide hurricanes, tornadoes, et cetera; pretty well everything we've been experiencing over the last few years. However, if you use shortwave radio you can pick it up on over a dozen frequencies on the shortwave radio. It's 24 hours a day now.

George: There's interference on those frequencies. Is that what you're saying?

Alan: It's not interference. It's actually certain places where you pickup the shortwave. It's the loudest sound on the shortwave. You hear the woodpecker, which is one of their symptoms, and another one is like a high-energy pulsation which goes 24 hours per day; but the scary thing about this is it can also affect the human brain. That's the scary part. They admit in their own treaty that by putting a secondary signal along with the main signals as a carrier they can affect emotion very easily. It can make you fatigued very easily. They can make you confused, anxious or aggressive depending upon the particular frequency they use. This is a technetronic warfare that was to be used silently on the general public that Mr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was talking about in his book.

George: When you characterize some of the techniques as changing, feeling states; are you familiar with that term "feeling states?"

Alan: Yes.

George: Where the radio project out of that funded by Rockefeller and others in the '30's, I believe that the technology and ideas that they could create a radio listener to have these feelings that were very – and it created small and short sounds. I think that was one other thing.

Alan: Yes. They can do all of that, and this kind of stuff is actually taught at universities. They're quite open about it. It's old technology.

George: So within the communications schools in the United States it is common knowledge these are some of the techniques that are good to be used to, what, further advertising? I guess Madison Avenue was one of the first brainwashing systems, weren't they?

Alan: Actually, Madison Avenue was brought in as an arm of higher government to market ideas and propaganda to the people. Big, big players like Lord Bertrand Russell, who was a globalist and who worked for them, and who wrote lots of books openly about the agenda said in his book called "*The Impact of Science on Society*," which everyone should read. He said that shortly we will use techniques on the public which they will be completely unaware of, and he said we must bring in Madison Avenue and the experts in persuasion; we must bring them onboard because they can market ideas and propaganda right into the people's brain.

Charlotte: They get a susceptible brainwave pattern going and people absorb information. They're much more suggestible.

George: I think Nick Begich has some feedback mechanisms that can try to counter some of this. Have you gotten into some of that, Alan?

Alan: I looked at those but the problem is you're dealing with so many different fine frequencies here. You need the exact one coming in—in order to counter it.

George: It's very difficult to counter some of this, is it not? It's so wide. It's so powerful. We're going to be back in just a few minutes, but hang in there with us and we'll get back in a few minutes. Thank you. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler and I'm with co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We have tonight Alan Watt who is a seeker of truth and he's really into studying high tech systems of secret societies and mystery schools. Let me ask you a question about this network. Is it a network of international people on an international basis that are coordinating and working together that are putting together this matrix?

Alan: Yes. You have an international club. We would use the modern term. We would say they were social Darwinists and they truly believe that they have reached the pinnacle of every country's elite status by gaining the majority of the wealth of each country, or the country they reside over, and also keeping it in their family lineages for generations without losing it. Therefore, by their own laws and standards they believe they are almost gods. They are the highest evolved species on the planet according to themselves; therefore they have the right to rule the "lessers."

Charlotte: Right. That's pretty sad and disgusting frankly.

Alan: Yes, but they're very open about it. So much material was put out on this in the beginning of the 1900's through the eugenicists' societies. These characters started up the whole theory of eugenics and superiority and the superman type. Adolph Hitler only copied them; they really started long before him in fact. The Rockefeller family was funding eugenics experiments in the United States right through the whole 1900's.

George: They're responsible for the medical complex; and oil, medical and also the chemical industry has been a big part of this problem, has it not?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, this is not new. When you go back to ancient times you'll find that even in Egypt that each pharaoh at a young age was instructed in the art of ruling the people's minds and how the people thought. Their "psychology" you might say and what the people were taught to believe, as opposed to what the elite were taught as facts. They had archives of history even 5,000 years ago in Egypt which were taught to pharaohs. You'll find wherever the elite went in ancient times you found the same M.O. [modus operandi] because they would build big cities. They're great builders. They love building projects and taxation to build them. You have the largest amount of wealth co-existing with the greatest poverty all around them in the biggest cities that were created. They have ongoing wars for takeover bids really you might say, because wars are just takeovers like businesses. They build empires and then they all move out to the next empire that they've built up. When they move out with all their money and wealth, the old empire collapses behind them and goes back down to third-world status.

In the cities they always ran the legal system through priesthoods. Now it's just lawyers; and they also ran the illegal system. They ran what we call pharmaceuticals in ancient times as well on the legal side; and they also brought in drugs to conquer countries they wanted to take over on the illegal side. So "above" and "below" is what they say.

George: These drugs like Soma, was that one of the more ancient drugs in India that was used for purposes such as this?

Alan: Soma is interesting, yes. It supposedly was used. We do know that the Brahmans encouraged the use of hashish on their peasants to do long hard grueling work; and even the Janus cult still survives today and has big celebrations when they bring in the harvest of hashish. They've always used drugs and Soma certainly was mentioned in ancient times and even in the Masonic tradition—Soma is just Amos backwards. A lot of the rules of the game you'll find are hidden in each peoples' holy books because the same rules are hidden in for the esoteric to understand.

George: The esoteric has multiple, what, meanings for many of their symbols and their words and so forth?

Alan: Yes they do. As they go up the degrees and do what they're told, there's a newer meaning, a higher meaning. It's interesting to go through holy books because if you go through them, you'll find that slavery was acceptable. That was one interesting fact about it because the elite have always had no problem in believing they are superior; therefore everyone is inferior and to be used as a slave. If we go into things like the feudal system, which again was an elite coming into Europe called the Normans; they brought in this feudal system where we get the word "fee" from. You have to pay a fee to them just to live on your land. You serve them. In fact, you would own no property.

George: Was that the "Doomsday Book" that they first set up and inventoried all of the property?

Alan: Yes. That was an inventory book and it wasn't the first one. There was one already in existence under the Saxon regime, but they certainly updated it; and any chicken you had, or cow or pig, even your children, were all noted down as property.

George: It sounds like putting a chip in every chicken or something.

Alan: That's right, yes – a chip in every pot.

George: A chip in every pot. Well we have to have a sense of humor a little bit, right?

Alan: We do, and some of it is kind of humorous when you get above it and look down on it. You see how easily we're trained in this matrix because we have swallowed the world as it has been presented to us from birth; and that's the big trick. All mammals look towards the adult to warn them of a danger. If the adult doesn't know there is a danger, the mammal is born and will raise-up thinking that everything that exists in this lifetime is natural; and that's how simple this trick is. You train one generation into the illusion and they therefore train their children for you.

George: That's a delusional mode then. Can it be described by percentage? I mean we know something about the world and reality, but there's a certain percent there of our knowledge that is missing within us. Our paradigm is sort of incomplete.

Alan: It's incomplete. Since they gave us standard nationalized and international education, which all comes from UNESCO at the United Nations, it's much easier for them to train us because everyone you meet will have the same opinions, same views as you do because you've all had the same indoctrinations.

George: Julian Huxley was a big mover and founder in UNESCO, is that right?

Alan: Aldous Huxley was the guy who promoted the Brave New World scenario of a dominant elite running the world, and his brother Julian ran UNESCO.

George: That's right, and I think he described it as the New World Order would use scientific humanism as the mechanism or as a tool.

Alan: That's right. Remember these two guys descended from Sir Thomas Huxley who was a big professor and champion of Darwinism. He was the best friend of Darwin. They discussed the fact that they must destroy all the existing religions which had served their purpose in times gone by for the elite to maintain control. However, now it became a problem because you had 'rights' under religion to your god and you might disobey your ruler and obey your god instead. Therefore they decided to bring in humanism and they talked about many ways to get us to actually dehumanize ourselves; and the prime thing was to destroy the sacredness of life itself. Make us believe we're just another animal; and once we believe that, we'll truly believe that we should be depopulated if we're overcrowded. It was all to convince us that we were the problem.

George: We have a very what today? We're all carnal and material-possessed, are we not, by these ideas?

Alan: Yes, because once again we have lived and been brought up in a mass-marketing media. Children are raised on television and they've never had such equipment to propagate these ideas right into your home—before just depending

on newspapers, and before that it was the town crier and gossip—but now everyday you get your dose of what's going to make you happy, so material goods have replaced people themselves. People don't look for happiness in people. They want to use people and that's the sad thing.

George: They just want to get something and get ahead and buy more and more.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: How do we undo these esoteric happenings? Because once they're revealed -- a lot of people think that when they wake up they feel like they need to talk to a lot of people and warn everybody, but then over time you realize that this has been going on for hundreds of years, centuries.

George: Alan, I see this as an emotional problem barrier to that exists. There's an emotional thing. Could we touch on that when we come back?

Charlotte: Yes, and how to counter the esoteric.

George: Yes, but that emotional problem is human nature and that's a tough thing to get over. We'll be back in just a few minutes and pickup on that emotional. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Tonight we have Alan Watt. We left this last segment about emotions. How does that factor into this truth seeking and coming out? I think he used the word deprogramming. What does that mean?

Alan: When you deprogram people you've got to understand that they truly believe that the world they live in is just evolving day-by-day, and the politicians just make decisions daily on a crisis type basis, and that's marketed to them by the media which they've been raised with. That's why the anchor people in mainstream media are kept on at the jobs until they are about 70 or 80. You grow up with them. It's like dad staring at you every night at 6:00 o'clock right in the eyes, and would he lie to you? Again, Brzezinski said that shortly the public will be unable to come to their own conclusions on anything. They'll expect the media to do all their reasoning for them, and all their thinking for them; all they could do is repeat what they've been downloaded with from the previous night's news. Now that's what we're living with today with the average person, so when you come out of left field with data which they've never heard before, you sound as though you're crazy to them. They're in a different paradigm.

George: It sounds like conspiracy or something speaking, right?

Alan: Yes.

George: I sit down with people and they call me that sometimes when I bring up 9/11 or whatever, and they'll say, "You're just a conspiracy nut or something."

Alan: That's right; and if you showed them the proof like H.G. Wells who was a propagandist for this elite. That's all been declassified now.

George: The Open Conspiracy?

Alan: Yes. He wrote the book "*The Open Conspiracy*." It's all out in the open for those that want to find it.

George: But the problem gets back to the emotions. People can't get their mind around the truth because they're comfortable. They're in a comfort zone. Is this what stops them from proceeding to the truth?

Alan: Yes. You've got to understand that the average person today is vastly different from the people who were young

80 years ago or 100 years ago, where personal independence was the ultimate you could achieve. You didn't have to acquire all the goods necessary, yet you acquired all you needed to live independently. That was a goal for so many millions of people because that had never been done before. It was never allowed to be done before.

George: So the collectivists have replaced the individualists, is that it?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, the big Bilderbergers, The Club of Rome and all the big guys at the top capstones have all said the same thing, that this war is a war to destroy individuality—because it's the individual that gives them the problems. They know they can control the minds of the vast bulk of the population. Aldous Huxley at his lecture at Berkeley said that 60 percent of the population were instantly hypnotics. You could hypnotize them so easily. Twenty percent more, he said, can be brought under with a little bit more work; which left 20 percent which couldn't be hypnotized by normal means. The bulk of the population you see go under the influence of the big boys' propaganda very quickly, and it's very difficult to break through those kind of people.

You've got to realize, too, that the collectivist idea or socialism as it's called, which has been heavily promoted is to be a world run by experts, and Huxley and others said that the public would be unable to think for themselves unless an expert told them how to do something. That's happened today. We've been trained from birth with all the guys in the white coats coming on the television telling us what to think, what to believe with all their theories; and they are now the new high priesthood. Socialism is a form of keeping people in perpetual childhood. That's just what it is.

George: So feeling states are important in that emotional aspect. They don't mature into individuals and attain unique individuality, is that what happens?

Alan: Absolutely. If you notice today how easy it is for governments to take all the rights away from people by declarations that are put out openly to the public that even the ancient Nero never had. Every tyrant in history could have only dreamed of this kind of power, because they would expect uprisings. Look how passive everyone is today. It's because they've never known personal independence and a love for holding on to personal independence.

George: I look at it on a synergistic basis. I call it social synergy, where you have a confluencing of these negative confining enslaving ideas that together are overpowering to the individual.

Alan: That's right, and once again it's overpowering because they have been trained that they don't know anything, that they're just children as opposed to these experts above them. These invisible people that somehow run their lives on a big affair up in the clouds somewhere, that the high bureaucrats they leave it all to them so that they can play all the time; and that's what we're told to do. We're told to just play and enjoy ourselves while big things are happening in the world.

Charlotte: One case in point would be 9/11. The experts that they presented were not in fact technical experts. They were CEOs. They were the directors of various agencies of the United States government, so it was like the agency's director responded to the 9/11 Commission. They weren't actually technical experts but they were perceived to be the highest authority, and so whatever they said went unchallenged.

Alan: Yes. They're treated as though they were infallible. The public have been trained to swallow this kind of stuff and believe them without using any critical thinking abilities of their own.

George: You have what they call an authoritarian personality type and that seems to be where we have this military – they gravitate to the military and police types of work and so forth; and those are the people that if an authority says it is true--

Alan: In fact it's the psychopathic personality that it's born in every strata of society, right down to the bottom. The difference being at the top they're inbred so you can pretty well guarantee the children are psychopathic because both parents are. They come from long lineages of rulership and having all authority and cruelty, and the ability to be cruel when they say is necessary. However, they do recruit the lesser ones down through society and psychopaths.

George: Is there an arrogance there? I mean just a naturally inherited dynamic of arrogance over other people?

Alan: Yes there is. They're not only psychopathic, they're sadomasochistic. It's a blend of sadism. Sadism they will use on weaker people, and are masochistic towards those above them with even more power. They worship them in fact. They worship those with more power than themselves, but they hate the weaklings beneath them.

George: So what we have is this monied system set up this pecking order of hierarchy that you're describing?

Alan: Yes. In my third book, I wrote about the history of this money system and the power elite that drove it; and how they would takeover countries and force the people to accept money for the first time, then they'd tax it back from them, and ultimately they put the country into bankruptcy. Send in their own agents and they would become the new kings and rulers of those countries. I'm talking about 2,500 years ago.

Charlotte: So it was perceived authority?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: It was actually an illusion.

Alan: It was all illusion and it was—I call it "CONOLOGY." Money was the first trick to substitute something real like a bag of oats for a bag of wheat.

Charlotte: But their end means was to end up being their authority?

Alan: That's right.

George: A seed put into the ground would grow a crop, but a coin put in the ground would not grow anything.

Alan: Yes, but the man who runs the coinage runs the world.

George: Exactly. It's contrived. It's what I call money sorcery. That's what it is.

Alan: You bury the rest. That's what **interest** is. Inter is to bury. You bury the rest, and they buried us under a mountain of debt.

George: It's compounding on itself. We've had over 2,000 years of this compounding of interest on top of interest.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Mr. Watt, I can say the time that I spent observing the different things on your website, I really like the way you identified the use of the language and how important that is for the control mechanisms and how it all ties things together. You see how one thing evolved out of another thing, evolved out of another thing. It's very fascinating and it always occurred to me that one way to counter the "illusion" is to come up with a new language.

Alan: We would need it, yes. We would need it absolutely. The English language was created in the 1500's as we know it, and it was encoded from the beginning with Rosicrucian symbology and terminology and coding all the way through it.

George: We have a little slogan on our site about forgiveness. One of my ideas of it is that through forgiveness we awaken, transforming information and knowledge into wisdom, then we can stop projecting all of that taught stuff that conditioned state that we find ourselves lost in. That's sort of a way out for me. It has been in the past for me.

Alan: We need wise elders again. They've got rid of the wise elders.

George: To get in touch with our hearts and forgiveness, that's just the way. We're going to take a break at the top of the hour and we'll be back after the top of the hour. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Alan Watt is our guest tonight and we're having a wonderful discussion about the world systems, about brainwashing, about mystery schools and secret societies. Alan, welcome back to the second half of the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Let me ask you this. In Alan Watt's world, what would you change today? For the future? How would you reorder it from now into the future? What kind of changes would you advocate here?

Alan: The changes would have to be towards a completely different direction, one that isn't planned for us or one that isn't simply coming to heads opposing their plan. We have to get a different way that hasn't been planned or thought of at all, and when you see that everything runs around this thing called money and money is the key to everything. Money buys the power. It buys us. It buys the scientists that make things to kill us. We have to get rid of this whole thing called money, because the aside of the world of pure materialism and greed and conquest, or else it's humanity. Which one is it going to be? If it's going to be humanity, it has to be a completely different way of life too. The only time we had any kind of peace at all within counties was when we were basically pastoral. The Founding Fathers of the United States said the same thing: that this would only work for an agricultural society. If they went into industrialism, greed and debt and so on, and poverty and success (which is getting to the top by any means possible) it would destroy it, so they knew it was a temporary thing if an industry came in.

George: So you're saying is the New World Order moving back to more of a pastoral-agricultural economy?

Alan: No, no. They've actually decided to eradicate most of the world's population. They've been rather vocal about this for a long time, and they've planned for instance the United States, under the Free Trade Negotiations and NAFTA, was eventually to stop growing all produce. Chile and other countries have already been setup and funded by our tax money for the last 15 years to take over and be the producers of vegetables and so on and meat for the world.

George: I see that the grain companies have consolidated their main headquarters in Switzerland. Is this part of the overall plan?

Alan: That's right. Ultimately, all resources (that's all food, water, and all the mineral resources, ores et cetera) have all to be distributed to these three big trading blocks. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1800's. He said there would be a united Europe, followed by a united Americas, followed by a Pacific Rim conglomerate serving under a world parliament. That's the United Nations. It's an old plan. Eventually the United Nations would dole out so-much food to each nation; the idea being that you would have to keep your population under control because they wouldn't give you extra if you went over your allowed quota of children. That's from the United Nations.

George: Is China the new model for the future?

Alan: Yes it is. The United Nations declared that China was the model state for the world because of their obedience to the system, because they have the one child per parent family and a policy; and that's not the end of it, of course. However, at the moment it is the model for the world's state. Eventually, when this gets rolling as of two or three generations they plan to create new types of humans to serve them, and they'll create them from scratch. That's what the human genome project was all about.

Charlotte: It's interesting. My daughter is reading a book entitled "The House of the Scorpion." It was by an author by the name of Nancy Farmer and it's about a cloned child who was not supposed to be born with any intelligence or emotionality. It was supposed to have been programmed out of it and he's going to be harvested to his owner for his spare parts. She's in junior high school. It's a very interesting book.

Alan: That's predictive programming to give it to them at that age and the story will captivate them. These stories are very captivating and we lose our reasoning as we're being captivated through our imagination and we're being downloaded with basically ideas which will come to fruition. We'll accept these things when they come along in the near future.

George: Do you know who the hero is in that book? The little cloned boy. He takes over and reorders the whole society. That's where it ends.

Charlotte: He essentially does away with the cloning.

George: Here we've got a clone that's a hero, right?

Charlotte: This is a good thing? I don't know. I have yet to read the book, but the whole idea I agree it's going to be put forth in a way that people won't have any critical thinking about it. It will be accepted.

Alan: Yes. They wrote about how they would bring this into being a long time ago. They thought, "what is normalcy to these people?" and they say, "It's the family unit: the male, the female and the children. We'll have to blur the distinction of the genders and eradicate what was normal." What was not normal until ultimately there was nothing normal. When nothing is normal and you have males and females and many kinds in between, then they can bring forth the next type which is a totally cloned human; because, after all, if you have no normalcy to compare it to, they'll accept it.

George: Brave New World right here, folks. And "*Return to Brave New World*." I read that one too.

Alan: Yes. In Plato's "Republic", he talked about it there 2,300 years ago. Plato was a member.

George: A communistic system is what he was advocating.

Alan: It was the special breeding of purpose-made humans to serve them.

Charlotte: What comes to my mind when we're discussing this is what about the old ancient sun religions, and the god and the goddess worship, and the creator god being neither male nor female?

Alan: Yes. That's in all holy books too.

George: The androgynous idea, I think you have that on your site, do you not, Alan?

Alan: That's right. If you look at even the New Testament, it's written in there that the god creates man and woman in his own image. "His own image created he them." If you look the Greek, that's *Imagios*, it's the exact sameness as the god, which meant that you had male and female from the deity; and of course, that's the big secret. What they were really doing was showing you in reverse their goal by giving you a pretended beginning. The goal is to create a human being that's hermaphroditic, which is neither male completely nor female completely. All conflict, they say, must be eradicated from this planet. You hear that from the United Nations all the time and in school too. All conflicts are eradicated. However, the biggest conflict they say is between male and female. Once that's eradicated, they will have their utopia as far as their servants are concerned because we'll all be servants.

George: The battle of the sexes will be over, right Charlotte?

Alan: Absolutely.

Charlotte: I don't know; I haven't been fighting it. I opted out of that war; and I wasn't drafted, so I'm okay.

George: A battle I guess if there's no male and female, then you've got a hermaphrodite or something, right?

Alan: Yes.

George: A hermaphroditic kind of person who can breed themselves, right?

Alan: One day I'm sure they'll be able to inject someone and you'll be able to produce your own; and that will be a reward for serving the system, to be able to reproduce yourself.

George: Yes, you can reproduce – yeah, I like that idea. I'm going to reproduce “Georgies.” Boy, I tell you it gets crazy. Trans-humanism is one of the ideas centered around.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, when we come back can we talk about the third generation of the computer language?

George: Oh, yes. The semantic way – we'd like to get your ideas on that, okay Alan? We'll be back in just a few minutes then. It's getting even better and better. Hang in there. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Alan, that was in honor of you. That was the red, white and blue march, one of my songs I've written over the years. I wanted to bring you back in style, okay?

Charlotte: George actually got done producing his musical drama. There were 14 original songs. We had a full orchestra. Was it 15 or 16 piece orchestra?

George: Fifteen-piece orchestra.

Charlotte: Right. We had an outstanding crew of actors and supporters; and anyways, we put on two production runs and it was a lot of fun.

Alan: Yes, I bet it was. It sounds interesting.

George: So that's the red carpet for you Alan, okay?

Alan: Thank you.

George: A little bit of a red carpet, okay, but in a right way, not the way that we've talked about in the past. Red, white and blue means to honor the United States and what it was originally founded with the principles there.

Alan: Yes, I appreciate that.

Charlotte: The semantic way.

George: What are your ideas on that?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Let's start with humans first of all and what language is. I always say we languish in our language because of the way it's constructed, but the elite understand this psychology of this whole communications ability that we have. If you understand how it forms, you can control the thoughts of people by the words of “psycholinguistics” as they call it. The brain is a computer in a sense, and you have a logic which helps you arrive at your conclusions, but you need a language to go along with the logic, exactly the same as a computer. The elite know, especially through marketing, if you present information to the public in a set format with maybe omissions of certain data and inclusions of certain data, you will use your logic and your language and come to a conclusion that is predetermined by them. That's how perfected it is today with marketing and the same with speeches for presidents. The guys who write them are trained in this psycholinguistics to put almost imprints on your brain with certain little catch phrases. Even Lenin said it because they knew it even back in Lenin's day. He said we shall win and conquer by the use

of scientifically constructed slogans.

George: One of the languages in there is called OWL. It's about ontology. Isn't that ironic?

Alan: Yes I know.

George: These are hidden little deals, aren't they?

Alan: They are. Even the colors of Windows with the red, the green, the blue and the yellow—the different lodges. This is all part of it. The different strata of lodges, each with a specific function.

Charlotte: We're going to jump around a little bit, gentlemen. What about the lay lines and all this? I've heard people speculate that a lot of these families have built their mansions on locations that are supposedly on the earth energy lines. What do you think of that?

Alan: They definitely have their own religion at the top. There's no doubt about it, but even the old churches were built on the lay lines. Even the pagan churches which were eventually taken over were built on lay lines. I know the Russians did put out a series of photographs from space a few years back where they showed you this almost a grid-like effect around the planet of magnetism, basically. So there's probably something to that.

George: Are you familiar with Glastonbury in England?

Alan: Yes.

George: Was there a legend connected with Jesus there or what?

Alan: Yes. That emerged in the 1800's when they decided to use British Israelism as a form of advancing the British Empire if they could make the people believe that they were the lost tribes, and then added to their arrogance the upper middle classes would actually go out and conquer more territory and believe they were fulfilling biblical prophecies. What they said was that Joseph of Arimathea had come over to Britain and basically founded a monastery exactly there at Glastonbury.

George: That's one of the legends there – and I think of Glastonbury today. I was in England about a year ago and I went downtown London to look at those power structures, that financial district, and what struck me just overwhelmingly was that in the middle they had those dragons set out in the middle of the medians at the entrances to the financial district. They say what they are, right?

Alan: It's an old religion because you see when they started the rulership thousands and thousands of years ago, Draco (the Constellation Draco) was their North Pole star. It's changed since then. We've shifted a little bit in the earth and now it's Polaris; and simply, a dragon was just a serpent they attached wings onto as an allegory of it flying. They always put the dragon as a guardian of their Eden, which is their banking system or their court system. Where JFK was shot at Dealey Plaza, you'll also notice the dragons on top of the courthouse at the bottom of the three roads that made the trident right there.

George: 911, is that quite an occult number?

Alan: It's more of a date. It's an occultic date for the Ides of September. Every month has its "Ides" as they call it; and of course, you always remember the Ides of March, which is a disastrous time for certain leaders where they're assassinated. However, in September in the occult – 9/11, what it means it's the birth of Diana, which is a sort of almost a male/female type warrior that's born out of the head of Zeus by its own pure will; it creates itself. No one made it. What it means it's a brand new system that's been brought into the world—brought in by the will of those who already rule, the gods themselves, the high elite. They've given birth to a brand new system. That's what it meant.

Arthur C. Clarke put that in his book "**2001**" written in 1960's in the allegorical fashion this New World Order was to

kickoff in 2001 and be complete by 2010, which is his second novel. In the actual books and the movies "**2001**" and "**2010**", if you get away from the story line and see what you're really seeing, you're seeing the birth of a new system with a new sun in the sky meaning as above, there'll be a brand new system below. "As above, so below." It's a Masonic story written in a fictional form for "the profane," as they call the masses.

George: Do these solstices and these equinoxes mean something to these people?

Alan: It does. George Bush Sr. gave his New World Order speech on September 11th, 1990. That's when he first gave it 'by coincidence' and he also gave a second speech on September 11, 1991, he said, "I see a New World Order coming into view" and then he said, "everything is going to the heavenly plan" meaning the zodiac because that's their time clock.

Charlotte: It's not the zodiac we get to see. It's a different one I'm sure.

Alan: It's also the inner secret meanings of the zodiac, not the one that's published at the public.

George: We'll be right back. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We have our guest tonight. His name is Alan Watt. Alan, what about 9/11? How is that going to factor in between now and this next election in this country? What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: See, 9/11, it doesn't matter who gets in after George Bush because by history standards, and this is what we have to look at because this technique has been used by other countries in the past to creating a terrorist attack at home and going to war. That was the purpose in the first place, to get the reason for war. We know that the "New American Century" Club with Wolfowitz, Cheney, Rumsfeld and all the rest of them published this agenda in the early '90's and republished it in the mid-90s that they wanted to go into Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, and then Syria (in that order) and they're following it. However, they needed something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event to make it happen. Lo and behold! they won the lotto. They won the giant pool, the sweepstakes and they're very lucky guys and they got their wish, just happened to be starting in 2001 which they wanted as well. It was brought on, regardless. You cannot do this kind of thing in this day and age and get away with it, because you can't keep anything secret in this day and age. The CIA has 'plants' all over the planet and has since World War II, in all peoples and all tribes and everything. You can't keep something in secret like that, and then go ahead and do it, so this was planned.

However, by history's standards, once the attack has gone on and the country is then occupied, they always say "we can't pull out now because there'll be chaos in that country." Britain used it when it was creating its empire. Now the U.S. is using it, so it won't matter what hero they bring into government. He'll be pre-picked anyway and this agenda will continue.

Charlotte: Right. We have an electronic voting problem now, so it's feeling kind of hopeless.

Alan: The whole political game – I've never voted in my life I'm proud to say, because I knew it when I was a child, it was a pure con. Professor Carroll Quigley who was the official historian for this Council on Foreign Relations that runs the United States, and that's the American Branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs to bring in world government. Carroll Quigley said a secret government has run this world for 50 years, over and above the one you think you elect, and every top council around him are all pre-picked. It's doesn't matter about the lesser politicians. They're allowed a lesser form of competition amongst themselves, but the leaders for 50 years (and this written in the 1960's) he said they'd all been handpicked by this small elite to make sure the agenda would continue between parties.

George: Do you think that and the world in general, do they not appreciate that British power and influence and manipulation through these systems of control, is it not fully appreciated the British system?

Alan: The British system was never gone. It's never been away. You've got to understand the British really were so far

advanced in policy studies, long range plans. You're talking about intergenerational plans where people were recruited into high divisions of the foreign offices as they call it. They would go across the world and lay their foundations for revolutions, which would start maybe at the end of or even after they were dead. That's long-term planning, knowing you'll never see the end of it and that's how they worked. They might plan it for 200 years ahead—a takeover of an entire continent. They've never stopped this technique. It was decided before World War I, when the Council on Foreign Relations basically came out of the Milner and Rhodes Society for World Government from London and they merged with the elite of the United States. They decided to create an embryo of world government called the League of Nations, and that would be the precursor to the United Nations; and they had to get World War I on the go in order to have that happen. They planned this and discussed having World War I and killing millions of people, years before they actually had it.

George: You have a document on your site, the UK Department of Defence document. I've downloaded it today. I've read just bits and pieces of it, but it's quite insightful from now, 2007 to 2036.

Alan: That is the head department that also gives out the policies for all NATO countries including the United States.

George: So this incorporates the NATO members, is that right?

Alan: Yes. This is the top think tank for the Ministry of Defence and they've put out an open publication of their projection for the next 20-odd years. They say they'll see nothing but uprisings, flash mobs as they call them. They're prepared to use neutron bombs on the public.

George: What exactly are those? How do they work?

Alan: A neutron bomb literally releases masses of neutrinos, which are high particle molecules of energy, which will pass through all protoplasmic tissue (meaning: living tissue) but leave all structures intact.

George: You're talking about small bombs, micro-bombs?

Alan: It can be on the scale right up the atomic bomb, if need be.

George: But it would be a small bomb there so it wouldn't be--

Alan: They can actually use it on cities and knock down whole cities, if need be, or parts of a city; and this is what they plan to use on the public. Now what they don't say is why on earth Joe-Six-Pack would get up from his television and actually go and riot? Now that would tell a lot. What they're talking about is bringing on a vastly changed world. I'm talking about like tomorrow or in the near future, where you're going to have big problems for food, water, electricity, gasoline, oil, all the things that you've been taught to depend upon, they're going to start pulling the rug from under your feet and rationing it; because that is the agenda under the Kyoto Conference which they all signed. It's to reduce consumption of all energy by over 60 percent over the next few years.

George: Boy, that would destroy our economy.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: It would come to a standstill. Our economy is based upon being in a lot of places throughout the day. I mean there's a multiplier effect here.

Alan: That's right.

George: I mean you get in that car and you can go five or ten places, do business and buy things, and that would really shutdown a good portion of our economy.

Alan: That's what it's intended to do. Again, it's a long-range business plan of taking down the countries that finish off

the Middle East. Once the United States job is over, you've fronted it, you've supplied the manpower, then, now they're taking you down at the same time back home.

George: Is the Islam religion so absolute in its beliefs and so forth? Is that why they're taking them down? That became a problem, of course; and they're family-based and they're growing, they're expanding. They're families are really on quite a growth.

Alan: Yes. In the 1800's with Sir Thomas Huxley and others, Karl Marx and all the ones that were funded by the British Crown because they created the dialectic of communism. It was a very efficient matter of taking over vast areas of the world and standardizing them under one system. They talked about the destruction of the family unit, and it had to be destroyed and all religions which held it together, and the holdouts to this world system, so far, have been the Islamic nations.

George: Their religion is based – it reinforces the family unit?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I see. So it's organized in that way and this is one of the reasons?

Charlotte: I think it's not only that, but isn't it also that they would not adopt the type of Federal Reserve System?

Alan: They wouldn't go into the banking system. Neither, mind you, would Bosnia and Yugoslavia when they went over and bombed them too. They were not on the World Bank. They would not join it and so they bombed them.

George: I have a question about the Muslim Brotherhood. Is that another secret society within the Arab country and groups?

Alan: Within the Arabic groups you can go back into the 11th century and find the Knights Templars meeting with the leaders of the “Hashshashin” they called them. The slang term was assassins because they were taught to go out and assassinate people, like the lone knife-man.

George: If you can't control someone you kill them, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: Then they're gone then you move on to some—so that physical force and physical dominance is a reality, right?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

George: So the weapons of mass destruction have to be in the hands of these world dominant leaders. We're going to be back in a second here.

Charlotte: Is Europe going down, too, or just the United States?

Alan: Yes.

George: We'll be back in a second. Thank you. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield, and our guest tonight is Alan Watt. Alan, I'm going to give our listening audience your website again, which is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. So where were we gentlemen? We were discussing – of course I think this is our last segment, so whatever we're going to discuss we need to start wrapping it up. George and I always like to end things on a positive note to the best of our abilities. If these are dire predictions – I don't want to say predictions, but it appears that things aren't going to be getting much better. What do you recommend? What is your

personal plan for the next decade to ride out these things?

Alan: It's a matter of informing those who you can get through to, rather than waste your time on trying to panic everyone around you. It's a matter of helping those who are asking the questions, and feeding them information. We always end up with the same dilemma as to what do we do with all this information, but really the answer is not that at all. The answer is life worth keeping as it is? What is humanity itself? What's our purpose in humanity? Is their purpose to produce and consume like good little citizens and be taxed for agendas we have no participation in, or participating in the planning; or, is there something else to life beyond that? We have to look for a different way of life, but we have to expose these power elites who are in every country at the top running the show here. We've to got tell them we know what you're doing and you're not going to get away with it. We're going to stop you. We won't go along with this.

Charlotte: Right, which reminds me. George, remember it was Fulford did you hear about? I can't remember the gentleman's name.

George: Benjamin Fulford has come out with quite an assertion on an Asian group that's going to take out the illuminati.

Charlotte: Rockefeller in particular. He did a Mafioso-style threat on the Rense.com show about fourteen days ago.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised, but I know that the Chinese are upset because they know that the SARS virus that was released and came to Toronto was specifically engineered and designed to attack mainly Chinese people. It was lethal to most of them, as opposed to when the Caucasians caught it.

George: Are they using nanotechnology to design those things in that manner?

Alan: Yes they are; and there's an excellent book you should read. It's called "**Deadly Allies**". It's written by a Toronto Star reporter with declassified documentation from the British, Canadian and the U.S. governments; and when you see how advanced they were with these viruses and bacterium back in World War II, you can imagine what they have today. They can literally create any type of virus or bacterium to target any specific genotype in the population, ethnic specific viruses or even blood type. They can release them to sweep through a country in a matter of a week, and then reproduce so many billions of times and then suddenly stop; and then it's all clear again. The people at the top are monsters, and the sooner we get that through our heads that they're psychopathic monsters, the closer we will be to stopping all of this chaos.

George: They have no consciences at all, do they?

Alan: They have none. No. In fact, they think they're being very practical.

George: They think they're on some great cause of saving the world or some of it we think.

Alan: They love their sciences because they believe in efficiency. They also believe (being good psychopaths) that the public would reach a certain number of population and they would lose control over that public. They're always terrified of the general public. That's why the main war has always been on the minds of the general public.

George: Are they not subject to the delusion themselves too?

Alan: I would say that they are deluded. People who think they are gods and have the right to do as they will with life are deluded

George: That's delusion.

Alan: That's delusional, yes.

George: So they're at the top of some great hierarchical pyramid and they're in a delusional stage, just like a person

digging a ditch out here but on a different scale, right?

Alan: Absolutely. If you took a person in your ordinary housing complex who said I want to kill three-quarters-of-a-million or three-quarters of the earth's population, he would be locked up for life. Here you have people at the top with top authors writing their books for them saying the same darn thing, and they're being applauded by all the NGO groups that are put there to applaud for them. Yes, we have delusional psychopathic types at the top, but, unfortunately, they have all the power and money to pull all of this off if we don't start standing up now and saying no more.

Charlotte: What about weather modification? It seems simple – you know you point to the sky. It's very difficult not to see it.

Alan: Donald Rumsfeld, right after 9/11 came on television – and I don't know if they showed this part in the U.S. – but Donald Rumsfeld said when he was asked by a reporter, "what will you do if there's another major attack on a U.S. city and there's lots of panic?" He said, "We are ready for that. We have aircraft that can spray entire cities with aerosolized Valium and Prozac," and when I'm seeing them spray the skies, I'm sure there's many functions to it; but I do know when they're spraying heavily, everyone is tired, very tired.

George: It seems like the hallucinogenics have created within a large number of people a couple of things that happened that I see. Coming out of the universities we've educated a certain kind of people coupled with hallucinogenics or drugs, where they are more apathetic than we used to have. Would that be a fair statement?

Alan: Absolutely. The drugs today literally are piggybacked to attack specific parts of the brain.

George: So the people in control have no empathy, period, so they're using these people with a greater empathy?

Alan: Yes.

George: I mean it's just a duping type thing?

Alan: Yes. It's perfect military strategy. If you want to take the world through the biggest changes that has ever been according to the way of living, right down to nature itself, and male and female and having offspring and so on. A completely new way is to come out of this war; and you must tranquilize them, bilk them, use everything in the arsenal while they're going through it. If you noticed, most people today they're in la-la land. They have the glazed eyes. They have no interest.

George: There's a fantasy world out there.

Alan: Something has happened to their brain.

George: On one of the news there was a serial show situation comedy where a woman was getting pregnant or something, and I think one of the vice president candidates or something was criticizing that TV personality. That character on television and he came in for a scathing attack by the public, but it was just a TV personality. It wasn't a real person. This is how crazy it's gotten.

Alan: There was a series on television. I think it was called "Cheers," where it all took place in this bar where everyone knew each other. One of the most popular shows because everyone would love that type of community, where they have friends and people they know and can go and meet every night. See, we don't have that in our lives anymore. We're isolated. We're stuck in our own rooms with that television. You don't even know your neighbors. They've broken not only the male/female family into dysfunctional units, they've broken the whole of society down and now you're dictated to through the television.

George: Did the neighborhood pubs in England act as some means to get out of the house and meet some of your neighbors?

Alan: That's where all of it was discussed, every thing that mattered. Even during television when it came in, that's where everyone met to discuss social policies and things that affected them, and the British government mandated to the big chains of pubs to start putting televisions in pubs.

George: Yes. We've got to have TV in the pubs.

Alan: And sports and then you couldn't hear yourself talk anymore.

George: There are so many distractions and they're all self-pleasing and gratifying, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: I have a question. When you look back on ancient history, what do you depend on as being authentic coming from the human spirit rather than the dictates of the powers that have been in our – for example Christian Gnostics, Egyptian, Book of the Dead, all these things back. Do you think they're all constructed or what legitimately sprung from the human artistic endeavors and all this?

Alan: There's truth in all of them. Most religions were given for the public to obey the forms of government they had, but there's truths in there to do with human striving of spirit to reach the ultimate of being a complete human being, – not turning into some kind of strange android or robots.

Charlotte: No. That's the independence thing.

George: I'll say this about you, Alan. You're a unique individual.

Alan: Thank you.

George: I think that's the greatest compliment I can give to you because you really understand what I'm saying when I say that. You appreciate it I think.

Alan: I do.

Charlotte: We'd love to have you back again sometime, Alan, if you don't mind sometime in the future.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This conversation was so easy and it flowed so well, and we hit on so many important things, points and so forth. I really appreciate the time that you spent with us these two hours.

Alan: We can go deeper next time.

George: Yes, let's do that. Alan Watt, thank you very much for enlightening other people and bringing them out of the darkness.

(Transcribed by Linda)

January 12th, 2008
Alan Watt as Guest on
"The Secret Truth"
with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

George Butler: Welcome to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte Littlefield Brown: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Charlotte, how are you doing this weekend? Alright?

Charlotte: Yeah, I'm doing great George, how are you?

George: Beautiful weather down here in Texas, what was it, about 67, 70 degrees today, something like that?

Charlotte: Amazing for January.

George: Gosh, I know. And Alan Watt, poor Alan Watt, welcome to our program, Alan.

Charlotte: Are you snowed in?

Alan: Yeah. Well, I'll tell you.

George: What's the weather like?

Alan: It's 4 degrees above 0 Fahrenheit right now.

George: Oh my gosh. You won't be there much longer though, right?

Alan: Well, either that or I'll turn into a permanent iceberg.

George: We rub it in from down here a little bit.

Alan: I can hear you. I hear you.

George: (Chuckle) You're a good guy. Anyway, tonight our guest is Alan Watt. He's a profound thinker in many fields of secret societies, parapolitics, the occult. And he's done such in-depth research, but he's mainly a truth seeker. And he has a site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you go in there, all of our listening audience, go in there right now if you're on your computer, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and start perusing through his site, and you're going to dig down in there and find some very impressive writings and ideas. Alan, how you been doing the last few weeks? Okay, been pretty busy?

Alan: Very busy. A bit too busy.

George: Tell us, this Cutting Through the Matrix, we're going to talk in general.

Alan: Naturally, when you're born and you don't question much about it. And it isn't into you go into the deep books, the old books, and the history books, and go into the big foundations and so on that guide the direction of the planet and the cultures, that you realize that culture itself, everything that you're taught, is taught for a particular reason, and that's to shape and mold your mind, so that you'll go along in the flow within the matrix itself, without questioning it. And it's the reality, the reality that's been presented to you from birth, that you're expected to swallow without question. That's what it is.

George: So, this is part of the education system and, what, the religious systems. It's a whole system of ideas that we take on, and our parents they give us these ideas, they teach us, they, but they're not knowingly doing this. They're unintentionally, unwittingly conditioning us into what they suffer from. Is that sort of the idea?

Alan: It's the same thing, and studies have been done, and it's well known in the right quarters that all mammals, all mammal species look towards one of the parents, the protector, to warn it and teach it what is dangerous to it, in particular. And if the mammal does not know, then the young one will grow up not knowing either, and therefore its worst enemy could walk right up to it and it would be eaten for instance. And it's the same with us. If our parents don't know how everything evolved along this way, or was shaped along this way, then the child grows up thinking it's all quite natural, and you accept everything as being natural. Right now there's children, who are seven years of age, who literally have been brought up since 9/11 thinking that the law enforcement they see on the streets in the big cities, the machine guns, all this is quite natural. And they'll grow up in a few years to be the first soldiers who've never known a pre-9/11 existence.

George: So there's an evolution here, a debasement of society, away from freedoms into more of a military state, but it's accelerating. Do you see the acceleration occurring in this direction?

Alan: There's no doubt. There's not a day goes past that there's not more information published in either the US, Canadian, British or French, or other European countries' main newspapers about laws, laws, laws and more laws. Just a couple of days ago, the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation, the BBC of Canada, announced that a little place south of me, on the Great Lakes, Lake Huron, they're actually building a 6 foot high barbed wire security fence all around this little port. And supposedly it's to keep out terrorists. Now, you're not going to get invasions of terrorists coming over in landing craft all the way through Canada, from the Middle East. So it's nothing to do with what they're claiming. The terrorism is to come from the public, as they start taking this system down. That's where it's going to come from.

George: So you've got domestic terrorism of the public itself, by a big government, and military types of units, and the extension of their powers through this Matrix of Terror, right?

Alan: There's no doubt. See, a long time ago, when you go into the writings of the top, the psychologists and the behaviorists who are funded by the big foundations and became world famous, you've got to take note of these characters who are built up into a fame stature internationally, because it doesn't happen by chance. They're promoted to the top by the top. And the same with Darwin. Darwin would have been a complete unknown if the big boys at the top hadn't decided to make him a star. Same thing. Well Skinner for instance, the behaviorist, wrote lots of books, about human conditioning and how to achieve certain goals with whole vast populations. And he said that everyone who's alive today – this was back in the '60s and '70s – is technically insane. Every citizen. So here's someone in the psychology profession, condemning everyone, every citizen as being insane because they had antiquated values. They had family units, which were also antiquated, and they passed on contaminated ideas from a previous era to their own children. And that was reiterated through all psychiatric and psychology books and courses, and taught to a whole new generation of psychologists. And that has been the agenda for a long time, is to literally create professionals who will be our new taskmasters. They'll be the new overfuhrers.

George: So it's a battle of ideas. This principality, these battles of principalities, that is true then that it's ongoing, is it not?

Alan: It's ongoing because we're living, you see our lives, we think in such short-term planning, because we live so short a life really, we forget that foundations were created as far back as the 1800s, big foundations, under the guise of philanthropy. Jacques Ellul and other people, big writers, talked about these foundations, and how they could literally plan something, plan a world three hundred years down the road and bring it into being because they had their tenets of belief for that foundation, they could hire and retire men generation after generation, who would work on a specific agenda, and make it happen, over the course of one, two, three hundred years, and they have.

George: So it's a steady, it's a steady progressive thing that many people have devoted their full lifetimes to perpetuating and extending and continuing. Is that true?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Adam Weishaupt talked about it, the foundations, institutions, and it was also set up in Britain and run from there, still is today.

George: We've got to cut away, we'll be right back Alan. Thank you very much.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown. And gentlemen, I'd like to go ahead, and if you don't mind, open up the phone lines. I'm going to go ahead and, is that okay, with you Alan?

Alan: Yeah, depends who it is, I'm getting stalkers on the phone now, yeah.

Charlotte: Okay, we'll keep that in mind, and we'll be sure to have them silenced or muted if you find that it's a problem, okay. 1-800-259-9231. So anyways. Tell me, so these authors, Adam Weishaupt.

Alan: Weishaupt, it really means wise leader. These guys chose their names because they belonged to societies. And he was not the beginning of the Illuminati, because you can look in the Oxford dictionary, it will tell you that groups that formed around the 1500s called themselves Illuminati, two hundred-odd years before Weishaupt came along. So going down through the ages, and there's many branches of them, and Weishaupt boasted about all the techniques to get people in, the useful idiots he called them, that would work for this particular goal, never realizing what the goal was. Only those at the top would know the real agenda.

Charlotte: Sure. Now, could it be fair to say that a meme is I guess a smidgen of information that is generational information or cultural information? A packet of cultural information that's communicated down I think, it's called a meme.

Alan: It's almost familial. It's through families too, that the information and the agenda is passed on, very wealthy families, but it's also through the big institutions. We take them for granted, because we think they're philanthropic organizations. And yet, they've been exposed before, when they've done investigations into the agendas of these big charitable organizations. Now, I'm talking about Rockefeller foundation, the Ford and the Carnegies, and a whole host of them in Britain as well, and across the world. And it was the Reece Commission that did investigations into them back in the '50s. And Norman Dodd was sent out to talk to the heads of these, and he talked to the leaders or the CEOs of these organizations. And the guy from Ford foundation told him, that their function was to work and put out culture, snippets of information, ideas through the media, etc, into the people's minds, so that they could comfortably merge the Soviet Union with America.

Charlotte: Right. You know, believe it or not, I believe Charlotte Iserbyt purchased the documents from those hearings. And if you go to Americandeceptions.com, or you look up Charlotte Iserbyt, and her last name is spelled I-S-E-R-B-Y-T. Yeah, you know, Alan, I believe that she actually spent all the money to purchase that. Otherwise the American history, we wouldn't even have a copy of these documents.

Alan: Well, it is published in books. I think Dodd himself published it. There's one book called *Foundations: Their Power and Influence* (by Rene A. Wormser). That has all of that in that book as well. And it has a lot more besides that, because it goes into all the foundations, and they're all interconnected towards this one agenda.

Charlotte: Sure, but wasn't the meeting you're talking about, the hearings, wasn't it a very negative hearing, that quickly got brushed under the carpet?

Alan: Yeah, in fact Dodd himself said that, that he was given the run-around by guys at the top, and he realized that this power and influence certainly stretched wide and far and very high, and they wanted to give it short shrift. And I'm not surprised, because he was investigating something that he was not supposed to really know about, or anybody else was supposed to know about, that we have a parallel government in existence. And that ties in with Professor Carroll Quigley's book, *Tragedy and Hope*, and his other book too, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, to do with the Council on Foreign Relations. And he also admits right in there, he says, there's been a parallel government here for sixty years. That meant it began around the 1900s.

George: We see the Council on Foreign Relations now raising its head or its influence with our presidential candidates. That's quite, quite prevalent and common.

Alan: Yes, at one time they would take on a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, never tell the public on newscasts what the person stood for, what their organization was. You took it for granted it was some sort of official capacity, but the Council on Foreign Relations is a private organization. They came out in Canada in 2005, for the first time as a Council, as a panel, declaring something to the Canadian public, and that was the first open signing of the amalgamation of the Americas: Canada, U.S. and Mexico. And they admitted that they drafted up the amalgamation treaties that the Presidents and Prime Minister signed. So here's a private organization drafting up treaties that they give to your government to sign.

George: Yeah. They've given most of the presidential candidates briefings here in the last few months, I know, on policy issues that they say. Because what they're doing is they're dictating through these very clever briefings. You know, they're saying, you toe the line and this is what we want.

Alan: That's right. And yet, you see, that was set up, the Council on Foreign Relations is just the American branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs that was started off in England.

George: Well, there's also a Chicago group that Michelle Obama belongs to, up in Chicago.

Alan: There's groups all over. They have their round table societies as well, that's part of them.

George: I think the one up in Chicago is called Chicago Council on Global Affairs. And she's a director of that up there.

Alan: Well, you know, they're actually teaching a course in some universities in the States now on global governance. You can get a degree in it.

George: And so they're pushing these Councils and these Relations, Councils on Foreign Relations as something very good and positive, and what they're doing is they're power centers.

Alan: Massive. Not just power centers, but they have a complete picture of what they want for the future, the kind of society they want, and it's a totally radically different society than the one we have at the moment. Radically different. They were behind a lot of the changes that went on in Europe. You've got to understand that the CIA is tied in with this too, big time, and so is MI6 from Britain, and they guided the cultures, through the 50s, 60s, 70s, and 80s up to the present time. They gave us our fashions, our music. They gave us pretty well everything we think is normal, and the multiculturalism and so on to get ready for a global society. All of the things that we take for granted were pushed, planned by think tanks employed by these groups, and promoted to the public, marketed to the public, through all media: magazines, comics, cartoons, movies, newspapers, all of that stuff.

George: It's almost like a cartoon. A virtual reality. Have you ever seen it in that way in a way?

Alan: It is, it truly is.

George: It's not real, it's an invention. It's a concoction into a conjured up system of ideas that are not reality based, they're created by men.

Alan: What they give us for the future becomes our reality, because we live into it. We live through the changes. And because we're the most adaptable species on the planet, we can go through drastic changes and take it for granted, never thinking.

George: So, if they give us a script, and we believe the script to be the truth, and we act out that script, then it becomes the truth to us.

Alan: That's right. We work their plan into existence.

George: It's a stage managed play, isn't it? (Laughter)

Alan: It is. It's all stage managed, there's no doubt.

George: I've actually written a musical, but I didn't, but I knew that that was fiction, right.

Charlotte: Well there's actually a Rush song guys, all the World's the Stage and We are Merely Players, Performers and Portrayers.

Alan: Shakespeare, yeah.

George: Shakespeare, yeah. Well, he had it down years ago, centuries ago, right?

Alan: Yeah, All the World's a Stage, and We are But the Players.

George: And each of us must play our part.

Alan: And also, that's why they have a theater of war.

George: Oh, that's right.

Charlotte: That's right, yeah.

George: We've got to cut away here again for a short break. We'll come back. This is getting interesting Alan. I'm beginning to enjoy this virtual reality. It's so much fun, isn't it? We're having fun. Hey, we'll be right back Alan, Charlotte.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Charlotte: I think he went to get some wood chopped, maybe.

Alan: No, I'm here.

George: Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

George: Okay, in this, you described this process of trying to bring people out of this delusion, or this system of programming as de-programming. What is the biggest barrier that you found so far to this deprogramming process?

Alan: Well, people, you can't just, it's not a matter, in American society we're so used to fast food, fast everything, drive through this and it's a matter of time. Because people will hang on to their pet likes actually, the cultural likes. It's like going up a ladder and they get stuck on a rung. And sometimes they can't go any further without a little help. Some will never go any further. They choose not to. You almost have to give up everything that gave you your whole idea of what you were, and your place amongst everything. You have to throw it out the window and be willing to take the chance of maybe even having a complete breakdown, if need be, and coming out of it. Because you have to throw off all of the old indoctrinations, and that's not easy. I mean, it's a lot of indoctrination we've had for our whole lives, you know, and it's ongoing daily.

George: So your approach is a knowledge based one through education and then trying to realize, trying to get people to realize at a higher level of understanding what binds them, what enslaves them, what ideas are so overwhelmingly addictive and enslaving and limiting.

Alan: You see, the system that we have is not a humane system, number one. I mean, the U.S. started off and the founders had the right idea, but they also said the truth. They said that freedom could only last in such a country if the people themselves would hang onto that freedom, and it was meant for an agricultural society, where everyone had his land, his home, and no one could touch that. No one, no law, nothing could touch that property. And so they were well aware that if industry came in. You see, Britain already had industry, and factories going. If industry came in, then big money powers would move in and take over, disrupt society, move them into the cities for workers, and out of the chaos that would ensue, they would then bring up social work departments, all that kind of stuff that deals with the chaos. They're very good at giving us stuff to deal with chaos. And those institutions end up having power and laws over us, and they become overlords too. Well, that's what we have today. And they decided a long time ago that this system that we're going into, this New World Order as it's often called. Bush Sr. called it that too.

Many people in the past have called it that. Adolf Hitler called it that too. It's all the same movement, going along the same road, towards a scientifically designed, efficient society, including a vast population reduction, and a society where the workers basically will have no rights of their own. They will be told what to do. They will be bred for what they have to do in fact, scientifically, eventually. And you will not be born unless they have somewhere, some job for you to fill. That literally is it. They call that common sense planning, the big planners at the top, and everything has to do with planning. They don't want inefficiency. Right now, you see, we served their culture well. We have fought the wars that they needed, to create, to amalgamate the world in these big business takeovers and that's all wars are about. You're empire building, it's just business takeovers of one country to the next. We've funded it. We've provided the manpower for it. We've provided the taxes for it. And we've made the machines of war and so on, and we can see the end coming. And they've talked about this fifty years ago. They saw it coming when the time would come when they were ready for a global society, they'd have to find substitutes for war, because that's how they kept control over the people in the past, was the threat of some country or other going to invade them. When that's gone, they have to find a new enemy, and the new enemy is the terror within. The whole world will have secret terrorists. It will be like the Red under the bed scenario, only global. And we'll all be terrified. And that's why they'll have to rule us with an Iron Rod. They must maintain control, and they say, now this was published by one of their biggest think tanks. That was in the book, by the Club of Rome, published by the Club of Rome. Big powerful think tank that directs the future, and the ideas that come out of the Club of Rome are given to other organizations, other think tanks to fine-tune, and then it's marketed through all the media in the world. All the magazines in the world market their ideas. And the Club of Rome's founders wrote a book called The First Global Revolution, published in the early 1990s, 1991 I think. In the book, they said that back in the 1970s, they saw that when the world was ready and conquered and all the rest of it, and global, they would have to find a new enemy. And they looked around to find what they could find for an enemy, and they said that the enemy would be man himself, and we shall claim that man is destroying the planet and causing global warming. That's what they hit on. It was an idea. One of many ideas, but that's the one they chose. And that's what we're hearing now. We are the enemy. We are causing the problems. We'll have to reduce the populations. It was planned seventy years ago.

George: Well, it seems like animals at times have more rights than humans, at times.

Alan: Well, they do. In the Earth Charter that was fronted by Maurice Strong on behalf of the United Nations and the Rockefeller foundation, Maurice Strong said to a person who asked about trees and animals, and he says, you'll wish you had the rights of a tree when we're finished. Because under the Earth Charter, the animals do have rights, but there's no rights for us.

George: Boy, that is a very dire prediction. So, what we're doing here tonight is trying to resist this change, and trying to expose where we have been planned to head, or the goals that have been set out for us. Is this what we're doing here in our life's work as it's unfolding? Is this part of what you're really about, Alan?

Alan: Yes. We've lived through a good part of the changes, even the cultural changes, the dramatic cultural changes. Remember, these characters always use the term revolution, and most revolutions are bloodless. It's only the occasional one here or there that's actually bloody. And we've had the cultural revolutions. We saw it in China, remember when they had their Communist Revolution, and they had the Cultural Revolution to get them updated. In the West, you had the free sex, free love liberation thing. You had the various gender liberation movements, which were revolutions, sexual revolutions, they called it. And so on, and so on, and so on. You've seen all the revolutions carried on. You've lived through them, but you didn't recognize them for what they actually were. And it was meant to change a society that would be guided by people at the top, and they certainly have been. The big foundations, remember, pay non-governmental organizations, thousands of groups, thousands of them, that then come forward as a big group, and demand laws get changed. And the governments are only too happy to oblige them. That's how this system works. And it's modeled after the Soviet Union, because Soviet meant Rule by Councils. And in the Soviet Union, because it was supposed to be run by the people, they had non-governmental organizations, but the Politburo always appointed the head person themselves, you see. So it's no different here. You have massive organizations, non-governmental organizations, who go to Washington and say, look, we've got so many thousands or millions of members, we demand you change this law. And the government says, oh, thank you very much, we've been waiting for you to come. That's how this con game works, but it's directed through the

big foundations.

Charlotte: Well, you know, Ron Paul has a remedy for that called individual liberties and rights, and God-given rights.

Alan: Here's the problem though. We're dealing again with the mass man, and we've got to understand this too, that we ourselves have all been affected by the cultural changes. So much so that most people have no idea what any kind of values are anymore. Talk to someone at fourteen, thirteen, and listen to what they're being taught at school. And it's shocking to see the vast difference from one group to the next just coming out of school. And this was mentioned back in the 1930s, at the Communist International meeting in Russia, by the head man, who was Beria, who was charge of it. He was in charge of the NKVD then, that became the KGB, and all the members came back to the Western countries and it was published in the newspapers. He says, it used to take us seventy years to get our agenda through by indoctrinating one generation. One generation at that time was seventy years. He says, we can now do it and upgrade the system every five years by getting the children young, and every intake four years apart, five years, give them a step up further along our agenda. Now it's every year.

George: We've got to be going. Ron Paul, he's trying to hold the line on this, and get back to some kind of constitutional government.

Charlotte: But he's just one man.

George: But we understand where you're coming from. We'll be right back

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: When we're talking about this matrix and this system of rule and control, you seem to identify these different groups better than anyone else. There is something, Therefore Thirty, the Club of Rome has a group called Therefore Thirty. It's for people around Thirty Years of Age. So they're indoctrinating and beginning to teach a whole new generation.

Alan: Yes. And everyone is. If you notice, all the big players that were put up there to guide a world, including Bill Gates. Bill Gates did not open the doors himself, or open the windows I should say. You don't get up there unless they open the windows, and you get up, they bring you up. And a long time ago, during the Cold War, the CIA discussed this war as being a war of technology. Whoever had the highest advanced technology would win the Cold War. And they put out front organizations, real corporations, funded them heavily through various means, and black budgets and so on, that became big international corporations. That hasn't stopped. They would never let someone come from the grassroots with new inventions or whatever that would upset the apple cart if it was given to the public and could bypass their system of spying on us all. So they put their own boys in. Now Bill Gates, now, is a top philanthropist. Another big foundation, you see. And he funds certain projects across the world. Look into those projects and you'll see how he's affecting the cultures of other nations.

George: Yes. Yeah, Charlotte take over a second, I need to plug in my computer. Okay, go ahead, continue the conversation.

Charlotte: Sure. So, Alan, with regards to these large groups having to petition the government by their sheer

numbers, you know, like you can't even be taken serious unless you have 60,000 names on a petition or something like that.

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: You know, that really disempowers an individual.

Alan: That's an interesting point, because that's the very point that was brought up a hundred years ago when they debated the meaning of democracy. They said the time would come when you'd have to belong to a major group to have any protection, protection is the word they used, at all from the system. They knew they'd bring us to this stage, and that's where we are. You're right. You're dead right about that.

Charlotte: And as far as Bill Gates, are you saying, so, did he originate the technology?

Alan: No, no.

Charlotte: So he was aided.

Alan: I'd say he was definitely aided indeed. An interesting family lineage too, if you go into it. One of the main advisors, you see, after the first Rockefeller had the militia out that gunned down all the miners at the strikes, back in the early 1920s and so on. I don't know if people remember this stuff.

George: It was up in Colorado I was thinking.

Alan: That's right. And they gunned down workers in trains even. They just opened up machine-gun fire and just riddled the trains. And they destroyed the tent towns of the miners. Well, he got a bad name. And so they said, we've got to remake your name, and make you into something different. So they brought in the future Prime Minister of Canada, that's why he got the job as the Prime Minister. That was his payoff. And they brought in another guy called Gates, you see. And Gates was a professional in creating image making for these characters, and he made him into suddenly a great philanthropist for the people.

George: So he did publicity. He recast him into some kind of a great benefactor and philanthropist, vs. people that had mowed down people. They broke that strike up there and killed people. There were people murdered in Colorado. It was just a terrible thing that happened up there.

Alan: It was.

Charlotte: Well, I'll tell you gentlemen. None of this could develop without almost monopolistic control of the media and the communications.

Alan: Yes. And again, Carroll Quigley goes into that in great detail, talking about all the major newspapers being owned by the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and the Council on Foreign Relations. So that's right on. It's essential they own all media, because like Brzezinski said, the media is so important. He said, shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves, they will rely upon the media to do all their thinking for them. So they could never allow free press on a big scale.

George: What trends do you see now in them taking over? The internet is a little bit out of their control, still. What do you see? Where are they moving to try to restrict our internet freedom of communication.

Alan: They're already doing it. There was a meeting in Canada a few years ago with the United Nations in fact that was brought in, to draft up the laws for the internet, for policing the internet. And eventually they'll bring down fines initially, and then cut you off if you're undesirable. They will use pedophilia. They will also use stalkers and hate mail, and all this kind of stuff, which is actually out there too. I mean, that's true. They always use the weirdos as

the problem to penalize us all. And that will start to bring it down. They'll bring it down gradually. But it's already getting funneled, all the servers are getting funneled into one main trunk eventually. There will be one company that runs the world internet, and that will be the big policing force, as well.

George: Well, there was a recent, an individual that uncovered live editing of Wikipedia citations in there, by large corporate interests. And they were continuously going in automatically and taking out and actually redacting in a way, by removing some of the material they didn't want on there.

Alan: Yes. And I mean, I get hits every day from intelligence agencies, military establishments, it comes up on my firewall, it reads out who they are. And there are about four or five large ones, one's based in Holland, one's in Australia that does the Pacific Rim Region, it comes up as the Pacific Rim Police, and there's two in the United States. One is at MIT. And they're already policing the world. These groups are classed as nongovernmental organizations too, by the way, who were given permission to try and hack into people's computers for information.

George: Well, there are certain gateways I've noticed of numbers that you can't track down. So those gateways are where they funnel that information to intelligence gathering operations.

Alan: It is. And I talked to one of the top designers at Dell computers. He's paid big money, this man, because he does the top programming there. And he said, by law, every computer has built-in back doors, because they must be accessible by government agencies.

George: Yeah, I'm sure every computer has its own individual fingerprint.

Alan: It has.

George: And so you can track, when it moves around, you know where it's going.

Alan: Sure you do.

George: I mean, once you know who's the user, there's email there, they can, you know, surreptitiously eavesdrop on you anyway, and then they can put these sleeper programs in that report back to them who you're typing and virtually observe all of your mail right now.

Alan: They already put chips in the modern boards, the typing boards, keyboards, that do transmit your letter to them before you even get it sent.

George: That's nice. So our whole lives can be printed out, right.

Alan: That's what the real purpose is. If you want to control society, everyone in that society must be under observation and predictable 24 hours a day.

George: There was a site over in England one time, and someone told me, they were working up there, it was someone I knew, and they were listening to Senators talk in their offices to other Senators. But over in England they were intercepting their conversations through satellite systems. And that was a long time ago.

Alan: Well, you can imagine what the NSA can do.

George: Oh, they're listening to everyone.

Alan: Yes, they are.

George: So, what you're saying is the war now is against individuals. In other words, individual terrorists, domestic terrorism right?

Alan: Yes, and they keep expanding the meaning of it. That's the beauty of putting a law on the books. It's always put on with a plausible explanation and reason initially. Anything can be, you see, initially. But all laws, if you go through the history of the legal system, tend to expand and expand and expand to encompass so much more than you thought it was designed to do. It actually was designed to expand, that's why they put these things on the books.

George: Alan, have you gotten into any of this? Charlotte has made, you know, some major contributions to exposing some of this electronic voting. Have you looked at any of that lately?

Alan: I get bits and pieces of it, and I mean, I'm not surprised. I watched an election here in Canada, on television a few years ago, and I saw them reversing the votes from one MP to the other in a split second. They literally reversed their votes.

George: Yeah, they just dropped off the screen. I've seen that here locally. We were down here watching television one time, down at an accounting session of constables and counties, and you know, officials, and all of a sudden it went from 1500 to 1000 votes, and what was that? And I think that's recently that they've had stuff up in New Hampshire. But there's people in there looking after that, right now. We've got to move out of here right now, for a top of the hour break. Alan, it's getting better. Charlotte?

Charlotte: Yes, George?

George: We've got to move out here for the top of the hour, but we'll be right back, okay.

Charlotte: Okay, see you on the other side.

George: Okay, babe. Bye, bye.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Alright, welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: We've got Dana, on the line. Are you ready to take a call?

Alan: Sure.

George: Dana, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Dana: Well, I have a couple of statements first, and then I have a couple of questions. Is that okay?

George: Yeah, go ahead. Tell us what's on your mind.

Dana: Okay. I don't know if you listen to the news, I just heard one again a while ago while you were on break, from Bush's speech yesterday, I think he was drunk. If you listen real close, his words are terribly slurred.

Alan: I heard that, yeah.

George: He's on medication also, so that can cause slurring also, medication can.

Dana: Well, that's true too, but I find it kind of interesting that his words were so slurred. And the other comment I wanted to make was, this is the first time I've listened to your particular show, on GCN, and I didn't even know you were around, but I don't usually listen to the talk shows on the weekends, but I find your show very interesting. And I love the title. Now, what I wanted to ask your guest, he mentioned the book earlier that was printed in 1991, and I didn't have a pen and paper handy to catch the name of that book, where all of these projected foundation mind control ideas were set out. Does he remember what I'm referring to?

Charlotte: Alan Watt is our guest's name.

Dana: Alan, what is his name again?

Charlotte: Alan Watt, W-A-T-T. And Alan has actually published a few books of his own, but Alan is on the line here, so we'll let him talk for himself. Alan?

Alan: Yes, the book you want to get, it was put out and published by the Club of Rome, and it's called The First Global Revolution. They tell you right in there, they looked for causes that they could bring up to unite the world with a common enemy, and they thought, and they looked at a few different, they even thought about the UFO scenario, could they terrify the public with an invasion from outer space, would that work with enough propaganda, and then they settled on creating the idea of global warming, and they would use that as an excuse to control the people and society.

Dana: Well, Alan, what I have heard you say tonight, I just turned 60. So, I grew up in the baby boomer generation, which to me is mind boggling how things have changed compared to what my comfort zone is, and what I'm used to. And what I find you explaining gives some insight to me, as to why sometimes when I talk to people, about bills or anything else over the phone, they lack common sense, and they answer like they're reading from a script. Like their brain can't commute and get on the page with me about what I'm talking about.

Alan: I know. I know exactly what you mean.

George: It's like parroting. We have become parrots.

Dana: Yeah. Right, and it's so frustrating. You know, you end up slamming down the phone, and just getting frustrated. Because you can't get them to relate on the page that you're on, and I'm finding this now even happening with people around my own age, and I'm going, what is going on? Am I the only sane person left? Is it because I don't eat out at fast food places all the time? What is going on that this has become more prevalent?

Alan: What's interesting is, you see, there is such a thing as culture creation and culture guidance, and the science of it goes back to Plato. Plato talked about it 2300 years ago, how the elite would always create a culture. He said, if we want to, we can change that culture and all of its values and morals, upside down in one generation, and the last ones to notice will be the ones who live through it.

Dana: That's where we are, aren't we? This is where baby boomers are, because this generation is just not, it's like the twenty and thirty year olds, are just, they are lost.

George: They have been dumbed down, and they've been overcome by the wrong ideas. Very debased thinking.

Alan: They have nothing to hold on to. You see the family structure is almost destroyed. That was one of the tenets that they said in psychology many years ago. They would destroy the family unit. That was the big chant through all of the psychiatric and psychological industries, because they were promoting this from the top. They'd destroy the family unit, and then the State would be in charge of the conditioning of the child.

George: The inmates have taken over the insane asylum, Dana. They used to be inmates, and we used to be able to have them, you know, under control. Now they escaped, and they're in control of the insane asylum, the inmates are.

Alan: Yeah, the psychopaths.

George: They're psychopaths.

Alan: They're psychopaths at the top.

George: Yes. The psychopathic thinking on the highest levels is so profound that it's tragic.

Alan: It is. It's awful. It's terrifying to see very well. You see, it's one thing to be a psychopath, it's another thing to be born into family dynasties of them who have the financial backing and the powerful friends to make their ideas work. That's the problem.

George: Yeah, a poor psychopath is not as terrible as a really rich one, you know.

Alan: That's right.

George: A billionaire psychopath, you've got problems with those people.

Charlotte: Oh, yeah.

Alan: Goldfinger. Goldfinger proved it, yeah.

George: Yeah, Goldfinger, that's right. (Chuckle) We have to laugh a little bit about this, otherwise you'd go stark raving mad, right.

Alan: You would, you would.

George: Yeah, you would. They call me that anyway.

Dana: Well, there's one more thing Alan, that I wanted to point out, and you probably know about it maybe in some of your writings, too. Is, when I was in graduate school at Texas Tech, about 12 years ago, there was a lot of crossover from undergrads taking graduate classes that were taking also International Law courses. Now, I think that is a big signal. Listening to what you said earlier, I remember that, and I thought, that adds an under the cover title of what they were doing with these people, these students, younger students, teaching them international law. It fits right in with what you're talking about.

Alan: That's how far back it goes. You're right on. They said that they'd rear technocrats in fact. They would choose the brighter ones, teach them, and the ones that were really good at it, they'd pick them out. And these people actually were brought into the United Nations to work as high-level bureaucrats, but now they're teaching.

Dana: Absolutely, there was one girl that was telling me she was applying for an internship that coming summer of 1993, to go to the UN for an internship towards her international law degree. Because she was going into law school when she graduated, but she was taking Poly Sci Masters classes, which was what I was in, Political Science. And I was just flabbergasted that she had all these doorways open to her. Now it makes me wonder, with what you said, just exactly who was she?

Alan: As you say, they do have doors opened for them. It's the same with the Rhodes scholarship. Bill Clinton was a Rhodes scholar, 200-odd bureaucrats on your federal level are all Rhodes scholars. And they work. They vow to

work to a global society. That's what they vow to take. So, doors, as soon as they come out of Oxford, or wherever they come from, or certain Ivy League Universities, the doors open automatically for them, because they have big powerful friends now guiding their lives.

George: The political science taught on the university level does not free us, it continues the state of delusion, where the completion of truth is never achieved.

Alan: Elihu Yale went into this. He put up the money for the funding for Yale University, before the American Revolution. And Elihu Yale, his family were one of the founding members of the British East India Company, the first big international corporation in the late 1500s. And Elihu Yale said that they would fund...

Dana: What you're talking about makes some sense too, in why we have such a hard time getting so much of the public to realize our government did 9/11. Everybody thinks everybody is crazy that even talks about that.

Alan: I know.

Dana: And this didn't happen just overnight. It's like you're saying, Alan, this has been planned and going on for centuries.

Alan: Yes.

George: Dana, thank you very much for your call and your statements and comments. Call us back again, and keep listening. Thank you very much. We're going to cut away for another break. Thank you, Alan. Thank you, Charlotte.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Yeah, I believe we have another caller. Welcome back, Alan Watt to the program.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

George: We have another caller on the line. Charlotte, who is that we have on the line?

Charlotte: This caller is James, from Ohio.

(Dial Tone)

George: James, what is your question?

Charlotte: Well, I guess we lost James. Just so the listening audience knows, they can call 1-800-259-9231, if you'd like to join in the conversation briefly. Or if you have a question for our guest and author, Alan Watt, tonight.

George: Alan, you know that last caller, Dana, I mean there are people that are waking up, all of a sudden, across the country, across the world. We're getting callers now from all over the world, and it's almost like a world freedom movement; have you ever heard it described like that?

Alan: Yeah, it's in the air. The people are getting edgy because they see the same plans being implemented at the same time, of totalitarianism. They see the structures being built all around them. And they're getting the wind up to realize that something is vastly wrong, and it's nothing to do with what they're being told is the cause. They know it's

all been built for them. And so they're asking lots and lots of questions.

Charlotte: Oh, you mean it's not the Islamo-Fascism?

Alan: Yeah, we're just waiting from armies to come across on camels, and swim across the sea, and up the Great Lakes in Canada, down the Saint Lawrence, and that's why they're putting all the barbed wire fencing around Port Hope, Port Huron.

George: I saw a downtown lake last night. There were frog men attacking it. I think they had snorkel devices.

Alan: I hope so.

George: They had that little pop-in deal. Do you remember the old snorkels that had the little, it was like a ping-pong ball in them? Did you ever see those?

Alan: Yeah, I used one.

George: That was the old one, and then where you had to just put your tongue in there and blow out the water. Remember we went to those later.

Alan: That was the new improved version.

George: The new improved. (Chuckle)

Charlotte: Well, gentlemen. I've got one for you. What about the supposed lack of security with the nuclear devices, the supposed suitcase bombs that came out of the collapse of Russia, or the Soviet Union I should say. And you know, we just had what was it, six nuclear warheads, live on their pedestals accidentally flown, and intercepted. And then we've got this lady Cybele Edmonds I guess is her name, claiming to have inside information. It seems like there is something going on. Are you guys tracking that in the news, and what is your thoughts on that?

Alan: There's been some talk about the first one with the aircraft, it was a bit of a scam, I think. You see, we always get so much disinformation put out from the top, to keep this hype and terror and fear going, and keep us all worried and scared. It's difficult to say. I do know that there are, I've got some clippings from newspapers in the States here, where there's special teams of helicopters now, scan your cities at night, and they're equipped to detect the minutest amount of radiation. And they also have teams of people dressed, often in civilian clothing, walking amongst you in the cities, and they also have these tiny little devices that are very sensitive to radiation. So they're already looking for all of this, all over the place.

George: Yeah, they've had a special response team, even before 9/11, out of Nevada. It was an emergency response team. It was a nuclear team that they could deploy anywhere in the country, within just a matter of a few hours. And they had that, and I guess they've extended that capability of that.

Charlotte: I mean, how terrifying is that? You know. The bad guys, you know, are going to put a suitcase nuke in your neighborhood, you know.

Alan: Well, I think the only bad guys I would worry about are the bad guys that work in these shadowy secret agencies that work for governments.

Charlotte: Yes, the false flaggers.

Alan: Yeah, I really do. Honestly, I do. If you look at the British history, they were famous for this. They caused problems, blamed someone else, and get everyone fighting. That was standard policy. And it's never been changed, because why change something that works so well. So, it's the same thing here. I was talking about 9/11

the other day to someone, and I said well, regardless of all the evidence, there's so much evidence there, I said, regardless, the fact is, the New American Century club it was called. The New American Century club itself, that was comprised of Cheney and Rumsfeld and Bush and other ones, and Perle, they published in the 1990s that they would want to take over the Middle East. They published about Afghanistan, Iraq, and Iran and so on. They also said they would need something on a scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the American public behind them for a war. And then you find that Brzezinski wrote about that too, the same thing, he's a member of the club, in his book called *The Grand Chessboard*, also published in the 1990s. Then 2001 comes along, and voila, they get their wish. They win the lotto. They're so lucky, these guys.

George: Yeah, we've got another caller. Mary Ann, you have a question for Alan Watt?

Mary Ann: I have a comment and a question.

George: Yes, ma'am, go ahead.

Mary Ann: Alan, thank you for having the courage. I'm always, my dad died in the Second World War, and that's why history to me is very important. And in reality, why the Second World War was, that story is never told the truth either.

Alan: And the victors always write the truth in all eras.

Mary Ann: Then I have another thing which worries me tremendous. All those young people with the vaccinations and ADD and all the poisoning of the children. Is it that the children, that they sought out the extremely intelligent ones?

Alan: Well, we know for a fact that the high private schools, even in Britain are the same, they don't get the same vaccines for those children that the rest of the populations get. We know from the writings as well, of people like Arthur Koestler and Bertrand Russell. Last week, if you go into the archives on my website, I talked on the air about comments made in Bertrand Russell's own books, and he was a big player in this too for global government and a type of society that was scientifically trained. And he said, they could use all means, he mentioned food, water and the needle, he was talking about inoculations, to dumb down a public, a people, so that they would not have the intelligence to rebel in any intelligent manner, for these big changes that were planned. So they have written about this agenda.

Mary Ann: What other books can you recommend?

Alan: If you find *The Ghost in the Machine* is a good one, by Arthur Koestler. And he worked for, it's now publicly admitted to, he worked for MI6 in the Culture Creation Department. So did Bertrand Russell. So did even the one who wrote *Nineteen Eighty-Four*. All of the big authors worked in the Department of Culture funded by the CIA and MI6 during the entire Cold War, and afterwards. They give us our culture.

Mary Ann: Again, thank you for your courage. And if you ask, you know, that the vision will given to you, you just get enough what you can take, but pass it on, and if you pass it on to your family, there is hope.

George: Thank you very much for your call. Keep listening and call back again. Thank you very much for your comments and your call. We've got to cut away here again. We've been getting some interesting calls tonight, Alan.

Alan: Yes, they are.

George: We'll be right back. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown. And gentlemen, I'm going to go ahead and give that number out again, since we're having such a great stream of callers here tonight. That's 1-800-259-9231. George.

George: Yeah, Alan, these callers are waking up. They're beginning to really change out there.

Alan: Yes. I've noticed that. There's been a big change over the last two or three years. And more and more people don't want to simply jump in and yell and be terrified and say, what's happening. They're actually looking into the histories of it, and that's so important as the last caller said. You've got to know the histories to understand how we got here, and what the plan for the future is. They tell you in very old books.

George: What I see also though, just as a feel for the guests, is that they're over fifty years old, most of these people calling tonight, it seems like.

Alan: During the week I get younger people too. I get a lot of mail from young people, early twenties even.

George: A lot of email? Email from younger people. They're tuned into that.

Alan: And you'd be surprised. Because those youngsters, as I say, they've had almost all the old system of family and so on has been stripped away, and so they're naturally asking more questions than the previous generation, because they have no one left to lean upon or help them. And so they're asking questions fervently. And very intelligent questions too. They want to know why this has all happened. Why this generation? Why are they being given such a poor education, a limited education? Hardly any history at all. And they want to know what's going on.

George: So they've been given a very, very subdued, most of it's what? It's stimulation by the media. Is that what our young people have been subjected to?

Alan: It's stimulation by the media, but they've also been given an educational minimalistic system, of groupthink. Everything in school now is to do with the group. Independence, individuality is frowned upon, in the group. And it's to make you conform to a new mass system.

George: It's a new collective that they're nurturing and building.

Alan: They call it Communitarianism. And that was the term first used by George Bush Sr. He would promote Communitarianism. It's the same term now the United Nations is using. And they're using the same thing in the global governance committees for their degree at university.

George: So they can herd people around better, I guess.

Alan: More docile. You can't think for yourself. You'll be unsure if your own decision is correct. You look to others for approval or disapproval. And that's how it's all meant to work. You get social approval or social disapproval trained into you, and that was also said from the United Nations. They would use that very system from China, the Model State for the World, on the rest of the planet. And so if the group disapproves, you'll feel embarrassed, and you want to get back into their good books, and you'll go along with them.

Charlotte: Or you leave, right?

Alan: That's right. Or you're shunned.

Charlotte: A lot of people leave.

Alan: You'll get shunned.

George: Seems like, you know, when people have a problem, they say, what kind of a government program can help me? Isn't that the solution, government is. Not, what can I do myself to overcome my own problems.

Alan: That's very, very important because, at one time, not so long ago, people helped people. And that again, that bonded real communities, the natural communities together by helping each other.

George: Friendship. Real friendships.

Alan: Very good bonding. Tremendous bonding and friendship. I always say that God speaks through people by their actions of kindness to each other.

George: We've got another caller on the line. Caller, what is your name? Give us your name and where you're from. Okay, Darrell in Montana, you're on live now. What is your question or comment?

Darrell: Well, basically my comment is, I've been studying the metaphysical realm, and I've known of Alan Watt, since I was a wee little kid. I really appreciate all of his vast levels of knowledge. I guess my frustration with so-called spirituality and even religion in metaphysics today is the fact that most of what's being taught, from my perception, is all basically various levels of black magic.

Alan: Oh, it is. It's Pantheism. They're bringing back the pantheistic system, but it's not by chance, again. That whole movement was guided by the ones who gave us the culture. And the CIA were heavily involved in promoting that culture. If you go into the book, it's called Towards A New Global Civilization by Mikhail Gorbachev, the ex-president of the Soviet Union, he's now working for this new party here in the States. And he's working with the United Nations as well, and he said, we are creating a new religion of the world, and it must be based on a form of Earth Worship. You see, Earth Worship fits in well with depopulation. Bring your population down, and they'll even have voluntary sterilizations to save the world. It's all to do with a con to get all the children brainwashed into serving a new system.

George: Darrell, what was your other question? Did you have anything else to say? Okay, he's off the line. He dropped off. Thank you. He's what now?

Charlotte: Jack in Canada?

George: Okay, Jack in Canada, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Jack: Hey. Good Evening. It's great listening to your show. I really didn't have a question, I was just going to make a quick comment. I know that Ron Paul's name came up, and even though I'm not able to vote in any primaries down your way, but it just occurred to me that it's not so much that the single man, I've been just fascinated by how many people are starting to wake up to some of these things that have been, you know, obscured or hidden from view. So even though, many, many people, I've noticed this myself over the years, have been very reluctant to even entertain any of these ideas that Mr Watt is talking about. What's happening is there's a groundswell going on. I see thousands and thousands, tens of thousands of people waking up to some of these ideas, which is really delightful to see.

Alan: It is. If nothing else, all of this stimulates the conversation which must be had. It must come out into the open for the first time.

George: Yes, I think the conversation is on a new level, and it's we're moving towards a greater understanding, awareness, and enlightenment in the end, hopefully.

Jack: Well, maybe it has something to do with moving into this photon belt, and some of these other esoteric things

that seem to be hovering around. Because I certainly have noticed, I've been studying these kinds of issues that Mr Watt has written books on, and I really am a great admirer of yours Mr Watt, thank you very much for doing this. But I've found that over the years, most people's eyes glaze over, or they get even frightened and fearful, if you broach any of these ideas. And I've noticed over the last year or two, that trend seems to be changing.

Alan: It's also changing, it's changing too because, and this is how the elite talk about us, too, we're a grazing herd, and we're in a field, and we don't look up. And the shepherds always work very slowly, so we don't get spooked. But right now, since 9/11, so much is changing, all around us. No one can escape the little bits of information that comes across the news on a daily basis now, on more totalitarian measures, for something everyone knows has nothing to do with people in the Middle East at all, or Afghanistan. They know it's all to do with something that's going to happen right here. And so that's why they're asking the questions as they build this prison camp around us. They're talking about ID'ing every single one of us. And even giving us the chip down the road. They've just introduced a chip, the very chip now is for diabetics. Not just the elderly and babies at hospital. They now want to put them into diabetics. They're expanding the reach and eventually we'll all have one.

Jack: Well, anyway, I'll let you carry on with your show. Thank you very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

George: Well thank you much for your call, and thank you very much for your comments. We appreciate you calling in. Keep listening to us.

Charlotte: Yeah, what I have a difficulty with, is because I'm aware of this also, that there's, when I allow new information, because I'm bombarded with information, but when I allow new information, I have to test it to see if it's valid. And so it slows down your whole process to a certain degree, because you're needing to make sure that you don't incorporate concepts and ideas and information that doesn't have integrity.

Alan: That's right. I mean, I don't go out into the outer realms looking for problems or Planet X, or whatever. In fact, I think a lot of that is put out by the other side, to make us terrified even more. It's great we're all looking at the sky, while they're building barbed wire fences round us down here.

George: Well, I have trouble enough Alan, with my own human nature, you know what I mean?

Alan: Yes.

George: I mean that's the battle. The battle is within our own issues and conflicts.

Alan: The battle right now is the will, the will of individuals for an alternate way of living that's not the one that's planned by the elite because that is death.

George: To come out of this delusional state is the ultimate battlefield that I see. Hey, we've got to cut away here, we'll be right back. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Alan Watt, welcome back to the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, George, before we go somewhere else. You know, it's really interesting the concept of global warming, because due to the freedom of the internet you get to hear and read just a tremendous amount of information, and it seems that there's information that all the planets in our solar system are experiencing a degree of climate change. So it's really interesting that potentially this information is accurate. They're talking about Neptune. The moon more precisely, you know, it's gone up something like, it's experienced like a 5% increase in its temperature. Just all over the whole solar system. So, how can somebody say to us, well you're doing it, when it's happening to the whole neighborhood?

Alan: Well, you see, we have cycles. I mean, we have Ice Ages and then we have Warming Ages. And the old schoolbooks that children got, I got it at school, used to say there was over a hundred recorded Ice Ages, because the scientists, you know they drilled holes, they bored holes in the North Pole and the South Pole and so on. And they could actually tell through the different trapped pollen between layers, when these Ice ages happened, how long it took between them, and so, we go through these Ice Ages. Now what happens between Ice Ages is you warm up, and things melt, and then you get to a certain stage, and it goes back again. And so you have ups and downs all the time, and that's the natural rhythm of our cycle around the sun. And this is known at high quarters, so they're using a natural phenomenon to terrify us for a different agenda. And to get us to reduce our population, because the elite have decided the future they're going to bring in, with all of its sciences and cyborgs and robots, etc, they won't need all of humanity. We're looked upon as the worker bees. That's our function according to the elite. They don't need us all anymore.

George: We've got a few more minutes for taking calls. 1-800-259-9231. I think one of the points you were trying to make Charlotte, was maybe the sun is the most influential one.

Charlotte: No, that we better keep the internet free. (Laughter)

George: Well, I see the sun though, in other words, they're trying to make this more local than the sun's influence. And maybe the sun is having a greater influence than our local pollution problems.

Charlotte: Right, and then when you have, you know, you've got to consider the motivation of the people making the claims. I mean, you've got a former, you've got a politician, Al Gore, I mean, I don't doubt the sincerity of some of these people. And I don't doubt that they really believe that some of, you know.

George: Charlotte made me go to that, Alan, watch that with her.

Charlotte: I didn't make you.

George: I'm just kidding you, Charlotte.

Charlotte: Yeah, well, we've got to see what everybody is doing, so, and I always think it's important to see something if you're going to talk about it, you know what I mean? You better know what.

George: No, I enjoyed it Charlotte. It was informative to a degree. It really was.

Charlotte: I'll tell you who did a good job, was Michael Moore. I came out of Sick-O begging for Socialized Healthcare. He just really made it look like it was the cream of the crop. And my daughters, I took them to see it, and of course we discuss this stuff, you know, at length afterwards and everything, but they wanted to move to France so they could live the easy life.

Alan: Southern France, is it?

George: Yeah, there's always three meals out there, right.

Alan: Yeah, and vino with every meal.

George: We're allowed to do a thing for our supper, right.

Charlotte: Yeah, that's one thing my father always would tell me, always reiterated all the time. You know, he actually conveyed to me a lot of wisdom, but he loved that one about, there's no such thing as a free lunch, you know, and these kind of things.

Alan: There's always a deal. There's always a deal, and the masters make the rules.

George: Even when you got back to primitive societies though, they had to do something to get game, or to hunt, or to fish. And they had to expend energy and work to live, to gain subsistence, so, that's the nature, that's the real nature of our existence is that we do need a certain amount of substance to continue to live.

Alan: It's nature. See, we're also part of nature. Here they are blaming us. We have all the rights of every other creature to live and survive.

Charlotte: You know what, I've often thought that if the world were allowed to develop in a more natural state than being forced the way it is, you know, with these trade organizations and these big corporations and the money creation, you know the international banks if you will, and all this, that had it not been directed the way it has been, I think it would have developed into something much more pleasant.

Alan: Yes, yes, absolutely.

Charlotte: And cooperative. Everybody would be doing. It seems like right now, we've got all our eggs in one basket kind of. It's like all the tiny widgets come from China, and the....

George: Yeah, but the trade that's occurring because of internet sales and small businesses is still there.

Charlotte: Well, yeah. That's why the internet is so important. I think this could be the tool we could grow from, you know, to not stay, get out of the system. Their system if you will. Not humanity, not check out of life, or anything like that, but to get out of the grid there of control. Because you go down, you make a purchase on your credit card, and they innocently ask you to verify your address, and you know, what's your phone number and this and that, and it's like you guys are saying, it's these NGOs, these corporations. It's not necessarily that the government is collecting it on us.

Alan: Oh, they are too though. They are, as well.

Charlotte: They all are now.

George: Well, there's a partnership between government and large corporations, let's face it.

Alan: Private.

George: That's it.

Charlotte: And we've already gotten to the place where people, for example seeking health insurance or life insurance, are being disqualified because of some medical this or that.

Alan: You're right, and you know that human genome project that they were doing?

George: Yeah, the DNA.

Alan: They're going to say that you might be, you might be prone to this or that down the road, and so you can't get

insurance.

Charlotte: We've already come to that. It's already come to that. I think there are people with heart disease and things like this, that they're being excluded. So it's already coming, it's coming.

George: Well, I had domestic terror genes and they wouldn't give me no insurance. (Chuckle)

Alan: Oh, no.

Charlotte: You had what?

George: I had domestic terror genes, and they wouldn't give me any food, right? (Chuckle) I mean, that's the extremity of it, of the whole insane mess, is it not?

Alan: That's right. In the Soviet Union they had a designation under psychiatry. They said that you had inflexibility of opinion. And that was enough to get you locked up.

George: Well, the DSM 4, what revised, or whatever the latest manual there for psychologists, don't they have some classifications in there that are awful suspect of anti-government or something like that in there?

Alan: There's a whole list in there.

George: Delusion, or paranoia, or whatever.

Alan: Or, a loner, if you like solitude then you're a possible terrorist. Maybe if you read a lot you're another terrorist.

George: Oh, if you read too much it could hurt your eyes and you're a terrorist.

Alan: And also, if you read the Constitution to any law enforcement, you're probably a terrorist.

George: Yeah, if you openly bring up the Constitution when they stop you then you're a terrorist, for sure, yeah.

Alan: That's a fact.

Charlotte: Well, I'll tell you, there was an interesting phenomena, I think we all went through in the past, well it subsided, but for maybe the previous thirteen years or so, but it subsided in the last three years. It seemed like the government, or the authority would say something, and then you'd hear the opposite of it, for example, aspartame and these low-fat diets are good for you, and then you'd hear a dissenting voice saying, no, it's not good for you, it causes cancer. It was confusing. It got to the point like, you know, people saying your coffee caused your cancer or didn't or this or that. And now that we've gone through all that, and I'm looking back, that was actually people dissenting voices against this machinery if you will, the authority.

Alan: Also, it was Donald Rumsfeld that was the CEO of the corporation that made aspartame that got it passed through law.

Charlotte: Yeah, I mean, yeah. And there are still people that trust aspartame and you know these things like that.

Alan: And Rumsfeld, they trust him too.

Charlotte: I'm on to Stevia myself. And corn syrup, I think that's been around, they've been, that's really bad for you.

Alan: Oh, dear, dear, dear, yeah.

Charlotte: Yeah, they wonder why we've got epidemic diabetics. Well, these children are getting a tremendous amount of corn syrup in their diet.

Alan: They've also altered so much of it. You see they've altered, the GMO foods out there, everything has been altered. Especially the stuff they push the most. They even altered your coffee, you know, ten years ago.

George: A friend of mine looked up and down her street one day, and she said, a lot of the children along this street are sick. Now what is that about? And she discovered that all of these problems of food, drugs, mercury, you know, inoculations and all that, all that together has destroyed the health of our children

Alan: We're being poisoned. And to be honest with you, I think it's a healthy paranoia when you study history you find that was part of an agenda.

George: Well, paranoia is healthy, is it not?

Alan: It's a survival mechanism.

George: It's a survival mechanism. You bet it is. I look around, all around me all the time, because there's something might jump out from behind a tree.

Alan: You never know.

George: Yeah, one of them aliens might want to get me. (Chuckle)

Alan: That's right, one of these walking lizards.

George: Them walking lizards might get me, boy.

Charlotte: Well guys, we didn't cover, there's so much more to talk about, to cover.

George: Alan Watt, we need to have you back. We beg for you to come back

Alan: Yeah, I'll come back.

George: And enjoy our conversation. We love your conversation. And thank you so very much tonight. And we did touch a few hearts, I believe, and we answered a few questions. And you really did a beautiful job in that today.

Charlotte: Let's give your website out, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

George: Thank you very much, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

Charlotte: Thanks, Alan.

George: Yeah, Good Night.

Alan: Take Care.

George: Bye bye.

Charlotte: Bye.

Alan: Bye now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Nov. 1, 2008

Alan Watt as Guest on "The Secret Truth" with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown

thesecrettruth.com

on [Genesis Communications Network](http://GenesisCommunicationsNetwork)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Opening music: *"It's not your fault, baby it's not mine, by chance we're crossing the same roads all at one time ... "*

The Secret Truth. Through Forgiveness we awaken, transforming information and knowledge into wisdom; and now, our co-hosts: Charlotte Littlefield and George Butler:-

George: Welcome to The Secret Truth, I'm George Butler, along with:

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: How you doing Charlotte, everything going great?

Charlotte: Yeah, it's wonderful out here in the Texas Hill Centre.

George: How William, how's that little doggie of yours?

Charlotte: Oh, I've had a sick puppy on my hands, yes, he seems to be doing fine, thank you George.

George: You got a third child now, right? [Laughter]

Charlotte: A 15 pound walking heart!

George: We've got a Texas book festival going on down around the Texas Capital. I was down there earlier, we're going to have some updates during the second hour on that but, tonight, we want to welcome one of the finest guests that we've ever had and his name is Alan Watt. Welcome to our programme Alan.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be back on with you.

George: Our ratings soar when you come on with us.

Alan Watt: I never had to time to put it up on the web either, so, I hope they listen in.

George: OK, tell us your website and what all you have on there.

Alan Watt: It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and there's also a European one, that's www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and I have, oh, hundreds of talks, filling in the histories of the power elite, as we call them, that have been running the World, basically, for an awful long time. I give all the background to do with the Foundations and how they funnel their money through the NGOs, to bring in this new utopia they claim they are going to bring in; and, so, I try and fill it in for the people who are just coming in or waking up to what's really happening. I try to give them the background and they can go into that website and download as many of the shows as possible; and, I give them shortcuts to understanding.

George: Yes, we've got a click off on it. Go ahead Charlotte.

Charlotte: Oh, George, I was going to say, Alan and George, this is our, George's and my 2 year anniversary, as I believe,

this show George we've been on the radio together for two years.

Alan Watt: Two years today.

Charlotte & George: [laughter in response!]

George: That's right; it was just like yesterday Alan.

Alan Watt: and no arguments yet, there you go, you haven't fallen out yet.

George: No! www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com is your website, right?

Alan Watt: Yes.

George: But Charlotte's a wonderful lady, easy to travel with and get along with and she really pulls more than her weight, Alan.

Charlotte: You know Alan, I think the last time we had, last time, one of the memorable shows we've had with you was at the Texas Book Depository, the library where JFK-

Alan Watt: That's right.

Charlotte: That was very interesting.

George: That was on the 25th of November 2007, I believe and

Alan Watt: Time flies, doesn't it?

George: We played, we did some tricky recordings of a spoof on a JFK thing and we had four full hours there. That was quite something.

Alan Watt: A long day.

George: No it wasn't, with you on the air, it goes by very quickly Alan

Charlotte: Alan, you're amazing!

George: You know, I've noticed what's happening out here in the Patriot Movement: it's changing; how is the Patriot Movement changing, Alan?

Alan Watt: I think it's maybe changing on cue, to be honest with you; because, I often go into the histories of how the world is planned, generations are planned, in advance, in fact, and those who are bringing on the moves that we are seeing today in the world, had this, basically, on the books, many, many years ago. They also looked at all segments of society, including the Patriot Movement and how they would react to the big changes and the totalitarian system which is frankly out in the open and in our face now; and they prepared certain peoples, I think, to enter it. Maybe 'across the pond', as they say.

Charlotte: You know, Alan, how interesting, Alex Jones just had Michael Tsarion on his programme, I believe it was about two or three weeks ago, I thought that was an interesting crossroads.

Alan Watt: There's a few of them who all know each other, very well, over in the other, as I say 'across the pond' and I've had emails from them, in the past, not very nice ones, when I said I wouldn't sort of go along with them; and, what they're doing is bringing in - basically - the New Age Movement into patriotism and, personally, this is my opinion, I can see how it will work, because we've already got the terms bandied about now: of 'conspiracy' and 'conspiracy movements' and that was given by the Elite, for us to copy. In fact, some people in the movement are quite happy with that term 'conspiracy' which sounds freakish, to those who haven't really woken up, or who are just starting to wake up. Now they're adding to it the New Age too, which makes it even more absurd, you know. You've got people who are reading tarot cards and bringing that into the Patriot Movement. You've got people who claimed that they were the reincarnation of Jesus Christ into the Patriot Movement and they've had big build-ups, some of these people and you'll

find too, they all knock Christianity more than any other religion; and, as I say: if you knock religion, let's have equal opportunity knocking and that means that the New Age is open for knocking as well. I don't see why it's exempt from, in fact, most of the people who are in this New Age Patriot Movements, their main enemy happens to be Christianity, for some reason, which is a historical reason, in fact and they're doing a good job of it

Charlotte: Absolutely, you know the Tarot cards: I studied them extensively. I tried divination one night, I put the lights out, lit a candle and I tried to tell the future but my crystal ball was broken!

George: She broke her crystal ball!

Charlotte: [laughter] and I realised that the tarot cards is actually, potentially, this is where I come from, is that it was a mechanism for thinking independently, for thinking for yourself, outside of the constraints of organised religion, during the middle ages and the past history was you either went along or you were annihilated and I think the gypsies, the Bohemian Empire, back in that age. The tarot cards supposedly come, pre-date that, I don't know, I'm still...

Alan Watt: It comes from Southern Spain into France, in the early Middles Ages and you find it was a movement coupled with the Cabbala, which is all through the New Age Movement; it came in with talismans and fortune-telling and so on.

Charlotte: Alan, my take on that was that these mechanisms were an anti-thesis, if you will, to the constraints that were on the population and that was a mechanism for them to allow them to think for themselves, if you will. I don't think that anybody that has lived on this planet for any time period, duration of time, think they can actually foretell the future in cards or a crystal ball, or anything like that and I saw that as a sort of a fighting-back thing.

George: It looks like to me though, sometimes, Charlotte and Alan, that these things are put forward like the latest / greatest inside thing, you know what I mean? Like a gnosis, like a real inside straight. You know, 'you're going to do this and things are going to be happy', you know what I mean, that it's sort of more like a hustle that I see.

Alan Watt: Well, this is the key to it, it's a hustle, because it's been used before and, what you find is even kings and queens often had their astrologers for instance and they had their tarot card readers and crystal ball gazers and these people held quite a lot of power at court over royalty and it wasn't long before organised groups could actually manipulate governments, kings and queens.

George: Ronald Reagan's wife, wasn't she into some kind of astrology and stuff too?

Alan Watt: I think she was; you'll find a lot of them are and, even, I think, McKenzie King, who was a prime minister of Canada, used to have mediums in his home, to help him guide the country for the future. You'll find this is a fairly common thing, with some of the higher ones.

George: Maybe make that table move and float around too! Hey, we got to cut away; we'll be right back, thank you.

---- Break ----

George: Welcome back to The Secret Truth, I'm George Butler, along with:

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Alan, what do you think? Welcome back Alan Watt

Alan Watt: Yes, it's a pleasure to be here.

George: You know the patriot movement, to me, here's the way I sort of see it laid out: is that Ron Paul had something going and he ignited and, you know, a lot of people, he motivated a lot of young people, across the board you know and then the Patriot Movement was already there before Ron Paul came along, you know, I mean it was lingering out there. I mean, we were part of that thing in the 90s and the 80s alright and then, all of a sudden, and you were there further back than that and then all of a sudden, Ron Paul sort of galvanised and sort of brought things together, on a concerted effort to elect someone, you know? Now, is that what, is there an operation out there where they're running the New Age into the Patriot, to delude it or to?

Alan Watt: There's not doubt. Twenty-odd years ago, some powers in Britain set up Zecharia Sitchin, who churned out about 12 or 13 books, in a series, and it really caught the minds of young people, it caught them up so quickly. It was written almost like a science fiction set of volumes; but, basically, he came up with his own theories and his own interpretation of the Sumerian Tablets; and, according to him, we're all made by the Annanaki. You hear this all over the place, Annanaki, in the New Age; and, the Annanaki, of course were - supposedly - the ancient gods of Sumer; but, Sitchin changed them into spacemen and we were created - supposedly - to be inferior types and base slaves. So, we can't fight them, technically, we're too stupid and silly and small, to fight them. So, it was a psychological operation; because if you believe that you're created to be an inferior type slave with a very small brain, you couldn't ever beat your masters; and, this is rampant throughout the New Age and a lot of guys were put out afterwards, to build on Sitchin's theories. And: you'll find the present group, who built on Sitchin's theories, out there today, in the Patriot Movement; and, mixing fantasy with fact, facts about the NGOs and the Foundations and so on.

George: You know, you made a good point. You know that Zeitgeist and all that? What I see there is that those young people, whoever put it together, I think it's Peter, what is his name? Peter Joseph?

Charlotte: Joseph.

George: OK, what they did: I went into that, OK? And he talked about scarcity too much. So, I went and looked at post-scarcity and what I found in post-scarcity, it was all science-fiction based. See what I mean?

Alan Watt: Yes.

George: I was drawn into that Zeitgeist but there was no practicality there that I see, of making a living and running a society

Alan Watt: No there's not

George: It's a fictitious and fantasy world

Alan Watt: Yes, what they always promise you, and they've done this for a long time, is always promise the followers a utopia. We've had this for a long time, the utopian idea.

Charlotte: Right, now first, we're talking about Zeitgeist: addenda, there were a few of them.

George: That's the one I saw the last and then I listened to him on Alex Jones and I began to look at some key words that he was saying, but it was a very heavy collective type of viewpoint, a world view and he said "scarcity", must have said seven or eight times, he said the word "scarcity".

Alan Watt: Yes, because, what they're bringing into it is sustainable development, you see.

George: Well, you know that came out of Club of Rome, way back

Alan Watt: Yes, and this is the mantra today, with all the big Foundations, sustainable development, reduction of population, so they can have their utopia.

George: Smart development too.

Charlotte: You know, about, let's talk about those Georgia Guidestones, a little bit, if you don't mind gentlemen. I'm under the impression a person by the name of a Wilcock, David Wilcock, I believe was his name. I heard him say and I haven't seen and also a gentleman by the name of William Henry.

Alan Watt: Oh, god, yeah, yeah.

Charlotte: OK. Well, anyways, I thought that I heard either one of those presentations that the Georgia Guidestones were actually encircled with Hollywood tree and which, of course, has pretty significant meaning as far as Hollywood, deck the halls with boughs of holly.

George: Magic and stuff isn't it? It's occultic huh?

Charlotte: Potentially.

Alan Watt: It's a grove, they used to use holly, the evergreen, for, it comes through the winter - it has the red berries as well. They also use Holly wood for the staff, as the magician, so they always have a staff of Holly wood and they cast as spell by Hollywood, in which they alter your perceptions by illusion. That's why they call Hollywood the movie capital of the world.

George: Well, they really alter our whole perception don't they?!

Alan Watt: Yes, they do

Charlotte: Well, in increments, in increments, it's not one movie is totally but yeah, eventually

George: Yes, but synergistically together with all of them, you know the way I see too with all the inventions, that we've been able to replay all this stuff, through tape recorders, VCRs and then now it's DVD players and all, we just can really, you know, continue to programme ourselves at a higher level.

Alan Watt: Yes, most programming comes through fiction and it has to be very enticing fiction and we've been bombarded with sci-fi for our whole lives long

George: We have.

Charlotte: I've heard of, well actually I stumbled upon, I was studying my plan. My birth name is Rossi and I was out searching my coat of arms, you know and these things, and I ran across this website Clan of Rossi, which mentioned the Boch Saga .

Alan Watt: The Bach? Say that again.

Charlotte: It's Boch Saga

Alan Watt: No.

Charlotte: It's out of Finland and there's a gentleman up there and he's starting to gain popularity. But, anyways, I just wanted to put that out there. It was very interesting views.

George: You know, I started looking at this stuff in the late 80s when I started getting online. Before the networks, well actually Prodigy was one of the first; and I saw all of these different New Age groups and they weren't very prevalent, now they have built into their, they're institutionalising all of that.

Alan Watt: Yes, it's essential, because Gorbachev, and many others, have said that they're creating a new world religion, which is based on a form of earth or nature worship, for the masses, that is.

George: Gaia.

Charlotte: Yeah and I believe the heart chakra is categorised as green, ha ha! I could be wrong.

Alan Watt: Well, green is also the sacred colour of Communism. Red: it's for revolution. Green is the sacred colour of the Sovietised world system and that's why you have the Green Party; and, you'll find that many of the New Agers - and the ones who are doing the Patriot Movement - are belonging to the Green Party, in fact.

George: What about on television? They have this orange and this blue, are those U.N. colours or what?

Alan Watt: Orange stands for the House of Orange, which is the royal seat, in Holland; it's got basically the same status as London.

George: What, the bloodless revolution that came over in 1688

Alan Watt: Yes, and it's The Hague in Orange.

George: They brought all that money system to deal with them too, didn't they?

Alan Watt: Yes, and the world court.

George: Then they had the Bank of England established shortly thereafter. It so happens, it's perfect timing isn't it?!

Alan Watt: It's always perfect timing!

Charlotte: Let's talk to Alan Watt a bit more when we come back gentlemen, if you don't mind.

George: OK, thank you Alan, we'll be right back, appreciate it.

--- Break ---

George: Welcome to The Secret Truth, welcome back, I'm George Butler, along with:

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Charlotte: 9/11. Well, I have a question.

George: 9/11, what is that about Charlotte? You got an itch?

Charlotte: Excuse me?

George: You got an itch about that?

Charlotte: I got an itch about 9/11, yeah. You know, Alan, there's been a lot of concerns that we'll have another false flag attack and the Illuminati apparently use some sort of system and numerology, if you will, or perhaps, astrology, or something; who knows what they're going off of. So, what are your thoughts about the current developments with the election, in the United States? If I'm not mistaken, you're still up in Canada?

Alan Watt: Yes.

Charlotte: OK, and, potentially, what's going on with, how do you see their next move, if you will?

Alan Watt: I think if they don't have to come up with another big / major crisis and the public just accept the way it's going, which is more and more totalitarianism and loss of freedoms happening all the time, more surveillance on everyone, then they won't have to use something drastic; but, I'm sure they've got plan 'A', 'B', and 'C' and 'D', in the wings, just in case the public don't go along with it. We do know they're expecting riots for thirty years, from the Department of the Defence, both in the US and in Britain, came out with pretty well identical forecasts for the next thirty years. Where they see rioting across the whole Western World and what they don't go into is really the causes so much, the causes of the rioting. Well, we know it's going to be food shortages and so on, because this is the time for crisis creation, it's the time to bring in a New World Order, as they keep telling us, and that also means a new economic order but it also means they want to have their planned society, world-wide, and this is a form of family planning, only it's the global village family and they want to vastly reduce the population and food will be used as a weapon. Food now, is in the hands of five Agri-food businesses, internationally, and they now are restricting the world's food supply, with their GMO foods. GMO foods was touted as a must-be, as they say in high Masonry, as a must-be scenario, because all the reports that have come in from GMO food and the crops show that it actually produces up to 30% less produce at harvest time than the old stuff did. So, it's not going to be the world's saviour, I think it's going to be part of our destruction and food will be used as a weapon, I think that will be part of the riots. The economic system is to be totally altered till we come out of this, as world servants, people to serve the world state - and that's been publicly said, at the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations. So, we're looking at a whole new way of life, where the individual's life is planned for them, from birth to death. That literally is what they are talking about, this whole new World Order system that they're bringing in right now.

George: Do you have any insights into this financial summit that's going to be held the 15th of this month?

Alan Watt: Yes, what it is: you have to go into the last big summit they had, in World War Two, at the Bretton Woods, where they signed the agreement and they took everything off the Gold Standard, they put Fractional Reserve Banking in, where you could loan out about nine times of that which you had in deposit. You could loan out fictional money and that was part One of Bretton Woods. The next part of Bretton Woods, which they're actually calling it Part Two, is to bring in a new economic order, which is coupled with Sustainable Development and the Whole World Greening Project. In other words: population reduction etc etc etc. That's all going to be tied into the new economic system, which they will eventually phase in.

Charlotte: Yeah, I think the November 15th meeting is going to be very telling.

Alan Watt: Yes, and amazingly enough, I read an article the other night, on the radio, where, I think six hundred Non-Governmental Organisations had representatives at these particular world meetings with the big bankers and so on. What we're seeing now is the real meaning of democracy: democracy is not for the people, it never was. Democracy is actually big power lobby groups, funded by the Foundations, who are directing the course of the world and how we shall live, etc. It's done by dictate and they're the ones who are now really leading the charge for democracy, which is just a code term for the Sovietisation of the world. The Soviet system: 'soviet' means ruled by councils and the Soviet System had lots of Non-Governmental Organisations that pretended to speak on behalf of the people. In fact, their leaders were always chosen by the Politburo. Over in the Western countries, we have thousands of NGOs, all funded by the big Foundations, and their leaders are also supplied by the Foundations themselves. It's the same system and this is a blending of the Sovietised system, with that of the West.

George: Yeah, I picked up on that. You know Alvin and Heidi Toffler that wrote those series of books, Future Shock and all that, they were really quite, they were supportive of all the NGOs and all that.

Alan Watt: Oh, absolutely, and Alvin Toffler wrote another book called The Third Wave. It was the blending of Communism and Capitalism, together and Newt Gingrich was his main spokesman for when they published the book. Newt was giving out hundreds of those books away on the Congressional steps, to all the Congressmen that were there. So, they're all for this whole agenda of population reduction and the Sovietisation of the world. Run, of course, by the same Elite that already run the Western World, a mass bureaucracy running all the people below them, right down to the local levels.

George: You know this new Summit; this financial Summit, is the G20 plus China. Now are they going to re-order all the currencies, are they going to set and devalue the American Dollar?

Charlotte: Or, are they going to have, essentially, a world currency de facto, if you will?

Alan Watt: They'd love to bring in a single world currency, however, what they will probably do is create, remember, there is to be three main trading blocs in the world, when we're all under the United Nations, which will be the front government, for the big boys and Europe already has the Euro and they will be bringing out the Amero for America and Canada, Mexico and a few other countries, in Latin America and they'll bring one out for the Pacific Rim. But: they'll all be on a par; I've no doubt, they'll bring it out to be on a par with the Euro.

Charlotte: Right, well, potentially it might be a de facto world currency, if you will, out of the November 15th Summit, whether or not we actually transition to the Amero or not.

George: The existing currencies have to be transitioned into something, for some kind of agreement about exchanging into these other main currencies, would you accept that Alan?

Alan Watt: Absolutely, they have to get some standardisation process, where the Euro, for instance, will be the exact same worth as the Amero.

George: and then the Dollar is going to be devalued, it looks like.

Alan Watt: Yes, and gradually phased out. Whenever they bring in a new currency, they generally half the purchasing power when bringing in the new one, it's worth half of the old one basically.

George: I'm getting rid of my script, man! [Laughter]

Alan Watt: Oh, they've done this so many times though, in the past, in Europe that you can tell, down through history when they do it.

George: What is it about the Europeans? Do they, someone just gave me some information recently, this is their take on it, in the Netherlands: they said it's getting very capitalistic over there now, what did they mean by that? Does that have any validity?

Alan Watt: Not really, it depends what they really mean by it. The money, you see, the whole world is run on this money.

George: Sure, it's a moneyed system.

Alan Watt: It's one system; they've closed all the loop holes, to stop you living independently outside the system. If you try to do that, they come along with a tape measure and measure your plot of land and your shack and tax you for property, so you have to earn money.

George: Or they'll give your land to some commercial venture, like they do in Connecticut. Man, I tell you, hey we got to take a break here, what's that?

Alan Watt: The world is a business they say.

George: It is, isn't it, it's a big business, it's a big deal. Hey, we got to cut away; we'll be right back, thank you. Alan.

--- Break ---

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth, I'm George Butler, along with:

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield. Alan, welcome back.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Charlotte: You know, I was wondering; I often wonder if Europe, you know: Italy, Spain, France, United Kingdom, Britain, England, Ireland, Scotland and all the other countries up north, do they have a Patriot Movement, like we do here in America? I mean: are there people who think like us over there?

Alan Watt: There are people who think the same way, they know what's happening. The problem with Europe, it's so old and they've never really known the kind of freedom that they've had in the United States. They've never ever had that kind, in fact, they've had, basically, so many years of financial, I call it depression, not recessions that they're kind of beaten down and they also have massive governments, massive bureaucracies and departments and ministries of this and that and the other, that you can't turn or do anything without permission. In other words, you feel subjugated, and in fact they are because most of them are monarchies, even though they call them 'democracies', they're still under this kind of strange monarchy-type democracy, where the queen or a king has to sign every law into being. The parliaments can't do it on their own. It all goes to the king or queen, for approval. So, where's democracy come in there? They've never had a voice, they've never even been taught about their rights and freedoms, as they were in the U.S., when they used to teach them in the school and they'd recite the Bill of Rights and so on. They never had any of that in Europe, so they're very despondent and depressed, basically, I think. But: there are a lot of people who are up on what is happening in the world. They're maybe even ahead of the U.S. on what's really happening, but as far as having any idea what to do about it, they don't have the kind of fortitude the U.S. has created, through having freedoms in the past.

Charlotte: Right, I do have a question for you, Alan, pertaining to the word 'democracy' itself. I find it's eerily close to the word *demo* or *demon* and, of course, I think it comes from the Greek *the people*, or something like that but *demo* is like *demo-stration*, demonstration.

Alan Watt: That's right.

Charlotte: Then *dem-on*, like a demon from hell, if you will; what's your take on the actual word *democracy*?

Alan Watt: It does have many occultic meanings and you're on the right track with it, and the 'big people'; you see, the

'big people' gave the public what they thought was democracy, as a front, to stop them from having revolutions every few years and the idea being: that you could always vote a new bunch in and get rid of the last corrupt bunch, that's how democracy really works. You don't really vote new people in, you're voting the present ones out, you're so sick of them; but, it stops you from having revolutions. In reality: the whole of Europe has been run by, basically, monarchies and their secret societies, for centuries. They never ever intended to share power with the people, never ever, and if you read even Alexander Hamilton, his writings, on what he thought of democracy, he spoke really and he was an elitist, along the same lines as Britain; but, he said "what do I think of the public?" he says "I think the public sir is a beast" and that was always the European, the Aristocracies' point of view. It hasn't changed; so, it's a front show. Politics is a front show, while there's a parallel government that really runs the whole system over in Europe.

George: Well, you know, this election now is a good example of what you just said. It's a put-up job to make people think they really have a voice in electing someone.

Alan Watt: Yes, you see the Elite studied the French Revolution, very carefully, and they got kind of scared too, to see so many of their acquaintances and their cousins have their heads chopped off; and, they vowed it would never happen to them and so they set up this idea of Democracy that would be phased in over a couple of hundred years. You don't realise that democracy has had many different meanings in Britain and the average person couldn't even vote in Britain, unless you had property - and a lot of property - up until World War One and then they gave it to the ordinary people, to get them to join the army, because they were using so many young men up, fighting their wars. They gave them the vote. Democracy is a feint, as I say, it's a front, so they don't have revolutions every few years but we can see it now, after 9/11, when every country in Europe came out, simultaneously, with the same anti-terrorism bill / Martial Law scenario. That told you that all of these countries had a parallel government that was in concert / working together, long before 9/11 happened, to have it all ready to go, so quickly and they're all identical.

George: So, right now, they're getting closer to perfecting the plan, The Plan, have you heard that referred to as 'The Plan'?

Alan Watt: Yes, and we find, even again, Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, in the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs; and, he said that, in the 1960s, he said this parallel government has run the U.S. for the last sixty years. And, so, it's still here today, it is a parallel government, Margaret Thatcher talked about it, that she belongs to it, she said that openly on her world tour and the title of her talks was 'The New World Order', the Coming New World Order.

Charlotte: Alan, oh I'm sorry I'm interrupting your thoughts. I do have a question pertaining to definitions. The Oxford English Dictionary: a lot of times in the English-speaking world, they have like four or five, sometimes more than that, definitions for words that we commonly use. Do they, the global Elite, the Illuminati, or whatever, do they actually use our language against us?

Alan Watt: Absolutely, in fact one of the greatest things that was done, right after 9/11, was the speech that said, to the public: 'you're either with us, or you're with the Terrorists' and that was a declaration of war on the public, basically, but is also; you see when the U.S. was set up, by Freemasons, and there's no doubt that it was Freemasons who set it up, that's public knowledge and Franklin wrote about it too and he toasted George Washington as the first Grand Master of these United States (and that's in his own writings). You find that the password that they took from the French, the Grande Lodge, the Grand Orient Lodge, was *Nous* which means *us* / *US* and of course, if you go back into Greek, *Nous* means *spirit*.

Charlotte: Us, US, I see that when I read I see 'Us' instead of 'US' nowadays.

Alan Watt: That's right and, of course, US, as I say, means Us, basically, in French, or *Nous* and that was the password that they were using at the time of Washington, in the Masonic Lodges and, going back into the Greek, Ancient Greek civilisation, *Nous* meant *spirit* and that was used in their old old Lodges as well. This is an on-going thing. Right in front of the public, as Albert Pike said, 'we can always speak freely in front of the public and only we know what we are really saying and the public will get another meaning from it and never catch on'.

George: It sounds like that male ego needs to be boosted up to some new higher degree, doesn't it?!

Charlotte: You know Alan, there is a term in the American vernacular, if you will, it's called 'what's coming down the pike'. I've often associated that with the establishment of the Bavarian Illuminati, but most people that I bring this up with, they don't make that association, I've used it in military settings and had it reflect well on myself. I've seen it on blogs. What about that term 'coming down the pike'?

Alan Watt: Well, 'coming down the pike' has another meaning. Actually a pike was also a lance, a spear, a long spear and 'something coming down your spear' means you've literally speared your enemy! So, there's another meaning to it. 'Albert Pike' is a Masonic-created name, a Masonically-created name. Albert, if you put an 'H' in front of it and drop it in the English language, because they often drop the 'H's and 'Halbert' is also an axe, with a spearhead on top; and, a pike is a second spear. It's all weaponry.

Charlotte: Alan, you're awesome. This has been a fabulous hour with you.

Alan Watt: It's been a pleasure, yeah.

George: Yeah, I tell you, you just astound me every time that you're with us, you know that?! So, what's your advice right now before we close - we've got 30-40 seconds left?

Alan Watt: I think people have to, again, differentiate between fact and fiction and don't mix the two together.

George: get out, out of this fantasy world and get back into reality, right?

Alan Watt: We have to, it's all we have.

Charlotte: What about the language? Get back to the language folks!

George: Oh, English ain't hard Charlotte!

Alan Watt: The French called them the Angles because they are angles in masonry.

George: There are more angles than you can compute. Hey we got to go. Thank you very much.

Alan Watt: Bye now.

Charlotte: Thanks Alan.

George: Goodnight

Alan Watt: Goodnight.

Transcribed by Bill Scott.

ALAN WATT ON “THE SECRET TRUTH” RADIO WITH GEORGE BUTLER

July 19, 2008

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

FIRST HOUR

GEORGE - Welcome to the Secret Truth. I am your host George Butler; Charlotte Littlefield Brown is still on vacation; we miss that little gal! Tonight our subject, we are going to talk about Bohemian Grove. This is out in California, North of San Francisco. Some people call it “occult of the occult” and so forth; I mean, there is a lot of allegations. We have had a couple of people from Austin that penetrated that and infiltrated it and got some live video in July of 2000. Our guest tonight is Alan Watt. He is a profound expert in the field of ideas, world system and parapolitics. We’ve got the right gentleman tonight for this discussion. He has got a site: *Cutting Through the Matrix* and go in there: cuttingthroughthematrix.com - he has a lot of past radios that he has done. He’s got some excellent radio, digital MP3-s you can listen to; and he has some excellent material to order. His body of knowledge is about occultism; it is about as broad as you’re going to find anyone; he goes millenniums back. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt!

ALAN - It’s a pleasure to be back.

GEORGE - You know, Alan, you do go back millenniums, don't you?

ALAN - I do.

GEORGE - I mean, I'm not puffing that, am I?

ALAN - No; I do, I do.

GEORGE - Am I accusing you?

ALAN - I feel it too, I feel it too, yeah.

GEORGE - If the tag is right I guess you got to wear it, right?

ALAN - That's right; it gets very white after all these years.

GEORGE - You are one of the few men that I can talk to for over more than just a few centuries, you know what I mean?

ALAN - That's right.

GEORGE - And do you think that these men sitting out there right now at this moment in the Bohemian Grove - what they are captured by, or caught up by? The Matrix, the web or whatever? Where did that begin; how far back does that go?

ALAN - You can go back as far as we are given in the histories for secret societies, generally of an elite nature - and even the Romans had their equestrian orders, where they set up a tent outside of Rome and they had initiation ceremonies for the novices - and these were young nobility and also for the higher people who dealt with the trade, etcetera, the money - it's all hand in glove with money and power and rulership over the public - and even in those days there was some kind of odd ceremony, a sexual ceremony between the Grand Master and the novice. That goes down through time, and I don't know if you have ever seen the little clip they have on Google with Nixon talking - he went to the Bohemian Grove; he talked about the rampant homosexuality that was...

GEORGE - Yes, I noticed he had that opinion out there.

ALAN - Yes, and so you have that; and then you have even in all major religions, an esoteric side to it. In the Talmud they have references to what happened to the staff of Moses after he led them through the desert - and that was the Brazen Serpent; it was a serpent supposedly with wings upon it too; they put it in a grove and the Elite of that time period would worship in the Grove where this Brazen Serpent was.

GEORGE - Why was it always a grove, I mean, what symbolic...was it hidden away, away from the cities and the villages and from other people? Is that sort of the way it was?

ALAN - It was; but it's always traditionally, in fact, it's traditionally near a river or stream as well, and so in the Bohemian Grove they have the Russian River going through; but they also modeled our capital cities across the world down through time on the same principle, where the layout, the plan of the city, with a major river next to

it or running through it; that's also traditional.

GEORGE - Does water have a symbolic...is it about rebirthing or some - *they have mixed into some of their initiations some kind of a whole new man*; is it sort of a Luciferian type of dynamic at times?

ALAN - Absolutely; and since the most ancient time. You'll find in the esoteric traditions of all the major religions the same story buried within; *for instance, in an Old Testament Judaic book, they will give you clues about the Deity itself*, which again goes deeper in the esoteric side of it; but they give you the idea *that the Deity is actually male and female: hermaphroditic*. And you'll find the same things in the traditions of Egypt; so much so, that if they could not be completely God - male and female - sometimes the priests of Isis, say, would emasculate themselves, so that they could be - being neither human one way or the other meant they were closer to the Deity; these were the odd things that they would go through. *Even in the esoteric cultish tradition, emasculation was often carried out at an elderly age after they had their families and so on, before they could reach the higher orders*. So there is a lot of sexual symbology. Water itself traditionally is female according to the traditions and it's also - you know, when you are born, you come out with water from the womb as well.

GEORGE - The birth canal and all of that?

ALAN - The birth canal - a canal is also "a way" in the tradition, we've got to understand "that's the way," the way into the world; and *even with the Viking orders - and they had their own elect orders too - which are all, I think, to be honest with you, affiliated with each other by a much higher group*. The Vikings used to send their dead out on the ships to be burned - so they had fire over water. Fire over the water is also displayed in the Washington Monument or wherever they put up their Masonic statues or obelisks; because the obelisk is the male phallus and at the top the perfect pyramid is at the very top of it: the pinnacle - and that represents perfection through fire. It's always reflected in the pool of water at the base, which is the female: fire over water.

GEORGE - Fire over water. Then, how about Molech? His name occurred out there at the Bohemian Grove; I think Alex Jones and them brought out a video and Mike Hanson; and the priests were bringing up the word and dedicating it to Molech, you know. Now, Molech, was that where you dedicated and sacrificed your first-born to Molech?

ALAN - Yes, you did; you did and there's descriptions of the...

GEORGE - Into the fire, right? - they burned them.

ALAN - They burned it, but Molech was actually a statue with the hands outstretched and it was a mechanical gizmo in fact.

GEORGE - With what, some kind of a roaring fire inside of the statue? Is that what?

ALAN - It seems to be. Now, some people, some of the Greek philosophers who traveled to the Babylonian structures and to even the Phoenicians, because really it's one and the same thing when you look through their methods with this particular statue; they said it was a mechanical thing - and the mother would place the baby into the arms of the statue, that then turned or lowered it into the fire. Now, they have dug up, we have archeologists who have dug up the caverns underground where they had these ceremonies and where the

statues were; and they found the urns of the ashes of many-many babies - and that's a known fact; they did certainly do this.

GEORGE - So this is not only just conjecture; I mean, there is physical evidence through archeological excavations and so forth.

ALAN - There's no doubt whatsoever, they've found lots of this; but you'll also find it in history books, where you look at when Carthage for instance was being attacked by Rome, they said that they could see the Elite nobility of Carthage, when they thought they were losing, then sacrifice their own first-born sons on the battle mount at the top; and so it didn't matter - it didn't have to be a baby, although that was traditional in times of trouble - they would use any age of the first-born, even if he was in his twenties, they would kill him as a sacrifice for power from the Deity.

GEORGE - I see. You know, I was just googling around out there at the Bohemian Grove and they have the front gates there you could see, you know, like a street scene; and it's at the corner of the Bohemian Avenue and Railroad Avenue, I believe. And the Russian River does run along inside the preserve. I think it's 2,700 acres of...

ALAN - 2,400 I think they have, redwood forest.

GEORGE - There was a recent report about they were trying to do some logging in there - have you heard that?

ALAN - No, I hadn't heard that.

GEORGE - There were some news piece just recently, I'll see if I can dig it up here, where they were going to work some logging operation in there, maybe, you know, it...I don't know it just generates...they don't need money, do they? I mean, let's be honest...

ALAN - They don't.

GEORGE - They have plenty of money, I tell you. We've got to cut away here for our first break, and we'll come back and delve into where this is exactly and what goes on out there. We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan. -----

Welcome back to the Secret Truth, I am your host, George Butler; welcome back, Alan Watt. Tell us about your web site and what you have on there and how to order some of your material.

ALAN - Yes, www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com - and there's *lots of free shows they can go over to do with a lot of the histories, some of the ancient stuff, the middle stuff, the present stuff and where we are going*; and also I have books there for sale and CDs and DVDs where I explain some of this on DVD and there is also another site, it's: www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu that's based in Europe, and from there they can download transcripts of a lot of the shows if they prefer to read them, and they can pass them around to their friends too, to try and inform them of what's happening.

GEORGE - How many radio programs and how many articles have you written over the years - is it virtually hundreds or into the thousands now?

ALAN - Oh, it's many hundreds anyway now.

GEORGE - It's way up there. On the bottom on my page Theseecrettruth.com we have a Bohemian Club membership list, okay? So, if a person is interested in that, a fellow out of the Netherlands put that together - it's the most extensive list I have seen. So our listening audience can go in there and click off on that if they want to see who some of the members are. Otherwise I did find the article, the San Francisco Gate Chronicle - it says here: "About 2,000 members of the Bohemian Club started arriving this week" - so this is a dated July 12; it's a recent article - "for the famously secret annual encampment of relaxation, high jinks and male bonding." Is that what they call that? Hahaha. Okay, "The club's board is fighting for an ambitious logging plan for its Bohemian Club on the Russian River. The high-power club is seeking a special logging permit that would allow it to cut more than one million board feet each year in perpetuity, without strict environmental review." Anyway, people on the web can go in there and read that whole article, but that sort of surprised me a little - is it sort of thinning out some of the undergrowth? Is that what they are trying to do?

ALAN - It could be; it could also be to make more lodges, because inside there they have different sections across the whole forest - and when you join, you're assigned your specific order and you're in that order until you progress to a higher order and you get moved around within that 2,400-acre parcel of land.

GEORGE - That's right; they have different names of different encampments, I believe - different camps in there.

ALAN - That's right.

GEORGE - I see. Okay; also, on my web page we've got the "Bohemian Grove, Cult of Conspiracy" by Mike Hanson and then, the Bohemian Grove video by Alex Jones. Now, getting back to the mind-set. These people, most are very wealthy, are they not?

ALAN - Very wealthy, and very often - so you have your power magnates there, you have the big CEOs of massive international corporations and also the top politicians involved - Canadian as well; and no doubt even the Mexican ones will come up and maybe even further Latin-American countries. Again, it's power with business and politics combined; scientific elites also are invited to attend. We know they discussed the creation of the Atom Bomb in the Grove with the members at one of their meetings; and it's even said that the decision to ultimately drop it - which it's interesting even the parallels they used, the 33rd Degree Parallel for Hiroshima.

GEORGE - Really?

ALAN - It was done in the Grove.

GEORGE - I know Harold Brown - he was Secretary of Defense at one time - is a member on that list, and he is very...he is a physicist and all that - so they have a lot of...some very-very well educated people. Let me ask you this, Alan: how do people that are this educated get tied into some of these things? I mean, how did they get recruited in there or what?

ALAN - Well, what **you'll find in going into CEO positions or trying to get up to that position, or in bureaucracy or Government - you must join branches of Freemasonry, to begin with. That's pretty well mandatory in all countries.** They're already used to taking oaths; they know it's a way to help their career take off; and they

meet, they get a circle - that's what's meant: a compass creates a circle, so you travel within your own circle of friends. You are given new circles of friends, which intertwine, like the Olympic Games' logo of five. Therefore you're always expanding your circle of friends and associates and contacts as you go up the ladder. And what they're referring to is Jacob's Ladder, of course - the real meaning behind it. **Therefore, you are used to, in a sense, prostituting yourself to get ahead in the world, to get the right brownie points to be accepted by the Dominant Minority and they go all the way up to clubs like Bohemian Grove** - now, they have other ones across the world! One is on the Saint-Lawrence River too, on an island there, where many of the same members come up to every so often and meet with some of the Canadian ones; and that goes as far back as President Wilson's day. **They have different locations for the same type of thing; and all women are excluded from that - it's a Male thing only; even the servants are male and there's a lot of debauchery that goes on.** However, they have ceremonies, the same ceremonies every year; you know, the Burning of Care, basically, sacrifice.

GEORGE - What is this 'Cremation of Care' ceremony about?

ALAN - Well, Care - on the one hand, you understand, **in the High Occult Elite they don't have morality as you know it;** even before you get up into the occult, you would probably be going into *the lesser occult, like Masonry. You gradually are taught "There's no such thing as right or wrong." It's Cabalistic, you see. It's beyond even moral relativity.* Moral relativity is simply a philosophy spun off of Cabaallah.

GEORGE - **Now, the Cabaallah - tell the audience what that is about. Is that Jewish Mysticism? What is that, exactly?**

ALAN - It's Jewish Mysticism that begun supposedly around the 10th Century; the final book, the Sephiroth was finished around the 16th Century in Europe; however, people like Wallace Budge who was the Chief Egyptologist for the British Museum, in his excavations in Egypt claims that the Cabaallah is much older, at least the foundations of it are much older. **It's a very old type philosophy; but ultimately you go up and you find that there is no such thing as real 'right' or 'wrong.' Power is its own right.** And if you take the motto of Aleister Crowley, who run the OTO, the Ordo Templi Orientis, a branch of Freemasonry - he belonged to about five different Masonic Lodges - he said "Do What Thou Wilt is the whole of the Law." That's it. In other words, if you want to do it, do it, and if you are mighty enough and powerful enough to do it, there is no comeback on you. You'll find an awful lot of the similarities of the Bohemian Grove and what happens in that particular place - and others - occurred in the Middle Ages with the Albigensians and the Cathars of Southern France and Northeastern Spain, when they set up their own big communes and cities and they emulated the Catholic Church with Bishops, etcetera; but they had their own very peculiar rituals going up to the Perfecti - **when you were "perfected," you were above all laws, you had become a God.**

GEORGE - And that's what it is about self-gods, godhead. Hey, we are going to have to take another break and we'll be right back. Let's continue that God, Godhead idea. Men, men fail themselves, don't they? We'll be right back, thank you. -----

Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I am your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

ALAN - It's a pleasure.

GEORGE - You know, Alan, you and I - we have the ability to throw things off of each other, you noticed that? Hahaha! What I see and I hear - and check me and correct me and I need your input and your feedback on these things - there seems like to me that these abstracted selves are fighting among each other or are trying to outdo each other. Is it an abstraction of self that they think they're something they are not really?

ALAN - It's a philosophy at the very least, and it's a religion at the most prominent - there is no doubt there's a religious factor involved in all of this; even the celebration of the Death of Care, **the Burning of Care**. It's generally a dummy dressed up as a young boy or a man and thrown into the fire; and technically, on the one hand they will tell their members that that represents the child that was you and you have now matured into a much higher state, higher being. That's part of it. It's also reborn - **you are reborn when you join these groups, whether it's basic Freemasonry - you get born again**. *That's what George Bush Sr. said and George Bush Jr. when he was asked if he was a "Born Again" Christian, of course, he said "if you asked me if I were born again, the answer is yes," because he was raised from the coffin in the Skull and Bones ceremony.* **So the Cremation of Care signifies: that's the old you, the one that used to worry and fret and fume about things and laws and morals and so on - now you are raised to a higher status of close to godhood, if not godhood itself**; then, just like the Albigensians as Perfecti, those laws no longer affect you and you can do as you wish. Now, Theodore Roosevelt, interestingly enough, was one of the few Presidents that made reference to this, in a way that most people will miss; it's in his biography - it's also in the movie they did about Theo Roosevelt, where he is discussing history being a "long, dark tunnel down through the ages" and the only light that illuminated it and went down in the history books were conquerors and the Alexander the Great types - people who were not stunted by morality or what we would take at the bottom as decency and cultural norms or taboos. They broke them all and went out to claim empires as gods should. And so he is telling his staff that he was one of them; it's also called "a point of light down the highway." This was mentioned first by Benjamin Franklin in his own diaries - that he wished to be remembered as a single point of light; he meant in this long-long spiralling darkness. You find the same statement made by Bush Senior, when he talked about the "**thousand points of light**" that are here right now. **That's those who had passed before into a spiritual realm, the Hidden Masters and their emissaries on earth that are in the physical bodies, working the Great Work, as it's called, of "bringing in a New World Order," which isn't just a political system or economic system. It's a completely new way of life, where everything is to be ordered and science is to be elevated to the highest pinnacle until it's in control of every facet of every individual's life, right down to even deciding which genes shall be mixed with which genes - eugenics is very big in this system; they're all eugenicists by nature.**

GEORGE - How would you describe this system - is there one word to describe it or not?

ALAN - Well, I have no doubt...

GEORGE - Is it fascism? It's not really - it's a mixture of different ideas; is it not?

ALAN - From the one system came communism and fascism; and now you've got the merger of the two systems, as the Reece Commission found out under **Senator Dodd** when the Ford Foundation told them. **It's worked through Foundations, that's where the financing to all these movements, these "social for change" movement groups comes from; and he was told by the Ford Foundation, their job was to merge the Soviet**

system painlessly, seamlessly with that of the West. And it's called "The Third Wave" in Alvin Toffler's book. Newt Gingrich was passing that book around to every Congressman...

GEORGE - That was his mentor wasn't it, Alvin Toffler, Alvin and Heidi; I think it's a team of husband and wife that's written those books. Now, I've got right here on the list: *Theodore Roosevelt was a member of the Bohemian Grove.*

ALAN - They all were. And again, too, it's this thing that goes way back in time...

GEORGE - Charlie Rose was a member too, you know, the guy that has a late evening talk show? Charlie Rose is a member of the **Bohemian Grove**.

ALAN - **See, anyone with public sway for creating opinion is asked to go there - anyone who is up there in the public limelight who can sway opinion.**

GEORGE - Carl Rove is a member of the Bohemian Grove...

ALAN - Kissinger...

GEORGE - Donald Rumsfeld, William Saphire is also a member. *My, I mean, they get everybody on both sides, don't they?*

ALAN - Oh, sure; **politics is just a show for the public.**

GEORGE - It's a big hustle, is it not?

ALAN - It's an incredible hustle; after all, you know, if you want to own the wealth of the world and the minerals and everything in the world, you don't go for petty stuff; you go for the whole lot! And **since you are a knight, you have all gone through the knight phases of your various Masonic Lodges - then a knight goes on a mission, a Quest.**

GEORGE - Like a Crusade, almost...

ALAN - **It's a Quest, and he's also sent by his Master on the Quest - that's part of it too.** And he is bold - now, another term for "bold" is "audacious;" he must be audacious; and with audacity - that means **you break all rules that the normal people will follow. That's why you succeed. And so you go for the biggest stakes of all, break all the rules to get it; and you have succeeded on your Quest.**

GEORGE - So the pirates were ruthless, right? - and so the Skull and Bones is sort of a manifestation of that, right?

ALAN - **The pirates were actually the members - the early pirates were the members in the fleet of the Knights Templar that left France** - before they were caught with their treasure; **and they erected the flag,** because **even Masonic lodges often use that particular Skull and Bones flag instead of the coffin;** they lay it out as their jewels on a travelling lodge, **so they lay on the flag to be raised up from the dead by the Grand Master and that became the flag for piracy.**

GEORGE - Well, *the Russell trust ships that, you know, went into India and China with opium shipments and so forth - I read somewhere and I'm not sure know how accurate this is - but the company flag that they flew on their ships was the Skull and Bones.*

ALAN - ***They flew the Skull and Bones*** and they also had quite a few of their companies; ***they had the British East India Company flag as well, which was actually copied into being what you think is the American Flag:*** that was the British East India Company flag, initially with the Stars and Stripes.

GEORGE - Have ***many of these families in the past made their fortunes on drug***, you know, dealing in shipping and so forth - is that the basis of some of their wealth?

ALAN - It's a lot of their wealth down through the ages. ***These are intergenerational families that often are intermarried within each other; and we know that the Bush's ancestors were leading members in dumping the opium on China - and so were the Kerrys by the way - they all went to the same universities and they all dumped opium and made a killing on that.***

GEORGE - Now, the benefactor of Yale - he was the East India official.

ALAN - He founded it; he was one of the main founders. ***Elihu Yale*** his name was.

GEORGE - Yeah, ***he bequeathed***, I think, 600 Pounds or something, ***the sale of some cargo and it was used to establish the University***, after it had been established earlier as much more of a religious college, I believe.

ALAN - Elihu Yale said ***"We must create these Universities and this one in particular, because forever," - he says - "we shall supply the country with our own people and never lose sight of the direction that we are going."*** In other words, they'd always supply the people that would become the leaders.

GEORGE - Well, I'll tell you with that Elihu Yale came a lot of things, didn't he? Like William Graham Sumner that helped kill the greenback. Yeah, a lot of things. Hey we got to cut away here again and we'll be back and - do you want to open up phones and take some callers?

ALAN - Sure.

GEORGE - Okay, we'll do that when we come back. Thank you for listening everyone out there and - Alan, you're getting better. You're like fine wine, hahaha! You are getting better with age, okay? Thank you very much. -----

Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I am your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt!

ALAN - It's a pleasure to be here.

GEORGE - Okay, our phones are open now: 1-800-259-9231. Give us a call; and Alan Watt has such a depth of knowledge. When we are talking about the occult - ***are these people occultist in all these different organizations?*** Is that how you would describe them in a general way?

ALAN - ***Definitely. In fact, really, the system they're involved in, is a form in itself of Government; it's above the elected Government in a sense - that's where the real deals are made quietly in the dark and real things,***

real decisions are made between contacts at these kind of meetings. So there is an occultic side even from that perspective but there's no doubt **they're into what they call 'The Great Work,'** which is to - they used to couch it in terms, in the Middle Ages, of Nature. **They said that by understanding Nature they could conquer and re-shape the world, and perfect all that that was left imperfect; and today they use the term "science" rather than "nature."** And through science they are perfecting all that they claim or deem was left imperfect - that the Builder left imperfect, or the Architect left.

GEORGE - Are these perfectabilists, I mean, **do they think that Humankind is perfectible?**

ALAN - **Oh, that's all through their philosophy; it was the same philosophy in Nazism as Communism; the Communists talked about creating the new "soviet man,"** that was a Superman. This all came, again, from the writings of Darwin and "survival of the fittest" and **that through science they could improve the species and perfect it;** it went on from there into the Fabian Society with the top founders, Bernard Shaw and H.G. Wells and others, and with the big wealthy families that contributed to it, their whole philosophies. And Bernard Shaw wrote the book called: *Man and Superman*, stating that those who could not adapt into the new system that would come, "would have to be eliminated" because they would bring down the superior species. And then Hitler came into the Superman era; he had caches of breeding women, where he took the high officers from the SS, who were allowed to pass on their genes to these selected women, to create a new type of Superman. **This is all down through the ages. You find it's the same philosophy; and even in ancient times the ancient societies said that they would perfect all that that was left imperfect. In other words, the God hadn't left it perfect enough, so they were going to perfect it in their own image, which is exactly the same boast that Lucifer supposedly gave when he was cast to earth.**

GEORGE - Then on one hand they are looking at perfecting themselves or so forth; but then with no restrictions on anything that they want to do.

ALAN - What they've said is that they'd use science to perfect their physical body. This is the interesting part of it. People like **Charles Galton Darwin**, the grandson of Charles Darwin, in his book: *The Next Million Years*, meaning the next dominating period by the same group for the next million years - which is quite the boast - where he **talks about culling down the population, the "useless eaters," getting rid of the "inferior species" types in Humanity.** He also talked about, he says: **"We the Elite must retain our survival capabilities, because we will be steering Planet Earth, we will be captains of the ship."** He and others, like Arthur Koestler, who worked for MI5 [British Military Intelligence Department Five] said the same thing; he says: "...But the general public won't need those capabilities, because the State will be making all their decisions for them." **So they both suggested ways to lobotomizing the physical human brain of the "lesser types" - those who would be managed by the state.**

GEORGE - Oh, man!

ALAN - Now, when you take it a step further, you go into **Ancient Egypt** and they leave you a legacy in remnants as mummies. Mummies were wrapped to be immortal - meaning, **their goal in the future was to create physical immortality - for the Elite only!** Now we have David Suzuki who is one of the biggest mouthpieces, propagandists for the United Nations, World Wildlife Fund and so on; who has also talked about the need to cull

off masses of the human population. He has said - and he is a geneticist - he said that “we now have the capability to extend a person’s life by stopping the ‘time-clock’ gene and they can live to 500 years.” So **this plan of getting physical immortality is to be for the Elite only; they will not alter their brain to be “inferior” as they will the masses as we go through this...**

GEORGE - Hello, Stewart from Houston, what is your question for Alan Watt? Welcome to the program.

STEWART - During the last session you talked about a kind of rebirth in a coffin. Are you guys aware that Satanic, actual Satanic Baptism involves that, you know, as a part of the Satanic Mass and it’s a symbolic death and rebirth of the Ego rather than the antithesis within Christianity, which is death and then rebirth in Christianity? Does that relate to this? I mean, is it a - I don’t know, a travesty of it or a mockery of it, or what? Are you familiar with that?

ALAN - I know that this has been used as well.

STEWART - Then, this is the Antichrist, in the sense that it’s a mimicry of Christian death and resurrection of Jesus and a mockery of the Christian rebirth into Christianity, isn’t it?

ALAN - You got it; it’s the same thing and their goal is to live forever, as was the goal shown by the Pharaohs, in the physical world.

STEWART - Then this is the epitome of the Ego, themselves.

ALAN - It’s more than the Ego, because, you see, **in the higher Orders of Masonry** - and I’ve had different high Masons tell me the same story in initiations, who didn’t know each other, so it kind of confirmed it - **they talk about bringing an entity into you with the high degrees. An entity - now, you can call it, it depends on your religion, a “demon” or whatever. Whatever it is, they claim they bring something in that gives them extra powers.** However you want to look at it, they believe it at the top and...

STEWART - Now, that’s part of Satanic teaching too.

ALAN - Well, all Satanic teaching comes from the same sources down through the ages. Now, if you were to go into the Christian version, I suppose, you would say that **the absence of physical body is Hell to a Demon. They can only have sensuality and really go into the senses like you wouldn’t believe, in all kinds of ways, perverted ways through the physical body.** So, Hell is absence of the physical body and the world. If you were just a mind stuck in space with no limbs and so on, for thousands of years, that would be Hell to you. And, **technically, to be incarnated into a body that’s now perfectly immortal - a physical body - is completion for the Satanic side of things. That’s their philosophy. So you’d have an immortal spirit locked into an immortal body.**

STEWART - Studying Christianity, it’s a resurrection in the body of Christ, not Satan!

ALAN - It’s up to the people what they want to take out of that. There’s no doubt **the guys at the top, certainly even at the Bohemian Grove there, when you watch their antics,** and we had, I think, an investigation by John Decamp the Senator, to do **with them bringing in male orphans and what happened to them; some of them**

were killed there and they got away with it. There's an awful lot of debauchery involved in all of this. We find the same thing from people who were all for the Knights Templars, because they were descendants of them, like John Dee in the 16th Century, who was trying to defend the Knights Templars, although he did say in it that all Templars swore an oath to relieve each others' sexual tensions on demand.

STEWART - Hmm. Thank you Alan.

GEORGE - Thank you for your call and you made some very good contributions. Thank you very much sir for your call. Well, it gets pretty deep, doesn't it, pretty deep pretty fast, eh?

ALAN - Oh, yeah.

GEORGE - We got to cut away for a break at the top of the hour, and we have about a six-minute break there, so if you need to take care of something, it's the time to do it. We certainly appreciate what you're getting into, because we're getting down into the real nut-cutting on this. We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan; we appreciate you, you're a good man. -----

SECOND HOUR

GEORGE - Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I am your host, George Butler. Charlotte Littlefield Brown is on vacation. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

ALAN - I am happy to be here.

GEORGE - Okay. Swampy from Montana; what is your question for Alan Watt? You're live on the Secret Truth.

SWAMPY - Oh, gosh! It's not really a question so much, George; I do want to say it quickly. I look so forward to Saturdays; you know, I put everything away and come in because I want to hear your show. I'm an old Southern boy from Florida and I hear that ring in your voice from somewhere in the South...

GEORGE - Yeah, I am one of...well, South Austin, Texas. Hahaha! Now, Alan Watt is - he is the one that can ignite a lot of listeners. He is really good for my program.

SWAMPY - Well, hello, Alan. I wanted to tell you - when I flew out of the nest and about nineteen years old when I left Florida to see what was going on in the world, I had read a lot about the Pacific Ocean and the Russian River and places like that and I came out, like I said, when I was about nineteen and settled on the Russian River there in the Guerneville / Monte Rio area. And we used to go by the sea and sometimes we'd stop and play our guitars and I hate, you know, I hate to say it but we'd smoke a joint or something and look at the redwood country and all the...

GEORGE - We're post-indict you for that, okay?

SWAMPY - Oh!

ALAN - He didn't inhale though.

GEORGE - I didn't hear that, Alan.

ALAN - He didn't inhale.

SWAMPY - I was being honest with you sir.

GEORGE - You didn't inhale, right, Swampy?

SWAMPY - I'm a whole lot older now. But Armstrong woods and I remember the Grove there - we went up in there a couple of times and just would sit around and look at those beautiful redwoods around there and it raised the hair on my neck when I heard the things you were saying; I'm like gosh we were right in that part of the country! You know, was that still going on in 1971?

GEORGE - Yeah.

ALAN - Oh, yeah, it's been there for a hundred years.

SWAMPY - Oh, my Gosh! We were right there.

GEORGE - The Bohemian Club was formed in 1872 in San Francisco...

SWAMPY - Okay.

GEORGE - ...And then the Bohemian Grove is a site that they acquired of redwood, a stand of redwood trees, you know, quite a stand I guess.

SWAMPY - Yes, it is. I remember it, it's been quite a many years ago but I still can picture it in my mind and I just didn't realize that all that stuff was going on and I heard George mention it and I said boy I got to pay attention on this one and it brought the hairs up on my neck to think that we were that close to these almost demon-like people, you know.

GEORGE - That's right.

SWAMPY - But thank you, I don't want to waste your time, George; and thank you, Sir.

GEORGE - Okay, we thank you for your call, Swampy, and call us again. Keep listening. Paula from Florida, you're up next. What is your question for Alan Watt?

PAULA - I really haven't got a question; I mean, some of these elites they think they're elites; well they're from my family too. And I am going to tell you something, they're sick. They are totally lost, they're Satan's fools and they're going to burn in Hell forever!

GEORGE - They're pretty bad; that's true.

PAULA - Yeah, and I mean, there has been over 2,000 years of intermarriage in this family, I mean, my husband and I both are from the House of David and I tell you what: this is - I just chewed out one of them the other day real good and told him you're going to lose everything you got; I told him you're going to burn in Hell forever. I said you're Satan's fool. And he needed to be chewed out for what he's doing to these oil prices and he needs to go to jail. These people are lost; I mean, there's just, you know, there is so much mental illness in the family, it's

just unreal. And I think this is what's caused a lot of it and they just... I mean, coming from the House of David and they turned to Satan, I mean, what does that tell you.

GEORGE - Yeah, it gets crazy, doesn't it.

PAULA - Yeah, and I mean, my husband - he is so embarrassed about what the family is doing, it's unreal; and it's just...I am so furious right now, I could just - I'd chew him out right away. People just have to realize: they're sick; they're lost!

GEORGE - Okay, we appreciate your call, Paula, and your comments, okay? Call us back again. Thank you a lot. Well, you know, when you say: "sickness" are you talking about a pathology of some kind, Alan - or what?

ALAN - Well, there's no doubt, it's interesting to see the different perspectives when you look at the same thing, the same phenomena.

GEORGE - Sure.

ALAN - And we know that there is a book put out that was on Pathocracy; it's called "Pathocracy" - and it's the study of the psychopathic personalities from ancient times up to the present. So from a scientific point of view they try to rationalize it all away as basically psychopathic people who inbred so much that you are pretty well guaranteed another psychopath in every generation, who grows up. And if they are born into a powerful, wealthy family with connections, they certainly are trouble for the rest of the people beneath them, because **a psychopath has no normal bonding or emotion towards other people or Humanity in general** - they live on pure Ego. So, depending on the way you look at the same phenomena, you can classify it under a scientific terminology of Psychopathy; or you can take the standard religious look at it. There's no doubt it is a religion that these characters are involved in; but from a religious point of view you'd have to say that if they are telling the truth and **they believe they are taking on higher entities, which does give them certain powers, longevity, little intuitions that help them in business and so on, then you would have to say that they were "possessed."**

GEORGE - Are they doing this transhumanism research?

ALAN - They are behind it, absolutely. **The whole thrust of all of the power elite of the world are into transhumanism right now - and it's the same thing, the "perfection" of humanity; the creation of new "worker bees," ordinary people, the lower ones, the "perfected workers": they won't need entertainment, they won't need fun and games to keep them happy; they will be obedient, programmed people.** In fact at **one of the world scientific meetings they held at Loyola University on this very topic to do with brain implants, brain chips and so on, they said when this is given to the public - and it's ready to go; all they have to do now is spend a few years indoctrinating the public to accept it - they said there will be no more individuality amongst the people - it will be impossible to even try to think of yourself as a distinct, separate individual. This is where there are going with transhumanism.**

GEORGE - So the ultimate Communism is what it sounds like, but with Fascist Masters, right?

ALAN - That's right. This is the blending of the "fasci," which is an ancient symbol; it goes back to the Minoan Civilization, when the Minoans ruled the trade routes of the ancient world, and they eventually moved and

became the Phoenicians and so on; it's the battle axe, the double-headed axe with the fasci, wrapped into the bundle of rods, was theirs. That became eventually a symbol of Rome and the early Caesars or Emperors and eventually the Popes were surrounded by, I think eight fasci.

GEORGE - Was it the idea that if the real wealthy and the people that control the power - the judicial or whatever - stuck together, no-one could defeat them; was that the idea?

ALAN - The idea was, one stick on its own, you can break over your knee; but you tie that around the shaft of the axe in a bundle and you can't break it.

GEORGE - So, these powerful men, acting together, bonding together, it's hard to break their hold - is that basically the idea?

ALAN - Absolutely. That's it.

GEORGE - Okay. That goes way back. Is there any outside influence in this? ***I know, in England, at Essex and all of that they've had some - really a lot of transhumanism research, you know?***

ALAN - Yes.

GEORGE - Is there any outside influence that you possibly see coming in - I mean, you know, like an alien-type of a mix between alien and human?

ALAN - No, but by the time we're finished, we will certainly look like what they have given us to think of as aliens.

GEORGE - Okay, hahaha. I mean, it could be, I mean, that we are going to look pretty damn strange, right?

ALAN - Oh, yeah; we will.

GEORGE - I mean, you know, they get a mixture of animals, I mean, they are already doing that right now, right?

ALAN - They are doing it; they passed the laws to allow it.

GEORGE - Hey, if you hear me start barking, you'll know what they did to me, okay?

ALAN - They've been quick on the go.

GEORGE - Yeah, okay. We'll be right back - got to go. -----

Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

ALAN - I'm glad to be on.

GEORGE - They are sitting out there in the Bohemian Grove right now and they are contemplating some very major decisions. What comes to your mind about what they are going to decide over this next year? What big, you know, decisions they are making out there right now?

ALAN - They are discussing what they have all heard at their big CEO meetings. Many of these men were in

Davos, Switzerland not so long ago; where a top futurist, I think he is called Buckminster Bayer - he has written different books on the Agenda. And so they are discussing all of this information, the long-term strategy for the domination of the world, which is going on - this is World War III right now that we are going through, while they standardize the last few countries into what they call the "Democratic System." The United Nations sends in UNESCO right off the bat into these countries to train the first generation into this form of "Democracy" as they call it. And the UN also funds the women first off the bat in the Arab countries to start their own businesses so they don't need men anymore. That's standard: the destruction of the family unit is prime to bring in this new system. They want everyone isolated from everyone else - until there's no-one to stand in front of you or around you when the Government talks down to you. And that was shown by George Orwell in "1984" - that kind of society. This is the Agenda - so they're standardizing the planet to bring it into three Trading Blocs as Karl Marx talked about in the 1800 - they'd create a United Europe first, followed by the United Americas and an Asian-Pacific Block under a Global Government and then they will raise the United Nations to full power. UN, remember, it means "un" - in French it's "one."

GEORGE - I see. Has China been roped in by recruiting them into the membership of the WTO using those kinds of institutions and vehicles?

ALAN - Absolutely. China, Communist China did not invent itself. In fact, Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, a member of high aristocracy in Britain, was sent there amongst many other teachers and philosophers and professors back in the 1920s and 1930s to kick off in the Universities in China and sow the seeds of Communism to the youth. And then, of course, big machinations were going on behind the scenes; they had to get someone to attack China to raise this fledgling Communist Party to full power, being the only opposition there would be; and so when Japan was militarizing, they made a deal with high financiers in the United States - Bernard Baruch was one of them - and the deal was that they would finance them. These top bankers would finance Japan up to military strength before WW I or II and part of the payment deal was they would attack the Soviet system first - that was to spur on the taxation that would bring on the protests for the Russian Revolution and also to go into China, Manchuria China. And that's what they did; when they went into China, the only party that could effectively fight the Japanese coming in was the Communist Party. So they were set up from the West: long-term strategy, chessboard game and everyone is used in turn and then, in the 1930s the Royal Institute for International...and by the way, you can read about that in a book called "The Fugu Plan" - it's also in the Congressional Records of the US. They found all these deals made by the US bankers and the Japan elite.

GEORGE - Say that again, Alan. What was that again?

ALAN - You'll find the whole Japanese build-up to military strength by the West, the Western bankers in "The Fugu Plan" - the Japanese called it the Fugu plan; and it's written by Rabbi Marvin Tokayer, who was a Japanese Jew, and he tells you about how the financing came to Japan and the conditions that these bankers made on Japan: telling them to attack Russia first, the Tsarist Russia, and after a few years of heavy taxation and loss of life, that helped to goad the peasantry into the Revolution. So that was one bird killed off. The second bird was to get this fledgling Communist Party up to strength, and the only way they could do it was to get invaded, so they then invaded, as they were told, China and went to Manchuria, and killed millions. And it was from that conflagration that eventually the Communist Party was raised to strength with a lot of help from the West. But

it's even deeper and murkier. You find that the Royal Institute for International Affairs in their 1937 meeting in Melbourne, Australia, talked about the future coming war with Germany. They also say in that same book that it would be very fortuitous if Japan were to attack America - 1937, remember - and bring them into the war and then they said they must "defend Russia, Soviet Russia, at all costs against the Germans," and then they went into the post-war world - they were confident they were going to win it all - and they talked about eventually the build up of China to be a manufacturer. So this was all planned back in the 1930s. We are living a script.

GEORGE - Yes, what they are doing, is they're playing what Capitalism out of Communism; but they are bringing, they're building up Communism.

ALAN - The Club of Rome, which was one of their main think tanks - it still is - wrote a book called: *The First Global Revolution*, by the founders of the Club of Rome. And the Club of Rome are top futurists that figure out scams to get the world to come together as one, and work towards this agenda. And the founders say that back in the 1970s they looked at all the phenomena that drew people together; and warfare was the ideal situation, where people will sacrifice themselves, go on rationing and so on, do what they are told - so they said they'd have to have a war; so they hit upon the idea of blaming the people for causing global warming, so that mankind would be the enemy of the planet. And they said "that would fit the bill." That's the words they used. That idea, that con would fit the bill - and it's happening right now.

GEORGE - You know, out of that Club of Rome came some of those first world models that I studied. They were analyzing how the world operated on a systematic basis; like a systems analysis, you know? And there was a couple up in New Hampshire that pioneered - Meadows, I believe, their name was, if I'm not mistaken - that pioneered some of those earlier "world models," computer models, you know. And then they used those as a basis to do some future planning, you know.

ALAN - Yes, they do. But it's an amazing admission that they "hit upon the idea" - after looking at all of the different scenarios they could con the public into, to come together for warfare purposes and behave and do what they are told, to be ordered around - and they said that they "hit upon the idea" of blaming the people for causing global warming and that "would fit the bill"; that's their own words.

GEORGE - Now, what is your take on the "Iron Mountain Report?"

ALAN - The Iron Mountain Report supposedly was found in a photocopier that was sold by a Government Institute. So you can't tell - however, we do know that the author initially, or the guy who supposedly authored it, detracted and said it was really just fiction and then he changed his mind again a few years later and said that it was the truth; so it's up to the individual.

GEORGE - They tried to discredit it, but it's strangely coming about. So the report has some validity, just from the manifestations that are occurring now. That's my take on it. Okay, we got to cut away a second, we'll be right back. Thank you, Alan. -----

Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

ALAN - I'm happy to be here.

GEORGE - We got a caller from South Carolina. David, what is your question for Alan Watt?

DAVID - Yes, hi guys.

GEORGE - How are you doing? Welcome to the program.

DAVID - Oh, great, this is a wonderful show tonight and I'm glad you have Alan on; I'm a big fan of his work.

GEORGE - Well he's a fine, fine person.

DAVID - Yes. I had a good question for him, I hope, considering he knows so much about them, the way these Elite systems work. Do they seek to have one person in charge of, you know, the world itself or do they currently have someone that they're just kind of hiding out? I suppose someone, call it an Antichrist, I doubt they would refer to it that way themselves.

ALAN - They do have a hierarchy, absolutely. They do have incredible coordination and administration tying all of these NGOs, Foundations, etcetera across the planet together to bring all of this about. **They do talk about a head person; sometimes they will refer to it as also a group around the head of, say, "The Hidden Masters."** It means those who are alive today and also those who have been. Now, the Hidden Masters, according to their own philosophies, are those who have reincarnated many times and are "perfected," as they say. Perfected, and they don't have to come back. This is the stuff they put out to the public; whether it's true or not - who knows? But they don't have to be - they are here to guide Humanity into this "oneness" idea. This stuff is propagated through the New Age movements to make them believe it too. But there's no doubt they do have a tremendous pyramid structure going up to a capstone - **who that particular capstone is, is up to... We'll never be shown; they say the Hidden Masters will never be shown until they have accomplished their mission. And of course, if we are all brainchipped and altered by then, we wouldn't be able to care - we wouldn't have the ability to care - if they come forward and show themselves for the first time. Blavatsky in her books - and that was just a branch of Masonry, trying to get women into the movement - she said that the Hidden Masters would come down and appear to the public when it's all been completed.** So it's anyone's guess. Now, I think personally there will be a throne for a "King of the World"-type idea; and maybe our only way out of this is when they start to fight amongst each other, squabble; as they try to get that seat - there's only one seat for the top guy - whether they call it, like they do for the United Nations, the "Supreme Commander" or whatever; whatever title they give it. Technically this will be the first in history "King of the Whole World, the Entire Planet" - and for a psychopath, that is incredibly alluring. It could be the only time that they will start fighting amongst each other. But when Titans fight, the little people get slaughtered at the bottom at their feet.

GEORGE - Where would that new - where would that Throne be, Alan, to your best knowledge?

ALAN - It's interesting, if you look at the Crusades - the Crusades themselves are a mystery - I mean the Norman people are a mystery: who they were really, where they came from, these people who spoke French and supposedly came down through Norway and Sweden. We know that once they took over Europe with logistical wars that went on many years, decades - tremendous supply lines and so on, and shipping; this is a world war scale that they took over Europe - and they were not even in Britain for maybe twenty-odd years and they recruited the peasantry into the military, and the first thing they did was to go off to the Middle East to set up a

King of Israel - so they took the entire Europe with them to go over and set up this "King of Israel" idea and we forget there was a crowned King of Israel under the Crusades. So I wouldn't be surprised if they try and do the same kind of thing again in the future; we certainly know that they have taken over Dubai and they are building up that area to be the most ultra-modern city in the whole planet for a specific size of a population, a new type of sizing of population, special population; and we also know that they want to go into Iran, old Babylon. It's interesting, if you look at the pop and rock music of the last few years, the many songs that came out about Babylon, and the Stones did their tour of Bridge to Babylon. And you've got other ones coming out with "A Return to Babylon." So this whole idea of "coming back to the beginning" is very important in the occult. So that could be that area that's set up to be - eventually to be the new Capital of the World.

GEORGE – The second Babylon, right?

ALAN - Yes.

DAVID - I have another question for you, Alan. Considering that it would appear to me that, you know, archeologists, some of them these days are finding that the Sphinx, for instance, is much older than Egypt and all of the commonalities between all the diffuse cultures and peoples throughout the world, I would say that there was some type of common culture at some point, that perhaps we fell from something in the past, you know, perhaps there was high civilization. I know Atlantis plays into their mythology quite a lot; and perhaps, I think, they're trying to work back towards that.

ALAN - There's no doubt that at one time, just by the building structures in the Neolithic period even, we know that there was a common world culture, by the building techniques they used. You find the same techniques to use the walls in Peru, these massive stones are interlocked without cement. Every stone is shaped to fit the other - that's incredible work, and it's never been explained why they went to all that work to create that type of structure. But we know we found it across the world elsewhere, we found the standing stones elsewhere, there were the circles of standing stones across the world as far as Australia and Scotland...

DAVID - ...and Easter Island and places like that...

ALAN - We know there was some kind of ancient culture that was in communication by ship. We know that Professor Barry Fell from Harvard unearthed in Algonquin Park in Canada the tops of three pyramids and the CBC radioed it, a whole bunch of documentaries on that find - and they found at the bottom of it, the quarters with these, where they think there where monks or priests lived, and they spoke an ancient Egyptian-Iranian tongue; so - then of course the Government stepped in and wired that whole area off, and that's the last that we heard of it - so we are not supposed to know they were here already. So there is no doubt about it. They have also found ancient coins from Phoenicia along the Eastern seaboard of the United States and Canada and even some graves as well. So there was ancient travel across the entire planet at one time and it was probably even in the Neolithic period that happened.

DAVID - Well, you have answered some great questions for me; I really appreciate it.

GEORGE - Okay, David, thank you very much for your call and call us back and keep listening. You made some good questions and contributions. Thanks very much, David. You know, people out there; you know, it gets back

to this question, Alan: Are enough people worldwide going to be able to wake up to what's really happening to make a difference, to really make a difference?

ALAN - I think we have to change even our ways of thinking like the masses; we tend to think that everything is a mass movement to save this or create that. And somehow or other, personally I think that everyone, down through their lives, is making decisions as to what is - cumulatively, I think, the masses helped this along. In fact the Elite depend on the masses going along the way they're directed; they're a symbiotic relationship. What it really boils down to is the "saving" - if that's the right word - of individuals across the world. ***This movement is to destroy individuality.*** And most people belong to the mass, are quite happy with the masses, they've all the same opinions, they don't want to be different from anyone else, and so the enemy of this entire system - and the United Nations has stated this even when it was called the League of Nations, that they must destroy individuality for what they called "World Peace" and "Utopia." And you must understand ***who defines Utopia for whom?*** So, I think we have to change our way of thinking and think *maybe we can steer this off in a different direction, but it won't be the same system we have now.* That has to go completely, regardless.

GEORGE - Maybe touching enough individuals' hearts will make a difference and then they'll act in a certain way that will change things.

ALAN - Yes. It will take tremendous work on themselves to stand up and change things.

GEORGE - Okay, we got to go - we'll be right back. -----

Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I am your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

ALAN - It's good to be back.

GEORGE - Alan, how can we - Charlotte always likes us to get into a positive this last segment. What can we do to make this a better world?

ALAN - Ah, well, I'll tell you...

GEORGE - I mean, your life, you devoted, I mean, that's - can you tell me in ten minutes - but I mean, you have devoted your life...

ALAN - The meaning of life...

GEORGE - I asked a guy one time, "what's the causes of war? And give it to me in two minutes." But anyway...

ALAN - A drive-through answer...

GEORGE - ...But anyway, you have devoted your life - it's obvious that you care about this world and you care about people. But what kind of positive - if you get up here on your soapbox, what would you tell our listening audience now that they can do and what advice would you give me myself and my listeners?

ALAN - I think I'd have to tell them they cannot keep the system that they are used to; they like it because they're used to it and they feel scared about anything that is different. Whether they like it or not, they can't save it, because ***the Elite decided to move on to the next phase, the "upgrade" that they've planned for us all -***

which is not a nice system at all - so we have to find a new way of going. But I think it boils down to the fact we can't allow politicians just to do all the higher thinking for us and so on, all these big problems and let us play like children. We've got to regain our adulthood; we've got to regain, primarily, our humanity. We have lost so much of our natural humanity, which is a survival instinct, when people have a natural bonding and an empathy for other people, regardless of where they are in the world. And when you think about it: how many years have we sat and watched, people were eating their dinners and watched people in Vietnam getting blown up and we watched other countries getting blown up; now it's the Middle East getting blown up - and it doesn't even affect them. You see, that's an unnatural state to be in; you are being desensitized. We've got to regain our natural sense of *horror* at what's happening in the world; our natural sense of complete indignation when we lose every freedom and right we ever fought to get in the first place. Under any guise, it cannot be taken away from you, and *the standard guise of robbery of all of these things is giving you safety and security in return for taking your rights away from you*. You cannot have it that way; when you have no rights, you have no safety - that's the bottom line - and you have no freedom.

GEORGE - You are saying in a way that we have been traumatized purposely, intentionally, and we have been dissociated, our ideas of who we used to think. We used to think more clearly and we had more of an integrated idea of who we were in the world.

ALAN - Yes.

GEORGE - And they have broken that into little bits and pieces, dissociated it; and then they're manipulating us through all this media.

ALAN - Yes, and they have also basically destroyed the strong cultures of Europe and the Americas; they've destroyed them; and that was intentional too, because that's a long-term project in war. You must destroy the culture, the values; you must bring down any kind of natural decency; morality must go out the window, so that anything goes - and that was also the strategy of the Soviet Union; they said that it takes 30 years to demoralize a people; and once they are demoralized you can lead them by the nose to any direction you want to take them. When you have no moral convictions to stand for, then you are easily pushed along in the flow.

GEORGE - Then you will go into anything, right?

ALAN - And you have nothing to fight for. Men have lost even the knowledge of how to lead anymore; they have been under attack since the 1960s in an escalating fashion and they won't fight for anything, because there is nothing left technically for them to fight for. You see, this is all a strategy - a war strategy. It's been very-very successful. So, we've got to regain our identity as to who we are as individuals and realize that it's your cohesiveness together that can make changes. But we can't get back a system that was totally corrupt. This Tower of Babel has so many band-aids holding it together down through the centuries and it's been a horror show. ***We must find another way to go and bypass their United Nations' plan and all of these other plans that they have - but it starts with the individual: regaining the right to be an individual and then start having that natural empathy for others. What's done to others eventually will be done to you by this big monster eating-machine that presently is over in the Middle East - it's coming back home.***

GEORGE - You are sort of talking about a redemption of self, through holding oneself responsible again.

ALAN - Yes.

GEORGE - We have sort of defaulted to a system of blaming the whole world but ourselves.

ALAN - That's been encouraged. Huxley talked about it; so did Bertrand Russell - he says we'll create a nation, a world of ego-syntonic people, where the world spins around them, the ME-GENERATION. We've been through it all, we've seen it happen and how it was introduced through the culture creators - and there are culture creators that guide the culture decade-by-decade and they know where they are going. So, people are so ego-syntonic they have lost the natural ability to bond and the natural affection for other people.

GEORGE - And that hierarchy has gotten - has built a hierarchy, those ideas. Is that right?

ALAN - That's correct. And ***that's the process of the elimination of the culture. The destruction of culture must come before you put in a Totalitarian Government.*** And that's exactly what the Communists, the Soviet System said they'd do. ***Don't forget: the Soviet System was created by the Western powers in a dialectical process to change the world*** - the two together would to change the world into the Third Way.

GEORGE - Yeah, that's why when I talked to a person that would be described as a Liberal - you know what I'm talking about? I'm not trying to 'diss' Liberals, okay, from my listening audience, but a certain type of person has been conditioned through the University System, and they don't get it sometimes, see?

ALAN - Well, again, there's defectors that came from the Soviet Union - there's one up on Google; he's very good - he gives you that 30 to 40-year strategy of demoralization into decadence that was to be used through entertainment, through music and so on; and through the culture-creation industry - and also through Professors in the Universities. And he said: "those ones who grow up in that after the third generation are contaminated. When the real switch of Government comes in with Totalitarianism" - that's what he said, which has happened in 2001 - he says: "when that switch in Government comes in with totalitarianism, those people must be eliminated, because they'll find that all of those liberties that they thought they were championing for a specific party, don't exist; that party will not allow them to live now with those particular values." They are used and then they are eliminated; they're called "contaminated."

GEORGE - Yeah, ***sometimes those people that were the biggest supporters of the totalitarians, are the first to go*** - are they not?

ALAN - ***They are the first to go, because they are contaminated; they still think they have rights. That's what they were pushing the movement in the West with, "rights, rights, rights" - and the Totalitarian system that was backing them shows its real teeth once it takes over and eliminates them;*** they cannot have them around. And these particular defectors said this is also the same strategy. They said that no matter how much evidence you show them of Gulags and prison camps and so on, they will not believe it, even when you take them there. How much evidence to the contrary of their belief system is shown to them, they are unable to accept it. And that's what you're seeing in society. ***Those who are awake are trying to communicate to those who are not awake and it isn't that they don't want to wake up - it's that they can't understand what you are***

saying. They have been totally conditioned into a decadent type of society.

GEORGE - It's heavily traumatic-based deep programming, is it not?

ALAN - Yes, absolutely.

GEORGE - And it's hard to break, because I see the synergistic inputs reinforcing the sleep state.

ALAN - There is no doubt about it. The Television was the greatest tool of propaganda and indoctrination. Now you have a world having the same television stations showing the same propaganda. They are standardizing the propaganda.

GEORGE - Even the Iranians have it over there.

ALAN - Yes.

GEORGE - And they got computer games and everything.

ALAN - Yes, they do.

GEORGE - God, I tell you. Well, we are coming to the end of the program and, Alan Watt, we've had a really fine conversation this evening and I have learned quite a bit from you and our listening audience, I am sure, has been heavily rewarded by you and your knowledge.

ALAN - I'm glad to have been of help.

GEORGE - Alan, you're a fine person. Thank you very much for your time, and all we can do is keep trying to do the right thing, right?

ALAN - We have to, we must, we have no option.

GEORGE - We have no option. So, thank you very much and good night.

ALAN - Thanks for having me on.

GEORGE - Thank you, bye-bye. Good night.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 21st, 2008
Alan Watt as Guest on
"The Secret Truth"
with George Butler
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

The Secret Truth. Through forgiveness we awaken. Transforming information and knowledge into wisdom. And now our co-host Charlotte Littlefield and George Butler.

George: Welcome to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with Charlotte Littlefield Brown. She's on break tonight. We have a real special program tonight. We're going to talk about 9/11 Truth. But we're going to talk about it in a little bit different manner than you normally hear. We're not going to go over all the details of the attack, and who flew what plane and so forth, but we're going to talk about it on a conceptualized basis. Much more on a very, very broad basis. Tonight we have Alan Watt with us. He's a profound expert in the field of ideas, world systems, parapolitics, and most of all, he's truly a truth seeker. He has the Cutting Through the Matrix site, and he has very, very many impressive writings and ideas on that site. He has a great knowledge also about occultism, and from an early age he avoided being programmed and he was able to break out of that programming that most of us are caught up in. We're going to talk about the New World Order, how it came about, some of the foundations and so forth. And let me make one quote here before I bring him on. This is what he has to say. "In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway. Alan Watt, a Course in Deprogramming." Welcome to our program, Alan Watt. We're honored to have you with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be back.

George: Boy, I tell you, I tell you, Alan, I've been listening to some of your other programs, and you're a killer, you know that. Ha, ha, ha. And you really, you really get down to that bottom line, and you really, you really address the real core problems that exist out there. What about 9/11 in your own mind, what did they set out to do, and what have they accomplished so far in the attack?

Alan: The attack really was the signal to kick off the 21st Century. And the 21st Century is a planned century. We've heard of family planning, now it's global planning, as an old dream, a very old dream of high foundations and societies comes together, of a planned society from birth to death, for everybody across the planet. And it's not jumping from one system right to another system. It's a gradual change, although we're speeding up now. We see it very quickly, but the 21st Century was planned and you'll find in Agenda 21, that's the Agenda for the 21st Century, at the United Nations, a lot of it is contained within there, because they want everyone to get moved off the rural areas, and into the cities, for habitat areas. That's a mandate. And they'll use all techniques to do it, gasoline prices going up and all that stuff. All the crisis, all the sudden crisis that happened, after 9/11, started it all. And we know that George Bush's father, who we all know, it's well documented, and it's declassified. He worked for the CIA, and he became President, and he gave speeches on September the 11th, 1990, where he mentioned a New World Order coming into view. And he never elaborated to anyone what he meant. And of course, the press, being the good little boys they are, didn't ask him what he meant either, but they were telling you, they were giving you their little buzz words, their code words for those in the know. And then on September the 11th, one year exactly later, they love that date, in 1991, he repeated it, the same thing again. And then down the road, on September the 11th 2001, the Twin Towers go up, and that was the signal. Now, you don't even have to know about all the scheming and planning or even the stuff that's out in the open from the United Nations to do with the 21st Century, or the eugenics movement that's heavily tied in with this whole agenda. You simply have to see what's been accomplished, since 9/11, and the rapidity that every country across the planet went into action, because of something that happened in New York City. They all passed the same types of martial law immediately, which tells you, because bureaucracies do not move quickly, that they were years of planning that went into and negotiation went into creating a system that was ready to jump in. And one of the first speeches that was made to the public, I think was by Rumsfeld or Cheney. He said nothing is ever going to be the same again. And that was another high term used in the occultic language they use. They meant it. Nothing is ever going to be the same again. He didn't say, well eventually we'll get back to a normalcy. He says, nothing is going to be the same again.

And we see that this had nothing to do with a man in a cave in Afghanistan, because it's everyone else of all nationalities and Americans and Canadians and British and so on, who are bending over at checkpoints, and customs, and border crossings and so on. It's every one across the world who's to get ID'ed supposedly because of one caveman. So the caveman had nothing to do with it. This was a must-be operation. A Pearl Harbor event as Mr., I think it was, Brzezinski mentioned we need a Pearl Harbor event to get support behind the government for war. And all of the ridiculous things that happened on 9/11 itself that's been on mainstream media, including the CBC in Canada, to do with Bush Sr that day, who was at a meeting, a business meeting with his partners, the Bin Laden family, in New York, not too far away from the buildings. I mean, you couldn't dream this kind of stuff up. It's like Winston Churchill and Hitler having a business deal before they kick off World War II. The same kind of farce that we get, fed to us by the media, and by these jokers who run the world. So, the whole world now is on a roll into a new system, a totally controlled society. We see all government agencies, not just the primary ones we see, the cops and the military, but we see children's care, child care worker societies, we see all kinds of bureaucracies and government inspectors and building inspectors and so on coming out in force and hammering the public from all directions, because all the mandates have been signed, sealed, and come from the United Nations. This is a roll towards the totally controlled society where they hope to eliminate a good proportion over a period of time of the general population, who they claim are inferior and obsolete now. They have no function in a post-industrial society. We have gone into lots of talks on my website on the eugenics movement that's heavily, heavily intertwined with the big foundations that guide all the non-governmental organizations along this path. That was what Bush Sr was referring to in that New World Order Speech when he said there are a thousand points of light guiding us towards this destination.

George: You reference in some of your recent writings and so forth and publications about this Socialist article up in

Canada. When we come back, let's touch on that, and then move on after that. I think this Socialist thing, this Collectivist thing that had to do with this population control, I think it's a very important angle, you know, let's come back and talk about that. Thank you for being with me, it's an honor.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with our guest, Alan Watt. Welcome back to the program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be back.

George: You have, on one of your sites I've picked up one of your, what, it was about eugenics. I believe there was an article out of Canada, and in it, it proved to be very, very interesting about some Canadian talking about the eugenics movement, but he was a Socialist, I believe.

Alan: Well, what it was, right now there's an exhibition on in a museum in Ottawa about eugenics in the last fifty to a hundred years. And so this particular reporter had done an article on it. It's about fifty years to late, because the same media kept quiet as all this was going on in reality, up until now. He went into how many of the Socialist agencies and societies were really the ones that were pushing it. And we know for instance that Adolf Hitler pushed it, and they were National Socialists. We also know it was a prime thing to do with the Communist system, which was just another form of Socialism. And they believed they could recreate men and perfect them, and also eliminate the weak and unfit as they called it. But the man who brought in under the Socialist movement in Canada, the National Healthcare system, Mr Douglas, himself, wrote his thesis in university on the need to eliminate the physically and mentally unfit from society, and even segregate them and put them in special camps to stop them infecting normal people. These are the heroes we're given down through history, who set up the institutions that now, they used to be called services like health service, now they are authorities over you.

George: Oh, My God.

Alan: And so the eugenics movement is alive, very much alive, and very well. And the whole thrust towards genetic engineering has been funded by the same big institutions that pushed eugenics through laws in the U.S. and Canada, and other countries, from 1920 onwards. I don't think people realize that lots of people were sterilized by law in the United States, right up into the 1970s, by these same eugenicists. And they're funding genetic research, and all the genetic research has nothing to do with curing cancers or anything like that, genetic research is a system of segregating the weak, what they claim is the weak and the hereditary unfit from the rest of society. And they hope eventually, this century, to bring us through all these different crisis, claim there's too many people, bring out the solutions, and say well, some of you will have to go, and then they'll bring out those who should survive, those who will not survive, and they'll even probably ask eventually for voluntary sterilization because of food shortages and so on. This is a worldwide plan, coordinated through a thousand agencies, that's guiding us to this point, and very rich people, very wealthy people, and very old families are behind this 100%, it's their agenda. People think that Socialism is of the far left, or the left. There's no left or right. We have one system, and the whole Communist movement was funded by the West, that's all documented today. We fed them all through the Soviet era.

George: Yeah. Anthony Sutton documented that and wrote a book about it, didn't he?

Alan: He did. He wrote a few books in fact, about that subject and it's all very well documented. You'll find the same societies, even the Skull and Bones, who make war on the world by the way. They believe that might is right, and those who have the power should use it, and lead the world in whichever direction they see fit. And they run all sides of everything, but they're only one organization meshed with other elitist organizations. Again, believing completely in hereditary superiority in their own families.

George: That's it. Well in Britain, you had the Fabian Society, what, in the late 1880s.

Alan: Yeah, the Fabian society was set up, again, they always give you your heroes and they gave the working people what seemed to be their system, but of course, no one knew that it was meant to guide you along the road of massive bureaucracies, government agencies which would eventually dominate you. That was the whole point of it.

George: Well this, the collective, they have to build a collective so that the state is grown, isn't that what they're out to do?

Alan: Absolutely, and even Carl Jung, who studied a lot of this phenomena said in his last book, my biggest fear is what I see in my mind, he said. Not just a wall about across Berlin, he said, but I see a wall of bureaucracy stifling the world in its later days. And that's what we have now. We have authorities for everything, and they're coming out now with the big stick. Now you'd think during a period of crisis, when things are getting tough for the people, the money is falling in value, purchasing power. They're giving you gasoline shortages because you have one cartel owning the few, the handful of what you think are independent oil companies. They're not independent. It's one company at the top. You have the same with the five major agrifood businesses. They own the world's food supply.

George: Did you notice that they're going back into Iraq, the big oil companies?

Alan: Oh yes, they're going to be...

George: The same ones.

Alan: Yes, the same ones.

George: They're back in there again, but it wasn't about oil, right.

Alan: That's right. The thing is too, what the American people don't know is what you've been doing all this time, through Halliburton and through your tax money. And this was on the news here in Canada a few years ago. The taxpayer of America has funded brand new refineries for these guys to walk into. And those guys said before the war that all those refineries were obsolete and would have to be demolished. Well, they did demolish it in the war, and now your tax money is built them brand new nice, spanking new, refineries, courtesy of the taxpayer.

George: Well, that is nice. We need that energy, don't we? I mean, you know, I've studied this and these guys are Platonists, aren't they Neo-Platonists. I mean the Republic, isn't this it. The elitist, wasn't that an elitist treatise that Plato wrote?

Alan: Well Plato wrote it, and then about the 3rd century AD in Alexandria in Egypt, the Neo-Platonist schools came out. And that was where the mystery religion as such came out, and intertwined with the mystery religion, even then, was the whole theory of superior types and inferior types, back to eugenics again.

George: Well, it's that righteousness, that elitism that they appeal to that male ego, is it not?

Alan: It's not even a male ego. What you have...

George: Or god self? They want to become gods.

Alan: They do believe they are gods, in fact some of them.

George: Yes, I see.

Alan: And that was the whole thing of ancient mystery schools. It's still today, even in High Masonry. Even when they show you yourself in a mirror, that's to say you're praying to god, until you see it's yourself. That's the message you're supposed to get. And so the whole thing is that man is god, but not all men. Only certain ones, you see. And meanwhile, you have these aristocratic lineages that go back down through history, intensively inbred together,

and their wives are picked for them, from selected families, and you really have psychopathic types, that's the key to it. Now, Plato himself talked about breeding in his Republic workers for specialized jobs, and you could pick squat people, say short, squat people, male and female for miners and breed them in, and you do the same for tall people for picking apples, but also you can breed out traits, or breed in traits, like dogs. For kings and queens, you wouldn't want them to have too much emotion. You'd want them to be...

George: Alan, we've got to cut away. We'll be right back. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be here.

George: Some day we'll, I mean, it seems like they've already done a job on most of the people about animals having more value than humans. And the Earth itself being more valuable, and we should be, you know what I mean, Guardians of the Earth, right? And that Man is, is that what is being progressively taught, so that Man can be eliminated or built down?

Alan: There's a technique, it's called mocking the victim, in the occult. And what you must do, it's like George Orwell's Nineteen Eighty-Four. You must get the victim to agree with what you want to do with them, so much so that the victim will really believe that the master has no choice. And we've watched this steadily going on, this drumbeat towards complete atheism and the rise of science. Science is the new religion. And there are no rights and wrongs anymore, you see, there's no moral right or wrong, and therefore, science is going to be the toughest, harshest master the world has ever seen. It works on statistics, not people. And it doesn't forgive. And therefore this is the new science, the new priesthood are scientists. Now Bertrand Russell and many others said that they would create a world where the public would be brainwashed by experts, until they couldn't do anything without the advice of an expert. And that's back in the 1950s, he talked about this program, being launched then. That's happened, that's been done. And the Club of Rome, the Club of Rome is one of the premier think tanks that comes up with ideas to guide them, this plan along in the future, and they debate their ideas, and then they pass it along to the lesser think tanks that then must work it into action through the media, through schooling and so on. Well the founders, the two founders of the Club of Rome wrote a book, published in the early 1990s, called the first Global Revolution. And in the book, they said, back in the 1970s, the early 70s, they were thinking about how to get the population of the world to go along with this agenda to allow themselves to be ruled over, and they said that the only time that the people do what they're told and work collectively is under stresses of war. They said, therefore they'd have to find a war, but how do you find a war in a global society? They said, well, what they hit on, they said, we hit upon the idea of claiming that the people were destroying the planet, and that man was causing climate change and global warming, they said, that would fit the bill. That's their very words, "that would fit the bill." That's been taught as fact, steadily, a steadily increasing drumbeat since the 1970s. And these men dreamed up the whole con, you see.

George: I was at a university meeting one time. We were discussing the warming effect, you know, and greenhouse effect and so forth, and I said, well, could it be the sun? You know what I mean? And these students jumped all over me. They didn't want to hear that, they wanted to hear that man was the problem. See?

Alan: Well, that's what they said, The First Global Revolution, they said in the book, that we would convince man that he was the problem, and that he was at war with nature, and therefore nature was at war with him. That's what they said, that would fit the bill. They dreamed up the whole idea. And then you had Maurice Strong, who brought forth the Earth Charter, the first Earth Charter that gave all the animals the rights, and left people with none. That was the next step towards that agenda. And they have been training children from kindergarten onwards for the last fifteen years into this Greening agenda, and that's all they'll know, this propaganda that's been instilled into them at a very early age. And you will see, very shortly, it's already happening actually, youngsters coming forward in the newspaper, saying they wouldn't mind being sterilized to save Mother Earth. That's happening.

George: Oh, My God.

Alan: I predicted that would happen fifteen years ago.

George: Oh, man. I tell you. Well, Maurice Strong and that bunch, weren't they connected to the Aspen Institute of Humanistic Studies?

Alan: They're connected to that, but Maurice Strong also works for the Rockefeller foundation. They raised him up, and at the United Nations, he was assistant president of the World Bank at one time.

George: Oil connected, oil connected, yeah.

Alan: And he's had many U.N. jobs, and he's got another one right now, in fact.

George: So, when we talk about, say 9/11, the big movers and shakers, the countries that were involved. We've got, what the American intelligence agencies, what very, deep covert operations of course, and then we've got the U.K. Who else do you think was involved in that? Were there Israeli elements too?

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. In fact, the day it happened, the CBC released, did a little documentary, and they talked to some of the Israeli Mossad guys. They said they'd warned the States that was going to happen that day. The head spokesman for MI6 said, we don't understand it, we told the U.S. months ago that it was going to happen on this day, and we can't believe they allowed it to happen. Well, I can, you see, because they had to have it happen to kick off this whole century with martial law.

George: Well, today, or the last few days when planning for this program, I went in on the BBC site. I believe that Prison Planet was carrying an article stating that BBC has some new documentaries they're going to be releasing between now and August, I believe. And they're going to reinforce the idea that it was a legitimate attack and so forth. Well, I went in and just did a quick little scan, and I came up with America's Day of Terror, this is a BBC site. And they lay it out, the four hijacks, the Trade Center disaster in pictures, Twin Towers, tenants time line, eye witness, 9/11 Commission Report, downloaded on PDF files, and it's just too pat. You know what I mean? It's just too pat to be the truth.

Alan: There's no truth. You know, the average person, even an average person could sit and think it out. I mean, they even had...

George: It didn't take geniuses to do this.

Alan: I know, I know. And as I say, the father himself, on those very dates, 9/11, you know, September the 11th, in 1990 and 1991, one year apart talked about the coming New World Order. We had the fake start, remember, with the Y2K nonsense, and then they had the debate then, well, when does the new century really start, and they came to the conclusion that it really starts in 2001. So I was waiting for 2001, and 9/11 came along, and I knew it was coming along, and Boomf! Up it went. The Twin Towers, your Jachin and Boaz, up they go.

George: My Gosh.

Alan: Gemini, and so here it is, and they kick off the whole martial law thing, just rams it right through. But not just in the U.S., as I say, even little Finland did it.

George: A couple of weeks ago I had Dr Collin Ross out of Dallas. He's an expert on dissociative identity disorder, and trauma. And I presented a question to him, I said, would the 9/11, could you interpret that as a traumatic trauma based programming, you know what I mean, causing a form of, a mild form of dissociative type behavior? He thought for a second, he said, well, I've never thought about that, but yes, it could be interpreted in that way. And

that's what's happened on the American public it looks like to me.

Alan: Well, actually, you see, years ago, I talked about this technique being used. And they first started doing it with the public with racing cars. And they would show you a crash. They would tell you the crash was going to happen, and then they'd show you it, over and over and over and over again.

George: Yes, repeating it.

Alan: That was a technique they were practicing on the public for years before 9/11, and then they used the same technique on 9/11. You see the plane coming in, bang. Plane coming in, bang. Over and over. And that is repetition. It's called psychic driving.

George: Yeah. When you do psychic driving, you can create Manchurian type candidates, can't you?

Alan: You really cause a dissociative effect of fear and you can't sit and reason things through or even really look at the details that you're watching. You're seeing the trauma, trauma, trauma. And that repetition is psychic driving.

George: Yeah, Dr. Collin Ross is the author of the CIA Doctors, among other books. So he's pretty astute at this, and we had a nice conversation a couple of weeks ago. We've got to cut away here for another break, we're really getting into some of the psychology stuff and this is getting interesting, I'm learning a lot. I appreciate you being with me Alan. We'll be right back. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler and my guest tonight is Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This psychic driving that you mentioned earlier, is that is what is keeping the psychological dysfunction being nurtured all the time in us?

Alan: Pretty well. You can get a major event and go through psychic driving until it's literally imprinted in the mind, and when you follow it up with very quick, rapid changes, it throws people off, off guard. It's hard to get your balance. And if you notice now, the whole world has changed. It's true enough, it will never be the same again, it's not meant to be. You're seeing, at a time when you would think authorities would back off the people and give them some breathing room, with the dollar falling, with the food prices going up, and all the rest of it, and oil and gasoline, no, all the different agencies of authorities are hammering the public even more so, during this time. As I say, even children's aid and so on. And various SWAT teams going after people for other things which really at one time were trivialities. And at one time in fact certain things were rights. The rights have all gone. So this is to be on a roll. Once you have the herd stampeding, and they're all terrified, you keep them rolling with change. One change after another, and then you guide them into the new sheep pen, or the new system. And that's what it's intended to do. Now, they've already said before, before we heard the hype about the food shortages coming up, the Department of Defence in Britain put up 90 pages from their top think tank, and that's also the NATO think tank, on what they foresee for thirty years, starting around 2010. And all they talked about was massive rioting, across the Western hemisphere, with the populations of different countries. They didn't say why the people would be rioting, but they obviously knew what was coming. And then we hear about food shortages for one thing. Water shortages. They knew that gasoline obviously was going to start getting jacked up in price, and remember, two years ago, Rumsfeld, he said, when we've cracked the \$50 per barrel psychological barrier, he says, the sky is the limit. He says expect it to even double, he says, by next year, which it did. So these guys, who are not economists, knew that all this was going to happen. Why? Because it's the agenda. They want everyone begging and helpless. They already are achieving part of their goal. People are moving, I've got an article here, moving from the rural areas in different parts of the U.S. into the cities, because they can't afford to drive to work and so on. And so that's the intent, into the

habitat areas, and when you go back into the old charters and so on they drafted up for the United Nations, they wanted to do away with private property altogether. Now, in the UN's Agenda 21, they say there will be no private transportation allowed for anyone. It will be emergency vehicles only. Just like it was with the Soviet Union, you see. So, this is all happening, it's coming to pass around us right now. And if you look at warfare strategy in all ages, whether you're besieging a city or whatever, you would cut off their water supply. You need water, food, shelter, clothing, and heat. All of those things are being attacked right now, and they're talking about massive deaths this coming winter, because people can't afford heating oil. You see, so all of this is warfare strategy.

George: It's fear, they're fear mongering, and you know, warfare against humankind. I attended the Texas state Republican convention last weekend in Houston, at the George Brown convention center. They opposed the UN in there, in any form or fashion. In fact, one of the last little quotes they said is, we urge Congress to evict the United Nations from the United States and eliminate any further participation. This was part of the plank, the platform. So in Texas here, you know what I mean? We were right there saying, yeah, okay, you know. But I mean, this was in the platform, and that was not just one little quote. There were actually under the United Nations, there were thirteen different statements in opposition to the UN and throw them out of the United States. That's the Republican Platform in Texas. And the Trans-Texas corridor and all that. They were against all that. So, I mean, I think programs like yourself, and Alex Jones, and other people, you all are having an effect.

Alan: It's having an effect. There's no doubt about it. And at least for the first time people are hearing the histories behind these big institutions, and realizing that they're not democratic at all.

George: Yes, that's right.

Alan: The public never had a chance to vote on anything. And they were set up to eventually become the world government. At least the front for the world government, and for the rich men of the earth, and that's what they are. People don't realize that practically every law that you have on the books, right down to your building codes, septic tanks, plumbing standards, electric, everything comes from the United Nations already. For every department you have in government, you have an equivalent department at the United Nations to take over the running of the world. But they have to have the three trading blocs done as Karl Marx said in the 1800s, before that's finally completed. Karl Marx said, there would be a United Europe, followed by the United Americas, and then a United East-Asian Pacific-Rim region. That's all coming to pass right now. And as they're doing it, the United Nations is also gathering up the strength to lord over them as the Supreme Commander. They have to be the government of the World. This was written a long time ago.

George: The Irish are rebelling somewhat and they voted against this Lisbon treaty, and just in today's Sunday times, fresh off the press, Ireland under Franco-German pressure to hold new EU vote. So they'll just bring it up again until they get the vote they want, right?

Alan: That's right. Until you vote the right way. And that's what they did with the European Union votes, and what they said also about Ireland refusing it, they said for the rest of the nineteen countries to go ahead and ratify it regardless, and they'll get around to Ireland later.

George: Yeah, one of their first statements that I read was actually, well we don't absolutely have to have this. We're going to do this, and Ireland will cooperate with us anyway.

Alan: Yeah. They're not going to change their agenda. They've worked so hard on it for so long; it took two world wars to get this agenda through.

George: Well the Club of Rome was behind much of this, was it not?

Alan: The Club of Rome, and long before that you had the Royal Institute of International Affairs, one of the largest organizations on the planet; they're the ones who also have all the data on the coming food shortages. They've been working on this for the last fifteen years, this coming food shortage. Many of their members own the food

program for the planet.

George: Have you done much research into La Circle, the Catholic based organization, European? This is part of the whole system.

Alan: Yes, I have too, yeah. As I say, every major institution has a hand in this. And when you study enough the major power structures, where are they all going. Look at the tenets of each one, and where does each one want to go. It's so strange, they all want to go in the same direction, and end up at the same place. Whether it's left wing, right wing, supposedly Protestant or Catholic, or whatever. They all end up at the same place, this planned society, this controlled world, where everyone lives in the cities, and you'll simply have the bureaucratic class living outside in the new dachas, like they did in the Soviet Union.

George: Yeah, it looks like this Obama, these supporters, many are on the left, and they're liberals, and they're going to get their way. They're going to get Socialism. They're going to get these new programs, you know, in reaction to capitalism, these right wing people that are heartless, right? Isn't that sort of what's driving this whole Obama popularity?

Alan: That's the pretense.

George: Is that the pretense? Yeah.

Alan: As I say, when they formed the Fabian society, what they knew in the 1800s is, if they didn't form a society to lead the working people and fool them, and give them their leaders, then the people might just form their own, and it would be out of their control. So they gave us the societies to follow. And they did the same in the United States too. There's no left wing, there's no right wing. Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley, he mentioned that in his own book Tragedy and Hope. He said, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and the CFR pick the leaders on all sides, and as long as you groom those at the top, the lesser politicians don't matter.

George: Exactly. They're just playing us off for a bunch of dupes aren't they?

Alan: Yes, and also, Obama and Hillary I think were at the Bilderberger meeting.

George: Can we wake up and fight this and resist it?

Alan: It's a big task.

George: You are helping a lot, Alan Watt. And you're having an effect out there, I know that. And I might be helping a little bit here, by having you on my program, right?

Alan: We're all doing it, yeah.

George: We're all doing it, if we can do a little bit, poco by poco, we might progress or at least stave off some of this stuff. Make it less bad, right?

Alan: Or divert it off in a different direction all together.

George: Exactly. Hey, we've got to take a break at the top of the hour, and we'll be on break for about six minutes. So now's the time to take a break and take care of things. We'll be right back. Thank you very much, Alan Watt, appreciate it.

Hour 2

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm your host, George Butler. Welcome back to our program, Alan

Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Tell us about Cutting Through the Matrix. That's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. What all do you have on there?

Alan: I've got talks going back for at least ten years, piecing this together, giving histories of ancient times, and how so was much learned on controlling the population thousands of years ago. And techniques have never been forgotten, and how you simply use them over and over again, and so I try and put the big puzzle together for the people. Rather than looking at it's this group or it's that group, you'll find they're all tied together. That's what the pyramid symbolizes, the power structures who own and control the resources of the planet, and the moneyed system, are all in a pyramid structure, and the wasteland at the bottom of the pyramid, by the way, represents us, the profane, the general public. All those little weeds you see sticking up, that's called the wasteland. And their job is to perfect society, which means eradicating what they call – and they really mean this, it's part of their religion – the Old Man. The Old Man is he who was born and created imperfectly. Their job is to perfect that which was left imperfect. And that's taught in all the high agencies and occultic groups, and even the ones that are more open, like Freemasonry. And now they've got the transhumanist societies that are just part of the eugenics movement, the same old eugenics movement. The transhumanists, they even had members attending the Bilderberger meeting, and they're going full-steam ahead. They're heavily backed, big professors and so on, at universities. They're backed, and they want to bring in this New Man, who's part cyborg for some, but definitely a new type of human that's created basically in a test tube with all the defective genes taken out, and the superior genes inserted. And they want to create a new race of servants that will serve them better, much better than the previous type. This is literally stuff they're writing about, and it's up on their websites and everything. Very well funded websites by these eugenicists.

George: Well, hopefully Aldous Huxley and what, George Orwell, didn't they, well actually Aldous Huxley predicted this more than anyone else. Or is that H.G. Wells?

Alan: Well, Huxley, Wells, and all these boys, and Wells admitted it too. He did not come up with the ideas for his books himself. Professors in Oxford and Cambridge left piles of data on his desk, and his job, and his team, he had a whole building with typists and all the rest of it. Their job was to write a story that would fascinate the public, around these particular topics for predictive programming purposes, inserting the idea of something to come, and when it actually happens in real life you're familiar with the idea, and so you allow it to happen. That's their job. So he didn't, it wasn't a great imagination that gave him his ideas. Huxley himself was similar. Huxley was involved in the big think tanks at Tavistock, and the big agencies. He was an aristocrat himself; and in fact, his grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley, taught H.G. Wells and the Red School Tie boys, all these authors, these budding authors that were picked, who would become the famous authors for that century. They went the to Red Tie School, and Professor Huxley, Thomas Huxley was their tutor, he picked them, for social engineering purposes, through media and novels and so on. Huxley the grandson took over and still pushed the same agenda to do with eugenics and Darwinism. Darwinism is an essential part of all of this. Darwinism was brought out to destroy the old religions. Now, no matter what you think of the old religions, the ruling elite had to give at least lip service to the sacredness of human life. When they convinced you you're nothing but an animal, that went out the window.

George: You're just breeding and that's it. You're just an animal, right.

Alan: That's right. And you've got all these nature programs, all funded by World Wildlife Fund, and Prince Phillip, the man who says there's too many of us, at the head of the top of that. And you've had twenty or thirty years of programming the people, through nature programs and reinforcing this idea. Constant reinforcement. You're just another animal on Earth, and nothing special about you. You're a freak of nature. And once you believe that, that life isn't sacred, they can do what they want with you, and you become the willing victim, because you will agree with them exactly, as Orwell predicted.

George: So, we have this group in England, now we have those think tanks over there. I did some real deep research, back in the 1990s on the University of Essex. You talk about mind research, boy they're into it, you know. And they have a Cogs group over there, cognitive psychology research group. They have names of white papers I can't even explain what they mean to you. Do you know what I mean?

Alan: Yes.

George: They're so deep, they're so deep into this. I mean is this what's taking place? A deep mind and psychological and philosophical research, political research to make us into slaves, more easily, molded into slavery.

Alan: Exactly. You see, when they gave us television, and again, Huxley predicted this along with Bertrand Russell. He said a technique is shortly to be used on the public which will generate all their opinions and their reality, and the victims will have no idea it's even being done to them. They were talking about television coming along. And with television, you now have standardized data, given to everybody in a country or continent at the same time. The same every day. And so you'll all agree with each other. You'll all start spouting the same opinions, never realizing it's been downloaded into you by the experts again. And so, you all think you're sane, because you bounce off the same opinions, and you've heard it, and they'll agree with you. They could be telling you anything, it could be utter nonsense, but that's how they create your reality and your culture. Now there's declassified information out now, which tells you the whole culture industry, from the 1950s onwards, that's music, the arts of all kinds, fashion and so on, was all run by a department of the CIA. And I've got all the data here, with all the names of the people involved. And they also set up a branch in London, England, working with MI6 and another one in France, to deal with Europe. And so for fifty years, they've been especially giving the young people a steadily altering culture, away from the old system, into a new system, preparing them for the new life, where there will be no family. Encouraging all the promiscuity, etc, to ensure there will be no family. To bring also on the need for abortions as the outcome of excessive promiscuity, because that was always a mandate, from H.G. Wells, even in the 1880s, he advocated free love in his first books, in the 1880s and abortion at the same time.

George: Well, there was a place called Ascona, Switzerland. In fact, Carl Jung had conferences there on Gnosticism. They were in the summertime. Well, this was a pre-hippie area, and they used to, these ultra liberals or whatever you want to call them. I mean, it's hard to use labels, because it's not really and fully interpretative of what we're trying to say here. I'm not down on liberals. I'm not down on conservatives. I'm trying to get to the truth, and the labels get in the way sometimes, you know. But in that area there, they talked about many of these very promiscuity and permissivism and you know, just let it all hang out. Those kinds of ideas were very prevalent in that area, and they ran around in the woods naked and everything. I mean, you know what I mean. It was really just do your own thing, kind of Ascona, Switzerland, you know.

Alan: Yes, but you know, they tried the whole New Age system.

George: That's what it was. It was the early New Age system there.

Alan: But you know, they actually tried it in Germany right after World War I for a period of about 20 years.

George: Well, now, now, okay. Now some of those elements there in Germany, they're very permissive. I think in Berlin they had a very wild group there too. They were in Ascona in that period, see, right in that period in there.

Alan: Yes, and they had the wonder folk and so on, and they had the whole thing to do with, they got into the country, have communes, live together.

George: Yeah, communes. And we saw that during the Vietnam era here, you know, the undermensch, and whatever, the underclass, not the underclass but the counter, what is it, counterculture or whatever? We've got to cut out of here for a second, for another break. We'll be right back. Thank you very much, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with my guest Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, glad to be here.

George: Well, you want to take some calls? I better put the call thing out there and see what we can do. We're more of like a lecture type of, you know, show really, or program. Anyway, our call-in line is 1-800-259-9231. 1-800-259-9231. If you have any questions for Alan Watt or myself, give us a call, and if you have a comment you wanted to express, an opinion, that's okay too. Where do we go from here, Alan? We're out here in the internet, broadcasting. Some of us have air broadcasts, and so forth. Are they going to shut us down or try to in the near future? I know recently in the Bilderberg meeting up in Chantilly Virginia, there was dissension about moving too quickly, and maybe slowing down a little bit. What did you get out of the Bilderberg?

Alan: Well, I do know that, as I say, the Transhumanists were asked in. Professors and experts are getting in on this Transhumanist move to create the next kind of human being, and this is no joke. They have the ability now to do it. And you have to ask, why has that happened? So that means that that's going to get pushed out more and more in the media this year, of the necessity of bringing in genetics to create more perfect people. That's going to get pushed. And I think also, that I know that Hillary and Obama have told the press of that very day not to follow them, because they had to attend a secret meeting. And I suspect they were both there. I do suspect they were both there.

George: Yeah, Alex was up there, and I believe and Jim Tucker also. There was evidence that both Obama and Hillary attended the meeting, you know. They were in the area, I think one of the other Senators had them over for some kind of a party, and then of course, they sent, I know Obama for sure sent his reporters on a plane to Chicago, and he didn't go. You know what I mean. And I don't think that was a cool thing to do. What do you think?

Alan: I know. And I can see this scenario, because I don't think Hillary would, she's got too much unpopularity amongst certain segments, however making her vice president is a way to get her in, especially if Obama eventually stepped down and she would take over. So, that's probably what's on the cards. Because we know for a fact, as I say, that see, the Bilderberger is tied in with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and Council on Foreign Relations. They're all tied together. And as I say, Professor Carroll Quigley did say that. He said they always, they have been picking their leaders for fifty years in his day. That was in the 1960s, and he said they pick the leaders on both sides, and the top advisors on both sides. He says the lower politicians are allowed some competition at the bottom, but the ones at the top are all on board with the same agenda. They've been vetted. So it doesn't matter about left wing or right wing, they've both been vetted by the same agencies to make sure they will fulfill their part in the agenda. And so, I say that they're all interchangeable. The faces and the names, presidents and prime ministers, they're interchangeable today, because one can easily replace the other. They're all groomed for their positions.

George: Sure. Yeah, good opinion there. Good statement. What I see on this Obama dynamic though is that he's anti-war and all that, so it's going to take some of that energy and hatred and resentment out of the group in his followers. See what I mean? Sort of pacify them and make them feel like they're really getting something, right?

Alan: Yeah. And once he's in, he'll just say it's impossible to pull out now, there will be chaos. I've heard Britain do the same, pull the same stunt over the years. And that's exactly how he'll play it. So we'll have to carry on for a while there, he'll tell them. And he's also for, he said it in one of his last speeches, which is interesting, this move towards the city, to get you all into the city. He said, cities are the answer, not the problem. And so, he's all for the greening, and getting us all off the land, into the cities, according to Agenda 21.

George: Yeah. The key to seeing where they're headed in Iraq is, they've built these new refineries, right, like you're saying. And these big oil companies are going back in there, and they're going to have to have security for those facilities. They're going to be there for a long time.

Alan: Well, Britain said it at the time, because Britain remember was over there for about forty years setting up those countries after World War I.

George: That's why they had those straight lines along the border there, right? (Chuckle)

Alan: That's right.

George: I mean, you know. That's why they sort of drew these lines in there. You know how that British thing got started from what I can discern? They needed border fuel for their fleet and their freight, their trading fleet, throughout the world and their war ships, see. And that's what they needed that fuel for. And Winston Churchill at the time was the navy secretary.

Alan: And he said at the time, there's so much oil under Iraq, he says eventually we'll have to invade that country.

George: Okay. Alan, we've got Jeff from Texas. Jeff from Texas, what are your questions for Alan Watt?

Jeff: Yeah, I just wanted to ask Mr Watt what he thought about all of these things that are happening, are not by accident. And there are several people who have talked about this, who for about a decade now. You know, Alex Jones talked about, you know America destroyed by design, and I wanted to ask Mr Watt, what he thought about, well, the combination of the Federal Reserve. We have the international bankers, which I call a den of vipers, who are controlling our economy among other things, and then we have the United Nations, and I heard Mr Watt mention Agenda 21, and there are so many other things that the United Nations are doing, that Ron Paul has talked about. And then we have the CFR, also Mr. Watt mentioned the CFR, the Council on Foreign Relations, which they actually have on their own website. They talk about a one world government, and we have a lot of members of Congress which are CFR members, and I wanted to get his thoughts on how all of this plays in together with the CFR, the Federal Reserve and the United Nations and this New World Order, this one world government, that is being created before our eyes.

Alan: It's quite simple. The whole moneyed system, starting at the very beginning, around 800BC when they first coined the money, was a con trick from the beginning, because it got between people who bartered, you had a third party there, who allowed you to use the coin that he gave out in exchange. And it worked fine, as long as that went on. But it didn't of course, he was the guy who supplied the coin. He was the guy who decided eventually how much it was worth. One week you could buy two sacks of oats, the next week he says, oh, it's devalued, you can only buy one. And this trick has gone on ever since. And along with that comes debt. So money is the key. Now they'd already had the twelve banking families set up after the Bretton Woods agreement to do with basically doing away with the gold standard and issuing paper money in lieu of it. And that was all signed, sealed and delivered for the world. And since then, they've inflated all the prices of everything so much, and devalued all currency so much. You see, money to them is a means to an end. They don't need the money. It's only important that we all use the money and believe we really need it. This is how this simple trick works. But they've also gone after the entire resources of the world, everything that you need to live on. And that was set up by the Royal Institute, that was their part in that to go after. They've been doing it for a hundred years, taking over the mineral resources, water etc, of the planet.

George: Jeff, did you want to hold over after the next break?

Jeff: Oh yeah, sure, sure.

George: Okay, we'll hold you over there. We're going to move out of here for a few minutes. We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with my guest, Alan Watt, and our caller still on the line. Jeff, what else do you have to say, or a question?

Jeff: Well, I'd like to make another comment if I could, and see his thoughts on this. The Council on Foreign Relations and its countless tentacles of power and money and influence and the propaganda, which are wrapped around all levers of political power in Washington, which reach into the schools, the churches, the respective civic organizations in America, and which control the major media communications which are insinuated into controlling positions in the big unions and even have a big grip on prestige and money, some of the major American corporations, but I wanted to ask his thoughts on, I don't know if he's done the research, but it's, I think it was the March/April term of the 1960 grand jury in Fulton County, Georgia, condemned the foreign policy association literature as insidious and subversive, and the American Legion Post actually published, I think it was the truth about the Foreign Policy Association to document the Grand Jury's findings. And of course, at that time they tried to play it down. But of course, the Federal Bureau of Investigation, in case they forgot, we have a little body of law called the United States Code, and I wanted to see his thoughts on, any chance that the Department that calls itself Justice, or any of the Federal Law Enforcement, can get some of these people for conspiring to destroy the United States, and bring us into a One World Socialist System, which is even posted on their own website. And I wanted to see Alan's thoughts on that.

Alan: Well, that won't happen, because even during the McCarthy era, when they had the witch hunts and so on, certainly McCarthy was a climber, but he was also right in different, even for the wrong reasons, he was right. There certainly was a great movement, and of course during the investigations into that, various people were uncovered that definitely were involved, in what was thought to be the Communist side, but you'll find that Carroll Quigley explained that their organization, meaning the Council on Foreign Relations, will play both sides, and often will be seen to be almost Communistic and definitely globalistic. So, you find that these guys have been at it for a long time, and you cannot get someone in a high position in the court, in these days, who will actually speak for the people or do his duty for the people. They're all bought and paid for. They've all been vetted, and they know the agenda. They know always to vote for the agenda and to save their own people, by the way. It's completely taken over, completely taken over. You can't sort of leave the log cabin and work your way up into these positions, and be honest. The ones who are put into these positions are well vetted for their opinions, for their associations they already belonged to, and then they're given the judges' positions, right up into the Supreme Court. So that's just the fact of it today.

George: You know, Alan, there's an interesting tidbit about the Joseph McCarthy, you know, problem there. There was a Bilderberg agent inside the White House as an aide to Eisenhower, and he had attended the, I'm trying to remember his name, it slips my memory, but I examined some of the memos from him, that circulated within the top aides to Eisenhower, and there was a debate going on as to whether or not to let Joseph McCarthy continue his investigation, or to come down hard on him. And this particular Bilderberger guy, I believe was given orders to come down hard, because if Joseph McCarthy's investigation had continued, he'd uncover this very network we're talking about, right today.

Alan: That's right. You see, it was already firmly in place, and if you go back to Norman Dodd, for the Reece Commission, where he investigated the big foundations, because they seemed to be doing everything that was anti-American, almost pro-Soviet from the outside point of view, and funding all the big NGO groups and so on, in a Soviet type fashion. Well, he went to the Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie, and all the big Institutions, and the heads, the CEOs of the Ford foundation, told Norman Dodd, he said, "Our purpose is to blend seamlessly and quietly the Soviet system with that of America." They told him right out. That's why they funded all these NGO groups and so on. But they were so well protected from the top. In fact, the guy said, we report to the White House. So from the top down, this was the known agenda, back then, to merge the Sovietized system with the West, bring the two together, the Hegelian dialectic. And that's what we have today. Look at all the KGB guys they've brought over to be head of homeland security.

George: Hey, hey, Alan. I've got an interesting little, hey Jeff, does that answer your question?

Jeff: Yes, sir, it does. I just wanted to say one final thing. I don't believe that the American people realize how entrenched the CFR is in our government. They're not only members of Congress, we have CFR members throughout the executive branch, and throughout our government. And their tentacles are running really deep, and I think something needs to be done about it. And that, I think that there is some legal avenues. I've studied federal law for about seven or eight years now, and I think that Ridam and Damis is an avenue that we can start implementing. It's a powerful legal tool that can be used against the CFR. It's a powerful legal tool that can be used against the United Nations, the Federal Reserve, and to enforce the rule of law, the Constitution, and that's what I wanted to say. Ridam and Damis is a very important powerful legal tool that the American people, the powerful lawyers in Washington DC and legal organizations can use against these tyrants, I mean that are trying to destroy our country.

George: Now, that's an optimistic viewpoint. But I mean, I would support that certainly, but you remember Janet Reno, what she did during the Elian Gonzalez affair?

Jeff: Janet Reno? You're talking about?

George: Yeah, remember the little Cuban boy when there was controversy about returning him?

Jeff: Oh, yeah, down in Miami.

George: Well, you know what she did, don't you, do you remember? She went in there and snatched him, and took him back to Cuba, in violation of the very process that she said she was trying, that she said she represented. See what I mean? So these people up there are tyrants. And they'll just snub their nose at you and just, you know, ignore totally any kind of legal process sometimes, if doesn't benefit them, or they want to find against you. You're playing in their courts. That's the problem.

Alan: Yeah, when George Bush came out with his declaration, after 9/11, a legal declaration, to the public. He said, "You're either with us or against us." He was telling every individual in the Americas, that this is an agenda, and if you don't go along with it, and you're not backing them up, you're his enemy. That's what he was telling you. That was a war declaration on the people.

George: You know what, that's interesting Alan, because there's a characteristic of these kinds of tyrants and psychopaths and so forth, and that's intimidation. That was pure intimidation. You find it when a husband is a wife beater in a family. You find it when you have dictatorships and they're intimidators, and the more you give into the intimidator, the more you feed that beast.

Jeff: Oh, certainly, and I agree with you guys. And I tell you, the Department that calls itself Justice has completely become politicized.

Alan: It's corrupt. It's totally corrupt.

Jeff: Everything that they do is politicized and they try to sweep everything under the carpet.

George: Yeah, Jeff, what's happening that I see, all this security stuff is political. It's to get rid of their political enemies. That's what this whole security, Homeland Security stuff is about. It's all political. And it's to form a very authoritarian statist, federalist, centralist government that is dictatorial and fascist in nature. That's what it's about.

Jeff: They're conditioning the American people, in a sense, brainwashing the American people to conform to their authoritarian, their dictatorlike....

George: Draconian controls. And Alan Watt has been the best in describing many of those.

Jeff: Oh, certainly. Alan has done some great work over the years, fantastic.

George: Well, thank you very much Jeff, for your questions and your comments, and your contribution. We certainly value your opinions. Okay? Thank you very much.

Jeff: Thank you very much.

George: Thank you, Jeff. Alan, we've got to move out of here, and then we'll come back for our last segment. And Charlotte Littlefield Brown, you know what she always makes me do, Alan? Look on the bright side. (Chuckle)

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth, I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Okay, Alan, do you know who makes me go positive the last segment? Charlotte Littlefield Brown. (Laughter) She's off tonight, but I guess it's not such a bad idea sometimes, is it?

Alan: It's not bad when you realize there are ways to, whether it will ever happen, I don't know, there are ways to alter the course of this. And you have to think outside the box. And you can only do that by realizing all that's been happening is at an ever-increasing pace, since about 1950 or 60 onwards. And that was the total degradation of society. That was an intentional, worked-out scheme, and it was promoted all through society by the culture industry. We find that people like Huxley and Bertrand Russell talked about creating apathy. Apathy was a great tool, for guiding the people. Once you get them apathetic and despondent, you can really shape them, in a new society very quickly. And we've watched society go down the tube. We've seen the planks of the Communist Manifesto, pretty well all be accomplished. And it's inadvertently called the Communist agenda for the dissolution of the family, because H.G. Wells was promoting that in the late 1800s, on behalf of the British aristocracy, since he was a pupil of Sir Thomas Huxley. This was one group running both sides at the top, with a Hegelian dialectic technique. Now, as I say, they've tried to convince us with scientific indoctrination, that's what they call it, scientific technique and repetition, that we're just animals, and there's nothing sacred about you. And when you allow yourself to believe that is true, you allow anything to be done to you and to others. When we regain our ability and our respect for ourselves, if we can do that, then you will find people becoming indignant and standing up for their rights, once again. And that's what we have to do. We have to, we are the only generation with a memory, with a memory of rights. There are children growing up now that in a few years will be in the military, and all they've known is martial law. So we have a retention of what freedom is supposed to be. And we'd better start being very indignant, very quickly. And in a short space of time, the public service communities have reversed themselves into authorities over us. It's time to put them back under the kitchen table as the servants, and very quickly.

George: Exactly. You know, Ron Paul's Campaign for Liberty, have you heard of this lately?

Alan: Yeah.

George: It right now, I'm looking at the site, it's got 61,188 members signed up since last Thursday, a week ago last Thursday. That's quite a bit for eight, nine days.

Alan: And we have to also concentrate on the military and the police and every other service. They're supposed to be there to serve the people. And we've got to start bringing that terminology back to them and reminding them.

George: You know, you've touched a lot of hearts out there. And I'm trying to touch a few hearts myself. We had just a wonderful experience down last weekend. We took over a Senatorial district here in South Austin and dominated it, and we basically came out with 32 members, 32 delegates out of 36 that were Ron Paul delegates, to the State Constitution. Well, we had one lady in there that got mad at us, and she was quoted to a local newspaper that we were like Hitler Youth, okay, you know what I mean. But you know who our friend is, who our new friend is

now. She is. We made friends down there. We made up. And you know what, we forgave one another, down there. She forgave us for taking over, and we forgave her for calling us names. It can happen, it can happen. See.

Alan: People, as I say, a good analogy is Plato's Cave. And he wrote a very good allegorical story, about how you're brought up in a cave, and that's all you know, and a whole philosophy of reality in life builds up in that cave. You discuss it with each other. You don't see the outside world. One gets out and travels the world, comes back and tries to tell them, look, there's a big world out there; well they refuse to comprehend it because it's outside their reality. Well, that's how most folk are. They're segmented into different factions of indoctrination. These are all compartmentalized. And you have to be able to bridge those gaps very quickly, through commonalities, what affects them. Do they love their children? Do they love...Once you get into established bonding and so on, and commonalities, then you can cross over, and then you can start the education, very carefully, and tell them: do you want your children to get brought up in a total surveillance society, where they want you to be completely predictable from birth to death, every day of your life? Or do you want the right to have freedom? You see. And you must, what you're giving them back, is their ability to say, Yeah, there is something sacred in me. I have these rights. Some guy at the top cannot say he's better than me. No public servant can start throwing me into jail because of a new policy that no one's agreed upon. If the people don't agree upon it, it's no law at all, you see. And you've got to throw it out. That's what we've got to do, because we're the only generation with a memory of this.

George: Yes, that's right. We've got to keep that memory of the past, and here's what I see. I promulgate it, and put forward what I call the new school, a number of years ago. And the new school would be where free men would study the history of education and the many reasons and misuses of schools and education. In other words, the schools have been an indoctrination center, not a freedom teaching center.

Alan: That's right, and Gatto put the book out on it, with the history of it, it's well documented.

George: Yeah, John Gatto, yeah. And also Iserbyt, Charlotte Iserbyt.

Alan: Yes, and also read the writings of Daniel Webster, because in his...

George: Oh yeah, Daniel Webster was good, yeah.

Alan: And he also said that they were creating the school system that would become standardized because they would decide what kind of citizens they wanted to serve the state.

George: Yeah. You know, on that Iserbyt book, I read it a number of years ago. I think it was in the 1990s, she said that they, the Prussians marched the farm boys to school. It was mandatory, and I got to thinking, why was it mandatory, because they needed citizen soldiers to die for the moneychangers and the wealthy.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

George: See, that's what it was about. So schools have been indoctrination centers to further and to support the wealthy and the money.

Alan: That's right, and you also find that Prussia and parts of Germany, if you go into Carroll Quigley's books, he said that the Royal Institute in its early days with the Lord Milner group and the Cecil Rhodes group, were funding Germany before World War I, to become a superpower against France. So they were encouraging that whole education system and putting money into it. So London was behind that too.

George: Yeah, boy, I mean, London's got, boy they've got a lot of brilliantly evil people, you think?

Alan: Yes, they do. And there's a good movie, it's called The Good Shepherd, it's out now. It shows you how they blended the OSS with the CIA and MI6 in World War II, and there's a lot of good little catching bits in there, because they tell you that we're going to the masters of deception and black propaganda, London. They've been at this for

centuries. That's what they said in the movie.

George: Well, it looks like to me it's a great confounding mechanism, you know. It's to confound us, to mix us up, to keep us off guard, to keep us fearful, to keep us in a delusion, right.

Alan: This system, right now, is an abusive system. It's based on abuse, on fear, to keep you in fear of everything that you need to survive and for those that you love as well. Everyone is on edge.

George: Hey, you know what, you know, Alan Watt, you've written some, what you consider to be beautiful music, have you not?

Alan: Yeah.

George: So an animal can write beautiful music, right? (Chuckle)

Alan: Yep. (Laugh)

George: And I've written a few things, like we're going to end with one of my little songs now, light a little candle. You've touched many hearts and I think I've touched a few, I hope I've touched a few myself. And we certainly appreciate what you've done for this world. And if we could just keep going and touch hearts and men's souls. And this lady that we made up with, that's grace.

Alan: That is grace and that's true power.

George: Yes it is. It's where goodness can triumph over evil.

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely.

George: And that's what we're trying to do, and thank you very much. We ended on a positive note. Charlotte Littlefield Brown, we did it, Okay. (Laughter) Alan Watt, thank you.

Alan: (Laughter) It's been a pleasure.

George: Thank you, good night. God bless you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | |
|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | |

March 28th, 2009
Alan Watt as Guest on
"The Secret Truth"
with George Butler
(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

The Secret Truth. Through forgiveness we awaken. Transforming information and knowledge into wisdom. And now our co-host Charlotte Littlefield and George Butler.

George Butler: Welcome to the Secret Truth, I'm George Butler along with Charlotte Littlefield Brown. She'll be joining us a little bit later. She's got some late business tonight. But Charlotte will be with us at the beginning of the second segment or a little bit later. I want to tell you a little bit about Alan Watt. He's a fine guest that we have this evening, and this guy is a truth seeker unlike anyone I've ever encountered. He's an expert in the field of ideas, world systems, parapolitics, and he's truly seeking the truth. And he's written some very, very insightful things. His site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He has a body of knowledge about occultism and world systems that bar none is the best. He tries to bring people out of this conditioned state. When he was young, he avoided some of that conditioning, and that enabled him to develop quite a world view, and his view is right on. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be on, George.

George: Boy, I'll tell you, things are really, where shall we start Alan? There's so much out there.

Alan: You can't keep up. Yeah, you can't keep up with it, can you?

George: I know. It's just so overwhelming, isn't it? I mean, it's dynamic. This G20, you know, that's basically what we have lined up to talk about tonight. What do you see happening over there on the G20, what's going on?

Alan: I think one of the first big meetings that the G20 had to do with globalism had big demonstrations a few years ago, and I noticed at the time that the heads of the G20 suggested, it was interesting, they suggested that some of the NGO leaders be brought up to join their panel discussions. Now, these NGO leaders that they chose were from the same foundation-backed NGOs that belonged to the United Nations. In other words they're bringing on board their own employees to an extent, to make it sound as though this is a new type of democracy. And I think after the riots, which they will have and they've predicted they're going to have, in fact, I think that the militarized police and the establishment want that to happen. They'll come out with some new type of suggestion of a new system, and the NGOs will unfortunately, the organized NGOs, the well financed ones, will demand exactly what the bankers want, which is a world currency, and a new type of system. But it's still going to be run by the same international bankers that lend money to the rest of the world today. So nothing really changes except the cover, once again. And we'll be under a worse form of tyranny, because, you see at Bretton Woods, when they created the first sort of off the gold standard system, during World War II, John Maynard Keynes said, this is part 1, he says it will last for about 50-odd years. He says, we won't see it in our lifetime, our plans come to fruition, he says, but part 2 will happen. And part 2 was to do with a new World System, where the people will be born to serve the World System; that will be your function. And government will be in collusion with banks, and dish out a sort of a credit system to every citizen. That's their ideal Utopia, and unfortunately I think out of this organized chaos that's to come, that's how they're going to guide us into exactly what they plan to do. Bretton Woods Part 2, with a world currency. The same bankers at the top, they own the World Bank. People don't realize that the World Bank really is just a conglomeration of the same international bankers. That's where they meet and loan out money to the nations. So you're going to give them full status, full power to create debt for the whole planet, put us all down, every person on the planet as the guarantor for every loan. And it will be worse than we have today. So, I think they'll get exactly what they want and the biggest well-financed NGOs backed by the foundations, which are owned by the same bankers, will probably get put into the limelight, as the new stars to lead this new system to where they want it to go.

George: You know, that's a very good insight. You know what, I've looked over the list of people that demonstrated today. Supposedly they had, I think according to police estimates, 35,000 demonstrators in the streets of London, but when you look at those demonstrators and the groups that they represented, a lot of those are working on international types of goals, are they not?

Alan: You see, this is where they're going to couple this whole international world citizenship idea and the World Bank, with sustainability. It's exactly what Rockefeller has been pushing his entire life, sustainability, and all the other big foundations, because it's one group, really, all these foundations are one group, and sustainability is the big key. Now, under sustainability, they're going to control your life from birth to death, with carbon taxes, what you can buy, what you can dispose of, etc, etc, literally how you live, and tax you for the very air you breathe. I'm not kidding. This is what's coming down the pike, and these NGOs that you saw today were mainly the green types, that are all financed by the foundations. These NGOs are not little grassroots organizations, working out of kitchens and so on. They have their own office towers and full-time staff, and computers and so on, and they're financed. And they have pension plans and so on, and they're financed as I say directly from Rockefeller, Carnegie, Ford and the Rothschild Institutes.

George: You know, when I looked over the list it looked like it to me, it had a heavy Marxist, Communist following there, many of these groups. Did that come out of the Fabian Society, way back in the 1880s? Did they actually begin this Collectivist Left in the U.K.?

Alan: The Fabian Society, you see, what you have, it's almost like, I'll tell you what it's copied on actually, is the Catholic Church. It's a copy of a group of eugenicists who set up; they'll set up an organization such as the Cecil Rhodes foundation, which blossomed after joining with the Alfred Milner or Lord Alfred Milner's group of round table society into the Royal Institute for International Affairs, which is the British version of the CFR. They're brothers. It's the same organization as the CFR. And their whole idea was to create a world society with world citizenship, where

the individual will be born to serve the world state. And their idea was to bring in free trade, worldwide, with this British democracy idea, knowing that democracy was a front. People have never had democracy, because you still have this ruling elite that bypasses parliament, these foundations and bankers and so on. And the Royal Institute of International Affairs, or the Milner group, was set up by bankers. Milner himself was a banker. These guys created wars. Now, Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley, that was Bill Clinton's mentor, and others, he chose them for Rhodes scholarships for World Government. He said in his own book, *Tragedy and Hope*, that the Royal Institute of International Affairs-CFR, has often been misidentified as being Communist, because they seem to be bringing in a Communistic system, and now that is correct. But above the Communistic system, to run the general public, you'll have an elitist group. So for the public, you'll be run under a Collectivist system, exactly what the Club of Rome, another branch, as I say, it was modeled after the Catholic Church, so you have the Fabians specializing in one side of it, like a monastery. You have a different set of friars running the Club of Rome, and all the other think tanks are like another bunch of other friars you see. This is how they do it, but they all really work together. They're specialists in their own areas but they all work together at annual meetings. This is how they set up this idea to have a global governmental system. As I say, eugenics is behind it. They do believe that the masses of people are inferior to themselves at the top. In their own writings they've discussed this, how they have evolved more than the average person. You can read that from the Huxleys, who belonged to these groups, and they plan to start depopulating the world into a manageable level. This is all part of the one system that we're on, right now.

George: It's social engineering taken to an nth degree. We're going to talk a little bit about the poor laws of England when we come back. We'll be right back. Thank you very much, Alan.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here, George.

George: You know, the poor laws, was that an earlier endeavor and social experiment in England to see how they could classify people into different groups and manage them?

Alan: They had already done it, long before that. I mean, England was your typical feudal system, where there was only really two classes, and that was the Lords, serving the King, in a descending order, down to the overlord over the land, your particular area. And the serf was just the ordinary person; the commoner was another term for it. And the serf was bought and sold with the land. So you had no rights whatsoever as a serf, in fact, the Lords could kill you, and there was no laws on the books to try them for anything. He called you a villein in fact. The word villein is also for a serf. You could never be noble, because you were born from the commoners. So, the poor laws came in, because they had massive, not just demonstrations but riots at some point in the medieval times. Over the centuries in fact, you had the diggers and different ones, because they were trying to get their land back. The commoners were left with only a strip generally in every borough, or shire as they called the areas, where they could grow their own food. The rest of the time they had to work on the lands for the lords. And over time, the lords were taking more and more of the commons lands, as they called the commons, and leaving them with nothing. And so they had riots, and so on. So the answer was to come out with the poor laws. Now the poor laws, really were not, it's like everything in doublespeak. We've got to understand how these guys at the top work. It wasn't to help the poor, it was to start to eliminate the poor. They created work houses, so when you became sick or whatever, or your husband died, or your wife died, or whatever it was, or you lost your job, they put you in the poor house. And people like Thomas Malthus, who was a eugenicist, and he was an economist for the British government, said that they could maybe put them in the poor house, work them very hard, give them a specific, very small diet, restricted diet, and also put them very close to each other, because with lice carrying disease back and forth, if they were on the floor, about two feet was good, because they'd come down with different kinds of diseases. He also advocated that they put these poor houses in swampy areas to make them as unhealthy as possible. So it was a form of killing off the useless eaters, basically.

George: Right, the vagrants or beggars, sometimes they term these people dirty rogues. The group was also

termed, the idle poor, is that. Man, I tell you.

Alan: That's right. The term they used in Britain was the unfortunates. The poor unfortunates, and really they meant useless eaters amongst themselves.

George: Do you think that the Fabian Society has worked to really, to slow down a revolution in the U.K., that might come from that left, collective left?

Alan: No, no, in fact, the Fabian Society is one of the leaders of the Collective Left. The Left Wing don't realize that the Fabian Society that was set up, pretending it's out there for the workers and so on, is run by the elite themselves, and paid for by the elite themselves. You have to go into the writings of Sidney and Beatrice Webb, who set out their manifesto for the Fabian Society. They were all eugenicists. They had H.G. Wells as one of the founders as well. You had different authors that were paid to write novels along the lines of eugenics, etc, which they did, as founders as well. They wanted to bring the world down to a manageable population, and once again, they wanted a collectivist system to rule the bureaucrats over the public, while they themselves had almost a brand new feudalism of the intelligentsia at the top. They call themselves the natural aristocracy.

George: So, okay. That was just a little idea that I came up with, that you know, what you do to forestall or keep a riot or a revolution from happening, then you organize those possible revolutionaries. You see that's the point I was trying to make. And then you grow them into something that you want them to be, right? Is that sort of it?

Alan: That's right. In fact, the previous Prime Minister of Britain, Blair, and the present one, Brown, are both members of the Fabian Society. They're also members as well of the Socialist International. They are internationalists; in fact Brown has said it openly at the European meetings. So, here you are, voting in Fabians, whose goal, just like Cecil Rhodes, because they're all part of the same group of the Royal Institute on International Affairs, this umbrella group. Their goal is to bring us in, almost like sheep, with a dozen sheepdogs. Each one of these societies represents a sheep dog, pushing us into the corral at the same time. That's really what they are. And so they've got ones for the Right Wing, ones for the Left Wing, and ones for all types in between. And they're pushing us all into the same sheep pen. That's how it's done.

George: Okay. One thing I noticed within this group, of activist and protesters today, I've been looking at their sites. Now they have a different slant now, it's a more vicious slant against bankers, and money and banking and finance, more than I've ever seen. Has this thing evolved a little bit different and become dangerous for these elitists or not?

Alan: Well, there are groups that they don't control. And these are the ones they're labeling anarchists. Anyone who's not belonging to an official, paid NGO, well financed NGO, is therefore an anarchist. So there are what they call anarchists out there who want to abolish the banking system altogether. You do have Marxists there as well. And I also got a letter today from one of the groups, and what they're demanding is that they create the international currency, which is exactly what the boys at the top want. Again, this will appear to the public as though the people have demanded; they use these NGOs as speaking on behalf of the people, even though we don't vote them in, but that's how it appears to the public, and they'll say, the people have spoken. They want an international currency, and they want sustainability; that's what they'll tell us.

George: Yeah, they were seated in with those ideas a while back. What is the University of East London? Is that a bastion of the Collective Left?

Alan: They're all connected. In fact, Oxford really set up even the London School of Economics. Each one is specialized in their own area, and I always notice that the ones who get sent off to the London School of Economics, when they go back to their own countries, end up leading separatist movements. That's often what they do. We had that happen with Quebec in Canada. The guy who became the first leader for separatism, who used to belong to the Republican party, or Conservative party, broke off. He was London School of Economics, and he became the leader for the Separatist group. So they play this Left/Right game all along. They run both sides of everything.

George: Do you think that this delusion that this Collectivist Left is entrenched in, or is, you know, mesmerized by, can some of those people come out of this with their new knowledge of the way money is created from out of thin air and stuff? Could they possibly start moving out of that old paradigm into something that's more enlightened?

Alan: It would take older people to do it, and here's the kick with it. Since the 1950s, Bernays and all these boys who gave us the cultures, for the 50s, 60s, right up until the present time, created a youth culture. You're no one if you're over 20 or 30. That's really how it is. And because they've always used the youth for revolutions, now most revolutions are bloodless, they're not bloody, they're social revolutions. And what we're seeing now is a social revolution run by the big boys at the top, and financed by them too.

George: So you're saying they're picking up those key people, putting them on these committees, and they're going to have some input, right, for the New World Order. (Laughter)

Alan: That would be the new type of democracy.

George: Yeah, true democracy. We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler. Charlotte Littlefield Brown will join us a little bit later. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, it's good to be here.

George: They make it sound so like we're really practicing democracy, and we all love each other, and we're all going to get down the road and create a brand new world order and a new society. Is that sort of the hustle out there?

Alan: That's it. In fact, you see, the students who are protesting are already conditioned with sustainability, the greening, and how we must reduce the population. That's all part of it, regardless of where they're coming from with their other demands. They're already conditioned with scientific indoctrination over many years. So what they will demand will be coupled with the agenda that the Rockefellers and so on actually have been advocating all along. And it will suit the boys at the top. We never get what we want because we're guided in and led by the leaders that are supplied for us to follow.

George: Hey, I've got a new word. Matrix-tosis, okay? It's the disease of being in the Matrix. What do you think?

Alan: That's right. Some people will actually get into one of the Matrix rooms and think, like Plato's Cave, this is the real one. They say, I'll just stay here.

George: Yeah, right. (Chuckle) Hey tell us about your website and what you have there, and when you broadcast on your radio program. Tell the listening audience a little bit about what your activities are.

Alan: Basically I've written about this system that we live in, and how religion has been used, and all religions actually have been used, even if they start off genuinely, and many of them do, they're taken over quickly by the dominant minority, in every generation. And those are always the ones who control the money system. And then they use those same things, the religions, against the people, or over the people, to keep them to be peaceable and happy, and not to rebel. That's been used for so long. So, I write about that, I give some of the histories of that, and money as well. Money is an amazing thing, this abstract oddity that our lives all depend upon, and yet we have no input into the value of it, or any of it in fact. It's so remote, it's like dealing with bankers. Bankers, international bankers are like men from Pluto. They're so far away from us. They never speak to us, and the value of the pennies in your pocket go up and down like a yo-yo, according to some odd, mystical market, that you have nothing to do with. This is the con that's been pulled for the generations, and I write about this, and I put it in my books as

well, some of the histories, and the ancient histories of money as well, and how it was used in ancient times, even then to bring in a world order. The Phoenicians for instance, were setting up, it wasn't just to do with trade. They were going over the Mediterranean and across the Middle East there, establishing colonies everywhere, with the same type of Free Trade system, in a sense that they're bringing up today. The difference being, I don't know if it's a difference, but they were setting up literally slave colonies. Each town or place, or little city, was a colony where they made a particular good for export only, and the bankers were always the middle men who owned the factories, who owned everything, and it's like a factory town they set up everywhere. Free trade came into it. And they were also putting out their own money across the ancient world, the standardized coin and the standard weight, etc. So it was a standardization, that's the key to everything, standardization across the ancient world. Today they're doing the same thing on a global system, and that's why they want to bring in, you see, from the bankers' point of view, they always wanted Central Banks. When Central Banks were established, the governments then are used to collect the payment from the taxpayers. That's why they wanted Central Banks. That's why it was a prime tenet of the Marxist Manifesto.

George: Yeah, Marxist Manifesto, that's one of the ten planks isn't it?

Alan: Yes, because it benefits the bankers, otherwise the bankers would have to go around door to door trying to collect the tax money off you, as they had in the old days. And that's what they did in medieval England and Europe. Therefore, the next step to that is to get a World Bank, and a World Government, running over the public, that will be even more efficient. They won't have to go through individual nations' central banks to get the cash back from the taxpayer. You'll have the authority of a World Governmental system, where your country's government will be a province, just a little province, at the bottom of the totem pole. And of course, it will be enforced from the top, right down, but ultimately, we at the bottom are the only ones, it's true what Marx said, the only people who make things are the people who actually make things. That's the only value there is. Everything else is taxation off of the public. We're slaves. We are slaves, and people really don't realize that. We are slaves.

George: But it's sophisticated, and it's hidden, and we're caught up in a Matrix, and I mean, you have the intellectuals, and they get lost in all the intellectualism, right.

Alan: Yes, and that again, is what Charles Galton Darwin, in the 1950s, in his book called *The Next Million Years*, about eugenical society run by the elite, that he spoke for, he was a member of them. He said in his own book, he says, we, in the 1950s, we're creating a new, more sophisticated form of slavery, because slavery has always existed. And that's what we're living through. They simply call it taxation, and the government there that you think you elect is not yours at all. They're all placed in there, those boys that are vetted, and they put bills through every day, they don't even read them, which create more and more taxes. You are the slave, and that's the bottom line to it, as simple as that.

George: But they put out a lot of pleasure-filled things too, right, and sort of like they mesmerize and they make people feel good, because people don't feel good, do they, about themselves sometimes, do they?

Alan: You're in a society, again, Bernays, the nephew of Freud and these boys, they ran American society, and there's videos I've mentioned, very well done ones by the BBC on the history of the creation of American and Western culture by these scientific engineers of socialism. But they also created the commercial system of consumerism. The whole idea was to make every person feel...

George: Okay, I think we lost Alan Watt there. Okay, we're going to get him right back up. We're talking tonight. We started out talking about the G20 that's just concluded the march today in England, in downtown London. They started at the embankment there at the Temple Bank, and they marched, which is in the financial sector of London, it's called the City of London, and when we get Alan back up, we're going to talk a little bit about that financial center too. Anyway, they started the march there, and it was like a serpentine through the streets. It wound around, all down into the downtown area of London, and by Big Ben and the Westminster Abbey, in that area there, and then it diverted up to the North, and then eventually, it went to Hyde Park. They had approximately 150 organizations. The Salvation Army was out there. You had all kinds of ecological groups, ecology groups. You had Green Peace. You

had all kinds of Left Groups, far to the left, some. You had the anarchists marching. I feared that this protest movement in England, in London, and it started today, and it's going to continue on through the G20 meeting, could turn violent. They have other protests planned in downtown London, across from Thread Needle Street, is where the Bank of England is located. And they have a big demonstration planned on April 1st 2009, right in front of the Bank of England. I just don't think they're going to allow them into the area, and they're going to blockade off the streets. Now, that's where there might be some confrontations, because there are some anarchists out there, that you know are hellbent on really making, doing some acts, I mean some action things they call them. So this could get violent later. Today, I believe you had a lot of well intentioned people demonstrating, and I think it's like what Alan Watt was saying earlier in our conversation, is that what they've done through the Fabian society, they've created the Marxist/Communist left. They're managing those people. Okay, we're going to be taking a break here. And we'll be coming right back, for our final segment. We're going to open the phones up at the top of the hour, after we come back from the top of the hour break. So you all get ready to start dialing in, and give us some calls, and Alan will be more than happy if he's here to answer your calls. Otherwise I'll take your calls. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler. Charlotte Littlefield Brown will be joining us later. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, I'm glad to be on. I got cut off there. Sources unknown.

George: Yeah. Could you take some callers? We've got a caller that jumped our gun a little bit, would you like to take a caller here?

Alan: Yes, let's try one.

George: Okay, Frank from New York, what's your question for Alan Watt.

Frank: Good evening, gentlemen. Yes, Alan. Recently there's been, I didn't know if you were over to the World Economic Forum in Davos, earlier this year, but at the event, it's rather interesting, the newfound power that Russia has with its strong gold reserves and strong currency, and China with its tremendous balance of trade payments, not only with the United States but with the European Community, really asserted their selves, and they're demanding actually a new reserve currency, or a new world currency, actually changing the make-up after 1971, when Nixon took the U.S. off the gold standard in the Bretton Woods, I guess agreement or formulation. You know, it's really interesting, because I think within the next year, we will see the Central Banks want to do two things. One, both Russia and China right now have tremendous unreported gold reserves, that could enter into the financial system, and not only boost their currencies, but at the same time allow many of the individuals that have been wanting to purchase gold that haven't been able to, due to the scarcity of it. And number two, in a sense, it would be a shift away from the City of London / New York matrix, regarding the finance, and I think the world is ready for that. We in the United States, may not be.

Alan: Here's the con though. It's the same boys who run the City of London who run the banks in Russia, and run China as well.

Frank: Oh, I know that. They all run the Central Banks.

Alan: In fact, they asked China to come forward, so it would appear to be another player for the first time, asking for this global currency. The boys that run China are totally up to their eyeballs in owing stuff personally to the international bankers. It was so interesting, when Russia supposedly went down and suddenly changed its coat, to see that the top banker in Russia, with his own little private army escorting him out of the country, went over to see his cousin, Lord Rothschild, and he took millions of dollars with him at that time. You see, they ran the Soviet system from London, and they run the present government of Russia from London as well. So, it doesn't matter who they get to come forward and demand the new system. It could be Tonga for all it cares really, as long as it appears

to be a foreign country out of the playing group that comes forward and asks for this global currency. And the IMF, remember, when it was set up, was to be the front group for the World Bank. And the head of the IMF came out, just two or three days ago in the paper, saying, this new currency probably will be out in about two months.

Frank: That's correct. It's a special drawing reserve currency. That's what I think they're calling it. But no, I understand that, and the fact too, it's interesting regarding the banks. The first time ever a Rothschild bank is allowing partners outside of the families to be in the bank. And 23% of one of their banks is Chinese owned, which is very interesting. So, I mean, we're seeing also a dynamic there. I'm not at all surprised with that, but I don't think it will be the United States, or the EU demanding the currency. I think it will be the other parts of the world, represented by those two spheres of influence. The Asian sphere of influence, dominated by China, and I think, what would be Eurasia, regarding Russia, or the former Soviet Union. And I think they're powerful enough with their assets right now and their resources, and let's face it, most of Europe and the United States are dependent upon the industrial base in China. So in a sense they seem to have the cards.

Alan: Yes, because under the GATT Treaty, we set up China. We set up modern China, I shouldn't say we, I should say the globalists themselves, the same bankers who run the politicians and the Western world, set up GATT to create China, and even in the CFR's own talks, they said eventually the U.S. will run the world for about 50 years, and then it will push/fail, push/fail, and then wither right down. China is then to take over the lead as the world policeman. That's in their own writings. This is all planned this way.

Frank: Oh, yes. And I remember in 1980, the Trilateral Commission with their five-year series of meetings, called Democracy Must Work, and they defined democracy not just as, I guess a historical idea or concept politically, but as an economic form, which was the five trading blocs.

Alan: That's it.

Frank: Correct. So, I mean, there appears to be nothing that we can do about it. We, according to Dr. Quigley, whom I met many years ago at Georgetown, the *Tragedy and Hope* in the title, the tragedy is for people not to allow the enlightened world makers and shakers to do their thing.

Alan: He believed in it.

Frank: And that is the hope for mankind according to Quigley. So the tragedy would be those that decide to protest this or disengage from it.

Alan: That's right. I mean, Quigley himself didn't object to any of their plans, the CFR. Well, a few of them...

Frank: He was actually hired to sort of write the history. In fact, he had access to the documents.

George: Do you think they brought it out purposely through Quigley to start talking about it publicly?

Frank: Oh, of course. I remember as an undergrad, reading Quigley back in the 1970s, in the early 1970s, and you know for those sort of in the area of international affairs or banking finance, I mean, we read that. He was considered probably the most accurate economic historian of the 20th century. Yet, how many people know of that? And his influence with Bill Clinton was profound. Every Rhodes scholar has to be a superb athlete, but Clinton wasn't.

George: The key to this, and I think Alan might agree, it was not required reading in economics classes at the University was it?

Frank: Well, it depends. It depends which University and who your professor was.

George: Well, I mean, it wasn't nationwide for sure, right.

Frank: No, it wasn't absolutely, not.

George: So, they didn't have much of a distribution through the university system with that book.

Frank: But I will say this. I certainly read his work, at the Graduate Faculty at the New School for Social Research in the 70s and 80s, so I'm not at all surprised that, you know, many others haven't read it or have read it. Thank you very much.

George: Okay, Frank, thank you very much.

Alan: Plus too, Carroll Quigley also was an advisor to the State Office and so on, in other countries, ethnic origins, cultures, etc. So he was up there. And he also advised the military on different things. He wasn't just a little professor into his own little branch of economics or history. He understood a wide range of topics, and he was well sought after. He was a globalist. He did believe that the intelligentsia had the right, basically, to rule the general population. Now remember too, in his own works, he said that the system, of this intelligentsia, with the bankers, etc, would form a new feudal system, with the CEOs of international corporations being the new feudal overlords. And the people would be run in a collectivist system, beneath them. That tallies exactly with the Club of Rome's publication where the founders wrote in their book, *The First Global Revolution*, that we looked at all the systems of the world, and the one we most favor is collectivism. That's why it's often mistaken for being Communistic. It is Communistic to run the masses of the public, but it's run by an intelligentsia, and the bankers at the top, a feudal system.

George: You know how I see it? They create this collective, however you want to describe it, with whatever ism, but then they're going to dole out these benefit programs, and these entitlements, and they keep everybody in line through that system, right?

Alan: Well, you'll be a slave to it.

George: Yeah, that's it. It's feudalism, and they give you this, they give you this, they ration this. They put you on a program if you're a good little boy. If you're not, they drop you out of there. They starve you to death, right?

Alan: You will have no life of your own. No decision making of your own. You'll be told what drugs to take if they say you're hyper or whatever from childhood onwards. That's the system they want.

George: They sort of doctor you into the grave now, don't they? (Chuckle)

Alan: They do.

George: They administer medical treatment, iatrogenesis, is that the word? Which means the inducement of illness or death through medical treatment.

Alan: Yes, and once again, we're watching more and more lobbyists getting their way through government, they're all on the payrolls, to get the public drugged. Again, going back to Aldous Huxley, he said, what's wrong with drugging the public to get peace, he says, most folk are unhappy anyway. So they create apathy, unhappiness, and then they give you the solution, until you can't think straight anymore.

George: Yeah, I mean, boy. They've got it worked out, don't they?

Alan: They do.

George: I tell you, it's a diabolical. But now, are people going to wake up and come out of this, Alan? They're beginning to, will there be enough of them?

Alan: You need to get more people who are older as well – forget this youth culture stuff – people who have wisdom and experience and memory of how things have gone. The young don't have that experience.

George: I've got you. We're going to play a clip when we come back from William Grieder, and it's an interesting thing that Moyers had on Friday night. And then we'll discuss that a little bit, and we'll take some calls. So, you all start calling in to our number 1-800, and let me get that number, just a second. Anyway, call into us, and we'll get that number to you at the top of the hour. Let me get it, just a second here. I always forget that number.

Hour 2

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. This is the beginning of the second hour. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Pleased to be here.

George: Okay, we've got Jake. He's an Aussie from down under. What's your question for Alan Watt?

Jake: I wanted to ask Alan, do you think literally, it's possible that Americans have lost all the territory they gained in the American War of Independence?

Alan: Absolutely, yeah.

George: What do you see happening from here? What do you see going on down in Australia? What's happening down there?

Jake: I'm from Australia, and I left Australia because I couldn't listen to the English lunacy anymore. Just people in the street, broadcasts over the radio about terrorism, and so I went to Brazil, where I wouldn't understand anything.

George: And what was Brazil like?

Jake: Well, it's a different country, man, but it was a damn sight better than what I was having to put up with in Australia.

George: Oh, I see, are you calling from Brazil, now, or what?

Jake: Yeah, I'm calling from Sao Paulo. I talked to your guys, but I think the connection was broken up at the time, sorry.

George: Okay, well you're coming through.

Jake: Alan, about that, you know, they've really, how many people, could be hundreds of thousands, died in the American War of Independence, and it's like you've lost that, you know. And if America falls, Australia is going to fall. Canada will fall. Britain will fall. Everyone, you know, is looking to America. I'm fighting at America with, you know, trying to wake people up. My targets are always Americans, in my activism. But literally, all that blood for nothing now, isn't it? They've given it all back.

Alan: What you've got, is again, a piece of paper, and the next generation comes along, and they think it's already been done. It's like the death of Jesus Christ. It's done, so we don't have to do anything anymore. The bankers were in right away, right away, reestablishing themselves. And now you're voting for multi-millionaires on either side, either party, who all belong to the same class. Who all have the shares in the same big international corporations. They've all been CEOs of big corporations, generally lawyers, and so they're a different class of Americans. They see themselves as America, and they see the rest of the public as simply the base for taxation to fulfill all their little projects across the globe. So yeah, it's well and truly over. You cannot fix something that's completely corrupt. You

can't fix it, unfortunately. This idea of even fixing the monetary system by a new world currency is just bandaging up the old, until we're under even worse tyranny by the same internationalists as we have now. Politicians, pretty well, as we've seen, more openly over the last few elections in all countries, including the U.S., are completely international. And Obama, for instance, kept talking about world citizenship, right out of the CFR and Mr. Rockefeller's manifesto. He gives out world citizenship awards to all the top newscasters that become your daddies. We grow up watching them, and believing everything that they say. We've been run by internationalists, my entire life, in every country on the planet.

George: Okay, does that answer your question there?

Jake: Well, yeah, pretty much. I think we all know the answer.

Alan: Well, I understand too, the problem with Australia, Australia's just like Britain, where the people now are so cowed and scared of their own police forces, which are militarized, and they rove in packs by the way, on the motorways, etc, and they're allowed to hunt the public. And what they call crime, is generally tickets for low air in your tire and stuff like that. I mean, the public are terrified now of their own police, etc, which are thoroughly, as I say, militarized. And the public are all under suspicion, being monitored like owned stock, like cattle basically. We're monitored like the farmer would monitor his own stock. That's what we are, right now. And as he says, he's in Brazil. He sees things from a different perspective. He's not being spied upon, watched upon. I understand what he's saying here. The Western world and all the way to the Far East and Australia, is under the same world system of totalitarianism, and we can't allow it to go any further. We must get rid of this whole system right now, and find something new.

George: Okay, well thank you.

Jake: Well, I was just going to say, it's coming to Brazil, you can see it. It's in television format. But it's not here yet, it's they have police where they don't care about anything. They won't arrest you for anything, for drink driving, for not having your seatbelt on, for anything, unless you're dealing, the only thing they care about is cocaine. The only reason they care about cocaine is because they're involved in it. Right? But other than that, it's a damn sight short of what I left, and that's why I left. And there's a lot of Americans actually fleeing America now. They're going to Argentina. They're going to Brazil.

Alan: That's right.

George: Okay, well thank you for your call. You're dropping out on us a little bit there. We certainly appreciate your call from Brazil. And call us again. Thank you very much for your call. There's an interview here, listen to this. William Grieder was interviewed by Bill Moyers, last Friday. Listen just a second.

Moyers: As you know, earlier this week treasury secretary Timothy Geithner proposed a mass expansion of government authority that would crack down hard on Wall Street's reckless behavior. Just in time it seems. You could almost hear the mob in the streets of Washington as he spoke. Popular anger was beginning to evoke unhappy images among Washington elites of the French Revolution. Guillotine, no. On the op-ed page of Sunday's Washington Post, William Grieder, the veteran political reporter of four decades, suggested a glass half full. He wrote that the public's rage has great potential for restoring a functioning democracy. Timely invention by the people could save the country from some truly bad ideas now circulating in Washington and on Wall Street. Perhaps no journalist better understands the intertwining twists and turns of government and money, the collision of capitalism and democracy, than William Grieder. He wrote the definitive account of the Federal Reserve System, *Secrets of the Temple*. In the spirit of Thomas Paine, he produced *Who Will Tell the People*, followed it with *The Soul of Capitalism*, and now, *Come Home America: The Rise and Fall, and Redeeming Promise of Our Country*. Bill Grieder, welcome back to the Journal.

Grieder: Thank you, Bill.

Moyers: We saw Secretary Geithner on Monday. We saw President Obama on Tuesday night. We saw Secretary Geithner again on Thursday. And the storyline seems to be, we're going to get tough on the financial industry. Your old newspaper, the Washington Post says, calls it a sweeping expansion of federal authority of the financial system, a rebuke of raw capitalism, and a reassertion that regulation is critical to the healthy function of financial markets. That's the storyline as I read the week. But if you read between the lines, what's missing?

Grieder: Well, among other things that are missing from that story is that we had the rules and regulations, the agencies created some eighty years ago, and afterwards, to prevent this sort of catastrophe, and these same political players, Republicans and Democrats holding hands, strip them away, eviscerated them, the same agencies these reformers want to put in power to prevent this from happening again, starting with the Federal Reserve, that the Securities Exchange Commission, other regulators, utterly failed in their duty to do that. Now we're going to give them new power? I'm offering a breath of skepticism.

George: Okay, Alan Watt, that was a little bit of Grieder. William Grieder criticizing the Obama administration. We're going to take another break here, and then we'll be right back for our next segment, and what do you think? I mean this Grieder thing, he comes from that intellectual, you know what I mean, pool of writers. But at least it's good to refer to. What do you think?

Alan: Well, it's true. He's just stating the obvious.

George: Yeah, right. Okay, we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: I'm happy to be here.

George: Let me ask you a question. We're not going to play any more of that clip. Basically, what he says is that the Obama administration is falling into the same cozy thing with the bankers and the Fed and all that. Anyway. What about this Patriot movement? Is it trying to be sidetracked by different influences over the last year? Have there been influences out there that have tried to take the so-called Patriot movement and morph it and turn it, and redirect it into different directions?

Alan: More than a year, the Patriot movement, I mean, the Big Boys don't sit back and allow things to happen that they're not in control of. They try to get their boys in there and waylay it, and Bo Gritz was one of the masters of that. He had his own short wave Patriot station for years. And he was supposedly the most decorated Vietnam Veteran, etc, etc, who left, in his own words, the Pentagon with hip-pocket orders. And right after 9/11, just after he came off the short wave radio, on the Patriot side, with a Patriot program, he on the Congressional steps in Washington blamed the blowing up of the towers right away, the next day, on those crazy wacko, black-helicopter-seeing Patriots, that are on short wave radio. He didn't mention that he was one of them. So, they've had their infiltrators in for a while. They've also put in the New Age there, until it's so fantastic with aliens and all the rest of it, that if you stick to the facts, and you try to keep to the facts, with the histories, people have heard about the alien stuff and they classify you along with the wackos. So that's called counter-intelligence. That's to be expected, because as I say, the Big Boys don't let things happen, they try and control every facet of society, to make sure their plans will go ahead as projected.

George: I see a heavy influence from the East, from Hinduism. Do you notice that there's a heavy flavor of that, that has permeated some of this Patriot movement?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. It's coming in big time too. And you also have, it's a Freemasonic influence, a higher Freemasonic influence. Most Freemasons don't even know it themselves. Once they get up the ranks in Freemasonry, you're introduced into the philosophies, and then you go into Hinduistic thought, reincarnation, which

of course is what the Big Boys believe in themselves, like Rockefeller. They are, not only the most evolved genetically with a great leap forward a long time ago, that put them above the commoners, but they also believe in reincarnation and so on. This is an old, old society that goes back an awful long time. And there is a religion at the top of it. We see the same religion with the Cathars and Albigensians of Europe in the Middle Ages. That was often mistaken for Hinduistic thinking, because they also believe in reincarnation, and perfection. And in the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, they call it the Rite of Perfection. The head of the Cathars and Albigensians and Bogomils were called the Perfecti.

George: Sort of like the alchemy of the soul or the spirit. I mean, it's like witchcraft and magic that they're practicing. And it's the magic of how to control and use us, and maintain power. Is that sort of the magic of the whole thing?

Alan: Pretty well, it's a form of. You see, all symbolism is a language, and your subconscious mind tends to understand archetypal images, as Carl Jung talked about. So when you string them together, it actually has an effect, if they're in your surroundings. Remember, couple that with the findings of Skinner, the behavioral psychologist. And he said, if you want to alter people's behavior, you alter something in their environment. Well, you can't go anywhere now, without seeing either obelisks or pyramids, or five-pointed stars or six-pointed stars, or symbols on architecture to do with the zodiac, and so on, with all the big multi-national corporations. That's not by accident. And if you look of the logos of the big banking boys, it's the same thing. Look into the coat of arms of the Rothschilds, and you'll be astounded, if you understand what you're seeing.

George: Right. Those symbols mean a lot because, and people, they use those to what, communicate to one another?

Alan: Absolutely, to communicate to, and to show their rank in the system, but also it's almost a spell on the public. We get used to seeing these things, and we don't realize, we don't really know why we're feeling dejected or apathetic. Your mind is being conquered in so many different ways.

George: You know, you did some work recently, on what, the altar for Gomos, is that right?

Alan: What was that?

George: You did some work recently on this altar that they moved for Gomos?

Alan: I don't think I discussed that one.

George: Was that you, or someone else?

Alan: That must have been someone else. I did discuss the fact that when the bankers moved in again, and I know who they are, and people get misled as to who they think they are, but they brought in Egyptian obelisks from Egypt, and planted them on the Thames where the four major banks are. When they had the French Revolution, they brought one over there too, and put it in front of their big palace. They also built a pyramid where the Bastille was for a while, and they had the goddess of Reason there. They also brought a pyramid into the park in New York, from Egypt. Washington was the first one to be given a brand new obelisk I should say, not pyramid but obelisk, a brand new obelisk in the traditional Egyptian style. And we think this is all normal? No, this is a very, very old organization.

George: Yeah, I should say the city of Pergamos, is that right? Is that the correct?

Alan: Yes.

George: Now Pergamos was the imperial cult city of Rome, I believe. What, worship of the Emperor as God, is that? And Pergamos was, well, the altar there at Pergamos was excavated and moved to Berlin and set back up,

and they created a whole new Pergamos museum there. Now is Germany a center of occultism, worldwide or not? Is that just one of the main centers?

Alan: It was one of the main centers. Southern, what became France was a primary center, bordering with Spain. And out of there came Cabala, which was mixed with reincarnation and so on, and Gnosticism, and then sects grew up that rivaled the Catholic Church, with their Perfection and theory of reincarnation, etc. Very powerful, very wealthy bankers, and eventually, they were not all wiped out at all, as the history goes. They were all over the place in Italy as well. They moved primarily into Germany and those regions there, and they became big bankers in Frankfurt.

George: Yeah. You can call us at 1-800-259-9231. If you have any questions for Alan Watt or myself, call us at 1-800-259-9231. This Matrix is more than just one thing, is it not? It's pretty involved at times, is it not?

Alan: It's involved, but not difficult to understand once you understand what the pyramid stands for, because you have a capstone or a guiding group at the top. You have all the systems down below, which guide and control and lord over society. And then you have the wasteland at the bottom that holds it all up, that's the peasantry. That's what the wasteland is, that's the peasantry, those in the darkness, those who haven't the light. They don't have any understanding. They're the taxpayers, basically.

George: Yeah, right. They're the ones that pay for everything, right?

Alan: That's right. Everything comes from the people that manufacture.

George: Now then this left, they have a gripe to a certain degree, but they're caught up in a system they little understand. Is that sort of where they're coming from?

Alan: Some of them are, but again there's organized groups, but again, you see, using the dialectic you guide society to where you want them to go. You create a right wing group, you create the opposition. Out of the arguments you have compromise or synthesis, and then you start the next thesis.

George: But they don't understand how maneuvered and managed they really are. They really think they're fighting this beast called capitalism. Hey, we're going to be right back. Thank you for listening.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt. I want to move into this segment fast. Did I cut you off? I'm sorry we had to leave for that break. Did you have a few words you wanted to say about capitalism, or what?

Alan: What I was going to say was, the dialectic with the left and right nonsense, and Quigley himself said, we always give the leaders to both sides. It's the same with Obama. He's a continuation of the banking boys who are backing him. That's who put him in there. Look who's behind him. Look who's advising him. So, they give you new leaders, and give us hope again for a few years, as he pushes the same internationalist agenda, which Brzezinski and all the rest of them have openly talked about, that America must start declining, and the rest of the world must start taking over. This is all arranged this way, this whole thing. And what you can't do with these boys, this is going into the dialectic, you cannot compromise, because compromising really is stepping back one pace, and they'll go for the next compromise, and the next, until you have nothing left.

George: I've got you. Okay, Ron from Texas, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Ron: From Alan, what role the scientists, and professors, and technologists, and intellectuals will have in the New World Order, especially once the depopulation program goes ahead.

Alan: I think the lower ones will start going the same way as the general population to do with sterilization, because

they might have been living high on the hog as long as they're useful. They don't realize that everything in this system, that which controls this system is very utilitarian and pragmatic, and it does not like to have extra livestock around that isn't producing for them. And when they don't have the big populations, they don't need those massive bureaucracies either.

George: Okay, Ron. Did that answer your question? Oh, okay, now Joseph from Texas, what's your question for Alan Watt? Oh, okay, okay. Alan dropped off the line there. Ron, are you still there? Okay. Okay, how about Joseph, put him through if he can come through. Oh, okay, fine. We're going to bring them back on. We had some trouble there, technical problems, some of the phone systems or whatever. But we're talking about, we started out with the G20, we're getting into the New World Order and the world system. We're talking about world systems here. Let me tell you about world systems, okay. When we're born into the world, we begin to think, and there is a system of thinking that begins at birth. This system of thinking, we're insinuated, we're seated in by our parents at the beginning, and then later on, our friends and our schools and our colleges and our universities, and so forth, until eventually we have a system of thinking that has been built up in the mind. This system of thinking is called a world view. We take on religious, political, and so forth, and we take in a lot of words, definitions, and symbols. These collectively together, act in my opinion to limit us, and not to free us, but we don't know that, and we go through our whole lives continually in boxes where we can't really get out of that thinking pattern, you know what I mean, and that thinking pattern, what locks us into that thinking pattern and the inability to escape is a non-forgiveness dynamic. The controllers above us, at the real top of the apex of the pyramid or whatever, have to continue a hate-filled world. And that hate-filled world continues the dominance by them, because that's the way they are. They want to dominate, and they have to continue to roll down that pyramid, ideas that are judgmental and hateful, and hate-filled. And the people at the bottom, they're actually full of some of this at times, and they go out and transgress against their neighbors and their friends and their parents and their loved ones at times. So they just create a bunch of hate and non-loving ways. We've got to get back to loving and forgiveness.

Now, these groups that are marching, these are some of my ideas right here, and some of my insights. I talked to quite a few of those people this week. I looked at the names, talked to a few this afternoon, and there are some well meaning people in those groups. There's 150 groups that marched, and there's other groups that are mounting different demonstrations that are activists. So, these people are well meaning, many of these people. They're very compassionate. They're wanting to clean up the country and clean up the environment. They want to quit killing of the seas, overfishing of the seas. They want to. Okay, welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes. I keep getting the boys in between cutting me off again.

George: Yeah, well I guess we're just too important a duo here, right.

Alan: Well, they certainly don't like anything being spoken that's outside the mainstream.

George: Yeah, that's right. So what were we talking about there, when we left?

Alan: It was to do with basically the controlling groups that are working hard for them. Well, you see the UN keeps telling us we're going sterile in the West. They can't figure out why, and they're not worried either, which tells you it is the agenda, or it would be a crisis. And mainstream media like CBC did a documentary called The Disappearing Male. It's mainly males who are becoming infertile, right across the board here in the Western world. They know why. It's all the stuff that's put in to sterilize us in the food and in the inoculations that we get as well. See we're already being killed off. We have nothing to lose. That's what people don't realize. You will never understand the magnitude of what's going to come in the future, what's really happening now, and what has happened, until you think the unthinkable, and that is that war was declared upon the public by the eugenicists and the depopulation experts a long time ago. And they actually went across and did it. They started doing it.

George: Okay, Ron from Texas. You're back on the line. What's your question for Alan again? You're back on.

Ron: I just had a follow-up question. You were talking about the role of scientists and technologists and professors

and intellectuals. And it makes sense what Alan says about a lot of them are going to go by the wayside. But wouldn't in order for them to keep the system intact for dominance of the lower classes, wouldn't it be necessary to keep a core group of scientists and technologists and educators, that would occupy a fairly high status?

Alan: Only as long as it takes to recreate new types of humans, and that's well on the board from all science magazines to do with cloning and so on, and the brain chipping. I mean, it's no joke with brain chipping. They had it at Loyola University in New Orleans, the first meeting the year 2000 and then 2001, one every year since. It's always headed by Newt Gingrich. They've had the international experts there who say they had a brain chip there; all they have to do is convince the public to take it. And they said they will do this by making youngsters want it. It will be in all their cartoons, novels, movies and so on. Now we're hearing about it now, oh, they've got chips there and shortly you'll be able to download all the information like an encyclopedia, how bright you'll be. This is how they're going to sell this to the public, over a span of years. By about the year 2050, they can literally recreate or create a good, servile obedient population, that they won't have to entertain and give us televisions and music and so on. They'll be very obedient workers, and quite content.

Ron: What you say makes sense, but it seems to me like they would require still a core group of people to maintain this kind of system.

Alan: They'll have technologists and so on, but a much-reduced number. Most of what you're talking about, the managerial class, are dominating our lives in the social sphere: education, monetary, all the way down to government policies, local government policies, etc., and over police boards too, and all the rest of it. They'll no longer be necessary. And I used to wonder what Lenin meant when he said eventually in this great system, they won't even need police or military. Well, I thought, how could you do that with the nature of humans being as it is, unless you altered people themselves. They knew this stuff a long time ago, what they were going to do.

Ron: Very good. Well, I appreciate.

George: Okay, Ron. Thank you for calling. Call back again, next week. We appreciate your calls. Okay, it's a science, alright, of how to control people, and how to make them do what you want.

Alan: Yes, it is. It's a perfect science, with centuries, maybe a thousand, two thousand years of observations of populations.

George: And that's behavioral psychology, and all that, sociology, and anthropological stuff. They've got it worked out, don't they?

Alan: They do.

George: But anyway, we're going to get out there and protest, and tell them what we think about it, right, and try to save a few people, right.

Alan: It's the only thing we have left. And we mustn't demand what they want us to demand.

George: Okay, we'll be back in just a second. Thank you, Alan.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: I'm happy to be here.

George: Okay, we've got some callers we've got to move on to real quick here. Joseph from Texas, what's your question for Alan Watt.

Joseph: Good evening. My question is about Babylon. I know that Saddam during the war with Iran, he was rebuilding it, and I know when we invaded Iraq they made a headquarters there, and is there any symbolic meaning to that ancient city into the future?

Alan: Yeah, there probably is. In fact, the Stones did one of their albums, just before the invasion, called Bridges to Babylon. It's like completing a circle. The start of the so-called Mystery Religion, tied up with money, with priests dominating the minds of the public, and controlling them. The sciences of psychology really were begun there, at least recorded there. And Babylon was a center of what they call wisdom and wise men and learning. And it was in controlling societies and whole nations. That's what they were expert in, and using a monetary system with debt and all the rest of it, to keep everyone as a form of slave. So, it makes perfect sense that those in the so-called occult, would certainly want to complete the circle and go back to Babylon for the grand finale, and maybe even make that a headquarters of the world. It's interesting that H.G. Wells said the kickoff to this particular war, the war for the whole world in *The Shape of Things to Come* would start in Basra, Iraq, and then the major air force of the world, the air police of the world he called it, the Freemasonry of the air, the scientific elite, would make their headquarters in Iraq. So this is not new at all. There's something to this, and it's very symbolic for those at the top.

George: Yeah, Joseph, any other comment there?

Joseph: No, interesting, and thank you guys. I appreciate all that you do.

George: Call us back, Joseph. We appreciate your questions and your comments. Thank you sir. Okay, Dave from Texas, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Dave: Good evening, gentlemen, how are you doing? I was just going to say that real quick, and I have a question for your guest. I think the U.S. needs to take its sovereignty back. I think we need like Ron Paul said, we need to get the UN out of the U.S. and the U.S. pretty much out of the UN. World Bank and the IMF as well in my opinion. I think we need to repeal the 16th Amendment for the Income Tax. We need to repeal the Federal Reserve System, which is I think is unconstitutional. I think we need to repudiate the debt of the Federal Reserve as proscribed in the end of the 14th Amendment which says that repudiating debt for all debts incurred against insurrection or rebellion of the United States, which I believe, since the Federal Reserve is part of the World Banking system, trying to undo the U.S. sovereignty, I think it is guilty of insurrection and rebellion in the United States, so its debt is liable to be repudiated, Constitutionally. I think we also need to give states the rights, within our union, back among other things by letting them repeal the 17th Amendment, and pick their U.S. Senate representation among other things.

George: Okay. Let me stop you here. Alan, what's your comments and ideas and views on what he just said?

Alan: I know what he means. He's quite right in so much of it, but you'd also have to strip and gut the whole system, because as I say, it's all corrupt at the top with a class, who are all involved with investments with the military-industrial complex and the globalist agenda. It doesn't matter if they're left wing or right wing. Your representative is supposed to be there to represent his constituents. They're not doing that, they never have, for hundreds of years, because they have a party system. And they always say, oh, we can't help our constituents, we must vote with the party. That's what they always tell us. Why bother voting for them if they're going to just follow the man at the top? So, you'd have to gut the whole system and go back to basics, and he's right with repudiation of debt as well. I think every country in the world should just write off the debt and tear it up, and agree on that.

George: There's these Jubilee, I think, I believe there's an organization called Jubilee that gets back to this 50-year total release of debt. Dave, any other comment real quick?

Dave: I have a question for your guest. One, if it's not too long-winded. How did he amass all this knowledge on all these issues, and beyond that, why does he agree to remain a subject of the Queen by living in Canada, leaving him subject to the Royal Crown, which is part of this World Government system, rather than, if he wanted to, he could be in the U.S. and be out from under being subject to the Queen.

George: Yeah, Alan. What's your comment?

Alan: Okay, I'll tell you. Well, as far as learning, it's taken years to do this and being awake my whole life. The second part is, I'd be worse off in the U.S., because you're more under the English control than I am up in Canada. Carroll Quigley said it, the Anglo-American establishment has run the U.S. since the late 1800s onwards.

George: Okay, Dave, thank you very much for your comments and your questions and your call. Call us back again next weekend. Thank you very much. Annie from Texas, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Annie: Okay. I have a question about eugenics. If you've noticed, the alternative media talks a lot about eugenics, and I really appreciate all the information that it brings, and that this show brings. And I agree with what you're saying. But if you've noticed, there aren't a lot of women calling in. Have you noticed that?

George: Thank you, Annie. (Chuckle) We applaud you, okay. You're a nice lady.

Annie: I think you're scaring some people off, thinking you might want to keep us barefoot and pregnant, not that I don't see the eugenics of it. But can you tell me if there's, can you differentiate between the eugenics plot that apparently started in England in the late 19th Century, and Margaret Sanger's effort to keep poor women from just tearing their hair out with ten children? Do you see the distinction I'm making?

Alan: I know the distinction you're making, but you must remember what Margaret Sanger wrote about in her own books. She said the purpose was to get rid of the useless eaters and those who were of inferior stock.

Annie: She wrote that?

Alan: Yes, she did. You see, she was a eugenicist. She believed in the eugenics agenda, and the superior types, and the inferior types. She was a member of the American Eugenics Society. She helped promote the Best American Families, where they'd measure their skulls, photograph them every month, put their magazine out, and show you the inferior types that worked with their hands and laborers and so on.

George: Isn't there a professor up here at Yale that's very extreme in this area too?

Alan: You've had a whole lineage of them, from the 1800s. Mr Noyes that set up a eugenics experiment in New York, in the Oneida Community, who was backed by Charles Darwin, he was in touch with Darwin. H.G. Wells later on. They watched that Community incredibly. Noyes' cousin became the President of the United States. He was backed from the very top, and they all went to Yale.

George: Okay, Annie. What's the other comments or questions you might have?

Annie: Well, I agree with Dave that we need to repeal the 16th Amendment. How much do you think, how much support do you think we would get for that? How much of the 2nd American Revolution do you think we could get together to completely just fire the IRS and the Federal Reserve, and repudiate the debt?

Alan: That would be massive. It would be massive, because most of the public are sitting watching television right now, and soaps and cop shows. They're not in reality. They don't really know what's happening. But if there's enough pressure.

Annie: But once the food supply, you know, diminishes, and people are starting to wake up. I tell you.

George: Yeah, there's a new bill they're trying to pass that would shut down Farmer's Markets, what, 875, HR875.

Alan: What those people do, you see, they riot because they're starving. That's not a revolution, that's a reaction of

desperation. And so there's no leadership. There's no common philosophy. If anything, the war has been the destruction of culture in America. It's imperative to destroy a common bonding. They've been very successful with that. They said they'd create apathy, narcissism, and egocentricism. That's happened. People will not help each other out, and once they're starving, yeah, they'll just grouch together, then they'll rebel, and it's just a riot then.

Annie: I have seen that. Now, I just have to get back to this question one more time. Is there no happy medium with like contraception, rather than abortion? And not eugenics, and not one child, but rather just take care of the children that you've got rather than, I mean child abuse is increasing, because we're not taking care of the children that we've got. I mean, eugenics is like, or the concept of you know, kill everybody. I just, I don't know, I don't see the world leaders trying to kill everybody. What about the Club of Rome?

George: Hey, we thank you for your call though, and your comments, and your questions for Alan Watt. Alan, we certainly do thank you this evening for your contributions to trying to get to the truth here; and it's not easy, is it?

Alan: It's not, because people don't really understand the big picture.

George: Yeah, the big picture is pretty diabolical, and pretty wicked. And it's a lot of people, you know, are working towards that, and we want to thank all of our callers tonight, in their very sincere questions and comments. Alan, thank you very much for your being the man you are.

Alan: It's been a pleasure, George.

George: Thank you very much. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|---|---|--|
| <u>BOOKS</u> "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| <u>CDs</u> History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| <u>DVDs</u> "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

May 8th, 2010
Alan Watt as Guest on
"The Secret Truth"
with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Intro: The Secret Truth. Through forgiveness we awaken, transforming information and knowledge into wisdom.
And now our co-host Charlotte Littlefield and George Butler.

George Butler: Welcome to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte Littlefield: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We welcome Alan Watt to our program. We certainly appreciate you being with us this evening.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be back on, George.

George: Oh, I tell you, there's a lot going on, out here, isn't there?

Alan: Oh, yeah. You can't rest for a second and there's a big change somewhere in the world, at breakneck speed,
and we can't even keep up with it to be honest. Apart from that, we've got to figure out ourselves what's really going
on, because the media isn't of much help to us.

Charlotte: No, it's just propaganda.

Alan: There's no in-depth explanation.

George: You do a lot about predictive programming, and stuff. Do you see this unfolding like they had planned? How about the plan? What about the plan?

Alan: Well, even this part of it, to do with this extended bank crash, and then the incredible bailout of the same banks by the taxpayer, which really was all planned in advance, because they knew two or three years before it, that it was going to happen. That's been announced now, and admitted to by a lot of the big players. And so, we're ripped off, and then they're going into the next step of the crash, but really, what it's to do, it's to bring up the International Monetary Fund, and the World Bank, and the Bank for International Settlements. These are all really one group that were set up, some of them before World War II, and some during World War II, but these were set up by a handful of bankers, really, banking families, to bring in a new system for the entire planet. So what we're going through really is just the planned chaos so they can come forward and tell us, we've got to give all the power of national bookkeeping for your own government over to the IMF, because we can't manage it. That's really what they're pushing in Europe right now, and the IMF has gone into every country there and doing the bookkeeping. What they want is the right to do it for perpetuity. They aren't going to just go in, clean up the mess, and walk out again. They want to stay in your books, and do your books, and keep an eye on your books for you. It's a World Bank, you see, that we're going under. And this is all part of the strategy. They've got to terrify us all into the usual state of hysteria, until we beg them to do something. And what they do is exactly what they wanted to do in the first place. This is the typical technique that's used.

George: Some people have thought that there would be like a big false flag operation in America or something. Do you think it might take the form of just a financial crash, that could create enough chaos and hysteria and so forth?

Alan: I'll tell you, it really will take whatever is necessary. Whatever is necessary. These guys at the top have a constant stream of information. They've got the pulse of the public. They know what we're up to, what we're thinking, what we're worried about. They know if we're blasé about something, and not worried enough about something, and they can step it up. And they'll do whatever it takes to get their plan through. We've got to remember that the group of international bankers, that run the world, was well documented by Professor Carroll Quigley in his book *Tragedy and Hope*, and he talked about the whole goal of this cabal of men, and he worked for them, remember. He was a member of their group. The CFR is the branch in America, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs is the British Branch, and he was the historian for them, but he said the whole plan was for bankers and intellectuals to come to the fore over generals and presidents and prime ministers and petty politicians, and run the world, the way they thought it should be run. And this was all part of it, was to take over the money supply of the entire planet, step by step, and gradually. And they've done that, really step by step. We forget that at one time everybody was on a gold standard. Every nation was on a gold standard. They did not have at one time fractional reserve banking, which they've had up until fairly recently. With fractional reserve banking you only have to keep about 1/10th of the deposits in the bank at any time, and you'll lend out 90% of it. Then for each one they lend out to, they can do the same thing again, 90%, 90%, 90%. So each time the bank gives a loan out really, they're creating money out of nothing, and they're adding to the debt to the country. So it's a complete fiat scam in the first place. It's like the global warming. If they can pull off the banking scam, which has been very successful obviously, because most folk think it's normal, then they can literally get us to pay and pay and pay for carbon credits and fees to save the planet, while they trade carbon credits with each other. And it's the best scam ever, because Al Gore helped set it up, on behalf of his masters, you know. The Rothschild came forward in France and the one in Britain, and they said that all the carbon taxes that's going to be brought in, will go through their bank, their private family bank in Switzerland. What a great deal. So here you have a carbon credit economy going to take over from the old consumer society, where the peasants pay everything back in taxes and fees, for the privilege of living, and the bankers don't have to put any outlay out for anything. They create nothing. They don't have to store carbon or anything else, they just get these carbon credits that we all pay for the privilege of being alive. I mean, we're living in Disneyland right now, and it's been taught to the people, that it's all quite natural. That's the power of predictive programming.

George: Boy, I tell you, what about the drug trade out there? Is the big money controlling that from behind the scenes?

Alan: It always has. Always, if you go into the history of the banking families, what you'll find, they're very, very old. I mean, banking, it doesn't surprise me that bankers would form a cabal in the 1800s, and decide to take over the world. You see, we're taught through movies, and the silly history books we get, that it's always men who want to wear uniforms and be generals and conquer the world. And that's what we get, Alexander the Great and so on. It never dawns on most people that the bankers also want to take over the world. And that you do have powerful rich families, just like Ancient Rome, that are intermarried, just like any other Royalty, and in fact, banking is a form of royalty. They're intermarried to keep their wealth, and then they end up controlling the royalty in some cases. They have histories of economics. Now very few people wrote true histories on any particular technique or science in ancient times, but bankers certainly did. They knew the trades, the trade routes they owned as well. They knew how they could rise economies by bringing great wealth into it, via gold or silver, even before they made the coinage, they used to weigh it. And they kept records of sales too, and commerce. So they also knew that they could lose out at times if countries went to war, especially if they financed them, and perhaps one of the countries would lose, there was no international settlement. They didn't have a bank of international settlement to make the loser pay off their debts to them. So they rectified all that, down through time. Basically, you're looking at a science in techniques of the histories of different countries and the rising and falling of different empires down through time through bankers' eyes. They kept records of how everything happened. So, we go into the 20th Century with a system of Central Banks. Now, Central Banks are private banks, owned again by the same guys, the dozen families that own the World Bank. There's only about twelve banking families that are international money lenders. And they put their own people in these Central Banks of each nation. So they've got that all sewn up already. Now the Central Banks generally don't have to disclose their bookkeeping or their profits or where money is going to any government audit. In fact, when the Rothschilds took over the Bank of England, that was the first condition that they made, that the government would never, ever, through the generations in perpetuity again, they would never audit the private bank of Rothschild. And that's still the same today. There's never been an audit done. And it's the same with the U.S. too, the Federal Reserve and so on. These are all Central Banks.

Charlotte: And when we come back, perhaps we could talk about Ron Paul's effort to audit the Federal Reserve.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield. And welcome back Alan Watt. Alan, before we get too much further in the program, I'd like to let the listening audience know about your website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And you have a very extensive website, Alan, and if people would go to your website, what are some of the things that you hope to show them?

Alan: I hope to show them really how we've been trained from birth, really, into accepting a system that we think is very official, and legally recognized, and all above board to do with not just the money system and the banking system, but also our very reason for being here. Most people are taught to be employees for instance, at school. They don't really promote independence and small business. And most folk, you know, never even think about that, they go straight from school to work, chasing a carrot, you know, 'anybody can make it' sort of idea, and then pay their taxes. Well, the big boys of course that run the banking system and commerce for the world, have been living off our taxes for well over a hundred years. And yet, it's strange too that most people will vote the same parties in, left wing, right wing, whatever, time and time again, and yet we still end up with massive debt, and if you could find the taxes that you pay personally from your property taxes to your income taxes, to your purchase taxes that are hidden in everything that you buy, I mean, it's staggering the amount of cash that flows towards the government, but there's never enough. There's never enough, and supposedly they have to go and borrow from bankers. Well there's something awfully wrong with your governmental system, in every country by the way. They're all the same now, they're all standardized. There's something awfully wrong if they can't keep afloat with the money that comes into them. And not only that, then the governments will tell us, well, we give billions away every year to Third World countries and various projects and so on, and we also borrow money from the World Bank to lend to Third World countries, and they put the citizens, you and I, down as the guarantors for the deals that always fall through. Since when did your government become a bank in itself by lending money out to other countries, money that they've borrowed? I mean, this is written nowhere, nowhere in any country's constitution; there's nothing to do with that.

Where are you going to find that your government can literally borrow money from foreign and private banks, and lend it out to other countries, and put you and your children's children down as the guarantors to pay off that debt for the money they borrowed to give away? This is incredibly crazy, and yet we think it's all normal, simply because we've been trained that we've got to listen to experts. And until a well recognized and very popular expert comes on mainstream television and tells the people what I've just told them, no one is going to believe it.

Charlotte: Well, they're born into it, Alan, right from the birth certificate, the whole process. People are born into it, they can't see it.

Alan: And their parents didn't know.

Charlotte: Yeah, and they're not taught. And it's quite shocking when you finally see the system and the racket for what it is. It's quite shocking.

Alan: And it is a racket, you're right on, that's the word for it. It's an incredibly good racket. And it's been going on for a long time. And as I say, Professor Carroll Quigley, who was a member, high-ranking member, and the official historian for the American front group that runs on behalf of this banking cabal, he wrote about it in his own book Tragedy and Hope. And he was all for the idea that bankers should, and intellectuals and academia in other words, experts and scientists should run the world. If you notice, when Obama came in, there's a whole string of people that have been appointed behind him, and they're calling them science czars and other kinds of czars. That's a very interesting term that the media itself has coined, because that's what they called them in the Soviet Union, the Commissars, you know.

Charlotte: Oh yeah.

George: Does some of this structure go back to Rome? And some of that, you know, organization there?

Alan: Well, ancient Rome, you're talking about in Ancient Rome?

George: Yes.

Alan: Ancient Rome had a form, you understand, there's never ever really been a true democracy, there never has been in the world. Supposedly Greece started it, but when you look at the history of Greece, it was only people who were very wealthy in Greece that could get a vote. Maybe 25% of the people, and it was very much based on what later became in the 20th Century, the Nazi system, that you had to prove in Greece that your family had been there for maybe 2, 3, or 4 generations. So the genealogy came into it as well. Most of the folk had no vote at all, and the rest were slaves. The bulk of the population ended up being slaves. And that's what you find, by the way in countries that they call democracies. Most of the folk are slaves in one form or another. And then Rome took the same system over. Rome was very uninventive really. It copied everything from Greece, and they also went out to conquer. And what's astonishing is that you find the banking families existed back then too. International banking families. It takes money to set up armies and get them off to war. It takes money and the know-how in bookkeeping to supply them for their supply lines and so on. And you find that the international bankers would send out their representatives along with the invading armies of Rome, and they would then be the paymasters, the tax collectors over the conquered countries, and that they would take a good chunk for themselves as well. I mean, there's always been slavery in one form or another. And that's exactly what Charles Galton Darwin said in his book, the Next Million Years, and he was all for this slavery system, another elitist, where he thought academics and scientists should rule the world. That the experts should rule it, not just the want-to-be politicians that do it for personal gain. So, all down through the ages they've bandied this term democracy. Even Plato said democracy had been tried in Greece, as all the other types, and fascism and so on, and he says, Democracy always ends up with totalitarianism and eventually a sort of dictatorship, a form of Communistic dictatorship. And we see it happening today, the same kind of system coming in. Collectivism is what they're calling it. World collectivism, under the United Nations. A single banking system run by the World Bank. The guys who run your central banks, the IMF basically, and eventually they'll take over not just the money supply, but also the entire food supply of the world, according to the UN's Mandate. The department of agriculture have stated in their mandate, that one day they will dish out the food

to each region of the world, in an attempt to force down population. So they'll give food to say, the Americas. There will be a joint Americas, a unified Americas, and you'll get the same quota every year. And if your population goes up, then it's your problem. You've got to find a way to bring it down, because you're getting no more food. They've actually said this. So the public are kept in la-la land, you know.

George: Has there been a concerted effort by the people that really control things to make a collective world system, but with a fascist overlord type of flavor? Is something like that going on?

Alan: That's right. You see, I'm fascinated by studying what they call Socialist. I've heard so many different versions of Socialism and even Communism.

George: Okay, let's go into a little more detail when we come back on those differences, and why they're moving that, and moving the world in that direction. We'll be right back. Thank you for being with us, Alan.

Alan: Sure.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield. And welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Charlotte: Of cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

George: Alan, we ended that last segment talking about Socialism and so forth and Communism. Give us your view on how that's evolved and what's really behind that. Who's behind all that?

Alan: Well, the bankers like Socialism. Socialism is where the government really goes to the bankers all the time to borrow more money for their big spending and building projects. That's really the key to Socialism. So bankers really helped set up a Socialistic system across the world. They like that system, and they get the government themselves to be the collection agencies through the IRS and different methods of getting money off the people. That's really what Socialism is. And the Communistic type as Stalin said himself, he said that the Soviet system or Communism was just Socialism in a hurry. And he's quite right about that, because if you were to try and combine all the little countries that eventually formed the Communist old Soviet Bloc, it would have taken you maybe another hundred and fifty years, through little wars and skirmishes and treaties and agreements to bind them all together. So the fastest way to unify them all was simply to conquer them all under the Soviet regime, and standardize one system, across the whole lot of them. And really, when you look at how they've left their system, their school system is standardized. Their bureaucratic system is standardized, it's almost a mirror of Great Britain's system. So it was ready to join into this new union, you see. Even though they call themselves independent today, and independent countries, they've still got the same system as Britain and elsewhere. So the world has been standardized in Europe faster than most areas, through the totalitarian regime of Communism, so that's what it really is, is a fast way to standardize it. It's the same thing if you look at Vietnam. Vietnam used to be a country of a few hundred warring tribes, much like Afghanistan. And they had tried the Communist party in there before, to unite the public, but the tribes kind of liked it that way. Each warlord liked his little realm, and his cuts and so on, and living the good life. He didn't really want it. So they needed a foreign enemy, and it had to be somebody that was really foreign to them, so they brought in America. And by the time America left there, the only party that ran the country was what was now the most popular party, and that was the Communist system. So, it was a very fast way to unite all those people in time to join the United Nations and the Blocs and so on. So, you've got to understand how it really works. Bankers like Socialism, where government is top heavy. Everything is run through bureaucracies and agencies of government. Socialism can also have public/private partnerships, which they also love, because generally the private partnerships are the world bankers. And the bankers run the whole show to be honest with you, because every Socialist country is always buried up to its neck in debt. That's the key to it.

George: Yeah, we uncovered that one of the world economic forums that they were pushing that public/private partnership, big time. I mean, it was unbelievable how they were indoctrinating all the people, the attendees there at that forum there in Davos, Switzerland, you know.

Alan: Yes. And with the private partnerships you see, government really can say to the public, who can complain about certain agencies, well, it's nothing to do with us. We can't do anything about it. They're really a private organization. And that's true. They come under a different set of rules, than the government themselves. The government must at least try to appear that they're open to the public and answerable to the public, whereas the private partnerships get them off the hook with that. They just say, oh, we can't do anything about it, they're a private company. You see.

George: Yeah, there's a company out of Spain, B.A.A. that owns all the British airports.

Alan: Yes, that's what's happening. Canada, actually, most of its troops, it was revealed in the papers recently, for the last 8 years or so, have been trained by the Blackwater corporation. That's who's been training our troops. These mercenaries have been training the Canadian troops.

George: What's interesting about B.A.A. is that they took over another company in Spain called Cintra, and Cintra has been instrumental in Texas in operating some of these toll roads.

Alan: That's right. That's another key to it too, is what's fascinating with public/private is that you see, the public pay for the building of these big projects, such as highways and so on. We pay, and once we've paid it, the government turns around to its pre-planned sales guys, and say, we'll give it to so-and-so. They put it up for tender, supposedly, but it's all planned in advance who's to get it. And they get it for peanuts. For pennies.

George: You know there's an interchange there, west of Dublin, when I was over there in 2006, and I went through there, and it was privately built like we're talking about. And the private company that owns this big interchange is to funnel them into the other, you could say, divided highway system there, you know in Dublin. But it's fascinating. They offered it back to the Irish government for four times what it cost them to build it.

Alan: Yeah, exactly. It's beautiful isn't it? It's a beautiful con, but they've done this you see. Britain was the prototype for private/public partnerships. And how Britain used to do it, and Britain is a template for the world, you see. Everything is tried there first. They used to...

George: Well, under Thatcher, was it not true that under Margaret Thatcher they started this privatizing into their own hands?

Alan: Yes they did.

George: Is that right?

Alan: That is correct. Under Thatcher, by the way, the IMF was running Britain. Most folk didn't know that until recently. The IMF admitted, they had to go in and do the books for Britain, it was so bankrupt. And they started selling off the so-called public gas works, the coal industry, they sold off so many industries to these private corporations. Even the water supply is owned by a private, for the whole country, is owned by one company.

George: Right. There's a company out of Belgium called Suez company. They used to own the Suez Canal, along with the French and British interests, and they are operating all kinds of infrastructure throughout the world, water projects, and so forth. It's just amazing what they've been able to accumulate into their hands.

Alan: It's astonishing. Well, again, the beauty of the public private deal is, the public not only pay for the building of it, and then it's given or sold for a token payment by the buyers, the private guys. The public continues to pay for the upkeep and repair of it. So the private guys are reaping nothing but profit. That's the beauty of it. We continue with

the upkeep.

Charlotte: And frankly, it keeps the general population confused, because we think we're dealing with governments, but we're actually living in a very corporate, communist world. Corporate as in commercial, Communist/commercial world.

Alan: That's right. Now, that's how Carroll Quigley explained it. He said it's a new feudal system.

Charlotte: We think we're living in a governmental system and we're not.

George: The listening audience, if they go back to that Fabian Society that you studied in the past, Alan, is that a key, sort of to seeing what's going on?

Alan: That's right. The Fabians themselves remember, were started by a bunch of people who belonged to the Royal Institute for International Affairs. And the Astor family gave most of the money to start it up, and he became Lord Astor of course. They were all international financiers who started up all these organizations. In America, they had the Ford, the Carnegie, and the Rockefeller foundations to do the same kind of thing. And so, they bypassed your governments by creating parallel governments, and that's what Quigley called them. A parallel government, which wasn't responsible to the public, that could, by using philanthropy, setting up thousands of non-governmental organizations, they could start a new type of democracy, where governments would respond to those with the largest groups, which are now NGOs by the way. That's the only ones who get access to government and demand things, and the government are only too happy, because they've already arranged that the NGOs should demand these particular laws be passed and so on. That's how they get Socialism in.

George: Yeah, another one of the keys to seeing this too, is that these corporate institutions that were created and so forth, it looks like to me that it was a way to usher in administrative law vs. constitutional law.

Alan: You're right, absolutely. In fact in their own writings, the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the same group, they said themselves, and it was in Foreign Affairs magazine, quite a few years back, since they couldn't alter the Constitution, they had tried. You know, they'd tried. They said they'd have to do a run around it, instead. And how they did it was by setting up international treaties, through the United Nations, that would supersede the laws of the land. And that's what we've done from here on in. That's why your governments can borrow from a world bank.

Charlotte: Universal, what is that, UCC, Universal Commercial Code.

Alan: Yes, that's right, and so they bypass the Constitution.

George: Everything, right. I mean, they've turned everything into different corporations, institutions.

Alan: Yes.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth, I'm George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt. And gosh, what can we do to turn this thing around? And what recommendations would you make to our listening audience?

Alan: Well, for what's coming up, first of all, they themselves should try and get out of debt, personally. And for those who can get out of cities, they should be out anyway, if possible, to be self-sufficient as possible, because I think we're in for a rough, long, long term ride here. So if you're in a little area, where you can make a few friends

who generally help each other out in times of trouble, you're far more secure than you would be in a city. In a city you're dependent for your food, water, everything from without, outside the city. It all gets piped in or brought in through trucks. The more self-sufficient you are, the better. But, to be honest with you, I think we might have to get to almost the stage of a crash or hyperinflation, before the public are ready to listen to those who could lead them into a new way, instead of going the way that the World Bank will lead them, which they will. They'll send out the right people at the right time to con us again. We should try to get our own people in, and the first thing they have to do, and it should be on their mandate as well, for election, is they're going to end the private banking system that runs governments. They've got to end that, and start minting their own coin again, and their own currency, as they were intended to do in the first place. That's the only way you'll get out of this. As long as you're under the heel of private international bankers, and every government is off to borrow from them, we'll never get out of trouble. We'll do what they bankers say.

George: Right, go ahead, Charlotte.

Charlotte: Well, I was going to say, I think you hit the nail on the head there. We need to get to the point where our own local and state banks charter our own banks that are independent of the collapsing Federal Reserve System, because there's a high probability that this has actually spun beyond their own control. It seems to me that they did not quite, what do you think, Alan? Do you think this has actually gone too far, even?

Alan: No, no. There's not, in fact, the Bank for International Settlements is responsible for the flow of capital from country to country. They've been running this show for the last fifty years. And so, they can, and remember, all the currency is fiat to begin with. There's nothing to back it, except the faith of the people.

Charlotte: It's a lie, period.

Alan: Yeah, it's all a big lie. So technically, every country could start afresh, write off the debt. Each country could do that, write off all the debt. You cannot possibly have governments going to the private banks, borrowing money, and then selling that off as debt, to people who collect it, and who actually make profits as countries sink. We've got to stop this awful, corrupt system, and get back to the fact that government should be responsible for their own internal affairs, and never borrow from outside. And never borrow either, from any planted, private bank. There's no need for it. The government is supposed to be in charge of the creation of money, and then they sell it off to the private banks. That's how they cover their costs for the making of the money. And that's how, and then the banks lend it out to us. The government would have no need then to go and borrow money from elsewhere; but then again, you wouldn't have the totalitarian bunch at the United Nations running the show either. And that's the whole point of the fiat currency, is to give more power to private bankers, the international bankers. That's got to be done away with or we're all done for. And it could be. It could be done away with.

Charlotte: Well, the fractional reserve aspect, absolutely has been enslavement for mankind. It's like we supposedly, we've thrown off serfdom and slavery, but we've not thrown off economic slavery, and that economic slavery is the fractional reserve banking system.

Alan: Sure.

Charlotte: Are you familiar with the new documentary, the Secret of Oz, by Bill Still? He did that, the Money Master Documentary, that was about 3 1/2 hours long, in 1995. Yeah, he came out, and he's advocating for local/state banks basically, as part of the solution. Where they self-charter, they create the currency, they spend it into circulation, but when the loans come back in, they destroy it, so that they don't hyper inflate their local.

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: And I think it's a great concept. And that documentary is called the Secret of Oz, and he basically brought to life, what was happening around the turn of the 19th Century, or you know, the 20th Century, the 1900s, and the person who actually wrote the Wizard of Oz, was actually the same tale, but Hollywood kind of changed it when they changed Dorothy's slippers, from being silver, meaning the yellow brick road, and then the silver, the people that

tried to come in with silver, but Hollywood changed her slippers to be emerald, which totally threw off the meaning, the whole meaning of the story. And I just thought that was fascinating. And are you familiar with this new documentary called The Secret of Oz?

Alan: I haven't heard of that one, but I know of the stuff behind the making of the movie and the symbolism in it too. And you know the tin man, the straw man, and so on, were highly symbolic again of the con game. And at the very end of the movie, of course, the one you're all afraid of, is really a man behind a curtain, speaking through amplifiers and bullhorns. Just an ordinary guy, after all, meaning the whole thing was an illusion. Your fantasy of something can keep you in absolute terror.

Charlotte: It's just like mankind. We can take control at any time. We don't have to give them our power.

Alan: We don't have to at all, and Jefferson said it. You see, what we're talking about tonight is exactly what they were talking about 200 years ago. Jefferson said that no generation can be born into a pre-existing debt, born and brought on by a previous generation. Because that's then slavery. You're born into a slavery system in that case. You should not be responsible in your generation for paying off the debt from a previous borrower. That's incredible. That's ridiculous. That truly is slavery. And we think this is all normal? No, it's not normal at all. This is an ancient system, and to be honest with you, they could write off it. Since it's all fiat, who's losing out? It's nothing. It's backed on nothing. I mean, we're not passing gold bricks around or anything. It's all fiat, it's a con game.

Charlotte: It could be forgiven.

Alan: It could absolutely be forgiven. It could be torn up.

Charlotte: And of course they want to keep the big game going, and the general ignorant population will continue, you know, to go forward, unfortunately, not fully understanding that it's all a con.

Alan: It truly is.

Charlotte: And I certainly hope that somebody, do you think Ron Paul, I mean, he was good for a lot of things, but do you think he truly understands the whole thing?

Alan: To be honest with you, I don't know. I look at lifelong politicians as lifelong politicians. They're lifers. Politicians are known eventually to compromise on various things, which they shouldn't. Even if they'll stand firm on one or two, they shouldn't be compromising on all the other stuff that's wrong as well. So I'm very suspicious of lifelong politicians. And he went on about auditing the Federal Reserve, and the Wall Street Journal just this week talked about the fact that the latest attempt to audit the Fed had been turned down. And that was in the May 7th's Wall Street Journal, Plan for Congressional Audits of Fed Dies in Senate. So, that will never happen. We need a cleaning out of the entire system, to be honest with you. And it might take a real crash, a brought-on crash to make the public wake up for the first time to the fact that the whole thing's a con game, an absolute con game. It's so incredible. You were talking about the Wizard of Oz, I think about the carbon taxes that we've all to be hit with. It's the greatest thing, it's beyond the Wizard of Oz. I mean, there's nothing even tangible to look at as they trade. There's nothing there. It's a complete fantasy, CO2.

George: Yeah. One piece of advice that I've always heard from very wise investors and so forth is that you can take some of these fiat dollars, so to speak, and if you can convert those into tangible real property, or into something that's real, would that be good advice?

Alan: Absolutely. That's why they call it real estate.

Charlotte: (Giggle, laugh.)

Alan: That's true. If you hold no land then everything is unreal.

George: There's a little levity in you still, right Alan?

Charlotte: It's all in the language, to be sure. You know, someday I'd like to talk to you Alan about just the meaning of the language that we use between us.

George: You've made a study of that, haven't you, words and language and how it affects us?

Alan: That's how they run us, is by the technique of language and how they can actually bring us to the conclusions they want us to come to, by giving us a specific type of language, giving us the problem in a set format, knowing our logic, just like a computer, our logic kicks in, and we will come to the very conclusion that they planned we'd come to. You're absolutely right. It's a science, and actually, it's called neurolinguistics, and psycholinguistics by the marketers.

Charlotte: Alan, we need to have you on, and we need to have a show dedicated just to that.

Alan: Yes.

George: Well, if we do, that would be fascinating, just to dedicate a show to that. Alan, thank you very much for being with us. And Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his site.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

George: Thank you very much, Alan.

Alan: Bye, now.

Charlotte: Thanks, Alan. Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye, now.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

September 26th, 2009
Alan Watt as Guest on
"The Secret Truth"
with George Butler

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

The Secret Truth. Through forgiveness we awaken. Transforming information and knowledge into wisdom. And now our co-host Charlotte Littlefield and George Butler.

George Butler: Welcome to the Secret Truth. I'm George Butler. Charlotte Littlefield is off tonight, and I'm here. Sitting on my left is Charles, assisting me this evening with this broadcast. Welcome, Alan Watt, to our program, and tell us a little bit about yourself, and some of our new listeners out there. What are you about, Alan Watt?

Alan Watt: I'm about reality, as opposed to media fiction and planned agendas. So, I've spent a lifetime basically studying the geo-politics, you might say, of not only past history, but the present, where it's supposed to go. And you find that really, we don't just tumble down through space, in this old mud ball of ours, and things just happen on the spot. Things are always planned, on a major event at least, always in advance. And we're going through a planned agenda for a planned society, a planned world. Since 9/11 kicked off the New Century, the Century of Change, we can see how it's affected the entire planet. Every country in the world has gone along with the same anti-terrorism law. It really is doing nothing more than training us all, every society, every civilization into obeying the same system, as we go into a world type government. A vastly reduced consumption or consumer society, of course, is all part of it. The greening agenda. In other words, the so-called equality they're bringing in, is a form of Communism, you might say. Collectivism is what they call it themselves, as we go into a post-democratic and into an era of global governance as they call it, from the United Nations. This is all a plan. We know all the big associations and foundations are part of it. Many of the big players themselves have published books on it along the way over the years. And we're living through the greatest changes in history, and most people think it's just to do with economies crashing and so on. It's nothing to do with that. It's all planned that way. Money is a fiction to begin

with. And all the major bankers that lend to all the countries, are all part of this big game, and you might say they're the masters of the plan in economy.

George: This process, this G20 that's just concluded up there in Pittsburgh, what do you see coming out of that? What's your comments on this G20 meeting?

Alan: Well, to be honest with you, the meetings themselves don't count for much at all, because all the legwork is done for months, maybe years sometimes in advance, with the bureaucrats. These characters meet, they give a stage show for the public, and simply sign the agreements that the bureaucrats have laid up for them to sign. As I say, it's a script that we're going through. As they train the public we're global, we're all global, and in fact, if you notice in all the media, I think every single newspaper mentioned the national leaders as global leaders. It's little changes like that, that they give you, that's conditioning you all that you're now under a global system, and there's no such thing as having truly a national leader. So it's a stage format that they have, the same thing that they have at the United Nations for their world events there, their annual meetings. Staged formats for the public, where everything is pre-scripted, long in advance, with all the treaties signed, or ready to be signed by the politicians when they arrive, and the little speeches they make are all written by speech writers anyway, who know the agenda, and that's why they're all on board with the same world domination goal.

George: I got you. Alan, we've got a hold over. Dennis, we've got a questioner on the line, and we held him over through the break. Could you take a quick question from Dennis on the line right now, Alan, and then we'll get on back to the topic?

Alan: Yeah, sure.

George: Yeah, Dennis, what's your question? I know we held you over through the hour and Bob Chapman is gone right now, but Alan Watt is our guest now in this second hour. What's your question? Is it relevant to what we're talking about?

Dennis: Well, thank you for having me on.

George: Yeah, I didn't want to ignore you, so, you know, this is your platform now, Dennis.

Dennis: Well, I went on the internet to your site to see who was coming in on the second hour, and I listen to Alan all the time on one of the other, RBN...

George: Oh, he's great.

Dennis: One of the networks, and I've heard him before, like on Alex's show. So I immediately had a couple of very relevant questions.

George: What are they?

Dennis: One would be about how has that 9/12 gathering of, you know probably 1+ million in Washington, DC, effected, you know, I mean these guys, they make plans, but you know, man plans and God laughs. You know, they have to probably adjust. And you know, how would a gathering like that, which was very peaceful, in which even the military guys probably would have defended them.

George: Yeah, what about 9/12, Alan? What's your view on that? What's your comments?

Alan: Well, there's no doubt, they will take notice of things, as you say, and they will sidestep a little bit, or back track and then come back again with other obnoxious bills and laws, and all the rest of it. In fact, they admit themselves, they take the pulse of the public, every day now, on every topic, because they study the internet and what's being said between people. It's instant retrieval on every topic, as far as they're concerned, so they do make adjustments. But, there's no doubt about it, that this is such a long-standing agenda, and we've seen the build up of internal

armies. They're ready to crack down on all kinds of riots. These guys mean business. And believe you me, they're not going to change their direction, by being nice to them. There's no doubt about that. They're not going to change direction at all and backtrack, or throw it out the window, or ever listen to the public, when they say, this is what the public wants, that's not going to be even considered here. Post-democracy, post-democratic societies, and this is what they're calling it at the top, is a really new authoritarian society, where experts have the mandate and the authority to rule over us, and we're supposed to just simply jump, and obey them. That's the society that they plan to bring in, even over a hundred years ago, when they set up the League of Nations and then into the United Nations. And the Club of Rome, that all the Big Boys are associated with, the Rockefellers helped set it up, the Club of Rome. They said in their own book, which is called the First Global Revolution, they came up with the whole global warming scam idea in the 70s, they said, that would fit the bill. They had nothing else. They'd looked at all kinds of scenarios to bring society under their thumb, to save the world, and they said they hit on global warming, "that would fit the bill." So these guys literally had it planned a long time ago. Look at all the propaganda we've been fed for years now. Children in school are getting indoctrinated with this propaganda, and that's all they've heard for the last few years in school. So they're going to grow up to be young eco-Nazis, very shortly in uniforms, bashing the older folks on the heads, for burning a piece of wood in their fire, to keep warm in the winter. I'm not kidding. These characters literally are bringing in a New Soviet. It's a World Soviet system, an upgraded Soviet. There's no doubt about it. A world run by experts and they will literally tolerate no opposition from any other factor. They mean business. And when you look into the militaries' think tank projection for the US and Britain, for the next fifty years, and they're both on my website in the archives section, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, these guys predict riots starting in 2010. And escalating all the way up to about 2030 to do with food shortages, because five agribusinesses that are owned basically, the shareholders, the massive shareholders of the five agri-food businesses are the banks. The five, the thirteen banking families, they can create food shortages. And they'll create many other shortages besides, and bring us down to the global village plantation. They mean business.

(Commercial Break)

Alan: Hi, I'm Alan Watt, and trying to connect, still get back the connection with George. His line was dropped there, so I'll continue talking about this topic. What we need is a lot more meetings, across the U.S. and other countries, on a more frequent basis; that really will spread the word faster. When the viewers at home, this is the problem, we're in the TV age. Like that ad that was on before, everybody is stupid because we watch TV, but most folk are. That's their reality. It's the only reality they have. They believe everything on it. But when they see the mass demonstrations going on, more and more frequently, they will get curious as to what really, really is going on. And that's how you get to the majority of the public. And I think too, people should start bringing their children too, as they did in the 60s, and 70s, and 80s, with the anti-war protests. And that to an extent will offset the image they're trying to create in the media that it's all anarchists and crazy people who are demonstrating these days. When they see families there, they don't look like anarchists and violent people to you. Plus, it helps to keep the law enforcement off their backs, because they're itching for fights these days. We've got a generation, who have been trained almost from video games onwards to grow up, waiting to get the black suit on and the big armaments, and the authority to go out bashing heads. And they're dying to do it. So we have to keep that in mind as well. The culture has been changed, deliberately, weaponized you might say, for the time that we're coming into today. Now. Hello?

George: Yeah, hello. Welcome back. Welcome us back. Thank you, Alan for carrying the program for me. I appreciate that.

Alan: Yes.

George: Okay, is Dennis still on the line? Dennis are you still there?

Dennis: Yes, Mr. Butler. Mr. Watt. I'm still here. I had another question.

George: Okay, give us that, real quick. We're getting to the end of this segment, go ahead.

Dennis: I like that Mr. Watt did bring a good spin to the 9/12 there. We've got to have more of that. I like that.

Maybe he might want to talk about this more later, too. In light of your vast knowledge about how these guys operate. I like the work of like Mr. Richard C. Cook, and others along that line, of to bring in a new non-debt based financial system, which would be an Achilles Heel for the system, because obviously, they're financing, because they own the money, the system. And how can we use the knowledge we have of them to be the Achilles Heel and to have, and to begin a bottom up, as Richard Cook's system has been called, a non-debt based financial system. I'll hang up and listen to the answer. Thank you.

George: Thank you, Dennis.

Alan: Well, we truly have to clean out shop completely with the old system, and clean them out as well. There's no doubt about it. The Big Boys, who own the Big Banks, I'm talking about the International Financiers, also run foundations. And foundations run the non-governmental organizations, which is a form of the Soviet. That's how the Soviet was run, rule by councils, NGOs, and the leaders of the NGOs were picked by the Politburo. The difference in the U.S. and across the world, is the foundations fund the NGOs into existence, and they pick the leaders, and they pretend to speak on behalf, and demand from government, things from government on behalf of the public. In other words, they're not elected to anything. It's a Parallel government. That's what Professor Carroll Quigley called it. And it's also what Margaret Thatcher called it, a parallel government. These are the thousand points of light that George Bush Sr. talked about. He said there's a thousand points of light working towards this goal. He's talking about the thousand NGOs, backed with the big foundations. We have to get rid of so-called philanthropists running the show. We've got to get rid of the United Nations, which was just set up by this same cabal of philanthropists to bring in a world government which they will dominate. And we've got to stop obeying all the laws of the United Nations, because every law that every country that signed on in 1946 or 1945, every law that's come down the pike, right down to your building codes, social laws, child care, all that kind of stuff, comes from the United Nations. And no one elected them in. We've got to get rid of them all together. And if there's to be a world forum for discussion, it should be something else, and not run by the bankers, and the top guys placed in there by the bankers too. We've got to get rid of the whole kit and caboodle and start from scratch. And there's no doubt about it, these guys knew, a long time ago. When they set up the GATT treaty, the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, they'd already decided, long before it, probably 50 years before it, that they would then finance money into the Third World Countries, mainly China, to set it up as the manufacturer for the planet. So every leader in the world signed on to the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, knowing darn well that they were selling out all of their manufacturing capabilities, and putting them offshore to China, when they did it. They also knew the aftermath that would come, when they put us into a service economy. A service economy cannot compete with a manufacturing economy. Can't do it, and economists all know this. So these guys knew what would happen afterwards. They knew that we'd float for a while, they threw credit cards out to fill the gap, to keep us all playing ourselves, while the world system is getting put into shape. And then they pulled the plug at the end. And we've all been through it. We've seen what they did. They all knew this was coming, to bring in as I say, this New World Society with a vastly reduced population. That's all we've heard on mainstream, across the world now, is the Optimum Population Trust, Prince Charles, and all these other organizations belonging to the Optimum Population Trust, the eugenicists saying we've got to depopulate. We're not dying fast enough. We're going sterile very quickly, but we're not dying off fast enough to suit them. We've got to get rid of all of these guys because they all belong to the big foundations. And they're backed with trillions and trillions of dollars by the international bankers who own the foundations. We've got to clean shop altogether. You can't have some kind of Republic or a Democratic Republic system, if you're going to have this side, parallel government of multi-trillionaire philanthropists, running the show on the sides. That's what we've got to do.

George: Well, thank you very much Dennis, for your questions and helping us carry the program this evening. Thank you very much. Call in again, next week. Okay, Alan, do you think they're moving too quick with this plan....

Alan: No, no.

George: And it's causing the public to react like tea parties and other manifestations?

Alan: No. I think they're right on target. In fact, especially for the last fifty years of the 20th century in academia, they kept talking about the century of change that was coming up in the millennium. Well, the millennium really was

kicked off in 2001, not 2000. All the scientists said that, it starts in 2001. It started with the Twin Towers. It was kicked off right there and then. Every country went on with the same, on board with the same agenda at the same time, with the same anti-terrorism laws, which was nothing more than a complete takeaway of freedoms of all their citizens across the world, under the guise of protecting them from terrorism. Now we're all under suspicion. We're all watched night and day, through the internet, our phone calls are monitored, everything. This is a police state. The world has been turned into one vast police state, under the guise of terrorism, because this is the Century of Change. And these big boys have planned this for so long, believe you me. The reason that they're banging things through right now, is because the public are in a form of sort of shock, a mild shock.

George: Have they been traumatized? Is that's what's happened? The public has been traumatized, by 9/11 and subsequent things.

Alan: Yeah, it's one thing after another. Bank crash, coming flu vaccine.

George: Trauma based programming, yeah. Hey, we'll be right back. Thank you Alan Watt. We've got to cut away here. Thank you very much for being with us this evening.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler, along with Charles.

Charles: Heeeyyyy.

George: Yeah, Dave in Montana. What's your question for Alan Watt? Hello, Alan Watt, welcome back to our program.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Okay, Dave in Montana, are you there. Yeah, is he there?

Dave: Hello?

George: Yeah, Dave in Montana, what's your question?

Dave: Oh, how you doing?

George: Yeah, what's your question? We've got Alan Watt as our guest this evening.

Dave: Yes, my question is, I think the ultimate objective of the Big Boys, is to get the Old Silk Trail opened up again, like interstate highways, trains, oil, pipelines from the Kashmir, from the Hindu Kush all the way to Istanbul. And if you look on the map of the Old Silk Trail, the only spots that's not open is Iran, the Kashmir, and the Hindu Kush, Afghanistan. And I think they want to tap into China, and China, you know, this is big bucks to get on the road transportation, because there's a real big competition between the ocean and land, and you know, they want an interstate system probably from China to Istanbul, and the only way to do it is to get the biggest baddest army in there. And they've got to make up all these terrorist threats. And these guys, the terrorists are the ones that are going to be wanting some money from the Big Boys for allowing them to come through their territory and so they've got to make them the Bad Guys and get them out of there.

George: Well that would be quite a toll road, wouldn't it? Hey, Alan, what's your comments? What's your ideas about that question?

Alan: There is definitely a resource war going on, between the Big Boys. They're making sure that they grab it all for themselves, across the whole planet. Because the government they're bringing in, a world government means that they also, the Big Boys themselves will have control and ownership of all the resources across the entire world.

They started this back in the early 1900s with the Cecil Rhodes foundation. They actually sent guys across the world to take over the diamonds, the gold, the mineral rights of Africa and different countries. And they haven't stopped yet, because under this world government, they, the same people, their descendants are planning, and it's actually under way right now, we the people across the world will be absolutely on our knees to them for everything that we need to live on. That's what it's going to be. That's going to be the big stick, from your food, your water, to everything that you need for personal survival. It's what they call interdependence. Not just national interdependence, but interdependence. You hear that all the time now in their speeches. That means that you must be part of their system, and you'll be dependent on them for everything that you need for your personal survival in life. So he's right there, that they're after the resources. And they're right too that they're going to eliminate any country, any system that hasn't come on board with the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, the United Nations, and has tossed its religion out the window. They're all getting hammered right now, because the world has to be standardized under one system. That's what they're pushing. And he's right too, pipelines will definitely cross those countries, and any oil in Iran, or elsewhere, will be sucked right out of it, and piped along to other countries, and the same with Afghanistan. And Afghanistan too has always been very, very important, because it's a kind of crossroads, and highly defended by the various mountain tribes. They've stopped everyone from Britain from getting in there, even in the 1800s. However, they're also the biggest exporters of poppies for the opium trade, and that goes into heroin as well.

George: Do you think Alan, that part of the battle there, is over control of that production of opium, the poppy fields, do you think that's what's playing out in the background at times?

Alan: There's no doubt about it that when the Taliban were in charge of themselves, they banned the growing of the poppy. And when the U.S. and Britain went in there, the first thing that Bush Jr. did was to lift the ban on growing poppies. That was all over the national media. And the troops were sent in to guard the flow of the opium coming out of there. Most of it goes to France, Marseilles. The French Connection movie was a very good one, it did show you how it's done. Marseilles is where they process it into heroin.

George: I think the route is to the West, is it not, through some of those countries from the Northern part of Afghanistan to the west into Europe and France and so forth.

Alan: Yes. You also find that Albania was being used for a while too, to transport the same drug through into Europe.

George: Okay. Dave, does that answer your question? Okay, well, thank you very much Dave. We're broadcasting live up into Kalispell, Montana. We're in Canton, Ohio, also Akron, Ohio. We're in Austin, Texas, Tulsa and Oklahoma City. And we want to thank all of our listeners out there. Alan, what kind of activities, what are you doing right now? Are you writing anything new? And I know you're on the air a lot. Is there anything new, an article or a book that you're working on, that you can tell our listening audience about?

Alan: I've got a book out, it's called Waiting for the Miracle. It's a compilation of a lot of history in there, and it's also going out in Spanish and Portuguese versions, probably next week. So that's up there for sale, as well. But I've got hundreds of hours of audios, talks that I've given over the years, anyone can download for free at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. When I go over a lot of these topics in detail, I use, I never speculate. I don't use conspiracy. I use the books put out in memoirs of big players who work for the foundations, who still work for them. The Brzezinskis, the Kissingers, these kind of boys. And I go into the history of when really they got under way in a coordinated effort, a concentrated effort, as I say, beginning in the late 1800s. Literally with a plan to take over the entire world, to bring in a controlled world society, where basically, those who believe they have the right to rule, those who have the intelligence and the money and the power, have the right to rule. They will be doing exactly that. There will be no such thing down below, in this massive, multi-layered, bureaucratic system, with social services. There will be no room for you or I or anyone else to have any personal free decisions and choices to make. It will all be done for us. That's what they mean by their controlled society. It's a hell on earth they're bringing in. And we're living through the implementations of this. We've seen lots of it, already. And the big players throughout the years, like Lord Bertrand Russell, wrote about the system. He worked for the Big Boys. He was affiliated with the Royal Institute for International Affairs; Council on Foreign Relations is the American branch. And

he wrote about the society they're bringing in, how they'd train the children, they'd indoctrinate the children with a scientific indoctrination he called it. Julian Huxley was another member, the first CEO of UNESCO, whose job it was, he says, to bring in a new society of children, train them in a world globalist society to be good, obedient, basically Socialists, who would worship their government, a world government. And these boys all wrote about this in their own books. We've lived through every phase, almost every phase of this plan, except for the depopulation part, and the mandatory sterilization, which they also talked about, and so did Mr. Rockefeller's family. I think each generation of them, they're still pushing yet for depopulation on a massive scale.

George: Yeah, Charles has a question about something on your site.

Charles: Hey, Alan. Charles, George's assistant here. I see on your website, Cutting Through the Matrix, lots of photos of chemtrails in the sky, and I'm just curious what you think they are. Are they for weather modification, are they to make us sick, or some other purpose, perhaps?

Alan: Well, I'm sure they could use many purposes for the same thing. They always get a big bang for their buck, so they have lots of things to do with it. Definitely weather modification has been going on openly now, since about 1998, across the U.S. and Canada, on a daily basis. They also are using Tesla technology, HAARP technology along with it. And you'll find that even Brzezinski talked about that in his own book, Between Two Ages, they'd use this HAARP technology and spray the skies with metallic particles to make it more conductive and effective.

George: Okay, Alan, we've got to cut away, and we'll be right back for our last segment. Thank you for being with us this evening.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to the Secret Truth, I'm George Butler, along with my assistant....

Charles: Charles.

George: Yeah, welcome back, Alan Watt. We've got an in-studio question for you. Larry, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Larry: Mr Watt, I was just wondering how Barack Hussein Obama fits into this equation with the Big Boys? How they're planning him to be a world leader? He seems to be very charismatic all over the world, and he made a grandiose speech over in Berlin, and some people consider him like another Kennedy or something like that. What's your thoughts on Barack Hussein Obama?

Alan: Well, he himself, Barack talked about one of his mentors, his main mentor as being Brzezinski. And Brzezinski said years ago in his own book that eventually the U.S. could be controlled, if we just put forward the right person with the right charisma, and build up a personality cult. Well, you've seen it in action. That's what that is. You're seeing a personality cult. And Obama has been trained for this position. He was pre-picked at the Bilderberger meeting, and he's doing exactly what his scriptwriters have told him to do, his advisors. There's no president out there today, hasn't been for years and years and years, that could ad lib and say things off the cuff. They all stick to their scripts, and they have expert scriptwriters writing for them. The guys who know the real world agenda are the scriptwriters. I'd prefer if they just fired all the presidents and prime ministers across the world, bring forth the scriptwriters, and we could all give them Oscars, because they do the work. It would be cheaper too.

George: Yeah, this cult of personality build-up is unprecedented from what I can tell. What's your opinion?

Alan: Well, sure. They can make any unknown a walking god overnight. It's just using Hollywood techniques. They use the same kind of techniques to create stars in the movie industry, or in the music industry. And it's not difficult at all when you've already got a massive, powerful, very wealthy organization backing him. The boys at the top have backed him with incredible money, so it's a must-be.

George: What do you say, Larry, like those children they were teaching songs to. Did you see that?

Larry: Well, it's frightening, it's scary. I also saw some videos where children are praising Lenin, and praising Kim Il-sung and Hitler back years ago. And when you watch this where they're praising Barack Hussein Obama, it's reminiscent of all of this. And I was just wondering also what your thoughts are on this birth certificate of his? Why won't he show a valid birth certificate to the American people, you suppose?

Alan: Well, he'll get away with it too, but yeah, he can't bring it up, because he doesn't have it, obviously. And it's so funny too, when you hear him talking about my country, and so on, you wonder if he's talking about Kenya, or which one. But it doesn't really matter to the public anymore. Most of the public don't mind, I think. They live in a twilight zone. One radio host in Canada, I was on his show recently, got fired off the station for bringing up that topic of Obama's birth certificate. The Canadian government is so tight in with this left wing, this Socialist World Agenda, they actually put pressure on the station to fire the host. And he did get fired.

George: Okay, we've got another question here from an in-studio audience. What's your name and what's your question?

Eric: My name is Eric, and my question is: With the swine flu vaccinations, is this part of the population control tactics, or anything like that, or is this more of a mental mind games to see how far people will go, and see how far they'll comply with the demands given to them. Or see how they'll willingly give themselves up to something, such as vaccinations, like this.

Alan: I think it's both, actually. When the League of Nations was set up by this world, same bunch again, the big foundation leaders, back at the end of World War I, they set up the World Health Organization then. And one of their mandates was to mandatorily vaccinate everyone for everything across the planet. That was taken up into the United Nations with the same agenda, but again, you've got this free choice thing, and free will, and they don't like that at the United Nations. We're being trained to go along, and just be obedient and allow them to do whatever they wish. This is a new scientific type dictatorship, a rule by experts, and that's the world they're bringing in. All government agencies will have authority. They have authority now. All ones that don't even belong to the government, like children's aids, have authority. They're backed up now with SWAT teams. That's the system we're living in. But I think also, to be honest with you, looking over the history of vaccinations, and the real history of vaccinations, you have to go into the Lancet and the various medical journals themselves to find them. It's a horror story. Bertrand Russell and Julian Huxley both said, in the 50s and 60s, that they, these boys at the top, would have to bring the world down to a manageable size. And they discussed ways of sterilizing the public. They said they could either use the needle, that's the words they used in their own books, the needle, injections, or put it in their food, or put it in their water supply. Personally I think they're doing all of it, but I think also, because of recent statements coming out of the United Nations, and from the mouth of John Holdren that was appointed as the Science Czar there, now John Holdren put out a book in the 70s with Paul Ehrlich, and it was called Ecoscience. Now in it, John Holdren, this was a scary thing. This guy now is the top advisor for all science to Obama's administration for the whole of the U.S. And Holdren advocated mandatory sterilization by all those means I've just mentioned. He said it would be more tricky in the United States. He says, in the Third World Countries, they're too ignorant. They'll go along with it. They're better educated in the U.S., so we'll have to be very devious about how we do it and implement it. But they also said, we'll have to also not just think about preventing births, he says, we'll have to think about death care. Meaning shortening the lifespan of people. So I think we're going to see all of this come out with this kind of stuff. I think they're putting stuff in us, and different gene types will die off faster than others, because of it.

George: Do you have any follow up question? Okay, well, thank you very much for your question. Charles, did you have any comment on anything so far?

Charles: Well, before the break, we were talking about chemtrails, and the crux of my questions were, is this for weather modification, is this to make us sick, and if you want to talk about other Tesla like technologies, I'd love to hear your thoughts on this, Alan.

Alan: Well, there's no doubt it makes you sick alright because people have been getting sicker since the 90s with this, when they really stepped up the spraying. You're breathing in Barium, Aluminum Oxide, and various other metallic type particles, pretty frequently now. Now recently, they've talked about geo-engineering and doing this very thing openly in the papers by using these particular metallic particles, in order to supposedly alter the climate for the better. But in reality, whenever they tell you they're thinking of doing something, they've been doing it for years. When you add in the works of Teller, Teller was the inventor of the H bomb, and he worked at the Pentagon, and in his own writings, he advocated using this very method of not only altering the weather for warfare purposes, wiping out farm areas and so on through flood or drought. You can do either, but he also said, this will make the atmosphere more conducive to spreading ELF type signals across whole continents. And therefore, by using the HAARP, or ELF technology, they could actually send signals out across a continent the size of the U.S. and either tranquilize the public if they wish them to be tranquil and placid, or else make them rather angry, or even depressed. And that's in the official statements at the Pentagon, in the writings of Teller. So I think they're doing all of this right now, because the public are far too placid, when you see what's happened to them since 2001. It's as though they're in a Twilight Zone, and I'm sure they're using it. If you use short wave radio at all, this is when we first picked up that the Soviets were using Tesla technology and beaming it across to the West, back in the 70s. It was called the Woodpecker Effect. And you could hear this on your Ham radio. Today, you can hear it 24 hours a day, and it's the most powerful signal on the shortwave radio. And it's been going like that steadily since 2001.

George: My gosh. You know, are the Earth's people, are they in a delusional state or what? Are they awake, or are they into a deep sleep? What's your opinion?

Alan: They're in a Twilight Zone. I like that ad you have there, in fact. It says, "are you stupid? I was diagnosed stupid." That's a very good ad, that. Because you watch TV. Most people's reality really comes completely from television. And Brzezinski again, we must always read the books by these big players, because they're still on the go yet, with geo-politics. Brzezinski said that shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. He says, they'll only be able to repeat the previous night's news to themselves in the following day. And he said, shortly they'll believe that the media is there to do their reasoning for them. Well that has happened. And he wrote the book in the 70s.

George: Hey, Alan. You know a recent television program was canceled after two episodes, and it was about models. About models, so maybe there is hope for the world in the future. Thank you for being with us, this evening. And thank you Charles for assisting me. And Alan, you hit the nail on the head....

Alan: You're fading out, but it's been a pleasure being on, George.

George: Thanks very much, Alan. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

**Sept. 12, 2008 *Audio of Cable TV Broadcast:*
Alan Watt on "Time Out" with Kevin Gallagher
(Originally Aired Sept. 12, 2008 on Cable TV Channel 23 - Bethel, Connecticut, USA)**

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

PART 1 -

Kevin Gallagher – Hey everybody, welcome once again to 'Time Out' with Kevin Gallagher. I'm your host and it's a pleasure to have you here once again. I've got a phone in front of me and the guest is far away. He's up out in Ontario, Canada. This is somebody whose show I listen to quite a bit and has really changed the way that I look at the world and the different paradigms that I used to have and you've shattered many of them my friend and I thank you. Alan Watt, you can hear from him, Monday [through] Friday night at 8pm on RBN. Correct?

Alan Watt – Yes.

Kevin – And before we get rocking and rolling, what do you want to say about yourself for anyone out there who's watching and not familiar with you. What would you like them to know about you?

Alan – Well basically that I've spent a life being awake and understanding and looking into the causes and effects of the behaviour changes in society and I came to the conclusion, very young, that society and culture was deliberately being directed along a certain path; that was music, that was all entertainment basically and then when I got a hold of Plato's book written 2300 years ago, called 'The Republic', and reading his other books on culture and culture creation and how you lead millions of people along a desired direction, I realised it had never stopped.

I also knew that we were going into a European amalgamation long before the governments ever admitted it. I travelled across Europe and I wondered why the same laws were passed at the same time in every country and yet they never mentioned that this was an international agreement they'd had. Then I saw the same thing happen in the Americas and we're going into it – actually we are amalgamated already and it's been out in mainstream media here in Canada.

Kevin – That's amazing. How did this all kind of sit with you when you started to find out that there was a lot of control from the top, so to speak, that works its way down? And the second part is, what exactly is the top? What are the elite? Can you explain that for the people at home?

Alan – Well, how you deal with it is that you can only absorb so much at a time. People today have too much access to too much, I call it, ‘data’, not just information, but ‘data’ which is totally confusing. You have to organise yourself to go through and study it and you start studying it by history and realising that the masses in every country were always ruled by a small, dominant minority, and that’s the term they use. People like Aldous Huxley called it the ‘dominant minority’ and you start to realise that it’s never really changed.

The United States, at least theoretically, was the first country to be born where the people for a little while at least, had a say in their affairs and it was the only country born into existence that was not in a form of slavery, at least again, theoretically. Every system that had existed prior to that was European and in Europe you were a subject to the king or the queen; you were property of the king or queen and the people today don’t realise how unique that was and how short-lived it was really too because it was under attack immediately as soon as it was formed.

Kevin – Yeah, you make some very good points because if you look through history the concept of freedom and people actually being free, and I know it’s an oxymoron, but living under some form of good government really hasn’t existed except for very small pockets in history. You do agree with that, right?

Alan – Yes and even then it’s again what Charles Galton Darwin, who was the grandson of Charles Darwin, said in the 1950’s. He wrote a book called ‘The Next Million Years’. That’s quite the boast on behalf of the elite. He said that there’s always existed slavery in one form or another and we today, in the 1950’s, he says, are creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. Well, you see, that’s happened. That’s the society we live in today. We don’t realise that we’re given more propaganda about being free than actually experiencing freedom. It’s all propaganda; the same kind of propaganda that brought us into this World War III which we’re living through. This is a war, a hundred years war, to change the entire world, not suddenly drummed up in 2001 on September 11th, but drummed up a long time ago and September 11th was just the kick-off to get it all into action.

So we’re living an agenda; an agenda worked out like long-term business plans are worked out by big corporations and we don’t realise that every major change in our lives, that’s going to affect us personally, was planned, generally before we were even born.

Kevin – Right, and you talk about Plato and the book ‘The Republic’. In there I believe he talks about ‘The Cave’, the cave scenario. Do you want to get into that a little bit because I’ve heard you talking about it?

Alan – He actually goes into ‘The Cave’ I think in ‘Timaeus’, another writing that he did, but he talks about how your reality is shaped for you and he gives the allegory of a few people being born and brought up in a cave where they can only see the back of the cave. They can’t look towards the entrance and so they see the light behind them changing as the day wears on and as people or objects outside pass by, they see shadows on the cave wall and they build up a whole philosophy to do with what these shadows mean and so on and they don’t know any of the truth. They don’t know there’s even a back of the cave or an entrance to the cave. One escapes, gets into the real world, comes back and says ‘*my god, here’s the real reason why we see these shadows. There’s a big world out there*’, and they wanted to kill him because he was shattering their illusion; the whole concept of reality and philosophy they’d built up by being in the cave. That’s how the whole of society is. We’re given a fictional reality.

Kevin – Yeah, it’s that reality, that perception that’s been built around people. I mean, I’ve heard you talk about this and also, you know, when I talk to people, even people that kind of have the same view on life, the same outlook as myself, a lot of people aren’t really aware of what’s going on. They think they really understand what’s going on around them but when I talk to people, for 10 or 15 minutes, I hear the like the same radio show hosts, so they’re doing nothing more than ‘monkey see, monkey do’, or what a parrot would do by mimicking the words and I hear the same expressions, it’s not like they’re actually going out and doing their own research and making it their own and thinking for themselves. I know that on your program this is something that I’ve heard you really, you really stress being able to think for yourself and getting out of the programming that’s being hit to you through shows and one I like to pick on a lot I call ‘American I-d-l-e’ because it makes people just sit there very idle and do nothing and that’s what they’re talking about at the water cooler at work and one thing I learned along the way is that if you really want to know what a person’s involved in, what they’re about and what they’re really paying attention to, listen to them for 5 or 10 minutes; listen to what they talk about and you’ll know everything you need to know.

Alan – Yes, I know and that's what Brzezinski said in his book, 'Between Two Ages'. He said that the people shortly, because of their conditioning, would be unable to talk about anything that wasn't on the previous night's news. He said they'll expect the media to do their thinking and reasoning for them. Well, that's what you're talking about right there. That's what you're going to hear tomorrow, what's on today's news. That's going to be the chit-chat at the water cooler. They can't think for themselves. They don't know how even to interact with each other on a truly human basis anymore.

Kevin – I've got two books in front of me. The first is one written by a guy you're well aware of, Zbigniew Brzezinski, 'The Grand Chessboard', and I told you before we started taping that I'm going through and reading this book and I'm a pretty good reader, I read a lot and I can normally sift right through a book, especially one like this which is only about 200-something pages, but I'll tell you Alan, I get reading this book and I get about 10-15 pages in and I have to just go and put it down because I cannot believe what I'm reading; the level of arrogance and the word that you use, that I think just fits, is the psychopathic nature of the people that we're dealing with. And someone like Brzezinski, who is behind Obama, and his whole history of hating the Russians and being the guy who started the Mujahadeen, which we know is 'Al Qaeda' or 'Al CIAda' now. What do you have to say about the pathology, the total psychotic nature of these people?

Alan – These people, if not born for the task, certainly are recruited for their task because of those natures that they have. Killing one person to attain an end would be one thing for them. These people think in whole countries and maybe the deaths of millions of people to obtain a strategic objective or a financial objective; it's generally geopolitics to do with finance, and we can't even relate to them humanly, these people. They can sleep at night without sleeping pills. They can go to parties and drink and be happy and it isn't until you go into, as you say, a psychopath's nature and study psychopathy that you understand the difference between these types and the general population. They don't have what we think of as a human conscience and they cannot put themselves in the shoes of those that are going to get wiped out, that they plan to wipe out, to have a strategic ending. We can't relate to them.

Kevin – From what I've understood and from the research that I've been doing about these people who I just call the elite, for no better term because it's a term they use for themselves, you know, these people, just as you said, they have no conscience, there's just nothing there, there's no guilt, there's nothing there. I mean I can't picture being that way and these people I think speak of themselves as being a separate species from the rest of humanity. Is that correct?

Alan – They do. In fact they do certainly champion Charles Darwin's whole idea or religion of evolution and they do believe that they're the most evolved type on the planet and we're all inferior to them, we haven't evolved up to that level and they rationalise it. You see only psychopaths can truly climb up to the top ruthlessly. You have to be ruthless to get to the top in these big corporations or even in the political arena. You have to be utterly ruthless. You can have no conscience and you must have the intellect to be cunning and never be caught red-handed at it. So it's only natural that these type will always get to the top in an economic type of system, a commercialised system. In fact this is their system. They gave us their system.

Kevin - Yeah, I think a good thing to bring up at that point, when you talk about their system, is somebody I learned about through you, which is John Dee. I think he even used the moniker for himself of '007'?

Alan – He did.

Kevin – So why don't we get into that because John Dee was around the 1500's I believe. Could you get into that because this is one of the things that I heard from you when I listened to it in one of your podcasts. I had to rewind it a couple of times and listen to it and then I had to go sit down and think about it for a while because it just blew me away.

Alan – Well, John Dee was one of a group of people that sprung up in the 1500's in England who all belonged to this Rosicrucian Order they called it, a society, a fraternity, and they were mainly advisors around kings and queens in Europe; Dee was one of the advisors to Queen Elizabeth 1st.

He actually drafted up the whole part about the British Empire. The term hadn't been used before, 'British Empire'; you only had Scotland, England, Ireland and Wales, so he coined that term and he talked about it [saying] it will be based on a form of 'free trade'. But of course you had to capitulate, if you joined them, to the orders of London. London would rule them. That really is where the concept of 'free trade' came from. Every country in the British Empire is part of the same system and since World War 1 definitely they've been bringing more and more countries into this same system, under different names, NATO even. Everything that you join internationally is part of the same one-world system. It

brings you 'closer ties' as they call it and this is interesting because from John Dee onwards; and John Dee had the largest collection of books in Britain at that time. He was the biggest librarian. He had the histories of the world there. He knew how societies could be ruled. Machiavelli was just a minor player compared to John Dee and his cohorts. So these guys knew how to run whole nations of people, how to create cultures, how to alter cultures, how to guide cultures and how to profit and benefit off the people.

So it was to be an ongoing war. That eventually changed into the Cecil Rhodes foundation. They took over their part of it in the 1800's and furthered the plan to also to bring in, under their auspices, the world's resources; that's mineral rights, gold, silver, all precious metals and so on, and he was set out to do that. They joined with the Lord Alfred Milner Group, the Round Table Society, and they became the Royal Institute for International Affairs, who drafted up the League of Nations which became the United Nations. So these guys have always been on the go. The American branch is called the Council on Foreign Relations and they have over 200 members working inside the federal government, as bureaucrats, of the United States of America.

Kevin – And these are where the think tanks all spring from, and if you look at our current election, you've got the Chicago arm of the CFR through Obama. You have of course Biden who's CFR. On the Republican side it's no different and it just looks like you have in these elections different factions of the elite or even within the same group, like the CFR, vying for who's going to have power. It's kind of like what you would see, in my own experience with local elections where you have different power struggles within the local political parties. And I found that when I got politically active, I got active through first the Republican party and I figured, 'ok all the battles I'm going to have are going to be with the Democrats in town' but I found that wasn't really the case. I didn't battle them until there was like an election coming around. I had the infighting within my own party to figure out who was going to rise to the top and who was going to dominate on particular issues.

Alan – You'll find that the historian, the authorised historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, was Professor Carroll Quigley and he wrote a book alongside his book '**Tragedy & Hope**'. It was called '**The Anglo-American Establishment**'; in the 1960's he wrote it, and he said there has been a secret government, a parallel government running America for the last 60 years and he said that they put in their own people at the top of all parties. He said it's not necessary that you have everyone in every party as a member; it's only necessary that you have the top people, the candidates and their advisors as members of the CFR; and, he says, *We guide the future*. So you've had a parallel government all along.

Kevin – It's amazing because I look at somebody like Brzezinski, and you look at what's going on right now, he's the guy basically backing Obama. His son Mark is working with McCain's people. His son Ian is hooked up into the defence department working on that missile problem between Poland and Russia and you've got all that mess over there. His daughter Mika is on Joe Scarborough getting to be watched, it's a different network, but 'fair and balanced' reporting at MSNBC. So that just kind of frames for me the whole picture of the game that's currently being played in the media and this scam that's being run on the American people and the rest of the world.

Alan – Yes and it's interesting too to go into '**Tragedy & Hope**' because Quigley goes through the techniques they've used in the past to get countries to go to war and in there he mentions all the top newspaper magnates of the time and they were all members of the Council on Foreign Relations. So you see, our whole perception of reality has been managed all along. All information... See, knowledge is power. You cannot share true knowledge with the public or you lose the control of power, so they never share true power with the public. We're kept truly in a fantasy; a propaganda fantasy world, and these characters and their offspring are dedicated to this. Mind you they're well financed and well paid for it, but they're dedicated to this cause of bringing in a global system and it's not a global society where we can take our shoes off and breathe a sigh of relief. It's to change our whole way of living and it's to bring in a regulated society from birth to death, where no individual will have any real say in their life whatsoever, even the right to breed. That's all part of this 'hundred years war'.

Kevin – That's all part of it because they have to change what's 'normal'. What you see now with the cops and everything else and the way that they're treating the rest of the population and I learned, actually from you, listening to your show, and it was one of these things where I always kind of knew it but the light didn't go on until I heard you put it together, and that is, what we considered 'normal', say 30 to 50 years ago, is not what's normal now and 'normal' is very flexible. It's like 'Stretch Armstrong'. You can just keep stretching it out and the perceptions change. So one of the

things that I don't ever want to see is this beating that the cops do on people for nothing, you know, to become what's normal, where somebody gets pulled over by a cop and they say, *'Well, I guess I'm just supposed to get beat today because that's the normal thing to do. I guess I'm going to the hospital'*

Is that possible? I can't imagine thinking that way.

Alan – It's sad but, see, I knew years ago that when they change... See, they had to bring in a war on the family unit. That was one of their main planks basically, to destroy the family unit and big players wrote about this; many big players wrote about this in their own books including Lord Bertrand Russell. They said, before government can fulfil its mission to literally **order the world**, they'd have to destroy the family and therefore they'd have to separate parents from children. They wanted a generation to grow up where the state had given the children their values and the media would take over from there, from school.

Now you've had a generation who've grown up with the worst kind of possible rap music, nihilism in their writings and the stuff that they watch on television and so on, it's nihilistic, it's barbaric, it's 'dog eat dog'. That's the new value system, winners and losers, and the only outlet they see is becoming like the video games, the guys in black uniforms in the video games, they can actually get a chance to wear those uniforms, wield the big sticks, have the big guns and beat up the public. They've raised a generation for this very time in history. That was intentional. That's how far back they plan this kind of thing.

Kevin – Because you're talking about things like free trade with John Dee going all the way back to the 1500's, what you were talking about a few minutes ago, and whenever I hear that term 'free trade' Alan, my first question, the knee-jerk that I have, is **'free trade'** for who? Free isn't free. Somebody's got to pay for it.

Alan - It's not even free trade. What it is really, it's like everything else they tell you, there's a double meaning. It's free for the big boys who are authorised to take part in it. Little guys who are unauthorised won't get a leg in the door or a foot in the door. It's also added onto with the United Nations Charter and the economic union of Britain and Europe, and the Americas, the summit of the Americas, *the free flow of labour and goods*. Now, it's authorised labour only because the system they're bringing in will be that you cannot move from your own area, not even your country but your own area, unless you're authorised to go by a corporation that needs you. That's what's coming in.

Kevin – It sounds like what I heard about China where they've got the 'two child' system; they're not allowed to have any more children than whatever the state says and then they say, *"well when you grow up you're going to be an electrician"*. We just had the Olympics over in China so I'm looking at these little gymnasts, I figure they couldn't be more than 12 years old, and it turns out that some of them really weren't, but they're trained from when they can barely walk, they say, *"oh, this person's flexible, they can move, ok we'll train them to be a gymnast"* from when they're like 3 years old.

Alan – Yes and you have 'school to work' here, that's now institutionalised, where they're going to pick you at school, see what they think or decide that your better qualities are and train you in that part only of life and you'll know nothing else about, say, the Humanities or English, History or anything like that. You won't get taught any of that. You'll be trained just for your task.

Kevin – And continue...

Alan – Well that's the whole thing. China was set up to be the model state for the world and that's what the United Nations has said to us all, that we are going to end up emulating them and their system of collectivism. You see, another big think tank that's related to the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, is the Club of Rome and the Club of Rome are the guys who dreamed up the whole scam of global warming and they write about that in their own book. It's called **'The First Global Revolution'**. Now they also say in that book though that they'd looked at all the different systems for controlling populations and what they favoured; now they're speaking on behalf of the global elite in the West, *what we favoured the most was 'collectivism'*, which is communism basically.

So you have a fascist elite at the top, who have all the freedoms you can imagine, then they have a massive bureaucracy running us all down below it in a communistic fashion. That's what's coming in.

Kevin - I believe it was Khrushchev that said that the difference between communism and socialism is that communism

is socialism in a hurry.

Alan - That's right, that's what he said. And he also said something which people forget. He said *America will fall in decay from within without us firing a shot*. How could he know that? Because those guys in control of your media and culture creation industry and the education system were already working on it, that's why.

Kevin— Already working on it... Listen, I've got about 2 minutes left to go on this show and I'd like to have you plug your website and I plugged it in the beginning and anything that you want people to be aware of with your website. We can't promote anything on 'Access' but we can promote how people can get more information, so what can people do to find out more about what you're doing on the web and about Alan Watt?

Alan – Well, they can go onto the website and look at all the free talks I've given on these topics and more to do with the histories leading up to this agenda and where we're going from here. It is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and they can check out that; there're hundreds and hundreds of hours of history, players, books that they've written on this topic. I never speculate. I use what the big boys write themselves and it's astonishing to realise that these books are out there gathering dust in old libraries and never being read.

Kevin – Well yeah, I went and bought '**The Grand Chessboard**' off of a very popular website and I got it for not as much as I thought I would. I got it for a very good price and I know that this book is disappearing. It's hard to find. '**The Anglo-American Establishment**' which is a book we haven't talked about yet but there's this book here that I'm going through and that's absolutely mind-blowing looking at how everything is just coming together; looking at Cecil Rhodes, you know your RIIA and all that because we call it the CFR here as you pointed out because we won't have anything 'royal' in this country. I think that would kind of make it rather obvious. One minute to go; what would you like to add before we go bye-bye?

Alan – Well people have to realise where we're being guided and that this war is a war to change the entire planet, the way we live, even the right to procreate or even be sterilised; that's coming down the pike too, they're talking about that in other countries, even Switzerland is talking about that; and we better start realising now to start saying NO before we go any further because these boys are on a roll. They've announced it's a hundred years war and we can't allow them to have their way. This is a war on us. It's a war on us, all of us.

Kevin – We're the 'mark', we're the 'mark'. And Alan Watt, I want to thank you very much for joining me here tonight on 'Time Out'. And folks you can go, and I'm going to plug your website one more time. It's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Great information like I said at the beginning. I literally went and I downloaded everything and it's like 4.7 Gigabytes of some great information, of his talks etc. and he really has a way of putting it together for you in ways that... just go see for yourselves and download it.

PART 2

Kevin – Hey everybody, how you doing? and welcome once again to 'Time Out' with Kevin Gallagher. I'm of course your host and it's a pleasure to have you here each week. We're doing a kind of impromptu Part 2, a second show with Alan Watt from www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and man, I've learned a lot from listening to him on the radio. You can check that out Monday [through] Friday nights. Make sure I got this right Alan, 8pm to 9pm on Republic Broadcasting Network. Is that correct?

Alan – That's right

Kevin – Hey, before we kind of covered a whole mishmash of different subject matter, and tonight we're going to look at really the secret societies as they're called. I don't really know if that's a very accurate name for them but they do operate outside of the public eye which I guess makes them kind of secret.

There's a book right here that I'm holding in my hand called '**The Anglo-American Establishment**' written by *Carroll Quigley* who was an insider to the Council on Foreign Relations and, as we covered earlier, correct me if I'm wrong, but he had a lot of access to their libraries, everything about what they're about and their agenda and what they're up to. Do you want to go back earlier like say with Cecil Rhodes and some of this that really kick-started how this got really established?

Alan - Well, we do know that in Britain for instance, Britain never gave up, or at least the monarchy never gave up their reins of power. They decided to give the public what they called ‘democracy’, a sham in other words, a complete farce, that would keep them from rebelling every few years. It would actually make them work for the system and allow themselves to be taxed for the system. So what they did was set up a parallel type of government with real movers and shakers that moved behind the scenes and that really merged into the Cecil Rhodes Foundation as one of their main branches of doing this very thing. So you’ll find that anyone who was anyone at all in the 1800’s, the late 1800’s in Britain, when Britain was at the peak of its empire, they were all members of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation. They started wars. That’s in regular history books now; Rhodes had a mercenary army and he did attack South Africa. He kicked off the Boer War. He had reporters brought in who lied about the war and said that the Boers attacked the British and then the government stood back and said, **“Well what can we do? We got to go and back up these poor guys who’re being attacked by the Africans”** and that gave Britain the official reason to go into South Africa and take it over.

So by using deception and intrigue and acting technically outside the bounds of government they could get this job done much quicker. Whatever their world plan was they could get it done. Now if we jump forward in history, Margaret Thatcher who was Prime Minister of Britain, reiterated that very thing; she said, ***I belong to a parallel government***, now that she had left politics. She said, ***We run the world. We are the real movers and shakers.*** She said, ***We’re all ex-Prime Ministers and Presidents and top bureaucrats who all know each other and democracy is just too untidy, too costly, too slow to get things done so we are the real movers.***

Well that is the whole system. They have a parallel government they set up with the Cecil Rhodes Foundation which merged with the Lord Alfred Milner Foundation; that’s what they call the ‘Round Table Society’ that also belongs at the United Nations. Every major meeting they have at the United Nations they then split up into the Round Tables as they debate the different parts of the topics. That became, they were eventually given a Royal Charter to exist under the Royal Institute of International Affairs. So that is the main world governing body, the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Every non-royal or Commonwealth country is called the Council on Foreign Relations and that is what the United States branch is and that’s in the Harold Pratt building in New York. They are the American branch. Their whole goal is not only to bring in a world system and world finance, a standardisation process for the whole planet, but also to bring in what they claim is a regulated society.

We’ve heard about ‘family planning’ – they want to bring in *global* planning and decide who will get born and who will not. What they really want is a new type of human to serve them better at the top. Yeah, that’s it.

Kevin – It sounds to me something like right out of H.G. Wells.

Alan – H.G. Wells was a member of that society.

Kevin – Yes he was, yes he was. It sounds like something out of **‘The Time Machine’** with the Troglodytes and all that stuff. But you were talking earlier about democracy and the thing is I know that here in the United States, here in Canada, we were never set up in this country, you know we weren’t intended to be a democracy. The way I define democracy is two wolves and a sheep voting on what to have for dinner. You know the sheep’s always going to lose and nowhere do you see in our constitution the term ‘majority rule’; I mean that will make the hair on the back of my neck kind of stand on end because the one thing that I get out of reading our constitution when I go through it, is that it was all about checks and balances and protecting the voice of the minority. And in the town I live in, we even have written into our charter, for example, things about minority representation and that one party can’t have like all the members on a particular board. You’re going to have to have some members from another party on a board. So there’s even some things like that written locally into our boards.

Democracy to me is ‘mob rule’. It’s the rule of the many to rule over and lord over the few and terrorise; that word comes back in again, that root word that has the same root word to tyranny, to tyrannise the minority. How do you react to that?

Alan – Well, democracy, even though they’ll say that it’s mob rule, it’s not really because, you see, the bulk of the population will always go in the direction the elite want them to go. So they can count on the masses to fall for the bait for the trap and under the guise of democracy they can say, ***“Ok 50%, 70% have accepted this – what’s your problem? why won’t you go along with it? – so we’ll make it law”***

This is the trick of democracy that they play on us but we've never really had any input. The United States was the first country, at least theoretically, that was set up where the people were in charge of their government and that was the whole point about checks and balances. Prior to that, every country that ever existed, had been basically a form of slavery where the monarch owned the country and the people and could do as he wished with it; and so the United States was the first country that was supposed to be the other way around and we know of course that as soon as the US was formed... It's interesting to me that people think that Britain just gave up after the revolutionary war... I mean, Britain has never... A country that works in centuries, they plan in centuries ahead, don't just sit back and say, **"Ok you won. Let's shake hands and go our separate ways"**. They never gave up and they knew it too, that through money and commerce and treaties, they could take the US down over time.

Kevin – Over time. When you look at what you were talking about, you have many of the founding fathers who it turns out were members of the Masonic Order and I know that this is kind of like to me, the way I look at the Masons and the rest of the different secret societies you can get into like the CFR, the Rosicrucians etc., not all Masons are, you know, say, members of the CFR or Rosicrucians, you know but they all seem to lead in. The Masonic Order is kind of like the connecting tissue or the spokes in a wheel that kind of connects out to all the other secret societies. You see it woven into all the other ones. Is that kind of how you see it? because that's kind of how I see it.

Alan – It is. If you want to look at society, and again, we have to remember that Masonry, its main target was to destroy Christianity; that was the first target because you can't have people, even if they belong to groups that have been technically stagnant for a long time, the salt loses its flavour or savour as they say, but the fact is, in people who are religious, they might just fight because they think they have rights from a God. See, that was the whole point of it. If you can destroy that idea that you have rights given by a creator, and that governments cannot take those rights away from you, then that creates a problem for those who want to dominate, so they had to destroy existing religions. It's so amazing that Masonry, through its own books in fact, its official books, will admit to that very proudly that they helped bring down the old established institutions.

Meanwhile, what are they themselves? Albert Pike says it in his own book and he was the 'Pope' of Freemasonry and he said in 'Morals & Dogma', from his book, he said, ***Make no mistake, we are a religion***. So here's this religion that's scattered from the smallest village to the biggest city all through the Americas and the Western world, and even the Eastern world, co-existing with every other types of religions and yet we think of them as a charitable institution. In their own writings Masonry boasts that everything that's happened, even the educational system that we have today in the Western world, it was their members who went forward to advocate it. It's Freemasonry that have it up on their own sites that they want every child to carry the chip, the identification chip, for their own safety of course. It's the Masons who lead the charge for fingerprinting of all children, who become adults, remember; those prints stay the same.

You've got to say, ***"Wait a minute, what is this charitable institution? Why does it have secrets? Why does it have secrets and how come it is a particular religion who work very, very hard towards the 'great work' as they call it? How come there're no restraints on them?"***

Kevin – Yeah, do you agree with the term 'secret society' being used to describe organisations like them?

Alan – Well under the guise of 'charities', we've got to realise that this is the front line; this is how they disguise themselves. It isn't until you get into their work that you find out they have an actual political and social agenda; that is regulated from a headquarters in the world, and if you want to be a good Mason you must follow those dictates and bring in those mandates and work towards those mandates and then you get rewarded by going up the ladder; old Jacob's Ladder. So, we have a 'society with secrets' as they say and they do pick anyone who's anyone in information, from a local newsman to whatever; you have to get into that society really to get up the ladder or you won't go very far.

Kevin – You won't go very far. The one thing that I see all the time, I see different things now relating back to how the secret societies are kind of woven right through the texture of our society. Take for example, I walked out of seeing the movie, I'm a big movie buff, it was with my wife and we saw the latest 'Batman' film. Well on the wall is a picture for the movie, a poster, and there is Heath Ledger dressed up as 'The Joker' holding a knife down at his side and if you look at his feet, and I'm looking at the poster as I'm walking out, and you look at his feet, his feet are in the exact same setting that they would use as a 3rd Degree Mason. It's right there, right hidden in plain view and I called it '*The Masonic Joker*'. It's absolutely amazing. I sent that out to a couple of people that are more familiar with that stuff than I

am and they were like, “*My God I didn’t see that before. That’s amazing; look at that. It’s the perfect form that they would use for that.*”

Alan – You’ll see it in lots of things, even the album covers for a lot of groups for teenagers; the ones who have joined the OTO sect of Freemasonry. It’s all through society, it’s everywhere you look. If you go into a town or a city, the first thing we see about a mile out of town is the big billboard with all the Eastern Star, the different masonic lodges and so on. They’re telling you who owns and runs that city.

Kevin – Right. Why, I just lost my train of thought... Why would the Masons... Why is it that they... It seems that all their phraseology, you have all these different terms seem to have been littered right out into the speech that we use in everyday use. I think like ‘*the third degree*’ or ‘*life begins at forty*’, these different terms that we hear and it comes right out of the Masonic societies.

Alan – Oh, absolutely. Our language, they claim themselves, was created by some of their members. I mean the English language is not an old language, the language we have today called English, because before John Dee and his boys, and in Francis Bacon’s time as well, we spoke old Saxon type German in England and if you look at the writings of Chaucer and others you’ll see that right there, that it was definitely a Germanic language. And we find that John Dee and Francis Bacon and many others said, in their own writings, that they were creating a new language, to be called ‘English’, which would be the international language of the future.

Kevin – Yeah, I was talking with my wife, who just was taking a trip internationally, and I’d learned from someone that was a pilot for many years that, you know, if you go to like a Middle Eastern country or some country they don’t, or even down in say South America where they don’t, normally speak English, the language of the air is English. All the air traffic controllers, the captains of the airplanes, people that have to be radioing back and forth, they all have to speak really good English because you can’t have all these planes up flying around in the air and everybody speaking sixteen different languages. And it never occurred to me before and it’s like, oh, that makes perfect sense.

Alan - It’s also the business language of the world as well.

Kevin – Does that kind of go back to the Romans when they were holding meetings for government? They would speak in one language and the common people spoke in another? Is it kind of along those lines?

Alan – It is too but the language itself is actually encoded and the higher Masons are taught the coding as well. The alphabet itself is also another language by itself and in three or four different levels in fact of understanding. So the whole thing was set up and Pike said this himself, Albert Pike, he said, ***We never speak so clearly as we do when we’re amongst the public.*** In other words, the public could hear them saying one thing when the members actually understood the inner meanings of what they were saying. So they have all these techniques of communicating to each other which the public are oblivious of

Kevin – Now, you’re talking about somebody who’s very significant to me, Albert Pike. There’s another name that I’m aware of, he’s also very significant, that’s Manly P. Hall. How does he fit into this whole mess? What’s his significance?

Alan – Well, Manly P. Hall supposedly was set up by a very rich, this is what you’ll find often, a very rich multimillionaire who liked his writings and decided to back him and promote him. He was a mason, a high-level degree Freemason and back in the 1930’s even, he was the first one to openly, at least in that milieu, use the term ‘interdependence’. ***“We’re creating a society, a world society of interdependence”.***

Kevin – Instead of ‘independent’

Alan – Yeah, and so now that’s what’s written into the UN Charter, it’s written into the European Charter and into the Summit of the Americas, bringing in this ‘interdependence’. So he was well aware of the agenda and they needed an army to do it. So, what army do you use? You use Freemasonry to do it. Anything which is organised on that level, you see, is a very handy tool to bring this world structure in.

Kevin – Now one thing that shocked me in the time that I’ve been looking at some of the stuff we’re talking about; a lot of these groups, to really understand their significance on our society and to understand a lot of things that are

happening right now in the days that we're living, you have to go back sometimes thousands of years because this is what they look at. When we talk about some of this stuff, some people may be watching and thinking 'these guys are nuts', but I'm not talking with Alan here about what I believe. This is what these people believe, and in trying to understand where they're coming from and they look at a lot of stuff that's very old. Am I correct? And it has a great impact on what's we're doing today.

Alan – Yes, they have archives of history. That's why Professor Carroll Quigley and others were not only historians, and philosophers to an extent, but they were also tutors to governmental departments, especially the State Department; they taught diplomats the cultures that they'd be going into and how to manipulate them. In Britain you had the same sort of thing with Arnold Toynbee who was the tutor for Rhodes Scholars for world government. So these characters are well placed and they do know their stuff. They've got to have a grasp of history, a grasp of how certain people in the past have swayed whole nations, or conquered nations, and you must also teach people if you're going to be the aggressor, what are the weak points or the Achilles Heel of different societies, how can you get in and dominate them and once you dominate them how can you keep control over them. These are all sciences which are taught from archives, real in-depth archives, because running society is to do with formula. Everything that you want the public to do, or go along with, has a formula that's already worked at some time or another.

Plato talks about this; he said: *Anything that has been done to the public in the past, which they've accepted and gone along with, can be done again in the future if you go through the same technique.* In other words, the same formula. And don't miss a step; you must introduce it the same way. So at one time in ancient history they could have the Greek women giving up their firstborn to the mountains to die and then in comes the Christian era and suddenly it's a crime to do that and they'd stone the ones who used to follow the old religion. So you can go back and forth, as you say. Culture is very plastic and these guys know exactly how to control it.

Kevin – I mean, to some people, and even to me, I hear you say something about women sacrificing their children and I think well what woman would do that because the bond between mother and child being so strong, it's to me pure insanity, I don't care what kind of religious devotion. But then on the other hand I can look at news reports now where they may go and outlaw something like lemons, because you may need to get a prescription to eat lemons or something, where food is going to be regulated; and to me and you and people watching this, that sounds just as crazy but that's what's on the horizon, right?

Alan – Absolutely. If you look at the whole idea of the 'Green' project, the 'Greening' project, which is completely intertwined with the 'sustainability' agenda, which again comes from the Royal Institute of International Affairs, they have built up an army. Now, interestingly enough, one of the main science fiction writers or owners of a science fiction series, the '*Star Trek*' series, was Gene Roddenberry and he belongs to a NASA department and he talked about the creation of the first 'Earth Army'. This became the environmental movement, that would tie in with the political movement for sustainability. Well, look at what we've got today. We've got people who literally will almost kill you if you eat meat.

You can alter the perceptions of people. You can make them fanatics by selective propaganda and through repetition from many sources and they will become fanatics; you have an army.

Kevin – You have an army then of people that are willing to just mindlessly do your bidding and I see that a lot at a far more innocent level and I think we got into that in the last show. But what for people watching at home, who maybe have never really heard about a lot of this information, what may be the most important secret society that's operating out there today that maybe nobody's ever heard of or very few people have?

Alan – What they have to go into, to start off with, are the ones which have a semi-official or at least an official capacity to an extent; that is the **Council on Foreign Relations**. You can't join them. You have to be asked into them. So, from that you also have the **Trilateral Commission**; from there look into the **Noble Orders of England** where you get knighted and you'll find that almost every major player is knighted by the **Queen of England**; **Kissinger** got knighted, different Presidents got knighted. Even **Gorbachev** from the Soviet Union, the President of the Soviet Union, got knighted by the Queen.

You are looking at something that's very important because now you're into the real high Masonry. Now, Masonry uses architectural symbols and terminology because they build the world, they build culture, they build the future. That's

why they use those terms, but it isn't until you get into the high degrees that you find out the **Noble Orders**. And so once you look at the members of the **CFR**, the **Council on Foreign Relations** and the **Royal Institute of International Affairs, Trilateral** and so on, the ones who are running this world agenda, on behalf of their masters, see how many of them belong to the **Noble Orders** of high, royal Freemasonry.

Kevin – We've got a few minutes left. Is there anything that I haven't covered on this important program that you'd like to get out on the air right now before we go off the air?

Alan – I think people have to get active very quickly because what you're living through right now is not just a war to dominate the world where we can take our shoes off and breathe a sigh of relief and sit down. This is a war to end society and humanity as we know it. Science has been raised up to be the new God and through science they will dictate to us everything we must do, including what your offspring, if you're allowed to even have them, will be like. They want to remove genes, insert genes and all the rest of it. What they're looking at really is a society that doesn't have to be watched and entertained and has individual free will. They want a controlled, perfectly predictable society and predictability is the key.

Kevin – I sometimes wonder what the old Roman Empire, with the Caesars and the circuses and the arena; can you imagine what they would have done with something like 24-hour-a-day news networks and shows like American Idol?

Alan – Absolutely. It's the same technique that's used on the public on a bigger scale and it's working very well. Most people are so *mind bombed*, they can't tell reality from fiction and now they're working on a generation which they've publicly said that shortly the children will be unable to tell a virtual reality from the real world. That's where they're taking us.

Kevin – And you know what's interesting, I've noticed the trend now where if you put on the Weather Channel it's like there's a hurricane out you know in the Atlantic and around this time of year Alan, we all know, that's really not news. We're going to have hurricanes.

Alan – We always have, always have every year.

Kevin – We've got Hurricane Ike down in the Gulf right now and it's like people are freaking out like they just figured out who Jack the Ripper really was, some mind-blowing thing and I'm like ok, it's a hurricane. I know it's really bad but there's really no need to have this level of panic.

Alan – Yes. Once again we have to be taught you see. We have to be taught that we're causing the bad weather. This is the key to it and when they started up the Weather Channel I thought well who on earth is going to watch a 24-hour weather channel? Well suddenly on the Weather Channel when it opened up, a drizzle became a flood, an inch of snow became a blizzard and so on. In other words they had to hype up the perception that the weather is changing. As you say they've had hurricanes there, from long before Columbus came along. It's an annual event.

Kevin – It happens all the time. It's like I remember a whole bunch of them last year. I remember another one called Katrina, right. It's just one of these things conditioning people and getting people used to '*new normals*' and that's the thing that I really picked up on with you, that it never really dawned on me before, that they can change my perception of what I perceive to be '*normal*'. I mean I'll give you an example that I like to use. If you go back to the 1950's, if you saw somebody back then walking down the street acting like these kids do when they're impersonating rap artists, they'd put a straightjacket on them and throw them in the nearest psych ward.

Alan – Yes, of course.

Kevin – We've got less than a minute. Anything real quick in about 15-20 seconds that you would like to leave the viewer before we go off the air?

Alan – People have to start using their own logic and trusting in their own perceptions and not waiting for the media to tell them what to perceive or how to perceive it or what your conclusions should be. We've got to start... This is self-preservation here. If you're not like a wild animal that uses its ability for self-preservation, then you're gone and that's what's happened to most of society. They've been domesticated and they don't trust themselves anymore.

Kevin – Ok Alan, we are running out of video tape; thank you so much for doing these two shows with me tonight and please tune in and listen to Alan on Monday [through] Friday nights at 8pm on RBN; go look for it out on the web at Republic Broadcasting Network.

I'm of course Kevin Gallagher with Alan Watt. Tune in again next week and see what it is we'll be talking about. Have a great night and Alan, thank you very much.

Alan – It's been a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 7, 2009

Alan Watt on "Truth Quest with Melodee"
(Originally Aired LIVE April 7, 2009 on KHEN 106.9 FM, Salida, Colorado, USA)

(2 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Melodee: You're listening to Truth Quest with Melodee on KHEN Radio 106.9 Salida, Colorado, community supported radio, and I've got Alan Watt on the line here, and Alan is a long-time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. He's a Renaissance man with a background in three professions, plus having various books published in religions, philosophy, under pseudonyms. For much of his life, for his main income, he was heavily involved in the music industry as a singer, songwriter, performer, involved in folk music, pop, blues, rock, and even classical. Also known for his session work, he's played with some of the most well known artists and groups. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the UK covertly into amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for several years now, that the same process of amalgamation has carried out. The reason I keep pausing here is my printer didn't seem to print the end of the sentence here. And so, with historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead into the next pasture. Learn the true esoteric meanings of the mystery religions from one who knows. In his latest book trilogy, Cutting Through volumes 1, 2, & 3. I lost a whole bunch of it here, so I'm going to let you finish that off, Alan. Are you there?

Alan: Yeah, they can go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com website, and I have books there for sale. And it's quite easy to punch up and see what's there. I also have discs as well. They go into these ancient religions and so on.

Melodee: Okay, great. You also have a radio program on another network, nightly, or at least five days a week, and that's Republic Broadcasting.

Alan: It's Monday to Friday, and it's 8pm Eastern.

Melodee: And so, that's an hour program each Monday through Friday, and it's a really great program. I've been following it for, what have you been doing that for a couple of years now, is that right?

Alan: Yes.

Melodee: I'll just go ahead and jump right in here, and get into the meat of what some of the things that are going on around us right now, and we talked a little bit earlier about maybe talking some on this G20. Would you like to kind of get into what this is all about, and what it means?

Alan: I think people who have been studying this for a long time, this whole global system, and the amalgamations of continents in fact, such as the European Union, and we know of course, they're already working, and have been working for some years on the amalgamation for the Americas. It goes as far back as Karl Marx who talked about this happening, beginning with the EU, then the Americas, then he said eventually there would be a Far Eastern/Pacific Rim conglomerate as well, under a global government. And the reason that Karl Marx knew that is because he belonged to the very same Socialist type forces, political forces, that were going to make sure this happened. And of course, we always think of Socialism as something to do with democracy and working class say in what's happening and all the rest of it. Most folk don't realize that Socialism has always been guided, and funded by an intellectual elite with the bankers behind them, because it's the easiest way for the big bankers, who already run the books on economics, and we're all economic units according to them. They combine that with history and economics. They must ensure that all loans are paid by future generations, so they actually go into the data to do with the projected population to pay off debts and all this kind of stuff. So as far back as Karl Marx, the bankers were already involved in gathering massive economic data, and population trends etc.

This is what really Socialism is. It's a designed planned society, where we'll be taught through science, scientific indoctrination, based again on Darwinism, where we are an animal, and we can be retrained to behave in a certain way, to conform along certain lines, and they can constantly, basically upgrade us, just like a computer, with new political correct ideas, etc, until we're in some happy, strange utopia, where there will be no crime, and there will be an ideal population size worldwide. All of that is part of what we call International Socialism. And we find that those at the top of all the European countries and the U.S., right now, are basically Socialists. And so are many of those who pretend to be in the right wing, as well. So, there's really a one-party global system that's got masses of think tanks advising them on what to do. There's thousands of think tanks, aligned with governments. And the think tanks again all get their funding from the same handful of foundations such as the Rockefeller foundation. We're being guided along a path, and the G20 meeting was just a formality, a public formality, a pantomime really, where they got together, had a lot of royal show, basically, and signed documents that had been years in the making by bureaucrats and liaison officers. They put the stamp on it. It's a milestone they've passed, into creating the IMF up to its proper status with the World Bank, to bring in the New World Currency. We're going through a script, a long planned script, and the public are presented as though it's all happening due to present crisis. Nothing is further from the truth.

Melodee: Alan, what time period did Karl Marx write?

Alan: He did most of his writing supposedly around the 1840s. And later on of course, he even was best friends with Charles Darwin, in fact he said that Charles Darwin's theory of survival basically of the fittest and natural selection, special breeding, that type of thing, inferior types of humans, superior types of humans, validated Marxism. It actually validated Marxism, because Marxism is based on the right of the intellectual class to rule the lessers.

Melodee: Now, did the environmental movement kind of get discussed in that time period too?

Alan: What we find is in that time, people like Darwin and many, many others were into, it was a sudden hobby, a craze amongst the idle rich, you might say, to study all kinds of plants and animals and insects and all this kind of stuff. And they did have a great interest in what they call nature. Part of it mainly is to do with understanding nature,

meaning science. If they could understand how everything works, they could redesign all life, in fact. That was really part of it. You'll find with those at the top, they're using nature conservation as a scare tactic for the public. The threat of climate change caused by human beings is a fallacy. It's been well discredited by many scientists, but it's a must-be. I call it a must-be, from those at the top. They have think tanks that do nothing more, and actually foundations that do nothing more than build consensus amongst thousands of nongovernmental organizations on the same topics, that's their purpose. To get them all on the same topics, all on board, and they have a concerted front against all the public, through the media, until we get brainwashed with the idea that we, there's too many people on the planet, we're the problem. And the Club of Rome that is one of the big Think Tanks, are the ones who came up with the idea of climate change and that man's the enemy, we've got to reduce the population. Again, it really fits in with this Socialist economic ideal utopia with the reduced population, a manageable population, for a post-industrial era. And under Socialism, you'll find from some of their big speakers in the past, now they were into eugenics, in a mighty way, they still are. They said that eventually people will have to come to them when they're in charge, and you will have to validate your reason for living. If you are not producing and consuming for their system, why should they let you live? I've actually got some tapes of them talking about this.

Melodee: Is that called like Economy of Scale, when they're...

Alan: Yes. So they've been quite adamant about this. And that is the Socialist system, that everyone has to, you're here to work, and you're here to work for their system, under the guise of working for the whole of society, you're actually working for their system. It's no different really, it's got a new dressing, but it's the Soviet system updated for the world.

Melodee: On population control, hasn't that been something that's been discussed numerous times throughout history?

Alan: Yes, in fact, in Ancient Greece, they used techniques of war. They'd actually arrange wars between neighboring islands, because islands could only sustain a certain population. And every so often they'd have little wars, and they'd kill off a certain percentage and make a profit at the same time. And they wrote about it as well, as a method of keeping the population down. Those islands were pretty small and pretty sparse as well, as far as vegetation went, as well, so it was a different kettle of fish. Down through the ages, the ideas of Plato, especially in about the 2nd century AD and the third century AD, were transferred to a new school of philosophy, called new-Platonism, that was based at Alexandria in Egypt. And from there, they combined what they knew of sciences of their time and nature, and started off literally, political organizations, the precursors of what we now call international socialism. And many of the present leaders of this world movement for globalization, including Prime Minister Brown of Britain, who was a Fabian Socialist, believes in Plato and the Platonic ideas. It has a form of a fascist covering, but fascism really is Socialism, because Mussolini was the first fascist, and he was the head for many years of the Italian Socialist newspaper. So there's no difference between Fascism and Socialism. It's an organized planned society, where those in charge will run a government, a heavy bureaucratic government, where every facet of life will be regulated and planned, and you'll be regulated from birth to death as to what you'll do, what you'll work at, even to what your hobbies will be, basically at the end.

Melodee: That's kind of fascinating to why they would want to micro-manage humans down to that level.

Alan: Again, it fits different categories, that if you understand, again, as I say, bankers love Socialism. I used to wonder when I was small. I used to wonder why the supposed working people that seemed to pay most of the taxes, their representatives in government for labor, democracy, democratic parties, were so adamant that they wanted taxation, thinking it would be spread amongst the poor, etc. It never happened. And then I caught on to the fact that the bankers live on debt collection and interest on debt. Therefore, bankers must have perpetual debt. And therefore, they love Socialism, that's why they fund Socialism. And you'll find that in Britain, in the late 1800s, when they created the precursor of the CFR, the Council on Foreign Relations, they founded a society, the Cecil Rhodes Society, and every member pretty well in that society that became the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR, every founding member was a banker. And they pretty well ran a parallel government up to the present time. You'll find most top politicians are all Council on Foreign Relations members, in Britain they just call it the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and they have branches across the whole planet now. They have one for the whole

of the European Union, a European Council on Foreign Relations. This is a parallel government, and it's not a conspiracy theory, because Professor Carroll Quigley, who wrote *Tragedy and Hope*, and who was an advisor to the State Department for many years, was also a historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, so he wrote about them in the *Anglo-American Establishment* and *Tragedy and Hope*, the two main books that he wrote. And he said that they are a parallel government. They're not responsible to the public, they have one agenda, they work behind the scenes, they wield the true power. They're not answerable to the public and so they can get all the jobs done for integration and creating this world system, a world government basically.

Melodee: Is there any kind of law that they follow amongst themselves? Are you following what I'm saying? Are they based upon any kind of a structural law?

Alan: Well, what they believe in, is again, it's a eugenics system, they truly believe in Darwinism #1. They believe that if the lesser types in society were to outbreed the intellectual and wealthy elite then we'd bring them down. The public would bring the elite down. And that cannot happen. We'd end up in some sort of dark age, they claim. Therefore, it's their right to rule over the rest of the people, and gradually bring down the populations by any means possible. See, we don't realize that a war can take many forms, at the same time. They've used the culture industry for instance to alter culture drastically, and so the same organization said back in the late 1800s, H.G. Wells talked about the necessity, and he was a member of this group. He talked about the necessity of creating free love in order to abolish marriage. Because he said, only then, will governments be able to dictate right down to the individual without family members or tribal members standing in the way, or standing up for the person. Therefore you'd be defenseless when government will talk directly to you; you look around for help and there's no one there. That was part of it, divide and conquer. Also they wanted to get access to children and offspring, so that the state could indoctrinate the children, and a parent or parents, especially with the man out of the way, were less likely to put in what they called their contaminated values, old-fashioned contaminated values into the child. The state would be responsible for bringing up the child.

Melodee: Is that when they came about with a lot of the organizations like Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts, Campfire Girls, that kind of thing?

Alan: Exactly. Absolutely, yes, exactly. That was the reason for it, in fact, Julian Huxley who was the first CEO of the United Nations UNESCO, and that whole thing was to do with a new indoctrination of children worldwide into a new culture. He was the brother of Aldous Huxley and by the way, they're both descended and related to Darwin. Julian Huxley talked about that. He said, that once the family unit was abolished, and he even said, the fact that we can sterilize the public, while at the same time they'd give them a very permissive age, where they could play with each other as much as they wanted to, but there would be no offspring. And he also said the elite could have the antidote to that which they're giving to sterilize the public. Well, we look what's happened since the 1950s, for instance, with the initial inoculations that came out for so many things. The male sterility in the Western World, males are down, about 75 to 85% sterile, right now, according to all the medical journals that are out today. And the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation did a very good documentary on this. It's called *The Disappearing Male*, and I have the link on my website, in the audio section. This is no coincidence. When you see the very, very things that the top people advocated in their think tanks, in their global meetings of their day, and they were all scientists, and then you see the effects happening in society, you have to put two and two together and say, well things like this don't suddenly happen. Something has happened to the people. Was it the food, was it the water, was it the injections, but something happened. And the United Nations now, every year, gives statistics on the decline of the sperm count in the Western Male, and as I say, the last one was down to about 85%. They've found that only two teenage males now in twenty have what they call motile cells, cells that have enough life to move, and even then, they only, those two out of twenty, only have about ten percent that are workable to fertilize a woman. This is from the national statistics. And the international statistics.

Melodee: And now I can see where they're probably really wanting to track that sort of thing, too.

Alan: Yes, and the odd thing is, they never call it a crisis. Whenever they come out with the statistics, every year they quote us the statistics, they never say this is a crisis. Now, obviously they don't call it a crisis, because it was planned that way. If it was outside of their control, believe you me, they would call it a crisis.

Melodee: So what do you think of those vaccinations that have been funded? Is it U.N. funding that's involved with Bill Gates in those Third World countries? Are they involved together in this?

Alan: Yes. The World Health Organization is part of the United Nations, and remember the United Nations also has a Department of Population Control. If people can't figure out that an organization that was set up to control the population of the world is going around the world giving out inoculations for free, and they can't get the hairs on the back of their necks standing up, then it's too bad, you know. Because you should never trust, you can't trust anyone like that, who's got a particular agenda on the one side, while they want to help you on the other. It doesn't mesh somehow. We do know that the World Health Organization sterilized, it actually said millions of women in India and Africa, a few years back, by giving them out, what they claimed were free tetanus shots. Pregnant women, and pre-pregnant women. And somehow, something was in it, that went right to the ovaries, caused massive inflammation, and fibrosed them, caused sterilization. The U.N. eventually admitted this. So, why on earth would you ever trust them? Now people in the West hear this and they say, well we're okay here, you know. I mean, we're not those people over there, you see, those primitive people. That's how we think, unfortunately, we're trained that way.

Melodee: Well, planned parenthood. Planned parenthood is another form, isn't it?

Alan: Of course. What we don't realize is that the globalists at the top are internationalists. They have no fondness for even the countries they are born in. They are internationalists and they are elitists, and they see the peasants of the U.S., Canada, Mexico, and China, or India in the same category. There's no difference between them. We're just the excess masses left over from an industrial age, and we don't have the employment that we used to have, therefore we're really superfluous.

Melodee: So, when you were talking about the Rhodes Foundation, do you want to get into a little bit about what they are and who may be members?

Alan: Well, the Rhodes Foundation was supposedly set up by Cecil Rhodes, because he was enamored at Oxford University by a professor who was teaching that Britain should be the nucleus and the British system should be the nucleus of a world society based on free trade and based on the same governmental system. Now in his day, Britain had a massive empire. They already had that nucleus of a world government. And in the countries of their empire they'd set up many governments modeled on the British system, with big bureaucracies and so on. And the idea was then to set up a form of world government, that would appear to be distanced from the British Empire, and that was called the League of Nations that came in with World War I. And all of those in the Cecil Rhodes Foundation went into the building and the setting up of the League of Nations, and at the same time they set up the League of Nations, they also changed their name to the Milner Society, that was Lord Milner, Lord Alfred Milner, who was a big banker. And the Cecil Rhodes Foundation joined him. The Cecil Rhodes Foundation was also co-sponsored by the Rothschild family, that's in Cecil Rhodes' own will, which is publicly available from the society. And they became the Royal Institute for International Affairs. So they hoped at that time that the League of Nations would be the nucleus. They'd be the Overlord, the front man that they would rule through basically, but it didn't work so well, especially the U.S. citizenry. They didn't want it, although president Wilson actually spearheaded. He was given the task to actually spearhead and set up the League of Nations. But the public didn't like it. They knew that they'd lose sovereignty. And so, World War II came along, and then of course they set up the United Nations, during World War II. And they all signed their agreements in '45 and '46 to make it a form of world government, and that's still happening. We don't realize that the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund that we've been hearing all about from the G20 boys, are all parts of the United Nations. They all come under that umbrella. And so the UN is now being brought up to its proper place, as it was designed to be, as a form of World Government, with a massive bureaucracy in fact, ready to deal with this. And it's going to be economic. It will deal with all economic affairs, it will deal with all social affairs, all regulations of houses, areas, districts, populations, etc. It's already doing that in fact. We don't realize that every law to do with your electrical codes, your housing codes, septic, whatever it is, comes from the United Nations and has for the last ten years.

Melodee: And the document that tells that?

Alan: Oh yes, and there's an article published only a year ago about an organization that they had set up now, in the U.S. and Canada with these inspectors that go out and inspect different properties, etc, to see if they're up with the present building codes and they report directly to the United Nations.

Melodee: And is that Agenda 21 that those come under the umbrella of?

Alan: Yes. Agenda 21 falls right in line with sustainable development, depopulation over a period of time, and a managed society where they want to clear everyone out of the rural areas and put them into the already overcrowded cities, while that generation basically lives and then dies off. And they hope to have a much-reduced population in the future, step by step, in the true Fabian tradition. And I must admit that it's actually working. It is actually working. If it wasn't for massive immigration coming into Europe, the U.S., and Canada, our populations would be much, much smaller. Our cities become overcrowded, only because, again under the United Nations and Agenda 21 with the cooperation of governments, governments have not been expanding cities for years. All the so-called urban sprawl was stopped years ago, and planning permission was refused. Therefore you have millions of people moving every year from Third World countries into the First World countries, into already overcrowded cities that have not expanded, and it gives the impression of being even more overpopulated, simply because there's too many people in a small place.

Melodee: I've run into that argument by numerous people, and there's a lot of people that really do think that the world is overpopulated, but I think they're kind of mimicking what they've heard, because I don't know....

Alan: Yes, well they are, because most television programs you watch now, on nature shows or public broadcasting, are nothing more than propaganda. What you'll find is that the marketers at the top have said that the public has to hear something at least eight times before they start to repeat it. And if you go into any show today on nature shows or whatever, they'll always bring in sustainable development, sustainable development, and climate change. Until, just by speaking the propaganda, it appears to be real to the public, through repetition alone, and Lord Bertrand Russell, who was one of the Big Boys for the Royal Institute for International Affairs, said that in his own books. He helped set up the system of social control through the mind, basically, and culture creation. And they said, we must bring on Madison Avenue and the advertisers and so on. Those who already understand how to alter behavior, and get them to motivate the public along this agenda, and it will be done through masses of propaganda.

Melodee: And was he a member of one of these groups or several of them? Was Bertrand Russell a member of some of these groups?

Alan: Political groups?

Melodee: Yes.

Alan: He was a member too of the Fabian Society and then when they decided to split off into fragments and pretend they didn't know each other, because they have other specialized areas, that appear to even oppose each other in public. He left them and he wrote mainly on philosophy and mathematics and socialism for many years, after he left the Fabian Society. In reality he was still working for them. It's now been disclosed that Lord Bertrand Russell and many others of those people in his era, in the 40s, 50s, 60s, and 70s, were actually employed by MI5 and MI6, at the time. That's only been declassified in mainstream books now, recently.

Melodee: Interesting. And so in order for an organization to be a non-governmental organization, they have to be, come under the umbrella of Agenda 21 or the UN, correct?

Alan: Yes. The U.N. has authorized NGOs. Now there are millions of NGOs. Most of them don't get accredited with the U.N. You have to go along with all of the U.N.'s agenda to be brought on board.

Melodee: But in order for them to get there...

Alan: They're selective.

Melodee: Okay. Because, I guess I was understanding that in order for them to get their charter or whatever they still had to come under the U.N. criteria. Now whether they get picked up as a major organization under the U.N. would be something else.

Alan: Well, the U.N. set out Agenda 21.

Melodee: Right, right.

Alan: And what they do as well, then the U.N. that controls a lot of the NGOs, not all of them, but they control a lot of them, they get the NGOs to work through various organizations, back in their own countries. You'll find members that belong to Agenda 21 for the NGOs sitting in your local councils and teachers and education in local schools and things like this.

Melodee: So what do you think they're trying to accomplish at this G20?

Alan: The G20 as I say, was a formality. You've got to understand that the present economic system, up to the present, was designed by the same group, about fifty years ago, by John Maynard Keynes, when they had the Bretton Woods Agreement, and they came to the Bretton Woods accord as they called it. And they basically altered the money system at that time. They did away pretty well with the Gold Standard, they called it fractional reserve where you only needed a little bit of gold, even though you could loan out all this paper. John Maynard Keynes, he was a top sociologist as well, he knew that money really was a form of social control. It's always been a form of social control. That's why the bankers are really in control. The top international bankers, I should say. And he said that this is part one of an agreement. He says, we the signers and the founders will not see our utopia realized for about fifty years. So there was another part of the agreement to come. And funny enough I was talking about that, and then just before the G20 it was announced in major newspapers in Britain, Bretton Woods Part Two, that went right along with what I just said. And at the G20, they've talked about bringing the International Monetary Fund up to its proper status, that which it was created to do. And that is to really regulate the currencies of all countries, worldwide. So the G20 was a formality really to bring that in. That was the main part of their agreement. The other part was to further cement the European Union with the North American Union, because part of this agreement was with the amalgamated Americas, right now it's U.S., Canada, Mexico. We now become amalgamated with Europe and we'll all be under the IMF. That's all part of this particular deal. And about two weeks before the G20, maybe three or four weeks before the G20, Mr. Harper, the Prime Minister of Canada, talked about that. He said now that we have the United Americas, this Union, the next move is to amalgamate with the European Union. Eventually, maybe next year, or a couple of years later we'll all amalgamate as Americas, Europe, with the Far Eastern Union as well, and then you're totally under global government. That's what it's doing.

Melodee: So in other words, you're saying that he was saying that we were already the North American Union.

Alan: Yeah. Oh, yes. And we had the newspapers in Canada, about two years ago, a massive spread in the newspapers one day, they called it Fortress America. And under that title in the newspapers, I think I even have the link on my website again.

Melodee: Go ahead and give your website.

Alan: Yeah, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. They can find it there. They can also go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the European version. In there they'll find that link for Fortress America, and there's about a two page spread where the President of the U.S. and the Prime Minister of Canada, and the one for Mexico got together, and they talked about the amalgamation of the economy, the taxation system, bureaucratic exchange between the federal governments, literally saying that it was designed so that Canadian bureaucrats at the federal level and the U.S. ones could exchange places, and even apply for work there, back and forth. Import taxes were all to be shared. Customs would all be shared. And intelligence services would be integrated completely. And they said in the article, most of that had already been done under the Fortress America, using the guise of terrorism that it was inevitable. They also said that it was necessary for us all to unite and integrate – and this is the excuse that I said

years ago would happen – to compete with the European Union and China. They couldn't do it alone. The separate countries would have to come together and compete with these big blocs. In other words, we've got to become a bloc to compete with a bloc; that was the excuse that was given at the time.

Melodee: Does that mean that we would be utilizing a parliamentary system within our government then?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. And strangely enough, I was reading an article, just the other day there from the United States, and from one of the Council on Foreign Relations members in the U.S. stating that, that they needed a new form of governmental system. You can go back to the Free Trade negotiations that were going in the late 80s, for the NAFTA, Free Trade came first, Free Trade negotiations and then the NAFTA, North American Free Trade Agreement meeting came afterwards, but in both of those meetings, they talked about setting up a province or a state to house the new North America's parliament. And they even discussed at the time, it was in the newspapers here that they thought Montreal might fit the bill.

Melodee: Well, I ran into a site, and I don't know if there was any relation or not, but if you type in USParliament.org or USParliament.com they speak of these divisions and something about super states.

Alan: Yes, super state again, comes from super cities. There was a UN mandate a few years ago, in Canada definitely and maybe in the States as well, I don't know, but in Canada, they started to amalgamate all the smaller cities around the main cities into one big super city. And again, they called it, this would lead to super state status, etc, etc. Everything that happens in the U.S. happens in Canada at the same time, as it does, as well, in Europe at the same time. It's been like that for years now.

Melodee: Well, so it's like your council of governments and inner governments.

Alan: Yes, and you can also have a look into the Summit of the Americas, that's another organization run by Rockefeller. I think Rockefeller runs five organizations, along with the Council on Foreign Relations for the amalgamation of the Americas, through his foundation, grants, etc. And he speaks at them too.

Melodee: Well, they also try to, I guess there was a document called Global Governance. Have you read that before?

Alan: Oh, yes. There's many documents out on it. In fact, they talked about global governance at the G20 meeting, and that's the term they called it, global governance.

Melodee: Okay, and in that global governance, they actually create, well they're trying to bring in all the resources of the world under one roof.

Alan: That's right.

Melodee: And one of them is water. And somewhere I was seeing where the U.N. was trying to get a hold of the water here in North America, and I haven't heard a finalization on that yet, but something was in the works a year or two ago. Have you heard anything more on that?

Alan: Yes, most of the states have negotiators to do with water. See, the water eventually, all resources had to be taken over eventually by specialists. And Carroll Quigley went into this. He said that this new system that comes in, to us it will appear public/private cooperation or amalgamation, you might say, but in reality it will be a new feudal system, where the CEOs of International corporations will be the new feudal overlords. That's how it really will eventually become, as they amalgamate governments, banks, all of this stuff together. It started in Britain again, back maybe ten, twelve years ago. Some members of parliament put a bill forward to start to take over the British Waterworks Association for all the water supplies for the towns and cities. And the bill passed. It went through to privatize what was owned by the taxpayer supposedly. They love to create things by the taxpayer, then privatize them. And these same politicians then left office and became the heads of this one corporation that then would own the entire water supply of Britain. This same company is spreading outwards. It's in Canada, it's in other countries

now too. They're into gas and also water right now. Eventually, you'll have a particular corporation that will deal with water, one will deal with food. Right now there's about four or five like Archer Daniels Midland that deals with the food supply of the planet. They'll eventually amalgamate into one, so they'll own the entire agriculture for the planet. So everything you need will be owned by a separate or seemingly separate international corporation basically. That again was an idea that came from Marx, Karl Marx. Everything in fact that Karl Marx wrote about is coming into play right now.

Melodee: That's what I understand.

Alan: In Russia for instance you had one main factory that would make the shoes for the entire Russia. One factory made the toothbrushes for the entire of the Soviet Union. This is the way they're setting it up, under the guise of efficiency.

Melodee: So, I mean, what I'm seeing, some of these multi, when you had, you know, I had like several hundred life insurance companies, or insurance companies there at some point, where they had helped in life, and now they've got to a point down where there was probably a handful. I think it's expanded a little somewhat again, but, what I see them doing, how are they talking to these companies to go along with this and fund their own demise? Are they lying to them like they are the rest of us?

Alan: A lot of them, you'll find that again, it started again in Britain, when they had the corporate raiders, they called them. These are guys who again looked at the stocks of different companies and who really owned them. And they would come in through the back door and start buying up different stocks until they themselves would be the main shareholder. They've been at this game for an awful long time. Even big companies that you thought were still family owned, often did not have the controlling shares. And these boys would come in under different names. Maybe five different guys would buy up shares, but they all belonged to the one boss. And then they would claim that they now had the controlling shares. They've been at this for an awful long time, taking over. So whoever owns the shares basically directs the policy of the company, ultimately, via the shareholders wishes.

Melodee: Well, so because, what I've envisioned them doing is, okay, you've got so many water companies out there, going out there and privatizing the water around the world, and but at some point in time, those will probably all be combined under one monopolistic.

Alan: Yes. That is the plan. The first step was to get the public to, #1, they put so many laws out there to try and forbid you from thinking that you own your own well. #1. But it's okay for corporations to apparently own your well and everyone else's well. That seems to be okay. That tells you there's something up here, something else on the Agenda. See, water and food etc, are all essential to life. They've been used for warfare purposes for thousands of years. You cut off the city's water, you cut off their food supply, and you wait to starve them to death. Either that or they surrender and come out on their hands and knees and do everything you want. That's how. It's a form of control over the public. All the vital things that you need to be independent must be taken away from you, so that you're interdependent. This term is again a United Nations buzzword. You hear it all the time, we're interdependent. That means that everything that you need, you depend on this system to supply it to you. You cannot do on your own.

Melodee: And so, like the instance of Walmart becoming such the huge giant that it is, was probably preplanned and set up and facilitated by that, those trade groups and that sort.

Alan: Yes. That's one of the many big chains they set up. Again, I saw it in Europe years ago, before it really blossomed across the States, and from everything, I even saw them, little towns, of a few thousand people would have a few vegetable stores for instance, and in would come one massive one. And they'd undercut everybody for maybe a year, two years, put them all out of business and then jack all their prices up once they had no competition. The same technique has been used for years now through hardware stores and everything else that you need, until you have one main supplier in your town, for pretty well anything and everything. There's no competition now. And in fact the variety as well dwindles, because you don't have separate salesmen coming round from little manufacturers anymore. These big companies like Walmart only buy from their specified purchasers and

it's a limited stock. Therefore, what you see in Walmart you'll see in every other major chain. There's no difference in anything, but they have the whole market sewn up and they can jack the prices up, and you simply have to pay if you want that item.

Melodee: And so is that what took place in Soviet Russia then?

Alan: That's right. Soviet Russia, supposedly the state, and technically, technically in a sense, the state owned everything. Technically even in modern China, the state owns everything. You'll have people fronting for organizations, but the People's Army technically owns everything since the Chinese government is also the bank for all loans. And they also want a cut, back on all sales, etc. That kind of system they're going to bring in world wide, a Socialist system. And we see the thing happening here, as I say. When governments now own big stocks in banks for instance, you're seeing the blending of private corporations and the economic guys with government, your government. And this is simply a further step into what they first called public/private partnerships. Public/private partnerships is how they first introduced this idea to the public from the Royal Institute for International Affairs, and Prince Charles even was the first guy they brought out in Britain to announce it to the public. They got him to do that job. And it's a form of fascism as I say, when you have a public, meaning your government, working with big private organizations, to create public policy, you've got fascism plain and simple. And fascism as I say is just another name as far as I'm concerned after studying the history of it, for socialism.

Melodee: So, it's about control and about having a monopoly and no competitiveness as far as creating any kind of product or a lifestyle that could be better because of innovation.

Alan: Their intention is not to. You see, we're born and we're kind of raised, or at least we used to be raised to think that each individual could decide for themselves what kind of life they wanted to live, as long as it doesn't interfere with anyone else's and it's not that way under a Socialist system. Under a Socialist system, you must serve a world state. In fact in the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute for International Affairs, they said that eventually people would be born, your only duty will be to serve the World State. Serve is the key word. And I thought it very interesting that Obama there brought in that term there as well, of service, service for the youth. This is all part of this same movement at different levels, but it's the exact same movement all going towards the same ultimate goal. So you're not really here to serve yourself anymore, or to figure things out for yourself, or do what you want, you're really here to serve this world planned society. That's what they mean by that. That's also what they mean by good citizenship.

Melodee: But in some respects, I've also noticed that technology isn't necessarily not there, but it seems like it's not available to the public.

Alan: Really we're kept in the dark about everything, unless it's a public announcement from the G20, and even then they'll speak cryptically to the masses who don't even understand their terminology. At the G20, Prime Minister Brown, and it's been in all the newspapers here, he declared, it's up on youtube in fact, you'll hear him saying this speech, I've got the link on my site too. He says, this is a New World Order. He used the very term, this is a New World Order, and he says, we shall create order out of chaos. That's their big motto, as in the Scottish Rite of Freemasons, Ordo ab Chao. First you create the chaos, and then you bring them the solution that you already planned. I couldn't believe it when he said that. I thought, well, it's right in the open now, but the public haven't a clue what he's really saying.

Melodee: And I'm finding them slipping a lot of the verbiage into our everyday language.

Alan: Yes.

Melodee: You were talking about in one of your interviews about the movie, The Soviet Story. What impressed you most about that when you looked at that?

Alan: The first thing I think most people will realize is how much was hidden from the Western World, even is still hidden, really, because the Prime Minister or the President of Russia, Mr. Putin tried to ban that movie. He asked

the Economic Union to ban it and not show it, because they still don't want us to realize how bad the Socialist system truly was with its planned mass slaughter, etc. And in the movie you'll hear professors discuss Socialism more openly and honestly for the first time, as to what it really is, the planned society. One professor says, whenever they take over, they pretty well automatically kill off about 30% of the populace as they restructure the society into the new type that they want, the new model that they want. But they show you such horrific scenes of mass extermination, a planned extermination, a genocide of whole countries. I mean, the Ukrainians lost millions of people because Stalin literally, in Socialism they believe in evolution, and what they said was that those people who were peasants were two or three generations behind the more advanced countries. They'd never catch up, even through massive indoctrination. Therefore they'd have to eliminate them, or they would contaminate those that were progressing. That's what they said, so the idea came, they would literally take all the food from the producers, because the Ukrainians were massive producers of wheat and corn and so on, and they did, a massive program was launched. And they took their food from them, and the people starved to death. That was planned genocide. Much, much worse than what happened in World War II, Germany. Millions more were killed. And I think even today the official stats that come out from some sources will say 80 million were killed in the entire regime from 1917 up to 1990, but other figures put it at about 160 million. I think the Ukrainians lost well over 6 to 8 million people in planned hunger, starvation. And all the food that they produced that was taken by the Soviets under this plan was exported to the Western countries at the same time. That's all in that particular video.

Melodee: Yeah. Now is there a good film out on the history of the Soviet, well, I don't want to say Sovietizing, but China's version of how they became Communist or Socialist?

Alan: There's bits and pieces and little videos that you'll see. They're mainly university sites to do with what they called the Cultural Revolution, that part of it in China, which is interesting too. See, Communism was not something that just took hold like fire across the world. In the 1800s, as I say, there were many big, well financed organizations that tried to bring in a sort of World Socialism then, eventually it blossomed into the fast route. The fast route was called Communism. Which Lenin said himself, and Stalin, that Communism was just Socialism in a hurry. What was interesting was, Big Boys again, that were already creating the cultures for the West, planning it in think tanks and international meetings, like Bertrand Russell, in his own memoirs he said he was sent over to pre-Communist China to teach in the universities to set up the embryo and the thinking for the coming Communism. So he was preaching Communism to the Chinese to tell them how to set it up. Communist countries were all financed by the Western powers and the Western banks. That is documented in the regular history books.

Melodee: Well, haven't they been under, haven't they kind of been under their control for a long time?

Alan: I think the Chinese have never really, you see, China has never known true freedom. It's got a very ancient history. What you do find, if you look at their ancient history, they were the first ones to try forms of Communism, Socialism, Fascism, etc, all the -isms. They're all really just variants of the one. Free enterprise, even a couple of thousand years ago they were trying all of these out. They were even keeping their histories on how they worked. And I'm sure they've been used for re-implementation, even today. China has never been a country for individualism, even today. It's not really an individualistic country.

Hour 2

Melodee: Let me go ahead and say that you're listening to Truth Quest with Melodee on KHEN LP FM Radio 106.9 Salida, Colorado, community supported radio, and if you want to listen to tonight's program or any past programs of Truth Quest, you can go to www.givemesometruth.info or linked from the KHEN.org website. And my guest tonight is Alan Watt, and he has his own program on RBN, Republic Broadcasting Network, and then he also has his own website on Cutting Through the Matrix and there he has a lot of his audio files and extensive audio files, and books that are available. And that's how he gets supported. Anything else you want to add to that Alan?

Alan: That's about it. As I say, it's such a massive, vast topic, that you can't cram it in, when there's so much to go over to try and give people who don't know terribly much outside the mainstream media or their own education, how big this is, and how it's been on the go for an awful long time. Nothing in the world happens by chance on a massive scale. It takes a lot of planning and negotiations for any major thing to occur. And when we look at what we think is

a financial crash, is it really all an accident, or is it simply part of the next part of the agenda. The bankers aren't losing, as we notice. They're guaranteed not all the money that went to money heaven, but they're also guaranteed the money they claim that they lost by the taxpayer, and we find the big players again, the big world Socialists, like Hillary Clinton stating, and she's up on youtube saying it, she says, we can use this financial crisis for our advantage.

Melodee: Well, Rahm Emanuel does the same too, doesn't he?

Alan: Exact same thing. So, when you hear a lot of people at the top saying the same thing, you know it's part of the agenda. Because, how else could they bring up the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank to its supposed proper status, unless they did something like this. And of course, Britain was the first country to deregulate the economic system, basically, let the free market just roll unimpeded. The U.S. followed suit. They knew darn well that if no one was watching them then the sky was the limit with the big bubbles. So they created the situation years ago, and it happened exactly as planned, and then they turned around and said, my goodness, we're all surprised. We'll have to get the World Bank involved here as a more efficient controller, and the IMF will come up to its proper status. It's all planned this way, yeah.

Melodee: And they even plan this, it isn't just a few years in advance, some of these are a hundred, a couple of hundred years in advance, aren't they?

Alan: Yes.

Melodee: I mean, yeah. And I was hearing the Chinese may even go as far as a thousand years in advance.

Alan: Yes. As I say, there's nothing really new, because knowledge is never destroyed or forgotten by those in control. Knowledge is power, especially when it's power to do with the workings of human nature, how to control populations, guide populations. They never lose that, and I used to wonder in fact, why these big institutions, these foundations used top philosophers and historians for hundreds of years to help guide parliaments and governments, and of course, it's because they pull them in, and they say, well this happened a thousand years ago, this king did this, and he wanted the country to go this direction, how did they do it? And then they go back all the way even to Plato, and they say, it's all done by formula. And Plato knew this too, it's formula. For example, a simple formula is exactly what did happen. Deregulate the banks, encourage them to go for the sky with massive profits and bubble industries basically, bubble stocks. Dress them up all fancy, but it's still nonsense to begin with. There's nothing there to begin with, it's all marketing and selling and marketing and selling, until you've got massive bubbles, and then of course it will have to fall by itself. When customers come in and ask for their money, well, guess what, you know, the stock really is valueless. And the #1, I read from a book from a top economist, that worked with governments, he said it was irreligious or sacrilege, it would be sacrilege for an economist ever to give the bad news to the public. They must always lie to the public and say everything is fine. When your President comes out, the top man, and tells you all to panic because this could cause a depression worse than the last Great Depression, that's intentional. And it was from President Bush's statements, that suddenly, sure enough, that's when everybody grabbed their money and asked for it back out of their stocks, etc, and the whole thing crashed. This was designed this way. Otherwise, Mr Bush would have said it was fine, and we'd believe him. Ha, ha, ha.

Melodee: Well, when of the interesting parts about that, that I find, is first they'll act like they don't want the information out, and they will do everything they can, even eliminate people to keep certain information coming out, and then it's gotten to the point now, where you see that they leak it out through certain sources, and or, it's like a mental conditioning, before they announce that they're going to do something.

Alan: It is. It's training the public in a sense. They put up a trial balloon, and we take things in almost a subconscious basis, much of the news that we hear. But your mind will remember that initial. It's called predictive programming in psychology. Your mind hears it and then a month later they'll come out with some more on that same thing. And then a third thing comes out. And then eventually, you're convinced of it, but you've never rationally understood it. You've never rationally thought it through or reasoned it for yourself. You simply come to the conclusion that's presented to you by the media at the very end of it. That's predictive programming. You train,

they train us like animals. It's Pavlovian techniques they actually use on the public.

Melodee: Right, and they love the Hegelian dialectics too. And that's a fun one trying to overcome.

Alan: Yes.

Melodee: When you're out there trying to educate the public, and then you got to get them to understand that, no, it's not what you think it is.

Alan: Yes. And again, the Hegelian technique takes the premise that society by itself would become a static society, it wouldn't change. Now, most of us would say, that's fine. Don't make it any worse than it is, just stop right here. But remember, if you have an agenda, you've got to have constant change in society. So you must create the organization that will come forth with the demands for a change. Now, you know you're going to have resistance among the populace and what they're going to say. So you supply the opposition to yourself, pretending to speak on behalf of the populace. And then the two of you will negotiate and then there will be compromise. Now, compromise for the populace is defeat. You've given something up. And it's easier to give up the next part with the next compromise, and the next compromise. In other words, you can't stop and take the first compromise with these guys. These guys are ruthless. They will always get what they want, piece by piece by piece in the Fabian system and techniques. Therefore, you cannot negotiate away any rights whatsoever at the beginning. Unfortunately, we're way beyond that point, right now.

Melodee: Right, with these round tables, and these consensus meetings, and various other tactics that they utilize. I mean, they're training people in this type of process, and it comes down to the local levels that all meetings are carried out through this public input process that goes through the same agenda.

Alan: Yes, but we are out of the picture anyway. In fact many of the public, much of the public are trained that there are organizations out there, official organizations that speak on their behalf, and that is the pretense of course that is put out there by the non-governmental organizations. They pretend to speak on behalf of the people. We don't elect them. And they're all given their instructions by the big foundations like, as I say, the Rockefeller foundation, Ford, Carnegie, etc.

Melodee: So everything, even like our educational system, our health system, our governments, everything within our lives has been thought out by some think tank or other, and micromanaged down to every aspect of our life.

Alan: Yes. You've got to understand that if you want to take over a country or a world, you must then stand back like an alien who has never seen it before and simply study it. Watch it. Watch every facet of society. What society needs, what categories of society need. What's different between them, how are their interactions, how do they spend their time, how do they adapt to different educations, and it's quite simple then through culture industry and creation and media and the educational system, that's why you have an international educational authority under UNESCO, then it's quite easy then to reprogram the public along a certain path with every intake of children into school. Each intake is further along in indoctrination than the previous intake. It's that perfect.

Melodee: And so, why would you think that they would be so apt to utilize such negatory treatment of humans, as opposed to doing it with positive reinforcement.

Alan: Because they do see us like animals. Remember, at the top, the foundations that help finance all these NGOs, the same foundations are the parallel government. That's what they were set up to be to fund the NGOs as a parallel government. They believe in eugenics. In fact, you go back into their histories, the American eugenics society in the U.S. was set up by the Carnegie foundation and then overtaken and run by the Rockefeller foundation. So eugenics and Darwinism is a big, big part of this World Socialist Agenda. And going back to what I said earlier, Karl Marx wanted to dedicate his third publication of his book to Darwin, because Darwin helped to validate their agenda, their Socialist Agenda, where the intellectual elite, the fittest should rule the lessers basically.

Melodee: Well, didn't they also do some kind of inbreeding of sorts?

Alan: Yeah, they do. In fact Charles Darwin himself was the product of inbreeding, because, he, his father and his grandfather, maybe more before them, I don't know, had only taken wives from one other family and that was the Wedgwood family in England. Now, that's just the Darwins doing this special selective breeding. When Charles Darwin's wife died, a Wedgwood, he married his mother's sister, a Wedgwood as well. Today you have Anthony Wedgwood Benn, who's been up in the British politics after his father, Lord Benn, who are also descended from the Wedgwoods and the Darwins. I mean, these things still go on, you know, and they were just one main family. And you'll find some of the people who have radically changed society and education in the past, like the Darwins, have been involved in special breeding programs as well.

Melodee: Well, when you were talking about the Chinese, somewhat, we've got Maurice Strong that lives over in this area, but I'm pretty much aware that he's over in China at this point in time. Do you think he's doing a lot of his spreading of the Agenda 21 aspect over there at this point?

Alan: Yes. Maurice Strong was picked up by Rockefeller when he was a young man, and groomed by Rockefeller personally, to do what he's doing. And he's been the head of the world bank, he's been the head of different U.N. parts and foundations, etc, and even now, he's still working for the U.N. in China to do with not just the cultural aspect of China, and the alteration of the cultural part of it, as it blends with the West, but also to do with the trade part as well. What was interesting was that a documentary was done by public broadcasting. It might have been the CBC before that, I don't know, but one Sunday afternoon when it was raining I watched it a few years ago, two or three years ago, and they showed you Maurice Strong, and at his age, still putting in twelve hours a day at work and so on. And a little cutaway in the thing, he went to a graveyard in China to put flowers at his aunt's grave. And his aunt was buried next to Mao Tse Tung, and it said a great friend of the Revolution. She was an advisor to Mao Tse Tung. These families have been professional revolutionaries down through at least the last couple of hundred years, probably.

Melodee: Well, I was looking up a little bit into Al Gore's background and his family was heavily involved with Russia, correct?

Alan: Oh, heavily involved and Armand Hammer also groomed him, Armand Hammer of the big Arm & Hammer company. In fact the father changed his name to symbolize the Arm and Hammer of the Soviet Communist system. And he took that surname. Armand Hammer had a suite next to Lenin, and then Stalin. At the same time, he'd go back to the U.S., unimpeded to both countries during the supposed revolutionary period, etc, and post-revolutionary period. As I say, the West set up the Soviet Russia. Trotsky himself came from New York with the money that was to set it up. He was caught at Halifax customs with the money on board a ship, and President Wilson was told to get him a passport quickly. He sent a courier up to Halifax, and he was given a U.S. citizenship passport, and the Canadians let him go. He went over to Germany with the money. He went all the way up, through Russia, and that was what funded the Revolution. So the bankers did it. And you'll find that the big Baruchs and so on, and different banks, were behind the complete funding of the Soviet Revolution.

Melodee: So you're finding that a lot of the current leadership still heavily ties back into the past histories of these various supposedly opposing countries.

Alan: Absolutely. It was a classical dialectic. Russia itself would have starved to death in the early days, too. There was so much American aid going over, primarily American aid, shoes, clothing, everything to keep them alive during the first few years. The Red Cross was involved. The Salvation Armies. There was even an America/Russia Help society set up by the U.S. government. We don't realize how much we put into keeping them Communist. And then of course, once they were up and running, we fed them, right up until the Berlin wall collapsed, because they couldn't even grow enough to feed themselves.

Melodee: Well, they had a tendency to play down a lot of the, if I'm recalling this correctly, a lot of the technology of the Russians, once they combined in those technologies, particularly. I mean they may have been much further ahead than we even know. But at this point in time they're so amalgamated in their space program, and it sounds like they're much, much further along than we even have a clue as to what, what's going on. I was just looking at a

website for a symposium going on in Colorado Springs last week, and I mean they were talking about the Space tourism as though it were already a functioning entity. I don't know how much so, but I sure would have loved to have been a fly on the wall.

Alan: Yes. Even before the Berlin Wall came down, the U.S. already had a U.S.-Soviet program, combined program working. And again, I used to be astonished as to how, when you read any books written during the Cold War about the Cold War itself, even from universities, they'd have all these great quotes from famous scientists or politicians saying that this is a war of technology. Those with the greatest technology will win it. Well, every year from World War II onwards, Britain and Europe and the U.S. and all the other countries sent their top scientists over to Russia for a world science meeting. I said, well, that's the last thing you would do with your best scientists who know they all work for your Defence Department. Why would you let them mix with their supposed enemies in the Soviet Union? I realized then it was all a farce, that they were sharing the data at the top.

Melodee: So if you have someone like Maurice Strong over there in China, being heavily involved, and he's the one who had set up the Rio Earth Summit, and yet at the same time, they're developing China at such an aggressive rate, and over here they're trying to tell us to Conserve. Are they setting them up for something like they're doing to us?

Alan: Yes. China, you see, once they bring down their population, and this is the key to it. If you look at old movies that were put out as propaganda pieces, they were very good to watch, entertaining, but as long as you understood they were predictive programming. You look at the movie, it was called *Soylent Green*, written, I think it was done in about the 60s with Charlton Heston. It came from a book called *Make Room, Make Room*. It was put out there as a propaganda piece to terrify the public into sterilization, having fewer children, and so on. Or you become overcrowded in the big cities and you'd have no food and so on. It was very, a very bleak future they were painting in it. Well, that all came from think tanks that had already discussed the whole future. They had discussed overcrowding the European cities, they discussed this at the end of World War II. In fact, 1946, I think, it was the King George meeting on population control that they all attended they discussed all of this. And again, you can get the appearance of overpopulation by creating massive immigration, unlimited immigration into pre-existing cities, that are not meant to house all of that, and so therefore, you can create little Bombays everywhere in a major city, if you're not allowed to expand the cities. That's exactly what they've done. And so perception becomes truth. In other words, perception is your truth. It's not a reality; it's the truth that you perceive. That was the techniques that they've used. But they talked about a post-industrial Europe, a post-industrial America, and all the useless eaters, as Bertrand Russell called them, that would be left with no function. They couldn't work in high tech. Not everyone is suited for it. And therefore they would need a much-reduced population. Now, he belonged to the Royal Institute for International Affairs, that in the 1930s in their world meetings talked about creating China as the world manufacturer for the planet. As we dwindle in population, across Europe over the years, now it might take, according to the military think tanks, by 2030, definitely 2050, the population of the world is to drastically start reducing. They don't say why, or how it's going to happen. And I've got those particular military, official military think tank websites up on my site, and their documents to do with this. China will also have to be depopulated, because they will not need all of that population for manufacturing purposes, when the purchasers will be dwindling in numbers as well.

Melodee: Do you think maybe that the release of the avian flu and that sort of thing may not be so accidental, over in China, the release of the avian flu and that sort of thing that's been going on over there, the bird flus and that sort?

Alan: Well, China, remember, in fact, the think tank that advises the British Department of Defence put out a 90-page document, which I have on the website in audio archives, it was followed up immediately by almost a verbatim report from the U.S. Department of Defense, going along with the same Futuristic path, what they see happening in the future. And they talk about China drastically starting to depopulate as well, as it adopts the ways of the West. Now, they already have a one, what it said in their think tank reports, they're almost, believe it or not, China is almost at the stage where it cannot reproduce itself because of the one child per family policy. If two people have one child, if everybody in a society only had one child, technically, within a generation, your population would be reduced by half. You have to produce two children to keep it static. So they have a one child per family policy. And they also have a government-implemented mandatory abortion if you're pregnant a second time. And they do drastically

follow that out, through. Plus you find in China, suddenly, again this is the newspapers a couple of weeks ago, and I read this on the air too, China is now seeing massive birth defects in children, probably because of the industrial pollution there and the chemicals that they're using. They don't have the safeguards that we have here, even though we don't have the factories anymore.

Melodee: Yeah, but aren't they shipping them over here?

Alan: They're shipping them over here, but during the process, again, and all the rest of it. Also, because they were set up so quickly to be the manufacturer of the world, and were given unrestricted freedom to pollute, many of their rivers are completely stagnant now. There's no life in them at all. There's been various documentaries that have come out, where factories pour everything straight into the rivers and everything has died off. And yet the farmers, the main farmers are still carrying water from the rivers by these buckets, and pouring it over their crops, you know. They have the pole over their back and the two buckets. This was shown by a CBC and a BBC documentary on China and the pollution and people are dying off because most of their food is contaminated with heavy metals, like cadmium etc, from the water supplies, and they irrigate all their crops with it. It's so bad, that the EU and Canada and the States, banned all imports at one point, of all food from China, because it was so heavily contaminated with heavy metals. But I think they may have relaxed it now. And interestingly enough, we found the stuff that was getting sent for dogs, in the dog food and the cat food was killing off the animals.

Melodee: Yeah, well, if you're into eugenics, I would figure that they wouldn't, why would they want to control it? It seems to me like that would just help them out.

Alan: That's right. We're dealing with people who are masters at chess at the top. And they see everything as a pragmatic stopgap to the next step, to the next step, to the next step, to the next step. And probably it will work out that way. I don't see anything that will stop this. I say, negotiations will not stop this. These people don't negotiate. If they do, you've lost something on the way. So, probably by the year 2030, you will see a drastic decline in population across the board in the Western world. And we're simply not dying fast enough for the United Nations population department, so they might help us along the way with releasing new diseases and so on. Look at the cancer rates today. Every doctor today, who's churned out of the universities, they're given no history of statistics from twenty, thirty, forty, fifty years ago that doctors were trained in to do with cancer. So cancers were incredibly rare. Now, they're all common. And they're taught that every person is going to eventually die of cancer. That's going to be normal. And this is how the young doctors are trained, to accept that. Why is there such a massive increase in cancers? Why the massive increase in autism, attention deficit, etc, and all the rest of the stuff? Why, why, why? When that happens across the board in society within a few years, and the sterilization too, something has been done to the people, either through food, water, or inoculations. Julian Huxley and also Lord Bertrand Russell advocated using all of those methods, including the needle, as they phrased it, the needle, to reduce the population. And I think they've been doing it all along, since the 1950s definitely.

Melodee: Now you have often talked about chemtrails and spraying of the skies. And I had been talking to somebody, or I listened to an interview with a lady that had actually sent me some mappings and graphs and stuff, I think it was done by NOAA, and it was kind of showing to me, not only are they, you know, spraying chemicals, I mean she has pictures of that, sort of the chemtrails up there, but then there's also quite a few weather control programs.

Alan: The weather control programs, some of it has been published in the past. I've gone through, I did two or three shows, on Doctor Teller, who was a physicist, the guy who invented the H-Bomb, the hydrogen bomb, and he worked for the U.S. government. And he was so eager to get his name in history, he came up with all kinds of ideas, but one of them, back in the fifties was to spray the entire atmosphere with metallic particles, and use Tesla standing wave technology, we now call it HAARP, because of the HAARP organization, the one in Alaska, and there's fifty-odd worldwide. They could then carry waves across the entire planet, if need be. Definitely across continents, and totally control the weather, because the metallic particles make it far easier and more efficient for these ELF waves to travel. Plus they could actually triangulate these standing waves, they bounce it off the ionosphere and they can make it come down in the exact place or area or country or state that they want it to come down on, and totally manipulate the weather. Another effect of it was, and this was written in the United Nations treaty that was signed

by all active participants for weather warfare, I think it was signed in 1978, they said that this very technology, basically, rendered the atom bomb obsolete, because it had so much potential capability of controlling nations and whole continents if need be; weather's a fantastic weapon. They could also put a secondary signal on the HAARP. Now the HAARP by itself can create earthquakes, and they signed this into the treaty, that they wouldn't use it on each other in warfare purposes, but they're allowed, by the way, it says nothing about using it on their own people. All U.N. treaties are the same. Therefore, they can create earthquakes, they can create tornadoes, hurricanes, very hot weather, very cold weather, on and on it goes. They can even create tsunamis with it. But they said if they attach a secondary signal to the HAARP signal, piggybacking on it at a certain frequency, they can literally alter the behavior of people. And the reports stated that the easiest thing to do with people was to make them very lethargic, or make them very tired, or depressed, or even suicidal, or they could, just by altering a little bit within the brain frequency, they could make you hyper-aggressive and so this is a tremendous technology. This falls under what they call technotronic warfare, which Brzezinski talked about in his own book. Now he was one of the heads of the NSA at one point, so he should know.

Melodee: He was head of? I didn't realize that he was head of NSA. Hmm.

Alan: Yeah, he was top advisor to the NSA.

Melodee: I know he's been doing a lot of advising with the current candidates, him or his children, I think.

Alan: Yes, and he is also a member of the Trilateral Commission, that also is part of the CFR group. It's in a separate part. They deal with a much bigger part of it, and a Bilderberger and so on. In his own book, *Between Two Ages*, he's got a chapter called the Technotronic Era, where he talks about a technique used on the public that will alter their behavior, and so on, and the public will be completely unaware of it. It's technotronic warfare.

Melodee: It's amazing. We have to watch our water, our air, our everything.

Alan: What I tell the people, is they don't realize that total war, now, total war is a term used in the military, total war was declared on all the peoples of the world, a long time ago. And they have not been told.

Melodee: Well, I kind of liken it to the Revolution will be over the day that we start deciding that, you know, it's time for us to revolt, because the Revolution was the Revolution of the Elites.

Alan: Yes, it's true. They're very good at getting us to have revolutions, and we never get what we want at the end of it. Or if we think we do, we really haven't because shortly we're told otherwise. It goes off in a different direction. They've always used Revolutions, both bloody Revolutions and also cultural Revolutions. Most changes in society are done through cultural indoctrination over a gradual period of time. And of course, if you look what happened, really in society from World War II, the speed up of the separation of the generations. They separated the teenagers, in fact, they invented the term teenager to help separate one group from the older ones, so they wouldn't listen to them. That was part of the strategy. The term teenager did not exist before that. And they gave them, they marked a culture to them, fashion, music, and so on. And it simply sped up through the sixties, they came out with something they'd worked on since the 1920s and '30s, when they had the First Depression. In the First Depression, they tried to bring in a World Socialism, out of that. Didn't quite work, but they also gave prohibition and made booze cans very exciting places for young people to go. They gave them the miniskirt back in the '20s, in the Roaring '20s, and the Charleston Dance and so on. They gave them cocaine along with the booze, that was smuggled along there as well. However the fallout was, rather than create a promiscuous society that would not bond, that was the intention of it, because they know the more promiscuous a society is, the less chance there is of a man or a woman bonding for life with another person. The outcome was they had so much unwanted pregnancy, and they put up all of the homes, the Boys Towns and all the rest of it, sprung up all over the place, and the ones for girls, to deal with the unwanted. They couldn't quite pull it off. Plus venereal disease was rampant, so they went back to the drawing board and using the tax money of the Western countries, the taxpayers' money, they were working on a contraceptive that would be effective. So when they relaunched the same idea, the miniskirts, promiscuous sex, music, drugs in the '60s, they added to it penicillin for the infections and they also gave contraception. That was a mandate. They first tried it in the '20s and then reintroduced it, upgraded it in the 1960s.

This is an agenda.

Melodee: Well, wouldn't our drug culture, had a predecessor, kind of like what they did to the Chinese?

Alan: The Chinese?

Melodee: Yeah, with the Opium Wars and...

Alan: Yes. Well that's right. I was looking at the histories of the Kerry family, the Bushes and different ones, the Yale bunch, you know. And it's the same with the Russells in Britain, and so on. They all made fortunes when they all got together, and dropped massive bales every day of opium on the Chinese shores, and basically used drugs to bring down China internally. People don't realize too, that the U.S., most of the Western powers had bases on the Eastern coast of China. These little cantons they created were different. They had British ones and American ones, and so on, until the Boxer rebellion kicked them all out, during fierce fighting. That was a first attempt that we've seen, where drugs were used to destroy a people. At the same time they were doing it there, the Rothschilds through the Bayer company and other big bankers, you always find the bankers always are into pharmaceuticals too, they have pharmaceutical companies, this goes all the way back to almost Egypt.

Melodee: Like Schiff and...

Alan: And Bayer is the Rothschild one. It's still on the go today. They have other ones too. They tried to introduce, or substitute opium derivatives, and opium itself in all kind of, in Britain even, to try and drug the public there into going along with a new system, but the beer at that time was so popular, and the public houses were meeting places where everybody chatted, that it didn't quite take off. They put opium and derivatives of opium in every kind of medicine you could imagine at that time, trying to addict the population. So they've tried every dirty trick, so there's nothing new about using drugs. I read an article about a year ago on air, from a Special Forces man, who after the Special Forces, he worked with the U.S. Coast Guard trying to stop drugs coming into the country. When he was in one of the Caribbean countries, or the South American countries, I think it was, he met another Special Forces guy that he worked with, and this guy says, isn't it ironical, he says, you working with the Coast Guard to stop drugs from being brought into the U.S. He says, I'm working for the U.S. government bringing drugs in.

Melodee: Well that's my understanding, is the CIA is like really huge. In fact, that's probably funding a lot of our government right at this point and time. Is it not?

Alan: Yes. So drugs are always. In fact, I've got an article here in the newspapers, and I've got the video too, where the President of Mexico admits about the massive drug problem that they have, but he says, you've got to understand, there's obviously organization within the U.S. authority system he says, that's allowing all this to come into the U.S. in the quantities that it's coming in. This isn't smuggled through by people swallowing condoms full of cocaine. The supply and the demand in the U.S. is so massive, it's their biggest buyer, that it's being brought in by planes, etc. And of course we had the Contra deal on the go, that was exposed to the world during the sessions that they were exchanging cocaine and drugs, and the cocaine was being sold in U.S. cities by the approval of this special Pentagon team.

Melodee: Does China still have a big opium or heroin trade?

Alan: They'll still have it. I'm sure it's cracked down on but it will still exist at the top. Britain, because Britain was the first one into the Opium Crescent and into India and Afghanistan, that's why they're in Afghanistan too. When Bush authorized the regrowing of poppy, which the Taliban had forbidden in Afghanistan, suddenly the heroin, which is a derivative of opium, started flowing into the U.S. again and Europe, and that's one of the biggest cash crops over there now, and it's given protection by the U.S. military and the Canadian military. Britain was the first one into Afghanistan, the Khyber Pass, and they used all of the opium they could derive there. And since then, they made war on the world. China was the first conquest through the use of opium by the British and the Americans, especially, that all belonged to the top Ivy League Universities and secret societies.

Melodee: Well, I've even heard that that was one way that they found a way to do some kind of balance of trade, just because of those cash crops, and where we would take in our manufactured items and then the only way for them to pay us would be through these drugs.

Alan: I'm sure it is. I mean, I can remember ten, maybe twelve years ago in Canada, the Royal Canadian Mounted Police said the investigations that they had done on the major banks in Canada said that they'd all collapse if it wasn't for the illicit drug money being laundered through them.

Melodee: Well, I heard that for ours too.

Alan: And that was in the mainstream media, again. And of course nothing happened, there was no comments by parliamentarians or anything on that.

Melodee: But they did crack down on anybody that ever tried to put any cash in the bank, that they would notify. In other words, the guys at the top wanted to know who was possibly dealing, so that they got their cut maybe. I don't know.

Alan: Oh, it's all cuts. And that's what the president of Mexico was saying. He says, there's an awful lot of corruption in Mexico but there's obviously high-ups in the U.S. authoritarian system, all involved in this too. So there's no doubt about it. It's a payoff scheme all the way down. And once again, we've got to understand that law is not equal, it never was. They used to say there was a law for the rich and the law for the poor. Well, they should still be saying that, because it's never changed, and when you see the Lords system in Britain, it's interesting, when you get promoted up to a Lord from a Sir etc, you now belong to a special peer group. Now you cannot be tried by a common jury of commoners. You can only be tried by your peer group, and no peer group would ever, ever try a British Lord. So, it's pretty much the same in the U.S. system. These old families, the ones, the Ivy Leagues and so on, that have been involved in the Skull and Bones, all those characters that go to the Bohemian Grove, are pretty well untouchable. They'll never be brought on trial for anything because no authority is going to go after them, especially when all the top of your police systems, etc, are all on board in the same little happy family.

Melodee: I guess we kind of have our own little caste system already built in there, then.

Alan: Yes. I'm not sure exactly how it works, but I do know too that quite a few years ago in Montreal this was going on. For instance they built up a police army, an internal police army across the Western world, under the guise of a war on drugs. That was the main reason for it. Now most of the police they've hired are persecuting motorists on the highway with tickets. That's what they end up doing. So it was nothing to do with persecuting the drug boys. But during the propaganda era, they were showing us the drug busts, and it was great propaganda. What they were doing was shipping loads of stuff around to different places, and different police forces would say, look what we've found. And they'd show you all these packages of white stuff, and all the rest of it. That's the last you'd hear about them. They were actually moving them around from place to place. And Montreal on television they showed you this wall of massive safes, steel doors, stacked full from the bottom to the top, every one of them with these packages of heroin. And about two weeks later in the newspaper, it said, it all disappeared. They think it had been stolen. It was such a farce.

Melodee: Ha, ha, ha, ha. It's like our trillions.

Alan: You see, all media is show business. And we don't think the top of police and so on is involved in the show business. Of course they are. The top guys are definitely involved; the lesser boys maybe not so much. The top ones are definitely all involved in this, because as I say, the war on drugs had nothing to do with a true war on drugs. The war was simply an excuse to build up the internal armies of police for the coming war on terrorism that would be twenty years down the road. We're living in that now.

Melodee: Well, I don't know if it was you or someone else that used the term "War on Terror" as having kind of....

Alan: You can take it different ways. I often call it too, the "War OF Terror" because if you look at revolutionary wars,

especially the French Revolution, you had a reign of terror as soon as it started and they had seized major control of the Bastille and so on. Then the guillotine eventually went into operation. It was busy chopping away, for a long, long time, until it started to devour even people who'd help fight the Revolution. That's standard in this Socialist system, everyone gets used. You'll find they also used a technique of depopulation in France as well. Because the Socialists, the top Socialists, who were also high Freemasons and very wealthy guys too, belonging to an elite society, who didn't have their heads chopped off, had drawn up plans for restructuring France. And they said there would be too many people in France in the 1700s. So they were depopulating areas of the peasantry and all the different provinces. This was followed up by the exact same technique when the Soviet Revolution took over, and Lenin, and it's in all the history books today, Lenin gave orders, and you'll find documentation and copies and photographs of his orders, signed, sealed and delivered, where he told all the top people to go all over the Soviet Union with their armies, and just grab hundreds of peasants here in this town, hundreds there, just anybody would do, just hang them in the trees and leave them to rot to terrify the public. So you always have a Reign of Terror when they take over. That literally puts us into a Pavlovian state of shock. We don't know what to do, so we obey. Any ridiculous command, we obey. What you're seeing today under the guise of the War on Terror, is a War OF Terror. They're terrorizing the entire planet. We're allowing ourselves as we're in this shock state to be fingerprinted, photographed, iris scanned, voice printed, have all our data collected, have no privacy whatsoever, to hold up your pants at airports like a slave, humiliated with no shoes on. That's what that's intended to do, by the way. This is all psychology and psychological indoctrination we're getting to have no privacy, no rights whatsoever and to go along with every new step that they give us, until we're totally controlled from morning until night every day of our lives. That's what it's about. This is a war of terror on the public, exactly as they've always used in the Soviet Union. Everyone in the Soviet Union was terrified, terrified that the government would eventually pull up their number and pull them in for questioning. It didn't matter who you were.

Melodee: One of the ones that's spooky to me is these youth corps that they're going to be starting here, because that was how they, you know, found ways to turn families against their own, you know, afraid to speak in front of each other.

Alan: Yes. Well, the Hitler Youth did the same thing in Germany. They always use the youth. Whenever you see youth camps sprouting up, they're getting ideological indoctrination. That's what it's for. And strangely enough Obama immediately started to give big grants already to education, as he called it, which is another way of saying ideological indoctrination for the youth. You're seeing the same. Why change a system that's proven to work? These guys will always use the same formula when it's been proven to work in the past.

Melodee: Where do you think that came from? What model Lenin was following? Where do you think his came from?

Alan: Lenin and the Socialist movement, see, the Socialist movement, people don't realize how massive the revolutionary movements as they called them in the 1800s, which really Socialist movements were. Every country had them. London was the main base for them, in fact the British Empire welcomed them. They sheltered Karl Marx and gave him protection to write his Communist Manifesto. He was simply a hack journalist that was given the job to do it. That was all.

Melodee: Didn't they even school him and others like Hitler and Stalin and didn't some of them go to school of a sort in London?

Alan: I don't think so. Stalin himself went to a Jesuit school. Most of the better schools in Europe were Jesuit, had Jesuit teachers, and...

Melodee: Well, the Jesuits had their own version of it, did they not?

Alan: Jesuits, yeah, but Jesuits also were heavily involved in education in different schools as well. The best ones were Jesuit, had Jesuit teachers. Even in the U.S. for a long time as well. To become a Jesuit I think takes eighteen years of training, and even then you're highly selected, you have to be very intelligent, and be very, very good before you even passed. So they're exceptional teachers.

Melodee: So they start with them really young then.

Alan: Yeah. And you don't have to be Catholic to go to their schools. In Europe that's how it was in the old days. It didn't matter if you were Jewish, Protestant, Catholic, or whatever. The better ones, if you wanted a good education, you'd send your children off to the Jesuit schools. And Lenin went to a Jesuit school. He was trained there. Marx was from Germany, and he was kicked out of Germany and given protection by the elite of London, and backed again by the bankers, because the bankers, as I say, were behind the whole idea of Socialism. Socialism would demand a central government, you see and a central bank. And that's exactly what the bankers wanted, because bankers if they're lending to individuals have to send their own henchmen out to try and get the money back if the people can't pay them. If you get a government that's federalized, centralized, then the government will have agencies and police and so on that will come and collect the tax for them, that they then pay to the bankers. So it's much easier for the banking fraternities to get their money. That's why they advocate centralization. So, they backed Socialism, if not invented it in fact, in a controlled society. Because, once again, bankers depend on long-term interest coming in. Massive interest. Generational, intergenerational loans. It might take five generations to pay off a particular debt. Britain only paid off its debt for World War I in 1990. It's still paying off World War II and Korea. So, they are intergenerational. We don't realize that bankers, I'm talking about international bankers, thirteen families really, lend to the entire planet. And they all pick their leaders, because they do have a leader every ten years or so. They pick the leader from amongst themselves. They're the ones who advocate World Socialism, because it suits their purpose. They deal with intergenerational payments. They're ensured that governments will make sure that all loans are paid from the tax payer, and the governments themselves will use some of that tax money to create agencies and polices and so on, that will collect the taxes to pay the loans off. In fact, when Lincoln, just right at the end of the Civil War, the American Civil War, and it's in the Congressional records the letter of the telegraph he got from Karl Marx, it's there. Karl Marx congratulated Lincoln. He says, because it's a must, he says. He says, I congratulate you for centralizing government and making it stronger. That was an essential plank in the Manifesto.

Melodee: And do you think that was a concerted effort on his part?

Alan: I think we're given a very vague, distorted and whitewashed version of pretty well all history, to be honest with you.

Melodee: Oh, that I'm not, I don't doubt.

Alan: And again too, it's like Benjamin Disraeli said. He was a Prime Minister of Britain, in the 1800s. He says, the public don't know, they have no imagination of the real power that's behind the scenes that controls the destiny of nations.

Melodee: Well, do you see anything positive that we can do or coming out of this? I mean, because you're so dedicated at educating the public on what is going on. You have to have some kind of hope of sorts to even be doing that, I would figure.

Alan: You have to have a hope, but you also must have some connection to life itself. I think today the problem is, the problem has been caused, and the problem is really the result of an attack on the general public. People feel so isolated, so into themselves, egocentric is what Bertrand Russell says. If we can create an egocentric society, they won't care what's happening to other people. The individual will be too happy in their little bubble. But you see, again, ironically, the enemy of this Socialist system is true individuality. And the United Nations has stated that too, that the enemy of the United Nations and World Socialism is individuality. Under Socialism, you've got to be part, you've got to be a cog in the machine. You get no special privilege. You're just a servant to the World State. Your purpose is to serve the World State. So until people recapture their individuality, it's game over. And we've got to get out of this little bubble of contentment, the television, sucking at the teat of the television and filling our faces with junk food or whatever else we're doing, and start realizing what happens to people across the world or across your state even, or even next door to you, reflects on you. You can't let bad things to happen to other people by your governments. You can't allow your governments to do nasty things, because eventually they're going to come round

to you.

Melodee: Right.

Alan: So you have to have a principle to stand for in the first place. Most people don't have any principles left, except, they'll only fight for the things they're told to fight for. Sustainable development, depopulation, greening, etc. It's whatever they're programmed to demand they demand. And they don't realize they've got to stand up as individuals, but they've got to stop right away, and you cannot compromise with totalitarianism. You have to start demanding that they abolish the data banks on every individual that's taking over your privacy. You've got to start demanding that they abolish the state's supposed right to govern your children. That's not what governments are there for. When governments are bent on social policy and behavior modification of the populace, that is a different function altogether, and it's not elected government. That's totalitarianism.

Melodee: Well, wouldn't another aspect that they seem to be bent on is trying to destroy the belief systems of people.

Alan: Oh, that was essential, and again, the Revolutionary movements funded by the banks had all that figured out too in the 1800s and before. When you take a culture and you stand back and look at a people and its culture, the one common thing they have is a common value system, that's part of your culture. So you have a value system of human life, each other's lives, and you also have a simple rule, simple rules of the tribe, or taboos as they used to call them before religions. Everyone knew the taboos. You didn't need police officers, etc, etc, to do things. The people knew what to do. And government of course must supplant all natural functions in society, but to supplant them, they must destroy that which held and bound society together, common principles.

Melodee: Well, if they destroy all of our ability to, I mean if they make everything we do illegal, and they destroy all the ability to understand the difference between moral and immoral because they've made it, it's just kind of like our laws, they've made them absurd, and so, once going back to something simpler in having some basic morals, that is one of the basics we're going to have to have to even do what you're talking about.

Alan: Yes. Absolutely. Government is not in the business of guiding culture. That's not the purpose of government. Never was. When it is in the business of guiding and altering and directing cultural changes and political correctness and new normals, then it's not an elected government, it's an agenda. Now, Thomas Jefferson said this very thing. And you'll find it in his memoirs and his letters. He says when you see an agenda, the same things being pushed through, between houses, he meant between changes between political parties in Congress, he says, know then that you're under tyranny, because technically when a new house comes in they can throw out all the laws of the previous house, if it wants to. That never happens.

Melodee: Boy, that would be nice.

Alan: He said that, when you see the same; now since you've been born, I'm sure, right up to the present time, everything the UN has mandated, and everything that's been signed has been implemented in your country and across the world by all the other signatories to the treaties. Therefore you're under an agenda, an ongoing, preplanned, step-by-step agenda to world government in a totally controlled society. We're under tyranny already even though they keep up the pretense of democracy and voting and all this nonsense. We are under an agenda. And it's never faltered because it's using scientific principles of indoctrination through the school, through all media, through entertainment, to control us every step of the way and guide us. As I say, they never mention any of this at elections. It's always the welfare system, education system, health etc, that's all they talk about. They never go into the fact that they're giving massive power to what are supposedly services, like a health service. The health service is now an authority that mandates that we get inoculations. Police services were exactly that. They were police services, and the public could kick them out if they didn't do their job, or it didn't do what the public wanted. Now they're called police enforcers and authorities. We've been taken over by changes in terminology gradually in its psycholinguistics. And all it takes is one generation to miss what's happening, and then the next generation that's born into it will think it's all quite normal. Children who are born in 2001 will shortly be teenagers in a few years, ready for the military, they were born into a world where martial law is the normal and the guys in the black suits with

machine guns are the good guys, as they kick the peasants around. We don't realize that massive indoctrination is going on all the time. You can't even watch a comedy without being programmed in political correctness. This is coordination. Exactly what Bertrand Russell said would happen. The entertainment industry is your main method. In fact, you can get more cultural changes put through, through entertainment than non-fiction. Because we don't realize that we're actually being indoctrinated through the entertainment.

Melodee: Right. Well, you know, Alan, I really appreciate you staying up extra late, and again, educating our audience on a lot of the research and things that you have done, and would you like to go ahead and give us your websites again and say anything else in closing?

Alan: They can look into my website at Cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I've got books and discs there for sale, but there's hundreds and hundreds of hours of talks for free, they can download and listen to, where I go over much of this in more detail. And they can also go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, where they can get transcripts of these talks and print them up, and they're written in the different languages of Europe.

Melodee: Well, again Alan, I want to thank you. And I hope that we'll have you up again sometime.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Melodee: Okay, well thank you very much.

Alan: Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 10, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Charles Giuliani today. You've heard me on-and-off over the last couple of weeks filling in for different people, and I do this on other radio broadcasters as well. Other shows, other networks. I'd like to talk a little bit today about a show I did last night, late at night, and finished at midnight in fact, Eastern Standard time. I perceived that the host, I think a younger fellow, still didn't quite catch on the fact that politicians with their acting really were not in charge; and so I was filling him in on different bits of history to try and show them the bigger picture of this big matrix we live in – and that's exactly what it is. It's a matrix where nothing goes by chance in the system, nothing on a big scale. Everything in the system takes years of planning and we are in fact under a form of total control. A total control which has been written about copiously over many, many years in fact, going back into the 1800's especially by authorized authors. That's why they called authors. They're authorized as all authors used to be by the crown, by those in charge to write a particular version, a spin on what has happened in the past in history and also as to where it's to go in the future.

The trick of the authors was always to reinforce the mythology, the big myth that we just evolve day by day and that those in charge just have sudden meetings and deal with crisis as they happen. That was the trick of convincing the public of the big lie, because, in reality, huge think tanks, specialized think tanks plan the future. Each part has a specialization to do with part of society and sociology. Even in the culture creation industry, which is very important to this, they market their plans into each generation, which adopts all of these plans thinking that we're just evolving day by day, never suspecting that the major events in your lifetime including the wars are actually planned before you're born, generally – long-term goals, long-term plans.

Those who have worked amongst bureaucrats on higher levels, even in the federal governments, are the first to tell you and they admit that nothing moves swiftly inside government or the bureaucracies. They have meetings upon meetings about singular items and then they redraft them and it goes back for more meetings and for each little part of an agenda;

and that takes a long, long time. Therefore, when you see something happening on a world scale where you have governments all working together – and that's the key, implementing the same big agenda at the same time – you know there's been cooperation and it's been going on long before you were born. I'll be back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. You can look into my own website. It's called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for those who speak other languages, the European languages and download the transcripts of my talks for free.

I am not in this area of work because I particularly enjoy it and I'm not in this area of work because it makes money. I am not in the game of making money for a business in fact. The way I look at the world is rather different from most people, including many of the listeners I'm sure. I can trace the root of money not just as being the root of all evil, but it literally is the roots of all the system that has brought this world into play – the world that we know of commerce, armies, taxation, and produce and consume. It's a world that created into an inhumane world of *winners* and *losers* as we like to call them actually in the west.

We have lost our humanity through the greed and the corruption that comes with a monied system. A monied system works on basic fears. Fears which were understood and observed by high priests in ancient, ancient times, long before history has been given to the public or this *history of civilization* as they like to call it, long before Sumer in fact. Sumer did not create it. It simply reinstalled the system that had existed before under the Hurrians, who ran the most ancient world of commerce and business, a system where they weighed the money out, primarily silver and then gold. They weighed it out because money and coinage didn't come into existence until around 800 BC.

Those who controlled the money, a substitute for real wealth, eventually decided how much that money would be worth. In other words, they took over ancient economies. They got countries into debt. I write about this in my third book, which you can find on my website. They actually gave money to kings and cultures, mostly tribal cultures in ancient times, and started off the debt racket. They then would come in when bankruptcy was declared and installed their own advisors. We still have the same today because the Federal Reserve and the Bank of Canada consist basically of advisors put there by the money-lenders themselves.

This happened to all ancient countries except Sparta. Sparta went to war for over a century against these bankers and eventually lost, because as you fight the system you become like the system. You become your enemy in fact and corruption sets in. Money runs through fear. It creates fear: fear of poverty, loneliness, ill health and no treatments. We see this especially in the medical systems of today in the west, where once your insurance runs out, you're handed off to the charitable institutions where really you're given palatable care until you die, or else you're tossed out on the street; and we say this is progress. We call it progress towards a higher society, a higher civilization, yet we never ask:

What is the definition of progress? Whose definition is it in fact?

It's a very inhumane system, which is getting worse. Since about World War II, the notches were stepped up a few from what it had been before with the family unit, even though that system itself was put in place by the same controllers' families. The same culture was given to us then. Keep the family unit together when they had to breed people for factories. They wanted you to take care of your children who grow up and go into those factories and go into the militaries, which would be sent abroad to conquer other parts of the world. With the global agenda, you come to the end of this long, long history of takeovers, because that's what wars are. They're takeovers of other nations. You have corporate takeovers through business and the legal system, and you also have war, which is a continuation of business under a different guise. All historians know this, at least the better ones.

At the global agenda, the whole world is to be transformed into a more efficient system. The family unit is now defunct according to the elite. It serves no purpose and they won't need massive populations working in factories including China because the populations of the world are to be reduced drastically. This is not a wish that they have. It's a goal that they have, and we better get that very clear in our minds. We're not dealing with wish fulfillers here. These guys make goals and make it happen and they are so confident they can pull it off step by step because they have very advanced sciences and they've had people working on the most horrible types of diseases and weaponry you can imagine. In fact, you can't imagine just how far ahead they really are. They're so confident today that they've planned the next million years according to Charles Galton Darwin (the grandson of Charles Darwin) who wrote a book in the 1950's called "***The Next Million Years***" on behalf of this world elite. He talked about the need to cull off all the "useless eaters" because there would be no factories for them to work in. They wouldn't keep people alive just for the sake of keeping you alive. You would have to have a purpose to fulfill in this New World Order.

In fact, he said you wouldn't be allowed to be born unless they had a role for you to fill. That's the planned system. We started off with a planned family, family planning, which actually meant abortion, and we just went on from there to global planning, which means global genocide. Terrible thing to contemplate but I think we better do it very quickly since the elite have contemplated this very thing for a couple of centuries and written about it. We've watched the hype of scientists training us, you know the expert class on television, over the years in association with the fictional movies like "Outbreak," all to terrify us and condition us through programming of the inevitability of coming plagues. Every scientist who comes on from these institutes and bacteriology today tell us the same thing, "oh it's just around the corner. It's inevitable," they say.

How strange that all their predictions tie in with plans which they published a long time ago – vast population reductions for this utopia. This utopia of the elite where there will be no individual thinkers left to cause them any problems. Every one of the great philosophers in recent times at major universities, like Toynbee who trained Rhode Scholars, talked about this agenda. They're all elitists. They believe truly in their plans. They believe in their right to dictate the course of the world and everyone in it and they wrote copiously about it. You can get Toynbee's volumes on history right up to the present. I think it's about a 15-volume set. He talks about these agendas and the necessity of bringing down the world's populations, because in a post-industrial society and a post-technological society, they wouldn't need all the useless eaters anymore. They would be just consumers and that's bad for the earth. They would take away the resources which the elite's families would need for their coming generations to survive for the next few thousands years. Very arrogant, very open, and the reason they get away with this and these kinds of statements and publications is because the public goes into disbelief.

We cannot believe that human beings could do these kinds of things, plan these kinds of things and actually implement them, pull them off. The reason we can't is because the average person can understand a little lie or little deception, but they could never imagine planning wars or genocides to fulfill some big agenda. It's not in our psyche because we're not psychopaths, you see. What is interesting though is that even the psychopath on the street level who's very streetwise has no problem understanding the elite. The only problem the psychopath at that level has is that he's not born into the families with power to implement these agendas. That's the difference. Therefore, he's generally recruited on a lower level into one of the new classes of professions, like being a torturer for governments. One of those types of classes is given a machine gun, and told he's in the Special Forces and go off and kill these people. That's where they get the recruits from at the bottom, and unfortunately, today we have lots of them, lots of them in every country.

The Holy Loch in Scotland, this big lake where the nuclear submarines go into from the United States all through the Cold War (no doubt still today) in a documentary special with the BBC, they showed you the two people who would always turn the keys to start off the fail-safe mechanisms for the setting loose the atomic warfare weaponry. The interviewer asked the Commander of the station base how they picked these guys and how could they be sure they'd

actually go through with it when it was the real thing. The Commander said they're predictable, they're psychopaths, and he named the tests that were given by the military to pick them for their particular positions. That's a scary thought. Scary thought that the military uses tests to seek out the psychopaths for special jobs – jobs which would perhaps break a normal person with a normal conscience. However, they seek out those who have no conscience, because a psychopath will only please his master and do whatever he's told by someone with more power than himself. That's all he respects is power, you see. That's the history of psychopathy.

With the elite themselves and all of the helpers of the elite, including those that you'll see in the visible spectrum to the public eye, they're also psychopaths who respect those above them with more power. Back in a few minutes after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. You'll find at cuttingthroughthematrix.com there's a lot of material there, which you can download for free. For those who want to buy the books and the DVDs and the MP3s, they are for sale. Please go ahead. I need the money to keep going. I hate having to even say that because I don't like money personally. I think we need a different way altogether. Certainly not the way of the elites, because they plan to do away with money in the long term and give us credits from the government. Credits which you cannot save up, you have to use them, and credits which will also be withheld for social disapproval if you go against the system. This has been written about by some of the big boys, the big players, the top think tanks long ago.

I'm talking about different parts of this matrix we live in. The world that we think is normal simply because we're born into it and everything exists in its present form. A world where our parents didn't know enough to warn us about the tricks and the con-games that go on, therefore the teachers, the state (as they said they would) has taken over the role of the parents and the parents input is of very little value today to the children. They're taught not to listen to their parents.

We also have all the sciences working against us. A world of experts you see. Bertrand Russell said they would bring in – he actually quipped in one of his offhand remarks – the time would come when a woman would be unable to change a diaper on her own child without the advice of an expert; and you know it's happened. It's actually happened. It's also happened that most people today can't even cook for themselves in the cities. They don't know how. They need experts to tell them or books put out by experts. Something as basic survival as that they can't do. Experts guide our lives. They tell us what to think and what to wear, what our opinions should be – and we never question them. We never question their motives either.

Psychiatry has been one of the greatest tools beginning in the 20th century to manipulate whole populations into what's now the "new normal." Freud started this off basically. He was paid to do so, fronted to do so. Made famous like all famous stars are. It's like Darwin made famous. No one had heard of Darwin. The media made him a superstar before his book was even published. That's how you create stars. The same happened with Freud; and psychiatrists including psychoanalysts have painted a picture of a normal personality, which is never terribly sad and never terribly angry or never too excited. Then they use words like "infantile" or "neurotic" to denounce certain types of personalities that don't conform with the conventional pattern for a normal individual.

When you think, this kind of influence is in a way more dangerous than the older more honest form of name calling, because that's all it is. It's name calling. Then of course when people called it a name, the individual knew at least there was some person or some doctrine which criticized him and they could fight back, but you can't fight back against science, you see. It's "science."

How can you have a world of billions of people and yet we're all supposed to conform into one personality type?

This is what we're taught by science what is normal. We saw the same thing with the McKenzie Report. McKenzie was put up there again as a superstar and he wasn't the first one to be put up, because in pre-Nazi Germany during the Roaring Twenties there was a German put up in front there to do the same thing, to bring sex to the fore. They even had a museum of sexual perversions, this particular guy to try and standardize this as being normal for everyone and to make people think that if you're not into this, there's something wrong with you. Eventually they were all kicked out of Germany and a lot of them went to the U.S. in fact.

Then they came out with McKenzie, the same darn thing in the United States, well financed by the big foundations, the Rockefellers and the rest of them. His job was to make everyone on the planet especially women think if they weren't going around with a thousand guys per year doing all kinds of weird and odd things, there must be something wrong with them. The idea being to destroy once again the family unit and tradition. Tradition had to be completely destroyed to bring in the new, according to the master builders at the top, and they did this very well with unlimited financing and with unlimited media attention constantly spouting this nonsense.

It isn't until years later, once they changed all the system – and remember, his books were used in courts of law. Judges would refer to his books in special cases and use that as a ground of law. –We find out later it was all bogus. He hired prostitutes to do all these studies on, anything but the average individual. Back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. Look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and much, much more. These topics go into more depth to do with how culture is used, altered, made to be fluid and reshaped into new directions. Plato, the philosopher of ancient times, member of the secret societies of his day of the aristocracy, talked about culture creation in great detail and how that even in his time no cultural change was allowed to come from the grassroots. It all had to come down from the top down, be authorized. Anything from the grassroots wasn't in the plan of the elite, could have disastrous consequences because it would have ripple effects which are unseen. That's why even during the Cold War, and I wondered about this when I was young. I knew that the communists had implemented a Department of Culture and I thought why would you do that? Why would you have a governmental department of culture if you, the people were the culture? Then when I looked into Britain and all the other European countries and Canada even, they all had the same things, Departments of Culture.

Why would you fund Departments of Culture? When you look into what they actually do, you find the biggest authors that write about the great little stories of your past or your peoples and so on are all paid by the Department of Culture to give a specific, generally false idea of the remote or recent past. They also dish out the grants to so-called "budding artists," you know the ones who make odd things out of metal, very ugly and they call it some particular name, and an art museum or some public works place will have it outside a building. That's what they fund. The Nihilistic programs, nihilism being essential when you want to break the ties with the past or normalcy of any kind that puts you into a fluid state, a psychic state; and this is part of the techniques of mind control through rapid change.

We've now got evidence from declassified documentation from London and the U.S., Washington, D.C. and the Pentagon that they were heavily involved the Departments of Culture Creation for every country and they funded all of the what we thought were left-wing groups. The idea being if they made left-wing groups which are more radical than any left wing group, then they would lead all the left-wingers; and that's how simple it was. They did this and they funded these artists. They also funded a lot of the music industry as well which give you – especially during the 1980's, that nihilistic type lost-boy type image with the whaling sounds. It was meant to create a depressing sort of ambiance for a depressed era where there was no hope. Generation X they called them. These are the ones that wouldn't have steady work in their lifetime. They were written off: X, that's what they were called.

Nothing in this world is as presented to us, according to the elite who call us all the profane, those in the darkness. That's why their symbol is Moloch the big owl. An owl sees in the dark. We don't. We take the world as it's being presented to us from birth. We don't question. In fact, we're not given any clues as to why we should even question. Who would suspect getting born into this world everything around you was one big lie? That's how it is, you see. That's the tragedy of the existence we live through. It's also the matrix. The movie was modeled after these very topics which I'm talking about right now. The matrix was a computerized system. A system where everything that happened to the characters involved already had programmed events built in to them. Every possible maneuver you could make was pre-thought like a great chessboard. The only difference is with us the profane, you see, you don't even know you're on the chessboard. You don't even know there's a game being planned and it's actually played and you're on it, you're in it and you're a pawn.

Those who ask for truth and phone me up will be very sincere, but I'll tell them off the bat, do you really want the truth? You cannot just open Pandora's Box and close it again. Once that lights hits you, you will never be the same again. Your opinions, your ideas, your ideals will be drastically forever altered and you will never be able to go back to sleep in the same way. Opening Pandora's Box means you will have to act in your life. You'll have to do things in your life. If you don't – the knowledge would turn against you and actually destroy you. Many people, young people who are very bright, the ones who escaped the side effects of their inoculations (which are meant to dumb them down), will turn to drink or drugs. The real thinkers will see too much. They've no one to fill in all the blanks for them and explain it to them, so they start blaming themselves as to why they cannot get on in this society.

In fact, they really don't want to get on in this society. They don't want to become a good successful killer type person and climb over others to get to the top, and so they turn inward on themselves with the knowledge they have and try to self-destruct. Therefore, I always tell the young ones, if you want I'll teach you how to get out of this. I'll teach you how to become constructive with your thoughts and how to become active with your thoughts and your way of living and how to teach other people, because we're at a critical time now. This is the last generation who will be able to talk, say, convey and pass on the wisdom that's being passed on right now.

The ones coming up, they've had the biggest doses of inoculations than any generation before, inoculations which have targeted their immune systems and in fact their higher critical thinking abilities. It's only those now who have the knowledge and who have lived long enough who can pass this wisdom on, and that will be forbidden very shortly. The bills that were passed, at least the Executive Orders that were passed recently in the United States and in other countries are now getting rather heavy. They want to confiscate the property and assets of anyone speaking out against this war agenda of the governments. The same technique that was used in the Soviet Union is now being used here. In the Soviet Union they called it anti-government propaganda. Anyone accused of it lost all they had and those who seized their property, the police forces, the military forces et cetera sold it off and split the loot. The same laws that we already have in the western world because the Soviet model was the trial bed. That was a big laboratory which was to be used on a much larger scale – scale of the whole world in fact.

Mikhail Gorbachev, when he was still the President of the Soviet Union, gave his last speech to the Politburo, which has been published. You'll find it if you go back into the archives of the *Toronto Sun* under Eric Margoles who was the reporter. Read that speech because he said to the Politburo, "You will shortly hear of the end of communism, don't believe it he said. We're moving on to the next phase." The next phase of course is the merger of capitalism, which it was intended to do from the very outset. He said the end result would be something not quite communist and not quite capitalist. What he was referring to was a system of fascism at the top, with the bulk of the populace run by a bureaucracy in a communist-type manner. That's what we have. Now that is the UN agenda. The United Nations was set-up to take over eventually as a form of global governments.

The young people should stop beating their heads against a brick wall and wondering why they're so lonely, they can't

get relationships – can't get relationships because everyone now is dysfunctional. They're trying to emulate a style that's gone out of style. It's old fashioned. It's gone because the genders have been under attack for 100 years or more to split them up to make sure the family unit could not survive. Government wants to be able to talk directly down to you as the individual, with the television screen in your house one day telling you what to do and you'll look around to those around you, your friends, relatives to come around and stand beside you. They won't be there. That's why they had to destroy the family unit, because the family unit is still the embryo, last vestige of a tribal unit. It gives people cause to stand up for other things and perhaps sometimes disobey government. The same type of inconvenience they found with the religions which had served the elite so well for thousands of years to make the people obey. Religion still had something in it which they couldn't dispose of completely, and that was they had the choice of ultimately obeying tyrant king or obeying your god, and that was a real nuisance to the elite, so they had to destroy religion too. It had served its purpose well for the majority, but it still had that little embryo there – that little spark of disobedience when there's a clash between government's wishes and the laws of your god, whichever god that happened to be.

Margaret Thatcher in her world tour, which was called The New World Order, spoke at Massey Hall about this, about the coming wars in the early '90's. She said it would be against religious fundamentalists. She meant Moslems, of course. She also meant all religionists and that meant all fundamental religionists. That's Catholic and Protestant and Jews and Moslems, everyone. The only ones that would be exempt were the passive ones like Buddhism because it falls right in line with the new agenda for the UN of an evolutionary kind of religion. Evolution is not incompatible with Buddhism or even Hinduism. You'll find evolution came from Hinduism because that was always the higher religion of the mystery religion. In Hinduism they start off with the primordial slime and amoebas and things that grow out of it, simply evolving, through the will of Brahma to become something better and better. They actually call this evolution "the coming". It's called "the coming."

Freemasonry is modeled after Hinduism. Charles Darwin's whole theory, which was just taken from his grandfather before him on the theory of evolution, was a reiteration; a public reiteration of the higher freemasonic religion that already existed. It was an expose of it. It was also intended to be the first step to de-sacredtize human beings to get them to start to give up their thinking that there was something special. That life was something special. That others around you were sacred in a way since everything was made by some great creator. Once you threw that out the window, put yourself in line with the animals, it was much easier to control you and justify why they were controlling you. You had less rights then to stand up for and say, "Wait a minute. I'm a human being. I'm a creation." No, you're just a fluke of nature. That's all you are they tell you and you believe it, and you have just thrown away the only defense you ever had against them.

When we begin to kill at any extreme, whether it's the very young or the very old (and they always go for the weaker ones first) and we accept that as a culture, how can we possibly stand up to the elite when they say, "There's just too many of you. You're inconvenient. You're in the way." You have no arguments. You have no leg to stand on; and that was their planning all along.

In academia, many topics are allowed to be discussed which cannot be discussed in public; and I understand why not. Because some of the topics are so emotive, people become violent over them. In academia, you must become to an extent dispassionate and stand above and look at something on the outside. Just look at the effects as the elite themselves do and their think tanks do. When you start at the abortion end of the scale for many, many reasons – Inconvenience - Can't afford them. Again, it's economics for you. Or the very fact that you have promiscuity or whatever it happens to be, the fact is if you kill off life because it's just unwanted at the moment or it can't be afforded at the moment, how can we stand up when they start killing off the elderly? Or want to kill off all the rest of the useless eaters? They don't have factories anymore. They don't have the economies anymore or excess population. We've lost our ground for our arguments and this was a cleverly planned agenda to make this so.

Ancient religions, long before they were tampered with so heavily for political reasons, always reinforced that the sacredness of life – knowing that if it was thrown out the window, hell would break loose by controllers. The worst tragedy is today we're so selfish, so incredibly selfish in the me generation we don't care about other people. We don't care what's happening to other people, whether it's wedding parties in Iraq who get bombed from the air by mistake, supposedly, or people dying because they can't afford medical treatment and all of these things in this great society, the most advanced society we've ever had we're told, the most progressed society. If we don't care about these people, and believe you me, the big eating machine that goes around chomping at people will come around to your door in the end. You can't escape it. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. I generally go into much more deep topics to try and show the public that everything they take for granted is not only a lie but a projected lie, a planned lie, a thought lie, a thought out reality in fact. We are molded into our way of thinking. If you look at the original thinking – I was mentioning psychiatry a few minutes just before. Original thinking as it happens to feelings and your emotions. As soon as you go into education, original thinking is discouraged and then you're given ready-made thoughts right into your head. It's easy to do with young children; and young children are very curious about the world, very curious. They want to know why things work, why things are the way they are. They want to see it from different points of view. They'll ask questions. You'll think they're annoying you. They're looking at different aspects of the same topic. They want to know for themselves. They want to know truth as well, because if you know truth, it's the safest way to orientate themselves in a strange world. A world that has power in it, which they sense. They're not taken seriously and no matter where this attitude takes them, if it takes the form of a disrespect of the subtle, even condescension, which is usual towards all who have no power, which is young children or older sick people. However, they're taught in school primarily to accept ready-made thoughts, ready-made answers, standardized answers; and that's the key to all of this, standardization.

In the higher Masonic traditions they talk about a standard, the standard is the flag that's put into a hole in the ground at the beginning of battles. That means the land that they've taken over or shortly will take over is going to be standardized under their system. They're standardizing the whole planet right now under one system. They have decided that all of the junk genes, which the commoners are made up of, apparently, have to chance to evolve any further and all of those who have evolved to the highest levels are already in positions of power or at least helping those in positions of power. Darwin and others even discussed the possibility of this happening, this religion of theirs called evolution.

H.G. Wells, a man who put a lot of non-fiction works out there, exposed a lot of their thoughts. He was a worker for them. He also admired Plato's **Republic**, which he called the blueprint for the coming utopia – the utopia of the elites. You'll find this particular book is mentioned often with many of the big players in this agenda. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, going over some of the reality behind the illusions in this world – the illusions which have become our normalcy. We've been taught that everything is normal and it must be normal isn't it, because if you look at your neighbors and everyone around you, they all have the same opinions as you because they all get it from the same sources. In fact, the technique of opinion creation is so perfected today. It's a perfect science they will always bring you to what you think are your conclusions by the data, the technique of transmitting it to you. I was talking about children and how they're indoctrinated and how creativity is drummed out of them at school because that leads to individuality, a very, very important topic because the elite have said that they must eradicate the problem of the individual.

This elite, remember, and their ancestors guided the world through thousands of years where collective was the norm under the religions that they mandated for them. The whole idea of individuality is a fairly recent phenomena. Before that, it was areas and habitats and group think, towns and villages and you conformed to the system or you were shunned by the system. It wasn't until really the beginning of the 1800's that the whole idea of individual thought could

be very, very important in fact. If you look at small children, you'll often see spontaneity coming out of them. They have an ability to feel and think which is really theirs. It's personally theirs, not because they've been told to respond in a certain way to this or that situation. The spontaneity will show what they say and what they think and the feelings that are expressed in their faces and in their drawings and so on. If you ask what makes an attraction small children have for most people, it's really, apart from sentimental and conventional, the answer must be that it's the sum quality of the spontaneity that attracts us. It's something that we are supposed to have ourselves that's been drummed out of us.

Life in this system, which is anti-human, tends to drive it out of you. It makes people dead; and the sad thing is you find so many people when they hit about 50 years of age become desperate. They're saddened. They're dead into this world, which they can't really understand. They're fed up with the worry and the scurry, the tensions, the fears of poverty, losing their job. Losing their family, which they generally do today, and so on; and they become dead and they look forward to getting a pension and retiring. It's like a runner going through the tape. If I can just get through there, I'll get my pension and retire and I'll be out of this rat race for a while. That's what they hope for; and what a sad ambition for so many people to look forward to retiring, because we know once we retire we get older and sicker, especially in this day and age with all the inoculations we've had and the rotten food that's genetically modified to serve that purpose to make us even worse. You won't live very long so you won't have much time to enjoy anything, and with the cost of living going up by the magic wand with the man at the top, you can't relax even then. Life is drummed out of people. Spontaneity, the creativity of individualism is under incredible attack.

In the Industrial Era we saw the rise of what they called from the feudal system and the collective to the mass man. The mass man, even though he thought he was an individual really was conforming to one or other groups that were laid out before him to join; and from that we have the mass indoctrinations, the mass agendas for the masses today. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hello folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. Please look into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com where I go into a lot of this amazing matrix that we do live in, different levels of it. How we have gotten to where we are and where we're supposed to go from here if we allow it and what the consequences will be. Lots of stuff for free and you can take transcripts as well, download those and pass them out to people you know.

Don't expect miracles because we're living in a time of choices where people are wittingly or otherwise choosing a future for themselves. The choice not to know is a choice. We have to respect that people are choosing. Many people like this world of slavery. They like this world where the slave is guaranteed X-amount of dollars every week and can buy their little rewards from China that don't last very long, but then they can buy more the following week or the following month. They like the idea that there are these special people above them who are managing all the severe and heavy weighty problems of the world for them. It gives them time to play, to mix and socialize and talk trivia to each other and smile and sip wine and laugh.

What we're down to in this day and age is a battle for the individual self. We have to understand that if you lose selfhood, individuality, you go into a state of masochism; and this is what fascism is based on, sadomasochism. The sadist and the psychopathic sadist worship power. They worship power for power's sake. They detest anything which is weak and they will tell you, and in many ways, of how they hate the weak. People are not allowed to be sick. There's something wrong with them if they're sick. You'll hear this said in fact in conversation. Power is the key. George Orwell who wrote "1984" in 1948 – the actual title of the book was going to be called "***The Last Man***," but his publisher chose the actual 1984, as a reversal of the year it was published. However, he said when he was being tortured by O'Brien. O'Brien would have no trouble getting employment today in at a high government level with all of his techniques and knowledge. O'Brien said in answer to Winston's query as to why they did it when they already had everything you could possibly want, and O'Brien said power, just for power's sake – unending power.

It's hard for normal people – in fact it's really impossible for normal people to imagine this kind of mentality. That's why they get away with it. They look like us. No, they're not reptilian. No, they're not Nephilim or anything else. They're psychopathic human beings and we better understand what psychopathy is and it's not difficult. Go into the books. Study it. Study the ego side of psychopath and you'll find that sadomasochism is a tremendous part of it.

You'll find in all big military regimes the officer corps worship the people above them and they're sadistic to those below them. They worship power. They'll do anything they're told by their leader or their master – the one who has achieved ultimate power. This is the system that has been brought in today, which will have control over all of us.

The annihilation of the individual self and the attempt to overcome an unbearable feeling of powerlessness are only one side to masochistic strivings. The other side is the attempt to become a part of a bigger and more powerful whole outside of yourself and just submerge yourself and participate in it. In other words, a much more powerful group. This power can show in the form of a person, an institution, a god, the nation, or conscience even, or a psychic compulsion by becoming really part of a power which is felt as much stronger than anything else around you; something that's eternal and even glamorous at times when you participate in that kind of thing and you'll feel its strength and its glory. You'll find people who were around Hitler with his speeches always said that even though they didn't believe in him when they walked in and the philosophy of Naziism. Naziism was not just a national thing. Don't believe that for a minute. That's a cover. It was an elitist international doctrine, which simply started with National Socialism.

The people who went in and heard Hitler speak talked about how hypnotized, how caught up they were in the raw emotion of this man that was felt by the group all around the man. It was a kind of hysteria almost that you will see if you're on a stage in a rock group, where you know you have the crowd in the palm of your hand and you can sway them in any direction you want. It's much the same technique. However, sadomasochism comes into the worship of the all-powerful leader that promises you utopias and better futures to come. It's always strange to find that going through history they never materialize. In fact, when you fight for something to overthrow a terrible power, you often find you end up with a worse one in its place. It's because it's the same power that's still in control. It's just changed hats because the sadomasochists, those who worship power above them and hate the weaker below them, are still in charge because they belong to all sides, all groups, in all eras.

They used to be called in ancient times "the deviant creation" because their whole world was a form of deviant thinking. They must dominate to control and they cannot leave anyone else peace. Again, difficult for the average person to comprehend because, hopefully, the average person doesn't want to dominate and control those around them. You will still see it, because I do believe, just from my own observations, that there are just as many psychopaths at the top and all down through the strata of society down to the bottom level. In books dealing with pathocracy (that's reign by psychopaths and dynasties of psychopaths), pathocracy shows you that the pathocrats will give you psychopathic culture, so even the ordinary people at least will try and emulate the psychopaths by their lifestyles and by their behavior. It's only when it comes to the nitty-gritty would you kill mass amounts of people to go further. A normal person will have their choices kick in and hopefully they will say no.

In a system of winners and losers, and that's all you see now on television where you have the stars: the super rich, the wealthy, the Donald Trumps, the Bill Gates. The people who you're trained to believe made it by themselves, but they didn't. They were allowed to come up there. In fact, they were groomed to come up. You don't get into those positions of power unless the doors are opened by the big boys above you, but we are taught to worship them. They've made it. They've become stars.

What do they have that we don't in this world of terror and fear?

They have no wants anymore of poverty. They have no fear of becoming sick and being unable to get the best treatment. All of those worries are taken away from them and so the public are taught to worship them. They call them “the stars.” The Hollywood stars is the holy wood, remember. It comes from the holly wood, the holy wood that was the staff of the ancient wizardry. You'll even find that in different bibles and different holy books. They use to call it a 'holly-day'. The holly itself is the green wood, evergreen. It gives the leaves in the wintertime too. Look at the old Christmas carol, the holly and the ivy, because there's an occult meaning behind it and predates Christianity. That's the staff of the holly wood.

Mickey Mouse has his little wand: Holly Wood, which waves the magic spell over the people and distorts their reality into a different reality, a fictional one, which we all follow. The stars are all in the culture creation industry. They give you through fictional forms, your downloading, your emotional imprinting, your viewpoints on things, because when you're being entertained, it never dawns on you that you're being indoctrinated because your shields are down. You're being entertained. If you go to hear a lecture on something, your shields are up so you can analyze each sentence as it's said and dismiss it or accept it. It's up to you. Through entertainment, with the story line, with you always identifying with the hero (if you're the male) or the heroine (if you're the female), ancient techniques, you will follow and they do, including the things you might not necessarily like. You've been given new ways of doing. Through entertainment you're being filled with *predictive programming* as they call it in Tavistock Institute in London, which is really the world's premiere place for mind control and psycho-politics and even the psycho-politics and geo-politics for different cultures. We are living in a big laboratory, a laboratory where everything is introduced to us and discussed at big think tanks before we even see or hear it. When Miss Jackson's breast was exposed at the Rose Bowl, as the Masons do for males, the fire went on behind her – the big Masonic idea – and you didn't know, did you? I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back standing in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have a call from the Netherlands. Are you on the line? Hello.

Walter: Yes, I'm on the line.

Alan: Yes, who are you?

Walter: I'm Walter from the Netherlands.

Alan: How are you?

Walter: I'm fine. Thank you. How are you?

Alan: Doing well.

Walter: I first want to thank you for filling in for Charles. It's always a pleasure listening to your calm voice explaining the dire situation. I want to ask you one thing and then I'm going to hang up. I was wondering if you could comment on the current crash that appears to be happening on the market and if you see a global crash coming? Thank you very much. I'm going to hang up now. Bye.

Alan: Bye now. I'll answer that, yes. We've gone through this before with the supposed crashes and so on. Remember, everything else again in this system is pretty phony and the price of anything is just an idea. When you have middlemen coming in to fix prices in those who deal with real estate, who simply inflate everything out of all proportion with regards of the materials and a particular house or property or whatever, then you've got a business taking over. Whenever you have a business, you never have any kind of reality involved in it anymore. You have a game going on for higher profits, so they can manipulate markets up and down like a yo-yo.

The only real estate—and this is a very important part—real estate always really meant the land itself, not so much the buildings that were on the land. They've trained us all as they got us into cities et cetera to start thinking in real estate as being actually a home. A home is nothing at all really. It's just a bunch of sticks or bricks. Bricks are preferable and that's the old story in Masonry is the straw house, the wooden house and the brick house. In other words, real estate was really the brick house. Yes it can be manipulated and there's no doubt that in the future step by step, but not suddenly I believe, they will bring down the value of everything as they start to get us all into the habitat areas. They've told us through the United Nations through the **Agenda 21** program (that's the agenda for the 21st century), that by the end of the century and it could be the middle of the century, who knows. It could be 20 years from now, they are going to train the public into this new system of living in habitats; and they have stated categorically there will be no private property. It will not be allowed. It will be rental only, because they plan to withhold the credits for your rent if you go against the system, so they must eliminate private property through a step-by-step process.

I'm sure they will bring us through two or three major crashes and then introduce a new system of government supplement, probably initially, and then introduction of rental accommodation only for a new age, and they'll tell us all of these reasons. All of the experts will come on over a period of two or three years to convince us of the necessity of changing our whole way of thinking and doing. However, right at the moment, I'm not too worried. The U.S. they'll probably bring it down faster because the U.S., as they said in their own books and materials, as they finish off the last part of their mission – which is to bring the Middle East under control and convince all the residents of the Middle East of the necessity of joining the big global club – as they pay for all of this, their economy is to come down and their real estate business and so on will suffer first. I think Europe is much safer for a little while longer. I hope that answers your question.

If anyone else wants to call in, we can take calls for the next half hour or so. Meanwhile, I'll continue talking about this. This is what I'm saying about perception versus reality. Nothing in the system is what you think it is, including the value of things. Value is an idea. In old times, if it was truly valuable, it was something which you used and was utterly necessary, but when you create a new perception of value where someone else decides what something is worth, you have stepped outside that initial definition. In old times, a tool was valuable. A saw was valuable. It was something you could create a home from or with, but when other third parties come in and deal with real estate and gage the prices out of existence to get a bigger cut, then you're in an artificial system, the same as a monied system, the banking system and you've lost all control. Your decision and the value is made by other people, even though, as I say, a price is just an idea. The difference being they're taking your right to make the idea away from you and put it into the hand of a supposed expert. I'll be back after these messages.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have another caller. Ted from Georgia on the line. Are you there, Ted?

Ted: Yes, Alan. I've been watching the CNBC, I believe they call it, this theater about the stock market and they would have you believe, not necessarily they but the whole outlook on the market is it's spontaneous, that it's a market economy, a market system and yet it is completely rigged. Now today and yesterday it's becoming obvious it's

completely rigged. We have the fed bailing out the market; and the fed is a private institution, it is outside what we recognize in government and yet it is a part of the ruling apparatus. I know you agree with me on these things but I'm trying to get them into a better perspective for us, and that is that it is a part of what I think Gorbachev in his book, I think he's written two but in the one that I read. I forget the name of it but he recognized it as being a form of socialism and you alluded to that a while ago.

Alan: Yes. He wrote in the book "*Towards a New Civilization*" some references to the new system of the combination of capitalism and communism that would be brought into the West, and along with that was the elimination through a series of events (he didn't specify what events would be) of bringing in rental accommodation; and, of course, he said it was to serve the masses much better. He was alluding to the fact that eventually private property would be done away with and we're seeing it begin to happen. This has always been their intention is to house everyone in habitat areas.

Now the real estate organizations, interestingly enough, and they have big organizations of these sharks who have got together and they're touting this whole habitat strategy for the United Nations as the best boom they've ever had for themselves. They're building big high-class type habitat areas with super modern homes or what will eventually be the bureaucratic elite that runs the system for the true elite. They think this is a wonderful chance for themselves, while the rest of the public, just as it happened in Britain during the Industrial Age, they drove all the peasantry off the land into these thrown-up cheaply built cities at Manchester, Birmingham and so on. It's the same strategy recurring again as they get the rest of us all off into the major cities, which will become overcrowded and diseased ridden and so on. They've written about this. That is the strategy. It's not a pleasant picture, but I'm not here to sugarcoat things. I'm here to tell people like it is. Yes, you're quit right; it's an artificially driven system. When you're not in charge of your own property or its value or anything else, then you're powerless to resist it. Someone else is in charge. Unseen forces, unseen faces. You don't even know their names in fact, there's so many layers of them dealing with you all the time and the most folk don't even realize it.

It's no different from Rothschild getting up every morning, sticking his finger out the window and deciding which way the wind blows and putting the value on the price of gold. It's the same thing. It's outside your hands. Or a bunch that meets in the Bank of Canada, which is just a floor in a building where representatives from the major lenders meet with an appointee from the government to decide what the value of the dollar will be. It's the same con-game. We have never had freedom, definitely not in the financial sector and they knew a long time ago they'd have to take away the real estate sector as well. Yes, you're quite right there.

Ted: The main point I want to make, and of course it's a struggle by the elite to subjugate the masses and manipulate the masses and manipulate them with information where possible but with force when necessary, but I call it – I adhere to Mr. Gorbachev's idea that it is socialism and I call it private socialism, and that's why the Federal Reserve comes in. It's private but it is part of the effective government.

Alan: Oh absolutely.

Ted: The media is privately owned but it is a part of the effective government.

Alan: Yes, the media is an essential arm of government. In fact, they used to have the three estates: Heavenly, Temporal and Ministerial and they added on to it the fourth estate, which is the Media. That's an official part of the 20th century dogma, so the media is an essential part of governments, absolutely.

Ted: Would you mind repeating that?

Alan: Yes. I'm saying that we use to have the three estates and that was your god in power, spiritual and temporal, meaning all the way down to a king or an elite and that was always in the dictionaries as the "three estates". Now they've added the fourth estate, which is the media. That is officially in the dictionary in Oxford because the media is an essential arm of government, so you're quite right.

Ted: The media is of the essence in this system they're imposing upon us.

Alan: That's right.

Ted: If we can expose the media as being – it's not being in the interests of the people but in the interest of the elite, then to that extent we can neutralize them and prevent them from running rough shod over us.

Alan: Yes. The media is so effective, especially since television was given out to indoctrinate the people into false perceptions, which become their reality. Perceptions become reality, you see, how it's presented to you. Whole nations have been trained and weaned and brought up on television with the same main news anchor people for their whole lives.

Ted: I consider that the television hypnotizes its addicts. You alluded to that I think recently by saying it took an ad eight exposures I believe you said to solidify it in the mind of the observer.

Alan: Yes. It takes at least eight repetitions of even a simple advertisement or a term like "weapons of mass destruction" for the public to remember that and start parroting it themselves. That's the trick, after the eighth one the public themselves will parrot those terms, those slogans in a conversation with each other.

Ted: I have a website that deals with these questions of the media and so forth.

Alan: Go ahead.

Ted: It's www.noslow.info and the title of the e-book which can be read without cost is "*Horrificed Hypnocritters*," and the hypnocritters are what most people call sheeple. People that have been hypnotized by the media and they are led to believe that what's not in their interest is in their interest, and what's in the interest of the elite that controls the media is in the interests of the television viewer, which is normally not the case.

Alan: Even television with its 60-hertz cycles and its flicker rate and all the rest of it was designed to be hypnotic, and it's always been understood it is a hypnotic instrument. It's more easily observed with young children who will sit in front of it and their mouths will just drop open and they'll stare at it. When the parents try to talk to the children, the children don't hear them. They literally don't hear them. They're hypnotized. However, you also see adults who are hypnotized too. Most main news comes on late at night now. It used to be earlier, around 5 or 6 p.m., but the Tavistock Institute did a lot of studies and surveys and found out that when a person's tired, around 10, 11 p.m. at night, that was

the best time to give them their propaganda through news. That's why you have it on late now, because you're in a semi-hypnotic state already. You're tired and you go right into that deep stage of hypnosis and you're downloaded with all this data. Your censor part of your mind is down completely and you don't critically think about anything you're told, but your subconscious will remember it and you will repeat those terms that are instilled into you so carefully. The following day at work, you'll actually repeat the slogans they give you and the terminology they give you.

Ted: When you're tired and relaxed, then you're more prone to suspend judgment.

Alan: Absolutely.

Ted: Right. It was so nice to talk with you.

Alan: It's a pleasure. It's an interesting thing that a Canadian show was following up the members (the shareholders) of Hollinger Corporation, one of the big newspaper and media chains that was owned by Conrad Black, who was knighted and made a lord, Lord Conrad Black. He's in the news right now over some scandals, but I think he'll get off with it because he cannot be tried by ordinary people, because in a court of law you must be tried by your peer group, which means he'd have to be tried by other lords.

You'll find that the other members were seen going into the Hollinger meeting and Barbara Walters and all these other news anchor people, well known ones, were all top shareholders in it. Here's the shareholders giving you the news. They're not just anchor people. They're actually members of it too. We have other callers on the line. Who do we have here? Hello. Okay, we've got Daniel in British Columbia.

Daniel: Hello. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes.

Daniel: Okay Alan, great to talk to you.

Alan: How are you doing?

Daniel: It's great that RBN now seems to have its resident philosopher.

Alan: I'm just filling in at the moment. It's spontaneously you might say. I'm trying not to go into spontaneous combustion.

Daniel: No, no. But seriously, it's great to get your level of analysis and insight onto the network. If you will allow me for just a moment, I'd like to play a bit of devil's advocate. I would say to the contrary that perception is "reality" and reality in quotation marks because what reality is a very, very extensive study. On that score I would quote Kant when he said that we cannot know the thing itself so that we actually live in a mythic realm, the very self. The persona, the

ego, the psyche is mythic and so the best we can do at this point it seems to me is to create a more viable better myth. You see where I'm coming from?

Alan: I understand what you're saying. Kant himself borrowed heavily from both Luther and Calvin. Calvin's idea was a form of predestination, which was to submerge the individual into the mass under that very pretense that you could never understand everything, so give up your will to a god or a deity. Kantian philosophy came after that with the same basic idea.

Daniel: He did say that man must have his god.

Alan: Yes, but we find again that the big institutes which took over as psychiatry got involved and psychology got involved with the behavioral psychology on a mass scale, they found more and more techniques to influence people's perceptions of things and actually use the way that they do perceive, the way the mechanics of perception go into action. They can actually influence and guarantee the outcomes of the perception; and this is the problem today. The Marshall McLuhan Center was heavily used by the CIA and other intelligence agencies because they were going into how perceptions are created and influenced.

Daniel: Just a minute, Alan. I happen to be a Canadian and I read Marshall as a young man. I'm sure this happened if it did after his death.

Alan: Even during his life--

Daniel: Are you saying that Marshall McLuhan was a CIA operative or agent?

Alan: Not an operative, but see they also got funding. Even the universities you understand get funding through agencies and foundations along certain lines, and McLuhan knew perfectly well – he knew Professor O'Driscoll that died a few years ago and other ones and there are some professors still alive that knew him very well. McLuhan was well aware that some of these ideas could be abused by these agencies and that they would certainly pick up on them.

Daniel: Okay, Alan, I hear the music so I'll just say goodbye and thanks. It was great to talk to you. Keep up the good work.

Alan: I will do. It's a pleasure to speak to you. Be back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have one last caller on the line. We have to make it very short. It's John from Kentucky. Are you there, John?

John: How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

John: I am enjoying your show. It's the first time I ever heard it and I think the best thing people do with them TVs is just carry them out the front door and kick them off the front porch.

Alan: I agree.

John: I got rid of mine about 15 years ago and quit all that Christmas and all that other stuff and it's really changed my life, but after I quit watching TV, I can't stand to watch it now.

Alan: That's right.

John: I mean it's just like you – once you figure out it's all a big bunch of BS – but what I really want to get to real fast is to prove to people the TV is behind it all. I don't think we'd have to fire a shot to take our country back here in the U.S. when you throw the TVs away. I believe that's what would wake everybody up and take our land back and everything. In Alaska, the Eskimos, the federal government tried to buy their or steal their resources up there and they never would sell for years and years; and then one day they talked them in to taking one TV, and within a year most of them have five or six TVs. They all quit hunting and wasted their money on four-wheelers and all that stuff and ruined the whole society.

Alan: Television was designed to.

John: I was going to tell you you're doing a good job; and are you religious of any kind?

Alan: In a certain different way than most people, if you've studied religions. However, the television definitely has been the great tool to destroy the communication between people to converse themselves and share their own opinions and viewpoints. You're quite right. It's addictive. It's very addictive.

John: It's the oldest illusion in America. If you can get the message across to people, it seems like they know it when they leave your house that in two or three days they're back out in their house and the TV and stuff, they completely forget what you were even talking about. They're back on the same train.

Alan: Absolutely.

John: Hey there, you're doing a good job. It's the first time I've ever listened to you. Thank you very much.

Alan: We'll talk to you again. I'll be filling in as well today in a couple of hours for John Stadtmiller for two hours, so tune in again and we'll carry on this discussion. However, just to end this little part here, to the previous caller I talked about Kant and Kantnetics and economics and so on, where Kant said that you can never know everything; but, remember, Kant came out of the mass man's era when they were talking about individuality and what was it and how much power did it have. The later philosophers even took it further and said that individuality was everything, and that without individuality there would be no true creations within the world, no guideposts, no lights to guide people into more freedom.

The mass man unfortunately, which is conditioned today to be a mass man, is very easily manipulated by the major stream media, and that's our problem. The enlightenment talked about *sapere aude*, which was dare to know. *Dare to know*. Ask the questions. Dare to know even though you don't like the answers, you've got to ask the questions, because only then do you start making decisions according to your conscience and that's all you have. That's your relation to your deity in fact, is your conscience. What is right and what is wrong according to you – not by the standards you're taught by society, but what does your conscience tell you?

We're living in a time when many of those at the top have no conscience. They are psychopathic and we must overcome them while we have a chance.

I hear the music coming, so that's it for me for this particular show. Tune in later. I'll stand in for John Stadtmiller. All the best for now, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 16, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 16, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. My name is Alan Watt. I'm standing in for Charles Giuliani for the next couple of hours. Those who have heard me before also know of my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

I've been on the go for quite a few years trying to get up into a certain position, so that I could find more people who are thinkers in this great age of change. This is a drastic time really. A critical time in history that comes along every couple of thousand years while we come to the end of an age; and those who control the age have designed the next one to come without the consent of the people involved. Hundreds and hundreds of generations have lived and died going through wars, going through famines and plagues for the centuries, never knowing that their and the lives of those around them were essentially planned. They were controlled. Their thoughts were controlled in every age – no differently than today. Today more high tech, more information is available to control your mind, but if you go back into the Middle Ages, for instance, the average person only knew that which he was allowed to know, which was generally just the religion authorized by the kingdom.

His whole world view revolved around his basic education. Most of them were illiterate up until the 17 and 1800's for the average person, and even later for most people in Britain, most folk didn't get a real education until the beginning of the 1900's and even then it was very basic for most. In the Middle Ages, the only education they got was from the church on Sundays and the traveling plays, the morality plays they were called, biblical plays. Therefore, every thought that they had, this world view came from the Bible and biblical stories.

The elite themselves, of course, went to universities and even the lazy ones, they send special gifted ones to go to university for them and they became advisors. These advisors always were around the court. They lived at the court and they told the king what was coming up, how the pulse of the populace was at that time, if there was any problems amongst the people – any possible uprisings or descent or dissatisfaction, because taxes in all ages in Europe tended to be very heavy, very high. That way they could always thwart any attempt of an uprising; and most uprisings were spontaneous. People don't like to fight. They don't like to go against authority, especially when they're trained in Orwellian double-think.

We're trained and we always have been trained that, on the one hand, the authority is somehow very good, even special, superior to our own type of personal authority. On the other hand, when that authority oversteps its boundaries and becomes tyrannical and takes too much from the people, they tend to revolt in a spontaneous way with no real forethought, no planning and therefore they're defeated. Then the historians come in for the king and they write a romanticized version of history. This has gone on down through the ages. It still goes on today. Authorized authors: That's why they're authorized and called authors, they will write history and really they're allowed perfume in there

where there should be something else. I'll be back in a moment after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt again standing in for Charles Giuliani. Check into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Be advised I have never ever asked for money for any of the radio shows or television shows I do. I do this because it has to be done and we won't have a second chance very shortly, because things are changing as per planned very quickly. I do this because it must be done at this time and those who are capable of knowing and understanding and making the difference in an alternate way of living will start making their moves.

I was talking about in the last segment about how society was a collective type of society in the Middle Ages. People didn't have to think very deeply about things. They didn't have tremendous problems to solve because their lives were fairly simple. They were run by a feudal system all over Europe up until really the 1700's; and even after the 1700's it was still in effect in reality, even though they had a parliament. You'll find that in a collective society you could always lean on your neighbor who would help you, because you all had the same small world view of things, no profound problems to solve and you were intensely involved in your labor. Most people lived on the lands at that time prior to the Industrial Era and they helped each other out in good times and bad times. It was a very simple life.

After the 1700's and in came the Industrial period, everything changed because the big economic controllers of Europe decided to dump the corn and all the different produce from other farms and other nations onto each other's countries, put the small farmer out of business, get him into the cities which they just built (the big manufacturing cities) and then they had all the supply of cheap labor they could ever dream of. At that time started the movements of individualism. Something we think today we take for granted because we think we are individuals even though most people are not, but prior to that period, as I say, being an individual was a difficult concept for most people. They were a collective type of mentality.

We've had a hard time coping with individualism, because with the responsibility of being an individual comes personal choices and decision making. It's not made by the collective. Those who controlled the system foresaw this and they saw problems arising, problems to do with holding on to their authority. Therefore they devised what we now called today big think tanks. Think tanks which would take all the relevant data of the times and project not just where they were going, but where they plan to go and what the reactions would be as individuals got together and formed groups; and that's typical of what happens. Most folk can't handle individuality so they form groups and they want like-minded people. Therefore they come out of a collective, have a short period of individualism, decide what they want, and then they want really to go back to the collective, but a new collective, a dominant collective. Therefore you have all these competing groups vying for power.

In the 1800's and early 1900's, big agencies starting with the British Royal Crown decided to pull many of these groups together. The groups who really wanted power and a different way of living, a financial reward big time and because all groups tend ultimately to become elitists, as do in fact all religions. They pulled them all together and put they head men in to control them because it's much easier to have a group start itself, sit back and once it's fully formed with a few million members, you put your own man in charge and then you control a few million members. Quite simple, isn't it? This goes on today. We've watched 20th and 21st century the same movements, big movements, mass movements, demonstrations and so on which call themselves non-governmental organizations, suddenly get in bed with the big controllers. They all want the same thing. Isn't that strange? They all want global government. They all want a new

system where the individual does not count anymore. All the decisions will be made by experts at the top.

They want a system where everyone will serve the world state, but, of course, those top people see themselves being above the average servant. They don't see themselves tilling the land. They see themselves in an advisory capacities; and that's what this is being brought to in a very cleverly, Machiavellian way. There's nothing new in these techniques. It's simply the understanding of human nature that's been employed to the maximum to bring us to the step we're coming into.

We are programmed from birth to view the world in a certain way. We're programmed to believe that every single thing that just happens to just spontaneously come out in our lifetime is just part of a quirk, an evolutionary process. You go from the transistor to the solid state circuitry to nanotechnology as a natural progression, never dreaming you had all of that a long, long time ago when they were still giving you tubes in old fashioned radio sets. High sciences are kept from the public, and the trick is to condition you to believe that yes, you are part of the great experiment. You're living through it and you're living through sudden discoveries and all these sudden discoveries just happen to go linear wise to an end, which is to you being brain chipped down the road. Not only brain chipped, but actually wanting to be so, because, after all, the responsibility of having all these cards to carry around with you and all these things to remember and having bills come in is just too much of a nuisance. You don't have enough time to play.

Once it's all done automatically for you, when you can call someone for a little while (and it will be for just a little while) by thinking about them by cell phone in your head, then how convenient that will be. We will sell our souls for convenience willingly, at least most will, and the next step will be the brain chip. It will seem so logical to them they will go for it.

Now I'm not imagining this. I'm not drawing rabbits out of a hat here. I'm talking about published information from top sources. It's all over the place. It's in magazines. It's in different well-known talk shows on TV and so on and the science shows. That's the agenda. They were using prisoners in Sweden back in the '70's and interfacing them (these are "voluntary" prisoners, of course) interfacing them with computers. This is old stuff. Children are being exposed to cartoons and have been for years now, which make them want to be like their superheroes. Super powers and have chips in their heads so they can communicate with each other through will. If that were a real world you see we're looking at – if it's a real world that truly was just, then it wouldn't seem so bad being coupled with these sciences used for our own benefits. However, you see it's never been a world where we exist for our own benefit. It's been a world run by a dominant minority as far back and even before the days of Plato, who wrote about it in his time. They called them "The Guardians." Today, they're called the "dominant minority."

They plan to get us to want all these things, but what they're not telling you is once everyone's got the chip, then the real purpose kicks in and you become the Borg. The Borg from the Star Trek series. The gene of the Red Berry. You know Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA. He was a member of the Futurist Society. All sci-fi writers (the big ones) are promoted to be stars, are given stories or at least basic lines to write stories around. It's called predictive programming and the trick is to make it very exciting and make the children or the young people want what is ever in the story; and therefore, when it happens to come along in your lifetime, the actual events happen and the real things come along in science, you think it's a natural progression. This was written about 100 years ago by various members of the Tavistock Institute how to put into a person's mind the wanting, the desirability of things to come – things that were already planned to come. It's the ability to change perceptions without using critical thinking in the process, because critical thinking is drummed out of us at school. That's part of what schooling is all about. They don't want reasoning because if you sit back and reason too much you'll see through the whole scam and you'll see how we're trained step by step like laboratory rats to this final destination they have all planned for us.

The utopia for the elite is to be a planned society, a society where no one will be born unless they can serve the world system and if there's a place for them to serve in. They want it based on economics and efficiency – no useless eaters, no unfit. If you want to know where the whole eugenics program comes from, go back again into the nobilities especially of the Middle Ages in Europe where they talked openly about their good breeding versus the bad. I'll be back in a few moments after this break.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. The world we're living in, as I say, is coming as we know it to a close. It is the end of an age. Now those who've guided us to this position know it themselves. They made it to be so. They knew they couldn't keep on allowing us to keep so much of our income (which is just your labor) and keep controls over everything. The elite are very, very worried about what they call "natural resources" because they see themselves and their own families in the future depending on those resources. Meanwhile, all the vast amounts of useless eaters, which we now are in a service economy – we're non-producers. We just pass things around. You're in a service economy. We're now the useless eaters. We're consuming all that they see as their natural resources which they'll need to sustain themselves and their offspring in the future for thousands of years, if need be, to come. Therefore, back in the 1900's, actually before that they started various programs after training the public how good they were. The men in the white coats, the new doctors and science were being risen above religion with a new priesthood of the white-coated priests.

They trained the public very quickly into the fact that these doctors were there to help them and they gave them this little babble about bacterium and so on, and how they could cure you of all these different problems and plagues if you just come in for an injection. Yet, you follow the early inoculation programs, which you'll find the studies in the British Medical Journal and The Lancet. You'll find that pretty well everyone who got the inoculations died of the very diseases they claimed to be fighting and protecting them against. Then you go into the writings of people like Lord Bertrand Russell and Charles Galton Darwin, people who came from long lineages of incredible interbreeding.

Charles Galton Darwin was a descendent of Charles Darwin. Charles Darwin and his father and his grandfather and those before him only married in to one other family. That's how close they interbred with the Wedgwood family. Incredible interbreeding and their whole idea was to keep certain intellectual type and ability genes to be passed on, even if you only had one or two surviving offspring and the rest died. This is again an ancient thing to do with husbandry. It's based on animal husbandry. You can breed traits in or out by selective breeding.

Plato again talked about this and that's why he said the Guardian class in his era were still in charge with certain peculiar abilities and the rest of the public did not have them. Charles Galton Darwin (descendent of Charles) wrote "***The Next Million Years***" and spoke on behalf of the elite of the mid-1950's in his book "***The Next Million Years.***" He said, "We the elite must steer planet earth. We are the navigators of the ship so we must not destroy our own abilities for self-preservation." Then he goes into the need to literally lobotomize the general public. Lobotomize them by chemical means and bacterial means by using chemistry and science to direct certain viruses or bacterium right to parts of the brain, which they could do back then, and destroy those parts which make you a particular individual and keep your survival capabilities intact.

He said, and like others in his own class, he said, "They won't need them because the elite, the state will be making all their decisions for them." They wanted to destroy all possibility of people eventually rising up and overthrowing this tyrannical dominant elite that had run most of Europe anyway for a thousand years or more, and they were very blatant about this. However, not only blatant, these people were powerful, powerful people in very old aristocratic families, and when they write these books they're not making a wish list. They're writing their agenda because they do have the power and the wealth and the money and the connections to make all these wishes come to pass.

When we follow the various effects in autism that follow the mumps, rubella and measles vaccine generally within two

weeks of receiving the vaccine and a high fever that every child gets and every mother is told is normal. You'll find it's not just autism in its full-blown aspect that you're seeing. The recent new terms that they use for attention deficit disorder and a whole variety of disorders are simply variations of the same problem from the same cause. It's been happening folks. Back in a few moments.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through just some of the hard facts we have to face if we're going to break free of all the illusions and come out of the matrix, because unless we do it's game over. People live in Orwellian double-think today more so than ever before. They hear the bad news, they see the symptoms in the newspapers and through the media they hear them and yet look outside and the sun is maybe still shining, therefore they can't comprehend, they're in a click mode stuck between two opposing ideas and then they live in hope too. Hope that just something will make all the bad parts in life, all the really nasty things happen after they're dead and then they won't have to put up with it. That's for the next generation's problem to cope with and that's what's happened down through the last 150 years or so. Every generation has seen this coming on and gradually passes it on to the next generation. "It's your baby, tough luck. I'm retiring or dying. I'll be gone but you'll take the brunt of it." You can't pass this buck any further because this is the last sentient generation who can do anything about it.

The chipping program is going along fast. The ID chip that's in your ID card that's to be issued is an active chip that will follow you. You will be followed wherever you go by the same technology that follows cell phones all through cities and in the country and so on; and that itself is obsolete because it's just training you to the next step, which is the brain chip itself. It's a step-by-step simple animal training program that they've used in laboratories over and over for hundreds of years, same techniques. Once you accept one thing it's easy to accept the next step, very easy especially when it's promoted from the top and from the top television shows and so on and the famous people on stage.

This is coming down the pike. As I say, once it really has taken off, then the real function one day will kick in, because it's been discussed at world science meetings held in the U.S. and in other countries. However, in the U.S., if you look into at Loyola University you'll find three meetings I think have been held there so far on brain chipping and the necessity to do so. The fact that it's all ready to go and the speeches given about how it would be promoted to the public, mainly through fiction, cartoons and novels and they make it very exciting and how regional computers are already setup to handle billions of people. What they mean by that is to program millions and billions of people into doing new tasks. You could do a new task everyday simply by your programming. That's already to go. We're living in what you thought was science fiction. It's all here. Just slightly hidden from you and we're dealing again with people who worked for hundreds and hundreds of years intergenerationally, a hard concept for the average individual to understand.

Most men have very short term planning in their lives. Women are better for long term planning but men want something done quickly and fast so they can sit back and appreciate it and built it. It's hard for us to realize that people can plan for generations in the future, yet going back into the old secret societies that pre-existed the Rosicrucian's, you'll see even in the stonemasons it would take five, six or seven generations of stonemasons to complete a cathedral. Most people wouldn't want to work at something which they wouldn't see completed in their lifetime, but that was tradition back then. However, it also meant that there were generations of superior and architects and priests and bishops and archbishops all in charge of these projects, never stopping the same project.

You'd think in times of famine and war they would divert money elsewhere but they didn't. They made sure those projects went on unabated through all types of crisis, and that's still going on today, same thing. It's amazing where they have so little money for the public to use on social programs, but when a war comes up, my goodness there's uncountless billions of dollars just appear and are thrown all over the place to all their friends at the top. The biggest business today is this Homeland Security business with high tech equipment and think tanks; and anyone can start up a little think tank and claim money for it and they'll give you grants for it, if you're connected that is to the right people.

It was the same before World War II. There was a depression that started in the 1920's and went on in the U.S. and Canada and the rest of Europe, right up until World War II started and suddenly they had all this money. All this tremendous amounts of money for aircraft and bombers and artillery and all the other things they need for war. The reason being that money is a con in the first place. The man who says there's X-amount of bucks in the bank makes it so. Simple as that, it's a magic act.

There is no security in this world except security within your own mind, and technically, no product is going to do anything for you. It's your mind that must believe in it first and you must believe in yourself first. Something we're taught in this system not to do. We're taught not to even trust our own instincts. If we did, my goodness, what kind of world would it be if you trusted your own instincts and didn't go the way of the herd? because out there in the big world most people do belong to the herd and they judge their values for themselves according to the values that others have. If they all have the same values then they're one big happy herd. If you have some different values they will turn on you and destroy you.

This world has been an ongoing process as I say for individualism for thousands of years; and history and the major steps that its taken, even when it has managed to thwart the ideas and plans of this psychopathic elite, was always done by a few people and occasionally an individual here and there. They just happened to put so much out to divert the plan that the rest of the public benefited as a "side effect" you might say, and the same thing if it happens again will be the same way; because, as you know, the vast amount of the general public are what the United Nations has declared them to be: they're good citizens of the world. They're good producers-consumers. That is the official of a good citizen.

Who would have thought you were born into the world to be a good producer-consumer? If you think that is the goal of life, then you're completely materialistic. If you're materialistic you must use the same rationalization that the elite use on you, because one day you'll agree you probably are a useless eater if you believe in the economics that they tell you. It's the same with the population problem that's been blown way out of perspective by *lies, damn lies and statistics*, as Theo Roosevelt said. It's hard to argue about statistics because they're not called lies, they're called statistics, a scientific term. Simple terminology change that alters perception.

If you follow all of the western countries population growth or decline, you'll find from the early 1900's as the standards of living gradually changed and grew, the population dropped like a stone. Margaret Thatcher in the early '80's opened the floodgates to immigration into Britain. Now up until that time all the propaganda had told the British there were just too many of them; and yet, counter publications are coming out all the time showing that the population was declining all the time. Margaret Thatcher opened the floodgates to immigration and she declared the reason for it was the British people were not producing enough children to pay off the national debt, and that was the same in every other country in Europe. The only reason that population is increasing in the western world is because of authorized vast immigration policies, and it's been like that for a long, long time.

Once again, alter the perception and the reality very simply by withholding parts of the story or parts of the truth. You cannot give a person a complete picture unless you give them all the data. Take a little bit of data away and you have a false perception, very simple. Francis Bacon talked about that in some of the little pieces he wrote for the king how to govern the people and how it was best that the public never really knew what the real reasons of policies were all about. Nothing has changed.

Colonel Mandell House, who was the boss of the White House and President Wilson thought he was the president, said the same thing. He said, "***For everything that happens in the world in policy and in government there's always a very good reason and then there's the real reason.***" We're run by trickery – trickery which only those who are street wise at the bottom understand. They understand it intuitively. Joe Average has been conditioned through his culture and

indoctrination, and has a hard time seeing through the cons. We want to believe the people who speak to us. We want to believe we're being well taken care of, but we're also frightened and so we cling to the system we're given all the more, even though that system is becoming tyrannical.

We know that 9/11 was a "must be" as they say in the high occult. A must be for the communists, they would call it "a historical necessity." When Stalin said that millions of the Ukrainians must die by taking their food from them to feed Moscow, he called that "historical necessity" – the need to kill off the excess of the useless ones to feed the ones who had a better purpose, a more efficient purpose. Today, it's called a "must be" in the high occultic circles.

Arthur C. Clarke talked about kicking off the New World Order in his novel "**2001**," which, although set in space, had nothing to do really with space. It was simply a high Masonic initiation as one member of a group overcame the sun or HAL – overcame the deity, the god, the Demiurgos, the lower god of the realm. There's a whole lot of information I could give about this, but generally I just teach it to a few because there's a lot of teaching involved, and to breakdown the perceptions that everyone has through indoctrination in their personal life, you must get past all the barriers they have individually to show them what's really going on. We're fooled by the alterations of perception.

Going back to the days of Zoroaster, people used to cook on fires. They'd light fires for light at night. They'd have lamps and so on. In the days of Zoroaster everything changed because suddenly fire was part of the deity and it was holy, and not only holy, you needed a priest to light it for you for a small fee, until one generation had passed and the second generation thought it was normal; and even the sun wouldn't come up in the morning unless the priests prayed for it. The same con-game that happened with the Aztecs in Latin America.

It's very easy to alter reality by distorting and altering perception. The same events go on as always, except now suddenly you pay for them because they're "magical" and you being a silly little person at the bottom, you don't possess the magic. Special people have magic, just like special people run your world for you. You vote them in. How do you know they're special? The media tells you so. When you look at their backgrounds, most of them are simply lawyers. Professor Carroll Quigley and others who are involved working for the elite, Quigley himself being the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations, the official in-house historian, in his own book "**Tragedy & Hope**" said that for 50 or 60 years (and this was in the 1960's he wrote the book) there had been a parallel government running America. He should have also said Britain and other countries too, because the CFR, The Council on Foreign Relations is only the American part of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every British Commonwealth country has its own international affairs department and it's not a government department. It sounds very official but it's actually a non-governmental organization, which is oddly enough chartered to exist by the royalty of England, so it has permission to work on the behalf of the high aristocracy.

Most big reporters in the world, on media, television, radio and newspapers, are members of it. They have branches all across the world and it's also coupled (this organization) with the Rhodes Scholarship Foundation and the Roundtable Society that came out of Lord Albert Milner. Albert Milner really was the big pusher and shaker for this Globalist Society on behalf of the aristocracy of Europe, especially England.

We've never had what we thought was a democracy of any kind. A democracy where we have a say – we've never had a say in fact in any of the major changes that have happened in the world on any policy whatsoever. The whole idea that the con was about that you, your little tribe, village or town would send a representative off with your concerns to this parliament meeting and they would discuss your particular problems and come back hopefully with solutions. As soon as they invented the idea of democracy, they also invented the two-party system, so now your representative doesn't belong to you or speak for you anymore. No, the party comes first, so you have no say in your own particular immediate environment. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine

Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line

Lay it on the line

Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the hard facts we've got to accept and digest before we can move on to even higher understandings about not what's really a conspiracy, because H.G. Wells was quite correct when he wrote his book called "*The Open Conspiracy*." It is an open conspiracy. Nothing really is hidden. It's been published and put out there in different libraries in many different kinds of books and volumes. Very dry reading. Often in the biographies of retired high level bureaucrats, but no one wants to read these books because there's no real sex and violence and there's no real story to them, you see. Therefore, no one reads them but they are officially out there, so legally they've given us the agenda and they can have their own historians in the future write that that it was put out and the public didn't mind what this agenda was. There were no complaints, no backlash and that's how it's done. It's done through legalism.

Most people are quite content with their buying and selling and their consuming and rewarding themselves with plastic junk from China once in a while, as a little reward for all the work they put in. Most people are quite content to have the vast majority of their free time taken up by professional media giving them stuff on television. Something to think about rather than have them think themselves. People get up in the mornings and they turn on radios. They drive to work with radios blaring. Listen to noise all day at work. Come home, turn on the television and zonk out, and there's hardly a thought in their head that day. It's almost a flight from thinking they're going through. They have a fear of thinking, because if they start thinking for themselves it's a whole unknown territory.

You see thinking for yourself is a revolutionary idea in these times and thinking for yourself is also a dangerous idea, because they want to test everyone from the top down and give you psychology tests to find out if you come under the category – the new category, mind you, of normalcy. You might harbor terrorist tendencies without knowing it, just like Winston found out in "*1984*" when his neighbor got caught and his neighbor told him. He says, "don't come near me Winston. I'm a though criminal." He said, "I didn't know myself. It was my daughter who found out." Well thank goodness we have these white-coated scientists, these priests to find out for us if we aberrant thoughts.

You know it's quite amazing how the public will go along with all of this, because they have had nothing but Dr. Phil's, Donahue's, specialists and all these professional wizards flashed in front of them for generations, until they can't really think for themselves or reason for themselves. They're wide open for complete manipulation now. There's another break coming up. I hear something. Be back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the harsh reality we have to face up to. Talking about how it really is, as opposed to how we'd like it to be and how the media pretends it is. We are watching the buildup of all governments across the whole planet in cahoots with each other, which tells you the amount of interactions they have had with each other to plan all of this for a long, long time. Bureaucracies do not move swiftly, yet here they are on queue, all going into action at the same time worldwide with the exact same agenda, an agenda that has nothing to do really with the Middle East.

Professor Carroll Quigley said himself, "the purpose of war (from the elites' point of view) was to change society because bureaucracies and governments flourish as they take over all the rights of the citizenry." That's the purpose of war, apart from the loot they gain. We're watching a world system come into view, a world that they talked about where it will be run in a very efficient economic basis, where individuality amongst the people will be eradicated and then they'll feel very safe at the top. A world where you can't pick your own partner out. A world where they'll be no inefficient human organisms grown. In other words, if you have the possibility (not the definite conclusion but the possibility) of having a hereditary disease or even asthma or an allergy, you will simply be eradicated from the gene pool because they don't want inefficiency.

We're dealing with the true eugenicists at the top, the real Nazis behind the Nazis – and there were real Nazis behind them, because the old secret society that ran England was still running the other side of Germany. You'll find the big names of the Rockefellers, the Baxter Laboratories that gave you good inoculations, and all the big GM and Ford and big foundations all funded a new company, an umbrella company, a shell company called I.G. Farben and brought Hitler and his war machine into being. This all came up at the Nuremberg trials when the I.G. Farben group based in New York sent hundreds of lawyers over there to make sure and payoff all the lawyers who were doing the inquiries into not asking about I.G. Farben. It's all published. Look at the book called "***The Crime and Punishment of I.G. Farben***" and it's the biggest names, the biggest international corporations that still run your lives today. The same corporations that are now in complete cahoots with each other to bring about this universal ID card and brain chipping; and they're completely interconnected with the CIA, MI6, Mossad and so on, because you see the top branches of those organizations were integrated during World War II. They're not separate at all. Therefore, it's not just the British bunch. It's not just the CIA bunch. It's not just the bunch in Israel. You see they're all in it together as good crooks should be. That's how the mafia always operated, after they fight each other they have a big meeting and then they divide up different parts of the territory, and then they have a form of peace between them. It's much easier that way. It's better profits and that is the global system we live in today.

The whole communist era, the Cold War was a con from the beginning. We'll be back after these messages to explain that to you.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm giving you some of the history behind what's been happening, showing you how we're manipulated into false perceptions in the world. You'll find with the Cold War, for instance, it was the most efficient way found by the big think tanks based in London to create an enemy who would appear to be their complete opposite to get all the public behind this new movement called communism, to get them to fight for it and work hard for it (for nothing often), for an ideal. Really, its purpose was to unite whole areas of Europe, different countries in Europe with different languages and different systems and customs and cultures to bring them all together under a centralized system. Then about 70 to 80 years afterwards, as Lenin said, it would alter and change and merge with the other system; and as Gorbachev admitted, it would become not quite communistic, nor quite capitalistic. He's talking about a socialist system to run the masses on behalf of the fascist elite. That was the purpose of communism.

They did the same thing with China. The communists in China, long before the big players that you're used to hearing or reading in the newspapers or the history books were actually British. Lord Bertrand Russell was sent there in the 1920's to teach in universities to start to put in the seeds of communism far-ranging plans, plans which wouldn't be fulfilled until his life was over. As always, these big builders plan way in advance and use many generations to complete the agenda. You'll find even when Lincoln after the Civil War was over, this terrible, terrible war, which they used to manipulate young men as always and used emotive topics using all the usual tricks of the military: the bands, the uniforms, the big speeches. Karl Marx wrote to Lincoln. Actually, he did it by telegraph and it's in the Congressional Records congratulating Lincoln for keeping the country together and solidifying and strengthening the power and centralizing the power of the state. That was one of the tenants of communism, centralization of power and laws into one big system over one big system. Centralization was very important and that was one of the admissions of communism.

Communism also helped to eradicate all of the old ways of living, the rural ways of living, again, because the far, far ranging plan as they merged the communism and capitalism together was to eventually reduce the populations and bring in the habitat areas – what they're now calling habitat areas at the United Nations for **Agenda 21**. It's had different names in the last century and the century previously. They talked about efficient centers of civilization. They even talked about building big domes over those cities and I've seen them. I've seen the plans for them by some of the architects. These domes will have a much smaller population within. I've seen the one for Toronto. That was drawn up [Gaylen] Weston who is also a lord over in Britain and in Canada and an architect and owns so many business you can't keep count of them. Prince Charles is on *his* polo team. I even asked him, I said, "that's a small Toronto." He says, "It will be much smaller then."

Everything that we're hearing today as being new was planned long ago – a hard thing to face, isn't it? – even your fashions, even the songs that you might whistle, if anybody still whistles. You don't find many people today that whistle, do you? They might sing the chorus of a song but you don't hear that happening, whistling that you used to hear, perhaps because people aren't happy anymore, who knows. However, the fashions that you go through, the fads that you go through, even the major television series that fascinate you are all put out there to program you to leave you really with no thoughts of your own.

If you were your own navigator, you wouldn't be watching the television at all. You'd be thinking for yourself and analyzing everything for yourself. However, why bother when it's so easy to sit back and let the professionals do it all for you. Download it right into your brain for you. If the governments mandated back in the 1950's that everyone had to have a free television, you'd be very suspicious. It was much easier to make us *want* a television set. That way we had no suspicions at all. It's the same with the computer, because really they should have given us all this for free – free televisions, free computers, because they're all there to indoctrinate us and pass our time, to steer our thinking, to guide our thinking into particular avenues of thought. All that becomes perception and your perception becomes your reality, so much so that you'll probably fight people to keep it, thinking it's your perceptions. It's your reality.

Very few people in this world today are actually true thinking sentient beings. They are composites of all their indoctrinations. They also have little bits of their own family dysfunctions because of the way they've grown up. You can't find functional families today really because the family has been under attack for over 100 years, scientific attack where men are emasculated through comedy shows, because after all, the men are so silly and stupid and childish, and the women are so practical and mature and so are the children, by the way, the new children. The children see that on the comedy shows and they have no respect for their fathers. They have no respect whatsoever. A great movie to watch is called "**American Beauty**" because Hollywood does love to put it in your face and show you how it really is. "**American Beauty**" shows you the average family today where the guy has no respect from the wife, no respect from his daughter because the daughter has no respect for him putting up with all the nagging from the wife. That's the average family.

You can't find couples today, very few couples who are mature enough to live with each other and get older, because television bombards you with a youth culture. It's ridiculous for people in their 40's and 50's to sit and watch all the heroes who are around 20 and 25. That's what they give you because they want to eradicate anyone who is older and wiser from the system. You're irrelevant. Your opinions are outdated. That's why you get this youth culture promoted on television. Yet, when you look at television and music, and I've been in the music business at the top and I've seen the panels even in the BBC studios meet to decide what they were going to make the number one, two, three, four, five right down the row in the coming months. Whereas the public were told that number one would be the best seller because people were buying it. The opposite was true. You make people to be stars. You promote them from the top.

In other words, it's like the money. If someone at the top says it is so, and lo and behold, it is so. It's the same with all the culture creation industries. Old people in tweed suits, male and female, sat and discussed and decided who they'd make number one and so on. Why was that? It was because they were promoting particular types of music, authorized types of music to help further condition society to the next step. They knew they'd eventually give you rap when they wrapped it up, because that was the end, you see, that was the bottom.

What they do in the courts, and what they do in the Masonic courts when they begin their meetings and end their

meetings, they rap the gavel on the square. You wrap it up. In the old days, it was the pop because pop is the father. Then they gave you rock because rock, the ashlar for masonry; and then, what is drawn out of the stone is the sword. You have metal and heavy metal. It's all high occultic stuff and you thought it was just by chance because you question nothing, you see.

You'd be surprised at how many of the big players actually write their own material. You might be even more surprised to find how many can't even play very well. They can mime good on stage. It's show business like everything else. It's show business. There's nothing on television, just like the movie "**Network**," excellent movie to watch which shows you a reality that you don't want to see. It's the same in all the culture creation industry. It's tinsel town. It's drama. Even the scandals you read about in all the magazines about the stars, whether it's in Hollywood or it's in music, it's just great publicity and gossip for you to consume, written by professionals. Back in a minute after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. Be sure to visit my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. You'll find hundreds of talks on all these topics. Some going into greater depth and you can download them for free. You can also get transcripts as well from the site. I'm trying to show people that most of those things which they think is really is basically a false presentation to fool you into false perceptions, so that you go through life never really participating in the direction of life itself. Never really participating in an original thought, an original process of doing, which will originally change the system in a different path. That's why you have authorized groups to join, and for every personality type out there, they've made sure there's a group for you if you should want to join them.

We've been trained that the lone gunman rides into town and cleans up all the bad guys; and that happens in Hollywood, of course, on the big screen. It doesn't happen anywhere else. You are your own champion. You have to find other champions for sure and teach them, but ultimately you go by your own conscience and your own reasoning. You have to educate yourself as much as possible, if you're truly willing not to go down in the system and let it fall down the way it's supposed to fall down, the way it's been made to fall down. Otherwise, man will go out with a whimper, not with a bang; and for most that might be so, but not for all.

Before I was mentioning the Cold War and how they terrified the public for many years, generations. All generations terrified into instant annihilation and the big media made sure we saw these big mushroom clouds all the time on television and they terrified us and we shook; and when you do that, you see you feel helpless and insignificant and so small that you feel left out of the picture. You have no strength and that was intentional because they were terrifying the people of the whole world with the same agenda. It was never intended that the bombs were ever, ever fired. Some people near the top of MI5 and MI6 wrote about this, because they began to suspect each time they came close to catching top spies or double agents within the UK, someone at the very, very top tipped them off so they couldn't catch them.

In the 1960's there was a scandal about one after the other that worked for MI5 and 6. Peter Wright, who worked for them, published a book called "**Spycatcher**" and he gives you so many clues in there that you'd have to be completely brain dead not to trip over them. He tells you that only a couple of people above those he mentions had access to the next move of MI5 and 6 and who they were going to catch, and one of them was a British royalty. They're the only ones who have got access outside one other person. They tipped off these double agents, it was never intended you see. There

was a third part above communism running the capitalism's side and communism's side just to make sure nothing happened, really happened. You need a third party at the top of the pyramid, you see. That ensured there would be no nuclear annihilation. The whole idea was to terrify the populace of the planet and it worked very, very well as they trained generations to hide under the school desks and quiver, and to tell them it was to save you from flying glass.

Meanwhile, as they were doing that they were showing you whole artificial towns that they had built, getting blasted flat from the earth and disappearing in the nuclear blasts that they were testing down in Nevada. Here's your double-think again: You'll be safe, but you'll be killed. You're in double-think, a psychological process of Pavlovian training until you just sit there and quiver.

General Patton wasn't in on the big, big plan at the end of World War II. He was an eccentric fellow, I'd have probably gotten along with him very well. However, when he met the Russians, he wanted to take on the Russians. He says this is the real enemy. Apparently these are the ones who are going to destroy our system. They're vowed to destroy our system, and that was true in all the published booklets and so on that the communists put out. They didn't hide their agenda, so why would you save communism? Patton thought it was time to take them on. He says it'll have to happen some time. So Patton was killed in an accident very quickly, but he wasn't in on the know, and that's what happens to those who don't understand the whole agenda. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello there. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the little hard to take at times facts of recent history. It's not easy when you wake up into this world and realize that pretty well everything you've been told is an utter lie. It's even worse when you find out many of those things which you particularly like in the culture was given to you, especially for the young – given to you by very old people, very smart trained old people. It's also interesting to watch the wars we have, how they pull out the bands and the uniforms and the all the emblems of the tribe – whatever tribe or super tribe in fact. That's what they called the Americas in the '60's. Whatever tribe that you now belong to, you pull out all the familiar emblems and get you marching off to something you have no idea is all about, but you're taught to be proud about doing it. The parents are taught to be proud about you going off in uniform, even though they generally have no idea either of the big picture; and what's even more strange, they don't really want to know the big picture. You're just doing your duty for something big above you that you somehow belong to because you're born there.

An odd phenomenon but it's tribal in nature; and they've known for thousands of years how to manipulate the young to go off and fight and kill and lose limbs et cetera and catch diseases and be killed, never knowing really what they're all fighting for. In the old days they used to allow the mercenaries to take some of the booty, loot from their fallen enemies, but that is kind of taboo today. They do still steal here and there, as some of them you meet will tell you, but nothing nearly as much as they used to when they used to fill sacks of the treasures that they'd collect along the way. That was their reward.

Today it's better. It's psychologically controlled. You're trained that it's your duty. You're meant to feel proud. You come from the lower ranks of society, generally, that's where armies come from, and suddenly you have respect from everyone by simply changing your clothes. Isn't that amazing? A change of clothes gives you respect. It's quite interesting to study the psychology of human beings and see how easy it is for those who are in advanced psychology to

use all basic instincts against you for their own benefit at the top. Very simple.

It's even worse now that they have women in the military, because at least at one time women sort of balanced out men or the aggression within men. You needed the other counterpart, the balance to bring you down to earth at times and show you other things in the world apart from domination and dominating or killing or stealing or plundering. You need the other balance to bring you down. However, when the women become like the men we're really in trouble. Really in trouble because all compassion goes out the window. That's where we are today. We're in a world that's becoming more like robots and will become more like robots as they give us android parts and interfaces into the new system – a hellish world.

I often wonder when I look at insects and ants and the scurrying insects around outside, why is it that man who has the ability to think beyond all of these things. We're not just creatures of instinct. We have the ability to decide on things. Something that other creatures don't have and yet we seem to be trying to emulate the ants and the insects. We want to be born without the ability to think, be programmed for our tasks from birth, so we've come all this way to emulate an insect and the public think it's going to be a great thing. There's a really good magic act by the Wizard of Oz.

The burden of individuality, it is true, is too much for a lot of people, not all, but a lot of people. They can't handle the responsibility of decision making for themselves. They don't want to. That's why Bill Cooper talked about this years ago when he had his program on the radio, when he said that many people will love socialism; and he was referring to this new scientific socialism where the experts will guide your whole life for you. That is true. A lot of people will love socialism. They're already quite content not knowing of all those agencies above them. They know they're there but they don't know what they're really for. They want to believe it's to help them if they ever need help, because this way they have more time to play undisturbed and to devour their downloading from television and games and so on.

The problem really in this world for the sentient thinkers, there's too few of them really. They're shunned by society. They have a hard time communicating to those that just want to play and buy and consume, even though the end is coming near of all this buying and consuming – the elite have told us this. They've planned it that way. I tell people like that to try and find others of the same ilk, because these are the times when you need companionship to bolster yourself through the times ahead. We are going to go through incredible times. We can see the preparations being made for them and they have been made for them for quite a few years. They know there's bad times ahead at the top, as they try and hold on to this and try us like animals, but more harshly than before. They know there's going to be sporadic outbreaks. They know there's going to be backlashes, generally uncoordinated and sporadic, but they've been prepared for them for some time to come.

They know that they're going to take our energy supplies from us. That's in the Kyoto Conference. We've been trained that all energy (that's electricity, gasoline, propane, all kinds of fuel) is to be almost priced out of existence to train you to use less in a world where they're going to issue us. Go into the **Agenda 21 Accord** from the United Nations. Go into the agricultural department of the United Nations and you will see that eventually all food stuffs for the entire planet will come through the UN and be distributed across the world. Right in there, in their own little manifesto they tell you that if your population increases in your little country over there, there'll be no more food for you. You must decide what to do about it. This is this lovely socialist system I'm talking about coming into play.

It's going to be a world of horror, more so for those who are unprepared for it; and the first preparation is done within your own mind. If the mind succumbs it doesn't matter what else you buy to protect or help yourself, it's game over. Your greatest tool, your survival tool is within your mind; and yes, we are up against incredible psychological warfare like never before. Never before have an elite had such an ability to terrify billions of people worldwide by daily announcements on television and so on; and so we have to prepare our minds. We've got to buttress the minds in preparation for what's to come and hard times to come and all the crisis which will be brought upon us.

This is not wishful thinking on my part. I'd never wish this, but I'm only going by what the elite have put out in their own agendas themselves. In the mid-1990's across Canada, booklets were issued to all the homes (I threw mine out like most folk did) put out by the government on what to do in cases of national emergency. Now the Cold War was over. We weren't going to get instantly nuked everyday suddenly. Nothing was happening in the world elsewhere, yet programs came on television in the mid-'90's showing us about all this emergency preparedness network that was set-up

across the country, and obviously had been very quietly over a couple of years, and all the command centers and what to do in cases of natural or man-made disasters.

I even saw a demonstration of this in 1995 in a little town in Allison, Ontario. I drove into it one day and there's all the fire engines and the police and some military and all these actors with bandages on and tomato sauce, and I said, "what going on?" They said, "It's a simulated bombing attack outside Baxter Laboratories and into the main street." I thought who the heck is going to blow up a potato town like Allison, and why all of this? We never had this during the Cold War. It was because they had the business plan to take on the Middle East and to change the entire world with it in the process, was made long ago. We are living – our whole lives are just part of an ongoing long-range business plan, and that's why these things come out as they do and make no sense to us.

Margaret Thatcher in her New World Order speech at Massey Hall in the early 1990's said, "the next major war will be on fundamental religions." It wasn't just the Middle East she was talking about. It was part of the age-old plan to eradicate all religions, because now they were becoming troublesome. They'd served the purposes in past ages for control mechanisms, but now there's one little part left in them, you see, where you might obey your deity's rules and not obey the government, so that had to be eliminated, all fundamental religions had to be destroyed. The New Age would get brought in as Mikhail Gorbachev wrote about in his own books. A new religion based on earth worship, where eventually youngsters will voluntarily have themselves sterilized for a few benefits I'm sure in the social structure, but they'll think they're doing it for Mother Earth and to save the world and Bambi and all the little frogs and so on.

We're in a matrix. There are many levels to the matrix. There are different levels and different times in the matrix down through history, down through time. Breaking free is not just waking up and panicking and buying all the goods to fill up your home in case you get attacked. How much can you carry in a backpack? That's what I tell people.

What they have envisaged is a vast population on the move – on the move to what they call "safer areas," and they have plans drawn up telling you how much you can take with you as you leave your main homes and travel to these little temporary safe areas, which are just the cities themselves. They even have plans on sharing accommodations in emergencies with families that are already renting or paying mortgages. All NATO countries do. They signed it into agreements in the 1970's. You'll be told how much you can take with you.

This is the bad news I'm telling you. You can't see the light until you go through the darkness. Those who refuse to go into the darkness will be stuck on the other side and panic because they can't face the harsh realities to come. Going through hell brings you to what you call heaven, and those who are willing to go through it and to help others through it have a good chance of something else emerging at the end of it. However, that which will emerge will not be that which you are used to. What you're used to is an artificial system. You're used to it because it is familiar to you. It's all you have been taught, but we have to find a new way, a new way to go and not the way of the elite; and not the direct opposition of the elite, because they expect direct opposition as always in Hegelian Dialectic.

Never in history have the general public had the right to vote or even discuss the major parts which make up their society and even their own relationships. They've never had a chance to discuss what life is even all about. They've never had a chance to debate what is the purpose of even an economy? You see the elite decided long ago that you were there to serve the economy, and not the economy to serve you. That's why things are and have been so bad. That's why we live in a class system where the UN is so proud to boast about the gulf between the rich and the poor. Something they knew a long time ago when they set-up the structure.

How can we be a humane society and expect to survive if we will not take care of each other? It cannot be done. If there's no compassion in this world then humanity is finished anyway, at least that which we thought of as humanity in times gone by. These are weighty problems, very weighty problems, and yet everyone should have the right to participate in it; and don't be surprised, if that ever happens, to find a good bulk of the population who would vote in the very system that's destroying them, because it's all they know. Back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again for the last few minutes. Please check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Go in and find lots of talks with the histories, many of the books mentioned that I've read over the years on all these topics; and really, in the last conclusion, it is up to you as to where the world is going to go. It doesn't take many people to shift the direction. It just takes the right people with the right will and who know themselves that they cannot go back in time. Who wants to go back to an industrial era with all the factories and the smoke? That's what's happening to China now as they're going through their industrial era, and they're going through all of the old problems and diseases caused by industry that we once went through.

Where do we want to go? Do we exist simply as economic organisms serving a greater whole or a greater elite? Should we individuals here find our purpose for ourselves? If we did, would others leave you alone? Because the problem in humanity at all strata is that groups tend to want everyone else to be the same. Everyone wants to be "one." The New Agers want to be "one." They'll get their wish when they get the brain chip, because they'll all be hooked into the same central computer.

However, even outside of the chip, most people want everyone to look and be and dress and behave the same way and say all the same things. It's a battle of the collective against the individual in the final analysis, something that isn't really discussed much on any shows that I've heard. Can people tolerate differences? Can people tolerate the individual? Is there even a little there amongst 20 percent of them to be individuals? Time will tell. I think, if we're lucky, there are a few individuals coming forward today and popping their heads up above the trenches, who've enough care about human kind and the past and all those who've gone before and all those who are still to come; and they're risking it all. Perhaps it's time you're involved yourself and find at least one or two other people you can discuss things with. That's all you have to do is discuss things with and reason out the meanings yourselves of the purpose of this life we're living; and remember, everything you take as real and normal is simply because you're born into it and they all exist as such. It doesn't mean it's normal. It's what you're used to.

We must find a new way, very quickly, but we also must point the fingers at these psychopaths at the top, and all their lackeys, that are so cocksure of pulling the greatest coup off on the planet's history and having their own way. We have to stand up now and be counted and lose the fear for all those to come, their generations to come. We must do it now.

For myself, Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, it's goodbye for now. I'll be back tomorrow, and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 17, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also look into my site alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts written in different languages of Europe.

I try to give a much bigger picture of the world we're living in and how we got here and where we're going – not because we all want to go in a certain direction. It's because we're being guided all through our lives along a predetermined course. Predetermined by think tanks who are employed by very rich people and those very rich people belong to the highest society on the planet. They've been here for a long, long time; and really, from the beginning of the Industrial Revolution especially they became more organized. The Industrial Revolution was the beginning of the collection of data and statistics for work improvement and time and motion, as they used to call it then. All of these statistics came in with population increases, decreases et cetera factored into projected economies of the future.

They had big, big meetings to do with how many people they'd even need in Britain, for instance, to get through the next hundred years, since they were killing off so many people in the 1700's and 1800's with overwork. The average person worked 16 hours per day, male and female. There was no social security. If you were sick, then your wife or the child had to work for you in your place. The big carts that used to be hauled around by horses around the cities in times of plague were used all through those cities during the whole Industrial Revolution to take the dead away, who died of malnourishment because of the incredibly low wages they were paid. They took the dead away every morning and put them in pits and buried them. That was the great Industrial Revolution of the great British Empire.

They had to cost into their factors projected deaths versus immigration and population increase. We've gone on with a steady course with the think tanks and economists working at very high levels trying to project the next step and the next step and the next step. They'd already projected the end of the Industrial Era before the year 1900. They knew when they'd pull out and put their businesses overseas. People will wonder why and how they could have done this. It's quite simple really, because even in the 17th century and the 18th century they were putting their cotton factories from England over into India to try it out there for cheaper labor. There were tremendous strikes and riots back in Britain where they used the traditional method of quelling those strikes – and that was to turn the troops on the people. Nothing changes down through the ages; and Marx and Lenin both said the truths since they're both trained and paid by the big bankers. They said that all wars are economic wars, yet most wars you see are not traditional wars as we think of them. We think of wars as men facing men with flags waving and all this nonsense, but most wars and revolutions are bloodless or fairly bloodless.

We've had the sexual revolution in the 1960's. The various kinds of revolutions which change society almost upside down, but not by chance, always along a predetermined course. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani, and I'm just going through some of the history and led up to where we are today to show you how nothing evolves naturally in this society; and just like Plato said, all culture is given from the top. Any true grass roots culture would have to be quelled right away because it would have an unforeseen circumstances and a rippling effect right through society. You could never tell where it would end up. We are where we are today because what's happening today was planned before we were born.

When you realize that people like Aldous Huxley, who belonged to some of the biggest think tanks on the planet and helped direct culture and the future, wrote his book "**Brave New World**" in the 1930's before World War II, where he predicted a world where people would be cloned and specially made – Ideal Design, the ID. The other meaning of ID, the Ideal Design. You would be bred for a task and be given as many arms as they needed for that task. They'd be very happy and contented, also that they're in a sort of drugged haze, very content, happy and still efficient at the same time. Sex of all kinds would be plentiful. There would be no bonding as we know it today. Everything would be transitory and no one would worry about the future. However, that was for a purpose-made working class. This seems rather incredible to people today when we see all these little snippets coming in through newspapers to do with genetic engineering, yet no one asks why so much money and time and government grants have gone in that direction.

Back in the 1970's, the big cry (when they started all of this "publicly," that is) was that if they could just find defective genes, they could cure illnesses. Obviously that meant you would have to alter either parent that carried the defective genes, or alter the sperm or the ovum before conception. That's what they meant by it – Not after the fact, but before the fact. You'd avoid it. Those who have seen the movie "**Gattaca**" (that is G-A-T-T-A-CA) should take heed because that movie was based on what's coming right now, the purpose made society.

Again, in the '60's and '70's the big think tanks put out projections on the future and how to get rid of the "base people" as they called them, those that were lowly. Those were that were a few pennies short of the pound, or a few cents short of the dollar. The idea came up that they would take sperm from mainly doctors (being a higher intellect et cetera) and they would then breed up the population to a better standard, as though somehow having a little bit more ability to parrot what we're taught made you intelligent.

They had meetings even to discuss how to force women to accept the sperm donation. They knew that was a tricky one. It sort of interfered with the usual games people play during the bonding process. All of these things were discussed and paid for by your tax money, really to find methods and ways to make it all happen. The health *services* had to be brought up into health *authorities*, authorities that we would obey. It's difficult to obey a service when it's supposed to be voluntary. When you make it an authority, after you've accepted it for many years as a service and gradually given them authority, the public accept it and that's what the whole idea of national health care is all about – To re-engineer the public. To weigh them. To inoculate them. To eventually sterilize those that they deem unfit, because the eugenics movement goes way back in history, way back into the snobbish times of the Middle Ages when they called everything commoners and those who are noble as having good breeding. Nothing has changed.

The society they hope to bring in is to be efficient. They don't need all the laboring classes in the west anymore and they're going to reduce the laboring classes in China, too, as they reduce the populations of the entire planet, they won't need all those factory workers because they won't have to supply a huge western population. Again, all being discussed

at very high levels written in books put out by participants in these meetings, but sadly unread by most of the public because it's not terribly exciting or very sexy.

If you look into the *Ottawa Citizen*, this was sent to me by Linda from Ottawa. The ***Ottawa Citizen*** on **Wednesday, May 8th, 2007** published a little report on the eugenics program. It was first printed in the ***Daily Telegraph*** and the reporter was Roland Hancock.

It says from London:

"Embryos are to be screened for a cosmetic defect for the first time in a British clinic leading to warnings of a slippery slope towards the creation of designer children. Doctors have been given permission to create a baby free from a genetic disorder which would have caused the child to have a severe squint. The Bridge Centre--

Alan: I like the term 'bridge.' They love building bridges.

"The Bridge Centre family clinic, in London, has been licensed to treat a businessman and his wife to create the baby. Both the businessman and his father suffer from the condition, which causes the eyes only to look downwards or sideways. Critics have said that the permission is another step on the road to creating only perfect-looking babies in the laboratory.

Alan: Now listen to this part.

"The licence was granted by the Human Fertilisation and Embryology Authority--

Alan: Did you know there was one? Did you know that every country has got one now?

"A Human Fertilisation and Embryology Authority (an official authority) to Prof Geddis Grudzinskas, who believes the landmark ruling marks a shift away from granting licences only for life-threatening conditions. "We will increasingly see the use of embryo screening for severe cosmetic conditions," he said. He added that he would seek to screen for any genetic factor at all that would cause a family severe distress.

Alan: Now that's wide open for legal interpretation.

"When asked if he would screen embryos for factors like hair colour, he said: "If there is a cosmetic aspect to an individual case I would assess it on its merits. "[Hair colour] can be a cause of bullying which can lead to suicide.

Alan: Now can you see they can reinterpret anything immediately? That's a lawyer obviously speaking as a PR spokesman for the clinic.

"With the agreement of the HFEA, I would do it. If a parent suffered from asthma, and it was possible to detect the genetic factor for this, I would do it. "It all depends on the family's distress, he said.

Alan: This is what we're looking at. They start off always with the intention for the public to go back to sleep and say we're going to help the sick, whether it's a brain chip for quadriplegic or whatever, they give you the poor soul that you can help. Someone in distress you see. We know that the big agenda is ultimately to create a whole new species almost of humans. "The great leap forward" as they couch it in their own phraseology. The great leap forward is to improve the types for more efficient work in this new efficient society that is to come out of this 100 years war we've all heard about and we're actually in.

One thing about psychopaths is that once you study them down through history, they're very predictable because they are creatures of instinct. They always end up doing the same things over and over. In fact, one of the traits of a psychopath is that they cannot learn by experience. They'll keep doing the same things over and over and generally the psychopaths build themselves up to a big club and eventually try and annihilate all the people who'd become terrified of them below, if there's too many of them; and the same thing is going on today. They want their beautiful utopia where

they can be free of all worry of the public rising against them because the public are always being robbed blind. What is called government today is nothing more than a huge Mafioso. That's all it is and you have your little secret societies to join the mafia.

Mazzini was the man who was trained to take over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry by Albert Pike. Giuseppe Mazzini – Mazzini just means Mason, and he was sent over to Italy to stop revolutions to unite all the little parts of Italy into a bigger greater Italy, and Mazzini was the man who authorized the creation of the mafia. Its initials mean much, much more. They run the legal system above and the illegal system below. You have the angels above, as they called themselves, the angles of the high masonry, and then you have your Hell's Angels below. Which one cannot do openly, the other one can do covertly. This is how the system in fact runs; and like all big gangs, they extort money from the public. That's what keeps them going. The messages are coming up and I'll be back after a few moments.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm talking about the course we're on and how we got here – this course towards an efficient society where no one will be born without a particular place for them to work. An occupation for them where they're needed – no more of this haphazard finding your own way in life, even though we never really did in the past. We had limited choices depending on where you were born, the parents you were born into, the family affluence or lack of it, that you were limited in your choices as to where you would go.

H.G. Wells talked about this. He was a propagandist for the British elite. H.G. Wells was always given little realities to write stories around to get the public excited to go along with certain course, in fact, and to get them used to certain ideas. It's very important to give even animals familiarity of an object or a person before you approach them. The longer you do it, the easier it is to eventually approach them. They accept you as being part of the environment. It's called "predictive programming."

H.G. Wells was the man who coined the term "*the war to end all wars*" when they fooled the whole world into fighting World War I. It was supposed to bring equality out for the first time all over Europe, equality where no one would have to worry about not having a job or a home to live in. It was very important in those days having a home to live in because there were far too few, and far too few people could actually afford to buy a house. They got over that hurdle by bringing on World War II and re-resurrecting the same big promise. "We'll build you all these council homes, which you'll pay for by your tax money, if you just go and fight World War II," and they all went off and did their bit, you see. Did their duty and wave the flag and all that stuff and killed lots of people, and came home to find out they still hadn't done it all; and so they opened up condemned buildings. Some of them were 100 years old to put the new married couples into.

They're always a bit late on their promises, but when it comes to war they've got all the money in the world. It just materializes and they find lots of pockets of money around parliaments and in ledgers and so on. A big con-game because we live in a world of extortion. One gang goes around demanding money by force. It's much easier if you train the public that it's all for your own benefit, even though when you look at the salaries of politicians—especially when they can retire after five years with a full pension, which isn't bad work if you can get it, eh?—and you compare with your own income and the taxes that you have to pay, there is a tremendous disparage between the two. However, the beauty from the elites' point of view is they have trained the population that it's all quite normal and we need all these

big institutions and agencies to govern our lives, because “you might need them one day in a crisis.” That's when you find out that the social work department isn't exactly what you thought it was, and that your health care is not what you thought it was either.

In fact, today in many European countries you might be a bit cautious about going into a hospital at all, because if you're classified as a "C" (meaning you're just a common laborer) you might not get resuscitated if you have another coronary while in the hospital. However, the man with a "B" or an "A" (who's more important to society, the local counselor or the head of the Freemasonic Lodge), he'll be resuscitated. This is the world of equality we live in today. A big cleverly cloaked mafia system where force is used.

Now in law, they say that they prefer to “coerce” the people – that means threaten you with laws, so you always have the threat; or to couch it in their terms: "coercion" into compliance; but you'll notice if you don't go along with the coercion, they will turn on the bully boys and they have lots of them just like in the days old. They dressed them up in armor. Today they give them something called "uniforms" and that means *one form*. That means the person is no longer a person. They're just part of a mob, a unified mob. Uniform. One form, all shaped by Masonry, as all uniformed agents are. You'll find in the military with all the different procedures you'll see on the parade ground, you're watching a Masonic demonstration, because even in the old hieroglyphs of Egypt the march begins with the left foot forward. That's why you'll always see left foot forward on the gods of the hieroglyphs of Egypt. It begins with the left in every country.

You salute – you actually salute the sun, you see, the SOL. That's what it means. Then they have square bashing. They bash on the square. That's when they drill. They drill them into the uniformity they wish. You see a system all around you and you don't understand what it means, because you've been born into it and it exists and no one's thought to tell you, or they didn't know themselves. That's how we all learn that everything that exists must be normal simply because it does exist. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the things which are all around you and you've taken for granted, but never really seen what they mean. If you look at the Star Wars series, you'll notice that most of the troopers were faceless basically, because people who join armies in peace time when they're not called up or conscripted are mercenaries. The god in all times of the soldier is really Mercury, as it is for merchants. It's merchants and mercenaries and their god of Mercury. It never changes really. They're faceless people. They become one. They're cannon fodder. They don't care who they kill, if George Bush or the people behind them say so, because they do have people behind them, so there's no point really in attacking George Bush over any policy.

If they wanted to make the Aborigines of Australia the target tomorrow, you'd been amazed at the demonization they could cause overnight. Then suddenly you'd all be shocked to find the Aborigines had all these weapons of mass destructions hidden underground, camouflaged as boomerangs and you'd all believe it. Everybody would be chatting about it overnight and over coffee and getting all panicked about it; and then people would see flying boomerangs in the sky and think they're UFOs before you knew it. Then other authors would make books on that too and make a lot of money. That's the world we live in. It's run on disinformation and the ability to know how the vast bulk of humanity moves on a certain topic. How they become emotive on a certain topic, and to demonize anyone to be an enemy and

how the public react.

The women always look for the strongest person to promise them safety. That's why dictators such as Goering and Goebbels both said, the dictators must aim at the women and promise them security above all else, food and security. Then the men, of course, feel that their family (if they used to have one at one time, in fact, it was a family unit), they would go off to protect the family unit. Now they just go off because they see it in video games, men with black uniforms killing people and they want to emulate them, because most people seek power. They look for the most powerful and the winners are the ones that they join. That's how simple this system is.

We are perfectly well understood just as laboratory animals are. We're the most studied species on the entire planet and we have been for thousands and thousands perhaps millions of years, because all the junk we're told by Mr. Darwin was nonsense. That was a higher religion he was espousing. He didn't even write the book. His grandfather did before him.

We're living in a matrix. A matrix where many levels are programmed for you to pop into and get more distorted with the illusions around you – very confusing if you're just waking up. Don't panic if you're starting to wake up, and don't fall into the usual traps of trying to find a savior in the form of a two-legged man on the planet to save you, it doesn't work. It doesn't matter whatever they promise you, they're generally frauds and put out there by the other side, be it politician or otherwise. You can't have a good world without participating in your own destiny. You can't hand it to someone else and say please to it all for me. It doesn't work that way, never did work that way. We must all do our little bit towards altering the course we're on, and we mustn't go heads on with the controllers, because the controllers understand our nature is to hit them head on. That's what the chessboard is all about, the black and the white squares. You have to think things through and decide what kind of world it's supposed to be or could be, because, like Lenin said, there are a thousand directions humanity could take. It's just that the public mustn't be allowed to know it. They must think that the life they're born into and everything in it is natural. It must have evolved that way by itself. That's as simple as that.

The tragic thing about the world being changed now is that everyone is adopting the American culture, which isn't American either. It was created by a small dominant minority in the U.S. In the 1960's and '70's, international meetings were held by The Council on Foreign Relations in London with its parent organization The Royal Institute for International Affairs and all the other British Commonwealth groups were there present too. Published in the newspapers at the time, it said that they had all gathered to decide which country should take the lead in culture creation for the whole planet to give a standard culture worldwide. It was a toss-up between Britain with its little Pinewood Studios or Hollywood, and they decided to make Hollywood the guiding light for the entire planet and that's been done.

One of the biggest exports out of the U.S. happens to be movies and music, of course, because both are controlled within the U.S., big money. You can go into Africa and see people with the hats on backwards and the baggy pants. You can go anywhere in the world and see the same thing because you promote culture creation. Now the CIA has admitted that all during the Cold War, all the radical movements that you thought were communist were actually run by the CIA. The idea being, supposedly, according to themselves, that those who would want to join a group would go for the most radical, so they would make them the most radical of all; and that went for the music industry, the far-left political parties and everything else that you thought was the enemy. Run both sides of everything, and then you've got it made. It's very, very simple. That's the world we live in.

We're treated like animals. Behavioral psychologists are paid incredible amounts of money to run huge think tanks to manipulate us with our fashions, our music and all the other things that go into culture. We emulate what we see, or as Charles Galton Darwin said, the people mimic. They mimic like monkeys. Now we can't refute everything they say because you can see it all around you when the fashions come out, suddenly everybody adopts it no matter what it is. If it's hanging pins out of your cheekbone or an anchor hanging from the back of your ear or something, the people will adopt it because the stars at the top make it trendy.

Plato talked about it 2,300 years ago how it did the same back then. ***Nothing new under the sun*** as they say. We have never been given the chance, certainly not in the last couple of hundred years, to really develop our individuality that came out of the Middle Ages. The feudal system where you had a collective type society that didn't know very much, you were kept in the dark. You would run through the forest and be terrified because you had been taught about demons,

ghosts and spooks, and you'd run into that big church where the candles lit. You felt all secure and there's the man in the dress talking in a different language you couldn't understand, but it was magical and you're now protected. That's what happened and that was your world view of everything. God was in control.

In those days, of course, there was no personal god. It was just a big impersonal force that gave you rules and you had to obey. You didn't know about countries outside of your own. All you had to know was how to plow the land and bring in the corn and give it to your master. That was how very simple it was. For 200 years we had a little break, especially in the Americas, where an individual could go off and get lost in the big backwoods somewhere if they wanted to and be left alone, until unfortunately in came the lawyers and the housing committees and the women's committees, as they built towns and they wanted to standardize it all over again, and bring in taxation, rules and laws et cetera.

Now they've closed off pretty well all of the loopholes where a person could live independently. That little couple of hundred years we had of potential freedom, they want everyone in this system. They threw out the net and they do love nets. That's why you have the Inter-NET and the WEB. You get stuck on the web. There's no mistake in the terminology they use. It's always the same terminology over and over again; and for America, they gave you Webster's Dictionary. That's the world we live in, vastly controlled by people who think they're tremendously clever, dealing with a lot of people who are not so clever. They're not educated up to the same standard, but the reality is we're not psychopathic. Even the streetwise uneducated psychopath can see the cons from the top immediately. He identifies with the mentality of his superior psychopath up there in the business suit, so he has no problem seeing through all the little lies and games that go on, or the excuses that are peddled to the public on a daily basis.

We are managed like any other herd. During the SARS outbreak in Toronto a couple of years ago, the head of the department for disease control was on television and for the first time publicly the public heard the term used for managing the public during such a crisis – and from the horse's mouth came the term "herd management." That's what they call us. We are the herd. They're taught that now in high medical circles; and when there's to be an outbreak, they must manage the herd. Well moo, moo, moo. There you go. Surely it will be bah, bah, bah, because perhaps during all this crisis management, you won't see anything on television except professionals telling you what to do.

What to do during crisis management is quite simple. You do what you're told, because under the NATO agreement that every country signed in the west, you're to be contained in that area that's infected. No one gets out probably permanently. If you try and escape, you're to be shot on sight. If whole groups try to flee, they're to be bombed from the air with a special type of gas that kills you. That's our caretakers for you, you see; and when you stop worrying about who's going to do it to you, don't look to the Chinese. Don't look to the Aborigines of Australia with their weapons of mass destruction disguised as boomerangs, or anything else. It will be your own people who will do it to you, because they have hired lots of psychopaths to fly aircraft and to work in laboratories and spray you with various kinds of things.

They're so arrogant; in fact, they even declassify some of this documentation once in a while and let you know what they've done to you in the past. The people of Espanola in Ontario had been sprayed daily for months on end a few years ago by American aircraft that came across the Great Lakes. The women were having stillbirths. The natives noticed (some Indians there too) they noticed that even the deer were having stillbirths in the forest. Everyone had illnesses of one kind or another, tremendous bronchial problems. It went all the way to the Supreme Court where it was admitted they were being sprayed, but the substances they were being sprayed with couldn't be told to them – because of reasons of National Security.

We are guinea pigs. In 1948 the government of Canada and the U.S. agreed to allow flying fortresses to come across into Canada and spray the entire city of Winnipeg for a couple of months at low level. When the National Health Service came up into being, they traced everyone down through their lives to see what they died of and what illnesses came upon them. Why are you afraid of outsiders, the oldest trick in the book, when most of it is done by your own people? Terrifying prospect, isn't it? However, that's the truth. They declassify this stuff generally after a generation has died off, because a new generation really doesn't care. It seems all unreal to them and it doesn't dawn on them that perhaps a new experiment has been perpetrated upon themselves. It doesn't dawn on them.

We're always being used towards an agenda. The guys at the top in all countries, those who have succeeded in getting to the top through murder and mayhem and climbing over everyone else are the psychopaths that have an elite club, a

world club. How does Baal glow? What is Baal? Baal is the god of sacrifice, the old one. Sometimes the sun, sometimes merriment, but also of sacrifice and that's what global is all about. You're watching the real "Illuminati" come to the fore (as they think of themselves), but in reality they're a substitute, very poor substitute too, because these characters have certainly lost their way and they're doing their best to make sure that we all go along in this false direction. We are at a critical phase, because no one within the general public has ever had a chance to vote, decide or even debate on any major topic that concerns their own lives or those around them. It's all done for us.

The emergence of the non-governmental organizations were all planned long. The non-governmental organizations were used in the Soviet Union. That's what Soviet means, government by councils. These non-governmental organizations that you think speak for you, even though you've never voted for them and might not ever meet any of the members, pretend they're grass roots. However, when you look into their office buildings, you'll find some of them have skyscrapers in many levels and hundreds of staff who are all on full time salaries and benefits and pension plans, and you'll find they're all funded by the big foundations.

The foundations that Albert Pike talked about creating that would rule the world. The foundations that Adam Weishaupt talked about, too, would be the front, the method by which they'd pay all the institutes that would guide the planet along its merry way. We're run by the new worldwide Soviet; and that is why Lenin said that the dictatorship of the proletariat (really meant over the proletariat) would only last about 70 years and then it would merge into a new system, not quite capitalist and not quite communist. It's a merger of the two with the fasciae at the top and a massive bureaucracy running the public in a communistic style down below. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello folks. Alan Watt back here again standing in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the realities on level one matrix, because that's what level one matrix is. It's the basics. People who get off the floor of the matrix panic immediately when they wake up. The first instinct is to try to save everything that they have and the lifestyle that they have and everything with it. It never dawns on them that everything that they know and take as normal was given to them, because all beliefs are induced beliefs in this system. You arrive at induced beliefs, induced by marketers. They're marketed into your head. There's nothing really normal within this system at the present time.

I use to wonder about my parents even. I listened to their conversations of the things that affected them in their lifetime when I was small. The hula-hoop and all these fads went through and all the different kinds of music, and I observed them and I noticed that someone was filling their heads with stuff to pass their time with. Anything to stop them from thinking for themselves and perhaps debating points of view with each other. That's a very important thing to understand, that most of the topics we're given and even the politicians names and so on are just like sand in the wind. It doesn't matter about the faces in reality. They're all interchangeable just like the troopers in Star Wars. It doesn't matter if they gave you a George Bush or someone else. It's just anyone who's picked to do that particular job by their superiors. That's all they are. Yet we get so consumed about them, thinking it's just this one person and a couple of men behind them. Nothing is further from the truth.

In the system, which has in fact been unified for quite some time, the elite within one country could never make a move without the permission of them all in this big roundtable of theirs – this fake roundtable, because they can never do things very properly. These men who call themselves nobles have no nobility within them. They're born liars and they have taken over. They actually use the term "The Noble Lie" to get us to go along with their agendas. We're just too

silly and ignorant, you see, to understand the whole truth. We might not want to sacrifice so much to get to a predetermined goal if we knew what it was all about, so they say that we're simply just too silly. We must guided like children, and therefore they give us The Noble Lie. You know what I mean: "Weapons of mass destruction. Weapons of mass destruction. Caw-caw-caw." That kind of stuff.

Remember what Lenin said: "*We shall win by slogans*," and this has been used for the last hundred-odd years very effectively. When they meet at the higher levels in the political game, you'll find that Condoleezza Rice and everyone else involved will come out using the same exact little terms. Back after these messages.

Hello folks. Alan Watt back filling in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the things people find out for themselves when they start waking up; and they generally panic and what they look for is alternate media. They suspect they're not being told the whole truth. In fact, they suspect often that they're not being told any truth at all, and that's closer to the truth. We're all being lied to on a grand scale, a coordinated scale by all big media, the middle-men. The men who peddle disinformation to the public that give you your perceptions and reality. It gives you a false reality which you then accept as normal, as long as everyone around you does too. Don't panic and when you check into alternate media, tread carefully because we have a mind field out there too. Yes, there's a lot of bad news. There's no doubt about it, but don't be overwhelmed by the plethora, the avalanches that are heaped upon you. We are under attack. There's no doubt. It's happening everyday by many lawmakers and committees all meeting together and passing laws and making stipulations, but they haven't pulled it all off just yet.

What they need in law in the legal system and in the entire system is our cooperation for every step of the way. As I say, they like to coerce us along a given path. They will use force when the time comes and they have foreseen this too. If you read the 90-page document in my archives on cuttingthroughthematrix.com from the Department of Defence and read through it carefully, because it's under a couple of different names, but this is the premiere think tank for the military in Britain and also for NATO. They foresee nothing but 30 years at least of uprisings coming out of the public, one after another. Flashmobs, as they call them, so they know they're going to do various things, a series of things which is going to get Joe Six Pack rather disturbed. Maybe even turn off his television set for the night and he's going to be left in silence. He'll really freak out then and he's going to start rebelling, because they know what they're going to do to the public, and you can too if you go through the agenda that comes out of this wonderful agency called the United Nations.

You know the UN, French for one, where we're all one, because under the ***Kyoto Accord*** and ***Agenda 21*** for the whole 21st century, they're going to cut all your energy consumption way, way down to even perhaps below a third world status. That means you won't have 24 hours a day electricity every day of the week. That means that you won't have your oil or your gas or gasoline when you want it, but initially you're simply going to pay through the nose for it. They're going to put the prices up by "the power of the purse," as they like to term it, until only a small elite can afford it. The rest are supposed to gradually move into the habitat areas, which are just the big cities for the general public, which will become overcrowded. Eventually they want to reduce the populations. It's much easier to handle a reduction in population when you have them all together living on top of each other in a big crowded city.

The United Nations is the one that authorized the creation of what they called "super cities" for this purpose; and over the last ten years you've seen the major cities amalgamate with the lesser ones to form one huge big city, all in preparation for ***Agenda 21***. It goes on and on and on, but it's all out there for you to see. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the low level matrix for those who are just waking up and becoming terrified, just like coming out of a dream into a nightmare. That's how I refer to it when you realize the real world that you're living in suddenly becomes very unfamiliar to you, with all its customs, its trends and even the conversations of those around you, you realize they're talking robots just parroting what they've heard on the news. This is exactly what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in his book "***Between Two Ages***". He said, "*Shortly, the public will be unable to reason or think for themselves. They'll only be able to parrot the information they've been given on the previous nights news*" and that's where we are with most people.

Therefore, when you wake up you do realize that see the aliens are here. You're one of them. You become an alien within your land. You become alienated to those around you, who probably think you've gone sick or crazy when you start babbling on about a New World Order, when how could it possibly be something like that? The media would have told us all, wouldn't they? That's how they reason. They have no reason at all, even when their own world is changing and they're all getting ready for ID cards and they're getting stopped in their vehicles and searched and all the rest of it, they take this progression as somehow being normal, simply because everyone else accepts it.

So if all the normal people accept it, then that's how they judge themselves, I must be normal too. If you're complaining about it, you're actually frightening them. You frighten them because deep down they suspect if you're right they might have to make a decision as well, and that's scares them because they're a collective. The mass-man doesn't like thinking for himself. That's why you consume so much television and watch ridiculous things like sports, which is just the greatest pastime ever invented. It doesn't change anything in the planet, except you've just lost a few hours of what could have been conscious thinking. That's the function of sports. That's why you go into an arena. AARON is the high priest. Arena comes from Aaron. You're all in the big circle there, you see, where your energy is drained from you. I prefer to stay out of the arenas myself and I don't get into the team stuff because the team is, just as Hitler said himself, is a peaceable form of warfare. You're being steered along warfare guidelines with different colors.

In old days before the uniforms, they used to give a little flower or ribbon to put in your hat so you'd know who to kill and who not to kill. Then, when taxation came along, they got standing armies and gave them proper uniforms, so that you'd know obviously who's your friend and who was your foe, by what they wore. Thank goodness that doesn't happen in city street, we'd all be killing each other; but that's how simple it all is and how ridiculous it all is when you stop and think about it. When you get out of the first level of matrix you're looking for alternate media, and then you realize that the other side has put up a mass of flags, each one saying come here I've got the truth and you rush off in all directions looking for the truth; because you cannot believe, you being so smart could possibly have been fooled so easily for so long. Your ego is hurt, you see. Therefore you look for aliens that have done it or you run off and read Zecharia Sitchin fiction, which is a good fiction. It's good fiction with the Nephilim and all the rest of it. If you don't know what the Nephilim is, it's just the land of the dead from the Nordic stories called Niflheim. Niflheim is just a Nordic Hades where all the shadows stand doing not very much at all. If you understand the mysteries, you understand how the wool is pulled over your eyes. You might have to go through the hard road and go through all of that to learn it and buy all the incredible amount of stuff out there that tells you this is the truth.

All of you run off into traditional religion, who were only too happy to bring you in and tell you, "Don't worry. Go back to sleep. God's in control and read Revelations, it's planned. There's nothing you can do about it," and that was the first great predicting programming method, Revelations. The revealing is not a prophecy. It's a revealing and it wasn't written by the apostles. It was written by the mystery religion itself. That's why Christians are fighting each other over it today over the meanings. They don't really understand the esoteric at all. It's a business plan, a long-range business plan which they knew they could pull off. They put into it all the traditional methods of plague, famine, warfare et cetera that they'd used all down through the thousands of years prior to them being alive; and the mark of the beast is nothing new, because in ancient times they tried to give everyone an ID plate at one time. Even the slaves had it. You'd have half a plate. It was broken. It was pottery with an insignia, a mark on it and you couldn't leave the boundaries of that city without that half mark, and everybody was matched with your masters. The other half it made a perfect fit and they knew who you were. The mark is very, very old, you see.

In the Kabbalah, of course, **www** is one of the meanings of 666 or the mark, so is **holy, holy, holy** if you want to know the name of the particular beast they're talking about. You must have understanding to interpret things; and even in the

Talmud, it's exactly the same. The Talmud to the average gentile would be shocking in what it says in such horrific simplicity. It isn't until you understand the depth of it, and the fact that it must be interpreted by man to make sense, that you truly understand the esoteric meanings, and the same with the Kabbalah. It's interesting to note if you go into the Kabbalistic Tree as they call it and you go into the Nordic mythologies, they're really one and the same thing. The Yggdrasil was the World Tree, as the world spun on a pivot axle, an axis, you're all part of the one thing; and the big branches initially in ancient times meant the noble families that came off of it. A Scion, which now means Zion, was the grafting of a plant. It isn't until the last couple of hundred years they put in the letter "C" to make it S-C-I-O-N. Prior to that, it was just written S-I-O-N, sometimes Z-I-O-N. You're grafted onto the tree of life for the service that you put into it for mankind, supposedly. Now it's totally corrupted out of all proportions.

When coming out of the matrix, as I say, watch for the big mind field out there. All the flags that say, "Here's the truth. Here's the truth. I've got it," and before you know it you're running after reptilian people in space, or you're reading taro cards to get the answers, or tea leaves in the cups, or someone with a crystal ball; because if you really want reassurance that the future for you is going to be just dandy, that's what you're after. You don't really care yet about everyone else. You won't get to a higher level of the matrix until you lose all of that and you start taking your chances and you have compassion for everyone else. That's when understanding starts to come through. There are a thousand misleaders out there. Some of them are just willing fools. They don't know anything higher. Some of them are trying to keep the old system from getting worse. "Just don't change my little life. Let me live it and die it and then change all you want." That's really what they mean, because the system we're in now is so badly broken and corrupt you cannot save it.

The Tower of Babel is held together by superglue and lots of scotch tape and band-aids. It cannot be fixed and the elite themselves know it because they have made it happen so. They've brought us to this stage. Therefore, they have made their plans on how to rectify it by building a brand new tower from scratch. A new tower, a new system where the world will be one— all with the one language as Francis Bacon talked about and John Dee in the 1500s, when they stated that the purpose of the British Empire. One of the purposes would be to create a common language of the future, and English is the international business language of the present. Very old plan, intergenerationally worked. Not difficult to understand when you realize the big foundations are intergenerational. They have their agendas. They have their tenants to fulfill, so workers can come and go and die off and those agendas are still there. They keep working on them. That's how it's done. Very easy, very simple really when you have all the money in the world and you could buy as many people as you wish and you can buy secrecy, too.

We are governed by a group at the top, which has no place for what we think of as democracy or republicanism. They've admitted in their own books such as Carroll Quigley's "*The Anglo-American Establishment*" and "*Tragedy & Hope*," he said that the Council on Foreign Relations will deal with anyone – dictators, communists and so on. He says we do and frequently do, and have no aversion to it. They see all the other institutions as inferior and useful tools, which they are in fact, very useful tools for them to bring on the their world agenda. Their planned society where you will have no say, whatsoever, in not only the future of the world but your own personal future. You won't be given that choice. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani, just going some of the basic stuff to do with reality and this matrix reality we have been given, and showing you some of the things which I'm sure many of you have experienced as you have woken up, as you become estranged from those around you who might even want you to take a

visit to the loony bin to see if they can get you back in the mainstream, dumbed-down state where you're just the same as them, and then they're all very happy.

You should start celebrating the fact that you're different, because not too many people really can wakeup and not too many people can break through the different levels into a higher understanding. They can't break past the initial panic of the sky is falling everyday. You have to get through that and start to firm yourself up in order to become functional and active, and able as a microcosm to change the macrocosm around you, and it can be done. Try not to get lost, as I say, in all the compartments – all the other programs made for you to fall into. Some of them are very exciting. They'll keep you running around the universe for years and they're pretty heavy on your wallet as well, but they won't give you any answers, except going back to the old standard one of just take psychedelic drugs and get alternate realities and follow some guru. That won't get you anywhere except a bit frazzled in the old cerebrum, which is your brain box.

There's lots of professional authors put out to trap you into these side issues, which become harmless, that makes you harmless in fact to the actual system and to the agenda. As I say, the thing is you can't understand initially how this could have happened without your knowledge. It's very simple you see. No one told you. Your parents didn't tell you. Your teachers never told you because they didn't know, either. They were just as conditioned as the ones before them; therefore, it didn't dawn on you that everything that as happening was planned that way and debated in very high think tanks and meetings before you were even born. That's why you look for the supernatural influence in all of this. That's why you look for aliens to have caused it all. It's so strange that either in religion, which brings you around to the fact there's nothing you can do about it because God's planned it, or the predictive programming of “the aliens made you as an inferior species. Nothing you can do about it.”

It's amazing how they all end up at the same point. There's nothing you can do about it. Is that by coincidence I wonder? The fact is you have a mind of your own. You have the ability to go beyond the normal human, if you so desire, but it does take the losing of the initial fear. It does take the breaking down the barriers, and you do it by looking at yourself first of all, before you start looking at other people in order to get compassion for other people. Some people have been in this battle a long time and become disgusted with the general public who simply don't want to listen; and I say it's not that they don't want to listen. The fact is most of them have been so indoctrinated and so damaged they're unable to understand you. They're completely unable. Therefore, you must use your time sparingly and go after those who are asking the questions.

This is the meaning that's been used for thousands of years – thousands and thousands of years behind the dead and raising the dead. The dead must try to walk themselves. It's only then you can help them. The ones who remain dead have to bury the dead. That's what that meant, long before Christianity picked it up. It's the same in all ages and just as true today. The amount of energy you will expel on one person can be tremendous when you're trying to bring them up to speed, and you can't allow yourself to be completely drained by them. Neither can you allow yourself to be sidetracked into their particular theme or hobby of is it the UFOs? Is it the aliens? Is it the walking reptiles? Did the Queen Mother really eat someone a ceremony and drink the blood and all that kind of stuff, you see? You can't allow yourself to be drained by it because we're trying not to take on this New World Order crew head-on, because you don't resist evil. You use it like Judo. You use their impetus to throw them off course. They expect you to hit them head on with equal force. That's why they're all prepared for it. That's why they've been building up armies of internal multi-jurisdictional taskforces or police for years in preparation for all of this. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'll remind you all to look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can find hundreds of talks which you can download for free, giving out a lot of this information, some in more detail than I'm giving out today. You can also get transcripts you can download in English and in other European languages.

We are in a battle all right. I'm not in this for the money. I certainly need it like everyone else does because we haven't been given the opportunity to live any other way. All the loopholes that allowed true independence have been closed, and you still get that man tapping at your door with a measuring tape to measure your little shell that you live in and asking for taxes; and that's the old story. We all need this thing called money, which they've made sure we all need because they demand it back from you, so you have to earn it in the first place. A crazy system, it's rather an evil system, but it's just a really clever con-game.

The ancients used to say that all you had to do was train one generation into a new belief system and that will become their reality, because the parents then of the next generation would teach the next generation that it was always normal. It doesn't matter how bizarre it happened to be. Nothing has changed in that direction, except the standardization of world education has become much easier; and, of course, with that one-eyed monster of the television set in your house blinking away all day, it's much easier to give you propaganda directly into your home especially when it's done through fiction. It's far more effective. It doesn't dawn on us we're being programmed.

However, that's what it's all about, predictive programming getting you used to ideas. It's called "possibility thinking" so that you will experience them come to life in reality and think it must be a natural progression, never dawning that no, that was the point in the first place to get you to accept by gradual indoctrination. If you had all the facts on anything, you might freak out in fact. That's why you're not really given any facts. You're kept like children. Actually, we're kept like mushrooms. We're fed a lot of feces and kept in the dark. That's how simple it is. Be careful, as I say, when you're waking up, not to go on the wild goose chase into all the other predictive programming methods out there. As I say, "God's in control and God's planned it and how can you fight God?" In fact, if you fight anything you're fighting God. There's a double-think for you. You're neutralized before you begin in a la-la-land of click, click mode like a robot, or you're looking for some fortune teller to tell you your future as long, as you are safe and are going to be okay and you'll breathe a sigh of relief. That's what you're looking for; and even if you pay a fortune to do so, you'll still never really be sure, so you go to the next guru to the next guru and spend your life chasing gurus; and that's how people generally react. They want security because they have been brought up in a form of socialism. Socialism is perpetual childhood.

You've also been brought up in the new collective society which tried to break this embryo, this beginning plant called individuality that we've had the chance of gaining over the last couple of hundred years, in which the United Nations and all those involved with it had declared war upon – they declared the individual as the enemy. They must eradicate individuality. It's much easier to have collective controlled as one, than to have to go after and convince or brainwash each individual. The individual has the ability to cause ideas to come out there. An ID you see can have incredible rippling effects across the planet and they know this, because Arnold Toynbee who was the master who taught the Rhode Scholars back in the 1930's, he was also the son of the previous Arnold Toynbee who also did the same thing. These guys have hereditary jobs and occupations.

He mentioned at the big international socialist meeting held in Denmark (I think it was in '32), he said that an idea is picked up as soon as it's thought by people across the planet. He meant almost telepathically, and it is in fact. Carl Jung would say it was a form of synchronicity. Where did that idea come from? Where did this fire come from that's catching you, that's got you all going? That's what he meant; and they used this in their own religions, this whole idea of a form of communication by thought itself. Thought can have an impact. Thought is energy and the ancients used to call it "forms." You find the ancient Greeks talking about the creation of forms, and along with the form came the ID and the emotion attached to it. They say that energy doesn't change substance, it just transforms itself into another form; and I think there's a truth there.

Why is it that all, or at least the ones who are awake, can pickup on things so quickly at the same time and the rest of the public haven't a clue what you're talking about? There's a definite truth buried in there. As I say, the elite have mentioned it themselves at their high meetings. If they can quell the individual from having such thoughts, perhaps they

will have their perfect utopia – their brave new world of purpose-made, ideal-designed workers.

On the other hand, if the will to live and think and with it comes the burden of thinking. Many people you'll find will love socialism, because thinking is a burden to them. Thinking is something which worries them, because it's all they see is worry. They want to simply be happy like perpetual children. Many will give it up willingly and say take this burden off me and deal with my life for me. That's the happy slave. A tragic thing to think about when you're given this one life to go as far as you can possibly go, and yet many fail the starting line. Others fail along the way because they can't handle the burden of thinking responsibly, because life has its pleasures and its pain. That's called being human.

It's only in the last 30 years through advertising and through media they've changed that. You're supposed to be happy all the time like some grinning manic fool and that's impossible if you're actually sane. To experience all emotions gives you the ability to reflect on the opposites. If you don't know what the opposites are, how can you tell what happiness is if you haven't known sadness? That's called being fully human. If you're happy all the time, you have nothing to compare what your state is to anything else. This is what we think of when we look at children with their exuberance. They're so exuberant because they haven't gone through any stages of incredible sadness yet. They've made us into a world of immature children.

In days gone by, the elders and tribes passed wisdom on to the young. This was a survival mechanism. They passed everything that they gained from their predecessors on to the young. In the 20th century the elite decided this was a dangerous thing to have wisdom passed on to the young, and they decided it was time to destroy or put barriers up between the generations. Before the 1950's they didn't have the term "teenager." It did not exist. That was through psycholinguistics. They actually created a barrier to make people who were in the teens think we're different from those who are not. That's how it started and then they projected a culture to those teens. They gave them what they thought was their own culture and they adopted it quite readily. The barriers were put up and then the slogans came out from what people thought was the communist side, saying "*don't trust anyone over 30.*"

They also started to get rid of older teachers in school, and that's why most of them today are about 32 and under. They prefer to have them as young as possible because the youngsters will identify with young; and then all the media you see and the fiction you watch has very young people in it. You don't see the old type Humphrey Bogart's anymore as the main characters. It's all the very, very young. This is to make you think that the elderly are out of the picture. They have nothing to give. They are technically useless and that's what they've been feeding us with. The idea that anyone who's older is in their second childhood, so whatever they say is irresponsible and plain silly.

Another sad truth is today, because the wisdom has been eradicated and hasn't been passed on from generation to generation, there are very few elderly people left with wisdom that they can pass on. How said it is to think of the countless generations who've lived, worked, gone through wars and everything else, and died never knowing that everything that they thought was real and all the news they gobbled up daily and all the reactions they had to great depressions and recessions and all the nonsense we're fed constantly to keep us off guard was all planned that way. They never knew reality at all. Not only that, they never suspected there could be any other way or any other reality existing.

We are at a stage where anyone can go out and search the old books put out by some of the planners and the workers, their high employees with the agenda in it; and that's all you really have to look for. You don't have to look about or out there for the space aliens. You don't have to deal with any of that stuff. Just look at the books and the biographies written by the helpers and the big boys, the Brzezinski's the Rockefeller's. These kind of characters, the Bertrand Russell's, the H.G. Wells. Look at their books and everything that's happened in your life or your parents life you see was planned that way, because these guys will tell you that in their own words. It hasn't stopped.

Everything that's happening today is planned by the next generation of their employees at the top. All the famous authors out there are doing the same kind of thing, and they do write the truth in their works. It's not a happy truth. It's not meant to be. That's why the general public don't read these books, because we're trained to be egosyntonic – you seek pleasure and avoid pain. When you do that you've just signed your own death warrant – at least the death of your mind.

One good book to read is called "***Escape from Freedom***" by Eric Fromm. This book was put out concerning the

dilemma of the individual versus the collective. He goes through because he was involved in big think tanks. He talks about the sadomasochistic techniques that are used upon society, where the sadists go in to the power elite at any level they can, even down to the local cop, because they love to see people squirm. They love to intimidate the weak. That's how the sadist gets off in life over power. That's why George Orwell had it in his book "**1984**," when he asked O'Brien why on earth he went to such extreme lengths to torture and control even the smallest individual, and he said it's because of power itself, because of power's sake.

These people are addicted to power, the power of: **PO**, the power of. They're addicted to it. They are sadists in actuality and sadists hate the weak. The weaker they can make society the more they hate you. I use the analogy of someone breaking the legs of the cattle in a field and then kicking the cattle because they can't get up. That's what they've done to society. They've tried their best to cripple the minds of the public and now they hate you. They call us "useless eaters." We are the profane, those in the darkness, supposedly, while they are in the light, the understanding. The more we go along with the agenda and play ourselves and play and play, the more they hate us for doing so because we're following the path they've laid out for us to follow.

Generally, when you get to a certain stage of understanding they'll try and recruit you into one of their many ranks and one of their many areas of control. That's come my way too. Many opportunities have opened up, and believe you me, I could be living in a potential castle as opposed to what I'm living in here right now, but I choose to do what I think and believe in is the right thing. That's the difference that can't really be put into words, whereas a psychopath has no problem rationalizing whatever they're doing to the people.

We have to find each other, those who have woken up, and start being active within our own personal spheres and realizing that no one is powerless in this struggle; and that might mean becoming alienated from your own family and your friends and even your husband or your wife. That's the risk you take. However, if you go into seeking the truth, be prepared for profound changes within your life, because once you open Pandora's Box you can't close it again. Once you've seen what comes out of Pandora's Box you can't forget it. It's imprinted in your mind forever. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. It's Friday. Just going through some of the things you'll find you'll be tested on as you go through this journey through the matrix. It's a big matrix indeed and you have to make your own personal journey and be careful of following people. Always make sure that it's your path that you're on, and not someone else's. Check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There are lots of free downloads on these kind of topics, giving you some of the history of some of the peoples involved in creating what you think is your reality. Also, check into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the transcripts which you can have for free download in different languages of Europe.

I'm not here to paint a pretty picture or to tell you that you're going to save that which is familiar to you, not in the least, because that which is familiar to you, as I keep telling you, was given to you. Every generation is given their own reality according to how it serves the system, and they often fight and die for it, never realizing that it was never theirs to begin with. Whatever you fight for, you must go within yourself to decide first what's important to you, and what's real to you, and what would benefit others in the long run. This is a long-term battle we want to get over and done with. That's our

nature. You've got to realize it's been going on for thousands of years and you've got to start slowly. However, once a snowball is gathering speed it becomes rather gigantic as it's rolling down the hill, and that will happen eventually. We have to keep plodding on through all the plethora out there of disinformation and impending gloom and doom to reach the other side, which hopefully will be much brighter than this one.

For me on this Friday, have a good weekend. I'm Alan Watt and I'll be back next week.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
TRUTH HERTZ RADIO
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI

May 23, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Charles Giuliani: Alan Watt on the expert on [with German accent] The new world order. The mind control that we have on the TV. We're going to be talking about that and maybe freemasonry. Who knows where it will go? The man's an endless resource of information, so we'll just take it wherever the wind blows us I guess. Welcome to the show Alan.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be here.

Charles: I've been listening off and on. I belong to a chat forum called paltalk and quite often people come in and play your tapes in the room so I've become familiar with you and your work through that; and I've got to say it's very interesting. You've covered a lot of different subjects so there's any number of directions that we can go – maybe all of them today. Two hours isn't much time to cover anything but we could just jump around the map a bit. I know one thing that's interested me is this aspect of the new world order of mind control, the way that the public is being manipulated and sometimes in ways so subtle that most people have no idea it's even going on. You know through the entertainment media, even the commercials.

Alan: It's everything which a person thinks is normal, your whole culture, everything that you enjoy, your fiction, your non-fiction, and the formats, the sequences in which it's laid out on television, media, and magazines. We're given our topics to think about. We're trained to think that media is there to do our thinking for us. People really expect them to be there to tell them really what is happening. That's the myth. Prior to the 1950s, people were very suspicious of all media because they knew the big media barons had their biases and formats to go along. They did a great propaganda job, again through Hollywood they churned out movies on these eager reporters exposing the stories and getting it to the people. That was all propaganda as is most drama on television and it's worked very well. Zbigniew Brzezinski, whose specialty really was to do think tanks to do with mind control, electronic or otherwise, said in his book that surely the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They will expect the media to do the reasoning for them. That's been accomplished for most people between the time the book was published and now.

Charles: That's what people do, isn't it? They just put their minds in neutral.

Alan: They tend to. See, all mammals look towards an adult to show them danger signals of what's out there and what's dangerous to them. If your parents don't know if it's been successful in one generation then the next generation is born into it thinking that everything that exists in their system is therefore natural. It's naturally evolved. That's the beauty of it. One generation is all it takes. There's a second one that's your complete victim. It works very well.

Charles: I'd like to think on shows like this we are influencing people but for a good purpose, not to manipulate them, not to control them, not to blind them but to open their eyes.

Alan: It's hard because most people don't truly get out of the matrix. They wake up in level one. They get off the floor of it when they realize their lives or person are going to be impacted with changes they see coming but they still don't get the whole story. They still just think if we brought the right guy in it would all change. They have no idea that the government for over a hundred years, at the top management levels of government, was already working towards

complete globalism and a new system of society.

Charles: This system has been in place for a really long time. The only reason why people are now becoming aware of it is that they're moving so fast but it's not new.

Alan: It's not new. People just think it's the ones in power now who are doing it all, but that's not true at all. The ones in power now are placed there and they've been vetted long before the public hears their names to even vote for and they've been vetted by an elite above them. It's all been exposed. Carroll Quigley exposed it in "Tragedy and Hope," and "The Anglo-American Establishment," and he wrote that in the 1960s. He said that it's already been in place for over 50 years – and that was back then.

Charles: The whole thing about him is that he was an insider. He was writing as someone who actually had no aversion to this goal, he just didn't like that it was so secretive.

Alan: He was actually the historian for the CFR so he had all the records.

Charles: You could trace all of this back over the past hundred years. You know you have John Dewey. They were busy hiring people.

Alan: Even before Dewey. I think it was Manning, was the guy that trained Dewey. They'd already decided then about getting a world government together run by science – experts in science. As it should be, they claimed; and to get rid of all superstition, which was religion, this is the term they used and still use; and to make the world more efficient to serve the system. Now they have no problem with a dominant minority running the world. It's always been that way. They have no problem with higher scientific elite which helps keep it all under control. That includes all of the sciences, that's medicine, psychology, psychiatry, everything.

Charles: We're lied to about a whole lot of things in a whole lot of areas, not just politics.

Alan: It was about the 1950s when they made the big push towards separating religion. That was necessary because religions in all forms really are there to give an individual a sense of right and wrong according to their conscience and their deity, whichever it happens to be in any culture. They had to separate that to make government the only power that you would be afraid of, because government was to become overtly aggressive and dictatorial as opposed to being a public servant. They forgot what public servants are and so have the public. We've now accepted they're somehow superior and now government agencies dictate directly to the individual and there's no one to stand in their way. There are no organizations. There are no social cohesive forces that you'd find in religious bodies to stand in the way of the government's authority directly over an individual.

Charles: Yet here they are downplaying religion as a whole, the religion of the masses, but they have their own little twisted religious agenda. Don't they?

Alan: They do and it's an old one because psychopaths, in general, all down through the ages will always get to the same stage where if they define what is a god, there's a certain chant to each other and laughing about all the tricks they play on the public. What is a god? A god has all power over people, over life and death – if you can live and die – who can breed, who can't breed, who takes the lion's share of the wealth and lives in luxury and who doesn't. Therefore, technically to themselves they are gods. I mean god is a generic term. It covers all gods in the past. They've been just that – gods. Of course, we know that ancient kings, not so much ancient either, right up into the present royalty they represented god on earth. They were the sovereign of god's power on earth so it's not hard to see how this developed a long time ago but it was introduced with a quirk, which was the introduction of money. Money is their system. There are winners and losers in a moneyed system, and banking, and credit, and debt, and compound interest. It's a phony science but it's a psychopathic anti-human system.

Charles: It's really a tool of enslavement. That's what it is.

Alan: Absolutely, there's no doubt about it. We find that he who has the gold makes the rules. It doesn't matter if it's gold or porcupine quills or shells as long as one person, or a few, has the right to dictate how much it's worth today. Then those down below have to obey them. The whole system is set up so that you can't get away or survive without money. You just can't do it today. It doesn't matter where you go.

Charles: It's so hard to get people to understand even one aspect of this but to get them to see the big picture, to step back and panoramically look at the whole thing and see how we are literally manipulated from every conceivable way. Everything is a rigged game.

Alan: Everything is. It truly is a rigged game. Even your formats of education, some of the worst people to get through are the people who have gone through the latest university courses, because it never dawns on them that they're being lied to. What they're being told is all exciting to them because it's meant to sound exciting. It doesn't occur to them that a lot of what they've been told is either lies or slanted in a way to bring their minds to preordained conclusions. This is all science of course. It's like Plato's cave. If you have them all stuck in one place and tell them they're superior and they're now illumined – which is what alumnae are – then they'll believe it. Arrogance is the greatest thing to blame the person from any further research for themselves.

Charles: Did you say the alumnae?

Alan: Yes.

Charles: You know I never thought about it, the connection there but even that word has overtones to it.

Alan: That's what it is. It's all illumined.

Charles: Very interesting. Now a good case in point with this is the NIST report, which I'm sure you're familiar with, and the degree of just scandalous statements that have no semblance of anything that could be called scientific. My eight-year-old daughter could see this and yet it's being pawned off as a scientific report. Their lies are so obvious there that people can see just how much we're scammed by people that we've been trained to look up to and respect as great learned, well-credentialed – and they are well-credentialed but being well-credentialed does not exempt you from being a liar. Does it?

Alan: Not at all. It's a very old trick and it shouldn't surprise you. In the olden days they'd bring a bishop out or someone with all this finery on in a day of poverty and the people would respect that. They respect power and wealth. They're trained to actually. In fact the more exaggerated you make the gap between rich and poor the more the poor respect the wealth and they bow down to it. In fact it creates an abnormal craving to get up there.

Charles: You'd think it would be the other way around but actually it isn't.

Alan: It isn't. Even the worst abusers like old Rockefeller when he'd the mercenaries come out and gun down the miners in their tents when they went on strike. They brought in two PR men. One of them became the prime minister of Canada. That was part of his reward. The other guy was Gate, who was a relative of Bill Gates – a predecessor. We dress old Rockefeller up as a philanthropist, a great man. You go around the working camps and sure enough the people who survived being gunned down were all groveling towards him.

Charles: That's astonishing. Kick me harder! I mean look at Giuliani. I mean people are finally coming around and seeing Bush for what he is but for the longest time they were hailing this guy as their hero. One of the chief orchestrators of the attacks.

Alan: Giuliani went over to England and got knighted afterwards. They all do when they serve their purpose in the great work. That's what it's all about. Kissinger did it. They all do it.

Charles: Has Julia been knighted too?

Alan: Not yet. They'll wait until he's out.

Charles: Yeah, after he's completed his loyal service as the unelected dictator.

Alan: I have no doubt that some of his advisors who are even more important will get their rewards too. They generally, it's the advisors who are the bosses over the front man who is a puppet. He doesn't write his scripts. In fact when he wanders from his script he always puts his foot in his mouth; but he can read a script well if he sticks to it.

Charles: They'll just thank him for his nodding approval but he didn't come out with anything.

Alan: Not at all. It's a horse and pony show. It's drama for the public as they get guided towards this. However, advisors across the western world – all prime ministers and presidents – obviously are all connected from the same source because they all push their front men to sign the latest agendas at the same time in every country. There's coordination here.

Charles: You have leaders like Putin, you know, that at least on the surface seem to be great speaking against Bush, but we're dealing with a puppet there too, aren't we?

Alan: It's all drama. Absolutely. I think he's changed his name three times so far. They're just playing games for the public. Quigley said the same thing, he said back in the '60s that for over fifty years he said it's not important that all politicians are in on the agenda. All the lower ones are allowed a lower form of competing, all the houses or parties, or for their own personal rewards, it's only important that the ones at the top on the high cabinets are pre-selected for the global agenda in every country. That's how it is.

Charles: All the competing, like you said, it's just all personal aggrandizement to see who is going to get to serve the agenda.

Alan: To serve it and to get up the rung of the ladder. I mean which multimillionaire do you want to vote for? The left-wing or the right-wing? What's it matter? They're all lawyers.

Charles: My, my, my.

Alan: They're all real estate.

Charles: It's so obvious today. I just can't imagine how people can't see it but there really are still some drones.

Alan: I know. When Margaret Thatcher was in, in Britain, she was married to Dennis, her little man Dennis. Both of them had been big time real estate lawyers before she was picked to be prime minister. She just happened to make laws for new military bases and just before she'd picked them, her husband always managed to grab the land that the government had to then buy back from him at about ten times the price to build these bases. These scams go all down through history because the general public to them are the profane. They are the sheep. It's up to them to be the big shepherds to fleece them. That's what a shepherd does. He doesn't keep sheep because he likes them.

Charles: To what would you attribute the extensive pervasive apathy? Not just in this country but again around the world. I mean, here you could say maybe it's from Prozac, it's Fox News, but in other countries you don't really have – maybe the equivalent of Prozac – but not the extensive use of it like you have here. Is it chemtrails? Which we do know are being used everywhere.

Alan: It's a combination of early inoculations. The inoculations I don't believe now after going over the history of them were actually for the purposes they claim. The doctors don't know what they inject, or the nurses. They take it all in faith. It's all faith based. They don't even have the capacity to analyze what's in those injections.

Charles: And even if they did, why would they? Because they believe it as much as the public does.

Alan: They do and they're trained to. Every generation in medicine is trained in a different way. Doctors today come right out of school believing that 1:2 people have always died of cancer. They don't know that in the previous generation it was 1:4 and back in the 1:1000s. That's how easily they're trained. It's intergenerational training. You just have to eradicate the last bunch of facts and give them a new bunch of facts and they adopt it without question. It's quite simple. It doesn't occur to you in university you're being lied to.

Charles: They're just as dumbed down, albeit with PhDs, but they're just as dumbed down. In fact they're more indoctrinated when they get the PhD.

Alan: They are. Arrogance can blind a person, and ego. It works very well. I've had some professors myself from different places telling me about the archives of history and only but one in sixty odd gets a chance to actually get into real archives, the stuff that the big boys have access to. No wonder because it's all top secret. If the public knew what was really going on – not just now but previously – there would be hell to pay and they know it at the top.

Charles: Who was the guy, Bertrand Russell; he said that the public would not be allowed to know how their opinions have been formulated.

Alan: That's correct and long before him Madame Blavatsky said the same thing. In the 1800s because she met some of the families that were eventually sent over to take over the Fabian Society, the Astor's, etc., and they told her. They already had these sciences figured out of social control, manipulation and obedience.

Charles: She was one of the founders, if you will, of this whole operation.

Alan: A front person. I don't think she knew so much herself. She's more of an actress really.

Charles: Right, a parrot I guess.

Alan: A bit of a stage magician and not very good at that.

Charles: Nevertheless her writings have been really influential.

Alan: Whoever really wrote them? However, they're all Masonic, and even the ones who took over Besant.

Charles: Alice Bailey too.

Alan: The Besant was interesting because Besant is the name of the Knights Templar crest. It's a Besant, and even that she was the daughter of Lord Besant. There's an aristocracy all through it, you see. Let's throw this stuff in front of the public and they rattle it off and never realize what they're saying most of the time. They develop their own jokes.

Charles: People attribute to them being these great intellectuals when, yeah, in reality she's probably copying from one book to another.

Alan: Not even her. They're ghost written. I mean Blavatsky claimed herself all this rubbish. It was to get the women in, the working class women, there were lots of them at Europe at that time and it was just separate. The old religion started destroying the old religion, mixed the eastern philosophies with western before they arrived at the present scientific age but Blavatsky did say that their purpose was to blend spirit with science and when you see what science can do today it's everything people used to attribute to spirit or supernatural forces.

Charles: It's interesting because at that same time you had several major religious sects springing up in this country, many of which are still around today that began with a so called prophet that had visions. You had your Joseph Smith with the Mormons.

Alan: Mason. [Laughs]

Charles: Right. He was a mason. He incorporated a lot of Masonic ideas into the Mormon religion.

Alan: Yes, and so was Russell. Russell is buried under a pyramid. They put it across from the Masonic lodge with the number 666 on the side too.

Charles: Then you have Christian Science, Mary Baker Eddy; she was into the mesmerism and more occultism. You had the Seventh Day Adventist founded by Ellen White, her husband James White was a mason.

Alan: All of these people were. Cayce was too. His grandfather was a very high mason and he taught Cayce all of this stuff that he was to bring out eventually. They give us the people to fascinate us and mystify us, break our ties with the old, which by the way, I think personally their ancestors gave us the old religions too. They were simply updating their system into the new. They have to get us all on board and mystified and going along with it. Then in the '60s they put the cap on it when they put the Beatles over to India with a maharishi yogi and that was the complete blending of the old religion of Indian philosophy, eastern philosophy, bringing us to this stage now where we're now guided through science, which is very much akin to the Hindu philosophies.

Charles: Fans after them follow suit of course.

Alan: That's it. The massive simultaneous amount of publications that hit the book rack immediately on yoga and god knows what else – out of body experiences – all that stuff that fascinates people was all designed long ago to enslave the minds.

Charles: So it's no accident that you're seeing mainstream denominations today following suit. In fact I think they have more of an influence dumbing people down and keeping them compliant than even the media or the education system.

Alan: See we are social creatures and that's what it's all founded upon. We have these tremendous social instincts. At one time they claimed we were autonomous, in other words each person could survive individually on their own. Then we were forced to, or personally I think it was the introduction of money and commerce, with a system, an old system that came back again. They took over and then we became social creatures – forced to be social, but they needed strong religions to keep us in this social structure of theirs and conformity is part of being a social creature. Culture is fluid. It's plastic. It's whatever is given to you at that time as the normal. It's scientifically designed. Plato talked about it 3000 years ago that all culture is approved and given from the top down. Any true culture coming up from the grass roots, not under control of the elite could have ripple effects and ultimately throw the thing apart.

Charles: Right. There really is nothing out there. This is a point I'm always making in my talks. There's no avenue of society – the only area of study that I haven't yet found any infiltration with is math but maybe there is, I don't know, but other than that there is no field of study out there that has not been corrupted.

Alan: No, it's not, even mathematics. Bertrand Russell did major his thesis on mathematics. He wanted to turn the new language into a pure mathematical language for the new age. What he was really referring to is what's going to happen shortly starting now. They want to put brain implants, chips in, and mathematical language that would go along with it which would eventually displace all previous oral languages.

Charles: I'll say this. My daughter comes home with homework and they're teaching a new way now to add and subtract that's totally alien to the way they taught it in previous generations. I can only conclude that this is designed to confuse the parents, because they can't assist their kids because they don't understand the new method. It also confuses the kid because it makes it a lot more complicated than what it needs to be.

Alan: It was actually discussed back in Dewey's day and they did follow through. What they said in the 1970s mainly they did a completely new revamp of the way they taught the language and writing and spelling and also mathematics – how to do long division, etc, etc. That was so that the child would be separate from the parent. They were to give no respect to the parent. That was the age where don't trust everybody over 30. It was so that the school teacher would have more influence over the child than the parent would and the parents would be unable to help the children. When you help the child you gain respect. If you're unable to, you're a failure in the child's eyes. That was discussed in the 1920s in Bertrand Russell's schools.

Charles: UNESCO, they've stated it over and over in their own documents that the purpose of education is to override parental authority. There's too much of a strong influence at home. That's the NEA that's talked about this in their journal.

Alan: There have been many books from the top people employed by the London royalty and Bertrand Russell was one of them. He was one of the upper aristocrats.

Charles: I didn't know that.

Alan: Yes, a very old family. He was born into it and his family goes back for centuries and centuries in the same capacity as lords. He was given experimental schools and the full right to do whatever he wished with the children back in the early 1920s.

Charles: Like Mackenzie.

Alan: He was even encouraging pre-pubertal sex amongst them in the 1920s.

Charles: There you go. That's what Mackenzie did.

Alan: What he said was if we can encourage them to have a complete obsession with sex before the age of puberty, the more partners they'll have, the less chance of bonding in a family unit they'll have down the road. At that time he said they wanted to separate all children from the parents because the parents contaminated them with old ideas. These are the terms they used. After experimentation he says, no we've changed our mind. For one phase of it we can allow the parents to pay for the upbringing of the children, but if you can get the child too, we can now in kindergarten scientifically indoctrinate them so that when they go home the parents input will be disregarded by the child. The scientific process was already complete back then.

Charles: I've got articles from Psychology Today going back to the early '70s where they say that it is now possible, just by saying a few certain words and using certain gestures to influence at least 60% of our audience to our own ends that we have predesigned and we're not shy to utilize this technology.

Alan: No. In fact Beria gave a tremendous talk in the 1934 Comintern meeting in Soviet Russia. Beria was the head of the NKVD, which became the KGB, and he said it used to take us 70 years of propaganda and indoctrination to alter a generation, he says, but now using the Pavlovian system of indoctrination in the school. He said we can update the ideas in children every five years and he said it would increase as time goes on. Literally, the child going into kindergarten today will be given his program and his curriculum for the next few years. A person who comes in a month later is given a little update what he'll experience through his life. All early programming familiarizes you with certain ideas that seem quite natural when those things develop in society in your lifetime. It's incremental adjustments, you might say, for each generation. It's a scientific process.

Charles: I have a quote here from the Journal of Psychiatry. This is back in 1946. It says, 'the eventual reinterpretation and eventual eradication of a concept of right and wrong is the belated objective for charting changes in human behavior. Freedom from moralities means to be free from outmoded types of loyalties. This is a long term objective.'

Alan: That was, again, they even wrote about that before the French Revolution because the same system was already working its way in then.

Charles: The illuminati.

Alan: The illuminati are just the front names for the intelligentsia that are hired to write books for the people, really. You find that with Voltaire and those guys and Rousseau. They were all paid and trained by the same sources to start influencing society by putting out novels initially, because it's primarily through fiction that we are programmed because our sensor department is down. We don't put it up when we're being entertained. It's the greatest way to put new ideas, new ways of looking at something into your head, which then alter your usual reactions to a situation. That's an old technique which is well understood, so they've been at this for a long time. It's a perfect science today. You take even the music that's played for each generation and it's altered slightly for the next bunch to make sure that even that generation is going to be separate from the ones who are five or three years older than themselves.

Charles: It's interesting that you mention that because there's always this generation gap going thing. There's this thing now about rap. It's just junk, you know.

Alan: You're at the bottom. You're at the bottom and you wrap it up. Of course the masons hit the gavel and so does a judge because it's Masonic court. He hits the gavel down on the square block and that's the rap. It's called a rap. You rap it up.

Charles: Very interesting. Of course you just look at the young generation today. The total breakdown. There's no respect. Kids threaten their parents – you better let me go see that movie tonight or I'm going to call CPS. They have the parents in fear of the kids.

Alan: Again, that was all figured out a long time ago. It's happened. It's here. Children who are deprived of authority figures have an exaggerated need for it, as every tyrant in history knows. That's what the young communist party used.

Charles: You can't even spank kids or they call it abuse. I just found another interesting quote here. It's just so pertinent as to what we're talking about. This comes from a book called "The Temporary Society Under the Impact of Accelerating Change" and it summarizes exactly what we've been talking about here, this mind warping, mind control garbage that we're seeing today so prevalent. It states, 'one cannot permit submission to parental authority if one wishes to bring about profound social change. In order to affect rapid change any centralized regime must mount a vigorous attack on the family lest traditions of present generations be preserved. In is necessary, in other words, to create a chasm between parents and children to insulate the ladder in order that they can more easily be indoctrinated with new ideas. The desire may be to cause an even more total submission to the state. One must teach them not to respect the tradition bound elders who are tied to the past and know only what is irrelevant.' Astonishing.

Alan: That's been said in so many ways by so many people and again it's taught in the Ivy League universities to certain crews. There's nothing new in it, it's just that the public...you see, you can tell the public this stuff all the time. In fact you can hear people saying it that are up there in the big world theatre and they refuse to believe. They hear them. They say, I know he says what he says but he can't really mean it. They make excuses right away because they're in denial. Otherwise, if you don't go into denial you'll have to take this guy seriously, and if he's talking about killing off ¾ of the world's population then you have to face the fact. This guy that you've been taught and trained to respect is not just an enemy but he's a monster, and you'd have to radically change your way of doing thinking and so on, interaction.

Charles: Right. There goes the cozy comfy little fantasy world that they live in.

Alan: That's right. Most people won't do that you see.

Charles: They really do want to eat out of the hands of those that are kicking them in the teeth. It doesn't matter if they're political leaders, religious leaders, and academic leaders.

Alan: The abuse system. The abuser or the abused victim always turns to the abuser in a closed system for help because they don't know any other way. This system we live in is based on abuse; and even law is just the threat of force unless you comply and the actual use of force if you refuse. That's what we're living under. It was Charles Galton Darwin in the 1950s, in his book called The Next Million Years, which was a boast about the elite and what they're going to do. He said himself; he said there's always been a system of slavery. We're just creating a more sophisticated form of it. That sophisticated form is all around you. It's what we think is normal.

Charles: What I like to point out to people is most legislation, pretty much all legislation that's been passed in this

country in at least the last hundred years; if you look carefully at it, it has nothing to do with what we think it does. The Patriot Act, obviously. The use the word patriot to cover what it's really all about. It's anti-patriotism. It's trashing our constitution, trashing our rights. You know the New Freedom Initiative. They put the word freedom in it. It has nothing to do with freedom. It's designed to force kids to be psychologically tested and be put on drugs. It was designed by the pharmaceutical companies like Eli-Lily.

Alan: All the studies that have been done on psychopathy and the psychopath constantly brings this up. These terms that they use always mean the opposite but they sound, initially to the person who is not totally conscience, who glances over the surface of things, they sound warm and fuzzy and good and then we find the opposite is in effect. That's standard psychopathy because everything is done through deception.

Charles: Psychological warfare. It's just to protect the monopolies of the big corporations and take our rights and so forth. I can't think of a better example and this shows just how far back this goes. The 1917 Trading with the Enemy Act. It states that this law is designed to prevent US corporations from trading with nations that are belligerent with the United States – sounds good so far but then it goes on to say – except those that have special concessions from the president. Unbelievable.

Alan: There's always a loophole so they can do what they want. Another fallacy is that there's independent international corporations. Since they even had the cold war they've turned out many books about who would be the victor, even though it was a scam to start with. It was just to get two sides all using science and tax money and labor to create advance weaponry for what's to be used in the near future. They said that science would win. In a scientific age you couldn't allow advance breakthroughs to be given to the public by some independent corporation. You find the CIA actually funded many of the big corporations and actually controls them in the US. In Britain it's still the same old bunch that started up the east India Company, the first registered corporation owned by royalty. It's the same old scam. That's why the gas prices are the same everywhere you go. There's no independent anything anymore. You'll notice that when the computers changed over to Vista, in Canada for instance, they had the old XP 2000 on the shelf up until one day, the next day it was all Vista – by all makes and brands at the same time. The technology is just out to them at the same time.

Charles: It's just like the Royal Bank, the IMF, one person who brought this up really well is Greg Palace, you know how Bill would give him these loans that are so out of control the third world countries can't afford to pay them and then they'll tell them. Okay, we'll knock down the interest rate .05%; make it a little easier for you if you promise to sign over your wad of works to this British company, a good friend of ours.

Alan: It's a blackmail scheme. It's a mouse trap. They walk in and under the guise of helping you – they used to say, “beware of Greeks bearing gifts” and that's what the IMF is all about. It's a trap to get them in. Then they force them to take the modified seed. They have to buy it every year. You're enslaving yourself as soon as you touch these creeps.

Charles: All of these things were created ultimately by the same, you know the CFR boys, and they created the CIA.

Alan: The OSS, “The Wizard of Oz” was the initial one. That transformed into the CIA but it was all controlled from London from the beginning. Stevenson came over and helped set the whole thing up. It's all one big corporation. As I say, in a scientific age you couldn't allow someone with advanced science to break through independently with patents on things and give products to the public that would give them any semblance of freedom from the system. Everything is authorized from the top, what the public do get access to. We always get all the obsolete stuff.

Charles: I was talking about that with a guest yesterday about suppressed technology.

Alan: There's nothing, UFO, scientifically fascinating about it. It's nothing to do with that. They've had these sciences. Nick Begich came on CBC television a few years ago on Wendy Mesley show and showed some of these little gadgets that you'd put in your pocket like the size of a TV remote. You could put music or words right into the center of your head by line of sight in any distance. The CIA was using this stuff in the 1950s. It was solid-state circuitry for that size. It had to be. We didn't even have the transistor at that time.

Charles: Have you ever talked with John Hutchison up your way?

Alan: No. I don't think so.

Charles: He's a researcher who experimented with levitation technology and he's made some incredible progress, but you know they've probably got stuff that goes way beyond what he's doing. He's just a one-man team, you know.

Alan: When they show us a blimp balloon, they've already got a jet somewhere. I mean that's how it works. It's like that with the new stealth bomber being rolled out. There's always a new model of stealth bomber and back in the 1970s the BBC did a documentary on Area 51, which is a military base, not a UFO base. It's an experimental base. They showed these craft coming up out of the underground hangers. They were noiseless. They could go at incredible speeds, stop on a dime, and they hadn't even come along with the stealth. Years later they came up with the stealth bomber and they say here's the greatest thing we have which is nonsense.

Charles: The most advanced computer system we have out today probably is vintage 1980 or something.

Alan: Long before that. Not only that but whatever they gave you and showed you and they have real departments working with the old machines with big tapes and stuff from the '50s and '60s. That was all for public consumption because there's always three levels of science and security agencies working on the goal simultaneously. The one beneath them thinks they've got the latest and that's how you give perceptions to the public. They'll never catch on how far ahead it is that way. That's so simple.

Charles: They want us to think that they're so far behind that they couldn't stop these alleged four airplanes, hijackers, from slamming into towers. They were just powerless to stop it. 'We were in cold war mode.'

Alan: It's a farce and the same thing with discovering the gene. They always knew the genes were there they just couldn't find them or see them. Then you just casually read over Rutherford, the mathematician's books from the 1920s – the greatest mathematician in Britain at the time – and he said he was employed in the last few years of his life working on a project on genetics. Now why would you need a mathematician to do with genes if you hadn't found all that you had today, you see. They actually found all that stuff back then at a higher level. There's always three groups working simultaneously and the one below doesn't know there's one above them.

Charles: Compartmentalization, that's how the CIA works.

Alan: We're at the bottom.

Charles: You can be working right next door to a guy whose office deals in foreign assassinations and you think that he's a good old Joe like you.

Alan: That's right. The technologies are so far ahead. They had that technology to put thoughts or voices inside your head back in the '50s and the covert agencies were using that equipment. What else did they have then?

Charles: You wonder what they are hiding in Area 51. What exactly is going on at that facility?

Alan: It's only one of many. That's only one base of many bases across the world. There's another one in the Himalayas that's similar. It's surrounded by the guards of India. They're all over the place.

Charles: Do you think these people work in conjunction at the highest levels behind the scenes and are sharing their findings?

Alan: Everything is a need to know. Even those categories of scientists are probably more monitored than the general public and that says a lot because they must keep tabs on their employees and those who can keep secrets don't give away things on phone calls to conversations to friends and stuff. They're let up and let in on the higher secrets, you see. It's a need to know basis all the way through.

Charles: They're all working ultimately for the same centralized entity.

Alan: Even the spies during the cold war, you read their memoirs and they came to know that too as they got to know their opponents. They met them in different countries, started having coffee with them and then they all realized they're all working towards a common goal of world unification – a scientific system.

Charles: They were fighting a sham cold war, just like the war on terror of course.

Alan: It was great because all the big industrial war making machinery and the electronics industry got such a boost of tax money and it's all to do with satellite controls. All getting ready for what's coming now with the controlled society, the chip society. That's where the money was all going.

Charles: Money that they of course sucked out of our pockets.

Alan: Always. That's what slaves are for. See if you understand that, you give a sigh of relief. It starts to make sense. In the Middle Ages the serfs who were the English word for slaves, they just changed it again, psychopathically, so you

couldn't connect the two. A serf was a slave. You were bought and sold with the land that the lord owned. The serf, without intensive farming, he was allowed to keep about 60% of all his produce, which wasn't a lot, to feed his family and any help he had. The rest went to the lord. About 40% went to the lord. Today, actually 15 or 18 years ago they worked out the tax base for the average person in the west especially Britain and Canada. It worked out to be exactly the same. The government at that time was taking 40 odd percent. That's in open tax. It's not the hidden taxes of all your purchases. You see nothing's changed. It's just a more sophisticated form of slavery.

Charles: You know the irony is the public needs to wake up to what's going on and put a stop to it; but at the same time if suddenly you were to snap your fingers and everyone instantaneously became alert of what exactly is going on, it would be hell on earth, wouldn't it?

Alan: It would. It would be hell and they know this too. That's why they've been creating all these lethal and non-lethal weaponry and massive internal buildup of armies, multi-jurisdictional task forces which are combining military, police, etc. It's for what's coming. I don't know if you read the guardian report of the ministry of defence from Britain from the top think tanks giving the next 30-year scenarios. They're expecting all of this to break out as they push this whole new system on the public. It's a whole new system. They have no idea what's coming. It's a completely new system where you won't be allowed to marry or pick a mate or breed willy-nilly. Money is to be credits dished out by the government, by the state. You can't save them up; whatever you don't spend will be gone at the beginning of the week. It's a brand new system; but then again it was designed back in Bertrand Russell's days back in the 1920s.

Charles: Aldous Huxley talked about that, everyone will be sterilized mandatorily. Only certain ones will have the privilege of reproducing.

Alan: That's right. Only the better genes as they say. You see all commoners, if you're not a member of nobility you're a commoner and that's to be eradicated.

Charles: What a scary world they've got prepared folks. It's time to wake up. Callers, if you want to, call in with any questions for Alan Watt or any comments. We've been talking a lot about the methods of mind control and certainly there are many of them. We hit from every angle. We talked about the educational establishment, the media, and the religious institution. They haven't left any stone unturned. Medications that a lot of people are on play a big role in this. Chemtrails and even electromagnetic radiation pulses.

Alan: The food and the water.

Charles: Oh yeah, everything. Is there any one of these that you see as being the most dangerous or you think they're pretty much collectively...?

Alan: Initially the inoculations were the first step to knock out part of the brain that gives you your self-preservation instincts. This was discussed again early on and then reiterated by the United Nations. In the 1960s they employed think tanks to find ways to lobotomize the average person through inoculations. Something that would target biowarfare. A part of the brain that would hop on a particular uptake and then go straight to that part of the brain which gives you your self preservation. That was to be eliminated because the public in the future would not need that instinct because the state would be making all their decisions for them. Arthur Koestler wrote about that in "The Ghost in the Machine." He was employed by one of these think tanks in NY. He was quite open about it. In the last chapter of the book he tells you it must happen for world peace. You must understand world peace is a term from the elite. Peace to them is when they have no more worry about the mob down below.

Charles: I mean this is just evil beyond description. You can't even begin to comprehend. Most people, again, they don't have aspirations like this. They just want to put food on the table and take the kids to Disneyland once in awhile. They can't imagine that there are people this calculative, this evil, this far-reaching.

Alan: Yet that's what the scientific communities are all indoctrinated with. They all have the same, regardless of the field of science; they go through the same indoctrinations as evolution is number one. We are our own gods; therefore we can plan the future totally. Man is just a material like any other living organism. We can alter it, perfect it, and do whatever we wish with it. They're all given the same basic premises.

Charles: It has the value of non-living material.

Alan: You know we have this silly cover put up by Hollywood that there's no class distinction. There certainly are classes and there are categories too and you always find in a moneyed system of commerce and money, which is

winners and losers that there's more losers than winners; and therefore the ones who get to the top are psychopaths. They claw their way through. They have no compassion for anyone because they cannot feel empathy for anyone. They are the ones that get up to the top. The clever psychopaths. That's the problem. It's inbuilt into the system. This is in fact their system that we're living in and we think it's normal.

Charles: You have to be that way. You can't have a conscience to engage in the kind of activities they're involved in.

Alan: That's right. You'll see right down even into the workforce because everyone's trained. At the top you have a pathocracy. Beneath the pathocracy you have a culture which they have given you which is psychopathic in nature where the normal people will adopt it as natural and work towards it. Everyone is trying to get up the ladder before they sink and it means that they step on the person next to them and to get there they'll do it. You're seeing an inhumane system around you.

Charles: I don't want to go too far down this road but just to touch upon this because I can vouch for this in my own personal experience. I was a theology major in my more gullible days years ago. I actually thought I was going to get into the ministry and that was going to be my "job." I found out very early on just how monstrously corrupt the whole thing was and it was just such a shock. The whole world turned upside down because these people that I had looked up to – the great theology professors, the learned theologians – were all playing this sleazy game and trying to buy me off. They basically told me, in no uncertain terms to shut up or get out.

Alan: Yes. That's the same all through the system in what we think are the successful circles including politics. There's been politicians in Canada who started at state levels, or provincial levels, same thing, and if they won't join the corrupt club whose now got their hands in the cookie jar, or the honey jar where the taxpayers money is; if they won't join the club and take all the freebies, which is corruption, they'll gang up against them and try and set them up and get them out. That is the real world and it can't be any other way in this particular system of reward and punishment.

Charles: It's not just that people go to work everyday and spend what now is about half their workday working for the system that sucks out of their paycheck. You know all your tax burden combined is about 50%. So not only are you working for somebody else because they're sucking their money illegitimately out of your pocket, but that money is being used to enslave you even more.

Alan: Absolutely. We buy our own chains. With all their equipment shortly they'll be monitoring us, the cell phone tower syndrome. It isn't just to track cell phones. It's to track your new chip and your ID.

Charles: The microchip scans aren't coming. They're here already but the mandatory implantable microchips and that's not something anybody can say is paranoid gesturing anymore. When they were interviewing Roberts for the Supreme Court they asked him about where he stands on things like this and he's going to have to vote on something like that during his tenure. It's in your face. This is where they're taking us.

Alan: It's in your face. They've already passed laws in different places – I think England too where they said that people with Alzheimer's were to be chipped in hospitals so they couldn't get lost.

Charles: I mean the most basic fundamental tenet of freedom is to be left alone. To live your life. You know, I'm not breaking any law. I'm just providing for my family. Leave me alone.

Alan: That's what we think. We've been trained to think that. Again, it's a different reality from the ones of the elite who have been working full blast to bring about this new what they call more efficient society where they can program people ultimately to do different tasks and they won't have to employ mass media and entertainment industry to keep them busy. You won't need sports anymore or any of that. It'll be very efficient. That's what they're looking towards in a step-by-step process, and ultimately using the material which is mankind themselves and creating new humans for specially designed purposes. That's what it's all about, intelligent design. That's another meaning of ID.

Charles: This goes obviously far beyond lust for wealth. In fact they've got more wealth than they can ever dream of and I think it goes beyond the lust for power. Obviously that's a higher goal here than money but to me it seems like they simply want to serve this evil master that they...

Alan: If you look at evil itself and all the definitions of evil, which is just live backwards by the way. They live to give us evil. You find that in a psychopath. A psychopath is pure egocentrism. The world revolves around them. They have a gift of manipulation. They feel no emotion for others. They can put on a great show of emotions – that's why most of them become politicians or actors. That's in all the psychiatric books in the studies they've done.

Charles: What I'm driving at is that all of this really is leaning towards service to the evil force that they...

Alan: Absolutely.

Charles: You know I like that analogy you just gave too. The opposite of life really isn't death, it's evil—because evil is actually worse than death.

Alan: Yes. There are many forms of death. There are many forms of it. You can have a living hell. Many people in the world are going through a living hell and past generations did too in different parts. They did that in Britain during the industrial age.

Charles: Death is actually preferable. I mean give me liberty or give me death. It's actually preferable than the hell that they've put us through.

Alan: Franklin said it himself, you know, the BBC might have rewritten the history of Britain through fictional dramas but it doesn't stop the facts. Franklin said himself he watched factory workers coming out of England when he was over there and he said none of them had shoes on their feet – and it was a shoe factory. They couldn't afford the shoes they made. People at all ages have had different stages or symptoms of the slavery, but it's always been a controlled society. They gave us a temporary glut of credit cards to help us roll through this phase we're going through now of big changes, thinking it's never going to end. It's bred in circuses of the roman emperors. That's all it is and that's going to stop. They've told us it's going to stop. That's what the whole sustainable development movement is about.

Charles: Oh yeah, they like that term. Human resources are another one of their favorite terms too. I mean you talk about in your face slavery. I just want to make it clear to the listeners I'm not advocating suicide when I say that death is preferable to what they've got planned, but if we sit back apathetically like we have been and do nothing about this to stop these scoundrels, there's going to come a time when we're going to wish we were dead.

Alan: The problem is with most people, see this is the only system they know. They've been born into it. They think it's natural. It's the only system they know. If you were to ask them, and really if you could command the airwaves of the world for a month and be on daily, non-stop, giving them all the data of where they've been, where they are, where they're going, and pondering all the questions that are never asked. Is this the only system that can be? And then offer them an alternative to the one that's coming, most of them would vote the same one back because it's all they know.

Charles: They've gotten to a point they have no conscience. I shouldn't even say gotten to the point. They were groomed that way from day one.

Alan: That's the culture that's been given them.

Charles: They have no semblance of a conscience. To them this is just business as usual. It's just another day at work and they do so with the same indifference as any mass murderer.

Alan: Even more so because they don't even have to be so careful. They have so much protection.

Charles: They are the law. There's no force that they have to fear.

Alan: None at all.

Charles: They are that force.

Alan: Actually they fear the mob. The masses, they call the mob. They fear them. That's why in all ages when the psychopathic group becomes top heavy – too top heavy – they turn on their own people and try to cull them down to a manageable level. This is not the first time.

Charles: They obviously do fear us. I mean they don't fear any law enforcement agency, but they do fear us. That's why they have to lie.

Alan: Constantly.

Charles: They know they're outnumbered.

Alan: That's the only fear they have. That's why so much goes in, especially in this day and age to entertainment, and sports, and trivia, past times comedy shows, all the things you think as normal that you grow up with and things that stick in your mind. All the little jingles from advertising and so on. This is all trivia to keep you occupied with non-thought in a sense.

Charles: Anesthetize. Anesthetize, and then they'll just, for days, weeks on end they'll just dwell on the same stupid story that has nothing to do with anything that has any significance for our daily life.

Alan: That's right. Give the public a drama of sex and scandal and murder.

Charles: Ana Nicole Smith, or how many weeks or months did they spend on the O.J. Simpson thing, you know? Anything to distract.

Alan: In the 1800s they gave you Jack the Ripper. That was a big thing at the time and it went on too. In all the papers, everyone talked about it across the world. They love giving us spells. They cast spells over the public. They call them spells too by the way.

Charles: To them it is, it's magic, it's witchcraft.

Alan: It's witchcraft. It does occupy the people. They say it. God speaks the world into existence. They speak it into existence and the public part and become obsessed with it.

Charles: So they've convinced themselves that they're godlike divine.

Alan: They have no problem because they don't see any opposition from anywhere.

Charles: You know you've got some people like Dan Rather, or Jimmy Conner for that matter. You know they're nearing their end of their days. They seem to be trying to make amends for past sins but then you get others like Brzezinski and Kissinger. To their dying day they're going to be hailing the system that has served them and they've served.

Alan: They're just a little bit better class psychopath. Dan Rather worked for the CIA. That's been disclosed now.

Charles: I didn't know that. Really?

Alan: He worked for the CIA for the American Department for Culture Creation. That's an official department. They ran all the left-wing and the right-wing major groups in the US. They ran the communist groups by the way in the US. Dan Rather was one of many of them.

Charles: That would make sense because right after the Kennedy assassination –bang - there he was lying about the film, you know.

Alan: They must give you father figures that you grow up with that are very authoritative, stare you right in the eye every night at 6:00 and tell you what you need to know—and you believe it. That's why they pay him such big money and keep them there for your whole life – [laughing] or longer perhaps in some cases because you're fixed on them as a father figure. This is all psychology.

Charles: I remember in an interview Clinton once said that he realized early on that he wanted to get into politics but he knew that in order to do that he had to befriend the elites, you know, the secret group of the financial...

Alan: ...wizardry.

Charles: Later he talked about his mentor there – Quigley being his inspiration, but he understood that you're not going to climb that ladder. You're not going anywhere unless you have the support of these people because they're the true sources of power.

Alan: Yes, and he was vetted. You see, he got a Rhodes Scholarship. Rhodes Scholarships were set up by the British royalty, Cecil Rhodes fronted for it along with Lord Rothschild, to bring in world government and to train advisors, bureaucrats, and prime ministers, and presidents for a global government from these countries. Part of the conditions to get that scholarship isn't just to have extremely good intelligence; it's to have the ability to be absolutely ruthless when required. That's a stipulation. You're vetted for your psychopathic traits.

Charles: They strip you very early on of your conscience. They have you actually engaged in activities that are designed to do that.

Alan: Actually they test to see if you're already psychopathic.

Charles: [Laughs]

Alan: They do. There's a psychopathic test, and they do pass as psychopaths. That's who they recruit to be a front man.

They have no conscience. They do what they're told. People forget all of the thousands of cruise missiles that were launched over Baghdad over the years that he was in office. He had no conscience about it. None of them do. They're psychopathic.

Charles: Madeline Albright can make statements like, "I think it was worth it, the death of those 500,000 Iraqis." She doesn't care.

Alan: That is a psychopath. That's what we have to realize. You're dealing with a deviant creation here. This is the deviant creation. The deviants are running the normal ordinary people.

Charles: They're not even human anymore.

Alan: Psychopaths technically, from that standpoint, they don't have a center of their brain where there is compassion for others outside their own group.

Charles: So would all their technology to damage the section of the brain, not only that's designed for self-preservation, but apparently with a conscience – they naturally already have that loss.

Alan: They are themselves naturally born that way, deviant creations, and you will find psychopaths in all strata of society down to the street level. There are certain types. Not all of them, but within every group you've got psychopaths. Some are more intelligent, they know how to manipulate better. Some are born into power and wealth and have no problem starting off with power, and other ones are employed by them to work up through the ranks and they serve their master as well. They'll serve their pay master because that's the only loyalty they have. They love acclaim, the limelight, and applause, even though they're lying all the time. That's a standard psychopath.

Charles: This brings me back to another point I like to make is that Bush, as sleazy as he is – and this doesn't exonerate him for what he's doing but – in a sense is every bit as much of a slave as what he's trying to make everybody else into.

Alan: He is in a sense. In fact, I think, to be honest, as I say, even in high freemasonry the top man is never the boss. Number two is always the boss. It's always the vice president that's the boss. He's closer to the real agenda. The front man you can afford to lose, if he, through some mishap or he just dies of a heart attack. There's always someone there who really must be the real boss. As soon as he becomes the real boss, his advisors then take over. That's how it works. The advisors and the vice presidents are the more important of the two.

Charles: So that even if, you know this certainly isn't fathomable – it's never going to happen – but even if by some miracle, say Bush was struck by lightning and it knocked sense into him and suddenly he had a conscience and wanted to turn things – there's nothing he could do?

Alan: It wouldn't matter anyway because The New American Century policy was published in the early '90s, rewritten by Wolfowitz in the later '90s with the whole agenda written down there. That America was to have these wars against the Middle East beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, Iran, Syria, etc. All of those guys at the top were all part of the whole Trotsky-ite movement back in the cold war but they were employed by the CIA all along, every single one of them.

Charles: I just marvel that people can't see this, because it is planned out way in advance. I mean what we're seeing now with the Pan American Union, the EU, all of this stuff, Brzezinski, again he talked about it in 1970 in his book *Between Two Ages*.

Alan: Even old Theodore Roosevelt talked about it and so did President Wilson, so it's not an old idea at all. It's not that they couldn't have done it quicker; it's creating the public gradually to accept it.

Charles: Otherwise, yeah, we would have had this a long time ago.

Alan: Don't forget that Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1800s. Karl Marx wrote about the United Europe then to be followed by United Americas and also a Pacific Rim conglomerate.

Charles: Of course he was just parodying himself material that was already circulating. It wasn't original with him either.

Alan: He was just a journalist who was employed to write it. His name wasn't even on the first couple of issues of the manifesto.

Charles: [Laughs]

Alan: He belonged to the same Masonic club as Charles Darwin.

Charles: Was that the League of Just Men?

Alan: Yeah and the Royal Society. It's all the same clique from the same source.

Charles: Now where do you see, you know, Zionism fitting in with this?

Alan: Zionism has three different meanings. Again, to the masses, they think it's a homeland for Israel but it's not. It's also play on the old priory to Zion, which was one of the Templars groups in the Middle East, a charter they were given by the pope. Zion used to be spelled S-I-O-N because it makes no difference in how you pronounce it. SI - it's for the two letters in the kabala of two words going back thousands of years. It's an old trick. They take SI for sin. Sin is the moon in Hebrew and Aramaic. They take ON, which is the phallic symbol, the male symbol.

Charles: So this has nothing to do with Mount Zion then?

Alan: Oh no. The mountain itself is just a symbol of the phallus. The coming together of the two into one. The perfection of the male which is the ON, the Egyptian word for the obelisk and SIN, which is the moon, the female. It's all cabalism, but under the guise of cabalism and mysticism is actually just the plan written in mystical terms, like Revelations. It's the same idea.

Charles: So it's a sex cult basically?

Alan: It's not just sex. It's through interbreeding through perfection of breeding. That's the whole thing and even in masonry you don't willy-nilly pick a partner to breed with. They're picked for specific qualities. You can breed qualities in or out. That is what royalty and aristocracy in all countries have done for thousands of years. It's perfection of their species through selective breeding.

Charles: So we're back to the perfect Aryan race philosophy.

Alan: All of that stuff, yeah.

Charles: Not back to it. I don't think it's ever left us actually.

Alan: It's been here and the Aramaic and Hebrew, again it goes back to the Hurrians; Hurrian is just another way of saying Aryan. The Aryan race was supposed to be superior. Fierce, warlike, very intelligent, and the idea was to get them paired up again because they were out breeding, losing their abilities. They had to get back to inbreeding and regaining the qualities.

Charles: The old eugenics lie, folks.

Alan: That's right.

Charles: People need to realize this stuff goes way back. This goes back to the mid-19th century. Adolph Hitler's Aryan race was a spin-off of this. It grew right out of it. Julian Huxley, the first secretary general of UNESCO, brother to Aldous was a major proponent of eugenics.

Alan: You realize that all the British aristocracy has always used eugenics because that was always a part of their belief system. It's thousands of years old. They believed in it in Sumer. Kings and queens were often brothers and sisters.

Charles: When I say when it goes back to the mid-19th century I mean in its modern form.

Alan: It hasn't changed. It's the same system, same descendants really. Then you have these priesthoods who use their genealogies and meet them up. It's the same in high masonry. Third generation masons, hopefully – they hope – have had their wives picked for them so it's now the third generation. It's the son they're after.

Charles: We've gone back to the medieval monarch intermarriage thing too. You get Bush and Kerry.

Alan: They're all related. His wife, the Heinz. They're all related. They're related on both sides, the wives and the husbands.

Charles: Al Gore. They were all distant cousins. As a matter of fact I heard George Bush Sr. and Barbara are distant cousins.

Alan: Yeah and you find even George Washington was related to royalty, you know. A lot of presidents have been

related to royalty. It's the same bunch. We have never been free. It was a good illusion though while it lasted. [Laughs]

Charles: Wow. Incredible. When they talk about the ancient sciences, the ancient mysteries, they're not kidding. This stuff has been secretively passed on from thousands of years ago. How to manipulate the public. How to exploit them.

Alan: Even Herodotus who was sent over, most of the Greek aristocracy were related to the Egyptian too and they used to all just get educated in Egypt. Herodotus said that the first thing to fear was taught was how the magic of controlling the public and the mind of the public was done and created and continued. These sciences were well understood thousands of years ago.

Charles: Unbelievable, and all the while we've slept or been distracted by the football games and the soap operas. Behind the scenes this stuff has been going on. It's like the subliminals. They would put one little frame in the midst of a two minute commercial in the theatres back in the '50s. You know, it was a frosty glass of coke and people would jump up and go get their coke.

Alan: They would. They'd put orders in them to try that. The more senses they can take over the more they can convince you it's real and manipulate you.

Charles: They're doing it all the time folks in ways you can't even imagine.

Feb 24th, 2012 (#1030)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through the Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Feb 24th, 2012:

On Wisdom Dote on Whether to Vote:

"Democracy, The Masses' Sleeping Pill,
Promises to Solve Each Social Ill,
Never have Such Speeches Been Made
By Establishment Fronts and the Well-Paid,
We Live in Doublethink of Hell & Bliss,
Future Utopias versus What Really Is,
Orators are Rolled Out for System's Election,
Often Using Old Scripts which Evade Detection,
The System's Goal is Fearsome, Neurotic,
May Give Peace or Gruesome War Chaotic,
With Taxes and Firstborn We Appease
This Insatiable Monster, Down on Knees,
With Flags Bedecked He Puts on the Show,
Teeth Chatter, Knees Knock Down Below,
Deity Likes Con-men, He has Oft Supped
With Exploiters of Humanity, Mean and Corrupt,
Yet, He's Wrapped in the Flag, the People Dote,
So They'll Suffer More Years After They Vote"

© Alan Watt Feb 24th, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – Feb 24th, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is *Cutting Through the Matrix* on the 24th of February, 2012. For newcomers, help

yourself to the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and you'll find hundreds and hundreds of free audios for download, and hopefully, you'll start to understand the system in which you've been born into, a system designed by experts, again, these experts are just everywhere. Always have been, by the way, and how about a hundred years ago or so, a group got together. I'm sure they already ran the old age and they're into the New Age now, but they planned to take over the world's resources, and bring in a planned society, the way it should be run, you see. The way that life should be run for everyone. With lots of experts running us from cradle to grave, and meanwhile, they would take over the resources of the whole planet themselves, not to redistribute it equally or anything like that, but simply the better people should be in charge of ownership, and not the fuzzy types down below. And that's literally what it is. And the mainstream media covers for them, because they belong to the same organizations. They're owned by the same big organizations and foundations that own the nongovernmental organizations, and all these armies and armies of protestors that can be drummed up to go anywhere across the world at a moment's notice.

So, we're run really by proxy in a sense, at least the way it seems to be right now. We're living in a strange transition period as it's called. And they actually call it the Great Transition. This is the transition period where we're getting trained to go into the new system which is vastly different from the old system, under guises of global warming or cooling or climate change or resources scarcity. That type of thing. That's how they're doing it now. And they're training the children in school, so they'll grow up thinking it's all quite natural to own nothing, to live in Agenda 21's little rent-a-shack places, where there's no personal property, no private property, and no private cars. Essential vehicles only. And we all get down at mid-day, every day, and worship the Jolly Green Giant. Basically, that's what you're getting brought up into. So, that's what the wars are all about and everything else is all about.

So, as I say, help yourself to the audios. There's lots of them there. There's also transcripts on all the sites listed on cuttingthroughthematrix.com, for print-up. And you can go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts in other languages. And you can support me now by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, because I don't bring on advertisers as guests. I don't push politics, because, believe you me, if politics works, you'd never be in the mess you're in now. Never would have been. Politics is owned by the one system at the top. Always has been. We have never had democracy. Never. So, you can buy the books and discs, as I say. From the US and Canada, you can use a personal check. You can use an international postal money order. You can use PayPal. Some people just send cash. And across the world, you've got Western Union, Money Gram, and once again, PayPal.

What I try and do is simply go through the histories of the big organizations that blossomed openly in the 1800s, and then right through into the 20th century, and they published lots of their plans, especially the members who partook of the international meetings that they had and still have across the whole world. Almost every week there's some international organization having a meeting, under the auspices of the United Nations. And they're quite open about where they want to take the world. And so, everything else is really fluff. All, everything else in mainstream is simply distraction, especially emotional distraction. If they can get you into an emotive argument over something, you can't think logically. You can't keep your head and think through it, and think, why are they doing this? What do they gain? That's what you always have to ask yourself, and always try and keep cool and become detached. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. And it's amazing, this big system that's been around for such a long time. We grow up in it, and we expect, of course, for some strange reason, that media will tell us the truth about the big things that we should really know about, because they matter so much, but media doesn't do that. And I've gone through some articles in the past, where certain journalists themselves, who had contracts to big newscasters, were not allowed to air their stuff, because it was too revealing. One of them was about Monsanto, apparently, I think it was. And I think it was Fox News. They'd taken on a team of journalists, signed a contract, and then they didn't allow them to show any of their stuff. So, the team went all the way to the Supreme Court of the US, and the judge ruled that the news doesn't have to tell the truth. It's nothing about telling the truth, in fact. It's just data. Most of it's propaganda. There's no law written anywhere that newscasters must tell the public the truth. And that ties in, of course, exactly with what Brzezinski talked about, a long time ago. He said that shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves or reason for themselves. He says, the time is coming. It was actually there then, but he says, the time is coming when they'll expect the media, especially television media, to do their reasoning for them as well.

And of course, they don't do that. Well, they will do reasoning. They'll bring you to the conclusions that their masters want you to arrive at. It's done very simply, generally by omitting half of the story. Here's the other side of the story, you see. You never get the other side of the story.

So, we've been brought down to a very primitive level of what you call news making. And unfortunately we've forgotten, our grandparents didn't forget that newspapers and newscasters were owned by big corporations and you could never trust them. But they took a generation to drive that out of us, thinking they're all nice people, you see. And people really do believe that now. In fact, they're so naïve now, they would wonder why the media would want to lie to you. That's how naïve they are. Big, massive multi-billionaire corporations would lie to you. Why would they want to do that? I wonder. But we're ruled, very, very well, by a system, a system established a long time ago. And this system, as I say, knew darn well that they'd have revolutions every four or five or six years, if they didn't come up with a new system to fool the public. And they called it democracy, you see.

Democracy by the way, is never a static thing. It's not written in stone, and that's it. It's elastic. And, every few years, they'll reinterpret in university levels, they'll reinterpret what democracy is, an elastic band, you see. And they're still doing it today. So, the only right in a democracy is to elect someone. That came out in Canadian courts, by the way, when someone, in a local government, took a councilor to task, because he went against all the promises he'd made, and he did things to the detriment of the public. And so, this fellow took him to court, and same thing happened. It's happened elsewhere. That, basically, the judge says, the only, the only thing that a citizen has to do, and has a right to do, is vote someone in. After that, it's up to the person who's voted in, whatever they do, they can do whatever they want. That's democracy for you.

And therefore, it's been a very easy game to play on the public. We hear lots of beautiful, wonderful speeches, and if any of them, from any one over the half century had ever come true, we'd be living pretty well today. So they talk good, good talk, but they don't walk, as I say. And it never comes into fruition. We're kept in the dark, most of the time, because, you see, masters in all ages, from thousands of years to the present want a passive, an ignorant population. You can prattle off the whole dictionary in a conversation, and yet still be ignorant of what's really going on. And you think you're educated. Lots of tricks to this, you see.

Another part of you too, not being a psychopathic type yourself, hopefully, you can't imagine people being so nasty and mean-spirited as to get together in clubs, let's call them clubs or big meetings, and scheme up unpleasant things to do to you, including bankrupting you along with the rest of the nation, when required, or simply putting you down as cannon fodder for the next hundred years of war. You can't imagine anyone doing that. Therefore, no one, you think, can do that. Oh, but they do. They really, really do. I've gone through the histories, especially in the US, of the real histories of the US. Not the stuff you get in Hollywood, where everyone apparently was a cowboy, but the real histories was a takeoff from Europe. In Europe, across Europe, in the 1800s especially, you had factory towns all over the place. Most housing for the people, and that was the majority of housing, was privately owned. High, extortionate rates for little rooms, where you're crowded into. Factory towns owned everything. And of course, anybody who talked about a strike was literally hunted down and often hung.

I remember the last one in Scotland was in the early 1900s, who thought about getting a union together, were actually hunted, all over the country. That shows you the lengths they go to warn the rest not to do it. And they hung them publicly in a place, I think it was called Sterling. It was the same in the US. The same in the US. And the US factory towns gave you just enough money, just like a fixed society where everything is rigged. And in Britain, believe you me, it was like this too. Where the money that you earned would be gone into the company store, just to feed your family and pay your rent. So, it all went around in a circle, back to the boss. And you couldn't get enough money to save up and move out of an area, if you were in a mining town, for instance. And you were stuck there, basically. 16 hour shifts sometimes. And no days off. It doesn't matter how many years you'd worked there. There was no holiday days for you. And no sick pays. Nothing like that. And that went right up until the 1970s, by the way, in the US, across different places, for those who don't know it.

And, whenever there was trouble, of course, the boss man would get all his Masonic pals together that owned the towns, etc, and all the cops would be on board with him as well. And that shows you right there and then who they serve. The taxpayer pays for it all. The taxpayer is the guy who's going to get the bash on the head with the big

stick or shot by the very guys that he's paying the salaries of. So, that's the real history of not just America, and Canada too, they had strike breakers here too, but also across the whole of Europe.

And so, they came in with this gentler, kinder type of system, first in Europe. It was last to go in America, but first in Europe, and they kept drumming it up about democracy and people's rights. And gradually it kind of faded away, not out of reality, but out of our everyday sight. And that's how it was really, really done.

I mentioned a movie before, people should see, it's called *Matewan*. A very good movie about actual events that happened when people went on strike in a mining town, in the USA, and how the strikebreakers came in with the orders just to gun them all down, while the sheriffs all looked the other way. That was the idea of it. And then, that one *Harlan USA*. It's a very good documentary. It goes into the 1970s strikes in a mining town in Kentucky, and how, again, there's all the cops on the side of the bosses. And there's these guys, who didn't even have running water, by the way, by this time, in their homes. In the 1970s, America. It's just astonishing. But Hollywood has given a great counter to that. As I say, everyone was a cowboy apparently and singing Roy Rogers songs.

We've never, ever, ever had a freedom. There's always been an elite, and it's been well written about by people who were part of that elite. Lord Bertrand Russell is an excellent source to start, because he was about the 3rd or 4th Earl of something or other. His predecessors all had worked for the British government in high capacity. And he talked about this new scientific tyranny they'd bring in. That's what he wanted. He says, a scientific tyranny where experts rule us from cradle to grave. That will keep the people quiet and happy and in their places, basically. And he went through it to a lot of extent. A lot of them also went into the Socialist Party, because they were all onboard with this agenda. They were getting funded by the banks, the same as everybody else was. And their idea was to bring out the perfect society, but gradually killing off all the useless eaters, as they call them, that's the term they use, over a specific period of time. And people like Russell mentioned the food, using poisons in the food for sterilization, and reducing life expectancy. He said also the water supply. We could add things to the water supply. Have a good look and ask your local council what's in your water. And get it in writing, by the way. Get a print-out. And also the needle. They would use the needle, you see. Inoculations. To make sure we weren't just too smart for our own good, basically.

This is a war, that's been fought for an awful, awful long time, those who have power and those who don't. It's been going on for thousands of years. There's nothing new in it. Plato himself wrote quite extensively about authority and obedience to authority, and how the state authorized all cultural changes from the top down. Not from the bottom up. Because, if it was from the bottom up, it would belong to the people, and it might have unforeseen circumstances. So, you always, your fashions, everything, your stage plays were all sanctioned from the top down, just like today. All the filth you're watching on television is from the top down, because they want a degenerate society right now. And they've got it by the way. They've got it. Degenerate. By design.

We've never had a time really when we've not been spied upon. Even before the computer, I've gone into some of Jacques Ellul's exposés on how government worked and managed the cities and the public. In the 1950s they had thousands of spies, 5,000 alone just in the inner City of London, full-time spies who went around bars and coffee shops listening to gossip. And it was the same everywhere else. Back with more, after this.

Hi folks, I'm back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Talking about reality. Reality. We actually don't like reality too much, because it's not too pleasant, really. We like happy endings, and we like nice smiling faces on the news shows. And, I don't know why they all shout now. Have you noticed that? All the newscasters kind of yell, like they do with the entertainment women that come up there. And they yell. They've got 200 amps sitting behind them in amplifying power, but they've got to yell. You know, you could whisper through that and hear them perfectly clearly, but they've got to yell. This is the new way of getting through to you. It's also a form, almost, of talking down to you like you're a child, in a sense, or you're half deaf. Anyway, these are not by mistake. All these things are thought up by psychologists to grab your attention and to put you into almost a subversive mode, or subservient mode I should say, you should be subversive but you're into a subservient mode to listen to them. Because, when people yell at you, you generally buckle down. And everything is done by design. Nothing is missed.

As I say, Ellul mentioned this too, about all the spies throughout Britain, and he said, all the first world countries. And they've had them all since the 50s, with Cardex systems, the old card systems that were on a sort of wheel. And every one had a spy in your street. All along. Who would talk to the cops and just give them the gossip. And it was the gossip that they built up their cases on, you see. And everyone was being monitored then, because, you see, government is very, very worried about you. Are you happy being a nobody and talking nonsense? Or, are you maybe becoming a somebody, because you're thinking to yourself, and your brain is working, and you can communicate to others? Then you're a problem. And Bertrand Russell said that very thing, that those people who they couldn't take under their wing and recruit into the higher level, if they were willing to leave their parents and their whole class behind him, he said, those who wouldn't do it would have to be eliminated, he said. Bumped off. That's how much, that's how seriously they take it all at the top. It's never changed.

And, as I say too, you've got to see *Matewan*. I'll say that again. Plus, Harlan County USA. And it's a 1976 documentary, to show you how the US really was. And it was like that pretty well across a whole lot of the country, these factory towns. The Rockefellers had lots of them too. They all did. And you were basically a slave in your own, it wasn't even your own home I suppose. You were renting it. But the people stood up, and many of them died for it, by the way, because strikebreakers came in with guns in their hip pockets. You can actually see them coming in, that. And the cops standing and looking the other way, in case any shooting started against the poor peasants. And that's the way it's always, always been, in reality.

So, here's an article here about:

Big Brother Returns to Orwell's England

(Alan: Well, I would say that actually it's the wrong title. He's always been there. It says:)

It seems the U.S. government is not the only one sporting a Big Brother demeanor. The British government is now revisiting previously considered plans to create databases that would enable spy agencies to monitor emails, phone calls, and text messages as well as websites visited by everyone in the United Kingdom.

(A: In other words, you see, they never stop what they're doing, even if they pretend that they have.)

Entitled the Communications Capabilities Development Programme (CCDP),

(A: Which gives it, the sky's the limit there, eh?)

the scheme would be set up under anti-terrorism laws, in much the same way the PATRIOT Act functions in the United States. UK officials contend that its goal is to closely monitor suspects before the 2012 London Olympics in July.

(A: Why not scrap the Olympics, because there's very few folk that watch them now anyway? And it costs so much money. They've never made a profit for anybody, except the guys at the very, very top. The rest of the public have to pay it off for years, all the debt that's left. Anyway:)

The proposal — conceived by MI5 (Military Intelligence 5, a government agency dealing with domestic threats), MI6 (which combats overseas threats), and the Government Communications Headquarters (GCHQ) — could be announced as early as May. Those agencies would be given access to records kept by companies such as Vodafone and British Telecom. British spy agencies would be permitted not only to evaluate all communications exchanged, but also to match Internet browsing histories to IP addresses.

(A: This is the same thing they've rolled out across the whole darn world.)

Under the plan, communications networks would be required to store the data for a full year.

(A: They said that years ago too. They were doing it then.)

The proposal includes even social networking sites such as Facebook and Twitter,

(A: Which are all part of the NSA. I added that part in, because it's true.)

as well as gaming sites.

For the first time, the security services will have widespread access to information about who has been communicating with each other on social networking sites such as Facebook.

Direct messages between subscribers to websites such as Twitter would also be stored, as well as communications between players in online video games.

Naturally such a proposal has drawn the ire of freedom-lovers in England. Jim Killock, executive director of the Open Rights Group, a civil liberties campaign organization, declared, "This would be a systematic effort to spy on all of our digital communications. No state in history has been able to gather the level of information proposed — it's a way of collecting everything about who we talk to just in case something turns up."

(A: Well, they've been doing this folks for years. I've read articles here where they've been doing it. They actually give them from the internet providers. They hand this stuff to universities. They've been studying all your emails and who you talk to, and doing your cluster groups, they call them, for the last five, ten year.)

Gus Hosein, of Privacy International, pointed out, This will be ripe for hacking. Every hacker, every malicious threat, every foreign government is going to want access to this. And if communications providers have a government mandate to start collecting this information they will be incredibly tempted to start monitoring this data themselves so they can compete with Google and Facebook.

No. Google and Facebook belong to them too. It's all part of international security. It's not made up by little guys at university that's handed about ten, fifteen, twenty million dollars to start it up with. Are you kidding? Rags to riches? Good story. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, we're back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. And talking about Big Brother. You know, it's always been here. Big Brother, and Son of Big Brother, and so on, and so on. And it says here:

The Open Rights Group is now circulating an online petition against the controversial program, calling it "pointless," "expensive," and "illegal." The petition explains, "This Kafka-esque 'Intercept Modernisation Plan,' was stopped near the end of the last government, but was quietly revived in the 2010 Spending Review

(A: It's amazing how they slip it in somewhere else. They always do. They never, ever stop what they want to do, do they? Never, ever. So they slipped it in:)

as the 'Communications Capabilities Development Programme.' Now, closed-door discussions have been revealed: legislation will be proposed in May."

Those who sign the petition

(A: And the link is on this one I'll put up tonight at cuttingthroughthematrix.com)

are putting their name to the following statement: "I do not want the government to try to intercept every UK email, Facebook account and online communication. It would be pointless — as it will be easy for criminals to encrypt and evade — and expensive. It would also be illegal: mass surveillance would be a breach of our fundamental right to privacy.

(A: Do we actually have that? Who told you that?)

Please cancel the Communications Capabilities Development Plan.”

(A: I'd drop the please out of that.)

As alluded to earlier, this is not the first time the British government has considered such an extreme proposal. In 2008, the government announced its intent to launch a massive central database that would have gathered information on every text, email, and phone call circulated in the United Kingdom, as well as every website visited.

(A: Well, they've been doing all that, all along. See, they don't need a bill for that. They do it regardless. You do know that. It's even in the movies.)

That plan, called the “Interception Modernisation Programme,” would have permitted the GCHQ, where the Signal Intelligence (SIGINT) functions, to place a “live tap” on every electronic communication in Britain under the guise of preventing terrorism.

(A: And so, here they are back with the same darn thing again. And this does go on into other parts of it too. It says:)

The London Times and The Register then exposed details of a secret mass Internet surveillance project known as “Mastering the Internet” (MTI). That costly system was enacted by the GCHQ with the help of the American global aerospace, defense and technology firm Lockheed Martin,

(A: Lockheed Martin, you see, is one of your new feudal overlords. Big military-industrial contractor, but also does all your censuses, by the way, for your governments, the census. They do that too. And they also put stuff over to India, to get done there. Even, I think they even deal now with your tax returns as well. They put them over to India. That's Lockheed Martin. They're very diversified, from guys who came into the big time by bombing people across the planet, which they still do.)

and the British IT company Detica. Lockheed Martin was reported to have made £200M from the deal.

(A: Not bad, eh, at the top. It says:)

According to The Register, “The system — uncovered today by The Register and The Sunday Times — is being installed under a GCHQ project called Mastering the Internet (MTI). It will include thousands of deep packet inspection probes inside communications providers' networks, as well as massive computing power at the intelligence agency's Cheltenham base, ‘the concrete doughnut’.”

They call it. So, anyway, for those that want to continue with the net, you should do something about it, or at least prepare to get off it, because that's where I think lots of us are actually intending to go, alternate means of communication, because, people really, it's like the phone. It's like the phones. I get people phoning me, and they will sometimes say things that they shouldn't say. And I have to remind them, and really remind them, do you understand, there's a third ear on every phone call. They can't help themselves. They keep forgetting it. You understand, if something is technically unobtrusive, and they've done lots of studies to do this unobtrusiveness. For instance, elderly folk have had these cameras placed inside their homes to watch them, everywhere you go. They're little fisheye cameras. You don't see where they are. And so, because you can't see them, it's unobtrusive, and you forget they're there. It's the same thing with monitoring you, or on the phone. You don't hear the third person, generally, except in the early days, you used to hear them coughing, when they were listening to your phone calls, but nowadays it's very quiet. It's silent, but they're still monitoring and keeping all those phone calls. So, use your heads. Use your heads. You've got to start using your heads. And most folk have not. They've forgotten it, because it's unobtrusive.

Now, another big part of the plan, of course, they talked about years ago, back in the 30s, in fact, 40s and 50s. Even Julian Huxley talked about it. He was all for it. Aldous Huxley, the brother was all for it too, and he even put it

in Brave New World. And Bertrand Russell was all for it. Many of the big players, right to the present time were all for bringing Pharma into drugging children. For the peace, you see. Peace of the World. And also they wanted to drug those with the potential abilities to have leadership qualities. And this article says:

Would We Have Drugged Up Einstein? How Anti-Authoritarianism Is Deemed a Mental Health Problem

We are increasingly marketing drugs that essentially "cure" anti-authoritarians.

In my career as a psychologist, I have talked with hundreds of people previously diagnosed by other professionals with oppositional defiant disorder,

(A: This is this new BS they've put out there.)

attention deficit hyperactive disorder, anxiety disorder and other psychiatric illnesses, and I am struck by 1) how many of those diagnosed are essentially anti-authoritarians; and 2) how those professionals who have diagnosed them are not.

(A: And he explains this. It's really interesting. Something I've always known, mind you.)

Anti-authoritarians question whether an authority is a legitimate one before taking that authority seriously. Evaluating the legitimacy of authorities includes assessing whether or not authorities actually know what they are talking about, are honest, and care about those people who are respecting their authority. And when anti-authoritarians assess an authority to be illegitimate, they challenge and resist that authority—sometimes aggressively and sometimes passive-aggressively, sometimes wisely and sometimes not.

Some activists lament how few anti-authoritarians there appear to be in the United States. One reason could be that many natural anti-authoritarians are now psychopathologized and medicated before they achieve political consciousness of society's most oppressive authorities.

(A: They're drugged, at school, mainly young boys. And it says:)

Why Mental Health Professionals Diagnose Anti-Authoritarians with Mental Illness

(A: He goes on to say:)

Gaining acceptance into graduate school

(A: This is very important. It's across the world, the same system.)

or medical school and achieving a PhD or MD and becoming a psychologist or psychiatrist means jumping through many hoops, all of which require much behavioral and attentional compliance with authorities, even those authorities one lacks respect for.

The selection and socialization of mental health professionals tends to breed out many anti-authoritarians.

(A: All you get are those that are on board, generally with a lot of problems themselves. They're, you know, straight back and all the rest of it. They're just control freaks. In other words, I've been good, so why aren't you. That's their attitude. And good to them means obey, and obeying those above them. Obedience. Obedience is very important.)

Degrees and credentials are primarily badges of compliance.

(A: That's why you get them. You understand, when you come out of school with a degree or certificate from school leaving, that's really your official stamp that you're now dumbed down enough to work in their system,

and you're compliant. That's what it is. So:)

Degrees and credentials are primarily badges of compliance. Those with extended schooling have lived for many years in a world where one routinely conforms to the demands of authorities. Thus for many MDs and PhDs, people different from them who reject this attentional and behavioral compliance appear to be from another world—a diagnosable one.

I have found that most psychologists, psychiatrists and other mental health professionals are not only extraordinarily compliant with authorities but also unaware of the magnitude of their obedience.

(A: You can put this into police too. You know, go and shoot those people. Okay. It's the same thing. Same in the military. Same techniques are used. And to get up the ranks and to stay in it, and to get more little stickers, and you know, more little papers to put on your wall, the more obedient you become. You become basically institutionalized into the system. And he says:)

And it also has become clear to me that the anti-authoritarianism of their patients creates enormous anxiety for these professionals, and their anxiety fuels diagnoses and treatments.

In graduate school, I discovered that all it took to be labeled as having “issues with authority” was not kissing up to a director of clinical training whose personality was a combination of Donald Trump, Newt Gingrich and Howard Cosell. When I was told by some faculty that I had “issues with authority,” I had mixed feelings about being so labeled. On the one hand, I found it amusing, because among the working-class children I had grown up with, I was considered relatively compliant with authorities. After all, I had done my homework, studied and received good grades. However, while my new “issues with authority” label made me grin because I was now being seen as a “bad boy,” I was also concerned about just what kind of profession I had entered. Specifically, if somebody such as myself was labeled as having “issues with authority,” what were they calling the children I grew up with who paid attention to many things that they cared about but didn’t care enough about school to comply there? Well, the answer soon became clear.

Mental Illness Diagnoses for Anti-Authoritarians

A 2009 Psychiatric Times article titled “ADHD & ODD: Confronting the Challenges of Disruptive Behavior” reports that “disruptive disorders,” which include attention deficit hyperactivity disorder (ADHD) and opposition defiant disorder (ODD), are the most common mental health problem of children and teenagers. ADHD is defined by poor attention and distractibility, poor self-control and impulsivity, and hyperactivity. ODD

(A: Is not part of the Odd Fellows by the way, although maybe later in life they join them.)

ODD is defined as a “a pattern of negativistic, hostile, and defiant behavior without the more serious violations of the basic rights of others that are seen in conduct disorder”; and ODD symptoms include “often actively defies or refuses to comply with adult requests or rules” and “often argues with adults.”

So, I'll put this link up tonight too. There's three pages all together. And it's quite a good article, because, you see, you don't realize, as you go through life, you've been trained into compliance. In the military you get it. You get more little bits of metal to wear there, and more little colored ribbons. And that tells you you've been a good, good boy, you know. You take orders and you fulfill them, and you don't talk back. Same in the police, because they're authoritarian organizations that are used on the public. You'll find it through institutions of all kinds, and definitely through academia, where they give you a nice little honorary this or honorary that, to stick on your wall, as I say, as long as you've played the game and you haven't been too oppositional to anything that they discuss or talk about. That's how you're graded.

School, you see, goes through its own quality control system, just like a conveyor belt, bricks in a wall. You're bricks in a wall. That's what you are. And they just stamp it on you. That's what a leaving certificate is. You're approved. You're approved by the quality control inspectors. You're now dumb enough and compliant enough, and you're

obedient enough to work in their system for peanuts. That's it.

And, in the States, as they're cutting back everywhere of course now too, there's another 27,000 job cuts going in the postal service plans. And it says, at the Ewell Post Office on Aug. 22, 2011 on Smith Island, Maryland. blah, blah, blah.

The U.S. Postal Service, which predicts an annual loss of \$18.2 billion by 2015, plans to eliminate 5.4 percent of its workforce by closing almost half its mail-processing facilities to decrease costs.

The service plans to shut 223 of its 461 mail-processing plants by February 2013, Postmaster General Patrick Donahoe said in a telephone interview today. The closings will cut about 35,000 jobs, said David Partenheimer, a spokesman.

The service is shutting post offices and seeking congressional approval to end Saturday mail delivery as more people use the Internet to correspond and pay bills. Mail volume fell 6 percent in the quarter ended Dec. 31 and may drop 14 percent by 2016, led by declines in first-class mail, the most profitable, the Washington-based service said this month.

(A: What they want to do too, is privatize everything. And sure enough, it's on the same article, FedEx and UPS. Because, it says:)

The changes probably won't affect United Parcel Service Inc. and FedEx Corp. (FDX) much because of differences in delivery schedules and prices,

(A: They're going to privatize everything, you understand. Everything. And you understand that FedEx and especially, for sure, UPS for instance, they're given some sort of strange legality by the government to open everything that they carry, and stamp it for customs. They themselves are allowed that. So, it's like partly government. It's this strange private/public combination, when they have the authority to do that. Anyway, they claim:)

The closings will save the service about \$2.5 billion a year....

And it's pretty sad, as I say, there's an awful, awful lot more going to lose their jobs in that too, as the only other alternate means of communication is taken away from you. Mind you, there's always what the Indians did, and you can use smoke signals. That's what we'll be reduced to eventually, and all you'll have to do then is watch the drones flying around looking for carbon and coming down and zapping you.

Another article too is called:

Global warming's desperate caper

For believers in a science that supposedly is "settled," global-warming advocates are awfully concerned about the need to silence dissent. Last week, the ethics chairman for the American Geophysical Union resigned in disgrace over his role in a black-bag job meant to intimidate the Heartland Institute, one of the most effective voices questioning the anti-carbon-dioxide orthodoxy.

On Monday, climate scientist Peter H. Gleick confessed that he stole the identity of a Heartland staffer in order to obtain confidential financial files detailing the private group's finances. Mr. Gleick then spread those papers around to various global-warming blogs, intending to discredit the group's work as if it were bought and paid for by big oil companies.

(A: Basically. And ain't that the truth too.)

That particular line of attack is especially pathetic. According to Heartland's publicly available Internal Revenue

Service filings, its budget is about \$6 million. The institute works on education, health care, telecommunication and other issues, with only about a quarter of its funds devoted to the environment. Let's compare that to the other side. According to the Government Accountability Office, U.S. taxpayers forked over \$26.1 billion to bankroll climate-change programs in President Obama's stimulus bill alone. That's just the tip of the iceberg. The European Union also spent \$9.5 billion on climate-change financing, and the United Nations chips in as well.

(A: And, of course, the United Nations lives on your tax dollars as well. So, it says:)

The voices shouting that "the sky is falling" are rewarded with Nobel Prizes, Oscars, research grants, loans and subsidies that essentially are without limit. Compared to this level of support, Heartland couldn't be more of an underdog, but its bark has the climate billionaires on the run.

The Union of Concerned Scientists (UCS) went so far as to imply that Heartland's devastating critiques drove Mr. Gleick to commit his crime. "It's unfortunate that the bitter, personal attacks on his colleagues and their work contributed to what he called a lapse of his own personal judgment and ethics,"....

So, everyone is getting in on the act, pros and cons.

Now, it says here, this is from India, but it's about China and Britain. And it says:

Jaguars and Land Rovers

(A: These are the biggies in Britain, are now:)

to be Built in China.

India's top vehicle maker Tata Motors

(A: I hope it doesn't mean tatters.)

has selected a partner to build an assembly plant for its luxury British car brands Jaguar and Land Rover in China, a senior executive said on Tuesday.

"We are waiting for the necessary regulatory approvals,"....

And he wouldn't say much more about it, except that they're definitely going to make them there. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. And talking about how wonderful it is now that Jaguar and Land Rover companies will be made over in India and China, etc. And it said that:

Tata Motors, which also makes the world's cheapest car, the Nano, bought Jaguar and Land Rover from US Ford Motor Co in 2008 for \$2.3 billion as part of its plans to expand beyond Asia.

(A: Wonderful too that India and China still is getting most favored trading nation status, where they can burn all their fossil fuels and pay them peanuts for the workers and all that kind of stuff as well. And we help to fund that. We're still funding these companies that moved over there. We're still funding them today with our tax money. And you're still talking about politics at home, eh?)

Ramakrishnan said Tata Motors plans to double its investments in JLR to 1.5 billion pounds a year, starting in the new financial year, to help launch new products and technologies.

In recent years India and China have emerged as key markets for global automakers, as car sales in most developed countries have slumped due to economic turmoil.

(A: It's amazing, through all this turmoil, we can still fund these Third World countries. We still call them Third World Countries, as we pump billions and billions and trillions of dollars into them, via the World Trade Organization and all the treaties that we've signed with them.)

Government stimulus packages in both Asian nations, along with cheap financing and new model launches, have helped drive demand among increasingly well-off consumers.

So, if you can get on abroad, it's a good idea to emigrate to one of these countries, because at least they'll have some stability for the next twenty to fifty years. Who knows. And, also, I was going to put up:

How to Prevent YouTube from Keeping a Record of The Videos You Watch

(A: Now, I don't really put faith in these things because I understand, whatever they tell you at the top, is always lying. They'll always keep a whole bunch of your stuff, all your records on everything, even when they say they'll delete it. They delete nothing. But it talks about how to, I'll put this link up tonight to show you how to do it, if you want to go in, because in March, apparently, they're going to keep all your histories, etc. They've already been doing it, as I said, and probably will continue to do it, but for those who want to try it, it's up to you. It says:)

First, click on "Pause search history" which will disable the video search logging
Then, in the menu on the left, click "History" and then the button at the top, "Pause viewing history" to disable the recording of the videos you view on YouTube

(A: Problem is, you've got to sign on to YouTube to do it all. Which is another contract in itself, isn't it? It says:)

If ever you want to go back to having a log of the videos you've watched or searched for on YouTube back, you can click the resume buttons.

But that's up to you. Personally, I think there's no point. They've got all this stuff on you, and they don't care at that level about legalities. They never have. Their top bosses just say, make sure you're watching everybody, and they do. That's how things are done at the top. They don't bother themselves with laws at the top. They don't bother themselves with any laws at all. I'll put this link up tonight, for those who do want to try it, if they want to try it, and maybe give me some feedback on how you get on with it. It's just disgusting what we're going through. To be expected, of course. It had to come. And as I say, they've been monitoring and recording us from your first personal computer. It's personal. And they give you all that guff that they gave you about, oh, your personal firewall. It's all yours and it's secure and yadda, yadda, yah. And then you find out in '95, the government issued that all computers, all devices electronic must have back doors built into them, by law. In Canada, the States, and elsewhere. 1995. So that government can get in any time they want. That's how you rule. It's called power. You've got the power to do it.

Anyway, from Hamish and myself, from Ontario, Canada, it's good night. And may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Where to purchase documentary "Harlan County, USA" \(or rent from Netflix\)](#)

[Big Brother Returns to Orwell's England](#)

[Would We Have Drugged Up Einstein? How Anti-Authoritarianism Is Deemed a Mental Health Problem](#)

[U.S. Postal Service Cutting 35,000 jobs](#)

[Global Warming's Desperate Caper](#)

[Jaguars and Land Rovers to be Built in China](#)

[How to Delete Google History--Maybe](#)

[--More on Above](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- [CDs](#)** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

December 16th, 2007
Alan Watt as Guest on
"World Review Commentary"
with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown
(3 Hours)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

George Butler: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. We've got a special treat. Charlotte, welcome back to the program.

Charlotte Littlefield Brown: Thank you, George.

George: We've got a treat. Alan Watt is coming on thirty minutes earlier, so we're going to have two and a half hours with Alan Watt. Welcome to the program, Alan Watt.

Alan Watt: Hello.

George: Yeah, welcome to the program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Charlotte: Hi, Alan.

George: We're really enthusiastic about you being able to come on a little earlier. We appreciate that.

Alan: Yeah, it's no problem at all.

Charlotte: How are you doing today, Alan?

Alan: I'm keeping the snow off the satellite dish on the roof.

George: Oh, my gosh. You're experiencing a lot of snow up there, huh?

Alan: It's been snowing all night long.

Charlotte: You have enough wood?

Alan: I hope so. I hope so.

Charlotte: I lived in Iowa, northern Missouri and Iowa, and I spent seven winters up there. I lived there almost eight years. And I really enjoyed the winters when it would really snow, and we'd cut the wood. Of course, we had wood burning stoves, and propane, and then forced air heaters really don't work in that kind of environment.

Alan: That's true.

Charlotte: Really, I enjoyed that. The constant heat is just something else.

Alan: You can't beat it. You find with forced air, the temperature keeps going up and down actually until the thermostat kicks in. So you never have a constant temperature. But if you've got a good airtight wood stove, you can really regulate that, and keep it fairly constant, you know.

Charlotte: Yeah, I really enjoyed that type of. That reminds me of the holidays, you know. It's a good time. It's great to be confined sometimes. And my father, he worked hard, up to Alaska, and a lot of times he would be so far back in the tundra that he was in the house or the room, or whatever for months at a time, you know.

George: Alan, tell us about, let's start taking off the shackles. We're on your site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Tell us about those three books. Give us an overview of some of those publications you've done.

Alan: I try to go beyond the process of expected logic. Expected logic is the way that you come to what you think are your conclusions, using the information that's been made available to you. Because I realized a long time ago that there was another science behind all of this, much higher than was even being taught in standard universities, to control the minds of whole nations. And so I looked into the language itself, and realized that they had coding and certain ways they'd put words, even backwards, forwards, very ancient technique going all the way back to the Chaldeans. They were well known for this. The Egyptians did it too, and they haven't changed. Each time they upgrade a language, they put the certain codings in for the higher societies to use. And I used to wonder why people like General Albert Pike. Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry as they called him in the 1800s, late 1800s. He said, we never speak so plainly as when we do in public to each other, meaning to fellow high Freemasons, the very high ones, because the general public hear one thing, but the higher Masons hear another, being said in the same speech. And it's all to do with the way we're trained to be almost downloaded without questioning what the words actually mean. And so I try to put this into the books, the codings that were used, and still are used. And I go into the numerology to an extent, because it's just a code, it's a language like cryptography, and it's used widely amongst those that help rule the world. It also ties in with the goal that they had planned a long time ago, and that was to create a language of mathematics, ultimately. And that was begun at the beginning of the 1900s. Professors worked full time to try to develop a language of numbers, meaning it would consist of pure logic. There would be no room for emotion. And out of that came your computer, in fact. That was part of the whole process. The program was to eventually build machines that would think, and ultimately control the people that used them. And that's called the internet, of course. The inter through the net.

George: Man that's beautiful insight. I mean, I'm not saying it's a good, you know thing, but I'm saying, your insight is beautiful on that.

Alan: The ancient Greeks talked about this too, when they stumbled upon laws, laws contained within multiplications and divisions of certain numbers. They realized there were actual laws embedded, natural laws embedded in numbers, in arithmetic and algebra, and so on. And when they realized that they thought, we could then conquer nature if everything runs on natural laws, if we can understand these laws. And they debated whether to create a language, even in ancient Egypt, or Greece, consisting of zero to one, or one to nine and then zero. And they actually had meetings about this. It was very, very important to them. And those same terms are still used today in the high sciences. Remember that Masonry was involved heavily from the 1500s on, at least that we know of, probably much, much earlier, with science, high science. The Royal Institute or Royal Society in Britain was the first Masonically organized scientific institute in the world. And it was only high level Freemasons that were allowed in. The reason they were Masons was because they had all been tested along the way to see if they could keep secrets. And then we find people like Rutherford, the guy who did the measurements of the pyramids for the Royal Society, he was involved in creating a language of mathematics from 1905 onwards. And Bertrand Russell took over that job of creating the language which ultimately went into the computer language of the binary code.

George: Do you see England as a bastion, as a center for creating this master system of mind wash or mind control?

Alan: There's no doubt that it surfaced in Britain, in the 1500s openly under what they called the Rosicrucian Society. Queen Elizabeth the I's court was comprised of members of the Rosicrucian Society. Francis Bacon was a member, and so was John Dee. So all her top advisors, Walter Raleigh, the seagoing pirate, and Francis Drake and the rest of them, all belonged to these particular lodges at the court.

George: Is there any evidence that Oriental despotism was returned back to England, that idea, from the East to establish some of these mechanisms of rule, hidden rule and despotic rule?

Alan: They never lost them. We've got to understand too, for dynastic rule and intergenerational dynastic rule, you always teach the upper elite an alternate history than the public are given. And you can go back again to the days of the pharaoh, and it's written down on lots of stelae, we've got the tablets and so on, where the job of the priest was to get the young up-and-coming pharaoh, and train him into the real histories of managing the minds, the mentality of vast herds of people. That was the first thing they were taught, how the rest of the people thought. How they would arrive at conclusions. How the religion that they were given would keep them bound into a certain level, and they'd never, ever figure things out beyond that. These were sciences that were known in ancient times. And then, that was all brought into Greece and then Rome. Rome became the Empire that took over from Greece. And they were also taught that in the higher quarters of Rome, and from Rome, it came in, when it changed its hat and became the Catholic Church, where they used religion, rather than armies, and it was more successful in fact, although they did use armies to back it up, with Charlemagne and others. They also taught that to the nobility in the European countries. So they were always taught the histories, at least beginning, at the very least beginning with Greece, and then Rome onwards. They were always taught these histories and how people were ruled, and how you would keep them ruled. It was never, ever lost. It was always passed down and taught to the ruling class.

George: So, whether it came from the East or the West, it was embedded in the elitist method of ruling and dominating.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. And they'd already done comparisons in the 1500s of the rulership of China, and how China, under Confucianism, put the family first, but the family was there to serve the state, going back to the Greek system. The Greeks were taught a formal education of respecting the gods. It was more like magic. You could ask them for favors, but you could also discuss it quite openly at the table, what you thought about the gods, without having family arguments or fights. The downfall of the Greeks, even though they were allowed to question into the sciences, the downfall of the Greeks was they were called progressive, but they had a tendency to battle each other. The top psychopathic families would battle each other for dominance, and that's how they eventually fell to an extent. Rome did the same kind of thing. Whereas China became a stagnant civilization, with a small intelligentsia, that kept them without what they call progress.

George: We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back, Alan. Getting very good. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: Alan, tell us about some of your personal workings, works, like not only writings, but didn't you do some music and things like that?

Alan: Yes, I have been involved heavily in the music industry as well, and other things, but I took music for a long time. I went across the world playing with different groups. I did some rock musicals. I wrote lots of songs and sold them. And I also played solo as well, on occasion, I'd go and do classical guitar, or some other instrument.

George: Classical guitar. What other instruments do you play besides guitar?

Alan: Piano, and a few woodwind instruments.

George: Really. You know, I've been meaning to get you to send me some of your music, maybe we'll have it on the program, next time. I would love to hear some of your music, unless you can set it up for the next hour or two.

Alan: That would be too fast. I'd have to dig stuff out. I threw a lot of stuff out, so much stuff. I had a lot of master copies that I never even published yet, and I threw them out a while back.

George: Really? So you're really into music. Did you translate into your music your world view and your feelings about what's going on.

Alan: A lot of the songs, put it that way, I would. Yeah.

George: So, and then, of course you started writing, when did you write these three books? When did that begin? When did your writing career begin?

Alan: I've written other books, under other names, on histories and so on, and religions. But for this particular purpose I started these books, going a bit higher, on a different level, bypassing academia to an extent, because academia is there to keep you in a box. It's not meant to expand your way of thinking or inquiry. And so, about five years ago I started doing these kind of books, and having them printed myself, and posting them off myself, because publishing houses will either take your copyright, or else, they'll demand that you make certain changes. And I didn't want that. I wanted to start having stuff that was not censored getting put out to the public. You'd be surprised how many sides in the conflict, this is a conflict we're in. It's a war. And the strategy has always been to give the people who recognize something is wrong, and they look for an alternate way to understand it, they always give you your leaders. This is standard technique, going back for thousands of years. And it's the same with a lot of the big authors they put out there, that fascinate you, and will keep you going in circles. They will give you intelligence, which is knowledge, but they also put in a lot of fantasy or time-wasting attachments to it, and that's called counter-intelligence, because you can take the truth, mix it with fantasy, and then when people hear it they discard the truth. The baby goes out with the bathwater. That's classic counter-intelligence.

George: Do you think there has been more of a fantasy world created for our young people, through these computer games and all those dynamics?

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. I think the first person who talked about in any depth, to the public, that is, we're always

the last to know, was Zbigniew Brzezinski, in his book, *Between Two Ages*. He said, back in the early '70s, he said, shortly a technique or form of communication will be given to the general public; but the intent of it, even though the public would think it was going to free them, the intent of it would eventually be to give a standardized culture. Also it's intended for total information gathering.

Charlotte: Alan, I've got a question for you. That's returning back to the history that you were providing us. Two part question, two questions. The first one is, is that information, which one of your books is that particular information, pertaining to the higher sciences?

Alan: It's mainly to do with the mind itself. I show you, by putting it in front of you, where your mind has to interact with what you're reading. It's a different technique from what you're trained in. What you're trained in is to be downloaded and parrot and have everything explained in baby language. That's the standard book. You don't participate in thought. "Here's the rules, here's what you're learning, repeat after me." The way I write, I try to make your mind start to wake up, as it's supposed to, so that you can get into the information, and your mind takes over and you run with that information, as you're reading it. It's a technique of waking up the mind. We're only using 10% of our brain, and that's not by accident.

George: So, you're writing, you're writing to create a curiosity and a wakefulness of that reader.

Alan: Yeah, I go in, in the first two books, I go into, I mix what used to be called the occult, just meaning the hidden, and I've also put in certain coding. I've put things that you should have understood all your lives but didn't, even though they were in front of your face. And I show you how it's been used for centuries on the public, including some of the fairy tales and myths that we're taught, what they really mean. And in the third book, I go into the one thing that's been behind all of it, since what they call the beginnings of civilization, and that was the money system, and I go back to ancient times to explain how the debt system and money, money was the first con job. Money was the first trick. It doesn't matter, even without usury or interest, the guy who controls the money decides how much that money is worth. And once that happens, you've lost your power of barter, and your idea of swapping this for that. He then decides how much you can swap for what, and so the money man has the power. They got ancient countries into debt. They were building empires from the days of the Phoenicians onwards. And they had slave cities along the Mediterranean, where they stocked them with slaves. They built factory towns who produced their goods, and it's very much like the new Free Trade system that we're now into, where you have China as the present slave state, with wage slaves, working in factories, who are locked in the factories, many of them, and producing the goods for the West. They're the present wage slaves, although technically we're all wage slaves. Even high-level government officials have admitted to me, yes, in this system we live in, everyone works for the government. We all pay at least 40% of our income to the government.

George: John Perkins in his book, *Economic Hitmen*, testified that this was going on on a world basis. So, you've written about that, also.

Alan: It's a world basis.

George: In other words, this subjugation of countries to debt, has gotten worse. Is that your opinion?

Alan: Oh yeah. I mean the Spartans held off this system for a long, long time. And country after country had fallen as the bankers moved in, lent money, created a spoiled middle class, waited one or two generations to become more spoiled, and borrowed more, and then of course, they'd collapse the economy, and in would come the bankers with their advisors, and they would run the countries. They'd then create standing armies because they would issue money, for pay. You cannot keep an army together without pay. And then they would use those armies that they'd just taken over, or created, and go off and conquer other countries. That's what an empire is. Most of the British Empire, so many of the troops, consisted of troops from those countries they'd already conquered. Even ancient Rome did that, when they went into Britain. Most of the Roman soldiers were actually Germanic.

George: Has America been prepared to be the New Roman Empire, the New Neo-Con, the New World Order? Is that what America has been prepared for, or is being prepared?

Alan: Yes. It's in the founding fathers' own writings. Benjamin Franklin in his letters, and Jefferson in his letters and the diary, you'll find right in there, in their own words, they hoped that this federation would become a federation of the world. And it would be run by a council of twelve wise men. Those are the words of Franklin.

George: I see. What, now some of the founding principles, ideas, were in my opinion were very good.

Alan: You always have to have good ones, otherwise the people would reject it completely. People only fight for ideals. They don't fight for tricks.

George: Yeah, right. So this, this Ron Paul candidacy, is he espousing some ideals that are worthwhile?

Alan: In every race they always give you a third person who gives you more of the truth, more of what the ordinary person can see for themselves, and someone is voicing it for the first time at a higher level. You always get that. But you don't understand, you see, the government that you have is a front. It's a front. It's not a real government. There's a higher government above it, running the show. And it's the same in Britain. This was explained by Margaret Thatcher, in Massey Hall in Toronto, when she gave a speech in the 1990s, early 90s, called the New World Order. And she said all the ex-politicians and higher-level bureaucrats of all countries that belonged to the United Nations, have formed a parallel government. She says, we are unimpeded, unhindered by the voters' choices. So they have power, and they can work it, they're funded by the big institutions.

Charlotte: Right, and aren't they trying to get in theory a carbon tax would be used to fund them. And Alex Jones, you know the Bilderberg group, it's an interesting concept, do you feel that those are part of the mechanisms?

Alan: Everything that you take for granted is part of one system. It's all one corporation really with different specialized branches belonging to it.

Charlotte: You know, I see something, and of course what we're up against is Maritime Law, Maritime Corporatism, corporate law, rather than law of the land or common law. It's a competing of the two. One puts us in a subjugation and oppression. And the other one empowers us.

Alan: It gives you more choices for sure.

Charlotte: We'll talk about that on the other side of the break, I guess.

George: Yeah, We've got just the one minute on the top of the hour, Alan, so we'll be back pretty quick with you. We'll continue this. And that encryption thing, in other words, our language, I started thinking about that a number of years ago too, is that language itself, it's encrypted. And some people know how to decipher it and others don't, right?

Charlotte: Sure.

George: We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan.

Hour 2

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. We don't have the normal cues that we normally do. This is an expanded program. It's a full four hours this morning, normally ten to twelve, but we're going ten to two. And welcome back Charlotte Littlefield Brown, my co-host.

Charlotte: Thank you, George.

George: And welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This encryption, I came up with that idea, before I discovered you, years ago, that that language is encrypted purposefully, is it not?

Alan: It is. The whole alphabet in fact, is encrypted. Every letter, every number as well is encrypted.

George: We think it's plain text though. They teach us it's plain text, right?

Alan: Yeah, everything is a building block. Everything is a structure. If you start looking at it from that perspective, you start to see what it is.

Charlotte: And a perfect example is like you talked about government actually means something, but the world Congress is actually sexual intercourse.

George: Well, they've done a lot of that up there in Congress, haven't they?

Charlotte: It's an orgy of....

Alan: Oh, yeah, they have their orgies. But they used to use that for even dialogue, it used to be called verbal intercourse. It was intercourse. People would say, I'd like to have intercourse with you, and it had no bad connotations at one time. (Chuckle)

George: (Laughter.) Boy, I tell you. You're interesting, Alan. You're very interesting. We got to laugh a little bit, otherwise we'd go crazy, right?

Alan: We do, we do. Yeah.

George: We need a little levity at times. Right?

Alan: We certainly do, yeah.

Charlotte: Alan, tell me again the roots of the word government.

Alan: Well, it contains words, even vern, you'll find the word ver and vern crop up all the time. It's to do also with light, from ancient times. You have a veri light for instance. V-E-R-I, that's literally the one that you shoot up in the sky, it bursts up in the sky, and the soldiers use it, some of them have little parachutes. And whenever you see certain words within words, you are looking at a coding. You're also looking at the letters, big difference between the capitals and the small letters, the common letters, because I say, every letter is a building structure. Remember this is all built. Even the Masonics. They call themselves Freemasons because they use the architectural language to get their message across to members. And so when you look at anything with power, it's a building structure. And if you look at even the letter A, the letter A has different meanings, but it's also your pyramid, and it's also your compass that you see in the compass and the square. It's a capped pyramid as well, too you understand.

George: So the profane don't know this, is that right?

Alan: They're not taught any of it. No.

George: We're not. We're just the profane. The public, the masses are profane, right?

Alan: Yes. So you have one conditioning for the profane, those in the darkness, that's what it means. And those who can see. Now, some can see naturally, very few. Others are taught these kinds of facts, these truths. So you always have, as I say, the symbol of Alpha and Omega, and they always make their terms to do with anything within the world or the physical, they always call it the feminine. So even though it's a compass, which on one hand, on

the bottom level of Masonry, it means the compass that encircles all. You are the point, and you make a circle from that point. And so you control everything within that domain which is yours, the microcosm. They also call it the feminine, in the higher levels, because anything that's to do with the realm of the physical world of rule is always given a female connotation, because everything comes from the female in all species.

George: So, the Statue of Liberty, is that all tied in, and all these goddesses on top of our state capitols?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

George: What does Columbia mean? Have you ever researched that?

Alan: Columbia is from the Latin. And it meant, initially a dove. It also means Column as well.

George: Washington, D.C. right? District of Columbia.

Alan: D.C., you go into the French and you'll have Dix if you speak the word. Never mind spell it, but speak it. That's why you go under the spell of spelling. You don't recognize you can speak it, even though it's an abbreviation, and it's Dix, which means 10; it's the binary code again.

George: So again, my gosh.

Alan: And every prayer that you say, and for two thousand years you finish with Amen, or Amon, Amon-Ra.

George: Wasn't that a sun god of Egypt?

Alan: It's the ancient hidden god, behind all gods.

George: Okay, so Amon was the higher god. That's what I've always, I reached that conclusion years ago. You know what I stopped saying in church, when I was still going? I stopped saying that.

Alan: I know; it's quite fascinating.

George: Because I started realizing that we're conditioned into all of this stuff, right?

Alan: Yeah. And even in Judaism too, they'll often use Selah, which also is a Freemasonic term, because in English you would say, Make it So, or So Mote it Be. They use that in all Masonry, when they make a decision. They speak the reality into existence by law. They command the law.

George: So much of these institutions have been taken over and manipulated. Is that what you see?

Alan: I personally think that they were never taken over. I think there was always the high level of the curia, even within the Catholic Church. Remember that the Catholic Church came into existence as Rome, as the physical force of Rome was falling. It was falling because they taxed all their provinces, their conquered countries into the ground. And it still wasn't enough money to keep the small elite in the luxury they wanted, so the elite moved on; but not before they'd altered, they'd changed the hats of all the temple priests. And the high priest of Jupiter simply became the first basically Bishop, and they just changed hats. And they called it Universal because all of the ancient religions, the ancient world, remember, Rome was very tolerant as all empires were to all religions. They accepted all religions, as long as you bowed down and worshiped the king or the emperor, that was okay. But you could worship all the other gods as well. And when they added Christianity into that mix, and Constantine, he actually had a temple built after he had the big speech made at the meeting in 325 AD. He had a temple made to himself, where his likeness was made. They always made a statue of themselves, and the common people could go in and worship him as a god, like all previous emperors. So he had insurance policies in every religion. And he also belonged to the Cult of Mithra. So, the Universal Church incorporated gradually all of the old pagan religions back into itself as the centuries went on.

George: The book, *The Two Babels*, is that a good reference book to use? It delves into these subjects.

Alan: It's good. To me it's a light delving into, although to most people a lot of it is very new. It doesn't go into it in great detail, to be honest with you.

George: But it's a primer, it could be a good primer, maybe.

Alan: It's a primer. And his main focus was mainly appearing to attack just the Catholic Church, forgetting that the Protestant Church was just a spin-off from the Catholic Church.

George: Yeah, the Anglican Church is where he was coming from, attacking the Catholic.

Alan: And the Anglican Church is just the same structure and institution, using all of the same holy days, the same names, terms and so on, except that the Queen is the head of the Anglican Church, and then the Archbishop runs it for her.

George: What about, what's your take on the Celtic Church of Ireland, the church that preceded the Catholic Church there?

Alan: The Celtic Church had direct missionaries going in, within the first hundred years of Christianity. There was contact there before Christianity. And the priests who came in, bringing Christianity into Ireland were primarily Egyptian. They were from Egypt. And they brought a lot of the symbols with them. That's why you'll see the Celtic Cross with the Sun symbol over the cross, the standard Celtic Cross at the graveyards. And the only place you'll find that, the only other place is in Egypt. And the Catholic Church tried for centuries to get their missionaries in to take over, to push this other group out, which were primarily Gnostic.

George: I see. Today, we have the Boston Tea Party going on right, out there. And this is an anniversary of that actual event. And yesterday was the Bill of Rights Day. What was the problem between the colonists, the American colonists and England that precipitated this American Revolution, and was there really, was there more of a treaty that was agreed on and the money system was still dominantly British. What is your take?

Alan: It's very interesting. Franklin too wrote about this himself, after the fact, in his own writing. And he said anyone who believed that a few paltry taxes brought on the Revolution is being rather silly. He said, it took many, many years of preparation for the Revolution. The taxation is what the high, they were all Masons, that's well understood, even in the writings of themselves. Franklin admits it. He said that they used that for the common people, to rally them around them, the fact that they were going to get taxed. And the standard policy of Britain when they took over a country, remember they'd just been fighting the French and clearing the French out to dominate Canada, and what became the United States. And so they wanted the citizens who were born and brought up in the colonies as they called them, to start paying taxes to maintain an army, in case the French, or even the Spanish came in. And that was the objection. The group within the U.S., the dominant elite, you already had a dominant minority there of the biggest land owners who got together and formed the first Congress. They had charters to have those massive land tracts, chartered by the British Crown in fact, those particular guys who comprised the first Congress. So you already had a dominant elite minority. And for many years they brought in gunpowder and ball and all the supplies they would need, via France for about fifteen years before the Revolution begun. But they used the taxation as an excuse to rally the people. And Franklin said, how much tea can you drink in a year? You know, don't be silly. So it wasn't to do really with the tea tax.

George: They dressed up like Indians and went in there, and dumped that tea, right.

Charlotte: False Flag.

Alan: They wouldn't do it today, with the prices of tea, I tell you.

George: Oh, you Canadians are something. Do y'all drink a lot of tea up there like the British?

Alan: Oh you do, you do.

George: I've got to remember that. I'll send you some Green Tea from down here.

Alan: Do that, yeah, do that. I'll tell you, the thing too with the Boston Tea Party was, it wasn't just that, you see Britain, and this has always been the case. Britain already had international corporations owned by those who owned Britain. That's the Royalty and their hundreds of cousins and uncles and so on, that ran Britain. And they formed the British East India Company, the first corporation in the 1500s. Elihu Yale that gave you Yale University was one of the founding members. And the whole thing was, they wanted to monopolize the market, and make sure that the only tea you could buy was through the British East India Company. That was really what was behind it.

Charlotte: Sure. No monopoly...

George: Those families in Boston, they were their dominant traders, weren't they part of the British East India Company, those shippers there?

Alan: Oh, lots of them, lots of them were indeed.

George: And what did they do? They took, they traded to the East and China, and they brought slaves to America or to the Caribbean.

Alan: That's right.

George: And then picked up cotton, and took that out to India. And then they took some of that gold, or was it opium I guess, was into China later, I guess wasn't it.

Alan: Later on, all the member of Yale University, again Elihu Yale in his writings stated before the Revolution, he says, we are creating this university here, because the future leaders who will always run this country will come from this university, and therefore our plan will go ahead unimpeded.

George: Well, is it the Skull and Bones, that's really what they represent, huh?

Alan: That's one branch of this structure. I say, there's many names to Isis. That's what they said in ancient times. Isis had a thousand faces, but it was all the same thing. And it hasn't changed. You've been run by corporations from ancient times. They'll give you kings and queens, or presidents, it doesn't matter. They'll give you a culture, but it always ends up exactly the same. The bulk of the population pay taxes, which is just, remember, the definition of slavery is forced labor, involuntary labor. When money is taken back from you, that represents your labor. You are a slave.

George: You know, you made an interesting point earlier. You said that this system of rule, like when William the Conqueror set up that Domesday book, he was doing the same thing, right?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Every pig, every hen, every child, every spoon that you had in the house, was...

George: Inventoried, right?

Alan: Inventoried with a census, and owned then by the king.

George: And then he put a tax on it, and then if you didn't pay the tax, what did they do? They hung you or cut your head off?

Alan: They would hang you if you were a commoner.

George: But then they would take all, probably confiscate all your land, probably otherwise.

Alan: Yes, they would. And you'll find right through the feudal system, backed up by the Catholic Church, you see, the two go hand in glove.

George: The Inquisition, my understanding is, let me ask you a question here about the inquisition. My understanding was once you were arrested by the Inquisition, then you lost your property at that time, at that point. So they would target someone that was out of favor, that was not going along with the Church, and they would arrest him.

Alan: That was common. It was very common. Technically, under the system, since the Normans came into Britain, and all the elite who run and own Europe, all the royal families and all their hundreds and hundreds of cousins, and so on, all those big families for the last thousand years were hand in glove with the churches, and they had a feudal system which the Catholic Church was meant to reinforce. It was ideal for keeping people in the rural areas working on farms, and paying their fees. That comes from feudal, feu, you pay a fee, from feu, so you paid about 60% or so of your crops to the baron, who was above you, or the lord, who took his cut and passed it on up to the king. So you were allowed to keep so much for yourself, and feed your pigs and your animals, your family and your helpers, but technically you owned nothing, and you were bought and sold with the land, for a thousand years that was.

George: That was chattel, chattel property, right?

Alan: Yeah.

George: So, we had a man write a book, John Taylor Gatto, he says they started looking at our students as resources.

Alan: Well, they always did.

George: Like chattel, like chattel property right?

Alan: If you look at Webster, Daniel Webster's writings on Education, he even goes through the setting up of it and why they would make it so.

George: We're going to be right back. We don't know exactly what our break, but sounds like we're coming up on a break here, and then we'll be right back. We'll see how it goes, okay.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host, George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: These taxes are horrendous. What 40% of some of these farmers, what, crops were taken from them?

Alan: Yes, and they were not intensive farmers in those days either, so they didn't have the bigger crops, and that was standard. So that was the definition really of a serf. A serf is a nice term for a slave. And most of the people in Europe, right up until the industrial era were serfs. People don't realize that that's not that long ago. And when they needed, they knew they were going to use science and industry and create industry, an Industrial Revolution, and it was the Rothschild, Lord Rothschild introduced a bill into Parliament in Britain, to repeal the Corn Laws, as they

called it, the protection for their domestic markets for corn, and they dumped all foreign corn all over the European markets, and that put all the small farmers out of business. They were forced into the towns that were just getting built, the cities that became Manchester, Birmingham, Liverpool, and so on. And they were crammed in there to be cannon fodder for the factories. That was all planned.

George: So you saw with the Industrial Revolution that was taking place beginning in England and that preceded, then they didn't need farmers. They needed industrial workers.

Alan: That's right. Because the Empire by that time was so big that there was no problem with the food supply. But they did still keep a lot of the feudal farms, they still exist today. They're called tenant farmers, and the aristocracy still owns them. Prince Charles, there was a blurb in the newspaper a few years ago about shame on you Charles, because he still had a couple of hundred tenant farmers that grew the food for the Royal Family. They don't eat modified food. And they don't eat meat that's been altered.

George: They're probably very healthy, aren't they?

Alan: Oh, yes. And he was paying them peanut wages, really. So they still have these farms for the wealthy elite throughout Europe.

George: This system is so insidious at times. What are the other mechanisms besides, well, there's taxes and there's interest and there's what? Insurance premiums. What other costs are involved in extracting from the individual that place us in slavery?

Alan: Well, the definition of a citizen is one. You see, they always get you to want something that they want you to want.

George: In other words, create the desire for their goods and services.

Alan: Even the term citizen, the definition means someone who is born into a system with pre-existing duties to that system, to serve that system. And that's the term that they used to justify slavery under different terms. Same thing. Jefferson went through it very well. He said, that if a generation is born into a system where their forefathers incurred debts that this next generation would have to pay off, that generation were therefore defacto slaves.

George: There's this debtors prison that arose in the United Kingdom, in Britain. That was finally abolished, but that was something else, was it not?

Alan: Oh yeah. You see, the law business is a make-work project for lawyers and judges. It's a huge business and always was. And they couldn't get enough people to colonize the Americas and Australia and other countries, so they just threw out laws every single day, silly laws, until you couldn't help but break them. And again, they created poverty, because the food shot up because of the restrictions on food, and all the farmers going out of business. So they were sending boatloads of people over to the Americas, who had been fined guilty of maybe stealing a loaf of bread or something, and that got you deported. And then you were bought at the other end. The first slaves into the Americas were white people.

George: Were they indentured servants, is that right?

Alan: Yeah. The person who bought them off the ship, paid part of their fine. The captain took a cut. He passed it back to Britain. The magistrate or judge got his cut for it too, so it was a huge business. And you know that yourself, Franklin's first wife he bought off the boat. She was an indentured servant.

George: Hey, I've got a quote from Benjamin Franklin that shows up on Pearson education, that's out of the UK. The only thing more expensive than education is ignorance. But I mean, this is the biggest educational publisher in the world, Pearson is. And, I mean, they're using Franklin's deal, and it's all misconstrued. It's all a bunch of hodgepodge hustle. Is that the way you sort of see it?

Alan: Well, yeah, it is. They always give us our heroes. And they always give you foundations. When any country is formed, they give you a foundation myth. And so you had Romulus and Remus for Rome. And you have the founding fathers that were somehow more altruistic and more holy than the average person, if you've ever listened to the modern diatribes on them. So you whitewash the realities, because you must get the people to almost worship the foundations of your nation. And when you go into the histories of Franklin, now he had relatives in England. He was trained from a very early age, which is standard for this kind of process, by his uncles who made about three or four trips across the Atlantic just to train young Benjamin for his role in the world for the future. So he was a Mason from the beginning, born into the family.

George: So they have these cults of personality they present to us, so we'll start worshiping these guys, right?

Alan: All the books of little quotes and sayings that Benjamin Franklin gave out, Poor Richard's and so on, they were sent to him by the early Masonic organization in Britain. They sent him, he grew up learning this stuff, it was all sent to him. And he himself, even though he talked about "never a borrower nor lender be," he himself, when he went over to England borrowed about 40 pounds from another fellow, which he never paid back. So, they're awful hypocrites.

George: They can be, can't they?

Charlotte: Sure. One of my favorite quotes is actually a Benjamin Franklin quote, which I think it is. He talks about he who would give up Liberty for some Security will end up with neither. Or deserves neither. Do you think he, you see, my take on him is that he genuinely felt strongly about this country, and he was genuine. Or he may of been, you know, involved with these other levels of scientific control, but I don't know, maybe he got a conscience like John F. Kennedy did, and had a genuine love for this country. Uh, you know, what about the church? You guys, people, there was a time in I don't know who, all they had to learn out of was the bible, right. You hear these stories of, well they taught themselves to read, but with just the bible. And isn't it odd that it's, you know, just the bible was available and nothing else, at times, in human history.

Alan: That's one of your clues that they had a special purpose for America.

Charlotte: So, the bible, the founding, do you think Jesus was a real person, that they manipulated the story, the god story, or what's your take on it?

Alan: We know that the Jesus story is ancient, pre-dating Jesus. It's the same story....

Charlotte: Yeah, the Christ...

Alan: The Christ or Messiah, the one who brings the light. He's the light of the world.

George: The anointed one.

Charlotte: Sure, well. There's a good movie, Zeitgeist, right? And at the beginning of this Zeitgeist movie that's floating around the internet, it shows about 10 examples of the Christ prior to Jesus. And they're all born on December 25th. They all had the three wise men, which is a reference to astronomical...

Alan: Orion's Belt. Orion's Belt in the Zodiac.

Charlotte: Exactly. So there's all that. Do you think that was an origination ultimately from these people, or was this a real human phenomenon? Or what's your take?

Alan: All we have are a few sources, mainly Judaic sources, ironically, because Judaism went completely against, later on at least Christianity, but there were a few sources. We know there were different Messiahs at that time. It was quite common to have a Messiah pop up here and there. And under Judaism, anyone who worked towards the

great work of Judaism was technically a Messiah. It wasn't just to be one only.

Charlotte: Sure, and that's the, correct me if I'm wrong, but that's that Cabal, or that tree of knowledge, the mystery schools?

George: Tree of life, tree of life is Cabalism. And that was the Great Work that you're referencing?

Alan: It's more than that. Judaism is an active religion, as opposed to a passive religion where everything is done. In Judaism you work the future into existence.

George: Hey, we're going to cut out of here in a second. We'll be right back. Thank you very much.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt. Let me ask you one question here. This might cut to the heart of the matter. Are you saying that actually we live in a virtual reality?

Alan: It is. It's a virtual reality. If you give a reality. You see, all mammals, whether it's animal or human, are warned by an adult, a parent generally, of what is dangerous to its own survival. And if that mammal, that adult does not warn it, the youngster will grow up thinking that everything that already exists is quite natural. And look at today, where they've trained children, they're training them, at the moment through cartoons and so on that brain chips are coming, and they're going to be great for them. They're going to enjoy them. You look at the moral changes in society over fifty years. Fifty years ago the family was normal. Today it's abnormal to have a two-parent family. Anything can become normal, and that's the art of culture creation and alteration. Plato talked about it thousands of years ago. It was well understood then, that the general public, every generation that grows into, is born into its own time, and if the parents don't stop and tell them, look, it wasn't always like this, and there's powers creating what you think, it's not natural. If you don't tell the child that, the child will never clue into it. They'll think everything is normal.

George: In addition to that cultural change or conditioning, how about a real physical change in the DNA? Is that possible?

Alan: I think it's not only possible, I think it's already been happening from the first inoculations that we ever had. Modern people, from the 1950s onwards, have a much-lowered immune system, number one. It's like a detective story. You must simply go through what's happened. And the only things that happened were inoculations came out big time at very early ages, before your immune system was even working properly, you were getting pricked with all these needles. And everything is based on faith. Even the doctor has no ability to analyze this polio vaccine or that particular shot or other. He has no ability to do that, it's all taken on faith. And yet, since the 1950s, even the sperm count of the average male in the West is down by 75% of what it was from 1950. Nothing happens in nature at such a speed. What has happened to alter it? What's different? Inoculations are different. Your food is modified too. You see the effects of that, so we're being bio-engineered already.

George: Do you think that some of, of course you're saying some of this is intentional. Does it take on even an ominous basis when just the dynamic of money making creates an even greater impetus in this direction?

Alan: Both are connected in the sense that we are the herd. In every ancient religion they always gave you a leader who was the good shepherd, which meant that the followers, the masses, were all sheep. Well, the shepherd doesn't keep the sheep as pets. The sheep are a herd. They have a purpose, and that's to feed the shepherd. That's the only purpose they have. And when you understand from that point of view, the shepherd must profit from the herd, but he also has the right to kill them down, cull them down, when there's too many, or breed them up if there's not enough. And that's what's been happening with us. There's lots of books that have been put out by the

big foundations for over a hundred years, on the necessity of bringing back things like the black plague, of sterilization of the public, that's why you had the American Eugenics Society. It's now got a nice name, it's called the Bio-Ethics Council. And they wanted to reduce the sperm count in the male. They wanted to bring in diseases that would affect the ovaries of females and make them infertile. And voila, we've had all of that happen in fifty years. That's not by coincidence. And if you took all of the data that's out there on all of this into a court of law, with the presumption that the guilty person will never admit to guilt, than what you make your verdict on, the conclusion that you arrive at is to do with the preponderance of evidence, and it's overwhelming. Everything that's happened, disease-wise and so on for the last fifty years, and we see the effects all around us with autism, as I say, lowered sperm count, blocked fallopian tubes through chlamydia infections and all the other infections that came out, that's been done by purpose. That's the conclusion you have to come to.

George: There have been what, ninety something micro-biologists over the last six or seven years that have died?

Alan: Yes. It's a very hazardous occupation these days.

George: Was it the Quell site or someone like that? Steven Quell or something like that has a list of all those microbiologists.

Alan: Well, we know that the big one that was exposed in the papers was Kelly from Britain, who worked with MI5 and 6, and he was to go to court, and they didn't want him to go to court, in case he spilled more beans, but in all the major newspapers, before he was killed, the way he said he would be killed, he said they'd find him in the forest with his wrists cut. And about a week before he went to court, he did in the previous meeting at the court say that he worked on a project to do with bacterial warfare with a partnership from Israel and Britain, at the Porton Down facility in Britain. And that the stuff that they worked on was race specific, ethnic specific viruses and bacterium. They could target certain types within the population, release things which would kill them.

George: Well, Kinetic Corporation privatized out of that Porton Down Industry, two-thirds of their industry, into their own hands.

Alan: You'll find that all, you see, what I came to understand a long time ago was, after reading the early phases of the Cold War, where both sides said that the winners of the Cold War would be those with the highest sciences and technology. It was a war of technology. Then I saw these big corporations sprouting up out of nowhere, and I realized that the CIA and MI6 own and produced and still own the common household corporations' names of the products that you buy. Your Sony, your Hitachi's, all your big, you cannot allow free competition when there's a war going on in technology. Therefore you make sure that all technology is owned by your own company, which is basically intelligence services.

George: Ours is not that transparent, but the Chinese system is exactly what you're saying. But it's evident. I mean they, you know, it's really on the surface, because it's a newer system, right?

Alan: Yes, in fact we created their system.

George: But it hasn't had hundreds or thousands of years of building up to where the West is now. The Chinese, after World War II, Mao Tse Tung took over, and so they've had like sixty years of build-up here, versus hundreds of years that the West has.

Alan: The West literally created China. It was planned that way. Russell talked about it in the 1930s. He was sent there, Bertrand Russell. Now he's a Lord, a British Lord, standing and talking on behalf of the aristocracy, who was sent over to start teaching Communism in the Universities in China, as far back as the 1920s. He writes about it in his own memoirs.

George: Well, it's individualism versus collectivism. Is it the collective state, world state they want, because they can more easily manipulate that? Is that what it's about?

Alan: The big foundations which are specialized, each foundation and think tank is a specialist part of the one pyramid. It's one structure. And the Club of Rome is one of the main think tanks for coming up with the top ideas and giving them to other think tanks to work it into existence. And they wrote a book called The First Global Revolution, back in the 1970s. The two founders of the Club of Rome, who are all interconnected with the big foundations and funded by them, said that they'd studied all of the systems of history, on the behalf of the elite, remember. Now a lot of these members are also members of the Bilderberger and so on, they go back and forth between all these think tanks, including Trilateral....

George: The Trilateral, the CFR, the Bilderberg.

Alan: And they said they favored most strongly a world where collectivism would be used for the whole world. You would have a ruling dominant minority, running a fascist elite circle at the top, with a huge bureaucracy in between running the masses and a collectivist system beneath them.

George: Okay, we've got a caller here, Carl from Montreal, you have a question for Alan Watt? Let me get this other caller. Yeah, Quincy from Pennsylvania, do you have a question for Alan Watt?

Quincy: It's actually a comment for both of you on the show. It's fascinating. I just wanted to call in and let you both know that this is just so good to hear all these pieces of the puzzle put together so people can understand this stuff. And the movie Zeitgeist is a great starting point for so many people. I didn't want to interrupt the flow of information that was going. But I just wanted to take a moment and say this is excellent material. It's great.

George: Well, Alan Watt has been at this for a number of years, and I have too. He knows it in a lot more detail than I do. I have an overall view of it. And Charlotte Littlefield Brown is in there too digging all the time, and she's right up on this too.

Charlotte: I like to think of these two, they're the professors of the New School, where we learn the mechanisms that we've been controlled.

George: I'm the profane of the three.

Charlotte: You two are professing.

George: I'm digging, I'm digging my way out of a hole right?

Charlotte: And because you're professing, you're professors.

George: Alan Watt, we'll be right back. Thank you Quincy. Appreciate the comments.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome Back, Alan Watt. That was quite a compliment to you.

Alan: It was. It was really nice, yeah.

George: There are people out there that really care. Here's the point I wanted to make before we move on. You know about, our school system is in shambles. The kids coming out of there can't even read what you're writing. You know?

Alan: I know. I know. Although some of them, because I use symbols and pictures and I sequence them, because

symbols can be put into a language too, it depends on how you put them together and sequence them just like a sentence. Your subconscious understands them, and I'm getting a good response from the younger ones too.

George: My sister-in-law used to give a series of testing. She was a testing expert, or you know, teacher or councilor for the school system for public schools. She had to rely on the Luscher Color Test, if you're familiar with that. It's a system of eight colors. It can be expanded into a greater number. But she had to give that at times when nothing else worked, to get some kind of a personality read-out on some of these people.

Alan: And the big problem now, the worry now, amongst teachers, although it's the plan, of course, is that because we have the computers, even with calculators, we're losing the skills necessary. We don't think too much for ourselves. We expect other things, including machines, to do it all for us.

George: I have Wikipedia, right?

Alan: Yeah. And you know, in ancient Greece too, they bewailed when education was being given more widespread to the public, they bewailed the fact, because they said it was detrimental to memory training. Because prior to that, you had to listen to long rote of memory, and be able to regurgitate it. So the brain is very similar to any other organ. You have to exercise it. And when you don't exercise it, you actually become dumber. There's no doubt about it. Your IQ drops. And you're easily managed by the superiors, who understand this very fact. So, that's why people are more placid today, even though they should be screaming at the top of their lungs when they see the changes that are coming in such rapidity all around them.

George: But what is it? Is it the food and some of these inoculations, and all that together, the fluoride that's creating some kind of a mesmerized? And the television and the games and the virtual reality?

Alan: All of it. The big players in this system talked about, and again, bewailed the fact that they were losing traditional methods of culling the population, going back as far as Thomas Malthus, who was a big top economist for the British East India Company and advisor to Royalty. And they said, we need something to bring back plagues, like the black death and so on to cull the population. And we must get ways to make the public's minds lethargic, lethargic was the term. Now they were already using that with slaves in their various plantations, by testing special diets on the slaves. They wanted them fit enough to do their work, but not too strong that they could walk off from that plantation. And not too bright. And not enough energy to think too much. So, they've used food, down through centuries for this very purpose. And when you go into the writings of Charles Galton Darwin, in his book, *The Next Million Years*, and he was a physicist, the grandson of Charles, but with the same agenda, it's an intergenerational agenda, as each part of the families that have. Charles Galton Darwin talked about the necessity of introducing into the male body, something which would reduce the sperm count, and he said, maybe put it in the food as well, perhaps put it in the water supply, and perhaps even spray it from the air. Now we're seeing all of these things happening today. And he said that the effects on the female would be to make her more masculine in form, and we're seeing that happen as well. That does not happen in the span of fifty years by itself.

George: So the acceleration of this scientific, managed dictatorship is preceding on schedule.

Alan: Exactly. And that's why Aldous Huxley could write his book in the 1930s of *Brave New World*, talking about a world to come with purpose-bred, happy slaves, that would be genetically engineered in test tubes, and bred for their purpose. That was not a fictional work. That was predictive programming. He worked, remember, for Tavistock Institute, and his brother was the first head of UNESCO. UNESCO at the United Nations is to create a common world education, so that everyone gets the same indoctrination.

George: What did he say, about scientific humanism would be a mechanism to manage the world in the future, or something like that?

Alan: What they had to do was to convince the public by using science, in other words, the science did not have to be true but scientific terminology, just through maybe one generation, use terms that would dehumanize society.

George: So what you're saying, let me make a point real quick here. What you're saying is that this scientific terminology was an encryption system that we could not decipher, but we would translate it into something that was real, but they were using it to induce the virtual reality.

Alan: When you are allowed to be convinced that you're coming from one society that believed that life was sacred into a society where you are just another form of animal, you immediately fall off that throne and you're down on the ground with the other animals, if you actually believe it. Once you believe it, then they can move in, treat you like animals and you will not complain, because you believe it yourself. You've been trained to believe you're just an animal. And you won't stand up for rights. You won't stand up for other people, who are being killed off. We've had many genocides still ongoing in the world today. And you'll allow yourself to be killed off eventually, thinking, well, I guess there are too many of us, I'll just accept my fate.

George: I'm going to be a good citizen that has responsibilities, right?

Alan: Well, they talked again, Huxley and others, and Russell and a whole bunch of these guys, that they would bring up a population eventually with a new religion, a new religion, based on a form of Earth Worship, mixed of course with science. That's what they meant. And eventually, a generation would come forward. They would be trained from kindergarten, where they would voluntarily put themselves forward to be sterilized. And they would get special privileges to do so.

George: We're then cultivating these young kids in the garden, right? Kindergarten.

Alan: Kindergarten. Absolutely.

George: Deutsch, Deutsch term. A German term.

Alan: And again, Russell led the whole of what's now the modern educational system. He had experimental schools authorized by the British crown in the early 1900s, where he went through this whole thing. And he said that we the elite, the dominant minority, always thought we'd have to use Plato's idea of removing the children from the mother at birth, and the State bringing them up to give them a new indoctrination, so they wouldn't be contaminated with old-fashioned ideas and morals. He says, but now we have found, that if we can get the child at the age of two, with a scientific indoctrination, when that child goes home every afternoon or evening, whatever the parents say to them will wash off them, it will not come into the child. So they will be uncontaminated, basically.

George: So there's more contempt for the parents as a result of this, it seems like.

Alan: It's the same thing, and what amazed me, until I clued into the fact that we created Communism. It's the dialectic. The Communists were going along the same agenda. That was their ideal goal, eventually to create the Soviet Man. And we found that, even with the beginning of Israel. Most of the ones who flooded into Israel after WWII and even prior to it were from the Soviet System. And when you read their books, and I have them all here, written at the time, they left the Soviet system because they said that the Communism in the Soviet style was not Marxist enough, and so they started the Kibbutzes up, where literally the child was taken from the parent at birth in the early Kibbutzes, and they were brought up communally by all the people. But as time went on, they found out that the females' natural instinct remained. You cannot change nature until you change the female herself – which will come – they said because they wanted their children back.

George: Charlotte's going to have to leave us here at the top of this hour. But Charlotte, tell us for just a second a few words, what you're going to be doing this afternoon.

Charlotte: Oh, yeah. Today, obviously is the celebration of Ron Paul's bid for the presidency. It's a major fund raiser called the Boston Tea Party. There's parties going on all across our nation, the meet up groups, people getting together, donating to Ron Paul's campaign. And they're doing it to, you know, get more media attention and to make sure he's got enough money for the television advertisements and things like that for the race. I'm dressing, George, you need to know I put on the early American dress from the musical drama, Give Them a Chance, and it

fits. And so, I'll be wearing...

George: Oh, good. I bet you look great in it Charlotte.

Charlotte: I look like an early American woman.

George: You look great in anything.

Charlotte: I got the hat. I don't even recognize myself. I don't even recognize myself.

George: You look great in anything. You could have rags on and you'd look beautiful to me.

Charlotte: Thanks George. So, and I got the bonnet, the scarf, the apron, the whole dress. And when I head out, I'm going down to meet with a group of other people dressed in early American attire. And I'll try to get some media.

George: Hey, hey, get some photographs with all those. Get some photographs with all those people, okay?

Charlotte: Yeah, I'll do my best, we're trying to get on the news tonight.

George: Okay, that's good.

Charlotte: Now that's us locally, and of course things like this are happening all over the country.

George: We'll talk to you later, Charlotte. Thank you.

Charlotte: Okay. Bye, bye, Alan. It was nice listening, and I learned a lot. Thank you.

Alan: Put some lemon in your tea, it will be good for your cold. It's good for the cold.

Charlotte: Am I sniffing that bad?

Alan: Not bad, no.

George: Some day you'll have to meet Charlotte, she's a wonderful lady. Boy, she's full of energy and get up and go, that my get up and go has gone. But anyway...

Charlotte: Alright, thank you professors.

George: Yep. Professors.

Charlotte: Professors of the New School.

George: Okay, little old lady in the bonnet.

Charlotte: Bye guys.

Alan: Bye now.

George: Bye Charlotte. Be good now. We're going to come back at the top of the hour and continue our conversation. We're going to open up the phones too and see what we can get online, what kind of hard questions they can ask you, Alan. And I think you can answer about any of these questions. You've got a vast amount of information and knowledge and insight. We certainly appreciate your testimony and your interview. We're going to be back in just a few minutes. About one minute actually at the top of the hour. So we'll see you in about a minute, a little over a minute here. Thank you very much.

Hour 3

George: This is George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Boy, I tell you, that Charlotte, she's something else. She gets with the program. She is very active. We're very active in the Ron Paul campaign. And so, we went up to Philadelphia on the 10th of November and did a video of that and broadcast it live to millions. The video actually reached in the hundreds, I think 739, and the audio went out to millions across the nation. But we were right there in Independence Mall. And it was quite interesting. Getting back to this education thing. Our children can't even read. They've been what, dumbed down with all the pharmaceuticals and the medicines. Ritalin, Ritalin, that's been a problem.

Alan: Not only that. When you go into the history of education and see who pushed it to begin with. And again, it sounds so wonderful. We're going to give you education, but another term for education, and this is a legitimate term, it's called indoctrination.

George: Yes, exactly.

Alan: You see. And from Prussia, you had the schools come out of Prussia, and you had the Frankfurt School, where Dewey and all these characters came out to go across the world and they were sponsored by Royal families and the nobilities of most countries to push a particular type of system in place to bring in this scientific indoctrination, to make the public more obedient to their nation, and to those that ran their nation. That was the initial purpose of education. And so you were taught to sing national anthems and do rites, just like Masonic Rites, and putting your hand to your heart is a Masonic Rite. The ancient Egyptians did that exact same gesture. So, you'll find that you're indoctrinated from birth to worship the system, even though you don't control it. You're born into it. Your parents didn't know to warn you. They believed in it too, and therefore you think that it's all quite natural. Therefore, whatever your government does in the world is quite natural too. Even if they're off conquering and creating empires, you think it's all quite natural and you go along with it.

George: So, it is, what you're describing, what we were talking about earlier, is that it's a virtual reality that they're calling reality then.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And in this virtual reality, there are even more virtual realities created on top of that, it seems like.

Alan: Absolutely. You find that even back in the 1800s, in Britain, they looked at the world. They looked at where their ambitions for this dominant minority lay. And they knew that eventually with the rise of a middle class, because they had to create a middle class, an offshoot of the industrial era to manage all the other people. And they knew eventually those middle class would demand more rights, and that's when you first heard the term called democracy coming in. First they called it simply charters of rights. And they had the Chartist March on London to demand rights for the first time. And so they gave you a sham government called democracy, so that the people would think they actually were free. But we never really were free at all.

George: Participatory democracy, right? So they led us to believe we were really doing something for ourselves, and it was manipulation on, boy, like the two parties in the United States.

Alan: Yes. And the whole thing about representation for taxation's purposes, in other words, they're going to take money off you, you should have a say in what that money is used for. It's supposed to be used for the common good, but it never has been. At least very little of it has. So you're given a fake sham democracy. However, they knew that within a hundred years of a fake democracy, they would be so far advanced scientifically they could bring in, they could actually do away with democracy and people would not complain about it, if they could train the people

that they had benevolent experts looking after them, and that has happened. Democracy has now been taken away. The public don't mind so much. There's no riots in the streets as they lose right after right after right, and you see civil servant bureaucracies dictating down to the public, and people are obeying and doing what they're told, because they've been trained that they're now run by a group of experts. Experts who are somehow benevolent. This is the benevolent dictatorship that Huxley and others talked about would come.

George: I see. The callers can call in locally here in the Austin area at 512-646-1984. Again, locally here in the Austin area 512-646-1984. Use that if you have unlimited long distance. Otherwise, we have a toll free number, 888-202-1984. Again, that toll free number is 888-202-1984. Call in and ask myself and Alan Watt any questions that you might have. So, so, it's like the Democrats and the Republicans and we're pitched against each other and we get to hate each other. We divide and conquer. We're divided and conquered. Hustled in with ideas and encrypted language that has secret meanings, right, except for the profane, we don't even know that.

Alan: Well, you know, in the U.S. at least they tried to separate the powers of government by having different departments that could not overstep or overreach their own jurisdiction. But since really WWII, it started really with Lincoln and the Civil War. He altered all of those rights and rules, and that was backed up at WWII, and then when Nixon was in he created or signed into being the Department of FEMA, which now has blossomed into Homeland Security. And so you have different departments, executive included, that are simply going ahead and doing their own thing unimpeded by the other departments that are supposed to hold them in check. Well, this was all planned this way, and step by step, every administration. Carter did the same. He put further laws into that FEMA act, and now you find that you're run by what they claim is a bureaucratic expert elite. And you don't have, the public have no say. They've been pushed out of the picture completely. You have Professor Carroll Quigley, who really let the cat out of the bag. He said, in *Tragedy and Hope* and *The Anglo-American Establishment*, there is and has been for fifty to sixty years a parallel government running America. And he says, I have been the historian for this group. And that was the Council on Foreign Relations, which is only the American part or branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs. This is the super body that plans your future. They interrelate with all the other think tanks, Bilderbergers and so on, Trilateral Commission. And right down to your food supply for the future. They have think tanks on everything in that group. They run the media. Most high-profile journalists are members of it.

George: They filled all the what? The state department, and there's all kinds of broadcasters and military people in there now.

Alan: Absolutely. So they bypass what you thought was a Democratic Republic, and what they said, as I say, going back to the other think tank, part of the same structure, which was The Club of Rome. They said that they favored the collectivist society, but they'd have to bypass the Constitution to do it. And this was also put into a magazine, the Council on Foreign Relations, their Magazine. That's the name of it.

George: Foreign Affairs maybe.

Alan: Foreign Affairs, and they said they would have to rather than knock down the Constitution, they would just bypass it as though it was a rock in the middle of a stream.

George: Do an end run around the Constitution. They didn't want that to impede their...

Alan: Progress.

George: Their drive for power. Have you done any work on the Aspen Institute of Humanistic Studies?

Alan: I've searched into that too. And that's a big part of that as well.

George: It's more international that I see, you know, the membership is.

Alan: It is. And it's also linked to the United Nations. Now, the big trick has been for the last 50 years, is to point out, as they know grassroots movements will. They point out the defects in the system we're living in, and where it's

going. And so they give us leaders to come forward, who start up groups. We follow them, and then they always give their power over to the United Nations, which was always the plan in the end eventually, is to give power to the United Nations, and make them the Super Government.

George: The Aspen, that's an interesting deal. The Aspen helped bring us the PBS system. Public broadcast. It started out as an educational broadcast network, and then Aspen came in there two or three years after that and started and did a tremendous paper, and a tremendous lobbying effort to convert that into a Public Broadcast System.

Alan: And that's where most of the indoctrination on wildlife and so on and all their little rules that come down with the Earth Charter and the rights of animals compared to humans, it's all coming in from that.

George: Well, it looks like it boils down or is divided into humanistic, you know what I mean, views. Like scientific, secular, and religious humanism. And there's mixtures in there of their programming. Not that some of these programs aren't really informative. They are, I guess, huh?

Alan: Everything, they always get a hook in with things you must identify with, and then they go on a roll, and that's when they start introducing ideas that you will eventually adopt as your own. You adopt, most people adopt their opinions. They never have them of their own. They adopt them from experts. And they'll actually fight for them even, once they've adopted them. It comes through all this indoctrination, that always starts with a what-if, or here's how it is and here's what may happen, or generally they'll say, what will happen if we do not do this, this, and this. And they give you no other alternatives. And you go along with the conclusion. It's a technique that's used, mainly through these kind of educational programs.

George: Well, I see it as a delusional mode of existence that we exist in, because we're not fully aware of some of the things that you're broaching today with us.

Alan: Generations have lived, died, fought wars and everything, gone through depressions and economic turmoil, and never known a single clue that there was anything strange in the system in which they lived.

George: Exactly. That's my feelings. I see people and I meet people, and I try to, you know, awaken them, but sometimes they'll just die in that state of delusion and ignorance. I mean, some people are so fixated in with the authoritarian personality type, that accepts anything that authority says is truth, right?

Alan: It's a sado-masochistic system. If you understand psychopathy, the ones at the top remember, gained power a long, long time ago by a feudal system where they fought each other to gain dominance. And once they obtained the status of being the leaders of nations, they then had to use techniques to keep the people pretty stupid in fact, by giving them this culture, this new culture. But they also gave us the psychopathic culture. This is not a humane system in which we live. It's Anti-Human.

George: Yes. I agree.

Alan: It's a dog-eat-dog society of winners and losers. And they show you a pyramid and they tell you, they train you at school to compete. They train you in races, and that's what sports is all about too. And the guy who gets the hundred percent on his exam gets a little gold star, and he gets to go up the ladder. Now, there's only one seat generally at the top of a corporation. That means only one person can fill it. But thousands, maybe millions will apply. So it's not a humane system. And those who get to the top, do it through cunning, by being utterly ruthless, and therefore only the psychopaths can get to the top in this particular system that they have given us.

George: Roy Masters used to always say, and I found this very, very insightful. He said that these people used to be inmates in the asylum and then gradually they've taken over and they're running the asylum.

Alan: In ancient times they called them the deviant creation. These were the ones who would steal, because everybody had their grain in the common grain supply for the people, especially in the colder climates. And these

are the guys who would break in and feed themselves, and eventually get thrown in the peat bogs. That was the punishment at that time. But once the money system came in they caught on quickly how to use the con system of money, and became the rulers ultimately.

George: In other words, it's that extra edge that they develop to get ahead of other people. A crooked edge, an insight, a hustle.

Alan: It's an instinct, but it's also sado-masochistic. If you look at the ones who followed Hitler as one example. It's the same with Lenin and everyone else. The followers of power, and you could say the same with politicians, it's well known that most politicians towards the top are psychopathic personalities. Look at their histories. Every psychiatrist knows this. And you look at how they get to the top, by hook and by crook. Adolf Hitler's followers worshiped Adolf Hitler, right through the whole Nuremberg trial, because the ones who are lower down on the totem pole, but still psychopathic, they despise the weak beneath them at every rank, but they worship the man above them who has more power than themselves. That's the psychopath. It's a sado-masochistic system.

George: Yeah, we've got a caller. Let me go to this call. Kay from California, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Kay: Well, hi. First I just wanted to thank you both very much for bringing all this information to us. But I had a question, actually a couple. One is, we talk about they and them and the Freemasons, etc, etc, who are we really talking about? Is that like the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers? Is that who we're really talking about?

Alan: What you're talking about is a conglomerate of these families and royal families, that have existed for thousands of years. So, money, royalty, the thousands of family members within royalty too. All their members. The ones who control power, money, and nations. The institutions of government and nations, who got together a long time ago, with that system, and gave us our culture and gave us our commercialized system. They own the commercialized system that we are all trained to compete within. So it's all of that. They also created Freemasonry for the lower ranks within people, family members and everything, who promise and take oaths to protect this particular system. So it's all, even the lower Masons are keeping the same system going. Your police are all members of the fraternity of police, that's the brotherhood of police. That's a Freemasonic organization. Every cop is advised to join Freemasonry. It's a parallel system that runs beside religions. It is the main religion that runs the world, actually. And it goes all up the structure, and it's authorized by royalty at the top to exist by their charter, a Royal Charter. You're looking at a pyramid of power, really.

Kay: Okay. So, are you talking about, like thousands of people that run the world, or hundreds?

Alan: They admit themselves, only 3% of, this is in general books in universities. Less than 3% of the people of the world rule the world.

George: Kay do you want to hold on through the break, and come back and ask another question?

Kay: Sure, yes.

George: Okay, we're going to take a break here, Alan, and Kay. And we're going to be back in just a little while. Okay? Just hang in there and we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: And we have Kay from California. I wanted to make just a real quick comment here and then turn it back to Alan Watt, Kay. When you ask, who are these people, I look at it as a network of individuals, who dominate certain institutions. And their affiliations and memberships are not known publicly, but they communicate over a network

system. So, I'll turn it back to Alan, and Kay, yeah. Kay, you have another question?

Kay: Well, I did. And it's this. Where do you see this all going and what can we do about it? And I have one other thing to add. Do you think the American Revolution was most probably done in an attempt to get away from this system, to try to set up something that would be a safeguard for future generations?

George: Alan, what do you think about that?

Alan: Well, I have no doubt at all. Again, they had meetings, before the Revolution in Europe, remember Europe had been plagued with wars as the top families battled each other for dominance. And they realized eventually the time was coming, that the old type wars would not work so well, because it was so destructive, because weaponry was getting better and so on. They needed a knight in shining armor. And they had the Concert of Europe, they had different international meetings, and they realized that if Britain was to take the lead and bring on this world government system, the standardization of the world, based on the British system, which is exactly what it is, no one would fall for it. They knew that the Londoners, those who run London, controlled the whole empire, and kept all the loot to themselves. They plundered every country. So they couldn't suddenly make Britain into a knight in shining armor that was going to bring democracy and freedom to people. Nobody would believe it. They couldn't use France, they couldn't use Spain, they couldn't use all the other countries in Europe, so they had to create a fresh one. And so they created their own, what appeared to be their own enemy that said all the right things, did all the right things, and appeared to be a brand new system with no real history of tyranny to speak of, that would lead the world into it, for them. And we know this is true, because again, Professor Carroll Quigley in the Anglo-American Establishment, now remember, he was an advisor to top, to your State Department and to diplomats and so on, and Presidents as well, he wasn't simply a historian, and he picked top Rhodes Scholars, and I think there was over 200 of them at the moment still in your high-level bureaucracy in the U.S. working towards global government, but he said that Britain had passed the torch on to America, to be the policeman of the world. They would have to finance the last lap of standardization of the world to bring in a common system, because they would not tolerate any other competing system or religion or culture. It would all have to be the same economic system, the same education, standardization across the world. That was the job of the United States, and he wrote that book in the 1960s, just before he died, and MacMillan eventually published, well one group, MacMillan bought it over and broke the plates. They didn't want any more published, but you can still get hold of the copies.

Kay: I see. So, we got our Independence and then it was taken away again.

Alan: Well, Franklin, Franklin was a great guy who talked in doublespeak. The public heard one thing, but he meant the other, often. That's the way they say things. And he was asked, when they came out of the convention hall, he was asked, what kind of government do we have? Now remember, this was a bunch of the top landowners who went in there. They were all Masons. Franklin talked about that himself. And if you look at all the portraits they did of them, you look at the little rising sun in the picture behind Washington and the throne that Washington sits on. Franklin says, we've given you a Republic, if you can keep it, with a smile on his face.

George: So what I see Alan, and Kay, is this, in a nutshell. I'll put my two cents in, okay. Is that the Constitutional Convention was not a planned convention. They only had authority to revise the Articles of Confederation. I don't know if you knew that, Kay. So it was not, and it was held in private, okay. It was held in secrecy, okay. What eventually happened, there were different plans that were being broached and put forward, like Alexander Hamilton wanted a monarchical system, a monarch. And I think what finally won out was something along the lines of the Virginia Plan which George Mason put forward. Now, Thomas Jefferson was in France at the time, during the Constitutional Convention. Now, he was not present, but his right-hand man, or his man that thought like he did, who had borrowed twenty of his books, by the way, before the convention was held, was George Mason. And so they adopted something along the lines of the Virginia Plan. And it wasn't planned out that there would be as good a government, I think, and divided as it finally ended up, but then like Franklin said, if you can keep it. Now what had happened is, there had been powers that have acted in concert to destroy this country and take away that Republic from us. That's what I see.

Alan: It's happened. And not only that, remember, when they held even the first convention, it was a Masonic

convention. The public were not allowed into the hall. The windows were pulled, because the Masonic Temple is the temple with no windows, so they never have windows where you can see through. They close all the blinds and so on. They had guards on the door, so the public couldn't get in. And it was only an afterthought, because of demands, that they got a Bill of Rights. However, the odd thing is, and this is the key to it all. You'll find the founding fathers said, we looked at all the previous systems of government that had existed, and they picked that of Rome, ancient Rome. And that's what they based it on. Now Rome, remember, was an empire. Rome was an empire, and that's why Franklin said this was a combination of states, a federation, that he hoped would become a World Federation under a government run by twelve wise men. That was always their plan. And the United Nations, remember, through Wilson, although he was only acting on behalf of Lord Grey, Earl Grey, and Mandell House, Wilson put forth at the beginning of this world government, and they called it the League of Nations at the time, which became the United Nations. So, this is the agenda. It's always been there. They called it Manifest Destiny.

George: The Bronfman family out of Boston were doing the British East India Company trading, but also, the Bank of England was always in place during the American Revolution.

Alan: Always, yeah.

George: Okay, that's something to remember. Follow the money. The Bank of England was always there, see. And if you talk about Brown Brothers Harriman Company, the Brown Brothers Company started in Philadelphia. I don't know if you know that.

Kay: No.

George: Yeah, go research this out, and the Brown Brothers were actually, they started their deal in Philadelphia. They went into bankruptcy, and who bailed them out was the Bank of England. So, when Brown Brothers merged with the Harriman company, making Brown Brothers Harriman, they were totally owned and controlled and dominated by the Crown. That's the connections that not many people are aware of.

Kay: I thought that we were financed by France and Spain.

Alan: Well, see France was used. This is the odd part, France was used, and Franklin initially was over there as the ambassador for a long time. And he did live like a king. He was getting there two thousand crates of wine for six months, and he had a big team of horses, servants, and all that. It's well documented in France. That helped actually to bankrupt France, which brought on the French Revolution. So every country was used. It's like dominoes. It's beautiful. It's very clever.

George: Well, the point I was trying to make, Alan, on this Bank of England connection is that the British could have come back in with many more troops and finally subdued America, and you know, vanquished our so-called victory. But they decided to rule us through a money system, and that's what they continued on.

Alan: Well, it's simple. And we know that they set up Kuhn-Loeb & Company too, and Rothschild sent one of his own children with a different name over who ended up running it, and then the Warburgs came in in WWI, just before WWI, one became the head of the American banking system.

George: Alexander Hamilton would be a key to the early history on this, Kay. And if you look at him, he set up some of the first National Banks in the country of the United States. And those were tied back to the Bank of England. Basically, it's creating debt, making interest out of the deal. But Kay, thank you for your call. We appreciate you calling.

Kay: Thank you.

George: Thank you ma'am. Alan, we'll be right back. Thank you sir.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

George: Are we making some points here? Are we getting some insights generated here? You sound like you're really doing some good with some of these callers.

Alan: Yeah, it's interesting when you look at the history of Hamilton. Remember too, some of them talked about getting a monarchy in, before they decided on a president. And Hamilton was really for a monarchy. And he did make some good points too. We've got to look at the other side of things, and never throw anything out, and listen to what they say. And he did say, is it better to have a monarchy and maybe a few dozen of their families, soaking, in other words sponging off the rest of the public, or have a massive government and bureaucracy and you'll have thousands of bureaucrats and their families soaking off the public. He made a good point there. And this was all debated at the time as well. But Hamilton believed in the right of might. His heroes, and Jefferson talked about it, because he invited Hamilton to his home. And every picture or drawing that Hamilton stopped at was one of what we would call a tyrant, ancient tyrant: Alexander the Great, Caligula, all the big characters of Rome. And Jefferson says, why do you pick these ones? He says, I admire these people because they used power, and they used might and force to get what they wanted. He thought that was the natural order of things; whereas Jefferson, he had other people and philosophers as his heroes. So there was a battle even there on how the United States should run. But they did model it after ancient Rome, pre-Catholic Rome. And Rome, remember, had a Senate, that's why you have a Senate there. Senate comes from Egypt, because Senate came from the Egyptian word for a chessboard. And that's why it's really a masonic system, and they often have a checkered floor in Senate rooms. It's a copy of the House of Lords in Britain. It's an identical system.

George: You know, an important point you make is this, Alexander Hamilton versus Thomas Jefferson. Thomas Jefferson was anti-Federalist. Alexander Hamilton was a Federalist. So that is the two divergent opinions there. And the Anti-Federalists forced upon the rest, or were the ones that are responsible for our Bill of Rights.

Alan: Yeah, and Jefferson also knew that if you brought in a Federalist system, that within one generation, and he said this, you'll have the offspring of the ruling majority in the House, in Congress, with their children. Their children will take over. You'll have hereditary rule, like Britain already had. And he tried to avoid that. He said that was the biggest problem. And they tried to make laws to stop it. And sure enough, Washington tried to get a cousin or a nephew in. Other members did get their offspring into it. Benjamin Franklin tried to get his son Temple in a position in government. So they were already trying the same system as Britain, because money and power corrupts, and that's what Jefferson knew.

George: And they're going to favor their offspring and try to get them ahead of the others, right.

Alan: Yes. And you have had hereditary dynasties being reelected over and over in the United States for a long time.

George: So, yeah, we see a power elite there, elitist, however you want to describe them, over the ages, in all of these different civilizations and cultures, right?

Alan: Absolutely. And all you're left with now are competing politicians at the bottom. And Carroll Quigley again mentioned that. He said we always control and groom, they groom the leaders at the top of both parties, so that they always belong to their Council on Foreign Relations, for this World Agenda. He says, the lesser politicians are allowed some competition between each other to get up the ladder basically. All you're left with now, is which bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers do you want to vote for. The bunch over this side or the bunch over that side. That's what it is. That's what you're left with.

George: Now, when we get back, and we're talking about this encrypted language, and this delusional state, and all

that, but are they not, even the people at the top, aren't they deluded by their own glorification?

Alan: It's not hard to be if you realize that you are held in esteem wherever you go. And people do bow down to you or grovel. They really do.

George: They grovel before your feet, wanting something from you, because you've got billions, right? Isn't that it?

Alan: That's it. And you command power. However, the real power, and this again was exemplified by Quigley and others, where they were talking about the Maurice Strong types of this world, the guys who run the big foundations, who leave politics, or go back in and out of politics as advisors. They're not elected. They're called technocrats. That's the term they use. And they come in like Kissinger, the Kissinger type. He says, these guys control the real power, and they're not responsible to the public. Therefore, they can get the job done, because democracy is too slow and cumbersome, too many arguments, too divergent sides all conflicting with each other. Therefore, this agenda has to be steamrolled ahead by the use of technocrats, and that's what we've seen for almost a hundred years.

George: So you see these, you have these technocrats wheeling and dealing with the lobbyists and other interests, and they're all talking...

Alan: And heavily financed.

George: Yeah, heavily financed. Of course, financial things are at the top of this capstone, I guess, is that what you see?

Alan: Absolutely. H.G. Wells, who was one of the official propagandists for this agenda, working for the Royal Institute for International Affairs, he said, that once the League of Nations was formed, he said that now bureaucrats, bureaucratic departments can be specialized, and they can go and meet their fellow counterparts in other countries and at the League of Nations, and bypass the political side altogether. So he said, the political side is almost obsolete. It's a show for the public. And he was quite correct in that, but he went through a lot of this agenda. He was a main propagandist for it, for world government, run on a British system of standardization. And if you go back further in history, John Stuart Mill, that was the main economist for the British Empire system, and his son who took over, also by the same name, they wrote books on this coming world system. It would all be based on economics. The value of an individual will be the value to the State. They will decide how valuable.

George: These resources called individuals, right? Chattel properties, right?

Alan: That's right. And eventually, you would not be allowed to be born, unless they had a function for you to serve, and that's the key word they keep using, in the Council on Foreign Relations too. Serve the World State. Serve the State.

George: Total quality management.

Alan: We are a renewable resource.

George: Yeah, we're a renewable resource. You just pop them out again, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: Golly, I tell you. But you know, there are people like yourself, and I'm working a little bit in this area now, and we're going to make a difference, you know. But mainly, we can make a difference in our own lives. Is that the way you see it sometimes?

Alan: There's no doubt. You make it in your own life, first. You understand yourself, first of all. And that will make you wake up even quicker, when you understand yourself. That's the key to everything.

George: Know thyself. So, you know, the way I see it, you know, you have this Maslow, you know Abraham Maslow says self-realization and all that stuff. That's not really knowing yourself.

Alan: No.

George: But what you're talking about is really knowing thyself, isn't it?

Alan: Absolutely, and that also means, being willing, I usually say, use the term, if you're after truth, and that means complete honesty with yourself, first of all, that's hard for most folk to do, you have to be willing to jump out a plane without a parachute and free fall, because you cannot make conditions on truth, and you might not like a lot of it, but you have to do it.

George: I say truth has no politics.

Alan: It has no politics at all. No.

George: What I say, I arrange things in my own mind. Years ago, I used to write about these things. Know thyself, know thy thoughts, and know thy world. See what I mean?

Alan: Yes. It's all hard.

George: And know thy thoughts is beginning to be able to see your thoughts and how they're controlling, how you've been programmed like you're talking about.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And know thy world is all these institutional systems that are delusionally based that are, you know, contriving to subjugate us to a system of slavery.

Alan: Yes. The British system, which was talked about by John Dee, in the 1500s, at Queen Elizabeth I's court, he coined the term, the British Empire. And he said, we should create a British Empire, as he told the Queen, based on a system, based on what would appear to be a system of Free Trade. And he said, those countries who will accept the conditions, will adopt the same system as Britain. And they would be given a term, it's called, most favored trading nation status. That's the term that's used at the United Nations today for those countries who join it. So, it's five hundred years old, this particular agenda, and they knew then, even when they were setting up what they called the Colonies, in America, because they could see the vast resources, that that would be the country that would eventually supply the men, the arms, and the taxation necessary to bring the whole world to its knees.

George: The world army, right?

Alan: That's it.

George: And you know, we're creating this neo-con, imperial type of dynamic, but people are resisting that.

Alan: Yeah, and they knew it would come, because remember, they planned the future ahead of time. Think tanks are paid incredible amounts of money, and each think tank is specialized in its area. They foresee the problems and the reactions and they work it out in advance.

George: We're going to be taking a break here, and then come back for our last segment. And we'll conclude it then. Thank you very much for being with us today. You're really imparting a great wisdom to us. Appreciate it Alan. Be right back.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Are we talking about enlightenment? Is that what you're trying to teach people? To become more enlightened?

Alan: Yes. You cannot be complete in any respect at all, until you've gone through what is real, real reality. And the only way you can find it is first within yourself, and discard all of the training and indoctrination that you've had yourself, and start thinking for yourself, and literally looking at the world with new eyes, for the first time. And it's all to do with perceptions, as I say. When you understand what's around you, things you take for granted, even the police force stopping you on the road, and demanding you pay money and all that. It's just extortion. It's all how you've been trained to misperceive highway robbery. Things like that. We're taught to perceive things in a completely different way, which suits the aims of the ruling elite. And that's the key to it. The trick in all ages, and the pharaoh used to be taught this in Egypt, the trick of the pharaoh for rulership's purposes, was to convince the sheep, and remember the pharaoh was called the good shepherd, his trick was to convince the sheep that their interests and the pharaoh's lay in the same direction. That's the first trick. And sure enough, you know.

George: To get the sheep's consent then?

Alan: Yes.

George: To trick them into consenting to their rule.

Alan: To their rule and their ambitions. So they go off to war to fight something, because the pharaoh will say, those guys are going to threaten you, and invade you. So the sheep became terrified. When that is said, they cling closer to the pharaoh. The pharaoh can actually tax you all the more. You don't mind it, because he's going to save you, and then you go and fight for the pharaoh, because he's convinced you that this is different. The perception of the reality of this war and its purposes has been distorted in your mind. You think it's for your benefit and that it's going to save you if you go off and fight them. Every war is an economic war. And Karl Marx went through that, and he was trained by the bankers. He was financed by the bankers, who were the experts, even in his day, of economics. They were the experts. That's why H.G. Wells said, this upcoming world system that we are creating have brought all the big bankers on board, the international money lenders, because they know the science of economics. That includes population control, all of those things. They factor wars into it, upcoming wars. How many might get killed off? Will there be enough to pay off the debt? That's what economists do. And so they brought the bankers on board into this ruling elite. And, as I say, it's a pyramidal structure with the dominant minority at the top. That's the term used by Aldous Huxley in his speeches at Berkeley. You can find it on my site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and download the audio. And he said, there's always been a dominant minority who rule, and I don't see any reason why there should not always be a dominant minority. And he also said with a scientifically-run dictatorship of the mind, a complete, total, takeover the mind, he didn't see why a scientific dictatorship could not last forever.

George: So it goes back to Plato even, and before Plato.

Alan: Yes, Plato studied in Egypt. All the Greek Aristocracy went to Egypt for their higher education. And everything that came out of Egypt, even Pythagoras, who studied in Egypt, they were sent back to their homeland, or to other Greek colonies; Greece had an Empire at that time. Pythagoras was sent off to Crotona, which is part of modern Italy, which became Italy. And he set up a monastery, long, long before Christianity, with five years of silence for the novitiates, and they became revolutionaries. So, Egypt literally was training in its own day, revolutionaries to go out into the world to recruit young members of aristocracy to cause revolutions and overthrow their own systems at that time. Britain used that all through its imperial years. They trained diplomats to go off and provocateurs to go off into countries, start rebellions, and then Britain would come in as the saviors, once they had everyone fighting each other. Very old technique. These are all sciences that are archived. The public don't get access to them, but those in the higher members of the society or aristocracy are taught these sciences. It's never been lost.

George: So these were passed down and held as the secret system of rule, of hidden rule.

Alan: Yes. Everything is a formula. And again, Plato, going back to mathematics, he would use mathematics as a good example. So you have rules of the mathematics that will always come out the same if you go along a certain formula. And it's the same with logic and humanity. When you have a sequence of events that are introduced in the proper sequence, then the public will always respond in the same manner. Science is using the same terms today in generalized science and psychology and so on, and behaviorism. And these are well understood. So they're all formulas, and we always respond the same way, as long as the formula isn't changed, it's introduced step by step, in the same sequence, we will always respond in the same manner.

George: So, they've got human nature down pat. And they're using that to formulate certain stimuli. In other words, they stimulate us with something. They have predictability, a predictable future then.

Alan: Absolutely. We always respond the same way to the same sequences of events, the formula. And that's just the way it is. It's been perfected, well proven, tested over and over and over again. And it's pretty well failsafe for them. That's why they're so good for wars. You can abuse the public to almost the step of revolution, but as soon as you say, oh, those guys over there are going to kill us off, that enemy over the water, the people who are being abused turn to that government and say, protect us. And then they tax you into the ground. They take all the money. They build up military-industrial complexes, which end up chaining you, enslaving you. And we see that with technology today, it's all from the military-industrial complex. All built up during the Cold War and all the taxation, because no one wanted to complain about the high taxation, because after all, your government was trying to save you. It's all a big lie to get a future agenda of totalitarian control, in a world where everyone must be predictable. That's why it's the total information network. That means all information about every individual on this planet will be known on a daily basis, everything that you're doing, and only then will they feel safe at the top, and even then they want to chip you.

George: Total information network. And then they want to chip you to follow you around, so you're not ever a threat to their power system.

Alan: And already, and I've been saying this for years, the chip for the brain is ready. They've had world meetings about it. They've published the reports on it. They've got stuff in cartoons now to try to encourage young children to expect it and want it. They think it will give them super powers like their cartoon heroes. And it's all ready to go, and they had their first meetings at Loyola University in Louisiana, in 2000. And then they've followed it up with about three or four meetings since. Newt Gingrich was retired into heading that position over that part of it. They say the chip is ready to go. And once it's inserted, when they can convince the public of the necessity of accepting this, then it will be the end of individuality, and then they will feel safe at the top. The ordinary person will be unable to perceive of themselves as a distinct individual. Individualism according to the United Nations is the number one enemy.

George: So, it is scientific, and it's gotten worse. And these systems of control are becoming Draconian, and these people are truly psychopaths.

Alan: They are.

George: They're out of their minds. There's no other way, but you know, I was trying to explain this to a friend of mine one time. There's no one word to describe these people.

Alan: There's not. You can't relate to them.

George: You can't, you can't, there's not one word to wholly, to totally describe what's going on. Psychopath is not enough.

Alan: No, and diabolical isn't enough either.

George: No, and evil and wicked. I mean, those are just a few of the terms in addition to psychopath, because these people are crazy.

Alan: They're crazy, and yet they're confident....

George: They're cunning...

Alan: That they've hired the best scientists to work this agenda into existence. And yet, here's the Achilles heel to all of their system. The Achilles heel, is they need the general population's compliance with every step they make.

George: So they can't deal with a rebellious public. They have to cajole them and mind-wash them into consent to a degree.

Alan: Well, how many people can they actually put in jail, if even one-tenth of the people says, "that's it, I'm not obeying your rules anymore"? How many people, how long would it go before there were just too many people and too few cops or too few military?

George: Is that what those polls are used for, those public polls, to get the sentiment of public so they're manageable? Now do you think on 9/11 they went too far on that?

Alan: No, they planned 9/11. They wrote about it in advance.

George: But do you think they exceeded, I mean, they made it too transparent, too obvious about what was going on?

Alan: No, I think they were pretty well confident that they had the public on a roll, and this was again, going back to Bertrand Russell and others, and Huxley, who said that if they can gorge the public, in a hedonistic lifestyle for one generation, by giving them unlimited credit and credit cards and all the rest of it, and an unlimited supply of goods they could buy, they will basically ignore what's happening around them and live in that little fantasy for a while, while they're making the moves.

George: But it seems like to me, 9/11 they went too far, and it's too obvious, some of the things they tried to pull off in trying to sell the public.

Alan: Yeah, but they just come back and try and bring it in another way if it seems too harsh, which they do.

George: Alan Watt, thank you very much for your interview today. And we really reached a lot of people out there today. And I appreciate your insight and your work in attaining truth here.

Alan: Well, thanks for having me on.

George: And thank you very much. You have a good one.

Alan: You too.

George: Bye-bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 11, 2008
ALAN WATT
on “World Review Commentary”
with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown

2 Hours

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknass.com

Information for purchasing Alan’s books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

George Butler (GB): Welcome to World Review Commentary, I’m George Butler, along with...Charlotte Littlefield Brown will be with us in just a second. This evening we have just a fine guest, his name is Alan Watt, and he has a website called Cutting Through the Matrix, and Welcome to our program Alan Watt.

Alan Watt (AW): It’s a pleasure to be on again.

GB: OK, nice having you with us. We’re getting a little feedback there; I don’t know where that is coming from. Charlotte Littlefield Brown should be with us shortly, also. How’ve you been doing? Alright?

AW: Yeah, just keeping out of the rain that seems to go on every other day.

GB: OK, are you making any breakthroughs? And what’s the latest, what’s your update on what’s going on right now? Tell us what’s going on.

AW: Well, this whole world system is on a super roll to complete a good part of the agenda that was planned a long time ago because now they are going for, they’ve been going for the food supply of the planet for the last 50 or 60 years and now they are simply pulling off the *coup de grace*; they’re telling you that there’s going to be a world famine, how the whole society must change. Now you’ve got Prince Philip coming out in England saying that there’s just too many people on the planet, we must depopulate and even get voluntary sterilization if need be. The whole agenda is unfurling

because they have a public who are ready to accept major changes through their conditioning over the last 50, 60 years.

GB: Yeah, boy that is interesting. We're having a little technical difficulty, in getting your feedback to me right now, so you sound a little muffled but we'll continue on. So, the world is really having, and the Chinese thing you're saying is really hitting the fan?

AW: Yeah, the whole system is steamrolling ahead now because it's time. The public are ready for the major changes, which they're oblivious are coming down. But they've been conditioned mentally for them, to accept them, their whole lives in fact through massive propaganda through all media and the public are into the greening of the planet, the depopulation and a whole new way of living is to be unfurled where governments will decide if you will even be born and if you are born it will be to serve a world state and that will be your duty. They've written about this from the Royal Institute of International Affairs for over a hundred years and now we're seeing the fruition.

GB: I see. Yeah, there's so much going on, you know it's mind boggling isn't it?...{static} Yeah, it's very mind boggling. So I assume that we're still going out on the air, we seem to be having some technical difficulties here, we'll just muddle our way through the best way that we can and go from there. Alan Watt is our guest and he has a site called, Cutting Through the Matrix, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and, I don't know if we are actually going out on the air right now or not but we are going to continue the conversation as soon as we get him back up and running. We had a really bad connection over the air and I don't know exactly what was going on but also we did, anyway we didn't have a very good connection, so...

AW: Yeah, I'm back now.

GB: Oh OK, Alan, how are you doing now? Are you better now?

AW: I still have a bit of an echo, but not quite as long as the last one.

GB: OK, yeah, yeah, I'm getting, I don't know what's wrong. Sounded OK on my ISDN so I don't know exactly what the problem is there.

AW: I get this kind of thing often.

GB: Oh OK. We did call you in on your line right? So we got you on that line OK? So anyways, we'll just continue on and do the best we can through the break, we'll probably be able to come back and get the thing straightened up a little bit better during the break So, you have your own program now, of course you have for a long time, and also, your site. Tell us about your site and what all you have on your site.

AW: On the site that's called cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you can look at talks I've given over the years, some of them are as far back as ten years ago when I was outlining, basically, the agenda and it's astounding really to know the agenda and even more astounding to live through it actually coming along the way that you have mentioned before. You can never know enough, you can never know enough of what's to come and yet you're still astounded when they actually pull it off because it's done so slickly and so methodically that it's actually predictable; and everything that's happening today, with the war in the Middle East, with the global supposed food shortage coming along, all of these things, the depopulation program being rolled out, were written about a long, long time ago. And because it's so huge a plan, on such a huge scale, it's inconceivable to the average mind that this can possibly be so.

GB: So, the plan is so overwhelming it's preposterous in a way so people have a very hard time trying to grasp it. Is that what you've discovered over your years of study?

AW: Absolutely. Especially when mainstream media is giving them a completely different version of reality and even major news, horrific news, is mixed in with trivia and entertainment, nothing is real anymore to the average person. They've been put out of the loop of deciding their own destiny completely and we're managed. We're completely managed on all levels of society by experts. Experts that work together for foundations; really they're the capstone on the pyramid to an extent and they had planned over a hundred years ago to create a scientific socialism where indoctrination and through control of the mind through massive media indoctrination would control the minds of everyone and that's pretty well where we are. We're watching horrific things happening even within the United States with government interference, from many, many levels, taking all your rights away and most people literally don't care.

That's astounding.

GB: So, it's a virtual reality is what you're describing. Charlotte Littlefield Brown is with us. Charlotte, how are you doin' this afternoon?

Charlotte Littlefield Brown (CLB): I'm good George.

GB: Charlotte joined us just a second ago, Alan. So, what you're describing here is like a virtual reality that has been created by the real top people in the world, the movers and shakers, right?

AW: Yes. People don't realize that culture doesn't just develop by happenstance. Culture and culture creation and culture changes is always planned from the top and promulgated to the people below and we adapt. We mimic what we see and hear, even the fashions, even the music, everything, and even the topics of conversation or what happens to be given as news that day, we simply parrot that. And when Brzezinski wrote "Between Two Ages" quite a long time ago, he said that eventually the public will be unable to think for themselves; they will expect the media to do all their major thinking and reasoning for them. Well that's happened and it's been so well done that most people in the world are oblivious to the agenda or the reasons that things are happening in their own lifetime. They think it's all just happenstance and we're bumbling down through space and things are happening as we go along. Nothing is further from the truth. Everything that happens on a major scale is planned that way.

GB: So, it's a big machine, it's a big beast. What is the occult tie-in to all of this? Is there a lot of occultism and secret societies that are promulgated and draw people in and just mesmerize them?

AW: Yes, you will find that to control a world you need helpers and we know for a fact that Freemasonry broke out to a new class of people that was created in the industrial, beginning of the industrial age. They called it the middle class, the managerial class, so they gave them a freemasonry, a type of freemasonry, to join and that really was a way of controlling them. To get your helpers to really believe in what they're doing, you give them a belief system, different from the average person at the bottom and they will believe in it. It won't dawn on them in fact, that there's people above them, with another belief system even way beyond that one. So they think they're part of the team, the 'team player' thing that we've heard over and over again *ad nauseam*. So the middle classes had to be helpers and they had to believe in what they were doing. And freemasonry, there's no doubt about it, Albert Pike mentions it himself, that the objects that they see and the sequences of objects, and so on, it's like a language and your subconscious can understand it. Your conscious mind will skip over. But you can be programmed through various kinds of languages. The written word as we see it is only one way of getting it across, but symbolism is highly effective. You'll notice that children, if you give them a pen and paper, they'll always scribble down the same kind of things, stars and circles and so on. These are symbols and strung together in a certain way, they form a language which your subconscious understands and you can be programmed by them. I've talked to Masons who have left and after many, many years of being in freemasonry, and after a few years they say it's astounding how they now view the world as compared to when they were in Freemasonry. It was like tunnel vision when they were in Freemasonry.

And so there is a form of mind control at work here and we know for a fact that the CIA, MI6 and the big organizations, secret organizations that your government runs, has been behind many of the occult groups in the past. They used them for studying the populations. What can be done on the microcosm, can be done on the macrocosm, if it works. So we know, for instance, that the CIA were involved in groups like the Jonestown group, even Manson and different ones were being heavily observed and studied and so on. Because as I say, that's the microcosm, and once you understand the techniques you can use that on the whole of society. And sure enough since, really, since the 70's onwards we've seen a phenomenon, which was called "The New Age," which is pretty well every modern religion to do with greening, the worship of the planet, nature and so on, that's being used as a big stick to control us all. But we saw it all come to fruition and it all started with very small groups but heavily funded, promising people occult powers, longevity, the oneness with the world, the oneness with each other. This was constructed deliberately, to bring in a new era of even more people who are brainwashed, a whole world if need be, who are brainwashed into a new agenda. Now **Mikhail Gorbachev** did say in one of his books, "Towards a New Civilization", he said we are creating a new religion for the world. And he says it must be based on a form of Earth worship. So here's a man who tells you he's an atheist in the same book, who admits that they're creating an earth worship type religion. And that earth worship religion will bring depopulation, sustainability, all of this stuff, into it. And of course those who are involved in the movement are oblivious to the fact that they're being used for a different purpose.

GB: So, what part has the internet played? Has it furthered some of this chaos, mind-wash and this seduction?

AW: Yes, again Brzezinski in that book, “Between Two Ages”, before the internet was given to the public, he mentions that a system of communication WOULD be given to the public shortly and it would help the authorities for data collection, meaning on every individual, but he also said, to get the young minds all together along the same path, again “on board”, “on track”, etc. He says they would control it at the top and sure enough, you can get utterly lost in data; it doesn’t mean that the data is true or false or whatever, it’s just plain data. You can scramble your mind with irrelevant data, and eventually it will be used as they bring in internet 2, 3, 4 and so on and start policing it heavier and heavier; you’ll find it will be the most politically correct device ever given when they’re finished.

GB: Do you see it’s just a new way to support that ego and just to cultivate and just nurture what’s wrong in us, you know. We’re always looking for power. Whenever we experience trauma and that power is taken away from us we have to reassert ourselves it seems like and go out and try to reestablish ourselves, you know.

AW: Yes, and also the trick is, as well, that to bring in a new society, you must destroy ALL of the old society; even the memory of what was normal not so long ago must be eradicated. If you look at the shift of everything that was, say in about 1950 to today, we’ve turned 180 degrees, culture-wise, interpersonal relationships and everything; and most people, just like Plato said 2300 years ago, he said new culture can be given to the people and it can turn completely opposite in its value system and the ones to live through it are the last ones to question it; they won’t even notice. Well that’s happened and it was planned that way.

GB: Yeah, we’ve got to go to a break here and we’ll work on our sound a little bit better and get our connection, you know, adjusted in a second, but we’ll be right back, Alan, thanks.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back, Alan Watt and Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

CLB: Thanks, George. Hi Alan.

AW: Hi, how are you?

CLB: You sound like you’re doing well too Alan.

AW: It’s better, I’m not getting that echo back.

GB: Oh good, we’re sounding good. We’ve got it fixed now huh?

AW: I hope so, yeah.

GB: OK; oh we love radio, right?

AW: I always get it in stereo, two ears, with a time lapse.

GB: You’re a recording specialist, I forgot about that. This is going to be a good one for you, right? So right now is progressing on-line and now, what is happening over there in Burma, have you been putting your ear to the ground on Burma and some of those areas in there at all?

AW: Not so much; I do know that the big cabal that planned a long time ago with Cecil Rhodes that turned into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations to set up a global system, they did plan to take over all of the world’s resources, everything that would be needed for sustainability of life, was to be owned by their own members and that’s pretty well what they’re doing at the moment. They’ve gone across the whole planet, plundering through various guises, acts of war and all the rest of it, but they’re basically stealing all the wealth of the world for future use. So we’re going to get into a world society where only a handful of people, or a few dozen families even, will actually really own the wealth of the planet and everything that you need for living. The only thing that they don’t technically own yet is the fresh air and I wouldn’t be surprised if that comes down the pike too.

GB: Hey you know what? I just invented a backpack that gives you a measure of oxygen.

AW: Oh my goodness, have they taxed it yet?

GB: And you know what, it's got GPS and it's controlled by satellite and if you breathe too much it'll cut down a little bit on the oxygen. ha, ha, ha

AW: Oh well I'll tell you, that would be a good citizen. I think the first place to sell it is Congress and the Parliament in London.

GB: Well, I thought about it. I was a scuba diver...yeah, Parliament, that's a good idea.

AW: That's where most of the hot air comes out of.

GB: Boy, I'll tell you, I was a skin diver, a scuba diver when I was a kid so I guess we could take that above, above, out of the water couldn't we?

AW: We could, we could definitely. Mind you they'll heavily tax you on it.

GB: They will, every square or cubic meter of it, or cubic, yeah, that's right they would. They'll find a way to tax it, no matter what it is.

AW: "Every breath you take, I'll be watching you" as the song goes.

GB: Hey, that's The Police isn't it?

AW: That's right.

GB: Yeah, yeah...Hey, you know, we need to get into some of your music sometime. What all kind of music have you written, Alan?

AW: All kinds, all kinds.

GB: Some folk stuff and some rock and roll, or?

AW: Folk to rock to even some country. I've played with some country artists too; and ballads and classical. So, it's the whole gambit really.

GB: I think I was researching you before I first met you and you were with some kind of classical group at one time... way back?

AW: Not so much with classical groups; I've played with them.

GB: I mean you've accompanied some classical groups, I was thinking.

AW: Yeah, and I used to do solo as well in theaters across Europe for classical guitar. But I also formed groups, sometimes to do stage shows or musicals and played with them on stage, at least for the first few months, then I'd sell it off.

GB: Have you done any playing there in Ireland? Have you been through there at all?

AW: Ohyeah, oh yeah.

GB: Boy they have a lot of nice theaters there in Dublin.

AW: Yes they do, and I've played from north to south and I know all the old songs.

GB: Oh gosh, that Irish stuff really gets to me sometimes. I don't know what...it must be in my genes.

AW: It gets the feet going and you can't help it.

GB: It must be in the genes right?

AW: It must be, it must be.

CLB: Hey, I have a question, I don't mean to change the subject on you guys because I love talking about music, but The Council on Foreign Relations and the British, or the England, you know Royal Institute...we have the member list, we can get member lists, people have compiled them. Has anybody that you are aware of written a book or compiled the data on how all the assets, the entanglements of the relationships, the circles of influence, how they are playing out? because it sounds like what you've said can be graphed even or put in a flow chart or a relationship chart and it can be quantified.

AW: You can actually go into the Royal Institute of International Affairs website, and go into the website and look at everything they're involved in; they have think tanks and workers working on everything, including, and they've had this for years now, the coming food crisis, as they called it. They have a finger in every pie in the direction of the world's affairs. Look at the CEOs they put in charge of each group and you'll find out what organizations and what other big international corporations they belong to. They're all tied in together. It's a form of new robber barons under a more legitimate title.

CLB: And I would tie those into, George, those sovereign wealth funds out of Davos?

AW: That's right. These characters literally, you see the real world is vastly different from what has been instilled into us. Even during the Cold War, it was admitted over and over again by major writers that the war would be won by those with the highest technology. Therefore, technology could not be given, or say some small company with innovative technology would not be allowed to sell it to the public, therefore the CIA and MI6, the big institutions, funded major corporations into existence and most of the big corporations that we know, even in the electronic industry, they're well known household names, are actually run by the same agencies. It's one big agency. They could not allow independent technology to get out there into public hands.

GB: Alan, have you done any research on the Basque region of Spain?

AW: I have talked to some people from that area and they have long histories of conflict.

GB: Some of the story that I get is that it was industrializing but it was becoming competitive with the English industry, early industry. And so they had an early hand in trying to defeat the industry in the Basque region and later on they started supporting the separatist movement there against the central Spanish government. Have you gotten into any of that at all?

AW: Their history is pretty well known, I mean Spain was very much a Catholic country too and Britain since the time of Henry VIII, it's pretty well mandated in its unwritten charter supposedly, that they would never allow Catholicism to take over or dominate the world, so from the 1500's onwards they were plundering Spain for gold and silver and Francis Drake, Walter Raleigh, all these boys, were pirates working on behalf of the Queen of England, but they never let up and out of that whole movement in the 1500's came this cabal they started up, not long afterwards, very shortly afterwards, they started up the British East India Company as a front crown corporation to take over much of the resources of the world and they have never stopped since then. They talked about creating a world system based on the British Empire, based on the British system. Now, you understand, what they meant by that was a form of democracy where only nobility had the right to vote at that time and even though they had the right to vote there was still an aristocratic elite or royal elite at the top that could counter any orders made in parliament. So this has never changed, this goal has never changed, democracy is nothing more than a front to fool the people while the Establishment, as it's called in Britain, rushes on ahead with its global system. Now in the 1500's with John Dee, he mentioned the word Free Trade, and he coined the term "the British Empire" at the same time. He said countries would be allowed to join them, if they would adopt the British system and they would be given "favored nation" status, trading status, if they would join this free trading system. That's how long ago this system, this world system that we are going through now, stretches back, to the 1500's.

GB: Boy, I tell you, it's really involved isn't it? And you have a good grasp of it. We've got to cut away here for another short break and then we'll be back and continue the conversation, but, boy, it's getting good. Thank you very much, we'll be right back.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler, along with...

CLB: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

AW: It's a pleasure to be here.

CLB: It's a pleasure to have you Alan. You're so interesting and insightful. I just, I really enjoy you.

GB: How long did it take you to accumulate all this knowledge and wisdom, Alan?

AW: Oh, I was born thinking. I always tell people I've got a form of autism, I see things as they really are.

GB: Ha, Ha, Ha. Hey you know, hey, something's wrong with you. I knew there was something wrong with you.

AW: That's what it is, yeah.

GB: So when you were small you started waking up; and what were some of the first little experiences and notions there that awakened you?

AW: Well, when you're small you have an advantage because people ignore you, so you can go through your friends' homes and toddle through there and they ignore you. And you could observe adults and I noticed early on, everyone I knew, all the couples, they were all having arguments about the same basic things, mainly money to pay rent at that time. And I thought well if this is *Great Britain*, that rules an empire, how come pretty well across Britain, everyone was the same, a massive working class, who are broke, on pretty well a fixed income where you could never get ahead; there were no credit cards or anything like that in those days and it wasn't money for extras, it was money for the basic things. And I got into the books very early on, into adult libraries to read the histories and all I came across was what was obviously just massive corruption at the top, over and over and over again. So what I realized very early on, once the media came in and television came in, big time, and it was mandated in Britain, they wanted everyone to get a television set, just like they did in China two years ago. Now of course the Prime Minister of Britain has created a politicians bureau to deal with getting every child in Britain on the internet. So you know when government is behind something, there is another agenda to it; well, Britain brought in DER company, which is "red" backwards of course, to sell used televisions (reconditioned) to every British home and it was the only thing they could buy on what we called hire-purchase, you could not get credit if you owned nothing at that time, but they made one exception for televisions and once that TV took off, I saw very early on how it affected the adults. I saw how the life changed in fact. I remember, as a toddler, all the couples in the area would go down to the local park on the weekends. They'd sit there on towels and they'd chat, they'd walk around and discuss everything. Once television came in, within about a month, two months, three months, definitely by the end of a year, you'd go to that park and it was empty. But you could pass all these houses at night and see the glowing tube coming through the windows. That thing took over, that completely changed the life of people; and the culture creators going all the way back to the days of Plato said that the people mimic what the actors and actresses do. Not only do they mimic and get new words and new terms to parrot, but they also mimic the behavior of the actors and actresses in the dramas. You can also condition them as to what's to come in their future, what the same people will experience in their own future, by giving them dramas and putting that into the story. The people then emulate what the actors did in that drama when they meet it in real life. So they understood this technique thousands of years ago but the television was the greatest tool.

Then I noticed at the same time the Pop industry was coming in and it was promoted ALONG WITH drugs at the same time. It was simultaneous. The BBC, which only took its employees from Eton, the very wealthy, you know, old, established school, for the aristocracy and the wealthy members. They'd only employ from Eton. It was the BBC who pushed the drug industry and the Pop industry from the top, down to the public and I wanted to know what was behind it. But what was so obvious was that they were pushing sex to the limit and getting stoned was just plain naughty and they'd laugh and all the rest of it, as they brought people on who were stoned. So I went into the books to learn how culture was created and why they would be doing this and I got into H.G. Wells and other peoples' writings and Huxley etc, and they all had the same eugenics idea, agenda, to bring down a population to a manageable level but to eradicate

what they claimed were the useless eaters, those who would be useless after an industrial era was gone. The best way to do it was to sterilize them. Well, how do you sterilize people? You can't sterilize them by command; there'd be too much backlash. You encourage promiscuity, you point to the fallout of the promiscuity, which was unwanted children, you bring in mandatory abortion and you've solved your problem. You also destroy the family unit. That was essential; every tenet that came out of any manifesto, including the communist manifesto, talked about the destruction of the family unit. So they knew with experimental schools as far back as 1920, funded by the Crown of England, and Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, was in charge of the first ones. They found that if they promoted promiscuity between pre-pubertal children then the chances of them mating for life down the road was almost impossible. So everything that they tried and experimented with in the 20's they introduced in the 60's, along with the drug culture and the music; they told a generation that "this is your generation, everything is yours, you're creating this," and nothing was further from the truth. There was an ulterior purpose behind it and it's been very, very successful as we can see today.

CLB: What are your thoughts on compulsory public education?

AW: It should not be compulsory. Whenever you get compulsory anything from government there's always another agenda at work. It's no secret even in social worker lectures that they have at college and so on, it's no secret that when they train their employees to get a peaceful society then they must get everyone on board along the same path and they do that by getting children at a very early age and give them all the same indoctrination. When they brought out the League of Nations, that was one of its stipulations, that it would create a section; that turned into the United Nations, and UNESCO was the educational department. In its goal and its mandate, if you read it and you can go into the UN and look at it, it tells you it's to create a unified culture by indoctrination of the young in the same, along the same path. There will be no free, individualistic thinking. You'll all have the same indoctrination, you'll all think that things are normal as you grow up and you'll have nothing to compare it to. Everyone's getting the same indoctrination.

GB: Very, very good insight. I once did research on PBS, Public Broadcast System here in the United States, and went back to an education channel early on that preceded that; and it wasn't two or three years that the Aspen Institute latched into that and locked into that and it started promoting it and expanded it to what it is today. So I went back and I said what is this really about, and it's just like you're saying, they were promoting at the time, Humanism, you know. Scientific, secular and religious humanism, see what I mean. But they were couching it in terms that were palatable to the average person that wasn't that religious maybe or didn't know that much about science. See what I mean?

AW: Yes they were. The Aspen Institute, of course, was heavily involved in ways of controlling small groups of people and studying them to see if you could make people do anything that you wanted them to do, even though it was crazy. At the same time, out came Rolfing and all these different exercises, primal screaming, all of these encounter type groups and then big corporations started to mandate their employees attend these particular groups. The idea was to stop being independent and thinking for yourself and they'd do little experiments like fall back and your friends will catch you and all this kind of stuff. That's how they would start these encounter groups, but the idea was to break your dependence on your self-reliability and be part of the team, rather than an individual. This was all heavily studied by CIA, all this information from ALL these groups was fed back to CIA departments. And eventually they used these techniques on a global scale. It's even in the media and even through comedies you'll get little blurbs about the greening of the planet and mother earth and how we're all one and all the stuff that these encounter groups were teaching was nothing more or less than "the new age", this whole new religion and different segments of it.

GB: Yeah, cosmic humanism huh?

AW: Yeah. And Humanism itself, if you go into Humanism, and look at the founders and what their particular tenets are, they'll tell you it is a religion. It is itself another religion.

GB: Sure, sure. Francis Shaffer, a theologian, a Presbyterian theologian, coined the term secular humanism and they hate him for that term because he spotted early on in the university system that they were creating a new religion and that's just like you were saying there a second ago.

AW: Yes, and their whole front was that they were non-religious and they bashed every other religion, so they became a new religion; they did what all religions did in the past, was bash each other, but putting the word science to it tends to blind us to what it really is.

GB: Yeah, we've got to leave here for another break and we'll be right back. Thank you very much.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler, along with...

CLB: Charlotte Littlefield Brown!

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt!

AW: It's a pleasure.

GB: Do you believe that human nature is one of the major barriers to man attaining a bit of wisdom?

AW: It's not just human nature. We definitely have very strong drives; we're born with them and survival instincts and so on. However, every drive that you have can be exacerbated by, again, the media and the culture you're given at a particular time. It's like if you keep showing fast foods and hamburgers on the TV, people are constantly thinking about fast food and hamburgers; that's why advertising works. That's why they spend so much money. So, in other words, they can make you obsessed with something. It's the same thing when you take a drive, like sexual drive, and you see nothing but sex, sex, sex. You are not going to have a Walton type society. You're going to have a very promiscuous society and obviously a broken society. So yeah, human nature, if you understand human nature, and the big boys most certainly do that, they've done so many incredible studies on behaviorism and psychology that they can literally use these techniques now on whole nations, whole continents if need be, and it has been done for quite some time. They shape the direction we are going into, always. They turn around and point to the fallout they've created, which they knew would come, and then they come forward with their solution which they'd planned in the first place. Their whole problem was getting you to that solution and getting you to accept it. And that's how it's done.

These guys at the top, really, you would not believe the lengths they have gone to, to get the public to acquiesce to their own demise. I'm talking about eugenics again and the whole eugenics program. The big foundations that were set up in the 1800's, foundations that were mentioned by people like Albert Pike, and you also find the same thing with the supposed Illuminati bunch that was caught over in Germany. They said they'd set up foundations as front organizations under the guise of philanthropy, but they'd in fact fund what now are known as Non-Governmental Organizations, thousands of them, which would lead the direction that society was to follow and that's precisely what we have. These big philanthropic organizations like the Rockefeller Foundations, Carnegie, Ford and so on, fund the direction that society is planned to go along and we do go along that path without thinking. They started a eugenics society in America, in the USA, back in 1904 officially. They already had it in the 1800's and the Carnegie Institute, with federal money backing them, set up Cold Spring Harbor in the US, and they called it The Station for Experimental Evolution and they brought in the American Breeders Association, Willard Hays was brought in on this whole thing, and their whole idea was to see if they could breed people like cattle for specific traits. And they looked at all the lower classes and they said, if we don't do something then down the road in the future, there is going to be too many of these lower class types, these useless ones, as they called them, who will overtake the ones at the top.

Now remember that Darwinism is an official religion amongst these people at the top and they believe that a higher species will be brought down by a lower species unless there is only a few at the bottom and a lot of the higher species at the top. If there's too many of the lower species dominating they'll eradicate those at the top. That's always been their main fear. So they put all this money into the eugenics programs and then they started to fund governments in the United States, state governments, to give forced sterilization. They've been doing forced sterilization right through into the 1970's through various US states. Now there's a lot of white people that think well it's not for us. Well, that's not true. If you hadn't made it into the top elite and proven your worth by at least a few families of special selection and breeding, that means your wife was picked for you, then you were still a member of the lower class. These guys at the top don't care what ethnic group you belong to, all commoners are commoners. The agenda is still on the go, it's worldwide now. You have a world full of commoners that are supposed to be gradually eliminated, brought down, sterilized, etc. and I often think it's such a strange coincidence that the United Nations, every year, would give out all its major statistics and they tell you every year that the sperm count in the western male is down 75% of what it was in 1950 and there is no comment to follow it up by saying this is a crisis, therefore, you know this is a planned agenda. There is something either been inoculated into us, which is probably the best, easiest way to do it, through various

guises, or it's in the food or the water or it's all of those things combined. The world population is being brought down and people are becoming infertile. In fact, infertility clinics is a booming industry now. It's one of the fastest growing industries there is.

GB: Do you see that, that this thing has synergistically; is it operating on a synergistic level?

AW: Yes, there's no doubt about it. The first thing you must do with any operation is to, as I say, get the public to accept it. If you just sprung something upon them and said, "please, would volunteers come forward for a mass sterilization," you're going to have trouble. But if you say, OK, we work in generations, big foundations, like Huxley and others said, and Russell said, foundations can start up with an agenda and literally go three or four or five generations if need be to finish and complete its own part in that agenda because foundations outlive each generation. So if you can train a public and get them to acquiesce gradually through indoctrination and lots of propaganda towards a specific goal of reducing their own population you will achieve it unfortunately, it will work. Today you already have young people coming out in newspapers now, and I predicted this years ago, saying they would like to get sterilized to save Mother Earth and it's a selfish thing to simply want to reproduce your own, it's very, very selfish and it's anti-social. That's what they're saying.

CLB: How does that go with the doctrine of the Catholic Church, you know they've been very, you know...the opposite of that at least, is what I think, historically, the way I understand it.

AW: Well, I remember one of the speeches or the talks that Aldous Huxley gave; now Aldous Huxley talks through both sides of his mouth, he'd have one persona for the general public but another for his own peer group, because he belonged to these big institutions. So when you hear him talking, he's talking as a person who knows what's really coming and Huxley talked to Wallace, Michael Wallace, the interviewer, he gave a few talks with him and some are available on the internet, and in one of them he said, the only opponent of this whole world strategy, he was also including communism, by the way, which has merged, as you know, with capitalism, but, he said, the only opponent that it truly has, is Catholicism, and he said, it's waning now. He said, when that goes, there will be nothing to stop it. So, I think he's probably right there. We know Malachi Martin and others have come out; before he died he came out and said that the Catholic Church had been totally infiltrated with Freemasonry and fraternities.

GB: Yeah, "The Windswept House" that he wrote, it was a novel, that Malachi Martin wrote? It was a very disturbing, very chilling novel.

AW: Yes, and he said there was nothing in it that was untrue. It was all based on fact, he had to change some of the players' names because they were still alive, but he said it was all fact that was in that book.

GB: Yeah, I've read that and I read "The Keys of this Blood" too which is an excellent book too. Then I listened to him when he appeared on the Art Bell show a number of times. And I learned quite a bit, I really respected,...the man had integrity.

AW: He had integrity. He knew a lot more than he ever said even on the air.

GB: That's right. He was still loyal to the church because that's what he was about, you know.

AW: Yeah, there's no doubt about it, he certainly...

GB: But he was trying to stem this movement away from what he had believed that the church should be and it had changed direction in the 60's, I guess, what, Vatican II?

AW: Yeah, and he was definitely a hard-liner but at the same time he also knew what the whole social agenda was as well for the world regardless of religion and he did know a lot more than he generally talked about to the people.

GB: Well, he ran exorcisms in New York City, he said that it had increased eightfold over a number of years up there, the trouble, the problems in New York alone.

AW: Yes, in an age, of course, where it's gone out of fashion to believe in these things, although the people gorge themselves on horror movies all the time, but you can't deny that there's certain... we're seeing the breakdown of society. What's causing it, apart from the manipulations from the top? Are there other forces involved? That's an

interesting whole subject in itself because we know the elite themselves...I mean how many people do you know who could go to parties, or meetings and coolly, calmly discuss with a peer group the demise and the takedown, the actual murder of millions of people and rationalize it and go home and sleep well? Well, these guys do at the top, so...

GB: Those are called psychopaths, are they not?

AW: Psychopaths are a scientific term but it actually matches what religion would call possessed.

GB: Yeah, they have no conscience and they don't care and what's this thing called? unrestrained, do your own thing, that's what they believe in, just anything goes. Right?

AW: Do what thou wilt, is the whole of the law.

GB: Yeah, I think that's what they subscribe to. Hey we've got to take a break, it's only a minute and a half at the top of the hour and then we'll be right back, back on the air here, but we've got to move away to some announcements at the top of the hour and we'll be right back in about a minute and a half. Thank you, Alan.

{Break 🎵}

END OF THE FIRST HOUR

George Butler (GB): Welcome back to World Review Commentary, I'm George Butler, along with...

Charlotte Littlefield Brown (CLB): Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan Watt (AW): It's a pleasure.

GB: What are we to do? You're doing a lot on your own and Charlotte and myself, we're doing a little bit too, you know. We're trying to get the word out and trying to wake people up but the delusion that I run into, that's within people. They're so deluded out there. I don't know...and it's synergistically being held into that delusion. They're trapped, it seems like.

AW: They're trapped because habit and routine, routine creates habit, and they've been brought up again with television, and things that go... now, I noticed this in the 70's in Britain when there was really a depression going on, a financial depression going on and millions were off work, on welfare; Margaret Thatcher came out and said, a generation is growing up who will never see work in their lifetime, so get used to it. And it was an incredible country to visit again and look at and watch this happening, but the strange thing was the denial of the people who were still working. Now everyone lives in streets, and everyone knew those that were unemployed, in their own streets, they knew people who were committing suicide all over the country. In fact, Britain had the highest suicide rate, it overtook Sweden at the time. Yet no one wanted to talk about it, but you switched on that TV and you wouldn't think anything was amiss. And on would come the comedy shows, the same comedy shows you tuned into every Tuesday or Wednesday, as long as that routine was kept up, people would stay in denial. People would rather...they'll avoid pain at any cost, even psychological pain and they'll seek pleasure. This is what they've always known at the top, so they give you lots of bread and circuses during times of great change and depression, knowing that the vast amount of the public will always choose pleasure and go in complete denial of what's happening next door or the suffering down the street or whatever; and this is what they count on, is self interest. Huxley and Russell, both said they would create a society of egosyntonic people where each person would be taught the world revolves around them and you would be disassociated from those next to you and around you and you would seek pleasure; and that's what they've created. In ancient Rome when they were holding on to their empire towards the end, when the corruption was rampant, from those at the top plundering the world and squandering the money, they gave the people bread and circuses and that was called "the dole". You were given a "dole" out of bread and that's the term that's still used in Britain today for unemployment money. They dole out the money, it's called "the dole" and they give you lots of entertainment so you don't think too deeply. You live for the moment. You don't think ahead. You're stuck in the matrix.

CLB: Yeah, the term, “on the dole”, I heard it in my American youth out in California.

AW: Yes.

CLB: “You’re on the dole.”

AW: So nothing has changed. The techniques are all the same really. The only difference is, you’re given money to buy your own wine or bread or drugs or whatever and that’s what’s done to the people. They’ve been created to be egosyntonic, to live for themselves, to be disassociated and have pleasure, seek pleasure. And while they’re all doing that...

GB: Yeah, get into that disassociation a little bit more. How does that work exactly?

AW: You have a natural bonding, mainly with family, and traditionally all down through time, your family are the ones you go to when you’re in trouble. No matter if you’re the black sheep of the family, your family are generally the last ones and the only ones to help you out. Government decided a long time ago that the last vestige of tribalism, which was their enemy, remember, in the 1700’s was still tribalism, the Scots were still fighting the English at that time and they said that they’d have to destroy tribalism, and even the last vestiges of tribalism, which was the family unit. Only then could government and government officials talk down to you personally, as an individual, without a family gathering around to protect you and stand up for you. Once that situation was achieved, the people would be powerless. George Orwell showed us that situation, at the beginning, of even the black and white movie they made, of his book, “1984”, the English version with John Hurt. It starts off with a TV in the room that watched him and the figure on the television is giving him exercises to do and it says, ‘yes, you, number So-and-so, yes you, I’m talking to you”. Well, that’s government talking to you, there’s no one around you to help you, there’s no family, there’s nothing. You’re on your own. When you create that kind of “on-your-ownness” you feel miniscule, helpless, and you’re in subjugation to powerful authorities. That’s what elitists have dreamed about for centuries and they’ve pretty well achieved it.

CLB: Well, it’s not working.

AW: Well, they haven’t quite perfected it yet but they’ve done an awfully good job on it. They will, and I think last week I read on the air, a report given out by the CIA director, the present CIA director, and he was saying that they’re very, very worried about the coming ethnic struggles within the United States, he said, and I thought well, sure there will be because they will stir it up at the right time. They generally put their own leaders in amongst all the different groups anyway, to stir up the trouble. So one way or another they’re going to create the problems of strife, blame tribalism, blame the old-fashioned way of procreating amongst ourselves and family and so on, and then say, we’ve got to find a new way of living. After a long prolonged war, when we’re all at their mercy, we’ll want a solution and they’ll come forward with this old, old solution that was drafted up a long time ago. Prince Philip just came out in England, and this guy is amazing, I mean his dad and his uncle were both given special uniforms, SS uniforms, by Hitler, you know. This is the guy who married the Queen of England. This is the guy who said in the 50’s and 60’s that the British people, the workers, were lazy, they should copy the Germans. This is a guy who never did any work in his life; in fact, the Greeks threw him out of Greece.

GB: Yeah, that’s right. He comes from that Greek line doesn’t he?

AW: He does but they’re actually Prussians. This is what you find with royalty, they never belong to the people that they rule over. They’re of a different bloodline. So he’s actually a Prussian.

GB: Well what king of England didn’t even speak English?

AW: King George.

GB: King George didn’t speak English.

AW: He spoke German and modern BBC English is a corruption of the English that was spoken, but because he spoke it this way, with these strange vowel sounds, that’s become the upper class normal.

GB: If you go back, you go back to the Hanover line, northern Germany, Coberg-Hesse, and you go back to the Gelf line. Is that what you, how you track these people Alan?

AW: Guelph is actually the old name for wolf. And also it's the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, the three main families that are connected with the Hapsburg. They've ruled over the whole of Europe since pretty well the Norman invasion. They've always inter-married each other. They think they're superior bloodlines and Prince Philip just came out in the newspaper there, in the Telegraph, and he's brought the whole agenda out, he said food prices are going up, everyone thinks it's to do with not enough food, but it's really that demand is too great; there's too many people. He says it's embarrassing for everybody, no one quite knows how to handle it. Nobody wants their family life to be interfered with by the government. He says overpopulation is to blame for many of the problems afflicting millions of people around the world. So now they're bringing out their old, old agenda, blaming the public, even though we know from all the censuses that have been taken since 1890, the static populations within the western world have been dropping drastically for a hundred years. But they bring in so many immigrants to give the appearance of overpopulation. Immigrants always head towards the major cities and so you get the appearance of being overpopulated. Because they don't want just to bring down the population of one country, they want you all, the whole planet, to bring down the population of all the common people.

GB: What's your take on the avian flu and the flu epidemics that they begin to talk about?

AW: It's for the birds.

GB: Is that right?

AW: It's for the birds.

GB: Is it good bird dropping liner? Do you put it at the bottom of a bird cage as bird liner?

AW: That's it. Every flu supposedly, they tell us, every flu starts with waterfowl in China. They can't tell us why this is, but supposedly the geese and the duck bring it and so they're blaming them. The flu, I'm sure, whenever they release a real pandemic, which they probably will do one day, in fact I think they'll give us financial crisis, pandemics, and a whole bunch, and wars all at the same time. That's called chaos; you must bring in an age of chaos to bring out an age of order.

GB: And out of chaos comes order, is that it?

AW: That's right.

GB: That's it, out of all this chaos, you're going to have some order.

AW: Yeah. So once the people are frizzled and fried and just war-weary and hungry and it's been going on for a long time, then you'll beg them for help and out will come their manifesto and it'll be to do with depopulation, sterilization of what they claim in the eugenics societies is the unfit.

GB: What you're saying is, you got to preserve the Earth so the humans have to go. Is that it?

AW: Yes, and not only the humans...

GB: So if you worship the Earth more than you do anything else, then the Earth is It. Right?

AW: Yes and you find from the 1890's census onwards along with this Carnegie Institute they set up at Cold Spring Harbor for genetics, they've been also collecting your family histories of your medical problems. Since 1890. Psychological problems, criminal records, all down the line. Now Bush just passed that law that they can take all children's blood at birth for DNA testing and experimentation. This is a eugenics program we've been living through for a hundred years and these guys have never changed the direction they're going in. They want to eventually forbid certain people to have children and get the rest of the public to applaud. That will be the initial stages, until it starts to spread out and they add more and more lists to it, until if you'll possibly even get an allergy, you won't be born. You'll be terminated.

GB: So they're going to have it down scientifically. The scientific dictatorship is right here huh?

AW: That's it, it's right here, it's alive and well.

GB: It's alive and well and they're managing us and we're cattle and we're sheep and we're baah-ing for...but they have to do it through, what, a collective state, you know, for centralization. Is that it?

AW: That's right. If you read the writings of Karl Marx, he wrote most of his manifesto in London, England, and he was put up by the wealthy families and brought in, in fact, to write his manifesto, because they were going to use communism, like the Hegelian dialectic, to get the herd to change direction. Like big sheep in a field you need really two sheepdogs or one very good dog but generally two sheepdogs, and one will go from one side and one comes from the other side and just behind them and the sheep will start moving in a central direction towards the pen. Well, that's what they use for the general public. They actually use these terms when they're describing it to each other, and they use animalistic terms, and they even call us the herd, in fact, in medicine today; the herd inoculation, the herd instinct. So you have to have an enemy supposedly, to get debate going, to get argument going and then they come along with the preplanned conclusion as you amalgamate the two ideas together.

GB: OK Alan, we got a couple of callers on the line. Would you like to take a few calls?

AW: Sure, yeah.

GB: Let's go to Quince in Pennsylvania; what is your question for Alan Watt?

Caller: Hi, it's Quince from Pennsylvania. Great show! I heard Alan mention Roy Masters on his show a few weeks ago and I recall hearing Roy interview Malachi Martin and discussing how evil impinges itself on the fabric of the mind and I wish that more of the freedom movement people would understand that the people that are trying to take over the world, I don't think they fully understand that they're not running on their own, that they're being commanded from unseen forces. Could you comment on that please?

AW: Yeah, I'm not so sure they don't understand that, to be honest with you. I think a lot of them at the top, because they do have their inner religion there, and they do believe that thoughts aren't simply something that originate within your own mind, at times, they come from elsewhere. Many of them have discussed this at the top levels. We know they have their incredible pact they have with each other in their swearing-in ceremonies in higher nobility, organized masonry for instance, much higher than the 33 degrees of the Scottish Rite and they DO believe that they bring in the powers, as they call them, there's many ways they couch it, but, powers of the universe, or entities, or whatever, so I think some of them definitely are aware that there's something else involved. They call this manifest destiny. So they do believe that there's a force behind this agenda they're on.

GB: Quince, got anything else?

Caller: Yes, maybe perhaps they don't believe that that manifest evil is going to destroy them as well.

AW: That's one part of it. In fact, what's interesting about that is that from the days of Pharaohs, now Pharaohs were treated as gods, and they were gods according to the people at the time, and the gods owned the lands, the sea, the sky, everything that flew and everything that crawled and buried into the ground, he owned everything and even through the symbolism of trying to preserve the bodies for eternity through mummification, always showed you that the agenda was always the same. It was to fix what they called 'spirit' in matter for eternity, but only for a deserving elite. If you go into the occult side of things, you look at what a demon is for instance, old-fashioned words etc. and laughable today for most people, but if you look at what a demon was, a demon was a bodiless entity and hell to a demon was the absence of the physical world of sensation, if they were locked away in space, no sensations at all. So heaven to a demon is the opposite, heaven is Earth. Therefore, the inhabitation of a host was the ultimate and if you look at where the agendas go with the elite and David Suzuki, a big player in the propaganda movement towards the greening, sustainable development and so on, who also works for the World Wildlife Fund and the United Nations, and who is a geneticist, he mentioned, on mainstream news in Canada a few years ago, that they now had the ability to make a person live for 500 years if they so wish. So, technically their heaven is here if we allow it.

GB: OK, we got to cut away. Quince, thank you for your call. And Wyatt, hold on the line and we'll get you after the break here. We're going to cut away here. Thank you very much, Alan, Charlotte. Be right back.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler, along with...

CLB: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt. We've got Wyatt, in Maryland; what is your question for Alan Watt? You're live on World Review Commentary.

Caller: How are you doing guys? First of all, your guest, Alan, is it?

GB: Yes, Alan Watt.

Caller: Alan, you are a fascinating, fascinating person, I mean the information that you're sharing, to me it's like a religious education exercise, but it's a different type of religion. The way you're speaking and the information you're putting out, is in a way, in a way, we all kind of know this, or many aspects of it, but we have been programmed not to even discuss it or think about it in our minds, but the information you're bringing out, when I hear it, I have a realization in my mind, of the truth that you're speaking. But I could not intelligently even begin to bring it forward, which I think is fascinating. The second comment, I just want to make a comment, it's not really a question. One of the questions that I had, well it is kind of a question. There is a movie that's several years old that reminded me of the information you are bringing out. Did you happen to see or did any one of you happen to see the movie, it was an English movie but it took place in Europe. The movie premise took place in Europe. It was called, "Children of Men". Did any one of you see that?

GB: No, I'm not familiar with it.

AW: Yeah, I saw it.

Caller: Well the "Children of Men" is mysteriously no women can bear children. Now they didn't explain how it happened, in the movie, but for years children could not be born and those children who survived became glorified in the world as a living miracle.

AW: Yeah, they said it was a virus that started it.

Caller: Right, that's right, then one interesting thing about it was the immigration that took place in Europe, which Europe is full of immigrants from other parts of the country, that have come into different countries in Europe and it's a real problem just like in the United States, just like I would say that the Latin American immigration problem has become here, but because none of the children could be born, women could not get pregnant, what they started to do was get rid of their immigrants by deporting them and actually killing them if necessary. And it was very interesting because it has a lot in common with what you're talking about.

AW: There's no doubt. Again, all these sci-fi movies come out, even "The Handmaid's Tale", was along a similar way, written years ago, about people had become sterile and only the elite would... they'd have to bring in different wives to try and get a baby born so that they'd get noble blood carried on. This is a repeated formula down through the ages. Most programming we have is through fiction, as I say, and the Futurist Society was set up to bring in writers who would be given real information and they were told to write stories around the information and they'd use that for predictive programming. That which you've seen before floats around in the back of your mind, when the real event happens you think it had to happen, it's natural. So, these characters who write a lot of these movies know the agenda, but there's no doubt about it that a long time ago, and remember these guys at the top, this international club, they have no favorite races, you know; they do like the Germanic stock, and they wrote about that in the Carnegie Institute when they set up Cold Spring Harbor, mainly because they were an obedient people.

Caller: One thing that's happening here in the United States, at least on television with the all the advertisement that they have for medication and basically destroying people, one of the fictions is that young girls are subject to the Human Papilloma Virus and they're all getting these shots from either Merck Pharmaceuticals or Pfizer, I'm not really sure who it was, but if you look at that, that children getting this at 13 and 14 years old and younger, these shots, what if that sterilizes them just like this movie?

AW: Well, we do know, this is fact, and it eventually came out and was admitted to by the United Nations after a few years, the United Nations put forth an agenda to sterilize millions of women in India and Africa by offering what they claimed was free tetanus shots to women only, and millions of women got it; they all came down with chronic cystitis and eventually their ovaries were simply inflamed and destroyed. They were literally sterilized. And on the CBC television at the time the news shot a little article about it. It didn't give you the preempt of what this article was about, it was kind of shocking, two men had a map from the United Nations and a reporter asking them why they thought they had the right to do what they had done and these two characters said, well somebody has to do it, they won't stop doing this by themselves. And that's how they justified sterilizing women, by lying to them and offering them free shots. Personally, I don't believe we can take any shots, and we probably should have taken none at all for the last hundred years, personally I believe that because when I've gone into the writings of people like Bertrand Russell, he mentioned the use of the needle to make a dumbed-down, obedient population. So they had already discussed using inoculations a long, long time ago to get their way.

GB: Yeah, Wyatt, thank you for your call. We've got to move on to the next caller but thank you and call back and keep listening. We appreciate your questions and comments. Thank you very much.

CLB: You know, George, before we take the call, let's give out Alan's website.

GB: OK go ahead.

CLB: cuttingthroughthematrix.com for those of you out there who haven't visited Alan's website; it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

GB: OK Melissa, from Maryland, you're live on World Review Commentary, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Caller: OK, well you've already answered the first one so I'll give you the other three.

GB: OK, go ahead; hit him with a machine gun.

Caller: Don't tempt me. Ha, ha. Not that I'm upset with him.

GB: Rat-a-tat-tat-tat, right? He's a good guy, he can handle it.

Caller: OK, do we have anything to be concerned about when making blood donations to the American Red Cross, that's number one, because they are the only ones that I know of that do the community blood mobiles and blood drives, so that's number one. Number two, do we have anything to be concerned about if we are interested in participating in a National Geographic DNA project. Then number three, you'll have to excuse me because this is eerie and spooky, but what do funeral homes do with the blood after they embalm people? And that's number three and go right ahead.

AW: Ok, the first one was to do with the...what was it, the first one?

Caller: I asked you about, if we had anything to be concerned about with giving blood to the American Red Cross?

AW: Remember when Barbara Bush was put as the titular head of the Red Cross, the Red Cross, through deals again with Clinton, was buying blood from prisons, and they knew this blood was tainted with hepatitis and other diseases, they brought it up into Canada and sold it through Connaught Laboratories. Connaught Laboratories was set up during World War II as a bacterial warfare department. It's now a private organization and I still think it's involved in some certain things. However, thousands of hemophiliacs across Canada died and the Red Cross was behind it. They knew what they were doing. Now they get all this blood for nothing and they make all these blood products out of it, they sell it to companies that make blood products; it's a big, booming business. That's what it is. You'll find underneath these charities there's an awful lot of dirt. Personally, when the government, like had happened with Katrina, the government backs certain organizations, I stay clear of them because you can guarantee you... Red Cross society has a red cross for a very important reason; that's why they can go across battlefields left unscathed and the unwritten rule of freemasonry, that's the red cross of the Knights Templars that they still use, but just like the Knights Templars they were also plunderers. Behind the mask of charity, you'll find some rather evil faces at work. That's my opinion of them, personally. The DNA project that's underway, I would steer away from because the project is to get everyone's DNA to label it and categorize you, as either a useless eater, an inferior type, or prone to diseases that will be a burden on

society, so don't volunteer for it. It will also affect your children down the road too. They'll have all that data.

GB: Does that answer your questions or do you want to hold over?

Caller: He left one out so I'll have to hold over.

AW: The funeral one.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler, along with...

CLB: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt, and our caller, Melissa from Maryland.

AW: Yes, the last one was the funeral, about the funeral.

GB: Yes, the funeral home, what, blood products?

AW: Well I do know again there was another scandal that hit Canada, no doubt it was being done for other countries, but a few years ago, it was found that there was also blood coming in that had been bought up to be reused in hospitals in Canada and it did say in the newspapers at the time that they were draining the corpses, corpses in hospitals in Africa. You wouldn't believe the things that go on for a buck. When the dollar talks, morality walks; and we're living in a nightmare when you really look in behind all these wonderful, sterilized, disinfected organizations that we're taught are so damn great, but, in reality, they're monsters behind it. They all have parts of the global agenda, they all believe in bringing down the population. So when these organizations are out there to help you, I'd be very, very concerned. The funeral homes traditionally, have supposedly drained the blood and disposed of it and many of them just put it down the drain. But there's a new option just coming in and this is a horrific thing in itself. Now, tyrants in history have used tanks, to dispose of bodies, tanks of acid and undertakers now, this can be found in the Seattle Times, Friday, May the 9th, it's called the Third Option, and what they're wanting to do now, to make it greener and environmentally friendly, is to start disposing of our bodies here in the West, in these acid tanks, so that will dispose of the blood and everything else. But they might drain the blood first if they can resell it, I'm sure of that. We're living in a nightmare of supposed respectability and we've been taught to see things completely differently than the way they really are.

Caller: So the proper thing to do if we have a loved one who dies is to ask the funeral home for full disclosures on how they handle these things.

AW: Absolutely! You wouldn't believe how many...

GB: Good suggestion, Melissa, that's great.

AW: You wouldn't believe how many scandals pop up all the time from funeral homes who have sold organs off from corpses for medical studies and so on, and students practice on them and they fill up the body with basically stuffing and you're paying for all of this and you have no idea what's actually happened.

Caller: Ok, now to finish up what you already told me, you said that you yourself don't trust the American Red Cross. My understanding is that blood cannot be artificially made. Are you just suggesting that people stop donating blood altogether?

AW: People won't do that. They won't do that at all. Again the conditioning is too great. However, personally I would not, I don't believe in helping something with ulterior agendas to become prolific or to continue.

Caller: or I was just going to say, or undisclosed agendas.

AW: Some of them are disclosed, that's just it. As I say, the Red Cross in the past, many times in the past, even when the trade towers went down they raked in millions and millions of dollars, so did the Salvation Army, a huge fund was collected with governments matching dollar for dollar, maybe billions of dollars, and very little of that ever went to

where it was supposed to go. Now it just doesn't disappear; it goes into pockets at the top. It's never disclosed where the billions end up going. The same thing happened with the big hurricane that hit the Far East. Billions came up. They put Bush Senior in charge of it along with Clinton, to look after the kitty, and that's the last...

GB: The tsunami. Maybe it's the tsunami you're talking about?

AW: Yeah. And that's the last we heard of it. You see the whole thing, under the guise of charity, and institutions, we've been brainwashed to look at these people like Santa Claus, they can do no wrong. And then you dig into their past history and you'll find nothing but scandal after scandal after scandal.

GB: Well Melissa, thank you for your call. Do you have any other comment or question?

Caller: Just that I'd like these things, if you would Mr. Watt, to kindly post this on your website; the three questions I asked you, if it's not already. I can email it to you but I want to be able to go back and share this with people.

GB: OK, Melissa. Thank you for your call. Thank you for calling. Yeah, these, the body parts...there's a little gal that I got friendly with at one of the local restaurants here in Austin. She's from Bosnia, OK. Well she tells me a horror tale of getting involved, with one of her relatives got injured in an accident in Dallas; before they knew it, he was having major problems that he shouldn't have had and then he was dead and then they stole some organs out of him, and didn't even tell the family.

AW: That's very common.

GB: And they had to find that out later. It came out, they had to investigate it and found out some of his organs were missing before they buried him.

AW: Well it's even worse than that. In socialized countries like Britain, a few years ago there, it came out that whole warehouses full of frozen body parts turned up. Warehouses full of them and it took them two years to find out where they came from. They were all from children 12 and under and they found out eventually, one man who was put in charge of a whole conglomeration of hospitals around Manchester area, I think it was, had given an order to save all body parts that could possibly be reused.

GB: Oh my gosh.

AW: Now the thing is, he was never prosecuted, it turned up a year later, another warehouse related to this turned up in Halifax. What on earth were these guys doing with all these body parts? Now, they had to return them all to the relatives who had buried their children. Some of them actually had more organs removed on a second and third occasion. They had three different funerals for their children. This is incredible. No one was prosecuted for this, which meant that this was ordained from a much higher level and we don't know what they were for, or where they were going to, or what they'd be used for.

GB: Yeah. Well, in China, they've got horror tales coming out of China. Just, just that alone is something that's very terrible.

AW: Yes it is. It truly is. We have to realize that we're living in hell. This is turning into hell. And we've got to get rid of all these brainwashed illusions that we have and see things as they really, really are, no matter how painful it happens to be.

GB: But you know what, we have so many people that are in a comfort zone, but the main thing is, a friend of mine, the other day, we were talking about 9-11 and some other things like that and he said, 'George, if I started thinking about this and accepting some of these things and seeing them like you do, or whatever,' he said, 'I might go back drinking again'. You know what I mean? 'Cause then nothing matters anymore, see? And my retort to him was, 'well, let me tell you, if you can face these things and secure the truth, and still try to buoyant up that character and strengthen your character through this process, then you're a winner in both respects maybe'.

AW: Absolutely, absolutely. I've never pretended that there's not casualties in this; there are definitely casualties. I find it all the time with people who call me up, where one has woken up in a family and the mate has not and they find they're total strangers after that. This is so common. So there's casualties all along and knowing things has a great

heavy price; however, there are lots of us that can bear that price and we can go ahead. There is only one prize here and it's deflect, we must deflect the path we are on which is going into an utter hell. They want literally a society of purpose-made slaves, designed slaves, DNA-created purpose-made slaves to serve them, a much smaller population. They've printed this in so many books and science magazines it's astounding and we're just eating the grass as though nothing's happening, we're grazing. It's time we woke up and deflected the course we're on which is a horror show.

GB: Yeah, that's for sure.

CLB: Alan, this is one of my things that I really like is J. R. R. Tolkien's "Lord of the Rings"; the white wizard ends up being controlled, giving in to the dark force and taking over his physical manifestation and, you know, the middle earth and he has a genetically-engineered military and they're all --- and they're killers and they're awful and this and that and I found that the...he wrote it...he was a Anglo-Saxon professor studies, and have you looked at his work in relation to these, you know the way the world has evolved in this?

AW: He spent his life I think in Oxford, in fact, even when he got married he was given a quarters there on the grounds. And he dedicated his whole life to what, to him, was not a fiction. He was using lots of allegory to describe the world but he did belong to an elite class himself. He believed in the class structure. The middle earth was mentioned by Francis Bacon, so the upper earth, the middle earth, and the lower earth were all strata or classes of society. That's how Francis Bacon talked about it. He said those in the middle, lower-middle and the bottom will never know reality. So Tolkien understood this and he was a great friend with the poet Elliot and Elliot wrote a lot about him and how obsessed Tolkien was, utterly obsessed with even creating a proper vocabulary and language for his characters, he said every one is very important, because they were using coding for the high groups like high masons in parts of the language itself.

CLB: Yeah, I would like to ask you another question about it maybe when we return from the break.

GB: Yeah, we're going to break now and we'll be right back. Thank you, Alan. Thank you, Charlotte. Be right back. Hang in there everybody. We'll be right back.

{Break 🎵}

GB: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler, along with...

CLB: Charlotte Littlefield Brown!

GB: Welcome back, Alan Watt! Alan, I think Charlotte was talking about Tolkien, is that right?

AW: Yeah.

CLB: Yeah, I had one more though, question, what fascinated me about the movie was, and the book, I haven't read the book yet, I heard the book was a lot more boring than the movie, was the use of the rings and how there were one ring for each people but there was a master ring that controlled them all and I thought that was a perfect allegory or metaphor, you know, for the secret societies frankly and the power circles.

AW: It is, absolutely. It's like a pyramid too with a capstone at the top and all the bricks beneath, different separate bricks, it's the same idea and even the Olympic flag with the five interlocked rings is symbolic too. They use these symbols over and over down through our lifetimes and most folk don't realize what it even means but you're quite right. It's always a master at the top that gives a different reality even to the ones who are the workers that make all this happen above the ordinary people and they must believe in it too. So they're given their reality, the bureaucrats are given their reality, the police are indoctrinated into their own reality, they're paranoid about the public now and the military are given their own reality, and then the common people are kept with bread and circuses and fiction and drama and sex. And so you're quite right, there's a capstone here you might say or a master ring.

CLB: Right and what I thought was fascinating was the Hobbit. The Hobbit, you know they lived in their shire and oblivious to the rest of middle earth, if you will. And they were the only ones that had, I guess, the purity to be able to hold the ring and not be overtaken by it.

AW: That's right. They were not subject to greed supposedly or avarice and that supposedly was...it goes back too to

what they call the common stock, the ancient Romans said the same thing and this agenda's never changed. The aristocracy of ancient Rome were also physical farmers, they were involved in their own farming and so they were warriors and farmers and supposedly that's the only kind of society you can have, they say, that can stay honest and non-corrupt. You find Benjamin Franklin talking about the same thing with America and Jefferson even more so, they said that as long as everyone has their own cow and so on and their own ground for growing, they'll be fairly untouched; once industrialization comes in, greed will take over and corruption will be the master. So you are quite right, there are a lot of meanings behind what we see in things like Tolkien's writings, based on ancient history up to the present time. But you also see in his writings a eugenics system, with a tiered group of special types of creatures at the top.

CLB: Yes, the elves, yeah, all of them, absolutely. They're genetically different.

AW: And they're more beautiful. The ones at the very bottom, the dark forces are ugly, but at the very end what's interesting is they win against the dark forces by using the biggest army of all and it's the land of the dead, The Shades. So they use the general public to fight their wars, win and then the general public simply fade away, they're gone. Their use is over.

CLB: Wow. Oh thank you, that was a good analysis.

GB: Well where do we go from here?

CLB: Something positive. It's the last segment; we like to talk about solutions. One thing I would say, like a lot of people say and G. Edward Griffin says it, is that we didn't get to where we're at overnight and we can't expect that anything is going to be fixed by the next election or... I don't know how you feel about politics but my reaction is to try to do what I can locally and get out there. I've always felt that politics, well congress, okay, I know, my father gave me a huge unabridged dictionary when I was a child and I don't remember if he told me or he told me to look it up but I found that congress actually meant sexual intercourse and it's really...if you look at the world, the congress, you look at the occult meanings of our words and stuff like that, it's rather humorous actually.

AW: Well you get the "senate" and that comes from the Egyptian word for a chessboard.

CLB: Exactly, so it can be quite humorous looking at the hidden meanings of these things but there's two schools of thought, well, why wrestle with the pigs in the mud, politics is not worth getting involved in because it is kind of...the whole system is fraudulent.

AW: It is fraudulent, yeah.

GB: Yesterday we voted on a city election here, some city candidates and we have at the precinct I vote at, there were 2400 registered voters. You know how many showed up?

CLB: A hundred?

GB: A hundred, and we were voting on hundreds of millions of dollars worth of school funds. So there was like, there have been many elections here in Austin where maybe 8 to 10, 8 to 12 percent of the voting public showed up.

AW: What's happened, and this is again what they knew would happen under a socialized system; a socialized system means that they give you a culture where you believe that you are being taken care of by some sort of better breed above you, this invisible group and so you don't participate in creating your own future or destiny. They have trained the public and this has happened over the last 50 years especially in the United States, they never had this in Britain, but in the United States in 50 years they've trained the public to believe that the professionals are your natural masters and not your servants and people have actually accepted that subconsciously in their minds, that government is not there to serve them but to rule them and that's the transition that's happened. That has to be reversed.

CLB: Yeah, we had an interesting program on Genesis on Saturday evening and we talked to...George, what was our guest's name?

GB: He was Mung Pi.

CLB: Mung Pi, and he made an interesting observation about the election that happened during the cyclone. There was early voting and then the junta, military regime if you will, insisted on finishing the election, holding the election after over 100, potentially over 100,000 people had been killed, the country has been devastated by the cyclone, the junta continue on with the election and he had an interesting observation that everybody in the population just knew they had to vote “yes” on this election. It was the chiefs or the tribal community, I don’t know if those are the proper words for the family clan if you will, or the local social structure there. If they didn’t, if the leaders in the local didn’t ensure that there were “yes” votes then there would be retribution against the region or against the locality by the military. So everybody was being brutalized and so the election...they weren’t bullied at the ballot box, they were bullied by the social pressure knowing that if they don’t follow, toe the line or adhere to what’s coming down the pike, then there will be retribution so everybody voted yes and, of course, it’s just a complete sham.

GB: Yeah. Have we got a caller? Let’s take this call. Roy? Well he fell off the line there. I’m sorry we missed that. Yeah, go ahead Charlotte, what were you saying?

CLB: Well, that was pretty much the conclusion that, you know, things are pretty hopeless everywhere if you’re looking at the principle of the matter. You know on the surface everything can seem quite fine, you know, and your food poisons you, your water poisons you, people are getting fat and unhealthy and they think...you know a lot...I remember I came of age in the...when I was young people were physically fit generally but the oils, the hydrogenated oils, the dyes, all the chemicals, and the stuff that’s in the food supply now and people thought that fat people were just gluttonous, you know, when in fact it seems that, well I finally came to the conclusion about 10 or more years ago, it’s the food supply.

AW: It’s the food. It’s the food, in fact, you can be overweight and malnourished and that’s just it. The food has had all of its natural goodness taken out of it through massive processing and when they have to start adding back into cereals vitamins that they’ve taken out and they give you synthetic ones back, you know that something’s going on.

CLB: Yeah, then they claim that the Earth isn’t, you know? No, it’s all about the god-almighty dollar.

AW: Yes it is. And it’s also to make... see, you want a sick population during massive changes. You don’t want a fit, active, mentally alert, aware people when you’re bringing down these kinds of changes; you want them dull and malnourished and floppy and you’ll get your way, and this was planned. This is war. See this is war. This is a war strategy.

CLB: Yeah, we...the way ahead I think...I don’t know the way ahead, I’ll be honest with you, I just....

AW: It would take a massive, a massive change from within the people themselves as to what’s right and wrong, and I don’t mean simply what’s given as culturally right and wrong but what you know innately is right and wrong and start following that path because I think we’ll go through hell before we’ll see any heaven the way it’s going. That’s why people don’t vote. We’ve seen the corruption, we’ve seen the agenda go on our whole lives regardless of who get put in power, and the change has to come from within the people themselves.

GB: Thank you very much, Alan. We don’t want to forget, this is Mother’s Day so we want to wish all the mothers out there a Happy Mother’s Day. And we know that the family’s taking them out to eat and showing them some attention that they deserve. And so we want to thank you again, Alan, for being with us this afternoon, this evening.

AW: It’s been a pleasure.

GB: And thank you for all your hard work and your insights and your wisdom.

AW: Well you take care.

CLB: You too, Alan. Take care.

AW: Bye now.

GB: Charlotte?

CLB: Yes George.

GB: Well we got, we're on the way out, 24 seconds. Wish your Mom a Happy Mother's Day? Did you take her out or...

CLB: I gave her a big fat card and yeah, we went to lunch and...

GB: What about your girls? Did you talk to them yet?

CLB: Absolutely.

GB: Oh that's great. How are they doing? Thriving like a couple of wonderful little things right?

CLB: Yeah, every day is Mother's Day for me, I'm lucky.

GB: OK, hey thank you, Charlotte.

CLB: Bye-Bye.

GB: Bye-Bye.

END OF THE SECOND HOUR

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER & CHARLOTTE LITTLEFIELD BROWN
November 25, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Nov. 25, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to Waldorf Astoria. Today is April 27, 1961. I'm George Butler reporting and joining me is Charlotte Brown.

Charlotte: Thank you, George. In a few moments our President John Fitzgerald Kennedy will be addressing the Newspapers Publishers Association. Our President will be giving a speech entitled "The President and the Press."

George: Charlotte, according to our advanced copy it appears this speech might be somewhat controversial. What's your view of this speech?

Charlotte: Yes, George, I do believe it might be controversial.

George: Yes. It seems that it lays down in explicit terms the battles ahead. Now, the President of the United States.

JOHN F. KENNEDY APRIL 27, 1961 SPEECH

The President and the Press: American Newspaper Publishers Association

Waldorf-Astoria Hotel, New York

Ladies and gentlemen:

I appreciate very much your generous invitation to be here tonight.

You bear heavy responsibilities these days and an article I read some time ago reminded me of how particularly heavily the burdens of present day events bear upon your profession.

You may remember that in 1851 the New York Herald Tribune, under the sponsorship and publishing of Horace Greeley, employed as its London correspondent an obscure journalist by the name of Karl Marx.

We are told that foreign correspondent Marx, stone broke, and with a family ill and undernourished, constantly appealed to Greeley and Managing Editor Charles Dana for an increase in his munificent salary of \$5 per installment, a salary which he and Engels ungratefully labeled as the "lousiest petty bourgeois cheating."

But when all his financial appeals were refused, Marx looked around for other means of livelihood and fame, eventually terminating his relationship with the Tribune and devoting his talents full time to the cause that would bequeath to the world the seeds of Leninism, Stalinism, revolution and the cold war.

If only this capitalistic New York newspaper had treated him more kindly; if only Marx had remained a foreign correspondent, history might have been different. And I hope all publishers will bear this lesson in mind the next time they receive a poverty-stricken appeal for a small increase in the expense account from an obscure newspaper man.

I have selected as the title of my remarks tonight "The President and the Press." Some may suggest that this would be more naturally worded "The President Versus the Press." But those are not my sentiments tonight.

It is true, however, that when a well-known diplomat from another country demanded recently that our State Department repudiate certain newspaper attacks on his colleague it was unnecessary for us to reply that this Administration was not responsible for the press, for the press had already made it clear that it was not responsible for this Administration.

Nevertheless, my purpose here tonight is not to deliver the usual assault on the so-called one-party press. On the contrary, in recent months I have rarely heard any complaints about political bias in the press except from a few Republicans. Nor is it my purpose tonight to discuss or defend the televising of Presidential press conferences. I think it is highly beneficial to have some 20,000,000 Americans regularly sit in on these conferences to observe, if I may say so, the incisive, the intelligent and the courteous qualities displayed by your Washington correspondents.

Nor, finally, are these remarks intended to examine the proper degree of privacy which the press should allow to any President and his family.

If in the last few months your White House reporters and photographers have been attending church services with regularity that has surely done them no harm.

On the other hand, I realize that your staff and wire service photographers may be complaining that they do not enjoy the same green privileges at the local golf courses which they once did.

It is true that my predecessor did not object as I do to pictures of one's golfing skill in action. But neither on the other hand did he ever bean a Secret Service man. My topic tonight is a more sober one of concern to publishers as well as editors.

I want to talk about our common responsibilities in the face of a common danger. The events of recent weeks may have helped to illuminate that challenge for some; but the dimensions of its threat have loomed large on the horizon for many years. Whatever our hopes may be for the future--for reducing this threat or living with it--there is no escaping either the gravity or the totality of its challenge to our survival and to our security--a challenge that confronts us in unaccustomed ways in every sphere of human activity.

This deadly challenge imposes upon our society two requirements of direct concern both to the press and to the President--two requirements that may seem almost contradictory in tone, but which must be reconciled and fulfilled if we are to meet this national peril. I refer, first, to the need for far greater public information; and, second, to the need for far greater official secrecy.

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it's in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold

from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

But I do ask every publisher, every editor, and every newsman in the nation to reexamine his own standards, and to recognize the nature of our country's peril. In time of war, the government and the press have customarily joined in an effort, based largely on self-discipline, to prevent unauthorized disclosures to the enemy. In time of "clear and present danger," the courts have held that even the privileged rights of the First Amendment must yield to the public's need for national security.

Today no war has been declared--and however fierce the struggle may be, it may never be declared in the traditional fashion. Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe. The survival of our friends is in danger. And yet no war has been declared, no borders have been crossed by marching troops, no missiles have been fired.

If the press is awaiting a declaration of war before it imposes the self-discipline of combat conditions, then I can only say that no war ever posed a greater threat to our security. If you are awaiting a finding of "clear and present danger," then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent.

It requires a change in outlook, a change in tactics, a change in missions--by the government, by the people, by every businessman or labor leader, and by every newspaper. For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence--on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed. It conducts the Cold War, in short, with a war-time discipline no democracy would ever hope or wish to match.

Nevertheless, every democracy recognizes the necessary restraints of national security--and the question remains whether those restraints need to be more strictly observed if we are to oppose this kind of attack as well as outright invasion.

For the facts of the matter are that this nation's foes have openly boasted of acquiring through our newspapers information they would otherwise hire agents to acquire through theft, bribery or espionage; that details of this nation's covert preparations to counter the enemy's covert operations have been available to every newspaper reader, friend and foe alike; that the size, the strength, the location and the nature of our forces and weapons, and our plans and strategy for their use, have all been pinpointed in the press and other news media to a degree sufficient to satisfy any foreign power; and that, in at least one case, the publication of details concerning a secret mechanism whereby satellites were followed required its alteration at the expense of considerable time and money.

The newspapers which printed these stories were loyal, patriotic, responsible and well-meaning. Had we been engaged in open warfare, they undoubtedly would not have published such items. But in the absence of open warfare, they recognized only the tests of journalism and not the tests of national security. And my question tonight is whether additional tests should not now be adopted.

That question is for you alone to answer. No public official should answer it for you. No governmental plan should impose its restraints against your will. But I would be failing in my duty to the Nation, in considering all of the responsibilities that we now bear and all of the means at hand to meet those responsibilities, if I did not commend this problem to your attention, and urge its thoughtful consideration.

On many earlier occasions, I have said--and your newspapers have constantly said--that these are times that appeal to every citizen's sense of sacrifice and self-discipline. They call out to every citizen to weigh his rights and comforts against his obligations to the common good. I cannot now believe that those citizens who serve in the newspaper

business consider themselves exempt from that appeal.

I have no intention of establishing a new Office of War Information to govern the flow of news. I am not suggesting any new forms of censorship or new types of security classifications. I have no easy answer to the dilemma that I have posed, and would not seek to impose it if I had one. But I am asking the members of the newspaper profession and the industry in this country to reexamine their own responsibilities, to consider the degree and the nature of the present danger, and to heed the duty of self-restraint which that danger imposes upon us all.

Every newspaper now asks itself, with respect to every story: "Is it news?" All I suggest is that you add the question: "Is it in the interest of the national security?" And I hope that every group in America--unions and businessmen and public officials at every level--will ask the same question of their endeavors, and subject their actions to this same exacting test.

And should the press of America consider and recommend the voluntary assumption of specific new steps or machinery, I can assure you that we will cooperate whole-heartedly with those recommendations.

Perhaps there will be no recommendations. Perhaps there is no answer to the dilemma faced by a free and open society in a cold and secret war. In times of peace, any discussion of this subject, and any action that results, are both painful and without precedent. But this is a time of peace and peril which knows no precedent in history.

It is the unprecedented nature of this challenge that also gives rise to your second obligation--an obligation which I share. And that is our obligation to inform and alert the American people--to make certain that they possess all the facts that they need, and understand them as well--the perils, the prospects, the purposes of our program and the choices that we face.

No President should fear public scrutiny of his program. For from that scrutiny comes understanding; and from that understanding comes support or opposition. And both are necessary. I am not asking your newspapers to support an Administration, but I am asking your help in the tremendous task of informing and alerting the American people. For I have complete confidence in the response and dedication of our citizens whenever they are fully informed.

I not only could not stifle controversy among your readers--I welcome it. This Administration intends to be candid about its errors; for, as a wise man once said: "An error doesn't become a mistake until you refuse to correct it." We intend to accept full responsibility for our errors; and we expect you to point them out when we miss them.

Without debate, without criticism, no Administration and no country can succeed--and no republic can survive. That is why the Athenian law-maker Solon decreed it a crime for any citizen to shrink from controversy. And that is why our press was protected by the First Amendment--the only business in America specifically protected by the Constitution--not primarily to amuse and entertain, not to emphasize the trivial and the sentimental, not to simply "give the public what it wants"--but to inform, to arouse, to reflect, to state our dangers and our opportunities, to indicate our crises and our choices, to lead, mold, educate and sometimes even anger public opinion.

This means greater coverage and analysis of international news--for it is no longer far away and foreign but close at hand and local. It means greater attention to improved understanding of the news as well as improved transmission. And it means, finally, that government at all levels must meet its obligation to provide you with the fullest possible information outside the narrowest limits of national security--and we intend to do it.

It was early in the Seventeenth Century that Francis Bacon remarked on three recent inventions already transforming the world: the compass, gunpowder and the printing press. Now the links between the nations first forged by the compass have made us all citizens of the world, the hopes and threats of one becoming the hopes and threats of us all. In that one world's efforts to live together, the evolution of gunpowder to its ultimate limit has warned mankind of the terrible consequences of failure.

And so it is to the printing press--to the recorder of man's deeds, the keeper of his conscience, the courier of his news--that we look for strength and assistance, confident that with your help man will be what he was born to be: free and independent.

George: Welcome to the "World Review Commentary" this 25th day of November 2007 and we're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository. This program is dedicated to the memory of John Fitzgerald Kennedy. I'm sitting here and on my left is Charlotte Littlefield Brown. Charlotte, what did you think about that speech?

Charlotte: It was outstanding. It was quite applicable to today even though it's a very old speech.

George: Yes. That speech was given on April 27th, 1961 and it was so, God, so prophetic. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here. I can hear you fine.

George: We dedicated this. We're sitting at the spot here. We're sitting in the lobby of the Texas School Book Depository. We did a tour earlier of the grounds and so forth and Charlotte was down here last week. What did you think about that speech? I noticed you put this up, what, over a year ago in June of 2006? What did you say on your page back then?

Alan: I mentioned the fact that Kennedy basically knew. He mentions it in his talk of a conspiracy itself. A huge conspiracy and he mentioned the fact too that it was so well organized through economics, military and academia and the media that democratic nations could hardly stand against it, because democratic nations, really, that's the opponent of the particular group that runs the world, the reality as we know it. They run the media. They run the military. They're coordinated and they originated in Britain a long time ago and Professor Carroll Quigley called them the Anglo-American Establishment.

George: I believe Paul Dill Scott coined the term deep history. Is this the way you could characterize this also?

Alan: There's no doubt.

George: A history that is not written. What we're presented most of the time is just for our feedings, something like that? Is that your idea?

Alan: Here's a quote for instance from Professor Carroll Quigley who was a historian for one of the branches of this power and he believed in its goals but he was a bit weary of some of its methods, but he was the official historian. In Britain one of its main groups – there are many groups attached to it. It really originated hundreds of years ago in Britain but came to the fore in the last 1800's when the British aristocracy saw this odd phenomenon called democracy coming along and people were demanding rights. They came to the conclusion after many, many meetings of the largest aristocratic families in Europe that there were too many irreconcilable differences in humanity, with racial differences, religious, economic and so on, ever to allow a plan or an agenda of progress to continue.

Therefore they came up with the idea of shaping the world's view of things while this real group would go ahead in their plan of progress. This is what Carroll Quigley said about it on page 197 of "*The Anglo-American Establishment*." Remember, he worked for one of the American branches called The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the foreign branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs for Britain.

He says:

"A brief sketch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs does not by any means indicate the very considerable influence which the organization exerts in English-speaking countries in the sphere in which it is devoted. The extent of that influence must be obvious. The purpose of this chapter has been something else: to show that the Milner Group..."

Alan: This is part of the group that started it.

"...controls the Institute. Once that is established, the picture changes. The influence of Chatham House..."

Alan: That's their main house in London. The one in New York is called Harold Pratt Building.

"...appears in its true perspective, not as the influence of an autonomous body but as merely one of the many instruments in the arsenal of another power."

Alan: That's what he telling you there. There's an arsenal of another power. It's a power which co-exists alongside what you see as democracy. He says:

"When the influence which the Institute wields is combined with that controlled by the Milner Group in other fields in education..."

Alan: You see they run the educational system.

"...in administration..."

Alan: That's in politics and bureaucracy.

"...in newspapers and periodicals..."

Alan: They make sure the largest newspaper groups are owned by their members. He said:

"...a really terrifying picture begins to emerge. This picture is called terrifying not because the power of the Milner Group was used for evil ends. It was not. On the contrary, it was generally used with the best intentions in the world - even if those intentions were so idealistic as to be almost academic. The picture is terrifying because such power, whatever the goals at which it may be directed, is too much to be entrusted safely to any group."

Alan: Then he goes on to tell you why. This particular group in the book here he comes out with their histories and he was given access to their records and he tells you how they were behind the main world wars that we knew of, even before world wars, they started up the Boer War in South Africa. They are backed by the Royalty of Europe. They have been given an official royal charter and they'll say their idea was to combat and control in fact what we see as democracy or democratic governments and they've been doing it since the 1800's.

Charlotte: Alan, what do you think they thought of our President John Fitzgerald Kennedy?

Alan: It's pretty obvious he was torn between two different ideals. He himself came from a family that made money like many of them did in certain rackets like many of the British imperialists did it top, involved in the various opium trades and eventually the alcohol trades and the prohibition.

George: We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back. Let's take a quick break. We'll be right back. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is George Butler reporting live from Dallas, Texas along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Alan, let me give you more of a formal introduction here: In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway. Written 2007 by Alan Watt. Welcome back to World Review Commentary, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: We're really sitting here in a very historical place and I think the actual assassination anniversary would have

been last Thursday, but the nearest that we could come in here would be today on Sunday on the World Review Commentary program and so we went out and toured the grounds earlier. The snipers, wherever they were, behind the picket fence or something, it wasn't 75 feet away. They were very, very close in shots and from the top of the building here the snipers nest was maybe 100 feet, 125 feet at the most. When we talk about these world systems, Kennedy had something to say about that in that speech. Anyway, I think Charlotte wanted to continue with her question earlier.

Charlotte: Alan, you were answering a question before the break about what the establishment, I'm going to call them the Anglo-American Establishment, possibly what their view was of our president?

Alan: He was not as they call it in Freemasonry "toeing the line". He was not "toeing the line." He had twinges of something which you cannot have if you're a member of the elite, and that's conscience; and he thought that the people should know and have more say in their own affairs. I mean at that level that he was in especially since his father was Joseph and Joseph was a close associate with royalty. He used to go over to Buckingham Palace with his wife and live there for weeks at a time, so he knew the agenda. I have no doubt about it, but he had a twinge of conscience being the son of Joseph and he tried to tell the people where it was heading. He saw the flaws in the agenda too, because from the elites' point of view they're not flaws.

They want a world system and this is the same group that funded Karl Marx in the 1800's from London, England. That's where he wrote the Communist Manifesto where he said later on in "*Das Kapital*" there will be three world trading blocs. A United Europe followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate which will be presided over by a single government and that's what the United Nations was set-up for. Carroll Quigley again verifies this in his books "*Tragedy & Hope*" and "*The Anglo-American Establishment*". He said that they funded and set-up the League of Nations, which became the United Nations, to do that actual thing, so they're all fronts actually including the United Nations. They're front groups for different purpose: a controlled society of a very wealthy elite of aristocracy who truly believe they are the most superior types on the planet through breeding, selective breeding and so on, accumulation of power, wealth, and that below them they have the commoners, the junk genes, as they laughingly call it, and they want to plan a future. They don't believe in societies simply evolving willy-nilly and piece meal. They plan the future like long-term business plans.

As I say, all the way back to the 1800's you can find these organizations all coming out with royal charters and stamp of approval of the Crown of Britain behind them and to go even further, this group created what we call MI5 and 6. MI6 evolved really out of like the CIA evolved out of the OSS during World War II. The headquarters of this OSS was at Chatham House. That was the headquarters, so, in other words, the Royal Institute for International Affairs already was your world's largest CIA headquarters and it still is today. They're all intertwined with this one organization and so is the CIA and your media barons all belong to it at the top as well. They're all members of this and that's what Carroll Quigley was saying. We are given a fake reality through altered and distorted or very misleading news, and we have been for 100 years.

George: So this system is much larger than the average person could ever imagine and it's entangling us. It's psychological. It's mind washing. It's propagandizing. I guess Joseph Goebbels said the bigger the lie the easier to sell.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. The thing is these little people, ordinary people understand little lies and we laugh when we hear politicians give little lies out, but when they tell a real whopper of a lie it's so huge telling it to a whole world we can't imagine ourselves doing it, therefore we have to believe it. It's as simple as that.

George: Would you say 9/11 is one of those myths that has been created? The government version of it? It's so mind boggling that emotionally it's hard to accept.

Alan: Absolutely and yet they use the standard psychological techniques from Rumsfeld, Cheney, even Brzezinski came out. Eventually they had Condoleezza Rice when she came out and they all came out of these meetings talking to the press and using the same catch phrases; weapons of mass destruction. Repetitive stuff that they're taught to tell the public and they lied and they lied and they lied and they lied and then they were exposed lying and with counterintelligence news on mainstream as well and the following day the same characters are telling the same lies again. These are psychopathic types you see. They have no conscience and they don't blush when they lie to the world.

They don't blush.

Charlotte: Could that be a part of the gene pool? No, I'm just kidding.

Alan: It probably is, yes.

Charlotte: Why does that particular trait seem to be so pervasive? And of course they screen people that they bring in from the damage – what did you call it? They call us--

George: The damaged genes.

Charlotte: The damaged genes or whatever, so they screen people through and if they meet a certain psychological profile then they'll be allowed to work or move in towards the center. Of course, nobody off the street ever gets in there.

George: Michael Andrege on his book "*On the Causes of War*" identified a psychopathic personality type that is attracted into these power groups. What do you think?

Alan: There's no doubt at all. Unfortunately the entire system we live in – you see psychopaths or pathocracy as it's been termed have always been here in a monied system because they crave power and money is power in this system, because the culture they give us and the system we live in is actually theirs. We emulate their system. We don't have all the psychopathic traits, but those even in the lower strata who are born occasionally with psychopathic traits will succeed. They'll claw up to the top. They're vicious, ruthless and cunning and they have no conscience, and therefore they do get to the top in this system. That's why they always gravitate into politics and political positions. They like the feelings of power. It's a craving that goes with being a psychopath because a psychopath who wants to control; they need to control to feel safe.

George: Is another characteristic they have no conscience whatsoever?

Alan: They have no conscience that's true. No empathy. They grow up almost like a camera studying people and watching the reactions and the emotions but not feeling the emotions of those people, but they're very good actors. In fact a lot of them go into acting.

George: They do. Some of our finest actors could be this way, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: At the time of John F. Kennedy's assassination there were a lot of things happening that people point to why he was assassinated. What were the forces during that time period in John F. Kennedy's administration that people point to and say that's why he got assassinated or this is who did it? For example, it's my understanding he was going after the deconstruction of the Federal Reserve System. I mean I don't know how true that was.

Alan: That would get anybody killed. That would get anybody killed, that one, because that was part of the whole structure too. People think it was just a group of bankers that got together on Jekyll Island under the leadership too of Mandell House that eventually was the advisor to President Wilson that rammed it through and all that was true, but what they don't tell you is that Mandell House was a member of this same organization based in London and he took his orders from Sir Earl Grey that was a member of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. It always, always goes back to the same group, whether it's the U.S. or any of the British Commonwealth countries we're talking about. It always goes back to the same group. They wanted control over the world's resources and the money supply of the entire planet.

George: We've got to cut away again, Alan. We'll be back in just a few minutes. It's getting very interesting though. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to hear you.

George: This system that we're describing and you so well describe, it was arrayed against him, was it not, against John Fitzgerald Kennedy these great powers and interest?

Alan: Absolutely. I mean he was called the Champion of Camelot, remember.

George: That's right. The Champion of Camelot.

Alan: He was idealistic and being idealistic and wanting to actually make changes and lead it yourself is taboo in this system where it's all done by consensus through this particular high organization. That was an unfortunate term they used. It was almost a death warrant in itself because we know what happened to King Arthur.

George: What I see from my side of things is that these groups that were together, whether they're the mafia and the CFR, whatever, they started working together more closely after World War II or during World War II sometime.

Alan: It's true. They worked very close then, especially in Italy. Patton could not have gone through so quickly without the cooperation of the mafia units in that country.

George: In Sicily they sabotaged the Germans in Sicily I understand also. So I believe – here's my proposition. It's just sort of an idea. Was President Kennedy not fully aware of the full cooperation of these different interests that had arrayed against him?

Alan: Absolutely he was. There's no doubt about it. He was well aware of how it was completely interlocked.

George: Did he understand the power that they had together and did he understand the close cooperation or was he sort of a little bit too idealistic?

Alan: He understood the cooperation. Maybe he underestimated how ruthless they'd be even with himself. I don't know.

George: That's what I'm saying. Maybe the ruthlessness he underestimated.

Alan: It's very possible. Very, very possible or he could have probably have trusted all his bodyguards very, very well. A big mistake to make actually, but I'm sure he must of, and we know that day so many of the things just didn't make sense. It's much like 9/11. On 9/11 they were having a practice drill on planes hitting the tower. What a coincidence, just like with the bombs in London they were having practices with bombs going off exactly in those locations they went off. When Kennedy was assassinated all of the Air Force that was up, remember, in the Cold War supposedly with all their failsafe books and so on, their manuals, updated everyday; that was the one day that there was an exception. They were not given any books whatsoever, so they could not have attacked anything if someone had come in after Kennedy was killed and taken off and done something crazy.

George: So they didn't want a reaction, a nuclear reaction by the United States against anyone that was suspected of maybe the assassination.

Alan: In case someone lower down in the chain of command gave the orders, they couldn't have gone anywhere anyway because they had nothing to follow, so someone at the very top had taken care of that.

George: Colonel Fletcher Prouty was down in the Antarctic during that time.

Charlotte: At the time of Kennedy's assassination we have – he's wanting to close down and dismantle the CIA. He

dismissed Allen Dulles, right? He had failed in Cuba. He was stepping on the oil interests. Of course, he was going up against the Mafioso. He was jailing the mafia.

George: Jimmy Hoffa was jailed.

Charlotte: And he was publicly speaking out against the secret societies. I mean that is – if you want to cause a synergy.

Alan: Exactly, because these things are all interconnected. Remember, the mafia itself is only an arm – actually it's an organizational arm of the same group at the top because they use the underworld, the legal system, and they use the illegal system. The mafia was set-up by Giuseppe Mazzini who was set-up to start the World Revolutionary Society on behalf of Britain and Albert Pike gave him the orders to take over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. He was the head of it after Pike for a while. These are all authorized groups coming out of the same system under the guise of noble orders from Britain.

Charlotte: Is that when people say the tentacles of the octopus; is that kind of what they're referring to? Each one of these is an arm? Anyways, I've heard that.

Alan: Absolutely. In fact as I say when you go into the Cecil Rhodes Will who was given again a Royal Charter and massive funding to make sure that the Rhodes Scholarship went on and some of your presidents have been Rhodes Scholars. You have about 200 high bureaucrats running your top departments who are all coming from Rhodes Scholarships and they were set-up for world government. That's what they swear allegiance to, world government, and they've been doing this in all the countries now for 100 years, so they run that system. They take over the resources of the world. That was another big, big mandate that they had. They set-up huge institutes, private institutions that you think are charitable like the Rockefeller Foundation all leading towards world government and giving out World Citizenship awards. They're after the wealth of the world. They run the military might of the world. They run the educational system of the world through UNESCO and through the national and international educational associations. They run the media of the world. They also, as Carroll Quigley said in his own book, they write the histories of the world, so they give you your whole reality.

George: But not the deep history, right? They write the shadow histories but not the deep ones, right?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: That's very powerful. This building I would like to encourage everybody if they are in Dallas to come down and they call it the sixth floor museum.

George: It's at 311 Elm Street.

Charlotte: It's right across the road between where the plaza is and George and I walked into it this morning and it's a very – in military terms it was a perfect ambush location. There were, I would say, at least five different angles to get in on the vehicle and the distance was very short and of course early in the morning there were already people down on the grounds selling magazines, selling newspapers.

George: We met one fellow that was actually here that day.

Charlotte: They have the COPA conference going on across the road.

George: The COPA is the Coalition On Political Assassinations. That's meeting here in Dallas this weekend.

Charlotte: And so one of the gentlemen that was attending the conference had come over and I suppose he was just looking at the site; he's from out of town, up north somewhere. It's a historical place. This is a non-profit organization. Right now they do not take any government grants. They do not have donations. Basically, the museum continues to go based on the admissions so it's an independent entity and I for one am very grateful that they stepped forward to restore

this part of our history or to maintain it. Up on the sixth floor is a very interesting exhibit. Of course you pay your money and you get a set of headphones and you go up and they walk you through a very elaborate presentation and you get to – part of the presentation is you actually look out the sixth floor window and then they also at the very end they present to you just about seven or eight conspiracy theories.

George: So they are beginning to open up I think to several different possible situations that did occur here.

Charlotte: No conclusions can be drawn from the museum as far as that goes and then there was a display about the John Birch Society and then a gentlemen by the name of Edwin Walker. I guess he was an army officer that was disciplined for passing out John Birch Society. So it's very historical the things that were happening in the newspapers. It's all there on display. It's very interesting and I encourage everybody to come down and see this part of our history. So there's my plug for the museum.

Alan: Did you go around to the courthouse?

George: No, we didn't make it over there yet, but it's real close by.

Alan: It's interesting. You stand opposite it and look at the dragons on top of the courthouse. Then look to your left there. Look to the left and you'll see a pyramid; the top of the building is a big pyramid to the left. Then look at the triad, the three roads, the trident that goes into Dealey Plaza with the bridge over it. The arc always goes over the trident in the mystery religions.

George: Would this also represent an occultic type of terms killing of the king?

Alan: Yes. Killing of the king, in fact, if you go into the history of Dealey Plaza and you'll get quite the history on the land that those three roads were built over. A lot of people died there before, so it was already ritualized you might say. However, the Killing of the King was always when – even in the high mystery religions when you take the oath in the very high ones you say that your skull will be opened and the light of the sun will be on your brain; and they literally opened up his skull as he was driving into the sun.

Charlotte: It's fascinating and these types of things could be prepared decades years in advance. This is our little execution alley. Give them a dally.

George: So the killing of the king would relate back in my understanding is if a king fails to bring good crops in or rain or something, this is more of the ancient primitive idea, then they kill the king and put in a new king in.

Alan: It's also called Saturn, the Saturnalia. Sometimes they had “King for a Day,” they called it, or a term, and a person who had all the benefits of a king and during that reign he was called “the author of misrule” because he would be doing whatever he wanted to do. Kennedy really thought he was president for a while and he was doing what he wanted to do, and then of course they kill him on the appointed time.

George: So this would be in this case if he was out of favor then killing of the king was commenced. Something like that. We're going to be leaving here for a few minutes. We have but a one minute break at the top of the hour and we'll bring you right back in and this is getting – this occult connection is very, very interesting and we'll talk a little bit more about that when we return. Thank you, Alan.

HOOR 2:

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield-Brown and I'd like to invite the listening audience to visit our websites. We have We the People Radio Network, which is WTPRN.com. Our guest, Alan Watt, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and of course our website is the secrettruth.com and that's for the benefit of people who are driving and maybe they want to go home and get on the computer...

George: We also have World Review.tv that we're broadcasting on right today. Charlotte and I--

Charlotte: Oh, yes, I did that wrong.

George: We have a couple of programs. We have the secrettruth.com and worldreview.tv.

Charlotte: And they're blending together on there, sorry.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt, to the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This occultic system of rule is very powerful, is it not?

Alan: Incredibly powerful when you look at it – you see, people are so detached now from even recent history. They don't get much recent history. In fact, their children are taught now that history is irrelevant and that's intentional, and yet if you don't know your history you don't know what's going on today because the past controls the future, as George Orwell said. The feudal system that ran us for a thousand years in Europe never left us. It never left us and it was all based on better blood, special breeding and selection of mates to have this special blood, this special gene, and they called them "bluebloods" of course. It goes all the way up to royalty, the best of all, supposedly, and they have orders within there, knightly orders and Knights of the Garter and so on. These orders at the bottom are for good works towards the Great Work as they call it. The Great Work is the foundation of a new governmental system – a system for the entire planet, run by those who deem themselves the fittest to rule over the people.

That's what it's all based on and Cecil Rhodes when he set-up the main organization to start where all the rest of them came from. They all belonged to the main organization, the Rhodes Foundation. He said, "*We shall base this on a secret society similar to the Jesuits,*" and they have, and they also give out awards just like the Jesuits do with higher orders to those who play the game. You'll notice that many of your presidents after they left the presidency went over and got knighted by the Queen. Kissinger even went over and got knighted by the Queen. Giuliani in New York went over and got knighted by the Queen. It seems to be a very, very important thing for them to be knighted by the Queen and the higher up the orders in the knighthood they become, eventually they're eligible to intermarry into that "better stock" as they call it. They're given the right to do so.

George: Alan Greenspan when he retired went over there and took a job at Her Majesty's treasury.

Alan: We're already international. Really the U.S. and Britain have been joined at the hip – Carroll Quigley said that this, he called it "the parallel government." He said, "*this parallel government has existed for 50-odd years.*" That was back in the '60's he said that. We've got 100 years of it. It's already there and really politics is just a sideshow for the public because he said that every president who's picked in the United States from either party, including their advisers, are always members of the same Council on Foreign Relations.

George: Today one of those subgroups is out of Chicago as I understand. The Chicago Foreign Relations I think.

Alan: Yes, and they have the Roundtable Societies and many other groups are all in a pyramid type structure all belong to it and give allegiance to it.

George: I think Barack Obama's wife is the director of that subgroup up there in Chicago, Michelle. So they tie them in. How do you see this presidential race shaping up? Some people have told me and the rumors are that Hillary has been sort of picked to go into the White House.

Alan: I've no doubt that she's been groomed whenever she does get in, but they're always groomed. They're groomed long before the public ever hear their names in fact, many years, many years before; and again that's backed up by Carroll Quigley and others. These people are vetted. They never allow someone who is not vetted and is not part of this

same organization, this structure that Kennedy was talking about there and Quigley was talking about. They never let an outsider get in. They just can't get in.

George: Even Kennedy attended as a young man the London School of Economics.

Alan: That's right and that's only of the same group because the Oxford that runs the Rhode Scholarship also runs the London School of Economics.

George: You know what they always leave out, Alan? London School of Economics and Political Science. And political science. They always leave that out for some reason. I don't know. Do they purposely leave that out or do they just shorten the name of it?

Alan: They just shorten the name. You tend to find that the ones that come out of the Rhodes Scholarships end up as presidents and high bureaucrats in charge of State Departments especially and foreign offices and your intelligence services. The ones who are sent to the London School of Economics they can still end up as presidents but their role mainly is to push the socialization of society by incurring more debt. They play the left wing. That's their job. They play both sides, the dialectic, but they both belong to Oxford University.

Charlotte: Not to divert the conversation too far off, but what about Jacqueline Kennedy and her son and why did he have to die? You know the peripheral people associated with John F. Kennedy. What about Jacqueline?

Alan: Jacqueline is an interesting person because you see in the high religions too and remember old Joseph had worked his way up through nefarious means himself to get to a position just like the pirates used to do. When you take Yale University and most of the big guys there belong to this British society at the time, too, set up by Elihu Yale in the U.S. He goes back a long, long ways. They made their money in the opium wars, including Kerry and the Bush's family, against China; while the Kennedy's made their money through prohibition and smuggling cocaine and alcohol in with the Bronfman's from Canada into the U.S. Then when Canada put in prohibition and the U.S. stopped it they simply reversed the flow. They used Cuba as their main base, so Cuba was always very important to them for drugs and booze and they actually ran ocean liners to smuggle all this stuff in, so he done great work old Joseph.

As I say, he was always over to see the Royal Family and stay with them, so he was given permission to intermarry into higher genetic stock. Jacqueline Kennedy is very interesting because Benjamin Franklin when he joined the Hellfire Club in England, a higher Masonic group that also went under the name of the Order of Misrule because they had orgies and so on, they had a particular type of brothel attached to them. Not ordinary prostitutes, these women were from selected families and the honor was given to an occasional person who set up the Great Work. They could mate with them for the offspring and the one he mentioned that was the head of that particular house attached to the Hellfire Club was Madame Bouvier, and that's the great, great, great-grandmother of Jacqueline Kennedy, so she came from that stock, the high breeding stock.

Charlotte: I'm speechless.

George: Boy, I'll tell you that is something. Alan, how long have you studied this world system, how long have you been at this really studying it in detail?

Alan: Since I was born.

George: You said once that when you were just an infant you started looking around and noticing that the way it worked, right? The way it really worked? Is that sort of a way you sort of got onto some of these systems?

Alan: I did. I saw. I knew intuitively. I saw people arguing and fighting for basic necessities in a country that supposedly had gone through not just world wars but perpetual wars for about 200 years, all for the sake of the Bank of England and debt and so on, and I wondered why so many people were simply poor. They plundered the planet, which they had, how come the majority of the public in England and Scotland, Ireland or Wales were basically poor but you had this incredibly wealthy elite living in and around London, very old families? I realized then very young that the

system was totally controlled right down through economics. They knew just how much to pay the working families to keep them in poverty and never get ahead and how to use them in warfare. I studied that in detail and when I got access to – and I was given access to adult libraries at a very early age and I went into the old libraries. I used to walk four or five miles sometimes on weekends to get into them when I was about six and seven and read books that had been printed in the 1700's in reference parts of libraries that told you the histories as they happened at the time. I compared it to what I was being taught at school at my time and they were completely different histories. Completely different histories.

The schools already had their histories completely altered to suit the times and later on when I read George Orwell's "**1984**," the main character was Winston whose job it was working for this big bureaucracy, his job was to eradicate certain parts of history and alter it, and I realized they've always been doing this. They've always been doing it and again Professor Carroll Quigley backs that up in his own book because he takes the records of the Council on Foreign Relations from their records department, he was the historian for them, and fills in all the blank parts of history that you're not told in your regular books. You see most of the mainstream authors that you had for 50-odd years have been authorized to write what they write. They're told what to write and another book has come out recently with declassified documentation stating that very thing, from your poets to your artists to your authors, the main characters that you had for 50-odd years were run by the CIA.

Charlotte: Right, and additionally the people aren't just told what to do. They're given money. They're given an easy life. Things all of a sudden become easy.

George: A comfort zone, right?

Charlotte: Right, exactly. So it's persuasion. It's threats. It's bribery. It's these types of antics. Not a genuine desire to serve or however you want to frame it. They're bribed.

George: Most people though are in sort of a delusional state and they're not fully awake and aware of the way it really works.

Alan: They don't know. I'll give you a little story of how it really works because a man phoned me up. He was an author and a registered author. He'd written other books before. Now most folk think that you as a little writer send off your stuff to the publishers and they review it and say yes or no and then maybe they'll back you and give you some funding and publish the book. It doesn't work that way. This guy was phoned by Penguin Books who told him to write the Dummy's book on Revelations, like these Dummy's books for this and so on.

George: I have a whole collection of those.

Alan: They told him the format and the whole thing and he asked me if I'd bring him on my program and give him an expose, and so I said I don't want to fool people at all. I know exactly where you'll go with this book, predictive programming, and at the end he tried and tried and says eventually I'll tell you – he was desperate to get me to do this. He says I believe in helping widows and orphans; and I said I don't care, I'm not a Mason. That was a plea for help. That's what happened. Penguin phoned him to write the book on it.

George: Penguin is tied to the Financial Times of London and all that, right? That's who owns the Penguin print house.

Alan: I was phoned, too, on more than one occasion by big powers, big powers.

George: You know who published Greenspan's book? Penguin did.

Alan: I was offered, too, if I would just go along with this alien agenda that's very important to confuse the public, they'd publish all by books on it and so on and I'd be riding high and I said no.

George: Well you have integrity Alan. That's it.

Alan: I also got a threat after that from a big publisher who said he'd phone radio stations and tell them not to have me on anymore.

George: They can phone me all day. I'll have you on any time if you want to be on my show, on our program.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, I have something. In John F. Kennedy's speech, the one we just played, "The President and the Press," he talked about a lot of things but one of the things that he talked about it was important that we talk about the international news; and of course we know that we don't communicate. The public of Canada doesn't directly communicate with the public of America or Mexico or Paraguay or pick your country. What type of – is there any informal communication between these countries that's not regulated that you are aware of? I can't think of any.

Alan: You mean press wise?

Charlotte: Right.

Alan: No. Everything is controlled. All the big newspapers are all controlled again and authorized to be there and even Quigley mentions all the papers. He mentions the top characters who own them and what allegiance they have to which societies.

Charlotte: So we can't communicate as a people? No state, no nation, none of that, but just people to people. We're very isolated in that sense. We're kept in our little boxes.

Alan: Yes, intentionally so.

George: The internet, that's a big, big source of communicating today.

Alan: It's a source but again even Brzezinski talked about that long before we heard of the computer. He said eventually a form of communication would be given to the public which they will think is to help them communicate to each other but in fact will actually develop a new world culture. It will be controlled in other words, because the biggest sites out there are in to the young and it's to tantalize and fascinate them and also to put ideas in their heads towards this new system that's coming in.

George: It's like the semantic web. It's another level of control and creating ideas and invoking them. We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back, Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you.

George: I think Charlotte was trying to make a point, maybe like email or something on the web. Hasn't that opened up the world a little bit more than before as far as – we know that the internet can be used for good and for bad purposes but would email be – like what is the kind of feedback you're getting on your sites today? Are you getting some positive feedback in trying to progress this thing towards more truth or what?

Alan: Yes, especially from those with more of an open mind. They don't just jump in and pick sides and all this kind of thing. They don't go into chatrooms and just argue. That's very disturbing when people get into these things. They follow them like football teams.

George: They really want to take sides.

Alan: Yes and that's intentional. They understand humanity very well. However, what I'm getting is a lot of positive

feedback from young people who are open and they're standing back and watching and learning and asking the right questions because they're going to live through the brunt of these changes, the big changes that are coming upon us right now as we go into this global system with the scientific dictatorship styles. See, part of this big institution that runs the world also uses the sciences to the limit and they decided long ago when they put out people like Huxley and others and Galton Darwin that they would create a new type of peasantry. A more improved peasantry of the world and actually genetically alter them to be better workers. We see the rush through genetics. That's why the incredible funding since the early 1900's towards genetics has gone on; it's to fulfill this agenda because to the elite WE, the ordinary people now are obsolete. The old system is gone. We're post-industrial. We're post-agricultural. We're post-industrial and really post-technological. All the technology now is in China. They don't need the people in the West so they're going to drastically reduce the populations. It's all through their literature that they put out themselves.

In fact the Royal Institute for International Affairs if you look into their websites you'll see where they've had international meetings on the control of all foodstuffs in the world and you wouldn't believe that every facet of your life: political, economic, social, career wise is all controlled. The future is being controlled by the decisions of these organizations within the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations. They run the whole system and they have unlimited financing to do so and they publish a lot their findings in their own magazine, the Foreign Affairs Magazine they put out every month.

Charlotte: The one thing that's always got me is unlimited financing. It's like when you create the money out of thin air.

Alan: It's quite simple, absolutely.

George: You have a document on your site, the UK Department of Defence document. If you go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com on Alan Watt's site, you'll find a document there you can download and read and what it is it predicts the future. They're trying to predict the future about different aspects of the world system, the problems?

Alan: Yes they know and this is from the Department of Defence for Britain which is also the head of NATO and we're part of NATO charters and so is the U.S. What they've come up with is gradually escalating riots amongst the general public across the western world for the next 30 years. They don't tell you why there'll be riots, but, of course, if you read their plans you'll understand it. The whole way of life that we're so used to, families – the families have been under attack for a long time. They declared it obsolete back in the 1920's, they'd have to destroy the family unit, so you had a war on families. They also talked about a new scientifically controlled future where you wouldn't get born unless there was a job for you to fulfill. In other words they needed you. They talked about killing off the inferior types that were mentally below par because eugenics – they run the eugenics societies, which are now called “bioethics committees” by the way. That's the same Eugenics Society run by Rockefeller Foundation.

George: Sounds a lot better, bioethics, doesn't it?

Alan: It's much more fuzzy and warm.

George: It makes me feel so good, and it's 40 degrees outside up here in Dallas today.

Alan: The world they're going to bring in and we're going into it now is to be one where our brains, our minds will be controlled electronically and they've had world meetings about this at Loyola University in Louisiana where they say they have a brain chip ready to go for implant. All they have to do now is convince the public of the necessity to take it and Newt Gingrich, by the way, is the head, the spokesman. He's in overall charge of this particular project. They never retire these men and the head man from Japan the professor he said think of the society that's coming up more like the beehive. He says it will be impossible for an individual to even understand that they are an individual. They will be unable to perceive that and you'll hear this hum all day long through your head as the computers send signals to all those around you and to you and back and forth and so on. This is the new society they want to bring in and they're ushering it in mainly through science fiction to the young. Even their cartoon characters have chips in them that give them special power. They're talking about a virtual reality. Not a real reality, but an almost reality and it really goes into this matrix type scenario that you saw in the movie called "The Matrix." That's what they want to bring in: a controlled society

where everyone is completely predictable – predictable because they will be programming you.

George: So they don't want anyone to overcome that system right?

Alan: Absolutely. This isn't speculation. It's not speculation. We've been under attack physically and psychologically through different means since they first gave us inoculations. When you go back into the histories of inoculations and I went early on when I realized something was fantastically wrong with the side effects of inoculations and then I found people like Mr. Salk who gave us the polio vaccine. Up until then, this man had been one of the strongest advocates for the reduction of population by any means possible for the American Eugenics Society run by the Rockefeller Foundation. Then suddenly he's coming out with something to help you. Something's wrong with that picture and since those inoculations people have been dropping dead like crazy by cancers escalating.

Nothing happens in nature in a short period of time, and 40, 50 years is nothing, and yet you see the biophysical effects on people. You see them coming down with early arthritis, cancers. You see the men losing the sperm count. It's gone down 75 percent of the person pre-1950, so the men today are three-quarters sterile. The females have all the problems with their ovaries and so on, and you can even see it in the physical and biochemical changes in the structure of the physical body. The men are losing their shoulders. The women are losing their hips. That does not happen in nature in 50 years unless something has caused it to happen.

Then you go into the writings of Charles Galton Darwin in his book in the 1950's. It's called "*The Next Million Years*," where he talks about the need to do this to the general public to stop them breeding and sterilize them. He says we'll introduce hormonal changes into their body, either through their food, through inoculations or spraying from the air or putting it in the water.

Charlotte: But aren't these people being subjected to the same things?

Alan: No.

Charlotte: Are they living underground right now?

Alan: This is the interesting part about it, because, for instance, the aristocracies of Europe ran on a feudal system and they still do and Prince Charles alone has about I don't know how many hundreds of tenant farmers, hereditary tenant farmers who still work lands that he owns and all these people do too. They all have their own. They don't eat the same food that you get. They don't have cattle that are inoculated with all kinds of things. They don't have modified corn or wheat or anything else. They have the natural stuff and so they themselves will be unaffected by it.

George: We'll have to take another break real quick here and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk with you.

George: On the positive side of things what can we do? We can do broadcasts. We can do publications like you're doing. What other types of interaction with individuals can we do to try to further along the positive side of this world system?

Alan: It relies mainly on exposure of how it's being done, how it's happened. That's really the main factor because you see what we take for granted and children growing up take their culture for granted and everything in it. They take the internet for granted and the iPods and all the rest of it for granted. They're getting geared towards the chip and most of them will want it. We've got to show them how this is all planned, not to help them but actually control them. We have to also regain something that's been under attack for a long, long time in this cultural system. We've got to retain or get

some values that will help us survive, because the values we've been given for the last 50 years are very debasing. It's intentional.

We've looked at worst side of human nature. That's been promulgated on television series after series until we mimic what we see, as Plato said, the public always do and he understood culture creation. We've got to start getting some proper values back. If we don't we're doomed because it's right down to the individual now. This is a battle really and not for the minds of the masses. It's for the minds of the 20 percent or under 20 percent, maybe 15 percent who are conscious of what's happening and have an ability to put that out to the public. The public always follow what they perceive as winners. They don't really care and that's a fact in all ages.

It's always the minority who thwart the most evil plans or divert it at least to give us breathing space to recoup, because we have been under attack our whole lives long and we never knew it. We never knew it. We never knew that the psychological machinery of propaganda was so advanced and coming across the airwaves at such a pace simply to make us misunderstand reality, to give us false perceptions of reality and to make us happy to go along with any agenda that we heard about as long as the government had given backing to it. We've got to stop that and regain our individuality. That's of prime importance because the society that's being created and they've said this at the top meetings in the world, the main enemy is individuality. An individual is more frightening to them than the masses. The masses they know will never come to a conclusion by themselves, they adopt opinions given by experts, but it's the individuals that scares them, especially individuals with knowledge who can put it across to others in a way which is understandable to them, giving them the right kind of evidence and proof and then leaving them with choices because this is a time for choice.

Everyone today living through this particular era has the choice to care about what's happening across the world and in their own lives and in those around them, or not to. An egosyntonic society has been purposely created. People are hedonistic. They care about themselves and no one else and they live in their little box isolated from other people. Many of them enjoy communicating through the internet, but this is an ethereal fake facsimile of interacting with real people. You're not really interacting with real people. You're almost in an imaginary world, a world where the people are missing from the voice. It's a voice in the airwaves that basically you're hearing. That's to further dissociate you with real interaction with real people, and that's been fostered and it's taken off very well with a lot of people who are addicted to internet and chatrooms and so on. They're losing contact or interaction with real people in society, even those around them.

George: Is there an inducement somewhat of a disassociative type of disorder in a way? In other words, to break up that personality.

Alan: This was well understood back in the '50's and '60's. Professor Marshall McLuhan was one of the top men in this particular field where he talked about this coming age where we shall be contacting people. They're really voices. He said voices in the ether, bodiless voices all contacting each other in a surrealistic setting and how this could be abused by those who understand the control of the public's minds and they could actually use that to control the public even more so than they had it in his day. Because of his investigations into these particular methods of behavior control and modification, the CIA were tremendously interested in his work and that's at the same time as they were doing the MKULTRA experiments and all the rest of it, so the CIA were heavily involved in anything which would control the minds of the public.

Brzezinski further followed that up in his book "*Between Two Ages*" and one chapter he called "*The Technetronic Era*." He says where a type, a system will be able to influence the minds of millions of people and they will be completely unaware of the fact that their thoughts are not their own. A perfect form of mind control which they'd never suspect was even happening, and he was talking about scalar wave energy and so on, the HAARP type technologies, and that's all being used on the public today. We are under attack and we have been our whole lives long.

Charlotte: Yes. These days whenever I don't feel well or I'm in a bad mood or I have no energy that's what comes into my mind: Is it me or is it a wave hitting me? And a lot of times it seems like everybody has a down day together and it's really kind of – and then there are times when it's just me or whatever, but that's always a concern.

Alan: What I've noticed too, because I get so many phone calls coming in from all over the U.S. and Canada when the

spraying is heavy in the skies and you pick up the HAARP frequencies on the shortwave radio where you hear it pounding away there 24 hours a day. I see the moods in the people and they'll tell me they feel either tired or irritable and so you can actually do your own little informal surveys and you did find this. It's happening on a mass scale. The same type of mood at the same time and that's not coincidence. Remember that's written into the Weather Warfare Treaty at the United Nations that was signed in the 1970's. That's the easiest thing to induce amongst the public is either tiredness or mood changes with that scalar technology.

Charlotte: What other things have you identified in the public documents in their writings, their pronunciations that is coming down the pike. We're looking at population reduction, micro, people won't know it, just like cancers, a lot of illness, just a dwindling population.

Alan: A dwindling population. For the West the population was to be taken down more gradually. For countries like Africa they would be taken down more quickly because they didn't have the power. No one unfortunately really cared and so they could take down Africa quickly and they would bring around this unified world around 2012. That was the date they set for it. The unification of the Americas was to be complete by 2010 and they're on schedule and that was even announced by the Council on Foreign Relations on mainstream television in Canada in 2005. They came on as the Council on Foreign Relations, said that they had drafted up these treaties that are being signed right now and one per year is to be signed until the final one, 2010, then the unification is complete. The final European unification is to be ratified by the Queen of England next year. That's in the newspapers in Britain.

George: Do you think this is an overly ambitious timeline to get this done?

Alan: No. I mean I know for a fact even talking with people I meet in everyday life when I mention casually the unification when I talk about the money and the dollar dropping and so on. I say they're getting ready to merge with Canada the U.S. dollar and the Canadian dollar is on par pretty well, has been for a long time. Then their reactions were "I guess it's no big deal, we're all much the same anyway" because they've been getting little bits of propaganda through the news. They don't have to do their own thinking about it. The decisions are already made for them and they'll accept it quite happily.

George: The clothing that people wear you know when you look at photographs of people from all over the world they're all wearing the same kind of clothing almost it seems like.

Alan: Yes, because again going back to Plato, where they understood the art of culture creation and alteration, he said that the public always mimic what they see. That's why it was mandatory in ancient Greece that the traveling shows that came along, the drama shows, everyone had to attend including the slaves because they were giving moral plays. As they change morals and upgrade morals and alter them, the people actually mimic what they see on stage. Today we mimic what we see on movies, including fashions.

George: I've got you. Well I wear whatever I can get my hands on I guess. I don't worry about my fashion.

Charlotte: He doesn't look that bad.

George: I look great, don't I Charlotte?

Charlotte: I said you didn't look that bad.

George: Alan looks pretty good. Hey, we're going to cut away and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: You know you described the system earlier as trying to tell people or educate people into the way it really works, but are there emotional problems or barriers that many people have in trying to get there?

Alan: Absolutely. One of them of course is your indoctrination into patriotism and this is an old technique again going back to the days of Plato where anyone can get to the top and this is why we go to wars. Most of the public don't need any in depth explanation as to why they're going off to fight these bad guys. You simply call them bad guys and give them a little bit of propaganda and then your leaders drape themselves in your tribal emblems that you've been taught are yours, whatever flag it is, the catch phrases, almost like born-again Christians will use. You use certain catch phrases in tribal customs and they're all cheering you before know it and they're ready to go into war and fight whoever you tell them to fight, so they know how to use that. When you realize that you are being used, that your own emotions are being used on such a primitive level to defend the tribe, basically, but not really to defend the tribe, it's for an ulterior purpose to fulfill a minority's agenda – an agenda of world conquest so that the elite as they said 100-odd years ago would take over all the resources of the planet.

Now that means everything you need to live on: all the mineral resources, all of the food resources. That's almost been done and now they're after the water resources. They're actually doing it now. They're taking over the water supplies across the planet into the hands of a few people who are all well connected, very old families, so everything that you need to live for sustenance and so on is owned by them, then you are the worst most abused slave in history. That's what it's boiling down to and until you break this myth that we're all the same. We're not the same whatsoever.

The elite don't make any bones about that at the top. They have no problem talking about the people or the commoners down beneath them, but they keep it going that we're all the same. We are not the same. We're becoming poorer and poorer technically and we're definitely becoming less able to live independently. Our ability for that has been taken away from us piece by piece until they want a world of interdependence. That's means you're not independent. You're interdependent for every need that you require fulfilled, whether it's food, shelter, clothing and so on, you'll be dependent on the system. There are many ways of conquest and people always think of overt warfare. They don't think that most revolutions in the world are quiet and bloodless.

The sexual revolution, the gender revolution, all these revolutions that you have, they're actually cultural revolutions that alter the structure of society and the way we interrelate with each other, but we didn't start them. Other masterminds planned them. We go along with them thinking we're going to get something out of it for ourselves and we end up being worse off generally afterwards than we were when we started. We're being used and manipulated. We're on a chessboard from the day we're born and we don't even know it.

George: Wasn't there a book called "Pawns in the Game" at one time or something like that? My approach on this is that man exists in a mode of delusion by degree and it's hard for us to wake up. We work all of our lives and we're enmeshed in this matrix of education and political indoctrination and stuff, but it's hard for us to come out because of the synergy of these different forces that hold us in this delusion.

Alan: Absolutely. It's been so overwhelming. As I say, children are brought up now with cartoons that are full of predictive programming, and predictive programming is where thoughts are instilled in your mind primarily through fiction because the censor part of your brain is down. Your shields are down. You're not on guard and so it goes right into your subconscious these ideas that are brought in there through entertainment and then you become familiar with an idea that really is a foreign idea, but when it actually manifests in life, because it's now familiar to you, you think it's a natural progression and you don't fight it. You allow it to happen.

George: It's almost like a disease, isn't it, like if you get the wrong idea in your head it's almost like catching a disease that controls you and debilitates you morally, you know what I mean, physically and psychologically, because you've got a psychosomatic interaction here at times it seems like and so these wrong headed ideas can feed what's wrong in you and control you.

Alan: Completely. That's the whole idea of mind control that Aldous Huxley was really an expert in; and just through massive propaganda the correct indoctrination and the control of all information, all mainstream media, they give you

your thoughts. They give you your opinions and technically most folk never think for themselves and that again what Brzezinski said. *"We are creating a system now where the average person will be unable to reason for themselves. They will actually expect the media to do their reasoning for them."* That's happened since he published that book.

George: You know when they started on college campuses and declaring certain areas to be free speech areas, was that the beginning of the end?

Alan: It was. They'd already been at the universities forever to be honest with you. I mean when you look at every university pretty well in Canada and the States they get grants from the big foundations including the Rockefeller Foundations and along with the grants come little mandates of certain things they'd rather you not talk about and certain ideas they'd rather you promote. We've already been under that. The same with public libraries, you think you get all the information in public libraries. Years ago they stopped all that and what they're deciding now is what you'll have access to and what you will not have access to and so the books now in public libraries are generally authorized to be there. Lots of books have been removed from the shelves over the last 10 years.

Charlotte: Eustace Mullins, can his work be found in public libraries still? That would be an interesting test to see.

Alan: I don't know if they're in Canada. I don't know. I know other authors have been taken off of Canadian shelves.

Charlotte: Alan, you made an interesting comment a little while back. You were talking about international news. It was a piece of information you picked up in the British press having to do with somebody I think you said it was the CFR had announced that they're on schedule with the North American Union. Was that what you were--

Alan: Yes. They're on schedule. In fact in 2004 when they signed at Waco, Texas the first open part. Now they've already been setting up for years, but the first open part came on national television here in Canada. During that ceremony they were asked, the president and two prime ministers were asked, "Is this going to be an amalgamation just the same as Europe?" And of course they tapped danced around that, but then Bush jumped in and he says, "there's nothing wrong in having this international free trade" and so on, but he didn't mention it's also signed into it "the free flow of goods and labor across borders." That's part of the same one of Europe, so that's why they're starting to decrease the borders in certain areas and he said that there'll be another four or five to sign and that takes you up to the year 2010, so that means they're right on schedule.

Charlotte: Let me ask you another question. Where do you think these planes that are dropping the aerosol claims – where do you think those planes are coming out of? Do you have any idea what country is launching them?

Alan: I'm sure there is more in the U.S. than anywhere else because you've got so much – there's vast territory there and especially desert lands and so on where there are bases where they could have many of them. I've noticed they're white jets. They're military jets, very big jets actually, long and they're white, there's no markings on them. It's interesting when you go back into H.G. Wells' book, *"Shape of Things To Come,"* remembering that he was a member of this Royal Institute for International Affairs and employed as a propagandist for them who would write predictive programming in novel form. He mentioned in that particular book the two world wars that would come up followed by another one, a final one in the Middle East and he said that the British would begin in Basra and it's true enough. That's where the British are in Iraq right now and that would become the base for a huge international Air Force; and sure enough, they're building the biggest runways and hangers that they even have in the U.S. That's to be the headquarters for this police of the world. He called it "The Freemasons of the Air" and even in his book the job that these planes had to do was go over all the countries and gas them. Spray them from the air.

George: You know I've seen those planes over Kilkenny, Ireland and I've also seen them over London. The operations are worldwide as far as I've been to those countries within the last year and a half, so they are overseas and America.

Alan: I'm thinking too on the scale that they have them and the amounts of chemicals they've been spraying since 1998 across the world, they had to have been starting to make those chemicals back at the end of World War II to have such an incredible stock already to go.

Charlotte: Alan, you personally feel that people with compromised immune systems are susceptible?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Particularly. It's not that they're – it's the people with compromised – the poor food, the antibiotics, the crap that is put into our bodies. Okay I have another question for you when we come back.

George: Can you hold over after the top of the hour for a little while, Alan?

Alan: Sure I can.

George: We'll bring you back and we'll continue that questioning by Charlotte. She's got some crackerjack questions down here for you.

Charlotte: Pop, pop, pop.

George: Boy, you can answer them too, Alan. Thank you very much.

HOOR 3:

Charlotte: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is Charlotte Littlefield Brown with George Butler. We're broadcasting live from the fourth floor museum the former location or the historical location of the Texas book depository and our guest is Alan Watt. Alan, thank you for continuing on with us.

Alan: Yes, I'm glad to be here.

Charlotte: I have a question for you. I find all this information very sobering and one of my questions is – we know we've got approximately 200 CFR's in the federal system and leadership positions setting the agenda et cetera. How many of these elitists, for failure of a better word I'm just going to call them elitists, the people that are aware that there's population reduction underway and all the brainwashing and not just brainwashing, mind control. How many do they number do you think? Is it 5,000, 6,000? Have you ever sat down to contemplate physically how many of these people, how large it is, including the regular people that they've brought into their circle?

Alan: Including them, I'm sure you've got maybe all together – they say three percent of the world's population own the world. They own it financially, three percent.

Charlotte: Three percent of the total 6-point-whatever billion it is you think?

Alan: That's right. Three percent own the wealth of the planet and the same 3 percent they're also taking over the food supply. That's the big Heinz and all these big ones and agri-food businesses, Archer Daniel Midlands, Monsanto all these companies, ConAgra. They own the food supplies of the world too. You've just seen the wife of Rothschild in a partnership with her husband has just taken over the vast tracts of India. They put the old farmers out of business. They're taking over the land and they're going to start exporting their own brands of foods, which are modified, to the world from India. They own the pharmaceutical industries and the banking industries of the planet. You always find that the same families that own the banks also own pharmaceutical industries and you can go back to ancient Egypt and find the same there. It's the same darn thing, same MO [modus operandi]. Three percent roughly own it all. There's a three percent of the world's population at any one time they figure are aware of what's really happening but they're powerless to do it because they don't have the wealth to push or oppose it.

Seven percent of the population comprise the military, the bureaucrats, the police and so on to keep this system in operation, to enforce the system. That means that the rest of the public are just the masses, who are totally conditioned in all ages, who go with whatever flow they're told to go with, and that's why they chose a front called democracy because they said many years ago that the vast majority of the public will always go and vote the way they want them to

do so. That's why they chose this front of democracy.

Charlotte: Sure. It would keep the people calm also.

George: It sounds good, doesn't it? I mean we're going to give everyone a vote but we're going to use these electronic machines that we can control the outcome, right?

Alan: It wouldn't matter as long as they have the right to groom and present to the public the candidates that definitely will be selected, not the outsiders.

George: It's also a big play. It's like a Broadway musical or something. It's been scripted and being directed.

Alan: That's what Quigley said. He said that all presidents and prime ministers are picked by the Royal Institute for International Affairs or the Council on Foreign Relations. They're picked in advance, of all parties, and their advisers too are picked. That's all they have to have. He says the lesser politicians down beneath them they're allowed to debate within each other for brownie points for their careers as long as the ones at the top belong to that royal society, that Royal Institute for International Affairs, so the agenda is set anyway. That's why and I knew this growing up. I saw different parties going in and out, and conservative and labor and so on, and I saw the same world agendas put out by the United Nations with each change of government carry forward with this agenda without a hitch, regardless of who seemed to be in power. It never faltered. Now why hasn't a party ever gone into power and just tossed out all the laws that the last bunch made if they were all wrong? It doesn't happen.

George: Once they join the club of big government then they get bigger. They consolidate power on a stateist or a centralist basis, federalist type of systems and they won't let up because they benefit themselves and it's this false self, this glorified self that they seem to be feeding I guess.

Alan: It's also the agenda because Karl Marx wrote about it. The first thing you must do, he said, is to create nationalism before you have communism or socialism, you create nationalism because that centralizes power in one main place, then once you have nationalism and you've given the same system across the world you create treaties that bind them towards world government, towards a singular government. The essence was to create centralized government first of all by bringing in nationalism, and that's really what your civil war was all about. It was to bring in centralized government and control and that's why Karl Marx telegraphed Lincoln congratulating him in saving the union, he said because it's imperative to have centralized government. That's in your Congressional records.

George: You know we were in Washington, D.C. a couple of weeks ago. We went in the Lincoln Memorial and inside there it says "The Temple." Isn't that what the inscription on the wall says? I believe it described that building as a temple.

Alan: It is.

Charlotte: I know the one I like is at the Jefferson Memorial. It says something along the lines of "on the altar of God I swear my undying hostility to any government attempt to control the minds of free men."

George: Boy, I like that one.

Charlotte: That's my favorite.

George: Hey, I'll go for that. Charlotte has a way of getting through the bottom line, you know that Charlotte?

Alan: You should also around and look at the Masonic rotunda they put up after Kennedy was shot where you are there, because you'll see the obelisk there and its reflection in the water. They always have an obelisk with its reflection in the water. That's the sun and the moon. That's the male, the female and the little flame coming out of the top of the obelisk, although it's in stone, meaning the seed is pure that goes on with the next generation of that lineage.

Charlotte: Let me ask you this, Alan. How did they allow – I don't mean to challenge what we're talking about but if they are in so much control how come they couldn't – how did the population get as large as it did?

Alan: They weren't sure how many wars they'd have to fight to bring about world government. They were keeping incredible statistics during World War I and II and then during the Korean War too and they realized that eventually around the time of Korea they didn't need as many troops as they were always breeding up the next generation of troops. They didn't need as many as they had before, especially since the U.S. had been given – authorized by Britain to take over the role of Britain in pushing for this world government. They would finance it from the U.S. They would supply the troops. They would be policemen of the world and they wrote about this as far back as the 1930's and in '38 in Sydney, Australia the big meeting there they talked about the U.S. being the world's policemen after this coming war with Germany. Then after that they said that the U.S. will come forward in strength on a couple of occasions, falter, and then go forward, and then falter finally back and submerge itself, then China was to take over from the U.S. as the policemen of the world.

George: Wars have been helpful in mobilizing people and organizing people around a common enemy and so forth, but now as far as being efficient in reducing the population, have they really been able to reduce the population in any great number?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. When you look into many of the books – I've got books from 1910 onwards. There were tremendous arguments back then because the British population had not only been steady but actually falling. People in Britain were obeying and doing what they were told and Charles Galton Darwin said it in his book, he says, we can convince the people to go after material goods, it means we'll have to give them more money; and they really hated to do that. They'd rather take it all from you. He said to pay up for a motor car, an automobile, he says they might be willing to forego a child; and sure enough, the population in Britain had been dropping drastically for many, many years. So much so that Maggie Thatcher when she opened up the floodgates to immigration, mainly from India, her excuse in the papers was that there's not enough people being born in Britain to pay off the national debt. So even when you obey and you're very good and you reduce your population, they open the doors and bring it right back up and beyond with foreign immigration. Most of statistics they're giving you in the U.S. is from immigrants. That's why it seems to go higher. It's all from immigration and they know this and it's the same in the whole Western world. That's the main reason for immigration; it's partly to fool the public, cram them all into the cities, give you the feeling of overpopulation, while you really have less and less children all the time.

George: Also coupled with this you have a change in fertility rates? You were saying earlier in the interview that our fertility rates are down substantially.

Alan: Men are three quarters sterile.

George: So that's going to take care of some of the population by degree there also.

Alan: Another part of it – you see the fastest growing industry in the U.S. and Canada and the Western world is actually fertility clinics, because not only the men are dropping with this being infertile, women too are coming down with lots of – mainly from Candida and different other strains that they're getting from promiscuity. The fallopian tubes are becoming blocked. These particular infections travel all over the ovaries and they cause tremendous problems there. We have been attacked and that's part of the reason I'm sure they encourage promiscuity was to – including herpes and all the other things that came out of nowhere. I'm sure these are all man-made diseases. If you to bring change through a war, you see it's a war to reduce the population. What do you do in a war? You use weaponry and we know that the easiest thing that they can do, they've written books on it, is to create new types of viruses and bacterium; and then what do you do? How do you get the public to actually do it? You encourage promiscuity.

George: How about AIDS? Is that one of the mechanisms also?

Alan: I have no doubt. I have no doubt at all. I mean Kissinger I think it was in '73 declared that the greatest threat to the state of the nation, he says, the greatest threat is overpopulation and then he allocated millions of dollars towards finding ways to find something which would destroy the immune system of people.

George: It does that I guess. I mean is it getting worse worldwide? Now you said Africa was one of the countries that was disseminated population-wise. Is that still continuing there?

Alan: Yes it is and it's worse in certain areas than in others. I think Zaire has an incredible rate of it. Many documentaries have been put out by even official sources on it. They're dying even faster now that we've given them all these drugs. We're all paying now, the U.S., Canada and Britain, we're paying to give drugs that will not be used here because they're so lethal, so they're dropping even faster with these drugs that we're giving them.

George: We had a missionary over in Malawi. It's a little country there, Lake Malawi and the country's name is Malawi and this was 20, 25 years ago. She stayed at a church during one Wednesday evening dinner. At that point, at that time 25 years ago Malawi had a 20 percent AIDS rate of prenatal women.

Alan: It's terrible.

George: I don't know what they have now. It was one of the earlier countries with a high rate of AIDS.

Alan: Yes and the problem too is when you're seeing the documentaries on it, the youngsters there have been given the western culture – what they think is Western culture. They wear their hats on backwards. They get all this stuff flown to them by the U.N., the baggy pants and transistor radios and iPods and so on, and they make their own booze at night and that's all they do is copy what they think the West does and they're promiscuous and it's a disaster. However, I think it's a planned disaster because going back and reading the writings of the top economists from the days of Thomas Malthus, who worked for the Crown of England and who worked for the East India Company and so on, and then John Stewart Mill, they actually put categories of people that would have to be annihilated because they would not be able to fit in with the white man's economic structure and they carry along under the Darwinist theories. The Darwinist theories that “inferior types” as they called them that came into a superior culture – if a superior culture didn't destroy them they'd be brought down by the inferior. They had categories of people. We're talking about the ultimate racism here and they are racist at the top. They are eugenicists at the top and they have given lists of people that would have to be eradicated, including the American Indians. Any culture that would not adopt or they called it “mimic” the white man's system would have to perish.

Charlotte: I feel sick to my stomach.

George: We're talking about not only a culture, a consolidation of culture you would say, worldwide, with certain ideas in common there. We're dressing the same it seems like all over the world now, but you're saying that there's coming about a new cultural world culture. Is that basically what you're saying?

Alan: That's exactly it. That's what Brzezinski talked about in his book, the creation of a world culture. There's books just coming out now, 50 years after the event, with declassified information – it's always about 50 years after the event because the public don't care what happened in the past – admitting that CIA and London, England with MI6 and 5 with branches all across Europe as well created the 20th century culture, music, arts, entertainment and so on. They financed it. They decided what you'd see, what things you would hear about, what you would mimic, et cetera. They gave us the culture. The culture is not our own.

Charlotte: Alan, that brings me to a question. After the break, perhaps when we come back, maybe you can tell us how do you think our culture would have evolved? What would a more natural evolution look like and is there any possibility?

George: Hey Alan, I can't wait for your answer on this one, okay? We're going to take a break and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: We're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository and it fronts right on Dealey Plaza. We're

commemorating the memory of our late President, John Fitzgerald Kennedy, who was assassinated here out on the street November 22, 1963. Alan, welcome back to our program.

Alan: I'm glad to be here.

George: I think Charlotte put a question on you, didn't she?

Charlotte: You've done a tremendous amount of research and I was wondering surely you've had some – you've formed some opinions or thoughts on that matter.

Alan: Absolutely and it's not so easy. It's definitely not so easy. When we go back to realize that people like Bertrand Russell, who was a big player with Tavistock and this whole culture creation business, when he said that we shall create a hedonistic narcissistic society where people will be disassociated from each other; I have to agree, it has been successful. People live in their little boxes isolated pretty well from each other. We've seen the wars on families and everything else where people are dysfunctional. Families are often dysfunctional, especially when they still watch mainstream entertainment. It's meant to make you dysfunctional because you will mimic what you see on stage. Then they've been very, very successful and we've never been given the option to decide what kind of society we would like. The public have never been given this and as I say that's one of the reasons that the Royal Institute's that Margaret Thatcher called this International Affairs Institute and the Council on Foreign Relations that Thatcher called herself too. She said this is a parallel government of ex-presidents and prime ministers who are unelected by the people and therefore they can have their power behind the scenes, the real power but not the appearance of power. That's why they had already decided the public could never ever make decisions on their own because they were too divisive. There were too many irreconcilable problems between races, religions, and so on.

Charlotte: That's what *they* said, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: I mean that is not necessarily reality.

Alan: It's not really and yet it is too, because they intensified any differences amongst the peoples. They've often been behind funding the groups that caused racial tensions and even gender tensions and all the rest of it. In fact the CIA ran the feminist movement and funded it from the beginning.

Charlotte: Sure. The good news—It's hard to stomp out goodness.

Alan: Yes, it's hard and yet the indoctrination at least in one generation is still with them and people go through what they call “routines.” They don't really talk from the heart. What they do is they go through their repertoires and routines that have been instilled in them full of slogans et cetera and they start arguing before you know it because they've been programmed. People have been programmed and most folk--

George: Yes, you sort of seed into your own children what you've been subjected too, right? Not knowing how good or bad it might be?

Charlotte: Well here's my experience as a mother is that I believe that my children were born in an essential goodness and that I interfered on behalf of my culture in a lot of ways. Like, for example, don't touch that, it does not belong to you. You know these things that I passed on to them. Of course, I'm not all-powerful. The media has already stepped in. They were involved in the raising of my children from early on. I have a rule at my house and when I was growing up my dad said that the television was broke, but in fact he cut the end off.

George: Oh, that was wicked. Wasn't that bad, Alan?

Charlotte: I grew up to be an electrician so that I could fix that cord, but I understood the wisdom later and of course I've gone years in my household where – in fact just this past year there has been no television allowed.

George: It's un-American to be against television.

Charlotte: I will allow and you're absolutely right. People parrot. George had a wonderful little bird that flies back and forth on his website and it's the secret truth website, another show. It says that the world's full of parrots and it's true. We don't – we aren't allowed to think for ourselves. It's very cruel that when people do have that curiosity within them that they go on their hunt to find information and to find things and they end up in quagmire and they're definitely not supported. Independent people and independent thinking is absolutely not embraced in our culture right now.

Alan: Yes it's not. In fact as part of the charter of the United Nations, they're against individualism. They're against it because you cannot control an individual.

George: With a collective you can manage a collective more easily.

Charlotte: And children, going back to the natural state of a human being, when they're young a child will play with any other human being. It doesn't matter.

Alan: Doesn't matter who they are.

Charlotte: It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter what they look like. It doesn't matter, anything, whatsoever, children will play with other children, period, and there's a tendency to share. Not always but there is tendency to – because you can't have enjoyment if you're all by yourself, so children will seek other children to cooperate with so that they can have fun. I'm not saying that they won't share their toys and stuff like that, but this concept – when I was in college they taught me that economics – what was the meaning of economics? It was the managing of limited resources, the balance between limited resources and unlimited wants and desires, or needs and desires or whatever.

George: It sounds like sustainable development of growth to me.

Charlotte: Yes, but that very basis of that definition how we define what society is, frankly that did not fit well with me. It doesn't fit well with me today. I don't know that I initially have all the right answers and the directions to go, but the language is a very tricky thing and of course we've been controlled by it, but I think we can start on helping other people by the language that we use, and Alan, I have to compliment you. You are one of the most well spoken people.

George: He's a wordsmith primo.

Charlotte: You're a phenomenal communicator and you're a man of your time and we greatly appreciate everything that you're doing to help everybody understand more clearly what's happening to us.

George: This language thing, the neuron-linguistic programming or something like that, I guess words have power, don't they?

Alan: Tremendous power and they've known this for thousands of years and that's why they put it into the holy books: "in the beginning was the word," because the word when spoken it has tremendous impact on the recipient. They knew these sciences again thousands of years ago. That's why even in ancient Greece there was one language for the common people and those professional orators – professional orators were licensed in ancient Greece and Rome. They had licenses because what they could say and how they could put it over to the public could literally have wars beginning on the establishment if they decided to do so, so they limited the ordinary peoples vocabulary. It's called "linguistic minimalism" and if you noticed even the dictionaries for the last 150 years have been getting thinner and thinner and thinner as they would take words out of the dictionaries and you end up with linguistic minimalism, where you cannot convey a complete thought to another. You see, that's the purpose of it. In George Orwell's "**1984**" he has a scene in there in that book where the Department of Words and the dictionary are discussing that very thing and then one man pipes in. He says, "*I see, brother.*" He says, "*so when there's no more words there can be no more crime thought,*" which is true. If you can't think and you don't have the words to express a thought, you could never be accused of thinking out a crime. That's how absurd it would get towards the end.

George: The department of partial thoughts, right?

Alan: That's right and if you notice today, that's what's coming along the pike. They're putting in all these systems. They want to test everyone, annually eventually, adults too, and give them psychological testing to see if you have wrong think, right think and all the rest of it. That's coming and we sit back and we think we can't believe it's coming, but it actually is coming, like everything else that seems so absurd until they introduce it. It's just like the inoculations in Maryland there now is compulsory. You can't believe it but it's happening.

George: Didn't they call 2,000 people into some courtroom the other day? Where was that, in Maryland or where was it?

Alan: I think it was in Maryland. So it's coming and then you go back all the way to the League of Nations and that was a mandate of theirs was to ensure that the public would take all of the inoculations they decided to give them.

George: Can you hold over until 1 o'clock Central time?

Alan: Sure I can.

George: A couple of more segments and then we'll finish it up and we've got some people coming in from COPA. Hang in there. We're going to be right back, Alan. This is getting better and better all the time. Thank you, sir. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository here in Dallas, Texas at 411 Elm Street. Come on down here and examine this library. They have several good displays and exhibitions. Don't they have one about the assassination, possible different explanations of it?

Charlotte: There's a wall here of about six different theories.

George: I'd say about six different ones and then COPA (Coalition on Political Assassinations) is meeting here in Dallas. We're going to be interviewing John Judge at 1 o'clock in about 30 minutes and he's the one of the organizers of the COPA, which stands for (Coalition on Political Assassinations). Right now we've been talking to and talking with and listening to very intensely Alan Watt. Welcome back to our program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: This system the way I describe it sometimes is that we're embedded in a system of electromagnetic radiation that surrounds us and that's a mechanism by which is used to impregnate or convey into us or transmit into us certain ideas.

Alan: Absolutely it's the best; television alone is the best tool ever created and they simply want to go the next step of having transmissions going directly into your brain. That's also in the UN treaty on Weather Warfare because that's one of the effects they could induce is a secondary signal on the main carrier signal of the HAARP facilities. They can actually put thoughts into your head.

George: What I have, I have an idea I call grand unification of reality and what it does it takes all these synergistic inputs and ideas and influences and analyzes those and says what's really going on here and that's really what you've been doing over your whole lifetime looking at those different factors. Is that true?

Alan: That is true. You have to look at everything that goes in to your reality or your culture and you realize as I say now it's even been admitted. That helps an awful lot that it's admitted to that your culture is created for you. Plato even talked about it. It's given by the top down because anything that's grassroots could have unforeseen events – it could

have ripple events going through the society and those at the top would lose control, therefore they knew thousands of years ago that all culture had to be given from the top, authorized by the top and led by the top, all the changes within culture. Plato talked about the fashion industry, the music industry and the drama industry 2,300 years ago how they were so influential in directing the thoughts and the behavior of those who viewed and listened and watched.

Charlotte: What do you think about the way the entertainers are paraded in front of us? My daughters, I try to explain it to them. I said well they're people and we celebrate them so we call them celebrities, and maybe some day and I celebrate you and whatever, but it's a very interesting phenomenon. There's a lot of speculation about Britney Spears and that she's a mind control victim.

George: People know more about these entertainers and these stars than they know about what really counts it seems like.

Alan: That's the idea. You see, we as the masses, the masses follow the stars. It's like in the old occultic, so they give you stars.

George: Hey, I've been trying to look for a star but it's over clouded here.

Alan: That's right and sometimes you get a fallen star and they always get them back up there again. We follow the stars and just a tongue-in-cheek way of describing the occult systems that run our world. The holy wood, the holly wood, the staff of the holly tree, ancient symbols of the occult and that's why they call the place Hollywood. In the '60's they had an international meeting in England that went for weeks with the CFR (the Council on Foreign Relations), all the big moguls of media were in it and entertainment and the ones in Britain for the Royal Institute for International Affairs. It was in the newspapers at the time and they said the purpose was to decide which country would be given the task to push a world culture through entertainment primarily on the people of the world, and they concluded eventually they'd give the job primarily to Hollywood. Sure enough, Hollywood and the music industry, much music et cetera is what's drummed into the youngsters including the cartoon industry. They even have cartoon series now coming out in Japan we'll see here shortly and it's about youngsters who can't find a woman and they bond with these cyborg females. This is all to get us used to the idea that nothing is normal anymore. When there's no normal, there's nothing to compare normal to, then you'll accept the next step and the next step: the cloned humans, the partially cloned humans, all of that stuff. That's what the whole thing has been about for the last 30-odd years or so. When you have nothing to compare normalcy to, it's easy to get you in flux and then they can bring more and more changes and new types of humans forward very quickly and we won't really complain so much because we'll be so confused what is normal.

George: They've tried to take away standards and I guess that's basically what you just said that standards have gone by the wayside and so it's social moral, relativist view. Anything goes. There are no standards. There are not set principles. I mean you sort of learn as you go and it's situation ethics, right? Just sort of pick up your feelings. Get in touch with your feelings right?

Alan: That's it.

George: Not when you reason. Not with reason or logic but sort of feel good. It's a feely good society it sounds like.

Alan: Narcissism. It's narcissist, feel good. Always rationalize whatever you do for your own ego sake. Save your ego and that's actually the definition of a psychopath. They have given us a psychopathic culture to follow. In fact, we live in a psychopathic culture worldwide with money, where there's never enough for most folk and we try and emulate those at the top. Once again, the stars at the top that you're given to follow and we call it success. When you claw, stab and cunningly get to the top you're successful, which means there's an awful lot of people at the bottom that are unsuccessful. It's about winners and losers, so that's not a natural humane system. This is a psychopathic system that they gave us a long time ago.

Charlotte: I'll agree with that. I think children they want to play together and of course there's all kinds of studies that say that will eventually go into competition or whatever. Have you followed any of Jordan Maxwell's work? He did a piece and it's viewable on Google online. It's "The Occult World of Commerce."

Alan: I haven't seen that one.

Charlotte: Oh Alan, I would highly recommend. It's quite a laugh. As knowledgeable as you are, you might find it actually a little bit of humor in all this sadness. What about – there's an Irish person that originates from Ireland. His name is Michael Tsarion. He runs with Jordan Maxwell. What do you know about him?

Alan: Well, I'll just say this--

Charlotte: Well, he's out there. I mean he's out there. I'd love to know what you think.

Alan: I'll just say this about these people. They all know each other very well. They all come out with intelligence, which is truth, but then they always tack on the same endings to it, which throws you off into outer space, which is counter intelligence as far as I view it. That's my opinion, right? When people want to find truth you must be careful what you let in, because you are the guard of your own mind and they can be very persuasive and often they come out, too, with what seems to be certain information for the first time. That's what generally grabs people, but they all know each other. I can't tell you too much actually about this, but I've had offers to go along with certain things where I'd be heavily financed. Guaranteed best selling books and so on if I would just go along with the usual conspiracy stuff and bring in the alien agenda at the end and I've refused it.

Charlotte: I see, I see. Okay.

George: So what you're saying in several cases is not what people really want to hear. Do people want to hear the truth or not, the real truth?

Alan: They'll want to hear it but you have professional people out there that can start off the right way, which as I say is intelligence, but then they'll – why spin it off into something you could never alter? If this was aliens, for instance, right, then find me an alien so I can complain and change things; because that will never happen, which means that you leave the politicians and social activism alone. What's the point if aliens are doing it, right? It's the same thing – if it's written in the stars then it's predictive programming. It's fate. There's nothing you can do.

Charlotte: What about David Icke? Of course is the person that comes to mind when you say the alien thing. So you feel that he basically – okay I get it. I don't have to say it out loud but he basically ended with the alien conclusion.

Alan: First you grab your audience. You get the fans and then you spin it. I've seen over the years with different ones and 20 years ago, one man was set out to start the foundations that they all build on top with his own special interpretations of the Sumerian tablets which is absolute nonsense.

George: We'll be right back, Alan. We've got to take a short break. We'll end up this hour. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Charlotte, what do you think about the sixth floor museum? It's here within the Texas School Book Depository building in Dallas, Texas at 411 Elm Street. They have quite an exhibit here.

Charlotte: Right. I can tell you they've added a seventh floor where they showcase all the films from the general public who was welcoming the president, so they've got films coming in all the time. When I say film I don't mean scripted, these are home movies from that time period and as people pass away they're in their wills. I know a lot of people pass them on to the museum for posterity I guess.

George: We talked to several people about the sixth floor museum and originally it may have had more of a monolithic or one-headed view but now they're trying to open up themselves to allow a few more ideas about what really went on here on November 22, 1963, President John Fitzgerald Kennedy was assassinated right out in front on the street here.

Right close to the Texas School Book Depository and there's great controversy how that really went down. Earlier we had been talking with Alan Watt and welcome back to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here with you.

George: You've been here and really looked at this before in detail, have you not?

Alan: Yes. It's an occult slaying.

George: The symbols mean a lot to you, don't they, these different symbols that have been created around here?

Alan: Oh, no doubt, absolutely. That was picked for a display of a sacrifice to the whole planet. The whole world saw that on television.

Charlotte: Alan, do you think that they actually – this particular location was designed – because there's a triangle. You know like you said the symbolism. The dragon on the bank and the location of the pyramid and the arch and these occultic symbology. Here's what I'm trying to get at is how deep is this? Was this something like okay we'll have this set up over here in case we ever have to knock someone off. We'll do it over here, or was it just that we have so much of these types of structures and it's so persuasive in our culture?

Alan: You do have so many in the states. The U.S. has so many of them it's just staggering.

Charlotte: Yes it is. I mean of course Washington, D.C., all the symbology there. The question I guess I'm asking is do you think that this area was prepared or it just happens to be that it was so persuasive that it fit the bill for what they needed?

Alan: That particular location definitely fitted the bill, even to do with where the car would slow, where it would speed up, even though they didn't follow instructions. All these drivers are taught when anything goes wrong they hit the accelerator. This guy actually slowed down. You're right enough; they have this triangle really, these three roads all converging into one. Again, the trident of old Neptune and that place at one time I believe was flooded that area.

Charlotte: George noticed that where the president was the bullets actually hit him was on a slope. It's going down and where the fence was was actually at a higher angle so it was quite a clear shot. George estimated about 75 feet and I would agree with that, and additionally the front end of the car was on a decline, so it was easier, clear.

George: The windshield would not present a barrier to any frontal shot.

Charlotte: There we go.

George: See what I mean?

Alan: That's right.

George: Because the front of the car was lower than the back, so the front windshield would not present any kind of a problem to anyone shooting from the front at the car. That's what I seen.

Alan: Sure. There's no doubt on that, plus whatever hit him had to be high velocity and the Carcano rifle that Oswald supposedly had was a mail-order rifle that had not been altered and Carcano was one of the worst inaccurate rifles ever made.

George: And the action on it was not that good.

Alan: Bolt action, heavy and to put off three rapid shots and never lose your target and a moving target at that distance is just – even the military said it was pretty well impossible with that actual rifle.

George: They've got Bob Groden over here at this meeting here being held at the Lawrence Hotel here in Dallas and so he's an authority on photographic evidence. They've got quite a bit at this COPA meeting that's taking place. They have quite a few. The Coalition on Political Assassinations is what's happening. It's a regional meeting. It's November 22 through the 25th here at the Lawrence Hotel in Dallas, Texas, and they've got quite a few speakers and we're going to be interviewing one soon, but the speech that we started off we sort of cheated a little bit. I know maybe you didn't hear exactly what we did on that speech. Did you hear the beginning of that or not?

Alan: Not the very beginning, no.

Charlotte: George did a War of the Worlds on it.

George: Yeah, we did a War of the Worlds but we were there at the speech.

Charlotte: George set it up. He said that it's April 27th--

George: I said welcome to the Waldorf Astoria and I'm George Butler reporting along with Charlotte Littlefield, and I named the date and I said our President would be speaking here momentarily. We had the presidential hail to the chief and all that, okay? We tried to attract attention in this way you know? In other words, that speech is like you said on your site that you described that speech it's so insightful and so people need to really look at that speech and we were just trying to think of some way that we could maybe introduce that speech to people in a little bit different way, you know?

Alan: It is. I mean you have a president talking about a secret society that really does not believe in democracy because they said democracy is so powerful democratic countries really cannot go against it. It's so powerful and in democratic countries you have certain laws and so on you have to go through to do anything, whereas these characters don't have to. They can just go over all laws and pull off whatever they wish to pull off, as was demonstrated with Kennedy's killing, and yet this cloak of silence that comes round the whole darn thing. They even have, apart from the occultic symbology and the dragons on top of the courthouse and so on, the three unworthy craftsmen. You always have three unworthy craftsmen where you're pulling off a big stunt for the Great Work and so you have the three tramps there, the vagrants coming off the train.

George: Oh yes. Is that what they're for?

Alan: And the 9/11 deal the mainstream media said there were three Jews on top of a building taking photographs. They were lifted. There's always three and even in Jack the Ripper he talks about the unworthy "Jewes," that's what they call it in High Masonry, the three unworthy craftsmen. That's what it really means. You always have the same symbology around these high occultic assassinations.

Charlotte: Alan, do you think that we are going to have another strike against us?

Alan: If it takes a strike to make you get to your knees and obey the next set of rules it will happen. They'll stop at nothing because they have a war on the public and it's by any means possible. In fact that was one of the tenants that Cecil Rhodes brought into the Rhodes Society that became the Royal Institute for International Affairs. The end justifies the means, so whatever is necessary will be done to make it so.

Charlotte: They've got to find this boring, I mean, or not boring, but what do they want? The power, the money? They've got it all.

Alan: They believe that they are the most evolved people on the planet, and they're psychopathic but they don't see themselves being unnatural. They go by the laws of nature where they look at the animal world the food chain and the high predators at the top of the food chain so they don't see themselves as psychopathic. They see themselves as the natural inheritors of the earth with the right to rule the lessers; the profane they call them, those in the darkness, those who can't figure things out, the inferior or "junk genes" as they quip amongst themselves. Plato called them the ITS. The

general population were called ITS, they were not human, so you have this incredible eugenics, a form of racism or class racism at the top which they're proud of, really believing that they are the inheritors of the world who have always power, at least within the monied system going back thousands of years. They've run the royalties. The royalties are all part of it. They've run the monied system in all of its forms, down through the ages, and its commerce as well, and it runs society and so they plan and direct the future. The only problem they've had down through the ages is the fact they had to have given massive ongoing indoctrination to keep the people dumb and stupid and it would be much easier if they could just simply create new types of humans to be servants and workers that will cost less to feed and do more work and so on and cannot think for themselves. That's the object of the new type of human they want to bring in.

George: So instead of trans-humanism manifesting in a higher evolved, that can also occur. It can go where they can evolve themselves through trans-humanism techniques to a higher level and then devolve the other part of it, the worker part to a lower level.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Alan, gosh is this it? I wanted to ask you a question about the bible. Obviously they brought us our religion, right?

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt. They boast about it at the top.

George: Alan Watt, thank you very much for your interview and your time and most of all, your work in this area. You're trying to enlighten the world and trying to bring the world out of this delusion, this ignorant state, and you've done a really fine job in doing this. You seem tireless in all the endeavors that you do and everything else, we thank you so very much, Alan Watt. Thank you.

Alan: It's been a pleasure to be on and give me a call after you're finished and I'll tell you a few things I haven't mentioned.

George: Okay sir. I'll certainly do that. Thank you, Alan Watt.

Alan: Bye now.

George: Bye-bye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER
October 14, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Oct. 14, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The World Review Commentary." This is your host, George Butler. Today we have Alan Watt. He's a fine guest. He's an author, thinker, philosopher, songwriter, and performer. Welcome to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: I could have read your whole thing but – I mean you've got what? Tell our listening audience, I've quizzed you on this before. How did you awaken – at what age did you start awakening to the truth and your journey towards truth seeking?

Alan: I really started very young when I was really toddling around, before I went to school even, just by going through various people's homes and listening to the conversations and mainly their arguments between the adults. It was always over money and the basic things like rent and food and so on, and this was in Britain that had ruled a good part of the world and that's what made me wonder, how come, if that was the case, that only a couple of hundred families in London owned everything and the rest of the people did not. They had nothing really in those days. It showed me that there was some kind of rigged system on the go back then and so I got into the old, old history books, the ones that hadn't been tampered with so much written before the 1900's.

George: You're saying that before 1900 the year the books were more authentic and they're more authoritarian, truthful. Is that your view?

Alan: Yes, because you understand that most folk prior to that era had been pretty well illiterate and so the literate class could publish many books for themselves, and since they were the ones who already owned the structure of Britain and its empire, then they were more candid about what they were doing. It wasn't until about after the 1900's, especially after World War I that they really started to alter history with each republication. They began to abridge books and literally, like George Orwell said, a lot of history went down the "memory hole" and simply disappeared from the regular books.

George: I was looking into Pearson, which is a British company, the other day and they say in Wikipedia, I'm just going by Wikipedia – actually I think I looked it up on some database and they were saying that they were the largest educational publishers in the world. Does that sound right?

Alan: It's very probable.

George: Prentice-Hall I think is one of their main publishing houses.

Alan: That's right and what we find today in Europe especially in Britain and in the Americas and Canada you have the same, it's not even a handful of main publishing houses that give you all of your educational books because they want to standardize education worldwide. Therefore, it must all contain the same information or disinformation because it's all done for a social agenda, not to educate you really, and so you have standardization of the educational system worldwide under the International Education Association.

George: Do you think some of this of course is intentional and then some of it evolved over centuries or millennia and they are actually refining this system of hidden rule and control? Do you think it sort of evolved and then some of it is really intentional too?

Alan: Some of it may have evolved. However, there's no doubt most of it is intentional. When you go in again into the history books and you realize just how long big meetings, world meetings in a sense have been held comprising of the wealthy families and their control over their countries. Mainly these families even in Europe are all related to each other, regardless of the countries they live in. They cornered every market including the educational market because they plan the society they want. They plan the next 100 years, 200 years. You don't keep power by leaving it to chance. You keep power by planning the future and altering the structure of society to make sure that you're always in charge of it.

George: There was one time that I looked at the Prussian education system and there was one time after being defeated by Napoleon where they said we've got to educate a soldier citizen. Is that sort of like what you're saying, they actually created these soldier citizens to protect the wealth?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Prussia was a big player because Prussia and what became parts of Germany were really into the soldier idea, the soldier aristocrat and so on, and that's where they had the duels. Everybody who was anybody in Prussia amongst the elite had to have at least one saber cut on their face because they were always in these saber fights and duels. That's where the whole militaristic idea which led to World War I and eventually to World War II came from was Prussia. You'll find all the royal houses of Europe who are related together really trace their roots back to Prussia. You have the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha group in London. They now call themselves Windsor. They changed the name in World War I because they had German names and it wasn't very good to motivate the public to fight Germany when your kings and queens had German names.

George: That Saxe-Coburg relates back to the Guelph, House of Guelph and [Vuelph]. Is that accurate?

Alan: It's actually Guelph. It's an old word for wolf.

George: Oh really?

Alan: That's where it comes from and also where your name golf comes from, because all the High Masons play on the golf course. That's where their deals are done. The Guelph families – you'll find if you go into the history of the Americas, the U.S. and Canada, you'll find different place names called Guelph, Mansfield, [Grovenor] and so on. That was because the British Crown gave these families charters to own huge chunks of the Americas and they still do.

George: Could you describe the system overall as a money mind sorcery? It's like they're practicing sorcery on most of the population, the masses?

Alan: There is no doubt about it. Sorcery, really magic, is a way to fool people by illusion.

George: So they're casting these spells through institutions of higher learning? They're using those too, are they not?

Alan: Absolutely. We think of education as being a way to give us skills to survive and compete; and that's part of this whole system of theirs is competition. We all compete. We're taught to from the beginnings of school, but education to them at the top is a way to give a more obedient or create a more obedient society. If you go into the old speeches of Daniel Webster, he gives tremendous speeches about the U.S. and he states that quite openly that the educational system

that they have set up in the U.S. is to create a more obedient compliant society.

George: Mark Twain had some very cutting things to say about education too and he said it in his own way. I mean he was so down to earth and common sensical. You know what I mean? I forget one of the sayings. I'll put it up later, but he said something about the barrel of strawberries: at the top it's okay, but at the bottom it's rotten.

Alan: That's right and he also talked about the myths of America. The myth being that if you just work hard you get to the top. Then he goes into the little dialogue about picking up the pins at the bank and eventually the bank manager giving this little boy a job because he's so hardworking. Then the big boy marries the bank manager's daughter; and then he goes into the real one, the real society where the little boy picks up the pins. The bank manager grabs him and then kicks him out with no reward at all. That's the reality opposed to the myth.

George: I always say a bank robber robs with a gun and these money people with a pen.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And you know what? I used to think the bank robber was a criminal and thief. Now I think he's a folk hero. I'm saying that tongue-in-cheek of course. I don't believe in robbing banks, but they're robbing each other sometimes.

Alan: Once in a while they're allowed a little bit of competition, as long as it's done with their own rules, but these characters literally – I know people in Merrill Lynch investment company and they told me how it works, how the Tokyo Bank is so many hours behind the New York Bank and all the rest of it and how they can tap in. There's hackers all the time, inside trading, and they make millions overnight by transferring money, maybe two or three times, shifting it two or three times to different banks depending on the interest rate while they give the common investor a few percent back on their investments.

George: You know one thing that I see between you and some of the great philosophers of the world and thinkers is that you know about money and you know about the occult. They leave that out. You take someone like Dalai Lama or something. They're all spiritual and they're just pushing some kind of spiritual idea or worldview, but they leave out this money angle and the occult; and I don't think you can leave those out.

Alan: No. I watched the Dalai Lama on a little documentary with one of his "lesser employees," you might say, and I watched him touch his forehead to the top of this lesser's head in these old occultic rituals that they do. All the tops of the religions are part of the control; they control vast amounts of people. Those at the top are always brought into the real world, the world that runs the system here.

George: Would you say that there's a network then of people that really are clued in?

Alan: Absolutely. There's no doubt about it.

George: When you're describing your own world view or the essence of what is real with true reality, then you're describing a network of people that have mastered or are masters of control and manipulation and mind wash and mind control, right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And they use what, all the 'isms' in the world to do it?

Alan: They use all the 'ologies' and 'isms' and they use all the sciences they can get a hold of, and that's one of the biggest pushes of course and that came from Frankford School and so on, the educational system of today. I think Gatto has a fantastic book out on the hidden or the secret forms of education for the Americas, but it was for the whole world in fact and it all came out from Germany in the 1800's, again with the Prussian guys on top who designed it. They wanted a compliant society, societies that would be the mass-man; they'd act as a mass-unit rather than individuals. They said in their own writings they'd have to destroy individuality and the rights of the individual for a compliant

society, a well behaved ordered society.

George: You seem to dwell a lot on individualism because that's really the way that you nurtured your own view. Would that be correct?

Alan: There's no doubt. The whole thing about school is conformity. From the day you go into it, it's conformity. It's all moving at the same time in gymnastics, doing the same thing, clapping your hands even when you're five at the same time. Repeat after me. It's all mass training and again that came from the old Frankfort School and the missionaries like John Dewey and all the others who were sent out to bring this into effect. They said that individuality must be destroyed. It was the only enemy they had towards this mass control which they were looking forward to.

George: What you're saying maybe is that individuals could come to the conclusion that you have come to about the way it really works, so they don't want individuals, right?

Alan: They don't and they also knew that for every step of the agenda, which they had figured out a long time ago, there would be repercussions and eventually grassroots organizations would set themselves up, so they thought they could train the leaders for the events and they would start up the grassroots movements, their own opposition, and lead them round in circles. That's what we have today.

George: You have a dialectic sort of maze of conflicts of different groups fighting one another, is that right?

Alan: That's right. To get something happening on a large scale in society, you've got to create a ripple that effects the masses; and they know within the masses there will be someone who will set up an opposition to it. If you set up your own opposition who says all the right things, eventually you come to a compromise between the two conflicting sides. The compromise is actually what you were after in the first place, because a compromise means that someone lost somewhere along the line.

George: In other words, someone's giving up both sides or giving up their real principles.

Alan: That's right.

George: Or their very heartfelt views, whatever they might be, whether they're well intentioned or not.

Alan: That's right. You cannot compromise away freedom. You can't do it. There's no such thing as compromising freedom.

George: You either have freedom or prison, right?

Alan: That's right. Absolutely.

George: Imprisonment, enslavement, I guess it can be said a lot of ways then. What you're saying is that these ideas form a prison, a matrix – getting back to your site, tell us about your site, [cuttingthroughthematrix](#).

Alan: Yes. I've put out talks that I've done over the years going into the histories of the various groups and foundations that help fund all of this. They can download from that site [cuttingthroughthematrix](#) hundreds of talks that help to fill in a lot of blanks that you don't get normally in school or in the media for sure. I try and tie it together and show you how all of these groups are interconnected towards a common goal and the goal is not pretty. It's pretty nasty and I know most folk can't really look at it too long because the bad news tends to overwhelm you. However, I always say that to get to heaven you've got to go through hell first, and that's what we have to do.

George: There's an awakening process here that we have to begin awakening up to real true reality, what is. And that's hard to do.

Alan: It's very difficult when you realize we have been going under, like Aldous Huxley said, a scientific indoctrination

since we were born. We don't realize that. Prior to television and definitely radio it was much harder to brainwash vast amounts of people in the same formula by the same technique to bring them all to the same conclusions so that they would be of one mind-set. However, with the advent of radio then television, you'll find that Huxley and Bertrand Russell and many of the big players that were involved in the foundations, the think tanks, especially the ones in psychiatry. Psychiatry is a big player in this. They brought them all in and the marketing companies that knew how to make or motivate people to buy were all brought together to condition vast amounts of the public.

George: Alan, we're going to have to take a break right now but we'll be back in about three minutes. Could we get into some of that psychiatry? There's a Frenchman Louvier, can you talk a little bit about him a little bit too? We'll be back in about three minutes. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Let me say something, a quote from our guest this morning, his name is Alan Watt and listen to what he says. This is a quote out of one of his publications.

"In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway."

This was written in 2007 by Alan Watt. Welcome back to our program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: Those are fine words. The technology angle here, like Kurt Lewin, did he introduce some of the early technology through Tavistock? There was this Frenchman that you speak about at times also.

Alan: There were many of them actually, and the big one that we know of. The idea was to – they knew and had meetings about this. They knew that religion was a big obstacle to bringing a scientifically controlled society and so they brought out Freud that was the big one that they really pushed after Darwin. Darwin was also part of this in fact in his day.

George: Social Darwinism, something like that?

Alan: Yes. Darwinism was to help to obliterate religion and replace it with a new theory – which is just a theory, although it is taught as fact – and that was evolution; and if everything evolved then there's no God, we're on our own, therefore those with the brains and the education should lead the world. That was the whole idea of it, but it was also to bring in an old idea and that was eugenics: the better different types of species, subspecies and so on, and the useless eaters at the bottom, heavily written about at the time of Darwin. Karl Marx wanted to dedicate his fourth or fifth publication of the *Communist Manifesto* to Darwin, and Darwin was advised not to simply because he had to keep his distance at his stage and where he was based from the Communist party. They're all in bed together and of course the Darwin family already was practicing eugenics because they only married for a few generations into the Wedgwood family. Every wife was a Wedgwood.

They were already practicing eugenics. They believed that through scientific breeding they could create a super-race. This is where the whole idea of Superman came from and the Germans took this up in World War II. The Soviets also tried to practice it on a different scale. They called it the Soviet Man they would create and it's still ongoing today we find through the writings of Aldous Huxley. Aldous Huxley's grandfather remember was the best friend of Darwin and so you always find the same relationships and the same families doing the same part of their agenda, specialized agenda, intergenerationally. Huxley wanted a Brave New World type system where they would breed different types of humans, specially made humans for the particular purpose and that's where we're all going today. It's been on the go non-stop from the beginning of the 1900's. We find that the greatest mathematician whoever existed, Rutherford in Britain. He was the guy who did all the measurements for the pyramids and so on, hired by The Royal Institute, the Royal Society. He worked in his own memoirs about the 1920's. He worked on genetics long before we were told they'd actually discovered the gene. In his own book the man writes he was employed to work on genes. Why would you hire a man who's a mathematician to work on genes if you couldn't actually see them?

George: My gosh. This trans-humanism, is that a good term for our listeners to go in and look up?

Alan: Yes, that's the idea, step by step. I used to wonder how could they bring us into a Brave New World where you have a different categories of humans from the elite all the way down, purpose-made humans, I realized we're actually well on our way. First they introduced the computer, which they didn't have to give the public, remember they already had it for the military-industrial complex. They were the ones who ran internet sites amongst military organizations. They even had one set up with the Soviet Union so that they made sure there was no mistakes, because they are all working apparently against each other, but at the top they're working with each other.

George: They want to coordinate their efforts in other words. That's where the network comes in.

Alan: We find the people who worked at MI6 like Peter Wright clued into this, that it wasn't just the Soviets with their KGB and Britain with its MI6. There was also a party above them that made sure there were no mistakes. They were all working together.

George: There's this thing called the semantic web. Are you familiar with that? It's a new level of the web I believe, as I understand it. I have a very limited knowledge of this, where it's more database and databases interacting through a lot of different new languages with the user online.

Alan: I know about that but what's even more important is this virtual world. This “virtual,” I always laugh at the word virtue.

George: What does that mean? Tell us about that.

Alan: It's a play on the old Masonic virtue. They always go into the virtues. Before you're a Mason you have no virtue. Once you become one you have virtue. You have virtual, not quite reality but almost reality, a different kind of reality.

George: Almost?

Alan: We saw this with the '70's and '80's. They showed you these big helmets on children as they were in their own little world playing a virtual game and they put some machines, some of these virtual reality games into I think it was Water World in Canada where they have the fish and so on, the big oceanic fish, and they put a few into Disneyland. What they found was when you go into this virtual world, even for 10 minutes, you can walk up walls, walk across ceilings and do all amazing kinds of things, but they found when you came off the machine and jumped into your car and drove away, almost everyone was driving into someone else. Your brain had adapted so quickly to this.

George: Is this entrainment? Is that a technique what they call entrainment?

Alan: It's part of entrainment. There's no doubt about it. Your brain will adapt so quickly to things which you could not possibly do in reality and it cannot switch back immediately either. You have to relearn how to walk on the ground and drive a car.

George: Or drive a car right?

Alan: Your spatial ability has to come back to you.

George: God that's insightful.

Alan: Now the military-industrial complex (and I've it up on my site) in cahoots with governments are actually doing this. They're collecting all the data from all internet users, coupling it with census data and making a virtual you. One of you somewhere is in a computer system and they've created a virtual world where they have your personality type; your likes, your dislikes; what you do with yourself; your purchases, that kind of thing. They've got a substitute you already inside a computer somewhere.

George: You know recently they've come out with this scanner program that this American came up with on Wikipedia. Several years ago I experienced that first hand but I didn't know what was going on. I was looking at a page and then I went to something else, and then three or four minutes later I came back and refreshed that page and went back to the page and something was missing. A piece of the page that I looked at three or four minutes earlier was missing off the page. So this is a continuous contrived editing process to continue the rule, the input.

Alan: There's no doubt about it and with the new marketing techniques and the new way that they're leading us all into, they expect people to sit in their homes one day – and not too far away actually. They could do it now and you will appear to be in an office with other real people, but it's all the virtual people in this cyberspace. When you couple that with the Matrix movie, that's exactly what they're creating.

George: Yes. The red pill, the blue pill. You know I experienced some of this one time was that a friend of mine – I was putting together a production this summer, a musical I'd written and I was talking to this girl and she said I have this pet. I said what kind of pet do you have? She said let me show you. She went to the web and showed me the pet that was in her virtual pet shop. I don't have any virtual pets. Okay, we'll be right back. Thank you, sir. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler. This morning I have with me as my guest Alan Watt and I'm honored to have him appear on this program. Alan, welcome back to our program.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: We were talking about a virtual reality. All these kids are into virtual gaming and stuff and that's just going too far. What do you think?

Alan: The point of it all is to bring us step by step into literally a matrix type world – a world where you will be a battery, an energy source, and you'll be used by those at the top. It also blurs, in fact it totally confuses what is reality; what is normal; what is abnormal. Today in this system they try to tell us there's nothing abnormal, if you noticed. There's no good, bad or evil. There's only the end result, so any emotional tag that you put to it is a human judgment. Therefore they've successfully pretty well eliminated right and wrong, good and evil. Once they have done that, they can then bring forward the next step and that is literally the purpose-made human. ID also means Ideal Design. That's another little side meaning of ID for your ID card. They want to create ideally designed humans and this was written about in Huxley's "**Brave New World**". He was put out there on the one hand to give us predictive programming. When you follow stories, especially fiction that have thrills in them and they're fascinating and lots of science fiction in it, you don't realize you're being programmed towards something which will eventually happen in your lifetime. You accept it far more readily when you're familiar with the idea, especially when it's being presented through a fictional work. That's called predictive programming, all the way from Tavistock and that was the job of Huxley. We can go as far back as Plato who was a member of the old Greek aristocracy who wrote the book "**The Republic**," and the republic was to be a utopia for this Guardian class where all the common people beneath them were purpose-made and bred for their particular job.

George: You can tell the people in the network because they're Neo-Platonists. Is that why they subscribe to that? I guess they do.

Alan: Absolutely. Neoplatonism came out really in Alexandria in about the second century AD and they had schools in Alexandria where they coupled the old mystery religions of Egypt and tacked it on to the talks that Plato gave, and that's called Neoplatonism. You'll find every big player who has ever existed, the Huxley's, the H.G. Wells, again another propagandist for them, they always refer back to Plato and "**The Republic**" where he goal of the Guardian class, the ones who had special selection, would be fulfilled and they said if they could breed people like animals. If you want a tall strong apple picker you simply breed him with a tall strong female and keep interbreeding their offspring until you get what you want. They equated the people to cattle and domestic animals and that actually has been tried down through many centuries in different countries. We found that with the Zulus. Chaka the Zulu was approached by British – he called them “agents” or merchants, it doesn't matter, they were both one and the same at one time – and he eventually formed a tribe by slaughtering all the shorter people and only keeping those over 6 foot alive and they interbred them until they had the giant ones we call the Zulu today. Eugenics has been practiced widely in the past. The elite have always practiced it. Priesthoods used to go through genealogies. It's very important to them for certain traits,

certain qualities and what we find is that today we have an elite running the world. The elite families of the world are basically psychopaths in nature. They don't have that normal human attachment to other humans.

George: Is that a genetic thing or is it learned also? Is it learned behavior and genetics or both?

Alan: It's both. You see the psychopaths when they exist and they run the system, this system is meant for the psychopath, it's only the psychopath who can get to the very top of any system here. They do it through cunning and manipulation and the will to destroy anyone who's in their way. They have no conscience.

George: This money operation acts as a great dynamic of a border field to create this synergistic system of hidden rule. Would that be a fair statement?

Alan: There's no doubt. This is the psychopath's system. This is not an actual system we live in and from the earliest days to the present, since money was created we've been run by psychopaths because they gravitate towards power. The psychopath has an exaggerated craving for power. Total control – he's a control freak (or she, it doesn't matter) and they've been specially bred down through the ages, these wealthy successful families who generally got their money through plunder. When you go even into the Yale Society, Elihu Yale who set up Yale before the Revolutionary War said that regardless of what happens in the future, all the leaders of this country will come from here and therefore they will continue our agenda.

George: It seems like they have seized upon this monopoly of money creation and that's a really main controlling mechanism. Would that be right?

Alan: We forget there are many ways that humankind could have come to this point, but we've been directed along one system since 800 BC. – actually before that. In 800 BC they coined money for the first time. Before they weighed it, but money and lending money and interest and all this kind of stuff is very, very old and as far as money goes back, in any form, you'll find the psychopaths have ruled it. They are the natural con men. A psychopath has certain gifts as well. They don't have to be tremendously clever, educational wise. However, they are naturally street wise. They see the con immediately and they're able to exploit it.

George: These psychopaths and these individuals, the megalomaniacal whatever, these are terms to describe. Is it the abstractions they're able to seize upon that are wrong headed and actually wrong that they support what's wrong in them? Would that be one way to say it?

Alan: Yes. This is the thing you see. The ordinary person when you study the psychopath, what they used to say about the psychopath – the psychopath damages those around them, but not themselves because they don't worry about anything. They don't have the conscience of a normal person, so the fallout generally is taken out by families around them or people around them.

George: So they can practice this physical dominance and ruthlessness without any conscience?

Alan: Without any conscience and they form – you see a psychopath is able to recognize other psychopaths intuitively, and long ago they formed clubs and associations and they view themselves as being the natural successors to the world because they are the most successful financially. They are willing to be vicious when required; they have wars or start wars to get agendas through and slaughter millions of people. That's why they push the Darwinist theory. They see themselves as the most highly evolved species on the planet as being predators and they're very proud of that. Darwin himself and also General Albert Pike said "*we have no shame in saying that we follow nature and nature's laws,*" and by that they meant to equate them to animals and the higher predators, then they are the natural successors. They are the highest predators on the planet.

George: This is reiterated by Darwinism or whatever.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I've got you. Then man is the animal, right?

Alan: Therefore you have lessers and the higher animal, and the lessers are all the people who follow. They are the alpha ones who lead, so they're very proud of that and they really do push the whole evolutionary theory because it substantiates their stance on why they are where they are.

George: You know this kingship with the divine right. How would you describe their – how do they come about their rights that they are the really intelligent people that can guide the world to this new whatever, madness? Is that sort of the illusion or the delusion?

Alan: That's exactly it.

George: They think of themselves as gods? Is that sort of another one?

Alan: Yes. Divine right meant that. You see they have their own occult and when you understand the occult you understand their little religion there. The way that all religions were set up, you had a hierarchy in heaven and therefore you have the hierarchy on earth, like a mirror reflection. You had the king at the top, the advisers and the lords and the cousins, all the way down to the local laird, then you had the peasantry, and so it was modeled on this idea of a heaven above and the reflection below. The divine right of kings, people used to come up to kings like King James and if you touched their clothing, they were taught you could actually be healed, so they were like walking gods. They really believed that.

George: This just continued that ego state, that supercharged ego, that megalomaniacal thing, the glorified self. I think Karen [Hornblau] used to describe it that way. They think of themselves as glorified gods.

Alan: Blue bloods.

George: Blue bloods. We're better than the little masses. The masses are a bunch of dummies out there. We're going to manipulate them and use them, right? We'll be back in about three minutes. Thank you Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Do we exist in a field? Could you look at this from a field theory? Is that sort of the way you look at it at times?

Alan: I know it's been pushed, this unified field theory idea.

George: What about that?

Alan: We're all interdependent and so on, but I don't really believe that at all. That's the big key of it. You'll find the UN and everyone else is pushing interdependence. It's a mandate in fact to do with globalism and it's not true, we exist with each other on certain rules, regulations and terms and you either exist as a mass group with all the same opinions, the mass-man, or you exist as individuals with their own rights and freedoms, ideas and opinions and you accept and tolerate that in others. It's one or the other. If the individual loses, the game is over. The mass-man will simply go in to the next step, which is the purpose-made man. He'll accept that quite readily. It's only the individual that ever changes the world.

George: So we get back to individualism again versus this collective. Are the real movers and shakers creating a collectivist fascist world government?

Alan: It's actually here. Most people don't have opinions of their own. The greatest tool that Huxley said was television in "*Brave New World Revisited*." He said through television they could propagate so much disinformation and information and bring everyone to the same conclusions and opinions, a standardized human being; and that's what you

find in society. Whenever you go out you hear – and this was also reiterated by Zbigniew Brzezinski, "***Between Two Ages***". He said "*shortly the public will be unable to form an opinion by themselves. They'll allow the media to do it all for them, to do their reasoning for them.*" That's happened with that's happened with most people. He also said the only conversations you will hear shortly are reiterations of the previous night's news, and that's what you hear when you go out. Everyone's talking about what they heard last night on the news.

George: Information, IN-FORMING?

Alan: Informing, yes.

George: And they form you into this parrot?

Alan: That's all people really are. They are parrots. Even with debates on politics or whatever, they always have one or two experts – again, a world run by experts.

George: Oh I love those experts, don't you?

Alan: They come on after a politician speaks and both will interpret it in a completely opposing way.

George: So they'll spin it like they want, right?

Alan: Joe Average you see, they know that Joe Average will pick one or the other and that will become his opinion. It's only opinions.

George: That's the dialectic. You know what I found very common out there is if you quiz most of these college students or graduates or something and you ask them the question: is truth relative? They'll say, yes, truth is relative. Almost inevitably you'll get that answer just like a parrot response.

Alan: Again, that was promoted through schools from the beginning with them, moral relativism. If you go into the Kabbalah, it's very important to understand the Kabbalah because you'll find that the top Hollywood producers and so on, all the Hollywood crowd, they're into Kabbalah. They even send their children to Kabbalistic schools and I think Madonna even sends her child there. In the Kabbalah they don't believe there's right or wrong, or good or evil. They're told to equate it like a line going from left to right and it just depends on how your human view looks at past events, even if it's mass slaughters or wars, and look at the outcome. Was it good for a certain few of society or at least for some of society or not? Good and bad are irrelevant to them and the same with good and evil. I did hear an interview with some of the top horror and sci-fi writers and they were all asked the same question: Do you believe that there's such a thing is good or evil? and they all gave their standard, classic Kabbalistic response. "*There's no such thing. There's only the human view on past events.*"

George: So it's a subjectivist view they've been nurturing and pushing, no objectivism. They don't want a real objective view, do they?

Alan: Not at all, once again, objectivism comes from individual responses and individual thought.

George: Now the interesting thing you've said in the past was where you have to experience it directly. The more directly you experience reality, the more truer opinion you're able to form into. To form – is that something that's a valid statement?

Alan: Absolutely. When you stand outside or walk amongst them, almost like an alien observing society, it really smacks you in the face how conditioned it is. It's all conditioned responses. You walk into a store. You have, "have a nice day. Did we find all we wanted, sir" and all these classic conditioned Pavlovian responses that trigger you to then respond to them and say, yes, of course; and that's what you're doing. You're being trained through other people who themselves are conditioned to give them also a Pavlovian response.

George: I'm okay. You're okay. Everything's okay. Nothing matters. There's no good or evil and just do your own thing, right?

Alan: That's right. If you go to the store (and I do this), and they'll say, "how are we today, sir?" They're all told to say this and it's automatic like "have a nice day."

George: Have a nice day sir.

Alan: And I'll say do you really want to know? I say do you really want to know, or I'll say it's been hell.

George: How about have a lousy day sir?

Alan: Yes and you'll snap them out of their conditioning for a few minutes.

George: Well you could put that on them and they'll say what. What did you say?

Alan: That's it.

George: You shock them into reality.

Alan: Shock them back into it, yes.

George: But jokingly, right?

Alan: Yes and it does work. It does work, they'll look up and they'll smile.

George: They'll say what is that, because they've never heard that. They're conditioned to that normal typical response.

Alan: That's right. Everything is Pavlovian training, from when you go into your car and that little buzzer sounds for your seatbelt, you're being trained by a sound to respond in a certain conditioned response.

George: Then the insurance company is going to minimize their payouts, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: So it's money operations we get – the temple bankers, right?

Alan: The temple bankers, the trapezi as they used to call them in Greece.

George: They were priests too, so they practiced mind wash on the public with religions and money dominance on the farmers.

Alan: Yes they did and that was studied that thousands of years ago when priests used to bring in the seed. Everyone had to give seed to the temples and eventually the priests caught on to the fact they could ask for X amount back plus surplus, that was interest

George: So the percentage over and above what they had borrowed from the temple was considered to be the interest?

Alan: That's right, regardless of the growing season, good year, bad year, whatever.

George: Interest to me is a fictional idea that was created to dominant the space-time continuum. That's what I see.

Alan: Yes. Interest is the whole thing. It truly is.

George: It's an invention.

Alan: So is money. You see money itself was an invention and this is the old allegory to do with Eden. If Eden was perfection and you leave Eden, there's only one road out of it where now you have to survive in a wild world, which isn't too hospitable at times and you're on the road to science, where man through his own will will conquer and subjugate and overcome, but it's a road of science. This particular road has one ending and that is the elimination of conscious thought for the majority of the public because those at the top must have it that way.

George: So is that the new religion then?

Alan: It is, yes.

George: But it sounds so good and so logical. Is that the way they're presenting it at times?

Alan: Absolutely. Guys like Arthur Koestler who worked for MI6, put a lot of science fiction novels out there again and also many non-fiction works and worked for the United Nations too. He wrote a book called "*The Ghost in the Machine*," which is your mind, by the way, your individual personal mind. That's what "*The Ghost in the Machine*" is. He said we must eliminate that by any means possible, the individual part that makes *you* you, in order to gain world peace.

George: Is this a madness that's being promulgated, nurtured, projected and created through institutions at times on to the population?

Alan: There's no doubt, it's from the top.

George: It's an insane dynamic and thought and process and it seems like to me the way to describe it would be that way.

Alan: It's diabolically insane because it's incredibly cunning. They do have the data of observations of populations, behaviorism that they've collected over a vast amount of time and they know they can pull this off. They can train the public like a huge herd towards this final giving up of your individuality. If they give you enough stress, enough worries, enough hype, a faster pace of life and offer this as an escape, maybe even temporarily, that's how they'll first push it. Better than the movies, better than tranquilizers and most folk will go for it you see.

George: Like breeders of hate. They breed hate and they don't want any forgiveness in there at all, do they?

Alan: No.

George: So we've got the forces of forgiveness against battling the forces of non-forgiveness and the non-forgiveness is of the world.

Alan: You are dealing with strange powers here. There's no doubt about it. We're dealing with people who project wars in the future and plan them 100 years ahead sometimes and train troops to go into covert wars like the School of the Americas. They slaughter millions of people.

George: Yes. The re-instituted that and changed the name. I can't even tell you the name of the School of the Americas anymore, but it's still there.

Alan: It's still in Fort Benning.

George: Yes, at Fort Benning, Georgia, but it's got a name that eludes me right now, but it's still there, they kicked them out of Panama way back. That's why they went in there and took out Terios it looks like. That's what John Perkins says in his "*Confessions of an Economic Hit Man*." We had him last week and he testified that Terios was taken out because he went against the School of the Americas.

Alan: They wanted the U.S. to stop interfering in Latin America.

George: We're going to be right back and take a real short break. It's just a minute break at the top of the hour and then we'll be right back and continue this conversation. Thank you Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: Happy to be here.

George: That little introduction stuff was a song that I wrote. It's a march called the Red, White and Blue March and I wrote that for a musical that we did last summer. Do you find it frustrating at times in people accepting what you're saying? Is there like a resistance in there in a lot of people because they've been so programmed and conditioned and educated into what's wrong?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. We're living in a short era here. A short era where they've given one generation abundance of credit cards and so on and cheap produce you can buy from China, so their lives seem to be fairly good at the moment but it's only artificial. It's only a short time as all of this steamrolls ahead to get to a particular end. In "*Brave New World*" for instance you find these new types of humans all specially bred through test tubes and gene interfacing and so on. You find that they are quite happy with their lives with their popping pills to feel this emotion or that emotion, whatever emotion and electric stimuli. It's almost there today with a lot of people who are out there in an egosyntonic world and that's what they pushed. People like Huxley and others said we shall push egosyntonic behavior. Tell people to dwell on the happy things and to never look at the bad things. It's also being pushed through the New Age phenomena which they created. Don't look at the negative. Look at the positive; and if you don't look at the train coming up behind you then it's going to hit you. It's perfect. They've literally put millions of people out of the game here of retaliation or at least even noticing what's happening because they're taught not to look at the negative. I don't want to hear that. That's bad news. Don't tell me; and so egosyntonic behavior has been promoted through the behavioral psychologists at the top and every government hires thousands of these people in the behavioral sciences and they use them and their formats and in the educational system to create this particular society which has its defense mechanisms all switched off.

George: So when a man graduates from a higher school of education and it's the designation of having been conditioned to fit in, to obey, to be enslaved. Would that be fair?

Alan: Absolutely. Right down to what you wear, the suit and the tie, the mandatory uniform of Masonry. The tie of course is your tow rope of Masonry. I don't think people realize that, that's why it's the only authorized uniform to wear into court or anywhere else and no one asks why. So from the way you dress, the way you behave and what you'll actually accept and tolerate in your work and the things that you're told to do perhaps is all compliance for the job. Back in the '70's they began to promote big time the corporate man, the company man. You're part of a team, team player. All this kind of stuff and that was to expand through corporations into a society of team players where we're all interdependent.

George: But they have to obey their supervisor or the head man?

Alan: Yes.

George: Absolutely or they're out. So you're either with me or against me. Sounds like something similar here, doesn't it?

Alan: It is the same. It's all interconnected because it was through the foundations that said that they would fund all the governmental organizations and promote a new system. That's the Soviet system. The Soviet had non-governmental organizations. The only difference being that the Soviet politburo decided who would be at the top of the NGO. In America and the West, the NGOs are funded by the big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation. Professor Carroll Quigley said the new feudal system we shall bring in worldwide that shall rule the world will be a feudal system where the new overlords are the CEOs of the international corporations.

George: These NGOs don't have any elected – they're not elected officials. We have no control over them and they just are being used to bring about what the real manipulators want. Alvin Toffler in his books, in one of his earlier books, was pushing these NGOs real big time.

Alan: He was and Toffler – see all these science fiction writers belong to a society. It's called The Futurist Society.

George: Yes, the Futurists.

Alan: They go there. They're invited there, certain ones of them. They're told what they really have in sciences and what they'll bring out the next 20, 30 years and then they tell them to write stories around it to familiarize the public with the idea, because once you're familiarized through fiction and it comes along in your lifetime, you never question the rights or wrongs of it. You think it's a natural evolution. It's to familiarize you with the idea. Toffler of course was one of these guys and he also wrote a book called "*The Third Wave*," which was the combination, the coming together of Sovietism and capitalism – communism and capitalism, the two sides of the same coin, the dialectic to produce the third way, which was a fascist elite at the top that would run everything that would interbreed, being superior and all that kind of stuff. You'd have the masses down below run by a communistic type style bureaucracy. Every congressman was given a copy of that book by Newt Gingrich on the steps of the [congress].

George: You know who's associated with Alvin Toffler is Newt Gingrich. He's a mentor. In fact, Newt Gingrich talks about Alvin Toffler as being a mentor of his.

Alan: He does and Gingrich also is the man who starts off. He gives the opening speeches every other year at Loyola University where they have the World Science meeting to do with genetic engineering to create a Brave New World society.

George: So if we're in the mood for some real liberal from the left they hustle us with that view. If we're in the mood for some right, extreme right view, then they give us that. They just dish out what we're hungry for or what we think we need, right?

Alan: That's right and we are being guided by the left and the right. I mean what bunch of politicians do you want in, this bunch of multimillionaires on the left or the bunch of multimillionaires on the right who are all interbred? We don't have any such thing as democracy. We have a corporate fascist system running this world and it's interfaced with the old families of Europe and London.

George: You know that point that you make was very interesting. I stumbled on to something very similar if not something pretty close to that. Years ago at the University of Texas here and it was in a book but it was published by a university publishing house, but it sort of occurred to me that those are ways – if somebody comes up with a real insightful view like that view right there and publishes it, they want to publish it through a university because it limits the distribution.

Alan: It does.

George: They don't want it to go commercial; otherwise it might sell millions, right?

Alan: Yes. That's a fact. However, there is a grapevine network and I've noticed this with some of these classic books that the public never hear of, that there's a grapevine network that goes round all of the elite families and they get their copies.

George: They want those books so they can see how to defeat those insights?

Alan: Yes and I spent years collecting books when people would die and they'd have auction sales and so on. I'd watch the papers for certain people who were well connected and it's just staggering the actual books that were published for the insiders.

George: I see. It seems like it's a process of awakening and coming out of that delusional state.

Alan: Yes. We're conditioned.

George: That conditioned state, that programmed or however you want to describe it. It can be described in other ways, right?

Alan: Many ways but ultimately--

George: It's the same thing.

Alan: Yes. We are all full of conditioned responses and conditioned views and our opinions are downloaded into us by experts.

George: Notions and views and little opinions that we think are original but they're not.

Alan: They're not at all. One of the worst things that I fear about all of it is that while we're in this incredible indoctrinational system, we don't realize that what was started by Britain for centuries, that was the war to dominate the world through the creation of a global empire based on free trade, started in the 1500's and taken over by the U.S. in the early 1900's. You have the Anglo-American Establishment – I don't think people realize that it's almost completed its goal and whereas Britain use to go into countries and stimulate wars between tribes and different factions and then come in and subjugate them and unify them under the guise of peace. The U.S. is doing exactly the same. The U.S. really for the last 100 years has been involved in open and covert wars continuously all over the world.

George: It looks like with all this going on, it looks like there is a virtual reality and they've created it.

Alan: The average person back home is given trivia on the news and what superstar is having an affair with whatever superstar. Meanwhile, they have Special Forces and there have been for 50 years since Truman signed that doctrine into perpetual war from 1950, when they realized the economy would fail back to 1920, '30's level unless they had a war economy on the go. That's when they started the School of the Americas and everything else sprung up to have these covert ongoing wars and they'd have a huge war economy back home. During the Cold War it was the best thing that ever happened because the U.S. financed missiles into Europe, mainly to Germany and so on. Almost every second and third town in the U.S. had some input of factories dealing with the war economy; and viola, as soon as the Cold War is over, suddenly it's the Middle East. It's a continuation of a war economy.

George: This war on terrorism presents itself as an amazingly efficient way to organize and control and dominate people?

Alan: Absolutely. Terror has been used for thousands of years. The ancient Caesars and emperors of Rome commonly would have select bands of then the Praetorian Guard and they'd take sections of them and have them set fire, torch the government buildings and wealthy men's buildings in Rome, blame it on terrorists from outside.

George: False flag operations.

Alan: Yes, insurgents. Then they would set the troops on the whole population.

George: The Constitution says that we've got to beware and resist and fight those domestic and foreign enemies.

Alan: Exactly. It's the same old thing.

George: So I guess those domestic enemies are worse than the foreign ones.

Alan: Yes. The problem is – and this is the clever part of this, again, diabolical as it is – that the average person doesn't

realize that when they talk about terrorism, the concept and definition is constantly expanding, until you will be given an annual perhaps a monthly psychological evaluation maybe within the next 10 years to see if you have any unknown to yourself terrorist tendencies. That's where it's all going for the controlled society. This war on terror is really a war on the entire planet, the average citizen on the planet. It's a war to take away all their rights, all their freedoms and to constantly monitor every single thing they do, because the psychopaths at the top will have no peace until they can completely predict every individual on the planet and what their movements will be, what their thoughts will be; and that's what totalitarianism is all about.

George: My gosh; and then they can truly be the great gods of the universe or whatever?

Alan: Yes and it's interesting the ancient Egyptian because if you look at some of polemics written for the pharaohs by the priests, they were almost like hymns and the pharaoh would say, "I who own everything that flies in the sky. I own the stars that move at night. I own everything that walks, crawls, or burrows into the earth and swims in the sea. I own it all," and that's exactly what they're bringing it all back to.

George: And that money, being capitalized and compounded over 2,000 years or more, is fueling this dominance of buying up everything.

Alan: You cannot beat it. See the system is a psychopathic system and the culture they've given us to adopt came from them, so it's psychopathic in culture as well, where we lose our human values as we interact with each other in order for personal gain or the fear of being poor even or sick or lonely and not being able to afford medical health. All of those things are played upon in this system and it makes us in this psychopathic system inhumane towards each other.

George: I see. So fear is a great dynamic and used to control and manipulate and force people in a way to conform, to drink at the troth, to eat at the troth of insanity.

Alan: Absolutely. We truly do become inhumane and I see it more in the cities because a city is an artificial – again this old allegory of Nimrod, the big city builder who contained people within walls. That's what a city is in the old days and they can't feed themselves, so their structure is unnatural. It's an artificial system and once you have people cooped up in an artificial system you've got to have a medium of exchange because they can't grow vegetables and have animals and so on. They bring everything from outside, so their structure is called the beehive. That's what Plato called them and he said we can manipulate and alter the culture so quickly constantly in the beehive and we shall win by the creation of the beehive.

George: Is that why on many of the inauguration robes there's bees on those robes?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

George: Is that symbolic of that idea and dominance, the beehive to dominate?

Alan: It is. In fact Napoleon when he went with an expedition into Egypt, he went into one of the tombs and he found a cloak there or at least a whole bunch of these bees and they had them sewn on to a special cloak and he made the beehive his flag, his symbol. Cleopatra had it too of course. The beehive was one of Cleopatra's symbols as well.

George: They put their symbols out there. You just have to wake up and start looking at this and questioning what is that really about.

Alan: Yes and they go by 'ants.' Even in the language. They created the English language to contain all the codings in them and you'll always find certain words end with 'ant' and the ant is a wingless bee. In a sense it's more superior because the bee does all the work and when the bees leave and take off in a swarm, the ants move in and they clean everything up. They clean out all the honey. They use different terms throughout the language and they all know what it means at the top. They all laugh about it.

George: My gosh. So are we the profane? I mean not me and you, but is the average person the profane that don't know

anything?

Alan: That's right. Going back to the bees and the ants, see the ants and the bees are the only species really outside of man that will attack and kill each other, not for food either.

George: I see. They'll just do it on their own?

Alan: Yes. They have armies of ants.

George: For the love of the killing. I see. We're going to be right back Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: Glad to be here.

George: Is what you're describing a virtual reality that they've created and are calling it reality?

Alan: It is. There hasn't been a society that's been so conditioned carefully, again scientifically and kept in the dark through a controlled media into an ulterior alternate reality, as we have had the most. Everyone pretty well in the Western Hemisphere gets the same news at the same time every day and by the same groups of people. There's only about three big wire services that give them their news and they all parrot them. We can't check if it's real, true or whatever until years have passed and we generally find that what they're telling us is lies and we are kept under a pack of lies. I have to say that. There's no doubt about it.

George: I was tracking down a publication the other day. I can't remember it right off hand but it led me back to a major media company that's privately owned that's connected to The Club of Rome.

Alan: There are many of them.

George: So you know what I mean? When I see these publications that look funny and they're pushing all this slave thinking, right? Well it gets back to The Club of Rome.

Alan: The Club of Rome is one of the premiere think tanks – now their job is to come up with ideas that will control people in the future. They come up with ideas and then give it to the lesser think tanks to work out all the details and how to promote and market the ideas through education, through propaganda to the public. In the book written by the two founders of The Club of Rome, it's called "***The First Global Revolution***". They said in that book we sat around a table wondering how we could unite the people together in the world against a common enemy, because the only time they can motivate us in a big way as the mass-man is during war. We all come together and we do out bit type of thing and we do it with less et cetera. They said that in a global society there will be a lack of enemies, so we've got to create an enemy; and they thought, can we use space aliens? Could we give 40 years of brainwashing and make them believe we're being attacked by aliens? They actually have tried that idea to an extent. They tested that out back in the '50's or '60's, the '40's even in a big experiment with "War of the Worlds."

George: Yes, War of the Worlds, that shook up everybody.

Alan: Yes and that was funded. It came out later it was funded that whole experiment by the U.S. government. It was the psychological warfare department in conjunction with the psychological department of Princeton University and they came up and found out the way to put it across to the public so they wouldn't be sure if it was just a program or reality. Many people died trying to get away from cities and panics during that broadcast, so they've used this on a big scale but they're using it on a much bigger scale today because most people don't have a reality. They have conditioned responses and they parrot their downloading to other people. They have no original thoughts of their own and because you have hundreds – I think there's 19-odd thousand radio stations in the U.S., they think they're freer because they have more stations. It doesn't occur to them they are all telling you the same lies because they all get their news from three sources.

George: My gosh. The publication that comes to my mind was "*The Leaning Towers*" I think and it was a book done, I think it won the Pulitzer Prize this year in 2007. When I looked up the publisher it lead me back to a German based publishing company that's privately owned and the head of that is the honorary member of The Club of Rome.

Alan: It's not surprising at all because back in the '50's in fact they copied the Soviet style. The Soviets had a Department of Culture and then Britain brought in a Department of Culture and every European countries all did and the U.S. did as well. The U.S. and the British – the departments within MI6 and the CIA got together and the CIA decided they'd fund most of it. They set up a department in London, a main street, and all the most famous authors, poets, writers, even magazine writers that we've heard of over the last 50 years belonged to that particular group. They said that we shall give the public their thoughts, their ideas through fiction and non-fictional works and through music, art and entertainment, and they ran the whole industry and they still do.

George: Boy that's interesting. There's a guy here that publishes a newspaper. I won't even say who they are. Occasionally he'll launch an attack on someone or criticism of someone and one time he did this and he was using dialogue out of a movie to do it. Is that a reach?

Alan: No.

George: Is this what they think about?

Alan: Anyone outside the U.S. hears that all the time. We hear little phrases by presidents and so on that's obviously written by Hollywood scriptwriters and it's geared specifically for the American psyche. It wouldn't work anywhere else.

George: But these are people that are trying to come up with arguments to overcome or criticize someone – a very good person. In fact in this case the person they're criticizing is a fine person, but this person is using the dialogue out of some crazy movie to try to decimate him, to discredit him.

Alan: That's exactly what Lenin said. Lenin himself had been schooled in the dialectics and he wrote that we shall win this war over the minds of the public by the use of slogans, repetition of slogans. He also meant through the entertainment industry which the Soviet Union had a big one for the Soviets. You simply repeat those phrases through movies and so on. Have them come in to civilian life and the public are being conditioned like Pavlov's dogs. They cannot think for themselves. They go through what they call repertoires in behaviorism in psychology. They go through a repertoire and all you drag up are the slogans that have been indoctrinated to you.

George: What comes to my mind just a few seconds ago is what we're saying is not comfortable for people to listen to, is it?

Alan: No it's not.

George: They don't like it when they first hear it, do they?

Alan: They don't, especially when you can catch someone using them the conditioning and you point it out to them and it unsettles them and you become the enemy because they've been comfortable in that little zone thinking these were their own ideas.

George: They could even use a free speech comeback against you couldn't they?

Alan: Yes they will, but generally they'll use another slogan.

George: It's sort of like free speech. Yeah, you're right about that. They're full of slogans because that's what's been poured into them, so they'll just come back with a slogan. This ridicule, tell me how that works in your mind? The people that I'm talking about come back with ridicules sometimes but no facts.

Alan: That was the beauty of slogans. What they do is you attach a negative idea to a word or a term or a phrase and that's meant to silence the person who's talking when it's used against them, so you have Nazi – and as soon as you say Nazi in connection with someone who is asking, for their rights perhaps.

George: That's a Nazi statement or a Nazi or some attack, it's almost personal, an ad hominem attack.

Alan: It's meant to silence you and before that, it was communist. They used in the U.S. too. Oh, you're a communist. All you were doing was asking for more pay, so you're suddenly a communist or you're anti-Semitic. That was the one brought up by the Scottish Rite of Freemasons. They said they would push anti-Semitism and smear everybody with that if they asked pertinent questions.

George: Yes. We had a program last night, me and Charlotte Littlefield, about the USS Liberty, and so I mean that's the dynamic right there that they used to deny the truth.

Alan: It's been used with so many.

George: What's so tragic about this is the good people of Israel are being used and the good people of America and Canada are being used too by these people. We're all being hustled. It's a hustle isn't it?

Alan: It's a hustle. It's the con game. Again, I used to be fascinated by certain movies Hollywood put out, like "*The Sting*" is a good movie.

George: Yes, I saw that.

Alan: It shows you the con and each time you think you're getting to the end of the con, the scheme, you find there's another con within the con and another one. It shows you the psychopathic's nature, they have an ability to con and con and even put games within the con itself.

George: In other words, a con within a con and this virtual reality is a con within a con, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

George: We'll be right back, Alan. Thank you. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Would you like to take some calls now?

Alan: Sure.

George: Our call in number is 888-202-1984. Our lines are open now. That's 888-202-1984. This thing about a con within a con, I used to jump from one box or one 'ism' into another one, from one con to another, and I finally begin to see I've got to stand out and look at all those boxes that I was trapped by and see the whole overall scheme of things. So they'll run a con at you and then they'll run something within that. It just gets to more virtual reality within virtual realities.

Alan: What they do in a con, you allow the victim to use their own logic, their own rationale to come to what they think is their own conclusion as they try to work through a problem; so you put something out there, then you watch them say "is this wallet mine or not mine or whatever or did someone take it" and then the con man will gradually steer you. You think you're steering yourself but you're being steered towards what you think is a logical conclusion, but you end up in another con; and that's how politics works as well. We don't vote people in. We vote the last bunch out because they're so corrupt.

George: I see. This thing about using your own imagination, this is indoctrination used by cults, is it not?

Alan: Yes. Cults are very important. The methodology of cults is incredibly important because the CIA were running cults like the Jonestown experiment and so on back in the '60's and '70's.

George: Yes I know that.

Alan: Reagan of course allowed Jones and some of his group into psychiatric hospitals to test their methods on people and then they used it on the actual groups themselves, the cult members. Now if you stress a society enough and give them less and less sleep for instance and give them more stress at work, stressful economy, inflation and all the rest of it, you're implementing the same techniques that cults use. You're uncertain and the more uncertain you become the more fearful you become and the less sleep that you have because you're always anxious. You feel tired, then you become susceptible to suggestion and you look towards the cult leader who will either be the top man in the treasury or the president, the big brother that comes out with the comforting words and directs you. You're much more amenable to being guided. These are all techniques that are being used now on the large societies.

George: It looks like all of these organized groups are occultic.

Alan: They are.

George: In characteristic.

Alan: There's no difference between them, same with political parties, or left or right, it doesn't matter. The control freaks, the same personality types are in charge of them all so it wouldn't really matter if you move totalitarian bunch out and let the next totalitarian bunch in. Their whole idea is based on control over masses of people. They do not see individuals at the top at all.

George: Is one way to start coming out of the delusion or this enslavement system to being able to try to observe your own thoughts and how those are enslaving you? Would that be a good technique?

Alan: Yes you must. In fact you reevaluate everything right down to what is important to you as a person. How are you with your interpersonal relationships and then you will also go through the whole process of what is right and wrong in a society, because there really are rights or wrongs. There are basic laws that cannot be broken, basic laws.

George: What about this "know thyself"? That seems to be a little rhetoric all the time they're pushing out, but they're using it on such a shallow basis like humanistic psychology or something like self-realization actualization; but it's not really authentic or good, is it?

Alan: It's not. What they mean when they bring them into groups or cults or all the New Age (which they run completely, by the way), what they're teaching them is to come to a state of being and then the experts within the group will then reinterpret what you're feeling and they will tell you. Whereas "know thyself" is really a method where you, only you, could come to your own opinions and decisions on yourself.

George: I see. So that's all subjectivism and then they're going to control the outside inputs to push in one way or the other, one direction or the other.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And the big media conglomerations consolidation, it's only getting worse.

Alan: It is. I personally don't believe there are any independent big corporations at the top whether it's oil, gas or media.

George: They've got Davos every year, the meeting in Davos. They've got the Bilderberg group. They've got Trilateral, CFR and all those. Those are acting as a means to dominate, all those groups.

Alan: That's right. The Club of Rome in that same book, "*The First Global Revolution*," those leaders after going through the UFO thing and what they could make the public believe, which is pretty well anything, they said that they decided that they would create global warming, the idea of global warming, and blame man himself so man would be the enemy of the planet. That was written in the 1970's.

George: So they're attacking man himself?

Alan: Yes. We are the enemy.

George: We are the enemy so we must be controlled and all of our action must be predictable?

Alan: That's right.

George: Because we are actually the enemy of the world or whatever.

Alan: We are the enemy of nature, mother earth and all the rest of it and all natural resources. It's our fault and it's all our fault as consumers that this has become this way.

George: H.G. Wells set out a paper called "*The Open Conspiracy*". Were they not telling us decades ago what they were going to do?

Alan: Absolutely. H.G. Wells was picked at the precursor of The Futurist Society. It was run by Aldous Huxley's grandfather, Professor Thomas Huxley in London and he was picked and trained with a lot of other writers who became very famous.

George: Okay. We've got a caller from Utah. Let me bring him on in. Collin from Utah, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Collin: I'm calling from the Beehive State. Yes, Utah is known as the Beehive State and if you drive along the highway you will see the beehive signs on the roads. What I was wondering is I'm not a Mormon myself but what is your take on Mormonism?

Alan: Mormonism – back in the 1700's and 1800's especially in Europe the Masonic institutions which were really at the top all guided by the Royal families going right back to London. They're at the top – the Duke of Kent traditionally is the head of the lodge in London for all masonry and they give out charters for every other group. They wanted to set-up experimental groups of people who would inbreed, by the way, and be fairly docile and good producers. Out of that came very many groups, Mennonites, Amish and so on, but also they tried the same thing in the states and they called it Mormon and wrote up a fake history to do with Moroni; and the first letters of moron gives you your clue. It was to be a very well behaved society and we know that Joseph Smith and the other members were all masons. Once you become a member of the Electi in Mormonism, the males only get to a certain degree then they're initiated into the exact same degrees as all freemasonry.

Collin: I gather that there was some dissent between the freemasons and Joseph Smith.

Alan: Not really, no. He may have opened his mouth – it's often best too to get rid of the person who founds the institution in case he gets too big for his breeches. You simply eliminate them after they've been used. That's what George Orwell wrote into "*1984*" when he gave all the laws to do with how you're sworn into this terrorist society, that you yourself might be eliminated and you accept that.

George: Collin, thank you for your question and call us back again sometime. We appreciate it. Thank you very much. We've got another caller on the line. Richard from Texas, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Richard: Hi. You know I understand and appreciate a lot of what you guys are discussing this morning. I recently

watched the film "Zeichgeist" and the first part of that film goes through the various Jesus type characters throughout history, starting with the sun god Horus and that kind of thing and all having so many things in common, virgin birth and all the rest of it. I just would appreciate your comment. I know that the bible has been manipulated in a terrible fashion and is to be taken with a large grain of salt, but there's a purity in the Jesus figure that I love and just any comment you have about that I'd love to hear. Thanks.

George: Okay. Thank you, Richard.

Alan: The Jesus idea again is ancient for sure. There's no doubt they tacked all the old mystery back on to it. They did with the virgin birth, the four main apostles, the north, south, east and west, and the twelve for the zodiac.

George: Okay we're going to come back. We've got to take a break, Alan and Richard, but thank you for your question. We appreciate it. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Our phones are open right now for questions for Alan Watt. The number is 888-202-1984. Let me give that to you again, that call in number toll free, it's 888-202-1984. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes it's a pleasure.

George: You know I like the way you answer these questions, you know why? Because you're not insulting to people. There's no need to, is there?

Alan: No. It's like the religious one. There's no doubt that within all religions in fact I find that the basic rules for simply society getting along without killing each other are always embedded and that's what people naturally gravitate towards. That's why they like their religions. The problem is the religions have always been used for controlling vast groups of people, which is the intent of the elite; get vast groups of people, give them their leaders and you can control them and so it's a double whammy. We know what's right and wrong innately within ourselves. I don't care what the psychologists say. Within ourselves we know what's right and wrong. We do.

George: So you subscribe to a very simple set of morals and beliefs that you believe, innately you know what's right and wrong?

Alan: We do. Everyone does. Everyone. It doesn't matter if they deny it.

George: So what they're trying to do is trying to dogmatize that or indoctrinate us or through doctrines and dogmas right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: They're trying to build a synthetic system of man constructs right?

Alan: Yes. It's a system where if 10 million people get slaughtered in a war but we all benefit at the end, then the war was worth it, even if we started it, it's moral relativism again. That's how they view outcomes, not with what's right or wrong.

George: That's what we have in our schools, social and moral relativism, truth is relative and your own truth is okay, it's right. So go for it and just believe it. It's just crazy. I guess we can say insane. I guess crazy is another term, right?

Alan: We've got to remember that psychiatry through Freud, that's why they put Freud out there after Darwin, was to build on this evolutionary theory. Freud came along after Nietzsche that God was dead, meaning that you'd behave differently as a society and individually if there was no god than the way you'd behave if you thought there was a god. Psychiatry was put out there to fill the gap and again teach this moral relativism where there is no real right or wrong, there's only how you feel at the end of it, as long as you feel fine everything is okay.

George: Yes, that's a good insight. I approached these college kids and I just have so much feelings for them and their

lost views you know? They are so well educated but they have no wisdom.

Alan: No wisdom at all.

George: And they're young and I was there to a one time. You started that at an earlier age coming out of that delusion into truth seeking, but I mean it took me years to come out myself see.

Alan: Yes and there's a mind field out there of disinformation.

George: Yes, MIND. Mind-field, right? Those minds are like mine fields. They'll blow up on you. They'll strike back and they come out and they get very vicious and very mean spirited at times.

Alan: Yes and they can keep you running in circles for years.

George: I describe what I call the man problem, in being the problem where men have a greater capability to create and conjure up an event and so they're out there inventing the more of a virtual abstract reasons to support what's wrong in them and that's why they're supercharged ego maniacs, right?

Alan: Yes they are. In fact, that's the definition of a psychopath. They are pure ego. They have no guilt and they will defend their ego at any cost.

George: You know one good example of that is that men now that are getting caught in thefts and scandals, they'll stand up and declare their innocence before everyone in front of a microphone.

Alan: They'll even rationalize why they did it.

George: For some crazy reason.

Alan: And expect you to accept it.

George: Then you've got these people coming out of the universities where truth is relative; they'll say maybe he had reason to do that. I mean it's crazy. It's building on each other.

Alan: Yes, I know and yet those same people are so easily convinced that one dictator in the world in history was the worst one of all and they cannot see the same thing happening right now.

George: Yes. A friend of mine used to say that the more you support the monster the worse the monster gets.

Alan: Yes there's not doubt. It's inflates it.

George: And so these cults of personalities, these great leaders are being supported and I think that's true in a bad marriage where a man is very abusive to his wife, where she'll support and keep going along with him thinking that she can make him into a better person and he gets worse.

Alan: He gets worse.

George: He'll be more abusive, more physically abusive at times or verbally or whatever, and then a woman finally gets enough of it and has to leave. What they're doing out here today is they're building on this idea of ego.

Alan: See the whole thing in psychiatry and psychiatry you've got to understand is tied completely with the system. Psychiatry was built to replace the old priesthoods and become the new psychological experts and psychiatrists.

George: But it looks so clinically right, doesn't it?

Alan: You can back up anything with bogus science. It's just like theory or theology.

George: If you're using these books after 1900 there's no telling what's in them, right?

Alan: Anything goes.

George: You could put anything in a book, but like I found that – this occurred to me one time walking through the stacks here at the University of Texas, the Perry Castaneda Library which is a wonderful library. What occurred to me one time was I was walking through these stacks and most of the books out here just reiterate the same old same old.

Alan: Same old repetition, repetition.

George: But new knowledge or original stuff like you're bringing out is lacking in most of these.

Alan: It's lacking. Again, in psychiatry the whole idea is that you're supposed to be happy all the time. That's the new theory and they said they'd push egosyntonic behavior, so you're supposed to be happy all the time, which is not a natural human state.

George: You were an early escapee from that, weren't you?

Alan: I was but I was careful too.

George: Were you like an escapee non-con?

Alan: That was me.

George: Would that describe you? Hey, tell me something about your music before we end the program. What kind of music have you written and performed and things like that? Tell me about that.

Alan: I've done all kinds. I've written songs and also have gone into the studios and laid down the tracks often for groups.

George: So you've been a studio musician also?

Alan: Yes.

George: That takes some skill doing that.

Alan: I performed with groups live across Europe and other countries and also I've done concert classical guitar as well on stage.

George: Next time we bring you back and I certainly want you to return for another interview in the future whenever it's convenient, could you do some of the music either recorded or live on the air for us?

Alan: Maybe I could.

George: I would love to hear some of your music and maybe send me an email about some, point me to some of your music. I would love to hear some of that because you're such an original human being. But you know what? People they view you as – they have these defense mechanisms, right, like 9/11? These things just come up automatically because they're conditioning.

Alan: I know.

George: So it's hard sometimes for people. It's like I used to listen to a guy years ago and I thought he was crazy and

full of hate. Then one day I said oh my gosh, he's preaching forgiveness. I woke up one day, but I kept listening to him because I knew somewhere deep in his heart was truth, you know?

Alan: Yes I know.

George: And that's where you've got a good heart, Alan, and you're really a positive force in this world and that's what is so great about your work.

Alan: We have to push on now because it's probably the most critical period that been for a couple of hundred years.

George: So right now, set out some of the most dangerous things that are happening. We've got a couple of minutes here, two or three minutes. Set out some of the most dangerous things that are happening right now.

Alan: It's things we take for granted, again because we think it evolved and that is the internet was given to us for a brief period to get us all used to it, addicted to it. We think we can't do without it, then it's coupled with a cell phone technology and internet. The next step is the brain chip. They've discussed this at the Loyola University meetings, the World Science meetings. Also the whole idea with this war on terror, which constantly expands to include every single individual on the planet because everyone is a potential terrorist. It's to get us all into this straightjacket where we've allowed ourselves to be remolded and completely conditioned from cradle to grave. We can't allow this to happen. We can't allow our rights to be taken away because you'll never get them back.

George: So it's transmogrification of great change is underway and this war on terrorism and this 9/11 stuff is leading people into greater fascist world state.

Alan: A totalitarian Huxley state, that's the outcome after 100 years war; a brand new human being, purpose-designed; no more individual thought. You'll be unable to think as an individual and when that happens they've conquered the world.

George: Is the build down of population in the plans of this group, these people?

Alan: Yes and that's part of The Club of Rome when they decided eventually they said when we chose that man would be the problem.

George: Sustainable--

Alan: Development. It's all to get total control until we give up all rights as individuals, individual sentient beings.

George: I got you. Well we've got a minute here on the way out, but I thank you so very much Alan Watt for your comments and your ideas and your insights.

Alan: We have to use every opportunity and try to reach the people because this is a time that we all must decide and participate in, or it's over for us all.

George: You know what I noticed about our conversation? It's so easy and it goes back and forth so easy.

Alan: Yes it does.

George: It's like sitting in the living room and describing the world, in a different way I hope than nobody else describes it as.

Alan: It's not a matter of dictating to the people. It's a matter of communicating as friends.

George: Yes and I certainly value you as a friend, Alan Watt, and I want you back as soon as you can.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

George: Thank you very much and we'll see you again. See you on the radio, okay?

Alan: Okay. You take care.

George: Thank you, sir. Bye bye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER
September 2, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Sept. 2, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The World Review Commentary." This is your host, George Butler broadcasting from Austin, Texas. We're actually south of Austin, Texas. Our program is every Sunday morning between 10 a.m. and 12 a.m. This morning we have a very insightful guest. Alan Watt is his name and he can describe this matrix and we get caught up in and we get entangled by, and you can bet that he has one of the finest insights that I've ever encountered in the radio or the internet and in this world. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on here.

George: I'll tell you. You relate your experiences from early childhood. Is that what happened, you starting waking up pretty early about the world in general?

Alan: Yes, I did. I saw it all around me in fact growing up in Britain. The place that supposedly ran a good part of the globe, the empire and "the sun never set on the British Empire" as they say, and I wondered why pretty well everybody I knew was poor. If all this money was coming in and corporate had all these natural resources to plunder across the planet, how come only a few hundred families in London seemed to benefit and hold on to it down through the generations? I thought about all the manpower, all the labor. Every hour of labor that had ever been done over the centuries, how come those who did all the labor had nothing? It just didn't tally up to me, and so very early on I approached teachers and I was only five and six but I asked for an adult library card and they did have talks with me. Eventually I was approved, so I got into the adult libraries and the reference libraries in the big towns. They had old books there going back sometimes to the 1700's for the reference library, and I read history as it was being made at the time and recorded at the time. Then, of course, back at school I was getting a completely different version of history taught to me. When I brought up the facts to the teachers, they were stumped because they themselves had been given a different form of history. I realized that George Orwell (eventually, later on, I read his books) was quite correct that truth goes down the memory hole with every generation as they rewrite history and give you a new fiction for your reality that will be your life basically, where you'll argue about all the basic problems, which are really a sideshow; and the politics itself is called "party politics" because that's what it is. It's a party. It's balloons and trumpets and whistles. It's a party. It's a sideshow for the public because that's how we're in fact run.

George: I bet you had some interesting conversations on those classrooms when you were in school. There were some really lively confrontations. Tell us about one of those maybe that you can remember the best.

Alan: What I didn't know at the time, until about a year later and this is when I was about 7, I was still studying and I found that the English educational system had mandated that all of the discordance parts of history to do with Scotland and Ireland were to be removed from the history books. Yet, here I was going into the reference libraries looking at the stuff written at the time and incredible slaughters that went on through those countries, mandated by London, and I

could see why they'd removed it from the later books for a 'harmony' as they call it. Like you have 'harmony', and of course when I brought this up in the schools and I was giving them dates and massacres and slaughters and so on of the Scots and the Irish, the teachers were totally stunned. They hadn't been taught themselves and they never thought of going into the very old books to find out, so we had discussions in the classroom. I was up in front of the headmaster many, many times because I was giving out this information in class and I was going against what was the mandate of the educational authorities, which was to pacify the public and give them a fake history for harmony's sake.

George: Boy you really – I tell you what. I guess there were always people whispering behind your back like, “oh he's a nut case” or “his history is all distorted.” Did you get some feedback from several friends from your community like that?

Alan: I got not so much discordancy, I did get curiosity because some of the older counselors there, I remember meeting them and stopping me in the street and they'd start questioning me. At that time, of course, I didn't realize that even the structure I was living in was a gang-orientated structure, because all the respectable people in the area, the Catholics, the Protestant leaders and so on, all belonged to their own freemasonic associations, but the people at the top of those associations would stop me and quiz me and talk maybe for an hour or two sometimes. They never came down on me. They were curious as to what made my mind tick, basically.

George: So they treated you fairly well in that community and they knew you were on a mission, on a crusade for truth, right? Is that how they began to see you in your community?

Alan: Yes they did. I was certainly odd. Some of them were a bit scared of me because I never lost the arguments, even with the adults. I had the facts to back me up.

George: You were unsettling then and they're in this little comfort zone. It's like a cocoon, is it not, maybe, where people fall into this comfort and they have jobs and they have worldviews and they have religions and they sort of lose sight of seeking the truth?

Alan: They do. In fact that's one of the major things I stumbled across, was how all mammals are warned by one or more parents of those things they should be weary of, things that were dangerous to them. I realized that humans were the same; and if your parents did not know truth or what you should be worried about, they can't pass on that information, so the young mammal, the child, grows up thinking the world that he's in is quite natural. It must have evolved that way. It never dawns on them that it's been planned that way and that's how simple it is. You're made to accept the world *as is presented to you* in every generation; and Lenin mentioned this as well. He said, “There are a thousand directions that society could go as a structure, but the public must not be allowed to know that. They must think that the one they're born into is the only natural one there is.”

George: These world soccer's, I guess that could be described in that way into creating more of a collective community, collective political groups so that they can be more easily controlled. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: There's plenty evidence there. It's published in fact by many of the think tanks. We're run by think tanks. There are sections in specialized think tanks that run all parts of our lives and culture. Even when our culture is changing, these are the guys that plan the changes including the music and the drama and lots of games we play on the Internet and so on. The Club of Rome was one of the biggest clubs formed for the Globalist Society, again, directed out of London and their job as a premiere think tank was to look to the future that they wanted to bring about and see how they could bring it around. They market their ideas to the lesser think tanks that then work out the problems in how to market right to the people's minds. The Club of Rome in their own book written by the two founders, it's called "***The First Global Revolution.***"

They said that they had sought out a way to unify the world and that because of history, the only time that people will work together cohesively and unitedly is when there's war. Therefore, to get the people in a global society to obey the new system—which was also to takeover all resources and put them under the auspices of the United Nations: all food, all water et cetera under the United Nations—they said they would need a new enemy. They thought about all the tricks they could pull to convince the world and panic them to make them obey and go along with agenda. They thought about

this space alien idea, would that work? Could they pay enough science fiction writers to scare us all about UFOs and so on? Then they hit upon the idea of using the weather as the big enemy and ultimately mankind himself is the enemy, and therefore, we'd have to change our whole way of living because they were altering the weather, so that's what they came up as an idea. It wasn't true but it was a good idea, and with enough publicity and marketing through big foundations and agencies and media, they could make the public believe it; and that's in their own book. They admit that openly. That's how simple it is. We are run by super think tanks all working for The Royal Institute for International Affairs in London, which its job is to bring about a global system.

George: The CFR was created at the same time the RIIA by the British also?

Alan: Yes. That's only the American branch. In the Commonwealth countries they're all called CFRs.

George: I see. They even have some local like Chicago, I believe, Foreign Relations Council, and in the largest cities in America they have subgroups from the CFR out of New York.

Alan: Yes, and they also have the other branch. See, all this goes back to the 1800's when – the elite of Britain, it's called The Establishment: the big aristocratic families that have always had power. They've looted the planet for centuries and centuries and they have the histories of how to do it, how to control vast populations.

George: Do you think that the British East India Company was a mechanism to consolidate capital into their hands?

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, you've got to understand that the British Diplomatic Corp literally has incredible archives of histories and formulas of how to, over time, maybe over two, three, four even five generations take over whole continents. That's what they're trained and these are archives. This is not available to the general public.

George: How far back does their system of a world rule or world government in their minds, did they really start organizing in a concerted effort in the 1700's or was it, like you said, the 1800's basically?

Alan: The 1500's was the first open declaration because the court of Queen Elizabeth I was the first openly Rosicrucian court. Francis Drake and John Dee, Francis Bacon and all these guys were all members of the Rosicrucian Society, what we now call the freemasonic club. John Dee and Francis Bacon came up with the idea of a term called "The British Empire", hadn't been used before. They said we shall base this upon free trade, the idea being that since all laws revolve around trade and economics that the countries that adopt it will therefore become like us. They'll adopt our system and then we can control them from London. The countries that adopted fully the idea of free trade would be given "most favored nation status." This in the 1500's and we're hearing that term today because China was given it under the GATT treaty.

George: The Star Chamber – does that figure into this, where it was outside the normal jurisprudence system in England? Is that sort of some of their brainchild's to create – it sounds like much of what we're talking about with this non-combatant terrorists and so forth here?

Alan: It is in fact. You see in the British Empire you have different systems paralleling each other called governments and you have this odd thing call monarchy, so every policeman, every postal worker swears allegiance to the Queen. Anyone who takes a paycheck under the Crown swears allegiance to the Queen, not the country. Then you have the governments you see and then you have a private council that's unelected. It's called the Privy Council and then you have the clowns that we see.

George: I see. The Prime Minister of Great Britain has to meet with the Queen weekly. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes he does.

George: Is the briefing required by the political system?

Alan: Oh absolutely. As I say, too, it's not just him. It's the Privy Council and many big financials moguls belong to the

Private Council or the Privy Council as it's called.

George: There was a recent merger of the Rothschild interest of France and UK. What was that about? Do you have any insight into that or any information?

Alan: It's just the amalgamation again, the further integration of the European Union where all the big financial banks really come under one. They have been for centuries, to be honest with you, and the Rothschild's didn't walk into to those countries and simply take over and get away with it. No one would get away with it if you robbed the monarchies. You'd be assassinated so quickly. They were brought in because they were the best bankers. They'd been trained from birth in Frankfurt for the job.

George: So they were there the monarchs of bankers you know. The Olympians, are you familiar with that term? Is that used to describe these people?

Alan: Yes. Prince Charles used that once or twice himself.

George: So they call themselves the Olympians, and is it a godhead that they think they're gods?

Alan: At old Mt. Olympus of the Greeks the profane, the ordinary people were not allowed up the mountain. It means the illumined enlightened ones, those who've moved up the mountain, same as Moses. It's an allegory.

George: The profane are the masses and the workers and the peasants, right?

Alan: Those who have swallowed reality as it's been presented to them.

George: I see. Those are the profane that are not illuminated and enlightened according to what, a mystery school teaching?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I see.

Alan: You go back as far as Plato even, Plato wrote "*The Republic*," which is like a blueprint for the agenda. He was a member of the aristocracy. He explained his own inner beliefs, which was reincarnation of a superior type into superior families, always over and over again, and it was a utopia for the elite where they'd eventually bring around a world government, where they themselves would remain unaltered, being perfect already, but they would breed all the rest of the workers. They called them the "ITS" in "*The Republic*". You're not a human. You're called an IT and you would be bred – specially selected with a mate, to be tall to pick apples, short to be a miner. You'd be purpose-bred for your job and that's the whole idea.

George: This is like "Brave New World".

Alan: It is Brave New World. It's never changed.

George: That was Huxley's Brave New World, right?

Alan: Yes. Huxley and H.G. Wells, and all the big players read Huxley's book and they're all for it because they all belong to the same think tanks. That's where the idea comes from.

George: The Royal Society was right there at the center of some of these ideas.

Alan: The Royal Society was the first freemasonic scientific society designed through secrecy and men who had sworn to secrecy to use science as the method to bring this all about.

George: In other words, scientism became a new religion of these people – or their own system. It's a system of thought to rule through, right?

Alan: It's a system to rule through, but they also used to couch it in the earlier centuries by saying, “we shall conquer by using and understanding the laws of nature.” That's what they meant.

George: We're going to be coming back. We've got to take a short break here, Alan Watt, and we'll be back in just a few minutes, but thank you. This is getting interesting. We'll continue on the other side. Thank you, sir.

Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler and this morning Alan Watt is my distinguished guest. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Yes, we feel it an honor to have you. Could you give us your website and your information about what you have on there? We'd like to hear a little more in detail about you have on your website.

Alan: Yes. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can also go into the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu which has transcripts you can download in various languages of Europe. On the site you'll find there's hundreds of talks I've given on the histories of all of this, and some of it in fact is a technique in itself. As you're listening you're being deprogrammed gradually out of this very deep matrix, and I have a few things for sale that I've written and recorded and so on.

George: What are those writings? Tell us about those books and the writings that you sell. Tell us about that.

Alan: Yes. The books are written in a different method than usual. See, we're taught from birth that here's the information. Learn it. It's all explained to you. We do no thinking. Centuries ago they used to think as you read because you have to participate in the thoughts of the author. Today we're not. We're downloaded by the books. It's all simple little bits and bites. Little short sentences and everything is spelled for us. There's no thinking involved. I use the Gestalt theory, where all the information that's scattered around in your subconscious as you read through that participates. Your subconscious will participate and it helps to deprogram you and suddenly you'll get it. You get that eureka moment and things come together for the first time. It's a way of shocking you out of the indoctrinations we've all had.

George: That indoctrination in my sense I write about the delusional aspect of our mode of existence. Does that ring a bell with you?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean it is a delusion. A delusion is a fixed false belief. That's the definition of it. We've all been taught these fixed false definitions and so you can get a whole country of people with the same education with fixed false beliefs and they think they're all sane because they bounce off their ideas of others and get the same replies, so if Joe over there thinks the same as I do, I must be sane. That's how we judge our sanity. I mean at one time, remember, a few centuries ago you'd have been an oddball if you said the world was round because everyone else out there had been taught it was flat.

George: Yes, and the victors write the history, right?

Alan: They always do. Always do.

George: Then you're saying also that those that are in control of a society they reorder that history and where those teachings like governments schools, right? Would that be a way?

Alan: In the 1800's they realized they had to form a nucleus of a world government. The enemy of this would be the peoples and the cultures from the old system that wouldn't want to join it, so they formed different specialized segments of bureaucracies to work on the peoples – Departments of Culture even. Why would they need a Department of Culture, paid by your government, if you the people were the culture? It was to update your culture.

George: You know what I say? We have ‘in-culture-ation’ and then we have ‘in-cult-uration.’

Alan: Yes. It's the same root word. Yes, you're right.

George: They use culture to control you, but it's like they're creating a cult.

Alan: It's your cult – culture.

George: To cult your belief.

Alan: Yes. To culture is to grow. In a Petri dish, you put in a bacterium in the Petri dish and watch it grow. That's called a culture and your culture is growing. You don't realize that. It's not growing by itself. It's directed. Now for instance we have 50 years after the fact or the foundation of it we have exposure, declassified information coming out from governments letting us know now that all the riots, all the left-wing movements we saw during the '60's, '70's and '80's that everyone was getting angry about were funded and paid for by a Department of Culture within the CIA itself, in cahoots with MI6 in England. That's now public knowledge. It's just been released.

George: One of the aspects, the fact that I ran across it, I sort of want to ask you this question. You know the LSD, the MKULTRA and all that stuff that went on in those programs and so forth? In reading some of the facts and getting a little research done that those kind of hallucinogenic drugs create in a person a mystical type orientation and also an emphatic personality type. Does that meet some of your studies?

Alan: Yes. In fact in the 1920's they were putting a lot of our tax monies into, again, scientific research along certain lines. Now all scientific research lives on grants and so whatever they're moving towards it's heavily funded, which means it's a mandate that they find out how to do it. That was the same for the birth control pill, genetic engineering; and back then it was to find ways of using drugs, and they looked at India big time because the Brahmans had ruled India for thousands of years and a lot of the people took drugs. There was opium. There was hashish and so on which kept them in a semi-fugue state – not quite conscious, not quite unconscious and they could work, but they could never figure things out or even care to figure things out and change their lives, so they tried to find ways.

They tried opium on the British and European populations in the 1800's. They put it in every kind of mixture, cough mixture, everything. You could buy it freely but it didn't take with the people. They still had the bars and the beer and they preferred that, so they had to go and get sympathetic drugs and find a way to promote it. In the 1920's they hoped to bring in world government right after the League of Nations was formed and they targeted the youth. They brought out the miniskirt. That was called the Charleston Era and they gave the Charleston dance and they brought out free sex for the first time. They made prohibition a sexy daring thing, because as you went into the covert bars with all the youth and you heard this new music called jazz, something that was created in the early Soviet Union along with the CIA while it was the precursor and the MI6 in Britain, and they gave this to the youth, but the side effect was unwanted pregnancies. They were not geared for it, and that's when they opened up the Big Boys Towns and so on to cope with the overdose and those that had massive venereal disease.

So they went back to the drawing board. They tried to bring in coke. Coke came in as well along with the covert booze, and even the Kennedy's were involved in the running of that along with the Bronfman's, all the very respectable families that are now sitting in Senates and so on. These guys made their money in running booze and cocaine in the 1920's; and so it didn't go so well, so they revamped it and went back to the drawing board. They put all their money into finding ways to stop women conceiving and they put money into antibiotic research and then they came out with the same thing again. They called it pop music. Back to the miniskirt, free sex and so on, and you had the penicillin to deal with most, not all, most, at that time of the venereal disease problem.

George: Are they creating addictive compulsive personality types that are addicted to a slew of differing drugs and ideas and permissivism too?

Alan: Yes, and you find when they brought out LSD, LSD was not made by little guys in laboratories in their cellars.

These were made by the big pharmaceutical companies and there's an interesting book called "*The Fifth Man*." It was to do with the so-called defectors from MI5 and 6 that went off to Russia. These were all members of aristocratic families who worked for the British security agencies. In that book "*The Fifth Man*", they mention the fact that Lord Rothschild – it's also in "*Spycatcher*" by Peter Wright who worked for MI5 and 6 – they mentioned that Lord Victor Rothschild was also a scientist. He was a chemist and physicist and he eventually became in charge of the British security systems, all of them, and he was one of the first guys to experiment in Porton Downs military laboratory on the troops and on agents themselves with LSD, with the prospect of possibly using it on vast amounts of the population. This was all tested long before the public ever heard of it.

George: Porton Down, a good portion of that has been privatized into private hands I understand.

Alan: That's the new feudal system. You see all they're doing really is thumbing their noses and saying, "you paid for all, but it's really ours." It always was.

George: Right. We're going to be back in a second. Would you like to take some calls after we come back, after we return?

Alan: Sure.

George: Okay. The toll free number is 888-202-1984. Again, that's 888-202-1984. If you have unlimited long distance it's 512-646-1984. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. We have a distinguished guest this morning, Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: You really have built and built into this over the years and really you have a detail that I've never spoken to anyone with quite the detail. Actually you have – is it like you stand on the moon and look back at the earth and so oh my gosh? I mean you have an overall view. This system of thought, these systems of thinking and controlling, okay, where are we at today? This war on terrorism, is that a real war or is that part of the mechanisms?

Alan: It's a traditional method. It's a war of terror. It's used down through history on vast populations when the elite have to make rapid changes towards a predetermined goal and they want the people cowed and afraid. When you're terribly afraid, most of them certainly go through and do whatever they're told. They don't do much thinking because they're too confused. They go along and keep their heads down to obey and that's when you use brute force on the public. It's been used even from the days of Rome on the general population at times.

George: I see. We've got open phones now, so anyone out there in the listening audience, feel free to call in. If you have an unlimited long distance phone line then you can call us at 512-646-1984. Again, you can call in if you have unlimited long distance 512-646-1984. If you don't, call us toll free at 888-202-1984. Again, that would be toll free number is 888-202-1984.

So this war on terrorism I mean it's manipulating – was it a trauma based programming that occurred coming out of that tragedy that people experienced? Would you call it a trauma? Do they visit the trauma on a deep level and they can sort of control people through that psyche that deep?

Alan: Yes. In fact, that's what the big MKULTRA experiments were really for. It was to see if they could, through rapid repetition of a horror situation, influence the public into a state of shock; and that's why they started using race cars smashes and showing it on the news over and over and over again. That's called "psychic driving" and did the same thing with the Twin Towers. As soon as it happened, every television station on the planet went into action with the same footage, showing it over and over and over, and that was to put you into a state of shock so you're off balance. Your rationale goes out the window. Your questioning goes out the window and when they give you their version of it and start rushing you off to war against whoever they're ready to point the finger at, we go along automatically. You're in a state of shock and psychic driving that does that. The *Project for the New American Century* that has the members who are now in the government of the U.S., they published their agenda in the 1990's don't forget, and they published

that they'd have to take over first Afghanistan, followed by Iraq, then Iran, then Syria and they published that twice. They rewrote it in about '98 and republished it again under Wolfowitz, and then they said they needed something on a Pearl Harbor scale event to motivate the public to get public support behind them, and lo and behold, they win the jackpot in 2001. What a coincidence.

George: This trauma that happens when that is occurring and they're seeing this and the American public and other people throughout the world, is it the most vivid after – soon after? I mean the effect is the greatest right after, and then does it diminish in time because the memory or what? Is there an energy relationship in the mind there?

Alan: It's a form of engram, an imprinting in the mind, and so everyone when you mention 9/11 will automatically see in their mind that plane going in, plane going in, plane going in, plane going in repetition. It's an engram. It's an imprint that's fixed.

George: Yes. Would the Manchurian Candidate type of techniques be similar to that, where they'll take someone and program them to do some act that they normally wouldn't do?

Alan: Yes, and repetition, even there, is so vitally important until you have automatic obedience, but more correctly you have automatic – the imprint will replay itself in your mind. It will click in just like a computer program and up comes that vivid scene and all the memories that are associated with the death, the tragedy, the crying people relatives, that's all part of the vision that's been imprinted in your mind.

George: So it's a very insidious very evil system?

Alan: Oh you better believe it.

George: Evil is really a good enough word to describe some of what's going on.

Alan: It isn't. The English language now has been so minimalized. It's called "linguistic minimalization" as they've taken words out of the dictionary over the last couple of centuries. We don't have the terms to describe the horror anymore.

George: You know you've delved into the word, the etymology and so forth. How about neuron-linguistic programming? Have you looked at that in any detail and what are your views on that? Tell us.

Alan: Again, it's to do with the neurons, the nervous system, and of course, linguistics, the language that you use, the vocabulary that you're given – we work like a computer. They know this and they knew this thousands of years ago. We work in a certain fashion. We have a language which was given to us. A good programmer, if you give him a problem for a computer that he's programmed, he knows the language of the computer. He knows the logic of the computer. He will know what answer the computer must give if you give him a question because he understands that through your logic, your particular conditional logic you will use the language that you're given and come to an automatic answer that you must come to; and so it's the science. We come to predetermined answers by the way the information is formatted to us by using the logic that we have; and it's a perfect science. It's been used for many, many centuries.

George: Can you describe it as a scientific dictatorship that has been created and is ongoing?

Alan: Yes. It wasn't just Aldous Huxley that talked about the scientific dictatorship. Again, you can go back to the old alchemists. They used alchemy for the same thing for science. They talked about an alchemic dictatorship then, and again, back to ancient Greece when the aristocracy wrote their books and different factions of them, like the one that Plato belonged to, talked about those who are super intelligent who could understand the workings of nature will eventually be rulers of the world by keeping the secrets secret from the public; and that's what we have today. All science that we are given today and it's available in the stores or what we're told as new is in fact obsolete to those at the top.

George: Is the emotional state of our human nature a real problem?

Alan: Yes it is because it's so well understood. We are the most studied species on the planet.

George: So they use that knowledge against us manipulating us emotionally. Have the American public and the world peoples in general become more childlike? Do they want a child type person, childlike that they can manipulate through emotional appeals? Is that what they've created here?

Alan: Yes. In the 1800's, remember, people in the 1800's and into the early 1900's, they had 12 to 16 hour workdays. Global meetings were held in the 1800's by the wealthy elite and the upper the very high middle classes that help them and the bureaucracies who were worried that if they took down the working hours for the average person, then the people would get up to mischief. They'd start communicating, talking and complaining and maybe do something.

George: Okay Alan, we've got a couple of callers on the line. Audrey from Ohio, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Audrey: Alan, I'm so pleased to be able to speak with you in reference to something you'd mentioned about culture. I have a grandmother from Scotland that comes to me and I believe that's where you're from. I just wonder if you hadn't noticed that certain people have sort of a predisposition to see tyranny in the making, to kind of see it beforehand. I come from Appalachian and southern people and Scottish people, and I'm always finding myself here in Ohio where people are much more shall we say 'conditioned.' They'll find my observations so very odd, but I'll sort of see it coming.

Alan: It is true that certain peoples have more of an ability to break through, and the Celtic peoples definitely have more of that – you'll find more writers and so on that have the ability down through the centuries, to not only retain memory but also put things together. In those countries, you've got to remember, the Celtic countries – when the Indians were being herded off into reservations here, people in Scotland—it was the last white country in the world where people lived in clans. They still lived in tribes in the north, so they had histories which were oral and were passed down.

Audrey: Yes. Thank you so much. I'm thoroughly enjoying your program.

George: Audrey, thank you for calling. We're going to take a break here and thank you so much for your call. Call us again. Thank you, Audrey. Alan, we're going to break in a second. We'll be right back and we have another caller on the line. We'll pick that up. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host. We have a distinguished guest, Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: We've got a couple of callers on the line. One is from Canada and there's one from South Carolina. David from Canada, what is your question for Alan Watt?

David: Thank you for taking my call, Alan. My eyes were just opened a few years ago in reference to some of these matters, and you certainly have the best historical perspective that I've heard from anyone. I have a question in reference to religion and the Bible. My understanding of scriptures of the Old Testament is that the archeological evidence points to the fact that these scriptures were written thousands of years ago. Now the Knights of the Crusades birthed the Knights of St. John's and Rosicrucians who became Masons and apparently, according to you, the Masons were the ones who either wrote the Bible or used the Bible to make us a man-made religion such as Christianity and they also made other ancient religions. My question is, if the scriptures are so old, or are they that old, and how did they use these to create for us a Christian religion? I'll listen for your answer.

Alan: It wasn't what we'd call Masons who wrote the Bible, although they did do the Geneva Bible and they wrote that in Geneva. That was the first Bible brought out with footnotes explaining deeper interpretations, whereas the King James that followed it was put out again for political purposes, because all Bibles are put out for political purposes and changes. King James told the team of writers, interpreters to make sure that they emphasize the obedience to the king who was put there by God. Every version has been done that way. Now we must remember ancient Rome was already an empire. It was an empire that allowed all religions inside that empire, and it became the Universal Church as it took

all of the old religions into the church structure under a new form, a guise under the one, and it didn't let go of its old bureaucratic and legal system that brought it in with it. Therefore, from the very beginning, you had the problem of a new religion coupled with legalism from the very foundation, coming from an old empire system. The initial writings, remember, were written in Latin for Catholicism, which was used right up until fairly recently. It wasn't until about the 16, 1700's, actually later, that Catholics could even get a version of the Bible, because only the priest was allowed to read it to them. They were not allowed to read their own Bible and so all the dogma that came along with Catholicism was taught and it's nowhere to be found in the actual writings in the Bible itself.

Freemasonry and Albert Pike stressed this. He says we could just as easily have used Nimrod the founder of our religion. They could have picked Brahma as the founder of our religion, but, because it was a western country that was already religionized under Christianity and various forms of Christianity, they those chose to use the Old Testament primarily as the foundations of their system because all the newcomers into freemasonry had had some indoctrination into it. Sure enough, you find in that Old Testament the key of Solomon bringing in Hiram – Hiram, very important name – the high ram, that's Aries.

George: Thank you for your call, David. We've got another caller from South Carolina. William from South Carolina, what is your question for Alan Watt?

William: Yes. Good morning gentlemen, George and Alan Watt. Alan knows me and I spoke to him several times before. It's more of a statement more than it is a question actually. I've been following the teachings of Alan since 1998, and I became fully awakened to the scam that's been pulled on the world and the United States especially, and I came to a full awakening about two years ago. I just wanted to praise him for his hard efforts and his work that he does and he is a big help to a lot of people. I just wanted to mention the programming and conditioning is so powerful that I have spent the last two years in a small rural area that I live in, in South Carolina, trying to awaken people to the truth, but they're so far removed from it, they just can't accept it at all. I have found not one single human being in this part of the country that will even take the chance to study to realize that they've been lied to their entire lives to understand the situation that we're in. I lost a best friend of mine that I've had all my entire life and tried – I spent 18 months trying to share this information with him and get him, to no avail at all. So I'm at the point now where it's just anybody asked a question you try and answer it the best you can, but we are in a sad state of affairs, as America has soon to waken up before it is actually just all together too late. I'll hang on and let you all go ahead with the show. I just wanted to praise Alan for the hard work that he does. I'm glad to see him get more chances on the internet radio with programs with George Butler and like you all, and the question and answering session I think are the best for everybody I think.

George: We're trying to get to the truth, William, and it's hard to do sometimes in this world. We certainly appreciate your contribution to the program and thank you for calling.

William: You gentlemen have a good day and thank you very much.

George: Thank you, William. Thank you. Well, Alan, that man there has been following you for a while, so you've got a following out there. How long have you been working on radio and things like that broadcasting?

Alan: Almost ten years now.

George: So there's more than one William out there I'm sure and he's running up to the same problem I guess you run up and run into. It's so insidiously deeply, what, engrained into people?

Alan: You see this is what they came out with in London a long time ago. Lord Bertrand Russell was the premiere promoter and experimenter with specialized schools to try and indoctrinate children, and he said in a book called "*Education and the Good Life*," it's a must get for people. He said that under a scientific indoctrination of education, he said, if we can get a child around the age of two in kindergarten, he said, it will be impossible for the parents to put parental input and pass on their culture to that child. They will be ignored by the child. Now you have a national educational system which is also part of the international educational system, because they want a standardized world where everyone has had the same brainwashing.

George: Wasn't it the Prussians that marched at the end of a bayonet their field hands to schools in the Prussian system?

Alan: Yes, but not only that, I mean the other countries did it too. I mean I saw it going to school at one point.

George: So forced education, forced programming, right?

Alan: Forced by law, and I almost went to young offenders' when I stopped going to school at one point and I told them I was learning nothing. It was all nonsense that I was learning and I had arguments with them until I went into the library and found out that Scotland hadn't actually ratified that. They just copied the English system and I got away with it, so they just bumped me up years ahead of where I should be until I started to get better education. They make it mandatory worldwide to have the same indoctrination and now they're doing the same with the internet under this – they always find a job for the boys, so Al Gore and different people said that they would leave 'no child left behind.' Every child must get a computer so that they can get the same indoctrination.

George: Well, no child left unprogrammed, huh?

Alan: That's it. That's exactly it.

George: Is that a good motto?

Alan: Yes, that's exactly what it is.

George: That's what they ought to be saying, right?

Alan: Yes it is.

George: No child left unprogrammed.

Alan: Before that, Britain mandated that everyone in Britain would have a television set before 1960, and they brought in thousands and millions of used sets under the DER Company, which is RED backwards. Britain loves red.

George: Is there a receiver set over there in UK where you pay a tax every year to have a receiver or television?

Alan: Yes. The British Broadcasting Corporation that's owned by the government – it's actually owned by those who own the government, The Establishment. In fact all of the BBC, I don't know if it's changed, but it used to only take people from Eaton to keep it in the upper classes. Every person who worked in the BBC, radio and television, had to come from Eaton because they did not trust the 'villains' as they called them, the "unwashed masses."

George: So Eaton had a programming of world systems and worldviews that was educated into those people and then they could go out and rebroadcast society. It's like a rebroadcast?

Alan: Yes, and now they're sending people over to China and they run the Chinese International Broadcasting system. It's an exact clone of the BBC.

George: Gosh. I mean it's minds. I describe a stream of light as an idea. I speak in terms of like Kirk Lewin talked about the field theory, and so I learned a great deal from him. He made the thing happen over here in – well, in Tavistock and America eventually, and they took his ideas and extrapolated those even into a further insidiously entangling system. It's the light that surrounds us that inundates us and that light, what, conveys information into us like a computer, right? Then we sit here and we just take it in, but we're not discerning enough because we're conditioned, our previous predisposed programming or education system is obeying.

Alan: It's a fact.

George: We're going to come back after the top of the hour and we'll give out those numbers again. If you want to call and ask a question it's 888-202-1984 (toll free) or if you have an unlimited long distance line call us at 512-646-1984. Again, that's toll free at 888-202-1984 or at 512-646-1984. Thank you, Alan, and we'll pick you up after the top of the hour, but it's getting better. Hang in there listeners. We're going to get better and deeper into this. Thank you, Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Our guest this morning is Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: I did not catch on to this world system like it is as early an age as you did, so I was programmed there all the first 20 something years of my life and I found it very difficult to come out. I call it coming out of the delusional mode, and so what advise could you give to people like myself that have been conditioned the first 20 or 30 years of their life that they can start – well, listening to people like you is one piece of advise, right, but what other solutions would they have to try coming out of that delusional state?

Alan: It's a complete life change in a sense because you look at those around you differently. You realize they're still in the matrix. They're still living in their conditioning. They're going through human emotions, human actions, and then you start to see they're almost robotic. You'll hear them use little catch phrases that are programmed into them by the media and so on. Their topics all come from the media where there's no thinking to be done. It's all being done for you. That's what Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his own book. It was called "**Between Two Ages**." He said, "*shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves*" because they're using scientific technique and he said, "*they'll only be able to repeat that which they've been downloaded with on the previous night's news*," and anywhere you go that's all you hear. It's almost what we would term "neutral polite conversation" and it's all fake because even the weather is fake and yet they'll repeat that. They don't even see the trails above their head as they're being sprayed everyday.

George: I know. We've got Dwayne from Arkansas. Dwayne from Arkansas, what's your question for Alan Watt this morning?

Dwayne: Yes, first I'd like to plug his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com, very good website. My question is: Alan, how much of this do you put on the Tavistock Institute as far as our programming?

Alan: Tavistock was set-up – it's only one of many institutes. These guys cover every aspect of human behavior, psychology, culture and so on, and every country has got its own version of the Tavistock. Tavistock was the premiere in Britain to start using all sciences and psychology, especially mass psychology and whole culture creation techniques, and they also have a think tank attached to them of "high scientific boffins" as they call themselves. They were already experimenting with putting wires in people's brains in the 1930's and trying to make them behave like robots, because that's where Aldous Huxley got his idea from "**Brave New World**" from the Tavistock Institute. He thought it was great if we could just control all human behavior, but not the elite themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin said (who also belonged to the Tavistock in the 1950's) in his book "**The Next Million Years**." He says, "*We the elite will not alter ourselves physically but we'll alter the brain mechanisms et cetera of the general public and the hormonal levels will be under attack in the general public.*" That's why you have all these problems today.

Dwayne: Holy cow. So the Committee of 300 is pretty much what's behind all of what is hitting us today?

Alan: The Committee of 300 is only one faction. These guys, again, if you go back into history you'll find they always set up committees – sometimes 50, 100. The G8, by the way, is a committee, an authorized committee. Lord Bertrand Russell led the Committee of 100 and their job was to be the radical extremists that would attack the American airbases in foreign countries and Britain to get it all publicized. The whole idea was to get publicity to make us all think we're going to get bombed and nuked at any minute. Give up all our rights and do what we're told – the same technique in a sense that they're using today of this war of terror.

Dwayne: Oh gosh, unreal. It's awful scary.

Alan: It's true.

George: But it is the truth, and Alan believes that and I do too.

Dwayne: I do too.

George: To get to that point though, how did you get to the point where you started awakening to some of these truths that we're talking about? How were your travels to that point to that position of truth? How did you get there, Dwayne?

Dwayne: I turned off my TV the day our local news channel's lead story had something to do with Anna Nicole babies, so I turned the television off. I sat down at my computer and I didn't know really where I was heading, but, as it turns out, what I was seeking was the truth.

George: Well that's great. I remember one time there was a television serial where there was a character in the serial that was having a baby out of wedlock, and I think someone criticized that that was a real person, and so the public criticized the real person criticizing the out of wedlock child. It's like fishing. Is that what you see out there, sort of fictionalized things, Alan?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. A technique that they use is to show you in little bits and bites. That's the whole thing. All our information comes in bits and bites, little flashes we get, and see we get a horror in Iran or somewhere, or say Iraq where the Air Force mistakenly bombs a wedding party and kills them all, and then it flashes to some bit of trivia of some Hollywood starlet and her affair. I mean this is a creation of a psychological simulation of an LSD trip. It makes everything unreal. It blends in the horror with the fun, the fantasy, the bizarre, until logically you switch off. You're being scattered. You're being put into sort of a fugue state.

George: Sort of a feeling state into a delusional fantasy, fictional state that can be manipulated.

Alan: When they eventually start using these techniques on your neighbors and grabbing them out of their homes, like the KGB did in the middle of the night, it will all be unreal to you. You'll switch off your mind and turn on the telly and watch some comedy. This is all the technique of depersonalization.

George: They got some – like a person living next door, well, they've got some of those anti-government nuts. That's great. They took them away. Get rid of them, right?

Alan: Most folks actually, like in Russia, thought “they must have done something wrong.”

George: Like the authority is right. Do you have any other questions?

Dwayne: No, but I would like to say this. Once I did get away from the television and got onto the computer and starting searching out, it was like my brain turned on for the first time in my whole life and I just could not absorb more – I needed more input.

George: You know, Dwayne, it's like these ideas that are false and lies that are used to control, it's like having a disease in the head. Do you know what I mean?

Dwayne: I definitely do, George, sure.

George: Well thank you very much Dwayne for your call. We've got another caller on the line, but thank you very much. We appreciate your call. Call us back again. Thank you, Dwayne. We've got Jerry from Oklahoma. Jerry, what question do you have for Alan Watt?

Jerry: Good afternoon. I'm loving this. I'm a tractor-trailer driver. I'm right now on the Oklahoma turnpike. I listen to you with my air card with my laptop and I listen to your station, it's great, it's wonderful. Here's my question. I am Sabbath believer and I believe in the Old Testament. Can he tell me if he thinks that the Old Testament was written earlier than what we all believe it is?

George: Alan, did you get the question? He's talking about the Old Testament. Was it written at an earlier date than they're portraying it at today to us?

Alan: No. Here's the thing. The Old Testament is a compilation of rules for those who are wise enough to understand the system and use it. All the big boys understand the rules are in that Old Testament. Now remember that in the days of Jesus, supposedly we're told, the only version they had in Jerusalem was written in Greek. Why wouldn't they have their own version in Hebrew? Then you find out supposedly it was written 200 or 300 years before that when they were in captivity in Babylon, and it was written by 72. It's always 72, multiples of 12s and so on, priests who lived in Egypt; and so here's a bunch of priests in Egypt writing their first Hebrew Bible written in Greek. It wasn't until much later that they got a version written in Hebrew. I mean it makes no sense whatsoever.

Jerry: Are you saying they were Egyptian priests or were they Israelites?

Alan: It was a compilation of the ancient, ancient brotherhoods that had run the world for thousands of years, even from Babylon's days and before. We're far, far older than they're telling us and with civilizations. Now they've dug up the Hurrians who lived and ran the trade groups before the Sumerians in 7,000 BC. This technique, it's much older.

Jerry: So what you're saying is that Torah or the laws, commandments, were not given by the creator but by man?

Alan: You'll find those same laws were taken from the "*Egyptian Book of the Dead*", which was actually called "*The Book of Life*". It's the same laws from there.

George: Well Jerry, thank you.

Jerry: It's been very interesting. Can I give a suggestion, George, for a show?

George: What is that, Jerry?

Jerry: The Mexican government and the CANAM highway, they have finally just approved this week in the Congress. They said drivers can come up, the Mexican truckers can come up here and they did it while most of the Congress was out, just like they did with the Federal Reserve.

George: I've been fighting NAFTA with the AFL-CIO before they even enacted it, so I understand the issues around – I'm against that. I understand that.

Jerry: They approved this. They were supposed to come up yesterday was the day they let them come in. Not yesterday, it was September 1st and that's a real smack in the face for our Labor Day weekend, so I think it's something you should look into.

George: Jerry, thank you very much for your call and call us back again some time. We appreciate your call. You bet you. There's a lot of issues out there in America today people are really upset about, Alan.

Alan: I know; and even past me, up here in Canada, they've been working night and day, seven days a week, winter and summer, incredible, with a lot of snow, building this superhighway that's going all the way up to Sudbury, right down through Chicago; and just coincidentally, here's how the world is planned way in advance. The highway is called Highway 69, and it just happens to, eventually, it will be joined up with the Highway 69 that was sitting in the states for the last couple hundred of years.

George: Perfect numbering. That wasn't planned, Alan, was it?

Alan: Oh, no.

George: No they wouldn't plan that. I mean these people are world-sorcery type people. They're geniuses at planning and using and manipulating people from what I can tell from my studies.

Alan: Another thing people should check into is look into books on the border between Canada and the U.S., and look at the photographs, not on the main roads but off the roads. You'll see the Masonic obelisks are spaced every few hundred yards along that border because that was the Masonic deal, and the man who was sent over from Britain after 1812 to finalize the border was a Rothschild. He was sent over to do it.

George: My gosh. Our toll free number again – our lines are open for Alan Watt. 1-888-202-1984. Again that's 888-202-1984. You can call us. If you have an unlimited long distance phone call us at area code 512-646-1984. Again, if you have an unlimited landline or whatever, 512-646-1984. Give us a call if you have a question for Alan Watt. This plan, some people have characterized it as "the plan." Do you ever use that terminology at all?

Alan: I use "the plan" and "the Agenda." There's only one agenda. These are the guys who build nations, give you borders and then take them down when they've worked on you and sucked you dry enough.

George: I got you. They're like pirates and they raise you and--

Alan: They are pirates.

George: They are pirates. Is that a good description?

Alan: The Knights Templars who were 'raised from the coffin,' you're 'born again', that's what it means. That's why George Bush, Sr. and George Bush said, if you asked if I was born again, when he was asked as a Christian, he said, if I was born again, yes, I am. He meant he had been, because at Yale University they come out of the coffin. Other lodges use the pirate flag, the Jolly Roger, as their Rod of War from the French *La Guerre*, war, Roger; and that was the Knights Templars' flag. The Knights Templars were the first international bankers who substituted paper for coin.

George: Oh, my gosh. In other words, that fiat currency goes way back, doesn't it?

Alan: It's a con game down through the ages, and even before them, the ancient bankers could give you notes as well that you could redeem on the other end.

George: I see the monopoly of that money creation. Here's the way I sort of lay it out a little bit, is that we have an occult system that operates from the top in using world sorcery and they control the money creation system, so in controlling people's minds through the occult and mystic schools, then they control your pocketbook, so they've sort of got it locked in like that. What do you think about that assertion?

Alan: There's no doubt. The whole system has run on money in all of its forms. It doesn't matter what it is. Whoever runs the money, as the third party, they come between two people who are doing barter. Here's a sack of wheat for a sack of oats. The third party, then, once it gets you to accept this money as a substitute, then will decide on its purchasing power as time goes on, until it's worth nothing and you are then owned by him; and along with that comes taxation. Along with that comes standing armies which they can employ. You can't keep an army together to go off and plunder if they don't get paid. They'd go home eventually.

George: One person once said they use armies to collect the dead. Does that sound right?

Alan: Yes. War is an 'extension of diplomacy,' as they say, because all business is war. That's all it is. All business, even between two small shop owners competing, is a form of warfare; and unless we get over this struggling that we have, we're all doomed. The elite know and they knew they would bring us to this stage we're at today where the system is dysfunctional. They made it so. They destroyed the old system, which was enforced by them too, and that was even marriage and so on. That's a fact, marriage was enforced that the wife had no rights. She had no property and she couldn't leave the husband, and that was enforced by the church for almost 1,800 years. Now that that system has served its purpose, we're post-industrial, post all the rest of it, post-agricultural, they now decided to reverse it and destroy marriage because now it becomes a problem, because if families stick together, then the government can't come right down and dictate to you face to face. You have a family around you, a small tribe, and they said 100 years ago they'd

have to destroy the family because it's the last vestige of the tribe.

George: The Scots had strong families, didn't they? They had very loving and strong families and the English didn't like that. Is that one of the problems the English had with the Scots?

Alan: It was London. They said they'd have to destroy the Scottish culture completely, any tribe.

George: Okay. We're going to be coming back after our break. Thank you very much and hold out there. Hold on listeners. We're going to get into this deeper. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, and our guest today is a fine person and he's really searching for truth and he's getting as close to that as anyone. Alan Watt, welcome back to our program.

Alan: Happy to be here.

George: In our final segment here, some concluding ideas can you put together for our listening audience? What advice and your own little insights, some of your final statements you want to make today in this final segment?

Alan: You have to realize that you can't wake everybody up. It's never happened in history in fact. History has been altered off course once in a while by a few people who are able to spot those who are trying to wake up and feed them gradually. That's the key to it, gradual information. You're dealing with someone in the old world, the only mentality, the complete conditioning system, and here you are like an alien from outer space telling them stuff they've never heard before, so you've got to feed it to them in small doses. Let them do the asking. Don't go overboard with it. Try and stick on one topic at a time, because they know at the top – and here's the problem the psychological warfare. At Tavistock they said it's not important who gives the terror and fear and psychological warfare to the public. If it's the mainstream media or people who come against the mainstream media, it's opposition as long as the public gets the terror news and all the fear, it psychologically breaks them down and they become immobilized with it all.

The average person can only handle two – ultimately, in some, four main problems or crisis at one time or they'll breakdown, so you've got to just take particular topics. Know how to put it across. Don't go overboard. Let them come back to you with another topic, instead of unloading all that you've found out onto them at once. You'll freak them out and they'll close down. So there's a technique to it.

George: Do you think though that – from my readings and my studies they rely – these people that are programming allowing our own imagination to cement and bond those in acceptance of those ideas they're using to control us. Does that meet with some of your ideas?

Alan: Absolutely. They understand how the average person thinks. As I say, we're the most studied species on the planet. They know our logic. They know what information they're making sure that we get from mainstream everyday, and so they know how to manipulate the minds of us. We've got to reclaim our mind. It's yours. That's your only real sovereign right is your own mind. The person who takes your mind is the ultimate rapist; and that's what a therapist is, is called "*The Rapist*" you see. They give us therapists to substitute for our own logic.

George: So everyone has an ulterior motive. Actually, we all have selfish interests we're promoting, whether we're fully conscience of it or not.

Alan: Most people never get fully conscience. [] What they try to do is to try to hold on to some part of the old system; and I keep telling them, what part of the Babylonian Tower that's held together with corruption scotch tape and super glue do you want to keep? It's torturing here. The builders of the world, the builders of the ages, they build society as a structure. That's what it really means in Masonry; and when that structure has fulfilled its purpose, they knock it down completely and they bring order out of chaos with the new one. Therefore, as they're bringing down – and that's what the Twin Towers symbolized, the Jachin and Boaz, the male and the female, the two systems, bringing down the old and they're bringing up the new, with a new symbology for the new era.

George: These are very, very deep symbolic systems that they create, are they not, just like you described the Twin

Towers?

Alan: They are.

George: The destruction and rebirth of a New World Order, right?

Alan: And a new man and woman, a new type. That's the key to it because it's going to be the Huxlian type that they want, the purpose-made design, the ideal design, that's another meaning of ID. That's what George Bush, Sr. said: it was great idea.

George: Do the mystery schools teach that human nature is evolving to godhead? Is that some of their teachings?

Alan: They teach that only there, with the correct inbreeding and selection of a mate, can you achieve it. For the rest of the public it's called "the profane." That's why you're called "commoners" in Europe, you see, and we're all commoners. We all marry in common. We don't have our mates selected for specific qualities; and so it's a eugenics program. They truly are eugenicists, always have been. Start off with the Old Testament and all you're seeing is who begat whom begat whom, because it's all arranged marriages. It was a eugenics program. That's what it really means. Their system is a eugenics program, and all the high Masons are introduced to their wives, just like Prince Charles had his wife picked for him. He didn't pick her. It's a eugenics program. We've got to understand this.

George: So that took place over in what, in England, and then America, and then it went to Nazi Germany later, the eugenics ideas and movements?

Alan: It was all branches of the same thing, and Blavatsky brought it out too. It's very Hinduistic in style. In fact, Hinduism is the closest parallel you'll find to all the mystery religions. It encompasses them all; and the high Brahmanistical structure again is a eugenics system. They have their mates picked for them. They marry wealth. They marry a certain personality with cunning, a psychopathic type that sees through things. They're very street-wise and they know how to manipulate. The art of manipulation is very important to them; they're born with it. You can breed traits in or out of a human being the same way you can with a domesticated dog and Plato talked about that. That's what he gave as the reason that they were so bright in his day, the aristocracy, because they had selective breeding for certain traits and they could be ruthless when required regarding the general people.

George: So in essence, we have to become more street-smart like they are and realize that they're that way, and also world smart about these systems that are acting through us and these institutions. Is that right?

Alan: We have to realize that they're psychopaths, and that's the key to it. They are psychopaths by nature. They breed each other with those particular traits. It's an ongoing thing. Psychopaths look out for their own personal survival above everything else. They have no human attachment to ordinary people whatsoever, but they're very good at manipulation and acting. They're born actors. That's why politicians unfortunately gravitate into it. They're psychopathic in nature. They gravitate towards power and they like people to bow to them and they love applause. They need applause in fact. They are superego.

George: Do they use both high-minded ideas and then very dark evil ideas sort of across the board? Do they use all kinds of differing ideas?

Alan: Absolutely. You've got to understand even your language is saturated with occultic meanings. They gave us the English language in the 1500's. They revamped it and created it and they used Shakespeare to introduce thousands of words into the language and the King James Bible. That was also how they got it out to the people. Before that, people spoke a mixture, Saxon-German in England; and even the word "senate" that everybody thinks, well what's the senate? They don't think what it means. That comes from the chessboard of ancient Egypt. That's what it was, a chessboard.

George: My gosh, when you start looking back at this it's like a web, a network. Give us some little ideas now. I see it as a network that networks across institutions. That's why we can't see it that well.

Alan: Absolutely. Again, if your parents don't know, like a mammal to warn you of something, the child will think everything is quite natural and he'll never question anything in it. That's the simple key to it. The parental and the wisdom that people used to have to pass on is gone in most people. In fact, they destroyed the bond between generations. That was an imperative according to Wells, who was trained by Aldous Huxley's grandfather Sir Thomas Huxley and picked for his job as a propagandist.

George: So parents unintentionally just create into their children – evoke into them or nurture into them the very system that they're enslaved by and not knowing of, right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: In most cases.

Alan: That's the meaning of behind Adam choosing the words for the animals and the plants and so on. When a child asks you "what is that?" and you give him a simple straight answer, you're in the dark. You don't know yourself. You've never questioned the word, that child then will then say, "Oh it's a tree." He'll never question it any further, what it means or anything else, or money even; here's money. All he knows is that he buys his ice cream with it and he's quite happy.

George: Right, and everybody goes home. I'll tell you they just sort of die like that in ignorance, don't they, sometimes?

Alan: They do. Sadly they do. It's like I always envision a huge pyramid of the generations going up of corpses.

George: They just die; they're born into ignorance and die back to ignorance. Well, Alan Watt, thank you for your interview this morning and your insights. Not everyone will agree with you, but I'll tell you what. I believe you're right on, myself.

Alan: If they check into it, they'll find it's true.

George: They will. Thank you very much Alan Watt and we'll have you back sometime. We'd love to talk to you.

Alan: Sure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on "World Review Commentary"
with George Butler

September 14, 2008

(Originally aired live on
"We The People Radio Network"- September 14, 2008)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Welcome to "World Review Commentary". We are going to be calling Alan Watt in just a second. He is going to be our guest this evening. **Cutting Through The Matrix** is his website. He is a profound expert in the field of ideas, world systems and power politics. He does so much that - you know, it's, yeah - he really is a wonderful person to have on our show. We will be getting him, we will be calling him in just a second. He is up in Canada and I am going to give my studio that number, so if they could call him and get him up online, that would be great. So, if they could call him, that would be great and we will put him on the line in just a few minutes.

We've got some news. All over the world. Okay, what do we have here. "***The Orient Seas cash advantage***". My gosh, McCain and them, they've got more money than the democrats have. Their cash advantage is increasing.

Also, what caught my eye just earlier this afternoon was: "***Saudi cleric wants death for TV 'sorcerers'***". Now, when you first see that headline you think: "What's going on here?" Well, I thought maybe TV in general was sorcery, right? But no, no, they're not talking about that. They are talking about people that are going on Saudi-Arabian television and they are purveyors of horoscopes on Arab television. And they are saying some of the senior clerks over there are saying that they should face death.

Okay, here is a Reuters article and it is dated today:

"A senior Saudi cleric has said purveyors of horoscopes on Arab television should face the death penalty, a paper said on Sunday, days after another cleric argued death for TV owners".

So you have some clerics over there, they are saying even people that own TV's should face death and then you are saying some that are purveyors of horoscopes on some of these Arab television programs or whatever - I mean, they are getting a lot of plethora of different cable broadcast I'm sure throughout the area. So they're getting a lot of people over there that have different ideas. I mean, when I first saw the article this afternoon, I thought well, maybe they

are just talking about television in general, but I don't think that was it. So, I mean, that was easy to I guess confuse, you know, just say: "hey my gosh, what is this about?" you know.

But I mean, it's crazy what is going on Greenspan okay. We got an article here on Greenspan:

"US in 'once-in-a-century' financial crisis"

"The United States is mired in a "once-in-a century" financial crisis which is now more than likely to spark a recession, former Federal Reserve chief Alan Greenspan said Sunday. The talismanic ex-central banker said that the crisis was the worst he had seen in his career, still had a long way to go and would continue to effect home prices in the United States. "First of all, let's recognize that this is a once-in-a-half-century, probably once-in-a-century type of event," Greenspan said on ABC's "This Week." Asked whether the crisis, which has seen the US government step in to bail out mortgage giants Freddie Mac and Fannie Mae, was the worst of his career, Greenspan replied 'oh, by far'".

Well, he recently retired from over there and so he sort of bailed out at the right time before this thing really hit the van.

They're saying down there in Houston that they're not going to let anyone back in for a while. They've got a curfew going and there is no water and so forth and so they're keeping people out of Houston until they can restore water. And I think there is a lot of different power lines down, things like that. Because the storm came in and it blew out, gosh, it blew out many of the windows in the Chase Tower, it's a 75 storey building in downtown Houston. And it blew many of the on the west side of the building I believe they said that it blew out quite a few windows you know.

I just got back last week from the GOP Convention in St. Paul and my gosh, it was quite an experience. We went up there to do some broadcast, Charlotte Littlefield Brown and myself, and Richard Reeves, he went along with us and he co-broadcasted with us some of their news also, this in fine word both Charlotte and Richard. So we went up there on a Monday, the 1st of September. We did about three hours out there at the Blaine National Sports Center. Then we moved down the next day and the next afternoon and evening, went down to the Target Center down in downtown Minneapolis and we did about 8 hours and 40 minutes down there. But we had a really good time up there.

But after that, on Wednesday and Thursday we went over to the GOP. Well, on Thursday afternoon the peace people down there, the anti-war people had a big demonstration out in front of the State Capital. And so we went down there and we listened to what they had to say. And then they had encircled us later in the afternoon around 5 o'clock, at the time that their permit, they said, had expired with complete, these whether they are not SWAT teams, there are these Riot Control Police. They brought in about 3,500 police from all over the country, actually the state. And they had them lined there and encircled us. And so it was quite an experience just dealing with that situation. There was no danger and people could just walk through the lines. I mean, unless you were really causing trouble or something, they just really let people along through the lines. But it was an eye-opening encounter and experience and the fact to see all the policemen there. And what were they really there for? To really benefit free speech? Or who were they protecting and who were they standing against? So, and there were some radicals on Monday of that week which would be September 1st. There were some anarchists that went downtown and broke some windows and did some physical damage to some buildings. And that's not right either.

But that put a pull on the rest of the demonstrations the rest of the week and I think it cast a very, very bad negativism on to the general public up there that I spoke to quite frequently when I was up there. I was up there actually Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday and I came back early Saturday morning. Talking to the general public up there, the reaction seemed to be that: *“well, you know, we’ve got these people up there”*. And you know, there is something else.

Anyway, let’s go to Alan Watt. Alan Watt, welcome to our program, sorry to keep you waiting there, I had to get through a few news items.

Alan: That’s alright. It’s a pleasure to be back.

George: Okay man, how are you doing? And tell us what’s going on in your own life, right now.

Alan: In my own life I am shrinking with all the rain we’re getting. I am becoming - I decided to become one of the little people.

George: The magnificent shrinking man.

Alan: Yes, I’ll be a little person and I can go and live in a little cave and I won’t pay taxes on anything.

George: Well, you don’t have to eat as much, right?

Alan: Well you know, a bag of rice will last me a few years.

George: Okay.

Alan: Yeah, and then I can live in a cave and of course they won’t find me to measure my cave and tax me on it and I can wear great green and just live a happy little life you know.

George: Oh my gosh. I was up last week at the GOP convention in St. Paul. And boy, did I have some experiences I tell you. What kind of feedback are you getting from the democratic national convention and the GOP? Are you getting any feedback from any individuals online, on your programs? What is your view over all of those conventions?

Alan: My view is that it’s really a show for the public. I don’t believe what’s given to the public as regular government is actually doing the governing. I think **Quigley** told the truth when he said there was a parallel government already working in his day, in the 1960’s. And I think they really run the show. And that’s the big boys. That’s the ones who bypass any democratic input. In fact, he said in his own book *“Tragedy and Hope”* that they always put their own men in at the top, of all parties. And I think that’s true. I really do believe that it’s more of a farce. It’s a decoy for the public, a placebo. It makes us think that something is being done on our behalf. But when you go over the history of the last 50, 60 years, everything has been in the direction of this global agenda. And it’s not to benefit the ordinary person. It doesn’t matter if it’s left wing or right wing. The right wing tends to use what we think of as wars of aggression to take over other countries. The left wing always uses justifications of having to go in and help people. It’s the same technique. But this is a global agenda.

And unfortunately, as you know yourself, everybody knows this I think, this is the feedback I am getting. Everyone knows that this UN agenda towards globalization and the reduction of wealth in the United States and Canada is all part of it. We have to come down. In fact, it’s in the open. It’s in the charters for some of the America’s, the amalgamation. It’s in the charters of Europe, it’s in the charters of the United Nations. The wealthier countries were to finance

the less wealthy countries, the third world countries, up into existence and in the process we decline, we go down. And supposedly there is to be a happy medium met somewhere. They haven't hit it yet, we're still on the way down.

George: Have you gotten into communitarianism any?

Alan: Not too much. I do know that - well you see, what they said at the **Club of Rome**. It is the big think tank that really comes up with the ideas of guiding the future and where they want to be in 20 or 30 years. They then hand that information on to the other think tanks and round table societies that work it out on paper to find out how they can implement it. And the Club of Rome said that they favoured collectivism. Now, collectivism, they meant by that the socialist, communist type of system for managing "**the World Society**". Today they are calling it "**communitarianism**". And if you go into the "**Agenda 21**" from the United Nations when they talk about habitat areas. What they are talking about is little communities, or actually large communities all stuck together where we're all supposed to work and serve the community. "**Serve**" is the key word there.

George: So would you say that these communities - or it is community rights first and individual rights second? Is that the way they're circumventing some of the Bill of Rights and so forth, the freedoms, is that sort of the technique?

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. And that again is through all the charters that come out of the United Nations and it's also in all the charters for the Charter of Europe. And it will be, when we're getting the charter given for the America's in 2010, the complete charter, when the amalgamation is done, we will find out that communitarianism is the new term. It is to be service to the world system first, they call it the "**World State**" and then to your own community. Individuality doesn't even come into it.

George: You know, what we've seen is these planning groups and then there is cops and community policing. They are collecting an awful lot of information and it is going to be used in a political manner that I see. What is your view?

Alan: There is no doubt at all on that. And they have been very open about it as they go towards the next part of data collection. If you noticed in France there, they're just passing a law and the people are fighting it, but they're passing a law to start gathering data on everyone from the age of 13 onwards, and also to decide your personality profile, at that age, to see if you will become a problem as you get older.

George: So they're trying to spot revolutionary type of people or people that are going to be non-government people or anti-government?

Alan: Yeah, they're trying to spot the thinkers.

George: Well, like you and me, right?

Alan: That's it.

George: Well you know, you started at an early age waking up to this system, did you not?

Alan: Yes I did, yeah.

George: So what they're trying to do is spot people and catch them at an early age like you were at one time, right?

Alan: Exactly. And the man who first came out with this was **Lord Bertrand Russell** when he wrote back in the 1950's, he said:

"We have to device school tests to catch those children who are brighter and who will think and understand. We must then win them over to work for our system and leave their families behind".

In other words, you would have to cut off from where you came from to go and work for the world establishment if you are very intelligent. However, he said: ***"If they cannot be brought over, they will have to be eliminated"***, he said. Because there would be problems in society. They could be good leaders.

George: I see. How long has this plan been underway would you say?

Alan: Well we know the birth of a plan that at least was published openly, towards World Government, the Free Trade system - which is not free of course - and the flow of labour and capital and goods, was born in Britain in the 1500's. However, we do know that this whole scientific type of observation was born in the 1800's with the foundation of **the Cecil Rhodes Society**, who was given a Royal Charter to set up a parallel government. That's the key to it. It is parallel government. They said then that democracy was too slow, too cumbersome. There are too many competing parties and factions for harmony. They would get nothing done, so therefore they had to set up a parallel government.

That became **the Institute of International Affairs** and the American branch is the **Council on Foreign Relations**. And Quigley talked about that, he was the historian for that society. He had access to all the records and he laid it on the line in his book ***"Tragedy and Hope"*** and the other one ***"The Anglo-American Establishment"***. So this has been on the go from the 1800's onwards, this whole, the phase of it.

And when they set up the **League of Nations** - and that's who was behind the League of Nations, was the Royal Institute of International Affairs - They put in their charter initially that they will bring in a world where every individual would actually be in service to the world state. Service is the stressed word.

George: So we're creating these little community groups or whatever they might be. Were the non-governmental organizations just a piece of that puzzle also?

Alan: What they said, when they set up the parallel government, is that they would had to have -you see, everything is done by perceptions to the public, how the public perceive things. And what they did was to look at the Soviet System - which they helped to create by the way. Remember that Marxism was born in London, England. That's where **Karl Marx** lived most of the time as he was writing -

George: Okay.

Alan: And they wanted a world system of collectivism. So they looked upon groups. If you can create big groups of people under different guises, anti-poverty groups, labour groups, all the different groups, and call them non-governmental organizations, you could-

George: Let's get into that when we get back, we've got to cut out here for a second but thank you Alan, this is getting good, thank you sir.

George: Welcome back to “World Review Commentary”. Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan: It’s a pleasure to be here.

George: Yeah, it is always a pleasure to have you as a guest. Where do you think we’re going now? Where do you want to go right now? What were we getting into when we left?

Alan: It was the collectivist system.

George: Yes, yes aha.

Alan: And what you find is that this parallel government thought they could guide the world and what we thought was democracy, by creating many, many groups, many big well-funded groups. And therefore they set up big foundations to fund these groups, these charitable foundations that we know so well. And from the public perspective you would think those charitable, those other group as non-governmental organizations, were grass roots. And most people think that they are.

However, those grass roots organizations now are the big groups that put petitions into governments, demanding that we all go green, that we give up our rights as individuals because we are destroying the planet. These are the same NGO groups that went forward, well funded by the big foundations, to have all fire arms removed from the general population, another stipulation from the communist system. And they are all funded as I say, by these big, so called charitable foundations, like the **Rockefeller Foundation**. Now, there’s plenty video’s out there from the Rockefeller Foundation, showing mr. Rockefeller handing out “**Global Citizenship Awards**” to big important players, the big technocrats that we know so well, the Kissingers and all these guys. Now what is this **World Citizenship Foundation**? Where does the term come from? And you can go back all the way to **Socrates**. These characters talked about - when he died, he said: “***I am not a citizen of Attica***”, he says: “***I am a citizen of the world***”. So these characters use those old societies, the ancient societies, into the modern. They use all their slogans and titles and formula to bring in a world system where they claim that the better ones, those who are more evolved, intellectually, those who have attained power through cunning and stealth and acquisition and have held onto it for generations, are the superior types. Therefore they have the right to dictate to the lesser types, the common people, the direction that we should go.

In fact, they are also involved heavily in eugenics, **the Eugenics Society**, they funded the Eugenics Societies in America. Rockefeller was behind it, the Rockefeller family. So they do believe in evolution. They believe in superior types of humans. They claim that the inferior types humans, the majority of the public, are going to outbreed them and destroy all the resources necessary for the elite’s families to continue for thousands of years. And they plan to cull down the population. But in the process of getting to where they want to go, they want to bring in World Government, which is a Marxist concept. You must bring in centralization regulations from of all centralized body. Then you bring in a centralized culture, a culture standardized the world over. There can be no competing cultures. All existing religions must be destroyed except the one they’re bringing in, which we roughly call the “**New Age**”.

The New Age was mentioned by **Gorbachev** in his book “***Towards a New Civilization***” where he said that, he said, he himself, Gorbachev, he says: “***I am an atheist but we are creating a new world religion and it’s based on a form of earth worship***”. And I keep telling people that every major religion has its priesthood. Well, the scientists that give us all the bad news are the new priests. So they’re going to bring down the population, manage the resources of the world through this big environmental type movement. And the environmentalists are NGO’s, non-governmental organizations, funded again by **the big**

institutes, which are the front group. They are the front groups that fund the NGO's. And they work on behalf of the parallel government. This goes back into the 1800's.

George: Would you say something like the Olympic Games was a method by which to put some of those symbols out, like fire and sun and worship-things like that?

Alan: Ah, there is no doubt generally high Masonic. I watched a few of them and yeah, they always use the pillars, the **Jachin and Boaz** and so on and fire and water. Sometimes they use, they even used the one in the French, I think it was the Italian Alps, they used people dressed with big cards, tarot cards in front of them. Because that was the Albigenian area and the Cathar area, where the last big crusade took place.

George: When we are talking about these world leaders and we are talking about occultism. Are they totally into the occult or do they use that for the lower levels?

Alan: They are into occult -occult just means: **hidden by itself**. They are a **hidden form of government**. They definitely have their own orders. We know this, we know that the **Freemasonic societies** have been very useful in bringing forth revolutions in the past. And we always think that they are going to free us and we end up being further enslaved. And a worst tyranny than we had before, a more sophisticated form of tyranny. And the Masons write about this in their own books, they are quite open about it.

They gave us and they instituted the standardized international education system that we have. Because it was a mandate to destroy the old culture, therefore you must indoctrinate the children and get them away from their parental thinking. They claim that **"parents are contaminated with old ideas"**. And that is not conducive to **"happy"** world government with a **"happy"** world population. So, they have been very successful at that.

Freemasonry also on their major websites are the ones who are pushing the chipping and ID-ing of all schoolchildren. They are the ones who started up the campaign to have all children fingerprinted. So this all falls in with the same agenda of ID-ing everyone on the planet. And we know that police chiefs are all part of it too.

George: Okay, would you like to take a call? We've got callers coming in already.

Alan: Sure.

George: Let me take Robert from Arizona. What is your question for Alan Watt?

Robert: Well, I have a question for both of you. You were mentioning a while ago that Lincoln was a good friend of Karl Marx and they had corresponded and he had a lot of communistic ideas. He was trying to implement - and I understand Lincoln was a Rosicrucian, belonging to that mystic paternal order if you will and - I am on the opinion that, because the British were involved in Karl Marx's, you know, supporting his writings and giving his theories out in the society, that they kind of gave us the double whammy. Because when the foreign English landowners of Ireland were holding all of the, most of the Irish lands and the Irish people were starving during the potato famine, you know, there was a tremendous mass immigration into the United States prior to the Civil War. And ironically enough at least three quarters that died on both sides were young Irish immigrants. And the English hated the Irish. And I guess Charles Darwin said things about the Irish that you can't print in a book.

George: Okay Robert. What are your comments and response to those questions, Alan?

Alan: Well, it is even more than that. United States definitely was centralizing -and the

reason Karl Marx telegraphed Lincoln – it's in the Congressional records, the letter that was sent to Lincoln. He congratulated Lincoln because centralization of power was a main plank of "***the Communist Manifesto***". And Lincoln basically was centralizing all power, taking it away from individual states to create a powerful centralized government.

As far as the Irish go, it wasn't just a potato famine. Most of the food in Ireland was taken from the Irish farmers with dragoon guards from England manning the docks because the people wanted the food back, they were starving. And it has been exported back to Britain and then gone across to feed the troops of Britain all across its empire. That was the main cause of the starvation in Ireland.

George: Well Robert, does that answer all of your questions?

Robert: Yes, and I have one more little question if I can hang on till after the break.

George: Yes, we'll hold you on through the break and we'll be right back. Thank you Alan, we'll be right back. Thank you Robert.

George: Welcome back to "World Review Commentary", I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back Alan Watt and Robert from Arizona, our caller. What was your next question Robert?

Robert: I wondered if Alan was aware of it not only our foundations trying to rob us of our liberties, but they routinely - it happens so much, it's benevolent it's like Niagara Falls you know, hitting us on the head. The foundations routinely sponsor up and coming reporters and people in the media, which then in turn promote certain agenda's and ideas. For example, I have done a lot of research because I have a background in agriculture. I found out that this corn ethanol issue is a fraud promoted by one man, enforced by the American Petroleum Institute, forwarded to numerous what I would call lackey people like John ..., Walter Williams and others, funded and supported by institutions like Reezon Foundation, the Cado foundation, the Competitive Enterprise Institute and all these other groups, that are all funded by Big oil directly or by friends of Big oil like say the owner of a pipeline company that transits oil. And so we have these agenda's that are further enriching a few and the American people just blithely go about their business, not realizing that we could be sending our money to our farmers and keeping more wealth at home and circulating money in our local economy.

George: Okay Robert. What is your comment to answer that, Alan?

Alan: There is no doubt that the big foundations fund these projects and promote basically everything that you hear in major media to do with **change**. Anything to do with change and the direction of change is funded and directed by these big foundations. I looked at the Royal Institute of International Affairs website. And right on there, one of their jobs, just one of the many jobs they do, they're funding big, big think tanks to do with the coming food shortages and how they are going to work that out and distribute food worldwide, which again falls in under the United Nation's plan. Because **the Department of Agriculture** of the United Nations, they are having their charter for that department, their mandate, that eventually all food will be distributed by the United Nations to all different countries across the planet in an effort to keep their population down . In other words, you get an x-amount of food for that quote of people and if your population goes above a certain number you will not get more food. So it's to encourage people or countries to start reducing populations within.

Everything is to be used as a weapon, food, all resources et cetera.

As far as transportation goes. In this coming world society, which will be here this century, “**Agenda 21**” from the United Nations. They state there that these community areas, the new habitat areas for humans, will not have any private transportation, public transportation only. So we won’t need cars, that’s the whole reason behind the gas going up and everything else. They want to drive people out of the rural areas into the existing, overcrowded cities. These will be the habitat areas for the majority of the public while they’re already building luxury areas, small villages for higher bureaucrats and bureaucrats and those who help the system.

George: Well, thank you Robert for your questions and everything. I hope that that answered most of your questions.

Robert: Thank you George. Thanks to be on.

George: Okay thank you sir, bye bye. Well you know, it is a big organization. There are so many institutions involved. How can anyone figure it out? They can’t, can they?

Alan: It is meant that way, that’s a good point. Because the average person will look and think these are all independent, unrelated organizations. They all network together, that’s the key. And they do have their CEO’s meeting together, the annual events, annual conferences. And they are all specialized parts. They have their area of expertise and that’s what each one deals with. So it is intended to confuse the average person who thinks that they’re really living under some form of republicanism or democracy.

George: That’s a hard button, democracy, is it not? I mean, if you’re in a community activist group, and they can outvote you by one vote, then it’s the tyranny of the majority isn’t it?

Alan: It’s not a tyranny of the majority. I love that term that has been put out by the other side. Here is the key to it. The ancients, even **Plato** knew this because he went into the different systems, including democracy. And he said that the elites love democracy because they know they can convince the majority of the public to vote in the right direction.

George: So I guess if you say tyranny of the majority it’s the tyrant’s majority?

Alan: Exactly, exactly. The majority of the public are pointed as to where to vote, in every election and -

George: So in Congress they buy their votes, right?

Alan: They do buy their votes, there is no doubt about it. And of course, it is, I call it a wrestling match. You see, politics is a wrestling match. And you have Mountain Man in one corner, who is going to take away all your social security et cetera and then you have Giant Haystack in the other and he is going to stand up for you and your way of life. So they tell you already who you are going to vote for and the majority of the public go along with it.

George: I see. Now, **Obama** is interesting because he comes out of community activism. And he’s got this change thing you brought up recently, just a few minutes ago. So he is into change and people seem to think that that is the panacea for everything.

Alan: Well you know, the **marketing companies** are heavily involved in the way the world is run. They give us the slogans. **Lenin** said: “***We shall win by the use of slogans***”. And about ten years ago they started saying, even in Canadian television on government ads: “***Change is good, change is good***”. It didn’t tell you what kind of changes but “***change is good***”. Which is crazy, I should think it meant pocket change. I always got lots of pennies in my pocket.

George: I got a lot of change, no ..., right?

Alan: And I thought no, change isn't that good. It makes you feel wealthy for a little while. But if you build up big muscles.

George: When you take a big bag of change, right?

Alan: Personally, I'd rather define the change and then I might think about it.

George: Yeah, in other words: "*We want to change this to this*" or whatever, right? But now Obama is pushing that "***change, change, change***". You know, what I found discouraging at the Republican convention in St. Paul? People, they just, they call it a personality. Well, that's operative is it not, at the Democrats and Republican conventions?

Alan: Well, so many good authors and people have written books about the technique of creating personality for the public. It is true, there is nothing real about the people that we know of. All we're given is the representation of the marketing boys, the PR men. They create the images for them. They could get anybody off the street, to be honest with you and give them a fictitious history, have them read the scripts, teach them some deportment for the camera's. That's all you have to do, it is an acting show for the public. But we do know that Obama came from an activist family. His mother was heavily into social activism for change, I think she was bred for the part actually. And she did come out of a particular church sect which was famous for that. They sent people across the planet to bring in a sort of globalized system.

George: Like "***change agents***", is that a common word in all these different organizations, change agents?

Alan: They are change agents.

George: Change agents, or "***global architects***", have you heard that?

Alan: Well, that's above the change agents. Change agents don't know much.

George: So there is a pecking order here. There are global architects, there are change agents, there is whatever. I mean, gosh, I guess the organizations are so big, it's hard to figure out all the connections, the inner connections. Is that it?

Alan: It is. However, do you remember when **Bill Clinton** was in trouble with his smoking habits in the Oval Office?

George: Yes.

Alan: And he did not come out to apologize to the American people right away. It was in the newspapers. He first had to go and talk and explain himself to the Council on Foreign Relations. That's never been explained to the people why.

George: Really?

Alan: Yeah. See, here's the key. As I say, Quigley said this. He said: "***The Council on Foreign Relations***", which is the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, he said: "***They are a big part of the parallel government that really runs the show***".

George: I see. Right now, how far along is this whole plan and how advanced are they on this? How close are they to perfecting this?

Alan: Very close in fact. Whatever the public is given, its mainstream news to do with science, anything with that is obsolete. We are living in the past in a sense. They already have the information society setup for total data collection. **9/11** was the kick-off to give them the permission to themselves to do all of this. And it was a worldwide effort, already pre-planned. We all went into action at the same time in every country, passed the same laws. And now we have a global society sharing total information on every individual.

George: Oh my gosh, we've got to cut away here for another break and then we will be right back and finish up this first hour. Thank you Alan.

George: Welcome back to "World Review Commentary". I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here with you.

George: You know Alan, when I was sitting in that arena, the Excel Energy Center in St. Paul and all those 15 or 20,000 people were screaming for McCain and screaming for Palin, you know what I mean? That is powerful news in mainline press. How does that reach those people, at what level?

Alan: It's, I think **George Orwell** probably explained it better in his book "**1984**" than anyone else when he talked about -and "**Animal Farm**" too. In "**Animal Farm**" he talks about the fact you always got to get a bulk of the cheerers, he called them "**the sheep**", "**two legs good, four legs bad**" and then they reversed it, the saying halfway through and the sheep don't even notice. But you always have this fanatical group who truly think they're part of a system and they think they are the winners within that system. They have no idea outside of it, what's really going on themselves. But they are the fanatics who live in a very narrow viewed world. And they are technically ignorant of the bigger picture. But it is necessary to have these people, big organizations and followers to deceive the bulk of the population. That's the key to it.

To me they are just another form of non-governmental organization. The key as **Marx** said is that you must create **mass movements**. And mass movements are very important. In fact, they encouraged that, the creation of mass movements. Once you do that, you simply put your own men in at the top and now you control the minds of millions and the direction of millions. So the creation of NGO's and mass-movements is very, very important to deception and to lead the world along the path that it's being destined to follow, planned that way by the big boys.

George: You know, at one time I started looking at all organizations as cults. Because if you look at the characteristics of a cult, you'll find that most organizations have some characteristics in common with those main characteristics. Have you ever thought of anything sort of like that and looked at it like that?

Alan: Yes. What it is, it is a form of tribalism. I read about this years ago, the whole view of politics, mass movements et cetera and how the elite were already using this in their own strategies to gain power and to use "**the willing fools**" as they call them to work their project into reality for them. They use tribal terminology. You'll notice for instance, every nation has its creation myth, they give you a creation myth to make you very proud. Then they give you the tribal leaders. Well, now you have dynasties of them, family dynasties. So they are

familiar to you. So it is the chief son idea. It strengthens this tribal nature. And they use tribal symbols. You have a flag as opposed to a skull on a pole or whatever, but it's the same idea. They use all of this and they use music that you're familiar with, it brings tears to your eyes. High emotion is very important. Emotive qualities in the speeches. And they use certain terminology which are catchwords which stimulate the emotive responses that you've already been conditioned with from school onwards. So this is a form of mass mind control and it's based on tribalism. So therefore, a survival mechanism which is tribal nature is now understood and scientifically used against you.

George: So it's a scientific dictatorship that has been created? Could you describe it sort of like that or was it one of the Huxley's that said something like that when he was with **Unesco** or one of those UN organizations?

Alan: Yes, that was Julian, **Julian Huxley**.

George: How did he describe what was coming for the future, some kind of scientific humanism?

Alan: Yeah, his brother wrote "**Brave New World**". That was Aldous Huxley. And he also called it "**the scientific dictatorship**" that they were bringing in: "**a world run by experts**". This was backed up by Lord **Bertrand Russell**, who also said that. "**We are creating a world where the average person will be unable to think or do for themselves without the advice of an expert**". And then Julian Huxley, who was the first CEO of Unesco, said they were bringing in a form of scientific dictatorship which will take the form of humanism, "**secular humanism**". And he said: "**We, UNESCO, will bring this in by standardizing a world educational system for the children of the planet**".

George: Yeah. There is a Frenchman by the name of **Gustav Le Bon**, author of "**The Crowd**". He's a man I've read. And he was one of the forerunners, the beginning psychologists and sociologists that enumerated certain characteristics of mass psychology.

Alan: Yes, yes.

George: And that's what we are talking about here. We're talking about the whole planet being mobilized around certain - And you know what I found that was so about frustrating in a way. People at that convention or whatever endeavour they are in. They are controlled by very simple little phrases sometimes. How does that - Do people not check this stuff out?

Alan: No, they don't. They respond. They react. Because these are conditioning phrases. As I say, you condition people by showing them emblems, emotional scenes, even in a video or whatever, or a brass band or soldiers marching with the music. And then you give out little phrases and mottos. In fact they train even boy scouts with mottos, it's very important. They understand this. And I think it was **Lenin** who said: "**We shall win by the use of slogans**". You keep using slogans. That's why advertising must use the same term, the same phrase eight times, they found, a minimum of eight times for it to stick in the minds of the public who hear it or see it. So, they understand that the use of phrases can overcome logic. If you look at the feminist era and you bring up some topics up today, they will fly off the handle immediately and they will start throwing at you not their own opinions, but they will throw phrases and slogans at you.

George: So they are coming from a position, what, highly emotionally charged programming?

Alan: Yeah.

George: And they are just parroting, they are just regurgitating these little phrases and so forth because they don't have a deeper intellectual or a deeper understanding of how to discuss these impartations? Is that the sort of response?

Alan: That's right. It's a form of **Pavlovian** indoctrination.

George: And so is behavioural psychology. I did some research on that coming out of Johns Hopkins. And there was a guy that came out of there, **Watson** I think was his name, and he went to the Madison Avenue you know there in New York and made a fortune of using behavioural psychology techniques on, just like you are saying, advertising.

Alan: Absolutely, and **Bernays** did the same thing, very important character, who was taught the real sciences – I call it the real sciences - which are higher than university level. They have archives of real sciences, going back for hundreds, if not thousands of years. And **Plato** talked about these sciences of how to create and control cultures and whole empires. They understood this thousands of years ago.

George: When we are saying Plato, are we saying the discovery of the room of ideas. Is that what he was using, the manipulation of ideas, to manipulate people? And this what he was talking about then? What was he talking about?

Alan: He talked – Well, Plato himself belonged to the aristocracy of Greece. And he believed in eugenics as well. He wrote about this in his book called “**The Republic**”. The Republic was based on a future world society where the dominant elite would have full sway, full control over the masses. And they would actually breed the masses like animals. Today we are doing the same through genetic engineering. It's all going towards the eradication of what they call the inferior types, “**the commoners**” and the creation of superior types. It's the same agenda in fact. And it's so interesting to compare Plato's idea of elitism and the “**Guardian Class**” with today's “**Olympians**”, as they call them.

George: I see. We got Melinda, let's get Melinda from North Carolina. You are live on “World Review Commentary”. What's your question for Alan Watt?

Melinda: Yeah. Alan, I just came on not so long ago so I may not be I maybe exactly ... as to where the conversation is going. But I understand you are talking about psychology and how it is used to manipulate people's minds and way of thinking. As far as the United States and what you see going on over here. What would be your perspective of how we could stop this kind of tyranny that we are facing right now? In other words, what would be a solution, you know, to stop the tyranny and the mind manipulation that's going on in our society and you know, in our schools, I mean, basically to keep our sovereignty and US constitutional life? That's basically my question.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you. It is not easy. It's not easy because what we found out in recent years is that the elite now, those who rule the United States and all the organizations that work for them, have mandated that there will be no opposition to this agenda. They are not going to even humour us anymore They made it quite clear that in fact, **Hillary Clinton** said, if she ever got in, she would eradicate altogether home schooling for instance. They will have no opposition, no ulterior ways of teaching children. They all have got to be “**inclusive**”, that's the term they are using, into this one system. The public have always the ability to stop this but they won't. The majority will go along to get along, right to the wall unfortunately. So, we almost have to live inside our heads and make small, small communities of friends and prepare for the worst.

George: Yeah Melinda, we've got to take a break at the top of the hour. Do you want to hold on over, well, we'll have about a minute and a half break and then come back and continue our discussion with Alan?

Melinda: Yeah that's fine.

George: Okay, we'll hold you on. Alan, boy you're the greatest. We will be right back in just about a minute and a half okay? Thank you.

Alan: Righto.

SECOND HOUR:

George: Welcome back Alan Watt, and this is George Butler, your host for "World Review Commentary". Welcome back Melinda from North Carolina.

Melinda: Hi.

George: Okay, what was your additional question there for Alan Watt?

Melinda: I just want to, you know, hear his comment on what suggestions or solutions that he thought, you know, a patriot or concerned citizen could do in order to either throw this off or stop it or, you know, some sort of protection for our rights, our very minds, you know. And that's basically what I want to know from him.

Alan: I think the problem as I say is that they've had so many years of working on the previous generation that they have created what they said out to do, and that was an egosyntonic society. People who are divided. They don't live and help each other. They live individually for themselves. And what you really need is people who will help each other out in really hard times. The people really could bring the country to a stop quite easily if you ever had them working in concert. But that will never happen in this day 'n age. They could bring down the gasoline prices today by saying: "***no one is going to go to work for a week***" and you'd see them scuttle and move fast to drop those prices. But that will never happen. You can't get people to work together. Except for, again, the NGO's which work against you. They are organized, they do work in concert. But the general public will never do that. We see that even with strikes, where the "***scams***" as they say will cross the lines to get the pay check. And that destroys it for all the rest of them. It's the same technique that's being used against society. We are not cohesive enough. And so we are going to go through the worst of the changes, one way or another.

And the big boys have made no bones about this. They've said quite openly that they're ready to use massive force, all the force necessary, to bring this agenda right through. **The Department of Defence** in Britain, the think tank for the Department of Defence, which is also for **NATO**, and the US is a member of NATO-countries. They have the next 30-40 years mapped out as to what is going to happen worldwide, including massive rioting back home over food, unemployment and all the things that are coming right now. They don't publish these findings from the top unless they mean it. So, we are into very hard times.

I have always said that the United States will have the rug pulled from under its feet as it finishes up its job of financing the global order. The United Nations is funded primarily from the US. So the US is standardizing the world for this world culture that is to come in. It is destroying the last of Islam. That's their job. It is a war against Islam to eradicate that whole

culture and take their property and the oil. And as they are doing it, they're bringing down the United States at the same time. Now, they'd already done this with Britain, you see, Britain has already played its part in this. When **Margaret Thatcher** was in, **the International Monetary Fund** came in to manage the debt of Britain. So they managed and dictated what was to happen economically in Britain. That will happen in the States as well.

George: Okay Melinda, did you have any other question there?

Melinda: No, I appreciate it Alan.

George: Okay, thank you very much. Our lines are open. Call us at area code 5126461984. That success, decades after decades, has programmed our population to a deep level of what, delusion?

Alan: Definite delusion. We have bread and circuses like we've never had before. Even families in the lower income brackets can have 400-500 television stations. They live in a world where they can hardly tell fantasy from reality anymore. Their topics come from television, from fiction, from their drama's and their movies. They have no real thoughts of their own. And they have been trained, the public have been trained not to participate in your own future, leave it to those specialists at the top. We've had a generation trained to believe this.

George: Do you think, when I hear people over here, people occasionally, they talk about some of the soap opera stars as being real people.

Alan: Yes.

George: I mean, it seems that there is fiction there and there is make-believe and you know. But it is a fantasy world but it's becoming real for some people, it seems like.

Alan: What they did you see, when **Arthur Conan Doyle** wrote the **Sherlock Holmes** books, they found that people were sending letters to the publisher of the books, asking to talk to Sherlock Holmes, this fictitious character. So they thought that this was an amazing phenomenon. And so **the Tavistock Institute**, which runs the world culture society basically - they were the best ones for behavioural psychology and using mass media, television and movies - they took that idea and they have basically elaborated on it and brought it up for the 21st century. And we're seeing that today. People truly hardly can tell fact from fiction. And **Zbigniew Brzezinski** said this in his own book "**Between Two Ages**". He said: "**Shortly the public will be unable to think or reason for themselves**". They will look at the television as an extension of their own mind. They will expect the media to do the reasoning for them.

George: I got you. Okay, we've got Dave from Michigan. Dave, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Dave: Alan, the previous question was asked if there was anything to do to stop them. Is your answer that there is nothing that you can do to stop them?

Alan: You will not stop these people with the mandate because they mean business. We are all under martial law worldwide, technically and in reality. And they have said this, they will have no opposition whatsoever. So politics, I'll put it this way, politics is not going to stop this. Asking them to please stop is not going to work.

Dave: Okay. So there is something you can do or there is not something you can do?

Alan: That will be up to the individual. And actually, it's up to the individual every day of their lives as to where they go along with being strip-searched or padded down or asked for ID, or even giving their ID's to get in a store or to purchase things. It's up to them. You give away your rights by going along with every mandate. You do it willingly. It's done by contractual agreement. And you must agree to give your rights away.

Dave: As in contracting to give them away?

Alan: You do that every day, most folks do it every single day of their life, yeah.

Dave: If that's the case, then what do you make of the 1,6 million **Ron Paul** supporters who have taken a position, or with **Bob Schulz**?

Alan: Oh, I wish them all the best, I wish them all the best. However, I've watched this for years and I've studied it for years and I've noticed that they always give you a populist person for the time and for each election which does keep that faction happy. We've never seen them get in. I wish the people the best of luck. But you've got to understand too. To win in this system - you can't win in this system, you need another system. This system belongs to the elite who own the planet, financially and every other way, economically. We're bound internationally already. We're already interdependent. The multi-millionaires in the United States, Britain, France, Spain, Germany, across the planet, are all internationalists because they have investments in every single country on the planet. That's why you have geopolitical wars going on and they are all in agreement. They are not nationalists anymore. Remember, the whole point of the League of Nations and the United Nations that came out of it, the **phoenix bird**, was to destroy nationalism completely to bring in an internationalist order.

Now if you do, if there was some miracle, someone got in somehow and was not killed and wasn't bought off and was genuine and tried to steer the United States into protectionism, you would have the rest of the world coming at you as a rogue state. You'd be classified as a rogue nation, you'd break all your treaties and they'd come at you. And you'd also have civil war within the United States. And this has already been published you know.

Dave: If that is the case, then how does it differ today from, say 1775?

Alan: In 1775 they did not have a United Nations, a NATO agreement et cetera. They didn't have the complete financial bonding, internationally, as they do today. The banker, even the small banker in America has just as many investments abroad as the largest banker. They are all international by intent, they're not nationalists in any sense of the word at all. United States is just a convenient place for them to live, at the moment, but if they have to move to somewhere else, some sunny climate, they will. And that's the reality of the world we live in. They have surpassed nationalism for the last 100 years.

George: Dave, our boys exercise the idea or pursue my own, you know, in my own view here that we pursue liberty and truth and freedom for our own selves also though, do you know what I mean? I mean, it's our own path that, just like Alan is going on the show here, on the program and adding a lot of these problems and trying to help people, right? So he is doing that not only to help people, but it's his own path of truth, to tread the path of truth. So it is as much as trying to overcome your own inner conflicts like ...would say that "**The battle line between bad and evil runs through the heart of all men**", you see. The real battle that I see is in each man. Do you see what I mean?

Alan: It is, it is, yeah.

Dave: George, the way I am looking, what Alan is saying is that he does seem to represent a fatalism about the future of men that is to be received by the hearers as either true or false. And I am still making that a determination for what he is saying is true or if it is a change agent for the very thing that he says that he opposes.

Alan: What I'll do is – here's what I suggest for you to do. You go into my talks and you read the books that I suggest. They are put out by the big foundations that run the world. Then you make your mind up. Because you see, what I'm giving you is not my opinion, it's not my opinion. If I'm asked honestly: "**what can you do?**", I tell you that you can't do things by traditional means. And it's true what George says. Everybody, in some way or another, even if you think you are helpless, you are a player in this game by acquiescing to the demands of those who are totalitarian. You do it everyday, you can either say yes or no. And most folk that you know will want their television, "*Made in China*". Or they don't care where it's made. They want all the gadgets and toys no matter where it's made. And so they have the dilemma. They want it all. And if you want it all and you don't want to suffer through a bad time as you rebuild an internal economy and do without, if you want it all, you've got to be internationalists. And that's what most folk are already choosing.

Dave: I see most folks are on the wrong path so I suppose that's true in any generation.

Alan: It is.

Dave: This is Iraq and you know and - When president Bush the 1st was knighted for delivering 50 tons of gold to Brussels, Belgium on behalf of the United States from the Soviet Union, out of Kuwait through the hands of Saddam, that was an evidence of his cooperating with England because he was rewarded for that. And -

Alan: Yeah, most of your big players have been knighted. Kissinger was knighted too.

Dave: Pardon me?

Alan: Kissinger was knighted too.

George: Greenspan got a special post in her Majesty's treasury.

Alan: That's right.

Dave: That's the whole point. Neither one of these people are friends of the United States and the American public are yet to rise to realize that. Now, there are people who are rising to it. And one way of, you know, to require that a student of these subjects of which I am also a student, is, that you are Alan, is to study what they've written and what they've said [inaudible] purpose is only half the battle. The other is, there needs to be a study of McArthur. McArthur was successful because he studied the [inaudible] to see a way of defeating [inaudible] method that was practical. But I am not advanced enough to give you that method. But I do see some rumbling of the spirit of America returning. One of those evidences is [inaudible], another is in the Ron Paul supporters. And what the future of those efforts will be is not [inaudible] -

George: Yeah. Dave, I spent 12 hours and 9 hours at a table, broadcasting the Ron Paul event from Minneapolis on the 2nd of September, so I do stand on certain things like that. So, there is some hope, we've got to. But what I was trying to say earlier was that it is our own path that we must hold our own selves responsible for. And we must do things that we believe in that will help in some way.

Dave: Yeah, I agree. And Alan is right, most people are not doing that because they are not awake yet.

George: But Alan, in defence of Alan on that earlier assertion, you know, that you made, was that he has spent endless hours research and writing in this area. Now, he might be saying some things that are very harsh, but they are realistic today, that we may not want to hear. But we need to listen to see where we really are at times you know.

Alan: You see, the thing is as well, you have to realize that you've had a hundred years of treaties signed through organizations, from the League of Nations, the United Nations and so on. And you better study up all of those treaties that have been signed and enforced. Because you see, that has become the law, not only of the land, but the law of all of these organizations that are presently running us. To get out of this you'd have to break every single treaty and literally turn in on yourselves and protect yourselves from scratch. That would be a phenomenal effort, to get people to agree to that and sacrifice.

George: Okay Dave, we're going to be leaving but thank you very much for your calls and your comments okay? Thank you very much Dave. We'll be right back Alan, thank you.

Alan: Yes.

George: Welcome back to "World Review Commentary". I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Do you find in your own broadcasting, on your own shows and everything that there is a frustration out there? And many people are frustrated. Do you find that to be true?

Alan: There is no doubt that they're frustrated. But again, there are all levels of understanding. People that are still at the political level, haven't looked at the big, big picture. Because they would have to literally fight the world to get back to nationalism, if that's what they want. They would have to fight the entire planet. And they would have to fight each other. Because most folk inside the United States don't even think there is a real problem.

George: So they've really been educated in these government schools I guess into going along. And then the mass media is so – But I see people waking up to this mass media and saying: "**Hey, what are they doing? They are doing a job on us**".

Alan: That's the good sign, that's the best sign there.

George: Yeah, they're not watching television as much as they used to either. And the alternative press like yourself and myself and alternative media, we have an audience out there, it may not be the best but-

Alan: That's the thing. We've got to remember, we're fighting against a system -

George: The biggest I should say. I don't mean the best, I mean the biggest, we don't have the biggest audience. We have a good audience, I love every listener.

Alan: Again too, you've got to realize, this system has been in place for an awful long time.

And it's not something you are going to change overnight. It's like a snow ball that starts and takes a long time. The problem as I see it isn't that. We don't have the kind of time necessary to build the snowball up as you run it down the hill to get bigger and bigger. Because these boys are racing ahead into genetic cloning and all this kind of stuff. They've talked about chipping the entire population of the planet and about interfacing us with computers. This is all over mainstream press. And it has been hailed as a great thing. And we don't have that kind of time. So the old way of building up momentum over a century or so, we don't even have the luxury of that.

George: Will the internet make a difference during this interim period?

Alan: It would if it was left untouched. However, there is also an awful lot of, there's 99% just pure data out there, it doesn't really mean much. Within the 1% truth there's an awful lot of fiction and counter intelligence as well and New Age, all mixed together. So it's very confusing. And they're changing the system now into the next **Internet 3**. And the UN is now bringing out a big body to police it and change it completely. You will have to get a license to have a site shortly, a special license.

George: Someone once said that the New Age – all you have to do is join, go down and buy a book at one of the New Age bookstores.

Alan: Sure you do, or buy a candle and sit and meditate and learn a few phrases and then learn to channel and meet your power animal you know, and all that kind of stuff.

George: I've read a news item earlier. In Saudi-Arabia there are some of the very strict clerics calling for the killing, or the execution of people that are reading horoscopes on Saudi Arabian television.

Alan: Yes, there is no doubt about -You see, the "**New Age**" is not really new as such. They call it "**the Perennial Religion**". It's the one that crops up every so often when it's necessary by the elite to push it. It is a form of pantheism. But it all ties in with this new religion that Gorbachev and others have talked about that will run the world, where we all exist to serve the "**World State**" and "**Mother Earth**". But we will have these priests that will tell us what we must do to serve it and save it. And sterilization is part of it. Too many people is part of it. Who should breed is all part of it, who should not breed is part of it. This is all coming under this umbrella of the New Age, tied in with saving the planet and climate control, all of that, this big con game that's been pulled off is part of the New Age.

George: I see. When we're talking about, well, New Age, another term that I always use was "**Cosmic Humanism**". Is there something you know in the New Age that this mystical thing thrives within the New Age, this, in other words, these invented concocted imagined ideas? Is the abstraction, has it become so real to people versus physical reality?

Alan: A lot of people are so heavily into it. It's actually encouraged at school through the start of visualization and meditation techniques. Women go into it heavily through yoga, that's how they get introduced into **the New Age Movement**. And that was planned in Britain through **Blavatsky** when she was set out to bring in theosophy, to create this movement of blending Eastern religions in with the old religions and then bring us into a sort of "**scientific spiritual age**". That's how she defined it. And that is exactly what they will bring in. It is science coupled with spiritualism, where scientists will dictate the health of the planet. And we are all one big living organism. And "**Gaia**" is all that we serve. "**Gaia**" is "**Mother Earth**". This is all the New Age Movement. It took a hundred odd years to get this up to this stage. And that was a lot of planning and work and financing.

George: Out of the kind of culture movement in the United States, well, it flowered some of those ideas it seems like to me, like “**Humanistic Psychology**” on the West coast there and you know, all these people working on **the Escalon Institute**. Have you done any work on the Escalon Institute?

Alan: Yes, these big institutes have been heavily funded, partly to experiment with people in forms of cultism. They use cult techniques to try and distort, alter perceptions of things and to create a standardized, altered person who will parrot the same terminology when they are faced with certain problems. They will all parrot the same things. It’s a form of mind control, absolutely. To have a world under mind control you must start with the individual. And if you want to get a standardized mind control formula, they must all parrot the same terms. Well, you’ll find in all religions that they have little buzzwords and catchwords that will have you accepted into it: “**You are one of us**”. Christianity has it with “**I am**” and “**Hallelujah**” and so on. And they have the same thing for the New Age. This was studied carefully. And the big boys realized that they would have to create a religion to bring in this New World Order.

You see, in the New World Order we are supposed to be servants to the World State. “**To serve the World State**” is the key, that’s in all their charters. And the New Age is helping to push this “**how lucky we are to be living here**” and “**we must serve the World State**”. That will be the new system. And it is going to be a cashless society where the governments of the world will issue credits instead of money into a bank account. And the credits will be used as punishment and control, you can’t save them up. You will all be issued the same amount of credits, except for the elite. And if you go against the system, you are bucking the system, they will withhold credits and that will be a form of punishment. **Lord Bertrand Russell**, who helped set up that whole side of it and the educational system, wrote about that in his own books. One of them was called “**Roads to Freedom**”. The other one was called “**Education and the Good Life**” and the other one was called “**The Impact of Science on Society**”.

George: It almost sounds like that movie “**Soylent Green**”, where they are throwing out these little waivers to everybody you know.

Alan: “**Soylent Green’s**” real title was called “**Make Room, Make Room**” and it was to get the impression over that the planet would be overcrowded, along the **Malthusian concept**. And of course that has never happened. It’s all a big con-game they use with graphs and charts and projections. They’ve never been right on any of them but they still use them.

George: You know, Steve Quayle on his site has a list of about I think it was 70 microbiologists that have died over the last 4 or 5 years. Do you have any information on why that many microbiologists have died?

Alan: All we do know is that the first major one it started off with was with the man **Kelly** in England, when he was going up to testify in a High Court that Britain and Israel had created ethnic specific viruses that could kill people. That was part of it. He was found dead in a forest with both wrists slit apparently. He was the first one. And a whole bunch followed him. And it is presumed that they were all working on killer viruses that would be let loose on the planet eventually. They knew too much and possibly they would loose lid.

George: So some of these viruses have been tailor made to kill certain ethnic groups. Is that right?

Alan: In the Daily Mail in Britain back in about 1990 a reporter was taken into **Porton Down’s Military Warfare Establishment**.

George: Oh yeah, Porton Down. Yes, let's pick that up after the break, we are going on a break right now.

George: Welcome back to "World Review Commentary". I am your host George Butler. Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: What is this Porton Down? Now, I have a little information on that. What is your view of that or your understanding on Porton Down?

Alan: Porton Down is one of the British military establishments where they have laboratories for viral and bacterial and chemical warfare. And back in the early 90's the Daily Mail had a reporter who was allowed in to meet some of the scientists there. He went in at breakfast and at breakfast they were talking quite casually about ethnic-specific viruses and how they could kill off whole populations of people who had specific genes, gene types. And these are tailor made viruses. They were so well advanced in this area that they could actually release viruses or bacterium that would sweep across the country, multiply x-amount of times and then kill themselves off. They could literally program them like nanotechnology, like robots. And that's how perfected these particular diseases are. And we know they are going to -by all the drumming up at the top there about bringing the population down and the "**inevitability**" they say, of the coming flu pandemic - We know that they are going to release them eventually and I think that's probably the main method they are going to bring out in the near future. I have forgotten how many scientists they brought out on television over the last ten years saying: "**it's just around the corner, it is inevitable**". Well, when these guys are all in consent with it, it's like a must-be. We know it's going to be let loose eventually.

George: They will blame it on the Avian flu or something that is real you know, but in the meantime they could be releasing stuff like they manufactured in their biological labs, right?

Alan: I have no doubt. When you go into just the medical associations and the health of the public in all countries, plummeting since the 1950's with the inoculations and the advanced aging diseases we have, that are hitting the young. We now have juvenile arthritis and this is now common. And it is all after inoculations. The same with autism and all the rest of it. You see, the war has been going on our entire lives. World War III was a continuation of World War II with the United Nations at the top, that has a **Department of Population Control** at the United Nations. And I tell people: "**What do you think the Department of Population Control is all about?**". I asked them that. They don't sit and make wish lists and issue statements to the world saying: "**There's too many of you**". They actually make mandates and they implement them. You can't tell the people what you're doing to them. We wouldn't be too happy to realize we're being culled off quite quickly.

And they had meetings 30 years ago to do with bringing the world's population down, at the United Nations. They said for the Third World countries they could bring it down quickly, no one would care. And bingo, we saw Africa get hit with the HIV after the UN went through at giving them free smallpox vaccinations. And then we find that in the West, for the West the plan was to take the people down through crippling diseases, make them ineligible for good mating partners and therefore they wouldn't breed. That was the intent for the West. We've seen that happen. I've seen it in my own lifetime. I don't need to go much further with it.

These guys do as they say they will do and we have no input into this whatsoever. A few years ago, on a CBC Television, that's like our BBC for Canada, it's run by the government.

In a news briefing they flashed to two men at a map at the United Nations and a reporter asking them why they thought they had the right to do what they had just done. What it transpired to be was, the United Nations had given out what they claimed were free tetanus shots to millions of women in India and Africa. These were not tetanus shots, they were bio-engineered warfare devices and injected into the women and it went right to their ovaries and sterilized all of them. And these two men were justifying the need to do this. And one of them said: ***“Well, who else will do this? Who else will do it?”***

George: I see. You know, Porton Down, that microbiology lab, top-secret lab in Britain, UK. They spun off a number of years ago some of their technology to a quasi the first step I think it was to a quasi-private organization. And then they did another phase that went and took that technology and transferred it into a totally private corporation called **Qinetiq**, spelled with a “q” at the beginning and a “q” at the end. Have you run across **Qinetiq Corporation**?

Alan: Yes, there is a few of them actually. As they disguise the fact that they are working for the military they privatized some of them. And when you are privatized you see, you’re not accountable to the public. This is the beauty of the system they use. So they have a lot so called **pseudo-private corporations** working for them on the same agenda’s that don’t have to publish their findings and make them available to the public.

George: What I found was that this Qinetiq Company was controlled by some of the largest investment funds in the world you know. And I believe there were some tall people there in the UK also that were involved in investing in that. But I looked at the structure of the Qinetiq corporation and it had security, defence; it had biological, chemical types of divisions in it and it looked almost like a governmental organization but with a lot of security and defence manufacturing and technology involved in it. And a lot of electronics too.

Alan: I know some people who work for them.

George: And so I mean, they put out themselves that they’re out there for security. They’re on the leading edge, electronics and all these other things you know. And also they’ve got a heavy I think defence industry sector of their business.

Alan: That’s right. And a ... thing that we take for granted too, we always are given -When something drastic happens in society, we’re told that it’s just a bungle of bureaucratic mess et cetera. That doesn’t happen at the top. A few years ago when Bill Clinton was in, he signed an agreement that they could take the blood of prisoners from certain US prisons, where they knew it was heavily infested with HIV and Hepatitis, and make it available to be sold on the blood market. And Canada imported a lot of this stuff through **Connaught Laboratories**. **Connaught Laboratories** by the way, was set up in World War II as a main bacterial warfare front organization. Canada led the field in bacterial and viral warfare. Well, they bought the blood and they gave it to the haemophiliacs in Canada and in blood products. Well, they pretty well all died off. It eliminated most of the haemophiliacs in Canada. They took 10 or 15 years to have their general enquiry waiting for them all dying off. And the last couple of survivors they actually were given awards too, this is what they generally do.

Well, they are bringing down what they call ***“the useless eaters”***. That’s part of the mandate that Bertrand Russell said. ***“The useless eaters, those who are the parasites on society. They don’t contribute to society”***, the weak, the elderly et cetera. They’re taking them out through bio warfare means and it’s always brought down to ***“just a big mistake”***. No one is ever charged for it. No one is put by embarrassment. When they interviewed the purchaser at **Connaught Laboratories** for Canada, the man was interviewed by a BBC reporter, and he said: ***“Well, it’s business”***. That was his excuse, ***“it’s business”***.

George: Really? My gosh, that's something else isn't it?

Alan: Yes. And they get away with it too.

George: Yeah. Well, they're on the inside aren't they?

Alan: Yeah.

George: So they're going to get a pass, a "**free pass**" they call it, like in the CIA where you go to jail and they go down and get you out, you know.

Alan: That is right.

George: So when we're talking about, you know, the near future, say the rest of this year. Do you see anything happen between now and the end of the year? I mean, how do you see this election working out? Is it Obama because he is a change agent and he is widely accepted and the Democrats are highly charged up to go into office, or what?

Alan: It truly, honestly wouldn't make a difference. Quigley was quite correct. He said that "***we always put our own boys in at the top, of all parties***" and the advisors for these people. I have never seen a UN mandate, the globalization mandate, falter and take a back step ever in my life, regardless of which party is chosen, in any country. The mandate goes ahead as always. It doesn't really matter.

George: So what will happen is that the population, the American public, God bless them, they are fighting on both sides. The Democrats hate the Republicans or the Republicans: "***and all those liberal democrats and they're too permissive***". And so they're building up this great election, right? And then, whoever wins, "***Oh, we've got him now***", right? "***We're happy***", right?

Alan: Yeah, and the public will go back to sleep for another four years.

George: And then the public will be relieved for a while and they'll go back on their non watch list, right?

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

George: (Back) on their pacified thing: "***Oh, we've got it now***". And Obama or whoever wins: "***They're gonna do things right***" and "***We're gonna change these things now, we've got change occurring here***". Even -

Alan: What I've never seen, George -

George: Even McCain is saying "***change***", right?

Alan: What I've never seen in my life is a president coming in or a prime minister in a country and throwing out the last laws that the previous party introduced, I've never seen that happen.

George: I got you. We've got to cut out here for our last segment but be right back. Thank you Alan, be right back, thank you.

George: Welcome back to “World Review Commentary”, I’m your host George Butler. Welcome back Alan Watt.

Alan: It’s a pleasure to be here.

George: Okay, we’ve got this last segment and we’re going to be finishing up here. Now, oh, here’s what I sort of see on the— like we’ve been talking a little bit before on the democratic side of the politics here, is that the war figures in my opinion prominently for the whole nation, the Iraq war. And it looks like to me, when I was going to the caucuses on the Republican side, and I was representing a Ron Paul position you know, we saw, me might have had 25 in the little elementary school where I vote at and there was like 250, that was ten times a number of people on the democratic side of the caucus than there was on the Republican side. I just think that the Democrats are highly charged up this year, this particular presidential election year. And I think that they are going to elect Obama in there.

Alan: It’s very possible that he is being picked as the man. But as I say, it won’t make any difference. Because both sides have said that it will continue this war in the Middle East. In fact, I think Obama said to take it even further. So, we do know that - as I say, we’ve never seen a party come in and say “*Look, we’re changing things back the way they were*” and throwing out all the old laws. It doesn’t happen. So they simple continue what’s already on the agenda.

And we know that **the New American Century**, that the present bunch all belong to the Bush and Cheney and Wolfowitz et cetera. They talked about the necessity of taking over the Middle East, beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. They want to go to Syria as well. So, you will find that the Democrats will do exactly the same thing. I saw this when they were doing the signing for the amalgamation of the America’s, beginning officially, openly in 2005. And you had the president of the US, you had Martin of Canada and Fox signing the first agreement at Waco, Texas. The next signing was the next year and then eventually the new prime minister came in in Canada, Mr Martin for the Conservatives, so he was from the other party, and he signed the next part of the treaty. These guys are all on board regardless of the party they belong to.

George: Oh I got you. So, I mean, where, are we going to, in this country you know - the Ron Paul candidacy and of course, the mainline media or the mainline press or however you want to describe him, I mean, they did a job on Ron Paul. Did you see the way that they were treating him?

Alan: Oh yeah. They’ll do that when they want to defame someone and ridicule them. They try ridiculing, that turns people off. And again too, see most people want to vote with the main candidate that’s put forward by the media, the one that they are backing. that’s why you can always count on the public to go the way that they are directed.

George: Yeah, that’s right. The way I see, you know, on 2nd September we had 15,000 people in the Target Center in downtown Minneapolis. So I mean there’s still a political movement for Ron Paul now. And it hasn’t totally evaporated and gone away. And they travel from all over the country. They had “*Ron Vans*”. And they got into these vans and they got in and collected the money together and drove in there to Minneapolis to that Target Center and of course they were serious. What was the most surprising thing about this, I think the most successful thing was a leadership summit that took place on the Sunday before the Monday, it was the last day of August, it would be August 31st. I assume. So, on the August 31st there was a leadership summit there in Minneapolis in the St. Paul area. And I believe that it was sold out and it went on for 9 hours, between 12 noon and 9 PM. And everyone I talked to, we had

a reporter out there that was reporting on it. And he went in and listened in and saw what was going on. And he said it was the best event of the whole Ron Paul events. So maybe we are going to build leadership. I know the political thing is an up healed battle. But we have to do it for ourselves as much as we have to do it for the country.

Alan: What you really need is someone to come out. And I really mean this even though I don't see it happening. You would have to bring in the complete "**Monroe Doctrine**" to get America back. You would have to write off the debt and just cancel it, tear it up and start all over. And be prepared to defend the country. And you would have to have the navy and the military all on board with you. Because that's what it would take. Because already these big, powerful organizations, that have been running the country for a long time, have woven this "**interdependent**" stuff through many treaties, you would have to tear all them up too and risk what happens. And of course life is made of a risk. That's what a survival mechanism is. Most folk are not willing to take the risk but there are people, still within United States that are willing to go through hardship for those yet to come, the children to come.

George: Well, Ron Paul was the only person that would be willing to take, to make some major change. I don't know if he would have been able to do what you just said out there. But he is the only person in a long time that really has - he attacked the Federal Reserve System, the Federal Reserve bank.

Alan: Yes.

George: You see, and no one has done that.

The Federal Reserve and everything that goes with it. But also you would have to look at all the treaties that have been made, including the Amalgamation of the America's. People don't realize that our governments, all our governments, Mexico, Canada, the US, I think even parts of Chile at times, have signed agreements from **the Free Trade Negotiations** in the 1980's onwards for total amalgamation and the creation of a new government for the America's, to be based in **Montreal**. That's how far ahead all of this is.

George: Do you think though - under my view on many of these trade agreements that United States officials have signed - Is there not a premise of law or a, you know, a precedent that says that if those agreements, those treaties are in violation or in direct conflict with the Constitution, then they are not legal agreements. Is that your understanding?

Alan: As far as they are concerned at the top these are binding. These are binding. They are backed by the United Nations because it's going to be the world government that oversees the three trading block areas: The Europe Amalgamation, the America Amalgamation and the Asia-Pacific Rim Amalgamation, which is already underway. This was written as far back as 1840's by Karl Marx. Now, he said this was coming in. We are living through it happening. It's not given much airtime on television but they do show us the signing of their treaties every year in Canada on mainstream Canadian Broadcasting Corporation television. And they have a few more to go till 2010. Then we're completely interwoven, completely.

George: I believe some of your more conservative elements in this country would hold that most of those treaties signed by our officials, whoever they might be, are not constitutionally acceptable and they are in violation of our Constitution. I think that's their stands. Now, they're operating though, if they accept them and they acquiesce to them and they start acting in a manner as if they are legal treaties, then the force and effect of the treaty becomes reality after a while. And that's what they've done, have they not done that?

Alan: Yeah, common law is based on the acceptance over a period of time of something that

then becomes de facto law. And we acquiesce by our silence.

George: But still, that does not remove the fact that they were in violation of the Constitution, the generic law of the land to start with.

Alan: It doesn't bother them the slightest.

George: That's what I am saying, these are legal beavers. They will rest their case on small little technicalities of legalism, right? But the Pharisees were legalistic too, weren't they?

Alan: Oh absolutely, absolutely. They were completely legalistic.

George: So are we getting some Pharisees in there? I mean, this **Phari** city and thing. I mean, just to destroy this country, this country had a dream of taking our system to the world but it don't look like it's gonna make it, do you think?

Alan: It depends how you view it. There's two ways to view how it would bring this system to the world. It certainly has financed this system. It took over from Britain in an official ceremony in the days of **H.G. Wells**, to do this very, very thing, to bring in this world system. And the public have been kept in complete ignorance of it.

George: Yeah. So the public is biting on the Simpsons or some other, you know what I mean. Yeah, you know what occurred to me today, is that what we've got to do, let them start reporting the news.

Alan: There you go.

George: It would be cheaper, wouldn't it Alan, just have the Simpsons -

Alan: It would be cheaper. I tell you -

George: Have them on the CBS, ABC or whatever, the big giant news it would save paying all those reporters

Alan: Or that they brought Donald Duck on and give us some humour.

George: Quack quack, you know, the latest polls in the presidential race, quack quack, right?

Alan: That's right, that would do very, very well, yeah

George: I mean, it's gotten so ridiculous. Now, I was in a park there, at Rice Park outside the Excel Energy Center in St. Paul. And I was sitting and talking to people and you know, the public out there is more aware than sometimes we might think.

Alan: They are certainly catching on but we have to really move fast and stop further agreements.

George: So what you are saying, this thing is moving so fast that we're towards the end of their plan?

Alan: Exactly, that's when we wake up, yeah, we wake up at the end.

George: You know, you have done a heck of a good service to try to help people awaken so to speak. And that's what I've been trying to do also. But we can't always reach everyone.

Alan: We can't.

George: But we can work on and do what we need to do, right?

Alan: We must, we have no choice.

George: We have no choice but it is as much, and the point I was making, is as much for ourselves as the world.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: Alan Watt, thank you for your work and your fine interview over these two hours. I appreciate your work and your dedication to truth.

Alan: It has been a pleasure, George.

George: Okay, thank you Alan. Bye bye, goodnight.

Alan: Bye now.

March 2, 2006: Alan Watt as Guest on "X-Zone Radio" with Rob McConnell

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

- RM: And welcome back everyone, my name is Rob McConnell, you're listening to the X-Zone radio show on the Talk Star Radio Network. Our toll-free number 1-877 528-8255 that's toll free throughout the U.S. and Canada. Alan Watt is our special guest; he is an observer and researcher of mind control techniques used on the masses worldwide from ancient times to the present. He is an expert on ancient religion and the metamorphoses of the same into the modern form. Alan has published three books available entitled Cutting Through Vol. 1, 2 and 3. He has appeared on many internet, AM and shortwave radio programs and many of his materials are available on his website at www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan Watt, welcome to the X-Zone.
- AW: It's a pleasure.
- RM: Tell me Alan, how did you get involved in the mind control techniques and what the perpetrators of mind control have been doing to the masses since ancient times.
- AW: I really grew up watching this from I think as soon as I could think in Britain and watching the massive changes within the country growing up. Knowing that something was going on with the factories moving out of the country, the way the media was handling the massive unemployment, and everyone knew that this European trading conglomerate really, how they began the European Union, it was never called the Union till the end and sure enough they've only recently declassified the fact that they planned the unification of Europe prior to World War II in the Bryant, it was called the Bryant Plan, and Winston Churchill was all for it, his personal secretary has now admitted in a recent book, now that the 50 years official secrets act is up, that they would get a united Europe out of WWII. And sure enough, once they united Europe a couple of years ago, now the declassified

information from the government has come out that this was set up, a bureaucracy to merge the laws and the economies and the money standard equivalents in those countries to make merging easy and that the public must never be told the truth until the union was complete, and that has happened.

RM: Now Alan, why do you think—I'm getting from the conversation that you really don't agree with the European Union.

AW: Well the thing is the public truly had no say in this. This was not an ordinary person's plan. This was an agenda that Karl Marx wrote about in the 1840s. He talked about a tripartite world, three trading blocs, a pacific rim conglomerate, a united Europe and a united Americas, and he worked really for the—this is the great thing about communism, he worked for the big bankers who already controlled the wealth of the world in his day. They set him up in London, Lord Rothschild financed him and in "Das Kapital" he laid it all out, the agenda for the world. You find both sides playing this game really to change society, like Professor Carroll Quigley said from Georgetown University: war is not meant to simply win and beat an opponent, it's meant to change the cultures of both countries. And so through creating a supposed enemy of Capitalism they actually directed the public to give up all their rights basically, their nationalities, their customs, their cultures and basically merge into this new system.

RM: So do you believe that this is the agenda of the global elite?

AW: It is the agenda and it's not hidden really, they do publish their books from their own committee meetings, it's just that the mainstream news don't mention it or make it a bestseller, but they do publish the minutes of their meetings in various publications. The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which has all the British Commonwealth countries, has a branch, we have our Canadian Branch here, the Canadian Institute and there's one in Australia, one in India; and those guys, I have their actual members' copies right here.

RM: What's the difference between the New World Order that you've just described and the United Nations?

AW: The United Nations was to be the initial front group that would set up a bureaucratic system worldwide to set up a standardization process of all laws worldwide, and deal with all social issues because the new world order is to be a world where experts like Lord Bertrand Russell said in his book "The Impact of Science on Society," he said that the coming new world order would be run by experts from the top down and the individual will literally have no say and any free choices in their lifetime. In fact, he said that ultimately a person will not be born or allowed to be born unless they have a function to serve the world state.

RM: Now what are some of the techniques then, Alan, of manipulating the people so that they go along with these agendas without knowing what they're doing?

AW: It's incredible; it's really fantastic when you get into it. You'll find that the so-called—I call them the so-called secret societies down through the ages, the higher levels, not the lower levels—always knew this agenda. They claim themselves that the Great Work, to perfect that which was left imperfect, meaning man himself, came down four-and-a-half-thousand BC and they've been working all this time intergenerational to bring about this new type of world, which is really to be based on a caste system of intellectuals at the top who are really pretty well inbred, the money ones who are called the "dominate elite" and then the servers, the ones who serve them. Plato wrote about it in ancient Greece. He put it in the book "The Republic," and Plato didn't dream up this plan, because he was trained in Egypt as all the aristocracy of Greece were, and he was initiated into all the mysteries of Egypt. He also then moved on to higher temples in the Middle East and then he finished off in India doing the higher degrees there before he went back to his

home. So they were doing this tremendous work, planning the future through constant revolutions, and not all revolutions are bloody, to change society into this world that would be controlled by experts and the naturally superior, the intellectual elite basically.

RM: So what we're doing is we're talking about turning the world into a corporation.

AW: Absolutely, in fact in their eyes it always was. I've noticed, I mean from the days of the Pharaohs of Egypt you'll see them portrayed even on their caskets, they have their arms crossed and they hold a little crook, it's a shepherd's crook, and in the other hand is the rod, the rod and the staff. And the crook there was a symbol of being the good shepherd. So they always gave religions where the top guys are called good shepherds. That means that you the public who follow are the sheep.

RM: Yes, I've used that analogy many times on this show.

AW: And the sheep of course have one function and that is to be fleeced and ultimately eaten, but they don't know that. And a good shepherd comes in and he will feed the sheep, they'll get used to him, they like him and he might even talk to them. But when it's time for culling them, which is their real purpose for existing, he'll coax one away from the rest, out of sight and do his business, otherwise he'd spook them; and sheep are the most domesticated animal on the planet. They've been bred selectively to breed out their natural survival instincts. And so we are basically the end product of a process where they've tried to annihilate our survival instincts. And this isn't speculation, the UN has a department working on ways of annihilating what they call the problems in the world, which is your ability to self-discernment, self-survival, self-preservation. And Arthur Koestler wrote a book called "The Ghost in the Machine", Koestler worked for Stalin and then he came over to New York to work for the UN and his project was on finding ways to chemically lobotomize part of the human brain which allowed you to have your personal survival mechanism and he put the book out there and he was unrepentant right through and he said this will be done either by spraying it on the people, by putting it in their water, by putting it in their food or else inoculating them, or else all of the above.

RM: So is this a possible tie-in to the chemtrails that are seen over the skies?

AW: Absolutely, yeah. Absolutely, the chemtrails in Canada, at least in Ontario, began big time in 1998 and we do know some of the chemical compositions that are in them, I've had them tested myself, and they're heavy with aluminum oxide. It's also part of weather control, but these guys always put many, they get a big bang for their buck by putting lots of functions into them. Right after 9/11, I noticed Mr. Rumsfeld on television here was asked how they would manage a city if there was a worse catastrophe such as 9/11 and he said well we have contingency plans and huge supplies of aerosolized Prozac and Valium which we can spray over entire areas. And I thought, well I guess they're actually doing it, because we're going through the greatest changes we've had since the industrial revolution and people aren't really caring as their freedoms and rights are being taken away.

RM: Now does this also tie in with HAARP?

AW: Oh absolutely, in fact I think it was the founder of the H-bomb who did come up first with the suggestion of loading the sky with aluminum oxide, titanium and barium extracts, which are all metallic substances, and this would create much more conductivity within the atmosphere and then they could use electromagnetic pulsation to control weather, but he also did know that it could also influence the mood in people, in the population; it could make them either very aggressive or tranquil depending upon the EMP pulse they sent out.

RM: All right stand by, Alan, you and I have to take our break at the bottom of the hour

for some commercials and the news. Alan Watt is our special guest. His website is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

And welcome back to the X-Zone everyone, my name is Rob McConnell. Alan Watt is with us and we're talking about the global elite. We're talking about the new world order, manipulation of the masses. And Alan, what kind of proof do you have for these theories?

AW: It's from publications from people involved in the actual planning and the carrying out of these actual agendas. As I say, Lord Bertrand Russell was a big player in this. He belonged to the Fabian Society in England, which was dedicated to bring about the new world order as they called it, and one of their symbols was a wolf in sheep's clothing; and they would use the Fabian technique of slowly introducing a system generation by generation to reach their goal, and they've been doing it. He wrote many books about this and he even said in "The Impact of Science on Society" that shortly the people will be unable to think for themselves. He said a new technique will be used on their minds and they will be oblivious to the fact they're being manipulated. He was talking about the use of science of course. We can go back to the 1500s when Francis Bacon, at Queen Elizabeth the First's court and then King James, Francis Bacon wrote "The New Atlantis" which was published eventually in 1602 and he was a high Rosicrucian of his day. He wrote many books on the Rosicrucian brotherhood and in "The New Atlantis" he said a country will arise in the West, meaning America, he said it will be called "Solomon's Island," in the book, after Freemasonry of course, and he said it will appear to have a form of republic and a democratic government on the surface. He said but in reality it will be run by a secret group of scientists who will live in bases underground and within mountains. And you follow this story in "The New Atlantis" to the last chapter where he gets into the laboratories and he said that the whole underground laboratory complex was powered by something which gave off the light of the sun, which reminds me of nuclear energy. And he said one of the laboratories was dedicated to creating new types of vegetables and animals and he said the scientists knew exactly the type that they would create because they'd done it all before. In other words it was not experimental and they could create any kind of human creature if they so wished. And they could also, they also bred special mosquitoes to carry specially manipulated bacterium for warfare purposes. This was in the late 1500s he wrote this.

RM: Now, you're originally from England, right?

AW: Scotland.

RM: Scotland...did you have mosquitoes in Scotland?

AW: No.

RM: Do they have mosquitoes in England?

AW: No.

RM: Then how would he know about mosquitoes in North America?

AW: We'll they'd already been over here, I mean it's no secret really that the Templars were in North America long before Columbus. And in fact some of them even—there's a church in Wales where they drew the creatures from Sir John Mandeville who showed you North American porcupines and so on and they put them in the stained glass windows in the church and that was written in about the Twelfth Century.

RM: All right, so why do you think that the new world order wants to take over the world with the people as slaves, what does that accomplish?

AW: It's not so much slaves. Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles Darwin, was a physicist in the 1950s and he put a book out called "The Next Million Years" and he talked about the need to cull off the working classes, the lower classes

because there were too many of them and in the world they were creating, which would be a technological world, the working classes will be of no more use.

RM: So, what, the new world order is planning global genocide?

AW: Oh yeah, they've admitted that. Jacques Cousteau admitted that in one of the big magazine interviews he had. He said they'd have to kill off 340,000 per day to save the world and the animal life and so on. And you find other statements made by the big players. Prince Philip was one of them. In his book "If I Were an Animal": I'd come back as a virus or a great plague and wipe out most of the people. They discuss this at their big meetings. The Club of Rome was set up to figure ways out to radically depopulate the world.

RM: Wouldn't it be easier just to introduce birth control to a lot of the nations that don't even know it exists?

AW: They have been doing that, and in a sort of compulsory situation in Africa where they will sterilize the men and they give them a card, a credit card if they do so and they're able to withdraw money every week; so they've been trying many ways. The UN has a big department of population control. We always think of the UN as these Orwellian peacekeepers who walk out with guns, they used to be called soldiers, but, no, they're not handing out bread, they're over there as soldiers; but the UN also has a side of it next to the World Health Organization called the Department of Population Control, and they mean it. They've had that since they were the League of Nations back at the end of World War I.

RM: All right, so why have we as citizens of the world allowed the new world order to become so powerful?

AW: Because we didn't know it was actually happening and we didn't know it was happening for different reasons. The real reasons that they wanted it—they said themselves; H.G. Wells was a propagandist for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and MI-5. He was a front man to put the propaganda out for them through fiction and non-fiction, and a member of the Fabian Society chartered by the British Crown. And in "The Shape of Things to Come" he went through the agenda, in a sci-fi type way, and he talks about the final battle will be—he mentioned three world wars and this was prior to WWII. And the third world war he said would begin in Basra, which is where the British troops went into Iraq, and that's in his novel. And he said then the police of the air will literally drop stuff on the population and they will have to succumb to a new way of living, a society with experts and scientists running the world, rather than let the ordinary people make decisions for themselves, because they truly believe that the ordinary people are incapable of making the right decisions for themselves.

RM: I agree with him. I agree with him 100%. You know, like a lot of the people out there don't have a clue what is going on and they don't want to know; it's called the ostrich syndrome. They like to put their head in the sand and they are oblivious to what's going on in their surroundings.

AW: They've been trained to be that way.

RM: I don't think it's a matter of training. I believe that it's a matter of just not giving a damn anymore.

AW: It's also training because they said a long time ago they would initiate this through the school system, through the media and they've done it basically. They've socialized the public to such an extent that they think it's a natural system that all these experts and bureaucracies are taking care of them.

RM: All right, so what should the public do?

AW: I think the public better inform themselves very quickly as to what's really going on, read the publications put out by the elite themselves. Read the reports from the Club of Rome because that's all to do with what areas have to be depopulated and

by how many, and read up even the nefarious means they've had of already reducing the populations. Dr. Salk who did the polio vaccine, I have a video of him candidly admitting that he knew there were over 140 live simian viruses in every shot and he said the simian 40 virus only had one function and that was to produce cancer. So they knew this kind of stuff. And then when you go into the background of Dr. Salk he belonged to the American Rockefeller Eugenics Society. They truly believed in a world of an elite and a vastly reduced population of basically slaves.

RM: All right, so if I understand what you're saying is that there are these people with the power who just want to kill off everybody so that they can be the only show in town.

AW: They can be the masters of us, they think that's their proper right and place to be so. At the Loyola meeting, University meeting about four years ago, it was a world science meeting sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce and Newt Gingrich kicked it off as the main speaker and then he was followed by these scientists in microprocessors and actual chip implants and so on, and they turned out 600 pages on this agenda which is coming up. They said that first will be the ID card, which will be a stepping-stone towards actually a chip insertion in every individual. They said that these chips have been tried and tested, they work, they have the regional computers set up to handle the populations around them, and the guy from Tokyo said when this is inserted and its main purpose is switched on there will be no such thing as individuality. He said think of it more like the beehive. It will be impossible for an individual to even perceive of themselves as a separate distinct individual. It's more like the Borg of Star Trek.

RM: How did you get involved so deeply in this topic? What was your inspiration? What was your motive?

AW: I went through school and was I picked out as a gifted child before it became a fad and parents indoctrinate them and that's all they do...

RM: All right, so after you got out of school, what did you do professionally?

AW: I went into medicine and I did complete it because I went in very young. And then I went into music. I was in the music profession for quite a while and I would do session guitar, I wrote some musicals, in fact I performed in some of them, and wrote songs for other people, yeah. And I also played classical guitar solo sometimes in theaters.

RM: What are some of the songs that you've written that our listeners might know?

AW: I'd rather not say because some of them were sold. Some of them were sold to other people. I don't know if the people realize that, that many of the artists don't actually write their own songs.

RM: All right, without breaking the confidentiality between you and your clients, any of the songs that we're aware of, are they songs you have written?

AW: Yes, they would be, yeah, some big ones out there.

RM: Okay, so you went from a gifted child to the medical profession and from the medical profession into the music industry and from the music industry?

AW: Through what I experienced there too, seeing a completely different—I saw that the people, at the time I didn't know the term and I found the term later from Tavistock Institute in England where all culture creation comes from by the way, the people are programmed through movies and song, through media, through so many different ways into shaping their way of thinking towards particular things and the future and this is called predictive programming. The Rothschilds set up organizations in the late 1800s to fund novelists to write certain things around specific stories to do with science fiction and so sure enough along comes the Twentieth Century and we see the science fiction type thing taking off into reality with NASA, etc. and the public thought this was a natural evolution and they were

excited about it, mainly because they'd been brought up reading novels on how exciting it would be and this is called predictive programming.

RM: So would we be programming our children when we read them fairy tales?

AW: It would depend on the fairy tales. We know that they're using them in cartoons nowadays. You'll see cartoons now, as they did say at that Loyola meeting, this would be promoted through cartoons through Kindergarten and school, novels and movies, as a proactive thing, and I noticed a cartoon the other day where a little rabbit got stuck by this robot and put in a machine and then they put a chip in his brain. And of course then he had super powers and that's how they're going to sell the idea to the young. This is all predictive programming. We think we're evolving and we're meant to think that, but in actuality the future was all shaped for us.

RM: By who?

AW: By the culture creators, and they do create culture, like Plato said thousands of years ago, we give the people their culture.

RM: We also give the people the power.

AW: No, not really...

RM: You disagree?

AW: ...if they give you your culture and they manipulate your culture and Plato said no culture is allowed to come from the grass roots, because in a world of order, he said, anything unforeseen could have undesirable consequences and a rippling effect.

RM: Alan, why do you think that there's so much gloom and doom in this world today? You know, everybody seems to be so negative on the government, so negative on society. Is it possible because the populace is getting mixed messages, you know they're getting messages from those who believe there's a worldwide conspiracy, the new world order, the government is saying one thing, we're being taught another, you know.

AW: That's all part of it, and see, it's not a conspiracy. H.G. Wells wrote a book on behalf of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Fabian Society and the book was called "The Open Conspiracy." He said everything you need is in the libraries and it is, in fact, most of these books are. Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was an advisor to about five presidents including the present one, put a book out called "Between Two Ages". In there there's the Technotronic Era, about the use of scientific manipulation of the minds of the public as we go through this big transitional phase towards new world order.

RM: But you know there's also books out there about Santa Claus and the Easter bunny...

AW: Yes but Brzezinski is a big player in this you know.

RM: He's a big player if you believe the concept.

AW: Well I've seen the concepts, actually, what he's said has come true so far; they are using these techniques on the public.

RM: So tell me, what are you doing to change things?

AW: Informing people to start asking questions, read these books, contact these agencies and tell them, hey, we read your publications, we watch your international meetings and who gives you the right to decide the fate of the public without having input from the public.

RM: If the public isn't doing anything about it, then it's the public who's giving them the power.

AW: Ultimately you're right. If they turn their head away, because they are making choices, then they are literally condemning themselves.

RM: All right. Where do you think 9/11 plays into this?

AW: 9/11 had to happen, because Zbigniew Brzezinski, again, a big player, is a part of

the New American Century organization, with Wolfowitz, Cheney, Rumsfeld and Bush, it's a private organization but they published on their website, in '92 and then they updated it in '98, about the coming wars in the Middle East, beginning they said with Afghanistan then Iraq, then Iran and Syria, and they said we will need something on a Pearl Harbor event to motivate the public behind us. Brzezinski put his book out called "The Grand Chessboard" on behalf of the New American Century with the same format, same country invasion one after another and again saying we need something on a Pearl Harbor event where America is attacked. And bang, it happened, you know.

RM: Alan, I want to thank you very much for joining us tonight. We have to say goodnight, we've run out of time. Alan Watt, his website is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 21, 2008 (#91)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt March 21, 2008:
"ONE KING'S UTOPIA IS A PEASANTRY'S HELL-
IT'S ALL A MATTER OF PERCEPTION"
© Alan Watt March 21, 2008

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - March 21, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes
and Callers' Comments)**

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Newcomers, who come in all the time, it's amazing how people wake up at all ages everyday, new people, and I ask them to go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com my website and try to fill in lots of the blank spots in their histories and there's many of them. It's rather tattered like a fishing net tied together with string, lot of holes in it and you won't understand the present times unless you understand the past and what brought us to this particular point and where we're going with it all too. That's the shock of it all is understanding when it really all hits you, some people fall apart when they think their little world is simply disintegrating before them. You can also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download in the various tongues of Europe. Print them up, pass them around to your friends. At least, pass them around to those who are asking questions outside the box. Those who don't watch television too much and who have other conversations apart from what's on television, because otherwise you're coming from a different planet with all this information. It's only for those who are really looking and searching that you expend your time because we don't have time to evangelize like some kind of religious cause all those things that are happening today.

So much is happening you can't really spend too much time in one hour going over the incredible news and it is rather incredible. Although, we're getting used to it. There's so much totalitarian new laws getting passed all the time, everyday, major announcements by prime ministers and presidents and so on, you cannot keep up with it and the public is always, since they're trained adapt and adapt and adapt, until terror is normal. All the hype about terror becomes part of their daily living, something they eventually ignore, even when it's being implemented all around them and starts to affect them.

I said 10 years ago when I was asked a question on the air "what will happen to the United States and the Americas when the Middle East is conquered and finished?" I said, they'll be taking the carpet from underneath your feet while they're taking down the Middle East because the purpose of the United States, apart from funding and supplying the

manpower for this agenda, is literally to bring the world system in and then submerge itself into that which it has created. We're looking at a global international system where there will be no states as I say or national sovereignty left. That's the whole idea of the United Nations. It's not set up to be an arbitrator of problems between countries. That's just a little front that it has. It was set up to be a world government and there would be three governments beneath it, Provincial governments: a United Europe (which it's already done), a United Americas and a region for the Pacific countries, another parliament for that one, but all under a superior world government. It's not going to be a nice sort of democratic type system where we complain to representatives and they bring it up in a parliament. It's going to be a dictatorial government. That's really what they mean by governance.

Long ago, even during World War II in fact, in Britain, while the war was going on, they were talking about bringing down the population even further. Killing them wasn't enough. I'll continue with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and before the break I was mentioning that steps had already been taken and plans discussed for a post-World War II world while the war was still going on because they weren't killing enough people off. King George VI had put forth a think tank to study populations across the British Empire and find ways of reducing the population. This was taken up by Nixon in his era and Mr. Kissinger, that wonderful man that everyone loves, came forward with a bill and stated to the nation that "*the number threat to the nation was overpopulation.*" He also meant for the rest of the world too and every president since has signed this bill and re-signed it and re-signed it.

We know they went to work with plans to reduce the population by every means possible. They mentioned food as well, not in detail, but we know what they've done to it since then and it's all been modified to make us all much healthier and you can tell that by our health these days, as we crawl along the sidewalks on all fours. They stepped up the inoculations too. They've trained the public, as Bertrand Russell would say, by experts, experts telling us what to think and through dramas on television that glorify the medical profession into a godly status so that you don't question them. We simply go along and bring our babies along to get all these pins stuck in them and watch them get ill and weak and come down with autism and all the rest of it and a vastly weakened immune system.

Now if you wanted to bring a population down with plagues, you would want them to have vastly weakened immune systems and that's what we have today. It's all done by foresight and planning because at the top they're always at war with the public. The public are a problem but they plan to solve of that through this guise of terrorism, terrorism everywhere where we're all stamped, watched, chipped and tracked everywhere and we need permission to perhaps leave our own little area; and that's coming one day. You'll need permits just like the Soviet Union had to travel into the next town.

In Britain, so much is happening there with the declarations of Mr. Brown, who really is just one representative of this global system so whatever he talks about is coming here too and being implemented everywhere across the world. He made a big speech a few days ago in parliament about the big plans for Britain to cope with all kinds of national emergencies. You see, now we don't have the Cold War and governments always need an enemy. You've got to realize that you, everyone on the planet is basically an enemy. You're a potential something or other and they've got to keep hype going in a warfare situation because that's when we do what we're told. They found that under warfare we all sort of pulled together. That's what the slogans always say, "*we're all in it together.*" They've used that in every war for about 1,000 years and they're using it again.

Mr. Brown on the BBC a few days ago said this set of plans to do with national emergencies such as terror, disease, pandemics and flooding – now he personally sees the major problem coming down the road. He's just so certain of it. He should be because he has his friends who work in the British bacterial warfare department in Porton Downs. He said that the most important thing that he sees coming down is epidemics and pandemics, killer diseases, so much so, that they're putting millions of dollars forward to buy and/or have made special tractor-trailers which will go into these definitely coming, apparently, disease epidemic areas where they'll have portable mortuaries and portable crematoriums. They want to dispose of the bodies in a high-tech way and these guys do like fire, since that's a symbol of that which they worship.

He goes on to say:

"The National Security Strategy also proposes that the "national register of risks" be made available to the public."

Alan: To let us all know why we're being taken care of in this manner.

"The prime minister said the number of security service staff would rise to 4,000 and that there would be new moves to secure the UK against cyber-attacks."

Alan: You know all these cyber-attacks. Here's the computer and the internet given to the public by the military-industrial complex that had it going for donkey's years (that's a long time, donkey's years) throughout the whole Cold War and there's nothing about it they can't handle. They're not scared of little computer hackers, believe you me, at that level, but we've got to be terrified of everything. He says he wants to increase all security staff. They're also creating a form of dad's army like they had during World War II, basically a civilian internal army to take care of all problems, who will patrol the streets and all this kind of stuff. No doubt do checkpoints and all the rest of it. Gather data on locals. All the gossip goes into files and that's how they collect most data on people is through gossip.

He says:

"This would include police, emergency services and judges and would be put on standby to help failing states and countries emerging from conflict."

Alan: They plan to use this new civilian army across the planet and some regions have already been doing it. RCMP in Canada aren't riding around on their horseback doing parades. They're across the planet and have been, since the days of Haiti, working for the United Nations. Here's how they're going on with it to the next level.

"Speaking in the House of Commons, Mr. Brown said Britain would use diplomacy to reduce the number of nuclear weapons..."

Alan: That's just a sideline.

"Among other changes, he also said there would be £15,000 payments for military personnel staying on for an extra five years and a £20m fund to help armed forces purchase homes."

Alan: Now what was it Stalin said? In a totalitarian regime you must pay your teachers because they have to do the first indoctrination on the children. You pay them very well, then your police and your military, and here's the same old scenario happening again.

"The security strategy consists of National Register of Risks; increased security personnel to 4,000; civilian task force to be sent to trouble spots; efforts to reduce numbers of nuclear weapons; the bonuses to the armed forces and the police service and moves to protect UK from cyber-attacks and a review of role of reserve forces."

Alan: In other words, the reserve forces are like – they call it the militia in Britain, but their militia is comprised of people – it's a full-time army or a part-time army, but an actual part of the army and they do go abroad. They're going to start using it internally within Britain itself. He wants:

"Four regional counter-terrorism units and four regional intelligence units would be set up to help the police. Meanwhile, the government has launched a review of the role of the Territorial Army..."

Alan: That's your official militia in Britain.

"...and other reserve forces. He said the threats to Britain had "changed out of all recognition"..."

Alan: Well, ain't that a fact?

"...It's changed out of all recognition in recent years and that tactics had to alter accordingly."

Alan: Hype, hype everywhere.

"Our new approach to security also means improved local resilience against emergencies, building and strengthening local capacity to respond effectively in a range of circumstances from floods to possible terrorism incidents. Not the old Cold War idea of civil defence but a new form of civil protection that combines expert preparedness for potential emergencies with greater local engagement of individuals and families themselves. He also announced reforms of the Intelligence and Security Committee, a parliamentary body which oversees the security services MI5 and MI6, and other areas."

Alan: It's quite amazing. This is only a partial list. You can find the whole thing, at least what has been given to the public, on an item it's bbc.co.uk and that was published on the 19th of March and you should go through that, because what is given out there is simply what's happening across every country that signed the same bills after 9/11. They're all in it together and they plan to make this happen. Make it a must-be. We've got to be living in terror for the next 30 years as they rush us through massive changes, destroy all the old system and bring in the new. That's the building technique of the high masonry. The real stuff, not the guys at the bottom with their tin cans and charities, but the guys at the top know exactly what this is all about.

All that was must be destroyed – all that was, even the memory of it, to bring in the new society; and in 30 years, remember, you'll have people who will be around 41 years of age grown up in a time of terror, terror, terror and they'll never have any imagination in times before where there was some semblance at least of freedom and definitely some kind of individual freedom, rights and all the rest of it. They will think terrorism is natural. They'll think that bending over at airports or everywhere they go is natural, and they'll also think it's natural to go and plead with an official for every pass and permit you must comply with and have.

Now there's another good article in the *WashingtonPost.com* and this is from March 19th as well. It's called:

"A Good Name Dragged Down."

Alan: This is only one incident, remember, that's happening to many people across the place.

"One man went into a Glen Burnie, Md., Toyota dealership to buy a car, only to be told that a name check revealed he was on a U.S. Treasury Department watchlist of suspected terrorists..."

Alan: Back with more after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and reading an article from the *WashingtonPost.com* about one poor sap amongst many poor saps – they're all poor saps in that regard.

"He went to buy a car in a Toyota dealership and he was told after a name check revealed he was on a U.S. Treasury Department watchlist of suspected terrorists and drug dealers. He was then "checked for tattoos," he said, to make sure he wasn't the suspect. An 18-year-old found he could not open an account to accept credit card payments for his fledgling technology consulting business because his name was similar to that of a Libyan official on the watchlist."

Alan: Getting back to the prior one who was buying the car, haven't these idiots at the top heard of tattoo removal? No? If the guy didn't have the tattoo, the famous tattoo. They'll have to go back to the think tanks and spend another \$10 million of your money to think that one out. There's a whole list of people here.

"A former U.S. Navy officer who served in the Persian Gulf who's father was killed in the Korean War when he was a child, found himself locked out of his PayPal account because his name was similar to one on the watchlist. "What do I need to do to remove my name from this list?" the officer wrote to Treasury's Office of Foreign Assets Control, which compiles the list. He signed off, "An EXTREMELY insulted veteran of the U.S. Navy."

More American consumers have gotten caught up in a special brand of watchlist purgatory because their names are similar to ones on OFAC's list of "specially designated nationals," according to e-mails and other documents released under court order yesterday. By law, businesses are barred from conducting transactions with anyone on the list. Yesterday's court-ordered release of documents to the Lawyers Committee for Civil Rights of the San Francisco Bay Area offers a window into the kinds of disruptions suffered by those ensnared in the process, as well as the difficulty of clearing their names."

Alan: That goes on and on. This is just signs of what's all coming down now as we go into this scrutinized world, where the authorities must know everything you're doing and every part of your daily routine; otherwise you could be doing something that's naughty and unauthorized, and we can't have that, can we?

Now we've got some callers here on the phones. I think we'll jump to them. We've got Danny from Colorado. Are you there, Danny?

Danny: Yes I am. Hello Alan?

Alan: How are you?

Danny: I'm well. I have a question for you. I listen to you and I read your site and the things on your site, and I just finished watching a video of "**The Ninth Gate**". I think you mentioned it in one of your talks. I wanted to see what it was all about. I think that's very similar to "**Eyes Wide Shut**", so my question to you is I see that apparently this is the activities of the elite. Is there anything to this? I mean is this true or are they deluded?

Alan: Well, that's up to each person to decide for themselves according to where their head space or their belief is or how much they've studied. The one thing that is true is that these characters at the top who are also, by the way, and Prince Charles has mentioned this term, they call themselves "The Olympians" and then of course Mount Olympus is where the gods resided and they see themselves as gods. They see themselves – if you breakdown what is a god, a god is someone who rules lesser people. He is someone who can do whatever he wishes because he's above laws. He decides the fate of others. He creates wars. He can decide who lives and who dies. Who eats and who doesn't. Technically, in some sense, you see they are God; and with the incredible research into science, that they directed, by the way, through grants and foundations grants all the way to the Genome Project, they believe that they can make themselves ultimately immortal physically in this world. That's definitely their goal and you'll find with "**The Ninth Gate**" – remember, 9 in Cabala is completion as well; and in that fictional form or story form, they go round in circles again using Cabalistic terms and so on and the man technically becomes a god or actually a Satanic character in the Satanic tradition of fire. Even at the end they use fire in the scenes and light, the light of Lucifer. They use all these terms at the top and it's up to the individual to come to their own conclusions. Is this simply fun to them as they party and scoff at everything? Is it just a form of fun or do they really believe it? And I have met some definitely who definitely seem to believe it and they're terribly arrogant – and if they are gods, then God help us all.

Danny: What I'm asking you is, with your extensive knowledge and I know you've done a lot of research and I know you've probably – I imagine you've come across this. In your opinion, Alan, is this true? Is their God, Lucifer, real?

Alan: All I can really tell you is that I have no problem whatsoever accepting the fact that evil as a force definitely is very real and an intelligent force at that.

Danny: Well, they attribute their wealth to their affiliation, allegiance to this power. Now, their power or their wealth is real—so my question is, is their power real?

Alan: Their power is real but it's mainly done through using other people. Hold on and I'll be back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. We're cutting through this jolly old matrix and we're talking to Danny from Colorado about maybe the nature of evil, which is to do with the ones at the top, and truly it's up to the individual to come to conclusions for themselves. Now in a scientific era where science is the new religion, we scoffed at everything else that came before it. That's the way of all new religions and science is just one of them. When you look at the scientific terminology of the psychopath – the manipulative cunning psychopath and the intelligent ones too. They do have

intelligent ones. Some will deny that but I've met intelligent ones; and all you have to do is claw your way to the top over centuries and breed for centuries and you're pretty well guaranteed to have another offspring of a psychopath, who will be psychopathic with all the same traits as good old daddy had, and he'll go across the world plundering and pillaging and stealing and eventually he'll set himself up an empire and become a good old king and hire historians to write nice stories about himself. That was the traditional way.

Then you have think tanks working for you and you have a monetary system which you basically own and you can ensure to employ more psychopaths because they're born in every strata of society and they go to work for you as you plan your world order. Now whether it's actually to do with anything beyond that into the supernatural truly is up to the individual. Otherwise, you can only take something on someone else's belief; that is faith. In other words, so-and-so had this experience, therefore believe it. That's called faith. That's in the realms of religion. I have no problem understanding these characters at the top do go to these functions. I've met some. I've seen some get dressed to go, in fact, dressed up in some weird outfits very much like "*Eyes Wide Shut*" and actually as far as that too and they have a jolly good old time for themselves. I know they did have an orgy at the end of it. I wasn't there though. I do know that the ones who attended were all the higher-ups of that particular area in Canada: Judges, police chiefs, people who ruled over the councils, the local councils, city council. Anybody who was anybody was there; and on the one hand, you could say they're all showing that they're completely modern and completely uninhibited; or else they're actually partaking in a ritual that brings them some kind of power.

However, I don't care who has power or how they get it, it boils down to the compliance of the public over whom they rule. No one in this world can say they're completely free or ignorant of what's been happening in the world. They read the same news as I read. They hear more of it in fact. I don't watch television. I've got rabbit-ear antennas. I don't have cable television or 24-hour news. No one can truly say that they are free or ignorant of what's happening across the planet. Who's suffering? Who's being bombed today with their tax money? So everyone is truly being compliant in a plan, an agenda that is utterly hellish – hellish is a good expression because it's definitely from hell, as far as the definition of hell goes, to wipe out a good proportion of this planet cold-bloodedly. To manage the victims through it by the media as though it's all happening through some chance or freak of nature and pulling off the agenda so they can have their wonderful utopia, with their own life extensions at the top and a much reduced population of worker bees. Especially what they'll have is a basic gene pool to breed hybrid humans (special slaves) – they can do this. They're perfectly confident they can do that now. They have all the technology and the research is all done.

However, as far as is this an actual something, a force, that gives them power – you'll have to do your homework. I could go on and on about it and people automatically fall into the trained religion, if they have one at all, to try and understand it and that would be partially misleading because it's far more older than any of the given religions that have been given to the public. You have to go into much, much older stuff to get to the basics of things.

Danny: Alan, I know that you've gone into these older philosophies and religions and so I'm only asking and perhaps it isn't you don't want to – do you have an opinion on whether it's real or not?

Alan: I've got my experiences.

Danny: What have your experiences – what have they shown you? Is it real?

Alan: It wouldn't matter. I wouldn't tell because then it's a matter of believing me and then that's faith. Each person must come to it themselves by their own experience you see. Otherwise, it can't be real.

Danny: I'll say this. In the movie, "*The Ninth Gate*," there was one line that was I think rather eye opening. The old lady in the wheelchair, I believe her name was Kessler. She said, "*I met the devil when I was young. I saw him and I feel in love immediately*," and that just seemed to be a strange statement in the movie and I don't know whether it was giving us a hint of the reality of this or not. Now in my own research, I read things where they said at one of these major events where they were at a table and the person that wrote this was actually there and he said in this that this Lucifer showed up and was sitting at the table with them. I thought that was just – you know I was reading it and that was just so out of the norm and I keep seeing this throughout all of the studies that I've done on it, it keeps getting back to the actual incarnate of an individual.

Alan: The incarnate – here's the problem today, too, now this can be done through scientific means. You've got to always remember it could be – it might be highly unlikely in your situation, but it still could be done, because you could be made to see anything and they've had these actual sciences for a long, long time and they can project anything, a very solid creature, and put it right in front of you.

Danny: Well, I guess I'll ask you this then. I'll put it this way. Is this a contest that we're in now that we're currently losing because we don't even know that we're in a contest?

Alan: I think it's more than that. Again, it's back to much, much older understandings because--

Danny: You're giving us hints of it. Please, just tell us what it is.

Alan: You can't. You cannot tell incredibly in-depth things on a one-hour show or even in a few minutes because you have to lay the groundwork for people before you give them the answers, otherwise they're meaningless.

Danny: Is our problem against man or something else?

Alan: The problem is perhaps a bit of both. Put it this way, even if you were to take it as a bad elite, a nasty bunch of people, or say a demonic energy, regardless, whatever it is needs the compliance of everyone to go along with it; because without us, it couldn't get any of this agenda through.

Danny: Well, is there a counterbalance to this?

Alan: People ask that all the time because they think in the dialectic. You cannot think in this kind of war in the dialectical process. We always think in terms of saving our world, saving our system, saving that which is familiar to us in our generation, even though whatever you know in your generation is only familiar to you because the big boys decided to give you that particular culture at that time. Perhaps the battle has never been for the majority at all. That's something else you have to consider.

Danny: Again, I'm completely teased intellectually and I don't know – you're leaving it as an open question and I'll just say this. The dialectic is nature itself. There's night and day.

Alan: No. You're going back into the fake part. See, the fake part is what they gave the basic low freemasons and that's how they explained how to control nature, by understanding it, as you say, winter, summer, et cetera and then using those techniques. These mean much deeper things than what they're telling you. They're telling you of other sciences behind it and that's the low-level guys that get taught that kind of stuff. It's much, much higher, much deeper, much more intricate and much more involved than just that. The understanding of human nature is the main part of it. The perfect understanding of the male and the female is of absolute essence to pulling this whole agenda off. However, within the human being it's a battle ultimately for each individual to go through themselves. As I say, no one can live through these present times without making decisions their whole life long, and even the decision not to know is a decision. People will say that, "I don't want to hear this. It's bad news." That's the decision they have just made.

Danny: In this wealthy elite, is there a wealthy elite who doesn't go along with this program and who doesn't want to see man under a one-world enslaved situation?

Alan: Not at that high level, no.

Danny: And they're spending their money to try and stop it or to hinder it in any way?

Alan: No.

Danny: So in other words, the wealthy elite have their strategy in place and they're all in line with it, and the rest of us are up against it and what we have is we don't have the wealth--

Alan: No. Understand your entire reality that you're used to is not yours at all. It was a structure you were born into that they already owned in its entirety, including the monied system, including commerce. There are many different avenues – like Lenin said himself, he was trained by these guys. He said, "society could live in a thousand different directions but they mustn't know that. They must think the one they're born into is quite natural." You have to think beyond this system. Beyond working eight hours a day or ten hours a day. Beyond having weekends off. Beyond everything that you take for granted. This is an abnormal system from top to bottom that you're living in.

Danny: Well there must be or hopefully I guess I would hope there is – well, more than that. I'm sure there is.

Alan: Anyway, I've got to get off to the other callers.

Danny: I'll let you go and thank you for your time.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Danny: You're welcome.

Alan: Now we've got Eric in Florida. Are you there, Eric?

Eric: My question tonight is: How can so many Americans be so dumb for so long and no less the 9/11? Even after you show them videos and the bombs, the plumes coming out of the buildings that are falling straight down on their footprint. They still refuse to believe and even open their mind to consider that maybe there was something in addition to an airplane that hit those buildings. It's unbelievable.

Alan: It is unbelievable, but again remember that Brzezinski and Russell and Huxley and many others talked about a coming system of perfect indoctrination where the public would be unable to reason for themselves. They would expect, not just depend upon, but expect the media to do their thinking and their reasoning for them. Well, as you say, it's happened. It's a perfect system of indoctrination.

Eric: Yes. It works really well.

Alan: It's perfect.

Eric: Is there anything that people could do to beat this system down? Obviously, the media has complete control over most people's minds, but there's got to be something that can be done to circumvent that.

Alan: What has to be done would have to be for people to put their cowardice behind them. See, most people live in their own little world. The parameters of their world is a small circle. It's where they move around in, their friends, their acquaintances, that's their micro-culture within the bigger culture and they can't think beyond that. They hope, personally, individually, that things will get worse after they're dead; that maybe they can kind of sneak through to their pension and enjoy themselves and die in their sleep. That's what everybody counts on. No one is willing to stand up and look this evil in the face, and say to them, no more. You see, we've been trained that we're subservient and that's something that we don't think about consciously, but we have been trained again scientifically that we're managed by experts, like Bertrand Russell said that would happen. It's happened and because we are not fully mature people as adults, we in a one sense want to be taken care of. We have this Big Brother is looking after you mentality and life isn't like that. When you can't stand up for yourself, no one else will; and the people today have never truly matured to stand up for themselves, because this generation is the perfectly trained generation.

They couldn't have gone this far in a pre-World War II situation because people then had a memory of what life was not so long ago. They knew how to stand up for themselves. They knew how precious any kind even a little bit of freedom was. They knew how hard won it was and they also knew that you had to, and in every generation, stand up to keep it. We've had since World War II the scientific indoctrination. The school had a lot to do with it. The media had tremendous amounts to do with it. We had money flowing like never before to the ordinary people, even though most of

it was credit and debt, and they were taught to do nothing but play. Play forever and then in one generation you have an infantile adulthood who are like mice in a cage in a laboratory and everyday the boys in white coats come in, the lab workers, and stick needles in them. Shock them with electrodes and all they can do is say "what are they going to do to us today? Oh, they're going to shock us today. Do you think so? Yes." We chatter like mice amongst ourselves because people are unwilling to stand up to evil at every level, right to the bottom even, and say "no more".

You see we were taught at one time we had as much right to live as a sovereign being as any king on this planet and that they had no more right to tell us what to do than we had the right to tell them what to do, but we've lost all that. We've been trained that we are subservient and inferior and most people are infantile in socialistic societies, which is perpetual infantilism, perpetual childhood; they've come to believe it. That's why they will never believe that their Big Daddy at the top there will do anything nasty to hurt them. They'll be in complete denial.

Eric: Yes, I hear you. Can you talk a little bit about the oil?

Alan: Well, the oil – it doesn't make any difference with the oil. They're going to phase cars out eventually. That's the United Nations agenda. You see, in a totalitarian system you don't have people traveling. That's the main point and in the United Nations habitat areas, they've said that. There'll be nothing except essential vehicles only, no private transportation. It's just a steady decline to take us off the country, get us into these habitat areas and then we're all contained, as we get changed, altered and population reduced. Back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got two more callers to go so we'll try to rattle through quickly before the end comes. It's not the end of the world, just the end of the show, hopefully.

Now we've got Don in California. Are you there, Don? Hello Don.

Don: Hello Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Don: So good to speak with you. I've been listening to your show for about two months now. First time I've called in. Yes, you're really helping put the pieces together. I've been studying this kind of stuff for a number of years. A little bit here and a little bit there, but you really bring a lot of wealth of knowledge together and I appreciate it. I had a question. Sometimes I hear you talk about food. It's all genetically modified and down here in California we have a lot of organic foods and I know that the standards are trying to be altered so that GMOs can then be labeled organic and whatnot. What are your thoughts on the organic food industry and like heirloom seeds, which are supposed to be original seeds? Is it all going to be swept under the rug?

Alan: Well again, even the heirloom seeds you'd have to get from a really reliable source or even know some Mennonites or Amish people. They tend to collect their own seed and haven't fallen for it; but the organic industry has already compromised and comprised and they're even allowed to use certain pesticides too, so you can't really trust that. Since they kept it secret for so long that they've even modified the food, it only broke out here because Canadians were told via Britain that we were the test guinea pigs for ten years without our knowledge for eating this stuff. Who knows how long they'd actually been tampering with it anyway? It could have been donkey's years long before that.

Don: All right. Also you talked about the New Age movement, hedonism and everyone's a god and a goddess, which is fascinating because I've actually been – here in California some of my circle of friends are in the New Age and they have these god and goddess parties, and what's really fascinating to hear you talking about that. Being around them, like it doesn't really feel right to me. It feels a little awful self-serving and multiple partners if you want.

Alan: Again, the whole New Age movement was created from London in the 1800's. That was the beginning of the movement. They knew it would take 100 years to catch on. That's how long it takes to get a religion going and it was tailor-made to go to the ego and to create a hedonistic society. Bertrand Russell mentioned that that they would create a hedonistic society, self-love, a narcissistic society that wouldn't care about anyone else as long as they were doing well, feeling good. It's emotion based but they also use a lot of high-tech wizardry there, scientific instruments to give them

experiences. The CIA are heavily involved in this, have been since the set up of it, even from the beginning of mediation classes and so on, and they have used equipment – they've even imbedded them in some of the walls in the first big places they set up in the '60's. They could put thoughts into your head or even give you a little vision and you'd think that God had spoken to you. It's a perfect system for this time, but the music is coming and we're coming to the end of the show.

Don: Thank you so much, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. And to the other callers, please call in again. From Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your god go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt
"Cutting Through The Matrix" Live On RBN (#244)

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Jan. 28, 2009:

One Ring to Bind Them All:

"For Those Who Live in the Now, Life's a Constant Mystery,
For That Which Happens in the Now Has to do with History,
While Unplanned Life Guarantees Crisis Along its Ramble,
A Powerful Elite Took the World, Smashed It On an Anvil,
No Generation Has had Peace Because of Machinations,
This Group has Sworn to Overthrow Sovereignty of Nations,
They Stir Up and Arm Peoples, Offering Solutions,
Solutions Civic or On the Field of Bloody Revolutions,
Circles Within Circles, Wheels Within Wheels,
Dancing with the Devil Who Makes Perfidious Deals,
When the Guns All Fall Silent and They Ring the Old Peace Bell,
We'll be Altered, Chipped, Monitored in Their Utopian Hell"

© Alan Watt Jan. 28, 2009

Wednesday 28th January 2009

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Jan. 28, 2009 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the 28th of January 2009.

Newcomers can look into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and, on the website, you'll find lots of previous talks I've given, which you can listen to at your leisure, and I try to patch in a lot of history that's omitted from mainstream books. I even tell you of the societies that ensure that happens, since they're in control of pretty well all of the mainstream media.

And, it is certainly is better to understand the big picture, however horrific it might be, and it truly does freak a lot of people out when they understand how overwhelming it seems what this big monstrous system is; but, it's been on the go for a long time; and when you start to understand that, the panic should subside, to an extent, when you realise that you're living through a script, a script that involves every population on the planet, every nation on the planet, as we're guided through into, like a business plan, we're guided into a new world order that, to some at the bottom, who help champion it (like the greenies) think it's going to be a wonderful utopia but those with eyes to see what's happening around them today, with the total information network society, cameras everywhere and so on, it's going to be more of an Orwellian system, at least in this phase, as the present generations live and then die off. They work in centuries, they plan centuries ahead, and they literally bring on wars, they have factions on all sides, to guide the wars to their proper conclusions and, really, to affect the changes in society that war brings, to get both sides going off on the same new path, whereas before they would be at loggerheads.

Also look into www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download, the transcripts of these talks and you can print them up, they're written in the various languages of Europe.

I don't ask for money from the shows that I go on and I'm asked on an awful lot of shows, but I don't accept them all, it depends what their format is, but I depend upon the listener to help support me and buy what I have for sale on my website www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com that keeps me going and, believe you me, there's no big income comes in here but if I wanted it to be so, I would bring on lots of advertisers and I'd bring on subscriptions and so on; and that's what all the other ones do, to survive. The ads you hear on this show help to go and pay for the programme and it helps the staff, helps their pay checks, helps them buy and maintain the equipment which is not cheap these days; and, that's where the advertising money goes, from the ads that you hear on this show. So, if you want to support me and get the information that I'm giving out to you, you know where to get it, how to do it, just go into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com website and you'll find out how to do it there. You can also donate as well. And so much for my shameless self-promotion, I won't overdo it; it's a pity I have to do it all but that's what happens in this society, where everything, supposedly, is for free.

I've been going on about how societies, mainly one big society that has Circles specialising in different areas of economics and all that comes from economics, including societies, industry, the material wealth of the world and so on, how it came into being and that was part, supposedly, of their agenda, starting with the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, which, really, was a continuation of a society that was already on the go, in Britain; and, I'd like to go into how they've affected the world today, especially some of the things that are still happening today and how they set up the conflicts for future wars. Back, after this break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. I've gone over quite a few topics, in the last few weeks, to do with how systems are set up, how the culture is set up, in different countries, and how commerce dominated the culture in America and how it was manipulated to do so, by people like Bernays and others that came on the scene. People who were, supposedly, outstanding at their time and certainly were, because he started at the age of 24, helping the League of Nations set up different organisations of propaganda that they eventually called Public Relations. It sounds better than straight propaganda; it's still propaganda nonetheless and he was a past master, well-trained in the techniques from previous centuries.

All of these people, when you put them together and you find the links between them, it all goes back to this group in London, England, that was setting up a world stage, a world society. They had the world citizenship ideals and they mentioned them frequently right down through the ages and they still do today. In fact, Mr. Rockefeller gives out the world citizenship awards. They use Round Table societies, to debate problems that come out at the big meetings, the world meetings of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR and the Round Tables hammer out ways to implement those policies into society, through, again: persuasion, propaganda, schools, every means at their disposal; and, they are so well-funded, by the big institutions, the big foundations, which were set up by the banking fraternities

that work in league with this group, called the Royal Institute of International Affairs (CFR).

The foundations, supposedly, according to Quigley, were first set up when the inheritance taxes, the death duties taxes and so on came in and the big families found ways around them, so they set up the foundations which became the nucleus of keeping the aristocracy going, a parallel government that ran alongside democracy that was unimpeded by public debate or argument and they could get their agendas done, without any hassle, make the mandate and carry it forward and get it done. Very, very simple.

They also had to categorise the world, because they'd used previous members before them, their studies that they'd done on the populations of the world, they were into eugenics, we must never forget this. They were using the foundations of Darwinism, to explain their theory of the world and to explain the different temperaments in different cultures in society. They were the ones who categorised the Arab populations, in amongst what they called the Mediterranean group. They didn't like the Mediterranean group too much and you find that, in H.G. Wells, another member, he wrote about it, he categorised them in the outline of history, his own books, the different cultures and sub-cultures, he wasn't too fond of them.

This particular group were the ones who set up the League of Nations, they set up the Treaty of Versailles, they ran the Treaty of Versailles, they ran the negotiations, they've always drafted up the policies for Britain and the United States, together, and through their contact, their main contact in the US at that time, they ran President Wilson through Mandell House, Colonel Mandell House; and, it was the United States who supplied them the money and the financing, to set up the League of Nations which turned into the United Nations.

Now, what's that got to do with today? Very people, hopefully, might ask, very few, because history's very important and all the problems we have today, were foreseen by them a hundred years ago, because they set up the future and they had the big plans for the Middle East, very big plans. They withdrew so many troops from the front lines in Europe, in World War I and suddenly brought them over to Palestine and Egypt, because they planned to bring another group in that they would use, basically, something that would keep the Arab world on its tiptoes for the next hundred years; and that was the State of Israel.

Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the historian for this group, talks about it, in page 171, actually before that as well, and they'd categorised the personality types of the Arabs. They lumped everybody in together. Now remember, the whole idea was first to get the English-speaking countries together, as whole, a bloc, the nucleus for a world federation and that included the United States of America. The next part was to get a united Europe, through war, through conflict and then peace resolution; they would get, hopefully, their long-aspired dream of a united Europe. They also had plans for uniting Africa, that's still going underway today, as they try and unify Africa into one country. Remember what Karl Marx said: first you must have wars of national liberation, then when you think you're free, then you must have centralised government, that's the key to it, centralisation of government. The same thing happened in the US, with the Civil War, it was about centralisation of government. So much so that Karl Marx telegraphed Lincoln - and that's on display, in the records - and said he'd done the greatest thing by centralising government.

They also wanted to get a federated Arab League as well together, and all these different Leagues will eventually be absorbed into one world governmental system, that's always been their goals and aspirations, it still is. Remember: they've always been behind the wars, to get the wars going, the conflict must begin. Tonight, on my website, I'll put up a link to a Youtube video on Brzezinski (it's a hard one to say); and, this man, like most of these members of the Trilateral Group, which is one part of the CFR and the CFR he belongs to, you'll see him, 30 years ago, helping to stir up the Jihad, with the very people they're bombing today. You'll even hear him saying, he of all people, saying that God would be with them, would be on their side. People don't realise the CIA set up what's now called al-Qaida, which really was just a code name for all the different factions to come into, and communicate through, basically, a radio system. They used them and they even gave them special writings on their holy book, the Koran, to show them why they should be in a holy war, they dreamed up a holy war; and, right through the whole war that they had, with Afghanistan and the Soviet Union and so on, the US and Britain were pushing the Arabs to form into these warrior groups. And, supposedly, this is the outcome of them today, where we have one of them gone rogue, supposedly; and, that's why we all must start wearing chains of surveillance, supposedly, to keep us all safe. You'll hear Brzezinski give the speech himself to the young men that he wanted to go off and fight.

I'll also put a link up to Mr. Rockefeller, who never retires, it's incredible, he's all over the globe, with details and you'll

see him going to, and talking to, the Council on Foreign Relations and other institutions which they own. They own all of the groups that are amalgamating the Americas, because he funds every single group and that's on this video as well, so you can watch that.

It's astonishing, but it all falls exactly in line with Carroll Quigley's book *Tragedy & Hope*, and the other one, *The Anglo-American Establishment*. It's following it to the letter; and, a federated Latin America joins with a federated North America and then we're a federation of the Americas. Then, we are to join with the federation of Europe and that will also, eventually, bring in more and more countries until you're left with really with the Far East and that's already been done, because their other branch was set up seventy-odd years ago, it was the Institute for Pacific Relations (IPR) which was the Royal Institute of International Affairs, a front group for that very purpose; and, pretty well all the prime ministers Australia's had for the last 20-30 years, have been a member of this, working towards this goal of unification.

From the Anglo-American Establishment, this is relevant for today and we've all heard what's happening in Gaza, there's no great outcry from the media, they tell us all about it. No, they don't tell us all about it, they tell us what we're supposed to know, like 'isn't this awful', as people, who are really in a cage, are being slaughtered from the air by an advanced military air force. Why is it all happening? Why has it all been allowed to happen? And the last people think of is a mandate, set up a long-long time ago; and, who set it up? Here's an article, just before I give you it from the Anglo-American Establishment; and, it's from the Irish Times newspaper. They're using phosphorous clouds, this is a form of weaponry, phosphorous burns right through you, you have to go into a darkened surgery room to see all the bits of phosphorous that are glowing in the bodies of the people. It says here:

"We are guinea pigs to the Americans and Israelis," says Dr Abu Shabaan. "The Americans give the Israelis new weapons,

It's true, the US has given them the weapons, the world knows this.

and they try them out on us."

This is from Dr Sobhi Skaik, he's a member of the Royal College of Surgeons in Edinburgh, who's there at the moment talking about the advanced weaponry, with the microchips they're using, that are now in the bodies of the people. I'll read this, when I get back from this break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is *Cutting Through The Matrix*, going into the past, to understand the present; and, only by understanding the past, does the present make any sense at all. I'm discussing, at the moment, what's happening there at the Gaza Strip and reading from an article from the Irish Times, where all kinds of hi-tech weaponry and new types are being used on people there who are technically in a cage and being bombed. It says here, and this is from Dr Sobhi Skaik, a member of the Royal College of Surgeons in Edinburgh:

"They are definitely testing weapons on us," "The amount of damage done by these weapons is not commensurate to the wounds. We found computer chips, magnetic pieces and transistors in wounds. Sometimes there are only minute pin-point punctures to the abdomen and chest, but you see huge damage to internal organs. One patient had his liver burned black, as if it had been grilled. We think there must be something embedded in the human body that is releasing poison and killing."

It also has quite the articles on the effects of the phosphorous as well, as people are getting carried off, still alive, and their bodies are burning from within. Incredible and the world just goes back and says 'tsk, tsk, isn't that awful' and we wonder why that is. Why is it that the United Nations can come into every other country, supposedly, look what happened in Bosnia? They've been all over the globe; but, you must understand, first of all, when you really understand the politics and geo-politics of every area they go into, there's always resources they're after, because the UN is a front, another front, of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and it was from its beginnings, as they funded it. The Rockefeller Foundation was part, and still is, the main part really, in the US, of the CFR, put the money up for it and gave them the land for the United Nations. It's geo-political and financial economics.

Going back to the setting up of modern day Israel, and, I've talked about Sir Ronald Storrs before, and others, who

belonged to the Milner Group, of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and Balfour and others, who drew up the Balfour Declaration, that had, contained in it, a home for Jews, put in there that Britain was all for it, supposedly, from the governmental side of view. Now, they ran the government at that time too, completely; and Quigley, in his own books, makes no bones about that. Now, remember, he was the historian with their records, with the separate history, that fills in all the blank spots. Not the stuff you get at school; the stuff you get at school he even tells you are published and written by the members of this group, so that's how you get this different history for schoolbooks. It's astonishing. In the Anglo-American Establishment, it says:

The attitude of the Milner Group toward the Arabs and Jews can be seen from some quotations from members of the Group. At the Peace Conference of 1919,

Which, remember, they set up themselves.

discussing the relative merits of the Jews and Arabs,

One of their members, Smuts, who was sent there, said:

"They haven't the Arabs' attractive manners. They do not warm the heart by graceful subjection. They make demands. They are a bitter, recalcitrant little people, and, like the Boers, impatient of leadership and ruinously quarrelsome among themselves. They see God in the shape of an Oriental potentate." A few years later, John Dove, in a letter to Brand,

Another member of the group; see, they had spies all over the place, seeing the lay of the land.

asked himself why there was so much pro-Arab feeling among the British, especially "the public school caste,"

The public school caste actually is private in Britain, it's misleading there. They call it public schools, it's private

and attributed it to the Arabs' good manners, derived from desert life, and their love for sports, especially riding and shooting, both close to the heart of the public

Which is private.

-school boy. A little later, in another letter, also written from Palestine, Dove declared that the whole Arab world should be in one state

A federation of Arab states, that was their goal.

and it must have Syria and Palestine for its front door, not be like South Africa, with Delagoa Bay in other hands. The Arab world, he explained, needs this western door because we are trying to westernize the Arabs, and without it they would be driven to the east and to India, which they hate. He concluded:

"If the Arab belongs to the Mediterranean, as T. E. Lawrence insists,

They'd categorised all the peoples including the Irish.

we should do nothing to stop him getting back to it. Why our own nostrum for the ills of mankind everywhere is Western Civilization, and, if it is a sound one, what would be the good of forcing a people who want direct contact with us to slink in and out of their country by a back door which, like the Persian Gulf, opens only on the East?

And, by the way, that's why Britain pulled all those men from World War I off the trenches, into this area, it was to set up another group in those areas, to initially cause conflict, but it would be an outpost for up to a hundred years, because most of those Jews were European Jews; they were bringing a European culture into Arab countries, as an outpost. That's what Storrs referred to when he said we have set up a modern Ulster in the Middle East, that's what the British Government did, they set up an Ulster, a little Britain, in Ireland, that would be a thorn in the side of Ireland right up to the present times. This is a technique we're talking about here and here they are using the same thing, in the Middle East. Then he goes on to say, this is a speech Mr. Milner himself, Lord Milner gave, in 1923, in the House of Lords, on

the 27th of June and he talks about this and the whole outline for the Zionist colony and I'll be back with more, to read this, after these messages.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt, we're Cutting Through The Matrix, putting the past and present together, because you have to understand why policies are made, it gives you the picture as to why terrible things can happen, for up to a hundred years sometimes, because the policy will not change and the policies were made by a very powerful group who still runs the world today, in fact, they're setting up the last phases of unification for the Americas. And, then the amalgamation, which has been mentioned by the Prime Minister of Canada, as planned a hundred odd years ago, by the Milner Group and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, to merge with Europe, once that's all done. They never change their plans; they never change their plans. It's just astonishing.

Here's what Lord Milner says in 1923 when made this speech, and he talks about the Balfour Declaration and the White Paper of 1922 (CMD 1700), he added:

"I am not speaking of the policy which is advocated by the extreme Zionists, which is a totally different thing.... I believe that we have only to go on steadily with the policy of the Balfour Declaration as we have ourselves interpreted it in order to see great material progress in Palestine

Now, they drafted the thing up in the first place.

and a gradual subsistence of the present [Arab] agitation,

Here he's saying they're going to have material progress in Palestine if they bring the Zionists in, because of their wealth; but he also acknowledges the fact that there was agitation and that's what happens when people are being brought into your land and they're taking over. He says the:

force of which it would be foolish to deny, but which I believe to be largely due to artificial stimulus and, to a very great extent, to be excited from without.

They always blame outsiders coming into help. That's what we have today, insurgents you see, they call them. They used that same term in Vietnam, insurgents. You know, it's astonishing, these same guys, in the 1800s, were agitating for revolution across the planet, they trained the young leagues, the young Turks, the young Italians and all the rest of it, for rebellion from within, to overthrow their existing governments, so they could bring in this beautiful new world order then. One of their guys, a Young Turk, that's what they called them, the Young Turks, was a guy who started World War I by killing the Archduke Ferdinand, blown him up. Here they are, creating this new thorn, a new Ulster, to be set up in the Middle East, amongst another people; and this is the man who was behind a lot of it, saying what he thought about it, at least publicly, was allowed to publicly say. He says:

The symptoms of any real and general dissatisfaction among the mass of the Arab population with the conditions under which they live, I think it would be very difficult to discover.... There is plenty of room in that country for a considerable immigrant population without injuring in any way the resident Arab population, and, indeed, in many ways it would tend to their extreme benefit.... There are about 700,000 people in Palestine, and there is room for several millions.... I am and always have been a strong supporter of the pro-Arab policy which was first advocated in this country in the course of the war.

Of course he was because his group put that up too. They run all sides.

I believe in the independence of the Arab countries, which they owe to us

Because, after all, Britain had, supposedly, wiped out their masters, that were the Turks that had run the Ottoman Empire that had run those countries for a long-long time.

and which they can only maintain with our help. I look forward to an Arab Federation....

You see, they wanted federated peoples across the planet to bring into this world society, the planned society.

I am convinced that the Arab will make a great mistake . . . in claiming Palestine as a part of the Arab Federation in the same sense as are the other countries of the Near East which are mainly inhabited by Arabs."

Palestine was to be given a special place in all of this, a special place, but not to be allowed to really have too much power; so he calls it a mistake if they go after more power. On page 173. They put pressure on the Government of Britain, to alter certain things, in their favour for this Federation; and, this is what it says here:

As might be expected, in view of the position of Reginald Coupland on the Peel Commission, the report of that Commission met with a most enthusiastic reception from the Milner Group.

The guy who just gave that speech.

This report was a scholarly study of conditions in Palestine, of a type usually found in any document with which the Milner Group had direct contact. For the first time in any government document, the aspirations of Jews and Arabs in Palestine were declared to be irreconcilable

They could not get on together.

and the existing mandate unworkable. Accordingly, the report recommended the partition of Palestine into a Jewish state, an Arab state, and a neutral enclave containing the Holy Places.

You see, that's how it's still set up today.

This suggestion was accepted by the British government in a White Paper (Cmd. 5513) issued through Ormsby-Gore.

Another member, they're all members of this organisation.

He also defended it before the Permanent Mandates Commission of the League of Nations. In the House of Lords it was defended by Lord Lugard, but recently retired as the British member of the Permanent Mandates Commission.

They have Permanent Mandates Commissions; that's what I'm saying, they create a mandate and they'll carry it for a hundred years if need be, or more.

...In the House of Commons the motion to approve the government's policy as outlined in the White Paper Cmd. 5513 was introduced by Ormsby-Gore. The first speech in support of the motion, which was passed without a division, was from Leopold Amery.

Another member of the group. At one point afterwards, he says in 1923, this Amery, Amery's speech in support of this motion is interesting, because in 1923, Amery said:

"However much we may regret it, we have lost the situation in Palestine, as we lost it in Ireland, through a lack of wholehearted faith in ourselves and through the constitutional inability of the individual Briton, and indeed of the country as a whole, not to see the other fellow's point of view and to be influenced by it, even to the detriment of any consistent policy."

You understand: the British people were not for this happening, it didn't make any sense to them, to allow another people to come in and push off the people who were already there. He thought that was unreasonable, they wouldn't accept this new mandate. Also, at that time, you had open warfare in some of the cities like London going on, between the Zionist factions and the Orthodox Jews. The Zionist factions were really a branch, a revolutionary branch, set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, as they set up so many other ones across the world, to be used for a particular purpose, which, of course, they profit by as well. You find one of their main members of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, one of the founding members with them, in fact, the man who took over Cecil Rhodes' policy for the Rhodes Trust, was Lord Rothschild himself who had also been funding an immigration policy into Palestine, from the 1800s, and they couldn't get enough of them and most of them, at that time, came from Russia. So, Amery said, in 1923:

"However much we may regret it, we have lost the situation in Palestine, as we lost it in Ireland,

And so on and so on and so on. In other words, they just didn't know that the Zionist faction would simply take over and run off with it. Of course they knew that, because that was the plan all along. That was the plan all along, they deceived the Arabs, they were quite open about it in other documentation, and the plan was put up an Ulster, an Ulster, in the Middle East and that's what we're going through today. We're suffering because of the policies of that period.

It's astonishing, as I say and if you look at those links I'll put up at the end of the show tonight. It's astonishing and Quigley even said it, in his book, that a small group of people could have such incredible power and literally run nations and all the institutions within those nations, including all the politics and all the factions, including all of the media, including all of academia and right down to the school books that you read and what would be in them, written by their own members, with all of their histories and so on. It's scary, because they still do it today and it's all about world federation, at all costs, all and any cost, it doesn't matter.

On one of the links I'm putting up tonight too, you'll hear Mr. Rockefeller thanking the media for keeping quiet about the Council on Foreign Relations' roles in constructing up this big brand new brave new world and not publishing what happened within the meetings, because they're all members of that society, that's why they don't publish it, but he thanks them openly. In fact, he says they couldn't have gotten away with what they were doing without their compliance.

That's how we're truly run, we're really run, by powerful-powerful institutions which comprise the biggest banking families on the planet, who fund the foundations that fund all of the hundreds and thousands of Non-Governmental Organisations, that gives out grants to every university across the planet, along with, of course, suggestions on what to teach, what not to teach, what to say, what not to say. We grow up in this world, reading their media, kept in utter confusion, watching horror along with trivia, all combined together into a surrealistic circus, as we're mind-bombed into stupidity; and, out of that stupidity, we're all fighting each other.

Yet, the evidence is all there, using all of the sciences at their command and especially the art of psychological warfare on the public, mind control, basic mind control, it's not difficult whatsoever. It's not difficult when you control all of the media. It's not difficult when the sciences that can create whole cultures have been used for over a hundred years at least and gave us the culture. These are the same boys that wanted, for a period, a consumer society, because, from the consumer society, you can tax them, massive taxation and they take the taxation back and fund scientific organisations along certain paths; they tell them what they want. Science, like everything else, like society itself, could go off in hundreds and hundreds of directions, but they don't.

Why do you think, from the roaring twenties up until 1960, the mandate was to get something to do with contraception, because they didn't have it in the roaring twenties, when they were pushing the drugs on the public; they had Prohibition, which made booze cans sexy and they brought in the mini skirt and the music. The fall-out was incredible, apart from the diseases that broke out, they didn't have antibiotics either, they didn't have the facilities to take care of all the abortions, the side effects of having fun. They didn't have enough orphanages to take in the unwanted children that came out of it as well. Therefore, they went to the drawing board and they were funded, all these scientists were funded, and that's all they worked on, for years and years, was contraception, the pill. And, lo and behold, penicillin broke out, not long before that, so for the first time they could treat some of the venereal diseases.

The same foundations then funded front groups, front groups, as always, to protest and demand abortion rights, incredibly well-funded. Governments chipped in as well, because when you go into grant-taking from government, you'll find out that you will get a grant if you're pushing for radical change; and I clued into that, in Canada, when I was asked to sing at a place, and they asked me if I could sing anything more radical. I asked them why, they said because that's why they get their funding from the government, for radical change. And I met a whole bunch of people that were no doubt far-left communists and in fact one of them came over from the Moscow University, to teach the next part of the strategy of networking all of the left-wing groups together and he thought I was one of them, since I was there with all the artists after a show. He was from England, this is during the Cold War, and I said: 'you're living in California but you're going across the planet and you're taught in Moscow University as to how to cause further radical change within America and he said yeah. I said well, don't they ever stop you at borders? and he looked at me kind of quizzically, like didn't I know, wasn't I in on the know? and I wasn't. Then I realised there was another party working all sides. Of course he didn't get stopped anywhere.

It was the same with Peter Wright, who worked for MI5 and MI6, who wrote Spycatcher. He goes through the whole process of the main spies in England, who all came from the aristocratic families; and, they had one thing in common, the ones who were from Britain, that worked for the Soviets: they'd all been boarded as students while at university by the Rothschild family. He put in his book the fact that even though Rothschild was the main suspect, at the end of it all, they made that same Victor Rothschild head of all the security agencies in Britain, even though he was the main suspect. He's trying to tell you that there was another level running both Communism and what we thought of as a capitalist system. Rothschild's job was to make sure, and the spy's jobs were to make sure, that the guys at the top ensured there were no accidents down below. Everyone down below, right down to the soldiers and those who commanded the weapons systems, had to think it was real. The whole populations had to think it was real. That was the purpose of it, to terrify us into 'my god, we need a global system, a global government, we can't go on like this' and every time that Peter Wright and others were tipping off the head of their organisation, someone tipped them off, these spies off, and they got out of the country. Now, the only ones above their boss, was the Royal Family, who got in a black box every day, the latest recommendations of the plans of who they were going to pick up as agents etc. They even grilled the heads, the subsequent heads of MI5 and MI6, to see if they'd leaked it out. You see, the aristocracy, this big organisation with its front groups, ran both sides of everything. I'll be back with more, after the following messages.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt, we're Cutting Through The Matrix, covering a bit of ground tonight, as you bring the past closer to the present, to realise what's happening today was planned an awful long time ago and things that make no sense to people today, don't alter their course, it continues, horror continues, because it's a mandate on the go and it's part of geo-politics. Geo-politics is an old-old game, played by Britain and the establishment, that's why Bonaparte called them perfidious Britain or perfidious England, because they kept making alliances and pitting one side of the alliance against another side of an alliance and having them go to war with each other, to weaken the powerful, through war. They've used this down through history, that's part of the standard technique and policy still in work today.

As I say, the United Nations will not go into certain countries, because the United Nations was set up and run and goes on the mandate and goes by the principles of the Royal Institute of International Affairs / Council on Foreign Relations. You can take your pick what name you want to give the same group, because Quigley tells you, in Tragedy & Hope and the Anglo-American Establishment, that they are the same group. They have branches in every country across the planet. They also run the Round Table Societies; they're hard at work for global citizenship. Now, remember too, what is citizenship? It means you're born with a pre-existing duty to a system; people should remember that at all times. How can you be free, if you're born into a system with pre-existing duties? Think about it.

The world they want to bring in is a world of servitude, to the world state; and now the economic powers, once again, because it's the same combination of the big bankers, are bringing us into a stage of helplessness, where we'll ask them for help and they will provide it with a brand new system, a new way of living, because the time for consumerism is over, they don't need our massive taxes anymore that they took from us to pay for their war machinery and all the logistical supplies etc that goes with it. In a world order, it's different and you'll eventually serve the world system.

Remember, one of their members: Charles Galton Darwin in his book The Next Million Years, that's quite the boast too, think of it, The Next Million Years, he talked about how the elite will run it and putting himself in that category of course. He said that there's always existed a system of slavery and we are simply creating a more perfected system of slavery. A system in which the public don't realise that they are in fact slaves. How would that happen? Well, it is happening, people, if they're given enough little toys to play with, enough entertainment, circuses, bread and circuses and games to play and have their little routines, which are worked out and studied perfectly. There are so many studies in universities, like the routines of people, as they go through the internet and scour the groups and subgroups and all the rest of it. They even have a project to see all the friends that you talk to on your cell phone, what you all have in common that makes you actually connect to each other.

We're all studied like rats but most folk will go into loving their slavery, as long as they can keep their subgroups and a few little toys to play with. It'll be presented to them as the only way out of the mess we're in.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's goodnight and may your god or your gods go with you.

Transcribed by Bill Scott.

Book Excerpt: "The Anglo-American Establishment" by Carroll Quigley

Topics of show covered in following links:

Video: "Zbigniew Brzezinski to Jihadists: Your cause is right!" (youtube.com).

Video: "Brzezinski on CFR, Bilderberg, and Trilateral Commission" (youtube.com).

Video: "Those Who Doubt the NWO Conspiracy...Listen Closely" [Main Players and Their Quotes Referring to New World Order] (youtube.com).

"Inside the world's biggest prison" Irish Times - Jan. 24, 2009.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Feb. 28, 2011 (#778)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Feb. 28, 2011:

Only Humanists Belong Where Nothing's Right or Wrong:

"There are Laws for the Rich, Laws for the Cattle,
Disguised Under Equality and Similar Prattle,
When the Rich Commit Crime, Why it's No Crime at All,
For Finding One Guilty Would Cause Rest to Fall,
Moral Relativity Rules the New Human Zoo,
If a Human Does an Oddball Thing, it's OK to Do,
Love Between Man and Woman was Once Praised in Song,
That's Destroyed, Now Fetishists say "Whatever Turns You On",
For This is the Age in Which Humanism Rules,
Neither Guilt Nor Conscience Surface in Doings of Fools,
We are the Human Animal, Herds All to Be Trained,
To Serve Big Brother's Fetish, Bend Over and Be Caned"

© Alan Watt Feb. 28, 2011

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Feb. 28, 2011 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the 28th of February 2011. Newcomers look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site and hopefully you can help yourself to a lot of audios I've put up there over the years. I try and show you this incredibly massive pyramid of structural organization which rules over every individual

soul on the planet, and to show you that democracy is bogus, and that you're under an authoritarian system, of very rich people, and they've got on board with them academia. In fact they gave academia their curriculums and all the rest of it; they made sure of that. They got the right books to always indoctrinate the next generation of management over the people. We're going through a planned societal change in the system where literally they hope to bring in their wonderful utopia in the future, maybe 30 years down the road. But don't hang on thinking, WELL I'M OKAY, IT WILL TAKE 30 YEARS. No. You're going to see massive changes day by day, week by week, as we go through this massive organizational change of societal structure and you're living right through it now. One of the greatest events ever to happen because if they ever had a Tower of Babel it was nothing compared to what's coming up right now. We're living through these actual phases of it.

Remember too, that you're the audience who bring me to you, so if you want to order the disks and the books that I have for sale... and it's up to you if you want to support me or not. You can donate or you can purchase the books and so on. [Order and donation options listed above.]

I don't give you the usual bunkum of history, always written by the conquerors. There's only one set of conquerors across the whole planet, and that's a fact; it's not diverse groups, believe you me. I don't go through the times, dates and generals and all that stuff, and flag-waving and brass bands. I just tell you and show you the cons that they pull off governance, and this is a very ancient technique of governing the minds of peoples. There's been many empires before us, believe you me, many empires, run by the same characters and now it's their descendants who are running the whole planet. They know the arts of running the public mind and how to control it and how to condition every generation to serve them very, very well. It's a very old technique. They are high sciences of course and it's perfected today because they have such a massive tax base across the world to draw on to ensure that those in academia have *their* indoctrination. See, their first motto is YOU'VE GOT TO INDOCTRINATE THE MANAGER CLASS BEFORE YOU INDOCTRINATE THE PEOPLE and the managers make sure that we get the right indoctrination. It's as simple as that. As I say, it's NOT democratic; they love to use that banner to get us all on board with their little games across the world. But in fact there's no democracy at all. They have admitted that, WE'RE POST-DEMOCRATIC, WE'RE IN AN AUTHORITARIAN SYSTEM, BECAUSE DEMOCRACY IS TOO CUMBERSOME, TOO MANY FACTIONS FIGHTING FOR POWER AND THEY CAN'T GET THE BIG AGENDA THROUGH FAST ENOUGH. It upsets their big business plan.

Remember too, straight donations are certainly welcome because they just trickle in once in a while and the costs here are very, very high. As the dollar plummets, through *quantitative easing* – which is inflation – then of course there's less and less purchasing power with every dollar. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, we're back and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about the big picture, the big world in which we think we live and all the things we think we know about it and the nonsense we're fed by the media to make sure they keep us in the box, inside the box. And most folk are inside the box; they're thoroughly domesticated and nothing really shocks them anymore and that's interesting in itself, that nothing does shock them anymore.

It's interesting to see the articles that float across my desktop everyday and I know why people send them to me, because they're shocking to them. But to read them on the air, it wouldn't be shocking *enough* because most folk are so jaded; they have adapted into the dehumanized system in which we now live. I had one about an abortion doctor who was caught literally scissoring the heads of babies coming out of the womb, and stuff like that. That means nothing anymore, unfortunately, to most folk out there; they are too far gone. We've had a generation growing up on video games and slaughter and blood and guts, mainly to go into the military for *this* particular period, and that's why they were raised like that, with the lowest possible morality. Even though they say there's no morality at all, it's all moral

relativism, who benefits... as long as someone benefits that's okay. It seems the troops don't mind who ends up with oil fields across the Middle East as long as they get their little tin medals when they come home because they want to be *somebody*, you see.

So we are living in this system now where folk are jaded. Contamination is the term the communists used to do with 'liberalism' and it's been very, very effective. Yuri Bezmenov talked about that too and I've put his links up on my archives section, where you can hear him talking about this system and how the US public were being dumbed down *from* academia on down. Certain selected professors were embedded in the universities to make sure that they pushed this particular form of degeneracy and that's what we are in today... degeneracy. Nothing shocks us anymore. Everything is okay, and AS LONG AS I'M OKAY THEN EVERYTHING IS OKAY. Again, that ties in with Lord Bertrand Russell who said, WE SHALL CREATE AN EGOSYNTONIC AND EGOCENTRIC, NARCISSISTIC SOCIETY — everyone in love with themselves and no one else. You see. And that works so beautifully when you want to conquer whole nations. No one stands up with anyone else or *for* anyone else because you see, you feel you've got nothing in common with them. I'M OKAY... I'M OKAY... SO WHY WORRY ABOUT THEM.

We've also been fed so much war stuff from media, even from the Viet Nam era onwards, until people got jaded with that too. They got fed up watching the napalm bombs raining down on people and burning them when they were eating their dinners. It was another yawn and they'd turn the television to some other station and watch some other bit of fiction, because everything became fictional to them and that was part of the dehumanization process on the public's mind. It gives them a dissociative feeling, they're not really part of reality anymore. Everything is blurred in a kaleidoscope of kind of entertaining horror.

I've gone through too, about the big meetings they've had with the G20 and so on and talking about how the Royal Institute of International Affairs were the ones who dreamed up the idea of creating these big organizations, that are again non-democratic because the public of the countries these Prime Ministers and Presidents represent are never asked their opinion or even given a vote, to see if these organizations, which are *supra* national, should even exist... even though the treaties they end up binding themselves with effect us all, are never mentioned, like the G20. So they came up with these committees and groups of 20s and groups of 8 and so on, the standard method of the Milner/Rhodes Society that became the Royal Institute of International Affairs/Council on Foreign Relations. It's quite amazing to watch how they do it all so tonight I'm putting up a link where you'll hear the Prime Minister of Canada, and I've mentioned this before from a different documentary that was done on the G20 that they had in Toronto. You'll hear him saying that PEOPLE WON'T LIKE LOSING THEIR SOVEREIGNTY BUT WE NEED A FORM OF WORLD GOVERNMENT, and he says, THAT'S WHAT THIS IS ALL BASICALLY ABOUT. So from the horse's mouth, there you go. Not that it will matter to most folk, they sort of yawn, AH, OKAY, because they're not involved in any reality anymore themselves, except the pressure groups which are generally funded; the NGOs, they're funded by the big boys themselves. They are told what to protest. As I say, I'll put that link up tonight and you can have a look at it for yourselves and see what you think of it.

(2010 MOVIE) Toronto G20 EXPOSED - Original Full-Length / youtube.com

I'm also putting up another one that I've also put up before. It's called...

Human Resources - Social Engineering in the 20th Century / youtube.com

It goes through a lot of the early experimentation up to more recent experimentation on babies right up to adults in the

general public for psychology and control and conditioning – it's interesting to watch it – to create the perfectly dumbed-down domesticated society that we have today. Because you see, once you understand how things work, and triggers work and so on, you can then direct society; it's very easy to direct the mass man as opposed to the distinct individual. The distinct self-aware individual is *very* difficult to control and guide and prompt, as Mr Sunstein would say. So I'll put those links up after tonight's show. And it's quite fascinating, as I say.

Australia too, is really spearheading in the Far East, the *movement* towards sustainable development, which is Agenda 21, also called the Millennium Project, for the United Nations. It's under the United Nations Decade of Education for Sustainable Development; 2005 it started big time to 2014. By 2014 they hope to have a whole, pretty well upcoming generation brainwashed to be little greenies and to believe that the green world should rule their lives... the whole green agenda should rule their lives, and they'll be little Nazis and so on. It's got a lot of links to what it's all about for Australia, New Zealand's the same, but all the British Commonwealth countries are the same too, the same agenda. They all have their members of the CFR, RIIA in all of these countries.

Sustainability education / environment.gov.au

I've known this before, that certain politicians are immune to charges that would affect everyone else, legal charges. I remember in Britain there was a Lord, a British Lord, he smashed his car into a lamppost I believe one night in London, just sozzled out of his head. Absolutely, completely... he couldn't articulate his name; he was gone. And his secretary was in the passenger side at the time. He was charged with drunk driving. Once he sobered up the next day, he was in the newspapers saying, I'LL GET OFF WITH THIS. And sure enough, about a week later he was on the front page of the newspapers with his big cigar saying, I TOLD YOU SO, THEY CAN'T TOUCH US. It's a different set of laws for these characters. And the US pretty well has copied after the British system; if it didn't originally start that way it certainly caught up very quickly to exactly the same as the British system because they have their House of the Senate, and it's the same as the House of the Lords. Here's an article here to show you how this is done.

Ariz. Senate leader avoids arrest after fight with girlfriend

azfamily.com / Alicia E. Barrón / February 26, 2011 / Updated Feb 27

PHOENIX – Arizona Senate majority leader Scott Bundgaard (R-LD4) was involved in an apparent scuffle with his girlfriend, Aubry Ballard, Friday night as the couple returned from a local charity event. *(Alan: It's great what charity does to you, you end up fighting like cats and dogs, eh.)*

Phoenix police say they responded to a call of a man pulling a woman out of a car next to the median northbound on State Route 51 south of Cactus Road on Friday just after 11 p.m.

When officers responded to the scene they determined the individuals involved were Sen. Scott Bundgaard, 43, and his girlfriend Aubrey Michelle Ballard, 34.

Officers who arrived on the scene found that both Bundgaard and Ballard had marks suggesting a physical altercation, according to Phoenix police spokesman Sgt. Tommy Thompson.

Bundgaard was not detained because **he has immunity from arrest while the legislature is in session**, however prosecutors will review the case and could file charges at a later date, Thompson said. *(A: But that won't happen, as you know. So while the legislature is in session they can't prosecute any of these characters, for whatever they do. However, the girlfriend...)*

Ballard was booked into a Maricopa County jail. She faces one count of domestic violence assault. *(A: So she's*

charged and she was in jail for 17 days, but as I say, a Senator isn't bound by the same laws that affect everyone else.)

It must be quite something for that to happen. But you understand, it's a Masonic institution; I don't think people really realize this. Under the law you must be tried by a jury of your *peers* and that's why none of these characters end up in a normal court because ordinary people, the public as they call them – they have a lot of worse names for them but they call them 'the public' just to be polite, and that's not very polite either, the world 'public' – they cannot try and convict someone of a higher rank. So their own peer group obviously would not find them guilty; that's why they don't end up being guilty in anything. Same in Britain as well, they can do whatever they want. And this character and his girlfriend had a real fracas; the clothes were thrown out of the car and the whole bit and I think they were both punching each other. And there you go. But you and I, that would be on your record forever and it would be quite something else. And the feminists would have a great time at this too; I wonder if they'll even bother with this one. It will depend what their chiefs – who are paid of course by the big boys – say. It's quite something, as I say, this world that we live in today.

And corruption, you see, will become more and more blatant as this crew at the top are so into their new feudal system. You understand, it is a feudal system just like it was in the Middle Ages. In the Middle Ages you could take any wench that you wanted if you were a Baron or a King or a Lord and you could kill anybody too, any serf, and there were no laws whatsoever about doing so. It was quite alright. They used to have various laws about first knight and all that, and I'll go into that when I come back from this break because it ties in with something that's happened recently.

Hi folks, we're back, this is Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about feudalism. In feudalism it was a great old time for those in power because they had unlimited power, they were the law basically, and the morality that they practiced themselves was totally different from that of the public who were kept in line by the big church and so on. It's interesting to see, as I say, feudalism, how the baron could grab women and so on, children too, didn't make any difference, rape them, have sex with them, kill them, if they needed to or wanted to, or it turned them on, whatever. This has really been the history of those up at the top. They get very bored, you see, and when they get bored it does deviant things to their minds, or maybe they're just deviant to begin with and too inbred with their deviancies. Personally I think it's the latter and I think that will always be the case.

A little while back of course we had Prince Andrew and his various fracas with Fergie, his ex-wife I think it is. She was saying that £500,000 WOULD GET YOU AN INTERVIEW WITH PRINCE ANDREW who at that time was Ambassador to Britain for big, big contracts for the British government. So there's backhanders and under-the-table cash and all of the rest of it going on; that's normal business for those near the top. It's interesting here, this latest nonsense that's happened. I was thinking of Roman Polanski because Roman Polanski skipped the US when young girls were being procured for him to have sex with. I think Jack Nicholson was even mentioned in it, in an interview with one of the women who have now grown up, she was about 12 when it happened, and Nicholson took her from a set and took her all the way to Polanski's home so that he could have sex with her. Well that thing is quite normal as I say, down through the feudal age system, and it's still normal today.

Prince Andrew risks losing ambassador job as girl in underage sex case reveals meeting him

By Tom Leonard / dailymail.co.uk / 28th February 2011

(A: It won't happen actually because you see, the old laws are all back in place for these guys, the old rights of imperialism. It says here...)

The Duke of York, 51, pictured with his arm around the bare midriff of Virginia Roberts Mother-of-three spent four years as millionaire's personal masseuse.

Epstein trained her 'as a prostitute for him and his friends'.

Serious doubts are being cast on Prince Andrew's suitability to represent Britain (*A: I would say it should have been pretty doubtful when his wife was asking £500,000 for interviews with him... pounds it was actually.*) following revelations that he spent time with a girl of 17 while she was being sexually exploited by one of his billionaire friends. (*A: Who obviously started her much younger than 17.*)

The Duke of York, 51, was pictured with his arm around the bare midriff of Virginia Roberts, a vulnerable teenager hired to work as an 'erotic masseuse' and perform sexual favours for American businessman Jeffrey Epstein and his friends.

Later, she claims, Epstein's friend Ghislaine Maxwell told her: 'You did well. He had fun.' (*A: As he's pimping her, right.*)

Andrew, who works for the Government as an ambassador for foreign trade (*A: That's BIG backhanders for that, big money, you know, for every contract; it gets kicked back to you.*), remains close to Epstein, 58, and stayed at his New York mansion as recently as December – despite the financier admitting to child sex crimes in 2008 and being placed on the US sex offender register. (*A: Quite the club they have, isn't it?*)

But the full extent of the prince's proximity to Epstein's offences was not known until Miss Roberts broke her silence this weekend. In a civil writ against the businessman, she alleged that her duties included being 'sexually exploited by Epstein's adult male peers including royalty'. (*A: It's quite, quite something.*)

Even by the rags-to-riches-to-rags mythology of New York (*A: They always love these rags-to-riches stories.*), Jeffrey Epstein's ascent and subsequent humbling has been breathtaking.

The son of a parks department employee, he was plucked from obscurity as a Manhattan private school maths teacher by a pupil's father who got him a job on Wall Street in 1976. (*A: That's called, you know, 'certain connections' you might say, to put it mildly.*)

He rose rapidly at the investment bank Bear Stearns but left in 1981 to set up on his own, managing the fortunes of clients with \$1billion or more.

Enigmatic and mysterious about his business activities, (some compare him to the fictional millionaire The Great Gatsby) he has only ever identified one of his clients – his mentor and main patron Leslie Wexner, whose business empire includes the upmarket Victoria's Secret lingerie chain. (*A: Anyway, this is really going nowhere. I'm just mentioning that this is the sort of stuff they actually do, and a lot worse than that too. I've mentioned the British Lord that was caught, and there's a documentary, I put it in the archives section too. A British Lord who loved what they called 'the rough trade'; that's the poor boys, the guys down from the east end of London. They love to have tumbles with these guys and he loved to have them defecate on top of a glass plate above his head; that was his way of being turned on.*)

These are the characters who rule above you and are sitting on the boards as directors of these big organizations that are running and planning your lives, and taxing the blazes out of you, these are the characters, folks; there's just too many of them today to be honest with you. In past ages not so many would have survived because tribes at one time you see, could get rid of the psychopaths that ended up dominating or trying to dominate them. And that was before they had standing armies. Standing armies is a problem because these characters then are in charge of standing armies and they can keep their positions and all the weird stuff they get into, to your detriment. Tribalism was the only way.

And even then, and every chief knew it, not to get too big for his boots... or it was over the old cliff top. Back with more after this break.

Alan: Hi folks, we're back, Cutting Through The Matrix. There's callers on the line and I'll see about Carlo from Atlanta if he's there. Are you there Carlo?

Carlo: Yes, hello. I'm just calling in to share a little bit of a personal story of mine. I had quite an interesting time right before and right after the Super Bowl because over the last couple of months I've kept a distance from my friends and my girlfriend because I really don't know what [inaudible] about anymore. They don't see the things I see. So I thought it would be a great idea to go to the Super Bowl party and socialize, you know. I only made it halfway through and I had to leave. Then I came back to work and my boss and my supervisor are both really good friends of mine, so they sat me down and they tried really hard to get me to come to *their* reality, you know, back to happy-land almost. I said I did not feel bad like [inaudible]. So that conversation helped me to come back out of my hermit state of mind, kind of, and socialize. It's still difficult because I still don't know what to talk to the people about.

Alan: Yes. It's incredibly hard... well, actually it's impossible for me but I know how to say hello and goodbye [Alan laughing.] when I meet people in public and that's about it.

Carlo: Yeah. And also [inaudible] how very few people actually look each other in the eye and have some sort of, really, interaction. Everyone is in their own little world. They're all rushed.

Alan: They are all rushed, but I'll tell you, they've actually admitted, under their studies because we are always getting studied by the big boys who give us cell phones and things. They have found that the youngsters, with their Blackberries and all the rest of it, are using less and less eye contact now. In fact, they don't know how to socialize in person with other people. And that's spreading into the older population too as they get more and more into electronics.

Carlo: Yes. And when we go inside and we cook the dinners, and we have a quick smoke, most of them step aside and have a quick smoke. And while we're having a smoke everyone whips out their cell phones and are just texting and emailing [inaudible].

Alan: And even when nothing is happening on their cell phone, they're standing with it in their hand just staring at it. It's just astonishing. [Alan laughing.]

Carlo: Yes. Yes. And I really had to force myself to speak with a phone that actually just makes phone calls and sends text messaging. You know, because there's no need for all this techno crap. But that's all. I just wanted to [inaudible] and I'm going to hang up now and continue listening to you, sir.

Alan: Okay. Thanks for calling. And there's Steve from Cincinnati there. Are you there Steve?

Steve: Yes, Alan, I was raised a Catholic and I had become disgruntled during the period of time when it became obvious that there were so many pedophilic Catholic priests and that the Catholic Church was trying to cover it up. So a friend of mine introduced me to, told me that I should become a member of her Lutheran Protestant Church and I attended her church with her. And it became clear to me that the pastor of this church was a homosexual. And, I was

wondering, I was listening to a program on RBN just a few days ago called Freedom Frenzy Radio, in which a caller called in and said that, he alleged that King James was a homosexual and that the Christian Church has basically been a homosexual movement. And the host of the show asked, well where are you getting this crazy information? And the caller says, well are you familiar with Alan Watt, basically getting it from him. And I'm wondering, was he misrepresenting you or is that basically your view?

Alan: Well, what we do know is King James of Scotland, of the King James Bible, he gave the cash for it to a whole bunch of people. He was called in Scotland, it's in the history books, he was called Shamey Jamey because he loved to chase the page boys around and he was interested in boys. There's no doubt about it, he was homosexual, in the history books. We do know in the Catholic Church... Anywhere where there's a lot of men and no women, or few women, you'll find, even in an army by the way, you'll get a lot of homosexuals going into it, in all ages. However, we do know even from the testimony of one of the main people who came forward, representing the American Communist Party, she was a recruiter, and this was in the congressional records. She was a recruiter for young communists and she helped to decide where to put them into government, bureaucracy, whatever. And she said she sent hundreds of the ones who were homosexual, and encouraged them to go into the Catholic Church. That was during the 20s and 30s and 40s right up to the present, you know. So they were encouraged to go into the Catholic Church; there's no doubt about that. And that's why they became ultimately a majority at the high ends of the Catholic Church.

Even Malachi Martin came out and talked about that. He wrote about it in his book, **Windswept House**, of how there were these organized, *literally organized* group of homosexuals, and Freemasons too by the way, who had their own little things going on and so on. So it's not just *my* word for it, it's people who were in the Catholic Church. And I get letters from guys who have gone into seminaries and they literally get *vetted* to see what their impression or their opinion is on homosexuality. Even the questionnaires are so worded that if you put the wrong one down you're not accepted. You must be almost all pro homosexual, in other words a homosexual yourself now to pretty well get into it. Now, the Protestant Churches are a different kind of prostitute I'd say, because the Protestant Churches, in America especially, are all on board with the American Zionist movement. George Bush used them to the fullest extent, with Rumsfeld. They funded a lot of their pastors to be on board with their wars, ongoing wars, and to save Israel and so on, and it was really a front to get them all to back, to get their congregations to back them and send their sons off for more wars and that kind of stuff. You'll find it's through, you understand, anywhere where there's robes to be put on, for instance, and dressing up, whether it's in entertainment or the theater or whatever, you'll always find it's always been kind of heavy with homosexuality; an audience, where you can perform, and so it's always been a thing, in entertainment for sure as well. And to an extent it's always the same in these higher churches. That doesn't say that all churches are the same, definitely not, but there's no doubt about it, in the 20th century there was a big infiltration *on purpose* by what was called at that time the communist society, the communist party, to put more and more people into the church. And down the road they could then point the finger, when a scandal would break out, and say MY GOD HERE'S ANOTHER SCANDAL, HERE'S ANOTHER SCANDAL, HERE'S ANOTHER SCANDAL. So they were actually putting them into the church and causing the problems.

Steve: And Alan, can I ask you, I have also heard this, people say that this Mohammed who is the great saint of the Muslims was in fact a pedophile.

Alan: I've never seen the evidence of it. We know he liked women and he did marry one. I haven't seen the evidence of pedophilia there. In fact, if anything it would be against all his teachings because in the Koran it's blasphemous to go into homosexuality of any kind whatsoever, or child molestation.

Steve: But I've heard evidence that in fact in his real life he took some sort of 8 year old, maybe for that, he was a pedophile, he was taking 8 year old girls and consummating relations with 8 year old girls.

Alan: I haven't seen the evidence of that. There's a lot of stuff, remember, put out by people, especially nowadays, who are really whacking at Islam because Islam must be destroyed for this new world order and I haven't seen evidence of that in anything I've read.

Steve: Well, if you're living, don't you feel that Islam is a threat when all the immigration that is coming in with the Islamists, into Canada for example?

Alan: No. Not at all. Islam is coming into the countries because they are being encouraged into the countries, by those who own your countries and you don't own the country. That's what they did with Britain too. They set up the chessboard back in the 70s to bring the culture of, say, Britain down by flooding them in with cultures that obviously could not adapt in such numbers. People, if they come in, they trickle in, they always adapt to the prevailing culture. So if you want to destroy the culture at home you flood them into the country, and that's what they did with Britain. And that's what the assistant Prime Minister to Britain of Tony Blair SAID; I read the article from the paper here. He says, we MUST DESTROY EVERY LAST PART OF THE BRITISH CULTURE FOREVER. So they're encouraged in. Then of course, once they've been in the country, even if they become predominant in the country, you can't stand up against the kind of entertainment society and education, eventually their religion falls to dust. And that's understood as well.

Steve: Do you agree, though, that those in Europe were saying that this influx of Arabs and Muslims into our country, do you agree with those who say that this is not good for European civilizations, to allow this large influx of Muslims and Arabs into their countries?

Alan: It's not good if you bring too many at one time into the country. Absolutely. They can't adapt to the society; there's too many of them. They don't have to. You had the same problem in America when they brought too many, at one point, of certain countries in, and they're still speaking their own language today. So it's the same thing with all big groups who are encouraged in. Don't forget, even in Europe, if you go into Germany and other countries, their governments were bringing them in and paying them to come in and giving them jobs, and most of them sent money back home as well.

Steve: Can I ask you a question? I am a Scandinavian person in America, my grandparents moved, immigrated to America 100 years ago. If I were to go to try to live or get citizenship in a Scandinavian country today I would not be allowed in. But I would ask you, why are they allowing all these Muslims in and Arab people into Scandinavian countries when they would deny me, a Scandinavian person, to become one?

Alan: You'd have to ask those who own Scandinavian countries because they are owned, and not by the people. You see, they're owned by the same people who own the world today and they get their orders via the United Nations on the distribution of peoples from other countries. They're given quotas to fulfill. When Pierre Trudeau was the Prime Minister of Canada, and Pierre Trudeau by the way, was a Young Communist. He, in 1952, led the Comintern Association of Canada, that's the Young Communists meeting, over to Moscow and he became eventually the Prime Minister of Canada. A millionaire of course; they have millionaire communist leaders. When he was in office he changed the immigration to Canada. The Toronto Sun published, in about 1990, 1991, 1992 and 1993, the immigration

quotas for Canada, and then they stopped publishing it because the government complained. 97% of all immigrants into Canada, at that time, were to be non-white, by the law of the land. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. Now there's Dan from California. Are you there Dan?

Dan: Yeah, I'm here Alan and it's good to talk to you again. After everything you said, I'm always so blown away by what you say. I was just going to, you know I have to resist the temptation not to call in every day because it's just so great to have a conversation with you. But you mentioned Polanski, and I just watched **The Ninth Gate** with Johnny Depp and just did a little research on good old Roman Polanski, you know, and all the Manson family, and you know all of the stuff that these people are into. You know what I mean?

Alan: Yes.

Dan: I don't know if you remember me, my name's Dan. I'm from Los Angeles. I've worked in television and video games. My mother was an Eastern Star and I went to all those Jesuit schools, that alternate education that you speak of. And you know, the best way I can describe it from the inside out is cruel and merciless; that's just the way they teach. It's just like a paradigm. And it's essentially Satanic although they don't see it as Satanic; it's just natural. There's no right or wrong; this isn't really *evil*. It's just we're humans and we're part of nature, and we just kind of hack people up.

Alan: Actually what it is, it's Cabalism. In Cabalism there's no such thing as right or wrong. And I remember watching a documentary, at a party, it was a party in Los Angeles with producers; all the top ones were there by the way, all the big ones. And each one was asked the same question, it was a Canadian documentary. They asked if they believed in right and wrong or good and evil. And every one of them gave the exact same answer, that there's no right nor wrong, no good nor evil, it's just 'the balance,' as they called it, which is Cabalism—they're all into the Cabalistic magic stuff. And, somebody always benefits, to the detriment of others, and that's just nature, as they call it. And again, morals come down to moral relativity with them as well; everything's relative, no right nor wrong. Anything which a human being is capable of doing is therefore natural, is how they explained it.

Dan: Yeah, it's not the message of Jesus, although that's how it's packaged.

Alan: Oh yeah, it's packaged that way. You know, I met a Jesuit once and I was up, I had a rock group on the go at the time and I was visiting someone. And this Jesuit came up with just a polo sweater and the whole thing, to visit a friend of mine across the street, and that night Barry, who did the jackets for Led Zeppelin and so on, he was an artist, he says, he'll be in bed with this guy's wife tonight. I says, how do you know. He says, he always does that. This guy was a Jesuit. And I talked to him a couple of days later; he was into moral relativity, no right nor wrong. It just blew me away.

Dan: Yeah. I hear the music coming in and oooohh, there's just a hundred different things I want to say but I guess what I'll just say is thanks. You know, you say what, you know, is not supposed to be said.

Alan: That's right.

Dan: You know, we're not supposed to say these things.

Alan: Not supposed to say them, nor even think them these days. Thanks for calling.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[The New and Very Different Canada](#)

[Human Resources--Social Engineering](#)

[Australia and Sustainability--Education Indoctrination](#)

[US--Arizona Senators don't get Arrested for Assault--They Have Immunity--"We The People" etc. etc..](#)

[Epstein Trained Sexual Plaything for Prince Andrew](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

August 26th, 2010 (#651)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt August 26th, 2010:

Only Master can Thrive from Beehive:

"We're Set Loose From School to Work for Money,
Worker Bee Generation, Producers of Honey,
At the End of Life We Haven't a Lot,
The Beekeeper's Taken Almost All the Pot,
Yes, We Buzz Through Life, The Good and Bad,
Very Few Will Conclude We've All Been Had,
'Cause Our Bee Spokesman to the Master
Always Reports the Meeting was Disaster,
Each Generation is Born, Flies Out to Work,
Through Sickness, Bad Season, Bees Never Shirk,
The Master Lives Well, He's Full of Health,
Lots of Free Time to Spend the Wealth,
Is He Caring When Bee is Worn Out, Sick?
No, His Valet-Polished Shoes Blindly Crush the Prick"
© Alan Watt August 26th, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 26th, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, this is Alan Watt, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, on August the 26th, 2010. Now, I always suggest that newcomers to this show look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, because you can find lots of audios, hundreds of audios in fact, I've done over the years, and put up there for your free download. Where I try to patch the big picture of this world together for you, as best I can, in the time that I have really, because it's so vast, it's everything, isn't it. It's everything you've ever known, and experienced, all sort of rolled together, as we're going through the changes

day by day, week by week, month by month and year by year. And these are planned changes, that's what I try to show you, that everything really is going along to a script. We're not born into some system where politicians just decide by the day what's to happen, and oh, dear, here's an accident, let's fix it. No, everything is planned, an awful long time ahead. Like any big business is, in fact. The big international corporations do their investment plans for eighty years ahead, some of them. Some even further. Same with governments as well. And as far as the global government issue goes, that was planned an awful long time ago, and we're simply rolling along on schedule, and we are on schedule, by the way. We're actually integrating all the time, and most folk don't even know it, because it's not announced as such, by the regular media to the public. So go in there, help yourselves. Remember too, that you keep me going. You are the audience, the listeners, so you can help by purchasing the books I sell, you can also buy the discs, there's lots of discs to buy as well. Some of these discs have fifty shows on them. And who knows how long the internet will be up, at least guys like me, and for what I'm doing, who knows how long. Once the licensing comes in, as to who's authorized to speak and who is not. Believe you me, they will pull an awful lot of sites down. And then you'll know who's who. So, buy the books and so on. Now, from the U.S. to Canada, you can purchase through personal check to Canada, you can use an international postal money order, you can use paypal to donate or to purchase, just send a separate email to me with your name, address, and order after the paypal donation, and I'll get it out to you as fast as I can. The same across the rest of the world, with the addition of Western Union, which is awfully expensive, mind you. MoneyGram is a bit cheaper, if you can get it. Some people send cash. And you can also use paypal to donate or to purchase. Same idea. Separate email, with your name, address, and the order, if you want to purchase.

We are living through an incredible system, and we are, as I've talked many times before about it, we're living in a Plato's Cave, and the whole dialectic of what's happening today, with even people who think they're battling against what's happening are battling about the Cave itself. They don't know there's another world outside the Cave. The idea is to get you battling about the same topics. In reality, there's no battle at all, because out of these clashes comes compromise. Compromise leads to the inevitability of staying in the Cave, it's so familiar to us. We can't think outside of it, because we are all born into it. We're born into it using a money system, which is unnatural to begin with, when you think about it. The so-called primitive tribes that they hate at the top, they hate because they're self-sufficient. They need nothing from anyone. They don't need corporations. They don't need steel axes, which break and have to buy new ones. They don't have to work to pay taxes. They're completely independent. If the world fell apart tomorrow with the greatest depression ever, financial depression, these people would carry on as usual. Just another day to them. But we, you see, are artificial. We're in an artificial system. Plato himself talked about this, and he says they're the easiest ones to bring down, because they can't survive without it. Back with more after this.

Hi folks, I'm back, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Just talking about civilizations, in a sense. We don't realize that so many civilizations have come and gone, probably over, if not many thousands, it could even be millions for all we know, because I'm not really one for these Darwinists, or that life started as we know it back in the year so-and-so. I think we're far, far older than that. And even in Plato's writings, when he gives either the story or the fable, who knows which it is. It's great for making money, and writing books on it, and it's Atlantis. He talks about Atlantis and he talks about his Uncle Solon, or great Uncle Solon or whatever, that had gone there to study in Egypt, which all the aristocracy of Greece actually did. They didn't just stop there though. They went through the degrees there and then moved on to the Middle East, and then they moved on to India. And that was the completion of the old system of what they called education. Solon talked to the priests of Egypt, and they recorded that they claimed, the Egyptian priests claimed that the Greeks didn't even know their own histories. They were completely ignorant of how old they were as a people, before they became a more prominent civilization. And they talked about previous civilizations that had risen and fallen and risen and fallen over an awful long period before them. This is what Plato eventually talked about. He talked about civilizations and how easy it was for them to fall apart, because by the time they're so-called highly civilized and they have a big leisure class which dominates them, and the leisure class owns, using money, the means of domination, having everybody working for it. They also hire all these priests or bureaucrats, it's the same thing really, in ancient times, because even in Sumer, the priests did all the recording of land grants and trading and all that kind of stuff. All the taxes were done by the priests. And you have all these people depending on money, and therefore, when it falls apart, there's very few people doing agriculture to survive with. And everyone has forgotten how to hunt, and how to get by, and how to survive with very little. And it's no different today.

I used to wonder why the big movers and shakers of the globalist movement, which started really in England, in the City of London, by the big banking boys, who formed the Royal Institute of International Affairs with their members. It became the Council on Foreign Relations for the U.S., and they have branches across the whole planet; in fact they have their members lists at the top of the European Council for the whole of Europe now. They have a branch for that. And I used to wonder why they brought in these guys like Arnold Toynbee, philosophers and historians, and they'd bring in Quigley too, of course, as their official historian for the CFR. And why they got to such prominent positions talking to heads of government, educating state departments and all the rest of it, as historians and philosophers, it was because, you see, they are incredibly interested, at the top, in history. They understand you've got to know history, what happened to previous civilizations. They've got to know, because it might happen to them. This was already discussed before Darwin's day, and during Darwin's day. He was well aware of it too, because the whole idea of superior types and eugenics was already formulating with the upper middle class, thinking they could join the upper class. And they discussed the same kinds of things back then, that eventually they might run out of food. They might run out of space for all the workers. Sustainability was talked about back then. Because the eugenicists wanted to believe that they had the right to go on, down through the future, as the rest died off, all the old type; and that's how really they formulated the idea of Darwinism, together, as a philosophy which became a religion. And it's taught as a religion, because really it's a theory, remember, that's now made into a religion, taught as fact in universities. All the sciences must accept Darwinism.

And the seeds of Eugenics and all of that stuff is embedded within the philosophy of Darwinism. Survival of the fittest. And you've got to look at the whole title of his first publication, although really, he'd taken it from his father and his grandfather, who were both into eugenics too, and had written books about it before him. The Royal Society decided to give Darwin the credit, and put him out as a front man, really to put out the new religion. Very important, because science was to dominate over religion, you see, the standard religions. That was the whole idea of it. That's why the Royal Society made him really in his day a superstar, by spending an awful lot of money, which is no problem for the bankers who owned the Royal Society as well, to push him up there by massive coverage in all medias. You just paid them in those days, no problem at all. Still do, in fact, today. Because they had to knock down the old religions to replace it with the new. And the new one is to be science, and it is science, you see. So, when you understand what they're pushing at, and where sustainability came from, and the whole greening agenda, and the fact that, oh, there's too many people on the planet, they've got to die off. It started a long time ago. It was already, as I say smoking before it burst into embers and from embers into fire. It was already smoking back in Darwin's day, as the aristocracy were allowing more of the upper middle class into their ranks.

So, where are we today with this? Well, as I say, it's taught in universities as fact. The philosophers still get pulled out, the best philosophers are pulled out, put in top positions, and the best historians as well, to guide the elite. To guide them along their path. They work in think tanks. They oversee think tanks. They decide what should be done next. What happened in the past at this particular junction, well this is what they did, and this is what happened to them. So this is what we shall do here. We'll try this instead. It's like that. And they do have terms at the top. They do have their captains of industry. They do have their navigators, very important, their ships of state. They even have a ship of state right in the middle of London. When you look at it from above, it's literally designed like a ship, a ship of state. And you've got to see the buildings on all sides of it. They built it that way, because you see, they speak a language of symbolism at the top. They can't tell the public what they really want to do. They can't even tell the public what they're there for; I'm talking about the public themselves. Or how long they'll be there. We take it for granted we're here because we just exist. I think therefore I am. Simple as that. Very few folk go beyond that in their whole lifetime.

So, the boys at the top plan everything. And really when you look over it, you see the real pinnacle of this, and if you stand at the pinnacle and look down, and try and see it as the elite see it, you get a completely different picture. You see how things truly work. You see how all opposing forces end up working together, because they end up arguing about the same topics. I'll give you an example for that, and Lenin talked about it too, and so did Marx before him. He said that you throw something out, into the media, immediately you'll get one wing and then another wing, an opposing wing, arguing over this topic with each other. And then they get together, especially if it's something to do law, they come together and then they debate it, and before you know it, they have a compromise. A compromise

means you're stepping backwards for something. And once you've stepped backwards for something, you see, you never regain that step you just lost. And then they'll throw it out again, after that, the second part of it, two years later or so. And then you step back again for another compromise. Do you understand, with the top guys, you cannot compromise; and I'm saying this pretty well too late. The fact is, you cannot compromise. You either are a person in your own right, with your own rights, to go where you want unhindered, without being asked for permission. Without asking for permission, and without being granted permission, and without having ID cards and all the rest of it. You can either sustain yourself by any means you can, without harming other people, but you shouldn't have to keep others alive in the meantime by your labor. You shouldn't have to do that, unless you want to do that. Now, I'm not talking about letting go those who cannot work or the disabled, and so on. I'm talking about the ones who really take your money, because corporate welfare is the biggest welfare on the planet. Always has been. Every few years they publish all the top corporations, international corporations who've never paid taxes for fifteen or twenty years. It's most of them. And yet, every so often, if they're in the military-industrial complex, and we have them in Canada too, I've watched in the States and Britain and elsewhere, they'll say they're in trouble. They'll start laying off workers and all the rest of it. They say to the government, "Oh My God, we're the right arm for you. We're part of the military-industrial complex, and you need us," and before you know it they get a massive grant. Not a loan, a massive grant. A big gift. You see? This happens all the time with these guys. And of course, the guys in politics are all part of the same club, so they give their wink and the nod, and say, okay we better give it to you, sure, and a little smile.

It's all a racket we're living in. A complete racket. And the money they spend on warfare is astronomical. Never mind the crazy monetary system that makes no sense whatsoever to any logical being. The reason it makes no sense, it's not meant to be logical. It's a racket. It's meant to be a racket. It's meant to enslave whole nations, because the guys at the top want the world, not the nations. Compound interest cannot be paid out of. You can't do it. It's intended, it was set up that way. Rothschild himself admitted it, and he says the few that figure it out, will do nothing about it, because these are the guys who are working on it, so they're profiting from understanding the system. They're accountants, chartered accountants. They're up there. That's how it really is. And therefore as I say, a long time ago, they decided to take over the whole world and planned how to do it. And I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, this is Cutting Through the Matrix. We'll look at the bigger picture, because we could read news all day long, couldn't we really. We all get the same news, and it's easy to find today what we're supposed to be talking about today. And that's what Brzezinski said, of course, and talking about it doesn't really alter it much at all. I've noticed that too, because, you see, as I say, we're all in Plato's Cave. All we know is Plato's Cave. And no one's ever come forward yet, you know, seriously, any big movement, like a powerful movement and never mind the fact you'd never get the financial backing anyway to be a big movement, I'm talking about an opposition to a party for instance, it won't happen, but no one's come forward to say, you know, there's a world outside the Cave. All they talk about is money. And what most folk really want is the same system to stay, like fixed in time today. Just fix it in time. Get the Time Lords down here, the Dr. Who guys, and just fix the time right now, so we can still live, and our lives can expire, years, years down the road, and we'll be okay, and let the next bunch sort out the problems. That's what most folk, really, really want. Because most folk today are what they've been created to be, and that's egosyntonic, egocentric. They're hedonistic. That's the culture since the 1950s that was really pushed, stepping up in the 60s, with a steamroller. It just rolled over everything since then, right to the present time. The dissolution of the family and all that, that all came about because the big bankers wanted it to. No one to stand up against them, you see, if there's no families left. All the fallout from it as well they turn around and point to, and say look at that, there's all these children now that have single mums, and they're all on welfare, and some of them have various children from various dads. That's one of the big topics in Britain right now to do with eugenics and stuff. They're openly talking about it.

And I always liken this position to the farmer, because the guys at the top technically are farmers. They own the farms. Maybe they're the overlords you might say, and they have all their workers, the ones that we know of, that are the farmers. And they get the cattle and they break the legs of the cattle, and down go the cattle. And then they tell the cattle to get up, well they can't get up. So they kick them, and say, look at the mess you're in. That's what they do to the public, you see. They make a dysfunctional society because they give you the culture. Culture

doesn't come along from the grassroots and just take off like wildfire. No, it's financed into being with big bucks, big bucks, to give you a dysfunctional society, exactly what they wanted. And they even knew when they started the big welfare state, back in the 60s and 70s and steamrolled it onwards, across the Western world, how long it would take before society was dysfunctional. And they'd have all these massive government agencies now to take care of the dysfunctionality. It was all planned before you were even thought of, before you came along. And then the next part of the step comes in, "oh look, there's too many people. Nothing is working. Everything is costing too much. Healthcare is costing too much. The welfare system is costing too much. Paying for all these unwanted children is costing too much." It all comes down to what they call economics. In a system, remember, that runs on compound interest that you can't pay back anyway. It's a racket, folks, to control. Money for the guys at the top really is a tool that we must believe in at the bottom, because you see, we all work for it. Most folk are terrified without it. Because without this thing that we've accepted in this artificial system, this thing called money, that they run, of course, then you have the fear of starvation, a fear of sickness. How are you going to get treated? You can't. You've got all these different fears, and no one wants to know you, it's true, in this system, if they're all working and you're not, or if you have no money. It's a disgusting system. They call this civilization? I don't think so. Because this is Plato's Cave, as I say. You're taught to think inside the cave, so all the arguments are about that which is within the Cave, not outside of it. They don't know there is a big outside there. Because no one will walk out and say, let's try something else, before we're all knocked off. You know, 90-odd percent of us, killed off, so as the elite might survive with their own offspring down the road. Because that's where it's going right now. They talk about it pretty well openly, under sustainability. You've all got to go, they keep saying.

Go into my archives, you'll see dozens and dozens and dozens of references from the bigwigs themselves. All documented from their own books and their own speeches, where they've talked about this. You do the studying. Don't just email me and say, where is it exactly, and I'll stop everything I'm doing just for you. That happens all the time. And you know something, most folk who ask you things too, like where is this exactly, it doesn't matter what you show them anyway, and I know that before I even start, so I don't start to help them. It really doesn't make any difference, because people don't go by what they can see as evidence, especially the ones who are demanding it, even when the evidence is coming out daily. You see, they've chosen not to believe it. That's the real thing. That's what it really is. They've chosen not to believe it. And that's why they keep demanding it. Quite something. Now yesterday, I talked for instance about a BBC radio show, I gave the link too. I'll give it again tonight as well, Iconoclast Series, where they bring on some of these fronts, these ones who are really working for the Big Boys and the world agenda. And the Iconoclast Series wasn't sort of bad to listen to, because it's the usual BBC format, the pros and cons. It's all scripted before they come out. You'll talk and then so-and-so will talk, and then you'll talk back, and then, that's how they work it out. It's all produced. One of the top eugenicists, coming out openly talking about it. Back with more after these messages. I'll tell you who he also really is.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, I'm back, Cutting Through the Matrix. We got cut off again, at the same time, it's happened. It's strange, well it's not strange at all. I got in touch with Bell Telephone, and they did their phone trap stuff to see what the problem was, and RBN got in touch with their telephone provider, down there, and their provider eventually got through to Bell and said it was some exchange in Canada here, near me, that was cutting me off at 8:30pm exactly, automatically. And supposedly it was fixed, but obviously it's not, you know. I guess it's too important a line to just let go. They must keep tapping it, I think. It's probably a special tap in there just for me. And somehow they've got it automated in some way it shouldn't be. Anyway, this happens so often, it's just incredible.

Getting back to what I was talking about though. We've got, as I say, Plato's Cave, and everyone, even when you understand what's going on, there are very few people who know what to do about it. Because everyone is depending on this system that's killing them. Everyone is working for the same thing called money, dished out by the same boys. It doesn't matter what country you're in, it's the same con. And they all work with the World Bank, and they all work with the IMF, and they're all pushing globalism, etc. All we can do at the moment is yell about it and complain, which doesn't do much good at all, because they've made it quite clear at the top that we are global. It is the end of nations. They've made it quite clear in their own announcements and in their own publications as well, that this is a post-democratic society, this world society, it's authoritarian.

Listen to that audio from the BBC, and again, I'll put the link up, the Iconoclast series, with Professor David

Marsland, talking about eugenics and the right to sterilize people that are really the unfit, he's talking about. And don't you believe as well, when you get into the topics, this is their typical con. They'll start off to get something on the books. That's the whole key with any law, is to get it on the books, so that everyone says, well that won't affect me. But they always expand it very quickly once it's on the books, because they use something as an excuse, you see, to go along with the rest. Because the next thing will be unemployed that will be getting sterilized as well, and so on, and so on. Remember they say in eugenics that unemployment, poverty is a bad gene. It's an inherited bad gene. No kidding, and this is one of the guys here who spoke on this Iconoclast Series on behalf of the guys that want to give the right to police and social workers to put people forward for sterilization. And this is the 21st Century, and people can't really fathom. They think it's another Science Fiction. They're so brain dead with Science Fiction they can't tell what reality is anymore, and by the way, I'm not kidding about that. That's intentional. They've done it intentionally. So who is this Professor Marsland, it says, he got:

1991 Margaret Thatcher Prize (*Alan: Well, whoopee. And it says:*)

ICUT announces the appointment of a National President, Professor David Marsland, Emeritus Scholar of Sociology and Health Sciences, Brunel University, London and Professorial Research Fellow in Sociology at the University of Buckingham. Other Accolades- Fellow of the Royal Society of Health, Fellow of the Institute of Supervisory Management, (*A: Here's the big one too.*) Member of UNESCO Social Sciences Board, (*A: Remember Aldous Huxley's brother, Julian Huxley, the first CEO of UNESCO, at the United Nations? To bring in a world society. The very guy that said they'd sterilize them and all the rest of it, and bring in sort of free sex so they'd never bond with anybody, they'd just have partner after partner, and it's okay as long as they didn't have offspring. Well, he's really filling that seat now. And by the way, UNESCO is totally tied in with Planned Parenthood, which is the Margaret Sanger organization. The woman that said children were weeds, and who loved Hitler and Stalin. That's the real world we're living in. Anyway:*)

Advisor to the British Parliamentary Social Security Committee, (*A: This a guy who's pushing for eugenics, who's an advisor to the British Parliamentary Social Security Committee, eh?*), General Secretary of the British Sociological Association; Recipient of the 1991 Margaret Thatcher Award (*A: If you think she was a Conservative, you have no idea what she really was at all. Actually one guy did put out something that was closest to the truth on Margaret Thatcher, in her era at least, and his name I think was Potter, not the Harry Potter of course, but an actual author, a real person, and it was called Deep Cover. You should see that if you can. And so it says here*) for his writings on freedom and enterprise. Professor Marsland is a distinguished writer, broadcaster and academic commentator, and well known to the worlds of Sociology and Politics

And yadda, yadda, yadda, ya. And it goes on with all the other stuff he's got out there, but he's always been on about the same topics. Seeds of Bankruptcy was one of his books to do with, well, if they carry on with people who are unemployed. Who brought us unemployment and all the rest of it? Who gave us the system of unemployment? Who signed all the treaties to take your factories out the country and put them abroad, eh? As I say, break the legs of the cattle and down they go, then blame them because they can't get up, you see? Then he also wrote Welfare or Welfare State, his other book as well. And you'll hear this guy saying, by the way, this guy who works at the United Nations as well, that this thing about rights he says, there are no rights. You'll hear him saying this in this particular documentary, if you tune into it, and I will put the link up for you. You'll hear him. Now, he's not some lone nut, this guy. This guy is a spokesman for very powerful, important people as far as money goes on the planet, the ones who run it. And every country has their Marslands, all picked because their particular beef that they have, thinking they're so superior, and working for their masters. And as I say too, there are people who will hear this and say, well, they're only having a discussion about it. Oh really, they're only having a discussion, with social work department heads and all the rest of it? That's only a discussion about sterilizing people, that social workers and cops will say who should go along and get sterilized? Just bypass courts, not that they'd be much use anyway, the court system, they're just a part of the brotherhood as well, aren't they. So that's what runs the world. You're running in a timeline where it's not too pleasant to be alive. The good old days, as they said of rock and roll is long gone, as they fantasized everything into incredibleness with LSD and various drugs, free sex, sexually transmitted diseases and then they started the craze of single moms, and a whole bunch of other movements that were financed from the top to come forward and take over and replace the family unit. Because, you see, families used to take care of each other. Communities were real communities too, because they also took care of each other, before

welfare systems came along, and before the health systems came along too. They helped each other. You see government agencies were provided to take over all those functions to become authorities exactly as Lenin said. And it's happened. You're living through it. You're living through it.

So, there's not an awful lot you can do about it really apart from yell and scream, because until you get out of Plato's Cave, you'll be talking about fixing the Tower of Babel. Well, the Tower of Babel was corrupt from its foundations, folks. It's got so much band-aid and crazy glue holding it together it's incredible, and you're still thinking about fixing it, you know, let's vote the right person in, and they'll magically change it. And believe you me, if someone came in, they'd have to be a real Superman, the fictitious one, to survive the assassination attempts, because the Big Boys aren't going to allow it to happen. This is their method of control. As I say, we must believe in their monetary system. We must believe that there's no other way, because it's a tool of control for them, that's all. So that they can live incredibly well, manage the future for their offspring as they did with the past. There's nothing new in this. If you go into the old families that used to be into these particular trades, or the old guilds, as they say, and the power that they wielded, and it was a great power as well. The ones at the top, who tended to be the Masters of these Guilds would pass all this information on to their family offspring, and then they'd grow up and pass it on to theirs and theirs and theirs, and it's no different in banking, which has been around for an awful, awful long time. And of course, more than most folk they're aware of their surroundings, you might say, and the world's surroundings, because everything that happens across the world affects them financially, so they're more alert than the people who just work for the money and go and spend it. And that's why they accumulated such wisdom over societies and peoples, down through the ages to the present time. And they could always plan therefore for the future. They were also the guys who when someone was in the way, they planned wars, and they got other countries to fight them for them, as they profited too. Right now the U.S. is being used to fight the last few countries that didn't join in the club and go on the Central Banking system and use usury. And once that's finished, that will be the end of the U.S. as you know it. It already is happening. The U.S. has been turned into a third world, very quickly, with an awful lot more to come on January 1st and onwards, because all the tax systems change in the U.S. then. Big time. And they go up massively.

So, as I say, we can yell all we want to do, and don't forget too, that the Big Boys thought of everything. They've been forming massive armies, internal armies long before 9/11 came along, to deal with this present time of Change in their Century of Change. And what kind of Change is it? It's a Change towards Their new system. Remember H.G. Wells wrote *A Modern Utopia*. Read it. Because that gave the blueprint for the society they're bringing in for those that are fit to come through as they call it. For the fit to come through, Darwinian speech that is. And they're quite sincere about that part of it. And there's nothing really to stop them. Yelling people won't stop them. As I say, they're still yelling about Plato's Cave, they want the same system to stay where it is, get fixed in time and exist forever. It can't; it's designed to go more and more into debt all the time. And the Big Boys lose nothing in any era, because you see, they own all the resources and all the land and everything else. They design the collapse of the previous system to suit themselves as they go into the new. They lose nothing. Nothing at all. This is old stuff to them. Very old stuff.

Some countries are so far into the hole in the welfare system and dysfunctionality that they can't be fixed. They can't be fixed. Once you've lost a system, it only takes a generation to lose a system that worked, at least held you together enough to make you survive. One generation is gone, and they don't know how. They don't know how to do it, how to survive. Do you know how easy it is to bring down the so-called primitive peoples? They know this, they've studied enough of them, as they did take them down. First they send in anthropologists. They study to see how they survive. And then they try to see, okay, they make everything that they need, everything that they need they make themselves. Primitive peoples work a maximum, a maximum and generally not even that of four hours per day for survival. The rest of the time they can do what they want and have fun even. Fun, real fun, without televisions or anything, or cell phones. And then they bring in some new system. Even a corrugated iron roof is enough to make them to forget how to make their own huts that were waterproof, in one generation. And then you bring them the food in, you know, and trade something for it. Before you know it a generation passes, they don't know how to go and hunt. They don't know all the hundreds of little tricks that were necessary and so easy for them to grow up and learn at one time. They lose it all, so fast. They can't go back.

And that's how society is today. It's been deliberately brought to the state of complete dysfunctionality. And what happens when you're in that state? You're helpless. And what do you do then? Most folk cry out to government, the guys who helped bring this on, to fix it for them. And guess what they do? They bring in the system that they'd planned in the first place. And what's happening now? There's too many of you. That's why they opened the doors for immigration. They flooded the countries that were not meant to be set up for such massive influxes of people, especially as their economy was being purposefully taken out of them, and all their production factories were moved abroad by global treaties. All designed that way. So therefore all the different parties that are out there, and especially the left wing too, they're demanding what? More, more welfare state. That's amazing isn't it? You have to look at the leaders of these parties, because they all work for the same guys at the top, left and right work for the same guys at the top. The dialectic. Most folk are followers, so they'll join one or the other. Because a little bit of what they're saying on either side will make sense to them personally. And yeah, we could sit and read news all day long, but you better get ready for what's coming down the pike. At least for those who are able to do something.

At least, at least, try and get out of the cities. I've been saying that for years, if you can. They don't want folk in the rural areas. I know that because they're hammering them like crazy all over the place with taxes, and various laws to do with pollution, and regulations on buildings and all the rest of it. They've put farmers by the thousands out, in all Western countries, since the end of World War II, when every country set up a national farming institute in government, with the intent eventually of putting all the private farmers out. How people got through in the last Great Depression, was outside of every town and city there were hundreds of small farms. Not anymore. Not anymore. We've all been deliberately, deliberately put under as part of a long-term fifty-year plan. And most folk are quite happy in the cities. They think food comes from a grocery store. And the big agribusinesses, that's what they said. Even Thatcher said the same thing, that small business, small business was a problem. It was so bad for small businesses, and that included farmers too, that half their day or more was spent doing government paperwork to keep the government happy. They just gave up. And in came the big international corporations, that run the agribusinesses, and they took over the farms and joined them all together. Or left other ones as wilderness for the time being. That's warfare technique, that's planning for warfare. On who? On you. Because you see, you were always the target anyway. You're useful tools, when they need you for war against someone else, but these guys have no problem with disposing of tools once they've used them. None at all. Zilch. I noticed that with rich people an awful long time ago. A tool is just a tool to them. Back with more after this.

Hi folks, I'm back, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Just pointing out what should be obvious to people, that we've been brought down to a state of almost helplessness, and of course, the further we go on, the more helpless we're going to be. That was obvious to me years ago. Years ago. And definitely since 9/11 happened, hey you have no rights. Again, listen to that BBC audio and hear one of the eugenicists himself talk about rights, rights. What's rights anyway? People have no rights. He's talking about privileges. In the new society they're bringing in you'll have privileges. Your privilege will be to serve the world state, that's what it will be. That's what the Royal Institute of International Affairs-CFR has always said. And of course only the crème-de-la-crème will come through eventually, into H.G. Wells' *Modern Utopia*. Wells even said, he said, we're not really that barbaric. We didn't just kill off the people by lining them up and shooting them. He said, we just sterilized them and allowed them to die off. And then of course, all their gene pool is gone. That's how he basically put it in his book. And he worked for these guys, as guys previous to him had worked for them as well. This is an ongoing thing.

And people want to fix the Tower of Babel. You see, the Tower of Babel is theirs. And if you go in the base of the Tower of Babel, there's that cave again, it's Plato's cave, and guess what, you're all inside it. And you can't think outside of it. Every solution you come up with is to fix it. It wasn't meant for you. It wasn't designed for you to control. It was designed by those who do control it, to control you. And that's what folk never really catch on to. And it will go on past 2012, all that nonsense with the, Oh My God, everything is going to change in 2000, the Mayans and all that kind of stuff, you know, all that rot. Who put that out there? The Big Change in 2012 is really the announcement of Globalism, that we are global and the big World Government really takes solid form and comes forward as such. Probably in different departments, before they say we're all one. That's how they do things. But you're all programmed to look towards it, and that this is all inevitable, the terror of the future is so inevitable. That there's going to be holocausts and all the rest of it. Natural disasters and viruses and all the rest of it. All that rubbish they've been churning out there, getting you terrified. What happens when you're terrified? You

turn towards the state, and you obey them when they tell you to jump. That's what you do. That's why fear and terror has been used for thousands of years. I'll put a site up tonight, a link with lots of movies, on all this predictive programming. Someone's put one up. And it's called Activist Post. And just have a look. These are not all of the movies they've been churning out there with these apocalyptic scenes in them. What can you do? It's all viruses, it's all humans, it's all our fault. It's all our fault. That's the message in all of them. It's all our fault. It's your own fault. Really? Who broke your legs and let you go down in the field? Hmm? Who kicks you because you can't get up anymore? The same guys you're going to vote for, eh. That's reality. You know *the abused always turns to the abuser for help*. –Said it first. Over and over for hundreds and hundreds of times on different shows. Anyway, from Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's Good Night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[BBC--Live Debate on Sterilization Wed August 25 and Sat. 28](#)

[Professor Marsland--Propagandist for Mandatory Sterilization](#)

[Post Apocalyptic Programming including Movie List](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 12, 2010 (#575)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt May 12, 2010:

Only the Few Have Vantage of View, Connecting Eagle with Darwin's Beagle:

"Layers of Reality Over Lessers Hovers,
Basic Level Unaware of All the Others,
Kept in a System of Naiveté,
Taught to Work, Pay Taxes, Surf and Play,
Believing Big Choices Best Left to Betters,
Science, Academia and Strings of Letters,
Oblivious of the Mission of These Paternals,
Who All Agree at Convention Fraternals,
In Pushing Transhumanism, Evolving Their Kind,
Eliminating Inferior Less-Evolved Left Behind,
So Firm in Convictions These Masters of Wealth,
They're Quietly Sterilizing by Means of Stealth,
For Most it's Too Difficult to Contemplate,
Taught to Go Easy, Accept, Never Hate,
Comfortable to Believe the Elite are the Same,
Childlike, in Denial, Going Down in the Game"

© Alan Watt May 12, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - May 12, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May 12, 2010. For newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site. I always stress that you bookmark all the other sites you'll see there because I DO have trouble with the Yahoo/.com site right now and eventually I'll probably get pulled. So look at the alternate sites, bookmark them and you can download the latest shows from my other sites; they are all on that site and listed there. [Official sites listed above.] While you are in there, look and see the books that I have for sale, the DVDs, the CDs I have for sale because that helps me to trickle over, along with the occasional donation. It's expensive to do what I do. Believe you me, it's more than any full-time job; I wouldn't pick this in a million years if it was just for money. But it's up to you the audience to keep me going and you can do so by buying the books and disks or donating to me and passing the word around of what I'm doing. Bring more people into the show, although there are lots coming in all the time. The more the merrier, because this is a war to the finish here for things that are and things that will be. The things that will be are not to our liking, believe you me, when they are coming down the pike. They are inside now, in fact, all the things that we are about to have hoisted upon us. [Ordering and donation options listed above.] Lots of folk just get the disks burned and passed to them; they've gone off computers all together because it's been in all the newspapers for the last year or so just how much data they are storing on everybody and the fact that they are monitoring every single person, every day, and storing all their communiqué. So they've gone off of them all together; they play these CDs on their CD players. You can get in touch with me at [address above].

As I said before, all the things that are coming down, the things that WILL BE are now turning the bend in the creek and we are seeing them manifest themselves. Those at the top who've been working in institutions for these long-term goals of theirs are rejoicing because they really believe they have us in an enough stage of chaos that we will accept everything. A whole new way of living, a new REGIMENTED society from cradle to grave, with so many agencies controlling us all through our lives, that we will simply be too content playing video games, watching TV, staring at porn, and all of that kind of stuff, as the entertainment really ramps up into more violent, more sexual themes all the time. That's how they are countering this too; keeping people from thinking about the hard facts, to keep them in a form of DOUBLE MIND and DOUBLE SPEAK. They partly know what's going on, partly, a little bit at the back of their minds; the rest of it is mixed up in with their media, their mainstream news, which is like a circus. It's PRESENTED like a circus as you go from horrific deeds and murders and rapes on your news, over to Afghanistan and drones blowing up hundreds of people that happen to be standing around, and everything is a big, surrealistic circus. They don't care. They are out of the picture. They are out of the running. I'll be back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. The matrix I always describe, it's where everything comes from. Your whole reality, it's given to you, really. You are born into this reality. It has many other realities within it. You are given one at the bottom level, generally. There are different classes of people given HIGHER realities. Then you have those who help run the world system who are given more hard facts and data from archives, a different education completely, too, on the past and a lot of it is to do – just like the ancient pharos being taught by the priest, they get taught by their fathers and their uncles – how the world REALLY runs and how the cons of rulership – because that's all rulership is about, it conning people really, these days – how they are carried out and how you can use mass manipulation by using the SUBCONSCIOUS URGES of the great unwashed masses.

Part of the plan, I've gone over it so many times it gets so sickening but unfortunately that's what we are in. If you are in a war and you were fighting every single day, you'd have to get together with your captains and your majors and so on, and you discuss the war and your strategies. You'd get pretty sick of it too, but you've got to do it every day

because you ARE in a fight for life and death literally and this is no different. It's no different at all because those at the top who believe they are the most evolved of all can have the right to dominate us. Not just dominate us but now reduce and cull off, definitely cull off a lot of us, as they have been doing with inoculations and now the GMO food until we have populations that are coming down with incredible allergies.

Everybody has amazing allergies. Children are BORN with them now. Children, some children have their skin peeling off them... and they just don't understand what's happening, this NEW phenomena. Like the sterilization, which is strange too, *they just don't know why the men are going infertile*. Then, other scientists will say, here it is and they give you all the data and why, and it's ignored again and you are back to the beginning question mark, we don't know what's causing it.

There is an article that I was going to read earlier and I didn't bother because it's terrifically horrible, but it's also kind of passé in this day and age. I'll say what I mean by that when I get through this little story. It was from the Sunday Times.

Doctors sterilise Uzbek women by stealth

Mark Franchetti / From The Sunday Times April 25, 2010 / timesonline.co.uk

WHEN her baby died soon after delivery, Gulbahor Zavidova, 28, a poor farmer's wife, longed to be pregnant again. After months of trying she and her husband visited a doctor who told her she could never have another child because she had been sterilised. (*Alan: She didn't know it.*)

The procedure had been performed immediately after she gave birth, by doctors who did not ask her consent. On learning she could not bear children, her husband left her.

"Not a day passes without me crying," she said. "I was outraged when I found out what they had done. How could they do such a horrible thing without asking me?" (*A: This is what the point of it is. You have to go into the writings of all of these eugenicists and elitists at the top, like John Holdren and the book he participated in, **EcoScience**, to do with bringing the population down by stealth. Holdren said, THEY COULD DO IT IN THE THIRD WORLD COUNTRIES WHERE THERE IS LESS EDUCATION AND GET AWAY WITH IT QUITE EASILY; THEY WOULDN'T HAVE TO BE TERRIBLY DEVIOUS, JUST DON'T TELL THE PATIENTS WHAT YOU ARE DOING TO THEM. But he said, for the West - for the United States and Canada and Europe - THEY'D HAVE TO USE STEALTH METHODS, WHERE THEY WOULD HAVE TO USE SOMETHING IN THE FOOD OR THE INOCULATIONS TO CARRY IT OUT. He's up there with Obama now; we should be VERY afraid, I keep telling you that. They are there for a reason now. They are there for a very good reason now. There are no coincidences when these guys get in and they get appointed on the boards of governments across the world, ALL at the same time. Back to the story...*)

According to human rights groups, tens of thousands of young women like Zavidova have been sterilised without their consent in the authoritarian former Soviet state of Uzbekistan.

Uzbek sources say the measure was ordered by Islam Karimov, the president, who has ruled with an iron fist for 20 years. The policy is aimed at keeping down the country's poor population (*A: See, they don't want the POOR to breed, same as Charles Galton Darwin in his book, **The Next Million Years**.*) — with 28m people, it is Central Asia's most densely populated state.

Activists say mass sterilisation began in 2003, but was eased after two years following an outcry. It is said to have restarted in February this year, when the health ministry ordered doctors to recommend sterilisation as an "effective contraceptive". (*A: Sterilization as an "effective contraceptive".*) Critics claim every doctor was told to persuade "at least two women" a month to have the procedure. (*A: You see, that's National Health Care folks. When a doctor works for the health care system of the government, he's an AGENT of government. People better get that through their heads. They do what they are told.*) Doctors who failed faced reprisals and fines.

The reason I didn't mention this one before was because I was thinking about what's been happening in the West. I've gone through so many articles over the years on fertility in the West plummeting and the phthalates, the Bisphenol As and so on, and the chemicals that get into the mother's body, by design, when the baby boy is between about 8-12 weeks. Literally, they actually produce some sperm then and if that could be stopped right then, with the phthalates and Bisphenol-A which is in the cosmetics and different things that the woman uses every day pretty well, IT STERILIZES THE MALE FOR LIFE. They know all this; they've known it for 50, 60, 70 years... so it's not an accident.

In Wise Up Journal, he's got an article from The Daily Mail...

The infertility timebomb: Are men facing rapid extinction?

wiseupjournal.com

Daily Mail / 10.05.2010 / By Tamara Sturtz

One in five men could suffer from fertility problems. And scientists have warned that it's just going to get worse... *(A: It's amazing. They don't know what's causing it but they know it's just going to get worse.)*

There's a crisis brewing, but it has nothing to do with the economic deficit or the current political uncertainty. Scientists are warning that rising levels of male infertility have become so perilous that it is a serious 'public health issue'. And some go even further.

One science writer even suggested, in starkly terrifying terms, that if scientists from Mars were to study the male reproductive system, they would possibly conclude that man was destined for **rapid extinction**.

And if it continues, this trend could indicate men are on a path to becoming **completely infertile within a few generations**.

Reports claim that as many as one in five healthy young men between the ages of 18 and 25 produce abnormal sperm counts. *(A: It's actually much higher; I'll find that link from one I put up last year. It was **The Disappearing Male** from the CBC Canada, a good documentary. It's much higher than that. It was more like 5 in 25 had some kind of motile or moveable sperm; the rest were dead.)*

Only 5 to 15 per cent of their sperm is good enough to be classed as 'normal' under World Health organisation rules - proving that infertility is not just a female problem. Indeed, among those experiencing difficulty with conception, a male fertility problem is considered important in about 40 per cent of couples.

But women trying to get pregnant are facing another astonishing claim: that the core problems of male fertility - while they may be exacerbated by environmental issues - start in the womb.

(A: So they know that this is happening. One of the experts in the field said that...)

'Sperm counts are declining and there is mounting evidence that the problem **starts even before birth**,' says Dr Gillian Lockwood, medical director of Midland Fertility Services.

She cites growing evidence that although the process of sperm production - known as spermatogenesis - starts in adolescence, the crucial preparations are made in the few months before and after birth.

Factors such as women eating a lot of beef *(A: They actually go into beef eating and rubbish like this and it's nothing to do with that. It does actually mention that the chemicals, the damaging chemicals that can come out too, from pesticides etc, plastics of course, from the Bisphenol-A and the phthalates and even soya beans.)* during pregnancy - which means they have consumed a diet rich in polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) that are potentially damaging chemicals - to the issue of obesity during pregnancy and a woman's exposure to **smoke, pesticides, traffic fumes, plastics and even soya beans** are all thought to have a bearing on a male foetus's

future fertility.

Experts talk of a 'window' of testicular development that begins in the growing foetus and ends in the first six months of life. Problems in this period mean that the baby boy may never be able to produce babies of his own.

So, it's on track. It's working, you see. That's the stealth method that Mr Holdren said in the book he was working on with Paul Ehrlich, another guy who wanted to drastically eradicate all the useless eaters on the planet when they wrote the book **EcoScience**. Folk will never really get it, will they? They will never, EVER really get it, what's really going on. It's strange that, how it must always be someone else that's got it... or that's going to get it. That's how we think, like Russian roulette. I think people see the news now and read things and it doesn't affect them. That's why when they are told that all their private material has been stored for government agencies, they don't really want to believe it and they carry on in denial. In a purposeful, choiceful denial... and that's their problem.

Remember too, that I mentioned an article last year as well, where the UN World Health Organization had, with its umbrella group it sent in, all these NGOs. The UN supplied all the abortion kits and they aborted lots of babies and sterilized women in Peru, THOUSANDS OF THEM. I think it was something like 400,000 had been sterilized without their knowledge. That again was done by stealth; they just simply didn't tell them and now they're all sterilized under the wonderful United Nations. Isn't that just great. I'll try and find that too and put it up tonight on my web site.

Peruvian Government Shelves Investigation into Massive Forced Sterilizations of Indigenous Women

By Matthew Cullinan Hoffman, Latin America Correspondent / lifesitenews.com / Friday June 19, 2009

Remember too, you'll find the links that I put up are in the audio section archive at the end of the show. You'll see it on the front page and then it goes into the archives along with all these other links I mention.

What a world we are in to. What a world, it's just incredible... absolutely incredible. And they haven't stopped there, folks. I'll tell a little story about how they used prisoners to test what I'm going to talk about now, to BLAST the sperm in the male testes, sonically. I'll be back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. I read parts of a book on the air maybe a couple of years ago and it was called **Acres of Skin**. It was a history of prisoners that had been used in the United States in prisons, who were used to test out various nefarious chemicals and inoculations and other things. Some of them even had, I think it was radiation applied to the genital area to see how fast they could sterilize them, stuff like that. These were all officially sanctioned by the United States government. It's a horror story.

The reason it was called **Acres of Skin** is because the Mengele type character who was in charge of this, when he saw all the prisoners at his disposal for his tests, that's what he said himself... AHH, WE'VE GOT ACRES OF SKIN. That was his field. Then he went to work on it and made an awful mess of a lot of these lives. He killed a lot too of course, all under the guise of experimentation, TO SAVE PEOPLE IN THE FUTURE and all that nonsense that they give us. It's the same with DARPA, as they are wanting to brain-implant quadriplegics. That's what the Military-Industrial Complex is all about, helping quadriplegics, right? No. It's about death and destruction in the future. Anyway, this put me in mind of this article here and it's from the Mail Online, today.

The male Pill? Ultrasound hailed as new contraceptive for men

(A: It's the testes blaster, that's another name, or sperm blaster.)

Ultrasound is being hailed as a cheap, reversible (A: *Reversible... really?*) contraceptive for men, offering a potential new birth control option for couples throughout the world.

Scientists claim a one-off blast of ultrasound is enough to stop sperm production for up to six months. (A: *I'd say that's quite the blast folks.*)

Clinical trials currently underway suggest the technique could finally provide the male equivalent to the female contraceptive Pill.

Lead researcher Dr James Tsuruta said: 'We think this could provide men with up to six months of reliable, low-cost, non-hormonal contraception from a single round of treatment.

'Our long-term goal is to use ultrasound from therapeutic instruments that are commonly found in sports medicine or physical therapy clinics as an inexpensive, long-term, reversible male contraceptive suitable for use in developing to first world countries.' (A: *I wonder how many deformed children will be born out of this, as it deforms the sperm and everything else, when it supposedly wears off.*)

One all 'sperm reserves' have been depleted the man will be temporarily infertile, researchers from the University of North Carolina claim. (A: *I guess they've been testing it on prisoners down there somewhere.*)

Ultrasound, which produces waves of energy with a frequency above the human hearing range, is commonly used on pregnant women to produce scans of unborn babies, and to treat sports injuries. (A: *Again, I read an article last year on that because it became so common for women to get little photographs to send on their Facebooks to all their, you know, millions of friends across the world. They found that these children have MUCH SLOWER LEARNING ABILITIES than the ones who hadn't had ultrasounds at all. Who knows what else it's caused. What they did say, it was because the brain was enclosed in such a thin skull at the time and this stuff vibrates in a very high frequency and it isn't much different really at that frequency than MICROWAVE radiation. It was a very in-depth article. So here they want to use it on men. Well, I'm sure some will go for it.*)

The university has been given £67,000 from the Bill and Melinda Gates foundation (A: *Those wonderful guys that just jump from one field to another. It's always to do, mind you, with reducing the population. Remember, he attended the Millionaires' Club, that they called it, last year. It was published again in the Irish Free Press. Their whole topic was about reducing the world's population. Oprah Winfrey and all those characters were there too, remember. It was held somewhere in New York and Mr Rockefeller, obviously, was there too.*) to allow them to push ahead with further trials.

But experts warned the long-term effects of the treatment remained unclear.

The Male Contraception Information Project's Elaine Lissner said it had **not** been proved whether fertility would continue to return if a man was subjected to ultrasound blasts over a number of years.

'**The exciting thing** (A: *Oh, there is the end here...*) is that we're getting started finding out,' she said. (A: *Oh, it's EXCITING... exciting.*)

You know, if folk knew what was happening today, we'd have to make Hitler a Boy Scout... and Mengele maybe a Cub Scout. You know, because what's happening today is WAY BEYOND what they did back then. It's way beyond it. IT IS HAPPENING FOLKS. It's happening all the time. You should read the book, **Acres of Skin**; what an eye opener of what they have been doing the United States and no doubt other countries too, with prisoners. Just astonishing...

astonishing.

Everything has changed in our day that we live in. Everything has changed. Morality is utterly gone, out the window, because it was the kind of morality that at least HELD people together and give us a sense of what was right and wrong. Here are the rules, and it was simple to follow. People were decent. People would help you out. They didn't have the TV shows where the cops ran in or bust through your doors with black outfits and machine guns. They hadn't got to that stage then. It was still the local cop. That's how they portrayed this in places like Britain with silly programs like Dixon of Dock Green who was kind of half social worker, half father-figure to the young, and the rest cop. I'll explain this when I come back from this break what's happening now in Britain.

I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. This article I'm about to read is about what happened to a woman who was drowning and what had to be done to save her.

Hero students leap into river to save drowning woman... as police officers REFUSE to help

By Daily Mail Reporter / 12th May 2010/ dailymail.co.uk

Three students risked their lives by jumping into a river to save a drowning woman because police refused to rescue her because they said it was not their responsibility.

The 18 year olds took action and after spotting the victim shouting for help and struggling to keep her head above the water level.

Police were at the scene but said it was up to the fire and rescue service to save the 37 year old.

Instead, officers held back the crowd from the edge of the river, Clyde's bank. Lifebelts were thrown into the water but were out of the woman's reach.

Graham McGrath, Rosie Lucey and Rhys Black who were walking along the Clyde towards Glasgow Green jumped into the river near Albert Bridge after it became apparent the officers were not going to do it.

After dragging the unconscious woman to the bank and Lucey performed CPR on the victim who's lips were blue. They were told the woman was close to death and that they had saved her life.

Mr McGrath said: 'There was a woman in the water shouting for help. There was somebody throwing lifebelts to her, but she couldn't get to them.'

The police were holding people back from the edge of the bridge.

'It became apparent nobody was doing anything else. She was getting lower and lower in the water.'

Miss Lucey said: 'We realised we were watching someone drown.' *(A: So they jumped in and pulled her to the bank.)*

Mr Black jumped in and dragged all three ashore.

The trio, who are all 18-year-old first-year students at Glasgow University, yesterday recalled the rescue, which happened at around 1.30pm on Saturday. *(A: Then they go through the whole scenario, her lips were blue, and what was happening.)*

(A: What did the police say?...)

The police spokesman said that a woman jumped in the Clyde, was rescued by a member of the public, prior to the arrival of the emergency services. *(A: Well, by the time they arrived she would have been long gone, you see.)*

Everything is COMPARTMENTALIZED now. It's like when the hurricane hit Louisiana and New Orleans, the neighbors were told not to help neighbors if they were drowning. You had to allow FEMA to do it. And FEMA would stop anyone... they'd arrest you, in fact, if you tried to help. But these cops are standing there. I'll guarantee you if they were told to kill some Arab suspect who was drowning in the water, they'd be blowing his head off, for fun. But to go and help somebody who's drowning, no, no, they won't go and help you. This is the society we live in now. This is the society we live in. I've said before, guys who hang about in CROWDS, I don't care if it is a gang, an army, or the police, are technically COWARDS... you understand that. They need permission *from each other* to go *as the gang* and do something. Then they are all very brave. On their own, no, it's a different story all together. Now you have the divisions of labor in all of their forces. OH, THAT'S NOT OUR PARTICULAR DEPARTMENT. So what are they going to do? Stand and watch a person drown. These same guys, if you dropped a piece of paper, or a £5 note, would fine you for doing so... immediately. That's the society we are in today.

All the structured fabric that held us together has been systematically destroyed through the culture creating industry and the school system. Ego-syntonic behavior was encouraged, ego-centric behavior too, hedonistic behavior, me, me, me. That's all people care about is me, me, me and a culture like that cannot stand up against tyrants. *That's what the tyrants also know.* That's why they promoted THAT kind of culture and lifestyle. They are easily managed. When everyone thinks they are doing their own thing and they don't help each other out, they are ALL under Big Brother. Big Brother is organizing and ordering them about. There is always a boss.

What you have is a dysfunctional society today, very dysfunctional. What's even more dysfunctional about it is that we are now allowed to read the horrific things that are being done across the world. It's getting us trained that this is all going to be done to us. Now, when the Department of Defence in Britain, followed by the US military, the big boys, their think tanks, came out with the SAME reports, one month after another, to do with the projection for the next 30-odd years, they talked about flash mobs arising in the US, Canada, the European countries and how the authorities were preparing to deal with it. There would be food shortages, strangely enough, because you see only the 5 food companies have taken over the entire supply of the world. They've got us at their mercy. All the small farmers, almost all the small farmers are gone... by design.

We've seen what they've been talking about to do with drones, spy drones and all the rest of it. They can blow up people in Afghanistan and people are forgetting that now they are sending them over the United States. They can also blow up YOU. What do you think all this is for? Why would they be flying drones all over the United States? Just to spy you think? JUST to spy? No, this is all part of a possibly COLLAPSING SYSTEM to make sure that the dominant minority stay in power. Last night I read about DARPA, who loves to give us their stuff on brain chipping. Here is another article about DARPA right here, an interesting one. Popular Science...

Out of the Blue, DARPA Seeks Means to Manipulate Lightning

By Clay Dillow Posted 12.21.2009 / popsci.com

Lightning Mother Nature has it. DARPA wants it.

China and Russia try to control rain clouds and the Dutch use technology to keep low-lying inland areas from flooding, so why shouldn't the United States be able to manipulate lightning? In an attempt to better understand

one of nature's most powerful processes, DARPA issued a broad agency announcement yesterday asking for ideas on how to best protect (A: *Right, "protect"...*) American personnel and resources from dangers and costs associated with lightning strikes. To wit:

Lightning causes more than \$1B/year in direct damages to property in addition to the loss of lives, disruption of activities (for example, postponement of satellite launches) and their corresponding costs. A better understanding of the physics underlying lightning discharge, associated emissions, and related processes (for example, tribocharging in the clouds) (A: *TRIBOCHARGING, they call it.*) may lead to revolutionary advances in the state of the art of lightning protection.

At the bottom of the article it actually says that a lot of folk will actually see this as weaponry, which of course it REALLY IS. It is forms of CREATING lightning and DIRECTED lightning for weaponry. A couple of years ago I read article and I've read article since to do with strobing the clouds with laser beams and so on. This is all tied in to the same thing. They've been doing it for quite a few years. One night in the summer when it wasn't raining, which I think was about 1 day in the summer last year, I sat and watched this strobing effect going across the clouds. It was like someone from north to south playing a piano keyboard; just running their fingers up and down it in sequence. And incredible flashes; no noise at the time at all. But they eventually built up thunder and lightning.

It's all to do with the big scientists, the scientific community, who truly have been risen to the top in the scientific dictatorship type of mentality that Aldous Huxley and others talked about. They were all kind of for it, so was Lord Bertrand Russell. That's why they have all these supposed, *supposed* EXPERTS and SCIENCE CZARS appointed to the US government now, and across the British government and every other government... and population experts, which really means depopulation experts, by the way; that's what it means.

I've mentioned too, that whatever comes along the pike we are conditioned into it *before* it happens. We are conditioned without even knowing we are being conditioned, sometimes by little bit and bytes of TV. That's how you get presented with news now, bits and bytes of things, never in-depth anything or reasons for the things often. They are just presented in bits and bytes that scatter around your fragmented brain's hard drive. You are being programmed, predictive programming. The youth are always programmed primarily through movies. It's even in their video games too, the coming scenarios, and they will take it all as quite natural.

A few years ago I mentioned that the first Loyola University meeting of world science took place, hosted by Newt Gingrich, and then the scientists followed Newt Gingrich's speech. They talked about brain implants and setting up regional area computers that would basically interface remotely, broadband wise, directly with the brains of people with implants. They had experts on all of these subjects from all over the world talking. A scientist from Japan said that it was READY TO GO AND ALL THEY HAD TO DO REALLY WAS CONVINCE THE PUBLIC TO GO ALONG WITH THAT. That's why we are getting more and more articles now with brain implants; this is getting you prepared. Of course, they are using the guise that it's going to HELP people. That's not the reason at all. The scientist from Japan actually said at that meeting that ONCE THIS IS INSTALLED IN THE BRAIN THERE WILL BE NO MORE INDIVIDUALITY. He said, THINK OF IT MORE LIKE THE BEEHIVE; YOU'LL HEAR THE WHISPERS OF COMMANDS FROM CENTRAL/REGIONAL COMPUTERS GOING OUT TO THOSE AROUND YOU AND YOU WILL HEAR THE WHISPERS COMING BACK FROM THOSE AROUND YOU BACK TO THE CENTRAL COMPUTER. That's exactly what you saw in those movies with **Star Trek**, with the Borg. When they showed you the Borg, they all lived in this... their heads were full of whispers from the computer. But that's what they said at that meeting, their only problem now is to convince the public over a few years to take it, to accept it... and it was ready to go. Ready to go...

They said what would happen to get it familiar to the public were that movies would get pushed out very quickly to get us used to the idea and they came out with the movie, **The Final Cut**. That was about a chip that was put in your head when you were very young, maybe at birth even, and it would see through your eyes, records what you hear. That's how they presented it, a human interest type story, they always have a human interest story as a hook, you see. At the funerals, once you died, they can take this out and edit out all the bad bits and leave you a nice picture of a person growing up, going through their lives, loving everybody, that's shown at their funerals. They had other movies since with a similar kind of thing. That's how they said they'd do it. They also said that they'd pay novelists to write it into their stories in science fiction; they've always done that, mind you.

Here is from TechMan.

TechMan: Want a record of your whole brilliant life?

Sunday, May 02, 2010 / By Ced Kurtz, Pittsburgh Post-Gazette / post-gazette.com

Ever think what it would be like to have a record of your entire life -- everything you wrote, watched, heard, e-mailed, spoke?

It sounds daunting and maybe a little absurd, but Gordon Bell and Jim Gemmell at Microsoft are working on it. Their MyLifeBits project is composed of two parts: software to retrieve captured materials and an effort to **completely document the life** of Mr. Bell.

TechMan heard Mr. Bell speak about the project at the opening of the Seagate Research Center in the Strip District. The research center is gone, but the idea lives on. Mr. Bell and Mr. Gemmell have written a book about the project called "Total Recall."

Before coming to Microsoft in 1995, Mr. Bell already had a distinguished career that included teaching computer science at Carnegie Mellon University and helping to design the PDP and VAX line of computers for the Digital Equipment Corp. He also co-founded the Computer History Museum.

He freely admits that he stands on the shoulders of Vannevar Bush with this idea. Mr. Bush was in effect the first presidential science adviser. In 1945, he wrote an article in the Atlantic Monthly magazine proposing a machine called a memex that could record knowledge and allow its retrieval. The idea foreshadowed the World Wide Web.

To build a modern-day memex, you need devices to record the information. For information in digital form -- which is increasingly all information -- the hardware is out there. For recording things in the analog world, scanning technology has advanced to allow fast input of written and printed materials.

But how do we record things we see and hear each day? Microsoft has developed the SenseCam, a device containing a camera and embedded sensors worn around a user's neck that **automatically** takes a series of thousands of still images and records ambient light levels, temperature and movement. (A: That's just PART of the predictive programming to get you for the chip because they could put the chip in you right now. It's much easier to do it step by step; it doesn't spook the people.)

Researchers at CMU have used the SenseCam to allow elderly people to review their experiences during the day as a way of aiding short-term memory.

Once we capture this huge amount of data, how do we store it? Advances in hard drive capacity are the answer. A 1 terabyte (1,000 gigabytes) hard drive now starts at about \$75, and drives are getting bigger and cheaper every day.

What can 1 terabyte store? (A: and all the other technology they can add to that to store it, more and more and

more as they go along.)

Mr. Gemmell and Roger Lueder have written database software that makes annotation easy, adding a text "note" to files, even by voice, so they can be found. Advances in facial recognition and video and audio search soon will make it easier to find any kind of material.

So you see how everything works together, and you are always given it first... Generally you are given it after world meetings and scientists and so on but it's presented to you through movies and little science blurbs on television. They are trying to get trendy, in science fiction especially. The youngsters are fascinated by this idea. They think it's going to give them lots of powers. Some of them actually think that they can go into this virtual world and fight, and win, never realizing that just like the **Matrix** movie, as Neo was told by the Grand Architect, that there wasn't a single move that he couldn't do because it was all PREDICTED. Every possible move he could do was predicted by the programmer. So you can't fight on an equal term on anything.

We're on a FAST, fast decline into really the end of a *part* of a system until they bring in the new. We're getting sterilized. We're dying off. There are lots of nice new diseases on the go. At the same time, they want everyone chipped and monitored... and WE'RE ALLOWING IT ALL TO HAPPEN. The folk in the cities have no privacy whatsoever, but most don't mind. They're already gone folks and you have to accept that. Most are already gone. Don't waste your time with those ones. I'll be back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix and just before I go to a caller, one last article, I'll put the link up too, and it's from The Mail Online in Britain, talking about the cops who won't help people who are drowning.

Pagan police win the right to take time off for festivals

By Daily Mail Reporter / 11th May 2010 / dailymail.co.uk

Pagan police officers have been given the right to take days off to celebrate festivals where they leave food out for the dead and take part in 'unabashed sexual promiscuity'.

I'll go to the callers now and there is Mark from Wisconsin. Are you there Mark?

Mark: Yes, I am. Hey, don't you think it's kind of funny how whenever you see those ultrasounds on TV the baby is always jumping around?

Alan: That's right. [Alan and the caller laughing.] I think I'd be doing the same thing if I was getting bombarded with those.

Mark: It's probably blowing his eardrums out. I was going to mention how, you know, in **Brave New World**, they oxygen-deprived the babies to make them stupid, to make them into slaves?

Alan: That was the Betas or the Thetas; that's right.

Mark: Right. They started clamping the umbilical cord sometime here in the United States, I believe in the early 70s and I can't find any medical facts on why they did it or why they are still doing it.

Alan: You know something? They are testing on the public all the time in different areas. I watched a DVD recently that was sent to me about how the US medical, different hospitals were actually working with the government and they injected PLUTONIUM into peoples' arms and legs, with massive syringes. Of course the doctors were all wearing lead gloves and shields, telling these patients that they had cancer and this treatment could cure them. Then they told you that they didn't have cancer at all. They didn't have cancer at all; they lied to them from the beginning and used them as guinea pigs. They all died of awful, terrible cancers that were caused by the radiation. You wouldn't believe what they are really doing in private, in secret, amongst the populations.

Mark: Yep. The experiments go on. Could you go over some time this Ayn Rand and **Atlas Shrugged**? I've been doing a little research on her and she seems to come from the usual suspects. She lived in Crimea, the settlement, and she had a Bolshevik education. Then she comes over here and she writes 2 best-selling books and she's writing Broadway plays. What can you tell me about this lady?

Alan: I think it was Alisa Rosenbaum that her name was; she changed her name. She went right over and became the mistress of Lord Rothschild for a while; it was the first guy she was a mistress of. Then she went right over to Hollywood where she mixed with the big Hollywood crowd and became a mistress of various ones at different times. If you simply *reverse the logic of the followers and see it from her point of view*, she is saying that those who are already masters of the world and geniuses should not be held back by the masses. Tie that in with today, the Rothschilds are taking over. They've got the World Bank on the go, the Land For Debt Swap which they get through the IMF. They've got the carbon tax thing. They've got the whole world under their belt. She's basically not for the little guy with his little gold pieces; she's not talking about them. She's talking about the geniuses who have got control already shouldn't be held accountable by the laws of the general population and they should be allowed to do what they want; that's what she was really saying.

Mark: That's objectivism. So where did she get all this money to run all these social and psychological experiments on people in New York?

Alan: Look at the company she kept. There are photographs out there; Einstein was one of her best pals. Lord Rothschild and a whole bunch of other Lords were funding her and I've no doubt she was getting money funneled through even all the big banking family channels too.

Mark: Thick as thieves. Thanks a lot.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Yes, nothing is ever as it seems and followers should always check and see it from the leader's point of view. She was talking about the ultra elite, THEY were the ones that should go on and not be held accountable to the general public.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Stealth Sterilization](#)

[Overpopulation? Don't Worry, its All Under Control](#)

[VIDEO: "The Disappearing Male" CBC Newsworld](#)

[Peruvian Government Shelves Investigation into Massive Forced Sterilizations \(400,000\) of Indigenous Women](#)

[Ultrasound Sperm Blaster-New Contraceptive](#)

[Police at Scene Refuse to Help Drowning Woman-Not their Department](#)

[Darpa Seeks to Manipulate Lightning](#)

[Final Cut-MyLifeProject-Record of Your Life](#)

[Pagan Police Allowed Time Off for Pagan Festivals-Food for the Dead followed by Sexual Promiscuity](#)

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(<u>Español</u>) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (<u>Português</u>) |
| Ancient Religions and
<u>CDs</u> History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

January 7th, 2011 #742
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt January 7th, 2011:

Only Virtual Variety in the Planned Society:

"Hard to Imagine We Live Through a Play,
Topics We Parrot We're Given to Say,
And Each New Celebrity Sensation
Plummets Us Further into Degradation,
As Children Watch the Latest Gimmick,
Preparing for Them the Life to Mimic,
Each Generation Trained More than the Previous,
Never Knowing "Progress" Comes from Minds Devious,
Every New Normal Just Appears on the Scene,
While History's Obliterated with All that's Been,
Freedom's a Word for Nothing Left to Lose,
Liberty's Discarded and We Believe We Choose"

© Alan Watt January 7th, 2011

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - January 7th, 2011 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on January the 7th 2011. Newcomers to the show as always I guide you into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. On the website you'll find hundreds of audios for download, of talks I've given over the past umpteen years. And remember, all those sites you'll see listed on the .com site, carry the same shows, and audios, but they also carry transcripts in English of a lot of the talks I've given for print-up as well. So you can try that for print-up, and if you want ones in other languages go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, and you'll find a variety to choose from there. And remember too, you're the audience who bring me to you. If you want to keep me going in this fashion, it's a different kind of way of presentation of news. It's a more in-depth

coverage too of the topics that you're given. And I give you the whys as well to give you the shortcuts to understanding the big picture, and show you that you're just living through a script, a script written long ago, by very intelligent people, very rich people too. And everything that happens now, from here on on, is basically, just part of the script. It has been your whole life, actually, and your parents too, but you're going to see acceleration now, as we go into hyperdrive, into the new, the brand new system. And this is only one phase of it, too. There's many phases of it for the next fifty years, and then another fifty beyond that, and fifty beyond that, etc, etc. That's how the world is planned.

Now, if you want to order the books and discs I have for sale, go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and you'll see methods of payment there; from the US to Canada, personal check is good. You can also use an international postal money order. You can just send cash. And some people use PayPal too. You'll see the donation on the .com site, use that, and follow it by an email with your name, address and the order, and I'll get it out to you. Same across the rest of the world. There's Western Union as well, at the top for direct wire transfer, but it's kind of steep, as well, but it's fast. And you can use MoneyGram, which also, I think can be wired, or they can give you a check to post, which is a lot cheaper. Cash, again. PayPal to order, as well, through using the donation button, followed by an email with name, address, and order, and I'll get it out to you.

As I say, we're going through hyperdrive now, because we've already been trained, since 9/11, that we're under an authoritarian system. And it's worldwide. And that was the whole intent of 9/11 happening, bang on cue for the 21st century, and that's when they said it would start. The actual start of the century, officially, was 2001, not the year 2000. And we've all been trained, rather swiftly, and easily, as predicted, using massive psychology and so on, and an awful lot of experience in creating wars and war scenarios, and war mentalities, to bring us to this particular point in time, where we're ready to give up even more rights and so on, and be guided into the new world society, where the proper people will guide your lives for you, and make sure that you run your life properly. And you will have quite a bit of scope within that proper system to do certain things. And other things will be absolutely taboo, especially what you say. Anything else pretty well goes, but you can't say certain things and react in certain ways to certain topics or whatever. In fact, you have to learn to bite your tongue, more than learn to speak at all. Maybe by that time anyway we won't have to speak. Everyone is texting. They've been taught to text to each other, and all their thousands of friends that they'll never meet, across the world. It's probably from a central computer, somewhere. Anyway, that's the world you're going into. As I say, it's hyperdrive time now. And the big boys are coming out with their front men, all lined up, to publish their books, and get us ready for the coming authoritarian system. And we'll talk about that when I come back from this break.

Hi folks, we're back and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. I say we're going into hyperdrive now, because whether you know it or not, you've all been trained for the next part, already, and we've had so much bombardment of climate change, global warming, and coming disasters and so on, for many, many years, and a lot of it you can't even remember, where you saw bits and pieces of it, like the bits and bytes that sink into your brain and embed themselves. But it is embedded there, and it's there to work upon you, and bring you into the new system. Get you ready for the new system, so that you accept it more easily. In fact, you'll question your own sanity, or your own judgments as you go through it, because your judgments, if you have any at all, won't match up to all the propaganda that's being bombarded at you. And when your friends buckle under and start parroting it, you'll just join them as well. That's how easily it works. And of course the behaviorists all know this at the top. And every country has massive panels now of behaviorists and psychologists working with them, to ensure that it all goes smoothly, including all the possible backlashes there could be, and they've even got them worked out too, how they'd deal with them, when they pop up and arise in turn, which they will, down the road.

You're seeing the big boys coming out now, like professors who lived their whole life on their duff. Their duff is their rear end. And they've got massive grants and so on, work at the IPCC, and they're putting out their books now, because they've decided to try and change their tactics. They've admitted themselves that the terrifying tactics they've used in the past to scare us into going along with it haven't worked so well, and also that a lot of their predictions have been off by 180 degrees. It doesn't stop them, because, remember, the whole climate change movement is a Socialist movement for control of the world for a future society. It all ties in with the economic system that's to emerge and everything else. That's its main purpose. They're also eugenicists, by the way. They want to

drastically reduce the population of the world. And I hate even giving out names of books for some of these characters, because they put them out with shock value in their titles, etc, to make you go and buy them. And it's just the same twaddle that you've read before, of climate change, again, and more gloom and doom if we don't cut the population, etc, etc. And one of them is a Professor David Shearman they brought out from Australia, who's basically telling us all that you'll have to give up all your rights, even more rights, and be managed by professionals, professional class.

And, as I say, I won't give the name of the book. You can look it up yourself, but he also talks about democracy is dead. Once again, I've already given you articles, before this, on other articles that have come out on democracy being dead. Basically, the head of the EU said the same thing, that the nation-state was dead; and the EU Parliament is anything but democratic. It's not democratic at all, any more than the United Nations is. Anyway, he came out with his book, and he's parroting what the Club of Rome said, because, obviously, he's a member of that as well. And I'll put some links up tonight, on this particular area, but without pushing his book. I don't want to help them to get sold.

There's also another one. It's a cartoon version for children, to show them the kind of world that they'll have to grow up into, where computers guide them and so on. And it's Planned-opolis, it's called, by another big charitable, multi-billion dollar foundation, called Forum for the Future. A big, big player in guiding us all on behalf of the masters who own your governments. So, I'll put that up tonight, as well. And then I'll go into my other topics.

Now, another one I might put up tonight too, is Sir James Goldsmith, who gave talks in 1994, about the devastating effects that the GATT Treaty would have on the Western World, but especially on America, and predicted all the massive unemployment, and how all big business would move offshore to China. I'll put that link up as well, and you can watch that. And there's another two or three interviews, I think on the same site with him. He was a great orator. One of the best orations he gave was in front of the US Senate to try and stop them from even going through NAFTA, because he knew what it was all about and what had happened to Europe as it lost all of its sovereignty, each country lost its sovereignty totally and completely, and they've got massive unemployment, as they send all their taxes to these gangsters at the top of the New Parliament for the whole of Europe. Because, you see, the Free Trade Agreement and NAFTA is to do with setting up a common government for the Americas.

This article here ties in with it too. Now, the G20, and I talked about this too, how the big boys have committees of this, you know fives, tens, fifteens, twenties, different committees all working on different things. Sometimes they call them councils, sometimes circles, but generally committees. And sometimes G, for G for Great. The Great Twenty is one of them for instance. These are not democratic institutions, because none of your prime ministers or presidents who belong to these groups asked your permission to join and create international clubs where they would give away your cash. Do you understand, you haven't been under democracy for an awful long time, if ever at all. And I mentioned, a while back, that before the last G20 meeting, the whole intent was to raise up the IMF, the International Monetary Fund, which comes under the auspices, again, of the United Nations, but is still a private organization, a private, massive bank, you might say. And it's got a conglomerate of banks all working together, in reality. But that was the intent, was to bring up the Bretton Woods Agreement to Bretton Woods II, where it's supposed to be, where it's supposed to basically be the main bank for the world, with the World Bank on top. And you'll go to them for your drawing rights. That's what they got, special drawing rights for every nation, through the International Monetary Fund, at the last meeting. I've also talked about the coming food shortages, because they're manipulating it, and the CFR, the Council on Foreign Relations, have been working on this for many years now. A whole part of their website is dedicated to it. They have think tanks working on it, because, you see, they're going to bring it around.

You've got to understand that they set up a system that had to be that one system. Things had to work out as they wanted them to work out in their plan, so they simply make it all happen. And they've told the big boys for the last year or two to really juggle all the world's food in the big global supermarket, the stock exchange, like any other commodity. And now we have to start coming down into rationing, eventually. So, this next meeting for the G20 is to do with taking over the world's food supplies and seeing who distributes that. Well, that's to be the United Nations anyway, because I've read their books on it a long time ago. This article is from Yahoo. It says:

The G20 is to tackle food prices as countries reassure. *(Alan: I don't know, reassure whom?)*

The world's biggest economies are working to find ways to bring down soaring food prices, *(A: Because they've been told to juggle the market.)* a G20 official said on Friday, as top exporter Thailand vowed to keep rice supply steady and avert a repeat of the 2008 food crisis.

Global food prices hit a record high last month, outstripping the levels that sparked riots in several countries in 2008, and key grains could rise further, the United Nations' food agency said this week.

(A: And you better get used to hearing more about the United Nations food agency, because eventually, you see, they're the ones who will distribute each country's quota, or state's quota, or region's quota, as they like to call it, to you. And they've already said years ago, that you'll have to keep your population down, because they won't up your rations. It says:)

Policymakers are concerned that, if unchecked, rising food prices could stoke inflation, protectionism and unrest.

(A: Don't worry about protectionism because, see, your own politicians ain't going to go along with that. They're all globalists too. They'd rather have you starve to death, first. It says:)

High food prices and unemployment were blamed for a second day of rioting in Algeria Friday with police deployed around mosques and authorities suspending football matches.

(A: I don't know what that's got to do with it. That must be some other article, obviously. Anyway, it says:)

Rhee Chang-yong, who represents South Korea at the G20, said working-group talks were under way aimed at improving global cooperation to resolve food security problems
"France is emphasizing food security.

That's the agenda. They've already got the IMF up now. Now it's a matter of taking over the food supply and doling so much out to every nation. I'll put this link up for you to read as well.

For those in America who wonder what's happened, here's some 19 facts it says about the Deindustrialization of America that Will Blow Your Mind. And I've read something similar to this before. It's quite interesting though. It says:

The US is rapidly becoming the very first "post-industrial" nation on the globe. *(A: Remember, that's all to do with the GATT Treaty that you all floated through, and danced through, and all the rest of it.)* All great economic empires eventually become fat and lazy *(A: That's the reason, apparently. Nothing to do with the fact that they told the corporations, go to China, we'll finance you with the taxpayers money to set up your factories. Because that's what happened, folks. It says, anyway:)* and squander the great wealth that their forefathers have left them, but the pace at which America is accomplishing this is absolutely amazing. It was America that was at the forefront of the industrial revolution. It was America that showed the world how to mass produce everything from automobiles to televisions to airplanes. It was the great American manufacturing base that crushed Germany and Japan in World War II. But now we are witnessing the deindustrialization of America. Tens of thousands of factories have left the United States in the past decade alone. Millions upon millions of manufacturing jobs have been lost in the same time period. The United States has become a nation that consumes everything in sight and yet produces increasingly little. Do you know what our biggest export is today? Waste paper. Yes, trash is the number one thing that we ship out to the rest of the world as we voraciously blow our money on whatever the rest of the world wants to sell to us. The United States has become bloated and spoiled and our economy is now just a shadow of what it once was. Once upon a time America could literally outproduce the rest of the world combined. Today that is no longer true, but Americans sure do consume more than anyone else in the world. If the deindustrialization of America continues at this current pace, what possible kind of a future are we going to be leaving to our children?

Well, don't worry about that son. It's already been figured out by the eugenicists and those who made all this happen, you see. The GATT Treaty literally not only encouraged the big business to take off, it told them to take off if they wanted to prosper. But the taxpayers pay for it. And, by the way, you're still paying under the GATT Treaty, if they claim they've got any losses in the meantime. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, we're back and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It says here:

#1 The U.S. has lost approximately 42,400 factories since 2001.

(A: They were losing thousands and thousands before that, during the '90s, because of the GATT Treaty.)

#2 Dell Inc., one of America's largest manufacturers of computers, has announced plans to dramatically expand its operations in China with an investment of over \$100 billion over the next decade.

#3 Dell has announced that it will be closing its last large U.S. manufacturing facility in Winston-Salem, North Carolina in November. Approximately 900 jobs will be lost.

#4 In 2008, 1.2 billion cellphones were sold worldwide. So how many of them were manufactured inside the United States? *(A: That's right) Zero.*

#5 According to a new study conducted by the Economic Policy Institute, if the U.S. trade deficit with China continues to increase at its current rate, the U.S. economy will lose over half a million jobs this year alone.

(A: I'll add to that, unless we can export more paper to them.)

#6 As of the end of July, the U.S. trade deficit with China had risen 18 percent compared to the same time period a year ago.

#7 The United States has lost a total of about 5.5 million manufacturing jobs since October 2000.

#8 According to Tax Notes, between 1999 and 2008 employment at the foreign affiliates of U.S. parent companies increased an astounding 30 percent to 10.1 million. During that exact same time period, U.S. employment at American multinational corporations declined 8 percent to 21.1 million.

#9 In 1959, manufacturing represented 28 percent of U.S. economic output. In 2008, it represented 11.5 percent.

#10 Ford Motor Company recently announced the closure of a factory that produces the Ford Ranger in St. Paul, Minnesota. Approximately 750 good paying middle class jobs are going to be lost because making Ford Rangers in Minnesota does not fit in with Ford's new "global" manufacturing strategy.

#11 As of the end of 2009, less than 12 million Americans worked in manufacturing. The last time less than 12 million Americans were employed in manufacturing was in 1941.

(A: Then it boomed, during the war.)

#12 In the United States today, consumption accounts for 70 percent of GDP. Of this 70 percent, over half is spent on services.

#13 The United States has lost a whopping 32 percent of its manufacturing jobs since the year 2000.

#14 In 2001, the United States ranked fourth in the world in per capita broadband Internet use. Today it ranks 15th.

#15 Manufacturing employment in the U.S. computer industry is actually lower in 2010 than it was in 1975.

#16 Printed circuit boards are used in tens of thousands of different products. Asia now produces 84 percent of them worldwide.

#17 The United States spends approximately \$3.90 on Chinese goods for every \$1 that the Chinese spend on goods from the United States. *(A: And that's true)*

#18 One prominent economist is projecting that the Chinese economy will be three times larger than the U.S. economy by the year 2040. *(A: I wouldn't wait that long.)*

#19 The U.S. Census Bureau says that 43.6 million Americans are now living in poverty and according to them that is the highest number of poor Americans in the 51 years that records have been kept.

So how many tens of thousands more factories do we need to lose before we do something about it?

(A: Well, nothing is going to happen about it, because this is the agenda.)

How many millions more Americans are going to become unemployed before we all admit that we have a very, very serious problem on our hands?

How many more trillions of dollars are going to leave the country before we realize that we are losing wealth at a pace that is killing our economy?

(A: It's not actually killing it. It's going to kill Americans. You see, the big boys in the corporations are making a killing by moving over to China, thanks to your own politicians signing the World Trade Organization's GATT Treaty. And then saying, "it's okay, you're a Third World country. We'll pay, the taxpayer will pay for you uprooting your factories, and putting them over there. And we'll pay for the next ten years for any losses you claim are incurred, and loss in profit." And, by the way, it can be renewed for another ten years, because that's what happened, folks. It says:)

How many once great manufacturing cities are going to become rotting war zones like Detroit before we understand that we are committing national economic suicide?

Well, ain't that a fact, but it's a done deal, as I say. And of course there was no great debate amongst the public. In fact, the public are out of the picture when it comes to these big organizational moves, like GATT and the IMF and everything else, and now the coming food deal, as well. We don't get asked our opinion on anything. But, mind you, most folk are quite happy dancing away there and watching television.

Now, there's callers there. There's Daniel who's hanging on from the UK. Are you there, Daniel?

Daniel: Hello.

Alan: Yes. Go ahead.

Daniel: Why have they waited until this time in history to do all this? Because it was only a hundred years ago that the British Empire was in full swing, and Cecil Rhodes, he died just after, but British East India Company, all these powerful people that the decedents of which are still going now, why did they let it all go?

Alan: Well, it wasn't time. You see, that was to blossom, that was to blossom into a whole worldwide agenda. Even though the British Empire was pretty big, it wasn't worldwide. And they knew, eventually, they'd have to use the States to finish off the job. In fact, they said that. They sent over Rudyard Kipling, to talk to the US Senate; and that's what the great poem was about, We hand the torch on to you. They needed manpower and more tax money.

They'd already depleted Britain and its tax base already with the wars that they had. And they wanted to take over all the world's resources, that's everything, including food eventually, and bringing in a globular authoritarian society, not democratic at all. That's all part of the big agenda. That's why they waited until now. They've done it now. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, we're back and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Is Daniel still there?

Daniel: Yeah, I'm still here, Alan.

Alan: I was going to tell you too, that you see, back then, remember too, it was a completely different society. Everywhere you went it was a different society. They still had remnants of a religious culture. That had to be demolished. That would take time. Women actually liked families and children in those days. That had to be totally destroyed too by sexual revolutions and so on. And society had to be totally changed itself. That would take time and various revolutions as they call them, to do so. They needed world wars. In fact, the guys Cecil Rhodes joined with, the Milner group, they became the Royal Institute for International Affairs. They said they needed a world war to make the countries give up voluntarily their sovereignty. And so they had two world wars. They had to eliminate any competition of any other kind of system and get rid of it, completely demolish it, and be left with the one system, which for a while they called it democracy, which was a farce. We never had democracy. And during that time, through agreements, international agreements, they've superseded national authority, as I say. And now your politicians go global, and sign global agreements, so they're not national at all. That all took a hundred years to accomplish, you know.

Daniel: I understand. Is it maybe also that they realized that doing it, having economic power is actually more effective than having military power?

Alan: Absolutely. In the long run they said the power of the purse would be used on the world, worldwide, right down to the individual through excessive taxes, until literally, your duty, your reason to be born in fact, would eventually be to serve the state. You'd be a servant of the world state. That would be your function in the world. That's what's happening now with the volunteerism and all that kind of stuff.

Daniel: Well, we'll all just have to work until we die.

Alan: The EU just announced the year of volunteerism for all youth, and this is them getting trained into working for nothing.

Daniel: Yeah. Also, how accurate is that book, *A Study of History* by Arnold Toynbee? Is that okay? Can you trust that book?

Alan: It's okay, remembering that he was a globalist. Remember, his father too, there was two Toynbees, they both had the same positions in Oxford, and they were total globalists. They sat at all the top think tanks. They trained lots of world leaders under the Rhodes scholarships. They trained them personally. And if you understand how to read it, he gives a lot of clues away. He even tells you that America would go through about three post World War II main occupations of parts of the world. They'd falter in one. They'd come back with a vengeance. They'd try for the third, and eventually they'd economically collapse. Well, that's the one we're going through now.

Daniel: Yeah. That's incredible. Well, just one last quick question. You know, you said that they've got a virtual twin for everybody. Remember you said that? Do you think at some point in the future they'll actually have us just communicating with our virtual twin over the internet, and we won't actually be communicating with other people?

Alan: They might very well do that. It would be kind of boring though, wouldn't it, eh? Because you'd pal around with someone who knew you too well, and you'd agree on everything. Maybe that's what they want, mind you, is us all to agree on everything together.

Daniel: Because I thought if they're finding out exactly what we like, ideally, they want this virtual twin to be someone that eventually maybe we could communicate with, so we don't have to communicate with any other humans. Do you see what I mean?

Alan: What they're doing, of course, as you know, with facebook and all these other free things they put up there, it's for you to put all your information up voluntarily, which they then grab, and they add to your virtual reality "you" in the Pentagon. And I read the article from the Pentagon. They've been doing this for years. And what they could do, of course, through other means is find out, if you saw what they see as the real you, with your personality profile and so on, and sometimes you might not agree with, you might put in what you think, you give your impression of how you are. And that way, they can find more ways to manipulate you. That's what they'll do it for.

Daniel: Yeah. Oh, yeah. I understand. Okay, Alan. Thanks very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Yeah, this is the year of volunteerism, across the whole of Europe, apparently. And youngsters are to go into it and learn to volunteer and serve the new Fuhrer, basically. And that's how it's going to be. And there's Josh from Ontario on the line. Are you there, Josh?

Josh: Hey, Alan. How are you doing?

Alan: Not too bad.

Josh: Now, the other night you were talking about groups on the internet, forums, those chat types of websites. And I've been researching this sort of thing that you talk about since I was about 14. And I'll go to friends or family and try to have an intelligent conversation with them, but all they want to talk about is the new hit reality tv show or whatever is the new thing in the media, right. And so then I go to my professors at university, and they have a whole different agenda altogether. And I was just wondering, what do people like myself, who are sort of ostracized, do? Like there's no one to really talk to about this sort of thing.

Alan: I know. Years ago, I told people, I said, what you have to do, if you're really aware, really aware, is to scour for as much information, only for yourself, to start off with yourself, as possible. And then, then you must learn to live inside your head most of the time, because it's a lonely place. And the world we're going into is a world of self-policing, and you'll find articles up on all the psychology sites on what they were bringing in. It was called self-policing, where you're not just being taught to censor yourself to default positions and all this stuff like Sunstein and the rest of them talk about. It's also that those around you will police you. And anything that they render as odd, will be put down and reported back to authorities. "You know, so-and-so is a bit odd. He's a bit upset about something. We can't find out why. We don't know why he's upset about it. No one else is," stuff like that.

Josh: Yeah, like Big Brother in Nineteen Eighty-Four.

Alan: Exactly. You'll have to learn to walk through the streets with an expressionless face, and just to get by. Because, I'm not kidding you, we're pretty well there. We are pretty well there at the moment. Folk don't realize it yet, but we are pretty well at that area. We've had years now of authorities saying, report anything suspicious, anybody suspicious. I talked to a fellow who was sending a box of chocolates off to his mother, via the post service, and some woman passing in a car with a cell phone didn't like the look of him, and reported him as a suspicious character. A SWAT team came into the post office, spread-eagled him, and patted him down, the whole bit, and ripped open his parcel. Another guy I know, who works for the Feds, by the way, went down to wash his clothing in the basement, and someone saw him going down, didn't like the looks of him, and she reported him. In came the squad cars into the basement, screaming sirens on, again guns drawn, the whole lot, and he had to drop his basket of laundry, get the hands up and the whole bit. And this is the world they're training them to do it. And everybody with a cell phone, and unfortunately it's mainly the women have fallen for this hype and screaming stuff, because they don't like the look of different characters. They're not their types, obviously. And this is happening. Folk getting near the edge are getting blown away because of the self-policing that's going on. And it's going to get worse and worse and worse. You'll find too, in all Canadian offices of any kind whatsoever, they're told to report

anybody who argues with them over any item whatsoever. And you're on camera everywhere you go, too. So, you've got to be very, very careful. This is already operating, and you can't really trust people around you. Plus, I'm telling you another thing, as well. The governments of both Canada and the States have so many plants working in society. You'll have a few guys from CSIS working in your university, full-time professors, I'll guarantee you, there's a couple I could even mention, but the government has already planted them there. And these guys get salaries for reporting the odd thing here and there. And they also can take on caseloads at times. In other words, they can take on contracts. So, you can't trust anybody, these days. And professors as well, they get paid for reporting students who may be a problem down the road. Don't forget what Bertrand Russell said. He says, those students who show exceptional skills, if we can't bring them into our group, to make them work for us, give them lots of money, and make them cut off their family from their personal lives, so that they're well paid and all the rest of it, and very happy living the good life. If we can't woo them over, we'll have to, he said, eliminate them. He meant kill them. These guys are dead serious. This will come down the road, and we'll see the start of it probably in the next two or three years, the actual amazing things happen.

Josh: So, I guess I shouldn't argue about the RFID chip then?

Alan: There's no point. There's no point, no. In fact, I always make it a point that if the person doesn't bring up any topics themselves, even in a questioning manner, I don't try and approach them, and introduce them. If they're not questioning anything, don't approach them.

Josh: Okay.

Alan: It's safer that way.

Josh: Alright, thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. And there's Sean from California. Are you there, Sean?

Sean: Howdy, Alan. Thanks for your work. I had a few quick questions here. I was wondering how you saw yourself in the agenda that they keep unrolling out on us. Do you see yourself as somebody who's getting, helping them to gather databases of databases of us who are aware, to maybe round us up one day? Or are you basically just fair warning to the plebs you know, to, you know, somehow they get off on giving a warning before they strike us, somehow.

Alan: All you can do, and I've always said this, I never talk really to the masses. Even though a lot the people who listen to this show will listen to a hundred shows after me tonight, before the morning rises, and they'll be so mind-bombed on overdose with information that the little bit that I get through to them won't stick in their heads. Remember what they said...

Sean: I just wonder, they don't see you as a big threat, or you, or Alex Jones or any of them. They just allow it to keep rolling on. I think there's something.

Alan: They're not worried about talking. In fact, what they've been trying to do, obviously, for a long time, is to keep people talking forever and vote for this one, vote for that one, and all that stuff. And that's not the point. All you can hope for, all you can hope for, is that you get through to an exceptionally few gifted people, who have such an intense hunger for what really is happening. If nothing else, they can chronicle this in later times, when I'm long dead, to someone else, and say, this is what really happened. And these were the reasons for it happening, etc., so that someone in the future will have a chance of changing something which we cannot obviously change ourselves today.

Sean: Okay. So, I wonder how they view you as part of another kind of an arm, like you or Alex Jones or some people like that, as an arm to their otherwise greater means, somehow, you know, like a lot of the things they do. There's kind of, you know, their hidden, occult kind of strategies. And, I'm sure you're aware of most of them. But I

was just wondering how possibly, you might be an arm of something that works towards their agenda. You know what I mean?

Alan: No, no. You see, if I promoted something, like a movement, and let's get our own political party together, something like that, even then I wouldn't be so much of a threat. I might be a bit of a threat depending on where I'd go with it, but they'd have it taken over before I got off the ground with it, to be honest with you.

Sean: Yeah, I see, so they're not worried.

Alan: They're not worried. Anything that you do politically, they're not worried about whatsoever. They've had that sewn up for over a hundred years, and Professor Quigley said that himself, you know. No, they're not worried at all. If you were promoting violence, definitely they'd grab you immediately; and that is the law. That is the law, you see. But as long as you simply are trying to get through to people, as I say, for nothing else, and even Orwell said this, because he knew the agenda in his day. Don't forget, these guys were in big top world meetings that went through to the year 2050, back then, where this world was to go. And that meant socially, every way, and he said the same thing. With O'Brien, he put it in his book, you'd never be a threat. The proles would never be a threat. He says, although, maybe in a thousand years. In other words, it could take a thousand years for this kind of information to gather momentum, and somehow, at some weak point, somehow change a system. We're under a totalitarian system, right down to the individual mind control of everyone.

Sean: Yeah, it's really deep. It blows my mind, how much of a grip they have. And them having predomination, us being born into it, and literally in our diapers already being set in front of the television and other means of programming. So, it's really.

Alan: It's vast. You've had records taken on you from the minute you went into kindergarten, right through to the present. They have all, everything pretty well. And things that you couldn't even remember you've done, they've got records of it.

Sean: Yeah, it's incredible. Really down to the smallest detail. It's incredible. I also had a question here about, what do you think about some, like some of these weird things that they promote, like say this reptilian agenda. It seems like he's subversively kind of breaking, trying to discredit. Or maybe, somehow, it discredits that we're doing to help wake people up. They think, oh, you're one of those kooks with this reptilian nonsense, and the UFO. I mean, it seems to be counterproductive, some of the things that some of these guys that are respected come up with. I mean, I look at this reptilian thing, and I'm just like, my goodness.

Alan: Well, if you want to ridicule facts, you add a lot of fiction. And then you get people parroting the fiction, and you'll sound like a crazy person if you try to bring all this out to someone.

Sean: Yeah. This reptilian thing, I wouldn't dare talk to anybody about that.

Alan: And the rest of it, really is just theosophy that's being preached. There's quite a few of them out there preaching theosophy, without ever mentioning that's what they're preaching.

Sean: Right, yeah. Exactly. It is a certain kind of an occultic kind.

Alan: Well, you understand, last night I read from one of the books there by Aldous Huxley and others, and Huxley mentioned, he says, those at the end of this phase, basically, he's saying at the end of this phase, who put their minds into metaphysics, etc, what he's meaning, hoping to escape the wrath that's coming down, and they can't live in the now, and hold on to the hard facts. They want to escape it. He said they're doomed. They're doomed.

Sean: It's not a tangible thing. It's like an illusion.

Alan: Well, I said, years ago, you know that everything that's been tried, has been tried in India, prior to this.

Everything. I mean, Brahmins have held India for thousands of years. And that's their party. You know the Brahmin party, that's it. And literally, they could have people trained that everything was karma, everything was predestination, and if your village was being attacked, and you were just sitting down having your lunch, technically you wouldn't retaliate. You'd just sit there and allow your heads to be chopped off, because you were in a different world. Well, that's awfully, that's great for the guys who were attacking you, and you understand, when you're off in a different world, you've got the Christians, too, this New Christianity I call it, which it is new, by the way, and it was given again by the same guys who gave them everything else. The new Christianity with the hand waving and they're just waiting for Jesus to come and grab them, because, obviously, Jesus loves them more than anybody else. And, so everything is in God's hands. In other words, don't do anything, it's all in God's hand. It's the same technique that's being used, just take this drug, have your altered experience, get in touch with your power animal or whatever, and everything will be okay. Thanks for calling. Back after this break.

Hi folks, we're back, Cutting Through the Matrix. And we'll go to Debbie from Michigan. Are you there, Debbie? Hello, Debbie?

Debbie: I've listened to a couple of your interviews, and I have to say that you're absolutely wonderful, and you've brought out some very excellent points for people to, you know, think about and begin to learn, and to become aware. I wanted to recommend a youtube for some of the listeners that have called in, because as I've listened to some of their questions and comments, there's two things that kind of popped into my mind that I took notes on. And one is, there is a very excellent youtube on the youtube network, and it's titled, former KGB agent explains the brainwashing of America.

Alan: I've got it up on my website in the archives.

Debbie: Oh, do you?

Alan: That's Yuri Bezmenov.

Debbie: It really is a wonderful one for people to begin to understand.

Alan: I'll put that up again tonight, because I've got it already. There's actually two series with him, and that's Yuri Bezmenov.

Debbie: Right. I'm pretty familiar with it, because I was married for many, many years, and my former husband became very, very involved, and this was before the fall of the Soviet Union, but he became very involved with high-level Soviets. And I'm from Michigan, and they're familiar with me here, so I'm going to just be real up front, as well as the Romney family. And I do know some of the Romney family. And that's something that so many Americans aren't aware of, is that some of our well-respected political families have gotten very entrenched in working business deals through people who were agents in a foreign country. There's a company to look into, and it's actually the one that my former, because we did eventually separate. Things got pretty wild in our house as they got more deeply involved with these things, but there is a company here in Michigan where a lot of GOP people have run business through and it's called Kairos Development International, and they have, I'm just going to quote their website. I try to stay very, anything anybody can find, I have to say, they have been involved for food for oil, they have numerous, very high level Russian people on their board, and it is a Russian-owned company. It's not an American owned company. And this is something, one of the reasons our country is having so many problems here in America, is that some of our upper level families have made so much money.

Alan: It was totally taken over. The state department was taken over. See, McCarthy, the McCarthy era, they were quite right. He did not even take part in those inquiries, but the fact was, yeah, they had to take over the state department first. That was essential, for all trade and commerce and so on. And it was already taken over. Quigley goes even further, and he says, they were all members of the CFR. And, of course, a lot of them were mistaken for Communists. And a lot of them were both Communists and CFR. He says we don't care who we deal with. And, then of course, you had the Reece Commission. That's perfectly true. That exposed the fact that the Soviet system

was to merge with that of America, and that has been well accomplished. It's all through the school system now, as you know. There's no education now. It's social indoctrination for the next system.

Debbie: Absolutely.

Alan: Thanks for calling. That's the end of the show. From Hamish and myself, from Ontario, Canada, it's Good Night, and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Tour of Planned-opolis by Forum for the Future](#)

[Sir James Goldsmith 1994 on Effects of GATT and Unemployment in America](#)

[Last G20 Meeting was to Elevate IMF and Drawing Rights. Next One to Take Over World Food and Distribution](#)

[Deindustrialized America](#)

[Yuri Bezmenov, ex-KGB explaining take down from within-Video](#)

[Yuri Bezmenov, The Subversion Process-Video](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

April 17, 2012 (#1067)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt April 17, 2012:
Open Eyes Wide to the Great Divide:
Under Attack in Fabian Silent Culture War,
Lost 'less You Find What Your Mind is For:
"Here We Stand in the Shadow of the Vulture
Which Wages War on Nations and Culture,
Divide and Conquer Down to the Miniscule,
Until Everyone's Helpless, Each a Fool,
Prey to "Experts" with All Kinds of Advice,
Such as Personal Well-Being, Be Poor but Nice,
Obedience to Authority, Indoctrination in People
Whom the Shepherd Elites Call the Sheeple,
No Individuality, It's Frowned on by UN,
Then You're Herded Back into the Flock Again,
We'll All Become Bee-Hive Drones,
Sting-less, Brave New World, Obedient Clones"
© Alan Watt April 17, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - April 17, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is *Cutting Through the Matrix* on the 17th of April 2012. For newcomers, I always suggest you use the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll find lots of audios for free download. Hopefully, you'll start to understand this system you're born into and that often you felt a bit uneasy about, not quite sure what's really going on as opposed to what they tell you is going on. You just know there's something up. So I try to give you documentation of big players who set a system into motion a long time ago and decided to take over the world, plan it, a planned society, they created communism, they already had capitalism. The top capitalists did all this, of course.

They decided that wise men, intelligentsia should rule the world and create an obedient, compliant population. And then they created the United Nations and the United Nations, basically, is there to standardize cultures across the entire planet. It's been awfully successful up to this point.

So, help yourself to the audios. Remember too, you bring me to you because I don't bring on advertisers as guests and I don't get paid, of course, for this. I rely upon the sale of books and discs to get by. So, you can help me out by buying them at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. From the US to Canada, remember you can use a personal check or an international postal money order from the post office to Canada and you can also use PayPal and some people just send cash. Across the world you've got Western Union, Money Gram, and PayPal once again. Remember straight donations are really, really, really essential right now, especially.

Now what I try and do is take today's news and to show you why different projects, world projects, are going on and go back to the original documentation. You find, for instance, that H. G. Wells was talking about wind farms, back in the early 1900s, in his **A Modern Utopia** book, that he put out then. He worked for the big boys too as a propagandist. So nothing is new, it's just that it appears new to you. Under the guise of sustainability, of course, they're pushing now, all this has to be done to save Mother Earth, etc. Just like Gorbachev said when he came over to the US, to the Presidio with his green little cross there. He said that we must create a new earth type religion, based on earth worship, a form of earth worship. That's what he was talking about when the East and the West came together as it was supposed to do.

The Reece commission proved that a long time ago when the Congress set out the commission to look into the big charitable philanthropic organizations, like the Ford foundation, Carnegie, Rockefeller, etc. Because they were all funding what seemed to be vast far-left policies, you might say communistic policies. They were told, Norman Dodd was told, and they wrote the book about it too, **Foundations: Their Power and Influence**. He said he was shocked when the Ford CEO said our job is to blend the Soviet system with that of the West. That was back in the 1950s. They also had to alter the culture as well. All that worked to keep the people separate, in a nation, where they all felt happy with each other, with a common basic at least descendancy from the same religion and the same norms, etc., all that had to be destroyed, including the family unit. And eventually the child would be looked after by the state. The parent would provide the finances and take care of them to an extent, that way, but all indoctrination would come from the state. That's been going on for generations now. That's why you can't get through to people, a lot of people. They are the victims of perfect indoctrination. They think it's all quite natural because all their pals in their own generation think so too. You'll know lots of them yourself. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks. I'm back *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Talking about how old this system with this agenda really, really is. And I mentioned yesterday how the communist system was taken over really by massive funding. Multimillions of dollars were poured in to get the Soviets on the go. They paid revolutionaries and thousands of them, and send them into Russia. In the West, they decided, because of the culture being so strong, and the people being not so downtrodden of the vast amount of people in the Soviet system, they would use the Fabian technique of intergenerational changes and new normals, new norms, I call them, for every part of it. Of course the biggest change agent would be the school system, coupled with media and entertainment, which was awfully, awfully successful.

It goes way, way back. Even Karl Marx talked about this world that would be broken up into 3 main trading blocs. The trading blocs themselves would have their mini parliaments for each bloc, like the European Union, and one for the Americas, and one for the Far East, the Pacific Rim region. That was in the 1800s, and then the boys they went on to the next step, did the same kind of thing under the guise of democracy in the West and set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, Council on Foreign Relations. They have drafted up pretty well the charters for amalgamations for all of those 3 areas, with the United Nations, of course, being at the top, as a kind of form of world government right now.

Pretty well every law that gets passed, that doesn't go through parliament or governments but through local councils, etc. all come from the United Nations and they have your whole life long. Right down to your building codes and standards for electronics and plumbing; everything is down to the United Nations, including the curriculum that gets put through to your school systems, as well. Charlotte Iserbyt has done great documentaries on what's happened

and how they used that to really dumb down the people and get rid of individuality, bring in the collectivist society and it's really, really worked very, very well.

Many times I've thought myself, you can't simply overcome this, even if you're a minority who gains power of some kind, even a voice, you cannot overcome this without a common philosophy. You'll notice in the patriot movement there is no common philosophy. Most people in it actually don't want anything to get any worse than it is today because they in turn took over in their generation further conditioning into this system, which becomes degenerate with every generation, more and more degenerate. There's no common religion. There are no common guiding principles that always came from some kind of religion. If you go back into even when Christianity had different denominations and sects and so on, they still got on pretty well because it all came from a common base of understanding. You don't have that today and that's why the Communist boys and girls in the US and elsewhere, in Britain, decided in the Fabian Society to use a slow technique of basically degenerating the society, step by step by step; again, mainly through the educational system.

They had many, many big talks about it. You find that Bertrand Russell wrote books about it, **Education and The Good Life**, and others, and how they would take over indoctrination of all children. Standardizing an entire generation and then they'd get more indoctrination in the next generation, etc. He said all you'll need the parents for is to pay the expenses and upkeep of the child. That's the only duty the parent would have. He said it was so well done back in the 1920s, 30s, and 40s, he said, the scientific indoctrination, that when the child went home to their parents they wouldn't listen to them, at all. Eventually, they'd really come to despise the parent as being too old, too old-fashioned, because they get nothing but detriment in talks at school about parenthood. Now you've got all kinds of parents etc. and that's all part of it too. It's fascinating to watch it and understand it and live through it year after year, knowing what's coming up and how it's being done.

As I say, there's no common philosophy to oppose this system. Those who think they've woken up, haven't really. To wake up you have to know the history of the whole darn thing and you'll know why you're arguing over topics that are thrown at you by the media, because that's the intention of the media. Doesn't matter what position you initially take on any topic that's emotive, as long as you take an opinion and get arguing about it. You'll be led to the answer, the correct opinion, that's how it works. No news is bad news, to them. They want you to get involved, you see. And then most folk buckle under and go with the majority's ideas. That's really how simple it is to control people and put thoughts in their heads, opinions in their heads, from the television and elsewhere, and manage them to the correct opinion, you see.

It's a very old, old idea and you've got to understand it. At the United Nations, and some of the big players too, even the CFR had an article not too long ago where they said that they're creating a religion, as Gorbachev said too, a religion based on earth worship. The CFR also talked about creating a kind of religion by using existing remnants of religions and molding them step-by-step into the kind of green religion of the politically correct really, for sustainability. They gave a lot of ideas as how to do it.

The same people who are doing this mentioned many, many years ago, many times in fact, that the greatest enemy they had at the time, when they really started changing societies and altering the views of children to be in conflict with the parents, they said the greatest enemy they had was religion, the existing religions and the family unit. That's like a mom and a dad, you know, and a child; well that's all been demolished on purpose because that did stand in the way to this great big vast agenda, a world agenda.

The same politically correct updates are fed out all the time via the United Nations to all the educational authorities to upgrade them to the next part, the next part, and the next part, and it's done worldwide, all at the same time, because to rule the world you need a common culture. That's why they're getting rid of those guys in the Middle East. You see, they don't have the same culture. Their culture survived for an awful long time, very well, thank you. But it's not good enough; they didn't have a central bank. They had their old family culture and very close family cultures at that. They didn't need welfare for anything. That had to be destroyed, that's part of the reason; the rest of course, there's always plunder and booty when you go and invade countries as we've been watching them doing, simple invasions one after another under various pretexts. But it's to do with standardization, as well, of a world culture. Not a pleasant world culture, by the way.

I am so amazed when I look into the United Nations and to the school curriculum as well. They all have the same formats in their PDFs and web pages as the big corporations. It's like little cartoon drawings and squiggles and things, like they're all children. It's meant to say this is a happy fun thing, you see. Again, that is put there, that technique, by people who study your behavior. It's worked in the past, it'll work very well again. Nothing with a funny face can be that bad, you see. But, of course, it is going to be bad because it's a world where you'll have no personal opinion. Your personal opinion will be the collective opinion; anything else will be really, really bad news for you. And it's already happening, as we live through it.

We're also being trained into totalitarianism, step by step by step, and to obedience to authorities, like never before. We're way beyond the Stasis even of East Germany, where they had one in four spies in society. We're way beyond that now. Even they didn't have the technology and equipment to tap everyone's house. They tapped an awful lot of houses, mind you, but not everyone's; they didn't have it. But we help them too by putting all our data up on the internet on a daily basis. There are children who are now young adults who've grown up with this stuff and now they're really almost weepy-eyed to see what they put up in the past as children. You can't get rid of it once it's up there, can't do it, can't scrub it. It's up there for all to see.

Now technically they've all been warned, but how do you warn a child about legalisms, etc.? And that's what it is, you accept to use these sites and what you do is give away the right to have any privacy at all. I get lots of folk who e-mail me too from Facebook, I don't use them, I just cancel them because if I go in and use them, Facebook also says that whoever is not associated with Facebook but uses their system to look for anything, they're also fair game, they're targets. That's a form of consent, by using their system. Everyone adapts, don't they? They adapt and adapt and adapt, and even when Facebook has been in every major newspaper, basically saying, without saying the exact thing, they are part of the NSA and were started up to be so, for instance.

They give you all the clues but people don't mind. That's a really, really dumbed down society, really dumbed down. What can you do with people like that? If anything, they're really a danger to you if you're a thinker at all, same with the characters that can't keep their hands off their iPads and their cell phones, who are taking photographs of everything, as it happens. They can't think you see, but they're dangerous to other people.

We've had so many articles going out about the total awareness network system. That means complete surveillance of everybody's home via your internet and other things attached now with the smart meter and everyone's got cameras, which show you the room, the visitors that come in, what they say, everything else. You can't help a society like that; it's too far gone. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. We're back *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Talking about where we are, how we got here, where it's going. That's what it's all about. And as I say, without a common philosophy, you can't really get people collectively to do anything; and the things that used to bind people together have all been destroyed, like tactics in a war, because it is a war, you understand. The ones at the top who planned this in the late 1880s, at least emerged with it and really brought it forth in the early 20th century, they don't plan to just give it all up because a few people complain. It doesn't happen that way; they've put everything into it. They've caused wars, these people, physical wars as well, to get what they wanted and where they wanted to be.

So you have to really ponder that and start maybe reconsidering all those things you've been taught to hate or being old-fashioned, etc, because you see it's not in your interest at all to go along with it in the long run, not in the least. And as I say, indoctrination is so perfect today. What's taught at school will be shown in some movie or another, or similar situations, situational ethics they call it and moral relativity. That simply reinforces your initial indoctrination. It's a scientific dictatorship you're running under, and living under.

Now, the country that was really behind it, at least where it really started big-time, it's not even a country; it's the city of London. That's where the bigwigs live, because they were the biggest and richest people on the planet who ran the international banking system, still are. These are the ones in New York and elsewhere that financed the whole communist era and the Bolshevik Revolution by sending armies of trained mercenaries in, highly paid too, to do it; it wasn't a revolt of the people, believe you me. Remember, Lenin said the same thing. He said the dictatorship might

only last a generation, about 70 years, and then it'll merge with the West as something not quite communist, not quite capitalist. Well, this is it folks.

It's a planned society, from cradle to grave basically, where individuality will really be frowned upon and not tolerated in the end at all, unless you go along with all the scientific priests and parrot whatever they say on global warming or whatever else, whatever else it happens to be. So, you need a common philosophy. Most people really just don't want it to get any worse than it is today. Just like 10 years ago they didn't want it to get any worse than it was 10 years ago – look where it's come since then – and before that, and before that, and before that. That's really where people get to, "I can tolerate this, don't get any worse". At one time you could travel anywhere in the US, even coast-to-coast. Hitchhikers used to go across the country every year in the 60s and 70s up until the early 80s without any problems at all. Your problems now are not getting mugged or raped by somebody; it's homeland security agencies. Everyone is suspect and you're going to live with this forever? as it gets worse and worse and worse, forever?

As I say, this really began in London openly with the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They did a lot of fancy footwork too, to get the Bolshevik system up and going, along with New York, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Rockefellers. They all put their own personal money into it; mind you, it was all on loan, so they got it back many, many times over.

But we're back to England again. It says:

Lord Heseltine said European countries would "cling on" to the euro [currency].

(Alan: This currency idea that's helped the agenda so much because they used it to further integrate Europe as one solid bloc, basically, like the Soviet blocs. They call them blocs. Well, here's the new Soviet. Gorbachev called it that years ago, the new Soviet, and he's a complete world Socialist. So they're clinging onto this money that literally is a black hole where everybody has to bail out everybody else now, forever and ever and ever, you see. So he's trying to say, Lord Heseltine says European countries would cling on to the euro, regardless. Do you understand the importance of this mission that they have? This is only one part of it, one small part of it. He's:)

The pro-European politician, recently appointed as a government adviser

(A: So you appoint as a government adviser, a pro-European politician, right? So why do you bother voting in your own, what you think are, national governments, when they bring in European advisers?)

The eurozone faced a "crisis" but he said it was a "very Eurosceptic view" to see the euro as a "failed project".

(A: Well, in any rational business venture, even if it had been, and you ended up selling your shirt and loaning everything else off, it would definitely be a failed project, but this is a mission, it's a must-be, you see.)

Asked if he thought the UK would adopt the single currency, he said: "If it survives, and my guess is it will survive, my guess is in the future - it won't be this week or next week or next year - we will do so, because the whole process of Europeanisation we have resisted (A: Up until now.) and we have failed at every turn."

(A: Overwhelming, overwhelming force is used; psychological, monetary, everything else. See, you cannot use their system to beat them. Totalitarianism means you cannot use their system to beat them. So, even when the British were all railing against it and there was parades in the street and all the rest of it, because you think you just petition them and they're supposed to listen to you. Well, I've never seen them listen to the public. Haven't seen it happen.)

"If you look at the history of it, we were asked to lead it and we refused."

(A: At the beginning, that's what he's talking about, but they didn't refuse it; they helped finance it, along with France. Back with more after this break.)

Hi folks. I'm back *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Talking about the system as it is and how it's been and where it's going. We notice, as I say, it was the same thing with people were asked to vote to join the euro and everybody said no and they come back again at you, try it again, no, more propaganda, lots of ads on television and scary stories if you don't join it, and they kept at this until you get it right, you see. That's how they do it. Same with the internet as well, when we know were being spied on and they give themselves carte blanche to do what they want, on spying nowadays. We had different bills come through, that were turned down. And here's an article:

800+ major (A: *these are the biggest...*) corporations and U.S. Chamber of Commerce support internet freedom-crushing CISPA

It says that basically it doesn't matter, even federal judges have passed their verdicts about something, and they overturn that and disregard it. So, what do you do when you've got a system like this that you're under? You understand how important it is for them to have total control over and recording over everything you say, e-mail, tweets, whatever it is and it's not going to change. They're going to get more and more. They want to be in your room 24 hours a day. They want to be with you 24 hours a day. That's what total observation is. It's quite interesting to see all the corporations that are involved. I'll put this link up tonight for those who want to follow it up because all the biggies are there and they're not turning back. They never turn back. If you say no once, they just come back again, and again and again.

And, who owns the television networks? Interesting article here:

Who Own the Television Networks?

The two articles on TruthOffering.com that garner the most attention, both ask the exact same question: Who owns the TV networks?

(A: *Eustace Mullins had put up an article a while back on who owns all the media; the actual names of the people, etc, and so they re-run that here to let you know. It says:*)

Having just come across the article, "*Who Owns the TV Networks*" by Eustace Mullins, we felt it necessary to repost it in its entirety. The article is clearly dated, and many of these players have died, but rest assured they've simply been replaced by more of the same.

(A: *It isn't just who they are, it's who they're also associated with.*)

Although many people today are aware that television and the mainstream media present a very carefully propagandized picture of world events, we doubt many truly grasp the depth of this perversion of reality.

Additionally, we [*"we" as in the original authors, not TruthisTreason.net*] were taken aback by a couple of Mullins's assertions. First, that Peter G. Peterson was former head of the Jacob Schiff/Rothschild-owned Kuhn, Loeb and Co., as well as director at NBC; second, that the John Birch Society was strategically created by Nelson Rockefeller because, "...they needed a right-wing, anti-communist organization."

(A: *Remember, they need opposing groups for everything.*)

The John Birch Society and Peter G. Peterson Foundation are both considered organizations for the promotion of American freedom. Are their motives contrary to what they outwardly represent?

Hayden's Note:

I absolutely agree with Mullin's assertion; the John Birch Society is a total op that has taken on a life of it's own. It's truly sad, much like the Tea Parties and Weekend Libertarians are becoming. Also, check the bottom of this article for one of my own original stories regarding the ownership of the television networks. It covers a broader group.

Just how deep does the corruption go!? Maybe we'll one day find out.

Many observers have noticed the striking similarity of the programs offered to the public by the three "independent" television networks. For the first time, we present a detailed study of the directors of the three networks, revealing their interlocking banking and industrial connections, indicating that, instead of three major networks, we actually have only one.

NBC, a subsidiary of RCA, has the following directors:

- John Brademas, president of New York University, chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York (which dominates the other Federal Reserve Banks by its control of the money market), and director of the Rockefeller Foundation. Brademas has received the George Peabody Award (George Peabody established the Peabody Educational Fund which later became the Rockefeller Foundation), and he was named Humanist of the Year in 1978.

(A: Now, humanism is one of the parts of the sustainability religion that they have. Secular humanism goes along with it; that was in 1978.)

- Cecily B. Selby, born in London, England, national director of the Girl Scouts, director of Avon Products and Loehmann's, a dress firm. She is married to James Coles, president of Bowdoin College since 1952.
- Peter G. Peterson, former head of Kuhn, Loeb Co., and ex-Secretary of Commerce.
- Robert Cizik, chairman of Cooper Industries (sales of \$1.5 billion) (*A: This is a few years back.*), and director of RCA and First City Bancorp. First City was identified in Congressional testimony as one of the three Rothschild banks in the United States.
- Thomas O. Paine, President of Northrup Co., a large defense contractor. Paine is a director of the influential Institute of Strategic Studies in London, director of the Institute of Metals, London, American Ordnance Assn., and many other professional munitions associations.
- Donald Smiley, chairman R.H. Macy Co. since 1945; he is also a director of Metropolitan Life and U.S. Steel, known as Morgan-controlled firms, and director of Ralston-Purina Co., and Irving Trust.

(A: And it goes on and on, this list of people who own media and they're all associated with the banking and top positions in that too.)

- David C. Jones, president of Consolidated Contractors, director of U.S. Steel, Kemper Insurance Co.
- Thornton Bradshaw, chairman of RCA, director of Champion Paper Co., Atlantic Richfield Oil Co., Rockefeller Brothers Fund, and the Aspen Institute of Humanistic Studies.
- Although not listed as a director of NBC, Andrew Sigler is a director of its parent company, RCA. Sigler is chairman of Champion Paper Co., and director of General Electric, Bristol Myers, and Cabot Corp. (which traditionally has had heavy CIA involvement).

Thus we find that NBC has many Rothschild and J.P. Morgan connections among its directors, who include the chairman of the key to our monetary control, the Federal Reserve Bank of New York and other directors associated with such Rothschild operations as Kuhn, Loeb Co., First City Bancorp, and the Institute of Strategic Studies in London.

(A: That advises the military.)

ABC-TV includes among its directors not one, but two, directors of J.P. Morgan Co.:

- Ray Adam, director of Metropolitan Life, Cities Service, Morgan Guaranty Trust, and chairman of the \$2 billion NL Industries a petroleum field service concern; and Frank Cary, chairman of IBM, director of Merck, J.P. Morgan Co., Morgan Guaranty Trust, and Merck Drugs.

(A: It's just astonishing. And you think you've got a free media? You understand, these characters form not just your monetary organization, big, big, big business and political organization, but they also control your military organization and your cultural organization because you have a culture industry, to make sure you get the right

culture, for the right kind of dope heads they want us all to be.)

Thus we see many J.P. Morgan and Rothschild associations among the directors of ABC which was recently purchased by Capital Cities Communications Co., whose chairman is Thomas S. Murphy. He is a director of Texaco, whose most prominent director is Robert Roosa, senior partner of Brown Bros. Harriman, a firm with close ties to the Bank of England. Roosa headed the "Roosa Brain Trust" at the Federal Reserve Bank of New York which produced Paul Volcker. Roosa and David Rockefeller were credited with selecting Volcker to be chairman of the Federal Reserve Board. John McKinley, chairman of Texaco, is director of Manufacturers Hanover Bank and Manufacturers Hanover Trust, identified as Rothschild controlled in Congressional testimony.

So it goes into many, many more people, Chase Manhattan Bank, etc. all the characters in that, and how they're all interrelated, all interrelated and that's what runs your country. These are the guys who go off when Obama goes off in the big jumbos to take trade across the world or in Britain's case the same kind of thing. They actually do this, it's jumbo trains, they call them, one after another, with lots of these top executives and they represent Britain or the US or wherever. What have they got in common with you? They have their own interests, their own clubs they belong to. They're all members of the CFR and Trilateral Commission. This is a long article and it's up to you to ponder through it, for yourselves, see what you think. Try and remember it and then start talking about democracy again or even republicanism. When these guys go abroad, you understand, they claim that they are America; from their point of view they are, they run it, right down to what you're thinking, because they own the media.

Now, the London metal exchange has been on the go for an awful long time and it says:

On a long enough timeline, all things come to an end. Even for such venerable venues as the London Metals Exchange, with its 130 year history, and its annual turnover of over \$11 trillion in metal contracts, which also makes it the largest market for non-ferrous metals. As the English FT reminisces, "When the LME was established in 1877, Britain was one of the world's most important manufacturing powerhouses, and the LME's benchmark contracts for delivery in three months were designed to mirror the length of time needed to reach British ports for shipments of copper from Chile and tin from Malaysia."

(A: It goes through a bit of its history and it says here that they're going to drop the British pound sterling, and they're not going to use the euro either, they're going to I think use one of the Chinese equivalents to it, in metal standards that is. We'll see how that goes but it's quite an interesting article. It shows you how the world truly is turning because this was planned on awful long time ago, an awful long time ago, by the guys who own it all; they don't lose anything. They've got their own relatives in China too remember and they pretty well run China as well as they run Britain, the US, and all of Europe, and Australia as well, as we can see so much is going on in Australia. Anyway, it says:)

The LME is asking its members as part of a survey to help the exchange design its planned new clearing house whether they would like the renminbi to be added to the roster of currencies on offer for settling and clearing, and sterling dropped (*A: That's pounds sterling.*). The LME plans to maintain its benchmark denominated in US dollars. "We are always looking at new ways to help the market," the exchange said.

(A: It'll be a token thing with the dollars until they change that too, of course.)

The use of the UK currency to settle and clear LME contracts has dwindled to negligible levels in recent years....

(A: That's because they're paying it all out to the euro to bail out other countries.)

"I haven't traded a contract in sterling for five years," said the head of one large LME brokerage.

Why China? Because, for better or worse, it has become **the** marginal buyer.

I've got the Council on Foreign Relations annual meetings with the Royal Institute of International Affairs from the 1930s where they said they'd built up China to be *the* manufacturer of the world. And you think it's just happening in

your lifetime? Do you really? Remember this system too, is totally Soviet and that's why in Britain they've got their communitarianism on the go, so-called decentralization from the central government, which is nonsense really. They just put it all down to a place near you.

These people who take over, in your system, are often non-elected and won't be elected; they're simply appointed over you for your new community area. What they do is set up a region as well and they include all those regions, all those little councils, under one region until you have one council. In other words, there's no point in going to complain to anybody; it's too far away to complain to. Same idea as a central government was, as well, and same idea as the European Parliament is. Who's got time to just tripsy over the Channel and go over to Belgium to complain, not that you would get a chance to even get in the door. It's to put it into your own head how far and remote governance is, until you accept you're just simply being ruled by experts; that's the whole idea.

Part of it too, again, was to get the children to have as little time with the parents as possible, as I've mentioned before. That's what Bertrand Russell said in his book, **Education and the Good Life**. This says:

Truancy crackdown to include children aged four

(A: See how they're going down with the rights of the child? Until the parents have no rights at all and schools have literally police powers now over the child and the parents.)

Government to publish absentee figures for reception year, while behaviour adviser highlights children who fail to attend nursery.

(A: This is the first step, getting you used to it, not fining you a lot of cash if your child is late too many times or doesn't turn up, and then they'll make it law, like they do everything else. That's how they get you familiarized with things.)

Truancy crackdown to include children aged four

In its latest truancy crackdown, the government is to publish attendance figures for reception year, which covers children aged four to five. Children as young as four who miss nursery or the reception year of school will be the focus of a new crackdown on truancy

(A: Now, we know they already fine parents for older children who don't turn up at school.)

– even though education is not compulsory until the age of five, the government has announced.

(A: So it doesn't matter about their own laws or anything else, they just make a new law.)

Figures on attendance in reception, when children are aged between four and five, will be published by the Department for Education so schools can judge their performance on pupil absence.

(A: So schools will send out their representatives to the parents and so on, and say why was your child late, or why didn't your child turn up today, etc. Remember, educational systems, police and everything else, began as services, you could take them or leave them. But Lenin said it, all these services will eventually be authorities, and that's what they call them now, school authorities. That's just coincidence too though, right?)

In a report largely accepted by ministers, the government's expert adviser on behaviour (*A: So there's a behaviour specialist, you see.*), Charlie Taylor, also calls for schools to offer support to parents who are failing to get their children into nursery.

(A: Maybe you need a bit of amphetamine to get up in the morning or to get on your feet or something. I'm sure they'll find different ways to diagnose the parents too. I'm not kidding, and a judge will sanction that too. "Yeah, put them on so-and-so.")

Taylor does not call for the statutory school age to be lowered and there will be no legal sanction for absence from school below the age of five.

(A: So, in other words, you won't get fined for it, but this is the start of it. It'll go for about a year and then they'll make it law, like everything else.)

However, at the launch of his report on truancy, he drew attention to one possible sanction: "I was in a school in Battersea the other day where, very harshly, they actually shut the door on parents if they bring their children in late. They say you can't come into nursery late. Sounds very harsh – but that school has 97% attendance, way above the national average. There is a job [to be done] in terms of educating parents....

"Educating parents", lifelong education, that was part of the planks too that they talked about in the Soviet system. Lifelong education, altering behavior, behavior modification. Educating parents, teaching them that school is important and this is where you need to be. It's important till you have the right indoctrination, that is true, because without the initial indoctrination, as Jacques Ellul and others have said, the rest of your propaganda you'll meet later in life will not take the same way. You need the initial propaganda to crack all your resistance to the indoctrination.

So this is the new order of things, from these so-called services that are now authorities. That your cash goes to, to pay them, an awful lot of cash for teachers, who know darn well that they're nothing but change agents, that's what they're described as. That was the official manual for teachers in the US; it called for change agents, to change the behavior, that's behavior modification, of children. Change them from the system they had of freedom into basically socialism or communism.

The US now is going after owning the sea as well. In one of the articles I mentioned from the United Nations years ago, it could be in the archives of cuttingthroughthematrix.com, I mentioned that part of the plan for Agenda 21 and onwards was to get the houses away from the oceans, basically, the edge of the sea. They wanted them all cleared out down the road and this article years later is talking about it. It says:

Zoning the ocean

President Barack Obama has an ambitious plan for Washington bureaucrats to take command of the oceans—and with it control over much of the nation's energy, fisheries, even recreation in a move described by lawmakers as the ultimate power grab to zone the seas.

(A: And the shores though, and inland as well. Back with more after this.)

Hi folks. Just before I go to a caller, talking about this new zoning for the ocean and inland as well, also shorelines is along with that too. They actually talk about "shoreline sprawl," like urban sprawl. So they want to start cleaning up the edges, you might say, and getting folk off their homes near the sea. That's very obvious from what I'm reading here. Now we'll go to Mark from Texas. Are you there Mark?

Mark: I sure am. I'm getting really, not confused, just a little bit upset about the term socialism and fascism as if it's a bad thing. Let me tell you why it's bad. Under socialism the government tries to convince you that it's in your best interest and at the same time they steal from you until there's nothing left. Look at our IRAs, look at our Social Security, the next progression. It's a progression Alan. It goes straight to fascism. Guess where they steal from next? The businesses. That's why they opened up it to international businesses, to expand their stealing capabilities. They're going to steal from businesses just like they steal from us. It's called of the continuity of government, right?

Alan: What they also do, and I've said this for years, they need the taxpayer for all their big projects, their huge big projects. Now they need the same taxpayers for world projects, building things across the whole planet, you know. So it isn't just your own country's big projects; you're building them in China, you're building hospitals still in China. Canada is building their big dams for them, for their hydroelectric systems, thanks to the Canadian taxpayer as well. So I mean, it's the same private corporations; mind you, they're all over the planet.

Mark: They're going to get sucked dry too.

Alan: Of course, absolutely, this is the whole plan.

Mark: It's governmentism.

Alan: That's what I said before, all the money you had in your pocket at the end of the month for free change or spending on whatever you wanted to buy, now will be reduced to fees and taxes for special things to pay for the world plan, you see. You come down to sustainability as they want to call it, which is basically poverty. Your government will decide what you need personally. They'll probably have people going round doing surveys, like a means test, like Lenin said, and they'll decide how much you actually need to live on at your particular status and station in life. I'm not kidding about this. This is where it's all supposed to go. When you read the reports from the United Nations on sustainability, it's literally to do with bringing the standards of the world, especially the first world countries, way down, way down. In the meantime, you're paying for other countries to come up a little bit, at the same time. It's the old story, "Am I my brother's keeper?" you see, going back to the Garden of Eden, same old battle going on yet. These guys have decided, yes, *you are*; they're not themselves; they'll be tax-exempt at the top. They're the ones that are pushing it for all the rest of us.

Mark: Everyone thinks, well if we're in favor with the government we're going to be okay. The individual is being screwed; the businesses are being screwed. The whole thing is a joke on us and it has to keep expanding. That's when it's going to come to a halt, once they have no place else to go.

Alan: Nowhere else to go and then you end up bailing out other countries. You already are bailing out Europe too, you know, the US, as you lose your own homes inside the US. I mean, no, this is madness, but it's planned madness and maybe the only time something will happen is when everyone is out on the street because they have no homes left to own themselves and they can't afford the rents. Thanks for calling

From Hamish and myself, from Ontario Canada, it's good night and may your God or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Government Adviser Says Britain Failed to Resist European Integration](#)

[Internet CISPA Bill could Shred First Amendment](#)

[Who Owns the TV Networks?](#)

[London Metals Exchange dropping Pounds Sterling and Allowing Renminbi Settlement](#)

[Truancy Crackdown on 4yr.-Olds](#)

[US Zoning the Ocean and Inland Waterways](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"	&	"Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3		Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
		(<u>Español</u>) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (<u>Português</u>)

Ancient Religions and		
History MP3 CDs:	&	Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2		Hours per Disc)

CDs

(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT BLURB
"OPEN SKIES TREATY/EXOTERIC GOOD REASON
ESOTERIC REAL REASON"
February 16, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and there's a few more sites to be added, this is February 16, 2007. Hopefully because of the troubles when you realize that your sites can be pulled so quickly and easily, we have no power legal or otherwise over the system which has temporarily been given to us and that's how it must be viewed, as a temporary thing.

Years ago, they talked about the information wars prior to giving the public the Internet. This was all planned long, long, long ago before Joe Public even knew that computers would be on sale eventually to them. Brzezinski talked about this system of communication which would be made available to the public. Now if they made it compulsory to have a computer we'd be suspicious of their motives and it wouldn't be hard for people then to start thinking for themselves and they would come to conclude, wait a minute here, what do they want us to put on these computers?

Well, it's everything you have put on it, such as your banking, all your transactions, your purchases and most of your life in fact. Some people put their whole lives on the computer, their personal lives. A dream that tyrants down through history could never have imagined and yet it's being made available to us because we think it's somehow not quite free, but we purchase it so it's of value and that we have something to do with it because we have a choice to purchase it or not. However, it's becoming evidentially clear, that apart from being a stepping-stone towards a much larger system and more nefarious system, we're going to be forced on computer. Governments have been pushing it and pushing it. It's mandatory almost. All children must have it or you're "leaving them behind" as they say, they won't get the same indoctrination as everyone else and it's imperative that they all get the same world indoctrination for a world society.

It's also extremely difficult and not so cost-effective to have to monitor everyone the old fashion way by collecting gossip through various institutions scattered throughout your society, all Masonically linked and going back to police stations where they gather all the gossip and trivia on everyone. It also takes a lot of manpower to monitor telephones as they've done in the past and even opening your mail was a big chore, and we know they did and they still do open mail in certain post office departments if your name is on a list your mail is diverted to a certain place where they can take it out, read it, reseal it in a brand new envelope and give it the stamp of any country they wish and the date. That was exposed by **Peter Wright** who worked for MI5 and MI6 in his book called, "**Spy Catcher**".

Therefore it's much, much easier when you get on the Internet and disclose everything, thinking that we're free and little old me wouldn't be watched because I'm very good. "Good" meaning, you follow every rule that's given to you. You don't question anything. You don't question the whys or why the rules are there or even who you are. You're a composite. If you're very good, you'd have to be a composite of what you are supposed to be by the system's viewpoint, which is someone who just watches sports or passes the time reading magazines or watching soap operas or whatever else is dished out to you and your opinions are given to you. That's a good citizen and that's a well-managed being.

Prior to the setting of the League of Nations, which transformed into the United Nations – league itself should be explained. League is a measurement – it's a measurement. It's Masonic. It's a league. That's why they call them leagues. Prior to setting up the first League of Nations, which wasn't the first really itself, it transformed from the Concert of Vienna and different ones into the League of Nations promoted by the bigwigs of Europe. They wanted a system that

would run this coming society, which they knew was coming since they were all working towards it. Plunderers always make sure that their offspring control the future. "He who controls the past controls the future and the present" and so they're always looking making sure that their offspring will be well taken care of and still in command of the ship of planet earth.

Therefore, they saw, they had huge conferences in the 1800's and they saw that eventually the plunderers, the pirates would get to a stage where they would have a world society. Borders would come down. Common currencies would come into view; they'd have the three trading blocks as Karl Marx talked about under a supreme world government; but they also planned to use the sciences to control vast populations of people. It was not news to them way back then that most people who are good people and do all that they're told and trained to do. It was no news to them that most generations float through their life reacting to the changes in their life that's outside of their control, but they never figure out what's causing it or the fact that they're meant to be kept off balance. It doesn't dawn on them and they die not knowing.

There were always some in previous generations amongst the elderly that could pass on wisdom, but that sadly has declined drastically since the scientific techniques of indoctrinations, especially through starting with schooling took over and programmed them from birth basically, certainly from kindergarten. A scientific technique which would give them fixed viewpoints on things so they would come to the conclusions if they ever tried to figure it out and they'd follow the paper chases that were laid out for them to follow, all the books and so on to try and get to the bottom of things, and they'd go round in circles because the paper chase is the oldest trick since education was given to the general public.

It was around the 1800's in industrialized Europe where because of the factories, which were blossoming at the time like weeds, they had to get a basic education so that those who worked within the factories could follow basic guidelines and follow their jobs and take note and write things down and all that kind of stuff, so they gave them a very basic type of education. Prior to that, teachers were almost nomadic. They would travel through countries and individual families would hire them to teach their children. They certainly had a much, much better education because they were taught the classics and they were Latin and Greek so they could read original stuff going back for thousands of years in those languages and understand the nuances which are lost in translation. They could understand the ingenuity of ancient peoples as far as thought goes and philosophy went, because it's all to do ultimately not just with controlling an individual yourself, but it's about controlling vast societies.

When they gave the standardized education—and Masons will boast—their books will boast how they championed international education to get this on the books and once that was done we got the lowest form of education possible. They then went into motion to lay false trails of information for those they knew would come along who would try to figure out the system in which they were born. Masses of books would appear especially in the 1800's onwards to do with the mysteries and it wasn't to expose those who control the mysteries, it was to fuzzy the trail and lead you off in a billion false directions, all fascinating, mind you.

People love to be fascinated and they had very good story tellers. That's called the paper chase. You can buy books and books, and books, and books and go round and round in circles and still never figure it out. That's intentional. To further ensure that the masses again, the common masses, the commoners – the commoners are those who marry in common. Their spouses are not picked for them for certain qualities of intellect or whatever or even aggression. The commoners meet someone, their hormones take over and in the old days they used to just get married when the obvious offspring would come along. That was standard; whereas the elite have their spouses picked for them, matched up by a priesthood who keeps very, very long genealogies and they mate them up for specific qualities.

When the League of Nations decided to use these scientific techniques of controlling minds of people, using mainly the behaviorist theories because within psychology there are different movements. There's a lot of psychology taught today and practiced today that's just New Age mixed with shamanism and they charge big bucks when everything else has failed. That's where you go.

However, the study of humanity is a different thing, it's sociology and repeated experimentation with the behavioral

sciences; that's a different thing altogether. When you understand how an individual will react in a certain circumstance and the paths and steps he will take and follow after this particular experience, you can pretty well study the next one and the next one. If they all take the same path and go through the same emotions and they come to the same conclusions, then you can apply that to whole populations. It's a fairly exact science taken over long periods of study and then it's implemented on the public.

Honesty and openness was never ever going to be given in an upcoming system. In fact, the meetings that they had at the League of Nations viewed the populations of the world, the unenlightened masses and the profane, they viewed them almost like animals. Now remember, the League of Nations wasn't funded and put up there or elected by ordinary people. It was actually put up there to serve the interests of leading families who already owned countries. The same families who would have those countries warring with each other when need be to benefit themselves or further their agenda are the same families who ran the League of Nations which became the United Nations.

And being the hypocrites they are, they viewed the populations of the world, the commoners, as the problem. It's quite an amazing projection, how you can project the faults that you have onto other people. It's very psychopathic when it's taken to this extreme. So rather than say, we'll do away with all of these big families that cause the wars, they turned around and said, no, we'll manipulate the minds scientifically of all of the populations and they won't have all of these problems anymore. Science has been used with tremendous effect for mind control purposes and yet the mind control which people are under they think is the natural system, simply because everyone else is under it and they compare themselves with regards to normalcy by bouncing their opinions off their neighbors and their friends. When they get the same echoes back like a radar, they think "well I must be normal. I think the same things."

You could train people to believe the earth is a cube and you could give them a billion scientific reasons as to why and rationalize it and redefine gravity working on every side, and after a population or so, one generation of the population and propaganda and fake photographs, people would believe it. There's no big deal to lying to the public on a huge scale. In fact, it's easier than lying to a few people; when the general public believe they're living in a reality and they think they have a functioning brain, it's much easier to fool them all.

H.G. Wells who was a real propagandist for the Crown of England, who hated the commoners himself—even though he technically was from them. He was from a fallen middle class family. His father was an alcoholic. His mother was a housemaid for an aristocratic family and he was brought up in the home where his mother worked. He had access to the books and the libraries. He liked the lifestyle and he craved that lifestyle so badly of the aristocracy, he sold completely out to try and become one.

World War I was necessary to kick off the whole globalist movement because for the first time they had a world war. Initially, they called it "The Great War" – grand, the great, it's all Masonic you see, like the Grand Lodge. Whenever you hear that word through a person like Alexander or a war, you know it's a freemasonic, much higher level freemasonic, part of a plan. Eventually, they changed it to the World War because they follow it with a second.

The Great War had propagandists on all sides working for it. What was unusual was that the King of England was really at war supposedly or apparently with his cousin in Germany. They looked almost identical when you see the old posters for recruitment, "Your Country Needs You" or "Your King Needs You." Yet when you dig further back to the memoirs of the diplomats of that era, you'll find that some of them they disclosed the fact that the two kings got together at one point and talked about combining the peoples to take over the world – the Anglo-Saxon Germanic stuff you see. And in World War I, because the King of England's family still had a German name, because they were German and Prussian, their advisors thought it would be better to change their name to Windsor, the name of a castle and actually it goes back to a Tudor name which they adopted to make it more palatable to the public rather than have them off to fight the nasty Hun, as they said, and that was Kipling who used that title. He also worked for the British government as a propagandist along with Wells.

Kipling came up with the Hun, the nasty Hun, to dehumanize the enemy; while H.G. Wells tried to get the youth involved working towards a much bigger agenda which they would not understand and he called it the "war to end all wars." It sounded wonderful you see to the youth. Youth see things very simply in black and white. They don't know.

They haven't lived long enough to experience the hypocrisy and the lies which governments indulge in all the time, and so they see justice and injustice and therefore they are so easily manipulated by very old people who understand these things.

There we have the nasty Hun from Kipling and we had the "war to end all wars," which is a big lie too. A whole bunch of stage theater came out to do with the military and military families and they used a white feather to show a coward you see who wouldn't go off and fight, and Wells and others encouraged the women to wear them in their hats if their fiancées or boyfriends refused to go off and march into battle standing up into hails of machine gun fire. It takes a lot of training to knock out the common sense in people to make them do that, but that's what military is for. It's a uni-form – one form. There is no more individuality once you put on a uniform. They drill it into you.

Deception was agreed upon, was a normal method of controlling and guiding vast populations. The elite saw nothing wrong with this; they never did. The people who helped manage them all, all their workers, see nothing wrong with it because they see the general population as children. They're just children and you tell children all they need to know.

Back to the information wars: There's no war going on with information, it's more of a rout; because prior to even the beginning of the Cold War agencies were set up to handle intelligence and counter-intelligence and propaganda to manage the minds of the public. To manage those who weren't quite happy with the reasons given for the way of things and who would start looking for answers, and so they were supplied by departments and sub-departments and compartmentalized departments of intelligence agencies.

Leaders are supplied to keep you busy and help you vent off steam. Venting off steam doesn't change anything. It gives the appearance of something happening, but it doesn't change anything. Ultimately, you're bombarded with information and disinformation and just like the mainstream media, most of it is really trivia because so much information has been made available to the public about bills and who's passing a bill or putting a bill in or introducing bills, bills, bills. Who is Bill anyway? Very popular guy. In other words, laws and it doesn't matter who's introducing what. Members of parliaments and governments are picked long before the public even hear their names. They're picked to be there. They're proven "worthy" as the Masons say. They can keep their mouth shut and do what they're told, and it wouldn't matter if this guy or that guy was picked to introduce any bill. Faces are irrelevant and so are the names. None of them would act by themselves, none of them. They would be brought down if they had an idea of their own, so they're told what to do.

You'll find you're bombarded with disinformation, some information and repetition of the mainstream on what claims to be opposition radios et cetera. This is what they meant by the information wars. People still think of wars like countries with flags and two sides facing each other. It's nothing like that at all. The war is within what you see as your own side. That's governed too. It's managed.

We have so much information made available to us, which can be verified, that the people of today who are trying to wake up or even think they've woken up will just come to the conclusion that they are the best informed slaves who ever existed. There's never been a time when you can find out so much information to bring you to that conclusion.

We're the best-informed slaves that ever existed. I liken it to rats in a cage in a laboratory, where one day the rats get up early in the morning before the technicians come in and the white-coated scientists and they discuss "what are they going to do to us today? Are they going to stick these things in our brains and shock us? Will they snip bits out of our bodies? Will they drop us from great heights and weigh us and dissect us? What will they do?" and you see that's what the people are left with in the patriot movement. They vent steam off but it's just going around in circles, is what will they do to us next, until you're in a living nightmare of apprehension and you're brought to a complete standstill through fear and terror which is meant to immobilize you.

You can be immobilized and still walk through life. Your mind has been immobilized. That's what fear is meant to do. Counter-intelligence, apart from mixing fact with fiction to discredit the truth, the fact, is also designed to immobilize people, to render them harmless, to put them out of action so that there is no action. The standard old techniques used to the same extreme today; when you know you're being terrified constantly by someone you think you're following, you

should question the motives.

There are also those who do not understand who think they're leading, but until they get clear as to what they're trying to keep and hold on to, then they won't know what they're fighting or why. You can't fight to keep a system that was not yours in the first place. It's a foreign alien system you might say. It didn't just develop down through the ages spontaneously willy-nilly. It was guided and predicted. That's why you know nothing happens by chance at the top. Anything happening by chance would mean that the elite would lose control and that's never been the case. They do not lose control because they don't leave things to chance. That's smart power.

Getting back to the information wars and now knowing that behind everything there's a very good reason which is given to the public and then there is the real reason, never forget that. Never forget that.

Before I start off this little reading part here, I'd like to say that I got up this morning and it was a nice, nice morning.

"Windy"

By Association

Who's peekin' out from
Under a stairway
Callin' a name
That's lighter than air?
Who's bendin' down to
Give me a rainbow?
Everyone knows it's Windy.

Who's trippin' down the
Streets of the city
Smilin' at
Everybody she sees?
Who's reachin' out to
Capture a moment?
Everyone knows it's Windy.

And Windy has stormy eyes
That flash at the sound of lies
And Windy has wings to fly
Above the clouds.
Above the clouds.

The sun was shining. It was getting warm in fact. It went above freezing and then as the morning rolled on, in came the aircraft and left all those chemical clouds, long trails, all kinds, which I'm giving names to now because there's different designs you'll notice. There's the little zig-zaggie ones that stretch across the sky like a drunken man's stagger. There's the herring-bone ones that go across with the spaced blobs coming down from the mainstream. Then you have the real polymer mushy ones that have no defined outline and this morning I saw them all; what a mess they made all across the sky and that's a real downer of course because you realize with the agendas as they are, in fact they have began to teach young children in school that this is the normal, you become to understand that this is intergenerational. They're going to keep this up.

Interesting enough, in the movies like "Blade Runner" in the background of most of the shots outside it was always raining. It was dull and always raining. Predictive programming can take many forms, often just with the background, to condition you to something.

What's behind this, apart from the rubbish about preventing global warming? We know when they're spraying the warming process speeds up. Just watching it for the last few years, personally, it can show you that. It was begun under – never mind the long term planning it took, officially it began with the **Open Sky Treaty**.

The **Open Sky Treaty** to the public, again a very good reason is presented, it was put forth as a way for other countries after the Cold War to monitor each other by observation flyovers. That's the good reason they give you. However, the reasons they go into don't make sense. For instance, to see if military establishments are being built, facilities to launch missiles et cetera and all of that stuff.

Now they have more hardware floating around in space than probably all the metals that were used in previous societies for all their wars. They have more satellites out there that can see the brand of chewing gum you're opening and not these fuzzy pictures they showed you during Gulf War I or II. They can pinpoint things exactly and cloud cover is nothing because they use infrared and different methods of seeing through all of this stuff. They can even see into the ground. Scientific papers in the past have boasted about this in detail. Yet they want flyovers, you see, so here's the good reason for the public, thinking this is to keep us safe, to make sure we're all (as the pirates and the Masons say) "above board," nothing is going on by subterfuge. There's a whole bunch of legalities – you'd have to read it. It's so amazing to see the lawyer-speak, you know the lie-speak, that they go into and screeds and screeds of stuff where foreign pilots can come in and fly your aircraft even – military aircraft over your territory, and if they can't do it they can get some other country next to you to do it for them, and on and on it goes. Very, very important project, way too important in fact for simple observation, which, as I say, by aircraft is obsolete technically. They don't need it anymore. They have satellites to do all of that.

However, here's the very good reason they give us and this is from the U.S. government and from the Open Skies Consultative Commission. This is the shorter blurb, the non-legalistic blurb they give you. You can go into all the legal stuff if you're really interested and if you like all that kind of stuff. Personally, it bores me as the party to the first part and the second part agree to the third party et cetera, et cetera. All these parties all over the place, no wonder they get nothing done.

"The Open Skies Consultative Committee is supported by the Forum for Security Co-operation Support Unit in the OSCE Secretariat. The central focus of the Committee is to discuss all questions relating to compliance with the Treaty's provisions.

Treaty on Open Skies

The Treaty on Open Skies was signed on 24 March 1992 in Helsinki, Finland."

Alan: Now, you can all go into the Helsinki agreement and all that kind of stuff. That's usually where most presidents and prime ministers go. It's the first big major meeting they head for is the Helsinki meeting that's held every year.

"It entered into force on 1 January 2002,"

Alan: That's not true either. They've changed that because I have a memory. I remember them publishing this in the newspapers in Canada back in the '90's. It says:

"following ratification by 20 countries.

The Treaty, which is designed to promote openness and transparency in military activities, established a regime of observation flights over the territory of its signatories. Signatories are allowed to conduct observation flights, using unarmed--

Alan: You could really play around forever today with "unarmed" because you'd have screeds of legalities just in there depending on how you define "arms" with high-tech et cetera.

"fixed-wing aircraft, to gather information about military forces and activities of other States Parties from Vancouver to Vladivostok. The Treaty also envisages--

Alan: **NOW THIS IS THE LITTLE CLAUSE THAT'S THE REAL REASON.** This is the little clause that is the **REAL REASON**, not the camouflage.

"The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime to additional areas--

Alan: They always do, they get the law on the books then expand it you see to the real purpose.

"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."

Alan: That's the real reason. Now you can read all the rest of the additional stuff and legalities and yah, de yah de yah, all the nonsense, all the masses of camouflage because that little paragraph here is the **REAL REASON**. Not the very good reason, but the real reason for the Open Sky Treaty. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension – possible extension – envisage. Envisage is to see ahead, you see, the possible extension of the Open Skies regime, regime. Military term – regiment, regime,

"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."

Alan: Now that tells you. Why would something to do with military establishments and nuclear weaponry et cetera, why would they have to go into crisis management and protection of the environment? Protection, not observation but protection of environment and below it has treaty members. There are more joining all the time because this is happening on a world scale and when you see the amount of stuff that's sprayed daily pretty well over your own heads you realize this is drifting from hundreds and hundreds of miles and sometimes thousands of miles to other countries that ultimately no one can stay away from it. However, these are the main treaty members and they will see the spraying over their heads, which is nothing to do obviously with observation.

These aren't contrails, condensation trails. Condensation trails as an aircraft comes across the horizon you'll see it, a few hand spans behind the craft, you'll see the tail of the condensation disappearing as moisture would have to. It can't sit there forever like a big ice cycle in the atmosphere, it dissipates into the dry air and disappears. The ones we see are not condensation. They're chemical and remember what I just read. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime "to additional areas which as crisis management and protection of environment."

"The Treaty's thirty-five State Parties are: Belarus, Belgium, Bosnia and Herzegovina, Bulgaria, Canada, Croatia, the Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Georgia, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, the Kyrgyz Republic, Latvia, Lithuania, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, the Russian Federation, Slovakia, Slovenia, Spain, Sweden, Turkey, Ukraine, the United Kingdom and the United States of America. Several other states have declared their intent to accede."

The real intent of the Open Skies Treaty was simply to deal with a threat from out there, the environment, you see, but it's also to do with controlling people – crisis management. Remember, this is a United Nations effort and the World Health Organization that's part of the United Nations already years ago talked about lacing certain water supplies with tranquilizers to calm people who might just want to get rather nasty if their country was being taken over. That's on record.

People have been noticing the effects of the heavy spraying, sometimes on themselves and on people around them. In the summer you will see people who are like doped patients in a psychiatric hospital wandering in and out of stores, the same blank expression, slow. Even the owners of the stores or the people who work there, you ask for something simple and you'd think you just asked them to explain Euclid's theories on mathematics. It's beyond normal. It's beyond simply a hot summer's day, especially when they're inside.

I think they're using chemicals for multi-purposes here; but definitely if you understand how an elite work in their head space, you would use every weapon at your disposal on the general public if your plan is to take that same public through the biggest transition phase from one complete lifestyle to another. You don't want them thinking about things. You don't want their minds to be active. You want to avoid people complaining, forming groups and all that kind of stuff, so you would use everything in your arsenal to keep them dumb and stupid.

I know there are people out there who would never believe that that would be done to them by this group at the top, that they have been brought up to believe exist on some kind of totally selfless motivation to help others. That's why they're there, these unseen bureaucracies and levels of super government, they're all altruistic some how. They come out of different wombs than anyone else, therefore they don't have any nasty impulses. They're just there because they're servants of some kind. You don't elect any of them. They're just some kind of special servant that maybe god elects, I don't know, or appoints. They'd never believe that this could be done to them. That's the conditioning, complete, complete conditioning, because to breakthrough into the realization that nothing is as it seems would probably take a nervous breakdown for most of them to come through that. Or at least a severe crash through the system where they find out that all of the social services, the safety nets, all the things they tell you are there to help you when you need them don't really exist as such. At least it's a very different system altogether if you have to fall into the net.

Some people are born with the ability to see through, many are caught at school and stuck on drugs such as Ritalin, but most of the people who get hypnotized every night by television will never come to that conclusion. You can't live in both worlds and retain your clarity or your sanity. Television is the biggest tool they've ever given the public, apart from inoculations which certainly do attack the brain. You see that with all of the problems with autism and the subdivisions thereof. We see it in today's people who have short-term memory. They have low concentration. We're definitely far, far weaker physically than people of even a couple of generations ago. We're being reengineered, which is another reason they went for the food and kept it secret from the public while they tested it on the public by agreements with governments such as Canada who admitted, yes, they made secret agreements with the big ones like Monsanto. Secret agreements with your food, the most basic thing you can have. You are what you eat, so they say.

It's certainly didn't make food any cheaper or better. So why did they use such immense brainpower and science and mix hundreds of genes together to make one brand new stock of corn? You'll be the last to know because the real world and the ones who run this world will never tell you truths. It's done by deception. In a sense it's done by a form of diplomacy. Diplomacy is a way of getting what you want often without the other person even figuring out how you give them – how that you give up what the other wants. It's a chess game. Huge departments work just on the wording of documents to give the general public one view, which will be peddled to them by media, while the insiders committed another way. Therefore, legally they didn't lie to you. They just worded it in such a way you'll take the exoteric meaning and think no further, especially if some person on television that is very popular, some mainstream news anchor person, tells you what you're supposed to think. You won't question it any further. You won't check in yourself. That's how simply this stuff is peddled into our minds.

The Open Skies Treaty was decided generations ago. H.G. Wells talked about the police of the world, the new freemasonry of the air, scientists who would spray over hostile territories and gases and different things that would affect the minds of those below and render them silly and stupid and helpless in the "Shape of Things To Come." The new freemasonry of the air, the air police. H.G. Wells was no genius. He simply was given files of info from professors at Oxford and Cambridge, predictive programming, and his job was to write stories around them, which would implant the intent in your mind through a fiction which you would enjoy and they certainly were enjoyable. He also belonged to the Fabian Society, a founding member, that was steeped in eugenics. A society that believed the sciences should have the right to dictate to public of the world how to live, what your purpose in life was, how many of you there should be. Your betters, your intellectual betters should decide for you. That's really was what's behind them. They all believed they were superior and the Fabian was taken from Fabian the Roman, the General, who would plan strategies years and years ahead of actual events and by slow incremental implementation of certain things he would achieve his goal unnoticed by those who are being taken over the Fabian way. That's what's been happening and it wasn't invented by the Fabian Society. It was already on the go prior to that.

When you look at the main characters who alter our mindsets primarily through fiction, they sell way better than any dry

factual book. Fiction appeals to the public. We have an imagination – the image is within – image, you see, and they supply the images which people then worship, and when you worship something you try and emulate it, predictive programming.

The world we live in is not a hallucination; it's an illusion, which is a distortion of reality. Distortion. It's not difficult to understand how it's being manipulated up until this point when you realize the sciences of human behavior were understood thousands of years ago and the knowledge was never lost. The milestones of life are understood and because of that you can be pretty well guaranteed that people 25 and under, or maybe even 30 and under, are definitely preoccupied with hormonal drives. It's prime in their minds, an instinct which they must obey, so they're out of the running. They're very easily used, of course, because they have more open minds they can put the image in, imagination. They use imagination more and you can predict that which will set there for their rest of their lives through fiction, ideas et cetera, which they will carry to their death never realizing how it got there, like a virus put in by a program on your computer. It works very well.

Wells wasn't the only one. In the '40's and '50's they gave us other authors, science fiction, who made us all excited about space travel. Even though an incredible tiny minority get to travel in space or ever would get to travel in space, and it certainly wouldn't be as exciting as Star Trek or any of the novels that people have gobbled up over their lifetimes.

We have a pioneering spirit within us for adventure and because of that, those who understand it supply and download into us the predictive programming. It never occurs to us why we should be spending billions of bucks throwing junk into space to begin with, when there's so much to be done on earth here and where the money that comes from our labor should go towards. We take for granted, though, it's a kind of norm. Yet NASA and these big companies, these highly secretive organizations whose real job is nothing to do with what they tell you, it's to do with putting up hardware which will ultimately monitor every individual worldwide and control them, but we don't question it. We're given the fascinating stuff that intrigues us and made to almost wish we were up there too, you see, doing exciting things. Although you'd be bored out of your mind cramped in a little place going round and round the earth and having to get out once in a while and fix some other piece of military hardware—which is the other function of the space shuttles, **THE REAL PURPOSE**, maintenance of these military machines.

All of that came into being with the farce of the Cold War, which they call the ARMS race. Great con it was, where governments in the West said, "oh look at that big nasty bear over there, the Russian. They're miles ahead of us." The same technique they used in World War II when they claimed that Britain had no aircraft and the Germans had thousands of them. Same con. Same con and it worked so well. "Oh, they're going to blow you up," and they showed you all these movies of U.S. nuclear weapons going off and houses getting blown away in the desert, at the same time telling you that hiding under your table would save you. There's you dialectic in motion, the helplessness of it all.

It's a wonderful con trick which works and so they kept saying, "oh gee whiz, these Russians have got all these missiles, way more than we've got," and then the governments taxed and taxed and taxed, and we said "well I guess they have to just keep us safe." All that stuff had nothing to do with weaponry as we thought it was. It was to do with the advancement of sciences which would be used down the road after they declared the Cold War was over—there was a thaw—and we'd all be monitored and controlled by high-tech. That's what the purpose was, research and development, unlimited financing. The scientists of the Soviet Union and the Western countries met every year, the top scientists, and discussed it. It was in the newspapers. Why would they do that if they said that the winner of the Cold War would be those who had the best and most advanced sciences? Well, you'd never allow them to mix, would you? Until you realize it's all a con and we're both sharing the same information.

The Russians worked because they had to work hard in research and development. Everybody worked towards something they believed in. That's how you con peoples and populations. The West simply used an excuse to get billions and billions and billions, trillions actually, of dollars into special projects which are now coming into fruition openly and being used, and a lot of it yet hasn't been used on the public. That's still to come. All that stuff had nothing to do with building all these weapons when we had enough weaponry supposedly to blow the world up hundreds of times over they declared.

The money went into a system, a worldwide network, that would be used to control the populations of the world because it was the populations of the planet, not the leaders, but the populations that had to be brought under a common system and controlled and that's what the real intent of the Cold War was.

I'll leave you all to do your homework on the **Open Skies Treaty**. Look into the OSCE, the OSCC and all the related documents and ask yourself if this makes sense to you. Compare it to what your eyes can see on most days if you look up, and as I said, remember, everything that's presented to the public, for everything there must be a very good reason and then there is the **REAL REASON**.

It's not for us to be given truths, just good excuses.

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Bad Moon Rising"
By Credence Clearwater Revival

I see the bad moon arising.
I see trouble on the way.
I see earthquakes and lightnin'.
I see bad times today.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

I hear hurricanes a blowing.
I know the end is coming soon.
I fear rivers over flowing.
I hear the voice of rage and ruin.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

All right!

Hope you got your things together.
Hope you are quite prepared to die.
Looks like we're in for nasty weather.
One eye is taken for an eye.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

(Transcribed by Linda)

July 19, 2020 (#1783)

"Cutting Through the Matrix" with Alan Watt

(Blurb, i.e. Educational Talk)

Opinions for Minions:

**"Behavioural Sciences Applied, Tried and Tested,
Cradle to Grave, Our Minds Thoroughly Infested,
Professional Manipulators, New Nudge Saviours,
Prompting Herd to Accept Designer Behaviours.
Social Approval/Disapproval Seems to Work Best,
Then Use The Conditioned To Shame All the Rest."**

© Alan Watt July 19, 2020

*Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - July 19, 2020 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

America: Stripe, Cash, Cash App, personal checks, (Bitcoin and Ethereum for donations only)

Outside America: Stripe, Cash, personal checks, (Bitcoin and Ethereum for donations only)

Stripe Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) LINK ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

PayPal no longer accepted for donations and orders

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

THE OFFICIAL WEBSITES OF ALAN WATT

[cuttingthroughthematrix.com](#), [cuttingthroughthematrix.net](#),
[cuttingthroughthematrix.us](#), [alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca](#)

MIRROR SITE

[cuttingthrough.jenkness.com](#)

INTERNATIONAL AND MULTILINGUAL SITE

[alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](#)

[emphasis added to articles with underscore and **bold**]

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through the Matrix** on July 19, 2020. And what a ride we're on, 'eh? It's a real roller coaster. I hope you're all hanging in, and not hanging yourselves, but hanging in there. Because folk are getting awfully depressed. And it's going to get a lot worse too, as we are cajoled and threatened into this new, this new system, a system planned long before the Covid idea broke out and was implemented. We have lots and lots of evidence naturally that it was in the planning for many years to bring us to this particular point. We always think that we are somehow part of societal evolution. And that's a crazy idea that you're part of it because most folk are not part of it, you exist within it but you really don't, you have no say in how it's implemented, or even what kind of future you would have.

Most folk, it's true enough the bulk of the population go along to get along. It's a quite natural thing to do. But you keep forgetting amongst the people that you coexist with, there are those who often form little bands and clubs, sometimes

big bands and clubs, through education, through business and through their big hobbies of ruling the world, it's a big hobby for a lot of people, and how to get more and more power over the public. And when you merge that with academia and all of the so-called social sciences and psychology as well, behaviorism, etc., and eugenics, which it all ties in, anything to do with humanity they bring in eugenics naturally. It's awfully important to those that rule the world, and what kind of world that *they* have planned for the future, when most of us will all die off through sterility or simply not having children, at least not live births and so on. We just will pass away. And they'll bring in their new system of course, the scientific type of technocracy for a particular period of time.

And we keep, folk can't grasp that. They always think short-term, that if you bring this in, it will last, and it will be forever. No, it won't be. Whatever they're bringing in is going to be temporary as well. It will have a fixed lifespan of efficacy to suit the bosses, until they go onto the next stage. And that's how they work this out. This is not my idea of it. It's a summary really of all the books I've read that they put out themselves at the top. And they've been putting out these books for an awful long time.

You can take the basic one's going back to the Rosicrucian's as an example, and even long before them in fact, of the idea written in allegorical form, of altering humanity and making, you know, gold out of lead. Meaning basically getting the base product which is generally humanity and sharpening them and refining them into a more pure *human being*, this is how they say it.

The reason it's a degreed system is that it's not meant for everyone. Even those that join it at the bottom level or the blue Lodge in masonry for example, most folk think it's a self-help club and comradery for men. Partly that's true. But at the same time as you go up the ladder and really go up and up and up you find out it's very, it's not egalitarian at all, it's very selective on those who get to the top.

Even then if they're good enough they go on to much higher degrees above that because then you're put into places of power. Especially if you've been really, at the very least, chosen when you were even a teenager or even before that. Some of them I think, really personally I really believe are bred this way by very careful breeding and selection of partners or whatever. Or even just sperm and ovum. This is an old thing they've been doing for a long time. And the keep harping on about it, that they can create perfect humans, if you just allow them to take over the world and allow them to design the perfect humans. They'll take out the bad genes, as they call it, and put more advanced type genes in for intellect and physical health, all that kind of stuff.

All they have to do is get the compliance of the general public, you see. That's been an awful nuisance, that, for them for an awful long time, this compliance. It's rightfully theirs, you see, that's how they say it for themselves. They are the ones who run the world and after all they have all, they have members who run the economies of the world, the financing of the world, the conology of money, the wizards of cash you might say.

So yeah, they have them all on top. And they have academia there too with all their sciences and long-winded degrees, etc. on how to manipulate, manage and control the general public. How to use way beyond public relations techniques that Bernays talked about in **Propaganda**, his book, way back a long time ago. When he was boasting about how they got America into World War I, he was put in charge of a massive team and had big financing to convince the public to just back Wilson go off to war. And after the war he boasted about it. They have great egos, these psychopaths, they like to tell you how they fooled you. But he did mention about the subconscious, taking it from Freud naturally.

You've got to understand that there's a group from Freud, even before Freud, a group really who understood where they were going with the world and how they had a mission, you see. And the mission would be partly to destroy religion. That was a big part actually, replace it with science, especially science of the mind, until you would allow them to create a new culture, a new behavior, a new normal behaviors for the general public. Which is still going on today. Big time in fact.

Most folk today have no idea that their parents and their grandparents before them were all victims of this big long agenda that went through the whole 20th century, altering culture, belief and opinions and everything else. All to suit the ones at the top. And now you're in for the big push, where you're being trained that, really, you're not worth much at all. I mean, you're just another little insignificant drop of water in the big pool, so accept your place and your diminished ability to conceive of what, to actually appreciate what you are, and accept the fact you're a lowly nothing. That's what you're getting taught today big time with this mass psychology that's going on, and, *we're all in it together* wartime attitude that they use, all these slogans they use for wartime.

And it rubs out the fact that there's individuals. You're all individuals, if you stop and think about it. And you've got to stop being part of this giant herd. Once you're into a herd you obviously have herd management. It's harder to say we have an expert to manage you, the individual. You see, that's a lot of work for them then, and they've got to get compliance tests put out and agreements and so on. They won't get it that way. But when you label everything as the country or the mass, it's much much easier then to put out the experts who then simply dictate down to you like Dr. Fauci and others like him or members of his ilk.

So that's how it really works. That's how it really works. It's very simple really. And it's not new. It's been understood for an awful long time how to do this. And there's never been a time where even with the countless countless daily and weekly and monthly and yearly surveys in psychology and behaviorism of all the different tests they ran through university students and volunteers and society in general, etc. etc., on how to get folk to comply and conform and so on with demands put upon them. Right down to even to convincing you why you're not voting at all, to then who you should actually be voting for. It's all done to you and using incredible sciences so that you'll come to what you think is your own opinion on things and you go along with it. In fact, you'll argue with folk when they'll tell you, look, this statement didn't come from your own mind, it's projected into you with bits and bytes of information, repetition.

And literally, if you understand the magic, this is the key to things [Alan chuckles.] that they knew way before the French Revolution, and with Kabbalah and the Rosicrucian ideas, and the Rosicrucian manifesto as well, that most folk *literally are what they are made by those who rule them*, in a true slave society, you would say, by those who own you, you see. And the trick in all the societies is to convince the public that they're free. And if you're really good at it they'll believe it.

And so, it will be absurd when you say, do you realize that you're getting treated like slaves here? And big corporations have made plans to inject you with all kinds of things? Not just this Covid thing. And it's been in the works, in the planning for many many years? They won't believe you. They can't believe that anyone would go to that length to fool you, which is precisely why it works. It's your own disbelief, you see. But that's how it's done. That really is how it's done.

Those who run the world see us as literally as I've said before, like a *huge* herd of cattle. And it was rather obvious to me even reading the writings by many of them at the time, but it was very obvious to me that even in the 1970s, you have

this wallow, it's like a wallowing of nothingness. It's very hard thing to put in words but it's where the economies especially in Europe and Britain and places fell stagnant. And they were stagnant. But there was also a stagnancy of purpose in society and within individuals, almost a hopelessness in fact.

It was during that era that Margaret Thatcher came out and she said that THERE'S A GENERATION GROWING UP NOW WHO WILL NEVER SEE WORK, like full-time employment, IN THEIR LIFETIME, GET USED TO IT. And the theory that they had at the time, and it's probably still the same, under the general capitalistic theory was that, and Thatcher talked about it in this fashion. She said, WE NEED A GOODLY AMOUNT OF PEOPLE UNEMPLOYED BECAUSE THAT KEEPS THE WAGES DOWN, you see. Because folk are desperate to get work, you can offer them less money. If you got full employment, then the employer has to literally buckle under and give more and more money to get folk to come and work for them, when they got so much choice, you see. A very simple concept.

During that time, that 1970s era in Britain, during that period of nothingness, this, where are we going, where am I going, everybody said the same thing, where am I going. It wasn't just that. Of course, they were getting drugged then too. And they altered all their laws having to do with pubs. The pubs in Britain had opening times in the morning, I think it was 10:30 to I don't know if it was 2 o'clock or something and then they closed. Then they opened again at maybe 5:30 or 6 to maybe 10:30 at night, or I think it was closing time, and then you're out by 11 PM.

But when Thatcher was in, they decided to open the pubs all day long pretty well, maybe, I think it closed for a few hours at night or something. She said it quite openly, quite honestly, and that's the one thing you could admire about Thatcher, she just said, she gave you the reasons and didn't just simply lie. She said, IT'S BETTER TO HAVE THE YOUNGSTERS WITH THEIR UNEMPLOYMENT MONEY DRINKING ALL DAY IN THE PUBS, and then sleeping, you see, every day, RATHER THAN GOING OUT ON THE STREETS AND MARCHING AND DEMONSTRATING OR CAUSING RIOTS. That was as simple, she said it the way it was. So, they open the pubs all the time for quite a long time.

But there was still a feeling of... I think lack of purpose, it was, it was like a depression in the air. I actually think of these financial depressions which Britain was always prone to because it was, you know, an Empire. And the people at home were paying for all the wars and all the debt for all the wars, and the debt for all the, they were still throwing money across the world in these little countries they supposedly ruled. But it was a select few that benefited from it all, all those years. And that is a fact. That is the truth. And Britain had a big army because they kept employment at a good level, and you could always go into the Army and get some respect. You get no respect anywhere else if you're unemployed. So yeah, Britain had, Britain still is throwing out money from the taxpayers in Britain to support a lot of the little places that used to be parts of the British Empire.

So, everybody's broke. Including Britain, at least the folk in Britain. And it's going to get a lot broker with all the riots going on too. Because it's to be taken down into the dust pretty well, in the dustbin of history. That's the old Frankfurt school idea of it, destroy everything, the culture, the whole lot, right down to its foundations, that which it stands upon. Right down to utter crisis and depression, like financial, etc.

And with the Covid they'll certainly get it. And all the riots they've had too. I say that as opposed to just demonstrations. We know there's communist riots going on well-funded from outside, and the leaders are certainly well-paid for their work in all this. But again, this didn't come from those demonstrating. Demonstrators, and those who riot, they can't think beyond what they're going to loot or what they're going to burn down that day. That's what rioting is about. But those who at the very top who plan it and organize it, know exactly where it's supposed to go. And it won't be too long,

maybe a year's time, you'll see all the ones who were rioting and arguing literally turning on each other just to get a scrap of food. That's where it will eventually go. *If* the agenda goes the way it's supposed to go. That's the way it's been planned. Of course, the leaders in all these things won't suffer at all. They'll be well taken care of and looked after. And maybe even flown out of the countries to safe havens for themselves and so on. That's how things really, really work.

You're living through a perpetual war scenario and this is the present phase of it. It didn't take countries by surprise. You'll hear certain people's names, now it's almost forbidden to speak their names now because your social media is completely part and on board with it, this whole agenda of a complete world revolution, bringing in a new Technetronic and technological type society and technocracy to rule it all. They're completely all part of it naturally for those at the top. And they want a regulated obedient society where you'll simply comply.

The beauty of it is too, through all their tests and their constant incredible studies that are so well done, with the Internet and all electronic communication, daily they add to it with enormous amounts of, you know, thousands of gigabytes daily just on information. They don't care so much about the topics, but they're interested in how you think about things, how you're feeling about things. Or certain prompts to vote for this, or not to vote at all, or to riot, or whatever. To see if you're falling in line with what they want. It's quite an amazing time for experiments. And they've got a completely free hand today. But if you mention those who are financing it, you'll be completely struck off and you'll lose all access to social media. Because you're not living in any kind of fair real society. You're living under a tyranny.

This is the tyranny that Bertrand Russell talked about, he did **The Impact of Science on Society** and a few other books too. One was awfully good about education, how they would train the children from birth into what to believe. He was talking about future revolutionaries of all kinds actually. Which we watched happening. But he also said that they can make the children, if you get them young enough, and you keep them in a closed group... It's so interesting to watch this happening. With electronics you see, and with the social media, and with school, combined, you can literally bring out everything that Russell hoped would happen. Because he said, IF YOU CAN REALLY GET CHILDREN AND YOU CAN SEPARATE THEM FROM THE REST OF THE WORLD, IF POSSIBLE, THEN THEY HAVE A PEER GROUP, BUT YOU CONTROL THE PEER GROUP, he said, THAT YOU CAN MAKE THEM BELIEVE WHATEVER YOU WANT THEM TO BELIEVE.

And even if you want to give them enemies, like adults or whatever, because they were doing that in his day too through communism, DON'T TRUST ANYBODY OVER 30, and even under that age. They've done it again using social media now, more efficiently than he talked about. Because literally with flash mobs and everything, with the indoctrination and the websites, the big ones put out there for them, catering to them, to help them to agitate and feel unruly about things, or get unruly, and to be discontented.

And they're completely literally almost isolated, even though they're all going through the same school curriculums from a very young age. They are cut off from even their parents. Their parents have no idea what they're learning. Or maybe they don't even care what they're learning. But they certainly don't participate in, they've been literally weaned off of taking care of your children. They let the state do it, exactly what Bertrand Russell said. And it's been so effective.

Look at it today, you know. You've got youngsters that are ready to kill people, ala Marx, you see, and Trotsky. Because they believe, *oh my God, you've destroyed the planet and we might all die in a few months' time or a few years' time, because of you*. All bogus. But they don't know that. And once you're radicalized to that extent, and this is what the communists know, if you read their own writings, if you win by using those children, you have to eliminate them

because now *they're contaminated* because you can't then bring in a society, the next phase of the society by using the folk that destroyed the old society. You can't bring them into the next phase because they won't be content with what they're seeing happening then in the new phase. They're not getting their utopias fulfilled, you see. Personal happiness, that's it, they actually think they're going to be given like a personal happy pill or something. So, it's quite fascinating to see it all coming into being.

But yeah, Russell said that, we'll bring in a system, he didn't say social credit system in so many words, but he referred to it in similar words. He said EVENTUALLY YOU'LL HAVE EVERYONE ON SOME KIND OF CREDIT SYSTEM. And don't forget too I mentioned it before where he mentioned the Technocracy Inc. Technocracy Inc., they came out in the 1930s, where they would, the gray, they were called 'the gray men' by the way those who don't know it. [Alan chuckles.] Just like the movies and stuff, and the gray men, they move between systems, and they moved between countries during the Cold War, the gray men, the grey suits and so on. Well, they had a uniform and it was gray suits. And not quite, in between the platform you might say, like masonry, and the tessellated floor, black-and-white, and what's in between it is called gray, you see. Nothing is a color, everything's gray. And black is not a color, neither is white technically, you see.

So, there are the gray men and they used to come out and they were going to be a replacement for the systems which we can refer to as republicanism in the States, or democracy in other countries. Which again was a joke because it was never Democratic, and it still isn't of course. But even the communists used that term as well, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republic, you see, Democratic Republic, you see.

But the fact is, Russell talked about them. And there's no doubt he knew them from the 1930s on. They didn't die off and go away. They were kicked out of countries like Canada. And I think Musk's grandfather was one of them, or maybe his, maybe even, yeah, his grandfather [Joshua Haldeman] or father, one of the two, for being subversive, they were classified as literally subversives along with communism, you see.

The communists like some aspects of it too because they both had so much in common, a future that would not be Democratic, a future where the specialists and those in academia and professors and so on would rule your lives. Again, psychologists and not just social workers at the lower level but psychologists and then behaviorists and so on, and then the biosciences where they come in and literally make new humans. That's the whole idea in the 1930s of **Brave New World**, you see. And folk would just lap them on thinking, oh that will never happen. Look at it today. [Alan chuckles.] You know, people can hire, they can hire, there are guys, like two guys, quite common now, hire a woman and have the sperm inserted in one way or another, and again, they can literally have the male sperm spliced between the two men, so they're both fathers to the same child and things like that. This is all normal today; it's quite routine, you see.

But things they talked about in the 1930s, they went through it all, where it would all go to. They even had terms for wellness in **Brave New World**, you would have your span and so on. They brought all that in. And Bertrand Russell also said, you know, that he said and I've mentioned this so many times, that IF IT'S GOING TO BE A TYRANNY, and he thought it would eventually become a tyranny, it didn't matter who it was that was running whatever system, he said HE MUCH PREFER IT WOULD BE A SCIENTIFIC TYRANNY. That's what he was for, he advocated that.

But he also talked about the system where you wouldn't be able to complain about anything eventually. He said it too, THAT TECHNIQUES OF CONDITIONING THE GENERAL PUBLIC WOULD BE SO PERFECT AND PERFECTED, that people, meaning sheep, like sheep would be people, you see, sheeple, he said that IT WOULD BE AS IMPOSSIBLE FOR SHEEP TO

COMPLAIN ABOUT THE PRICE OF MUTTON, as it would for the people themselves to try and change or complain about the system under which they lived.

That's where we are today with the perfected sciences. It's just too easy in real time, as things are happening and all the social chitchat across the world, this massive chatter, being analyzed instantaneously with billions of algorithms and so on, and categorized, and before an hour or two has passed everything's put in its own boxes and slots and so on, and countless universities across the world are taking samples and studies and yada, yada, ya to see what works best, etc.

It's just incredible what's happening. We have no freedoms at all right now, unless you throw out all the electronics. And even then, you have to really survive in a society where everyone around you is completely hooked into this matrix, you see. And you'll never get through to them.

But Russell also said, eventually, and here you're down to the social credit system, and the universal basic income. He said, EVERYONE WILL BE GIVEN CREDITS for like a salary not for working, for those who work and those who don't, you *all* get credits. They'll simply appear into your bank or your credit bank account every week or every month, depending on what they decide.

Again, you've got to understand everything you've heard of like communism and capitalism, technocracy, the scientific means of controlling societies, all of this, all come together in our present system, which they knew would happen and as I say, they wrote books about it.

But Russell said that EVERYONE WILL BE GIVEN SO MANY CREDITS PER WEEK OR PER MONTH, that you wouldn't, there would be no tangible cash as such. Now because you are on to electronic and digital cash. But he said that YOU WOULDN'T BE ABLE TO SAVE IT UP, IT WILL APPEAR THE SAME DAY OF THE MONTH EVERY MONTH OR EVERY WEEK AND IF YOU HAVEN'T USED IT UP BY THE END OF THE WEEK IT WOULD START OFF AT THE SAME AMOUNT AGAIN FOR THE FOLLOWING WEEK. YOU COULDN'T SAVE IT UP. And that way you would keep an equality of poverty amongst the general public. And that would stop so much, again, in their mind, complaining or aggression between peoples when they're all getting the same basic... Very communistic in a sense. But don't forget he was talking about the proper folk running your world. People like, you know, like *himself*, you know, folks like him.

Again, it's so amazing. I remember reading years later in the United Nations on the idea of self-policing, that's what they call it. By using psychologists and behaviorists, and who are all financed by our tax money, just incredible, like billions every year across the world that get thrown out to these parasites. They find ways to manipulate all of us on behalf of the Masters. But he said that what eventually the United Nations would be doing, and the United Nations then comes out with the same thing, yeah, self-policing is the way to go.

They're training people in a Pavlovian sense, you see. First instill the ideas when they're very young, so much so that they'll never really break free. Very few can break free from the initial indoctrination. That's very, very true. He said, self-policing, they could change normality's, you see. He didn't use normality's; I've used that before and that took off. But the fact is, all the social norms, new norms, you see, the new ideas, the new systems they would bring in, of the present reality, would be introduced to the general public. *And then another* present reality. The people would adapt and adapt and adapt into it. If you didn't adapt and you were angry, or you weren't convinced it was the right way to go for you or society, you'd be punished.

Now, think about this, what's happening with folk getting cut off the net? But he said, YOU'RE GOING TO BE PUNISHED AND YOUR CREDITS WON'T GO INTO YOUR ACCOUNT BY THE STATE, or someone appointed by the state, it would be some big banking conglomerates I'm sure. He said that YOU WOULDN'T BE ABLE TO PAY YOUR RENT OR EVEN BUY FOOD then, you see. You'd be punished that way. So, totalitarianism, it has its ways to make things more efficient, that's really what he was getting at. When there's nobody to complain to you have to comply or you're down on your knees or you starve to death or you freeze outside, etc. And that's all, and they'll tell you, *well it's not our fault, sir, we give you options, you know, if you just went along like everybody else.* And that's what they always say in democracies, isn't it, *if you go along with everybody else, well, these folks are all accepting these new rules, what's wrong with you?* And so that's how they always force everybody into the same system. Or they punish you by using everybody else, as they say.

Whenever you see something as being temporary or voluntary to start with, that's what they mean by that, once they have a magic number, they say, *well you know, it's just too efficient to allow the stragglers behind to have a separate system when they're using cash or whatever it happens to be, so therefore we're going making it mandatory now.* That's how it all... The same with the vaccinations by the way. That's why it's put out in exactly the same way that they put it out for driving licenses, which were *not* mandatory at one time, or insurance for cars, which were *not* mandatory at one time, etc. etc. [Alan chuckles.] It's quite something, isn't it?

Always done, Plato said, he says, IF YOU UNDERSTAND THE TECHNIQUES THAT HAVE BEEN USED IN THE PAST TO GET SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES ACCOMPLISHED, IF YOU UNDERSTAND THE FORMULA THAT INTRODUCED THEM, and it's like a step one, they're in a certain order, you see, if you understand, do this first and then that next and then that next, THEN THE PEOPLE WILL COMPLY AND THEN THE SAME BEHAVIOR WOULD BE EXPECTED TO SHOW ITSELF. It's very true. It doesn't matter about how advanced you think you are; the same behavior manifests itself. If you terrorize the public, a good chunk of the public, if they're getting daily terror will turn on the other ones, then you can use them to force the other ones into compliance. You see? That's how it works.

And so, yeah, so there's Russell's idea of a credit system given to the public, tokens of some kind, credits, call them what you want. And he came out with that by the 1950s. Don't forget too he was also way up in eugenics. And that's all these characters, really believe in eugenics and the evolution of man. Now, if you're a *nobody*, they wouldn't include you under the headline of *man*, you understand. There's all these hidden little caveats they have in normal language you just don't understand. Again, you can go into even the Rosicrucian ideas and free Masonic ideas and capitalistic ideas of what man is. Then you go off into different tangents, different paths, etc. And if you really followed it all you'd come to the same conclusions in them all. It's set out that way. Certain people are really human, and some are not. That's what they believe.

They used to always, used to say at one time, THERE ARE ONES WHO HAVE SPIRIT, AND THOSE WHO HAVE NO SPIRIT. That goes way back even to the writings of Paul in the Bible where he referred to those who couldn't comprehend at all what you're talking about, about decency in human beings and helping one another. He said, these are people of instinct or creatures of instinct, and you wouldn't get through to them, you see.

There's some kind of truth in that as well. The people who are brute instinct are the ones that they do use for extermination camps. We saw that in the communist Gulags. They had an incredible cruelty for 70 years. That's nowhere near the play that it gets from Nazism, and from a five-year stint basically, or even eight-year stint if you tally in before into the 30s. But no, you've got 70 years of horror and slaughter in the Soviet bloc countries.

I keep every so often looking back at the people who survived the Gulags of Bulgaria and the massive camps that were set up. And who were gathering every year after the 90s, the horror stories these poor folk were telling. And you could tell, their lives would never be the same obviously. And the huge graves, mass graves that were dug up, never mind all the folk that were burned and even just dumped in the waters and so on to decompose. Just horrible stories of utter brutality.

Well these, the people who ran these camps were creatures of instinct. These are the people who are very base. And if you are under them too, you would have to think into realms you couldn't think before, or they'd simply... Would calling him a psychopath, would that even come close, would that satisfy you as a label to describe these people? Would you go even further because they are creatures of instinct, you might just say they're completely possessed creatures, demonic? Because animals wouldn't treat other animals that way. So, you have to really question what these creatures are. Every country has them. And in every age, they have them too. They've got their dirty squads that deal with dirty business.

When you give a negative power especially when there's no oversight to it, there's no real caring about very detailed paperwork, horrible things happen. Every day. And it gets worse and worse and worse. It isn't enough for these characters just to kill people. They literally feed off them in a sense, off their anxiety, their fear, their terror and their horror. They'd beat up them and that's why they prolong their lives in such horrible conditions of torture until they kill them, and brutally.

I keep telling folk, you can't dismiss this. Again, back to Plato, IF YOU UNDERSTAND THE FORMULA TO GET THE PUBLIC TO BEHAVE IN A CERTAIN WAY, OR OTHER SEGMENTS OF THE PUBLIC TO BEHAVE IN A CERTAIN WAY, YOU CAN INTRODUCE IT IN THE SAME, WITH THE PROPER SEQUENCE AGAIN AND THE FOLK WILL RESPOND EXACTLY THE SAME WAY TO IT. In any era. It hasn't changed.

We're seeing things happening today with this whole horror and terror put out from the top of Covid, which is of course a cover for a whole bunch of, is a whole new world order. That's what it's for. For the World Economic Forum using all of the different arms and institutions all connected with them. Never mind the big Pharma industries that literally at the top of the tree, and the ones who are promoting it at the top to the general public on television have massive shares in the Pharma industries for goodness sake, they're going to profit off this. This is in your face.

But what you're seeing with the incredible terror they're causing amongst the public, very deliberate installation of abject terror, they know exactly, because I've read a lot of their studies already, they knew who would be more prone to become terrorized quicker than others. It was women to start with, broken down into different age groups as well. In some of the other studies they said they'd even use these women to terrorize the rest by, when you see someone who's in a store, who suddenly freaks out behind a counter or something, because you either don't have a mask on right or you're not standing in the footprints that were painted on the floor [Alan laughing.], and you're all going along with this too. [Alan laughing.] And they freak out, you're seeing incredible aggression from them.

They've done studies on the different signs that these people will show to the customers, from the hand out, like stop, like a policeman on traffic, to a waving of the hands frantically, which is, it's very much like what you would see the apes do [Alan laughing.] in the jungle, if you look a Jane Goodall's video, old video on them too where they run up to you and they start waving their hands around as a warning. Well, that's how people behave too. People who are really terrified will behave that way.

And they can flip in any direction at all. And it's meant then, it becomes contagious. Because if the person who's now being threatened, as a customer, you see, and then the customer gets anxious and goes into an anxiety state, and then the arguments can start and all the rest of it because of it. They've already had people shot by the way; Ontario is one of the stories I'll touch on tonight. Ontario, Canada. And it's such an amazing piece of propaganda, a disgusting propaganda the way the stories are written about this old guy in his 70s killed by police. It all started because he wasn't wearing a mask in a grocery store. So now you have folk getting killed, an outcome of whatever happened in a grocery store.

Ontario Police Kill 73-Year-Old Man After He Refused To Comply With Local Mask Mandate
zerohedge.com / 17 July 2020

The cops followed him back to his home, next thing you know he's dead. And all the papers could say is, and this is your standard PR thing, well *he was a loner*, you know, *he didn't mix much with people*. Like so that's a crime now is it? You kill folk for that? Is that the idea? You understand, you see, they have nothing else they can say about this guy. They don't want to touch on whatever happened inside the grocery store where it all started. But when someone starts screaming at you and freaking out, this old guy might not have been out for months, this is maybe the first time he's seen a reaction to it, who knows? You just don't know.

But no, it's good enough that he didn't mix much with people. He was, he kept himself to himself. That's a crime now, you see, keeping yourself to yourself. So, let's kill the folk, you know. Standard stuff. Anyway, this is how it's going now with... And psychologists are making a heyday as they throw out grant after grant as they study us all, little animals that we are, you see, and how we are reacting to this and that and all the rest of it. And how to get around us, to make us all comply.

Remember I read the article too from the Sage group in Britain and elsewhere, I mean, the Sage group has got the BIT [behavior insights teams] units and all kinds of them working with them across the whole planet. Every country is involved together here. And they actually said on the recommendations to the media, and I put that out a few times, it's in **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**, my own websites, so go in there, look at my previous talks on it. They actually advised the newspapers and journalists *to increase pressure because they decided they wanted to increase the anxiety amongst the public to help promote conformity*.

Sage publishes evidence behind advice on lockdown following calls for more transparency - itv.com / 5 May 2020

So, in other words, terrorize the public to get them to conform. And the media is going along with it. This is in the open. Huh? [Alan chuckles.] And it's all media, and the TV is the biggest one of all of course. Folk are sitting watching, tuning in every day to what they think now is their new lifeline to saving themselves. They're tuning in every day for their daily dose of horror and fear. You'll never get through to those people. You just won't. You can't do it. You can't do it. Np.

You see, this whole system is to try to stop you from even thinking for yourself altogether. And so, like that old fella, you know, who got killed there. He obviously was, he wasn't watching TV. I mean, for goodness sake, you know, he would've been complying and compliant and obedient, and yada ya, he wouldn't have been a loner, oh no. He wouldn't like his privacy, oh, what a crime, 'eh? Yep, what a crime, let's kill him. And we'll never get the whole story of it, who freaked out first in the store where it all started. Never mind why on earth were the cops following him home?

So, that's what happens in this new system, you see. It could be you. It could be you. It's quite amazing. There's even articles from Ontario, never mind just the Covid thing itself but some of the kind of Antifa groups in Canada turned on one of the reporters. And you probably know it was Rebel Media, like hate them or love them or whatever, regardless the fact is the guy did get pushed around. He went down to one of their meetings when it was possible, maybe he went down, I have no idea if he went down, because they were thinking about either throwing eggs at the next Prime Minister of Canada, one of the founders really of the Confederation, or maybe knocking the statue down, who knows what they were really there for. But the fact is, he did say, because there'd be a lawsuit against the ones who were attacking them, physically anyway, in a public place. It turned out that the leaders of the groups had asked the police, in advance, not to even attend that protest as they called it you know, at the park. And the police were complying. Well, we're... this is a sad time, a sad time to be alive, isn't it?

Because your own government, Canada you see, you remember, is more communistic than other countries. Ahead of them. And I think that's the whole reason for all this happening. And they can just tell you that I guess the police are all part of it too, if they're going to comply with the ones who are out to destroy the past. No matter what you think of the past, it's still public property. [Alan chuckles.] And they're complying with the ones that are going to do it. This is bad news, folks, really bad news, isn't it?

And as I say, I don't really follow most of the stuff in Canada because it's, everything's so predictable here, it's very socialistic to say the least. Its progressive socialism is just a form of communism, of altering and destroying the past and the culture and everything else to bring in the new.

It's the same system again, which the elite want us all to follow. Because everything that's happening across the world right now is with, it's not just the compliance of the elite at the top, because believe you me if they didn't want this it would never happen, all the riots and so on, it would have been dealt with very quickly. In fact, you would never even, they would have headed them off in the pass before they got to moving.

But this is what they want, this is the global reset. It's a new way of living. It's like Bertrand Russell's idea of a credit system and dishing out credits to you, and tokens for money, electronic, and you have to comply or else you won't get your tokens every month, to whatever is demanded of you. It's all social control. It's all here, folks. Universal basic income is all part of it too.

They knew this before they brought in the whole idea of completely universal free trade, by giving it all to China pretty well and the Far East. It wasn't just... Don't forget, it was your governments that allowed all this to happen. They all signed onto it, for China to be the manufacturer for the whole planet pretty well. Which they knew at the very beginning of their free trade we'd all be unemployed in the West, a good chunk of us anyway.

And definitely the folk who work in factories, and no matter what you think of them, folk had some pride in themselves because they did bring in their own income, and a lot of the work that they worked at too, they made real things which gave a form of satisfaction too. Today we've got a miserable bunch of folk who literally, they don't, again, there's that feeling of the 1970s of Britain where it was a feeling of lethargy in the air, and literally, literally a depression. It wasn't just a financial depression, I used to wonder why they called it just depression. It's more meanings than one.

Of course, there's a psychological depression that goes along with it. That's what you have today, when folk literally,

literally don't know what they are here for. And it's much easier for them, those at the top who say, well yeah, we're wondering why you're here as well and why you're existing as well, you know, and why don't y'all become sterilized and die off, ala HG Wells, 'eh, in his **Modern Utopia**.

So yeah, I mean, why don't you do that? You know, with the Fabian Society's idea, just get sterilized, then we give you extra credits for it, and you can have as much sex as you want and there will be no fallout from it. There will be a few diseases and things, but they can treat you for that, for most of it, not all of it, and it doesn't always work. But yeah, you can be quite happy, and you get a universal basic income and you'll die off and in maybe 40 years' time, you see.

A whole chunk of society will be gone they didn't procreate, and the elite will get their vastly reduced population. Yep. And during that 40 years remember they'll do more advances, more advances in genetic engineering and manipulation, and they will bring in a brave new world scenario for their own, you see. At the very least they'll have a slave population they'll keep, they'll make or produce them, create them, and they won't complain much at all. Just like **Brave New World**.

Don't forget these books that were put out, you know, way back in the 1930s and before a lot of them, were put out because this is what was discussed at the height of Empire. These are the things discussed by those who were maybe the fifth, sixth, seventh generation of nobility, you know, across Europe. They were quite open about the societies they would like to bring in. And academia as always, priesthoods are always happy to accommodate the wishes of the Masters. Because it's the masters that could make you a higher priest then you are at the moment. Meaning, scientist, right. And give you more respect, more responsibility, more income, more power.

It's sad that's how humanity really works, isn't it, it's to do with this power thing. And folk of all calibers, and it's so sad too, men and women, it doesn't matter. Women are the same. You see them, more and more of them getting in trouble, that seeking for power and making a mess of it, or falling into the same traps as the men and scamming the books and so on when they're in charge of the public purse and things like that. Yep. Materialism does that, doesn't it? Because that's all you worship eventually is materialism.

And all the celebrities as they call them, are awfully rich. You never see a celebrity that's got an income of maybe 40 grand a year, do you? It wouldn't be a celebrity. You wouldn't follow them, would you? People only drool when they see that, the lights flickering and the cameras going off at these celeb shows, because now they've got fame and fortune, you see. And in a materialistic world that's what folk worship. Sad but true.

Mind you the other way is just as bad because then you can go into a system where you pretend it's all altruistic and you'll work for a peanut wage and do really important work and get very little back from it at all. But you'll get all this, *oh you've been such a nice person, you're a good person doing what you do for society*. You can always... You'll always get used by the same psychopaths; I don't care what kind of system they bring in.

It's astonishing, isn't it? And here they are trying to bring in at the bottom level, the ones who are following them really believe this communism, 'eh, Marxism. After all the horrors, as I say, 70 years of mass slaughter in Gulag's and executions and mass graves. And expansion naturally because it was in... but non-expansionist... or colonial, yeah, they were moving their powers in all different countries in the world and getting the public to work for peanuts.

And yet everyone who defected including Bezmenov and many others before him, they all started off their talks to the

West by saying that they didn't, they never left for financial reasons. They never left the Soviet system for financial reasons. Because those who got into the KGB for instance were the offspring of KGB, and before that the NKVD and so on and the Cheka, just generations of them. They always got their own children into them. And they lived really high on the hog, like any top civil servant in any other country, that's what they said, you know. So, there was nothing that they lacked on the physical means for wealth and comfort and so on so it wasn't, they didn't leave for that, they could, they had it all, and on their level in the communist countries.

Where the folk literally had to line up and wait sometimes 10 years to get a phone installed, if they could afford to get one and get it permitted. Kind of like Britain. But yeah, it's quite fantastic to see how it really works. And here they're trying to bring it in again, so's that maybe a few hundred families can live at the very top of utter luxury with their holiday homes in the countryside and servants taking care of them and all that. Hm? Real utopia. Yep. And everyone else is scraping by and lining up at times too outside the main big cities, lining up to get food. They used to show you that all the time in the West when there was any kind of shortage. So, they're trying to bring that in.

Now, since the elite at the top who run the World Economic Forum, right, I'll just repeat that for the hard of thinking. The World Economic Forum, they decide, along with the Bank for International settlements, they send their members there too, and the World Bank and the IMF and all the different groups, that are one big club, all private, all set up by private institutions like the ones who set up the United Nations, all from basically the League of Nations into the United Nations, with all these different private bank groups to run the world, set up by Lord Alfred Milner and eventually morphed into the Royal Institute for International Affairs. Running the world, and they're all for this idea of using the youth, as I say, the disaffected youth at the moment. They've had their mandatory indoctrination through school and college to protest and demand that everything's, all of civilization stop and we go back and do some kind of Eden type of simplicity, etc. etc., to save the world and the planet and all that because they've been brainwashed into it. And who will benefit from it all? Well, it won't be them. It will be, it's the ones at the top, the World Economic Forum.

The global reset, the great reset, it's a whole new way of living, using a socialist Soviet type system to rule the public because then just like Justin Trudeau said, HE ADMIRES CHINA EVEN WITH THE COVID IDEA, BECAUSE CHINA DOESN'T HAVE TO BOTHER HAVING TO GET THE PUBLIC TO AGREE ON THINGS AND DEBATE THINGS AND HAVE THEIR APPROVAL. CHINA JUST TELLS THEM WHAT THEY'RE GOING TO DO, AND THEY DO IT. It's as simple as that, you obey them or else. And he really likes that system.

And to go along with what's happening you have to truly, truly be a doormat, at the very least, to what's happening. When you don't have rights as an individual, you're living in hell. Because that's what they had, as I say, in places like Bulgaria under the communist Soviet regime. You were seen as a mass of people, dissidents, not as individuals. And that's how you'd be treated by the police and everybody else. They says, hey you, get in there, stand on that line, stand there, blah blah blah, shut up. And that's it. That's your utopia.

Interestingly enough, like I've seen before in other countries, in Yugoslavia they had that to an extent too, as I say, Bulgaria and other places as well. You hear the folk talking, you know, they came out of an era, right, 1930s and 40s, when they were younger, these people, a lot of them that survived anyway, they belonged, they had their indoctrination into a form of socialism. Remember, COMMUNISM IS JUST SOCIALISM IN A HURRY, that's where it always ends up, you see. But some of them were anarchists and agrarian type anarchists. There are different groupings of them all. They all had their ideas of the way to work and then trade whatever you produced with other groups rather than use just money and so on. When the Communists take over, folks, they start off by using the anarchists, as they say. Until

you realize, no, the anarchists at the top are not anarchists, they're really Communists, and then they turn on all the ones they've used, [Alan chuckles.] and that's who ends up in the camps. [Alan chuckles.] Really sad but true.

So, it's true how things can repeat themselves. Mark Twain said, THEY NEVER REALLY TRULY REPEAT THEMSELVES, THEY JUST RHYME. But as far as I'm concerned, no, they *can* repeat themselves. They can wear different uniforms, different clothing, talk different languages, use different terminology, but it's the same thing. If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, it's a duck! Yep.

It's quite fascinating to live through it and see it being instituted, isn't it, in our lifetime? And the complete ruthlessness of government, literally telling the media to go along and actually increase anxiety by exaggerating the stories to get the folk to comply. By creating horror. Terrifying them.

And who knows how many folk already have lost their lives because they couldn't get into hospitals to get treated for basic things? That's murder, folks. This is the generation that's being sacrificed. They knew who they'd sacrifice before it started by not allowing them into the hospitals. Hospitals are meant to treat people of all, with all problems. But most of them, you had empty hospitals waiting to see their avalanche, incredible avalanche, they say, oh my God, avalanche of Covid cases. M-hm. And folk weren't even getting picked up by ambulances, that they were having heart attacks at home. Getting written off. Just lie down flat in your home, see if it gets any better. And a day or two later they're dead, 'eh, in their homes. Who's going to answer, you know no one's going to answer for this because it's authorized from the top.

What you're seeing is not a grassroots movement from the bottom, including the anarchists. It's all been planned from the top by the richest folk on the planet. Some of them who finance a lot of these things, as you know, give speeches. One of them gave a speech at the end of the last WEF big meeting, and he's awfully popular and famous by supplying money to all the different groups that are going at it to destroy society. He was the last one to talk and give his talk.

You're looking at a completely different governmental system dictating here. Openly. And you didn't give any approval to it. You were not asked about it. And your own political parties are a sham, we know that, they've been a sham for years. Quigley himself who was a big part of it, who was all for where the society was to go, a merging of all parties into one. YOU WOULD KEEP THE PRETENSE OF DIFFERENT PARTIES he said BUT WHEN THEY'RE ALL TALKING ABOUT THE SAME THINGS AT ELECTION TIME, UNEMPLOYMENT, HEALTHCARE AND SO ON, INSURANCE, EDUCATION, he says THEN IT'S THE SAME PARTY. It's pretense, it's all pretense. Meant to go that way.

Then you're in a different system. And how can you have a government that literally uses your tax money, every country does this, uses your tax money, hands all the problems over to private think tanks, that decide, who draft up the policy for governments to follow. All kinds of them. All kinds of think tanks, all private. All got their own particular bent on where the world is supposed to go, for very important and rich and powerful people. Well, we don't... Why bother with the government if they hand it all off to private agencies? What's the point? Government is supposed to serve the public. What they say is, *well, you know, you can't complain to us about this, we gave this to these private agencies, so you have to complain to them.* That's, this is how they cop out of it, taking the can, carrying the can, 'eh? Just astonishing to watch this happening over and over again. Well, we didn't plan on that, it's this think tank that decided on that, you know. Well who owns the think tank? What do they stand for? So, we haven't had any kind of democracy for an awful long time.

But the colleges and universities have been, were taken over, easy, you know, from the 1930s right through, and picking up speed from the 1960s onwards. Big time. With the same characters, often that fled Europe into Britain and then over to the States and into the universities and started teaching communist doctrine then as well. I could never figure it out, when I was young I thought, why would, when you studied communism and the policies of it, it would be the complete overthrow of all existing governments, religions, family units, etc. Then you had to obviously ask yourself, why on earth would your own countries, which were definitely ruled by a leading establishment, m-hm, why on earth would they allow them to teach the stuff in universities in the UK and across the world?

You have to start thinking like that. If you started up a subversive poetry group in Britain [Alan chuckles.] you would've been overthrown before you got the first few lines out of your mouth. This is, you know, but yeah you could teach communism and Marxism in universities and colleges. I mean, it didn't make any sense, did it? Because as I say, you've got an elite who doesn't, you know, shrink from any task, who held an empire together by a massive bureaucracy, and very efficient bureaucrats really, and spies. But you allow them to come into the country and you allow them to take money off the taxpayer and get paid through universities and so on to teach subversive tactics, especially if you are the queen or king of England, why on earth would you allow them in there when they've vowed to kill you, like they killed the Tsars?

It made no sense. Until you realize, there's another game on the go here. Obviously, another game. And it has to suit the ones at the very top, this game, or it wouldn't be happening. It wouldn't be happening. You always have to have a group that you can call upon, and you can radicalize them very quickly actually, it's like just press the right buttons at the right time and you've got an instant, instant internal Army or mob to be used against the system which you already run.

I mean, remember the dialectic and how it works, 'eh. Society won't change too much very quickly in a progressive, what they call progressive movement. Progression is a planned society; they know where they want to take it to step by step by step. That's what they call this, this is a progressive socialism. But it wouldn't happen by itself you see unless the folk all go along with it.

So, you must always, in the dialectic you give them a problem, so you have the basic system, just call it a system. So, you have the system, and then you create a problem against the system, there's a group that's not happy with it now. So, you have an anti-system. Then you have a conflict on the go. And out of that you have your discussions and your debates you get a compromise. And that's your synthesis. That's what you wanted in the beginning. If you only had one side that's quite content not to argue with anybody, they're quite content in the way things are, then you won't have the change that you've planned. So you get an opposition movement set up, cause the conflict and eventually the folk who are quite happy the way things were will have to do some kind of compromise, and you get part way to where you want to go. That's how it's done.

It's a very simple technique, the thesis, antithesis and synthesis. And then the synthesis, under communism or Trotskyism, becomes the new thesis to start again. That way you can get constant change, all planned change, as I say, where you... And what they say in the old old communist literature too, is that what they're... Because they believe in evolution [Alan chuckles.] and they'll say, this is to speed up societal evolution to where it should go and would go if it was sped up, you see. So rather than wait for a thousand years for this to happen, let's do it in four stages of this, this, this, and this. This is how it's done, it's planned, planned change.

Most folk are oblivious of all this when they're living through it. You're given lots of entertainment, for miserable little lives they give you all kinds of exciting things to watch. They're oblivious that their reality, their very reality is catered to and given to them. The things they accept as normal today were given to them. Even they've been through a process of not wanting a lot of the new normals that they've now accepted, that was all given to them too, including how to adapt to them, they don't know they were trained to adapt to the new normals, and say, *oh well, you know, maybe they've got a point*. It's so slickly done.

So before I get into the meat of the talk perhaps, you've got to remember, before I forget again, 'eh, because there's so much happening, that this planned alteration of society using Covid as the biggest deadliest thing since the atomic bomb, hm, don't forget all the people who've already been sacrificed too, and who will still be sacrifice now that they're going to bring... I said, I knew that back in February they'd bring a spike, you know.

Fauci said it, you can take it to the bank, whatever he says, because he was part of the planning committee for this before it even broke out. [Alan chuckles.] You know, these characters were all involved with the Johns Hopkins Event 201, and the events before that too for the Rockefeller foundation groups and so on. These are the same clique that went through the stages of what they were going to do, what they wanted to do, and how they would even force the public to eventually except mass vaccinations.

Years ago they planned all this, how they'd go about it and how they'd even get it mandatory that, oh because it's so expensive for vaccinations, you see, that they've got to stop the mass waste of vaccines, like they did in the last couple of nonevent pandemics, like the swine flu and so on, where millions and millions of the doses were dumped. They actually say that in their own writings at the CDC in the meetings that they had because they were causing bad side effects. And folk didn't want them. They didn't need them. It even gave narcolepsy to a lot of schoolchildren in different countries. Never mind the long-term effects, we don't even know yet, it can take years before some of them show. M-hm. So, they want to stop all that to make sure that governments are going to guarantee to buy them all and use them all. So, it's to take away the whole concept of free will and the compliance by individuals. Basically tyranny. Of course it is. It's tyranny.

So, getting back to what I'm saying. Look at all the folk who have died already because they couldn't get in the hospitals and get treatment. Never mind the folks in the old folk's homes. Disgraceful, disgraceful what's happened. They were all written off pretty well by the system and the establishment and the mandatory, putting infected folk in with noninfected people. Never mind the fact, I really do as far as I see, well I won't even go into it right now because you get hammered, absolutely hammered if you come out with anything that hasn't come out of the same mouth as Fauci, the majordomo of the pandemic movement. But there are treatments. There are treatments. Of course, there are. There's even standard treatments that were done long before this one broke out, that should have all been used.

But no, they wanted panic, they wanted terror, for the big push for the global reset, etc. You can't crash whole economies across the world on purpose by mandating that all the healthy folk are quarantined without collapsing the economy. That's what the global reset is about, out of this is to come a new system, and new, a new normal of money or economy and so on, with a whole new set of rules for everybody to follow.

And I've no doubt you'll all be getting your lifelong, well, maybe, however long that will be actually, your life might not be that long, but your lifelong stay-at-home credit system basically. Token system. Or universal basic income. And they won't stop now that they've had their taste, you see, of the acceptance. Because they're constantly studying us all, and

how many folk tonight, this very moment, are worried about all the old folk who have died already? the folk who are going to die because of negligence?

It's a system that's already bringing in euthanasia, like Canada, it's already got it. It's not very reassuring, is it? You understand where it is going to go next, hm, where is it going to go next? Just think about that. And the most versatile disease anyone ever designed on paper. As I say, they've covered every symptom under the sun. A sneeze. Not a sneeze. A runny nose, a stuffy nose. A clear nose. A temperature. No temperature. Yada, yada, ya, you know. It makes no difference. You're not going to get out of this one [Alan chuckles.] because they've covered everything. Feeling normal? Ha, that doesn't mean anything. Yada, yada, ya. M-hm.

It's a big, big show for a much bigger plan. And again, I've even got the articles here from the CDC and the World Health Organization from years ago, lots of stuff they put out on mandatory vaccinations and how they would try to get them introduced, etc. Lifelong booster vaccinations for all adults too. Lifelong, like annual. [Alan chuckles.] Yeah, pincushions, 'eh?

So, the companies you see who are now ruling you are the owners of the corporations that own the vaccines. They are the ones mandating what you're going to do and how you're going to behave. You talk about fascism! Whoa! Private partnerships between corporations and governments, and you have to accept it, the consumer, you, whether you like it or not, are going to be a consumer of their products, their mandated products.

Can you imagine if they said, you know, to all gardeners out there in the world, only this one company here, that's donated to us and actually donated to run for politics and so on and the political party, you've got to buy their digging spade, no other one's going to be allowed, you'd better buy theirs. You know where folk would tell them to shove it.

But in this scenario, we're going to save you by mandating you must take our products whether it works or not, or even has any adverse effects, it makes no difference. That's a death sentence for a lot of folk. If you get a response to this thing, and they've already, Fauci has already said it, mind you, you know, THAT 700,000 WILL DIE ACROSS THE PLANET WITH THE VACCINE AS A SIDE EFFECT. It's amazing how they come out with this stuff when before they always denied there was ANY side effects to anything at all, even when folk were dropping dead and having fits on the floor with seizures. N-n-n.

And it was amazing too, you knew from the beginning for Fauci, foxy Fauci, because he did say it, he wanted it TO BE A COMPLETE LOCKDOWN RIGHT INTO NEXT YEAR, FROM FEBRUARY ONWARDS, OR MARCH RIGHT INTO NEXT YEAR, he said that. Maybe he says in two or three years it will be over, you know. He meant, *with his* vaccination.

And your own immune system, right, even though you've got positive antibodies, because most folk it goes through you anyway, like ALL viruses do, the same viruses go through millions of people every day across the planet, all kinds of viruses, including Covid family groups, and you don't even know, they're harmless. But that doesn't matter. Facts don't matter, you see, when there's a big agenda here. And don't forget, getting your own immune system working, having it work and defeating this thing and creating antibodies, well, there's no profit in that for goodness sake. You've got to get *their* vaccine. Your own antibodies might only, well, rather than the standard 3 to 5 to 10 years it might work, you see, your own antibodies, Fauci said well we can't be sure your antibodies will protect you for more than a few months. Because they've got massive profits just staring them in the face. They've never had such a windfall before staring them in the face. And they worked hard to make this happen, for goodness sake.

Even though your own antibodies would be the final thing that would work anyway. Either caused by your own immune system taking over, that you won't even know you had the damn thing, most of the folk. Or it would be stimulated by a vaccine using a dead weakened virus. As opposed to the Moderna one which of course is going to alter your cells in your body. We always called that cancers before. Mutations, 'eh? But no, they've been dying to go this new way for a long time. Let's start altering humans, 'eh, the great herd for the brave new world. N-n-n. And make it mandatory.

This is a horror show, a horror show. I don't even care if they pretend they've tested it on so many volunteers before, I don't care. It takes years of studying what happens to those folks afterwards, what's the immediate effects, what's the intermediate, it would be between 7 to 10 year study, effects that have broken out since then etc. etc. That's what you do, folks. That's what you do.

First coronavirus vaccine trialled in US boosts immune system just as scientists hoped as it's set for final tests - thesun.co.uk / 14 July 2020

Here's another thing you should think of too. It's illegal, you get charged, the police charge drug addicts who threaten them with either biting them, breaking the skin, biting them, you know, or trying to stick needles in them, or even spitting at them, with really potentially, it's life-threatening if that person has got AIDS, they could threaten your life. So, it could be manslaughter or attempted manslaughter or something like that, you see, or murder. But here's companies going to mandate your governments, to mandate to you, to stick all kinds of things into your body. Same thing. But when the white coat ones do it and say it's under science, it's different from a junkie sticking it into you. Huh? What? [Alan laughing.] Really.

You might have more idea what's in the junkie's one than the one they're going to stick into you. Trust us, they say, trust us. You'd better do your homework. There's lots of information out there that's literally verified by the same organizations, throughout the years, and the massive lawsuits they've had on terrible effects, on all kinds of vaccinations. Including the ones they have to withdraw from Canada a few years ago because they found out they had vaccinated Canadians with a flu shot and it was the wrong kind or whatever, but they said that literally it opened them up to that year's flu and pneumonia, you'd get a cytokine storm, which would kill you.

That's still there, you could look it up, pull it up and ponder it. Because you have to use facts. And even if you use facts, they're going to hammer you anyway. They said at the Event 201 by the way if you went through the whole thing, it was awfully interesting, there was different stages they would go through into voluntary compliance, then getting a bit more severe with the public, and then forcing it, forcing compliance.

Fauci by the way, I might touch on him if I find the article, mentioned that it's maybe time to start forcing compliance on the public for masks and behavior and distance and all that stuff, forcing it. Forcing, I think he uses the word. But it's to lead up to the forced mandatory vaccinations, you see. And it's up to the public to start saying no we've had enough of this nonsense.

Because there's no backing out of it once you've gone halfway, you see. This is how they do things, with percentages. Well if so many folk have accepted it, what's wrong with you? This is a democracy. And sure enough, just like as I've mentioned before, Tammany Hall, and the mayor of Tammany Hall from that movie **The Gangs of New York**, awfully well done that movie actually. He said that about the public, he says, WELL WE CAN ALWAYS HIRE OR GET ONE HALF OF

THE PUBLIC TO KILL THE OTHER HALF. That's what they do, use the ones that are terrorized to force you to comply and be as terrorized as they are, you see. Okay, okay, yeah.

And go through all the different rituals, all designed by computers. For social distancing. Not 5 feet 11, no, 6 feet! 6 feet! You know. Yep. Utter rubbish, 'eh. And then of course in the summer they say, it's okay, you could probably bring it down to 3 feet now for the summer, that's from Britain. I guess it's backup to the 6 feet again. They keep you jumping back and forth and it's all shadows. Shadows. It's like trying to jump on your shadow as a child in the sun behind you, the shadows on the pavement. Same idea. Keep you jumping. You'll never get it. Because you can't really comply when there's all kinds of obscure and deliberately obscure orders getting shouted at you. It's meant to throw you off guard until you have no reasoning ability left. You won't trust your own judgments. That's the psychological warfare.

Remember folks too, go into **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com** and toss a few bucks my way. You can use PayPal, you can send cash or checks, and I'll tick along here as long as I can. I mean, you know darn well it's all coming short now, they're getting rather nasty. And they won't just stop, obviously, with pulling folk off social platforms and things. They actually mentioned in the Event 201 as I say with maybe a five-stage plan or whatever, the steps they would take with even arresting people. You'll be an enemy of the... It's the same thing in all totalitarian regimes, you'll become an enemy of the people. And of course, the tyrants, just like communism, they represented the people, the guards that picked you up, and that would be the charge against you, you're an enemy of the people. Yep.

[Alan laughing.] That's how... Any excuse will do, 'eh? And things repeat themselves because it's an agenda. But they said, yeah, they would take folk off these different ways, make it absolutely impossible for you to survive financially, as a start. This is an old trick, that, enemy, mind you. But yeah, ruthless. And when they send cops out now to shoot people who have had an argument in a store, an old guy, then, well, and if that gets accepted, which it probably will in Canada, then that's a warning to everybody else, you see, that you'd better comply. It really, these things are very, very significant. As I say, when they give you ridiculous, nothing else to say about the old guy except, well, yeah, he lived alone, you know, and he didn't mix much with the people, you know.

SO WHAT! Was he supposed to go around to all the local chitchats and booze with them all and get drunk with them all and slap their backs and then talk behind their backs about them? No, no. The guy kept himself to himself. But that's an evil thing. Because they can't find anything else right off the bat to justify what's happened to him, that's why they put that rubbish out there. That's how things happen.

So, as I say, **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. You can buy the books and discs by the way. I think the whole backlog is, it wasn't huge but it's all out now. Folk have either got them, or they'll get them in the next few days I suppose. But that helps me tick along here. Because yeah, I'm going to get locked down for another winter, obviously. And they want to get folk vaccinated before the snow flies it seems to me. I guess if you don't comply, initially, before they make it mandatory and they lock you up and do it physically to you whether you like it or not, then you won't be allowed to leave your home. That's actually what articles from Australia are saying much the same stuff, you know, you'll be locked in your home. That's the way, they say to you, *we're not stopping you sir from going out to the stores, all you have to do is comply, you know.* Yep.

This is how things are done, they coerce you into things. That's how the system in the West always works. And remember too, when you go into **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com** make sure you list all the sites I have in case the .com site goes down. That way hopefully I still get my shows out to you and you can find them on one of the alternate

sites I've got listed. These are my official sites **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com** so, make sure you do that just in case.

Because we're living through amazing times, aren't we? And authority, especially when it's a totalitarian authority, it doesn't accept anything outside of itself, any little nuisance. I won't say any competitor, it's only when it comes to countries, between countries, they won't accept competitors. But when it comes to the individuals in society, you're not even a smidge as they say in Britain, or even a mosquito in Canada, they just swat you out of the way. And that's where tyranny goes in these situations, always, using wartime scenarios, complete tyranny for conformity, naturally.

So, it's really something isn't it. But here's an article here about the masks. I'll put a few ones up tonight perhaps, at least one or two.

Target, CVS, Walgreens to also require masks at stores nationwide as COVID-19 cases rise - tennessean.com / 16 July 2020

This one is from the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons. It gives you an idea, for those who want to just argue the facts. [Alan chuckles.] What's the point anymore? Because facts don't matter when there's a big agenda. The agenda came before all of this. They go into Covid...

Mask Facts - AAPS - Association of American Physicians and Surgeons
aapsonline.org / 1 June 2020

Transmission of SARS-CoV-2

Note: A COVID-19 (SARS-CoV-2) particle is 0.125 micrometers (A: *Right.*) (μm); influenza virus size is 0.08 – 0.12 μm ;
a human hair is about 150 μm .

(A: And that's microns. And just, I've always been fascinated with when folk get to understand the terminology that's used in medicine, or even in psychiatry. They always change it. You see, any science or one, even when it comes up as the pretense of science, because all these things came from literally rather barbaric techniques of treating people in the hope that they could help them. All of them, all of them did.)

(A: You should see what they were selling the public in the 1900s at one time, in the 1800s, I should say the 19th century. Even earthworms, they'd crush them up in a powder for, and to give out. You could actually see that in some of these old shows that dealt with the past and how the old pharmacies used to be, the chemist as they called them in Britain, what they ground up for themselves for the potions and so on. Quite amazing stuff.)

(A: A lot of it really was kind of, you know, what we call today kind of quackery in a sense. But other things were pretty good when it came to even again treating the common colds and so on. When they found eucalyptus in other countries and then they could start to bring the stuff in, it really is good in a bowl of hot water when you've got a bad cold or something. Today you would just get labeled as Covid and that's you. But yeah, these things really are pretty, pretty good actually for the problem.)

(A: But anyway, here we go into this thing, so they change the terminology, you see. I noticed it too even in psychiatry when they used to have manic depression, people would go from manic bouts of hyperactivity and then it would be followed eventually by a phase of melancholy or depression and sometimes suicide. But once the public through lots of TV shows and things get used to the idea of what these things were and the problems, they changed it again to bipolar, you see. That's what they do to with anything, even in the physical problems as well.)

(A: I grew up talking about microns, 'eh. People over the last few years started getting used to the idea of

microns and micron size would get through your mask, or it would get blocked by masks, certain masks and so on. But now they don't use micron, it's called micrometer, you see. That's the preferred name now for micron, which is an older term, you understand, so that you can't converse with each other or to doctors or surgeons, 'eh? Anyway, it says...)

*1 nm = 0.001 micron; 1000 nm = 1 micron; Micrometer (μm) is the preferred name for micron (an older term)

1 meter is = 1,000,000,000 nm or 1,000,000 microns

Droplets

Virus is transmitted through respiratory droplets produced when an infected person coughs, sneezes or talks. Larger respiratory droplets (>5 μm) remain in the air for only a short time and travel only short distances, generally <1 meter. (A: *There's no way. [Alan chuckles.]*) They fall to the ground quickly.

(A: Again, this is one a scenario fit's all. It doesn't fit all. If it's warm air in the place, it could travel quite a distance, it might even go UP with thermals, you know what I'm saying? But here it says it falls to the ground quickly.)

Then it shows you a link to the Lancet in Britain, right, the Journal Lancet, medical Journal. So you can look up that text, if you really are obsessional you can look that up for yourselves.

[https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lanres/article/PIIS2213-2600\(20\)30245-9/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lanres/article/PIIS2213-2600(20)30245-9/fulltext)

This idea guides the CDC's (A: *Centers for Disease Control.*) advice to maintain at least a 6-foot distance.

(A: They're trying to figure out ways now, you see, to justify the 6 foot thing, that have been kind of shredded, since it literally was designed by a young schoolgirl and daddy wanted to get her a good, you know, a good markup so she could get into one of the most prestigious universities basically, by helping her with her computer program to decide, so the God computer could decide how far apart we should be, etc. That's a fact, I've done the story before folks, this was in the newspapers at the time. And here you are, they're following this guidance of a schoolgirl, computer program, again, under daddy who worked with the military-industrial complex. My, that's just coincidence though. It actually mentioned in the articles too, that the Department of Defense came to see her, and daddy, about it, you see. Because they have their own health department, they keep up on all the stuff. Because if the troops get sick with anything, they've got to be ahead of the game, if they want to still win wars. Anyway so, this is the idea for it, 6-foot distance. It's all to... It's to destroy natural social contact, is what it is. It's a psy-op again.)

This idea guides the CDC's advice to maintain at least a 6-foot distance.

Virus-laden small (<5 μm) aerosolized droplets can remain in the air for at least 3 hours and travel long distances.

(A: So that kind of contradicts the other one too. So, there you are, my goodness, some of them apparently just drop to the ground in a few feet, but here's one here, here's the CDC, and it says, you know, it...)

...can remain in the air for at least 3 hours and travel long distances.

(A: That's what I'm saying, you're always given these contradictory reports in the same articles, because then you can't believe anything. You can't even believe your own common sense when what you're given by professionals makes no common sense. You understand? This is psychological warfare. It says...)

Air currents

In air conditioned environment these large droplets may travel farther.

(A: This is why you get degrees at universities and get big paychecks, because yeah, if you got air conditioning it blows air around, it may travel further. That's a stroke of genius.)

However, ventilation — even the opening of an entrance door and a small window can dilute the number of small droplets to one half after 30 seconds.

(A: I wonder who got the money, a few million, to do this study, you know, of speculation.)

(This study looked at droplets from uninfected persons). This is clinically relevant because poorly ventilated and populated spaces, like public transport and nursing homes, have high SARS-CoV-2 disease transmission despite physical distancing.

(A: That's because they don't get ventilation, everything is shut in, you're sealed in the darn place, like a tomb. So that's another article by the Lancet. Then it says...)

Objects and surfaces

Person to person touching

(A: The most natural thing in the world is person to person touching.)

The CDC's most recent statement regarding contracting COVID-19 from touching surfaces: "Based on data from lab studies on Covid-19 and what we know about similar respiratory diseases, it may be possible that a person can get Covid-19 by touching a surface or object that has the virus on it and then touching their own mouth, nose or possibly their eyes," the agency wrote. "But this isn't thought to be the main way the virus spreads.

(A: So, they've got another way it might be spread, so they give you lots of links to waste your life looking up.)

Chinese study with data taken from swabs on surfaces around the hospital

(A: ...and they give you that one, I read that ages ago.)

The surfaces where tested with the PCR (polymerase chain reaction) test, *(A: Remember I mentioned before, last week I mentioned that the guy who invented it said this stuff, this test is USELESS as a diagnostic tool, it's not meant for diagnosing these things in people. That's why you're getting all these false positives and false negatives and so on.)* which greatly amplifies the viral genetic material if it is present. That material is detectable when a person is actively infected. This is thought to be the most reliable test.

(A: Well, if that's the most reliable, you should really do what I said at the beginning back in February and March, just hire some elderly woman, who meet together every so often, you could hire them and they can read tea leaves, just get the old tea, you see, or just tear the bag and put the tea leaf in a cup and put in the boiling water. They can tell the future more reliably for individuals than any of these ridiculous well exposed bogus tests, where even the inventor said it is not a diagnostic tool. [Alan chuckles.] It's astonishing really. Again, facts don't matter. So anyway, they tried different things...)

Computer mouse (ICU 6/8, 75%;

General ward (GW) 1/5, 20%)

Trash cans (ICU 3/5, 60%; GW 0/8)

Sickbed handrails (ICU 6/14, 42.9%; GW 0/12)

Doorknobs (GW 1/12, 8.3%)

(A:...and yada, yada, ya, plastic steel, all the different, how long it might survive on different surfaces, paper compared to stainless steel or cardboard, copper, floor, etc.)

(A: And some other genius that this, at the bottom of that list there it says, and this is probably someone very important that said this...)

- gravity causes droplets to fall to the floor.

(A: Wow! Whoa, thank goodness, they must think we're real morons, 'eh. It says...)

Half of ICU workers all had virus on the bottoms of their shoes

(A: Wow, there ya go. Like they've just discovered this kind of thing. Imagine that. Wow. Yeay.)

(A: D'you know the hospitals over the years especially in the States there had really slashed the domestic cleaning staffs to save money to get more profits? I used to talk to a lot of folk in the hospitals, still do, and yeah, they couldn't believe it. Even some of the surgeons said the same thing, once they travel to different hospitals, they said they couldn't believe how, especially in New York and different places, how filthy a lot of the hospitals were because they had cut so many of the cleaning staff. This is like over the last few years. You've got to you have, I don't care, even regardless of Covid, you've got to have cleaning staff in and disinfecting the different walls and floors and the whole bit. That's how you keep these things down, 'eh, all these different kind of diseases.)

Filter Efficiency and Fit

*Data from a University of Illinois at Chicago review

(A: It goes through the filters and the masks too. It starts with...)

HEPA (high efficiency particulate air) filters – 99.97 – 100% efficient. HEPA filters are tested with particles that are 0.125 µm.

Masks and respirators work by collecting particles through several physical mechanisms, including diffusion (small particles) and interception and impaction (large particles) ...

(A: I don't know if people know it but masks, never mind the fact that most of these things won't work for you anyway, [Alan chuckles.] and supposedly this particular virus. The N95 masks are meant to go, if you're going in, you see, if you're going into a contaminated area, where outside of you and the mask is contamination, that's what N95 is supposed to be for, so that anything you're breathing into yourself it's going to filter it, right. And there's an electrostatic kind of charge built up in those masks too, folk don't really know about, so that helps to stick it to the outside surface, that's the idea behind it or the theory behind it, right.)

(A: But when you get into a surgical masks, hm, a surgical mask is where you put, you're now going into a contaminated area, you're going into a sterile area, like an operating theater, and the idea there is so that it will trap, hopefully it will trap any bacteria there or virus you're breathing out from yourself, and it will get trapped inside that mask. That's the idea behind it, the N95, that you're going into a contaminated atmosphere outside of you and the mask, so that you won't get contaminated. So, it's for a completely different purposes if you understand that.)

(A: And the other ones just with the little ear bands are just... help disguise you if you don't want folk to notice who you are. I think that's the only real purpose of them to be honest with you. It might, if someone's got a heavy thick mucus, mucosal cough or something, it might help stop some of the thick mucus getting stuck in it, that might get trapped in it. But they're really well pretty well useless for anything else like that, you know.)

(A: And cloth ones by the way, any kind of cloth, especially cotton and so on, right, some of these cloth ones that they're selling have got interwoven nylon amongst them too. Moisture is trapped and depending on the material, mold will build up on it, quite quickly by the way, especially in the summer. You shouldn't be b...)

(A: You understand, you're given nostrils to breathe in the atmosphere, because your body needs oxygen. You don't have flaps going over your nostrils to close it off. You see? You're not a seal or something like that. Your nostrils, you can't close off unless you, I guess you could plug them up with cotton wool or something. But the fact is, there's a reason they are not plugged up, and you don't have a valve for them. It's because you're designed, because your body really needs oxygen, you shouldn't be putting any impediment IN THE WAY OF IT.)

(A: There are folks even in Sudbury who have collapsed wearing masks and get carried off by ambulances because they can't get the oxygen. And once you have the moisture buildup from your breath on the cloth, on the cloth or on the paper, and clog the pores and fibers, you're getting suffocated. This doesn't... I'm doing this for free. [Alan laughing.] I guess if I belonged to some of these organizations they'd give me a few million just restating that fact. Because everybody else is doing that with their hands out, 'eh. But this is the farce of it all. This article here has got a breakdown of the efficiency with...)

N95 respirators had efficiencies greater than 95% (as expected).

(A: And T-shirts, using T-shirts, the cloth for that...)

T-shirts had 10% efficiency

(A: Until it gets clogged, as I say.)

Scarves 10% to 20%,

(A: How ridiculous. A scarf, made of what? It doesn't say. Scarves 10% to 20%.)

Cloth masks 10% to 30%,

(A: Absolute farce.)

Sweatshirts 20% to 40%, and

Towels 40%.

(A: There's all kinds of towels as well.)

All of the cloth masks and materials had near zero efficiency at 0.3 μm , *(A: ... microns, or they call them micrometers now.)* a particle size that easily penetrates into the lungs.

(A: So, the cloth masks were useless. That's what it says here. And...)

Another study evaluated 44 masks, respirators, and other materials with similar methods and small aerosols (0.08 and 0.22 μm).

N95 FFR filter efficiency was greater than 95%.

Medical masks – 55% efficiency

(A: But again, medical masks, what kind of medical masks? Was it surgical, N95, what were they?)

General masks – 38% and

(A: ... until they get moisture on them of course.)

Handkerchiefs – 2% (one layer) to 13% (four layers) efficiency.

(A: Actually, you'll get 100% efficiency if you put a dozen handkerchiefs on there, because you can't breathe at all and you'll be dead. And if you're dead obviously it's very efficient because you can't breathe anything in. So, there you go. There's another million dollars for that advice.)

Conclusion: Wearing masks will not reduce SARS-CoV-2.

(A: I'll repeat that for the heart of thinking.)

Conclusion: Wearing masks will not reduce SARS-CoV-2.

N95 masks protect health care workers, but are not recommended for source control transmission.

Surgical masks are better than cloth but not very efficient at preventing emissions from infected patients.

(A: So again, N95 is to stop it coming into you, right, from a contaminated atmosphere. Surgical masks are to protect the sterile environment outside of yourself, but not to stop it coming into you from infected patients outside. That's the idea behind it.)

Cloth masks will be ineffective at preventing SARS-CoV-2 transmission, whether worn as source control or as personal protective equipment (PPE).

(A: And it also says...)

"Masks may confuse that message and give people a false sense of security."

So, there ya go. And don't forget in Asia they were wearing the masks at the very beginning, it didn't stop it there, right. But this article I'll put up for those who want to look at it and it's from the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons. And you can go on and on with facts, but it doesn't really matter. Big agenda, a big agenda, folks. It took years to plan this agenda and the complete global reset of everything. It isn't just money, it's a whole way of living into austerity, into a future where rationing is the norm. Including all energy rationing. They said that, I read the articles years ago on the air on my radio show when I was on. I read the articles, austerity, planned austerity. And planned brownouts. And how governments had gone along with it, they signed it on at the climate meetings and the sustainability meetings that they would start to reduce energy or make it more expensive. That's all energy for keeping you alive, for cooking, for everything, for heating yourself. Yep.

Here's an article here too, one of the articles from one of the sources and it is...

Man shot dead by OPP after mask dispute was 'very reclusive,' neighbour says

cbc.ca / 16 July 2020

Oh, there you go. There's see, there's your, I guess that's the reason you kill him then, 'eh? Very reclusive, neighbor says. Why would they even put that parts in the paper? Hm? Because they can't think of anything else.

(A: The guy that got shot was 73 years old.)

...officers in Haliburton County on Wednesday morning says the victim lived in the area for several years but didn't seem to have any friends.

(A: Well, that's a wise thing at times, because often the friends aren't your friends in the first place, and they're

often heavily into booze. Even the older ones are into drugs big time, a lot of them too. And if he wanted to be by himself, that is his choice. That is his choice, folks, you see. So, there you go, there's a good reason for, you know, that's it. It says...)

CBC News has confirmed the victim's identification, but is waiting for police to name him after they notify his next of kin.

The OPP (A: *Ontario Provincial Police.*) said the man had refused to wear a mask and allegedly assaulted a grocery store employee (A: *...allegedly, right.*) before driving away.

(A: *They could say, it could just be an argument and they'll put that down as assault, who knows. The cops followed him home apparently and...*)

He was later shot dead

(A: *Well, that's a good excuse, he was a loner, hey, he liked peace and quiet, you know. There you go, that's a good reason to kill him, 'eh? [Alan chuckles.] You understand how... Where did they dig this stuff up? It says...*)

"He was a very reclusive man. (A: *...says a neighbor, 'eh...*) He's been here, I'd say, between eight to 10 years," Garfield Munshaw told CBC News.

"He built a big new house, (A: *That's a good reason they won't like him.*) will not have nothing to do with anybody ...

(A: *Oh really? That means he'll have something to do with somebody.*)

In He won't even speak. He's just very much to himself, doesn't want anybody around, you know. He had big no trespassing signs.

(A: *Often you'll need them too, otherwise you get all kinds of nuisances, and snowmobiles going through in the winter and ATVs going through in the summer.*)

"He's a strange, strange man," he added.

(A: *Well, that's a good reason to kill him. You see? Is this the best they can come up with here? Hm? Huh? There ya go. N-n-n.*)

Police were called to a Valu-Mart in Minden, Ont., just after 8 a.m. on Wednesday, OPP Sgt. Jason Folz said.

Officers spotted the man's car and tried to stop it, but they refrained "in the interest of public safety" before doing a follow-up investigation, Folz said.

According to the SIU, the man drove away, and an officer saw the car and started following it for a short while. Based on the licence plate, officers made their way to a home on Indian Point Road.

Outside the home there was an "interaction," and two police officers fired their guns, the SIU said.

So there ya go, that's it. So, I guess you really have to be careful now because I've said before a lot of the people who work in the stores are absolutely hysterical now. They are. I've heard them yelling at people. Yelling at people. You, get over there, you know, GET, you know, that kind of thing. And it wouldn't take much to start off a real big argument with them. And the cops will side with them immediately, you know. *Well, you see, you are in the store, they are in charge of the store and so on.* And that's just the way it turns out to be.

All because of a lot of nonsense that literally would never have happened unless it was this whole pathetic terror campaign put out by the media, that's working hand in glove with big Pharma obviously, you know, and the big WEF boys and gals, the global Masters. And once again you get fed up with it, oh you don't need a mask now, oh, you need it now. Yeah, you only needed in some places. No, you've got to where it everywhere now. Yut-dut-dut-dut-dut. As they have you jumping, and again, chasing your shadow basically.

But folk are dying, not just in the hospitals with this nonsense, and getting stuck on ventilators. As I say, before when, they shouldn't even be on them, there's other the treatments. Now of course as folk in the National Health Services in Britain and elsewhere, who came out before and talked about what was happening, now they can't, they've all been threatened with their jobs if they speak to the press about what's happening. This IS tyranny, folks. This is incredible tyranny. M-hm.

I think back to the night of 9/11 2001, and how they immediately went into a wartime scenario, that was planned by the same group, in the Bush campaign, who backed him up and were all part of the cabinet and so on, the PNAC group, the Project for New American Century, that really wasn't for America at all. They published their list of countries they wanted to be taken out, but they said, before 9/11 happened, THEY WOULD NEED SOMETHING ON THE SCALE OF THE PEARL HARBOR EVENT TO GET PUBLIC OPINION TO BACK THEM for these wars that they had planned. And bingo, they got it, 9/11 came along, 'eh, on a practice rehearsal day for the towers to be hit, 'eh? [Alan laughing.] Just coincidence.

They told the Air Force, that normally comes into any, because they know who comes in, what flights are coming in, what paths they're supposed to be on, and they're scrambled immediately when they veer off their path and head towards the cities. And they were told to stand down, by I think it was Cheney and Rumsfeld at the top that were in charge of that particular day's tests. And you can't make this stuff up. This is published stuff, it's not made up stuff, conspiracy sites. It's admitted to. It came out during the inquiries.

Anyway yeah, you're living through amazing times. So, Pearl Harbor event to get a wartime scenario. It's always important for big changes to get a wartime scenario, Carol Quigley, right, YOU CAN GET MORE DONE SOCIALLY, LIKE CHANGING SOCIETY IN FIVE YEARS OF WAR THAN 50 YEARS OF PEACE USING PROPAGANDA AND PERSUASION. You see, so bingo! Covid, bingo! Facts don't matter. It doesn't matter. Numbers don't matter. Folk not dying doesn't matter.

This is to change the system, the global reset, remember. A wartime scenario. You'll do what you're told under a wartime scenario. The police get more brutal, obviously, when they're given these kinds of intimations of more power, obviously again. The same police that are told to stand down, and will stand down, as folk are going around burning down cities. [Alan chuckles.] We are in trouble. I hope you realize that. This is not going to be pleasant going through these big transitions, not pleasant at all. And it's planned that way. Planned.

And there will be tremendous casualties. Never mind the folk who have already died by getting put in and getting these darn things stuck down their tracheas, rather than traditional treatments like medical treatments, that they have. N-n-n. I'll put that article up again, the one where you actually hear a doctor tell you how much they get paid if they put down Covid diagnosis and get them on a ventilator, it's like \$40 grand extra, in the hospitals.

Minnesota Senator Dr. Scott Jensen - Hospitals Get Paid More to List Patients as COVID-19 and Three

Times as Much if the Patient Goes on Ventilator - thespectator.info / 9 April 2020

But we're going to go through bad, bad times. And out of it too they're going to get folk out of the country, Agenda 21, right, for the 21st century. If you read the agenda for the 21st century, the breakdowns, you're looking at 2030, all the rest of it, 2050. These are just the milestones to get so much of it implemented. But the actual agenda for the 21st century had everything it has to happen in the 100 years' span, right. Again, no private vehicles. Shortly there will be no gasoline vehicles at all. They already said they're going to have them off the road by 2030, anyway, and this global reset is going to help. Because if folk aren't going to be allowed to drive so much then you're going to cut back on the creation of gasoline and diesel. Then you're going to get your rationing, folks. Then you'll be in trouble and the government steps in with, just dust off the old plan, *oh yeah, we have this part we move on to now, we'll deliver to certain places, for a short time, but we'll encourage everybody in the country to move out of the country into the cities.* Ding-ding-ding-ding, you starting to get the picture, 'eh?

They need all this to happen, you see. Without it they couldn't make it all happen. The Club of Rome and the WEF said, under this so-called crisis, right, under this crisis, Covid crisis, they says, WE SHOULD BE ABLE TO ACCOMPLISH ALL THE THINGS WHICH WE COULDN'T, COULDN'T ACCOMPLISH BY PERSUASION. They pretty well said the same thing as Quigley said years before, for sustainability, you see, and using climate change as a big, the big battering ram.

I'll put up again that same, one of the guys who's left the climate agenda, who said it was pretty well, he's apologizing for terrorizing the public with, oh you're all going to die because of the climate change. He said it isn't as bad, anywhere near what they're telling you it is.

Renowned Green Activist Apologizes For The Climate Scare - climatechangedispatch.com / 29 June 2020

And he was part of it. He says, under the surveys that are done now for climate change, he says, that they're pretty well consistent, no matter what country you look at, children up to the age of about 10 are having nightmares, for five years to 10 years of age, think the world is coming to an end because of the climate. They've terrorized the public again, you see.

So, getting back to the Club of Rome, they said yeah, they could use all this to get all the sustainability goals, which is depopulation. How do you depopulate? Cutback energy. Cutback fuel to farm the fields and the tractors and all the rest of it. Cut back on heating yourself in the winter for the colder climates. Folk will die. Illnesses and pneumonias set in all right; you don't need Covid for that. All the problems that you had in the 19th century will reemerge again. Poor hygiene, you know, water pumps won't work, sewage systems that filter and all that will stop working and yada, yada, and disease breaks out, yada, yada, yada, yada, ya. That's what you get, and they want all these things to happen for a fairly rapid depopulation agenda.

And of course, food, umph, you won't get the proteins you need because they want you to get on a mainly vegetarian system. And since most of the food, what you get out of that is nitrogen, of greens and so on, you can see the cattle eat all day long to make up what they need if they were eating, they don't eat meat so if it's the nitrogen diet you'll be eating all day long, you'll constantly be starving, and you won't put the weight on, folks. And they're going to stop that too because they don't, they want to cut back on farming, you see.

Sustainability. You've got understand what they mean by that. It's not keeping the present population going at its

present size. Sustainable is what they've decided the number is that they want to work more efficiently on the planet. [Large inhale.] M-hm. [Large exhale.]

Now, this article is from England, and remember that all they are, always so many cases were discovered today thing, it's because they are mandating every day more and more thousands of tests. And these are the same tests I've said before that will give you false positives and false negatives. And it really doesn't matter, because the folk are not ill. It's got nothing to do with reality, it's to get numbers up to terrify the public. Oh, there's so many... These are not cases. If you put out a basic cold virus it will sweep through the whole population pretty quickly and most folk won't even get the symptoms. It's weird how sometimes some folk will get it and some won't or get symptoms of it. But most folk don't get it all, at the same time, but it will be through their system regardless. That's how viruses are. And you have this thing called herd immunity. That's how we've always survived in societies, having herd immunity, it develops very quickly.

But you hear these numbers, oh there's 10,000 new cases today. No, these aren't folk running into hospitals saying oh we're dying. No. It's just in different areas you've put up more tests, and you get the numbers back, you know. And that doesn't mean they are even accurate. They're just so inaccurate it's a joke. And a lot of it is computer models by the way. Because they say, for everyone person, okay, how many, they've actually worked out, how many people could this person have met in the last week or whatever, or in the last few days? And they'll work it out to, well, maybe 15. Well, so you put down 15 more contacts on top of the one that you've tested, and you've said is positive. So, you've now got 16 for the *one* person. And you do it and it keeps on and on and this is how it goes.

Anyway, after I read about the facemasks...

Face coverings to be made compulsory in England's shops and supermarkets

standard.co.uk / 13 Jul 2020

Wearing a face covering in shops and supermarkets is to be made mandatory in England in a fresh move to stop the spread of the coronavirus.

(A: Well, no, you want it to spread, that's called herd immunity, folks. You see, they want this to drag on for a few years if they can.)

Health Secretary Matt Hancock (*A: ...who's put his foot in it so many times...*) will say (*A: ...WILL SAY, and I love how they do it in Britain, they already have their speeches prepared. They should just give it to us from the person who wrote the speech for them. Because these speeches are all written for them, 'eh, like prime ministers and politicians that are put in charge of health and whatever. So, it says...*) ...will say on Tuesday (*A: Right, so they've already read the speech.*) that anyone who fails to comply with the order, which comes into force on July 24, could face a fine of up to £100.

(A: So, there's your threatening coercion again, you see, right.)

The move follows a weekend of confusion over whether ministers (*A: That's politicians.*) intended to make face coverings compulsory after Boris Johnson said they were looking at "stricter" rules.

(A: This is what I'm saying, they've got about five different stages to go through, on the actual Event 201, to get to this stage, stepping it up, getting us used to it, stepping up, getting us used to it, stepping up, getting us used to the next step, stepping up, and this is it, not just a mask but on a whole way of living. It says...)

The senior Cabinet Office minister Michael Gove said on Sunday he did not believe they should be mandatory and that it was better to "trust people's common sense".

(A: Well, you can't have THAT when there's a big agenda at stake here. And by the way as I say, Matt Hancock is the guy who admitted, I put the little video up when he talked about it, when he's telling folk near the beginning of this whole thing, because they were all thinking, oh, so many folk have died of Covid. No, they weren't dying of Covid. They might have had Covid. It's like as I said before a virus can go through millions of the population in weeks, millions and millions, and most folk won't even know they've had anything wrong with them. There's all kinds of viruses and even the family of Covid is quite big as well, and they don't bother you, most of them, you see. And you get herd immunity then. And when you've all got herd immunity, it dies off, it can't find a target anymore, so it dies off and you've got immunity.)

(A: And they're trying to say, oh, it won't last long, your immunity. No, no, no. Generally, your immunity will last about 10 years to a virus. And if it's still in circulation, after a few months, and you'd had it months ago, if it was even waning in you it wouldn't get a chance to wane because you're constantly coming in contact with it, which reinforces your own immunity against it, that you've already built up antibodies, and you build more, that's how it works. You don't suddenly stop making them. [Alan chuckles.]

(A: Anyway, it says here that, yep...)

...a weekend of confusion...

So, Matt Hancock remember, he said in the video that, because he was talking about folk panicking on the holidays. He says, WELL YOU KNOW, PEOPLE HAVE BEEN DYING BEFORE THIS ALL CAME ALONG. He says, YOU'VE GOT TO REMEMBER IN BRITAIN, you know, he says, 10,000 DIE, I think it was every week or something. He says 10,000 DIE EVERY WEEK. He was giving you the stats, you see, births and deaths.

Folk in this day and age, because they don't tell you about folk dying all the time, which is happening every day, right. And other ones get born, every day. But because they don't talk about it, suddenly they're all terrified, and think folk are only dying of Covid now, you see. I've got an article here, a guy died on a motorcycle, an amazing motorcycle accident, a young guy, and they put him down as Covid as well.

Florida Man Who Died In Motorcycle Wreck Labeled As COVID-19 Death By State - zerohedge.com / 19 July 2020

It makes no difference, you see. You could all have it in your system, it makes no difference. You would never know. Never know. N-n-n. And if they're using the swab test it's useless anyway. Yep. And if they use a blood test and they find you've got antibodies, then you're immune, aren't you? But again, facts don't matter, 'eh. So, there you go, mandatory again. And then you've got this one here, another one...

Effects of wearing N95 and surgical facemasks on heart rate, thermal stress and subjective sensations
ncbi.nlm.nih.gov / 26 May 2005

(A: And it won't make any difference because they're going to mandate it regardless, you see. This was first put out 2005 May 26. It's Occupational and Environmental Health, from PMC, the US National Library of Medicine, National Institute of Health. So, it gives you the effects of wearing it on your heart rate, thermal stress and subjective sensations.)

Aim: The study was aimed at investigating the effects of wearing N95 and surgical facemasks with and without nano-functional treatments on thermophysiological responses and the subjective perception of discomfort.

Method: Five healthy male and five healthy female participants performed intermittent exercise on a treadmill

while wearing the protective facemasks in a climate chamber controlled at an air temperature of 25°C and a relative humidity of 70%.

Four types of facemasks, including N95 (3M 8210) and surgical facemasks, which were treated with nano-functional materials, were used in the study.

Results:

(1) The subjects had significantly lower average heart rates when wearing nano-treated and untreated surgical facemasks than when wearing nano-treated and untreated N95 facemasks.

(2) The outer surface temperature of both surgical facemasks was significantly higher than that of both N95 facemasks. On the other hand, the microclimate and skin temperatures inside the facemask were significantly lower than those in both N95 facemasks.

(3) Both surgical facemasks had significantly higher absolute humidity outside the surface than both N95 facemasks. The absolute humidity inside the surgical facemask was significantly lower than that inside both N95 facemasks.

(4) Both surgical facemasks were rated significantly lower for perception of humidity, heat, breath resistance and overall discomfort than both N95 facemasks.

(A: They go through all this too, how they got feelings of sensations of itchy...)

The ratings for other sensations, including feeling unfit, tight, itchy, fatigued, odorous and salty, that were obtained while the subjects were wearing the surgical facemasks were significantly lower than when the subjects were wearing the N95 facemasks.

(A: They go through it all there. If you've seen the, I don't know if you've seen, if you wear these things in a hospital scenario, you end up with blotches on your skin and everything because it's getting this moisture all the time as you're... as you're... naturally the humidity from your breath alone builds up inside, you know, in the mask, everything's wet and damp. And again, it clogs the air coming in and out of the mask basically.)

(A: So anyway, this is mainly to do with perception of discomfort and physiological measurements and so on. It's more important to see if they passed out on the treadmill, that's what I'm looking for here. And I can't even be bothered looking at it very deeply for it because they go into the different heart rate and so on...)

...reaching peaks at the end of the third exercise session.

(A: ...etc. etc...)

Temporal changes in mean heart rate under the influence of the four kinds of facemasks.

They certainly padded this study big time. But anyway, yeah obviously you're going to cut off your oxygen supply to an extent. They can't do heavy, heavy exercise, for any length of time, even if you're young, etc. And if you can't get the CO2 out quick enough either, then you start to suffer from that as well. Anyway, I'll put these articles up.

And another one too is by Helena Handbasket, we are all going to hell in a handbasket, right. This one's about...

You can't mask stupidity... When do we get our collars and shackles Massa?

theirishsentinel.com / 16 July 2020 / Helena Handbasket

(A: Because we're all slaves now, you see. That's how they used to, they actually used to put masks on slaves, folk

don't know that.)

In the dark days of slavery, masks were used as form of control over the slaves. It not only made them more compliant but it also prevented them communicating with their unfortunate fellow slaves. This was rightly seen as a form of physical and psychological torture.

For thousands of years these torture devices were used to silence women but were more generally used to keep slaves in line and compliant with their masters.

Modern mask wearing to prevent the spread of microscopic virus particles is not only unscientific, it is also a form of compliance to so-called 'experts' who claim that these surgical or N95 masks actually work as they claim.

They certainly do not, and therefore we must come to the conclusion that there is another reason behind these mandatory diktats that we must all wear these muzzles or gags.

These come from people with no medical qualifications or training, and therefore no authority to give orders to wear such medical equipment. There also appears to be no medical exemptions and therefore those with underlying health conditions are at serious risk of major health complications as a result of simply going about their daily business of buying essentials items for life, such as food, medication etc...

But these masks are a health hazard for all who are forced to comply.

(A: And it's true, it's true, you know. And you'll see it, you'll see the people with the mask, it doesn't matter what kind of mask they've got on, they keep digging your fingers into where the nose part is. And by that time, if there's any viruses or even bacteria [Alan chuckles.] by the way, it will come through with osmosis. It's basically capillary action between fibers and so on. When you get moisture going through to a certain level, it starts to pull it through from behind it. It will pull more through, that's how capillary action works for the material, and along comes viruses.)

(A: So here you are, they constantly got their fingers at their nose mouth part, generally pulling the mask away a bit and putting it back. And if you want contamination, they're passing it on. I saw a woman in a food shop doing that, you know, and she was serving the customers. I thought, oh no. [Alan laughing.] So yeah this is common. There's nothing to do with reality here. It really isn't. So, it says here...)

But these masks are a health hazard for all who are forced to comply.

There are many studies showing issues from oxygen depletion to heart rate problems,

(A: You'll find that too with the last study I mentioned before this so-called official one. You can't go on an exercise machine and cut off your oxygen and reduce it, you're going to suffer. That's why, as I say, you don't have flaps over your nostrils.)

CO2 toxicity through re-inhalation of exhaled breath, headaches, fatigue, blood acidity risking cancerous cells and other health issues.

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7087880/>

<https://www.bmj.com/content/369/bmj.m1435/rr-40>

The case for wearing masks is in serious doubt as outlined in the above report...

(A: And he gives you links as well. All these things I put up mind you have links here, from government links too. This one is NCBI, the National Institute of Health for the government telling you about these problems, right. And the British Medical Journal, there's one there too. This isn't speculation from conspiracy sites. The only

conspiracy sites now you get are from the ones that Mr. Fauci [Alan laughing.] thinks he keeps coming out with. Now he's telling you that, even though his orders back in March were opposite of today, where he was telling folk, oh, don't wear masks, no, only folk in the hospitals need to wear masks and medical personnel. Now he's telling everybody you must wear them now. It doesn't matter that they're contradictory, you know, and he wants everybody to wear them now. He doesn't see any problem with that, with the dilemma of the two opposing theories getting put out by himself. But that's not called conspiracy, you know. Even though the companies that are going to make big money, he's kind of involved with them all. That's my opinion anyway. And it's not hard to justify it. But it says here...)

Inappropriate use of face mask: people must not touch their masks, must change their single-use masks frequently ...

(A: That's what they say by the way. The ones you're wearing where you feel the moisture buildup, you're supposed to throw them away every 20 minutes or so.)

Other potential side effects that we must consider are:

(3) The quality and the volume of speech between two people wearing masks is considerably compromised

(A: That can lead, by the way, in the stores, again, when you've got hysterical people serving you, and shouting at people as though they are in a lineup like a prison camp, 'eh, because that's what some of them are doing now, and here their speech is muffled, the people they're yelling at, the customers, their speech or reply is going to be muffled. So, you get tempers going up, rising and it could lead to full, getting, you know, lead you off and getting shot I suppose. It really can. Of course it can.)

(A: If you know people who work in hospitals, ask someone who's worked especially in confined spaces, in emergency, or else an operating theater, where everybody's wearing masks. And some of them too, especially the ones like operating theaters, it's echoey, because it's a soundproof, it's like a soundproof room in a sense, generally tiled and so on so it can get properly scrubbed down and sterilized. That's the ceilings, walls and everything, and floors. And when they are wearing masks, believe you me, everything is so muffled and echoey.)

(A: Even if you're all talking the same language, and the same dialect and accent, it's confusing enough. But when you get with people from all over the world [Alan chuckles.] working together, incredibly terrible things happen at times. Because no one really understands anybody else. And it's all muffled, muuum, muuum, mmmummm, muuummmmm. Was that his left leg or his right leg? Muun, muum, munmumma-mun. [Alan laughing.] That's what happens. I'm not kidding you. That's what happens.)

(A: So here you put that environment into the stores and so on, and you get people who are terrified because they tune into their daily terror every day, the news, and people like Fauci and so on. And then they're serving the customers there. And then they start yelling at customers. Because again, when that mask on the customers as well, they don't see them as individual people anymore, they see them as just a mass, like cattle. And that they start yelling at them. And they obey like cattle. And you have less respect for them. So, you sort of, it just gets worse and worse, as they start yelling at folk. That's what happens. That's exactly what happens, folks. N-n-n.)

(A: And it's meant to be that way, they know what they're doing. Especially when literally the mask thing is a bit nonsensical. Especially when everybody wearing them is touching their face all the time anyway. But this article goes on to say that the...)

(3) The quality and the volume of speech between two people wearing masks is considerably compromised and they may unconsciously come closer. (A: ...trying to understand each other.) While one may be trained to counteract side effect n.1, this side effect may be more difficult to tackle.

(4) Wearing a face mask makes the exhaled air go into the eyes.

(A: ...and it DOES, 'eh, it blows up in your face. Even that little band, that metal band you get over the nose thing, eventually it gets clogged up with the moisture, hm, the air has got to get out some way and they get around outside of the seal and it goes up around your eyes. And you feel it blowing up your eyes all the time. Then your eyes start stinging, 'eh. Anyway, it says in the article here...)

This generates an uncomfortable feeling and an impulse to touch your eyes. If your hands are contaminated, you are infecting yourself.

(A: You're infecting other people too obviously.)

(5) Face masks make breathing more difficult.

(A: Well, that's a genius said that one, 'eh. This is from experts, this is the CDC, NCBI at NIH.gov, 'eh. And again, it's from a few years ago, where it was more honest about what it would do. [Alan chuckles.] Honesty goes out the window when there's a big agenda at work. But anyway, this article continues and says...)

For people with COPD, (A: Right.) face masks are in fact intolerable to wear as they worsen their breathlessness.

(A: I wonder if the old guy had that too? Probably.)

[5] Moreover, a fraction of carbon dioxide previously exhaled is inhaled at each respiratory cycle. Those two phenomena increase breathing frequency and deepness, and hence they increase the amount of inhaled and exhaled air. This may worsen the burden of covid-19 if infected people wearing masks spread more contaminated air. This may also worsen the clinical condition of infected people if the enhanced breathing pushes the viral load down into their lungs.

(A: So, it can actually make it worse. I guess maybe, it may be intentional all this that's going on, hm? You see, if you're just breathing normally, and getting a loading dose, you see, this is what you get, a loading doses of any infection, right. And it often depends how much you catch at once. The more it can suddenly overwhelm your immune system quickly with a big heavy dose, you see. Well, if you're just breathing casually and it's not getting forced down in the deep, deep areas of your lungs, but now you're breathing through this darn mask, 'eh. And it says...)

This may also worsen the clinical condition of infected people if the enhanced breathing pushes the viral load down into their lungs.

(5B) The effects described at point 5 are amplified if face masks are heavily contaminated (see point 2)

(A: That means also with moisture and so on from your breath.)

(6) While impeding person-to-person transmission is key to limiting the outbreak, so far little importance has been given to the events taking place after a transmission has happened, when innate immunity plays a crucial role. The main purpose of the innate immune response is to immediately prevent the spread and movement of foreign pathogens throughout the body.

The innate immunity's efficacy is highly dependent on the viral load. *(A: That's what I was talking about, the viral load, you see.)*

If face masks determine a humid habitat where the SARS-CoV-2 can remain active due to the water vapour continuously provided by breathing and captured by the mask fabric, they determine an increase in viral load and therefore they can cause a defeat of the innate immunity and an increase in infections.

So, this article here is quite decent and it's got articles going back for years up to the present on the same article. And

from the official, official areas as I've said before, and CBI, NIH government PMC articles. And the BMJ, British medical Journal. And other ones too.

CDC inspection findings reveal more about USAMRIID research suspension - fredericknewspost.com / 22 No 2019

So, there you go, everything that's happening today goes against all the previous accepted course of actions to take in such an event as we're having now. M-hm. Africa has always been a great test ground for the big Pharmas and the medical industry. I remember seeing a good movie, I can't even remember the name of it. Maybe it wasn't that good, maybe it was kind of boring actually. But the whole idea was that it was a common occurrence where big Pharma would pay companies to go down to do testing in village areas in Latin America and in Africa.

And that thing has always, that's always been done, you see. It's quite easy to bribe a headman or a few chiefs and so on, head people, to allow them in. Then they put out their propaganda for the people and, oh we're going to give you free healthcare for certain diseases. And they can lie to them quite easily because the folk really believe, they can't... It's hard to believe that folk can go on and use you as guinea pigs. They're always there to help you, right. But they do that, that's what they do. And a lot of the stuff that's eventually used in the West is tested out in these places. And it is easy to keep quiet the terrible fallouts from certain things, in the past, that's a fact. And the movie I'm talking about too was really based on things that really happened, terrible horrible things that happen with certain vaccination programs that were being tested. I wish I could remember the name of it. Anyway, it says...

Africa to Become Testing Ground for “Trust Stamp” (A: *This is interesting...*) **Vaccine Record and Payment System** (A: *Okay.*)
mintpressnews.com / 10 July 2020

(A: *So here you go again...*)

A new biometric identity platform (A: *Again, this is your whole passport, immunity passport with a different name again.*) partnered with the Gates-funded GAVI vaccine alliance (A: *This guy has got his hands in all these pies, 'eh. This front man for all the big, big global elites.*) and Mastercard (A: *So here again you've got MasterCard, the cash system, and Gavi...*) will launch in West Africa and combine COVID-19 vaccinations, cashless payments, and potential law enforcement applications.

(A: *Hm. There ya go. It says it evolves as you evolve...*)

A biometric digital identity platform that “evolves just as you evolve” is set to be introduced in “low-income, remote communities” in West Africa thanks to a public-private partnership between the Bill Gates-backed GAVI vaccine alliance, Mastercard and the AI-powered “identity authentication” company, Trust Stamp.

The program, which was first launched in late 2018, will see Trust Stamp’s digital identity platform integrated into the GAVI-Mastercard “Wellness Pass,”

(A: *I love this wellness thing, 'eh? That obviously takes your mental health too by the way. And a little commentary as to your personality, 'eh. Your wellness card. Are you compliant? Are you an individualist, eccentric, or a bit noncompliant maybe? A bit asbo, as they say in Britain.*)

a digital vaccination record and identity system that is also linked to Mastercard’s click-to-play system that powered by its AI and machine learning technology called NuData.

Mastercard, in addition to professing its commitment to promoting “centralized record keeping of childhood immunization” also describes itself as a leader toward a “World Beyond Cash,” and its partnership with GAVI marks a novel approach towards linking a biometric digital identity system, vaccination records, and a payment system into a single cohesive platform.

The effort, since its launch nearly two years ago, has been funded via \$3.8 million in GAVI donor funds in addition to a matched donation of the same amount by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation.

So, I'll put this one up as well for those who... There's so much to remember, isn't it? And you can say, it's almost like the Sherlock Holmes novels because in the novels you sometimes hear Sherlock talking about his attic, where everything, all the information that he knew and acquired in his lifetime was stored, in his brain, you see, in his skull, in his attic. And he says, SOMETIMES YOU'VE GOT TO START MOVING STUFF OUT OF THE ATTIC TO MAKE ROOM FOR NEW, you see.

And today, don't forget, it's a technique which works awfully well on most folk, is overwhelming people. I read the articles over the last few years, and a few years ago I should say, from again psychological behavioral programs on the public, studies on us all and how they could quite easily overwhelm us with data. It doesn't mean it has to be real facts or true facts or anything, just data, bits and bytes of data. Until we would close down. And when you close down, then if they want you to actually follow a routine or an agenda, you become more compliant to close down. Because you can't think for yourselves, you're just overwhelmed with data.

Well, this is what they're using with all of this today with you as well. So, keep, always keep, it's like looking across the sea at night and you see a lighthouse, always keep yourself focused on that point of light way out yonder over the darkness. Don't lose sight of that. Don't get distracted. That's your goal. That way you don't become confused with all the overwhelming data that's heaped upon you daily. Another one here too is...

Gavi and Mastercard - vaccines for children with (A: Here's the big selling point...) lifesaving vaccines
gavi.org / 11 Dec 2018

(A: There are so many saints out there working for big corporations for money and for, big global vaccine companies and things, that, where would we be without them, 'eh? I tell ya. It actually gives you a Facebook live interview...)

Watch the Facebook Live interview with Michael Froman, Vice Chairman and President of MasterCard's Strategic Growth, and Dr Seth Berkley, Gavi CEO, discussing why innovation in digital ID is key to Gavi's mission.

(A: Well, they all have their missions, but regardless of their missions, maybe we should just tell them, you know, we have our own ideas as well and they better maybe put forth their various missions for our opinions.)

Abu Dhabi, 11 December 2018 – Mastercard and Gavi, the Vaccine Alliance announced today at a high-level conference for Gavi's 2018 mid-term review, a new transformative partnership to ensure more children from the poorest countries are able to benefit from life-saving immunisation programs.

(A: You understand, we pay for all these things, the programs from the West, we pay for it all. It's not for nothing, you know, you don't do these things for nothing.)

This partnership will leverage Mastercard expertise and technology, enabling ministries of health and authorised health workers to provide a card with a digital immunisation record, to each participating child's caregiver. By empowering caregivers to stay on track to receive critical vaccinations, the program aims to strengthen the

efficiency and reach of health services in developing countries where children are most at risk of missing out on immunisation. Governments will benefit from having a better understanding of the immunisation needs of their communities.

And it's so true, that the articles over the years where Mr. Gates has been sued heavily by even India for some of the fallout from some of the programs over there too. But facts don't matter, 'eh. Another article...

Tens of thousands of coronavirus tests have been (A: This is a good one.) double-counted, officials admit
telegraph.co.uk / 21 May 2020

(A: I tell you, they must've been wringing their hands, 'eh, oh, woe is me. So...)

Two samples taken from the same patient are being recorded as two separate tests in the Government's official figures

(A: Well, I am shocked. I am really just taken aback that they would stoop to this level to jack up the numbers.)

By Mason Boycott-Owen and Paul Nuki

(A: Nuki... I don't know who wrote this, that surely is not a real name. This article is from the Telegraph in England for instance. I got two articles from the Telegraph. Again, with Matt Hancock talking about coronavirus tests, etc.)

Tens of thousands of Covid-19 tests have been double-counted in the Government's official tally, public health officials have admitted.

Diagnostic tests which involve taking saliva and nasal samples from the same patient are being

*(A: [Alan laughing.] It's amazing how your mind thinks at times, isn't it? I was thinking about the movie **Idiocracy**, it's a comedy, where the guy gets put in an army experiment and wakes up in the future where people are living on heaps of garbage dumps and stuff, because they don't know what to do with the garbage. And the people who they bred heavily were a lower level people so, this guy literally becomes a genius because he's of average intelligence but in the future he's a genius.)*

(A: But he does go in for a test for something and when he went to the hospital, it's like it's coming that way now actually. He goes into the hospital and goes into the admissions area. The woman behind the desk doesn't speak anything at all or talk to him at all, she just kind of looks at him in a glazed sort of way. In front of him is like an almost, a huge computer screen and it's got symbols rather than words. So, you get a knee and you've got a little lightning strike, like a sore knee, and all the different parts of you and so on.)

(A: So eventually he touches the one that he wants. And he goes into a line up. In the lineup there's a whole bunch of folk there too before him and after him. When it comes you turn the guy says, this tube is to go in your mouth, this one to go in the lower regions, and another one goes somewhere else. And when it's his turn the guy says, he puts them on the right places, and then, oh sorry, it's the other way around, and so then he put the one that was in his lower region in his mouth. And that's where we're getting to today with all this nonsense. But I was reading this about [Alan laughing.] them sticking them things up your nose and in your mouth, what are they using first I wonder, you know, or are they using them in both places, or did they change their mind. Anyway, that's just the way my mind works at times when I see how ridiculous things have become. So, it says here, back to the article...)

counted as two tests, not one.

Almost 350,000 more tests have been reported in Government data than people tested since the start of the pandemic.

(A: No wonder you're getting huge figures going up. No wonder you're getting huge figures spiking up. That's a lot, 350,000 MORE tests, right, than were actually done.)

The discrepancy is in large part explained by the practice of counting saliva and nasal samples for the same individual twice.

(A: So that's what they're doing, they're putting, rather than saying they both came from the same person, they put the person down twice, you see.)

Public Health England oversee the testing of patients who are seriously ill in hospital, as well as the most critical key workers.

The test involves a swab from the mouth and nose as well as a sample of saliva. *(A: [Alan chuckles.] Idiocracy.)* Although both of these are taken from the same patient, they are counted twice by the Government in its daily data.

It is not the first time the Government has been caught massaging the testing data. It was accused last month of including thousands of home tests which had been posted but not completed in a bid to reach its target of 100,000 tests.

[Alan laughing.] And it goes on and on. It's got different bits and pieces inside of it, I don't know who wrote this one here, this article, but it's got good links inside of it regardless. It's quite funny. Because you need a little bit of humor during these particular times as well.

NHS Consultant Says Staff Are Being Silenced Over COVID19

off-guardian.org / 13 July 2020

First published on The Bernician, the below statement is allegedly from a senior consultant working for the NHS in a hospital in Surrey.

Although we cannot verify his or her identity, we still think our readers should see it 1) because it dovetails with other verified reports, and 2) if it is what it alleges to be, it sheds concerning light on the state of things inside the healthcare system

I am a consultant at a major, regional hospital in Surrey. By major you can take that to indicate that we have an A&E (*A: Admissions and Emergency.*) department. I had agreed to give an interview to an anti lockdown activist in which I would have revealed my identity. I have since changed my mind and only feel able to give an anonymous statement.

I have changed my mind simply because that all staff, no matter what grade, at all hospitals have been warned that if they give any media interviews at all or make any statements to either the Main Stream Press or smaller, independent press/social media we may, immediately be suspended without pay. I have a family, dependents and I simply cant do it to them.

I therefore can not reveal my identity at this time but wish to state as follows:

In my opinion, and that of many of my colleagues, there has been no Covid Pandemic, certainly not in the Surrey region and I have heard from other colleagues this picture is the same throughout the country. Our hospital would normally expect to see around 350,000 out patients a year. Around 95,000 patients are admitted to hospital in a normal year and we would expect to see around a similar figure, perhaps 100,000 patients pass through our A&E (*A: Admissions and Emergency.*) department.

In the months from March to June (inclusive) we would normally expect to see 100,000 out patients, around 30,000 patients admitted to hospital and perhaps 30,000 pass through A&E. (A: *That must be four months.*) This year (and these figures are almost impossible to get hold of) we are over 95% down on all those numbers. In effect, the hospital has been pretty much empty for that entire period.

(A: *He goes through what happened and so on.*)

The few Covid cases that we have had get repeatedly tested, and every single test counted as a new case. (A: *So, there, that ties in with the last article too.*) Meaning the figures reported back (A: *They give you the official office...*) to ONS/PHE (Office for National Statistics & Public Health England) were almost exponentially inflated. It could be that Covid cases reported by hospitals are between 5 to 10x higher than the real number of cases. There has been no pandemic and this goes a long way to explain why figures for the UK are so much higher than anywhere else in Europe.

It's because they are literally jacking up all the numbers.

How Honest is the COVID Fatality Count? Dr. Scott Jensen is a Physician and Minnesota State Senator. -
youtube.com / 9 April 2020

Now, I'm going to put up a link as well to an awfully good article, which is an individual study of the whole Covid plague or no plague, and death rate and so on.

All-cause mortality during COVID-19: No plague and a likely signature of mass homicide by government response
researchgate.net / June 2020

Denis G. Rancourt, PhD Researcher, Ontario Civil Liberties Association (ocla.ca)

(A: *He's a researcher. I didn't know we had civil liberties in Ontario, but there you go. But anyway, it's from Research Gate and it's a well-done study of using the overall death rate, annual basically, in different countries and different seasons, you know, for winter into spring and summer and so on. But it's very interesting his conclusion because his hypothesis is that it's really like a no plague. He says here...*)

All-cause mortality during COVID-19: No plague and a likely signature of mass homicide by government response

(A: *And before you go off and say oh my God, how ridiculous is this, it's conspiracy and so on. The fella does incredible detailed work here, year-by-year, showing you, rather than just get the fudged figures with tests and so many folk have had it or whatever have it, as they're fudging it and so on. He simply goes into the death rates, overall death rates, which can't be fudged, you see. Dying of all kinds of things, especially in spring and winter and all that, when most bronchial problems happen in the wintertime.*)

(A: *But he goes on to say here that, and it's about 27 pages. It's a good study of the whole, this whole phenomenon of what they call SarsCovid2 and the way the governments responded. It even shows you the spikes in all countries that happened AS SOON it was declared as being a pandemic and governments were encouraged to go into pandemic mode. That's when you had this sudden spike, mainly in the elderly across the place, all dying in homes and so on because the staff were freaked out, they didn't know how to treat them or even look after them.*)

(A: *Suddenly everybody... It's true, the staff, and most of the staff remember are not trained in a lot of these elderly homes, that they're really like assistants, they're caregivers, they clean up and they feed and things like that. They were petrified too, the studies had already come out which were in the newspapers admitted that, that*

some of them deserted, they left, they were just terrified and just left the patients and terrible death rate happened. So, what he's saying is that the response of governments is what caused the deaths, all these deaths.)

(A: Then afterwards, when that died down too, he shows you that the morbidity, the deaths I should say, of all the people so far, according to the previous graphs, and he's got them all here from all the official sources, didn't spike at all really. It just happened when the WHO declared a pandemic and they went into pandemic mode. And it's the results of how the people were treated in pandemic mode, especially in places like New York where they had them all on ventilators, you know, the data had most of them, well, a good 80% of them on ventilators died because they were stuck on these things. And they were getting, it doesn't mention it here, but they were getting about \$40,000 extra for putting them on ventilators, by the way. So, there was definitely a financial incentive for these hospitals to do it.)

(A: But regardless, back to this study, it's a well detailed study with lots of links to the articles that he takes his information from. The CDC and national statistics of all kind. It's quite well worked out actually. And it will take a lot more, I've only just briefly gone over it, but a lot of data in here too, and I might share it with some of my friends.)

(A: Because he's got official studies were done before this pandemic came out on previous times with, of government responses causing deaths, again, in old-age homes and stuff like that because of the response of the government and they would go into freak mode. And it causes excess stress and the stress factor in the elderly too causes a lot of deaths as well. And they were thrown up in the air thinking that they were all going to die suddenly, and the stress must've been incredible in these old folks' homes. I mean, they're watching the same news too remember that the staff there are watching. And it's like daily horror and terror mandated by Sage and different organizations that were put out there to terrify the public. In saying that they had to really, you know, cause more anxiety to make them comply.)

(A: This is astonishing. You've got to understand this too. He's got the speech too from the WHO Director General Tedros Adhanom Ghebreyesus saying...)

[...] In the days and weeks ahead, we expect to see the number of cases, the number of deaths, and the number of affected countries climb even higher.

(A: Yada, yada, ya. Then he's telling them, everybody get into real, real, almost war mode, to ready the hospitals and so on.)

(A: Then he compares it with the graphs of the actual deaths, the statistical deaths. You can't fudge them, you can fudge all the causes of deaths, but you can't fudge the statistics for average deaths all through the year, you see, and previous years too. And it's just astonishing how the only spike that they had was when WHO gave that speech and told them to get into basically war mode for it. And everybody panicked, governments panicked, decided to put infected folk in with noninfected, and the stress factor in these elderly homes must've been honestly phenomenal.)

(A: Imagine being in one of these homes and you're getting written off pretty well, you're all gonna, it's just the elderly that are going to die. I mean that's what you kept hearing, 'eh. Well so were these folk hearing the same news as well every night. And then the staff were terrified, oh we might get it off the old folks, so they deserted the homes. [Alan chuckles.] Quite something, eh?)

(A: But this individual who did this study, he does go to the different studies, previous studies all done, put it together, shows you the graphs, and he's got all the data, the official stuff. And that's one thing, as I say, you can't really fudge, is the actual death rate per annum per country. And he's got them for quite a few years for each country, you know, maybe for the last 10 years here and there. He's got...)

Interpreting the all-cause mortality “COVID peak”

(A: Because everybody's being lumped in as Covid death, right. But he goes to that as well. He says...)

The synchronicity of the onset of its surge, across continents, and immediately following the WHO declaration of the pandemic;

(A: That's when it suddenly all happened.)

and • Its USA state-to-state absence or presence for the same viral ecology on the same territory, being correlated with nursing home events and government actions rather than any known viral strain discernment.

(A: So basically, he's blaming the governments for killing the people. And he gives you all the articles too and the links to them.)

Media articles and institutional memos include:

- “New study finds nearly all coronavirus patients put on ventilators died”, News Break | The Hill 04-23, 23 April 2020.

<https://www.newsbreak.com/news/00q9qI1z/new-study-finds-nearly-all-coronavirus-patientsput-on-ventilators-died>

“New health care data suggests that almost half of all coronavirus patients placed on ventilators die, first reported by CNN. The data was gathered at Northwell Health, New York state’s largest hospital system. It revealed that about 20 percent of COVID-19 patients passed away, and 88 percent of those placed on ventilators died.”

- “Daughter blames 'chaos' of COVID-19 pandemic for mother's rapid decline”, by Arthur White-Crummey, Regina Leader-Post, 29 May 2020.

<https://thestarphoenix.com/news/saskatchewan/daughter-blames-chaos-of-covid-19pandemic-for-mothers-rapid-decline/>

“Sue Nimegeers’s mother never had COVID-19, but she still counts her as a victim of the disease.

“She never tested positive, but the chaos of the pandemic itself around us, we feel, took her from us just way too soon,” Nimegeers told the board of the Saskatchewan Health Authority (SHA) on Friday.”

(A: I guess her mom was in an elderly home. The chaos in these homes, I mean, can you imagine that daily, daily, almost terror amongst them, and the fear, the staff as well, that were getting horrified watching the news every day. Another one...)

- “‘Deeply disturbing’ report into Ontario care homes released”, BBC, 27 May 2020.

<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-52814435>

“Mr Ford said a full investigation has been launched into the allegations, which included claims that facilities smelt of rotten food, infested with cockroaches and flies, and that elderly people were left for hours "crying for help with staff not responding".”

(A: The staff were petrified and a lot of them didn't turn up for work. It happened all over. The same in Canada. In Montréal, a guy who ran a whole chain of these nursing homes literally had been, [Alan chuckles.] he was some kind of felon already, and they're only now looking into how on earth did he get a license to run these homes, it was just incredible what they found there. These are not cheap homes either, these were private I think some of them. This one says...)

- “Nothing can justify this destruction of people’s lives”, Yoram Lass, former director of Israel’s Health Ministry, on the hysteria around Covid-19, sp!ked, 22 May 2020.

<https://www.spiked-online.com/2020/05/22/nothing-can-justify-this-destruction-of-peopleslives/> “Yoram Lass:

It is the first epidemic in history which is accompanied by another epidemic – the virus of the social networks. These new media have brainwashed entire populations. What you get is fear and anxiety, and an inability to look at real data. And therefore you have all the ingredients for monstrous hysteria. It is what is known in science as positive feedback or a snowball effect. The government is afraid of its constituents. Therefore, it implements draconian measures. The constituents look at the draconian measures and become even more hysterical.”

(A: It's a loop, you see. And then...)

- “Cuomo downplays calls for federal probe into nursing home coronavirus deaths: 'Ask President Trump' “, by Andrew O'Reilly | Fox News, 20 May 2020.

(A: That's the excuse he gave, that's when he was asked how he put all these infected folks with noninfected, until they were all infected and folk died.)

<https://www.foxnews.com/politics/cuomo-probe-into-nursing-home-coronavirus-deaths-askpresident-trump>

“New York Gov. Andrew Cuomo on Wednesday brushed off calls for the Department of Justice to open an investigation into the massive number of deaths in the state’s nursing homes during the coronavirus pandemic – claiming he was only following guidelines (A: ...typical politician.) from the Trump administration and Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. While no formal probe has been announced, the speculation comes amid scrutiny of his March 25 directive that required nursing homes to take on new patients infected with COVID-19.”

(A: The links are all here. That's Fox News, that one.

(A: It even has the one too, he pretty well ordered them to accept the infected patients. It says...)

“During this global health emergency, all NHs must comply with the expedited receipt of residents returning from hospitals to NHs. Residents are deemed appropriate for return to a NH upon a determination by the hospital physician or designee that the resident is medically stable for return. [...] No resident shall be denied re-admission or admission to the NH solely based on a confirmed or suspected diagnosis of COVID-19. NHs are prohibited from requiring a hospitalized resident who is determined medically stable to be tested for COVID-19 prior to admission or readmission.”

(A: So, they're telling them they have to accept them even though there'd be definitely certain positive ones amongst them.)

(A: Incredible really what's happening. And it's true enough, you understand, this is a massive agenda. I've already said, this is, a lot of people have been sacrificed already for this agenda. And this is an agenda. Come on here. You don't have mock trials of a pandemic just before it all breaks out, and you follow it to the letter, exactly as you would do in the so-called test that you already had and hand all this power into private organizations, Pharma companies and vaccine companies, working with government. Come on here. Come on. N-n-n. And then literally, anyone who complains about it loses all social media access and are banned for mentioning the obvious. This is tyranny, to the nth degree here.)

(A: But anyway, this all, it's got a lot of articles, from the Globe and Mail of what we've been talking about here. Here's one in Canada and it's from the Globe and Mail...)

- “Coronavirus Update: How shoring up hospitals for COVID-19 contributed to Canada’s long-term care crisis”, by Jessie Willms and Hailey Montgomery, Globe & Mail, 20 May 2020.

<https://www.theglobeandmail.com/canada/article-coronavirus-update-how-shoring-uphospitals-for-covid-19-contributed/>

“Most of the nursing- and retirement-home residents who have succumbed to COVID19 in Canada died inside the

virus-stricken, understaffed facilities as hospital beds sat empty.”

(A: Isn't that a statement? That was the same in Britain too though. Another one too...)

- “There Is No Evidence Lockdowns Saved Lives. It Is Indisputable They Caused Great Harm”, by Briggs, [wmbriggs.com](https://wmbriggs.com/post/30833/), 14 May 2020.
<https://wmbriggs.com/post/30833/>

“In the end, it does not come down to country- or even city-level statistics. It comes down to people. Each individual catches the bug or not, lives or dies. Not because of their country, but because of themselves, their health, their circumstances. Any given individual might have benefited from self-quarantine and loss of job. Just as any given individual might have come to a bad end from a lockdown.”

(A: The lockdowns caused the bad ends, 'eh. And then...)

- “Hospitals get paid more to list patients as COVID-19”, by Tom Kertscher, POLITIFACT, 21 April 2020.
<https://www.politifact.com/factchecks/2020/apr/21/facebook-posts/Fact-check-HospitalsCOVID-19-payments/>

“It’s standard for Medicare to pay a hospital roughly three times as much for a patient who goes on a ventilator, as for one who doesn’t. Medicare is paying a 20% add-on to its regular hospital payments for the treatment of COVID-19 victims. That’s a result of a federal stimulus law.”

- “CDC: 80,000 people died of flu last winter in U.S., highest death toll in 40 years”, by Associated Press, STAT News, 26 September 2018.
<https://www.statnews.com/2018/09/26/cdc-us-flu-deaths-winter/>

“An estimated 80,000 Americans died of flu and its complications last winter — the disease’s highest death toll in at least four decades. *(A: So, within 40 years it was the highest death toll. That was in 2018 I guess, the flu.)* The director of the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, Dr. Robert Redfield, revealed the total in an interview Tuesday night with The Associated Press.”

(A: Well, there was no lockdown and stopping of everything then, was there, when it was four times as many folk died then, 'eh, of flu and complications of it. It's got Stanford and different studies by well-known organizations and universities, NCBI, Ministry of Health, the National Institute of Health and so on, .gov, yada, yada, ya, stacks of them.)

(A: But the fact is, it's well laid out what he's showing you, and the different graphs, from the official sources, not the usual stuff that you can't figure out, if this is the total deaths for the month, the week, the day or the year or... [Alan chuckles.] Because that's how they deliberately put out most of them. He goes just by deaths, you see, to show you there's no spike, really, except one little peak, and in the old folks' homes mainly when it was declared by the WHO as a pandemic. That's when all staff panicked and yada ,yada, ya, you all know the stories. Good article though.)

(A: You can go through it. I'll have some of my friends go through it too to see what they make of it. To make sure it's all, you know, up to scratch and so on. But it's well done. The guy hits it right off the bat, he says that the governments are responsible for the homicide by the way they've treated this whole thing, by causing it to happen. M-hm. Interesting, isn't it?)

All-cause mortality during COVID-19: No plague and a likely signature of mass homicide by government response

Ontario Civil Liberties Association. I'll have to look that up and see what it is, maybe, I never heard of it. I know in the States they have theirs, but I don't know if we've got it here, we'll wait and see. Good article though.

Remember folks too, again, I'll say it again, because folk forget very quickly. Go into my website **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. That's my website. You'll see my official sites all listed on that one site. You can buy the books and discs **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com** and donate to me and help me tick along. Because things are coming down fast as I say. Eventually you'll get, they'll weed all the dissenters out very quickly now because they're going into the next stage of this big agenda.

Remember, above all the Covid idea is a big agenda. That's what's really driving all of this. They couldn't do it with just the climate change, it would take years to convince the public to cut back in a postconsumer age and all the rest of it, and into rationing. So, this way is the fastest way to bring it about. The WEF has mentioned that very fact, they can get their agenda through this way under the Covid. And so did the Club of Rome. They are all rejoicing over it. The businesses that eventually will be allowed to open up will be what they call sustainable and green, etc. etc. All the things that were listed in their sustainability agenda under climate change, and all the other reasons and excuses they've tried in the past to bring this to pass.

So, as I say, times are getting tough. You'll need a few out there that can put out the information and keep it going. And tell you at the same time, don't just panic and bury your heads in the sand either. Do what you can, however little it might be that's positive as we get through all this for yourselves. And stay in with your friends, get some friends and try to, not to fall out [Alan chuckles.] and put up with each other because you'll need each other. You always do when it comes to deep crisis like that because it's going to get awfully bad as we go into this total wartime mode. They won't just stop at this. They're going to go on and on and get the whole agenda fulfilled by the way. So, go into **cuttingthroughthematrix.com** and you can donate to me and help me tick along, hopefully, for as long as I can survive. However long that might be. [Alan chuckles.] As I say, cash is okay or PayPal or checks. All the usual methods.

So now here is...

Banks Use COVID As Cover To Shutter Branches Across America

washingtonpost.com / 11 July 2020

The Office of the Comptroller of the Currency (OCC) acting head Brian Brooks said banks should not use the cover of the virus pandemic to shrink branch footprints across cities and towns, the Financial Times reported.

(A: It's happening in Canada too.)

Brooks warned in a recent interview with the European financial daily newspaper that he "was not prepared to revisit the fundamentals of bank regulation" due to the pandemic.

He said banks shouldn't expect permanent concessions from regulators because of virus-related issues.

Many bank branches were temporarily closed for months due to virus-related shutdowns. Customers heavily relied on online services, and bankers told FT (A: *The Financial Times*.) they hope the pandemic will allow them to "accelerate branch closures."

(A: So, there is your agenda again, 'eh. You're post everything pretty well. You're definitely post interest on any savings that you have. You're not getting any interest on it. And some of them have negative interest rates, they're

charging you for having your bank accounts and you get nothing back. Now of course they want to close down branches as well. But they still want you to do everything cashless and go through their bank system, electronic system, so they can skim things off for every transaction. And you thought that banks were part of your community? Like the ads say, we're part of your community. Ohhhh. There ya are.)

(A: So, it's true how fake our whole system is, and commercial system, isn't it? It's all propaganda and smiley faces in ads and telling you what to think and believe. And folk fall for it, their part of our community. You know, they're here because they love us. [Alan laughing.] So, he says...)

Brooks said national banks preparing to shrink branch footprint must inform OCC three months in advance along with a detailed explanation of the reasoning.

I don't know if they even have to do anything like that in Canada. Because now they are expected, I know in Canada apparently they kind of told some of their employees, some of the more senior ones maybe, to go home, they bought them all laptops in some of the branches and told them to go home and then do it all from their homes anything that had to be done. Which might have been fine for the banks, but it was just hopeless for the customers trying to get even checks cashed and things like that.

But we know the future is to go cashless. Everything is. Again, you're back into the system that Bertrand Russell talked about, you see. Because money is a control mechanism, for you. It's power for those who own it all at the top. But for you it's a control mechanism over you. Once it's totally electronic, that's how they're going to punish you. That IS on the agenda. If you don't toe-the-line and do what you're told and obey what they say and so on, to pay rent and all that, you've got to do it all cashless, you see. That's what it's all going to be, cashless transactions, ala Bertrand Russell. Everything you're living through today was planned about 40, 50, 60, 70 years ago. I hope you understand that. Yep. That's how things really work you know. I'll put this article up too. And then you've got these ones here about Britain...

Britain 'faces decades of tax rises' to repair finances after virus crisis
thesun.co.uk / 10 July 2020

(A: Because of the massive borrowing, again, wartime scenario, right, and shutting down the whole economy. And this is just... wait 'til... How do you think they're going to get through in the US? This is to take the US completely down; I hope you understand.)

BRITAIN could face decades of tax rises to repair its battered public finances in the wake of the coronavirus crisis, economists have warned.

It isn't even finished yet. It's an agenda to bring you into utter poverty. That's what austerity is, folks. It's a nice word for poverty. Hhhhhhhhhhh. I-yiy.

Anyway, look at the States and Canada. Canada is completely dependent on the US. It was bailed out after the 2007/8 crash, planned crash, or reset then, and we've lost a good 40% of the currency value of a dollar, of the buying power of the dollar since then paying it off. It's not paid off yet totally. And every major bank branch in Canada, the big big banks in Canada, every major one, was getting special drawing rights as the American banks were from the US Federal Reserve. I hope folk realize that happened.

It's all planned that way to take you down, you know. They always do this, they always plunder you eventually, the same banks and so on, the elite always do this, at least twice a century, sometimes more. This is the big one of course to

reset everything, and the way you live, into your mandated austerity. To save the planet, you understand. As you start getting sick. If you think this is bad with Covid idea or folk just dying off in the wintertime, as they always do with bronchial problems in the northern climates, you wait until you're really into austerity and you're malnourished. You wait and see the winters then. Woah! And this is well understood, folks. Yep.

You shut down the entire economies for something literally most folk don't even know they've had, never mind didn't even get ill with it, most folk. Even the ones who did get ill could have been treated properly without all this mandated ventilator nonsense and so on and hysteria surrounding it all. It could have been done logically and quietly and professionally and efficiently, and pulled them through, definitely, with a good lot of them anyway, no doubt about it.

[Alan chuckles.] You know, they hate religion, don't they? What's left of it in the West. But they've said, they're quite open about it, they're using, and another Cathedral of course in France got set on fire, 'eh? Intentionally. Because that's the agenda too. But if you look at communism, and they want to destroy religion, you see, as a nuisance. Because folk obey their religion, which gives them individual rights, you see. As opposed to simply obeying government and doing what you're told.

And that's a fact. HG Wells talked about it too, he was all for the eradication of religion, and the family unit mind you, same as communism, for the Fabian Society and for the elite that he worked for. As I say, the richest folk on the planet run both sides, completely, at the top. But you find, I mean, they always go after religion. And Mao Tse Tung said it too, in China, Mao, Tse Tung, Chairman Mao. He said that POWER COMES FROM THE BARREL OF A GUN, that's what he said. And when he was asked what he was afraid of though, when he was talking about power and guns and so on, he said, it was A BIG IDEA. What he was referring to were folk with religious thoughts, religious ideas.

Because folks will blindly follow them and put 100% of themselves into a cause, the cause of religion. And it can be a tremendously formidable enemy for any dictatorship or system. And the governments all know that, and even and including all the so-called democracies. [Alan chuckles.] It's an awful nuisance when you say, *well you know God gives them rights, not you. And I'll obey my God and not you.* That really ticks them off to no end, you know.

So, it's says they're trying to shut down all religion. Where folk gather. Folk gather and they meet each other, and they've got things in common. They can help each other out. This is social gathering time. The churches were tremendous social gathering places. That's where people used to, daughters and the sons used to meet each other for marriage and things. This is a social thing. Vital. Mind you, they want to destroy all that too. So, it says...

Public Masses resume in Scotland with 'irksome' 50-person limit catholicworldreport.com / 15 July 2020

CNA Staff, Jul 15, 2020 / 08:10 am (CNA).- Public Masses in Scotland resumed Wednesday with a maximum number of 50 people permitted to attend regardless of church size.

(A: That's astonishing, 'eh. Yeah. It's astonishing. I mean, a God, the one they say who will tell you how many folk are going to be permitted to come into heaven, but your state, your government tells you how many folk are permitted to go to church. Think about it, 'eh.)

The Scottish Government *(A: Mind you, the Scottish government literally is about 10° left of Karl Marx. It says...)* permitted public Masses to begin again from July 15, 118 days after they were suspended on March 19 and 11 days after they resumed over the border in England.

A 50-person limit, 'eh? If you see some of these photographs inside the churches, they're all well-spaced out inside, a massive high ceiling, 'eh. I mean, you're talking about, it's almost equivalent to being outside in a sense, and they're all sitting way apart from each other. But that's not good enough. They want to shut them all down. The governments have really had churches in their sites for an awful long time. Especially Christian churches, you know. Definitely, no doubt about it. They've been quite vocal about that for a long, long time.

And they're doing the same in the States too I believe. At least in the States they might get some folk to say no, 'eh. Hopefully. Hopefully. But there ya go. You understand, when there's nothing else to stand up for except just do what the state tells you, it's all over, you're under complete tyranny. Absolute horrendous tyranny. That's what they had in the Soviet system all that time, utter tyranny. You did what you were told. OR ELSE. Everybody was scared. It wasn't living, it was existing. Folk didn't even want to look at each other in the streets passing, you know. Everybody looked somber and a bit suspicious and you know... It was that bad.

And East Germany was so bad with the Stasi, which they're using that technique now with the contact tracers, by the way. [Alan laughing.] It's just incredible watching all this being pushed out once again with different names for the same things. The Stasi literally spied on everybody. They had over half a million, almost a million people paid to spy on all the other people. And countless assets because they'd threaten folk if they didn't help them become informers, they would pick them up or somebody in their family and put *them* in prison. This was horrific.

Well, this is the system you're going into, when there's no religion to stand up for. Religion will bind folk together and they will stand up and say, get off our backs, you know. That's what they don't want. So, when you don't even have that to fall back on, you've got nothing, you see. You certainly, in this age, you can't argue science with them, when they're using science to justify their agenda, their tyrannical agendas. You're going to go into their playing field and debate statistics and so on with them? Of course, you won't because they fudge it all.

I hope you understand, you've never really seen a free society. You've never really been in one. You have degrees of freedom but you're losing the last few degrees of that. Carroll Quigley, again, the professor who trained people for the US State Department and to go across the world and bring in this world order of commerce and at that time US domination over it, and at the same time bring everybody into the global type structure. I mentioned it before, the US, I said this back in the 90s, the US is financing all of this through its tax money, and the State Department, for the few that really run and rule the US at the top, will bring the whole world into the system as they take it all down. Then eventually when the US has done that, done it all, then they'll collapse the US into the system which it created. That is the plan. You're seeing that latter part happening now, where it's folding up into the system that it created and forced upon the rest of the world for a long time. Agendas that you don't even understand. And agendas that were often, had nothing to do with the interests of Americans back home. And often for outsiders' interests. We all know this.

Anyway, here we are, as I say, we're going through it all now and folk will never, haven't quite got this through their heads yet, what's really, really happening right now. Now it's the global agenda for a world type corporate government, run by professional CEOs at the top and corporations, on behalf of the richest folk on the planet, and academia all serving them to manage our lives from birth to death, every individual, a number, the whole lot. And that's it too, we've all got numbers, don't we? Our SIN numbers, social insurance numbers, our sin numbers, you're born in sin, right? [Alan chuckles.] Ah, they love to mock you, they certainly do. And folk don't even know it's happening. M-hm. There's another article from the Guardian and it says...

The strange case of Australia's 10m Covid-19 tests: how Andrew Forrest's coup fell flat

theguardian.com / 10 July 2020

What seemed a good news story became complicated as details emerged about the \$190m Covid-19 tests and the company that made them

(A: It's quite a, the usual kind of scam that went on. Big, big money. Taxpayers money naturally. It says...)

Andrew Forrest had used his Chinese connections to help secure a remarkable quantity of diagnostic equipment for Australia.

Even though all these tests mind you are the same type tests that have been proven useless. [Alan chuckles.] It doesn't make any difference when there's big profits to be made, 'eh? Hm? Yep. And how it all kind of fell flat. And even expired, they only lasted a few months, the shelf life of these particular testing kits and so on. It's amazing, you know, they never get their hand slapped for throwing, you know, billions... Well, it didn't go out the window, because billions would end up, or millions definitely within the pockets of the folk involved. So, it was profitable for them. But I'll put this article up here.

And also, I'll put an article up, if I can find it later, on Australia as well, on their particular system of tracking and tracing everybody as well. It's quite something. All countries are doing the same agenda. Again, this was all planned before this happened, folks. We exist to get fleeced by the companies that plan all these things way in advance. They really do. Monitored from birth to death, you can't move without getting monitored, 'eh.

And this article too... is by Whitney Webb who's done an awful lot of good articles, but this one here is...

All Roads Lead to Dark Winter

thealtworld.com / 1 April 2020

The leaders of two controversial pandemic simulations that took place just months before the Coronavirus crisis – Event 201 and Crimson Contagion – share a common history, the 2001 biowarfare simulation Dark Winter. Dark Winter not only predicted the 2001 anthrax attacks, *(A: ...that happened after the 9/11 towers.)* but some of its participants had clear foreknowledge of those attacks.

(A: It's quite a good article for those who want to go through it. And how it's just astonishing too. I remember all this stuff and I kept a lot of the information. Because I knew a lot of it would disappear over time, and certainly, the memory hole, Orwell's memory hole is definitely working overtime on the Internet and the World Wide Web, the WWW, 666, 'eh. But there ya go. It says...)

In addition to missing samples of anthrax...

(A: This is what happened when it all happened with it at Fort Detrick and so on.)

...U.S.' top biological warfare research facility at Fort Detrick, Maryland. Specimens of highly contagious and deadly pathogens *(A: That had just disappeared and so on.)* – anthrax and ebola among them – had disappeared from the lab, at a time when lab workers and rival scientists had been accused of targeted sexual and ethnic harassment and several disgruntled researchers had left as a result.

In addition to missing samples of anthrax, ebola, hanta virus and a variant of AIDS, *(A: ...interesting, a variant of AIDS...)* two of the missing specimens had been labeled “unknown” – “an Army euphemism for classified

research whose subject was secret,” according to reports. The vast majority of the specimens lost were never found and an Army spokesperson would later claim that it was “likely some were simply thrown out with the trash.”

(A: It's quite an interesting article. It goes into Fort Dietrich of course including what happened as well, how... You wouldn't believe too, [Alan chuckles.] how Mr. Fauci has got his hand in everything as well, including Fort Dietrich and so on. It's just astonishing. It's a small world for those that are put in charge of big areas of it. But this article is quite interesting on how other players...)

Other major players in Dark Winter (*A: This is from quite some years back, right, but they're now working some of these players from Dark Winter...*) are now key drivers behind the “biodefense” mass surveillance programs currently being promoted as a technological solution to Covid-19’s spread, despite evidence that such programs actually worsen pandemic outbreaks.

(A: Definitely what they do is, as I've mentioned in the previous articles, is kill a lot of patients off by the response. And...)

Others still have close connections to the insider trading that recently occurred among a select group of U.S. Senators regarding the economic impact of Covid-19 and are set to personally profit from lucrative contracts to develop not just one, but the majority, of experimental Covid-19 treatments and vaccines currently under development by U.S. companies.

It's quite a good little article for those who want to go through it and so on. You understand, yeah, and don't ever, I mean, I even heard Fauci mention something when he was questioned about his constantly contradicting himself with what he's demanding, you know, like don't wear a mask, then now you must wear a mask, and he can reconcile the two statements, you know, regardless. But he mentioned in his response about people who put out conspiracy theories. Well, it's about time we put things together, these are not conspiracy theories, you know. Are you supposed to believe in COINCIDENCE theories ALL the time? ALL the time? Huh? I don't think so. No. No.

Detective work, and in every detective story, and every real detective knows, you put things together to lead you to conclusions. You don't say, oh that's a conspiracy theory, detective so-and-so. You see? That's how it's done. And we're fed up with the CIA come back of conspiracy theories, that they came out with about JFK getting shot and all that kind of stuff. Oh, it's a conspiracy theory that there was more than one gunman, or whatever it happens to be, you know. The CIA came out with that and they've never given up on it. It's awfully good, mind you, it shuts most folk up. Well, you're a conspiracy theorist. You're supposed to blush if they say that to you, you know. It's like calling you a Nazi or something, you're supposed to blush and shut up. It's a communist technique actually to shut you up, to stop any debate on anything.

Florida Man Who Died In Motorcycle Wreck Labeled As COVID-19 Death By State zerohedge.com / 19 July 2020

We know that coronavirus death counts are being inflated - we just don't know by how much.

Fox 35 did an investigation where they talked to Orange County Health Officer Dr. Raul Pino about two deaths of people in their 20s that were labeled coronavirus deaths. When they asked if the people who died had underlying conditions, Pino responded: “The first one didn’t have any. He died in a motorcycle accident.”

When he was asked about whether or not the motorcycle victim's data was removed from the state's Covid system, he responded:

"I don't think so. I have to double-check. We were arguing, discussing, or trying to argue with the state. Not because of the numbers -- it's 100...it doesn't make any difference if it's 99 -- but the fact that the individual didn't die from COVID-19...died in the crash. But you could actually argue that it could have been the COVID-19 that caused him to crash. (A: *[Alan laughing.] You see the games that they play?*) I don't know the conclusion of that one."

This seems to stand at odds with how the Florida Department of Health explained how they were reporting Covid deaths.

The state had told Fox: "A COVID death is determined if COVID19 is listed as the immediate or underlying cause of death or listed as one of the significant conditions contributing to death. Or, if there is a confirmed COVID-19 infection from a lab test – and the cause of death doesn't meet exclusion criteria – like trauma, suicide, homicide, overdose, motor-vehicle accident, etc."

"The only thing that I can say to people is the data I provide you with is the data we consume from the state. We offer you the best data that we have," Pino concluded, copping out.

(A: *Meaning, sidestepping [Alan chuckles.] any further questions.*)

So yeah, there you go. Everybody's dying of Covid, you see, no matter what happens, 'eh. And of course, we all know that Donald Trump's, whether it's real or not we don't know, he's got a little spat going on with Dr. Fauci. This is from the Daily Mail.

Donald Trump claims 'I get along with and I like' Dr. Fauci despite his own White House aides calling him 'Dr. Faucet' and distributing list of medical expert's supposed mistakes - dailymail.co.uk / 13 July 2020

But that's what the folk around Fauci call him, Dr. Faucet because wherever he appears, he goes and starts performing and just spouts off the same stuff. I guess that's the word, spouts, right, faucet. And you know what he's going to say, *oh that's terrible, I should shut everything down, oh yeah, just close everything down, yep, stay in your homes, do what you're told, blah, blah, blah.*

But folk really are fed up with this. Again, Fauci has got a big role to play, preplanned of course. And yep, he's got a finger in every pie. And he's got a finger in every pie I think that's going to definitely materially profit financially, incredibly so, from all of this as well. Mind you, they always reward the big implementers of the big agenda awfully well, don't they? This says....

Stockman: The Clown Cars Are Fully Loaded And Dr. Fauci's Is Leading The Parade
zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

Yesterday he uttered the following incoherent babble, saying the recent surge in new cases is because the Virus Patrol didn't go far enough in throwing 50 million Americans out of work:

'We did not shut down entirely,' Fauci, director of the National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, said. 'We need to draw back a few yards and say, "OK, we can't stay shut down forever." ...You've got to shut down but then you've got to gradually open.'

Got that?

What does this pretentious old windbag think - that the blooming, buzzing mass of a \$21 trillion economy can be calibrated up and down by the week via some magical dimmer switch?

Never mind because he was then on to this preposterous comparison:

Fauci also said he expects the public to compare the Covid-19 pandemic (A: *This is true, this is what he said...*) to the 1918 pandemic flu, which killed around 50 million people, according to the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention.

Well, it so happens that the US death rate from the Spanish Flu was 655 per 100,000 persons (675,000 deaths in a population of 103 million). That's obviously orders of magnitude larger than the 39 per 100,000 deaths to date from the Covid.

As I've said before, from these other articles, on the average statistical death rate, what we've got right now it's pretty well normal, except for that little spike when they started to terrify the public and everybody, all the workers fled the old-age nursing homes.

But everybody's fed up with Fauci, there's no doubt about it. But again, he's the front man for a BIG agenda. And he's got his fingers in, you understand this guy, literally, he's got to be CIA, at the very least because he's in charge of bio labs. These bio labs are... Well, it's, *we just alter viruses to make them killers, in case it ever went that way by itself, you know, we tweak them into being bigger killers, so we're ready for them if it ever breaks out.* This is what their excuse is for the bio labs.

The bio labs are warfare labs making deadly, deadly, deadly viruses out of things which are harmless, generally. Gain of function they call it. And that's why the military and the Pentagon is completely interwoven with Fauci. And the CIA is too. And Fauci is also into Fort Dietrich, he's got a big say in Fort Dietrich. He's got a big say as well in the cancer virus agenda as well, you know, the ones that, huge money goes into all these things. Because yeah, of course the military is involved in doing tests to see if they could create cancers using viruses. You know. Some of them we know they can.

But he's got a finger in every pie. Just astonishing. And here he is on TV every day terrifying the public and telling them what to do, like some, you know, Mussolini. Just astonishing. Il Duce. Yep. It's astonishing. You can't believe it. I mean, who do they really? And all the fudged statistics and all the rest of it. And we're supposed to all go into poverty and shut the entire world economies down here? For a new system, a new reset into poverty? Ha. Ha. N-n. No, that's bigger than just a guy in charge of some medical opinions.

Enforcing Compliance with COVID-19 Pandemic Restrictions: Psychological Aspects of a National Security Threat

jcpa.org / 18 March 2020

As the world faces the threat of the coronavirus (COVID-19), many commentators and national leaders around the world are beginning to recognize it as a genuine national security threat.

In human behavior terms, however, the threat is not from an external enemy but from citizens who refuse to comply with guidelines and instructions and fail to change their behavior to adapt to the developing situation. With the coronavirus, the individual refusing to comply is an active and ongoing threat to others as well as or sometimes more than to themselves.

(A: *And where does this come from? Where do you think this comes from? Any idea where it comes from? This one here is actually from Jerusalem Center for Public Affairs. Mmmm. [Alan laughing.] I've got to look underneath it. It says...*)

(A: Well, this guy should learn some diplomacy [Alan chuckles.], you know, he's telling that folk are going to be a threat, they're a threat, you see. He says...)

The obvious threats are the outright refusers. From a psychological perspective, these are people who are either oppositional in their attitude or in denial regarding the effects of their refusal. While the former understand that by intentionally violating guidelines they are creating risk for others, the latter deny it, at times adopting an “it won’t happen to me” attitude.

He goes on and on and on, this character. I mean, you can see the ones who want the uniforms, 'eh? And can mandate and scream orders over the masses. And from Israel too there's other awfully good articles from professionals who have come out and saying this is all bogus. And literally saying the same thing, it's the terror and fear that's been causing the terrible fallout from all this. And not giving them the treatment, the proper treatments, which are well understood by the way. M-hm-hm. Quite something, 'eh?

But yeah, some people you can see literally they're all on board. And I don't know if this guy too, I don't know, if he's got any say at all in, because a lot of the characters who are pushing this stuff have got involvements in security bracelets as they call them. Which were developed for prisoners by the way. I think Israel has a company that does that too, and sells them to the world, electronic bracelets. That's what they wanted to use in Canada for all its people who don't have cell phones, and who might not want to go along with things, you know, so you can't leave your home, etc. You'd be like a prisoner because you won't conform and obey der Feurer, you see. So there ya go.

Face Masks Mandated By UK Government Specifically Say They Don't Protect Against COVID-19 -
zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

I mentioned one like that before already, so I'll put that up again. And...

Fauci is sidelined by the White House as he steps up blunt talk on pandemic
washingtonpost.com / 11 July 2020

For months, Anthony S. Fauci has played a lead role in America's coronavirus pandemic, as a diminutive, Brooklyn-accented narrator who has assessed the risk and issued increasingly blunt warnings as the nation's response has gone badly awry.

But as the Trump administration has strayed from the advice of many of its scientists and public health experts, the White House has moved to sideline Fauci, scuttled some of his planned TV appearances and largely kept him out of the Oval Office for more than a month...

(A: Well, that's the way you're supposed to do it, don't let them in. If you don't have to leave home or room without it, don't do it, just stay there. So, they go on about this spat between the two of them basically. And you won't get any backing for Trump, to back him up anyway. None of the media is going to back up Trump on anything. Even though he seems to be all over the roadmap, and that is true, he's all over the place.)

(A: But after all, if he would just stay out of foreign wars, he would get a lot of backing from the general public. Not from the military maybe, so many of the generals are so compromised themselves in the military-industrial complex, that's a problem in itself too.)

As for Fauci himself, although he is frustrated by the turmoil and the state of the outbreak, friends say he has no

plans to abandon his post, which includes a critical role in the development of a coronavirus vaccine and treatments.

Well, he's been on board for a vaccine from the beginning, regardless of your own immune system working. There's a different agenda here obviously, maybe a few agendas, apart from just the profit motive. But you don't rush these things through. And folk should not be forced to take something, especially when they've already got antibodies to the actual problem.

Now here you go too, here you go. This is awfully good. This article is to do with psychology. You see, psychology is a big part of what runs your lives and you don't even know it. Most folk don't know it. Because they don't come out and say, oh by the way we're giving you new thoughts and ideas and we're altering your behavior. That's what I wanted to really finish up with tonight, some of these articles to do with, to show you what's happening.

It's a massive business, controlling us all and manipulating our thoughts and our minds to get uniform opinions prevalent throughout society. You get all the specialists that live off our tax money, get grants thrown at them all the time. They live awfully well, these master manipulators, the kind that Bernays said, *THOSE WHO RUN THE COUNTRY OR THE WORLD ARE AN INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT*, you don't know they exist or they're there but they're doing it, they are pulling strings and you jump and dance like puppets. So here you have psychology today, and again, with all these universities that are heavily subsidized by taxpayer's money to create the chains that chain and enslave our minds. And they pay...

I see these people as traitors to humanity, the people who profit off manipulating us. What's wrong with plain old truths and facts? Well, you can't have that, oh, no way, no, you do it quietly, like bandits in a sense, 'eh. So here you go, this article here...

PsychologyToday.com

At a Loss

The COVID crisis throws into relief what happens when grief has—quite literally—nowhere to go. The evidence suggests that most people summon strengths that surpass their own expectations.

(A: And they go through narcissism and some folks are narcissists and so on.)

Psychological distress amongst transgender individuals.

(A: I guess that's extra cash. They've got their hands out for all, just give us more money and we'll study this, and we'll study that and so on. Incredible. And...)

Find ways to make new friends when you're stuck at home.

(A: You won't make real friends when you're stuck at home, you know. [Alan chuckles.]

Erasing memories might be difficult after all.

Well, you know they put viruses in the brains of people for PTSD, remember that one? Remember that one, for the military? This is all from psychologists and so on, and people who are into your brain, 'eh. I guess that's a step up from just getting a little scalpel and drilling a hole in the prefrontal cortex and going into the temples and just cutting a wee

bit here and there, 'eh. So...

Under Pressure: Good Behavior in the COVID-19 Pandemic

psychologytoday.com / 5 May 2020

The COVID-19 pandemic has brought tragedy and hardship to many people. But it has also opened up opportunities (A: *Don't they always go the same way, these characters?*) for behavioral scientists to advance their understanding of behavior change.

(A: *You see, that's their whole purpose is to change your behavior. Not to help you but change your behavior.*)

In a recent BBC article, Mark Easton writes:

The behavioural science that forms part of the government's thinking on the lockdown warned before the restrictions came in that people would struggle to stick to the rules for prolonged periods.

However, experts have been struck by how compliant the British public have remained.

Why has there been no evidence of the “behavioral fatigue” that some people were initially worried about?

(A: *You mean, all their lies and that they said that at the time, they would terrify by the public, that would cause incredible fatigue too, as well as behavioral change that was getting forced upon them. So, what happened to it all?*)

When it comes to behavior, good or bad, there is rarely an easy answer. Compliance is undoubtedly due to a combination of variables, including the high risks involved (for both individuals and society)...

(A: *Meaning terror campaign. I read the articles too remember, that they handed out the to the press telling them to increase tension and fear amongst the public, for reporters, right. [Alan chuckles.] So, there you go. Yeah, a combination of variables, no kidding.*)

In terms of the spectrum of concepts and tools behavioral scientists have identified, social factors may well be the most important dimension in explaining behavioral compliance during the current pandemic. I was reminded of a literature review related to hand hygiene that I wrote a few years ago, which prominently featured social factors, especially in healthcare settings.

My report highlighted research and initiatives drawing on the power of social influence by role models, peers, and patients. It also mentioned mobilizing social norms and social comparison, the power of observation and personal feedback, as well as using commitment devices.

(A: *This is all their psychobabble yap, you see. And that's why the only folk that you thought had Covid initially were celebrities. They were all getting paid to say that they had it. [Alan chuckles.] Oh yeah, I did. Folk that you had heard about, all famous folk, you know, not as ordinary people that you don't know anything about, but the famous people. That means it must be prevalent if they got it, 'eh, with all their wealth and money and big estates and stuff, you know. So there ya go. So, it's the role models, that's what they used to influence you, you know, and...*)

... mobilizing social norms and social comparison, the power of observation and personal feedback, as well as using commitment devices.

In terms of role model effects, for example, one study found that hospital workers were less likely to wash their hands if a peer or higher ranking person who did not engage in hand hygiene was in the room with them. (A: *Right. And they got all the links to it, all the studies with the links for their studies.*)

Research conducted in university restrooms (A: *What d'you mean being in there, stuck watching folk. I guess that's what they're talking about, peer studies, 'eh? [Alan chuckles.]*) found that female students were more likely to wash their hands when others were present in the restroom (91%) than when they were alone (55%). In hospital contexts, a study on hand washing showed that baseline hand hygiene rates were greater in high visibility areas located near nurses' offices (45%) than low visibility rooms (29%).

(A: *Even THEY are getting studied and studied and studied, you see.*)

Another hospital-based study measured hand hygiene compliance during periods in which they were either aware or unaware of being observed.

(A: *Why don't they do this study on, as I say, they're picking away at the mask in front of their nose, the wet part, where their breath goes through, [Alan chuckles.] why not do studies on that to see how bad it is for spreading everything, 'eh? But no, they're not getting paid to do that, right.*)

Elsewhere, an ICU unit observed staff for several weeks via video. Workers were informed about the cameras installed to monitor hand hygiene but were not given performance feedback. During this time, hand-hygiene compliance rates were below 10%. In a follow-up period during which the hospital workers received emails and hallway scoreboards with information about compliance rates, the rate rose to above 80%.

(A: *Now listen...*)

The powerful impact (A: *...we've always known this, like they've just discovered it, right...)* of peer pressure and social norms has also been demonstrated by research comparing the effectiveness of different types of messages in an English highway service station restroom.

(A: *These pervs should be... the only way to deal with these characters who are... [Alan chuckles.] Woah.*)

Results showed that some messages worked better on women than men, but one message performed well for both genders: the normative statement "Is the person next to you washing with soap?" Compared to a control condition, this message resulted in a 12% relative increase in hand-washing ratio among men and an 11% increase among women. The power of social influence was further evident when the researchers included data about restroom busyness. Effective messages became even more effective during busy periods.

(A: *And he goes on and on and on talking about, to remind healthcare workers, and all the different tests they put out there to get them to comply and do what they're told to do, etc. etc.*)

Behavioral science is sometimes accused of an excessive focus on what people get wrong.

(A: *You see, you can only get things wrong if you're not doing what they want you to do. Do you understand that? Right. Behavioral science is about controlling people on behalf of those who run the system, d'you understand that? So, he goes on...*)

As we analyze people's behaviors during the COVID-19 pandemic, let's also continue asking why and how people have been getting it right.

(A: *Oh, there ya are, there will be another study, we'll give them another million dollars and they'll do that study too.*)

Incredible. Again, the Sage organization, you know, that subcontracted it too all with the groups that do behavioral insights and insights teams and so on, that manipulate your thoughts online by the way in real time, I've done the shows on that too. So, there's nothing you can do online that's not prompting you and trying to push you in their direction,

you see, and change your behavior. But literally, yeah, what they're, the government has been working with them all to get you to comply with a whole bunch of things that you're not even aware of yet.

Using social and behavioural science to support COVID-19 pandemic response

nature.com / 30 April 2020

(A: That's from human nature, perspectives. He goes on to talk about...)

The COVID-19 pandemic represents a massive global health crisis.

(A: Well, that's a statement right off the bat. Is it really? Is it really a massive global health crisis? Is it? But there's your fear impact on the first line, right.)

Because the crisis requires large-scale behaviour change (*A: There ya go. That's the whole point is large-scale behavior change...*) and places significant psychological burdens on individuals, insights from the social and behavioural sciences can be used to help align human behaviour with the recommendations of epidemiologists and public health experts.

(A: Experts, experts, Bertrand Russell, experts, we'll train the public that they can't do anything without the advice of an expert. There you go. It's all happened, long ago.)

Here we discuss evidence from a selection of research topics relevant to pandemics, including work on navigating threats, social and cultural influences on behaviour, science communication, moral decision-making, leadership, and stress and coping. In each section, we note the nature and quality of prior research, including uncertainty and unsettled issues. We identify several insights for effective response to the COVID-19 pandemic and highlight important gaps researchers should move quickly to fill in the coming weeks and months.

(A: So, they start off with a history that they're giving, they start off in about December I think it was 2019.)

...the social and behavioural sciences can provide valuable insights for managing the pandemic and its impacts. We discuss topics that are broadly relevant to numerous stages of the current pandemic to help policy-makers, leaders and the public better understand how to manage threats,

(A: ...and so on, and...)

navigate different social and cultural contexts,

(A: A lot of babble, 'eh? They paid these things tremendously to try and justify the incredible cash rewards they're getting. It says here, they go on to tell you that...)

Due to space constraints, this paper provides a brief summary of each topic.

(A: Well maybe they should get on with it. They've got topics...)

...such as handwashing, face-touching and self-isolation). Research on these topics is ongoing and, in many cases, far from settled.

(A: Oh yeah, they'll need multiple studies, and more grants, you know, they live on grants. Actually, they could retire in a few years, one or two years of this nonsense, right from University, if they've got hands out all the time for grants. And let me see now here... field experiments and stuff...)

Historically, infectious diseases have been responsible for the greatest human death tolls.

(A: Not really. Murder by the state has often been part of it, really, when you think about it. And they go on...)

For example, the bubonic plague killed approximately 25% of the European population.

(A: Well that's not quite absolutely accurate, you know. Especially when you didn't have folk doing census reports then and population studies, in the early Middle Ages, hm. But let's not, let's not stop throwing a spanner in the wrench here, 'eh? That really annoys them, that kind of thing. So here you have it here for policymakers...)

We highlight some insights for public health experts, policy makers, and community leaders.

-A shared sense of identity or purpose can be encouraged by addressing the public in collective terms *(A: Not individual, you see, but collective...)* and by urging 'us' to act for the common good.

(A: For US, for US all, to act for the common good, right. But not, so use collective terms we and us and we are all in it together, that type of thing.)

-Identifying sources (for example, religious or community leaders) that are credible to different audiences to share public health messages can be effective.

(A: That's Bernays, again, Bernays says DON'T BOTHER STARTING AN ORGANIZATION UP, USE EXISTING ORGANIZATIONS, GO FOR THE LEADERS AND GET THEM TO PUSH OUT YOUR MESSAGE. And that's what they do. Yep.)

-Leaders and the media might try to promote cooperative behaviour by emphasizing that cooperating is the right thing to do and that other people are already cooperating.

(A: Well, you might all shave your heads, you know, to stop the viruses hiding in there or something. So, if they all did that would you have to go along with it, 'eh? Promote cooperative behavior. No, that's obedient behavior. A big difference, you see. If you're obedient to something, you'd better be absolutely dead on in your facts here.)

-Norms of prosocial behaviour... *(A: What do you mean, prosocial? That means what THEY WANT is prosocial. What they don't want is antisocial. So, anything that's individualistic and saying I'm not going along with that, is antisocial, you see. So...)*

-Norms of prosocial behaviour are more effective when coupled with the expectation of social approval *(A: You see, they do approval and disapproval...)* and modelled by in-group members who are central in social networks.

-Leaders and members of the media should highlight bipartisan support for COVID-related measures, when they exist, as such endorsements in other contexts have reduced polarization and led to less-biased reasoning.

(A: There ya go.)

-There is a need for more targeted public health information within marginalized communities and for partnerships between public health authorities and trusted organizations that are internal to these communities.

(A: So there ya go, it's partnerships, public and private. And public health authorities, you know, the health authorities used to be called health services. A service is something you said I want, or I don't want it. Thank you for your service. No, I don't want your service. Now they are authorities, 'eh? Folk adapt to the changes without, wait a minute, when did this change from a service to an authority? Hm?)

(A: The same with police forces, they used to be called police services, you see, then they became forces. Where before that forces were really, was reserved for military. Because they force actions, you see, they use force. But folk don't really think where it all, when it all changes. Well it's characters like this that I'm reading here that

help to change it all for you without you even noticing, you just go along with it. Anyway, it says...)

...highlight the prospect of social group approval tend to be persuasive.

(A: You know, we're all in it together, and goody-goody, you're nice, you're doing awfully well, social approval and disapproval. Oh, I don't like what you're doing, it's not good for society, you know. That's disapproval, you see. Yep.)

-Given the importance of slowing infections, it may be helpful to make people aware that they benefit from others' access to preventative measures.

-Preparing people for misinformation (A: ...you see...) and ensuring they have accurate information and counterarguments against false information before they encounter conspiracy theories, fake news, or other forms of misinformation, can help inoculate them against false information.

(A: So, get the people ready, so that they laugh and say, oh you're one of those conspiracy theorists, aren't you, for saying that it's not as bad as they make it out to be. M-hm. There ya go. You see, this is psychology, operative psychology and these characters getting paid to manipulate society on behalf of the master's that pay them.)

-Use of the term 'social distancing' might imply that one needs to cut off meaningful interactions. A preferable term is 'physical distancing', because it allows for the fact that social connection is possible even when people are physically separated.

(A: Hhhhhhh. Can you imagine them getting paid for this? Can you believe this?)

Threat

One of the central emotional responses during a pandemic is fear. Humans, like other animals, (A: Mmmmmmm. That's why they got your religion out of the way, then they can say that you're an animal.) possess a set of defensive systems for combating ecological threats. Negative emotions resulting from threat can be contagious,

(A: That's what I'm saying too, when they start freaking out in stores and so on behind the counters, because they're terrified of the customers, each one obviously is bringing contagion to them, that then yeah, when they start, that fear that they emit spreads to the folk that are emitting it too...)

and fear can make threats appear more imminent. A meta-analysis found that targeting fears can be useful in some situations, but not others: appealing to fear leads people to change their behaviour if they feel capable of dealing with the threat but leads to defensive reactions when they feel helpless to act. The results suggest that strong fear appeals produce the greatest behaviour change only when people feel a sense of efficacy, whereas strong fear appeals with low-efficacy messages produce the greatest levels of defensive responses.

(A: In other words, when it doesn't make any sense to you, you're going to have defensive responses. And then...)

Sound health decisions depend on accurate perceptions of the costs and benefits of certain choices for oneself and for society. Emotions often drive risk perceptions, sometimes more so than factual information.

(A: You see, the normal animals at the bottom there just run on emotion, you see.)

An emotional response to a risky situation can influence thinking in two stages. First, the emotion's quality (for example, positive vs negative) focuses people on congruent information (for example, negative information when feeling negative). (A: Boy, this person is a genius, 'eh, negative when feeling negative. Wow.)

That information, rather than the feeling itself, is then used to guide judgment at the second stage.

(A: I cannot stand these incredible folk who get paid to manipulate on behalf of the Masters, right down to teaching people, who don't even know they're being taught actually, through very careful suggestion to turn on folk and call them conspiracy theorists if they don't agree with what's being done. Hm? Think about that folks.)

These conspiracy theories can have harmful consequences. For example, belief in conspiracy theories has been linked to vaccine hesitancy (A: ...HHHHHHHHHH...), climate denial, extremist political views and prejudice. COVID-19 conspiracy theories may be similarly problematic.

For instance, people who believe that alternative remedies can help them fight off the virus may be less likely to follow health officials' advice and instead opt for less effective (at best) or lethal (at worst) alternatives.

Some evidence suggests that giving people factual information before exposure to conspiracy theories can reduce conspiracy theory beliefs, and this strategy might work in efforts to combat conspiracy theories relevant to the current pandemic (A: *And they've got another paragraph called...*) (see "Fake news and misinformation" below for similar findings).

Mind you, again, on the actual Event 201 they went through all this too, right down to the fake news and how they would deal with the fake news and folk who wouldn't comply and all the rest of it. This is old stuff, you know, really. But this is a long article here. Well, not really long but I'm sure they're well-paid for it too. But this is the characters that manipulate and manipulate, right down to teaching the people to actually hate and turn on the folk who have different perspectives on what's actually happening. And can back it up with other facts. You see? But they're teaching people to turn on them immediately unless they're going along with, from the so-called official sources. The same sources mind you that tell you wear a mask and then tell you not to wear mask, then fine you if you don't wear a mask, etc, etc.

The same sources that tell you in the summer it was okay to be 3 feet apart in Britain and that would be okay and all that. The same sources said that it was okay for big demonstrations, to be shoulder to shoulder in protest marches and so on, all that kind of stuff. And even riots in some cases, that was okay, you see, because they weren't bad people at all for doing that, or they weren't endangering other people. But everybody else is *endangering them* if you get too close, etc. I mean, this is absolute nonsense. As you know. Absolute nonsense.

Global Social Norms and Environmental Behavior - researchgate.net / April 2017

But paying people who specialize in manipulating others...? They're psychopaths, really. You see, you get taught psychopathic techniques in their courses on how to manipulate, because that's what a psychopath does. They get through life by manipulating other people into behaving the way that they want them to behave for their own, for the psychopath's good, you see. So that's what these folk are, these behaviorists. M-hm. And they're eugenicists too. If you ever go into the old ones and watch and the different ones who did different experiments as well, they're all eugenicists superior/inferior types and all the rest of it, you know.

And back to the one as I said near the beginning...

Canada's First 'Mask Murder'? Ontario Police Kill 73-Year-Old Man After He Refused To Comply With Local Mandate - zerohedge.com / 17 July 2020

I'll put that one up again too, there's two different articles, two different articles about the same guy, you know. And then I'll also do this one here, a young woman, you probably saw it, I don't know if you saw the article last week, it

was...

LIFE CUT SHORT Who was Jessica Doty Whitaker? The woman shot and killed for saying 'all lives matter'

thesun.co.uk / 14 July 2020

She was fatally shot earlier this month following an argument with four men and a woman about Black Lives Matter.

(A: Because I think there was a Fourth of July event she was at, I think, and as she was leaving it a group were passing and said that black lives matter, and she just replied that all lives matter. That started the argument. And a man who was with her said...)

Ramirez said one man pulled a gun during the racially-charged argument, and then he did the same.

The two sides did manage to talk things over and go their separate ways.

(A: But then when she went under an underpass or something, she was walking, shots rang out, she got shot in the head. She was killed, murdered. Yep, there you go.)

That will probably never see the light of day in any... any... in the present climate of things it's just being ignored of course. All these things are getting put down as just protest.

Remember that all the communist protests of the past ages, hm, always end up in purges, utter slaughters. I hope you understand this. The ones at the top certainly do. They seem to be allowing it to happen. But as I said, everything happens at the top on behalf of the elite, and if the elite didn't want this to happen, a socialistic system, then it wouldn't happen. It will be more efficient for running the system on behalf of the controllers at the top, or the owners of it all. Because you can get things done fast and efficiently, because folk are terrified, they simply obey in that kind of system. So, you get further progress as they call it into the future plans, you see, where you want to take the world. And that's what they want this particular moment. After that, who knows what they'll do. They'll definitely get eliminated, the ones that helped it to happen, that's what happens as well. [Alan chuckles.] But it's interesting to watch the authorities at the top stand off and are allowing it all to happen.

Another article too...

The Social Psychology Of Crises

hub.jhu.edu / 19 March 2020

Why are people hoarding toilet paper during the coronavirus outbreak? It takes restraint to resist our instincts in the face of social dilemmas, Johns Hopkins (A: ...*naturally.*) expert says.

(A: Expert, they say expert and that's it, it's like high priest, 'eh. Yep.)

While restaurants in six states are offering free toilet paper to those in need in response to the barren toilet paper shelves in many local grocery stores, USA Today reports that a police department in Newport, Oregon, issued an urgent request for residents to stop calling 911 when they run out of toilet paper. "You will survive without our assistance," the department stated.

Meanwhile, as The New York Times reports young people are continuing to travel despite restrictions...

(A: Yeah, they're getting offered [Alan chuckles.] all these very cheap air flights and so on, right, by the companies that are struggling to survive. A lot of them will go under of course, that is the agenda too.)

"This outbreak is a classic example of a social dilemma," says Stephen Drigotas, a teaching professor and co-director of undergraduate studies in the Department of Psychological and Brain Sciences at Johns Hopkins. He is an expert in social psychology, and he says he'll likely draw from these news reports for material to include in his introductory course.

(A: And they go on and on and on, 'eh.)

We are the most studied creature on the planet, I've said that for 30 odd years. We truly are. And how they can actually use other groups that conform to everything against others, you know, that's part of it too. They actually started that off in school with group courses they take for groupthink, where they don't want to encourage individuality, they want groupthink. They want conformity of opinions, you see. It's very important now. The ways to do it, they have toolkits for teachers so that if Johnny or Julie doesn't want to conform to the rest, they are kind of shunned to an extent. And because of peer pressure they want to have pals and friends and so on, that eventually they just give in and say okay, then I agree with that point of view, just to get along. That's how you learn to subdue your own individuality and belong to the group, the group thing, the authorized groupthink, you see. This is what it's all about.

So, this article here now is...

Stunning! Texas Coronavirus Numbers Show COVID-19 Less Lethal than Last Two Flu Seasons
thegatewaypundit.com / 14 July 2020

The Texas Department of Health released numbers recently comparing the coronavirus to the last two seasonal flu viruses.

So, it's official stuff from the Department of Health. It doesn't make any difference, they'll just call it conspiracy theory, you know, when *you* say it, but not when they say it. [Alan laughing.] It's quite something, 'eh. And then...

Using social and behavioural science to support COVID-19 pandemic response
nature.com / 30 April 2020

ANOTHER study, right. You know, there's countless studies to do with it and how they get you all to conform and go along with it and so on. So, I'll put this one up just to show you. As I say, you're back to the **Gangs of New York** WHERE YOU CAN GET ONE HALF OF THE PUBLIC TO KILL THE OTHER HALF, you know, if you know how to manipulate them, and pay them here and there too.

It's the same thing too under groupthink, you see. You can use the rest of the group, or the class, to shame the other person, to make them feel ashamed of their point of view. That's what they're doing with the psychological responses in society, right down to, oh you're a conspiracy theorist, or you won't comply on something, oh shame them, shame them publicly. Well, when you start shaming adults publicly, you're not in any kind of democracy anymore, folks. I hope you understand that.

I remember doing an article years ago when they were putting in big, big screens inside shopping malls. If they saw a person dropping a piece of paper, even inadvertently pulling it out of their pocket, they'd say, *yeah you, YOU!* And this big face would point down to you with a finger, and then your face would come on the screen. They would all see you

and you turned bright red. This was a public shaming. They were doing psychological experiments with them too, which, they're using now today of course. Eventually if you don't comply and jump and jump and jump when someone's freaking out behind a checkout counter, then you see your face eventually will come up on the screen and you'll be the bad person, and everybody will say, *oh, oh, do what you're told, do what you're told, you know, be like the rest of us.*

This is their whole system, they're ramming it through under the guise of Covid, 'eh, Covid emergency. Something that most folk don't even know they've had. Another good article by the way is to do with, just before I do get off. Remember the white helmets that were over in Syria? You used to see them with their helmets on, and then you'd see them taking them off and grabbing the rifles and their weapons. It was well understood by the people who were over there that it was an army, it was merely a stunt kind of thing that was going on. But they were getting lots and lots of cash to help fund parts of this Al Qaeda – ISIS – ISIL – IS – – – as it kept changing its name, that was to try to take down Syria, you see. And they kept calling it a civil war. It wasn't a Civil War. It was all outsiders that were brought in.

But one of the guys that founded the white helmets organization, who was part of the British military at one point, James Le Mesurier, he was found dead, we don't know, he jumped from a window or something, it's never been clear what happened. But it said that he committed suicide. I very much doubt that. He jumped from a four-story building. And it turns out he defrauded the rescue organization that he was a cofounder in setting up, Mayday Rescue. It says...

White Helmets Co-Founder Defrauded Organization To Fund Lavish Wedding

zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

This organization fundraised from Western countries to support the anti-government rescue group in Syria.

RT News quotes a report via Dutch newspaper De Volkskrant, who says Le Mesurier informed an accountant during an audit that he "forged receipts" for tens of thousands of dollars. At the time, he listed the funds as lined items to support efforts in evacuations for refugees in war-torn Syria, though the money was actually expensed for his lavish 2018 wedding.

Le Mesurier was paid a generous salary of €24,000 (\$27,414) per month. (A: *[Alan chuckles.] I'd say that was pretty generous for a charity, right.*) It was noted he issued loans to his wife, former diplomat Emma Winberg, using funds from the organization.

... "tens of thousands of dollars in cash" (A: *...went into his pocket and so on.*) were used to pay for Le Mesurier's "fairytale wedding."

A Dutch Ministry of Foreign Affairs' 2018 report showed Mayday received \$127 million from mostly Western state donors between 2014 and 2018.

Le Mesurier's White Helmets promote themselves as 'first responders' to emergencies in Syria, the group has been accused of staging multiple chemical attacks (A: *And we saw them too, some of the children that were involved in the videos, came out afterwards and saying they were paid to pretend and so on. It's just astonishing what went on.*) - including an April 2018 incident in Duma, Syria, which the White House used as a pretext to bomb Syrian government facilities and bases.

It's intelligence agency at work there, you know. That's really how it's done. Yep. Another one too is...

Covid Digital Health Passport

vstenterprises.com

(A: I'll put that one up too. And I think this might be the one, I'm not sure if this is the one for Australia. I'll put these links, regardless, up tonight. It's all prearranged who's getting them and all the rest of it. But VSTE is currently using, they work with the United Nations it says here in this article here for this Covid passport, this health passport, consumer phasing, etc. It's not just health, it's everything, folks. You know that too, don't you? For the entire future of mankind forever, that's what it's about. It's called...)

VCode, one code, infinite possibilities.

Medical details, dental records, ICE details, crypto wallet, education details, payment methods, loyalty schemes, event tickets, travel tickets, passport, national ID, and contact details, work ID.

Everything about you will be on this thing here, VST Enterprises. I'll put this stuff up tonight. I think that's the one they're going to use for Australia. But I've got the stuff from every other country too and what they're going to use as well. It's all been preplanned, obviously. Including the companies that would get it, rather obviously too.

'The Peoples Passport' - v-healthpassport.co.uk

Again...

France: Arson suspected in major fire at Nantes Cathedral - dw.com / 18 July 2020

As I mentioned before. But they really do hate religion. They really, really do. And the past. The past is the past, folks. You know? Absolutely. Completely past. And you understand too, your ancestors might not see it the way you've been taught to see it today. [Alan chuckles.] Have you ever thought about that?

Also, in these articles...

Under Pressure: Good Behavior in the COVID-19 Pandemic - psychologytoday.com / 5 May 2020

I'll put all these ones up for you to go over. Because psychology is a big, big part. But imagine them teaching the public through TV, in little clips and bits and pieces on television and so on, how to respond to the, anyone who gives you anything that's not just parroting the mainstream news. I mean, they are denying the public their chance to think for themselves by acquiring other information, and that's okay? Woah! Woah!

This is what it's all, it's all down to this stuff now, isn't it, 'eh, social and behavioral sciences, 'eh. Isn't that something. Yep, we are well on our way folks, as you all know. But of course, if you don't think along the mainstream, what they're telling you to think, even though it makes no sense what they're telling you because they contradict themselves in fact, you're a conspiracy theorist.

I guess on the mainstream media they're confusion theorist, because that's all you're getting is confusion. And oh yeah, let's do another 50,000 tests tomorrow, in this particular area, and guess what? They'll find so many thousands came back positive. Well, shouldn't that be a good thing if no one was sick? And they'll now get antibodies out of it and be immune? That's what it always was, that was a thing for celebrating in the past years for flus and things. But nope. Nope. Not good enough you see. We've got this agenda, and nothing is going to change this agenda. Come hell or high water. So, there you go.

Anyway, don't get all gloomy and doomy. And think for yourselves. That's one thing you've got left with even though they might call you a conspiracy theorist for thinking for yourself. Don't worry about it. It might be a good club you belong to eventually. Because it will be the only factual thing left.

You've got to just start thinking for yourself and preparing for the worst. You always do that, prepare for the worst, as best you can. Even with limited supplies or even resources. And get a few friends, just stay pally with them. And make an agreement, make it an oath if you need to, to stand by each other, to help each other out if things get really tough. And if one person can't go grocery shopping, maybe someone else can, things like that. Basic, simple and human necessities have to be got regardless of lockdowns and all that. You can take turns going out doing their shopping if need be. Or going out together and helping each other.

Because this is what it's going to come down to. There's no doubt about it. They're going to make it as hard as possible to bring in the next phases of rationing, you see. And they want to get you off the country for instance into the crowded cities already so they can manage you better. They'll say, *"This is for your own good, you see, during these terrible times. And it's unsustainable to be living in the country in the first place, you see."* It doesn't fall in with the agenda for the 21st century and 2030 and all that.

So, we've got to accomplish all this by using another terror tactic, and here we go. Sad but true, folks. We're in a terrible, terrible place to be but I've mentioned before, always remember there's never been a generation really, since the advent of authorized government, even if they authorized it themselves at the top, there's never been a time of prolonged peace for people living under tyrants and psychopaths. And when you get educated psychopaths working together in collective clubs and so on and parties, it can be a horror show, in bed with psychopaths in charge of corporations, that's true fascism mandating what they're going to do with you. So there ya go.

Take care of yourselves. As I say, don't give up. Whatever you do, don't give up. And read some good books if you've still got some old ones to read. Because it takes your mind off things. Helps your mind work better too when you can, books can tend to draw pictures in your mind, so you've gotta stop allowing them to GIVE you the pictures. Everything is video now. Start using own mind because your thoughts are supposed to encompass thinking with the words and also envisaging pictures that are drafted up in your mind. Very important, that, to use more of your brain all the time.

For myself Alan Watt from Ontario, Canada, you take care, and it's good night and may your God or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Mask Facts - AAPS - Association of American Physicians and Surgeons](https://aapsonline.org/)

aapsonline.org / 1 June 2020

[Man shot dead by OPP after mask dispute was 'very reclusive,' neighbour says](https://cbc.ca/)

cbc.ca / 16 July 2020

[Ontario Police Kill 73-Year-Old Man After He Refused To Comply With Local Mask Mandate](https://zerohedge.com/)

zerohedge.com / 17 July 2020

[Face coverings to be made compulsory in England's shops and supermarkets](https://standard.co.uk/)

standard.co.uk / 13 Jul 2020

[Effects of wearing N95 and surgical facemasks on heart rate, thermal stress and subjective sensations](#)

ncbi.nlm.nih.gov / 26 May 2005

[Target, CVS, Walgreens to also require masks at stores nationwide as COVID-19 cases rise](#)

tennessean.com / 16 July 2020

[You can't mask stupidity... When do we get our collars and shackles Massa?](#)

theirishsentinel.com / 16 July 2020

[Africa to Become Testing Ground for "Trust Stamp" Vaccine Record and Payment System](#)

mintpressnews.com / 10 July 2020

[Gavi and Mastercard - vaccines for children](#)

gavi.org / 11 Dec 2018

[Tens of thousands of coronavirus tests have been double-counted, officials admit](#)

telegraph.co.uk / 21 May 2020

[NHS Consultant Says Staff Are Being Silenced Over COVID19](#)

off-guardian.org / 13 July 2020

[All-cause mortality during COVID-19: No plague and a likely signature of mass homicide by government response](#)

researchgate.net / June 2020

[Banks Use COVID As Cover To Shutter Branches Across America](#)

washingtonpost.com / 11 July 2020

[Britain 'faces decades of tax rises' to repair finances after virus crisis](#)

thesun.co.uk / 10 July 2020

[Public Masses resume in Scotland with 'irksome' 50-person limit](#)

catholicworldreport.com / 15 July 2020

[The strange case of Australia's 10m Covid-19 tests: how Andrew Forrest's coup fell flat](#)

theguardian.com / 10 July 2020

[Covid Digital Health Passport](#)

vstenterprises.com (alternate link provided)

['The Peoples Passport'](#)

v-healthpassport.co.uk

[All Roads Lead to Dark Winter](#)

thealtworld.com / 1 April 2020

[CDC inspection findings reveal more about USAMRIID research suspension](#)

fredericknewspost.com / 22 Nov 2019

[Florida Man Who Died In Motorcycle Wreck Labeled As COVID-19 Death By State](#)

zerohedge.com / 19 July 2020

[Donald Trump claims 'I get along with and I like' Dr. Fauci despite his own White House aides calling him](#)

['Dr. Faucet' and distributing list of medical expert's supposed mistakes](#)

dailymail.co.uk / 13 July 2020

[Stockman: The Clown Cars Are Fully Loaded And Dr. Fauci's Is Leading The Parade](#)

zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

[Enforcing Compliance with COVID-19 Pandemic Restrictions: Psychological Aspects of a National Security Threat](#)

jcpa.org / 18 March 2020

[Face Masks Mandated By UK Government Specifically Say They Don't Protect Against COVID-19](#)

zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

[Fauci is sidelined by the White House as he steps up blunt talk on pandemic](#)

washingtonpost.com / 11 July 2020

[Under Pressure: Good Behavior in the COVID-19 Pandemic](#)

psychologytoday.com / 5 May 2020

[Using social and behavioural science to support COVID-19 pandemic response](#)

nature.com / 30 April 2020

[First coronavirus vaccine trialled in US boosts immune system just as scientists hoped as it's set for final tests](#)

thesun.co.uk / 14 July 2020

[LIFE CUT SHORT Who was Jessica Doty Whitaker? The woman shot and killed for saying 'all lives matter'](#)

thesun.co.uk / 14 July 2020

[The Social Psychology Of Crises](#)

hub.jhu.edu / 19 March 2020

[Stunning! Texas Coronavirus Numbers Show COVID-19 Less Lethal than Last Two Flu Seasons](#)

thegatewaypundit.com / 14 July 2020

[White Helmets Co-Founder Defrauded Organization To Fund Lavish Wedding](#)

zerohedge.com / 18 July 2020

[France: Arson suspected in major fire at Nantes Cathedral](#)

dw.com / 18 July 2020

[Global Social Norms and Environmental Behavior](#)

researchgate.net / April 2017

[Sage publishes evidence behind advice on lockdown following calls for more transparency](#)

itv.com / 5 May 2020

[How Honest is the COVID Fatality Count? Dr. Scott Jensen is a Physician and Minnesota State Senator.](#)

youtube.com / 9 April 2020

[Minnesota Senator Dr. Scott Jensen - Hospitals Get Paid More to List Patients as COVID-19 and Three Times as Much if the Patient Goes on Ventilator](#)

thespectator.info / 9 April 2020

[Renowned Green Activist Apologizes For The Climate Scare](#)

climatechangedispatch.com / 29 June 2020

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- [CDs](#)** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 28, 2012 (#1160)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Aug. 28, 2012:

Optimum Optimists:

"A Sad State Regarding People's Mentality,
Swallowing Establishment's Projected Reality,
Seeing Nations' Debts, Cost of Living Balloon,
Then They Vote as Directed for the Next Buffoon
Who's Sworn to Protect the Bankrupt System
Of Conology and Rival Class-War Schism,
The Carrot-and-Stick Indoctrination from School,
"Work Hard, Be Good, Get Up There," Cool,
Has Fooled Everyone Down Through Generations,
Mr. Moneybags Owns Realities, Success, Creations,
He's Studied Humanity for Thousands of Years,
Strength and Weaknesses, Hopes and Fears"

© Alan Watt Aug. 28, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Aug. 28, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE **DONATE** BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through the Matrix** on the 28th of August, 2012.

For newcomers, as always, I suggest that you go into the website: cuttingthroughthematrix.com and make good use of it because there's lots of audios for download (free download). Where I try and really patch together the system you're born into. It's a complete system really. It's been run expertly by a scientific means, you might say, for over a hundred years. And the study of humanity is the oldest science in the world, remember, thousands of years old, for those who

want to rule over the rest. And the knowledge is never lost. It's always passed down from one generation to the next. And we are going through a big change because the big rulers decided a long time ago to bring in the perfect society to suit them better, using scientific methods, and keeping us all happy in the process, with entertainment and so on, as they change the world into the desired utopia for themselves, as they also kill the rest of us off that are pretty-well obsolete. And that's how they refer to the people at the bottom in post-industrial economies, pretty-well obsolete. And that's where we are today.

So, help yourself to the website. Find the big organizations, the foundations that really comprise the parallel government, in fact. These big foundations, trillions and trillions of dollars they spend every year on non-governmental organizations and lobbying governments and they put their own boys into power. And even their own historians at the **Council on Foreign Relations**, admit that, they always put members in for presidents and prime ministers, across the world.

So, remember too, that you are the audience that bring me to you. You can help me keep going by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And from the U.S. to Canada, you can purchase using a personal check and you can use an international postal money order from the post office or you can send cash or use PayPal. Across the world, Western Union, MoneyGram, and PayPal, once again.

And remember straight donations are awfully, awfully welcome in these dire times of so-called 'austerity' and inflation, or, as they like to call it, 'quantitative easing,' they call it. Quantitative easing. Sounds better, doesn't it? So we are run by science. Science of the mind in psychology, behaviorism. And they have anthropologists even on board with it too, because we're multicultural and they've got to go for the psyche of each group of individuals out there in society. And we're run by masters, you might say, masters in the art of understanding the psyche. If you read the articles by Sunstein and others, even the books they put out, they talk about nudging you and prompting you into coming to the desired conclusions (the ones that your masters want you to have). It's done all the time and it's almost effortless now by television. Very suave, sophisticated television can warp your mind and change all of your opinions over the course of one hour, a one-hour documentary. And if you look at the end of the documentary, you'll see all these professional names in it and all the departments, involved in that one hour. Even with a live audience. And they can change the opinions on anything that they want to do. Donahue was the guy who really engineered that, or the guys behind him. Phil Donahue. And then it went in to Oprah and other ones too. But it's done every day on television until values that you once had are tossed out the window in one hour. It's so slick. So incredibly slick and scientific. And most of the public are completely, *completely* unaware of it, how it's done. So we're living through a designed system, you're living through a script, you might say, where all the big things that happen in the world, to do with wars, ongoing wars (what's after this war? – what's the next one – what's the one third from now); it's all planned way ahead in advance and they even came out with that during the Vietnam era, when the CIA talked about all the wars they'd already planned after this one was finished. They had dozens lined up across the world.

Now, there's the music coming in so I'll be back with more, after this break.

{Break 🎵}

Hi, folks. I'm back, **Cutting Through the Matrix**. Talking about the big system we're born into. And it truly is a scientific system, as many of the big boys who helped plan this system, talked about in their own books which they love to publish to the general public, although the general public generally didn't read them. But you find **Lord Bertrand Russell** put out lots of this information and he was involved his whole life, in bringing in the whole 20th century into the 21st century, and even the cultural changes he was involved in too. And he worked with all the big schools: Frankfurt school and various other ones too. They were given permission by presidents and prime ministers to bring in the new cultures and design them for us all to follow. And we do because most folk, you see, are born into a system where their parents don't understand the reality of anything pretty well. Your whole reality is *given* to you. And from birth because your parents pass on what they believe to you. And then school takes over and you're indoctrinated through the schooling system to simply believe and accept and parrot what you're told and then you get good passing grades on the examinations. And if you do that, you're allowed to get into the system. And that's your quality approval stamp, your little diploma at the end of it. That's your quality approval stamp to make sure that you're dumb enough to work in their system for them. That's how it really works, you see. And then you run through life going after all the things that are put out in front of you like carrots there. And when you're young and healthy, you can really put out a lot of energy and a lot of work too, trying to get all those things, which don't last very long anyway because everything's pretty-well junk that you buy. It's built-in, not just obsolescence, but it's guaranteed to bust and break down, but that doesn't matter.

Most folk never really learn that. Other ones learn by the time they're ready to retire, when everything's falling apart that they ever bought, including their homes, you know.

So, you can't win in this system. It truly is a designed, organized system. It's like houses, for instance. You take houses that are in Europe that have been standing for hundreds and hundreds of years. And they have either slate or terracotta tiles on them, on the roof. And they don't let in water. They don't need repairing... it never happens unless something fell on them. But in America, for instance, the 'temporary society' and that's how it really is with all these wires strung above your heads all along the roadsides and into your housing areas. Everything looks so temporary and thrown up quickly. And it's stick housing, most of it. It's stick homes. Remember the little piggies with their different kinds of homes? Well they settle with the bricks at the end. That's the only one that couldn't be blown down by the wolf. So we're given stick homes, regardless of the facades that they put on them. And even plastic siding, for instance, to pretend that it's wooden, you know, it's less than a sixteenth of an inch thick. And you put that on too and your taxes go up because you've improved the quality of your home. I mean, all this nonsense, you know. And we fall for it all because that's what we're given. And it never dawns on anybody either that the big industries which lobby government (all of the industries do), really want all this kind of rubbishy stuff put into modern home-building because it's big bucks for them and they can actually use their waste products, like used plastic that goes into the siding. That's all from the oil industry by-products. And the same with your tiles on your roof that don't last very long. A few hot summers and they start curling up. But, as I say, in Europe you've got slates on the roof there that have been there for hundreds and hundreds of years. But most folk never figure it out as I say. And they simply dispose of their stuff in massive garbage dumps when it all busts apart. Then they go and buy new ones, which is OK as long as the money keeps coming in, in times of good purchasing power on the dollar or whatever currency you're using. But you all find out at the end of course that you still can't really truly make it. It's designed that way. Even the ones that put their money into their homes, all it takes is for the real estate con artists (the middle men) to bump up, artificially, the prices and make a killing and then collapse the housing market and you can't get rid of the darn thing and you put all of your investments into it.

And people take this all for granted. That's the astonishing thing, because you've been trained from birth, like **Bertrand Russell** says, to believe in experts. And they keep bringing experts out that seem very somber and they're well-educated and they've always given lots of credentials and they tell you why things are happening the way that they are and you just accept it. It never dawns on anybody, well, if this system is so obviously crazy and corrupt, why not change it. It doesn't dawn on people at all, to change it. In fact, they wait to be told by someone very important that they've got to change it and then they listen, you see. Because we're trained that you don't listen to people who are dressed in rags for instance. It's got to be someone who has got up there, and made millions or maybe even billions of dollars and then you respect them. You're taught to respect the very crooks that run the system. The guys who decided to put, you know, basically wood chips, waste products, glued together and sell you boards to make your house. These are the guys you listen to; the very crooks that run the system. And most folk never figure it out, their whole lives long.

I was always amazed when I came to North America and looked at all the tools that were on display for home handymen. You never had home handymen in Britain because most folk, at that time, didn't own their homes. It was all council homes. Technically, your grandparents and parents and yourselves had paid off the homes long ago and the councils kept renting them out, you see. So they were paid off many times over. But you didn't have repairs going on all the time either. They lasted for years. They were made of bricks, slate roofs and all the rest of it that didn't fall apart. And then you come to North America and you've got this massive business in repairing all the time. Massive business. Right down to selling you all the tools you need to cut up their chipboard, you know the glued-together chips and stuff, all the waste products and so on. And young guys go for it, they think, wow, because we're designed to go for tools. That's how men used to be. I don't know if they still are or not but that's how they used to be. And they collect all this stuff but very few of them actually ever figure out, why can't you get real anything anymore, even real wood, for instance. I mean there's a lot of real wood going into the pulp industry for paper. There's no problem getting real wood. But they say, *no, you got to use chips that we glue together*. And use the glue from the petrochemical industry, as well. And it all falls apart in the sun, of course, and then you repair it all over again.

But this is the world that you live in. It's deceptive. It's meant to be deceptive and it's been run by a feudal system for a long, long, long time. I don't think that there ever really was a democracy, except in name only and that kind of put the people to sleep, rather than having revolutions every 4 or 5 years; they give you elections and then you fall for that, because you live in hope. And the big boys themselves said that you have an optimism part in the brain, yeah. And they've been working on this optimism part for a long, long time, to find ways to really trigger it or make it hyper-active, because if they make it hyper-active, then you'll all be happy regardless of the circumstances in which you live,

you see.

You understand, we're farmed to an extent. And that's what **Charles Fort** said a long time ago, that we're farmed. That's the conclusion he came to. And that's true when you really look at history. People are farmed all down through the ages. And farmers live very well off the animals they own. And that's the whole key of the system we live in: those at the top live very well on the production and the output and the taxes of those down below. Even Karl Marx, even though he was trained by the best bankers in the world, I mean, he knew this; that all real wealth comes from labor, obviously. But the boys at the top don't want to do any labor. In fact, it's anathema to them, so they get all you lot to do it for them and build them big fancy houses made of bricks and stone and things, you know, that last an awful long time. And you build their private jets for them. And straight from the wages that you get, you're taxed. A lot of it gets taxed back into the government and the government is there to make sure that the system of the big boys stays in place. That's the job of the government, you see. But very few folk, as I say, ever figure it out at all. And they keep going on their whole lives long, riding the bumps – they call them the bumps of life and the crests of the waves and then the downs again that you go into – and hoping that things will just get better because they have that optimism part in the brain that's always being triggered by happy faces on television, you see. Lots of happy faces. It doesn't matter what they're selling to you, there's happy faces there. All over the place. You'll never see them selling an ad with a despondent-looking face. It doesn't happen. Nobody's going to buy it. You can sell anything with a happy face. Anything at all. And they've proven it many times over. And humans are a fickle bunch, you know. Very fickle. Sometimes if something's awfully cheap, you won't buy it. And yet the big marketers understood this because they were asked to investigate this problem and they found out that if you jack up the price on something, then they'll buy it. *It must be good now*, you see. That's how silly we are, but all of this is so well understood by the marketers.

Now in marketing, they have special sections that work with governments. These are the crème de la crème of all marketers, who understand sociology and behaviorism and they understand psycho-linguistics and neuro-linguistics and how our minds really, really work and all the unconscious desires, as **Bernays** said, that they can use against us. So they give us substitutes for unconscious desires. Lots of substitutes that fall apart and you pay lots of money for. Or you pay it up and then it falls apart, like a car or something like that, you know. So you can't win in this system because you're too well understood. And each time, as I say, things go really bad, they give you an election and you vote some other big face in, who's got to be important and wealthy.

There was a book I've mentioned quite many times in the past and it was about Straight and Crooked Thinking. And it had examples in it in Hyde Park in London. Which is a place where you can go around and there's guys that literally stand on soap boxes. That's what they call it: the soap box; your pedestal. And you get up there on your podium and you prattle to the crowds that'll gather. And there's all kinds of strange guys there that talk of all weird things. And folk have a good laugh, sometimes they throw vegetables at them, but sometimes they'll talk a lot of sense as well. But if he's not dressed in a suit and in some big fancy hall, you know, people won't take him seriously. Back with more after this break.

{Break 🎵}

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt. We're **Cutting Through the Matrix**, talking about reality that most folk take for granted because they think they're in it and that's reinforced every day by the media on the news and even the articles they read and even novels. Everything is there to bolster up this reality that you think really is the only reality that there is. And we don't know what reality is at this level, at the bottom level, except what they give you. And getting back to straight and crooked thinking, I was talking about that and how people will scorn someone and have a good laugh at someone who talks about some off-the-wall topic on a soap box in some park, like Hyde Park. And yet you put the same person (and it's been tried actually), but the same person, if you dress them up with a suit and tie and the whole bit and then you bombard the media, by the media means, to the public, article after article, and *this genius is going to appear, so-and-so giving a talk about whatever...* and it'll be a packed audience, a sell-out audience and it's the same character. Because that's how you're trained to see people, you see. I used to know a pastor down south where I used to live and I said, *you know, if Jesus came back, he wouldn't get into the churches because he doesn't wear a suit and tie*, you know. And I was being quite truthful. That's how it is and folk never think about that. They say you got to be dressed respectably. Now, how is it and who said? Think about it. Who said that a suit and tie is respectable? Think about that. Why do you have all the top people wearing suits and ties? And then it's reinforced in your mind, that somehow that is respectable; that's the respectable way to go. Because you're taught it. It's put in to you, without you even reasoning it through. Because all the biggest crooks in the world wear suits and ties. It's a uniform, you see. And it did come from

somewhere; the whole idea of it, even the tie. What is a tie? I mean it's a cord, it's a noose. That's what it really is. It's a noose. And that came from **Freemasonry**. You see. That's your "tow-line" as they call it. And figuratively speaking, if you had a long one, of course, of tow lines and maybe some actual guys do, but they can actually put you around in a circle. That's your level of influence, you see. And don't go beyond that until you're ready for it etc. etc. So you wear this tie with a knot on it, you see, in front of the Adam's apple, you see, a very important place to be. But that's the respectable system, you see. And that's why you'll listen to guys who wear suits and ties. That's why salesmen must wear suits and ties; to give them a respectability, even though they're just little con-men trying to get you to buy something that you maybe didn't even think about before.

And as I say, the biggest crooks in the world don't wear uniforms—general uniforms, as military uniforms—they wear this so-called "civilian uniform" of the suit and the tie. That's how it's done. That's how we're trained to look at people. They've got to be successful. If they're not successful you won't listen to them. Now, to be successful in this world, you've got to be born into the right families. That's a big starter. And to be successful, you've got to be a psychopath, in this system. Because there's a lot of competition on the way up, you see. And you've got to be ruthless to get up there. And that means all kinds of nasty things that you do to get up there and you displace everybody in the way by all foul kinds of means. There's no fair means to do it. Including shop gossip and stuff like that. Anything to get them out of the way you'll do it. And you get up there. And then you got to join the right clubs. There are some clubs that you've just got to join or you won't go any further because technically, you get to a certain point and you can't get through that last door. They're always talking about doors in higher masonry, you know. You can't get access to it. Because, see, when the door opens the hand comes out, like the grand master, and lifts you up out of the land of the dead, you see. And you see, you're not lifting *yourself* up, *they're* lifting *you* up into *their* system. And you must serve their system awfully well and you will be well-rewarded for doing so. That's how it really, really works in this system that we're born into.

But at school, everyone, as I say, is trained to get a little gold star for parroting the right stuff and for attending, good attendance and being awfully sociable and awfully nice and agreeable to everybody. And then you're allowed into their system. And they give you the quality approval stamp (that's their little seal on the little diploma; that's your quality approval) and as I say, that means you're dumb enough to work for them. You've been passed; that's the quality control mechanism. And generally, you'll never figure out what's going on. And any crisis that they throw at you, there's lots of sharks out there making lots of money off every crisis. Think about it. Happens all the time. All the "what-ifs," you know. It's like having a massive pharmacy store just designed for people who have problems about thinking about disease all the time. You know, hypochondriacs. People live and make millions of dollars off of crisis, real or feigned. Because a hypochondriac will save up pills of all kinds just in case they get something, that particular thing. That's how the world works. That's what insurance companies do too. They all work on the same principle. It's fear. Fear-based, you see. And a fast-talking salesman will do you in and you won't even know it because you get lost. You're just hypnotized and {*gasp*}, follow the fast-talking salesman. They're all very fast-talking. But they always give you a solution at the end of it and it's "buy this". Very simple: buy this. And you go, ah thank god for you, thank god. That's the world that we live in. It's very, very, very simple.

Same thing with martial law, martial law in all of its guises. You see. It happens to protect the very system that dominates over you and oppresses you and profits off you. Because you're owned. You're farmed, like **Charles Fort** said. Back with more after this break.

{Break 🎵- You're listening to the Republic Broadcasting Network, because you can handle the truth!}

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt. We're back, **Cutting Through the Matrix**. And it truly is a matrix isn't it? Because folk go through their whole... even the ones who are waking up, they have got all these... it's like mine fields you have to go through to get to the other side and find the rest of the truth. And you've got all these diversions all over the place. And you should really expect it because after all the big boys plan for everything, including people waking up. And they've got all these obstacles there to waylay you or bring you around in circles forever, anything but find out what the truth is. Because if you find out the truth, then you can convey it to others and that can be an awful problem for the big boys—and for the person conveying the truth too, mind you.

Everything runs on this thing called money. And rather than go into all the so-called "*science of money*" – what can be a *science of money*? You know everybody can add and subtract, can't we? But the fact is it's *conology* and **Rothschild** said it himself. He said that it's run basically as a con game; making money out of nothing and all the rest of it. And money itself that's printed is just debt money. It's put in there. It used to say, you know, that if you took it to the bank, it would say that you could exchange it for specie, which meant the silver or gold of the realm. In Britain it was silver.

And you don't even have that anymore. You've just got *believe in or trust in god* and that's good enough for most folk, because all the money ends up going to money heaven when they crash it. It just disappears, eh. But it doesn't stop people, you know, and they don't think about it except they must get more of it because they're all in a panic, you see. Always in a panic to get more money. And it's like having a house. When you think that the value is going up and up they crash it and then you can't even unload the darn thing. It's the same with money. If you save up all your life, it's getting devalued all the time. All the time. Same with your pensions, too. I mean as soon as that goes into the bank, in the pension schemes that they've got, it's getting invested multiple times over, every single day. And they literally do it overnight in some countries (countries that are ahead of you, in time-wise) and it'll jump from Australia to Japan to China or wherever else it's going and by the time it's finished, after all those years of you putting your pension money in, you get this little pittance at the end and even then they claim it's too much, "*you should be dead, you shouldn't live this long.*" That's what they're saying now, "*take the euthanasia pill, don't retire. We want all your pension money, because we can't afford to keep you going. You're baby boomers.*" They've made billions and billions off of you, but you don't figure that out because some of that money that they do, is put to third world countries, you see. They'll charge 150% or even 180% interest on some of them. That's why they have the different companies that come out and say they're *downgrading a country here or there*. That's why the big bankers run the whole system including the companies that come out to downgrade countries, you see. So as they can put all your money and get it back multiple times over, investing your pension money in that third world country that keeps failing, you see. It's all a big con-game and folk can't figure it out and **Rothschild** said it was a con-game but he said that the folks who figure it out, generally are working in the system of money themselves and they aren't going to blow the whistle because they're making a good living off it themselves, you see.

And getting back to Marx. He talked about labor. And it's true enough, from ancient times to the present. They used to have basically armies, which were just thugs at the time, before money came along. Big families you see would smash other families and take over their lands and the peasants. And they'd get their little armies together and they'd go off and invade other neighbors and when they got some slaves, that's how agriculture came into being; you needed slaves to do it. It didn't start off by people doing it themselves, it was slaves that they used, because it was very intensive. You needed lots of slaves. And it's hard work. And then you needed slave masters and then you got to find ways of keeping the slave masters working for you, rather than going off and working for somebody else, so you got to throw things in. That's why all armies always have massive, you know, brothels all over the place, things like that, lots of booze, brothels and party time for people who wear uniforms and work for the boss, you see.

And then they came along with money. I mean that was the key to it. Money was the key. A substitute, you see. And you could hire armies then. Because once you've taught one generation that you've got to have money to live then you'll keep working for money, like it's the most natural thing in the world. And money always varies. And you never question why it keeps varying in what it can buy, because people you'll never meet decide how much it's worth that day, you know. And you think this is all normal. And you accept it as being normal. It's incredible isn't it? You accept it all as being all quite normal. But as I say, at the end of it all, you lose it all, because when they give you your little pension back, it's worth damned all. That's what *you* get anyway. They've made millions off it. You're working, you put 40 years in. {Laughs}. And they'd been investing it over and over and over to wherever has got the downgrading by Moody's or whoever, and made millions and millions and millions many times over. But they give you this little pittance and say, *oh, you know, you're expensive to keep, you're very expensive and old folk, these baby boomers, we just can't afford it anymore.* And you believe all this hogwash. Yep, you do. And no one will ever say, *we've got to fix this system.* They never do it. And that's why each time they crash the economy, and the bankers always crash you at least twice a century. *At least* twice a century. That's the history of them, you see. And then you bail them out. And they themselves lose nothing, by the way. They don't start selling off their homes and stuff and getting extra jobs, do they? But they never fix the loopholes that caused it all to happen in the first place, because it's meant to happen and because it's their system, you see. {Laughs} You're living in *their* system. That's what it is. And it's all from taxes, you see. Everything's taxes. It doesn't matter how bad things get. Oh and then you get inflation and *oh my god* and prices go up as well. And with the prices going up too, when you've got value added taxes like governments in the British Commonwealth countries, then that goes up with it (the higher prices). They love higher prices because the value-added tax is a percentage; it keeps going up with the price. Wonderful system, eh?

And they're always building missiles and things. They're also giving a lot of your tax money away supposedly, to other countries across the world. And the whole idea when they gave you this term "democracy," is, *well, see, you'll pay into a system through taxes and you'll get it back in services.* But now it's going across the world to third world countries,

but not really to them. It's going to the big corporations which the bankers own, in third world countries. Because they put them all over the planet, you see. And you think this is all normal. Because all your pals around you will agree with you: *yeah, well that's the system*. Because you've all been trained the same way, you see. Russell said at one time... he was one of the guys, one of the many guys who helped give you this present culture. He's long dead but they designed it right into the year 2050, by the way, including all the cultural changes and the stepping stones of the changes they'd bring in right up to that date. But they actually said that, he says, if we got a bunch of children together and separated them from the rest and told them that snow was actually black and you called it black and they would call it black. And then when they met people who said, "*no, snow is white*," they'd argue and fight. Because you can train people to believe anything. All you have to do, it's the one generation you have to con, you see, and indoctrinate; after that they'll indoctrinate their own children because that's their reality, you see. That's how simply it works.

Here's an article here that talks about the UK government, you know and they're building lots of drones all over the place and they've got this massive police state on the go, lots of cameras for the big businesses. Even in the 80's, you know, the early 80's, the newspapers in Britain said that eventually, if they go to this global society, eventually, down the road, after they've conquered everything, they'd run out of countries to conquer and there'd be no more wars – so all the big military-industrial complex guys were moving into security, internal security. See how far ahead they work it all out, you see. But to you, it hits you as an instant thing. "*Oh 9/11 happened. Oh my god.*" Suddenly you've got to get secured. No, no, way back then they'd planned it all, you see. Cameras everywhere and now the computer comes in and takes over and everything's computerized and they're spying on everybody, and it's wonderful for the guys who own you. And you are owned. So,

"The UK government borrows 600 Million Pounds in July"

Alan: Just for a month. They have to borrow it. They've got millions and millions, the country's sinking with people because of mass immigration, who are all getting taxed. But the government's borrowing 600 million pounds in July. Because tax receipts dip, it says. Right? Now, you'll see these articles all the time, and say, what? A country with all that power, across the world, all that tax money, that's already thrown billions... they can throw billions into the black hole of this strange abstract EU that's supposedly sinking unless they get more money. But they have to go and borrow money and get 600 million pounds to get them through July because the government needs the cash; it doesn't have enough cash, you see. And you vote these pricks in. You vote them in but they can't count? No, no, no, they can count alright. This is the con. Bankers, international money-lenders who've been at this for thousands of years by the way, understand the human psyche and there's not a thing they don't understand about the con of money. There's lots of levels of conology here. It's a whole science in itself. That is the science of money: conology. And you've got the biggest boys, even the **Rothschilds**, banking on the EU sinking and collapsing. So they make money on everything, these bankers. Don't they? So anyway,

"The UK government unexpectedly..."

Alan: *Unexpectedly!*

"...had to borrow money in July, which is normally a good month for tax receipts."

Alan: It says. So, they borrow

"... to cover the gap between spending and revenue...."

Alan: And the gap was 600 million pounds in July. And you've always got an Office of National Statistics. Remember **George Orwell's 1984**, you have the woman's voice over the movie version of it, always talking about statistics, statistics. See, you're trained by experts and you believe it all, too, whatever they tell you is true. *Do you know that chocolate rations are going up?* You believe it all. So,

"There was a surplus of £2.8bn in the same month a year earlier."

Alan: Wow. 2.8 billion of surplus, eh? But they got rid of that quick, didn't they?

"The Treasury blamed disappointing corporation tax receipts."

Alan: And this is one of these news items that goes through your head, like I said **Jacques Ellul** talked about. Looking for news, the people who want to get reality by following the news are getting lost, it never happens to them because this kind of article goes through your head and it's gone again. You delete it or you don't have room for all the rest of the rubbish they're going to give you, you see. But here it is. So,

"Labour said the government's efforts to try to cut the deficit had "choked off the recovery"."

Alan: This is the Labour government objecting. This is the Labour government that caused it all in the first place: the welfare state, and bring all the immigrants in and let's redistribute the wealth across the world. You know, the Marxian concept that was also dreamed up by the same bankers.

"Analysts suggest the government could end up borrowing about £30bn more than last year..."

Alan: Oh...

"when official forecasts had suggested borrowing would fall this year."

Alan: They've got an Office of Budget Responsibility. You know, they've never balanced the books since the **Rothschilds** came in and took over the **Bank of England**? They've never balanced the books. When they say that they've managed to balance the books, they're talking about paying off the interest on the loans, trying to meet the interest payments. They've never tried, *never tried* and in fact it's impossible, to pay off the actual sum itself, the outstanding loan. That's why the bankers run you and they own you all. It's *meant* to be that way, you see. That's the system the bankers brought in. They've been at it, as I say, for thousands of years. The beginning of so-called civilization is when you got a class of people that had lots of free time to spend. They were the leisure class. Education came with it, too. The word "school" comes from *schola*, from Greek; it meant leisure, you see. And that came in with money (the money system). So civilization, when you talk about civilization and the progress of civilization, they're talking about *their money system*—that cons everybody; that brings the biggest wars of all because you can get whole nations working towards building all things that blow people to pieces and stuff like that. And you think this is all normal. But it's never going to change, you see, because this has been this way for a long time. A long, long time. So that article as I say, they borrowed 600 million pounds, like a hiccup, *oh, yawn, yawn, yawn*. What happens when you can't balance your books? What does the government do to you? Your house is gone. You're on the street. You might get locked up. Not because you didn't pay the bank the mortgage, but because you couldn't afford the taxes. And what do you lot do to a government that does this sort of thing? You vote them back in again. See everyone running for politics has sworn allegiance to the big club that runs the world. They don't get into politics to *change* it. That's the con they give you, mind you, because they play a dialectic: they always give you left wing and right wing. But they both are the same system. They work together. Otherwise there'd be revolutions every 4 or 5 years. Now, mind you too, as I say, your reality is always being fudged for you and it's so slick the way it's put over, all the time.

I mean there's an article I got in just before this broadcast started. It's about sexifying the police state. I'll put it up tonight for you. How sexy the police state is. And they get professional photographers to go into these New York police stations and so on and you'll see the scantily-clad women who are supposed to be cops, they're all models obviously, because the real women, you know, the ones that wear guns and that, have got big hips. Have you ever noticed that? Like kind of shaped like pears, you know? Anyway, they're sexifying the police state and that'll become normal too, and people will believe the sexified model than their eyes. They won't believe their eyes anymore. We're good at that, you know. **Brzezinski** said it. He said, eventually the public will be unable to do their own reasoning; they'll expect the *media* to do their *reasoning* for them. So when they see chem sprays in the skies, all these trails all over the place, since 1998, they won't believe it unless the media comes out and says something. They won't even mention it to each other. *It can't be important or so-and-so would've said it on television*. That's how well trained we all are. Isn't that kind of scary? Isn't it a little bit scary? They take the reality they're given, without question. That's the scary part, isn't it?

And they're bioengineering us too. I mean there's so many people being doused with xenoestrogens in their food and their water and everything else over the years. And all the GM stuff that's also doused with it. You got guys with hips now and lots of sexual problems. And we think that's normal as well because you're adapting to it. And no-one's saying it's abnormal, so it must be normal, right? That's how you reason {laughs}. And that's what you call the world, eh? Reality. And big pharma's right into it naturally, because you understand, from the ancient times of Egypt onwards with the money system, the same boys who ran the money system ran the governments to borrow the money. And they ran even ancient pharmacology, ancient pharma and the drug system and prostitution. Even in ancient Egypt. It's never changed. Back with more after this.

{Break 🎵}

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt. We're back, **Cutting Through the Matrix** and explaining how reality really works. The one that you take for granted. You take it for granted because everyone else around you takes it for granted and you can actually chat and have conversations about the little tidbits of information that are fed out to you by the bucket-full everyday, you see, from trivia to whatever. And you all think you're sane because you can bounce ideas back and forth from each other and they'll understand what you're talking about and they'll agree with you too. Because we're all given our opinions, you see. It's generally a standard opinion. And as I say, from the ancient times, the same characters were involved in it; it's an ancient science, money and government. Because the first thing you've got to do is make sure you put your own government in to borrow from you, you see. And that's what the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** did a long time ago when they called themselves the **Milner Group** and the **Cecil Rhodes Foundation** that merged together to create the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** and the **Council on Foreign Relations** that now runs every country, every government, across the planet, you see. They say they don't play politics, in their books; they don't, because they make the agenda. They put the politicians in and that's just a 'Punch and Judy Show' for you to believe in, you see. Because you've got that optimism part of the brain, again, that they're trying to really encourage to grow.

Remember all the songs that were out, you know: *just be happy, be happy, just do it, be happy*, you see. You understand what **Aldous Huxley** said? He says, the people eventually, through big pharma and everything else, could be made to be happy under circumstances which they oughtn't to be happy at all. They ought *not* to be happy. And it's here. It's here folks. There's never been such a massive gap between the ultra-rich and all the rest, as the middle class gets demolished, because, you see, the middle class served their purpose. You don't have industry and everything anymore, you see. They don't need the middle classes. And the middle classes, although they're always faithful to the ones above them, because the middle classes really envy the ones above them. That's how society works, you see. And pretended they were like them by buying expensive suits and all the rest of it, and getting into debt, trying to pretend they're really rich. That's how silly society is. But the middle class, also, had a better education, sometimes they could figure some things out and be a real problem to their bosses, once in a while. Some of them could. So you eliminate them now, you see. It's a global society; a global world. And we all get the same standard opinions across the world because there's only about two news agencies now putting out the main news. Everyone else follows it.

There's an article here, about pharma, talking about ancient Egypt and so on, because they went into that too.

"Pharma Company Admits to \$2 Million in Bribes to Government and Health Officials"

Alan: That's petty, petty stuff today; two million's nothing. When Monsanto was bringing in GM crops and things into Canada, they actually had an inquiry in Canada about it because some of the bureaucrats (the high-level bureaucrats) came forward and said that they were putting bribes in, trying to get bribes. Everything works that way at the top and the top down, you see. And that's why politicians are selected to be politicians. They'll obey their masters, the guys who put them in. That's not the public. You see? And they've sworn to uphold the same system. You see. Sworn to it. But they're also bribable and blackmailable. I mean the biggest news in Canada today, is a 69-year-old senator whose 23-year-old wife got really angry on an aircraft, on an air flight, and she had to get arrested. That's the biggest news in Canada. Can you believe it? This is what they give you for news. And big things are happening, like merging the continent and stuff. And wars all over the place we're paying for.

Well that's a short hour indeed, eh, but from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's goodnight and may your God or your gods go with you.

{Closing Music 🎵}

Topics of show covered in following links:

[UK Borrows 600 Million Pounds as Tax Receipts Dip](#)

[Sexing-up the Police State or Sado-Masochism?](#)

[Pharma and Bribes to Government](#)

[69yr.-old Canadian Senator's 23yr.-old Wife Charged in Air Flight Argument](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

July 29th, 2010 (#631)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt July 29th, 2010:

Order of Scientific Dictatorship:
Foundations, Marx, Big Bankers Formed Alliance
With Technocracy, Skinnerians, Thought Compliance:

"Western Countries Looted, Sacked by Pillage,
Adults By-Passed, Youth Ready for Village,
Where "Community Leaders" for Sustainability
Will Test Your Own Credence and Gullibility,
Giving You the Disapproving Gaze of Derision
Should You Happen to Make Your Own Decision,
Psychiatry is Pumping Out Each New Disorder,
Every Mind to be Tested for "Crossing the Border",
From "Old Self" to "New Self", We're All Slated
For Political Correctness, Frequently Updated,
Deviant NGO Armies with Chips on Shoulders
Will be Burning or Stoning with Huge Boulders
Everyone Happening to Hold a Contrary View,
Will be Judged on Viewpoints by Fanatical Few,
They'll Hunt Down Anyone with Contrary Vision,
These "Tolerant Liberals" Stand No Opposition"

© Alan Watt July 29th, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - July 29th, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 29th of July 2010. I always start off the show by addressing it to newcomers who come in, wondering what's there. Well, I advise them to go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com website. There's hundreds of audios for download, for free, and some people have astonished me by telling me they have gone over them all. And what I do is try and chronicle time as we move through time, and show you why things are happening, rather than just give you the stories. There's an awful lot there, and it's good reference material, too. There's lots of links as well to different articles where I try and prove my point, at least give evidence to people. That's all they want now, is evidence. Some people want evidence all the time, and even when you give to them it changes nothing, and that's an odd thing with humanity these days. Now, remember too, when you go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, there's all those other sites I've got listed, and you should bookmark them. You might find sticking on the .com sometimes when so many folk go into it at one time. And that way you can get cleaner downloads. They all have the same audios and transcripts of a lot of the talks I've given in English for print up, and if you want transcripts in other languages of the shows, go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, and you'll find quite a lot there as well. And while you're at it, remember, buy the books I have. They're different from the usual books. They're not boring, dry times, and dates, and generals and stuff like that. I show you techniques, in fact the technique is the reading of it on how to wake up and think in a non-linear fashion. And you understand things much, much easier when you're not stuck inside the box, and coming to predetermined conclusions as you're meant to do by your training. So purchase the books, and there's lots of discs as well you can purchase. That's how I get by. The ads you hear on this show are paid by advertisers directly to RBN for their broadcasts, and for their staff and equipment, bills and so on. So you have to help me out with mine. This gives me a freer hand; I don't have to bring on guests who sell things and so on. So if you donate and purchase things I have, that will help me keep going. Remember from the States to Canada, you can use a personal check. You can also use an international postal money order from your post office, cash is fine, that gets through, and you can use Western Union, it's very expensive, Western Union has got quite a fee on it, quite a hefty fee. Money Gram is another one. And you can order or donate. And if you want to, by paypal, so if you want to purchase through paypal, send me the donation, and a separate email with your name, address and the order, and I'll get it right out to you. Same across the rest of the world, you're stuck with Western Union, Moneygram, or cash, or paypal for donating or to purchase. As I say, separate email with your name, address, and order if you want to purchase along with the paypal donation.

And, as I say, I chronicle basically what's happening, as we live through life, because most folk, we are born into their own particular time. The children born ten years ago are getting a different reality from the ones born five and ten years before that. We're updated gradually, according to a grand design. Not by magic or hidden masters, at least not the terms you're given by the New Age. These hidden masters are certainly high scientists, but they're ongoing intergenerational, and they've been in the planning of this for an awful long time. We're being upgraded for a New World Society, a New Way of Living. We're living through it. I've lived through it. My generation was all turned upside down. And the generations before mine too were also turned upside down. Not quite so quickly as mine. And all the old norms and values were tossed out the window, during the hippie era of course, which I was a bit young for that. But I saw the older hippies and how they were and how their brains had been affected, certainly by having so many trips and free love and all the rest of it. You could see the consequences of it in them. That was a precursor to Communitarianism. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back again, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, and talking about chronicling time and history as you go through it. You're living it. Most folk don't know of course what they're living through is a worldwide ongoing revolution. They have no idea. Their parents didn't know. And they don't even know the real reasons they've been going into policing action since WWII, all over the world, and what was really behind it. They didn't see the NGO groups that flooded into the countries, that they'd helped to invade under the guise of policing under UNESCO. And UNESCO's job of course is not only to make a standardized education across the world, a Socialized education, but it's also to raise the future community leaders by training them at school, and then placing them in public regimes. This has been an ongoing way to do things, as I say, since WWII. And it's interesting too, I've talked about think tanks and the big foundations and how they all work together. A lot of the think tanks actually are owned by the foundations, and organizations like MI6 and CIA and so on, they don't just work in their own organization. They have many legitimate front companies, which you can work in. And that's what they call public/private again, because there are areas where they're forbidden to go by law, but they can do it through these private organizations.

They also depend on power pressure, what they call 'soft power' for invasions. That's what they used with demonstrations in Iran and other countries before that, hoping that all these NGOs, which they organize from the West, will start up internal revolutions and overthrow, or at least prepare the way for the overthrowing of the regimes that are in power. There are thousands and thousands of non-governmental organizations, and thousands of these foundations. Many of them are fronts for other foundations. One foundation for instance can have maybe 100, 200, 300 fronts, all paid for by, say, the Rockefeller foundation, in different areas of society, because the whole of society in the organization of it is to completely change, radically change, everything upside down in fact. We're going through a bit of that at the moment, the radical upside down. Yesterday I mentioned the positive discrimination it's called. It's a legitimate thing in governments now, where they can put in people who have just come into the country sometimes, and put them in top positions in governments, and that's okay, because they're the right color, and the right gender, and the right sexual orientation, whatever that might be. And of course, the preferred orientations as well, as you all well know. And this is called reverse discrimination. And Australia is doing it, all British Empire, I still call it Empire countries, because it still is really. They call it Commonwealth now. And it's being implemented across the board.

This has been going on, as I say since WWII more openly for those that follow anything at all. It's generally not in the mainstream media. Some of these foundations work with other foundations, which are their fronts. And their job is to do nothing except go around all the other foundations and NGOs to get consensus on particular topics like the ecology and sustainability and all that kind of stuff so that it's mentioned. It doesn't matter what, if it's a one-legged whatever meeting of whatever, you'll bring that up during your presentation, that we must save the ecology, and must have a sustainable lifestyle, and all that kind of stuff. But you don't realize too that the UN has an umbrella organization that does the picking and choosing for the United Nations, which is again in New York. Everybody thinks, it's a strange concept really isn't it, the United Nations thing. It's not really a government, but it's set up to do what a world government does. It's not really a country, but it's in New York, and all this kind of stuff. Set up again, during and at the end of WWII, and everybody's sovereignty was signed away when they signed the San Francisco treaty. That's just a fact. Dig it up. I'm sure you can get access to it. Dig it up, go through it. And basically they swore that whatever the UN came up with, they came up with the laws you see, they give them to you. All the member countries that then sign them into law, and then must start implementing it and enforcing it. What's the point in having a national government if that really is the case, which it is.

Here's an organization here, which picks the NGOs that are politically correct enough to join the United Nations, and it's based again in New York. And it's the Economic and Social Council, it's called. Also called Eco-Soc, meaning social. Social Economics, and also Ecology obviously. Eco-Soc. And I'll put the link up for you to look at, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com at the end of the show, but you'll see, if you go into google, you can actually see all the different things they've got up there for you to read. All the different organizations, I couldn't believe how many organizations, just this one group actually is in control of. It's pretty well every facet of society. Definitely all the children's minds are going along the agendas put out by these kind of characters here. This is what the Soviets dreamed of before they were the Soviets. This was their idealized world system, where experts and scientists would rule over people living in their little communities, who would be stakeholders, but not shareholders, in their communities, meaning you had no rights at all, but you would think you were participating. It's kind of like Honda factories in Canada and elsewhere. They have meetings every morning for the employees and ask them for suggestions and stuff like that, and try to get everybody involved, making you think that you're all part of the company, but you're just an employee irregardless. You're hired and fired. So, this is how it works.

It's interesting too that George Orwell in the old black and white movie, it was done in Britain with Richard Burton and John Hurt I think it was, you see the flags of the section they lived in, of the world, the new world at the time, and it was IngSoc, IngSoc. English Socialism, you see. So here's Eco-Soc for you, from the United Nations. And as I say, it's organization after organization. And there's even pages on the ones who are applying to be accepted by them, and it goes on forever and ever. It's got everything in it. It just boggles the mind. And these groups are all being paid for by the big foundations, and used as pressure groups in societies to bring in, and see the governments know their part. Their part is to listen to the certain NGOs that are authorized, that demand things, because the governments are ready to pass laws on those things. They work together you see, it's a show for the public. And

the mainstream media will say, the people have demanded, the people of Canada or the US or Britain have demanded, and of course they didn't do anything of the kind. Some NGO that pretended to speak on their behalf demanded this and that and all the rest of it. That's really the con that goes on. But you can't believe, as I say, until you go through non-governmental organizations, and the multi-thousands of them all funded to be part of this parallel government who will eventually be making their presence felt, right down to your own community, when they come forward with their leaders for your new Communitarian society, which is definitely coming down the pike. It's already up and running in some places, as I say, even in the States. I had something here on the Napa Valley in fact on that, I might find it later.

Here's an article too, about how you have to be brought down with your standard of living. Way down, remember, way, way down. Because they keep upping the quotas of energy saving and carbon reduction every year. That's the purpose, to bring you down and down and down into this new way of living. And this article here is from a British site I believe. It says:

Householders face a £300-a-year rise in their gas and electricity bills and significant cuts in how much energy they use if Britain is to "keep the lights on" (*Alan: That's what they're being told over there.*) and meet its climate change targets, the "Government" has said. Actually, this is that fool Huhne, (*A: I guess this is a politician or something.*) who has said people would have to make "ambitious" cuts in their own consumption. (*A: Ambitious cuts.*)

So, what he is proposing is that we should use less electricity and pay substantially more for it, (*A: We're already doing that.*) ending up with higher bills despite cutting consumption. (*A: You see, remember I told you before, all that money that you would have for spending and consuming would be taken up by fees, and taxes and energy taxes and so on. That's what it's all about. It says:*) As a motivational message, this is little short of moronic, although we've stopped wondering what these people do for brains. (*A: Well, these people aren't morons at all. They're simply following their agenda. They know exactly what they're doing. It says:*)

The worst of it is that Huhne is almost certainly under-estimating the costs. Earlier estimates have gone as high as £5,000 a year for our energy bills. (*A: That's per family extra, per year already, as they're cutting back on everything else. And getting a job over there is a miracle in itself.*)

There is a third element here, as well. Even though we are set for higher costs, and reduced consumption, at this rate we will almost certainly have power cuts as well.

Well, you see, that was also the United Nation's big goal, to have these rolling brownouts where they'll tell you when your town or city's brownout will be in advance, so that you can get things ready and stuff won't melt in your fridge and stuff like that. So this is the new sustainability and austerity plans you see. You pay lots and lots more for less and less and less. That's what it's about. That's what it's all about. It's very simple. Bringing you down and you're paying more and more and more. The companies and the corporations won't lose out, believe you me. One way or another, they will not lose out on things.

The big companies, the international corporations that own goodness knows how many factories and so on, still have markets for their stuff. The up and coming markets in India and the emerging markets in Brazil, and of course, China, even some of the peasants can now start to afford certain things, and that's their big markets for the future, as we go downhill. A purpose-made takedown. Because remember, they've said in the past that the West, especially the US was the most dangerous country on the planet. They've said that at the United Nations. And they've also said through Maurice Strong and others, they cannot allow another America, another US with their high consumption and high standard of living. All that waste and all that kind of stuff. You see? When we know it's a con. It's all a con, so the elite can live forever. Back with more after these messages.

Hi folks, this is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Yep, the elite do want to live forever, but they want to make sure they've got enough resources for them and their own of course, for many thousands of years to come. And that ties in with the last article. Going back to the first article too, as I say, I'll also put up the google page for

this particular organization, the ones that vet all the NGOs that are coming into the UN, and remember too, that every NGO that gets money and is accepted, must have a radical, and that's the word for it, a radical agenda for radical change. Your own countries have been funding these groups as well for your whole lives, only to those ones who promise they're for radical change. Radical change. Isn't it amazing, we were supposed to be fighting the Communists at one time, that was all a big joke, because most of them ran the State Department in the US and the same in Britain, but they weren't really Communists. They were the Royal Institute for International Affairs that has the same Communist Agenda; in fact their members went over to Russia all the time. This was a long-term goal. We're living through it. Every generation lives through the same agenda, being upgraded to the next part and the next part and the next part.

The first part was to destroy all the old values that kept people together as nations and real communities. Partly by flooding us all with government aid through social workers and so on that took over the responsibilities of families. Partly also to destroy all the old ties that bound people together, and even marriage as well, that was slated, it had to go. People like H.G. Wells talked about that in the late 1800s. Free love, you thought it was a 60s thing? No, no. This is all part of the old agenda. The Milner agenda that became the Royal Institute of International Affairs agenda, and the CFR's agenda. And once they destroyed your old values, then they'd rebuild you with a new set of politically correct values. That's what we're going through today of course. And the writings of Russell, Huxley, and many, many others confirms all of this stuff I'm saying. And Julian Huxley went as far as saying that the society we're bringing in would never marry. They wouldn't have any need to marry, because they'd basically be so promiscuous. And Russell said the same thing. He said, if we can teach pre-pubertal sex, in other words stimulate them over the rails before their time into sexual activity, then they'll never bond with anybody for a lifetime of living with them. So that had to go, and it's pretty well been proven right now; they've done it all. It's just a mess. It's so bad now I noticed there's even sites up there now on the internet with people who have been on Oprah, of course, that's where you get all your new ideas from for a lot of the women, and about affairs, how good affairs are for you. And there's even an organization set up in New York, where else, that will arrange discreet affairs for those that are a bit, a bit you know sullen or jaded or whatever, pushing the last vestige of what was one time a moral thing out the window, the thing that kept families and children together as families. So that had to go. And it really, really has almost been completely accomplished.

You'll find in the writings of Carroll Quigley who was part of this, and he was all for this whole agenda, writing at the end of his book, *Tragedy and Hope*, about how they actually promoted the sexuality of young females over boys, to get them into sexual activity much more earlier than boys. That was all part of that too, and he was all for that as well, because you have to destroy society, he wanted to see the new society come in. He was the official historian for the CFR. So they had no criticism of it at all.

This article here is from Reuters. Another part of this agenda you see is political correctness, and it goes under many guises. You don't realize it, the Soviet Union elevated psychiatry of course as a science, up to the top. So did Nazi Germany, in fact, many of the Nazi psychiatrists, many of whom were actually Jewish as well, were Nazi party members because their agenda with eugenics all fitted in with the idea of hereditary mental illness and so on. So they were tied at the hip, and it hasn't changed today. All psychiatrists are taught at the start that most psychoses are found in hereditary conditions, and they put across these different ideas. It could be a dominant gene, it could be a chemical imbalance, still caused by a dominant gene and so on, all these could-be's but they are taught as fact. They're also there to create a new type of society. In fact, as I say, the Soviets went so far as to lock people up as mentally ill if they wanted to retain individuality and make their own opinions on the society in which they were living. They called it inflexibility of opinion. That was a mental disorder in the Soviet system. And it shortly will be here too. Because we have all to get our psychiatric assessments every so often under the new system. They're already weighing every child in Britain very frequently at school, and sending mums notes, and dads, well, it's mainly mums, it's all single mums now I think, but mums notes telling them that their child is one pound overweight, etc. Next step will be to fine the parent, you see. And you'll also get psychiatric assessments of them, and that will be the next kind of note they'll get as well. "Your Johnny said something very politically incorrect in school, and you had better, you must be the source of this, and if you're not the source, we want to find out who is the source of this indoctrination, this wrong indoctrination that he's getting."

I'm back, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. We got cut off again at 8:30pm exactly. It happens all the time. It's not this end, and apparently it's not the other end, so it's something in between, I don't know. We're talking about psychiatry and how it's really part of this new organizational ability to create new types of humans and so on, and into political correctness and all the rest of it. And how they have gone along and been highly elevated in fact in totalitarian regimes before. And that's of course why it was given so much credence in the West as well. You have to read the history of Freud and the whole explosion. The massive money behind getting the Freudian message out to all the media was incredible. It was a must-be as I say, to change society, just as much as Darwin was as well. No one heard of Darwin until the Royal Society, a Masonic organization to deal with science, elevated his name to the top, made him a star before they released it all and even showed him to the public, and he was an instant success. The art of creating a star is just to build him up and build him up and the guy appears, and he's already a star. You see, it's quite simple. Freud did the same thing. And then his daughter took over and really formed the sort of World Psychiatric Association, and she had a great success treating dysfunctional families, I think every child committed suicide actually on the DVDs I've been sent on her. And the real aim of it was though to further make you think you're just another animal, and you're not that high up on the totem pole after all in regards to life, and anything you do or feel can be easily explained by psycho-babble, and that's all most of it is. They can't cure a darn thing. They can certainly tranquilize everybody, and all these things that mental patients are given are really tranquilizers, but they don't really know what's causing it. Lots of explanations, but nothing concrete.

And they keep adding every year to the list of different mental disorders. It's good for business because they get out again, on the Oprah type shows, and they can disclose new illnesses that you never thought of before. One of them they had before was Nervous Leg Syndrome. You know when you're sitting there, and you're sitting on the ball of your feet there, and then your legs start shaking. All children do it, and now you've got a Nervous Leg Syndrome and there's a pill for that. So they go much, much further of course to try to create the new types of humans. The whole idea of being inhibited, being inhibited is something that came out. They used to call it anal retentive, meaning you were not hip, you were not ready to change into the new love-everybody society. You know the first generation of hippies that gave up everything, ate out at restaurants or ordered pizza in because none of them learned to cook and never turned up for any appointments they ever made. That was the real breakthrough for the first attempt at Communitarianism as they said. Also they wanted to even go further and try the same thing they were trying in Israel at the time with the Kibbutz-style living, where the children would not know who their parents were, and the Kibbutz would bring up the children in crèches, basically. Very similar to what Adolf Hitler did, strangely enough, to create the Super-Man. It didn't work in Israel because the women preferred to take care of their own children, so eventually it faded away from the Kibbutz. But they were trying things across the world. When you see the same things happening across the world under different names, they're all the same. It's the same agenda. It's the same with sustainability and Agenda 21. They've been told from the United Nations to use different terms in different areas, so people don't catch on to the actual agenda that's under way. Getting back to psychiatry, this was sent in by Raymond today, and it's from Reuters, and it's July 27th. It says:

An updated edition of a mental health bible for doctors may include diagnoses for "disorders" such as toddler tantrums and binge eating, experts say, *(A: A world run by experts. Exactly what Huxley said and Russell said, to train us all. Just listen to experts, never listen to your own little voice in your head that gives you common sense. No, listen to experts. And it says:)* and could mean that soon no-one will be classed as normal.

Leading mental health experts gave a briefing on Tuesday to warn that a new edition of the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM), which is being revised now for publication in 2013, could devalue the seriousness of mental illness and label almost everyone as having some kind of disorder.

Citing examples of new additions like "mild anxiety depression," "psychosis risk syndrome," and "temper dysregulation disorder," they said many people previously seen as perfectly healthy could in future be told they are ill.

(A: And governments will use this folks. Governments will use this. It says here:)

"It's leaking into normality.

(A: It's like Kinsey Report, utter rubbish put together by a pervert, who lied through his teeth about all his studies to change society; that was the function. He was funded by Rockefeller to do it. You saw the mess that we're in now today, due to that, you know. This is the same with psychiatry. So they'll have a disorder for everything and, again inflexibility of opinion will be one of them. I'm sure they'll borrow that from the old Soviets. It says:)

"It's leaking into normality. It is shrinking the pool of what is normal to a puddle," said Til Wykes of the Institute of Psychiatry at Kings College London.

The DSM is published by the American Psychiatric Association (APA) and contains descriptions, symptoms, and other criteria for diagnosing mental disorders. It is seen as the global diagnostic bible for the field of mental health medicine.

The criteria are designed to provide clear definitions for professionals who treat patients with mental disorders,...
(A: And for researchers and pharmaceutical drug companies seeking to develop new ways of making lots of money. No, I added that last part, they actually say of treating them.)

Wykes and colleagues Felicity Callard, also of Kings' Institute of Psychiatry, and Nick Craddock of Cardiff University's department of psychological medicine and neurology, said many in the psychiatric community are worried that the further the guidelines are expanded, the more likely it will become that nobody will be classed as normal any more.

"Technically, with the classification of so many new disorders, we will all have disorders," they said in a joint statement. "This may lead to the belief that many more of us 'need' drugs to treat our 'conditions' -- (and) many of these drugs will have unpleasant or dangerous side effects."

(A: I'll tell you. It will be mandated too by judges, courts and so on.)

The scientists said "psychosis risk syndrome" *(A: That's a good one, "psychosis risk syndrome")* was particularly worrying, since it could falsely label young people who may only have a small risk of developing an illness.

"It's a bit like telling 10 people with a common cold that they are "at risk for pneumonia syndrome" when only one is likely to get the disorder," *(A: It's actually a lot less than one.)* told the briefing.

The American Psychiatric Association did not immediately respond to a request for comment.

(A: Oh, no, they wouldn't way up in their lofty tower there.)

The scientists gave examples from the previous revision to the DSM, which was called DSM 4 and included broader diagnoses and categories for attention deficit hyperactivity disorder (ADHD), autism and childhood bipolar disorders.

This, they said, had "contributed to three false epidemics" of these conditions, particularly in the United States.

(A: No it's not false epidemics. It was on the cards. They wanted to drug, especially people who are young people who have leadership qualities, young males, that's what it's for folks.)

"During the last decade, how many doctors were harangued by worried parents into giving drugs like Ritalin to children who didn't really need it?," their statement asked.

Millions of people across the world, many of them children, take ADHD drugs including Novartis' Ritalin, which is known generically as methylphenidate, and similar drugs such as Shire Plc's Adderall and Vyvanse. In the United States alone, sales of these drugs was about \$4.8 billion in 2008. *(A: That's quite a lot of cash, eh? And they're all*

related to cocaine as well.)

Wykes and Callard published a comment in The Journal of Mental Health expressing their concern about the upcoming DSM revision and highlighting another 10 or more papers in the same journal from other scientists who were also worried. DSM 5 is due to be published in May 2013.

And believe you me, it's getting more and more and more and more political with their diagnosis. Believe you me, that's where it's all going. That's where it's all going. And you'll have to go to your rehabilitation centers when you've said something naughty or politically incorrect, or so last century, as they like to say in Hollywood, and that's where you get upgraded by various techniques. So you can come back out with a quality-approved stamp on you, saying yes, you're now a good parrot, and you'll get on with everybody, regardless of what they say to you. And, I'm always astonished too about 9/11 and how fast the whole world went into this, the whole world has never gone into a World War before with martial law everywhere, but it's everywhere at the same time, which meant it was preordained. They had all signed the same treaties and agreements to do this obviously. And it has nothing to do with 9/11 of course, it was for the New American Century, which is also the New Global Century, which is the U.N. Century.

Police are watching where you go. *(A: This is in Australia, in Brisbane. It says:)*

Police have applied almost 50 times for commuters' movements on Brisbane public transport using their Go Card records,

Now, Go Card records are for your subways and buses, that they're all trying to get us on to use and get out of our cars you see, for sustainability, of course, and they're putting in the same things in New York and elsewhere. It's all to track wherever you go. And even who's on the train with you. And by the way, you can actually get fined if you see something happening on a train and don't go and report it, and it's been caught on camera, they'll have your record as a witness on that train, and you'll get fined for not reporting it. So I'll put that link up as well. This is our new freedom. Remember they redefined freedom, Bush said it, when he said, this is the New Freedom. That was like the New Deal by FDR. Same idea. And all this transparency, that government was going to get more and more transparent, as they get better and better ways to lie to you:

White House proposal would ease FBI access to records of Internet activity

(A: It's almost a passé thing, this whole article really, because they've already been doing this long before they asked for anybody's permission. They gave us the internet with the idea of monitoring everybody at the very beginning. But now it's on the paper, it's above board, they can do it now. This is Washington Post, July 29th.)

The Obama administration is seeking to make it easier for the FBI to compel companies to turn over records of an individual's Internet activity without a court order if agents deem the information relevant to a terrorism or intelligence investigation.

(A: Well that covers anything.)

The administration wants to add just four words -- "electronic communication transactional records" -- to a list of items that the law says the FBI may demand without a judge's approval.

You know, there's much higher organizations than them, checking all your stuff, all the time, way above the FBI. And then of course we also have the same thing from Wired. I've gone through the history of Wired Magazine, too, it's quite interesting as part of Technocracy, but this July 28th says:

The investment arms of the CIA and Google are both backing a company that monitors the web in real time — and says it uses that information to predict the future.

(A: See how I told you the CIA and so on, a good part of them are privatized. That way there's no public, when the public complain, they say, well what can you we do? The government says, what can we do? They're not part of the government, they're a private corporation. It's beautiful how they play this game eh? and it's always been that way, even before the CIA was up and running and the OSS, Britain's Secret Service was doing it with private companies all the time too.)

The company is called Recorded Future, and it scours tens of thousands of websites, blogs and Twitter accounts to find the relationships between people, organizations, actions and incidents — both present and still-to-come. In a white paper, the company says its temporal analytics engine “goes beyond search” by “looking at the ‘invisible links’ between documents that talk about the same, or related, entities and events.”

Well, I've given articles over the years where they've already given it to other companies as well. Even universities have got access to it, some universities like MIT. And they check all your groups, your little cluster of friends, and see what you have in common. Then if one person in that cluster has another interest, they'll find that cluster as well and see what they all have in common and so on and so on and so on. And you all help them by prattling on about it, and giving them all the data to go on. They don't have to go and search for it, you give it to them all quite happily. And then more transparency again, in government. This was published July 28th and it's from Fox News. It says:

Under a little-noticed provision of the recently passed financial-reform legislation, the Securities and Exchange Commission no longer has to comply with virtually all requests for information releases from the public, including those filed under the Freedom of Information Act.

The law, signed last week by President Obama, exempts the SEC from disclosing records or information derived from "surveillance, risk assessments, or other regulatory and oversight activities." Given that the SEC is a regulatory body, the provision covers almost every action by the agency, lawyers say. Congress and federal agencies can request information, but the public cannot.

That's your new freedoms for you. And it goes on and on and on, but I won't go through it all. See this is the stuff that's given out to us to parrot on about, you see. It never gives you any solutions because it knows it can't give you any solutions. Everyone knows what the solution would have to be. Everyone knows. Because you've had a regime on the go for an awful, awful long time, that planned to take down every nation, and they put their own boys in as Presidents and Prime Ministers, all along, not just in a couple of countries but in quite a few. And they were all treasonous and sold everybody out by signing treaties and so on. Not only that, they've made sure that they can't be overthrown, or at least they think they have, by creating internal armies, under the guise of war on drugs, war on this, war on that, because the police are now a paramilitary organization, using a lot of the same weaponry as the military. In fact, there are articles out there that the police are the biggest purchasers of military weaponry.

And really as I say, most folk are quite happy to go along with it, and that's always been true of the masses in any age and era. The problem with those who know what's going on, as I say, they don't fit in with the elite, not that they'd want to, and they don't belong to the general masses, who are quite content to do whatever they're told to do, wear whatever they're told to wear, say whatever they're told to say, and be very politically correct. So therefore the masses and the elite form a symbiosis. They always have done. And that's why in all ancient religions, you always had a god, and a representative who led the sheep. The people are the sheep you see. And sheep have a couple of functions. One is to be sheered for commerce, you see, so they can wear their little apron in the front for the Master, you know, of the Lodge. And the second function is to feed the master with his meat. Everyone knows this.

Now, advice for organizations that start up to try and save something, and that's all people are trying to do. Not a revolution, what they're really doing is having a quiet rebellion. And they do that by the means advocated to them, which are peaceable, but it's all meant really to try and keep what you have. And each year you're losing more and more and more of that which you've been keeping. And in reality by the time you've found out about it in the first place, you've already lost it. It's often years later that you find out what's happened. And down the road, the generations that grow up, they don't care. They don't care. Anything beyond their age is ancient history. So when you get groups formed, make sure you never bend from your purpose. Back with more after this.

Hi folks, this is Alan Watt, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Just finishing off by talking about the groups and so on that try to keep what you have, in this system that you have. Even though this system that you're keeping now today is different from the one ten, fifteen, twenty, thirty, forty years ago, because we're constantly changing, and constantly more is being taken away from you to hold onto. And whenever you form a group, you'll find that you're infiltrated of course, and the infiltration is done by generally a very good talker coming in, who knows all the stuff, who will volunteer to do more than the rest of you, and ends up being elected as the top guy or woman. They're trained of course to do this, infiltrate. They have thousands sitting there ready to go in. There's more people you know, not spying, but sitting ready to spy, waiting for assignments than you'd ever imagine. Why not when they work for the people who create money out of thin air for the whole planet? And whenever they deviate from your initial purpose, you'll know. You'll know that's what's happened to you.

You cannot go after a hundred different things at one time. That's what again, people going into trying to wake up get hit with hundreds of things everyday, and so they're so terrified, they're underneath the kitchen table, living in a neurotic stupor. That's not how to live. Don't panic, because you see, this has always been going on. Don't panic. And stick to one thing at a time. Don't overload yourself with, oh, I'm getting attacked from a hundred different areas at once. Well, maybe you are, but you can only deal with one at a time. So if different groups pick different areas, maybe they can do something about it, and don't bend. Because you see, we're going under the worst tyranny the world has ever seen. A scientifically designed tyranny, financed by the biggest money men on the planet, again, using your tax money as well, because we're just tax slaves.

They're bringing us into a new system of sustainability and depopulation. They're crying for rapid depopulation. Not just poverty. Poverty is one part of it, under this guise of austerity. Well, personally I don't fancy living in a little village, and we all swap sweaters and help each other out with holes in them, and one person darns the old one and so on. No, no, no, no. While the elites get richer, as they always have done, the ones who are bringing all this down on you.

Strange how the elite too, hated the middle class. Have you never caught on to that? The elite hated the middle class as much as the Communists. And they've eradicated the Middle Classes. They thought they were petty copiers, and made jokes about them all the time. And of course, that's why the elite bankers in Britain formed the Royal Institute of International Affairs, through the Milner group and funded the League of Nations, then the United Nations into being with their American counterparts, the Rockefellers, Ford, Carnegie Foundations and so on.

It is a war, but don't panic as I say. Don't overload yourself with too many nasty things per day. Because most of these things you can't really do anything about, little old you. However, you can certainly with like-minded people pick on one thing and make a priority list of things that you can do, what's really important, because the more things you lose: the right to feed yourself, the right to grow vegetables, the right to stay in a house without being taxed out of existence, and so on and so on – these are priorities. When you're in one of these communities, these new Communitarian areas, there's going to be a hierarchy of a pecking order, from the experts all down to petty old you, at the bottom. That must never be allowed to come in and happen. And you've got to get your governments to get them out of your lives. From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's Good Night and may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Reverse Discrimination and Government Jobs](#)

[ECOSOC-UN Economic and Social Council](#)

[Pay More for Less--Bills Up by a Third](#)

[New Mental Health Bible--Will Anyone be Classified as Normal ?](#)

[Australia--Police Tracking Commuters using Go-Cards](#)

[FBI to Have Easier Access to Internet Activity of Individuals](#)

[Web Monitoring and Predicting Actions](#)

[Securities Exchange Commission No Longer Needs to Disclose Info to Public](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- [CDs](#)** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Oct. 13, 2008 (#179)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Oct. 13, 2008:

**"Ordo ab Chao and Crisis Creation,
Leaders Pretend to Rule Our Nations,
Through Terror, Famine, Plagues and Warming,
They Remain Resolute, They Give Us Warning,
And If We All Panic and Follow Advice,
They'll Bring a New World, All Soft, All Nice,
What We Must Do for Propitiation,
Kill Most of Us Off, That's Salvation"
© Alan Watt Oct. 13, 2008**

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Oct. 13, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the 13th of October 2008. Newcomers go into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site and download as many of the free audios that are on that site as possible. I try and fill in the big picture for the people. A picture which is out there, it's available to the public but it's never broadcast by the regular media. I try to use documentation put out by the big foundations themselves and show you how they're all interconnected and how they guide your life. Also look into www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for

transcripts which you can download and print up in the various languages of Europe.

I've been talking in the past about how we live through a script. The world is just one big business plan run by powerful, well connected, *inter-connected*, *inter-woven*, *inter-meshed* foundations and NGO [Non-governmental organizations] type groups. Democracy even in the late 1800s was *defined* as a SYSTEM that would eventually TRANSFORM into a different kind of system where representation would be in groups, groups within the public, and they would have the EAR of the politician. Their ideal form of democracy, THEIR ideal form, I'm talking about the elite now, because they DO NOT believe that the plebes should have the right to say or demand anything in their lives. They DID believe that powerful organizations that they would SET UP would speak on *behalf* of the people. That is how the Soviet system was run. Soviet means 'rule by councils'. They are NGO groups, but with these NGO groups we find in our New World Order, which have been here for quite some time, are HEAVILY funded by the big foundations. The foundations that were set up by multi-BILLIONAIRES that belonged to organizations, in their own time, but the same organizations that brought them up to wealth. You *cannot get up* into that kind of wealth and power unless a PRE-EXISTING system *allows you in*. They are dedicated to their tasks once they're chosen and it truly is a form of secret society. Secret societies have been running the world for a long time. There's no doubt about it. Albert Pike talked about the necessity for their own organization, their own *part* in this organization, to STRIVE to gain incredible wealth by ALL means, including the stock market, and they would become MASTERS OVER THE MASTERS OF THE WORLD. Well, they were doing it in the 1800s. They were doing it before Pike came along. Adam Weishaupt also talked about the necessity to create big foundations that would APPEAR to be philanthropic organizations, CHARITABLE foundations. And they, once again, would be ACCEPTED by the public because who can complain about a charity? But in reality, these charities would be pushing an agenda for total control over the entire planet. That HAS happened. We find big players have come out publicly and some of them, of course, could not keep their ego in check. We find HG Wells talking about this in his own writings. Look at all the non-fictional works that he churned out on BEHALF of this society. It's worth the read. Look into it for yourself. I'll be back with more about this after the following break.

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix talking about foundations and non-governmental organizations. They ALL seem to be 'on board', as pirates like to say, with the same agenda. They all have their special AREA to perform in. You'll notice that all throughout universities and business schools the 'Green Agenda' is a mantra. It's a religion that *you cannot question* because it's a MUST BE. Under this religion, everybody on the planet will be subject, that's the key to it – *subject* to its mandates and its controls. We find that Mr. Rockefeller and his predecessors were heavily involved in the eugenics movement. They espoused all the Malthusian doctrines of Thomas Malthus with *his* particular depopulation scenario and all his WRONG figures. But they still spout it off, the Rockefeller Foundation, the same foundation that funds over 70 NGO groups DIRECTLY and many more indirectly that run your lives.

You see, GOVERNANCE is part of the new Soviet system. That's why they call it governance and not government. You'll have your regular politicians who are self serving and again, they chant the correct mantras, they know this new religion, they know which way the wind blows and even if they don't believe in it, they will make sure that it is pushed forth in public policies. They work in cooperation now with non-governmental organizations that are in EVERY TOWN AND CITY ACROSS THE PLANET. That's what the NEW SOVIET means, the new governance system. But not anyone can start up an NGO and be accepted. You have to have or be credited by the United Nations. They decide who will be accepted and who will not.

I was looking at a YouTube film, a speech given by Rockefeller himself. This OGRE of a man who keeps going and talks all over the world cannot keep his favorite topic of depopulation under wraps. He's got to espouse it wherever he goes. This is the same man who gives out Global Citizenship Awards *to almost every major public figure* you could imagine and all your politicians too and ex ones. Global Citizenship Awards. How can they run for candidacy when

they're talking about nationalism and America, or Canada, or Australia or New Zealand or Britain or any other country, when they're ALREADY COMMITTED to global citizenship? There's your double-think if you still think you have nations and you go and vote for these characters. I'll put this Rockefeller link up on my site tonight. You'll hear him talking about it yourself and the NEED to bring down the populations DRASTICALLY. That's why we're getting the NGOs into the greening movement BIG TIME. They're involved, local councils and governments and so on.

The New Soviet System. Remember what the Club of Rome said in their own book, **The First Global Revolution**. The founders said that back in the 70s they dreamed up the IDEA that human kind was the problem. Man was at war with the planet and therefore the planet was at war with man. Man was the ENEMY. "THAT WOULD FIT THE BILL" of global warming. Global warming would fit the bill. That's what we have today, this unquestionable religion of global warming and man's destruction on the planet. Right down to its fantasies, like all religions have, it's become dogmatic and ruthless of TAXING YOU OR PENALIZING YOU for various things. 'Carbon Footprints' designed to get right into the heads of people, especially rather obsessional housewives perhaps... of a picture of Johnny walking across her nice Sears carpet with his *dirty footprints*. It's a complete fantasy, carbon footprints, but it will work because it will be made to work. They're already talking about and setting up the system to tax certain foods to show you how much carbon is produced in the production of this meat, etc because they want you OFF meat.

We're run by these organizations and they're BIG organizations which sort of network with them all, which is the Royal Institute of International Affairs, again, a PRIVATE organization authorized by the British Crown to take a SIDE STEP AROUND DEMOCRACY... at least the democracy *that you thought* was real. Their NEW TYPE of democracy is where the elite themselves, being the better types naturally, were obviously more intelligent since they grabbed power and kept a hold of it FOR GENERATIONS, they have the right to decide what happens to everyone's life on the planet. Here's an example of this particular type of thing. It's been exposed on a site here. It's called noonehastodietomorrow.com and I'll put this link up too at the end of the show. It says here,

British NGO Forecasts Five Brave New World Scenarios Set In 2030

By Amy de Miceli, on 13-10-2008 11:03

(Alan: This British NGO is quite interesting.)

The main stream media is reporting on what the world will be like in 22 years based on a fictitious account, made up by a non-governmental organization know as, Forum For the Future. *(A: You can look into this Forum for the Future. It's a very interesting site. LOOK at who's funding it. The BIG corporations, the military industrial complex, in fact, are funding them and governments too. They also have a part there, if you look into all their links and what they're all about and so on, called MASTER CLASS. Master Class, you know, the natural elite, who have the right to rule your life, they'll all be part of The Master Class. Maybe they'll get a Master Class card? But it says here...)* A self proclaimed, "charity committed to sustainable development" *(A: Again, a Rockefeller IDEAL.)* working on behalf of big business. The 76 page report titled Climate Futures a Response to Climate Change in 2030, was created in collaboration with Hewlett Packard Labs.

They outline five possible scenarios of what type of brave new world **hell** we could be living in by the year 2030; efficiency first, service transformation, redefining progress, environmental war economy and protectionist world. Each one has its own timeline, a make believe "history" with wide array of things that may occur between 2009 and 2030 if we don't start making global warming our number one priority, they include:

Artificially-grown **flesh**, to feed hundreds of millions *(A: It's kind of like Soylent Green, isn't it?)*, cars run on

batteries (A: *that stuff was talked about in the 50s*), microwave weapons deterring hurricanes (A: *They've got all that stuff now.*), a supercomputer named ALF-8; making predictions (A: *So, they'll have their own form of oracle, you see? These characters have always been into various things like channeling and horoscopes and all this kind of stuff down through the centuries, if you follow the lineages.*), a global recession and global taxes (A: *Well, we've got that already.*), and "bionic games" in California. The middle class is destroyed all over the world (A: *Well, that's what they're doing isn't it?*), water shortages, food shortages (A: *They are CREATED too.*), starvation, the rise of India and China, the fall of America, Russia freezing out Europe, and virtual Olympics. (A: *We have most of this stuff already.*) A suicide epidemic in the US because of an economic depression (A: *It's funny that, because I was just looking at a site, it's a company in Britain, it's also in Australia, actually it's international. It's called EXIT International. It's been given the go ahead to preach its doctrine of death for those who want out of this life if it becomes too hellish, which it's going to get because it's DESIGNED to become that way.*), 2020- the first year of no winter in the northern hemisphere, famine in south east Asia, 400 dollar a barrel oil, heat wave in Europe kills 200,000 and denying climate change is a **thought crime** and conviction gets you deported to an international convict settlement. (A: *It's almost there already. Isn't it? In fact it will be because if you don't go along with Climate Change and pay your Carbon Taxes, you'll be a criminal, you see? And all the little children that are utterly brain washed, again, by the big NGOs that sit and make up the curriculums for children, their indoctrinations, they're raising up an ARMY of little Nazis. The perfect Nazis. Even Germany never had this kind of perfection in scientific indoctrination as is being done today.*)

A very Brave New World indeed.

The press describes Climate Futures as "sketches of ...social consequences from today's global warming crisis" that are based on "studies and consultations with...climate-change specialists." (A: *Do you know if you look into the whole thing about Global Warming...and I'm talking about the UN group that's all funded to do this, all the scientists that get their paychecks for preaching this doctrine, so they've got to all believe in it right, or they don't get a paycheck? You find that it's based on ONE paper, one main paper, written by a scientist and the WHOLE doctrine is based on that. The WHOLE doctrine, it's astonishing. But there I guess not really, since they had to find a method to get people into a WAR mode... a war on something. In a GLOBAL society, you've got to find NEW enemies... so man himself is the enemy according to The Club of Rome, a BIG think tank and NGO.*)

"NATO is ready to go to war if necessary to enforce the 2020 Beijing Climate Change Agreement, and water shortages have already forced the abandonment of Central Australia and Oklahoma."

"Booming mega-cities are only just managing to cope and fuel poverty is a huge problem."

"After a decade-long global depression following the 2008 crash, governments keep a tight regulatory hand on the economy and encourage citizens to put greater priority on quality of life than making money."

Back in a moment, after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and I was reading from an article and I'll put these links on my site at the end of the show. I'm going to jump over to this particular organization that's talking about sustainability. The 2000 Sustainability Masterclass with Jonathon Porritt. I'll put that link up as well. It says,

The 2000 Sustainability Masterclasses

with Jonathon Porritt

These Masterclasses focus on the role of business leaders in mainstreaming sustainable development within an organisation. The Masterclass is designed for business leaders from all sectors and all functions. Jonathon Porritt will guide participants through the key sustainable development issues – providing provocation, insight and experience in equal measure. Consisting of a small group with industry peers sharing 24 intense hours together with Jonathan, Masterclass provides idea opportunities to share learning on sustainable development and develop contacts with other business leaders.

All business leaders today KNOW what is politically correct or religiously correct because this IS designed to be a religion. And those who seek power in business or politics generally are PSYCHOPATHIC in nature. *That's the name of the game. That's the method. That's the whole thing about this governance and government;* it's never been any different. Those who succeed in a commercialized economy are generally psychopaths. They have NO conscience. They don't go home at night and worry about that they hurt someone's feelings. It doesn't occur to them. It doesn't MATTER to them. Therefore, in all ages, this group have gone into churches, top of churches and so on, and run the show. Churches at one time, remember, were government and they worked with Royalty all over the planet. They don't have to really BELIEVE in the religion, but they MUST espouse it and they do so mercilessly on those beneath them. It's complete hypocrisy. Now it's global warming and carbon footprints and the need for sustainability, which is nothing more than eugenics; the *old* eugenics program of this very *old* society that's come down through the centuries.

You see, life is just a detective story. You see the clues and the MOs [modus operandi] down through history and you must start connecting the dots. Why is one group in one area in one century into this particular thing... of greening and sustainability, strange sexual conduct, strange religion, in fact. Always playing persecution like the Cathars did and the Albigensians. Very, very rich people too but with RITES OF PERFECTION for those who rose above a certain level. And when you were perfect, you were a GOD. You were above the laws, obviously then, which were meant for common man. You could do as you wanted to do. "Do as thou wilt is the whole of the law." This was, once again, brought up out of the dust by Aleister Crowley in ANOTHER organization that spawned off of it. They have many splinter groups all working separately and yet together. Separately because they are all specialist groups. You find it in the eugenics movement, that Rockefeller and others are into. Not just our generations' problem is coming from them. These characters have been here for many, many generations. INTER-GENERATIONAL.

They have long term plans, long term goals and they KNOW that their descendants will be running this world in a hundred years... and more. They know this. They're handing on to their posterity everything they have made... the Master Builders. They have many idiots beneath them working for them too, in all levels of society. Many, many idiots, many do-gooders too who believe the propaganda, fall for it all and become 'willing devotees' who go around with tin cups around doors to save Willy and all this kind of stuff. It's quite fascinating how propaganda works, but then it must work if it's the only propaganda you listen to. And it will work when it's the only propaganda you'll ever, ever get... which is here now.

I mentioned a few weeks ago about how the system now is getting merged to be totally global and how they've got a few problems left to solve, where they're about to solve the last one. That's to do with the economy. The last meeting was Bretton Woods, an emergency meeting set up by *world socialist leaders* on behalf of those who already rule the planet, the ones with the money, and they took the world, basically, off the gold standard and brought in a fractional reserve system. They created massive bubbles of thin air, basically. Nothing to back money so they only had to keep a fraction of the money and I don't know what it started off at, 20% or whatever in reserve, and then each 10 years or so

they cut it down and cut it down until it's only 10% necessary to be held in REAL reserve. The rest of it's loaned out into thin air.

They knew it would never last and that's why they started off in all the countries, the same countries, the Allied countries as they called it during World War II, they started off in the 50s the social security systems, social welfare systems, your pension plans and even published right up into the present time there's no money IN the pension plans. As soon as you put money into government it's immediately spent other projects because they knew they'd hit THIS time. They KNEW 50 years down the road, they'd hit today... when they were going to change the system again and create this big, big bubble. Let's be honest, these characters could have kept this bubble going on as long as they wanted to. It was based on nothing anyway. But it's time. They are going to a business plan. It's time NOW to go to the next step... of utter enslavement for the rest of the people who live in la-la land anyway. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, telling you boring stuff which is boring to me because everything that I talk about, I can predict... not because I've got a glass ball somewhere or reading cards like a card shark, I just read the agendas by the big foundations. That's all you have to follow. You read their agendas. You see who belongs to these foundations. You'll see every major politician that's ever existed is a member of, pretty well, at least half a dozen each. They're all inter-connected and they're all 'on board' TOWARDS ONE AGENDA. They smell the wind, which way it's blowing, and being politically correct and good psychopaths they know to 'toe the line' as the Masons say.

This is an article I'm going to read now, that was in Google news just a few hours ago.

World needs new Bretton Woods, says Brown

afp.google.com

October 13, 2008

LONDON (AFP) — World leaders must meet to agree a new Bretton Woods system, Prime Minister Gordon Brown said on Monday, referring to the global financial architecture established at the end of World War II.

Speaking as the government announced its latest move to try to stabilise the creaking banking system, Brown said the current crisis should be seen as an opportunity *(Alan: You always hear them saying this, it's an opportunity. They see all these things as an opportunity.)* to push through delayed reforms. *(A: I think it was Gary Hart mentioned to the CFR right after 9/11 happened, that we should see this disaster as an opportunity to push forth what Mr. Bush senior said, or called, a New World Order. They always use these terms.)*

"Sometimes it takes a crisis for people to agree that what is obvious and should have been done years ago, can no longer be postponed," he said in a major speech on the fast-moving world financial crisis.

"We must create a new international financial architecture *(A: There's your terms again.)* for the global age," adding: "We must have a new Bretton Woods -- building a new international financial architecture for the years ahead." *(A: Well, guess who's been put on the tab to pay off all of these debts as they bail out the BANKS and write off their debts? Generations and generations and generations to come... in other words, PERPETUAL SLAVERY. This is what they've been after FOREVER. Coupled with the whole greening agenda, the carbon footprint agenda, the global warming agenda, and all the other agendas to give you an utterly, restricted, planned society. Family planning, now it's GLOBAL family planning and it's going to mandatory very shortly.)*

The Bretton Woods system was agreed at the end of World War II. It set in place the world's financial architecture, which remains in place today, based on the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank.

Brown said: "While the founders of Bretton Woods devised rules for a world of limited capital flows, we must devise new rules for a world of global capital flows."

You know, Britain was complaining when Iceland went under with its banking system because a lot of these big foundations had their money sunk in a bank there that promised them the highest returns. It was odd, too, that many of the *townships* in Britain had money invested as well. The public probably didn't even know that. There are always two sets of books, you see. Here's the deal that's come out of that. That Britain is going to BUY those banks and make good on all the loans. So the tax payer of Britain is going to bail out the bankers so as that all those big shysters who invested there, will get all their money! Isn't that a great deal? Wonderful. But we cannot call that corruption. No. No. Corruption only happens at the bottom level amongst those people who breed indiscriminately... apparently... all the little people.

White collar crime, you see it's no crime; it's no crime to wear a business suit and a tie to go to big meetings and be called respectable. It's no crime when you do these things because you simply change the laws so that it's not a crime. That's what they do. In fact, generally they change the laws before they commit the crime. Why not when you've got the power to do that? That's not bad at all is it? White collar crime is WAY, WAY BIGGER than any drug problem on the streets, the people selling little tokes of dope, but they always get away with it at the top because they're *respectable* and we're TRAINED to see them that way. Trained to see them that way. Tragic situations we live in.

It's tragic because the public have been given an ALTERNATE REALITY. A scientifically designed, indoctrinated reality which bears very little resemblance to the real one, a real PARALLEL REALITY that coexists; a reality that's talked about between peer groups on upper levels. They discuss the *population problem* as they generally call it. They discuss the banking problems and the credit problems and debt problems. Margaret Thatcher, and I've talked about this a few times, mentioned this parallel government. So does Professor Carroll Quigley who was the historian for the American branch, the Council on Foreign Relations. They both called it a "parallel government." Quigley said that it already existed for 60 years, running America and Canada, and he wrote his book in the 1960s. They make the real decisions, the real deals, and we get nothing but TRIVIA AND NONSENSE by the media. The media is owned by them too, of course, most members of the Council on Foreign Relations or at least most newspaper men, magnates and so on, are members of this organization. In fact, it's pretty well mandatory you must be. You couldn't be independent and get up there, at that level, without being a member, because information is power; knowledge is power.

You can keep people very ignorant if you give them the fake, lower reality. Where you tell them they're still a nation. Its funny how we're always... we were international and global before 9/11 happened. We heard the mantra everywhere and suddenly 9/11 happens and Presidents and Prime Ministers go back to their nationalism, we're all a nation, you know. WE have to go off and fight to defend the nation. Now that that's been going on for years, we're back to being global again. And the public don't notice the difference. "Four legs good, two legs bad. Two legs good, four legs bad," as Orwell said in **Animal Farm**.

Total indoctrination, scientific indoctrination and utter trivia. Even amongst all the trivia, there's indoctrination, even in comedy there's indoctrination. You can't turn on a TV set or any talk show, without the same mantras of: families are of no use anyway, who needs them anymore, etc. Everything is indoctrination all along the same lines. Quite

fascinating. But the public don't know because that's all they've ever known is that television and that teat that they suck on which they enjoy. And they enjoy it because they come home from work, in their artificial environments and full of stress, and they want to zonk out. And they do. They go off into an alpha state and get totally brainwashed. Look at their jaws drop open after they've eaten as they sit in front of that blaring piece of plastic and glass. Total indoctrination. Skinner said it. He said, "If you want to alter people, alter something in their environment," put something there that wasn't there before and we alter accordingly. A definition for technology is something introduced into society which alters people's reality. Quite something.

I'll put all these links up on my site after the end of the show. Believe you me, this new economic order means WE'RE ALL IN IT TOGETHER. That old mantra you'll see in Brazil, the comedy, showing us through comedy form what was coming. We're all in it together. Posters and speeches everywhere will have that in it. We're inter-dependent, you see? Inter-dependent and that's one of the reasons they have to create the PRIVATE ARMIES because, they discussed this in the Council on Foreign Relations years ago. They said, it would be very hard to create nationalistic FERVOR amongst the troops if they're international for a global society. So they have to find a new way of indoctrination and they do it very well. When you have private recruits you can create a very special brotherhood of mercenaries who'll do whatever they're told to do.

Everything now is public, private. The public pay for it, the private companies reap the benefits and the profits. It's the same with the roads and everything else. WE build them through tax payers' money, give them over for peanuts to the big boys' friends, all prearranged of course, and then we pay for the maintenance of the roads as we pay also for the toll taxes and all the rest of it. Pure profit, all the way. But it's not corruption, no, no, it's all quite legal. They make laws to make it legal.

I'll go to the phones now and we've got Rachel in North Carolina. Are you there Rachel?

Rachel: Hi?

Alan: Yes.

Rachel: Hi, I'm glad to talk to you. I listen to you all the time. At least, since all this is happening, we can take some heart that we have a little bit of our mind left.

Alan: Yes.

Rachel: I was going to ask you if you have watched that documentary called **The Money Masters**?

Alan: Yes. I think I have.

Rachel: What's just so fascinating to me about it and I've tried to get other people to watch it, but it's a big bore to them. It's just how even in the time of Caesar, this same thing was happening where these central banks would just take over and loan this money out. They're setting the interest, they're setting the prices on everything, and then they just flood the market, with all this money, all this credit and when they decide to pull back and crash everything, THEY JUST DECIDE TO DOT IT. Then every single generation, even if you watch that movie **Network**, the same exact thing was happening.

Alan: Sure.

Rachel: And people just, when I tell them with this whole bail out thing that's happening, I tell them, you know the same thing was happening back in the 70s, the same thing, and they just have no concept and they think I'm the crazy

one when I say there is an alternative plan. We don't have to pay off the bankers; we can pay off the mortgages, not that that's the best alternative but it's way better than people out on the streets starving.

Alan: Absolutely. They won't be happy until THEY DO get people out on the streets starving and then they'll point to them and say, look, there's just too many people for sustainability, and you can see it for yourself. That is how it will be presented to the public.

Rachel: I've told every single person at my work which the majority of them think 'oh, you're one of those,' which is what they say, but then I pull them out of our office building on the days when there's chemtrails. Literally in BLOCKS, ALL OVER THE PLACE, and I say, "How can you explain this to me. Why is this happening?" And they tell me this is contrails or cloud seeding, whatever.

Alan: I know. I know.

Rachel: It's just ridiculous. It's just like they deny it, deny it, deny it and then it's just right there in your face. And they're pushing the whole flu vaccine thing at my work. FREE flu vaccines and I'm just like, "Please take at least 15 minutes to look on YouTube or anywhere on the internet and JUST DON'T DO IT." I just, at this point it's so overwhelming...

Alan: That's right, that's...

Rachel: I don't even know what to do anymore.

Alan: That's the key to it. You're seeing the *effect* of PERFECT INDOCTRINATION. That's what we're noticing all around us. There are those who are perfectly indoctrinated. In fact, they made lots of movies about zombie people and zombies and so on, that was literally their big joke on the population. And sure enough, you feel you're in the movie and the zombies are becoming more and more and there's fewer and fewer of you who are still truly human and sentient. We've got to hold on through this. We've got to hold on and COME THROUGH THIS because we're the only ones with the information, the knowledge and the MEMORY who can put this across to future generations. That's going to give them big problems and they know it too. They *know* this. But it has to be done.

Rachel: I just thought I could just make tons of these copies but it's like some people, they even agree with me. I give them these documentaries and everything and they listen to them. The very next day they back slide. They're back to thinking, 'oh, no. there's no conspiracy' and I'm just like wow... all that time.

Alan: You can't compete with the main stream media when the people have become addicted to it and that's what Brzezinski said in his book, **Between Two Ages**. He said that the people will be UNABLE TO REASON FOR THEMSELVES; they'll expect the media to do their reasoning for them. They've been brought up that way. They've never had to truly FATHOM anything in depth. They leave it to the EXPERTS. They're trained that way. We also find books with Koestler's **Ghost in the Machine**, working with the United Nations, with think tanks, to find ways to LOBOTOMIZE that part of the brain which was your individualism which gave you ability to think for yourself. I think it's pretty well happened with most people, I must admit. I don't paint a pretty picture; however, because there are those still out there who CAN understand this, who don't crumble and become psychotic under the knowledge that you gain, I think there's still a chance yet for some of us to come through and it might be inter-generational. Remember, these groups have run this world inter-generationally and it takes a long time to start moving them off their course.

Rachel: I think another thing is, like you were saying, they just ... this is something my husband said too, they move so slowly and then all of the people that do... who are waking up, they think this big thing is coming, you know, this big

apocalypse is coming...

Alan: There's always a final day....

Rachel: Meanwhile they're just moving so slow we can't even see it because it's like they've already just passed these laws, they've already created these organizations, they're just moving along so slow.

Alan: That's why they gave us this big phase in the 70s and 80s, they told us to play, play, play, to have fun while they were setting up the big groups that would run our lives in the future. You're right. You've got to hang in there, as I say, as long as some of us still know this then our minds are still operating properly, we're still aware and, *in that alone, there's hope*. Because all of us, technically, should be just as brainwashed as the rest of them and IT HASN'T BEEN SUCCESSFUL.

Rachel: Yeah. There's some hope. I'm hoping. It's tough though. It's few and far between, honestly. I could tell 10 people and maybe one person listens and at least I know when they come back to me with their own stuff that at least they've actually looked into it and they think, okay, there's something to this. But for them to really believe that this is an *all encompassing* thing where you know, they've taken over the education, they've taken over all these non-governmental organizations that are working OUTSIDE of the government. It actually pains me when I see an Obama or a McCain sticker because I know that person's lost. They think that there's some kind of hope that this person is going to pull us out of something and you know, they're just NOT getting it.

Alan: They never will. Most people will never get it unfortunately. Thanks for calling and hang in there. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. The matrix is the FAKE reality we're all GIVEN, the one that ties us up our whole lives long as we worry and scurry and listen to trivia and get worried about someone's breast job that's gone all wrong or some Hollywood bimbo and so on. That's what we're given and politics too. Oddly enough, I saw a video recently with Obama talking about world citizenship AGAIN. A *world citizen* is running for the Presidency. A world citizen, the Rockefeller group world citizenship. That's the man who dishes out world citizenships. Most of the big players that you'll ever hear were world citizens already and their fathers before them. Now, they're announcing it publicly and the public still don't get it. They don't hear the parts they're not conditioned to hear.

Alan: We'll go to Amber from British Columbia. Are you there Amber?

Amber: Yes, I'm here. Hello.

Alan: Hello.

Amber: How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Amber: This is really cool to talk to you. I usually work every weekday and just get home when your finishing so it's a holiday today so I get to talk to you. I know we don't have much time right now. Actually I sent you a check. Probably the smallest check you've ever gotten.

Alan: That's alright. Don't worry about it. I don't get much.

Amber: I had to send you something because I listen to you a lot, so...

Alan: Well I appreciate that.

Amber: I was wondering if you'd talk a little bit about soy and the vegetarian thing because I was a vegan for 3 years until last month. I gave it up because I heard you talk about soy, I heard Alex Jones talk about soy and I did a lot of research on it. I know the GMO soy is bad so I thought I was doing okay by doing the organic thing but it turns out that there's actually a lot of problems with it. I think it's a total agenda on it own.

Alan: It is. Whatever they promote, I do the opposite. Whatever they tell me is good for me, I avoid. When they pushed the Soya products years ago, I knew there was something bigger behind it.

Amber: Yeah. I read that in times of famine, only really poor people ate it and the grazing animals didn't even want to eat it and it *has to be so heavily processed* even for us to be able to digest it and eat it. I don't really think it's really natural.

Alan: It's not natural and not only that, because it's *called* organic doesn't mean it's not GMO. They could be organically grown but still modified and the ones which are not organically grown and still modified are dosed so heavily with chemicals and plus they produce their own chemicals and herbicides that it's poisonous stuff. You see, they took over the food industry a long time ago. Food has always been used down through the ages as a weapon and so I'm very, very cautious about the food...

Amber: It's the most powerful weapon because it's what we need to live.

Alan: ...Yes, you have to be. Most flours and everything that went into candies even, you'll notice now it's all Soya. It's all, everything is... Soya is in everything now.

Amber: Soy is in everything. Now that I read stuff, you don't even have to be a vegan to consume a lot of soy because they put it in everything. It's pretty bad. Is it going to be hard to get organic food in the next couple of years because I gave up veganism but if I do eat meat or dairy, I usually try to stick to organic because it's obviously a lot safer. Do you think it's going to become harder to get organic food?

Alan: Yes... and more expensive.

Amber: More expensive definitely. I've already noticed that.

Alan: Thanks for calling in. That's the music coming in.

From Hamish and myself up in a VERY HEAVILY sprayed sky in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Transcribed by Diana

May 2, 2008 (#109)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt May 2, 2008:

"ORDO AB CHAO –

**The 'Big Idea' is Becoming Clear,
Crisis, Crisis, Growing Tension
Brings in a Whole New Dimension,
The Fittest Claim they Now are Leading
The Masses with Inferior Breeding,
Intensify Problems, Remove the Border,
Then Out of Chaos will come Order"**

© Alan Watt May 2, 2008

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - May 2, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

www.alanwattsentimentsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the May the 2nd, 2008. Newcomers look into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and try and listen to as many of the talks I've given in the past because within those talks, I put together a MASSIVE jigsaw puzzle. The only way to get it through to people is in this particular fashion because there are so many facets of society, culture and history *involved* that makes it all happen, makes it work for the big boys that planned it all. In reality, there's nothing that happens in your lifetime on a major scale that wasn't planned that way... including wars... including THIS war that's going on right now. Also look into www.alanwattsentimentsentinel.eu for transcripts from the various countries of Europe, languages that is, and you can print them up and pass them around to your friends.

I was saying earlier about how culture is created and how we grew up and were born *into it* and we ACCEPT is as it is never thinking that it was designed this way. If your parents did know either, then you're doubly-fooled, you see. It's so

simple to accept. It seems to be THE NORM. When everyone else in your generation *accepts* that which just comes along FOR their generation, you think you're quite normal. Yet, we're accelerating at an incredible pace towards a brand new society. The 'Big Idea' as George Bush, Sr. called it. A 'new world order' and it's not just a take over of a Western culture that dominates over the old communist system on a world scale, it's a WHOLE NEW SOCIETY. A society that was *planned* long ago, hundreds of years, in fact, but definitely printed about, written about in the 1800s when the big foundations that were to FRONT for these particular groups to guide the culture, to guide the world, when they were set up. They printed what their agendas were all about. They've even disclosed many of the personal mail shared between the founders of these foundations.

They were all eugenicists, a religion that did not start with Charles Darwin. He was simply someone that was put up front to legitimize a *new* religion, really, which was in fact a *disguised*, very ancient religion. Darwin talked about 'survival of the fittest' among species. During the same period, the rise of a *higher* middle class was on the go because of the industrial revolution. These were the ones who championed eugenics. I think the music's coming in so I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, trying to point out that everything that's happened in the last 50 years especially, at an accelerating pace, in fact, has turned society upside down with *new norms*. That's the key to it, NEW NORMS, all leading towards an actually preplanned agenda, the culmination of a lot of planning - a planning to create new types of humanity to serve a new elite all the more efficiently.

Part of it was to destroy all that was OLD, all that *had been*. That was the family. The family unit, man, wife and all that kind of stuff and children, etc. That had to be destroyed TOTALLY and eventually people had to also cast off all the old religions because the old religions, regardless of the fact that they'd been *used* by elites all down through the ages, still tended to give a lip service towards the poor and the sick and the weak, etc. That was to go because when they brought the Darwinist THEORY to the surface, they claimed that the unfit, the weak, the homeless, even, those who couldn't work, the poor, the extra poor, they claimed, even THEN that this was an *hereditary disease*. You mustn't forget this. This has never changed in their theory at the top that you inherit POVERTY. Not just by your circumstances but they BELIEVE, truly believe, that it's *in your genes*.

Therefore, they CLAIM although they can *better* the race, as they put it, by conditioning, social conditioning and improving your standard of living, the fact is, because you have recessive genes still laid back there, they'll come to the surface in the next generation and they get throwbacks. So, in other words, they're *terrified* that the UPPER elite, who truly believe that they are further evolved, they are a new species, they really truly believe this. They believe that if they intermarry with the LOWER types then the lower will drag them all down. Because the lower, they claim, always predominates in genetics and this is a great fear. This was propounded by Charles Galton Darwin in his book, **The Next Million Years**. It's never changed, the same theory. Their whole strategy today is not to help the world. That's all a front to bring us all into this new system where we allow ourselves to be herded and managed from cradle to grave, all the more efficiently, as they bring *down* the populations of the world.

How many people know, for instance, since about 1900 that every census that was taken carried an 11 digit number, FOR YOU? That had your medical history in it because they were doing this all that time ago. Comparing your medical data to see if you had INFERIOR genes, etc. Comparing it to your work histories, education, IQ levels and all the rest of it. This has been done COVERTLY. Yet with, not just the acceptance of the US congress, for instance, that helped FUND the Carnegie Foundation INTO this particular project, it's been done across the world, the Western world by the big

countries involved... the British Commonwealth countries too. Now, that's why they're going for the PUSH, the *final push* for collection of everyone's DNA. Through that, they claim, they'll see who has inferior genes. The genes will cause throwbacks in the future and those people eventually, THEY HOPE, will *accept* sterilization. If they won't accept it, they'll be done anyway, one way or another, openly or very quietly... through means you'd never even think of.

This is the real world that we live in. It's run by DECEIT... and the shepherd must *train* the domesticated animals to love them. The domesticated animals must *believe* that their future benefit lies in the same direction as the shepherd. THAT'S THE TRICK OF THE SHEPHERD. But there's a completely different agenda on the go.

They've always blamed, as I say, the inferior types from different countries because this started off, at least in the 1800s, primarily as a Germanic/Anglo association, an Anglo/Saxon type association. Eventually, they brought others into it from OTHER countries who had achieved dominance over the people IN those countries for a few generations. However, they're going to create *racial tension*, create a massive STRIFE across the world with food shortages, with disease and all the rest of it and let all the different cultures go at each other, which they will and they'll be stirred up to do so. Then they'll come forward, gradually with the solution. Because these guys at the top have ALL THE TIME IN THE WORLD. THEY WORK INTER-GENERATIONALLY. That's how it's pulled off. Professor Carroll Quigley put this very *plainly* when he said a foundation can start up with a *particular* agenda in mind, put it in print, hire, train and use employees while recruiting more for the next and the next and the next generation. Even if it's a 150 years later, they can PULL OFF THE FINAL GOAL THEY PLANNED AT THE BEGINNING. That's how it works in the big foundations and institutions.

That's why Joe average can't imagine it because he or she can not believe that there could be something that could be planned such a LONG time ago and pulled off. They personally would lose interest. That's how we are as human beings. Our life spans are very short. We are short-term planners. We often go for something and change our minds. However, when it's a job, like a business, the mandate is different and they can pull it off even if it takes 100, 200, 300 years.

The Department of Defence and the big think tank that WORKS for the Department of Defence disclosed their 90 page agenda for the next 30 years with riots and so on across the Western world. They knew what's coming because it's been set up this way. It's a big chess board. The one thing the shepherd must always have is the COMPLIANCE of the sheep. You must *believe* everything is evolving the way it is presented to us on mainstream television, mainstream news, and that people are simply dealing with the problems as they arise. Yet, as I say, this was planned a long time ago.

Here's an article from The Washington Post

CIA Chief Sees Unrest Rising With Population

By Joby Warrick
Washington Post Staff Writer
Thursday, May 1, 2008; Page A15

Swelling populations and a global tide of immigration will present new security challenges for the United States by straining resources and stoking extremism and civil unrest in distant corners of the globe, CIA Director Michael V. Hayden said in a speech yesterday.

The population surge could undermine the stability of some of the world's most fragile states, especially in Africa,

while in the West, governments will be forced to grapple with ever larger immigrant communities and deepening divisions over ethnicity and race, Hayden said. *(Alan: So he's playing his part here. That's how it's to be presented to the public... as though this was FACT. Now, we know for a fact that in the Western hemisphere the populations of the domestic people IN those countries has been dropping and that's what a little bit of wealth brings. You have one child, two the maximum. If you have two children per two adults, you have a stable population. If you have one child per family, you actually lower your population. For instance, if China's population policy is in effect, which it's supposed to be, in a few years they should be half their present population... by using their own statistics. So what's happening? What's happening is they're opening the flood gates of the world to the Western hemisphere to give the IMPRESSION that the WHOLE WORLD is just over, vastly over populated. They haven't been building the houses to accommodate people for many, many years since the 50s and 60s, in fact, when they created the green belts and stopped what they called 'URBAN SPRAWL'. They only allowed REbuilding to go on where present buildings had already existed. So you have over CROWDING and the APPEARANCE of over crowding. This is how it was planned. To go on with Mr. Hayden's speech here, he says)*

Hayden, speaking at Kansas State University, described the projected 33 percent growth in global population over the next 40 years *(A: Now, they've been using statistics, FAKE statistics since the days of Francis Galton and even before that with Thomas Malthus. They always used graphs and charts which are completely out of whack and never, ever come to what they say they're going to come to in 30 or 40 years. So he's saying that 33 percent growth in global population over the next 40 years) as one of three significant trends that will alter the security landscape in the current century. (A: Now, remember too that the UN gives us our statistics every year and they've been telling us for the last few years that the Western male is down 75% of his sperm count from what it was in 1950. So how come the population is going to explode over the next 40 years? This is all nonsense... because they're eventually going to give you SOLUTIONS to what you will PERCEIVE - and that's the important part - what you will PERCEIVE as problems.)* By 2050, the number of humans on Earth is expected to rise from 6.7 billion to more than 9 billion, he said.

"Most of that growth will occur in countries least able to sustain it, a situation that will likely fuel instability and extremism, both in those countries and beyond," Hayden said.

With the population of countries such as Niger and Liberia projected to triple in size in 40 years, regional governments will be forced to rapidly find food, shelter and jobs for millions *(A: Now this is, again, following hand in glove with the United Nations that's pushing now the TOP to become the master of the food supply of the world. It all ties together.)*, or deal with restive populations that "could be easily attracted to violence, civil unrest, or extremism," he said.

I can hear the music coming in so I'll continue with this particular topic after this break.

I folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, reading from an article in the Washington Post on the CIA Director who's been talking about the coming strife that's been planned for an awful long time. They will give you SOLUTIONS once we've had enough of it. He goes on to say,

European countries, many of which already have large immigrant communities, will see particular growth in their Muslim populations while the number of non-Muslims will shrink as birthrates fall. "Social integration of immigrants will pose a significant challenge to many host nations -- again boosting the potential for unrest and extremism," Hayden said.

The CIA director also predicted a widening gulf between Europe and North America on how to deal with security threats, including terrorism. *(A: What a farce this terrorism is.)* While U.S. and European officials agree on the urgency of the terrorism threat, there is a fundamental difference -- a "transatlantic divide" -- over the solution, he said.

While the United States sees the fight against terrorism as a global war, European nations perceive the terrorist threat as a law enforcement problem, he said. (A: *Well, that's typically from London. They would call it that, a law enforcement problem.*)

"They tend not to view terrorism as we do, as an overwhelming international challenge. Or if they do, we often differ on what would be effective and appropriate to counter it," Hayden said. He added that he could not predict "when or if" the two sides could forge a common approach to security.

(A: *Now here's a big interesting part here.*)

A third security trend highlighted by Hayden was the emergence of China as a global economic and military powerhouse, pursuing its narrow strategic and political interests. But Hayden said China's increasing prominence need not be perceived as a direct challenge to the United States.

"If Beijing begins to accept (A: *Now listen to the wording.*) greater responsibility for the **health** of the international system, as all global powers should, we will remain on a constructive, even if competitive, path," he said. "If not, the rise of China begins to look more adversarial." (A: "If Beijing begins to accept greater responsibility for the *health* of the international system...")

That goes back to statements made in the 1920s and 30s by Professors who were well known at the time, like Arnold Toynbee when he mentioned the fact that the US would stay as the policeman of the world for a while but towards the end of the millennium and into the new, China would be brought up to power and one day THEY would take over as the policeman of the world. Remember that China in its present state was FUNDED by THE WEST, the same as the Soviet Union was.

Big banks of the Western world with the cooperation of the *real* governments of the world, the ones ABOVE the ones you elect, CREATED the Soviet system and they CREATED China. Why China? Because in China they didn't have the same kinds of religions that would be hard to get rid of, they could create a more atheistic society very quickly and that was very important if they were one day created to a WORLD leader, as I say, where all existing religion is to be destroyed to bring in the new. They don't want the Muslims because the Muslims have a very old religion with specific tenets that they hold on to with a lot of belief, and it's family orientated.

In China, everyone accepts the government as it is, as the big power monger. They're far more apt to go into the mass man phase working for the *good* of the state, as they call it at the top. And that falls right in line with the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which from its very foundation has said they were going to create a world where *service* TO THE SYSTEM, OR THE STATE, would be your only function in life. Your PRIME function in life.

So here's the CIA director talking about China and pretty well hinting that they *will* take over as the policeman of the world "If Beijing begins to accept greater responsibility for the **health** of the international system..." What is the international system? Who voted the *international system* in to power? Well, none of us did. It just sort of appeared that way. It's repeated over and over and over, just like the United Nations been repeated over and over and over, another *NON-democratic* institution. This was all set up a long time ago and they talked about it, as I say, in the 1800s, and even the foundations were set up back then.

The Soviet Union has been well documented regarding its history and the funding they got from the Western powers. There were even banks in New York that were caught giving *millions* of dollars for the Soviet system to help the Bolshevik Revolution take over from the Socialist Revolution that preceded it. They caught Trotsky in Halifax, Nova Scotia, on his way over, with suitcases full of cash. That's documented in Canadian history. He was let go because the

president of the United States had a passport printed and rushed up, express courier, for Trotsky as a US citizen so he could be let out of detention to carry on with his DUTY.

The Soviet system was the test bed. A test bed, a big laboratory, without any interference, where ALL of the sciences that have been dreamed of by these characters down through the ages were allowed into play with no hindrance and no religions to stop them. And they've learned a lot since then. This is to be used on the whole world, the collectivist system. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back Cutting Through The Matrix. And what a matrix it is because when you understand what is happening and all these little unrelated stories that come out at the same time, *seemingly* unrelated, ALL GO ALONG A PARTICULAR ROUTE. Even in the film industry and the movies they're making are about pushing the envelope now towards *different kinds* of sexual attitudes and even HERMAPHRODITIC films are coming out shortly... to identify with because there's a bit of male and a bit of female in there and everyone will identify with these characters and we'll all feel sorry for them. You're going to see these characters appearing... but PURPOSELY DESIGNED ones, not mistakes of nature, not aberrations. They're purposely designed ones because that's the future, the future types of slaves that will come. There's men alive today who will see this come in to being, not in the too distant future either.

Now we'll go to Vernon in New Hampshire. Are you there Vernon?

Vernon: Yeah, I'm there.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Vernon: Alan, I was listening to you tonight. You're doing a pretty much great job. You're talking about ancient knowledge. You know your self. I know myself. We know who we are. When you're talking about it, I'm not trying to put you down. It's so boring. It's so obvious. It's so boring. We know the agenda and we know what's going on. You're doing what you're supposed to do. You're fellow incarnate and you know what's going on. So all I got to say is keep up the good work and help those who need to get help. It's just obvious. There's no need to go out of your way.

Alan: I know. It is obvious the more you study it. It should be obvious to everyone.

Vernon: It's right in our face though. It's right in front of your eyes.

Alan: It is. Here's the key to it though. Most folk think it doesn't concern them. They think they're doing well. They don't realize that they're also slated for extinction because there's no need for them either... as useless eaters. They don't know.

Vernon: All I'm saying is that, you know... I just want to uplift you and I know you know where you are. I know who I am. And this is like a, I don't even know how to describe it. It's like a child's play. Like grade school.

Alan: I know. It is. It's a big play on a stage.

Vernon: Yeah, just like a play. Just like a play, right, a child's school play. It's nothing to it though. It's right in your face and it's obvious. Those who don't understand it is like, I don't even understand why. You know, they're on the planet

with us but it's like they on a different...

Alan: They do believe. They do believe they ARE a different species. They truly do. They believe they *have* evolved. They really have evolved and they are a higher species. They WRITE about this and that comes from their own words.

Vernon: I honestly have felt something deeper before, before I came to this, I mean, before I was born into this world, I knew all this stuff. Not when I was born but early in my life. I grew up, it's like, you know, it's not like nothing like so complicated. It's like, so easy to understand. It comes naturally though. It's like a natural understanding of what's going on. I don't know how some people, it's so hard for them to see and understand they're living in an unnatural world though.

Alan: Well, thanks for calling.

Vernon: I just want to you know, uplift you and say what you doing what you supposed to be doing right now and keep it up. I'm with you all the way.

Alan: I appreciate that. You take care. Now we'll go to Keith in Dallas. Are you there Keith?

Keith: Good evening Dr. Watt.

Alan: Hello. How are you?

Keith: I'm fine. Thank you. First of all, GREAT show, as usual. I just wanted to comment, first of all, before I get to what I originally called about. Poverty in your genes, that's the elite for you. First, you know, they break your legs and then they give you crutches and then they tell you, see, we told you that you needed us. I'm just floored by what you just said. Then, as far as overpopulation, I've been talking for so long that that is such a con, like everything else. You could place all 6 billion of us *in Texas* and everyone would have like about 1000 feet! It's just... I'm just so sick of it.

Alan: I know. It really is. It's amazing how they pull these statistics out. As I say, the first guy to do it was Thomas Malthus and all *his* statistics and graphs have been thrown in the trash since. That doesn't stop the next one using the same technique and drawing up a new graph with projections and nonsense like this. It's all to hype the public into *believing that something has to be done*. That's the whole point of the exercise.

Keith: John Dee must have really, really loved Plato.

Alan: Oh, they did. The thing is too, when they set up the Carnegie Institute at the department at Cold Springs Harbor, they called it the station for experimental evolution and that's where a lot of this stuff came from. They believed they could breed up the *higher* race and gradually exterminate, and this is their words, gradually exterminate the *lower classes and their races*. That was funded by the US congress and the institute itself.

Keith: American tax dollars at work, your *hard* tax dollars. Dr. Watt, I wanted to ask you. I wanted to know if you could speak to the IMO tablets for me, please? I was told to read them 100 times, right. Of course, I haven't got that far yet but they do seem quite interesting. They definitely lead one to believe that at least Atlantis *could* have existed or they lead one to question whether the flower of life is the same thing as the tree of life in the Kabala. I mean, I totally agree

with Thoth's statement that magic is knowledge and only a science. They also lead one to believe that Khufu did not build the pyramids in 2500 BC but that Thoth did. Now, how can that happen if Thoth represents thoughts?

Alan: I know. You see it's a lot of allegory. There's a lot of allegory involved in ALL of this stuff, even Atlantis. Remember, it's those who hold up the pillars of the world, the REALITY that they give the public, so there's a lot of allegories involved. Khufu, again, simply laid a plaque there. They commonly did that generation after generation, a pharaoh would dedicate a plaque to the builders and years later they think it was actually him that built it. Even though some archeologists say they could be 10,000 years old. There's even older ones than that across the world that are being uncovered, even in North America here. You'll find that with **America BC**, a fantastic book to read by a Harvard Professor. They uncovered some in Algonquin Park. Then the government came in and fenced it all off. So these characters have been around for an awful long time, down through the ages, bringing a system with them. America was never lost. They never lost it. They've found so many artifacts from the ancient world, especially along the eastern seaboard, and writings from the Phoenicians and so on, chiseled in stone, even graves, that it can not be denied that America was never lost. We know that Columbus did marry the daughter of the top Mason of the day, for Spain. He was given the maps and where to go and he went right to where the gold was. They simply let the Aztecs and the Incas collect it for a few centuries and they went in and took it. It was planned this way.

Keith: Wow. That sounds like Fort Knox. I was having a conversation with someone about Fort Knox and I was telling them, you know, most of that gold is already gone. It's not at Fort Knox anymore. You know, let's just call them shadowy European speculators.

Alan: Well, I don't know if you saw that documentary done by the guys who found the Titanic. They were following the sea route, the World War II sea routes, for American shipping. They hit Greenland and they went on to the Soviet Union. They supplied the Soviet Union with arms and so on, but what they really were also supplying them with was gold bars. It's never been explained all these sunken ships that they've found. They've managed to find a lot of the gold and collect it. Why on earth, if the US was sending this to the Soviet Union when the Soviet Union was never on the gold standard. So you know where your gold from Fort Knox went to. It disappeared to the Soviet Union during World War II.

Keith: Amazing. I know on 9/12/2001 some of the Bin Laden family was paid in gold bars as well, because you know, they were the only ones allowed to fly that day.

Alan: That's right.

Keith: Amazing. Incredible. Thank you Dr. Watt.

Alan: And of course, the guys who rebuilt the Trade Centers after the first bombing happened to be the Bin Laden/Bush consortium. They have a consortium. They build bombproof shelters across the world. On the day of the bombing, the last bombing that is, on 9/11, George Bush Sr. was having a business meeting *with* the Bin Laden family. That was on the CBC news here in Canada.

Keith: Wow.

Alan: You couldn't dream this stuff up. You could not dream this stuff up... in a novel.

Keith: Right. Absolutely. That's exactly right. You can't make this stuff up. You know someone told me, 'you're just an angry black guy' and that is the last... I'm telling you... most people who tell me that, that's someone who says, 'oh, you just blame everything that happens. Well, God wanted it that way.' That's someone who has no argument at all. No knowledge. Thank you Dr. Watt. It was great talking to you again.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Honestly, you could NOT make this stuff up. Here's the guy who's the ex-President of the United States, an ex-CIA director too at one time, having a meeting with the supposed family whose son blows up the World Trade Center. You couldn't dream that up. What's the odds on that happening out of these billions of peoples on the planet? It's impossible. Impossible.

We've got Mark from California. Are you there Mark? Hello Mark?

Mark: Yes, can you hear me Alan?

Alan: Yes. Go ahead.

Mark: Alan, can you explain the real meaning and nature of Zionism? And maybe tie that in with the creation of Israel? Kind of like what the meaning behind all that is?

Alan: There's a lot of occultic stuff. I was reading an article recently by an ex-Knesset member from Israel who says quite openly that the ancient Israel is a fiction. That archeologists have tried and tried but they can not find any relics or a trace of an ancient Israel people. They find people in Jerusalem but not a 12 tribe ancient Israel. After all the records they've found from ancient Persia and Assyria and Babylon and also Egypt and lots of records have been found, they have NO mention of an Israel people. However, he said that this *myth* has served us well. It's been a cohesive people that's given them a vast, rich culture that bonds them tight towards a common cause. He didn't elaborate on the cause. But there's no doubt about it, there's different meaning of Zionism. Now, Einstein in most of his talks did not talk about science, he talked about politics. He always made the statement, I'm a Zionist. Now, Israel was already established when he said this. He wasn't referring to Israel as a place. He was talking about a world society. Again, it ties in. On the higher level of Zionism, unknown to the common Jew even, the higher level of Zionism is to be a WORLD UNDER LAW and they're talking about SCIENTIFIC law and again, going into the same eugenics program that I'd been talking about earlier. The TOP, the elite aristocracy of *every* people are now IN, IN ONE BIG CLUB on this goal. They use different codes for it... The Greater Society, The Great Leap Forward, all of these terms are all the same thing. It's the same meaning really. It's a world where everything will be planned and directed and *created* for a purpose, including humanity itself.

Mark: Then there is a tie with Zionism to British Israel. Is that right?

Alan: British Israel was given the charter to exist. Remember, British Israel is also the World Federalist Association. It's one and the same association. So its goal under the British Israel Association, which was *pushed* by the British Crown because they wanted people to believe world wide, that if you believed that you had a religion to back you, and your superiority, then you'll do it with more force. You will work hard, with more force to create a world society. The Crown

definitely backed the whole idea of British Israel to take over the world and create the world commonwealth.

Mark: Is there any tie... I heard you mention in a previous show a little while back, talking about a new Middle East empire. Is that coming out of this? Do you look at them shelling America in a move to this new Middle East empire?

Alan: I'm pretty sure they will go to another place. The elite will move. They're already moving actually. They're building cities even in China that are ultra modern *solely* for Western people and bureaucrats and business leaders. And they're moving in and they have been for the last few years. Dubai, for instance, and the Middle East will be set up too with these ultra, ultra modern cities, the most advanced cities, because they're going to create the tensions back in America and they don't want to be around when all hell breaks loose.

Mark: Wow. One last thing. Maybe a little comment about the significance of the number 9 11?

Alan: Well, there's whole.. I could go on about 9/11 for ages according to the different numbers, what are the meanings of them but I've done this before in previous shows with 9/11. Including the whole birth of a new creation on 9/11. It's the Ides of September. It falls into the Ides of September where the goddess is born out of the head of Zeus *by her own free will*. She WILLED herself into existence. Meaning, this is a system coming in to place which could not have come by nature. It was *created* by PURE will power by the efforts of people involved. That's why they chose 9/11.

Mark: Thanks so much Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. And we have Rick from California. Are you there Rick?

Rick: Hi Alan. I wanted to make a comment on something and this is about Africa. You know, I noticed that when we watch the TV programs and the European think tanks and stuff, would have us believe that Africa is like this really crowded cesspool and with lots of children but I've been to Africa twice in 2002 and 2007, in two different countries and one thing I noticed. It's almost scary, the land is just completely empty. There's almost nobody on the land. All the people are crowded into the cities and the reason why there's lots of children, they always show you lots of children, to kind of convey this psychological message that they're breeding out of...

Alan: I know. They do the same with India. India has thousands of miles of jungle but they always show you the same couple of streets in Bombay!

Rick: Well the reason why there's so many children is because the parents have died because of the diseases, the bioengineered viruses they released, you know, AIDS and all that. Another thing I've noticed too is... see I'm an artist and I paint really, really dark skinned black women because I feel... and I tell this to friends of mine who are black... I say the best thing you can do is breed and select for darker people. Not because one race is superior to another but because I want a future where there's diversity. They seem to be getting rid of the darkest people and they seem to be glorifying... Can I stay on the line through the break?

Alan: I'll hold you over. Back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back at Cutting Through The Matrix with Rick from California on the line there and did you want to continue Rick?

Rick: What I notice is, when I go to the store to buy my Foreign Affairs Magazine, across, on the other aisle, there's all these rap magazines like Black Men Swimsuit and The Source and these different magazines and I noticed that a lot of them tend to promote lighter skinned black women with blond hair. I call it the Brahmanization (that's a term I came up with) where they're trying to create this culture where they're trying to get people to select for lighter and lighter skin so the darker people disappear. You know what I've learned, because I studied ecology and one thing I've learned is that MORE genetic diversity is always better than less genetic diversity.

Alan: We're finding that in everything, even with the crops. We know darned well that with the modified crops they're all one particular new strain so they're wide open to ONE disease killing them all off. So it's true that if you hybridize anything, and this is the key to it. You're right enough, it's hybridization... once you get into hybridization, all the problems come out and you're more prone to physical problems and other kind of problems too.

Rick: One last thing I wanted to ask you and thank you very much. I just wanted to ask you can you go into the esoteric meanings of The Holy Mountain, Monsanto and Round Up and...

Alan: I did that years ago in fact. I could do it again, maybe in a blurb, in fact, and explain some of these meanings, such as ADM, Archer Daniel Midlands, is just Adam. They're the owners of the earth, you know, for growing. It's so in your face, all this stuff that they give you.

Rick: What does holy mountain have to do with controlling seeds? Because I have my own perceptions of what I think it is but I wonder if they're the same as yours.

Alan: I'll do that in a blurb because it will take a whole talk to go into the higher meanings of the mountain... and the pyramid too is just a *perfected* mountain.

Rick: Okay. Thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Okay, we'll try and get Tim from North Carolina in. Are you there Tim?

Tim: Hey Alan. How you doing buddy?

Alan: Not so bad.

Tim: Just wanted to comment on one of those little 25-cent books I found. It's called, I don't know if you, lets see if you ever heard of it. It's called Scientific Answer to Human Relations. It's like 68 pages. It's from the University of Science. Have you read that?

Alan: I think I read that a while back. There's a whole bunch along the same topics.

Tim: It's full of everything you're talking about. It was just loaded with it. I've got one question about Revelations, if I could ask that. It's Revelations 22:16. It says, "I, Jesus, have sent mine angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, The Bright and Morning Star." If I'm not mistaken, isn't the bright and morning star Venus but they had another name for it right?

Alan: It's the lover at night and the huntress in the morning. That's the key to it in the esoteric. It's a dual function and of course, that's high Masonry too. Albert Pike said, isn't it a strange name to give Lucifer the title, the Morning Star. So they mean Jesus and Lucifer. It means that every person born has, at the beginning, the choices to make, what path they follow, the evil path or the good path. That's what it basically means.

Tim: Okay. I know you're endings coming up and thanks man.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Well, that's it for tonight on a rainy Ontario night in Canada. From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your God or your Gods *GO* with you.

Article: ["CIA Chief Sees Unrest Rising With Population"](#) by Joby Warrick (washingtonpost.com) - May 1, 2008; Page A15.

Transcribed by Diana

Jan. 7, 2010 (#487)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Jan. 7, 2010:

Organism Organizing the Body Organic:

"Sometimes Must Thoughts Go Off at Tangent,
For Those Who Know with Minds Intransigent,
So the Scheme in Time is All Laid Bare,
Bold Plans of the Powerful, Those Who Dare
Direct the Destiny of Every Nation,
Using Energy of the Faceless for Own Salvation,
'Historical Necessity's' Soil Covers the Graves
Of the War Generations or Working Slaves,
Building a Future which They don't Detect,
Inherited by Worshippers of Grand Architect,
Self Declared 'The Fittest,' Darwinian Evolution,
Masters of Crisis, Deceit, Progressive Revolution"

© Alan Watt Jan. 7, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Jan. 7, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on January 7th 2010. For newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site. Bookmark all the sites I have up there for future use because the big ones go down quite often. If you bookmark them you can always pull down the latest shows from the alternate sites. The

official sites are: [listed above]. As I say, I don't scatter my tin can - my tin can... I come out with my begging can - throughout the show. I generally do it at the beginning and get it over and done with so I tell the public, which is true, you bring me to you. You are the listeners that bring me to you. No one sponsors me. I'm not selling any products here. All I sell is what's on my web site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and that's my own books, CDs and DVDs. That just helps me to trickle along basically. It's not a job. It's more than a vocation. It's a MUST BE. That's why I'm doing it because believe you me, you don't get in the cash unless you are pushing advertising all the time. The ads you'll hear on the show are paid by the advertisers directly to RBN for this air time. That pays RBN for their staff, bills, board ops and all the rest of it. So it's up to you to keep me going. Buy the books and disks I have for sale on cuttingthroughthematrix.com or donate. You can do so by [ordering and donation options listed above]. It's up to you how you want to do it. For those who get the disks burned and passed to them at meetings, who don't like computers and play them on their CD players, you can get in touch with me at [address above]. And that's the tin can part out of the way.

There are so many ways to see reality. Very few people really see what reality is. They see what's presented to them. Every so often I go off tangent, from just reading what they're doing to us because I believe that if you just keep telling the public what they are doing to us, it tends to FREEZE us in panic and fear and in a sense that helps them do what they want to do. So sometimes I take a break away from just that and mix in some other ways to view what's really happening. Because people lack, and no wonder we lack the knowledge, the facts of WHAT IS HAPPENING IS KEPT FROM US. It's no wonder there are so many different theories out there as to what's actually happening and we'll go into that when I come back from this break.

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just going off on a bit of a tangent tonight just to show what we all go through, all the different tangents of thought we go through. When most people wake up, it's generally because they're being hit personally by laws enacted, things like airport hold-ups, body searches, and stuff like that. Most folk never complain until they *personally* are hit by anything. That's just the way it is.

That's why we also allow people to use our money and go off to wars across 'there' somewhere. It's always 'over there,' like the song says. As long as it's over there, it's too remote to be real to us; too remote, so we're not really concerned, especially when they are using techniques. They do use techniques in the media to give us such an overload of useless data coupled with entertainment that everything becomes surrealistic and bizarre and therefore NOTHING is really real at all. One minute you're watching a movie where the big, tall guy with the blond draped over his arm and the big gun is blasting his way through some city and killing everybody. All the bad guys can never shoot straight, you notice. And it's fiction. The next minute, you're seeing bombs go off or unmanned drones explode in some Pakistani village on the news and they tell you that 40, 50 civilians were just blown up and stuff like that. It doesn't register to the public because it's not at your back door. That's why big things like this are allowed to happen. Even when wars have broken out in the past in Europe, as long as it's some other country and not your country, especially if there were one or two countries between you, you didn't take it too seriously. It was again, over there somewhere. But when it eventually came to your own back door and YOU become the refugee, then you start bitching and complaining and asking what's been going on. What's been going on is what's always been going on. It's just that you didn't notice it. Now it's come to you.

People tend to panic when they first wake up because they've been given a set reality from birth. Generally kicked off by their parent or parents, it's all different now. You used to have standard families and it's all kind of strange families now. They call them the nuclear family. I call them the new clear family because the government knows everything

about them. A parent or parents will indoctrinate them with what THEY were given as reality. That starts everything off. So the child asks questions, WHAT'S THIS, WHAT'S THAT, WHAT DOES IT MEAN, WHY IS THIS HAPPENING? And they're told pat answers and that satisfies the parents. The parents themselves think they are quite sane because those around them all get the same information given to them.

This is the beauty of the information age; EVERYONE GETS THE SAME DOWNLOADING DAILY FROM THE SAME MEDIAS ACROSS THE WORLD. So as long as you bounce off what you think is real and reality to each other, you all think you are sane and no one questions the validity of the information that's been given to them. They have no reason to suspect that that man on the news, it's generally an older guy, a father figure that they keep until he's falling off his seat because you've grown up with him and he's a DADDY, you see, and daddy would never lie to you. Every night at 6 o'clock, there he is, staring right at you, as you sit there munching away on whatever frozen foods you have or whatever fast foods, and he'd never lie to you. Why should he lie? It doesn't dawn on us, why would they pay sometimes \$800,000 a year to someone to read a dummy board? That's all they do... is stare at the camera, look very convincing as though they know what they are talking about but they really are just reading a dummy board. It's because YOU, his job is very important. HE'S the big daddy that you've grown up with. We've seen it in the past, especially in the US, where people would give you the news and they say, *THAT'S THE WAY IT IS...* and everybody believed him. And when they retire, then it comes up - it's even up on YouTube - they all belong to the World Federalists Society. World Federation... and yet they've been taken for generations as being the nationals, the ones who decided they are leading *YOU as a national and a sovereign nation*.

Everything is deception, but they're not doing it by themselves, obviously. It takes incredible coordination and organization to make this work. This technique is not a new technique at all. It's certainly better today with instant communication between those who control and different departments that control. You can go back into the 1700s especially, when organization was REALLY making itself FELT. People were moving from the old feudal system into industrial systems with organization and managerial classes rising up. With the managerial classes came DATA COLLECTION and STATISTICS and planning, LONG-TERM PLANNING. It didn't take a lot of people, who were well educated and well indoctrinated into a particular agenda, to guide a country, often from behind the scenes. It hasn't changed today.

It's interesting that the old sci-fi movies for instance, even the old Star Trek ones, and I have articles here from William Shatner who can't keep his mouth shut at times; he's pushing that ego as he always did. He admits that many of their stories were taken from NASA and that Roddenberry, as I've said over the years, Roddenberry was a member of NASA. What's NASA got to do with science fiction? Well it's because NASA is part of the Military-Industrial Complex that works towards not exploring just space but CONTROLLING THE WHOLE PLANET THROUGH A SERIES OF COMMUNICATIONS SATELLITES, tracking, all that kind of stuff. That's what they are really all about. Roddenberry was in there and they were working towards a global society, a post-sovereign nationhood type society. Therefore they wrapped the stories IN to the Star Trek series. We saw them always meeting different aliens and this was the *multicultural society*, that's what they were showing you. You always found out too, the Star Trek Enterprise, it's interesting they have the 'God Bless Us on this Enterprise' on the seal. The Enterprise, you've got to wonder whose enter-prize? Who's entering for the prize? Who? We're all going along with it. We won't get the booty but somebody's going to get the prize. We'll get the boot. Anyway... In Star Trek, they would meet all these different kind of aliens and the ones who would eventually JOIN the great FEDERATION – which is the United Nations of course – were good guys. Sometimes a bit odd and strange and humorous, but they were all good guys. However, the ones who stood up for their own planet were always the bad guys, like the Klingons. They clung on to the old way, so they called them Klingons. They were self-

sustaining. They didn't need to be involved in somebody else's trade system or I guess global or galactic taxation system for that matter either.

We've been programmed all down through these years. In some of the shows they showed you something that was shown much, much earlier and it came from an idea that did not come from HG Wells but HG Wells wrote about it. What he was doing was telling people in a sense, that a group, a small group of men already ruled the world in the early days of HG Wells and had done before he came along. We know this is so from the writings of the funders, just like today, that there were foundations back then that had already funded the revolutionary societies and coordinated the different revolutionary societies in different countries across the whole of Europe and the Western world. Very wealthy people, often the same people, really descendants... We have descendants today who own the foundations, who fund the non-governmental organizations that have taken OVER from these old revolutionary societies. But still it's the same format.

In the Star Trek series, they'd often show you a planet where 3 or 4 brains were hooked up together, or maybe 5 brains of the elders, this kind of stuff. Wells talked about it too; he called it The World Brain. They talked about the world brain, how a small group... and he inferred basically that through SCIENCE they would be timeless, ageless, and deathless basically. They would be immortal but they could rule the world with all the wisdom of the world, hooked up to this global brain. Then we see in all the futurist articles the same things coming out to do with the world brain, where everyone's going to be hooked into this world computer society, this new virtual reality, and we're going through a paradigm shift – they love that term paradigm shift. What you're going through today with the velvet glove off the iron fist, THE GLOVES COMES OFF. They are using brute force and the threat of brute force to make everybody, to ENSURE everybody just goes along with this new totalitarian phase while they work out all the rest of the agenda of depopulation over a 50-year period to bring in the NEW phase where the ones that they've basically picked out, from their DNA, will be allowed to breed in the future, after the year 2050 and go on with a much smaller, more reduced population.

Always remember, as they are hooked into this global mind you might call it, ALWAYS REMEMBER that the big boys themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin who talked about things like this himself. He said WE THE ELITE MUST NEVER ALTER OURSELVES; WE HAVE TO ALTER EVERYONE ELSE'S ABILITY FOR SELF-PRESERVATION. Because when the State is taking care of ALL the decision making, the people won't need self-preservative abilities. However, the elite who are guiding the ship of earth, WE THE ELITE, he said, MUST BE NATURAL, WE MUST BE WILD, he said. So they will NOT chip themselves. In other words, you are looking at literally a complete takeover not of just the world and its resources... but during the process of this they are taking over the MINDS of every one who will work TOWARDS what they want before we are all killed off. I'll be back with more on this theme after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just going off again on a tangent tonight to show you how we can have our reality given to us, reinforced by school, and reinforced by ALL entertainment. There is nothing you can watch out there for entertainment that does not contain politically correct messages of how you SHOULD perceive a particular thing, object, person or whatever inside of it.

Getting back to HG Wells, HG Wells was picked out of school. He was a real people-pleaser. He wanted to be UP with the elite but he was literally the son of a drunk who played professional cricket - they got hired in those days to play professional cricket - going around as an extra on the team. His mother was a maid for a very wealthy family. So he despised the working people that he saw passing, going on their way to the factories every day. He was terrified of

joining them. That was generally the worries of those who played Upstairs, Downstairs and stepped under the kitchen tables; the helping classes, they were called, for the elite. He was picked out because of this insatiable desire to get up the ladder. He was made a propagandist. He was picked out and he joined the Red Tie School class, for revolution. He was picked out by Sir Thomas Huxley, the best friend of Charles Darwin. He was personally coached by him and picked out to be a propagandist, eventually for the Fabian Society as a founder, and also as a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, a *private* Bilderberger type organization, very big, very powerful, with the CFR being the American counterpart, actually it's the sister.

He talked about the coming new world order in a book called, **The Open Conspiracy**. They tell partial truths. It was an open conspiracy, the data is there if you want to go into the old books written by bureaucrats and high-level civil servants who retire and write their biographies, but they don't tell you all of the story of course. It was open to an extent but all the details were kept hidden from the public. He did say that THOUSANDS, THOUSANDS WILL DIE FIGHTING THE NEW WORLD ORDER, BUT, he says, IT'S INEVITABLE THAT WE'LL WIN. He also said in another book where he met the funder of the Fabian Society – maybe the founding-funder – and it was the rich people who came over from New York to live in Britain called the Astor's. It was Lady Astor who invited him and many others to a party and she said, WE CAN'T FAIL. She wasn't saying, WE CAN'T FAIL OR MY GOODNESS SAKE. She was saying we CAN'T fail because they had already THE SCIENCES OF CONTROLLING THE MINDS OF MILLIONS OF PEOPLE. They already had made inroads into a World Educational Society at that time. You condition one generation of people across the world, of children into the same format and really, you've got them from then on; the same things that Lenin talked about.

It's an open conspiracy to an extent. He wrote another book called **A Modern Utopia**; well worth the read... very boring but worth the read. He tells you how they'd get rid of all the useless eaters. Not by just killing them off like Lenin and Stalin and the Nazis did, but BY STERILIZING THEM AND ALLOWING THEM TO LIVE OUT THEIR LIVES. That was more humane he thought. The world would be a sort of controlled world society, everybody would have a function in it, and there would be a particular class system with the Samurais, of all people. The Samurais, another name for the Guardian Class that Plato talked about. That was his favorite book, by the way; Wells' favorite book was Plato's **Republic**.

So there's nothing new under the sun. It's just that the public always think we are living on the cutting edge and things like this have never happened before. That's what we think; that's what we were TAUGHT to think. Of course the last thing they want you to know is hey, you're just living through a script here. Now the big boys themselves who are doing everything they opposed during the Cold War, which was... During the Cold War, they expected the communists to try revolutions *within* the countries. The communists hoped to start revolutions off. They hoped that the governments would OVERREACT by being totalitarian on all of the citizens with security and Gestapo-like tactics or KGB tactics and that would FURTHER the cause of revolution and then the people would rise up and over throw their government. That's what the communists hoped.

Why is it that the governments ARE doing those very things - which they know about because they wrote about these techniques, they understood the communist technique - why are they doing those very things today? Coming down with the iron fist on their own public? Why are they bringing in an age of chaos? Well they're bringing it in because it's TIME to bring it in and out of that GUIDED chaos, *they* will go through – they hope – into a new world order, into a global society, under initially the United Nations. Once the vast bulk of the population are dead in about 50 years or so and they've brought in their transhumanist society and their better robots and all the rest of it, better cloning techniques, they will branch off into Super City-States across the world which will be very, very high tech. What's left of the old man that didn't perish in the wars and the starvation that's to come, dies off, out in the country side. Back with

more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. Again, going back to HG Wells' day. He like many of the authors and novelists of his time, admitted to by the way in the book **Americas Cultural Cold War** where the CIA RAN the Cultural Industry for the United States and a good part of Europe too, through the 50s, 60s, 70s and 80s. That's where the book ends because everything was declassified up until then. They never gave up, of course. What people thought in fact with all the stuff that was coming out in the 60s and 70s to do with promiscuity, the strange art that was nihilistic and all that stuff, they thought it was the communists that were doing it then. It was actually funded by the CIA. Your own secret services were bringing you down. Why? Because they were working for their masters, not the public, to bring in a global society.

They don't see the peasants of one country as being any better than the peasant of another, something that HG Wells already knew long before that. He knew too that his masters funded the wars across the world. The big bankers funded wars everywhere. The big bankers funded the setting up of the Soviet system that could not have gotten off the ground never mind continued without its constant aid from the West. We fed the Soviet Union right through the Cold War until the Berlin Wall symbolically came down. That's all it was, was symbolically. Remember, a wall divides two people. It doesn't just stop people from getting in; it stops people from getting out. The symbolism from the Soviet, the high Soviet side, as Gorbachev pretty well said, was TO LET THEM GO OUT AND EXPAND INTO THE NEXT PHASE OF JOINING WITH THE WEST INTO THIS NEW SYSTEM, NOT QUITE CAPITALIST, NOT QUITE COMMUNIST. This new SOCIALIST order, exactly what the big boys always wanted, a regimented, planned society.

We're just going through the chaos now and it will last quite some time, this chaotic period. Even if we're still on the airwaves in 4 or 5 years time, or allowed to be on the airwaves, we'll still be giving you latest 'what they are doing to us' stories that are churned out all the time as we go through the changes and we are trained to go through the changes. Until they have a generation, a young generation who are already 10, 12, whatever, who will be 15, then 20 years of age who will see things ENTIRELY differently from the way that we see them today because of their indoctrination; SCIENTIFIC INDOCTRINATION that I've gone on about many times over the years. Then we are bypassed. That was always the technique to be used. Get the children, indoctrinate them, alter their view points and everything and then they grow up and bypass the parents. The parents then are of no use, they are no threat, they are bypassed. That's what we are going through, changes, massive changes. Chaos. To the person from the inside not understanding what's happening or why, it seems to be a sort of a chaos but it's an ORGANIZED CHAOS. Out of the chaos is the *guided* order, the NEW order of things, the THIRD WAY, as they also call it.

There will be a vegetarian society who *will be* vegetarian. Do you really think the attack on wiping out most of the meat industry of Europe over what appeared to be one cow and one scientist's opinion on things; do you really think that was just because there was a prion suddenly loose? ...all over the place? It's only a few years ago but I can remember seeing the photographs from Britain and through the newspapers, pyramids – I'm not kidding you – pyramids of cattle and pigs and everything were burning. Pyramids, thousands of them. AS they flew in – in military operations – they flew in troops right into the farm yards and gunned down all the animals and took off and left it all to the farmer to deal with, one after another. Then you get Alvin Toffler with his **Third Wave**, the book that Newt Gingrich was giving to every Congressman. In the book it said, from Toffler who has always been a total communist, it said, THAT THE SYSTEM WE ARE BRINGING IN WILL BE A VEGETARIAN SOCIETY. Sure enough, a lot of people went vegetarian because they were terrified to eat meat after that. Then you have the H1N1. OH, THEY'RE KILLING ALL OF THE CHICKENS OFF ACROSS CANADA, all the hens. Hens have always had the H1N1, always. So this is another part of your protein diet next GONE. In Holland a lot of people went

there to breed goats instead. 300,000 goats were ordered to be destroyed recently because of another different kind of disease, they claim, that has broken out there. They are telling you not to eat fish, OH, IT'S FULL OF MERCURY, they say; JUST EAT OUR MODIFIED VEGETABLES.

Everything is going to a plan. Everything is going to a very old plan in fact. Just like I started off the show, these ELDERS, they always have the elders of a group running their part in their time of the world, just like they show you in the sci-fi movies. Another movie to see is **Millennium**; I think Kris Kristofferson is in it. It's an older movie. It's the same sort of idea of a future society with elders living underground. The elders are living in these sort of glass tubes; again, like the Star Trek episodes that they show you. They are kept alive by high technology, very ancient minds with lots of wisdom; that kind of stuff, you see.

The public haven't really a clue what's behind what happens. They're told BE WORRIED, BE VERY, VERY AFRAID. Every day they are told that by the media... allegorically of course. But that's the message; be VERY, very afraid; THE GOVERNMENT HAS DECLARED, THE GOVERNMENT HAS DECREED... one thing after another. Your bank bailout was all part of it too, to put you further in to LEGAL – this is the whole point about it; it's very legalistic, this system – legal debt where the next few generations probably won't be able to pay off *the interest* on the debt, which means they are all going to be slaves and do what they are told.

I've said from the beginning, any country that started off borrowing money from another or from a banker outside its own country... In fact why any country has to borrow money AT ALL when it has the power to tax to keep itself afloat – it should live within its means – but if it has to borrow at all outside of that, then you just lost your government and that happened a long time ago... everywhere. Because the bankers want that; they encourage it. I used to wonder why socialism, which is what the banking elite and the communist elite want, I used to wonder why socialism always wanted WELL, LET'S SPEND OUT WAY OUT OF DEPRESSION. Now they mean spending it by using tax money and using money which is borrowed from the bankers to spend your way out of it. How can you spend your way out? It's like having a temporary reprieve after you've bought a lot of stuff on a credit card and then you can't use the card again. This is so dumb and stupid.

Slavery was defined by Jefferson when he said THAT WHEN A GENERATION IS BORN IN TO A SYSTEM WHERE THEY HAVE TO PAY OFF A PREVIOUS GENERATION'S DEBT, THEY ARE DEFACTO SLAVES. And yet it's taken as normal today. Do you realize how small all governments would be if they had to live within their means just from their taxes only? ...with no ability to borrow from banks at all? Why should they be borrowing from banks? ...at all? It's because those who OWN the governments you see – and yes they are owned; it's not owned by the people – have their own agenda and as I say, it's a very OLD agenda. They know where they are going. They know where they've been. They know where we are now. They work through think tanks every possible reaction that we could have, and different sects of society could have to everything they introduce into society right now. They know how our reactions will be and how to counter every one. It's all done through think tanks working with massive computer systems like the RAND Corporation.

During the Cold War remember, everyone in the Western world, every citizen, with all the census reports and data and births, marriages, death, everything else, and places of work, was entered AS A NUMBER into the RAND machines and they ran us all under Game Theory. I've gone through Game Theory before. Why? It was for PREDICTABILITY purposes. They know how every single individual will react because they have their TOTAL PERSONALITY PROFILE on them, on YOU. For them to be safe at the top, everyone must be 100% predictable in ALL of their dealings and their actions. Someone who's NOT predictable is a threat to them. Someone who understands what's happening and can

convey it to others is a threat. That's why Lord Bertrand Russell stated in his own book and I've read it on the air, the actual pages from it, who worked for this global socialist system. He said, WE SHALL HAVE TO BRING OVER THOSE ONES, THOSE CHILDREN THAT THEY CATCH AT SCHOOL, they CATCH you. That's what he says, THEY CATCH AT SCHOOL AND GIVE THEM GRANTS AND GIVE THEM SCHOLARSHIPS TO GET INTO OUR SYSTEM TO WORK FOR US and once they're in it they'll get used to the status, the fact that doors will be opened for them and they will belong to an upper elite. He said, THEY WILL BE OURS; IF WE CAN'T, IF THEY WILL NOT GO ALONG WITH THAT AND IF THEY WON'T LEAVE THEIR FAMILY AND THEIR OWN WAY, THEIR OLD WAY BEHIND THEM, meaning their bonding to a culture or a people or a class, he says, WE SHALL HAVE TO ANNIHILATE THEM, eliminate them. Because that person, that lone person could convey his knowledge to someone else or to the people in such a simply way they understand it. That's the greatest threat that they have. That's why Mao Tse-Tung said he wasn't scared about bombs or bullets. He says he was SCARED OF SOMEONE WITH AN IDEA.

That's why the United Nations has stated that INDIVIDUALITY is their greatest threat. That's why they go on with all this terrorist stuff about *THE LONE WOLF* and they are telling everyone, IF THERE IS SOMEONE IN YOUR AREA WHO'S VERY SOLITARY, PLEASE LET US KNOW; THEY COULD BE A DANGER. So a solitary person, a person who likes time to perhaps read and think is a danger. Can you believe that? You are danger to the biggest military forces on the whole planet. Isn't that something? Isn't that what you would call overreaction? Or is it overreaction? These guys know from previous experiences in their history along their course towards their unified, planned society, the planned society, we're just going through the external phases of the PLANNED SOCIETY, we'll eventually go into the planned BREEDING system and all the rest of it. That's still to come. But they know from previous experience that IT'S THE INDIVIDUAL THAT MAKES THE CHANGES and upsets them, throws them off, delays them here and delays them there in their actions. Therefore they have to demonize people by saying, YEAH, THEY'RE ANTI-SOCIAL, THEY DON'T WANT TO JOIN IN THE COMMUNITARIAN EVENTS.

George Bush Sr. was the first one to tell the Western world that the way of the future was COMMUNITARIANISM. He didn't say communism. No. Just changed it a little tad, just like Orwell talked about the constitution of the animals in **Animal Farm**; just change something at the end or a word or a vowel or a letter here or there. Communitarianism... If you'll notice, all your local TV and local newspapers are all going on about community events. Everything is a community event. One day if you don't turn up at these silly community events they will be around to see you, to see if you are ANTI-SOCIAL... WHY AREN'T YOU COMING TO THE COMMUNITY EVENT? This is all still to come as big brother gets harder and harder trying to get us all under the same system so that we are 100% predictable.

Therefore all the stuff that the media churns out every day and I read a lot of it here too, others do as well, without understanding where it came from, where it's been, where we are now and where we are going... without understanding that, all the data will do is further terrify you. *WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT'S HAPPENING, THE FEAR LEAVES YOU*... because you can PREDICT where they are going to go and what they would do in this area next and that area next and that area next. That's why I've said over the years what would happen next. I said at 2001 when that happened, I said – I think it was even that night – YOU ARE GOING TO SEE EVERYTHING THAT YOU SEE IN A NORMAL WARFARE, ID CARDS, TOTALITARIAN SORT OF MOVEMENTS BY THE GOVERNMENT FOR SECURITY, BUT I ALSO SAID YOU'LL EVEN SEE YOUR RATIONING COMING IN, FOOD RATIONING, ALL THOSE THINGS AND EVEN PEOPLE GETTING MOVED FROM ONE AREA TO ANOTHER WILL HAPPEN. And folk would think OH, THAT'S CRAZY; ALL IT WAS, WAS THE TOWERS WENT DOWN, THE WHOLE COUNTRY ISN'T... Oh yeah, really?

Look what happened at New Orleans. FEMA came in and for the first time people were *disallowed* from HELPING each other; it was VERBOTEN to help you neighbors in distress. You had to wait until FEMA came in to deal with it. The reason they gave is YOU'RE NOT TRAINED IN RESCUE. So during that period waiting for FEMA to get moving, God knows how many folk died and drowned and came off the roofs and all the rest of it, into the water. THAT WAS ALSO A TRAINING

EXERCISE FOR THE PUBLIC. Day after day we saw helicopters going past them and over them and no one was dropping them food, water, or anything. That was all designed that way to make *the viewer* ALSO feel helpless. Helpless. All the school buses from all over the state traveled there routinely in practices to get people out. They were stopped by FEMA from taking people out. They were turned back 3 times. And what did they do with those people? They moved them all over the US; that's refugees, folks. That's refugees.

If they could have gotten the ball rolling with their fake flu, and they wouldn't have to have a real flu, just a fake flu... give you a few pictures on the television with someone in those white suits with the oxygen masks carrying a stretcher off with some plague victim. Show that a few times and just like that ONE mad cow they said was mad. The same cow they showed time after time for over a year, going across the same farmyard. The same photographs of someone on a stretcher and say MY GOD, IT'S A PLAGUE and everybody would do exactly as they are told. Seeing is believing. Watch **Wag the Dog**.

Perceptions. Bernays talked about propaganda. He liked the term propaganda. He gave America its culture of consumerism for the whole of the 20th century. He was taught this by much higher forces than him, much, much older too... of how people can be manipulated EN MASSE using techniques that appeal to UNCONSCIOUS DRIVES. Well, they are still doing it today and it works very, very well. Back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. Tonight I didn't know where I was going to go at all. I had all these stories up and I thought, they're all scary stories as always put out by the mainstream, which is meant to terrify us into stasis and immobility to an extent. So I thought I'd give it a bye and then I went off on a tangent because we have to go off on a tangent at times to see an overview of things and realize we are only living through one generation of an ongoing designed system that knows where it's going. Guys wrote about it in the times of my grandfather and before. They are still working it today.

They know themselves that out of this... this is why they love the symbol of the phoenix. Out of this chaotic period as the OLD system dies off - don't think for an instant that this is all just to keep the system and those in power - all this security stuff and totalitarian measures, it's not just to keep THAT system in power. Far from it. It's to manage the public as they bring us THROUGH into a new system. That's what it's about. It's not your own sovereign governments doing this. *They are doing this across the whole planet in concert with each other.* Planned chaos, there's always a guide who comes THROUGH the chaos. They have many names for the guide in esoteric stuff, just as allegories basically, but THEY are guiding us through the chaos. They know where we're going. Of course out of this the new phoenix will be born, their lovely utopia with a decimated population, a good genetic stock to breed with or else clone as workers, and high, high technology. They have total faith in science that they will have so much science then they won't need all of the types of human labor they have in the past. So WAR was declared on the public an awful long time ago. An awful long time ago.

It was so odd to be brought up in a socialist country like Britain and to fathom out for yourself that these socialists actually – when you read the intelligentsia of the socialists – were nothing to do with the working people whatsoever. They used all the minority groups they could as an excuse for revolutionary purposes and to complain and bitch about the old system. But they really wanted to bring down the populations. As I say, HG Wells is a classic figure for that. One of MANY of these classic figures who wrote openly about the need to drastically reduce the population, the 'useless eaters' as LORD Bertrand Russell call them. I think he was a 3rd or 4th or 5th generational Lord, Bertrand Russell, and here he is, a PEER of the British realm, a blueblood, who was supposedly socialist. Why would he, with all his dough and

his loot and his castles, be interested in the workers? Well, he wasn't. He wasn't at all. He had an incredible disdain for the workers and for most other peoples, other classes. The elite also HATED the middle class by the way, and still do. That's why he came out with so many comments and said PEOPLE WOULD RATHER DIE THAN THINK; IN FACT MOST DO. That's another comment that he made; so many different comments.

These were the socialists' leaders, the guys who went over to watch 'the experiment' as they called it, their other one. The US was one experiment and the Soviet system was their other, their second experiment. In Dodd's Commission, Norman Dodd's Commission for the Reece Commission that Congress put together, said that their job was to bring both systems together, the Soviet and the West. They have done it. We are going through the mayhem into the next phase of the plan.

So if that makes any sense to you, it's off the top of my head as I say; nothing was planned tonight. I haven't read the articles I was going to read but I hope that gives a little break to see an overview of what's really going on.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

March 22, 2013 (#1293)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt March 22, 2013:

Orwell Put the Plan in "The Last Man":

"The New Opinion Program is Surely Here,
And Taboo Own-Thought Guarded by Fear
Of Government-Mandated "Personal" Opinions
To Be Forced by Law Upon the Minions,
Backed by Psychiatry's Bible, DSM-5,
All Logic and Reason to Be Flayed Alive,
For Reality is Whatever Big Brother States,
Contrary Opinions Come from Those Who Hate,
So Put Reason, Logic, Fact Aside
And by Authorized Opinion You Must Bide"

© Alan Watt March 22, 2013

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - March 22, 2013 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through The Matrix** on the 22nd of March, 2013. For newcomers, I always suggest you make good use of the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you'll find this big system in there and how it works, how it started up and where it's all going to go. Everything's managed by intelligentsia basically, big foundations that are tax-free. They have trillions of dollars. They pretend they're philanthropic of course, and they push all the radical agendas, and they have done for a hundred years. They are the parallel government. They put their

own members *in* to government in fact, and bureaucracies too, across the world. Bureaucrats are very important because they know their agendas. They're put in there for life, until they retire, and they can get a lot done in there. It's much, much better than the political guys that come and go.

So anyway, help yourself to that. You'll find out why the system is the way it is, where it's all going, why things are happening today that you just don't understand, that seem crazy in fact. But you understand, you're living through a *new* world order, the Century of Change and all that stuff, Agenda 21 from the United Nations, ALL manifestations of ideas that were planted a long, long time ago to bring in this controlled society, by the intelligentsia, working on behalf of the big, big international banking boys, the economists, that decided that *they* have the right to rule the world, and always did because they were the only ones who really started doing statistics in the first place a long, long time ago, and managing the world's economies, and countries' economies, and the wars and all the rest of it. So, that's where you are today.

It's the open secret, as HG Wells called it, because he actually wrote about that. He called it **The Open Conspiracy**; you should look it up and read it. Everything is published, it's just that the general public don't get wind of it because it ends up in books that end up in the library, very dusty old books that are never read. They do legally tell you where they're taking you, and you acquiesce to it by your silence. That's a legality. Most things are done by that very method. You simply say, *oh well I don't understand that*, and it's out of your head. But you said nothing, you didn't complain, therefore you accepted by your silence. So as I say help yourself to the website.

Remember too, you are the audience that bring me to you so you can keep me ticking along here, hopefully, maybe, if you can buy the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com or donate. [Order and donation options listed above.] Straight donations are seriously, seriously welcome as we go through austerity and hyperinflation and all the other planned things to bring you into a post consumerist society, because that's what it's all about. Everything's happening on cue, the way that it was designed to do, and at the same time they're changing lots of other things too. All normalcies have to be destroyed, you understand, according to the Frankfurt School, and that's exactly what's happening today. All normalcies that kept the old systems going, the old cultures vibrant and alive and pretty safe, have to be destroyed to make room for the dominant minority that took over, and it's manifest, in your face today, under the guise of *science* of course. Science of course is the technique, where YOU CAN'T ARGUE WITH SCIENCE, even though we're watching global warming getting pushed and pushed and pushed as we freeze our butts off at home. So are you going to believe the science, or your lying eyes or your shivering skin? It's up to you.

So as I say, help yourself to the website. Really, you should start downloading stuff too because you don't know how long it's going to last with all the laws getting pushed out, with those that are authorized to be out there and the ones who are not, because that's the big censorship. It's been passed in Britain and other countries and it will be across the board within a week or two, I'm sure, as all the so-called British Commonwealth countries follow suit. Australia's already doing it and Britain has passed it all. Even the regular media, which of course has always been on board with the big agenda, is now censoring their personal opinions about particular people in politics, stuff like that. So expect more trivia for your mainstream news. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back. We're Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about the big system. And you think, of course, all you get, really, you can't really think about things... Most folk don't really think about the news they're given. I've talked about articles over the years and read from articles and studies they've done at universities and so on, over how people really think. Because we are the most studied creature on the planet; we always have been, for thousands of years. Not the

animals or how ants have sex or anything like that. It's all about people. Because after all, you have to manage the people first before you can manage anything else. And believe you me, we're the most studied and the most managed creature on the planet.

And more so today because as I say, I've gone into the history of what was often called socialism – before that it was Marxism and then it was called socialism. And the whole intent of socialism, and what surprised me too was how it got off the ground in Marxism too, with multimillionaires and international bankers financing it all. That should give you a clue as to the fact that the whole idea of Marxism was a front for something else, and the same with socialism too. But of course you must get the mob, or the people, to back you up and be all for you, by hitting things that are actually true. Like, *why is the government keeping certain amounts of people in poverty* and things like that. So they use *real things* to get laws passed that don't end up helping the people at all. It ends up simply bringing the newcomers in that take over and dominate you all; that's what it's all about. Because dominant minorities have always been here. Aldous Huxley talked about them. He says, HE DIDN'T SEE WHY THERE WOULDN'T ALWAYS BE A DOMINANT MINORITY, might not always be the same one because there's different rivalries going on down through history. But today it seems to be consolidated into one dominant minority that runs everything. And of course they use the guise of science to run everything today, as I said before.

I've gone through the history of the Frankfurt School that really came out of Germany. The guys fled from Germany when the Nazis got in and they set up in the States. Their whole idea was to take over, after studying the culture of America and saying they didn't like it very much, that they would alter it all. And they got permission to do so by the President of the US at the end of World War II. Their idea was to change the culture so much that Nazism couldn't possibly arise in the US – that was the excuse that was given; it was an excuse – but also Britain and elsewhere. They used the United Nations to get their agendas through. They had many, many front organizations working with them and the big foundations financing them and working with them to make all this happen.

Now, here's a partial truth, that they put out sometimes in different papers. It says...

The Sordid Origin of Hate-Speech Laws

hoover.org / December 1, 2011 / Jacob Mchangama

All western European countries have hate-speech laws. In 2008, the EU (*Alan: European Union, parliament.*) adopted a framework decision on “Combating Racism and Xenophobia” that obliged all member states to criminalize certain forms of hate speech. (*A: Now remember, xenophobia is something which is... anthropologists use the term all the time, and so do historians, as they go down through the cultures and the different countries and so on, that specifically like their own culture and don't like any outsiders. Certain cultures are very collectivist, other ones are individualistic. Say America for instance, and Europe, were more individualistic cultures. You might belong to a culture but most folk worked individually, even in their businesses and so on; they didn't form massive combines; it was unlikely for them to do it. But certain other people do, and other cultures do form massive combinations and of course they naturally take over and dominate individualistic cultures, with their ability to accumulate incredible money and work together.*) . . . that obliged all member states to criminalize certain forms of hate speech. On the other side of the Atlantic, the Supreme Court of the United States has gradually increased and consolidated the protection of hate speech under the First Amendment. (*A: Now, it doesn't tell you the groups that brought forth the idea and kept it going, on hate speech. You have to go through the history of it; you'll find it up there if you do a search on hate speech and its foundations and so on, and different ones that were passed by whom.*) The European concept of freedom of expression thus prohibits certain content and viewpoints, whereas, with certain exceptions, the American concept is generally concerned solely with direct incitement likely to result in overt acts of lawlessness. (*A: So in other words, turning people against a particular group or whatever in an act of violence. So it's two different kinds here. The US basically bans any*

kind of contradiction to the political correctness of the new Soviet, which is really what the EU is. And actually America has turned into the same thing, really. And this article originally is from 2011.)

Yet the origin of hate-speech laws has been largely forgotten. (A: *Now, there's a partial truth going to be told here. It says...*) The divergence between the United States and European countries is of comparatively recent origin. In fact, the United States and the vast majority of European (and Western) states were originally opposed to the internationalization of hate-speech laws. (A: *Now again, the US, as I say, and Europe, were individualistic cultures, remember. Meaning, you might belong to a culture and a country but people worked... you didn't have so many obligations to be a collective and a collective idea, with the same opinion on everything.*) European states and the U.S. shared the view that human rights should protect rather than limit freedom of expression. (A: *After all, if you start limiting it you're under totalitarianism and tyranny. And you are. You always will be; that's how it's always been, when you bring in hate laws. Because very powerful organizations, VERY powerful organizations and totalitarian organizations have done this in the past. They take over and they'll tell you that up is down and down is up, and you better repeat it or else you're in the slammer. Very simple.*)

Rather, the introduction of hate-speech prohibitions into international law was championed in its heyday by the Soviet Union and allies. (A: *So there's a partial truth. Because in the US and elsewhere it was people who were more than just 'fellow travelers' with the Soviet system; they actually had even members of the family running the Soviet Union, in the Politburo, many of them.*) Their motive was readily apparent. The communist countries sought to exploit such laws to limit free speech. (A: *So you couldn't complain about communism, you see, and the Soviet system.*)

As Americans, Europeans and others contemplate the dividing line emerging on the extent to which free speech should be limited to criminalize the “defamation of religions” and “Islamophobia,” launched by the member states of the Organization of the Islamic Conference (oic) since 1999, they should bear this forgotten history in mind. However well-intended—and its initial proponents were anything but well-intended (A: *And that's true. Remember, the whole idea of hate speech and the prohibition of saying anything and limiting free speech came out of the Soviet Union and those allies that worked with it, inside all your governments and your countries, very powerful people too, and wealthy.*)—the Western acceptance of hate-speech laws severely limits the ability of liberal democracies to counter attempts to broaden the scope of hate-speech laws under international human rights law, with potentially devastating consequences for the preservation of free speech.

Freedom of expression and hate speech

The (nonbinding) universal Declaration of Human Rights (udhr) (A: *...again, out of the United Nations, right.*) adopted in 1948 does not include an explicit duty to prohibit hate speech. Article 19 simply secures “freedom of opinion and expression.” (A: *...that's most important.*) However, the drafting history shows that the issues of hate-speech regulation and restrictions on free speech were frequently discussed. During the negotiation of Article 19, the drafters faced the challenge of whether, and if so to what extent, freedom of expression should tolerate even intolerance. The majority of states favored a robust protection of free speech such as that set out in a U.S. proposal (un Doc. e/cn. 4/21), which read “there shall be freedom of speech, of the press and of expression by any means whatsoever.” However, the Soviet Union continuously proposed various amendments aimed at prohibiting expressions of intolerance.

The first UK proposal on the wording of an article aimed at securing freedom of expression recognized, like the Soviet proposal, the possibility for states to limit this right, in the interests of national security, against incitement to violence and disorder and obscene publications, whereas the UK proposal expressed doubts about the possibility of including publications aimed at suppressing human rights. But the UK did recognize a danger that “these words would afford a wider power for the limitation of freedom of publication than is necessary or desirable,” they found “that it would be inconsistent for a Bill of Rights whose whole object is to establish human rights and fundamental freedoms to prevent any Government, if it wished to do so, from taking steps against publications whose whole object was to destroy the rights and freedoms which it is the purpose of the Bill to establish.” (A: *You understand how they can literally use any law to turn it against you in fact?*)

At first glance this proposal may seem wholly reconcilable with the efforts of the Soviet Union. Yet two elements of the UK position differed crucially from the Soviet one. First, the UK stated that “the right of Governments to impose the necessary restrictions . . . is to be interpreted as strictly confined to such publications as advocate the use of violence,” and second, that “no Government is obliged by the Bill to make use of the powers of limitation.” In other words, the limitations on free speech advocated by the UK were, first, with a few exceptions, dependent on the advocacy of violence, and thus mere expressions of intolerance would not in themselves be punishable, and, second, held that there should be no human rights obligation to prohibit such expression.

Now, all this stuff is a partial truth. It doesn't go into the organizations in the US and in Britain that pushed, it was always at the forefront, to limit freedom of speech. And also too, as I mentioned yesterday and I'll put it up again tonight, about the laws to do with the Leveson inquiry and the Leveson Bill that went through Britain there, that's going to prohibit a lot of... even personal opinions from reporters on any article that they're actually reading whatsoever, or writing about. So it's all changed ONCE AGAIN. You understand, you're going under tyranny step-by-step and this is the last straw, really. You'll notice too, as Orwell said, SOME PEOPLE HAVE MORE FREEDOMS AND RIGHTS IN SUCH UTOPIAS, ETC., SOME ARE MORE EQUAL THAN OTHERS, when it comes to who can say what and who can't. It's very, very important to understand.

Press regulation deal sparks fears of high libel fines for bloggers - guardian.co.uk / 19 March 2013

Now, getting back to the Frankfurt School and so on, it says here that there's a petition. Now, psychiatry, before I get into the petitions about psychiatry, you've got to remember that psychiatry was launched by the same people who backed up Marxism and communism, as a technique under the guise of science to start altering the people's opinions and so on, and make them subject... *subject* to a new profession that would have authority in law. Because law always asks scientists what they think now, you'll notice, about anything at all. It's very important you understand this. I'll be back with more; I think that's the music there.

Hi folks, I'm back Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about the system and where it's going and how it got here. And going through too, about how, from the Soviet era, even before it was the Soviet there were groups pushing and coming forward to try and invent something which would be regarded as a science. I've gone through the history of Freud and others that came after him, and even of course on a few occasions too – go into the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you'll find all the articles I read on Bernays (that was a nephew of Freud) who came up with how to create the new consumer society for America, and then worked, even before he died, on the post-consumer society, for America and for the West. It's all related. It's all related to that, and communism, and to hate speech and so on.

Because in Russia, remember, in the Soviet system if you criticized *anything* in the Soviet system *at all* or even articles that you read, put out as propaganda, you were classed as mentally insane. And literally that was it; you were whisked off to the psychiatric loony bin, because you *had to be* insane to criticize such a utopia. Literally, that's how simple the justification went. And you have the same people, a lot of the same people that were dedicated, diehard Soviet types, and communist types, socialism types, running the world today, on behalf of their Masters who run the capitalist system, for those who haven't figured it out.

As I say, the Frankfurt School was one of their main ones. They brought lots of guys over from Eastern Europe during the 30s and put them straight into universities across America and elsewhere. They were vouched for by existing fellow travelers in the US and Britain and elsewhere. And they got professorships even though they weren't qualified for them, and they brought in all of this new socialist ideas, under the guise of science, social studies and all the rest of it. And here we are today.

Anyway, this is all linked together because psychiatry as I say was to be one of their *main* scientific techniques to reign in the opinions, and the attitudes, and the *behavior* of everyone across the world. They had to be remade, because the Frankfurt School said that ANYONE WHO CRITICIZED BEING TAKEN OVER, BY ANOTHER GROUP, this other group, WERE ACTUALLY INSANE. That's why they launched psychiatry, if you didn't know the history of it. That's why Freud said when they were approaching on the boat to New York Harbor, he said, WE'RE BRINGING IN A PLAGUE TO AMERICA. Psychiatry was to be a plague. And so much can be done under the guise of psychiatry.

Now, the DSM, the big manual, the *Bible* of psychiatry has just been updated again. Very important stuff. I'll start off with a petition against the DSM-5 that's being launched now. This petition is from Britain; there's a couple of them going on in the States as well.

Petition against DSM-5 is launched in Britain

bps.org.uk / 20/03/2013

A group of British mental health professionals has issued a statement of concern about the Reliability, Validity, and Safety of DSM-5. The publication of the statement is reported in The Times this morning.

The concerns the professionals list are that DSM-5:

- includes many diagnostic categories with questionable reliability, which may lead to misleading assumptions about their scientific validity; (A: *Now, this is the Bible... And remember, all the lawyers are using this now, all the judges are using this stuff, and whatever the psychiatrist says is the law, folks. They've got murderers off under the guise of using neuroscience, which is a form of psychiatry, if you don't know. Also it...*)
- did not receive a much-needed and widely requested external scientific review; (A: *No, they rammed it through. Because you see, it's for social change; that's what it's for.*)
- may compromise patient safety through the implementation of lowered diagnostic thresholds and the introduction of new diagnostic categories that do not have sufficient empirical backing; (A: *They've been made up, for political purposes.*)
- may result in the mislabeling of mental illness in people who would fare better without a psychiatric diagnosis; (A: *because there's a wide variety of personalities in the world, and that are not classified as insane. At least at the moment. Maybe it's changed now.*)
- may result in unnecessary and potentially harmful treatment, particularly with psychiatric medication; (A: *...because that's all psychiatry does now, is just dish out drugs, on behalf of their Masters, and the big boys that run the big Pharma industries are in cahoots with the big banking boys, who also backed psychiatry.*)
- may divert precious mental health resources away from those who most need them.

The Stop the Insanity website, which publishes the statement, also invites readers to sign a petition. This calls on clinicians, researchers, journal editors, healthcare planners, managers and commissioners, the pharmaceutical industry (A: *...forget that.*) and the media to avoid use of DSM-5 wherever possible until these concerns have been resolved.

(A: *And it gives a history about the British Psychological Society...*)

In December 2011 the British Psychological Society expressed its own concerns about DSM-5.

Now, the next article is about this, it says...

Psychiatry's New Normal: 'Transgendered' Persons

ncregister.com / JIM GRAVES / 03/22/2013

(A: See, understand, psychiatry has a different purpose. It's a political/social engineering tool by those who know how to use it.)

The American Psychiatric Association drops 'Gender Identity Disorder' from its official classification of mental illnesses, as the drive for acceptance of sex-reassignment surgery advances.

Now, in other words, you understand that psychiatry up until the 70s, it *tried*, at least it tried, in some areas, to use empirical evidence and continuous studies on different categories of people to find out if there was such a thing as mental illness, and if there was all they could do is describe the signs and symptoms in order to give some kind of treatment. But in the 70s, the late 70s, the political agenda over-drove the empirical evidence and science. And psychiatry failed to even pretend it was a science once it accepted political orders from above, as they changed a lot of stuff that used to be considered abnormal. ...which changed all of society. And this goes along too, with the Kinsey report and all the rest of it. I'll put up again the woman who's got so much documentation on it, it's quite fantastic. I'll put her links up again tonight to let you see the farce of the so-called... the big push of Kinsey, who fudged all his reports, again, and was funded by the Rockefeller foundation for doing it all. He even had paid people to have sex with children, babies... BABIES in his studies, and got away with it too. It changed all the court system. Back with more after this break.

Sexual Sabotage: How One Mad Scientist Unleashed a Plague of Corruption and Contagion on America -
drjudithreisman.org

Hi folks, I'm back. We're Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about the big shakeup and new normals and so on and changes, by law, often using the guise of science, which itself is caving in under big lobby groups. So it's no science at all obviously, if you just go for social acceptance in a particular science and disregard your own findings. What kind of science is that? It's nonsense. You're right back at the Soviet era where they used psychiatry and so on to control the people. This is to do with transgendered persons, or the new normal it says. So they've dropped 'gender identity disorder' from the DSM-5, the new psychiatrists' Bible, that's a political/social agenda now.

Whereas previously a man who "self-identified" as a woman (or vice versa) could have been classified as mentally ill, now the DSM-5 uses the term "gender dysphoria," which means it is only a mental illness if you're troubled by this self-identification. Elated activists in the "LGBT" community (*A: ...massively funded too...*) had lobbied the APA for the change for years.

And this month in Massachusetts, students, parents and teachers are reacting with concern to a recent policy document from state Commissioner of Education Mitchell Chester stating that public schools should allow students to choose which bathrooms and locker rooms they use on the basis of their "gender self-identification," not their anatomy.

The move follows on the heels of a federal judge's order last September that Massachusetts provide a "sex change" operation to a male prison inmate.

The United Nations, too, weighed in on the issue recently, when a General Assembly anti-discrimination resolution included "gender identity" on the same level as race, creed, religion and sexual orientation.

But the Catholic Church continues to hold up a very different understanding of the permanence of an individual's

biological sexual identity. (A: But regardless of what the Catholics say, I mean, this was culturally the same in every country, non-Christians as well, for thousands of years, for I guess good reasons in a sense, because it can allow other things to happen, naturally, in a sequence. Not just giving rights to a particular group but as I say, it's used by the ones at the top who are using these rights for a different function altogether. Remember, the Frankfurt School said that THE WESTERN SOCIETY WAS SO DISGUSTING TO THEM ALTOGETHER, because they came from a different culture, THAT THEY WOULD DESTROY IT, COMPLETELY, RIGHT DOWN TO... EVEN NECROPHILIA GETTING PUSHED OUT AS ENTERTAINMENT WOULDN'T BE BAD ENOUGH TO DESTROY SOCIETY, THEY'D GO EVEN FURTHER THAN THAT. Just putting it together for you, folks.)

This other article says...

Psychiatry 'Bible' DSM-5 Will Add PTSD (A: ...post-traumatic stress disorder...) for Preschoolers (A: ...right.)

abcnews.go.com / KAREN KELLER / March 20, 2013

(A: You understand, they said too, THEY'D REMAKE HUMANITY, at the Frankfurt school. REMAKE humanity, GRAB THEM YOUNG. So here you are, folks. Everybody is fair game now. So children are going to get also diagnosed with post-traumatic stress disorder before they're four or five.)

When the new Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, DSM-5, is published in May, a small section could alter the lives of millions of children. (A: Well, it's to be the whole of the world actually.)

The manual, a reference bible for psychiatrists around the globe, will include pioneering guidelines to help doctors diagnose post-traumatic stress disorder, or PTSD, in children under the age of 6, according to two psychiatrists who worked on the draft.

"When the DSM was written 20 years ago, it was mainly written about adults and field trials were all about adults," said Dr. Charles Zeanah Jr., vice chairman of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry at Tulane University. "The problem was there were children who were very severely traumatized but didn't meet criteria because they weren't included in the studies. Nobody knew what it looked like." (A: So they go looking for it, right. Well, the Frankfurt School gave them all this stuff, but they won't mention that here.)

But new research details what PTSD looks like in young children and finds that treatment for these young sufferers can be effective, he said. (A: They want to drug everybody.)

The addition of a developmental subtype for any disorder is a first for the manual, which makes the expansion of the PTSD entry so exciting to researchers. (A: We're all just little guinea pigs.)

"This is just what I hope will be the beginning of thinking of how different disorders manifest at different points in the life span," he said. (A: ...and they go on and on and on about how wonderful this is and how they can diagnose you with anything at all.)

Small children develop PTSD at the same rate as adults -- one in four -- and the number of potential sufferers is vast, said Dr. Judith Cohen, a psychiatry professor at Drexel University's College of Medicine.

Consider sexual abuse cases alone: A quarter of all girls and a sixth of all boys have been sexually abused (A: Again, no statistic...), and about a third of those are preschool-age, she said. (A: They always just pull these things out of the air, you know.)

"If we're talking about 25 percent [who] have PTSD, we're talking about a lot of children," (A: ...a lot of money too, eh?) Cohen told ABCNews.com.

And yet because existing DSM criteria doesn't apply to young children, and because of society's tendency to

idealize children as resilient, pre-schoolers aren't getting the diagnoses they desperately need, Zeanah said. (A: *So, the children are crying out for drugging, you see. You understand? This is how everything is put across in propaganda. You are IN the Soviet, if you don't get it, don't know. You are REALLY into the new, updated, PERFECTED Soviet system.*)

This article too, also is about PTSD, and again, the same thing, post-traumatic stress disorder for children. I've got quite a few articles; I'll put them all up tonight.

Psychiatry 'Bible' DSM-5 Will Add PTSD for Preschoolers - abcnews.go.com / March 20, 2013
Recent Updates to Proposed Revisions for DSM-5 - dsm5.org

Another one too, is...

Stop the Insanity - Statement of Concern about the Reliability, Validity, and Safety of DSM-5 - dsm5response.com

So again, another thing you can put your name into, if you're in the field at all, and try to get it stopped. Because it's not science at all. This is a social agenda, for social engineering, a MASSIVE one. They've been after this for about 80 years, at least, to get this power, over the whole of society. And this goes into the court system, it goes through government systems, it goes into the schooling system, the teaching, and literally, everybody, almost everybody's going to get diagnosed now with one thing or another, and drugged from birth, and that's the reengineering of all society that the Frankfurt school wanted all along. And by the way, they weren't shy in telling you. They told you completely what they wanted.

Also at the same time... It's all happening at the same time because they went and passed it and pushed it through at the United Nations, and you know darn well all your countries have already signed this stuff; that's how it works. All laws come from the United Nations, have for a *long* time. And the UN is a *front* set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, private foundation, private, not a public one, not democratic at all, neither is the United Nations, that sets up all the laws for all of you. You don't vote any of them in. But it says...

Children's Rights Referendum: If you don't know, say no.
indymedia.ie / March 22, 2013

Because Ireland again is also fighting back on this. They were one of the last countries to get hammered with it. They're fighting with it too because under the guise of Rights of the Child... See, the children are crying out for help, you understand. This is how it's... You understand, this is the perfected Soviet. I've read so much on the Soviet system, this is what they used over there. And the same people, SAME people, folk, are running your countries now, with the same techniques. So in Ireland, once they put it through, the Rights of the Child, then comes the next amendment, and amendment, and amendment. They know, they've got them all lined up before they passed the first one. Laws always get put on the books, and you all sit quietly and then you say, *oh my God they've put in an amendment and they've changed everything*. That's how they do it, folks. So I'll put this one up too tonight for those who are in Ireland and who want to sign their petition.

And another one too, as I say, in Britain, there's about three or four petitions here. But I mean, this is the end of society as you know it, where you'll have to *literally* train your children to watch what they say, or think, and all the rest of it, or else not only will *they* get diagnosed but they'll go for the parents as well, I guarantee you, if they have any non-PC opinions on anything at all whatsoever. And they're constantly handing out all these surveys in school to children, *WHAT*

DO YOUR PARENTS TALK ABOUT? WHAT DO THEY THINK? ON THIS TOPIC AND THAT TOPIC? That's how they're getting it all. You *are*, if you don't know it, in the new Soviet; you've been there for quite a long time. And the Soviet is a cover for something else by the way. It's up to you to find out.

And Canada too, has passed it into law, you can't discriminate against them. When they can define discrimination, again, into opinions and so on, you can't say anything at all, what are you supposed to do? Just smile and say that's wonderful? ...hmm? Is that okay? I mean, they haven't told us what's okay yet to answer in response if you're asked any questions. That will come though. And the Canadian one, it says...

Canadian Parliament Passes Transgender Anti-Discrimination Law

queerty.com

Sponsored by New Democrat (A: *They're far left, actually left of Marx.*) Randall Garrison, the measure was approved by a vote of 149-137. It received support from key members of Canada's Conservative Party, which has had a dicey record on rights for the country's LGBT community. (A: *...once again. Now who do you think funded and started up this LGBT community, folks? It's big, big bucks, you know; it's not a little grass roots movement. They get external funding. They also get funding from the taxpayers, and big foundations. Remember too, I've told you about how you get funding as a nongovernmental organization. It was set up by the United Nations for all the countries. And your tax money goes to groups who are for RADICAL CHANGE; that's the only thing. You've got to prove that you're for radical change, exactly what the Frankfurt School advocated, to destroy all existing normals, old normals, traditional normals had to be completely, utterly destroyed. Well, it's happened. What's next? What's next on the list, eh? You better start thinking. If you want to think at all.*)

"Today, New Democrats are proud to have contributed to ensuring equal protection under the law from discrimination and hatred (A: *...hatred...*) based on gender identity," (A: *Now, you can't even have disgust or dislike or whatever.*) said Garrison on Wednesday. "Transgender and transsexual citizens are among the most marginalized and are too often victims of harassment and acts of violence." (A: *So, there you go. What's next on the list? What's next on the list?*)

As I say, all the old normals are tossed out the window and every group has been encouraged to ask for rights, and demand rights, and getting paid to do so, to fund, you know, to push for them.

Australia police bust child sex abuse ring

aljazeera.com / 15 Mar 2013

Twenty-one people charged for using file-sharing network that contained images of children being exploited, police say. (A: *Now, this is going to get worse and worse, because already... I've read the articles here where pedophiles now are asking for the same rights as all the other ones that have got rights in the last few years. After all, it's their preference to go for children, right; that's exactly the argument they're using. I've said it before, once you knock down a pillar that holds up the ceiling, then the rest of them are all weakened and they start falling down one after another. It's easier to knock the rest of them down; it's the first one that's the hardest. You see.*)

Police are sifting through thousands of images after executing search warrants on close to 40 premises [EPA].

Police have shut down one of the largest child sex exploitation rings seen in Australia that was dealing in "abhorrent and disgusting" images, officials have said. (A: *Well eventually what's going to be abhorrent and disgusting? I mean, that's an opinion isn't it? in this day and age, after the articles I've just been reading.*)

Twenty-one people aged between 22 and 76 from around the country were arrested and charged, the Australian

Federal Police (AFP) announced on Friday.

Police said they had also identified one child aged under 10 who was known to one of those charged and who appeared in some of the material.

"The material seized can only be described as abhorrent and personally disgusting," (A: *That's their personal opinion, so I guess... they might get charged for that.*) said Glen McEwen, cyber crime operations commander.

The operation began in January when a number of people were identified by the AFP using a file-sharing network that contained images of children of different ages being sexually abused.

Police are now sifting through thousands of images, with 26 hard drives found in one home alone, after executing search warrants on close to 40 premises during the week.

The network allowed those involved to access and download material from each other's computers.

"When you look at previous operations of similar activity, this is one of the largest," McEwen said.

One of those arrested was a woman, which police considered unusual for this type of crime, local media reported.

If convicted, the suspects could face up to 15 years in prison (A: *...blah-blah-blah-blah-blah.*) . . .

"This operation shows that the internet is not anonymous (A: *Of course it's not. They've known from the beginning what's going on, and there's never been anything getting by them, believe you me, and that's why they promoted a lot of this stuff.*) And if you are involved, or choose to groom children online, or be involved in the production, distribution or access of online child abuse, you will be pursued," he said.

And of course there's another article too, that Facebook supposedly had a lot of stuff just come up the other day there too; it shocked a lot of people. And they've been known for years for doing this. But you often wonder, actually, if Facebook is putting the stuff up themselves, once in a while, because what do they say about publicity? ANY PUBLICITY IS GOOD, folks. You think about it. Think about it, because they already have their censorship things, instant censorship things on Facebook. How did that get up there? Well, just a thought.

Fury as child abuse picture goes viral on Facebook with 16,000 'shares' and 4,000 'likes' - dailymail.co.uk / Matt Blake /
22 March 2013

Also too, another topic that no one really cares about. It says...

Guantánamo hunger strike much bigger than reported, rights group claims

guardian.co.uk, 21 March 2013

(A: *It shows them all going on strike, a hunger strike and so on.*)

A campaign group representing some of the inmates at Guantánamo Bay said on Thursday that a mass hunger strike currently taking place at the controversial prison camp is far larger than US military authorities have admitted.

On Wednesday, General John Kelly told a congressional committee that 24 Guantánamo prisoners were on "hunger strike light" and eating "a bit, but not a lot" as a way of protesting against allegations that the Qur'an had been mishandled by military staff, and also to highlight their continuing detention without trial. (A: *Well, that's going to be across the board everywhere, shortly, all that stuff, because they've passed all the laws so they can*

grab anybody within their own countries and do the same thing.)

And getting back to new normals and all the rest of it too, this is an interesting article actually. It's a bit of a trivia thing as it comes out, but it's also interesting *why* it's in this book and what this book was put out for.

Hardcore Lesbian Porn Found In Children's Book, 'Otherworld', Published For Isle Of Man Charity

[huffingtonpost.co.uk / 19/03/2013](http://huffingtonpost.co.uk/19/03/2013)

(A: Well, I know some of these islands there, like the Jersey, and the Isle of Man, they've been up to a lot of strange stuff for years, as you well know.)

A children's book published to raise money for charity has been withdrawn from sale after 22 pages of hardcore lesbian porn were accidentally printed inside. *(A: How do you accidentally print that inside? Has this been a special edition for certain members, I wonder? Huh? Think about it, folks.)*

'Otherworld', by author Adrian Bailey, has sold 3,000 copies since its launch in 2011.

According to the BBC, Bailey was contacted in January 2012 by a woman who had come across the explicit text, extracts from two erotic stories. *lesbian porn kids book... (A: That's how you groom children. You read them these kind of little sci-fi, or what you used to call fairy stories, and then they start grooming them. And then out comes the porn in amongst it. I mean, professional pedophiles know this stuff. But this stuff is printed in books. A limited edition, you might call it that, within a mass edition that didn't have it in it? It's a limited bunch; that's going to be worth a lot of cash to the pedos.)*

He received a "sincere" apology from the US printers but was powerless to know how many other copies of his book contained the illicit material.

Then last week another reader contacted him with the same problem prompting the publisher to recall the book.

Bailey said: "I just could not believe it. It was like the feeling you get when you're about to have a crash.

"I feel I can no longer stand by while more copies are potentially out there," reports the Telegraph. *(A: So it makes you wonder what really... As I say, it's like a limited edition within a mass edition isn't it? It's not an accident. How can you make that an accident, folks?)*

Now, they're banning, by the way, a lot of the big organizations that give you the other scientific data, and that use scientific data, again, all the studies that they will not print because big Pharma has more power than anybody else when it comes to the vaccine industry. They're trying to force, in Australia for instance, organizations that tell you about the deaths and so on and reactions to vaccines, to use different terminology in their naming of them and so on, so as people won't get confused. Well nobody gets confused, unless they want to be. But here's an article here... because this is a fact as well, the human papilloma virus, they've been pushing this big time, mainly on girls and so on, and there's been deaths and so on. It's now been confirmed about the deaths and the injuries, because they're paying big court costs out and they're admitting it. Back with more after this.

Hi folks, I'm back. We're Cutting Through The Matrix and I was talking about the HPV vaccine, for instance, for *one* instance, that they're admitting, *quietly*, by court cases and paying out to the injured or the parents of dead children and so on, after getting the HPV vaccine. But it says here...

HPV Vaccine Injuries and Deaths Confirmed

judicialwatch.org / March 20, 2013

Documents Obtained by Judicial Watch Reveal 200 Claims Filed with HHS for HPV Vaccine Injuries and Deaths, 49 Compensated. *(A: And they've already compensated 49 people. They keep it quiet because they know there's a lot more folk out there that have had the same kind of things happen.)*

(Washington, DC) – Judicial Watch announced today that it has received documents from the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS) revealing that its National Vaccine Injury Compensation Program (VICP) has awarded \$5,877,710 dollars to 49 victims in claims made against the highly controversial HPV (human papillomavirus) vaccines. To date 200 claims have been filed with VICP, with barely half adjudicated.

The documents came in response to a February 28, 2013, Judicial Watch lawsuit against HHS to force the department to comply with a November 1, 2012, Judicial Watch Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request (Judicial Watch v. U.S. Department of Health and Human Services (No. 1:13-cv-00197)). *(A: So they've applied. The government didn't want to give out the information but they had to because the request went in.)* On March 12, 2013, The Health Resources and Services Administration (HRSA), an agency of HHS, provided Judicial Watch with documents revealing the following information:

•Only 49 of the 200 claims filed have been compensated for injury or death caused from the (HPV) vaccine. Of the 49 compensated claims 47 were for injury caused from (HPV) vaccine the additional 2 claims were for death caused due to the vaccine. *(A: ...that's what they said in court. So for all those who think everything is wonderful they want to stick in you, you better think, folks. Because eventually you won't get any data at all except their new PC data which is, EVERYTHING IS GOOD FOR YOU, EVERYTHING IS GOOD FOR YOU, or else. ...or they're going to shut you down if you complain about it. ... or you're mentally ill... mentally ill, again, and they can just give you forced medications, etc.)*

And also, this article too, is about Mr. Biden. See, the new kings of socialism, they've always been the same. The same in the Soviet Union, they lived like kings at the top in the Politburo. And by the way, it was intergenerational with the Politburo members, the same with the KGB. It still is, by the way. It's the same families and their children that go into it over and over.

Joe Biden runs up bill of \$585,000 for just ONE NIGHT in five-star Paris hotel (and taxpayers will pick up the tab)

dailymail.co.uk / Meghan Keneally / 22 March 2013

So, welcome to socialism, folks. They really enjoy it at the top, and they're doing awfully well about it. Also an article too, is to do with... They're telling us all the time and we acquiesce by our silence...

US plan calls for more scanning of private Web traffic, email

nbcnews.com / March 22, 2013

(A: This is called repetition, for reinforcement, so as you get the point there's no freedom, and you accept it.)

The U.S. government is expanding a cybersecurity program that scans Internet traffic headed into and out of defense contractors to include far more of the country's private, civilian-run infrastructure. *(A: I'll put that up too.)*

And also, the United Nations, it says...

Nations urged to combine environmental and development goals

(A: Again, the planned society, the planned future, the planned world. An old idea, it's all coming to fruition. Nothing is by chance. Nothing is happening by itself today, folks. Nothing, not one area of any agenda. It was written about a hundred years ago or more, some of them.)

'Humans are transforming the planet in ways that could undermine any development gains,' the paper warns.

Degradation of the natural world is undermining efforts to reduce poverty, warn scientists, who say the only chance of achieving global prosperity *(A: Well, they're born liars, remember. You're not going to get prosperity; these guys also are pushing for austerity.)* is for all countries to combine poverty and environmental targets.

So, they've got global warming, environmental targets and poverty all wrapped up together. So all laws, all bills, all future plans for government, right down to local, is to be combined totally as they bring you into their sustainable society/Agenda 21. And of course, who puts it through? Private institutions, again, folks, private institutions, from the foundations, the parallel government, and the United Nations that was set up by them.

This is the end of the night; it's been a fast rush. From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Origin of Hate-Speech Laws](#)

[New Press Laws May End Blogging](#)

[The Systemic Crushing of Young Nonconformists and Anti-Authoritarians](#)

[Statement of Concern about Reliability, Validity and Safety of DSM-5](#)

[Petition against DSM-5 Launched](#)

[Psychiatry's New Normal---Drops Gender Identity Disorder in DSM-5](#)

[Dr. Judith Reisman---Truth on Porn, Kinsey Institute etc.](#)

[Dr. Judith Reisman Videos](#)

[Post Traumatic Stress Disorder---for Children---The Psychiatric Bible](#)

[& More on Article](#)

[& More on Above](#)

[Children's Rights Referendum Ireland](#)

[Canadian Parliament Passes Transgender Anti-Discrimination Law](#)

[Australia Busts Huge Child Sex Ring](#)

[More Child Porn on Facebook](#)

[Guantanamo Hunger Strike](#)

[Lesbian Porn in Children's Book "Otherworld"](#)

[HPV Vaccine Injuries Confirmed](#)

[Your Socialists Kings---Joe Biden runs up bill of \\$585,000 for just ONE NIGHT in five-star Paris hotel \(and taxpayers will pick up the tab\)](#)

[More Gov. Snooping on Individuals in US and Everywhere Else](#)

[PR Piece on Sustainable Development, Millennium Goals etc.](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|---------------------|--|---|---|
| <u>BOOKS</u> | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(<u>Español</u>) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (<u>Português</u>) |
| <u>CDs</u> | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| <u>DVDs</u> | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Oct. 11, 2012 (#1191)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Oct. 11, 2012:

Our "Betters'" Dream, Depop. With Vaccine:

"We Hear It, See It, Yet can't Believe,
Big Philanthropies are There to Deceive,
Perhaps a Course in Logic Construction
Will Help Our Minds Form Own Deduction
From All the Evidence Past Our Eyes,
That Charities can Kill and Sterilize,
Yet First to Overcome P.R. Campaigns
We Must Detox and Help Our Brains,
Reclaim Intelligence as Rightful Share,
Admit We're Victims of Bio-Warfare"

© Alan Watt Oct. 11, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Oct. 11, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through The Matrix** on October 11, 2012. For newcomers, I always suggest you make good use of the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll find well over a thousand audios for free download. And I try and bring you through the big system that overlays the system that you're aware of, and you've been trained to only see the one system. There's a system above it all that coalesces together in a big agenda that was planned a long time ago by the richest people on the planet. They have academia on board, scientists on board, running

the world *properly*, you see, *properly* and they're bringing us all through the big transition – that's what they call it – the great transition phase, where they train the public to accept authoritarianism as opposed to any other form of government. That's what you're getting trained under by the war on terror, etc. It's to go on forever, you see, until it's all finished; not the terror, that is, that's *us*. It's a war on the population of the world, to bring in a standardized world society, a reduced population, *vastly* reduced, and to get us to go along with it. You must always acquiesce to your own demise. That's what they're training the public to do right now with the overpopulation nonsense, etc. etc. So help yourself to that, find out the big agenda, the organizations, foundations that are all involved with it, how they run your governments in fact. Frank Zappa said that YOUR GOVERNMENTS ARE ONLY THE ENTERTAINMENT ARM OF THE MILITARY-INDUSTRIAL COMPLEX; I'd add to that, the banking-military-industrial complex. That's what government is because the boys above them are the real bosses of this world.

Remember too, you can bring me to you, by yourselves basically, by helping me keep going by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and donating. Because I don't go into big business or anything like that; I think you lose a lot if you do. So you can buy the books and discs at the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. [Order and donation options listed above.]

We truly are living in a scientifically designed society. They understand the human mind very well. They understand the herd mentality, as Bernays called us all; we are the herd. And these are the guys that are the good shepherds, because we're not altruistic enough or bright enough to understand how we should behave and how we should run our lives, how we should obey, so we have all the better type doing it all for us today. You've been trained to listen to nothing but experts. That was designed a long time ago and put into motion. Lots of PR went into that, that movement, to make us believe the experts are always correct, right down to pulling them out for every silly little show on television – here's an expert on this, an expert on that, an expert on the weather, what to dress, put an umbrella up if there's going to be rain. All that rubbish is actually training you that you can't think for yourselves; don't trust yourself and your own observations or instincts.

We are really, really going through the scientific stage of this, this scientific tyranny as it was called by Aldous Huxley. Of course he said, IF THERE'S GOING TO BE A TYRANNY... along with Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell. He said the same thing, IF THERE'S GOING TO BE A TYRANNY I'D RATHER IT BE A SCIENTIFIC TYRANNY. He was all for it. And he said IT WOULD BE RUTHLESS. Ruthless.... Absolutely. And it is. Because you see, the big world boys don't want to just bring down population by persuasion and getting you to do the right altruistic thing, as they keep telling us nowadays. But you see, they're doing it already. They've been doing it since at least the 1950s when the sperm count started to plummet, because of what we were given in vaccines and in your food. It's much, much worse now. And you can see the physical changes, the bioengineering of both the young male and young female. Back with more on this after this break.

Hi folks, we're back Cutting Through The Matrix. I've talked over the years about how people are complicit in their own destruction because we give tacit approval by our silence, of all the nasty things that are done to us. And even voting, in fact, is your tacit approval. It's actually, that's your positive approval, in fact, if you actually vote, that the people in charge can do anything to you that they wish. There's nothing written anywhere that will stop that, in any of their literature. They can do whatever they want to you, and that's legally. So that's why they have the big pushes in a lot of countries that you *must* vote. In certain countries it's the law.

Regardless of that though, you understand, you're not living, you truly are not living in some sort of Disney movie. This is reality, and reality is rather cruel and nasty. And the big boys at the top who formed their big philanthropic clubs a

long, long time ago, back in the 1800s primarily, had a big agenda. Because they looked around them and they saw all the unwashed masses trudging off to coal mines and different factories etc., and it kind of frightened them, this MASS of people at the bottom. They even had big discussions about how to make sure that these people didn't have a lot of free time left to themselves or they might start talking and realize how unhappy they were, or should be; so they worked about 16 hours a day at one point. But they did have actual big international meetings about this.

So they gave you eventually radio and television, after penny novels, which was the way to keep you occupied in your free time, learning nothing. Then they brought in the big public relations companies to get ways to make sure that you thought about the things the proper way, the way that you were taught, that they wanted you to think about things – you'd come to the proper conclusions. In other words, you'd obey all the big things from the government that came down the pike via television, etc, and the newspapers. It's a very simple technique. And most people don't consciously work through any article they're given. They take it on face value, because why should anybody be lying to you? That's how simple this trick is. And even Brzezinski touched on that too, THAT SHORTLY THE PEOPLE WOULD BE UNABLE TO REASON FOR THEMSELVES, THEY'D EXPECT THE MEDIA – which is privately owned, remember – THEY'D EXPECT THE MEDIA TO DO THEIR THINKING FOR THEM, AND REASONING FOR THEM TOO.

So it's a nasty world and you do have these people at the top who decided a long time ago that eventually, with their big plans for a world society, they would invest all their stuff abroad. They would get all the governments – which they owned; they own the governments – that they would have their investments moved offshore to different countries where the labor was cheap. What to do with the masses back home in the meantime? Of course they came into ideas of population reduction, all of this kind of thing. It's been going on for a long, long time. And different countries have special people who are placed there, by this one group that's been around the world for an awful long time, to do the main jobs. In America it's the Rockefeller foundation; they are the primary one for doing all the work about population reduction, handing out grants to scientists to experiment. They also are in massive businesses; they even create varieties of corn and other things which have sterilizing agents in them.

So we hear these things, and most folk, it goes over their head because they still can't believe that people would actually do that to them. Especially when, too, they have so many ads on television for the mums to buy all these corn cereals, etc., for the children. That was a big move. Before that they didn't eat all these cereals. That was a public relations movement and Bernays was involved in the making of that at the time. They loaded this stuff up initially with sugar, to make sure it was addictive, and quick to make of course so mum was happy. And we saw all the health problems start to arise from there. As I say, infertility is normal now, pretty well, in the Western society.

Bill Gates talks about 'vaccines to reduce population'

engdahl.oilgeopolitics.net / F. William Engdahl / 4 March 2010

(Alan: You understand, that even as far back as Adam Weishaupt, he talked about THE SYSTEM WOULD EVENTUALLY BE RUN BY PEOPLE WHO WOULD CALL THEMSELVES PHILANTHROPIC AGENTS, THEY WOULD CREATE POLICY FOR GOVERNMENTS BY THEIR BIG ENDEAVORS, THROUGH SO-CALLED CHARITY, ETC. You understand, we are run by these foundations and philanthropists. There's no check on them. We have no say in them. We don't vote them in. And yet they tell governments what to do.)

Microsoft founder and one of the world's wealthiest men, Bill Gates, projects an image of a benign philanthropist using his billions via his (tax exempt) Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, to tackle diseases, solve food shortages in Africa and alleviate poverty. In a recent conference in California, Gates reveals a less public agenda of his philanthropy—population reduction, otherwise known as eugenics.

Gates made his remarks to the invitation-only Long Beach, California TED2010 Conference, in a speech titled, "Innovating to Zero!." (A: *...that's zero population growth.*) Along with the scientifically absurd proposition of reducing manmade CO2 emissions worldwide to zero by 2050 (A: *...that means everything would be dead if that was the case.*), approximately four and a half minutes into the talk, Gates declares, "First we got population. The world today has 6.8 billion people. That's headed up to about 9 billion. (A: *They always give these massive amounts for the future.*) Now if we do a really great job on new vaccines, health care, reproductive health services (A: *...abortion.*), we lower that by perhaps 10 or 15 percent."

In plain English, one of the most powerful men in the world states clearly that he expects vaccines to be used to reduce population growth. When Bill Gates speaks about vaccines, he speaks with authority. In January 2010 at the elite Davos World Economic Forum, Gates announced his foundation would give \$10 billion (circa €7.5 billion) over the next decade to develop and deliver new vaccines to children in the developing world.

The primary focus of his multi-billion dollar Gates Foundation is vaccinations, especially in Africa and other underdeveloped countries. Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation is a founding member of the GAVI Alliance (Global Alliance for Vaccinations and Immunization) in partnership with the World Bank, World Health Organization (A: *...all under the UN and so on.*) and the vaccine industry. The goal of GAVI is to vaccinate every newborn child in the developing world.

Now that sounds like noble philanthropic work. The problem is that the vaccine industry has been repeatedly caught dumping dangerous—meaning unsafe because untested or proven harmful—vaccines onto unwitting Third World populations when they cannot get rid of the vaccines in the West. Some organizations have suggested that the true aim of the vaccinations is to make people sicker and even more susceptible to disease and premature death. (A: *Well that is true. That came out of the conference from the 1970s, when they talked about taking down the third world countries quickly, because no one would care, and the first world countries with slow crippling diseases, so that nobody would marry them basically and then you don't breed and have children.*)

In the aftermath of the most recent unnecessary Pandemic declaration of a global H1N1 swine flu emergency, industrial countries were left sitting on hundreds of millions of doses of untested vaccines. (A: *Now remember, your governments bought them all. Great business, isn't it? when you go to your government and get them to buy billions of doses.*) They decided to get rid of the embarrassing leftover drugs by handing them over to the WHO which in turn plans to dump them for free on select poor countries. France has given 91 million of the 94 million doses the Sarkozy government bought from the pharma giants; Britain gave 55 million of its 60 million doses. The story for Germany and Norway is similar.

As Dr. Thomas Jefferson, an epidemiologist with the Cochrane Research Center in Rome noted, "Why do they give the vaccines to the developing countries at all? The pandemic has been called off in most parts of the world. The greatest threat in poor countries right now is heart and circulatory diseases while the virus figures at the bottom of the list. What is the medical reason for donating 180 million doses?" As well, flu is a minor problem in countries with abundant sunshine, and it turned out that the feared H1N1 Pandemic "new great plague" (A: *...that they kept saying, OH WE'RE ALL GOING TO DIE, WE'RE ALL GOING TO DIE...*) was the mildest flu on record.

The pharmaceutical vaccine makers do not speak about the enormous health damage from infant vaccination including autism and numerous neuro-muscular deformities that have been traced back to the toxic adjuvants and preservatives used in most vaccines. Many vaccines, especially multi-dose vaccines that are made more cheaply for sale to the Third World, contain something called Thimerosal (A: *...that's a form of mercury of course.*) (Thiomersol in the EU), a compound (sodium ethylmercurithiosalicylate), containing some 50% mercury, used as a preservative.

In July 1999 the US' National Vaccine Information Center declared in a press release that, "The cumulative effects of ingesting mercury can cause brain damage." (A: *Well, they've known that for years, and of course they still put it in a lot of the ones, and don't tell the public.*)

A new form of eugenics?

Gates' interest in inducing population reduction among black and other minority populations is not new unfortunately. As I document in my book, **Seeds of Destruction**, since the 1920's the Rockefeller Foundation had funded the eugenics research in Germany through the Kaiser-Wilhelm Institutes in Berlin and Munich, including well into the Third Reich. They praised the forced sterilization of people by Hitler Germany, and the Nazi ideas on race "purity." (A: *Remember, Hitler was copying JOHN D ROCKEFELLER'S SYSTEM IN THE STATES, where they were sterilizing folk there too. And he actually said that, Hitler said that.*) It was John D. Rockefeller III, a life-long advocate of eugenics, who used his "tax free" foundation money to initiate the population reduction neo-Malthusian movement through his private Population Council in New York (A: *...it says here...*) beginning in the 1950's. (A: *No, they had it already in there in Cold Spring Harbor in New York, long before the 1950s.*)

The idea of using vaccines to covertly reduce births in the Third World is also not new. Bill Gates' good friend, David Rockefeller and his Rockefeller Foundation were involved as early as 1972 in a major project together with World Health Organization and others to perfect another "new vaccine."

The results of the WHO-Rockefeller project were put into mass application on human guinea pigs in the early 1990's. The WHO oversaw massive vaccination campaigns against tetanus (A: *And this is true, this was on TV at the time, against tetanus, free tetanus shots, for women only by the way...*) in Nicaragua, Mexico and the Philippines. (A: *...also India and Africa; it doesn't have that here.*) Comite Pro Vida de Mexico, a Roman Catholic lay organization, became suspicious of the motives behind the WHO program and decided to test numerous vials of the vaccine and found them to contain human Chorionic Gonadotrophin, or hCG. That was a curious component for a vaccine designed to protect people against lock-jaw arising from infection with rusty nail wounds. . . (A: *...etc. But I'll go into this, hCG, and tell you what happened. Back with more after this break.*)

Hi folks, we're back Cutting Through The Matrix, reading in article, and it is well documented, and I've read many before over the years about the same thing, to do with how they sterilize people across the world. Remember, these are the same people in charge of your countries as well. Don't forget it for a second. And it says they gave out free tetanus shots supposedly to women across the world. And when they were tested, these shots, they found out that they had human Chorionic Gonadotrophin, in it; hCG. It says...

That was a curious component for a vaccine designed to protect people against lock-jaw arising from infection with rusty nail wounds or other contact with certain bacteria found in soil. The tetanus disease was indeed, also rather rare. It was also curious because hCG was a natural hormone needed to maintain a pregnancy. (A: *...right...*) However, when combined with a tetanus toxoid carrier, it stimulated formation of antibodies against hCG, (A: *So it attacked your own body. It attacked a fertilized egg basically, with your own immune system. That's biowarfare we're talking about here.*) Rendering a woman incapable of maintaining a pregnancy, a form of concealed abortion. (A: *Now, a lot of the women too, it also attacked their ovaries and they had massive inflammation, and they became just basically fried. If fried them up; it just destroyed them.*) Similar reports of vaccines laced with hCG hormones came from the Philippines and Nicaragua. (A: *And that is true, because even the CBC News in Canada – I mentioned this years ago – had little blurb that came out of nowhere, where a reporter was talking to two people from the World Health Organization who were standing in front of a map, who were justifying this. There was no intro to it by the way; it was odd because they always give you an intro so as you'll get the PROPER, the proper impression before you hear it, and leave with the same proper impression. But there was no intro to it and these two guys argued arrogantly and self-righteously that IF THEY DIDN'T DO IT WHO ELSE WOULD? Meaning, sterilize the people.*)

Gates' 'Gene Revolution in Africa'

The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, along with David Rockefeller's Rockefeller Foundation, the creators of the GMO biotechnology, are also financing a project called The Alliance for a Green Revolution in Africa (AGRA) headed by former UN chief, Kofi Annan. Accepting the role as AGRA head in June 2007 Annan

expressed his “gratitude to the Rockefeller Foundation, the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, and all others who support our African campaign.” The AGRA board is dominated by people from both the Gates’ and Rockefeller foundations.

Monsanto, DuPont, Dow, Syngenta and other major GMO agribusiness giants are reported at the heart of AGRA, using it as a back-door to spread their patented GMO seeds across Africa under the deceptive label, ‘bio-technology,’ a euphemism for genetically engineered patented seeds. The person from the Gates Foundation responsible for its work with AGRA is Dr. Robert Horsch, a 25-year Monsanto GMO veteran who was on the team that developed Monsanto’s RoundUp Ready GMO technologies. His job is reportedly to use Gates’ money to introduce GMO into Africa.

To date South Africa is the only African country permitting legal planting of GMO crops. In 2003 Burkina Faso authorized GMO trials. In 2005 Kofi Annan’s Ghana drafted bio-safety legislation and key officials expressed their intentions to pursue research into GMO crops. AGRA is being used to create networks of “agro-dealers” across Africa, at first with no mention of GMO seeds or herbicides, in order to have the infrastructure in place to massively introduce GMO. (A: ...later on. Then it goes into...)

GMO, glyphosate and population reduction

GMO crops have never been proven safe for human or animal consumption. (A: *In fact, they’ve found cancers galore.*) Moreover, they are inherently genetically ‘unstable’ as they are an unnatural product of introducing a foreign bacteria such as *Bacillus Thuringiensis* (Bt) or other material into the DNA of a given seed to change its traits. Perhaps equally dangerous are the ‘paired’ chemical herbicides sold as a mandatory part of a GMO contract, such as Monsanto’s Roundup, the most widely used such herbicide in the world. It contains highly toxic glyphosate compounds that have been independently tested and proven to exist in toxic concentrations in GMO applications far above that safe for humans or animals. Tests show that tiny amounts of glyphosate compounds would do damage to a human umbilical, embryonic and placental cells in a pregnant woman drinking the ground water near a GMO field.

One long-standing project of the US Government has been to perfect a genetically-modified variety of corn, the diet staple in Mexico and many other Latin American countries. The corn has been field tested in tests financed by the US Department of Agriculture along with a small California bio-tech company named Epicyte. Announcing his success at a 2001 press conference, the president of Epicyte, Mitch Hein, pointing to his GMO corn plants, announced, “We have a hothouse filled with corn plants that make anti-sperm antibodies.” (A: ...folks. *Anti-sperm antibodies. And the links for these statements and everything else are all in this article which I’ll put up tonight. And you wonder why they keep putting out, from the United Nations every year, the sperm count has plummeted down, to 75–80% DOWN, in Western countries. Hmm? And this goes on quite a bit, so I’ll put it up and it’s well worth looking into.*)

Also too, I’ll put up an article to do with *more* infertility caused by biotechs and so on. It says...

Biotech Scientist: It’s ‘Awesome’ That GMOs Cause Infertility, Death

naturalsociety.com / Anthony Gucciardi / October 11th, 2012

The debate as to whether or not genetically modified organisms (GMOs) are causing serious health issues like infertility and even death is proclaimed as ‘heated’ and ‘inconclusive’ (A: *...even though it’s been proven over and over again, and even admitted to by the big boys at times, and then everybody forgets again.*) by the mainstream media, but even the very scientists working behind the scenes appear to acknowledge the very reality of their effects. In one such communication I received from a very angry biotech scientist who proclaimed it was ‘awesome’ if GMOs were causing mass infertility and death . . . (A: *I’ll put this up tonight and there’s also a video link to it. You’ll hear him talking about IT’S AWESOME IF IT’S CAUSING MASS INFERTILITY AND DEATH. Back after this.*)

Hi folks, I’m Alan Watt. We’re back Cutting Through The Matrix. And then we go on to Bill Maher...

Bill Maher: “We Need To Promote Death”

(A: He says. He’s a TV host apparently.)

freerepublic.com / October 11, 2012 / by traumer

Asked by host Neil deGrasse Tyson what he thought about the death penalty and abortion, Maher re-affirmed his support for both, remarking, “The Pope is consistently pro-life, I am consistently pro-death.”

Expressing how he was pro-death penalty, Maher said, “my motto is let’s kill the right people.”

“I’m pro-choice, I’m for assisted suicide, I’m for regular suicide, I’m for whatever gets the freeway moving – that’s what I’m for,” said Maher, adding, “It’s too crowded, the planet is too crowded and we need to promote death.”

Explaining how he knew many people who felt the same, Maher went on to say that “people who’ve earned it” deserved to die, remarking, “kill the right people.”

The HBO host emphasized how he disagreed with the notion that all life is precious, *(A: He probably will know that most isn’t, in a particular system that he probably refers to.)*, referring to an argument made by Rick Santorum that prenatal testing should not be covered by the government because it encourages people to have abortions.

“I don’t think there’s anything wrong with that,” said Maher, expressing his support for abortion and noting, “It’s not that hard to create life, it’s teeming everywhere, it’s something a dog can do.”

He says. So that’s the wonderful celebrities that they give you to follow. And you do, you follow them and you’re enthralled by them, and even the foulness that comes out of their mouths sometimes makes you laugh. And that’s when you’re done for because when you laugh at the obscene and things that are literally mocking yourself, you’re a goner. You’re a goner, folks. I’ll put that up tonight too. There’s also the little video to do with it as well, and you’ll hear him saying it. Also...

Big Brother invades our classrooms

(A: Well, this is nothing new; they’ve been going on and on with it forever.)

salon.com / Oct 8, 2012 / David Rosen

The digital tracking and surveillance of school-aged kids has been growing.

Much attention has been given to the phenomenon of corporate tracking of kids’ online activities, activities that violate the Children’s Online Privacy Protection Act (COPPA). The law, originally adopted in 1998, requires Web sites aimed at kids to get parental consent before gathering information about those users who are under 13 years. Many companies, including a Disney subsidiary, have violated it. Corporate marketing interests, most notably Facebook, are fighting proposed revisions to COPPA.

A second front in the tracking of young people has gotten far less attention. Schools across the country are adopting a variety of different tools to monitor students both in school and outside school. Among these tools are RFID (Radio Frequency Identification) tags embedded in school ID cards, GPS tracking software in computers, and even CCTV video camera systems. According to school authorities, these tools are being adopted not to simply increase security, but to prevent truancy, cut down on theft and even improve students’ eating habits. *(A: Because they know what you’re eating.)*

See, you’re all being retrained, RETRAINED you understand, and fixing all the things that you do wrong, according to the

experts and the elite above you. Just like China by the way; it's just like China. I'll put an article up tonight too where reeducation goes on in China.

Shanghai's priests and nuns subjected to brainwashing, after Ma Daqin's "big blow" - asianews.it / 10/05/2012

I think a priest and some nuns were pulled in recently to Shanghai and put for reeducation, so they could understand the other side of things. And if they take the hint they'll follow it, because if you don't you get about one warning in China. But it's coming everywhere too. We're all being retrained the *proper* way to see things, you see, by celebrities that they put up for you to follow. And you do. You do, you do. You're a sucker every time. Even the CFR talked about getting that years ago, getting celebrities on board because the young will follow them, because they're very impressionable.

This article here too...

**'Biofarms' to Integrate Vaccines, Pharmaceuticals
into GMO 'Biopharmaceutical' Crops**

naturalsociety.com / Anthony Gucciardi / October 8th, 2012

(A: It's old stuff too, because they've been doing this for years, since the 90s.)

The truth really is much stranger than fiction, especially when it comes to the open and admitted future plans of major biotechnology companies. One such case involves a biotech company known as ProdiGene, the officials from which actually faced jail time back in 2002 for contaminating the traditional food supply with 'biopharmaceutical' crops that were growing pharmaceuticals *(A: ...they claimed...)* and vaccine components associated with AIDS, diabetes, and diarrhea. *(A: In the 1990s they even talked about putting it in bananas; they said they had done it successfully, and potatoes as well.)*

Contaminating 500,000 bushels of soy with their biopharmaceutical corn that contained pharmaceutical and vaccine components associated with deadly diseases, the company was slapped with a minor \$500,000 fine by the USDA (the same government organization that gives Monsanto's crops special speed approval and ignores the company's blatant disregard for its regulations). As it turns out, the pharmaceutical crops were actually mixed in with traditional crops and unknowing farmers had already been planted *(A: had planted it already...)* for human consumption. The USDA claims, however, that the crops were confiscated. *(A: Yeah, sure.)*

After receiving the fine and some press coverage on the subject, ProdiGene decided not to apologize but to expand their mission. The company, in combination with estimates by Dow AgroSciences, stated that they sought to reach \$200 billion in biopharmaceutical crops within 10 years (as of 2004). Furthermore, they estimated that 10% of the corn in the United States will be biopharmaceutical in nature. *(A: It already is, folks.)*

In other words, it could contain hidden nano-scale vaccinations, antibiotics, anti-depressants, or any form of pharmaceutical drug. *(A: Look around you... I've watched the people's IQ plummet for years. The UN even admits it themselves; they've lowered the standards on the same test, to be normal.)* One California based company has even created a spermicidal corn to be used as a mass contraceptive. In an AlterNet piece covering the issue entitled 'Spermicidal Breakfast Cereal', author Carmelo Ruiz-Marrero asks:

What would happen if contraceptive corn or antibiotic wheat accidentally made it to the supermarket? Nobody knows, but that isn't stopping agribusiness from pursuing these crops.

The existence of such technology brings the fight against GMOs to an entirely new level. Outside of the known effects such as recent links to tumors, DNA damage, and other complications, GMO crops on your dinner table could soon contain pharmaceutical drugs like statins in an effort of 'mass medicating' the public. Such an effort

would likely be used in conjunction with others to fight against those who choose to opt out of vaccinations, delivering the vaccine through the food supply.

Well, that was discussed at top-level meetings many years ago. You understand, they have the top meetings and they don't wait. They go and do it. They're not looking for volunteers. You understand, this is a must-be of the big boys at the top. MUST-BE. You have to look at the thousands of articles out there from the United Nations itself on massive depopulation, from the World Health Organization and all the foundations that are out there too. Same agenda, same agenda, same agenda. Because they all work together. That's organization for you, amazing organization.

Also, I mentioned the other day there about an ex-First Nations chief that was blasted in the National Post because he wants to go to Iran to put on what he said, *was TO PUT A HUMAN FACE ON THE IRANIANS*, because they've been demonized so much. He gives his side of the story and he explains why the newspaper blasted him too. I'll put that link up tonight as well for those to read it; it's quite interesting. And why he's been blasted makes it quite clear because he's made some... He's not going along with certain must-be programs in other words, because there's no free speech, you see. There's no free speech. But anyway he's unpopular in certain quarters. But I mean, I was thinking about it, why would the National Post blast him for going to Iran? They haven't declared war *yet*, on Iran, right? And we think through the Cold War, it was called the *Cold War* with the Soviet Union, we were going to get blasted any day with nuclear missiles and all this kind of stuff, and children were being taught to go under tables. Meanwhile Bill Clinton was sent over there by the Rhodes Trust, the scholarship he was in, and he went over and lived in the Soviet Union, during this Cold War when you were all hiding under your tables, and then they made him president. So if he can get off with it why can't this ex-Indian chief get off with it too? Hmm? So this is a good article too.

Terrance Nelson responds to National Post - bsnorrell.blogspot.ca / October 9, 2012

CENSORED NEWS - Indigenous Peoples, Resistance and Human Rights - bsnorrell.blogspot.ca

Now, in the 90s there was a few leaks, just a few leaks in Canada about the GATT treaty, but also a part of it too, a special branch set up for countries that were foreign countries to come into countries and work and bring in their own peoples. They really tried to hush it up in Canada big time, little bits came out on the media but not much, but that went ahead regardless. It was to be secret from the general public. When foreign countries invest in your countries, under the GATT treaty, there's another section to it, if you refuse them, if they want to employ your people at home, your domestic people, and you refuse them because the wages are too low or under your wage limit, that country can then sue you through the GATT treaty and through the World Trade Organization (WTO) and get billions out of it. So this other part of the treaty was to get round that by bringing in their own people at substandard wages.

Canada is to import Chinese workers (A: ...just like Australia is doing right now) to fill British Columbia mining jobs

vancouversun.com / BY PETER O'NEIL

Canadians just don't have the experience to operate equipment to extract coal. (A: *The same... It's almost the same article that I read from Australia not long ago, because they're doing the same thing.*)

OTTAWA — The first of a group of 200 (A: *...the FIRST of a group of 200...*) temporary Chinese workers approved by the federal government will start arriving in B.C. in coming weeks to work in the burgeoning northeast coal industry, a mine project spokeswoman confirmed Tuesday.

In total, anywhere from 1,600 to just under 2,000 Chinese nationals could find full-time work in four projects

being proposed in coming years for the region, due to the shortage of underground mining skills in Canada, (A: *...exactly the same thing they said in Australia.*) according to industry officials. (A: *Now listen to that, there's 2000 of them coming in, right?*)

The four projects (A: *Now here's your little bit that they used as well in Australia...*) could create an estimated 480 to 800 full-time mining jobs for Canadians. (A: *...right...*)

Canadians “just don't have the experience” operating the equipment needed to safely extract coal in underground mines, said John Cavanagh, chief executive of Vancouver-based Canadian Dehua International Mines Group Inc., a company founded by China-born Vancouver businessman Naishun Liu.

“Without the Chinese and the technology they're bringing ... these particular mines would not have been developed.” (A: *He says. It's amazing too. I wonder how much the government is throwing into this as well? Because they always do that, you know. Why can't they throw it in for a Canadian company?*)

The necessity of foreign workers wasn't mentioned in B.C. Premier Christy Clark's Nov. 9, 2011, news release from Beijing, in which she announced \$1.4 billion in Chinese funding for two of the four coal projects.

“This investment clearly shows how confident China is in British Columbia's world-class mining resources and strong investment climate,” Clark said.

“These two projects support our B.C. Jobs Plan (A: *I love how they tie in their little cons.*) and according to the companies will create over 6,700 jobs and other economic benefits for British Columbians.” (A: *...right... remember that figure.*)

Cavanagh stressed that the four mines will create numerous spinoff jobs for British Columbians – three for every one full-time job generated — as well as significant personal and corporate tax revenues. (A: *See how they try to soften it all and get round it all.*)

The 200 workers who got federal government approval under the Temporary Foreign Worker (TFW) program will participate in a 100,000-tonne bulk sampling of a coal seam at the proposed Murray River underground coal mine located on the eastern side of the Rocky Mountains about 10 kilometres southwest of Tumbler Ridge.

This is the most advanced of four underground mines being developed in the region by a number of Chinese companies working with Canadian Dehua. Each is expected to employ an estimated 600 workers. (A: *EACH is expected to employ an estimated 600 workers... right? 4... That would be 2400, you see. And that's Chinese.*)

Up to 480 of those employees at the Murray River project will be Chinese nationals brought in under the TFW program, (A: *That would be 400-odd for each one of them actually, you see. See how they're doing it?*) said Jody Shimkus, vice-president of environmental and regulatory affairs at HD Mining International Ltd., Canadian Dehua's major partner in the project.

The earliest project to be fully operational is the Murray River mine, in 2015. (A: *But they're starting now.*)

Stephen Hunt, western director for the United Steelworkers union, ridiculed Tuesday the suggestion Canadians couldn't be trained to work underground.

“Bullshit,” he said of Cavanagh's assertions. (A: *That's what he says, bullshit.*)

“That's just a cop-out, a way to bring in guest workers who are going to go into a camp, contribute virtually nothing to the economy, and then when they're done they'll be sent back to China,” he said. (A: *That's almost verbatim from what happened in the articles from Australia.*)

So anyway, it just goes ahead doesn't it? But we're just children, you understand, we're just children and you never tell the children the truth. Everything is spun through public relations (which is propaganda) campaigns aimed from the federal governments across the whole planet. That's how everything, EVERYTHING is spun for you at the bottom. Everything, folks. Everything.

And also I want to touch on, again, the reality of life and stop being so naïve. Because you see, people who are psychopathic in nature get to the top; I've done lots of talks about it before. It's their nature. They're very aggressive to get to the top. They can be very likable too, as psychopaths, on the showbiz side of it. I've gone into Jimmy Savile, for instance, in England who's been a lifer at the BBC, the British Broadcasting Corporation. I'll put up some more articles because it's all unraveling now that he's dead, of course. No one would touch him at the time. I know why they wouldn't touch him at the time. It wasn't just because he'd been knighted and met the Queen and all the rest of it. It was because he belonged to an incredibly wealthy and big powerful pedo ring, you see, of very high profile people. That's why. That's why they wouldn't touch it when he was alive. And he basically spearheaded this pedo ring and supplied little boys, little girls for the high profile pedos; there's lots of them out there. And the BBC was well aware of this from the very beginning, because they've got enough of them in there already; they always have.

Anyway, there's a video up and it says...

When Louis met Jimmy Savile - dailymotion.com

It's a guy who does a lot of documentaries, Louis Theroux, and he follows Jimmy around. You'll see how paranoid he is and you'll hear little bits that he lets out of the bag regardless, to do with his little strange habits, you might say. But he's been raping boys and girls for years. Another article is from The Mail Online...

Pretend you're asleep, he's here:

What Stoke Mandeville [Hospital] nurses told the patients when Savile came calling

(A: *...because he always was into PHILANTHROPY, too, you see. Jimmy was a great philanthropist for charity.*

He loved getting near children.)

dailymail.co.uk / Sam Greenhill / 10 October 2012

- Former patients claim Jim'll Fix It star was free to abuse sick and disabled children at the hospital
- Wheelchair-bound Caroline Moore was 13 when Jimmy Savile abused her in a hospital corridor at Stoke Mandeville
- North Yorkshire Police says it has also received an historic allegation of sexual abuse against Savile
- Alleged victim says she was abused by him as a young girl in the 1980s in Scarborough

(A: *He also abused, by the way, lots of children who were trying to recover in cancer wards. What a sick perv! But you understand, there's a lot of sick perverts up there that covered up for this asshole.)*

The NHS hospital where Jimmy Savile freely abused sick and disabled child patients knew 30 years ago (A: *He was doing it right up till he died, by the way. All the staff knew...*) he was a threat, it was claimed yesterday.

Yet Stoke Mandeville chiefs allowed the predatory paedophile to boast he had his own bedroom at the Buckinghamshire hospital and had 'lived' there for two decades. (A: *He also went to children's schools, orphanages and stuff; he visited them all the time.*)

Nurses even resorted to warning youngsters to 'pretend to be asleep' when the warped Jim'll Fix It star was approaching their wards, it was alleged.

Yet while the BBC has issued a grovelling apology to the late presenter's many victims, NHS chiefs are refusing to say sorry. *(A: They can't. Because they're really angry that this has been uncovered... you know, they really are. There's a lot of pervers up there in high positions, you know, an awful lot. Not just in that country, it's all over the place. They get up there. You will actually like their personas. Back with more after this.)*

Hi folks, I'm back. We're Cutting Through The Matrix and talking about Jimmy Savile, one of many high-profile people; actually there's an awful lot more. They'll do their best to cover... What they do is cover it all up.

**A cesspit: BBC Chairman's damning verdict on Savile abuse scandal
and the cover-up by TV bosses** - dailymail.co.uk / Paul Revoir / 10 October 2012

It's like the guy in Canada who was a homosexual guy who put up his video of him eating someone, and they went over to Germany where he ran to and brought him back, and it's all been hushed up, like I knew it would. That's what they do with these things, you know; they don't want you to dwell too much on the type of sexuality some people are into. The same with Savile here, too many high-profile people involved in London, England, and around the country. I think Jimmy even went to Jersey as well, where there was a children's home there, that was notorious for child abuse. You understand, the predator always goes to where his prey happens to be.

I've got another article too about massive things within the Boy Scouts that have all been listed and categorized, of homosexual predatory pedophiles being in amongst them for years and years and years. But that's the way the world is going. And there's no real shock today. Very little shock, because you can't shock people who've been contaminated themselves by all the trash, like the BBC has been turning out for years, that would drive most folk to either do weird stuff or kill themselves with depression watching it. Because they've destroyed everything that held the nation together with all their dramas and soaps and everything else that they churn out, incessantly. It's just disgusting. Ah, but it's not disgusting anymore because it's the normal, standard fare for the public to watch. They've been brought up with it and that's why they look at this stuff and they kind of just shrug; it doesn't hit them. There is no outrage, you see. Contamination is the term that Bezmenov used, the KGB guy, of contaminating the culture in the West. He even worked at the CBC Canada, Bezmenov; he said HE MET MORE COMMUNISTS THERE THAN HE DID IN THE SOVIET UNION. The same agenda, same agenda same agenda, over and over.

Back to Savile and it says, **one claimed nurses told young patients to pretend they were asleep when the star visited their wards**. But he even tampered, as I said, with children who were trying to struggle and fight cancers. He had no conscience whatsoever. He even had his own pal, a private pharmacist that came around with him on his escapades... Jim the pill, that's in the video that I'll put up tonight, who obviously supplied him the special pills necessary to keep going into his age, and give him his arousals, etc. etc. Quite the world we live in, eh? But you'll still follow them. And the next one they put up there, you'll follow them too. Because you are seeing a TV persona, not the real person. And psychopaths are great at acting.

Also, forced vaccinations, it's now mandatory that...

Healthcare workers, including temporaries, who work in hospitals, healthcare, nursing homes and home care facilities be injected with the seasonal flu shot.

That is setting precedents to forcibly vaccinate a larger population in the future.

Last Friday Rhode Island became the first state in the union to initiate a mandated vaccination policy. However, it's not just state law that mandates such vaccinations. Private corporations such as Banner Health can mandate employees as well, and they have been.

And it's flu season. Like the flu, flu... do you really think you're getting the flu shots, folks? Do you think it's all about the flu? Do you really believe that? After the stuff I've been reading tonight? You better wake up. You really, really better wake up. It's just incredible what's been really done, a full-scale world war on the populations of the world, including all of you. You don't even eat food anymore; you eat chemical waste junk, designed to bring you down fast.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods be with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Gates Talks About Vaccines to Reduce Population](#)

["If it Causes Infertility, Awesome"---Biotech Scientist](#)

[Bill Maher says "We Need to Promote Death"](#)

[Big Brother Invades Classrooms](#)

[Shanghai's Re-education Centre "treats" Priest and Nuns](#)

[Eat Your Dinner---It will Vaccinate and Keep you Calm](#)

[Ex First Nations Chief Terry Nelson Replies to National Post](#)

[& More on Above](#)

[Chinese Workers to be Brought into Canadian Mines](#)

[When Louis Met Savile](#)

[More on the Perv. Jimmy Savile](#)

[Savile's Bosses at BBC Covered Up](#)

[Get Flu Shot or Get Fired](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#)

"Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Dec. 17, 2009 (#474)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Dec. 17, 2009:

Our Directed Change is Good, Taught by Fisher-King Brotherhood:

"Old Wise Men Teaching Mystical Things,
Allegorical Technique of the Fisher-Kings,
The Cover of Light to Cloak Perdition,
Training Adepts to Stir Sedition,
Reason and Gnosticism Come Together,
Guided by Philemon with Rainbow Feather,
Selecting Pupils, Apples of His Eye,
Swearing on Oath, Disclosure's to Die,
Whether Sent to Palace, or Dark Alley to Lurk,
Situation Regardless, They'd Work the Great Work,
Smiling Upon Those They Hate,
They'd Intergenerationally Infiltrate,
Eventually Ruling Over World of Fools
Adapting to Changes, Seeing Not Who Rules"

© Alan Watt Dec. 17, 2009

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Dec. 17, 2009 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on December 17th 2009. Newcomers, I suggest you look

into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Scroll down on that page and you'll see all the other sites I have up. Bookmark them for future use. That way, when the big sites go down - or hold me back again as they've done in the past quite a few times - you can always download the latest shows from these alternate sites. These are the OFFICIAL sites that I have up there; anything else you see out there is not mine. I have to say that because legally I'm responsible for what I say. Some people sometimes put up a site and mirror some shows that I do and they don't keep it up. Therefore, people email ME thinking it's mine and ask me what's wrong. I spend time going through all my talks and the web site saying well, what's that? Then I find that I'm okay and it's someone else they're talking about; someone else's site. So these are the official sites: [listed above].

As always, I say that you are the audience that brings me to you. I don't get paid by the advertisers. I don't push advertising on the show. The ads you hear on this show are paid directly by the advertisers to RBN, which pays for the show. I have nothing to do with that. That pays for the RBN's station time, air time, their engineers, their board workers and their bills. So it's up to you to help keep me going. Look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site; see the books that I've written and the disks I've made for sale. You'll find how to order them on the site. [Order and donation options listed above.] Some people just send cash. If you send cash, you're cutting out the middle man; the guy who always flattens us all every so often, at least twice every century. He's got little pudgy fingers, a \$5,000 suit on and a triple chin. You'll recognize him quite easily because every 50 years you'll see their photographs there when the banks collapse. So if you send cash - it's up to you - that bypasses that problem. For those who get the disks burned and passed to them, you can write to me at [address above].

The new world order... the new world order, we've hear it so many times, beginning really to take off with George Bush Sr. who mentioned it on their wonderful date of September 11th 1990 and then again on September 11th 1991. We'll go into a little bit of that after we come back from this break.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, just mentioning how Bush Sr. talked about "a new world order coming into view," as he put it. He also mentioned "a thousand points of light," that we're already working towards it; this was never explained to the public, what it meant. Of course no journalist there would ask the obvious questions such as "What do you mean by NEW world order? Do you mean that it's now a POST Cold War? What do you mean?" Nobody asked him that because they KNOW what to ask. The media is PART of government, big media. It has been DEFINITELY since before World War I in the United States.

You'll find if you look into the speeches of Theo Roosevelt, he mentioned 'points of light'. He talked about *himself* hoping to go down as a 'point of light'. He likened history to a dark, dark tunnel down through time, which was lit here and there by famous people, who were generally conquerors, people who like mass slaughter, the tyrants even. It didn't matter who they were, in their view, because in the Cabalistic way of looking at things there is no right or wrong, only OUTCOMES and someone always benefits from outcomes regardless of how many people die or get slaughtered in a campaign, such as Alexander the Great. So he talked about that's what it is, their 'points of light'; these characters down through history. He hoped to go down as one. He wasn't the first to mention it in the US because Benjamin Franklin in his own memoirs, in his diaries and his letters, he wrote about himself hoping to go down as a 'point of light'.

This is a Masonic doctrine. I use that loosely because Freemasons have never really understood who rules them, except very, very high members perhaps. They talked about the 'points of light', guiding lights, etc. It also refers to main characters alive today and the terminology they are applying it to currently. They are also the big movers and shakers

towards this new world order, this globalized system, THE DREAM OF THE AGES as they often call it. It used to be called Utopianism at one point. It certainly was sold to the public in previous generations, in previous centuries, as a form of utopia. It's beautiful when you help to CREATE a state of misery and poverty in nations, get it ripe for revolution, put out the propaganda and bring forth men who speak on behalf of YOU, who always vocalize what you'd like to vocalize if you could find the words. That's why they always get an intelligentsia well versed in speechmaking to guide the people, who always end up generally worse off than they were before. That's the TECHNIQUE that's used upon peoples.

There is an ORGANIZED GROUP running the world who know where they are going. It combined with Darwinism which helped to bolster its theories of not just selective mating basically, but *special* mating. Many of these characters, like Charles Darwin himself and many others of his era and his ilk, of the Royal Society... a Freemasonic organization that was created for scientific endeavors and still guides the world today. You still have to be a high Freemason to join it and to be ASKED to join it. Darwin was promoted by the Royal Society that was given a Royal charter to exist; meaning it spoke on behalf of the aristocracy and the rulers, 'the establishment' as they say, of Britain at that time. Even to join that group back then, you had to put your wife away and become like a monk, dedicated, with no distractions to the cause. 'The cause,' many terms for the same thing. Sometimes they will say 'the work,' 'the great work,' or 'the cause.' It's directing and guiding, those guys being 'illuminaries' and 'illuminated' points of light guiding the world towards a destiny, which they believe they will be in control of.

Charles Darwin remember, was interbred. We can trace him back 3 or 4 generations. Every member of his family – his father, grandfather, great grandfather – only married into ONE other family and that was the Wedgwood's. They were PRACTICING *specialized breeding*, for hybrids, using an idea that even Plato talked about where you could select mates, such as a good mathematician mated up with a good mathematician and there was a good chance there would be of producing another good mathematician, perhaps even better. Then by inbreeding them even more and more, they could weed out, or breed out, undesirable qualities, like compassion for instance. You don't want leaders with too much compassion. You can breed in certain other traits for rulership, so PSYCHOPATHIC TRAITS WERE INBRED INTO THEM. The Darwin's were only intermarried with one family, the Wedgwood's, for generations. It got so bad at one point – because of the lack of fresh genes coming in – I think all of Charles Darwin's children died, the last 2 in an insane asylums. His wife died - a Wedgwood again, like his father and grandfather - so he married his mother's sister, another Wedgwood, for his second wife.

Not only HE was doing this sort of thing, all of those in the big Royal Society game had already been practicing it because they BELIEVED already – BEFORE *we were told* that genes were discovered – that it was all in the breeding, as Plato said thousands of years before; they could breed certain types to excellence. Marx coupled the doctrine of Darwinism to Marxism and dedicated his 2nd or 3rd publication to Charles Darwin because it bolstered the whole Marxist doctrine of dialectical materialism. Nothing existed except intelligence and of course they were the intelligent ones that led the world and materialism is what it's all about. Today, you could say economics, broadly speaking.

Even back then, in the days of Darwin, they talked about population control, looking towards a post-industrial era where they claimed they would no longer *need* the people. Now, under the doctrine of Darwinism, which led to incredible horrors like Marxism to Leninism, Bolshevism and MASS SLAUGHTER, mass slaughter always follows, and also to Hitler's ideology which was National Socialism. They're all socialistic in their take on history and their progression of history; they call it socialism. Where an intelligentsia should rule over the masses, always on behalf of you; that's how they put it, 'on your behalf'. You'll all be equal in this utopia. Of course, as Plato said, that 'we the rich have to worry about our castles, because your servants will steal from you. You have to replace the things that are stolen.' You have to maintain

the upkeep of your castle. You have to pay for the cleaning staff, servants and so on. He said, 'isn't it far better to bring a world society' – in his book called **The Republic** – 'where the masses that you rule over,' on their behalf, 'will pay through taxation for all the upkeep?' So then technically, you won't own it, but you have the right to live in it and be served; objects that are broken, worn out or stolen will be replaced. The public will pay for all the staff as well. THAT'S what you have today.

That's technically what Communism is based on. It's the putting up to the top of an elite who belong to an association higher above the propaganda they give out to the general masses. It's interesting too, where Lenin said himself that there were 3 levels of propaganda. There is one given out to the general masses, which is the utopian image of the equality and all working together towards a common cause of betterment. There is another one told to the middle echelons of managerial classes; another version of their agenda. He says, only for those in the upper circle will they be told the TRUE agenda. That's how OPEN the Soviet system was; it's all based on lies and fraud.

It really is just a neo-Platonic idea. Neo-Platonism that was born in Alexandria, that was revived I'd say, in Alexandria in about 300-odd A.D. They believed that the Fisher Kings - the Fisher Kings as they called them - these were PROFESSORS, what we would call professors today, philosophers in those days, with their own particular schools, would pick selected students and bring them into the 'mysteries'. The mysteries were simply the control of people, masses of people; how to control their minds, how to motivate them to do your bidding, as willing creatures, willing servants to your cause. That's where the whole idea of the fisher king came from.

Many of these societies, even long before Alexandria, if you look at Pythagoras and others, used a technique of what was later used in some Catholic monasteries. In fact, some of the Catholic monasteries that came out in the Middle Ages you could say were continuations of them, preaching a different gospel than the one they taught to the people... because you always infiltrate your enemy to take them down. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just giving you a quick rundown of a movement that started long ago. Really, it was loosely called Gnosticism. Not the kind that is put out there by the new agers today that's meant to entice them into so-called other mysteries, or the lesser mysteries which keep them happy and amused for an awful long time, sometimes years, but the real thing.

It was to do with a WORLD society. If you look at Egypt, whatever it really taught, since it was the main teacher for an awful long time, even to the Greek aristocracy; they all went over there to learn. Then when they'd gone on to the high initiateship in Egypt, they went off to another place in what they called the Levant; another place to learn more mysteries. Then they even took a trip to India. Then they'd complete the circle and come back to their country of origin, where they came from. Plato did this and others did this too. But what they exported really was REVOLUTION... by different technique. Not by sending armies out, but by sending high initiates and wise men, philosophers. They'd go back to their own countries and start up their schools. The schools, even 'school' is a word coming from the Greek language meaning basically 'leisure'. It comes from the word 'leisure' because only a leisure class could attend. You weren't forced to go. Youngsters would come in and hear some mysteries, which would entice them in. If they liked the teacher, they'd come back and come back and come back. Different from the compulsory education of today, or indoctrination; it depends on how you look at it. That's really what they exported for an awful long time.

That is what was behind Pythagoras too. He started up his school when he went back to Crotona and eventually his school was burned down when the people there understood what he was really all about. The youngsters that he was

recruiting had to take vows of silence for a few years before they got into the higher mysteries, much like the Essenes that came after them in the Middle East, about 2000 years ago. Those who could keep silent, 'watch, look and listen' as part of the motto – even of today's Freemasonry – then they would pass and get selected to go higher and given tasks within communities or countries. They also brought in, with Pythagoras, women, very much like the French Grand Orient Lodge. These women were given a good education and taught etiquette, deportment, they were made highly desirable by people outside the communities in the hope they would marry nobility and rulers and that way they could influence policy on behalf of Pythagoras himself. That's why, when people caught on to what was really happening, they went after his school and burned it down. He wasn't the only one. Socrates, you'll find, is often portrayed as a great man, a great thinker and he certainly had a sense of humor here and there if you look at some of his writings, because his wife was a very unhappy person, very dour, and his students asked him why he still kept her around and he said she is there to remind me to be humble. So he had a sense of humor. He'd certainly put a lot of truth out there too but you've got to remember what he was eventually accused OF. It's the same kind of thing of sedition by influencing the youth to rebellion.

The techniques that are used today are the same. We've heard it all through the communist era because really it's a continuation of the same techniques, where THEY GO AFTER THE YOUTH AND INDOCTRINATE A GENERATION TO BYPASS THE PARENTS with contaminated ideas. So the fresh youth will come up and bring in their system, which of course is a system that's not theirs at all. It's a system devised by very old men who belong to very high clubs and fraternities. That's why Obama and his million-man army, the youth army and all the rest of it, the Young Communist League of the Soviets, Hitler's Youth, all had these things in common. You bypass the parents with the old-fashioned ideas and the parents, you obviously hope they have more wisdom than young. WHEN WE'RE YOUNG AND FOOLISH, WE'RE VERY EASILY CONNED. That's the last thing a young person wants to hear when they're trying to establish their identity and their place in the world and how they fit in.

I understand how it was very, very appealing. I talked to some people who were in the Hitler Youth. One of them was a Polish fellow and he said we were all from the bottom of the heap, the working class, and the first set of good clothing he was given, and brand new clothing, was from the Hitler Youth. I understand that, perfectly well. That's how you're taken in. Then they take you off to runs in the county, like the Boy Scouts, and give you some confidence in yourself, make you feel that you BELONG and that your generation is SPECIAL. Not dreamed up by Hitler either. You'll find the same thing with the man who started up the Boy Scouts who wanted a world army to help bring in a world culture. You've got to understand, in the 1800s into the 1900s, this idea was already *firmly established* of conquering the world and bringing in a world society. It was pushed on the one hand by communism and on the other by those within the BANKING industries and the aristocracies of countries like Britain.

Something that's always confused people is why would the main enemy of communism – it could be an intelligentsia, could be an old-fashioned society – why they would eliminate people and capitalism? I mentioned last night, no, they transformed Capitalism into the Marxian theory, which it was intended to do. Back after this break.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just mentioning how the techniques work down through the ages and that nothing really is by chance on any big, large scale because through CONFLICT comes resolution. It's the same technique as we now call Hegelianism; very old, old technique, long before Hegel came along. Where you want something to change in your favor... Things don't change much when there is no opposition to anything. So you create an opposition and you argue, you might even have wars, or riots. It's a lot of trouble to bring commerce especially to a standstill. Then you have meetings and a resolution comes out of it. That's the thesis, antithesis and

synthesis idea. However, when you GUIDE all of that, it's the synthesis that you're after; it's the OUTCOME you were after all along.

They used to refer to this, even at Alexandria an awful long time ago, and they mentioned that nature - they couch it under the terms to see which pupils would catch on - that NATURE is always in conflict. Even the seasons are in conflict. You'll have a spring; you'll have an autumn. You'll have a winter and a summer. Each one competes with the other and then out comes the next one, the next one takes over; the SYNTHESIS takes over for a while. The synthesis itself breaks down into a new thesis. That's the idea, ONGOING REVOLUTION, they called it. They also wrote it into the stars and gave you wonderful stories in Greek mythology – remembering that Greek mythology was *HEAVILY* coupled to their teachings from Egypt – and they used the stars and the simpletons would think the stars were really fighting each other as they gave you these wonderful stories of constellations and Orion, etc. Of course Orion was also the same character in the night sky as Osiris, or his son Horus, it depends on the era that you look at. So the ordinary folk would think that they really were up there fighting. Much of the fairy tales we had in fact coming down through the 1800s were based supposedly on these conflicts in the sky. You'll find the same thing in India with the stories of the Gods fighting each other. These were actually the simple movement of constellations going through the heavens - the 'houses' as it's called in some places - with the different figures and animals and creatures and dragons fighting each other. That's where it all comes from.

The higher initiate with the brains was supposed to figure it out for himself and say 'what they are really teaching us here is that everything is in conflict and that ALL conflict leads to betterment.' It's called 'PROGRESS'. Those at the top want PLANNED progress. I used to ask as a child, what is progress? Are they happier now than they were yesterday or years before? Generally they're not. But someone always thinks it's called progress; someone DECIDES it's called progress. Progressing TO WHAT? I think it's so odd that we're all progressing towards a world state that has all the tenants of what the mystery religions called 'a utopia' of sorts, with a vastly reduced population, using the Darwinian techniques. Darwin only came out with a very old idea, amongst these same groups preexisting him where, again, using allegories to show you how things work.

This is from Darwin's writings and I'm paraphrasing from memory. He said, 'Germs, bacteria will come in to an area and alter the soil. Worms move in it and bring air and oxygen to the soil. Other seeds will grow and they die off, leaving other minerals in that soil. It's all preparing for the TREE to grow there. So it's suitable, it can actually live there now. That also meant that all those waves of creatures, insects, that went before and died, all had a purpose for *the strong* to go on. You've got to understand that very basic concept because really, that's eugenics they're talking about, and PEOPLE they're talking about. The people who worked at the lower ranks in the factories and so on for the industrial era, all had their uses to drive on because someone must always *survive* in humanity through every age.

It's almost identical to Brahmanism; not by coincidence either. In Brahmanism, they talk about the same kind of thing, that towards the end, they call it the 'waves' in Brahman, the waves of time, the waves of the ages. Theosophy that is coupled with Brahmanism, they call it the 'waves of theosophy'. These are waves of TIME, vast amounts of time, where everything works the same way as Darwin, to prepare something for an ELITE and those who are the ELITE humans MUST GO ON into a NEW AGE every so often at predetermined times. However, none of the old types, the ones that Darwin would say made the soil, prepared the soil and worked the soil in preparation for the elite, none of those must come through into a new age because they would literally destroy that elite whose time now had come to go on. This is basic eugenics... a very, very OLD concept.

Under the guise of globalism and saving the world with this *sudden* idea that came out of the Club of Rome, this sudden concept... 'Oh my God, there are just too many people on the planet and they're all polluting and it's going to kill us all, therefore, we've got to bring down the population DRASTICALLY.' That's the main intent, the MAIN intent behind the meeting at Copenhagen. The Club of Rome remember, the PREMIER Club of Rome for the UN, the *premier* think tank, admits in their own book, **The First Global Revolution**, that they came up with the IDEA. They were told to find a way to unite the world together in a wartime scenario where people wouldn't mind giving up rights and freedoms to *save* ourselves, as we do in all wars. So they decided that man would be making a war on the planet, so MAN was the enemy. Under this treaty... and don't believe anything they tell you right now. The main thing is POPULATION REDUCTION. These guys are LIARS, you understand. They've lied down through the centuries for their goals, always lying. They'll say 'yes, CO2 and it's this and that...' No, it's population reduction they are after, MASSIVE population reduction.

Look up on the internet the Georgia Guidestones. Look it up. They have this written in all different languages. Big money put it up, using a Rosicrucian name of the character that supposedly put up the money. It's still kept quiet by the Masons because they all know who it is obviously, since they applied for the permission to have it built. You know who runs all your towns and your villages and they do keep secrets don't they? But they say they want to bring the population down to a tiny fraction of what it is now. Not just the population down because believe you me, these guys at the top don't believe in equality at all. I've just told you what they believe in. IT'S SUPERIORITY. They don't believe that you can get through. In fact, you must NOT come through to the *new golden age* that they're going to bring in. You'll build it for them; again, getting the soil ready for the big tree to grow. You'll build it all. Your predecessors built it for them too. You've had their world wars to bring it in as well. But not YOU and your offspring; you will not be allowed to come through because you see, you are now OBSOLETE, obsolete.

You have to read books like HG Wells, one of the TOP propagandists for this organization, who didn't sit and scribble by himself in candlelight. He had a whole office building, actually a house with many floors on it, full of staff churning out that stuff. They all do this kind of stuff. They always give a front man, you see. He was given ideas by professors both from Oxford and Cambridge for his stories. He had to write certain things within his stories or even build stories around the main items he was told to project because PREDICTIVE PROGRAMMING, through novels especially and fiction, now it's movies, works very well. It's more effective than sitting down and giving people history lessons... or MIND CONTROL LESSONS in school. Your guard is down when you're watching fiction or reading it and you identify with the characters and heroes. It never occurs to you – it never occurs to you – that the characters at the bottom, the monsters, the ones who eat flesh, etc, are YOU. It never occurs to you. That's the beautiful way they write, always for 2 POINTS OF VIEW; for the elite in the know and for YOU at the bottom who go along with it and get entertained.

These guys mean business. They are fulfilling their goal. The greatest thing about an internal coup - when someone takes over - there are two ways to do it. One, is openly like the Bolshevik takeover in the middle of the night with 100 men who took over the beginnings of a supposedly democratic system in Russia, where most of the different competing groups had the basic form of a parliament already established, based on the same ideas supposedly as the monarchical democracy of England. But the Bolsheviks had a different agenda. The bankers who funded them had a different agenda too. It was to bring in a world society through revolution and conflict, through nature again, understanding nature. Only through conflict can you get change and you DIRECT the change because YOU *direct the conflict* and YOU *create the conflict*.

Don't be fooled by the carbon dioxide nonsense. Don't be fooled because they churn out *bought and paid for* EXPERTS or SCIENTISTS who work for the IPCC. People who were nobodies a few years ago, people who couldn't even drag

students into their classes are now the heroes because they are the experts on this great catastrophe that's in the making. They're well paid, WELL paid; they'll all be millionaires before they retire, each one of them, if they go along with the con game and they are, most of them. The emails that were exposing their lies to each other went through this pretty precisely. How they were told to scrub stuff off so that if they did investigate, authorized government investigations, into the data, it would simply be not there, GONE. They admitted how to fudge figures to lie to the public. Why? Because all these guys were selected, that's why, by higher organizations that use the con men and the sciences to con the public.

They always make sure they have dedicated, DEDICATED servants leading the world. These guys are SWORN to the agenda, sworn on OATHS to the agenda, all hoping that they'll have the better genes to come through into the new age as they're killing everybody else off. Actually they do get certain things given to them. For instance, they get little passes so they can get access to the organic foods and stuff; the stuff that's not modified and isn't laced with pesticides that is killing everybody off with cancers and sterilizing people. They get all these little bonuses thrown in. They get specialized medical care in non-governmental hospitals. Actually, it's kind of governmental; we pay for it all but it's very top military hospitals. The whole of the British Commonwealth is on that system, for top politicians and all top bureaucrats as well. That was in the newspapers in Canada back in the 80s that that was signed into law. So they are bought and paid for.

The whole carbon thing is nonsense. Four or five years ago they started giving out carbon credits *before* Copenhagen came along, before anybody said 'oh, there is a consensus now on an agreement, we're all on board, all scientists agree.' NO! ALL SCIENTISTS DO NOT AGREE. Only the ones on the pay of the IPCC, that are paid to churn out the rubbish, agree. That's where their cash is; that's where their grants are. But they were already giving out carbon credits to the big international corporations and some of them have made multi-millions on trading these carbon credits to each other. Isn't amazing how the ones at the top - all the little low level greenies at the bottom were screaming about, the big corporations - are making millions off it and yet they haven't spent anything yet, just making money off it.

I've read some of the articles here, of the richest guy in Britain, who's going to get \$14-15 million because he's got all these surplus credits – they were given these credits. Al Gore is raking in the cash in because he set up the corporation, one of the biggest in the world, which the carbon credits go through. He pays his carbon credits into his own company and gets them all back again with interest. It's to bring YOU down. So why even bother with Copenhagen? It's a formality. Do you think they are really arguing out there? Do you think they are really, really arguing? All the crooks, the petty crooks who are arguing there about anything is just who gets what share of what. That's what they're arguing about, the spoils of war. War on who? War on the world's population; all of YOU... and your children to come, IF they allow you to get born. Believe you me, compulsory sterilization – apart from the chemical sterilization we've already been subjected to – is definitely coming in big time.

I've gone through John Holdren's history and the people can't figure out why these characters are all on board in governments, are appointed right now, at this time in history, and the same types that are in, belonging to the same organizations are in, are on board with EVERY GOVERNMENT of the world; they are put on their counseling boards. It's all for a REASON. *It's not by happenstance.* Why are they all on board in every country at the same time, these appointees? ...hard-lined fanatics? Holdren, in the book called **EcoScience**, said he wanted to bring in compulsory sterilization, compulsory abortion... 30-odd years ago. Do you think he's changed his tune? Do you think he's wisened up and got some compassion? NO. NO. NO. This is the same hard fanatic as he always was; THAT'S WHY HE WAS PICKED FOR THIS POSITION RIGHT NOW.

To show you the farces that they go through, why are they waiting for Copenhagen? As I say, they're handing out billions of dollars worth of FREE, FREE taxpayer-funded carbon credits to the big corporations. Here's an article from the CBC Canada, that's the Communist Broadcasting Corporation as it's lovingly called in Canada and it truly is communist. Even defectors from the Soviet Union were sent to work there and said there were more communists working inside there than there was in the Soviet Union. Alberta is going to spend \$495 million on carbon capture pipeline. That's over a month ago, before Copenhagen. Back with more after this break with more.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix just mentioning - before I take a caller - that Alberta for instance, this is one instance of many.

Alberta to spend \$495M on carbon capture pipeline

By CBC News / November 24, 2009

They're going to sink supposedly, the CO2 from the oil fields into the ground and capture it, *capture it...* Why not put it in tin cans? Then they could trade tin cans of CO2 across the planet; at least you would have something to look at rather than nothing. The big corporations, by the way, are getting moneys from the taxpayer to pay for all this.

Alan: What I'm going to do now is go to Joey from South Korea. Are you there Joey?

Joey: Hey, Alan, your show is great. I just love listening to it and going back through all your old shows, the blurbs. Every day I learn something new, so thanks a lot. I guess I just wanted to comment on something. I can't believe the mentality of these people, these protesters in Copenhagen, lining up to protest against something that they are being given and... It really, really bothers me. Every aspect of their lives is being pushed, this green agenda. The TV, every favorite show that they have is pushing this green agenda and they still are demanding it. They can't see that... I mean NBC had a green week. These extravagant protests by Greenpeace and they are being put on the CBC all the time and they still think they are special every time they mention their carbon footprint and anything like that. I guess that's my comment.

Alan: Thanks for calling, Joey. You're quite right though. They've also had indoctrination in school because you always preach the new doctrine in school first. That's why they set up the National Education authorities across the world for, coupled to UNESCO at the United Nations, to create a common culture where they could indoctrinate them. If you don't believe me, look up the writings of Julian Huxley. I've read some of them on the air. He was the first CEO of UNESCO. Lenin said the same thing, 'we've got to have a universal education to get to the children.' If you can do that, you can literally take over the minds of all the children and teach them, as Lord Bertrand Russell said, that the sky is actually black and not blue and they will believe it. *As long as they all are taught the same thing in unison, they will believe whatever you tell them.* Especially when you tell them, like Al Gore says – the video is up there, I might put the link up again – where he is talking to these young children, "You know things that your parents don't know; you're special."

Al Gore

Kids don't listen to your parents because they don't understand but you do.

YouTube.com

Well, that's the beginning of what we've called before the Obama Youth; you might say the Brownshirts, the Redshirts, and the Young Communist League. That's the same techniques that they used by the older ones that you're taught to respect. Here is a VICE PRESIDENT telling children that your parents don't know these things, meaning your parents are

stupid. Bypass the parents; that's what they've always said. Bypass them, forget the older generation, they'll come down with all the sicknesses we've made for them, they'll die off early and then the children will be *uncontaminated*; they will have the RIGHT indoctrinations. To what? To serve a system that's being sold as a utopia, like a Disney cartoon. That's what it is, folks. Guess what? The technique always works, it always works. The greenshirts are here... and they're disrupting all the meetings of people who are giving alternate views... as yobbos always do.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Taxpayers Fund Oil Companies to Store and Transport Co2](#)

[Al Gore-You Know More Than Your Parents](#)

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

Sept. 14, 2012 (#1172)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Sept. 14, 2012:

Our Lives on Trial for Perception Denial:

"You Must Turn Your Eyes Up, Drop the Scales
Of Perception Denial, You'll See Chemtrails,
You'll See Walking Wounded from the Effects
Which Blood and Urine Testing Detects,
We're All Being Poisoned, Many Disabled,
By Chemical Giants, Militarily Enabled,
Total War on the Planet and its Creatures,
By Unelected "Experts" whose Belief Features
"The Masses", Problematic, They're to Blame,
Breathing CO2 Out, Fanning the Flame
Of Rising Levels, How Will Superiors Survive?
---By Culling Us Off, Leaving Betters Alive"

© Alan Watt Sept. 14, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Sept. 14, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through The Matrix** on September 14, 2012. For newcomers as always, and I get this over at the beginning of the broadcast rather than pester you all the way through. I like to remind you that you are the audience that bring me to you. I don't bring on advertisers as guests, that scare you then sell you things. That gives me more leeway to talk honestly about certain things too. Also, it's up to you as I say if you like what you're hearing on this particular broadcast, and lots of other guys copy the stuff that comes out from here and have kind of followed it for a long, long time. So if you want to support me you can help me keep ticking along by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com . You can also donate as well because donations are really, really welcome at this time, because we're going through austerity you see. And most folk do... Most folk do get used to, just like the TV, they click you on every night (or the radio) and there you are, and they think it's all taken care of by advertising or whatever. I've got no contact whatsoever to the advertisers that you hear advertising in the breaks in this broadcast. So it's nothing to do with me at all. And I've got to thank RBN for even putting this particular broadcast on. So as I say, if you support me and keep me going then we'll get more and more information out as time goes on, in these weird times. And they really are incredibly weird times. [Order and donation options listed above.] And again, straight donations are really, really welcome.

What I do is just tie in information from the past to the present to show you the big boys that run the world, and you've got to really understand this very basic truth, and it is a truth. Government and governance is all about the future, controlling the present and setting up instruments to make sure that the future stays in the same hands of the same tiny dominant minority. That's how big corporations work too. They're always looking to 50 years down the road, or more, to make sure that they're where they'll be then – where they'll be, where they want to be, how they'll get there, how the competition will either be amalgamated with them or else they'll knock them out. Because that's how business really is. It's the same with government as well, dominant minorities.

The dominant minority we have today has been here for a long, long time, actually many centuries when you go back through history; starting with the British Empire and then moving on through the world into the global Empire. The US has taken over the torch, as they say, and they pay for most of the stuff now, the armies, the military. The taxes come from the people; they supply the bodies that go over to shoot, or be shot, and all of that kind of stuff.

You have to go into the histories as I say of the groups that formed, at least came out in public in the 1800s and then into the 1900s, such as the Milner group, a group of international bankers that got together and they amalgamated with the Cecil Rhodes foundation and Lord Rothschild's foundation and they established the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Which sounds awfully governmental but really they're private, they're a private organization with a government charter or a *crown* charter that's above government in the British Empire system. So you understand, they set up to take over the whole world and manage all the people underneath them as we go through the big massive changes. That's why you have all these neuroscientists and psychologists getting massive funding to find ways to control the people through their media, because the same boys own all of the media out there, the mainstream media. And they really mean business. I read an article today from Australia where one psychologist was getting well over a million dollars, a million-and-a-half dollars so that he can censor the news, basically, what's real and what's not, what the public should hear. You know, the proper news, the authorized news. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, Cutting Through The Matrix and talking about things as they really are. Understand, we're all under management, or perception management as they like to call it. And that means total perception management. That's why you've been trained for many, many years through the regular media, even your weather stations, to bring on experts that tell you what to wear when it's raining and all that kind of stuff. Because experts rule your lives. They've been training you just to obey the word 'expert'. Somebody comes on and they're an expert, you don't question it and you go along with *their* point of view. After all, who are you at the bottom? obviously.

And of course Lord Bertrand Russell said this back in the 1940s and 50s, that WE SHALL TRAIN THE PUBLIC TO SIMPLY OBEY ACADEMIA AND EXPERTS WHEN THEY'RE PRESENTED TO THEM. We're always being trained. And most folk will take opinions because they're guided to the conclusions, just like a computer will come to certain conclusions, the programmer knows it, and the guy that designs it knows it too, because they know the program and they know its logic and they know that it must run a certain logic to come to a certain conclusion. We are just the same. We're fed bits and bytes of information repetitively, it's constant, over and over again. And repetition, certainly... They always say in advertising at the top, A LIE TOLD A THOUSAND TIMES BECOMES THE TRUTH. That's how we're bombarded all the time with all major points of view that we're supposed to believe in, you see.

Now, the ones at the top know different stories of course. They know the higher realities of how things really are, on every level, every *thing* in fact, why things are really happening too. In fact, the job of government is really to find ways to lie to the public about pretty well everything. I hope you understand that. That's its job. It's always been that way though. I mentioned that Francis Bacon mentioned that too, a long time ago to the King with his form of résumé, as he was trying to get another job. That's how they did it, just like Machiavelli, they wrote massive résumés to impress royalty so they'd be brought on as an advisor. Advisors are VERY important, even more so today perhaps.

So perception management is a big, big, big science. And of course they bring in all the psychologists, neuroscientists, all these guys on to work with it. They also put stuff into ads and so on on television. Everything that's politically correct you're getting upgraded to parrot and mimic and believe, you'll go ahead and do it without even thinking. Because everyone else, especially in your own peer group, will go along at the same time with the new opinions and so on. Very simple stuff. We are trained better than any other animal on the planet.

Now, I've mentioned chemtrails often and the history of the chemtrails. I've gone into Teller before, the guy who invented the H-bomb, and how he not only was into chemtrails, he wanted to associate chemtrails not just with weather modification but also with using electromagnetic frequency waves. We now call it HAARP technology, which it can interact with these metallic particles in the air, that they spray, and alter the weather. He wanted it for warfare purposes. I've got a few articles here about some of the things to do with that because it's so prevalent. Just the last few days I've watched the skies, which were temporarily blue, temporarily for years. Because before that you get the white mush and I've read the fact that the guys in geoengineering say, YEAH IF THEY DO IT THEY'LL GET WHITE MUSH. And that's what you end up with, these whitish skies. But there was a few weeks of blue there and bang... I knew something was going to happen. They've altered this stuff, that they're putting on heavier than ever before, and they were building up a storm and it broke today. In came the really black clouds, as they were spraying away, and it was like a monsoon. You don't get normal rain now, you get monsoons. A lot of rain falls in a few hours, way more than it used to.

The weather is completely manipulated. Not just in Canada or the States, but across the world. And as they do this, again, perception management comes into play because they must normalize what you're seeing so that you'll think, *oh well...* And they come out with the contrail stuff, *oh that's condensation*, and all the rest of it. And I love this one. It came out in the Telegraph newspaper, the photographs of the week type thing.

And you see this mess over London and they're normalizing chemtrails into contrails now, you see. We're back to contrails, just to get you used to that, so that when someone says chemtrails, immediately, *oh no they're contrails*. You see. I'll put this link up tonight so you can see the mush over London yourself, which is pretty well like the mush over me. I only have a tiny, wee airport to the north of me and it only gets about four, or maybe even three, or even two flights per day, mainly from Texas, because they come up to do with the mining in Sudbury, the big boys.

Now, I'll put that one up and also I'll put up one that's called Stolen Skies. It's quite interesting. It's written by William Thomas. Now, William Thomas is a kind of greenie type guy and I think he worked for one of the United Nations' departments at one point, in the field type of thing. But he does good follow-ups to what's happening in the sky. He talks about how the jet trails in the sky used to disappear but now they linger, in fact they stay and they widen in fact and merge with other trails that they're laying. He goes through a story to do with what happened I think in British Columbia, Canada, to a guy who saw all this stuff happening back in the 90s, or the year 2000, and he couldn't believe what he was seeing. That's how it is, when it first started. If you were aware or conscious at all before it all started, about '98 or so, you saw it. It was night and day. It was like walking into a science fiction movie walking outside, because it didn't happen like that before. It was so sudden.

Anyway he complained, this guy who saw it in BC. He complained to different agencies out there too. Eventually he got an answer from the military out in Canada, in British Columbia, who told him that they were not doing a military exercise. However he'd been told already from another organization that there was a military exercise. So the Canadian military negated that and says, no, there's no military exercise, at least not in their records. So who was doing it? Someone was doing it, you see. And he goes through the story of this guy who checked up and checked up, trying to find out what really was going on.

Stolen Skies: The Chemtrail Mystery
Jet Trails in the Sky Used to Disappear. Now they Linger
earthisland.org / William Thomas

On December 8, 2000, Terry Stewart, the Manager for Planning and Environment at the Victoria International Airport, responded to a caller's complaint about the strange patterns of circles and grids being woven over the British Columbia capitol. Stewart left a message on an answering machine tape - a message that later was heard by more than 15 million radio listeners. Stewart explained: "It's a military exercise, [a] US and Canadian Air Force exercise that's going on. They wouldn't give me any specifics on it."

(Alan: *But then they called...*) Canadian Forces Base (CFB) Comox on Vancouver Island is Canada's biggest radar installation. CFB Comox is easily capable of tracking the US formations coming up from the south. When asked for a response to Stewart's statement, the base information officer at CFB Comox replied tersely that: "No military operation is taking place."

By the summer of 2001, pictures of contrails were being circulated by the Associated Press and the word "chemtrails" could be overheard in coffee shop conversations across the continent. (A: *And of course then too, the big boys go into action and...*)

In an April 20, 2001, letter to a US senator, Col. Walter Washbaugh, chief of the Congressional Inquiry Division for the Secretary of the Air Force in Washington, DC, called chemtrails "a hoax." (A: *They have to do that initially. They always tell you not to believe what you're seeing.*) Washbaugh blamed the increased number of contrails on "significant civil aviation growth in the past decade."

He is right on that score. A National Science Foundation study has found that in certain heavily trafficked corridors, artificial cloud cover has increased by as much as 20 percent. (A: *Well I wouldn't fall for that so easily. I mean, they're also spraying out of many, many planes. However, it says here that...*)

Official denials reached new altitudes of absurdity when another colonel claimed: "The US Air Force (USAF) does not conduct spraying operations over populated areas." (A: *But he forgot about all the tankers they sprayed over populated areas in Vietnam, when they spread Agent Orange over the whole darn place.*) Apparently the colonel had forgotten how USAF air tankers dispensed thousands of tons of "Agent Orange" defoliants over the land and people of Vietnam.

Meanwhile, the Internet was abuzz with chemtrail conspiracy theories . . . (A: *...yada-yada-ya. So this goes through the history of chemtrails. Then it goes into...*)

The Welsbach Patent

In 1994, the Hughes aerospace company was issued a remarkable patent. The Welsbach patent "for Reduction of Global Warming" proposed countering global warming by dispensing microscopic particles of aluminum oxide and other reflective materials into the upper atmosphere. This "sky shield" would reflect one or two percent of incoming sunlight. The patent suggested that tiny metal flakes could be "added to the fuel of jet airliners, so that the particles would be emitted from the jet engine exhaust while the airliner was at its cruising altitude."

Computer simulations by Ken Caldeira at California's Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory (LLNL) calculated that employing Welsbach's chemical-sunscreen technology could stop warming over 85 percent of the planet, despite an anticipated doubling of atmospheric carbon within the next 50 years. LLNL estimated the cost of creating this so-called Sky Shield at \$1 billion dollars a year - a cheap fix to avoid threatening the massive profits of the oil industry. (A: *Now, by the way, I think a university in Alberta put out a study too - I have it here somewhere - where they said it would cost about 5 billion. I guess that's just for Canada.*)

At the 1998 International Seminar on Planetary Emergencies, Edward Teller, the "Father of the H-bomb," presented his Next Big Idea. Teller called for spreading reflective chemicals over the Earth to act like a mirror-shade. If it was impossible to protect the entire planet, these chemical sky shields could, at least, be extended to cover allies who secretly agreed to allow this unprecedented geo-engineering experiment to be carried out over their territory. (A: *They actually called it the Open Skies Treaty. There's another one just for commercial craft, but there's another one for what they're doing.*)

In the July-August 1998 Science and Technology Review, Teller argued that the Sky Shield offered a more "realistic" option for addressing global warming than drastic cutbacks in CO2 emissions.

When asked if the technology was being pursued, Teller replied: "To my knowledge the answer is negative...."

In fact, the technology already exists. (A: *And it existed before that.*) In 1975, the US Navy patented a device for producing "a powder contrail having maximum radiation-scattering ability." The powder

contained a mixture of 0.3 micron-sized titanium dioxide pigment particles coated with 0.007 micron hydrophobic colloidal silica . . . (A: *Back with more on this after this break. A very important article.*)

Hi folks, I'm back Cutting Through The Matrix, and talking about the chemtrails and basically how you're being managed, your minds are being managed, so that you don't really think about them. It can't be important, after all, if the media doesn't mention it, and if famous people don't come out and make a fuss of it, you won't think anything of it. That's what Brzezinski said. He said, THEY WILL ONLY BE ABLE TO TALK AND THINK ABOUT THE THINGS THAT ARE ON THE MAJOR MEDIA, THE NEXT DAY. That's what you do. Most folk do, they talk about the previous day's news. If it's not on the news it can't be important. Now, this goes on to say, this is in Canada again...

In the spring of 1998, rain falling through heavy chemtrails over Espanola, Ontario (A: *And I remember when that happened because, it doesn't say it in here, but I know there was a lot of sickness in the area. They were coming in low and they were coming over the Great Lakes. It was a deal that the Canadian government had made with the US; the US jets were coming up, going low and spraying this stuff. Understand, Canadians really are guinea pigs. We were the first ones to do GM food; we didn't even know we were eating the stuff for 10 years. They kept it secret; that came out in the papers. The government made a secret deal with Monsanto and kept it from the public for 10 years, that we were even eating this stuff. Then they studied our health effects, you see. And they know it worked, it kills us. But anyway, here they were testing it on the people, on this little town of Espanola, that's not far from me, in Ontario. And it...*) was found to contain concentrations of aluminum particles seven times higher than permitted by Canadian health safety laws. Provincial health officials ordered tests after residents began complaining about (A: *This is what you get with it... There's more to it than this...*) severe headaches, chronic joint pain (A: *It will give you arthritis, a lot of people. It also gives you cramping in the muscles.*), dizziness, sudden extreme fatigue, acute asthma attacks (A: *...even if you've never had asthma in your life.*) and feverless "flu-like" symptoms. The results of the test were not released. (A: *Now, however, it was more than that because there was also a massive increase in stillbirths amongst people, and animals. The people going into the forest were noticing the deer were having stillbirths as well. But so were the women living there too.*)

The reports of illness all came from residents inside a 50-square-mile area who complained that they had been subjected to "months of spraying" by photo-identified (A: *And it's true, I've seen the photographs.*) US Air Force tanker planes. (A: *...refueling planes.*) The USAF denied the intrusions. (A: *...and the government in Canada shut up.*)

On November 18, 1998, Canadian Opposition Party Defense Critic Gordon Earle petitioned Parliament on behalf of the people of Espanola. Speaking on behalf of Canada's New Democratic Party, Earle stated:

"Over 500 residents of the Espanola area have signed a petition raising concern over possible government involvement in what appears to be aircraft emitting visible aerosols. They have found high traces of aluminum and quartz in particulate and rainwater samples. (A: *Remember, you're breathing all this stuff in and it gets through the lungs into the bloodstream.*) These concerns combined with associated respiratory ailments have led these Canadians to take action and seek clear answers from this government. The petitioners call upon Parliament to repeal any law that would permit the dispersal of military chaff (A: *They call it chaff.*) or of any cloud-seeding substance whatsoever by domestic or foreign military aircraft without the informed consent of the citizens of Canada thus affected."

A Harvard School of Public Health team determined that particulates with a diameter less than 10 microns (one-tenth the thickness of a human hair) pose a serious threat to public health. (A: *Remember that other one was 0.3 microns, the stuff they were spraying in the States.*) On April 21, 2001, the New York Times warned: "These microscopic motes are able to infiltrate the tiniest compartments in the lungs and pass readily into the bloodstream, and have been most strongly tied to illness and early death, particularly in people who are already susceptible to respiratory problems."

On December 14, 2000, the New England Journal of Medicine reported that inhaling particulate matter of a size 10 microns or smaller leads to "**a 5 percent increased death rate within 24 hours.**" (A: *...of the spraying. That's what it means.*) Teller's sunscreen calls for spraying 10 million tons of talcum-fine reflective particulates of 10 to 100 micron sizes.

Congress Addresses Chemtrails

On October 2, 2001, Rep. Dennis Kucinich (D-OH) introduced the "Space Preservation Act of 2001" (HR 2977), which called for the elimination of "exotic weaponry" from space. Among the weapons to be banned were weather-modifying weapons such as HAARP (High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program) and chemtrails. Though HR 3616 was later amended to remove the section that would have banned chemtrails, the original bill acknowledging the existence of chemtrail technology remains on the pages of the Congressional Record.

With "chemtrails" now officially admitted by the US government, an even bigger trial is set to begin in the court of public opinion.

Chemtrails Go Global

Sightings of oddly lingering plumes sometimes resembling rocket trails are not confined to North American skies.

While on leave in Italy in the summer of 1999, the US Navy's Kitty Chastain sat on her hotel balcony and watched aerial grids being laid all day just offshore over the Bay of Naples. (A: *It all started at the same time folks.*)

In Spain, on April 27, 2000, American tourist John Hendricks dashed off a quick email from El Café de Internet: "Were we surprised to see that the chemtrails are as bad here as they are anywhere, both in Mallorca and in Barcelona."

"Add Sweden to the list," a Swedish resident wrote after spotting eight to 10 parallel contrails. "I know the commercial routes, and we have a bunch of them, but not where these trails were."

Chemtrail activity has been reported in at least 14 allied nations including Australia, Belgium, Britain, Canada, France, Germany, Holland, Ireland, Italy, New Zealand, Scotland, Sweden and the United States.

Another Scary Scenario

According to the National Center for Atmospheric Research in Boulder, Co., the only way to form artificial clouds in warm dry air is to introduce enough particulates into the atmosphere to attract and accrete all available moisture into visible vapor. If repeated often enough, the resulting rainless haze can lead to drought. (A: *...DROUGHT folks. Back with more after this break.*)

Hi folks, I'm back, we're Cutting Through The Matrix and talking about chemtrails because it's so prevalent. It's so *disgusting* to be sprayed like bugs every darned day, and watch folk getting sick, awfully sick. I'll also put these links up tonight, remember, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com when I upload.

Geoengineering Cost Analysis

Final Report - Prepared Under Contract to The University Of Calgary

Contract Number: UC01-001/ Aurora Report Number: AR10-182 - October 30, 2010

http://agriculturedefensecoalition.org/sites/default/files/file/pdfs/jet_trails/25_1_2010_University_of_Calgary_Geoengineering_Cost_Analysis_Using_Jets_October_30_2010_Aurora_Flight_Sciences_Final_Report_Kthth.pdf

Chemtrail Commercial to be aired on PSTV - Channels 191 and 192 - youtube.com / Feb 17, 2012

Also another video I'll put up too, it's really a classic. It's really good, where there's a township in the States having a talk about chemtrails and the fact that so many of them are sick, with barium, aluminum oxide and strontium, and various other things. It's interesting. You've got to watch it because first they bring on the school teacher, a schoolteacher, a young one too, who probably just looked up Wikipedia or something to get the new rubbish about it. And she gives you this, *oh we have trace elements of most of these things in our bodies, yada-ya, you can get it from glassmaking and working in the oil industry*. Well this guy came out afterwards, who's really sick with it, and says, *I've had enough of this little school talk here*. And he says he just got his report back from his blood test and he's full of all these things, aluminum oxide, barium and strontium and so on. And he says, *and so are most of the folk in this town*. He says, *they're all sick*. And he really goes to town and starts talking about the chemtrails, he says, *haven't you looked above your heads at what's coming down on you*, etc. etc. Excellent little talk he gives. So I'll put this up tonight too, and go through it. Just hang on for the teacher with her little, you know, talking-to-four-year-olds explanation, which is all she'll probably know, and not much at that. And he goes into the real higher stuff and it's excellent, very, very good.

BARIUM, ALUMINUM OXIDE, STRONTIUM 90 AND URANIUM 238 ARE BEING SPRAYED ON US VIA CHEMTRAILS - youtube.com / Dec 27, 2011

Also tonight too I'll put up, I want to do this one here; it's an interesting one. It's from the American Conservative; I don't care who puts out things, left-wing, right-wing, whatever they happen to be, or pretend they are. It doesn't matter. This is a good little article, it says...

Central banking and militarism are intimately linked.

theamericanconservative.com / Thomas DiLorenzo • August 1, 2010

“One can say without exaggeration that inflation is an indispensable means of militarism,” Ludwig von Mises wrote. “Without it, the repercussions of war on welfare become obvious much more quickly and penetratingly; war weariness would set in much earlier.”

This explains why American politicians have always resorted to the legalized counterfeiting of central banking to finance wars, the most expensive of all government programs. If citizens had a clearer picture of the true costs, they would be more inclined to oppose non-defensive intervention and to force all wars to hastier conclusions.

Government can finance war (and everything else) by only three methods: taxes, debt, and the printing of money. Taxes are the most visible and painful, followed by debt finance, which crowds out private borrowing, drives up interest rates, and imposes the double burden of principal and interest. (*A: Plus the public have to pay off all the debts.*) Money creation, on the other hand, makes war seem costless to the average citizen. But of course there is no such thing as a free lunch.

As a general rule, the longer a war lasts, the more centrally planned and government-controlled the entire economy becomes. (*A: Remember what Quigley said and others said, YOU CAN GET MORE DONE IN FIVE YEARS OF WAR, from a government perspective, by taking over and intruding into all the lives of the citizenry, in farming and everything, all business, THAN YOU CAN IN 50 YEARS OF PEACE AND PROPAGANDA.*) And it remains so to some degree after the war has ended. War is the health of the state, as Randolph Bourne famously declared, and the growth of the state means a decline in liberty and prosperity. (*A: ...for the people who have to pay off the debts, not for the ones who cause it, at the top, you know.*)

As Robert Higgs wrote in *Crisis and Leviathan*, among the effects of World War I were “massive government collusion with organized special-interest groups; the de facto nationalization of the ocean shipping and railroad industries; the increased federal intrusion in labor markets, capital markets, communications, and agriculture; and enduring changes in constitutional doctrines regarding conscription and governmental suppression of free speech.”

Inflationary war finance inevitably leads to calls for price controls, which inflict even greater damage on the private enterprise system by generating shortages of goods and services, which are falsely blamed on capitalism. The state uses this excuse to grant itself even greater central-planning powers. (*A: You can see that's all happened now with Homeland Security taking over all the food supply and everything else.*) Inflating the currency as a method of war finance is often a first step in the adoption of what is essentially economic fascism. (*A: It doesn't matter if you call it fascism or communism – I don't really care, it's all the same thing to me – by the same people.*)

Paper and printing were invented in China, but American politicians were the first to use government paper money. It was adopted by the colonial government of Massachusetts in 1690. As Murray N. Rothbard wrote, the Massachusetts government was “accustomed to launching plunder expeditions against the prosperous French colony in Quebec.” The loot was typically used to pay mercenary soldiers, but when one of the expeditions failed and the soldiers threatened mutiny, the Massachusetts government printed 7,000 British pounds in paper notes to pay them. (*A: To pay the troops.*) The government promised to redeem the paper money in gold or silver, but took 40 years to do so. Meanwhile, the public was so suspicious of the notes that they depreciated by 40 percent in the first year.

By 1740, every colony except for Virginia had followed Massachusetts' lead in issuing fiat paper money. The results were dramatic inflation, boom-and-bust cycles, and depreciated currency.

During the Revolution, a form of centralized banking was adopted when the Continental Congress issued “the Continental” in 1775. Because it was not backed by anything of value, the Continental depreciated so severely that it was virtually worthless by 1781. “Not worth a Continental” became a popular slang [term].

Some of the states attempted to deal with the inflation caused by the massive printing of Continentals with price-control laws. The predictable effect: shortages so severe that George Washington's army almost starved in a field in Pennsylvania. The situation became so desperate that the Continental Congress issued a resolution on June 4, 1778 urging all the states to abolish their price-control laws: "Whereas it hath been found by experience that limitations upon the prices of commodities are not only ineffectual for the purpose proposed, but likewise productive of very evil consequences—resolved, that it be recommended to the several states to repeal or suspend all laws limiting, regulating or restraining the Price of any Article." Within three months, "the army was fairly well provided for as a direct result of this change in policy," write Robert Schuettinger and Eamonn Butler in *Forty Centuries of Wage and Price Controls: How Not to Fight Inflation*. (A: *That's a book.*)

Despite the economic calamities caused by America's first foray into centralized control of the money supply, at the end of the Revolutionary War the nation's first central bank—the Bank of North America—was created, with defense contractor/congressman Robert Morris implanted as its president. Centralized banking might have been ruinous for the general public, but political insiders like Morris profited handsomely. The bank was given a monopoly license to issue paper currency, and it used most of its newly created money for loans to the central government. In so doing, it inflated its currency so rapidly that within one year the market lost all confidence in the bank and it was privatized.

Alexander Hamilton was the real founding father of central banking, as the Federal Reserve Board declares in one of its publications. His Bank of the United States (BUS) (A: *I guess they bus the cash away from you.*), established in 1791 after a momentous debate between Hamilton and Jefferson over its constitutionality, was partly intended to finance "sudden emergencies" like war, in Hamilton's own words. He rejected Washington and Jefferson's foreign policy of commercial relations with all nations, entangling alliances with none. Instead, he advocated a permanent military establishment complete with a large navy and standing army that would pursue "imperial glory." (A: *That's what he called it, Hamilton.*) As historian Clinton Rossiter explains, "Hamilton's overriding purpose was to build the foundations of a new empire." (A: *...the war hawks, they talk a lot about that.*)

Hamilton praised public debt as a "blessing" and complained to George Washington, "We need a government of more energy!" Jefferson, on the other hand, opposed both a large public debt and a national bank, arguing, "the perpetuation of debt, has drenched the earth with blood" (A: *It's still going on of course.*)—a reference to European monarchs' endless wars of conquest funded by public debt. (A: *And that's so true. It's still going on today. It's the same bunch actually, running it.*)

Hamilton's Bank of the United States ran up 72 percent inflation in its first five years and created such economic instability that its 20-year charter was not renewed by Congress in 1811.

Then came the senseless War of 1812. There was no central bank, but the federal government still devised a way to monetize the war debt. It encouraged the creation of dozens of private banks, then in 1814 declared a "suspension of specie payment." That is, banks were not required to redeem their paper currency in gold or silver. Thus, under the direction of the U.S. Congress, banks were allowed to inflate their currencies at will for two-and-a-half years as a means of monetizing the war debt, thereby disguising the costs of the conflict to the public. Inflation during the war years averaged about 35 percent.

This was exacerbated when the BUS was resurrected in January 1817 and empowered to create a national paper currency, purchase public debt, and receive deposits of U.S. Treasury funds. Rothbard explained the politics in his *History of Money and Banking in the United States*:

The Second Bank of the United States was pushed through Congress ... particularly by Secretary of the Treasury Alexander J. Dallas ... a wealthy Philadelphia lawyer [and] close friend, counsel, and financial associate of Philadelphia merchant and banker Stephen Girard, reputedly one of the two wealthiest men in the country. ... Girard was the largest stockholder of the First Bank of the United States, and during the War of 1812 Girard became a very heavy investor in the war debt of the federal government. ... [A]s a way to unload his public debt, Girard began to agitate for a new Bank of the United States.

The Second Bank of the United States "launched a spectacular inflation of money and credit," writes Rothbard, coupled with a great deal of fraud. It promptly created the "Panic of 1819," the first real depression in American history. For the first time there was large-scale unemployment in cities such as Philadelphia, where employment in the manufacturing of handicrafts fell from 9,700 persons in 1815 to only 2,100 in 1819.

After nearly 20 years of inflation, fraud, political corruption, and boom-and-bust cycles caused by the Second Bank of the United States, President Andrew Jackson heroically vetoed the bill to recharter the Bank in 1834, and it went out of business. But the Hamiltonian nationalists did not. They would wage a political crusade for the next two decades (A: *...20 years... a crusade...*) as members of the Whig and Republican parties to inflict central banking on the nation once again.

They finally succeeded during the Lincoln administration with the Legal Tender Act of 1862, which empowered the secretary of the Treasury to issue paper "greenbacks" that were not redeemable in gold or silver. The National Currency Acts of 1863 and 1864 created a system of nationally chartered banks that could issue bank notes supplied to them by the new comptroller of the currency. The Acts also placed a 10 percent tax on competing state bank notes to drive them out of business and establish a federal monetary monopoly.

The predictable effect was massive inflation, with the greenback dollars so devalued that within one year they were worth only 35 cents in gold. All of the negative economic effects of inflation—devaluation of private wealth, unfair redistribution of income from creditors to debtors, and hindrance to rational economic calculation—damaged the Northern war effort, but not as much as that of the South. The North funded most of the war with public borrowing; the South funded most of its wartime expenditures by printing Confederate dollars. Consequently, inflation in the Confederacy averaged more than 2,200 percent per year.

The nationalization of the money supply created an engine of inflation—and a powerful lobbying force to advocate that it keep running. Northern manufacturers realized that during periods of inflation, domestic currency tends to depreciate faster than prices are rising. A falling dollar makes domestic goods cheaper and the price of imports higher. Henceforth, they became a powerful political force in favor of an even further centralization of banking. Meanwhile, the heavily indebted railroads realized that inflation cheapened their debts, so they allied with manufacturers as a permanent lobby for inflation. (A: *And that's true. The railroads too mind you, in Canada, the States and elsewhere across the world in the old Empire, – because it is an Empire, I don't care if people think they're sovereign or not, it's been ONE Empire – the big moguls, the robber barons got all their land for the railroads for free, sometimes for miles on either side of the tracks as well. Plus we paid for it all; it was the first public/private partnership. They ended up owning it all. Not bad deals eh?*)

These special interests joined the political coalition that created the Federal Reserve Board in 1913, which became an important source of finance for America's disastrous participation in World War I four years later. (A: *Well World War I was all planned, obviously. In fact, Mandell House was in contact with Lord Grey from Britain who was a member of the Milner group, that became the Royal Institute for*

International Affairs, and that was his contact. And they planned it themselves, to get central banking in and to get the wars going against Germany and so on, the other countries. Then they brought the Warburg guys over, one of them came over. He was only in the country about two years from Germany and he was head of this brand-new Federal Reserve, and his brother was the head of the banking for Germany. At the end of World War I the two of them got together and discussed the debts that all the countries owed. It's amazing. I mean it's just in your face isn't it? [Alan chuckles.]) The Fed did not just print greenbacks, as was the case during the Civil War. It printed enough money to purchase more than \$4 billion in government bonds that were used to finance the war. The amount of money in circulation doubled between 1914 and 1920—as did prices. This was an enormous hidden war tax on the American people: wealth was cut in half, along with real wages, and just about everything consumers purchased became more expensive.

The boom created by the Fed's war financing inevitably caused a bust—the Depression of 1920, the first year of which was even worse than the first year of the Great Depression of the 1930s. Gross domestic product declined by 24 percent from 1920-21, while the number of unemployed Americans more than doubled, from 2.1 million to 4.9 million. The Great Depression of 1920 only lasted one year, however, thanks to President Warren Harding's inspired policy of cutting both government spending and taxes dramatically.

In the wars that have followed, central-bank financing has inflicted essentially the same kind of damage on American society: inflation, economic chaos, reduced real wages, price controls and other government interventions, and ideological attacks on capitalism rather than the real culprit, the Fed.

Adam Smith recognized the advantage of financing wars with taxes rather than public debt when he wrote, “Wars would in general be more speedily concluded, and less wantonly undertaken. The people feeling, during the continuance of the war, the complete burden of it (*A: ...the cost of it.*), would soon grow weary of it, and the government, in order to humor them, would not be under the necessity of carrying it on longer than it was necessary to do so.” Central-bank inflation renders the costs of war even more invisible than debt financing does and is therefore even more disastrous for the American public.

So that's how it's run folks. You're run by crooks, you see. But money is run by crooks, it's always been run by crooks. Definitely the central banking system for sure. And you understand, the central banking system was designed as I say by the Royal Institute for International Affairs, on behalf of the guys who already ran the Bank of England and a few other central banks already, across Europe. Now there's an article in the paper today about Barroso too. He's talking about the amalgamation of all the private banking systems into one massive bank, under the Bank for International Settlements, which is right out of the agenda of Carroll Quigley who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs.

Sovereignty Evaporating : Europe's Steady Slide Into Tyranny Explained - ExplosiveReports.Com / September 14, 2012

So, we're really living a script, you understand, a big planned script. And people really think they're free too. They keep talking about, just prattling on about this thing called democracy. They've never *had* democracy. Never had it. You can only have a kind of democracy when you have a common culture. Even the Club of Rome that works for the United Nations and these big bankers, who helped plan a lot of this system, said *THERE'S TOO MANY COMPETING FACTIONS*, you know people who want to change genders and want special rights, everybody is conflicting, thousands of groups would all fight each other. You understand that? It's already happening. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back Cutting Through The Matrix and talking about the big system we live in. Most folk believe it's all real because it was already there when they were born and they never questioned it. And most people in their peer group never question it either. This article came out and a little part of the article takes another article from the Jerusalem Post and it says...

US Taxpayers Spend More on Israeli Defense Than Israeli Taxpayers, Says Former IDF Official

antiwar.com / John Glaser / September 12, 2012

Jerusalem Post:

In an apparent reference to the public spat between the United States and Israel, former Israeli Defense Force Chief of Staff Gabi Ashkenazi told the Calcalist conference on Tuesday that preserving strong ties with the United States is an Israeli security necessity.

“We must preserve ties with the United States. I believe this is a security necessity,” he said.

In the past three years, he noted, US taxpayers have contributed more to the Israeli defense budget than Israeli taxpayers.

Since 2009, that amount is more than \$11 billion. (*A: That's not including all the weapons they sent over recently, all the missiles and so on.*) Explaining why money needs to be stolen from US taxpayers and given to the only nuclear state in the Middle East, despite the fact that Israeli leaders work directly (*A: ...sometimes...*) against US interests – especially when they try to pressure us to launch discretionary wars – is getting harder even for hawks to do. (*A: ...in the US.*)

So I'll put this link up tonight as well. Because we're living in quite some times indeed and it's really in-your-face now. It's all really in-your-face. Also, a great article too, and it's called...

Unprecedented: EU (*A: The Economic Union, this new Soviet of the whole of Europe...*) Officials Call on Fellow Countries (*A: all the countries...*) to Give up (*A: Complete...*) Control of [their] Banks

theblaze.com / September 12, 2012

European Union officials are asking national governments to give up control of their banks as a means of “solving” the EU's financial crisis. (*A: ...that their central banking system got them into. It was meant to get them into it, so that they can give up all the other banks and only have the big central banks running the show, the whole of Europe.*)

In a proposal that represents one the most significant surrenders of national sovereignty since the creation of the euro in 1999 (*A: That's the money system, the euro cash system.*), the European Commission, the EU's executive arm, proposed Wednesday to make the European Central Bank (ECB) the single supervisor for all 6,000 banks in the 17 countries that use the currency.

Now, that was exactly what Quigley talked about in the 60s, since he was the historian for the bunch, the CFR/Royal Institute for International Affairs, that have been running the world for well over a hundred years. He said in it that EVENTUALLY THEY'LL BRING IN A ONE BANKING SYSTEM, which they'll own themselves, because it's the money boys who own the Royal Institute for International Affairs, they set it up. He also said that THEY WOULD BE UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE BANK FOR INTERNATIONAL SETTLEMENTS, BIS. All of this is in this article, the history of it by the way. It's in this article, quite a lot of the history. Well worth watching, going through. It's quite fascinating. Lots of links and so on, and you'll hear all the different characters in Brussels talking about world government and all the rest of it, a super world currency, yada-ya. We're dead on target with everything that was planned.

Quigley talked about that a long time ago, **The Anglo-American Establishment**, etc – that's what they call it, in one of his books. You've got to read that to understand what's happening today, because we're living a script. A long-term business plan, that's what it is. And the other side of it too, was to alter DRASTICALLY *all* cultures, destroy the family unit – they'd have no opposition, nobody would stand up for anybody anymore – and then destroy the cultures totally, under the guise of multiculturalism, which is no culture at all. It's already happened folks. It's already happened. And most folk have adapted into it without thinking. That's how it is.

So, from Hamish and myself – from a heavily, heavily sprayed by chemtrail sky – in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Chemtrails are Contrails Mainstream Propaganda](#)

[Stolen Skies---Chemtrail Mystery](#)

[Geo-engineering Cost Analysis](#)

[Good Rebuff to School Explanation as to Why Barium, Aluminum and Strontium Levels are Increasing in People's Blood Stream---Chemtrails](#)

[Chemtrail Commercial was Aired on PSTV till May 2012?](#)

[A Little History on U.S. Government, Private Enterprise, Banks, War and Inflation](#)

[EU Officials Call for Nations to Give Up National Control of Banks](#)

[Integration of Europe and Central Banking](#)

[US Taxpayers Spend More on Israeli Defense Than Israeli Taxpayers](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Sept. 8, 2008 (#164)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Sept. 8, 2008:

"Our New Health Authorities Don't Care Two Figs,
'Bout the Human Herd, Public Guinea Pigs,
To Be Prodded and Pricked, and Blood They Must Give,
Year After Year, as Long as They Live,
Who've been Injected with Serums, Food Pesticide-Laden,
They Want to Find Out How on Earth We're Still Livin',
Voluntary Beginnings All Must Become Law,
When Your Blood's Demanded, Don't Stick Out Your Paw"
© Alan Watt Sept. 8, 2008

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Sept. 8, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on September the 8th, 2008. I always advise newcomers, who come in all the time, and that's a really good sign... younger and younger ones too, to look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site, where they can download lots of previous talks. Talks that go into the histories

of how the world *really is* run and how it's *been* run that way... it's run in secrecy and that democracy is a BIG ILLUSION for public consumption. It keeps us happy; it keeps us going along with the agendas and not asking too many questions. Also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in the various languages of Europe.

Getting back to what I was saying about democracy, it really is a wonderful scam because we do....and we *are trained* to be socialized. A socialist type system trains you to *accept* that you have BETTERS that are above you, experts and everything, who deal with all the weighty matters of the world and even the matters right down to your own home and your family and what happens between you and so on. We're all studied under the microscope and the process of socialization is STANDARDIZATION, where everyone just *has to be* the same way as everyone else. That's really where it all heads to and the public, unfortunately, have had a generation of this constant socialization. They call it *creeping socialism*. I think it was Khrushchev mentioned that fact, he says that communism is just socialism in a hurry.

We got it the same way, through a different means. Through gradualism and it was inevitable that this happened because people never, ever watch their government. Once you have a little problem, or you have a bad famine or depression, we tend to be so concerned with survival that we forget to watch the governments and what they're up to. That's when they *ram* laws through and take over various things that were *your rights* at one time.

Socialization *has* to standardize everyone along the same path. Nothing really explains it better than the communist writings and *don't forget* that the Soviet system, now, is amalgamated with the West... completely. This was outlined in *the wish list* put out by the Club of Rome in their book, **The First Global Revolution**. They said that they had studied, the big think tank, this Club of Rome, they had studied all the different societies in existence that had been and were, and came to the conclusion that COLLECTIVISM, which they meant Sovietization, was the best method to *rule* over the masses of people, *worldwide*, for a world governmental system... that's what they meant.

We have it all in place. All the institutions that are now enforcement bodies, with *authority* behind them and *law* behind them started off as *services*. Now they are our *lords and masters*. And we've been trained to see them that way. See, the only difference between obeying and not obeying is how you're conditioned to *view* that credential, that card, the ID card or the uniform. It's all in how you're trained to *perceive it*. If you were living in the 1700s and a man stopped you on the road, in your coach, and he stopped you with a pistol, you would shoot him as a highwayman, before he *shot you*. Today, the cops stop us and they can *steal* your car. They call it impounding, but they steal your car. They can have you locked up in prison until you pay their bosses, which is a form of extortion as well, you see. It's all been how you've been trained to *perceive* what is really happening. And I hear the music coming in... I'm going to go on a roll with this tonight. So hang in there and we'll back after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix. I'm talking about how we got in this mess and how gradual it was.... although, now it's on a roll because it has no enemies any more. Most of the public are mind-bombed patsies, they don't know really what's happened to themselves. They don't know there's anything strange going on. They suck at the teat of the television every night and they eat all the fast foods that's making them overweight plus all the modified oils and so on... that comes with it. They're *being* modified, genetically modified and we see the effects of it all around us.

Socialism, the creeping socialism, that was intended to take away all your rights one by one. This was done through different means; one of them was make you think that law, lawlessness was out of hand. It was all over the country. Every western country got this too. The media were the main culprits. They heightened up everything until people in

some areas in some time down through the last 20, 30 years, were scared to get out of their doors for fear of being mugged or killed or whatever and *that* was PERCEPTION ALTERATION by the media. Once people are terrified, then government comes forth with the solutions and you have to give up rights and get more cops to *protect* you. And you end up being harassed and all the rest of it with the cops. This is an ongoing system we're in now, with terrorism everywhere. It's taken over from the *fear* of criminality. And terrorism is now rampaging ahead, taking the last rights away from the public. Unfortunately, the public have swallowed this... most of them have swallowed it, believing that they have to bend over backwards and be jabbed for their DNA and all the rest of it... all to keep the world safe.

Tyranny is tyranny, regardless of the guise that it goes under. It's really always the same kind of tyranny. All down through the ages, people were kept in different *forms* of slavery. That's what you find with the grandson of Charles Darwin. His grandson wrote the book called **The Next Million Years**, Charles Galton Darwin. He was a physicist in the 1950s and he was a eugenicist as well. He believed that the masses, the inferior commoners, would overtake inbreeding the elite and therefore, his idea was to, basically, sterilize them by different means, using food, inoculations and injections of *hormones* into them. It was to get hormones into them through one means or another. That's been done successfully! You would basically emasculate the males, because it was the males that they were always worried about fighting and overthrowing tyrannical systems.

He outlined this whole agenda in that book, **The Next Million Years**. It really is a MUST READ for those who want to know what's happened to them *physically*. We *have* been under attack, our WHOLE lives, through institutions, which again, we were trained to perceive as being there to help us... the *health* industry and so on. That is why Jacques Ellul talks about ALL media, when it comes to medicine and law enforcement, where it gives you fictional plays or series on television, he said, 'It's *all* propaganda to change your perceptions of those very institutions.'

We've watched the skyrocketing rate of autism and auto-immune problems that *did not* exist before the 1950s, SKY-ROCKET after the introduction of the polio vaccines and then all the other mass of vaccines that are given to children today. Why? Because the institutions that run this world, and there really is an institution at the very top, a capstone that runs all the other think tanks *and* the institutions, and they are into EUGENICS *big time*. Eugenics is not just about culling off people; it's also about sterilization of the people and literally, bio-engineering the people through different generations *until they create* the perfect, human SLAVE.

Charles Galton Darwin said in that book, **The Next Million Years**, there has always existed slavery in one form or another, regardless of the system that seems to be running the country. And he said that we are introducing a *new form* of more *sophisticated* slavery. That is what socialism *is*. It's sophisticated, we don't recognize it, although, people are getting nervous now when Children's Aid suddenly comes in with SWAT teams to grab children, for *absurd* reasons, things like that.

Because they know where they have the public today, mind-bombed, as I say, mind-bombed out of their heads with television and propaganda, they can't think clearly because of all the GMO food they're fed, they've also been *attacked* through inoculations... it literally did go to their brain. I'm not kidding about that. So the big system is on a roll... *into* the whole eugenics plan.

Here's part of it. Now, I've mentioned Mark Baard before, who does parallelnormal.com. He also does an article for The Register. And this is from The Register. It's from the 5th of September, 2008.

I was a government guinea pig, and all I got was this lousy t-shirt

(Alan: That's the title of it.)

By Mark Baard

http://forms.theregister.co.uk/mail_author/?story_url=/2008/09/05/us_childrens_study/

Published Friday 5th September 2008 12:08 GMT

What will the US government owe the hundreds of thousands of Americans it will swab, prick, track and trace over the next 21 years, in the largest children's health study ever? So far, the answer from the National Children's Study is "not much".

The study, a joint effort led by the US Environmental Protection Agency (*A: and we know all about those guys; those are the guys who allow all of the poisons to go into your food*) and the National Institute of Health, also raises questions about a patient's right to privacy and to his own health records, according to a bioethicist (*A: Bioethics, remember, and bioethicist, is a term now used for the eugenicist. They changed their name. Hitler gave it a bad name to go into eugenics, so they're now bioethicists.*) who reviewed the NCS plan.

To understand the causes of asthma, (*A: Well, we know what causes asthma because it skyrocketed again from the 50s onwards and now it's common. We also get it now in ADULTS. It's from the spraying of the aircraft for last 10 years, as they dose us with all the different chemicals they're using across the planet.*) obesity (*A: We know what's done to obesity because we're being bio-engineered by the very food that we eat and they don't make mistakes. That's the big con game, they let you think that they make mistakes along the way and then they say, 'Oh, we made a boo-boo. And here's the effect.' No, these characters know what the effects are going to be on the human body after MASSIVE testing on animals and even test groups of humans. They KNOW how you're going to end up at the end... we have that with obesity as well.*) and other troubling childhood disease trends, (*A: Trends, trends, you don't SUDDENLY have trends in the conditions of health in the world suddenly. It doesn't happen suddenly, even under their own laws of... basically Darwinistic evolution... nothing happens suddenly... but they have TRENDS.*) the NCS will sample DNA and monitor the health and environmental exposures of 100,000 [children], throughout their youth, from the womb to the dorm room.

Such a huge sample will ensure that less common diseases, such as autism, are captured in the study. (*A: Oh really, less common... it's skyrocketing.*)

To aid their hunt for lead and countless other toxins (*A: What a joke, eh?*), NCS organizers in 2004 explored the use of RFID and GPS transponders, wireless motes and sensors implanted under the skin. (*A: Now you know what the fad and the trend they gave to fashion for piercing yourself and through all things hanging off your lips and your eyes was all really all about. It was to get you used to the idea of things being put into your skin or under your skin.*)

But the government balked at having to corral an overload of data from the devices, said Sarah Keim, (*A: See, there was no MORAL question here. What turned them off was the overload of data they get from all the different devices.*) NCS associate study director for operations and logistics. (*A: These are just like military institutions because that's how they attack the public. And they have all the same terminology for their officers.*) A 2004 report for the NCS, commissioned by the EPA (*A: That's the Environmental Protection Agency that allows us to be sprayed like bugs.*), also envisions fashion-conscious teens rebelling against the sensor-laden clothes mom gave them. (*A: Well, I tell you if they gave some of the little bimbos they make stars the stuff to wear, it'd be a hit tomorrow.*)

The report concludes that implantable sensors, while promising, "are still too invasive and prompt numerous ethical concerns". (*A: Well, they don't care a damn about ethics, they're just scared there's not quite time, then they get a backlash.*) There are similarly "no plans" to chip babies' diapers and men's underwear - another idea mentioned in the EPA report - according to Keim. (*A: See we're just... do you understand, we are domesticated*

ANIMALS. That's how we are viewed. Do you know when the SARS outbreak came out in Toronto, at least this test that they called the SARS outbreak, they had all the specialists on and they referred to the public as THE HERD. This is on NATIONAL television. They said, 'This is herd management.' MOOO! So we ARE the herd to these people. And all they're doing is examining the conditions of the herd after attacking us for so long, as they try to alter us.)

The NCS will still get its pound of flesh from volunteers, quite literally, through extensive biological sampling. At the top of the NCS doctors' wish list for samples: hair and nail clippings, baby teeth, saliva, urine, blood for genetic testing, breast milk, umbilical cord blood, placenta and meconium (a newborn's first poop). *(A: You wonder what kind of CULT these guys are into, eh?)*

All data collected for the NCS will be scrubbed of any personally identifiable information before researchers can see it, said Keim. *(A: Oh, REALLY? I'd like to see her blush when I question HER.)* The NCS is one of several colossal epidemiological studies coming online globally, made possible by ubiquitous sensors, faster computer processors and advances in genetic testing. *(A: We'll be back, with more of this monstrosity, by the monsters, after this break.)*

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix reading from an article from TheRegister.co.uk by Mark Baard. And it's to do with a massive experiment that's going on where they're tracking data on thousands of youngsters to follow them up through their lives. No doubt to see if all the poisons they're giving them are working. Do you remember what they said years ago, when Wilson was the President and they had Colonel Mandell House there and House said, "For anything that happens in government, there's always a good reason given to the public and then there's the REAL reason." That's how socialist democracy actually works. We're never given the real truth of what they're up to. And to continue with this article, it says:

Like the UK Biobank, which will examine the health of a half-million middle-aged Britons, the NCS *(A: This is for the US.)* is expected to generate a mountain of genetic test results.

And many study participants will want to see their results, the NCS has discovered in its surveys. The problem is that doctors will not know what most of the DNA test results mean. *(A: And you see it's not meant for the average GP. It's a higher level of science where the guys who do all this stuff, and the higher stuff, where they really understand it. They will KNOW what the results do mean. It won't be to your benefit. They want to see how detrimental their war against you has been. It says:)* "Science has not advanced to the point where we know the clinical significance of many genetic markers," Keim said. *(A: It's quite amazing that after they've just announced that they've found out about by some method why some men are promiscuous, they're claiming it's called a particular gene that some of them have. So they have all this double-speak at the lower levels of genetic research.)*

Test results can also be wrong, said Vanderbilt University bioethicist *(A: or eugenicist)* Ellen Wright Clayton, who reviewed the NCS research plan as part of a National Academy of Sciences panel. "Research labs do not have the same quality control measures as diagnostic labs," said Clayton.

Clayton declined to speak on behalf of the NAS panel, or specifically about the NCS. In a world already full of hypochondriacs self-diagnosing themselves via Google, doctors now fear raw research data and early findings might prompt patients to make bad choices. "Returning incidental findings (to patients) is one of the most vexed topics in research ethics," Clayton said. "We are in the middle of a huge debate." *(A: I wonder who 'we' are because the public aren't involved in it.)*

In other words, scientists aren't sure whether or not they should return DNA test results to volunteer subjects, even those fearing they might have a genetic disposition to a particular form of cancer, for example.

The budget for the NCS - **about \$100 million per year** - might not be enough to cover genetic counseling for individuals. Even as it searches for a full-time bioethicist, the NCS is moving forward. NCS workers in January

2009 will begin fanning out in a door-to-door search for test subjects. (A: *Oh, oh, boiling oil, boiling oil from the parapets.*) Recruiters in several US cities will be seeking a "vanguard" sample of pregnant women and those not yet pregnant - asking them to commit themselves and their [children] to 21 years of interviews, physical exams and lab tests. Getting poor Americans on board will not be easy, however. (A: *And you can guarantee that's who they're targeting.*)

Many Native Americans, for example, will not want to part with their hair, the NCS has found. Hair and the placenta are considered sacred by many tribes. (A: *Who have more sense than the white man.*) Pregnant and parenting teens in one NCS focus group placed a high price on their umbilical cord blood and placentas, and their baby's blood. (A: *Again, they've got more brains than we have.*) Volunteers can opt out of any part of the study that makes them feel uncomfortable, said Keim. (A: *They should be uncomfortable at the very thought of it. Being a guinea pig, for something you have no idea what it's really all about.*)

To ensure proper consent, women with cognitive impairments and some with mental illnesses will be excluded. NCS recruits, many living in dire poverty in housing projects and on Indian Reservations, might feel they are giving more than they are getting. (A: *Well, I hope the Indians on the reservations remember their histories. Hmm? I hope they really, really remember their histories and learn that one word from the white man that says, NO! NO! A very small word, it means a lot... NO.*)

A promotional video for the NCS says participation is all about family and country. (A: *Now, there's your utter, utter, drooling hypocrisy here from the very system that is determined to destroy the family unit. 'Participation is all about family and country...'*) "People will look back on this and say, 'My [child] was in the National Children's Study,' and that will be a point of pride for that family," said Dr Donald Dudley, an advisor to the NCS from the University of Texas (A: *My God, you think they could dream up something better than THAT!*). in the video.

NCS subjects, then, can expect little more than gestures of thanks for their prolonged assistance. "Volunteers," said Keim, can expect a "t-shirt (A: *you get a t-shirt for all that!*), small toy, or gift certificate, and also modest monetary incentives for completing each visit." (A: *Pavlov's dog: punishment, reward, reward... and so on.*)

And there you are with it folks. We're just the herd and that's where socialism HAS TO BRING THE PEOPLE, because it was nothing about helping the people. Institutions that were at one time were *services* are now *authorities* over you. They serve the elite, who OWN, as far as they're concerned, the *entire* world. We're just the domesticated animals. The same animals that the same types of organizations have said they must start culling down rather quickly in the population debates that are still raging on at high levels.

I hear the music coming in.... I just finished with that particular article. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt. This is Cutting Through The Matrix. It's astounding really, to me, how we watch television and you'll see these different anthropologists and so on, going into the little tribes that are here and there in jungle situations and studying them and watching them and photographing them and writing down everything about them. Well, you see what they're doing is seeing what their customs are and that was done to everyone else a long, long time ago in the western world. We've been so studied and by watching your habits, male, female, and so on, they then can then utilize your particular habits and *turn them against you* for their own ends, at the top.

This next article falls right in line with again this odd phenomenon that is getting no real air time whatsoever and it's called infertility amongst males. The United Nations every year comes out with its statistics on this, that and everything but the kitchen sink, and they tell you, quite calmly, that the sperm count has dropped since 1950 by 75%. That means they're 75% sterile in the western world. And there's no comment made, such as, 'This is a crisis.' They just go on to the next statistic. That tells you that this is the *agenda*. This is INTENTIONAL. Whatever's causing it is intentional!

Then you fall back again on Charles Galton Darwin's book, **The Next Million Years**, where he said that 'We've got to

alter the hormonal systems in male and female but *mainly the male.*' This article ties right in with this because, as I've said on many, many shows, how is it that everything that we find out that has happened to us, physically, ends up being right along with the agenda. Why don't they do something, in food or something that will really *help* us, by mistake? It doesn't happen that way. It's always to our detriment but always along *in the same direction as the agenda*. That doesn't happen with the law of averages. Sometimes we should win, if it was all accidental. Here's from The Mail online, the Daily Mail and that is the 1st of September, 2008.

How perfumes and scented creams could make your unborn baby infertile

(Alan: This isn't news, remember, I've read stuff like this years ago. It says...)

Pregnant women are being urged to stop using perfumes or scented creams after research suggested the products could cause unborn boys to suffer infertility or cancer in later life.

It found the reproductive systems of male fetuses were damaged at as early as eight weeks' gestation by chemicals found in cosmetics.

Professor Richard Sharpe, who led the research at the Medical Research Council's Human Sciences Unit, said that he had discovered a 'time window' of eight to 12 weeks' gestation, when certain hormones in the fetus are activated and the male reproductive system comes into being.

At that time, future problems of male fertility, including undescended testicles, low sperm count and the risk of testicular cancer could be determined if these hormones, such as testosterone, do not work properly, he added.

The experiments on rats confirmed that if the hormones were blocked, the animals suffered fertility problems.

Professor Sharpe said he had discovered the male programming window occurred far earlier in fetal development than was previously thought, before the reproductive organs fully develop, and when androgens in the fetus are most active. (A: *This is exactly what Charles Galton Darwin was aiming at, androgens and testosterone and all the rest of it.*)

'If the male fetus does not receive enough androgens it may not realise its full reproductive potential,' he added.

'Women could stop using body creams and perfumes.

'Although we do not have conclusive evidence they do harm, there are components about which there are question marks; for example, it could be certain combinations of chemicals.'

In other words, it could be *augmented*, the more different kinds you apply, but you also find in soaps and all the rest of it, the artificial stuff they're giving you. You've got various xeno-estrogens and all the rest of it... and it's in your shampoos too. It doesn't mention this, in this particular study, but we've been under this attack for a long, long time, as I say, and we've got to wisen up, BEFORE IT'S TOO LATE. We can see the effects already in society. We see the *physical alterations* of males and females in our society. It's obvious to those who've lived long enough and who've been aware and could see and watch and *remember* how it used to be.

Men are becoming thinner and thinner.... they have narrow shoulders and are becoming more effeminate, if you notice. And that ties *right in* with the *Human Agenda*. Read the book, **The Human Agenda**. They talk about the necessity of creating a form of HERMAPHRODITIC WORLD... in the near future. SPONSORED AND PAID FOR BY THE American Psychiatric Association.

I'm not making any of this up. I don't have to. We are living in science fiction and it's all around you, only IT'S FACT! When they come out with these studies and they tell you that they *didn't know* that this happened so early in a fetus's gestation... that is not true. At a higher level of science, you can bet your bottom dollar, they knew what the effects would be years ago. It falls right in with the agenda.

Now, this is from the Canada Free Press and it's called the Anti-Human Agenda. Monday, May 19th, 2008. Interesting article.

Anti-humanity and anti-society environmentalists

The Anti-Human Agenda

By Dr. Tim Ball Monday, May 19, 2008

A tongue-in-cheek comment from my university said if we could just get rid of the students it would be a great place to work. Some environmentalists think if we could just get rid of all the people on the planet it would be a great place to live. Generally over-population is a major part of the environmentalists' argument that humans are causing all the problems, including climate change. Satire is a good measure of this position typified by the bumper sticker that says, "Save the Planet, Kill Yourself."

The relationship between population and resources has been an issue throughout history. All predictions to date were wrong including Thomas Malthus in the 19th century, who claimed the population, would outgrow the food supply. The most recent flurry of alarmism over population growth was a key piece of the ideas of the Club of Rome and the now discredited book "Limits to Growth". It received momentum through Paul Ehrlich's book, "The Population Bomb." The ideas were combined with sustainable development at the 1994 world conference on population in Cairo. (*Alan: That's the United Nations, UN organization, had that.*) Here it is in 'bureaucratese' from Section 3.1

The Rio Declaration on Environment and Development and Agenda 21, adopted by the international community at the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development, call for patterns of development that reflect the new understanding of these and other intersectoral linkages.

There is also general agreement that unsustainable consumption and production patterns are contributing to the unsustainable use of natural resources and environmental degradation as well as to the reinforcement of social inequities and of poverty with the above-mentioned consequences for demographic parameters.

Although the discussion was about health and development, there was little doubt the underlying theme was the need to reduce population, especially in the developing world. It was the wrong approach. The error of left wing politics is to ignore how population declines with increased development. It's a process called the "demographic transition" in which the death rate declines, then the birth rate declines and population numbers decline. It is evident in every developed country and unless supplemented by immigration, as many developed nations are now practicing, can cause other problems.

Environmentalism in its more virulent form is anti-humanity, and anti-evolution. It holds that human progress is not a natural evolution but an unnatural aberration. Ron Arnold, Executive Vice-President of the Center for the Defense of Free Enterprise, said, "Environmentalism intends to transform government, economy, and society in order to liberate nature from human exploitation."

The 1990 Greenpeace Report on Global Warming said, "Carbon dioxide is added to the atmosphere naturally and unnaturally." What do they mean by "unnatural"? It is a Freudian slip disclosing an underlying thought, but it also introduces a profound contradiction. If what humans do is not natural, then by inference we are not natural. If we

are not natural then by default you must conclude a greater authority put us here--but of course they don't want that either.

Somehow evolution, survival of the fittest and the most adaptable, doesn't apply to humans. Some actually express this view. David Graber, a research biologist with the National Park Service said,

“Human happiness, and certainly human fecundity, are not as important as a wild and healthy planet. I know social scientists who remind me that people are part of nature, but it isn't true. Somewhere along the line – at about a billion years ago – we quit the contract and became a cancer. We have become a plague upon ourselves and upon the Earth. It is cosmically unlikely that the developed world will choose to end its orgy of fossil energy consumption, and the Third World its suicidal consumption of landscape. Until such time as Homo Sapiens should decide to rejoin nature, some of us can only hope for the right virus to come along.” *(A: These are the characters who are in charge of these big authorities now, the big stick over us that WE FUND, by the way, we fund our own extermination. I hope we realize that. To continue with the article, it says....)*

What contract and with whom? What happens if the virus wipes out Graber and his like? *(A: Cheers, that's what you'd get!)* Perhaps Christopher Manes, author of “Green Rage”, would decide because he says “a large percentage of humanity is (an) ecological redundancy.” *(A: He means, all the lesser people are just in the way.)* Getting rid of everyone permanently solves the problem – David Foreman former chief lobbyist for the Wilderness Society says the optimum number is zero. Presumably he's the last to go.

Canadian David Suzuki, *(A: Boy, what a guy this is. He was picked young for his propaganda role.)* a former genetics professor might see the irony, although I doubt it. He said “Economics is a very species – chauvinistic idea. No other species on earth – and there are may be 30 million of them – has had the nerve to put forth a concept called economics, in which one species, us, declares the right to put value on everything else on earth, in the living and non-living world.” First, he is wrong because all other species do put a value on everything else - it is food or it is not food. Doesn't get more basic than that. Second, the 30 million number is wrong, but so are the statistics Suzuki uses about the rate of extinctions. Then it is another of those confounded species chauvinistic ideas and doesn't apply to those who know the truth. Suzuki traveled across Canada selling a book (how economically driven) *(A: Of course, for his own economic reasons.)* claiming 2 species an hour were becoming extinct. I challenged him to name them and the 46 others that disappeared every day. I suggested we have a daily obituary column lamenting them. It won't happen because it simply doesn't happen. It does imply we are arrogant mass-murderers as well as economists. Of course no other species had the nerve or ability to develop concepts like economics. Conceptual thought is another of the evolutionary advances humans made. *(A: This guy also believes in evolution, of course.)* Or is it? Again we confront the conundrum – apparently our advances are not evolutionary, we are not playing according to the ‘natural’ rules.

The English TV comedy series “Yes Minister” had a wonderful episode in which the most efficient and economical hospital was one that had no patients. Well environmentalists don't harbor those views lightly. Ingrid Newkirk of People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals said,

“Mankind is a cancer; we're the biggest blight on the face of the earth.” “If you haven't given voluntary human extinction much thought before, the idea of a world with no people in it may seem strange. But, if you give it a chance, I think you might agree that the extinction of Homo Sapiens would mean survival for millions if not billions, of Earth-dwelling species, Phasing out the human race will solve every problem on earth, social and environmental.”

(A: And that puts me in mind of the statements made by Albert Pike, and we also find it with the various communist societies of the late 1800s early 1900s, where they said, they would let loose on the world all those with basically chips on their shoulders, the atheists and the nihilists. Well, you see, they've got these people with big chips on their shoulders and they fund them into being spokesmen of these prominent organizations that then hold the big stick over us. Hitler would've loved to have recruited these people.)

It's too bad the dinosaurs or all the other species that became extinct long before Homo Sapiens came on the scene

did not know of this. *(A: That's the come back to that last bit.)*

Before you conclude Ms. Newkirk is alone in this extreme view, consider Richard Conniff's comment in "Audubon." *(A: You know, the Audubon Wildlife series.)* "Among environmentalists sharing two or three beers, the notion is quite common that if only some calamity could wipe out the entire human race, other species might once again have a chance." The Roman adage, In vino veritas (In wine there is truth) applies although apparently Ms. Newkirk did not need such liquid courage.

I struggled for years with the role or function of extremists in society. I realize now their job is to define the limits of an idea or ideology. We are all environmentalists to a greater or lesser extent and we should resent those who have usurped the concept or the title. Everyone cares about the environment; the question is how far do we pursue the concept. Those who are anti-humanity and anti-society or don't believe evolution applies to humans have the ultimate in arrogance. Is there any other species that would advocate its own demise?

Not a bad article. That's what it's all about. You see, we have got all these weirdoes with chips on their shoulders and who really hate society and they make them spokes people for all the U.N. front groups. The ones who are bringing us into this glorious New World Order... not because they plan it that way, but because their bosses at the top plan it that way and they have a *different* view of society. Because Charles Galton Darwin said the elite will continue. They will continue and they will *not* be numbed with drugs or attacked, physically, by the inoculations and so on. They themselves will be very fit and healthy and will live to a ripe old age and they *must steer planet earth*. They will retain their survival capabilities. That's the Anti-Human agenda.

I have one more article to go after this and my page just dropped out with a caller so I don't know who's on it. This is a hard one to get back up again. I'll continue prattling away here. This article is from the BBC News, and it's quite amazing. I've talked about socialism and where it's gone and how it's got so far and Britain is the home of this. It came out of World War II, after *fighting* a socialist regime; it came out of the World War II, *as the premiere socialist* regime because government took over every function in society during World War II. That's why wars are very handy for the elite. This article is from the BBC and it's from Sunday, the 13th of July, 2008.

Call for more searches of pupils

(Alan: Listen to this.)

Teachers should be able to search pupils for alcohol and drugs, inside or outside of school, says a review on tackling bad behavior among pupils.

Sir Alan Steer has delivered the proposals in a government-commissioned review of ways to improve discipline.

Alcohol is identified as a growing problem *(A: It's also the most promoted on television!)* and Sir Alan wants teachers in England to have the legal power to search pupils and confiscate drink.

At present, teachers only have the right to search for weapons. *(A: And I'll go on with the article, it's just amazing, after this message.)*

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix and I was reading an article from the BBC and maybe I'll manage to get a caller in afterwards, I don't know, but we'll see. It says here... This is about teachers given the right to search inside and outside school.

Sir Alan Steer has delivered the proposals in a government-commissioned review of ways to improve discipline. *(A: Oh, discipline... they're really into it; They're sadomasochists, I tell you.)*

Alcohol is identified as a growing problem (*A: As I said before, that's the most widely advertised on television and that's all you see.*) and Sir Alan wants teachers in England to have the legal power to search pupils and confiscate drink.

At present, teachers only have the right to search for weapons.

The Schools Secretary Ed Balls (*A: What a name this guy's got, Ed Balls*) has welcomed the report - and its conclusion that "behaviour is generally good and is improving in our schools".

Stolen property

The call for wider powers to search pupils is a response (*A: see, it's to help you*) to the concerns of head teachers about the influence of alcohol and, to a lesser extent, illegal drugs.

This power "should apply when pupils are on the school site, or off site on school trips and activities," says Sir Alan.

But he rejects as "unviable" suggestions that schools should introduce drug testing on pupils.

Teachers should also have the power (*A: See, they always want more and more power. All these organizations want more and more power.*) to search for suspected stolen property in pupils' pockets or bags, in situations such as disputes over stolen mobile phones or music players.

Last year, schools were given legal powers to search pupils they suspected of carrying weapons - and they were allowed to refuse entry to any pupil who refused to be searched. (*A: I'd have loved that. I'd have brought a catapult every day and they'd have sent me home.*)

Sir Alan is also expected to call for more ways to involve parents in improving school discipline. (*A: And this is what happened. See, they took the rights away from the parents and they got the rights of the child, that big bill they put through at the United Nations, that LAW, and you find out that parents have no rights over the child at all. This is exactly what Bertrand Russell WANTED, where the State gives the child their new values system. We see the effects of it everywhere. Then when it all seems to be chaotic, they step in with the next phase and the next phase and the next phase. This was all planned this way... planned this way.*)

This could include using text messages and e-mails to make immediate contact with parents where there are concerns about pupils' behaviour or if they are absent from school.

The review also calls for more parent advisers and parent councils and a local authority panel to hear parents' complaints about schools.

The review on behaviour in school comes against a background of growing concern over teenage knife crime (*A: You see, you can't have firearms in Britain, so, I tell you, if they take knives away, they'll hit each other with clubs or bricks or something. You see, it's not the object that's used, it's the INTENT behind it that causes these problems. It doesn't matter what the weapon is, or even if you kick someone and whatever.... I mentioned the name earlier, someone's name..... but, if you kick someone that can also be the same thing. That can do the same kind of damage.*)

Sir Alan, head teacher of Seven Kings High School, Ilford, has warned that adults can too often set a bad example for young people, showing them behaviour that is greedy and aggressive. (*A: Now, nowhere, did they ever mention the MEDIA, the MOVIES that we've been fed for FIFTY YEARS with increasing violence and slaughter. No one mentions that, the ones that give them the culture, the culture industry. Why not? Why isn't that ever mentioned? No. They always attack the people and they attack the effects of it.*)

So, that's that article there. I don't know if we have time to go to Harley from Michigan. Are you there Harley?

Harley: Alan? Hello, how are you?

Alan: Oh, I tell you...I didn't even know.... I can just hear the music coming in now.

Harley: Okay, well look...

Alan: Can you call the next time and I'll try to take your call?

Harley: I sure will. Good to talk to you again Alan.

Thanks. From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods, go with you.

Transcribed by Diana

June 26, 2009 (# 351)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt June 26, 2009:

Out of the Fry Pan, into the ICANN:

"Sounds Like a Movie Directed by Kafka,
ICANN Attempts Estrangement from DARPA,
Really a Division of the NSA,
Monitoring All Communicos and All We All Say,
Pretending it's Non-Governmental Organization
As it Sponges the Internet of All Conversation,
Noting Which Sites Give Unauthorized Utterance,
ICANN's Now Calling for Internet Governance,
With Themselves at the Head, Fair, Altruistic,
Watch Them Censor the Sites Not Communistic"

© Alan Watt June 26, 2009

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - June 26, 2009 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on June the 26th, 2009. There's always newcomers coming in, of all age groups, and I advise them to go in to cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site. On the front page there's a whole list of other servers I use. You should pick your favorite and get used to downloading from them, because I think we're getting trouble from some of the main servers like Yahoo. I've had it in the past already from them. This is the second time things have happened. I've got odd things happening with uploads right now where it's

not reading even though they're uploaded. I even had one come back reading 2008 for some reason. So things are working in the background. I've got an echo here for some reason. I don't know why. Things are working in the background to give certain people hassles. You can also go to alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download and print up; they're written in the various languages of Europe.

I swear there's a show from last night playing as I'm speaking here. I don't know what is going on but it's not tonight's show that's playing, coming back in my ear. I'll tell you, this is off putting. Another show of me talking is coming back in by ear, right now, and it's not tonight's show. That's the second night that's happened. So I'll try and continue and see what happens.

Also, remember that my shows are brought to you by YOU, the listener. You pay, basically, to keep me going. Believe you me, I don't live on very much at all. If you could see how I live you'd see for yourselves. It's up to you to keep me going by buying the books and discs I have for sale on the web site. Or you can donate through PayPal or personal check within the US and Canada. That's fine. Western Union works abroad or you can send cash. Some people send cash. That's okay too. It keeps me going. For those who just get discs burned from people with computers to those who don't and play then on their CD players, you can write to me [listed above].

As I say, I don't ask for money from advertisers. That's how this business - it's a business that the patriot community's in - that's how it works. The advertisements that you hear, pays for the station, the time, the equipment, and the engineers and all the rest of it that goes along with it, never mind the electricity bills which are going up all the time.

Last night I mentioned how geo-politics has been used across the world since ancient times, for those who understand the science, to take over and destabilize nations. I talked about Iran and I'm going to give some more links concerning *previous* declarations by governments to destabilize Iran that they've given out in the past. Back with more after this break.

I am Alan Watt. We're Cutting Through The Matrix. Just before the break I was mentioning the fact that geo-politics is part of war strategy, long-term war strategy. It takes many forms. Often before countries will actually invade another country, they send in operatives with lots of money. Sometimes they're teachers for universities and so on. Their job is to gain a following or to push and create groups that will eventually protest governments and help bring down regimes from within. Those who follow, technically, are used because even though, for the case of Iran, for instance, the people there who want democracy, they still want a form of nationalistic democracy where they have a say in their own affairs. Democracy sounds wonderful. All these things... Even the Soviet Union - if you read their charter - it sounds absolutely wonderful on paper. Same with the United Nations charter that modeled after the Soviet Union, it sounds wonderful on paper but in reality it never works that way. In fact, it's nothing like it whatsoever.

People are used as PAWNS to bring about something they *think* they understand but they don't. It's like saying, let's give everyone a free coupon to buy an electric car tomorrow, for all the new agers and those who have fallen for global warming. It would sound wonderful to them ALL until you find that it's a dinky toy. It's actually that. It's a toy, something you push around on a table. That's really what these charters end up being because there's another agenda behind it. But it's important that those people who are used to destabilize from within, THINK they're really after some *progress*. They're always given the idea that they're imagining THE CORRECT type of progress and it never ends up that way. Never. Because remember, the system that we're going into WORLD WIDE - we're really under it, in fact - is a *new feudal type* society. Feudalism.

Getting back to last night's talk on Iran and I gave links there do with the Brzezinski and others who gave talks on Iran. Also, I've read some articles from newspapers from last year, where Bush signed the order to begin the destabilization. It actually was starting a year *prior* to that back in 2007. You can read about this, when it was really starting, from the New Yorker. I'll put the links up on my site at the end of the show. In the New Yorker, Hersh actually talks about it. Again, he goes back all the way to 2007. Seymour Hersh talks about the White House and Iran on an audio. So I'll put the audio one up. Seymour Hersh, he gave out quite a lot on that audio to do with the destabilization process and the money going IN to PAY people to begin rioting and disrupting from within... and pay off officials, etc. That's standard operating procedure with the CIA, MI6, Mossad, etc, all the biggies. Nothing new about that at all.

It's amazing how they can publish this stuff and yet the general public still think that CIA is something like the old series Get Smart. They have no idea what it really is. It's something that uses warfare strategies and not just physical but psychological, economic - they use food in economics too - all kinds of methods they use to destabilize countries *form within* so that they can get a bigger plan through. We know, we KNOW that we're not going global. WE ARE GLOBAL. WE'VE BEEN GLOBAL FOR SOME TIME. Those countries that haven't quite caught up to the idea *have to be TAUGHT THEIR LESSON* and that's what they're doing right now. They're standardizing the world, the last few holdouts.

The world that is coming in will NOT be this wonderful utopia a lot of the new agers think it's going to be. Remember, it's a planned society... right down to if you even get born or even if you have parents at all, if they can mate so that you *are* born. IT'S A GENETIC, EUGENICIST AGENDA. They don't need all of us. ALL the big foundations and the Department of Population at the United Nations have told us this over and over and over. But people, especially the new agers, don't want to believe it. They don't want to believe it. Why? Because over the over years psycho-politics was used in the Western world, especially in America and Canada and a little bit more in Britain perhaps. For 30 years, they were drumming it in to people's heads that Unions, like the European Union, were *great ideas*. We'd all share and share alike, etc.

Meanwhile, we've watched the banks plunder us over and over ON BEHALF of those who rule us. Not *for our benefit* but for another agenda. Remember, economic war is economic warfare. What do you do? You do the same thing they did in the first great depression. It wasn't the first one at all, by the way. They had 3 in the late 1800s in the US when Morgan Bank and different ones got together and plundered the economy 3 times. And Gould. Gould was another guy involved in that. They called it the Great Depression. The Great Depression, what happened then? Same thing. One bank went under and the rest of them went down like dominoes, supposedly; that's what we're told to believe. What happened then? A New Deal came in.

It was a warfare strategy to bring in a NEW system. A new system. That's what's happened again. A NEW system's come in and governments NOW technically own 50-70% of banks. That is what the Soviet Union was after. Strange how we're following that example, isn't it? I'll put these links up on the site, for The New Yorker and the audio as well. Look in to it. It's an eye opener again. It will make sense to you as to what's happening in Iran today. I always tell people, *I don't care who you are, what country you're in*, NEVER, EVER FOLLOW LEADERS for their political agendas. Never do it. YOU'RE BEING USED BY SOMEBODY. *Someone's using you*. NEVER DO IT. You'll never understand the big picture. You'd never imagine what will come out of it at the end. It certainly won't be the world or a nation, even, that you expected to see. They're completely different.

I mentioned too, some time back, and I read an article from the mainstream on ICANN. ICANN is the Internet

Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers. This is a good little spin on it because you'd never know who set it up, according to this article here. The ICANN was set up by DARPA and with the National Security Agency, which is international, by the way. It's an international security agency. THE BIGGEST ELECTRONICS EAVESDROPPER ON THE PLANET, AND IT'S GLOBAL. Now, here's how the article sets it up.

EC calls for one world internet governance

by Austin Modine / Global Research, June 25, 2009 / The Register - 2009-06-18

(Alan: I read this from the mainstream at the time. It may have been from The Guardian, one of the British papers. This particular article is a reprint, really, from the Global Research and The Register from this month.)

The European Commission is once again calling for the United States to let go of ICANN and place it under international supervision. *(A: This is how they play it on the public.)*

Echoing an earlier appeal from EU Commissioner for Information Society and Media *(A: Did you know there was a Commissioner for Information Society and Media? A commissar.)*, Viviane Reding, the Commission said in a statement today that future internet governance *(A: Like global governance. Internet governance. Did you know the whole purpose of the internet was eventually to be GOVERNED? What does government do? It has agendas and political ideologies. Remember that.)* "should reflect the key role that global network has come to play for all countries." *(A: Did you know that there was a KEY ROLE? What did you think it was all for? They're saying 'internet governance'. That's government, right? Saying that the internet has a KEY ROLE to play, for all countries. What did you think that was? So you can play? ...and watch movies? NO. It's a political ideological agenda.)*

ICANN (Internet Corporation for Assigned Names and Numbers) is a California-based non-profit group *(A: This is how it's presented.)* that oversees the internet's address system. *(A: Right. Do you know that the same time that ICANN popped up there was a whole bunch of them all over the world? Popped up at the same time. One for the Far East Pacific Rim, one is stuck in Holland somewhere, ALL AT THE SAME TIME. Non-profit group just sprung out of nowhere. Just blossomed like weeds. Nothing is further from the truth. I've said before that the CIA has more LEGITIMATE, REAL corporations out there making stuff than you'd ever imagine... especially in technology. You couldn't have free independent characters coming out and giving you different versions of different things. It has to be under SECURITY, therefore, they give you ONE STANDARD VERSION. That's why Bill Gates was put out there with Microsoft. Who do think is behind it? It's not Bill Gates making off. NO. It's the Military-Industrial Complex and ICANN is part of it. What a great con game. It should be ICON, really, rather than ICANN... because it makes the public think it's just some other, separate, grass-roots movement of just do-gooders, nothing much to do, and they do this in their spare time. They have BATTERIES of the most sophisticated computers you could ever imagine. Look at your firewall hits, if you can read them. You'll find ICANN hitting you every day, God knows how many times, trying to get through your firewall, watching every site that you go into, monitoring everywhere you go. That's not a non-profit, grass-roots part-time operation. Remember, it says here, it's got a POLITICAL agenda, governance, right.)*

"It is an appropriate time therefore for the EU to review the progress of ICANN to date, and to identify what changes if any may be desirable," the Commission said.

In a communication entitled "Internet governance: the next steps," the EC proposed that ICANN operate under private-sector authority for day-to-day internet management, "but ultimately be properly accountable to the international community as a whole." *(A: Well, come on. They were set up outside. WE, if we are the community - if that's the community they're talking about - no one asked us if they should go ahead and do this, did they? NO, of course not. I'll be back with more on this topic after these messages.)*

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt. This is Cutting Through The Matrix, reading an article about ICANN, this big internet corporation for assigned names and numbers. It is not a grass-roots organization. It's not just a little bunch of do-

gooders passing their time because they're bored stiff. It actually was set up, as I say, by DARPA, the NSA, etc. Now it's a Trojan horse to get put in to the world because it's eventually going to be the internet GOVERNANCE body for the world. They had a meeting with members of the US Congress about a month or more ago to demand this, in fact. Never mind the fact that now the Economic Union, the group, the Parliament there, are also demanding the same thing happen; that ICANN be global. Go GLOBAL basically and become THE SUPREME GOVERNOR of the internet. That's what it was designed to do in the first place. Again, it's just a form of geo-politics and psycho-politics on the public, as is the internet itself.

The Commission didn't follow Reding in directly calling for a "G-12 for internet governance" to oversee ICANN, but the paper does say current arrangements with the US government "need to be replaced with an alternative mechanism to ensure that ICANN has multilateral accountability."

As the Joint Project Agreement is ending now, the Commission believes that ICANN should become universally accountable, not just to one government but to the global internet community," (A: *What is the global internet community? Did anyone ask you... about anything? It's like saying, 'Britain wants to go war'. The British folk have never been asked if they wanted to go to war in their history. Same with the Americans. Do you want to go to war? NO. But they use these terms like Britain, America or the INTERNET COMMUNITY. Suddenly we're a community. Did you know that? As though it was some kind of force behind them of approval of the public.*) the EC stated. "This is particularly relevant given that the next billion internet users will mainly come from the developing world."

The Commission adds that the question needs to be addressed of how to ensure ICANN's incorporation in California doesn't prevent proper account being taken of US government input. (A: *'proper account'...*)

It concludes that the EU should begin discussions with the US over making ICANN more open to global input (A: *Well, that's not the general public.*), "which respects the national priorities of the US while at the same time reflecting the legitimate expectations and interests of the international community."

I love how they word stuff. I do. I really do. It's wonderful. What they give us, since we are global, you see, they always give us a *trial balloon* where they start something off in one country, they make sure we all hear about it and we vaguely look at it with interest - some part on TV or something - and the next thing you know, if there's no outcry or warnings or whatever coming in from the general public to the congressmen or politicians, they then introduce it in to your own country. Here's an article here. They've used Scotland for a purpose here. Now Scotland, really, supposedly has this quasi-free government. It's still under London's rule. It's still part of the Britain, basically. They got this titular power they've been given. In other words, to fool the Scots into thinking they're free. If they got this given to them, mind you, they found that they were free *inside* the confines of the Economic Union. They'd been put into that without being asked either. So they were free to live inside the European Union and being ruled by the European Parliament. That's wonderful. It's like Ireland; same idea. What a great con.

MSPs (A: *Members of the Scottish Parliament*) get power to fine over climate change

(A: *This is how they're going to start it, you see.*)

Published Date: 25 June 2009 / By Jenny Haworth / The Scotsman.com

A RAFT of new powers to crack down on wasteful homeowners and businesses were passed yesterday, giving the Scottish Government the tough tools it needs to meet what have been hailed as the world's most ambitious emissions targets.

Measures voted through by Parliament included the power to fine householders and companies if they do not take action to improve the energy efficiency of their houses and buildings.

Charges could be brought in for plastic bags, and businesses may be forced to reduce packaging under the powers granted to ministers in the Climate Change Bill. (A: *This is all from the United Nations. Climate Change Bill.*)

MSPs approved tough targets to slash greenhouse gas (A: *These vague things that always follow sun spots, or at least solar warming.*) emissions by 42 per cent by 2020 and 80 per cent by 2050. (A: *That means that about 80% of the public will have to NOT BE AROUND THEN. Do you really, really get it? Do you really get it? See how it all ties together?*)

The legislation, which comes after months of campaigning (A: *By whom?*), was praised by environmental groups (A: *You know, non-governmental organizations paid by the big foundations and they get grants from governments too. They get grants to lobby the government, from the government.*) and politicians, who said all eyes would now be on Scotland as other countries set their own climate change targets. (A: *What they'll do is say, 'Well, they're doing it in Scotland, I guess we should do it too.' Like that's a reason. If they were cutting off the heads of the people in Scotland, should we do it? Should we follow that as well?*) However, ministers acknowledged that the difficult job of meeting the new targets must begin immediately. (A: *Now, the folk there are out of work. They're run off their feet trying to keep some kind of money coming in, maybe 2 or 3 part-time jobs, all this kind of stuff. Now they're going to get FINED, massive fines because their house isn't efficient enough. Because these old dumps of houses were built long, long ago. And they can't afford new ones. So let's punish the victims. There's a good way, punish the victims. That's what they're doing.*)

Among the powers passed by Parliament to help cut emissions were measures meaning Scots who take steps to curb their homes' energy consumption – such as putting in insulation – will be awarded a £50 reduction in council tax. (A: *So there's your little carrot. You get £50 less or we'll fine you thousands... per day. Back with more after this break.*)

I am Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, reading an article from the Scotsman on them taking the lead over there, supposedly, by the Parliament to reduce emissions. It mentions the fact that this is to take the lead for the rest of the world... which will follow, it says.

The bill requires that 80 per cent of the cuts in emissions have to be found in Scotland, with only 20 per cent made up from paying for reductions overseas through international credits. (A: *In other words, they can't find all the pollution there and so on, so they're paying for other people's pollution. Isn't that wonderful, these taxes eh? ... across the world. So they're paying for 20% made up from reductions overseas through international credits. That's these carbon credits. Now they're going to hit the public with everything. That means inspectors coming around ALL private and public housing. You have no privacy now. You're just a tenant. Just a tenant. Just biding your time. Passing through. The over-fuehrer is now coming in to your homes to fine you and look through everything to see how you're wasting energy and give you massive fines. Punish you, punish you nastily if you've been a bad boy or girl.*)

Mike Robinson, chairman of (A: *Here you go...*) Stop Climate Chaos Scotland, a coalition (A: *That will be non-governmental organizations paid by the foundations and the government.*) representing 60 organisations, said it was "a truly momentous day" and that Scotland was taking a lead that others would follow. (A: *Remember I read a long time ago the definition of democracy. I went through some of the history of it by the big writers at the beginning of the 20th century. They said that democracy would eventually be run by big, powerful groups and if you wanted a say in anything, you'd have to BELONG to these groups. It was not for the general public. The general public generally never demand anything, you see. Haven't you noticed that? Haven't you noticed? They moan a lot to each other but they don't demand anything. So the organized groups, just like Communism was. They were the most organized outfit on the planet. That's why they're using the Communist tactics across the world, the Sovietized, collectivist methodology. They found that that's the way you get it through. So we have all these non-governmental organizations, well funded from the foundations. The big charitable, FRONT foundations, THOUSANDS OF THEM, and governments too, give them grants TO lobby the governments and demand from the governments what the governments wants them to demand. That's how it works. It's very simple.*)

About 200 countries will meet in Copenhagen in December to negotiate a successor to the Kyoto Protocol (A: *That's the one they're living under right now. Obama's just said he's going to take part in it because he wants it to go MUCH FURTHER than Kyoto.*), and Mr Robinson said Scotland would set an example to other nations.

"The Scottish Parliament has voted for legislation that will be held up as a positive example to the world," he said. "We hope other developed nations will hear this call for action and follow Scotland's lead." (A: *He wants to get up in to the European Union Parliament obviously.*)

It's really on a stampede now. As I say, the general public will moan and complain but they're not organized enough to do anything by themselves. You should study the techniques of Sovietization, how they worked and how they put people in to the West. They were called ORGANIZERS. Their job was to teach the science of organization and how to recruit and train and use techniques of mind control to get *fanatical, devoted* FOLLOWERS. Remember too, the Soviet system was called the 'second great experiment,' the US being the first. That's no coincidence that the Ford Foundation admitted to the Reece Commission, their job was to blend, WAS TO BLEND the cultures of the West with the society of the Soviet system. I've got those links up on my site from a long time ago. You'll find them in my archives section on Normal Dodd and the Reece Commission... from the 1950s.

Communitarianism is excellent isn't it? Here's another one, you see. This is how they float it to the public.

Auto-ban: German town goes car-free

Vauban hopes to forge a model community without that great staple of modern life – the car. Now the sound of birdsong has replaced the roar of traffic and children can play in the street (A: *Sounds wonderful doesn't it? They've even got a little rainbow in the picture they give you to show how wonderful it is. There's a guy on a bicycle.*)

By Tony Paterson / Friday, 26 June 2009 / DANIEL SCHOENEN

The Germans may have given the world the Audi and the autobahn, but they have banished everything with four wheels and an engine from the streets of Vauban – a model brave new world of a community in the country's south-west, next to the borders with Switzerland and France.

(A: *Then it goes on to say how wonderful it is with flowers beds and all that. They're going to give you all flower beds and things. Yeah, sure. See how they give you a CON to follow. They never tell you about the aged and how they get around, or anybody else gets around. They don't tell you what happens. They won't tell you about the folk that have died because they're waiting for someone to get them to a hospital or something. That won't come in to it. No. What you get are rainbows and little flower gardens. It's a model town, you see. The United Nation's MODEL town.*)

"If you want to have a car here, you have to pay about €20,000 (A: *\$40,000*) for a space in one of our garages on the outskirts of the district," (A: *So they're wealthy. The very wealthy can do that, you see. Remember **Agenda 21**? Living in these habitat areas. They won't be like this little model one, remember, it will be a doss house for the rest of us. But if you're very wealthy, you can live in one like this and still have your car in their special garages on the outskirts of town. They probably have a taxi service to bring you to it with an electric car... to deliver you there. If you can afford €20,000 for a space in a garage on the outskirts of town.*)

I won't read the rest of this stuff because it's pure propaganda. However, it will work with some people. There's a lot of conditioned greenies out there that really, really believe all this stuff. Remember **The First Global Revolution**, the guys that came up with the global warming scam said in their own book? They looked for so many ways to unite the planet in a *wartime situation* and they said "they hit upon the idea of global warming. THAT WOULD FIT THE BILL." But you can't use this proof to the brain dead. Can't do it. Because propaganda overcomes everything else with them.

They don't have much logic, you see.

Strange that Brzezinski said the same thing in **Between Two Ages**. He said we're training the public to think on an emotional level. EMOTIONAL levels. NOT FACTUAL OR CRITICAL. It was on EMOTIONAL LEVELS. When you see this little picture here you'll see this wonderful little town; it could be sunset with the rainbow going over it. It's all lovely like a little cartoon idea. Living in a Walt Disney movie... where the animals all talk to each other and talk to you too. That's what they're giving you. This FANTASY. An EMOTIONAL FANTASY. NOT A REALITY.

Following on with this. Now, I rename a lot of these titles when I look at them. Because I see that the PR blurbs are handouts to the press. I try and decipher it and say what it really means because they DO give you legalities. THEY WILL TELL YOU WHAT THEY'RE UP TO, *IF YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT THEY'RE SAYING*. Most people don't. They don't think on a critical level. They scan headlines and look at the pictures and stuff. This is from The Washington Post.com.

Obama Administration:

White House Says Transportation System Overhaul Must Wait

(A: Did you know the entire American transportation system was going to get and overhaul? No.)

By Alec Mac Gillis / Washington Post Staff Writer / Friday, June 26, 2009

After rejecting criticism that it is taking on too much, the Obama administration has identified one area where ambitious reforms will have to wait: overhauling the nation's aging, congested and carbon-emitting transportation system. *(A: That's ALL cars and vehicles. Overhauling. Have you looked at what overhauling means?)*

The current six-year, \$286 billion transportation spending plan *(A: It's a 6-year plan. They use these in Sovietization. 6 years for this, 10, 20, 50 for that.)* expires in October, and House members have worked for months to produce a 775-page, \$500 billion bill that would create a new fund for road repairs, increase funding for rail and public transit and include reforms meant **to wean the country from fossil fuels**. *(A: Get the cars off the road. Agenda 21. Is it all connecting now? In Agenda 21, those who have a brain left and have some patience and don't fall asleep reading stuff, go into Agenda 21. There is to be NO public transportation in this wonderful utopia. There will be essential and government vehicles only. Government, military, police. **to wean the country from fossil fuels**. A \$500 billion bill.)*

But it became clear at a contentious Senate hearing yesterday that the half-trillion-dollar question is how to pay for the bill. *(A: Well, pay for it the same way you paid for the bank bailouts. Put the tax payer on the tab. That's the only thing the tax payer's there for.)* The 18.4-cent federal gas tax has not been raised since 1993, and revenue from it falls increasingly short every year because of inflation *(A: It's also because less folk are driving. They can't afford it.)* and the shift to more fuel-efficient cars. *(A: Oh, what rubbish.)*

Some in Congress, state governments and even in the freight-trucking industry believe the time has come to consider a greatly expanded revenue source *(A: Sure, the truckers really, really want a greatly expanded revenue source. What rubbish, eh? "even in the freight-trucking industry"... they don't name them. They don't tell you who they are.)*, whether a higher gas tax or more tolls, or a shift to a "vehicle miles traveled" fee *(A: That's what they're talking about world wide, initially, until they get the cars off the road all together. THEY'LL CHARGE YOU PER MILE THAT YOU DRIVE. "vehicle miles traveled" fee)*, which drivers would pay based on how much they drive. *(A: It also means that if you don't have a GPS system in there for them to track you all the time, you'll have to pay to get one put in.)*

The White House and some of its Senate allies are letting it be known, though, that this is not a discussion they want to have now *(A: You're darned right they don't want to have that now. They don't want to WHACK the public again. Even though it will be done to them eventually, SOON. They don't want to do it RIGHT now, just after all this muddle with the banks and the bailouts and the wars and all that stuff, pandemics coming down and my God, the sky is falling.)*, in the middle of a recession *(A: Really? They really care.)* and as Washington is

consumed with battles over health care (*A: I forgot that one too. Health Care, yeah.*) and energy. Also, polls show that Americans are growing anxious about government spending. (*A: They're GROWING anxious? They should have been in an utter panic a long time ago.*)

Earlier this year, when they were criticized for not allocating enough stimulus dollars for transportation, administration officials said their transformative plans (*A: Read up, those with dictionaries, transformative plan.*) would come in the six-year renewal bill this fall. (*A: This is when they're going to hit you with it. The NEW one, the post-Kyoto idea that Obama's going to cheer on for the world.*)

Oh boy. I tell you, I hate even reading this kind of stuff because you have to take the PR blurbs - and that's what most media is; it's just PR handout blurbs that they're given - and decipher for the general public and then tie it together with what's really happening. We'll go to the callers now and there's Dave from New York. Are you there Dave?

Dave: Hello. I just would like to see what you're thoughts are on [inaudible] and what do you think on his followings. You do know [inaudible]?

Alan: Could you repeat that? I couldn't make a word out there.

Dave: Do you know who the Divine Grace [inaudible] is and if you could refer to his followings and if you actually agree with him or not?

Alan: Did you say Hussein?

Dave: No. No. I said the Divine Grace [inaudible].

Alan: I haven't really looked into that, so I can't really reply on that. Maybe you could also email me and spell it out too, because it's very hard to hear what you're saying on that phone.

Dave: There's a lot of static?

Alan: It's very muffled.

Dave: Muffled. Alright. Not a problem. I would also like to have another comment. Can you hear me clearly or not?

Alan: I can hear you when you speak up a bit.

Dave: I just recently had a newborn and it's amazing how many times I've been...

Alan: Yeah? I think he's gone. Okay. We'll take Kyle from Connecticut. Are you there Kyle?

Kyle: Hi. It's funny that they're having this conference in Copenhagen right before 2010 when the new age comes in.

Alan: Yes. Isn't it? [laughs]

Kyle: They got a slogan to go along with it.

Alan: They probably have green outfits too. They'll all be wearing green.

Kyle: Who do you think is giving the Iranians green for their revolution?

Alan: Oh, that's from the West as well. If you notice, they did the same thing in Europe. In one of the countries there, they gave them orange, you know, for the orange revolution. Now, they're giving out green for there. Remember too, even the color green, unknown to most people, is really the REAL color... Red is for communist revolution and also for Masonic revolution. Green is the SACRED color of INTERNATIONAL SOCIALISM. That's their sacred color in their own writings. It also means the domination by those who understand NATURE over the rest, those in the darkness, the profane. That's what it means. Madeline Albright's grandfather was the man who started up the Green Party that would take over and push the collective, integrated communist and western ideas together in a new, political world system run by experts under sustainability. That was Madeline Albright's grandfather who worked with Stalin.

Kyle: Amazing. They're getting all this in place because of the big solar maximum that's coming up in 2010...

Alan: Oh, hey, I remember when the new agers were pushing the photon belt was coming in, in the early 90s and it didn't quite happen. They bring the same things back and forth for all the new agers who are the end products of what Gorbachev said. He said we're creating a new religion; it must be based on a form of earth worship. Well that's sustainability, if you understand it. They also needed a big new age movement, which they started making an awful long time ago. As Bertrand Russell says, we shall make them hedonistic, narcissistic. If you meet new agers, all they talk about is themselves and their past lives and their karma and how they're progressing to the high dimensions and so on. So they give them all this stuff to mind-bomb them. They sit back thinking everything is always going to be wonderful, even when the countries are going down the tubes. They sit in utter denial. If you've ever seen the movie... It's called **Eric the Viking**. It's a comedy written by the guys from Monte Python. You find the Vikings go to the land or the Isle of the Blessed. Everything's perfect there; it's a utopia. The only thing is, if a single person drops ONE drop of blood on the land, they lose everything and the island sinks. Well, naturally with the Vikings there, when they arrive, the island starts to sink. You see all the leaders in this comical fashion going down, singing their national anthem. When the Vikings tried to save them from drowning, they say we don't need your help; nothing's happening; everything's wonderful. [laughs] So people should really see **Eric the Viking** to see how perception can be distorted and people, literally, are conned to go on with their own demise. I'll be back with more after this break.

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. It's astonishing what's happening. It truly is. When people read stuff and they don't analyze anything. They're the most easily... see, they've already been taught a technique of brainwashing. You just give them their program now. They read stuff and they take it at face value. It's like osmosis; like Jacques Ellul said, they learn by osmosis, not by thinking through anything. They truly do believe there's a wonderful new age going to come in and *being special people*, they're going to be saved out of it.

Remember that article I ready by Julian Huxley of UNESCO? Where he says, LOTS will think they deserve to go on but they will not measure up; but they'll be used on the way though, mind you, to bring all this in. Now we'll go to Jeff from Massachusetts. Are you there Jeff?

Jeff: You know what funny is? With the American people especially? Especially up in the northeast? It's all about having a full belly, a roof over your head, food on the plate. A person will sell their soul for a nice government job. You

see, I think people have sized it up internally, which is, we are now under communism. The only good jobs out there are government jobs or government related jobs.

Alan: Right on.

Jeff: If a person doesn't play ball, they'll get a government job and you know what? That's going to turn into, if you don't toe the line, you wind up in a concentration camp and get sued of all your goodies. So if you want your goodies, and you want your wife and you want your kids, a person will do as they're told.

Alan: You're right on. This whole idea, remember, I've gone through the Royal Institute for International Affairs. The guys whole helped to fund... they were bankers, remember, that's who made up the initial top crew. They funded communism and communism is founded where *everyone works for the state*. Now it's the world state. They're bringing in this voluntary/mandatory service stuff that the Royal Institute and the CFR said, the world that they will bring in will be one of SERVICE. Everyone will SERVE the world's community, meaning the world state. So you're right on. Let's call it by what it really is. It's called COMMUNISM.

Jeff: Yes. Or a better word, COLLECTIVISM. Collectivism covers communism, Nazism, and all the other -isms. It's being part of the group. If you're not part of the group, you're in a concentration camp.

Alan: Even the articles I've said before, Nazism is just the same branch, the same offspring of communism. They both came from the same roots. In the earlier Goebbels's reports, I've even given the links for the videos, you'll see that the propaganda for Hitler actually said that he was equal to Stalin, basically, in his goals and ambitions for the people. They used the same ads and they even put their faces together in initial propaganda ads. This is ALL the collectivism or socialism, again, coupled with Darwinism and evolution.

Jeff: Exactly. You know what? Under collectivism, you don't have a free media. If you look at Iran. Iran is America's future. Plain and simple. Media's shut off and they just massacre the people and you don't even know about it.

Alan: That's right. That was like Pravda. Pravda ran the Soviet Union. That was the official voice of the state.

Jeff: Yes. Exactly. Well, it looks like you're almost out of time and I do thank you for having me on and have a great night.

Alan: You too. Thanks for calling. I'm glad there are people out there who understand. They don't get confused by the terms that are given BY the media. They actually know what they're seeing and what it really is.

Just before I go, there's an article from the UK News. This is from the Daily Express. A guy with arthritis, an old man, was in a charity shop - probably buying second-hand clothes - and a bank note fell from his hand. A £10 note. The cops fined him £50, on the spot, for dropping litter. That's what the cops are for. That's what the cops are for. Your friendly policeman. £50 fine for dropping a £10 bank note. He had arthritis, he could hardly feel the stuff.

Well, from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

["Preparing the Battlefield - The Bush Administration steps up its secret moves against Iran" by Seymour M. Hersh \(newyorker.com\) - July 7, 2008.](#)

[Audio: "Seymour Hersh describes the latest developments in U.S.-Iran relations and the role of Congress in funding and overseeing the White House's clandestine activities" \(newyorker.com\) - July 7, 2008.](#)

["EC calls for one world internet governance" by Austin Modine \(globalresearch.ca\) - June 25, 2009.](#)

["MSPs get power to fine over climate change" by Jenny Haworth \(scotsman.com\) - June 25, 2009.](#)

["Auto-ban: German town goes car-free" by Tony Paterson \(independent.co.uk\) - June 26, 2009.](#)

["White House Says Transportation System Overhaul Must Wait" \[White House Delays Banning Gasoline Vehicles\] by Alec MacGillis \(washingtonpost.com\) - June 26, 2009.](#)

["FINED £50... FOR DROPPING A TENNER" \(express.co.uk\) - June 11, 2009.](#)

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|--|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

June 14, 2020 (#1778)

"Cutting Through the Matrix" with Alan Watt

(Blurb, i.e. Educational Talk)

Out with Bible In with Tribal...

"Top-Down Revolution With Sanctioned Hate,

New Ordo ab Chao as People Take the Bait."

© Alan Watt June 14, 2020

*Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - June 14, 2020 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

ADDRESS: CTTM

P.O. Box 815

Keene, TX 76059 USA

EMAIL: alanwattcuttingthrough@yahoo.com

(Because of bombardment of Trojans and Downloader Viruses and Spyware, will be deleting ALL mail containing attachments.)

THE OFFICIAL WEBSITES OF ALAN WATT

cuttingthroughthematrix.com, cuttingthroughthematrix.net,
cuttingthroughthematrix.us, alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

MIRROR SITE

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

INTERNATIONAL AND MULTILINGUAL SITE

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks I'm Alan Watt in this **Cutting Through The Matrix** June 14, 2020. Kind of like vision, you wonder though if you have any vision left with the way things are going. But it's not your fault. Because you're going through an amazing, planned change of a system worldwide. We have been for quite a long time in fact.

Remember when we heard all those talks from Bush Senior about his wonderful NEW WORLD ORDER COMING INTO VIEW and all that kind of stuff? And then his son about 10 years later when he was president, he gave a similar speech about the *NEW NEW* WORLD ORDER. Even before that you had speeches, around the same time as the first one actually, Gorbachev gave talks about THE WORLD ORDER, as they blended the systems together. Got rid of the Cold War at that time, which of course they're resurrecting now [Alan chuckles.] because it's just too lucrative for the big military-industrial complex. But they're also about New World orders. You see, Kissinger in his last talk about April or so talked about the new world order again, and a *new* New World order. Lots of new normals all the time and New World Orders and things like that. You've been going through it of course for quite some time.

A lot of it was before even this Covid thing came along. I've been talking about it for years, coming for years and years and years. Back in the 90s I talked about the schooling of children and what it was intended to do, the modern schooling. And it really was **blatant social engineering**. I went through the techniques of where they use music to drive home ideas too with each up-and-coming generation. boo

Say you're born in the 1999 or something like that, and really, 2001 came along and the big change happened then. But before then too you had the social engineering in school where they were teaching you what Norman Dodd talked about in the Reese Commission, was the

amalgamation of the Sovietized system or socialized system... Remember the Soviet system as Khrushchev said and Lenin did too, and Stalin, Stalin especially liked to quip about it, THAT COMMUNISM WAS SOCIALISM IN A HURRY. **Socialism is an in between step to communism or collectivism, run by experts**, that's what it's about.

They've been training the children for years and years into this. Then, again, through their entertainment that takes over even when they're out of school or high school or college and so on, you get updated through movies, and lots and lots of talk shows that are on mainstream television and have been on for about 20 to 30 years probably. You have no idea of the incredible effectiveness of, or efficacy I should say, of psychological conditioning through persuasion and creating consent. The stuff that Bernays talked about and others really upped it since his day with behavioral experts really studying and studying and studying us all minutely. There's nothing they don't know about us and how to make us change this and change that.

Look at the farce of the Covid idea. I've got some of that to touch on tonight, and a few other things too to touch on tonight. But what's happening with the Covid idea, it's part of the revolution that didn't work, for overpopulation, you see, there's just too many of YOU, *you* folks there, you see. I've given so many talks about that too. You've watched about all kind of new definitions of men and women, all that kind of stuff, and even having children or family, etc. And a total indoctrination into children that families are bad now because they consume things, and the world can't afford to have all these things consumed. Because the elite who rule it are really upset, they want *their* progeny down in the future to have all those things for themselves, and if *you're* having it all now, they won't have it for *their* progeny, you see. So for your own good they want to eliminate you, you understand. You've got to see it from their point of view.

That's what we're going through, a very, it's a completely scientifically organized and arranged through the SAGE [Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies] organization and all the other organizations that work with governments. Like in Britain they're more open, well, a little bit more open with their COBRA for terrorism. But they also admit that SAGE and the subgroup of SAGE and the BIT [Behavioral Insights Teams] group and so on, they're managing our minds through this whole coronavirus terror, you see. Because it's a terror, **the war OF terror on the public**. I've said it so many times since the beginning, when the media went into overdrive, then you find out, sure enough, the media were given, and I'll put some of this up tonight. They were given an outline by this very group, from the British government, ON HOW TO USE, TO HEIGHTEN ANXIETY AMONGST THE PUBLIC BY GIVING THEM TERRIFYING STORIES AND SO ON, TO TRY TO MAKE THEM ALL TO CONFORM TO OBEDIENCE, BY THE EXPERTS.

So they admit it now - which was obvious anyway, I don't need admissions when you can see it for yourself - that the media of course was complicit. This terrible media as I say that had lost so much... Look, for years now they had to start charging money for folk to look into their newspapers, to see their opinion columns and things like that. Because there are no real reporters now. Yeah, they know how to put a story together. But like everybody else they sit on their gluteus maximus, and they basically get it from the ethernet, all the information, like everybody else. They don't go on the spot.

But they're just as complicit as they were before that, because **newspapers were always on board with government policies**. Every newspaper wanted to have prestige. Even the small local ones wanted prestige. So they get in on the town councils and things like that, and they get little quips and off-the-cuff interviews and stuff. And if you're not playing ball with politicians, for instance, eventually you're not allowed into the meetings. So all the ones who are were allowed in are compromised, they're on board and have their little gestures and winks and all that. They know how to play the game of deceiving the public.

Eventually they actually think they're part of the ruling class that manages the public. Because they manage your mind. They manage your minds, you see. They've always been doing it. Even when they'd had real reporters, they were on board with all the wars that came down the pike basically, when it suited the elite in their own countries to take over the resources of other nations and so on.

I know that, well I could go on and on and on about how Britain recovered from, didn't recover really, but London recovered from World War II by continuing the military-industrial complex in Britain. They had nothing much left really, except a mountain of debt because they borrowed and borrowed from the US banks all through the war. They were still paying off the loan from World War I. But what they did have at the end of World War II was manufacturing for weaponry, and aircraft, and jet aircraft too, they got into the Comet and so on.

They started to realize that you could look at the oil regimes in the Middle East, and they got awfully pally with them. Especially Saudi Arabia and a few other ones. Other ones, they just deposed whoever was in and put their own people in for little while like they did in Iran. And then they were thrown out eventually. They've never forgiven Iran for that. But those in London wanted the oil, the corporations, and they use generally the military to do it. Then the best thing to do is to start selling the weapons, you see. They're still doing it today.

That's awfully lucrative, tremendously lucrative, when you see what, for instance, Saudi Arabia buys from England every year, or London. I hate using the nations. You... When you realize, when they talk about England's doing this and Britain's doing that, or Canada... It's not *at all*. It's a clique in your Capitals in the cities that are in charge of it all, on behalf of those who really own the countries. It's not the people. Sometimes they leave you a little bit more scrapings and breadcrumbs to keep the people happy. But at the same time, they resent even that at the very, very top.

They have their great futuristic views of where they're taking the world. Eventually, before the novel, it was called, the Stonecutter [The White Cutter], a story about a medieval era, early medieval really in a sense. Where a stonemason would carry his son around, very important this idea of passing everything onto your son, the true apprentice, you see. He would carry his little son on his back when he would travel to new towns when they were building cathedrals or castles or whatever it happens to be, or big mansions for the elite and wealthy across Europe. You get into the story, and you find out that they have enemies, you see, at the lower levels of Masons, the stonemasons. It refers too of course to the modern Freemasonry that takes the, they use the terminology of masonry and geometry, etc. and architecture, and of course the Old Testament to... to... well really, to mystify those at the bottom and to eventually enlighten those who get up in the higher degrees [Alan chuckles.] so they can be used for higher things and keep silent about it. But the book goes on about how they have Hugues de Monfort I think it was, the same one who was let loose upon the Albigensians and in France, or the Alsace at the time.

The Albigensian were doing their own thing. They were, they had their own religion. They had their own priesthood. They rejected a lot of the Catholic Church at that time you see. But they also had other groups in with them too. There were even Jewish rabbis that were noted in amongst them. They were often, most of them were vegan by the way, you know, a very important thing. The Albigensians also talked about the evil of bringing children into the world. Awfully important. But because of their different opposition to authority, the ruling authorities and the nobility's, they were eventually put to the sword. Not all of them died naturally, not everybody always does get killed off in any purge. But that's what happened to them.

But this is incorporated, a little bit was incorporated into the book. So this terrible de Monfort was a terrible character, you see. You get into the book and it's really interesting and all the rest of it. The dad is really a gruff guy, not the brightest fella. The son is much swifter. But his son is noticed by the other of Masons around them. It's an actual, like an officer command all away down to NCOs, you know, just like Freemasonry in a sense. They see the son has got these insights into situations, political as well. They start to almost groom him. He's getting kind of groomed.

Eventually they all meet at a big annual gathering on an island, of all these different ranks of stonemasons. You find out that they are all shocked eventually when de Monfort turns up himself. They're all aghast in horror because this is like the antichrist to them, you see. But then they find out, don't worry, oh no, calm down, calm down, he's one of *us*, you see.

Then you realize that the group with their very secretive, and again they're secretive in a sense, but their display of nature, the green man and so on you'll see in all the different even churches in Britain and temples and so on, representing nature and the man himself, the man who is part of the world and nature, etc. It's called occultic, but it's very understandable and easy to understand really. So anyway, the whole idea was that if you don't plan the future, the future will stagnate, the people will stagnate. And stagnation creates unrest and unease amongst the people who are stagnating.

You found that in countries in Europe, and Britain was definitely one of them for good period after World War II. Forget all the hype about the Beatles and stuff like that. This is amazing psychological warfare as well as being awfully lucrative for those involved in the culture industry who were also changing culture. But the fact, for the average person it was awful for them. The scarcity of money. You couldn't get bank loans back then unless you had something to put up as collateral. You couldn't even get a credit card in the UK at that time. But you're supposed to be happy for this fake made up package deals like the Beatles, you know, and many others. That's how it's presented to the public. They would go on the stage, like *Top of the Pops*, every group that went on, and they would *mime*. You would notice they either generally didn't have any leads going into the guitar, if you're observant at all, or you would see the leads went nowhere, they just went to a dead end and taped down to the floor.

These packaged groups were really modeled after the American system, where you had the family type things, the Jackson 5 and all that. And the Cassidy's, was it the Cassidy's as well? There was a whole bunch of them anyway. But they were like family things, all made-for-TV. The music was all written for them and they're a package deal, etc. That's how they did it in Britain too. It was the first time they had really done that kind of thing for the TV group in Britain. They would throw movies out about the guys, you get the four guys running here, laughing here and getting chased by women and running away from them and yada, yada, ya. All very, very silly stuff. A big package thing.

But for most of the public, they didn't have the cash. As I said before, there were freezes on wages and freezes on everything really. Except, even though they had their own prices supposedly, but the prices kept going up anyway. Even energy was awfully expensive. A lot of folk in the working classes had meters in their homes. You'd put, initially it was a shilling I think it was, and you might get an hour, or less than that, of electricity if you're using a bulb or two, you know. Of course it would go up all the time, they'd keep resetting the meters. But yeah, things that folk take for granted today were in dire straits back then. Terrible.

But they gave you all this make-believe stuff for the youngsters to believe in. And the revolutionary thing behind it all too. Especially with as I say, the Bob Dylan stuff. Initially it was all revolutionary stuff, along with Joan Baez. Then it

didn't work so well. So they changed it to sex, sex, you see, sex, sex, sex. And drugs, that was the next stage. Because the other part wasn't doing too well, the old system. So revolution is a great way to foment during stagnation times. Just like it is today.

For those who haven't noticed, the buildup to the Covid, before that had broken out, a feeling of stagnation. What we were getting all the time was wars across... The same wars. **The 30 years in the Middle East**, at least 30 years. And Afghanistan again. And watching the US getting burned out with its debt burden for instance. Except for the big corporations that are behind the wars and supplying it, it's very lucrative. And the companies that grab all the oil, and Tony Blair kind of admitted a bit of that too. But as I say, it was a stagnation. It was like nothing else is happening. Things were getting more expensive. The money was becoming worth less and less, especially after that last crash 2007/8.

So those who run the world, and getting back to this book, that's what it was about. It was well done actually. As I say, they meet on an island to find out that their archenemy, who is the opposite, they think he's come to kill them all because they're kind of a cultic groups, you know, they have little passwords and secrets and stuff. Then they find out, no, he's a nobility but he is on *our* side. They meet the bishops of the Catholic churches and different ones like that who are also in this particular group. So all sides that generally opposed each other for the rest of the year, or seemed to, it was all arranged to do so using the dialectical technique, you know.

You want to change. You want to guide the world into, your world into the future that you have planned. So they decide where they want to take it, then how to take it there, and **you must have conflicting parties**. Again the simplest technique, if there's only two, then it's the thesis, antithesis and synthesis. You've got the thesis, right, here's the ruling system as it is, this is how you live. Here's some people who argue, oh, we want a different system, so you oppose things, and you get it going. Out of the arguments and the debates, and sometimes wars, you get the synthesis, which is the goal that you wanted in the first place. **You've got to have opposing parties to get change going.**

That's part of the technique of ruling the world. It is by those, the elite people planning where they want to take the world, their world. They'll never do without. They'll never make the world equal for themselves, believe you me, except that they are equally running it all on top, or owning it all on top. But they'll never jump into the same financial system as you are into, believe you me.

So yeah, they all met on the island and they, they were actually grooming the young boy, you see. They want, they call them visionaries, they wanted a visionary, the guy with insight. It gave him a lot of power initially. But his ego gets, he gets carried away with his own ego eventually and screws something up royally, and he's demoted and banished to a little island off Scotland I think it was, to live in a monastery with a vow of silence. In other words, you can't tell anybody what you're up to, right, or what you've done in the past, you're part of the brotherhood.

But it was interesting, the whole concept that that's how you rule the world. You create the enemies, and yet they're not enemies at all. Only the general public think they're all enemies, and they will believe it. They will even tell their children, *oh so-and-so, they hate us, or, they're going to do this to us blah blah blah*. You don't realize the leaders are all on board for the same agenda, you see.

That's what we have today isn't it? We have the crash in 2007/8. All these years, I've lost count of the talks I've given from not just the World Economic Forum but the different departments of population control, that have come out over

many, many years that were on the go before I was born too, talking about, oh, there would be TOO MANY PEOPLE. And the baby boomers, you know, people born after World War II were called the baby boomers. Like they had never had children before apparently, y'know. Then they said, they'll be old folk eventually, those baby boomers will be old eventually, and that was going to be a crisis as well. They never told you why it would be a crisis. Because I found out, by studying intensely, that they've had old folk down through history. Ahhh, I never knew that, 'eh. So the baby boomers were going to get old, 'eh? And my God, what are they going to do with all these old folk?

They've told us in the last few years, they're more open about it, they have their favorite psychologists coming out, and so-called philosophers. And bioethics of course, this new science where they know what moral is, but you don't, you need an expert to explain it to you.

The same scenario that you had with, and it's an awfully good little quip, I watched it again the other day, I've got it saved on a disk somewhere. It was **The Meaning of Life** by the Monty Python crew. It opens up with John Cleese and one of the guys from Monty Python, in white coats chapping on the door. Chapping is a knock, you see, it's a chapping on the door. A woman opens it up, it's one of the other members of the team, and asks about the address and the whole thing and *is your husband in?* He mentioned the name. That's him, yes, he's through there. They go through there and literally whip out his liver, you see, they're here to get his liver. Because he had put down that he was going to be a donor if anything happened to him of course, ill or anything like that. They didn't wait until he died, they just went and got his liver.

Then they try to talk the wife into giving the liver as well, at the end of it, by making her realize how small she was. There was this massive universe where there's planet swirling around space in galaxies and so on, thousands of miles an hour, etc., and how small you are in all this great scheme of things. And she says, *okay, okay*, then they go to work and whip out the liver.

Again, you understand this whole idea of bioethics is being promoted and promoted and promoted for years and years, even when the Monty Python crew all met, I think it was at Oxford, it was one of the universities they met at. They got that kind of stuff put in their faces there too, where the world would go, how it would be run and experts would rule us all. Because Britain came out of World War II after opposing national socialism, they came out *as* an international socialist country. [Alan laughing.] Meaning, communist if you like. But communism is awfully good to those who rule it. Because it means that people have to scrape at the bottom with their wage freezes and price freezes and all that, and the rationing of electricity and poor food if they can afford the decent stuff at all, even get access to it. But the elite love it.

That's what I'm talking about, it's the same scenario, you see, run by the bioethicists who keep telling us there's too many of YOU, like it's a crime. There's too many of you, 'eh, and they just know it, and you should feel terrible about existing. So they went to town by social engineering a whole generation. I even mentioned that back in the 90s. I says, right now the children, the children's books, because that was all the rage then, there were awfully good exposes on it at the time of the grants that were given by our tax money, and the culture industry as they like to call it, from government, every government has got a Department of Culture. You ever wonder what it's about? It's to help *create* the beliefs of the upcoming children, you see.

You get paid money, still do if you write children's books and incorporate all the new politically correct things into it, you know. The child grows up thinking all these things are quite normal, because it's in storybooks. And adults would tell

you if it was bad. But they don't because they themselves feel guilty if they say, oh maybe the child doesn't.... you know, maybe it will upset them to find out the truth here. Well, all kinds of things really are engineered into all these different stories, and movies, for children as well. **That's how you shape the future, through the culture industry,** you see. And through politics. And through all the organized and well-funded and directed, and the leaders are all supplied to them [Alan chuckles.], all these different groups that oppose each other. Either in politics or the ones in the riots that you get too, civil disobedience and stuff like that. I caught on to that myself as I say many, many years ago how that part was all run.

You'll find those who organize, who are the real organizers, are well looked after financially. They know what the score is. They know they're using everybody that follows. But they get well-financed. The nongovernmental organizations that were all invited, the heads of them, I think I mentioned this last week, I mentioned it years ago when it actually happened years ago when the globalist meetings were on with the big international global corporations with the governments all meeting in Canada and different countries. There were massive demonstrations with the students who had legitimate beefs about, the thing initially was, anti-global.

Because they didn't want these massive corporations exploiting Third World countries for the cheapest labor and getting immense profits because of the cheapness of labor, then they get paid by your tax money to import it back into your own countries. So we would buy the stuff there, and they would keep the prices at the same price as though they were made in Britain or Europe or America or whatever. But the fact is, it was a fraction of the cost, so it was massive profits for them. Massive greed profits. It hasn't changed.

The politicians looked down, you actually saw them, they had a camera crew up there from some TV station and they allowed that quip out to the public, that little bit. They looked down and says, *well who are they, what party, what groups are they?* They mentioned some of the names of these different groups that oppose them, student groups and so on. He says, *well why don't we just invite some of the leaders to come up.* And they did. Then they put the same leaders on salaries. That's why they're very selective in what they protest. They're TOLD what protest. The leaders are all well-paid on salaries living high on the hog, really. Really high on the hog. They get paid better than a lot of the working-class people. They're not working-class, though it seems. They get all the followers.

They get well trained by the way, there's all kinds of government agencies that deal with training folk for subversion. That's what your own MI6 in Britain and you've got CSIS in Canada and many other organizations, and again the CIA is one of the experts in it now. They literally are masters at how they create organizations to foment rebellion. I gave the talks on soft power, the creation of soft power they call it, and how they used it across a good part of Europe. Soros does it too. Because they're all ONE big club. There are no enemies here, I hope you understand that, at the top. **That's why your CIA, your Mossad, your MI6, all the different groups at the very top are all on board with the same agenda.** All of them. And you couldn't keep any of them out, could you? Your own group will eventually get infiltrated. They found that before World War II started with many of the different organizations that existed then. So you bring them all on board in a big pact working together. Again, you play, just like the adversaries, the fake adversaries that you had in that book, that Stone [White] Cutter, you know. It is quite fascinating when you see that's how the world really is run.

It's like John le Carre reading some of his books as well. You get little... Don't get wrapped up in the story, I don't. [Alan chuckles.] But what's interesting is the little bits of techniques they'll show you on the way, you see. How everyone is still disposable. Except the very ones at the top, the ones who don't go out in the field so to speak are more important.

They're the ones who play the chess games using thousands of people, sometimes millions, across the world. That's how the world is really run.

We've gone through this whole Covid thing, oh, the world is going to fall apart, and the sky IS falling. But initially it was, they made sure that everybody saw, we all saw the little bits from China. And oh, horror stories came out of China! Horror stories! And there was no censorship on the West's part about the horror stories. There was no cry from the big tech companies about, *oh that's false and that's bad, it's not, it's not true information, false, false news*. There would be none of that. No. They made sure you got your hefty, hefty doses of terror, you see.

Then of course the World Health Organization and then Fauci too declared it a pandemic, and they only had 100 odd cases outside of China at that time! That's impossible. You understand this? That's, oh, we changed the rules just for this. **They change the rules of how to define a pandemic.** You didn't need numbers anymore, or figures. [Alan chuckles.] Which is your first clue it's a big, big con going on here, massive con. Of course it is. Many things have come to light along the way too.

But the fact is, the media were calling everybody else, you know, fake news that were reporting about, look what's happening in China. You put the links out and there's all the... There's massive trucks going down the streets in Wuhan and blasting this mist out of them that they've gone hundreds of feet into the air, and guys carrying these blasters that blasted stuff from backpacks and so on, like heavy mists. *Horror, horror. My God. And Wuhan, Wuhan, oh my God there's a Biolab not far, about a couple of miles away, yada, yada ya.* So we all got the picture, we all got the picture that was meant to be put across.

Then of course it literally, SAGE and the group that SAGE... There's different levels of SAGE you understand, and some of them are so secretive you still won't get the names of some of them yet. But we got the names of SAGE and one of the subgroups that is specializing in terror, the creation of terror on the public. I've got the actual form they gave out to the media, all the different media were given them, this step-by-step thing of how they'd have to basically **TERRORIZE THE PUBLIC INTO COMPLIANCE**. So the different levels of terrorization on the public, and to **INCREASE ANXIETY**, they said, **FOR THOSE WHO WERE UNWILLING TO COMPLY WITH ALL THE RULES**.

So it's a nice way of calling... *Well, we don't call it terrorizing, no, we call it increasing anxiety. And it may lead to depression, maybe even suicides. But listen, it has to be done to make them comply.* This is animal management; I hope you understand. This is Pavlovian here. **Your own governments employs agencies to terrorize you.** This is not new by the way. It's been done many times. They use it in warfare. *Oh, you're all going to die unless you hate those folk that we're going to go to war with. And we want you to hate them so that you will go to war with them.* That's standard stuff.

But again, here you have it, you're in a socialized system now, a good atheized, socialized system with experts' rule. **The new Soviet is in the West**, you see. This was their mantra, science rules. All the psychiatrist's and behaviorists and neuroscientists, they're all on board together, with their hands out and filling up their massive pockets that they have in those white coats, you've noticed, 'eh. Because they fill out, the grants are getting thrown out like confetti to them. These are your future multibillionaire's here, folks. Oh, give me another... I could sit and write 10 studies a day of imaginary things quite easily and say, give me another few million every other day and I'll investigate these things further, I can keep churning this stuff out. That's what they do, folks.

But the psychological teams are just weapons. These are weapons experts, weapons of the mind, you see. That's what they use on you. They understand you and what makes you tick. They understand how YOU will react to scenarios if they present it in the proper way, to make you react in absolute fear and terror and panic, and then they will guide you where they want you to go.

I mentioned this even in the 90s, that's what they do. When the public are quite happy, because they're natural people, you see, quite happy to be, again, pretty stagnant sometimes in a field or two for grazing away. If it's not too bad, and there's good trash getting turned on television just to make you kind of fade out when you come back from work, if you got a job that is, and you can just fade out in front of the television set watching trash really. It's all trash really, it's been trash for an awful long time, they just churned out trash. Just like Orwell talked about a **1984** where machines which churned out the music too, maybe even the novels, the porno novels, maybe in the movie type things, that's what he was getting at, that it would be so automatic and automated, that as long as the main messages got out there, you know, it didn't matter about the quality so much. That's what TV was too.

But also updated you, as they say, with the new PC things. *Oh, I shouldn't think about that like that anymore, I should accept this new normal.* And oh, there's another new normal and I'll accept that too. Then you get again, more experts that would come out, and you sit and watch that... that trash you get all the time, buried in experts. *Did you know, y'know, that blah blah blah.* There's one I'll put up tonight from, I thought it was a joke at first. But again, somebody's got their hand out. Maybe it is still a joke. Because it's technically a joke, isn't it [Alan laughing.] where literally they said that the strangers having sex during Covid should still wear masks. [Alan laughing.] I thought, there you go, eh! Here they are into a kind of an **Eyes Wide Shut** kind of thing, very kinky.

But whether it's real or not, it wouldn't surprise me. Because it's all kinds of farces going on with the hands out, as government throws out trillions of your hard-earned cash, that's going to devalue your currency forever and ever and ever, to these parasites! Parasites that all got their little confetti degrees from university on this, that and the other to be experts in RUBBISH, absolute tripe! They're prostitutes basically. I have no time for these people at all. They're shallow. They're psychopathic, no doubt about it, when they have no guilt on what they're doing to the public and reaping such incredible benefits off misery, you know. They're psychopaths, no doubt about it.

They churn this tripe out, constantly, just daily. We don't realize, you've had that your whole life, you know. I can remember years ago in Britain they showed us some of the TV talk shows, to give as an example. They were showing you how it was done in America with talk shows back in maybe the 70s, maybe even before that, but the 70s for sure, the 80s. Phil Donahue was one of the guys they showed you. But they showed you, and this is what was obvious too, when you saw the ending of one of Donahue shows, the thing went on for, unrolled for 10 minutes of the names and organizations of professionals and psychologists that put all this thing together for that ONE hour show, maybe 40 minutes really, 45 minutes once you got the ads out of the way.

What they could do was present something with, then, was shock value, but done with authority. Donahue would always speak with command and authority, you know, like he knew what he was talking about. One of them was women, about four women on stools I think or highchairs. He says these are some real professional women, to discuss things. But they don't tell you that every.... Even then they had such a great survey done on the public. They knew who was right-wing, left-wing, in the middle, progressive, meaning they're for all kinds of new kind of ideas, sexually or whatever, yada, yada, yada. So they knew them. So they would ask the right audience with each particular topic; that still goes on today for different things. So they had the right ones in.

But these women, he said, as soon as he mentioned their names you know, they're, *they might not be liked by many townsfolk because they're women of the night, they're madams and prostitutes*. And there was a big hhhhhhhhhh, hush. Which of course was expected. Everything was done so perfectly, like, they'll probably go hhhhhhhhhh now, and so they give you a pause for that. Everything is prearranged. The audience don't even know themselves generally, most of them anyway. So he starts off with that. That's years ago too when there was still a bit of ideas of right and wrong. Because meeting prostitutes and all this kind of stuff can damage family units, which makes towns up, and eventually communities up too, and families with children and all the rest of it. That can help destroy them. We know that now. It's been pretty successful. But they had the normal response back then, *oh my God, oh dear, ohhhhhhhhhhh*.

But within the 45 minutes to an hour, he'd have, and the way it's presented, step-by-step, pre-managed you see, it's all worked out and produced before it was produced, if you like, and they've got all these experts and psychologists and psychiatrists working on their scripts with them. They actually had the women crying on behalf of these women, because they had such a hard life to get on, and they're earning money, and they're *doing the community a service* know, you see. That's back then. That's how slick it's done. You don't realize it. Until you, with any of these talk shows, look at, **the longest part of the talk show is when they unroll the credits at the end on all the different participants and organizations and agencies that all took part in it to make that one hour possible**. Very important you understand.

Most folk don't even think of that. They really think it's all spontaneous. **There's nothing that comes across TV that spontaneous.** TV is one of the most powerful tools that's ever been invented. And weapon. I think even, what's his name, the producer, the TV producer, or the movie producer... Spielberg mentioned the same thing, IT'S A GREAT WEAPON, ONE OF THE GREATEST TOOLS AND WEAPONS. Others have said the same thing of course. Orwell in different off-the-cuff comments about radio at the time and the coming technologies that would be shown, movies at that time of course they had that, he said WAS A TREMENDOUS TOOLS AND POWER FOR MANAGED CHANGED. It doesn't mean it's a good change, because those in charge, tyrants can use it so easily. Which, obviously they do.

The things you take for granted as I say, it's astonishing. And why shouldn't you take things for granted? You'd be ultra-ultra-paranoid and biting your nails and neurotic at everything if you were brought up with just a basic crash course as a child, a crash course in how the system really, really works. You're meant to be naïve. You're meant to take things at face value. Then you're a good citizen because you comply with everything you're told to comply with. That's awfully important to those who control societies.

Now, when you have a massive experiment going on, which is also part of a complete change, it's meant to be a new world order, remember, a completely new way of living coming out of the Covid. They talked about that, THAT NOTHING WOULD EVER BE THE SAME AGAIN. Told by Mr. Foxy, little foxy Fauci, a man who is so involved with this big [Alan laughing.] ahh, what can you say? ...well worked out agenda along with Bill Gates. They've got their fingers in all the pies that's profiting from it, it would seem to me. It's not just guessing either. And with the complicity of all parties, and all countries, 'eh, and all agencies of government remember.

You're right back again to the island in The Stone Cutter [The White Cutter] where they all meet there, all the different supposed opposites, the ones who really truly believe they're arch enemy is, and ready to kill each other. No, they're pals in their brotherhood as they manage the world and shape it through conflict and public arguments. Even repression. Even killing people of the peasantry and so on to make changes happen. But it's all planned ahead of time.

Getting back to what I'm saying, all sides are complicit at the very top, high levels of government. They could never ever be always at loggerheads with each other. When it's not efficient, don't forget their whole motto is efficiency! Technocracy, efficiency, you see, where experts will run everything. The whole communist system was based on atheism and science was the new religion. Science. Through science they would conquer everything. But they would also rule everything. That was all kinds of social experts, again, and psychologists and behaviorists, they would manage the population and they'd have perfect peace when you're all trained into being zombies. You see?

So, it really took participation. Even during the Cold War, even as a child, I said, this thing is so fishy, the whole Cold War scenario. Because I went to library, and we had good libraries in Scotland. If they didn't have the right books in, they'd order it for you if you knew what you were looking for and what you wanted. But they had great reference libraries too. They went through the whole, these books on the science of warfare, things like that. They would go into the Cold War strategy, etc. etc. Again, you have all these specialists announcing that **THOSE WITH THE MOST ADVANCED TECHNOLOGIES WOULD WIN THIS COLD WAR, AND ANY KIND OF WAR IN FACT.** That still goes true today.

Even one of the top generals that's against Trump there recently, I looked into the one, you know what one it is, who's turned against him, you know. There's a bunch of them turned against him. But there's lots and lots and lots of generals remember, they make it seem like they're all against him. But you forget too, a lot of them are also on the payroll of the military industrial complex, so they're awfully rich, [Alan chuckles.] an awful lot of rich multimillionaire generals there. They also belong to their brotherhood too of course. And the brotherhood is *part* of THE establishment, you see, it IS the establishment at the very top. There's lower orders of it and higher orders of it of course.

But you find as I say, efficiency, for efficiency's sake you see, why would you always be at loggerheads with an enemy, like Russia, during the Cold War? And since science and the top scientists, they're always talking about, *oh they'll steal our scientists.* Occasionally you would have that in the papers, *oh my God if this top scientists leaves Britain, we'll be left defenseless, he'll work for the Russians.* And vice versa and so on. But what you find is all through the Cold War all different types of science would have its own meetings *with* the Soviet system, annual, sometimes twice a year. So you have the physicists meeting twice a year and you'd have the different ones for psychology again, because they were all involved in, how do you keep your populations placid and, you know, obedient, things like that. And other ones who would deal with food supplies, agriculture.

They'd either meet at the United Nations or they'd meet in Russia. It was generally in Russia where they went to meet. That was interesting to me. And the British taxpayer would have to fund it. I thought, why would you, why would you be so terrified of them defecting to the Soviet system, but at the same time your top, top atomic scientists there and biowarfare experts, all this kind of stuff, why would you have them meeting their counterparts in Russia to share? Well, it's for the advancement of science. No, these folks were all involved [Alan chuckles.] in weaponization of different things, you know. Why would...? But it was allowed! Which told me this thing, this is not what they're telling us it is. Obviously. Really.

If the book said it, and they all said, you know, that's what we were all taught, again, officer colleges too would teach the military the same thing, that science is going to, **THOSE WITH THE MOST ADVANCED SCIENCE WILL WIN AND DOMINATE.** But here's your best scientists every year going over to meet your counterparts in Russia? It made no sense at all. None at all. Until you realize you're back to that book again **The Stone Cutter. [The White Cutter.]** That's what you do. Because after all, since it's all based on efficiency, why wouldn't you have agreements with them? Because you

all want the same things, don't you? Efficiency.

The Soviet system also was really, pushed for the elimination of religion. The West too took on that role more and more and more, again through TV and movies and so on, it pushed, and all the joking and y'know the gesturing, the nasty gestures towards religion, all get sunk through until folk became atheized themselves and just fell away. And the Church of England was a joke because it was so progressive in the lefty sense of the thing, there was nothing left to save. You see? Then when you end up having archbishops, like the Archbishop of Canterbury *who is a Druid and a very high Freemason* too and belongs to a different groups as well apart from the Druids, [Alan chuckles.] then it's over and done with, you know. Then you had mass defections of what was left back to the Catholic Church. Others to the Eastern Orthodox Church. Because they realized that the war that they were fighting against the Communists in the East [Alan chuckles.] actually had destroyed what was left of your own system back home. With the complicity of their own governments of course.

But religion really in Britain was, it was tied to the crown. That's why it also went under. Because in World War I, as an example, even before but in World War I, with the crown and the King or the Queen being the head of the Church of England, then hhhhh, obviously how could you have all your ministers and priests blessing and telling the folk to be behind wars, which were antithetical to the peace and love and all the rest of it? It didn't work. So with the shock of mass deaths in World War I and the mass financial depression after it too, and it got into World War II, Britain didn't really improve because of the war. As I say, war pulls you out of the depression, the physical, financial depression. But Britain didn't because it was on rationing, and tokens really were used for it just as well as money during World War II. But once again the church tried and failed really to promote the war in their churches. After World War II there was nothing left really to stand up for. They had broken everything they stood for, and it faded away, it fell away, you see. Sad, really.

Because then you're into the scientific system running our lives. And you believe in it. And you're taught to believe in it, that science, you're humanist, you know, there's another term for it too, a secular humanist, has their own manifesto and it is a religion as well. That man is a God really and the right gods, the right human gods should rule over the rest of you. It's very Greek in a sense, isn't it? I always thought that when I was young, I thought, you know, the Greek idea of God's, like a hierarchy of gods, and it's wonderful too how they're all based on kind of humans, that kind of look like humans most of them, although they could change their form and shape shifters, etc. And the Greeks had fantastic stories, the children must've loved it even back then.

But the Greeks would talk about, again, degrees of godhood. That the earth itself was the lowest form of existence. Because everything was base and temporal and temporary for humans and animals and things, where you didn't live that long back in those days sort of thing. And you're at the mercy of the winds and the climate and all the rest of it too. And you're at the mercy of bad food supplies at times, and wars, and famines, things often brought on by people too. So it wasn't the greatest place to be. So you'd turn to the gods. What was good about it too, I suppose, you see, if it was primitive man, but they weren't so primitive actually, [Alan chuckles.] they were pretty intelligent, [Alan chuckles.] the Greeks.

They'd have different gods, which is like India. And by the way, they were well aware of India and Hinduism, etc. The Greeks studied all the different religions. But they knew that the public, as they're suffering, it would help to calm them to some extent but give them hope in tough times to pray to different gods for different functions. That became awfully important. Even the church adopted that, the Catholic Church adopted some of that too with saints and so on, different

ones for special purposes, special problems.

It's very human. It's a human thing really when you think about it, because there's times where nothing scientific [Alan chuckles.] is going to satisfy you. That old saying, *the world is not enough*, can be awfully true at times. If you're going through really terrible horrible times in your life, and it's true, the world is not enough, there's no book out there or self-help book that's going to help you, that they churn these things out of machines too I think so fast it's incredible.

But **there's a spiritual side to humans** that some folk want more than others. They desire it more. It's not a weakness by the way. Total atheists will say it's a complete weakness. But it's not. **It's a natural thing.** If you get experiences from it that are beneficial to you, then obviously there's nothing wrong with them. You know?

But the Greeks said, again, they knew the world was somehow bad, kind of like the Albigensians later on, the Albigensians. So the God that was in charge of the world, it would be the lowest form, the demiurges, a kind of a bully type God, kind of strict and all the rest of it. Very human in some ways. But there were other Gods above them, that's how they kind of tried to work it out to be.

The Greeks also had all the different schools of thought, they call them schools. Only the wealthy classes got education. That's where the word 'school' comes from, 'Scola', for really 'leisure', you know. So their upper classes had more instruction in philosophies, and they would debate life, and the meaning of life if you like, more than other people's. And they wrote it down for future generations to see.

So you understand that the enemy of basic human, **real human feelings and needs**, which cannot be supplied all the time by material goods, y'know, **are spiritual, the one thing that the left and the humanists have hated, and the technocrats, for all this time, is this remnant of either religion...** They don't mind New Age spirituality because the new agers can be trained very quickly into sustainability, through the food that you're eating, what not to eat, what they should eat, what they should avoid, don't eat meat, be totally vegan, etc. Step-by-step, it's like a cult, they're brought into this way of thinking. And it's much easier today by the way with, say the last, oh, 20 years of heavy indoctrination through what they call the New Age.

I'll put up, I might put up a little YouTube link to a comedic sketch. And you've got to laugh at yourself. I don't care who you are, if you're offended by things all the time, then you really have problems. You're not living. You gotta get a life in some way or another. If you can't laugh at yourself, everybody should laugh at themselves sometimes. This comedian does his little skit on spirituality, how do spiritual people – meaning the New Age type, what you call the modern New Age, that came out of the old flower power era and got worse and worse and worse to now, it completely changed its character – how do they argue. It's a little comedy sketch he does. It's awfully, awfully well done. The guy is really good, and the team who helps put it together obviously is very professional in some ways. But that has happened, in the sketch you'll see a lot of that going on.

How Spiritual People Fight (Comic) - youtube.com / 15 March 2013

It's easier to train the ones who had the heavy, heavy, heavy brainwashing in school that the world's going to end tomorrow because of mismanagement of the planet. They don't know, they have no idea that all of this was written down years before they were born of how to manage, just like the terror campaign for Covid managed by the governments using their psy-ops teams and so on. This isn't conspiracy stuff. They published it, it's been published. I'll

put it up tonight to show you how they would just terrify the public and apply extra anxiety on them etc. etc. Without letting them know that they were doing it. [Alan chuckles.]

You've got to understand this stuff. Well, they've been doing it all through school for 20 years, or more, maybe 30 years, preparing today since then. Today is just the culmination of all that indoctrination from then, with the right generation all stirred up ready to, almost ready to go and kill anybody older than themselves. I'm not kidding about that. They tried, this is the communist technique. The Communists are run by them too. There are no opposing sides that are not... The leaders in all opposing sides, I mean the real high leaders, and they do have high leaders who manage this like a chessboard, are all in on the same clubs, you know. Again you must get change, you must create opposing sides, and say, *oh, let's work this out, and get a compromise*. Which means change, you see. Planned change.

So as I say, the one thing that gets in the way is any other, like, a set type religion with set values and rules. The new age is very simple with its set rules, you know. Eventually you'll work yourself to be an ultra-master enlightened person who becomes utterly vegan eventually. The joke amongst them is that A VEGETARIAN IS JUST A FORM OF SADISM. That's what the vegans say. You become completely vegan, then you're really altruistic in a sense, you're virtuous, you have high virtue. You can really strut your stuff then and churn out books on how spiritual you are, you see? It's become an industry; I hope you've realized this. There's a complete industry out there. But it's used to control and guide people on behalf of those at the top.

That's why the sustainability problem being THERE'S TOO MANY OF YOU, are being promoted by the generation that's not going to have children and will phase themselves out, they'll die out without really changing much. They're eating very little. I really mean it, all these movies they're turning out too about **The Culling** and all the rest of it, **The Purge**, there's so many different names for them. It's all gearing them towards this whole idea.

They tried this you know with the Communists in the 60s. DON'T TRUST ANYBODY OVER 30. I mentioned that last week and many times before. Then they started lowering the ages of it. And Bob Dylan you know with... d'you think he's just a single person that writes, just turns out his stuff himself? Come off it here! Machinery system, it's a machine, hhhch. **The whole industry is a machine**. You don't become a star; you're *made* to be. I know all about who used to manage him, even a guy in government who was part of the management for creating revolutionaries in the culture industry took him over. I know the whole history of it. And out comes...

The Times They Are A-Changin'
Bob Dylan

Come gather around people, wherever you roam

(Alan: ...and blah, blah, blah.)

And admit that the waters.
Around you have grown.

(A: ...etc, etc.)

The times they are a changing

(A: Then it says your mother and father's and the older folk shouldn't...)

stand in the hallway.

(A: Get out of the way in other words, he's telling you to get out of the way.)

your sons and your daughters are beyond your command.

This is all done by a well-organized communist agenda, well-funded with the partition of specialized government agencies and your big CIA group in the States and so on making it all happen. Do you realize an organization like the CIA, that has admitted about, AT ONE TIME THEY HAD SO MANY OF THEIR OPERATIVES OR AGENTS, because they have assets too, STUCK IN ALL THE NEWSROOMS ACROSS THE COUNTRY ON TELEVISION? They still do by the way. All the big names will be them, man or woman, I don't care who they are, especially on talk shows, are part of it. You see? They'll glide their particular flock into the big battle, the melee, as they say, but try to steer them through it with the right opinions on, the desired opinions on things. This is how it's all managed.

Efficiency, this big unwieldy herd, eh, humanity. **You must have specialized leaders and agencies managing all the different groups.** And they do. [Alan chuckles.] They definitely do. If you want instant rebellious groups, they'll give you one very quickly. Because they've got agents that are like chameleons, they'll change so fast and parrot the new lines that are all written out for them by the experts in subversions and stuff like that. This is old, old stuff. Old stuff. You get little glimpses of it, not much actually but little glimpses in the movie **The Good Shepherd**. But there's much deeper information on it if you really study the old books.

So yeah, governments do work with each other during it all. Why do you think Richard Nixon who was the staunchest, supposedly, anti-Communist, hm, why he was set up pretty well to fail by the deep state, that's always there, the ones who really run everything and rule it all and manage it all? Remember too, with the whole Vietnam fracas and everything else that was going on, the communist insurgents down in Latin America and things going on, he had a name for being a, you know, right-winger, you see. Why do you think the communist China, when he fell out of favor, supposedly, that's what you think...

Everybody thought he was dead. He just disappeared, until folk thought, oh he must have died over. Years later he emerges for his funeral, that's the only time he came back into the limelight was for his funeral, he got this massive burial. I think he got a gun carriage thing if I remember too with the boots going backwards, you know, in the stirrups and so on, something like that. That left everybody scratching their head, saying wait a minute here, we thought he was dead. Where has he been? He had been over working with the Chinese, he had been working covertly with China all those years getting it already for the free trade agreements and the set ups. Along with Maurice Strong, you know, another big globalist and sustainability expert, *too many of you* stuff.

In China, getting already with it, the Chinese asked for Nixon, Richard Nixon to be the guy to head it all. Why would the communist government ask for their archenemy to be the big heavy, heavy leader for this integrative system of a one-way free trade? [Alan laughing.] Because it pretty well is one way, isn't it? You ship all your cash to them, and they send the goods to you. So the balance of trade goes out the window from the beginning. It was never meant to be a balance of trade. It was a con by those who rule the world. So things are never as they appear to be. Never.

What you have even in the US right now, **the Covid idea, it was meant to change everything immediately.** And they're trying, Fauci is back out, *oh you'd better start, you know, locking yourselves up again and the spike might*

happen, but it's not going to happen, blah blah blah. There's lots of stories, and I'll mention some of them later on. But here's the thing, it was fading off, this whole idea with the Covid thing, and bingo, then you get the radical left, well-trained organized, and the real leaders you're not going to see in the barricades. And those barricades, remember, it's like repetition of the barricades, or the burials they had in France during one of the revolutions there. That's what it's meant to be like, you know, we'll commandeer parts of the streets and so on, that's exactly out of the textbook. And it is.

For those at the very, very bottom, they've got the disaffected, you can see who they are. I won't go into the details of it because they're very... These are volatile topics now, there's a lot of crazy folk out there, I hope you understand that. That these are the nihilists and the atheists at the bottom who can do the damage, but they also are the ones that are easily disposed of at the end of it when their usefulness is finished. The ones who really organize it, believe you me, you won't see on camera the ones who plan it all. The ones with the high agencies and so on that bring in the cash and have the real, you know, expertise in intelligence services and agencies and so on. That's how it is.

Do you really think that your governments, and as I've said before, I caught on years ago. D'you really think your governments, who know all about everyone of you, daily, it's updated daily on you, do you really believe, in this day, and look at the Snowden stuff, all the different stuff that's been unloaded on the public from WikiLeaks and so on and yada, yada, yada, and the massive, it's like cities now that collect data on us all, and **they admit there's nothing they don't know**. Do you really, even in 9/11 the big cry came up from the top groups, of course they knew about what was going to happen on 9/11. They said THERE'S NOTHING CAN BE KEPT HIDDEN LIKE THAT IN THIS DAY AND AGE. And it wasn't hidden. The head of one of the intelligence agencies in Britain came on the day after 9/11 and says, *we warned them this was going to happen*. Other agencies did the same thing. It was meant to happen. To change. A PEARL HARBOR EVENT, they needed it to happen, right.

That's how things are really run and worked out, folks. **For BIG changes you've got a give a BIG scare**. Just like the Covid thing. And when that doesn't work, you're going to have, oh here's part two, the continuation of terror by different means. Because they're trying to crash, for the public to believe in, is the economy. Once this dies down, here's about you and the rest of them trying to get you all terrified again, *oh, a spike could happen*, you know. Even though the World Health Organization has lost so much credibility, they're kind of, well, there probably won't be a spike. It doesn't matter. Facts don't matter! Facts haven't mattered since this whole thing started.

It was a massive operation, this. When you see all the countries comply with the same agencies, you know it's a massive deception. If countries really were all independent, you wouldn't have this cooperation. You'd have all kinds of ideas out there. Hm? Let's commit suicide by stopping the whole economy of the planet. Hm? What a farce! What a farce, 'eh. N-n-n. Quite something.

As I say, facts don't matter. Facts really don't matter. But yeah, now that they're using it again, what they call a spike, you know. Antifa talked about that in their training manuals and so on, and other subversive groups are taught by the same people by the way, at the top, you know. They get them all prepared and ready for the spike. It could be any incident on the list, and when the word is given, the code words, they jump into action, you see.

And they're right there, they piggyback onto anything that gets the emotions going. In this case it was another guy that got killed by the police in the States. Incredibly so too. Televised to the world. And in a slow death. I mean, that was murder. I don't care if he had a heart attack in the process. You don't keep a guy on his belly like that for, with the knee

in the neck for 8 1/2 minutes anyway. And yes, that is taught by foreign agencies, that technique. Of course it is. We all know that. We all know that. The fact is too, okay, if the guy, IF the guy was passing off a dud \$20 bill, so you killed him for *that*? You see what I'm saying? This is what it's coming down to. And it has come down to that for a long time that kind of thing.

But still, you've got this other group that piggybacks on that, on the emotional thing. Because they need numbers. It's the communist technique. The Communists always use this technique. **You would exacerbate whatever wrongs were going on, not because you cared about the wrong, but because enough people, if enough people did care about the wrong, they could use those folk for numbers.** That's what communism always did, exacerbate the problem, exacerbate the problem, and then jump on it so's that you can get yourself into some kind of leadership capacity and position. That's how it's done. Always was. Basic stuff.

They don't give a darn about you and the right or wrong, or some guy getting killed by the cops. They don't care. Not in the least. Not in the least, at the top. But they do want the same thing to come out of this, world order, you know. Sustainability. Just, on board with the same agenda that the elite want and I've been telling you about for years. And that David Attenborough and all these leaders, who belong to eugenic societies, they believe in superior peoples and inferior types. I've done talks on that for years on and off. They don't care about you. Or your little causes. But **they will use you all.**

Sure enough, you look at all the different groups that are participating, and yeah, you use the nihilists and the atheists, you'll use a lot of folk too, with problems, big problems, you can see them. That's what you loose, who carry the can at the end of it, you know. To change the world again. Because if they can extend all the chaos into the fall and then claim there's a big spike too, or release another, and this is not an impossibility here, it's been discussed by higher authorities, if they did release something that was more potent.

Why do you think they create all these biowarfare things? I mean come on here, you're not that naïve. They admit it, that these Biolabs under the pretense of wanting to find, *if this little thing from this bat, this little thing you can't see, decides to jump and evolve a few hundred years in a matter of a month or two, we should do it first so we can be prepared for it.* That's the excuse that they use for gain of function. What a farce.

They create, they create like that Mark Lipsitch said in the States at Harvard, and by the way he's one of the teams in the States and he was out talking recently. He talked and I put the link up, remember, I don't know if they pulled it from YouTube. He was giving a talk to students who are going into this field, and that was the title of his talk to them, *is it right that we are creating potentially deadly pandemic diseases in the laboratory?* Because that's what they DO, folks.

Marc Lipsitch--Should we be making potential pandemic pathogens in the lab?

YouTube.com

They've got an incredible arsenal of stuff they could unleash if they wanted to. But don't forget, **the goal eventually is a radical depopulation of the world.** *One way or another.* They've got a whole generation petrified, or at least a good segment. It would be interesting to know the percentage of youngsters that truly are neurotic about all of this with their indoctrination from Junior school all the way up. Using the same techniques by the way, in the school, that the SAGE group and the group that works to terrify the public, who admitted, telling the media to basically TERRIFY THE PUBLIC INTO COMPLIANCE. It's the same thing as they are being taught in school, terrify the

children into accepting and believing it all. Then when they're in their late teens, let them loose on the public. You've got radicalized, terrorized people who are neurotic with fear.

I think it was something somewhere and I think it was in the Bible, that said that, IN THE END PEOPLE WOULD KILL, THEY WOULD KILL THE PEOPLE, MAYBE EVEN THEIR PARENTS, AND BELIEVING, THEY WOULD BELIEVE THAT THEY WERE DOING GOD'S WORK. Other holy books have similar things. Because similar things have been done in times gone by, by using youngsters that you radicalized. When it says that THE CHILDREN WOULDN'T OBEY PARENTS AND WOULD BE AGAINST THEIR PARENTS and so on, that's all been done in ancient times with different regimes. The US has used it in the States, the CIA have used it in Latin America and elsewhere across the world, creating terrorist organizations to supposedly overthrow enemies.

You create terrorist organizations, of children, and part of the training was to get them to go, to get induction *they'd have to kill their parents and be seen to kill their parents* to be allowed into the new radical group. Do you understand that this is how it really, really...

Do you really think the CIA goes over the world and persuades folk to see the better side of things? You know? D'you really believe that? Or the School of the Americas, [Alan chuckles.] where they bring them up from Latin American countries, train them to be merciless, MERCILESS terrorizers of the people that they were going to get sent back down to conquer, and how to torture and everything, you know. It's just astonishing how naïve folk really are.

Or is it part of human nature? I often wonder too, is it part of human nature that if your belly is full and you've got enough entertainment, and your little bubble world is, here's the same characters coming into that pub in the little comedy show that's on every week, and you know, that's your little world, make-believe and all that, that anything outside there done in another country *must* be the other country's fault. D'you really believe that? Hm? But that's what you've got.

Of course Britain has been complicit in it too. It's silence to what's been going on because the world, do you really think, here's something you've got to understand right now. Just a few years ago you saw armies, literally armies, like miles and miles of folk coming across from Africa and other countries in the Middle East as well, that had been under attack for years. Especially the ones in the Middle East. They've been in a 30 years' war from Gulf War One to the present, taking out the countries on the list, the PNAC group countries, all published. And the general [Wesley Clark] that talked about it to on *Democracy Now*. He says, yeah, THERE'S A LIST OF COUNTRIES TO GET TAKEN OUT. I did talks on the blowback.

Well what d'you think all these folk are going to do in, say, Libya and Iraq and Syria or Iran, which has been under the, for years, and it's a technique too to terrorize them so much, for fear of total destruction, they'll emigrate out by the way. I've got all the declassified stuff, and some stuff that's maybe not quite so declassified. I've had it for years. That's how you do it, you don't have to even bomb them at times. But if you were getting bombed, what do you think they're going to do when they're being told they're not going to be allowed to rebuild up to be a prosperous and self-sustaining country?

That was the agenda that Kissinger and Brzezinski had differed about. They didn't argue. They were in the same organizations, the CFR, the Trilateral Commission. They literally, Kissinger said, WELL IT'S MAYBE BETTER IF WE HAVE THE LONG-TERM APPROACH WHERE YOU JUST BRING THEM, basically he means just bomb them into the stone age and

don't allow them to rebuild their country. Keep them, finance different segments that have come to be, live in peace, even if it's a forced peace by Saddam Hussein for instance. He kept the peace to an extent and kept everything functioning whether you like it or not, that's a fact. But now of course the US has financed all different groups to war with each other, and that's what Kissinger said they wanted, THEN THEY'D NEVER BE ABLE TO FORMULATE AND CREATE A COUNTRY AGAIN THAT WAS WORKABLE OR A DANGER TO ANYBODY. That's it. Well, they weren't a danger to the West in the first place. Not the West.

Then of course they went into Libya and destroyed that too. That was the most *prosperous* country. As we know. I won't go into all the facts. Facts don't matter anymore. Folk tend to make their minds up on things without really studying anything, or even trying to remember what happened in their own lifetime. It was all looted, and again, they used the armaments that they caught too, and they used them to supply ISIS, with all the different changing names of the same group, financed by the West again, the US, to attack Syria. And they're still attacking it yet by the way and the US has still got the oilfields in the north. They built two more bases up there as well during all this peaceful period.

But the blowback is the people. Yeah, they're getting out. Armies of them came across into Europe. We saw them. Ha, folk in Germany are waking up and there's hundreds of them going through their streets and everything. They were getting welcomed off the trains in Sweden and elsewhere, blah blah. TO CHANGE THE FACE OF EUROPE FOREVER. That was part of it. But again, military age men, hm? Now, you just take what's happening now with the so-called Antifa movement, a lot of them that actually have been going into different places in the State and elsewhere... Well, I won't even go into it in much detail but some of them are definitely from those groups by the way. I'm sure a lot of them are actually paid to do it as well by agencies above them. But they jumped on the bandwagon, and they weren't into Black Lives Matter. They're well organized, those particular ones.

So there's more to all of the things than meet the eye. It's obviously been approved and authorized by those at the top. Because you've watched it happen in Britain. You've got to step back out of the massive onslaught, visual and auditory onslaught that you've got, by the same media that gave you the Covid idea and lockdowns and the destruction of the economy and all the rest of it, and literally terrified, deliberately terrified the public. Go back, stand back from all of this, all of this, what's happening, across Europe too, and in London, and even in Ireland where you've had horrific things done to Irish people, by people who are incomers. This is the key too, the incomers think they're in some kind of revolution because the media is telling them that. Young guys who are 16, 17 have no idea they're getting used. And they will pay for it down the road. Like Bezmenov said, they use folk and then they, the ones that they use, because you are technically revolutionaries, even if they are just violent, are done away with by the utopia system they help bring in. That's standard.

But go back again to the whole idea, as I say, of the elite, what the elite want. They plan everything way, way ahead and they are experts at using revolutions. All kinds of cover, not just *color* but it's *cover*, they're covers for something else, you see. Those who get riled up with emotions, because everyone's got a chip on their shoulder, everybody's got a chip on their shoulders these days, it's quite easy to get them into gangs or groups and all the rest of it and tell them to go at it.

That's the message across London for instance, as they topple statues and that. They literally think that they're getting rid of grievances. For what? What, they personally, what's their beef? Think about it. You see, emotions aren't logical, when you get into this kind of state of frenzy and there's sort of retribution or whatever it happens to be. It's racism! It's just turning the tables. And the ones who are the victims, literally claiming victimhood, are being racist to everybody

else that's around them. They're given their target. They are GIVEN their target group obviously, it's allowed, and it's permitted, and promoted. From the very top.

The BBC media is all on board with it. Which gives the message to the rioters, go ahead, do what you want. And they ARE doing what they want. They're just stabbing people here and there and all that kind of stuff. They think they're going to get away with it all. It's just astonishing to watch this happen. But it's because the elite want it to happen. The people, the rest of the ordinary people have no idea what I'm talking about, that this is all permitted and planned to happen. This is standard technique of the elite, and other countries, they've used it in every other country, now they're just simply using it in their domestic countries, as they change it all for a *world* system. But you must create a chaotic system, a violent system in order to clampdown, and they will clampdown on everybody, EVERYBODY, big time. That's the agenda for a new type of system of authoritarian control.

That's what it is, folks. Don't you believe that the ones at the top, but what's astonishing too, is all these members of Parliament are just radically left, that's what it appears to be. But the fact is, they take the orders from the ultra-elite in England. Of course they do. As they can turn a blind eye to what really, really is happening here and the violence, there's violence going on here. That's the message, that somehow, it's a revolution for righteousness. Who's kidding who? Who's kidding who? [Alan laughing.]

For righteousness, 'eh, you'll end up in the same boat, all of you. The elite don't want so many of us all around anymore, of any color or creed or whatever. Believe you me. So you're all getting used. It's unfortunate that they've written off X amount, I don't know what that number will be, of folk that are allowed to get killed, and murdered, you see. But they definitely are accepting, they've got a definite quota of allowance, there's no doubt about it.

Britain is not what you think it is. It never really was. Today it's very apparent that it's not there to stand up for, say, British people or even domestic populations, traditional domestic population. No way at all. The peasants in Britain, it doesn't matter what color you are, are still peasants to the ultra-elite. And the ultra-elite of the world quite happily intermarry with each other at the very top. They're international at the very top. They see all the peoples of the world in the same light. YOU'RE THE REMNANTS LEFT BEHIND AFTER EVOLUTION, that's what they tell you in eugenics. YOU'LL NEVER MAKE IT. IF YOU HAVEN'T MADE IT BY NOW UP TO THEIR LEVEL, THEN YOU NEVER WILL. You should read the reports from the Eugenics Society. There's whole records of their meetings up there and what their agenda is, going back 100 years, from their own records, you know.

So that's what it is. They don't shed a tear. It's no different than sending thousands of troops into battle and they don't care how many they lose as long as they have a few more than the enemy at the end of it, then you've won. They don't see you as people really, at the top. They never really have. It's very appropriate to remember the movie **Braveheart**, when King Edward uses different, again, ethnic groups against other ethnic groups as warriors. Standard technique of the British Empire. They tried to use Irish against the Scots. And Welsh against even the English, and the Scots at different times. So this is what they've always done. Edward eventually tells the archer, when there's a battle, a hand-to-hand battle going on, he tells his own archers to fire into the crowds that are all combating. He said, *but we'll kill our own men*. He said, *it doesn't matter, we've got more in reserve*. THAT'S how it really is folks.

For all you silly folks who literally think you're getting your own back, your own back for some reinforced indoctrinated grievances of the past, it's astonishing, like it's going to make a big difference by killing other folk today? Is that what you really think? Do you really think you're going to get away with this and you're not being used? It's just amazing to

watch it all happen. And all these prostitutes in government in different countries, pretending they don't know it's going on, [Alan chuckles.] even though it's all over YouTube in reality. You wouldn't know that if you watch the BBC, the Marxist BBC who've really sworn allegiance, they'll all get up the ladder, they might get OBEs eventually and big bank accounts if they play the game on behalf of their masters. That's how it really works.

Just like the blowback, planned blowback from the Middle Eastern wars they planned. They didn't say, oh my goodness we didn't realize armies of people would leave Africa and different countries and the Middle East and flood through Europe. Of course they knew that. It's a chess game, what do we get when we do this, this, this, and this, what will happen? It's all planned yeeears ago, sometimes before you were born. That's how things really, really work, you know. And it's never for the benefit of any domestic population. You're just cannon fodder, that's what you are.

All of those things that are happening are authorized from the top. Because believe you me, there's nothing happens, I don't care what scrambled systems they're using for communication. If you've seen, the GCHQ in Britain, is, it's like the NSA, there's thousands and thousands of folk employed there, all the latest stuff, and experts, blah blah blah. They break everything. I'll tell you another thing too, anything that they'll use, oh it's scrambled for the..., they've use them for the groups over in the Middle East when they wanted uprisings in Egypt and so on, all designed by the West to scramble them. It's the same stuff they're using here that's all encrypted. It's completely [Alan chuckles.] decoded in real time by GCHQ. They know what's going on. They know where folk are going to target and pulldown statues. Because it's all organized. There's professors and everything involved in the US and in Britain with all this stuff. It's meant to happen.

Because you're going to go into a time after all this of change. **This is the century of change.** I've talked about it. A transition that they've talked about in the universities in the 20th century, over the coming change, the century of change, the century of transition, everything was to transition, literally everything. Your way of thinking, definitely, big time into sustainability and better management by the authorities. To save you all. Again. Don't forget, it's always the same hype.

When they have their meetings on sustainability, which are completely intertwined with the climate change group, because they use the climate, they thought THAT WOULD FIT THE BILL. The Club of Rome said that when they were GIVEN THE TASK TO FIND SOMETHING THAT WOULD, we're all gonna die unless we do that... Oh, it's going to be THE CLIMATE, AND WE'RE CAUSING IT, MAN IS THE ENEMY, yada yada. So that's what they used for a while. Global warming just fell into the dust. This last few night here in Canada, northern Ontario here, I've had freezing temperatures at night. About two in the morning it's just down to 32°, 33°. The highest in the last week it's been is about 40° Fahrenheit, at night.

So any excuse to terrorize, *oh, you're all going to die and fry, fry, everyone's going to fry if you don't reduce the population, you're the problem.* And the World Economic Forum, it's ad nauseum isn't it? The World Economic Forum said at the last meeting last year, THAT HUMANS AGAIN WERE THE PROBLEM AND THAT THEY WEREN'T TAKING IT ALL SERIOUSLY ENOUGH, AND THEY WERE STILL CONSUMING AND CONSUMING, YOU WEREN'T GOING TO GO INTO A POSTCONSUMER SOCIETY, SO THEY HAVE TO MAKE SOMETHING HAPPEN. Well bingo! You got it. Covid. Now riots.

Then you're going to have the fake financial system that can add as many, they can keep putting fake money into their fake accounts if they want to for as long as they want to. It's all fake. It's all based on nothing for goodness' sake. But they're not going to tell you that. They're just going to say, oh my God your dollar is going to, and your pound in Britain

is going to be so devalued by another 30% to 40% after the last big crash in 2007/8, then, *oh, you've got to have real austerity here*. Bingo! They wanted austerity.

And they wanted energy taxes. **That's what technocracy is all about, everything is an energy unit.** They've floated the ideas again, oh, energy is a currency unit. How much are you consuming? Even your food, oh, how much energy went into growing those vegetables, etc.? Then they'll even put the cost of the pesticides on too, by the way. Oh, the energy to make those pesticides and chemicals, oh my God, that's all energy units, energy units. This is your new system. Again, Bertrand Russell talked about it, a credit system. Because they were well aware of what technocracy was. And so were the Soviets by the way. The Soviets were to be based on a kind of system like that, all energy units, consumption, materialism, etc. Each item of the material would cost so much to make blah blah blah blah, then they work out a cost on it. That's how it's all done.

Money, right now, is a substitute for all this, isn't it? It really is. So there's nothing that they've planned they're not going to get. They are in the process of getting what they want. They'll use terror after terror, either of diseases or famine, because you can create a famine quite easily, or anything they want to do quite easily.

It's not far-fetched by the way to go through looking at Africa. Looking at Africa. I remember, I won't go into all the thing about it and so on. But I do remember when they were discussing it with AIDS thing in Africa, it was hitting them faster and quicker and so on. That was one of their target countries for, you know, that Kissinger talked about, THE THIRD WORLD COUNTRIES AT THE TIME THAT WERE REPRODUCING TOO QUICKLY he said. And bingo, they get hit with something like that, that hit them faster, much faster than the West. It's never been really fully, fully explained a lot of the stuff. I won't go into it all because again you get hammered for false news. You know, the official news comes from Fauci who's been in on the AIDS things since the beginning, along with Gallo and so on. The same characters isn't it. The same characters. But that's just coincidence.

So you're living through a script. I've said it so many times, you're living through a script. Our prewritten scripts. All the big parts of it are just part of the plan, you see, a script, and they unfold it step-by-step. And you'll adapt into it in reality, you're thinking it's all just real reality, [Alan chuckles.] this is your reality, *well, they have to save us all from dying of that Covid thing*. Then scam after scam is certain. Never mind the fact there's no logic or reality to **6 feet apart. It was invented by a schoolgirl** to get her name in the history books by her daddy, who worked in computer programming for the military-industrial complex. No basis in reality. Never been done before. Let's go 6 feet apart! Oh, the SARS one was probably about 3 feet apart, this has gotta be double that, 6 feet apart.

Sure enough, apparently, they could arrest you. They had the public so terrified in the stores, they'd literally have hysterical fits if a person was getting too close to another shopper, you know. And walking *one way*, all this absolute new think, new behavior, you see. New obedience. It's all new, new, new. And when you're adapting to new, new, new nonsensical stuff, do you realize that is the stampede I've talked about many times, they get you moving. You like the field you're in, you get comfortable with it, you're chewing away, you're chewing the grass, it's nice. How do you get from there to there? Well, you get new, new, new until you're terrified, and **when you're terrified all reason goes out the window and you'll adapt to whatever you've been told to**, no matter how silly it is. If they told you to walk on your hands everywhere, you'd start too, a lot would start to do it. They would. Yes, they would, if they're terrified, they would.

A lot of the women, it was a fake message on 4Chan apparently, again, the Stockholm syndrome jumped into the group

that's being terrorized. *Oh, there's too many folk, we're going to starve to death, oh my God, we're going to fry in the world, and deforestation, aaaaaaaaaa, terrible.* A lot of the folk who read that, the woman said THEY WERE TO SHAVE THEIR HEADS IN COMPLIANCE TO SHOW THEY ARE ON BOARD WITH THE WHOLE THING. And they did. It was a joke, but they did it. They didn't know it was a joke. Because they have Stockholm syndrome... *I'll show how virtuous I am, and they'll leave me alone, they won't, they might not bash me in.* You know? But it's all allowed by your governments who are all on board with this.

No matter how many die even with Covid, remember, of this, they can't get medical treatment and all the rest of it, oh, massive, huge... It doesn't matter. That's an acceptable, whatever the figure is it's an acceptable figure. It will be the same thing with the chaos with this literally on the edge massive communist revolution that's on the go. This has nothing to do with the protests. It was hijacked immediately by the Antifa group that's well-funded and well-paid, the leaders are at the top anyway.

They use all the radical types who haven't grown up yet and figured anything out yet, you see. They use them for all the, they are the ones who take, carry the can eventually when they come for them. Brzezinski talked about this technique. Once you got the system in, that's decided upon by powers above them by the way, then you can't allow *them* to continue. Because they won't get their utopia. They won't get their perpetual life of free drugs and free food and free whatever else is their fancy for the day, every day. They won't get that, so they'll create more riots. And the authorities know that, who they are, and they come for them. That's the Soviet system. That's how it's done.

But yeah, it doesn't matter if they get unleashed just, and this is the dangerous time by the way, when they are putting up their little free zones, as I say, their little barilles [?], in France they had them in the revolution then, the later revolutions anyway, at the barricades. **They turned on each other towards the end.** That's the standard thing that happens. Because they're radical folk that are left there, you know. Nothing can make them happy. The problem is inside them. Some of them are mentally ill for goodness' sake. They start to argue for supremacy, different groups forming amongst them, it's already happening in the States, of who should rule their little area, you see.

They found the same thing with communes that were so well studied by the FBI and the CIA, who were behind a lot of it [Alan chuckles.] back in the 60s and 70s, and using behaviorists to study them. Even you'll find that Manson, one of his main communes that he headed there, his group, it was supplied and studied by, they had cameras up by the FBI studying the behavior. So did Jonestown by the way. You always find the same things happening. It's so unbelievable for folk, they don't want to believe it even when it's admitted by the authorities. It's astonishing.

But yeah, they always turn on each other for supremacy. Even in a commune, even in hippie communes that happened. So they start off with their free love and that and their utopia and pass the weed until they start to get less of it. Then some of them would want special food eventually, they get fed up eating just vegetables. And they've got no money, so they'd, some of them would start to extort money from folk around them. That's already happening in the States too in some of these places, extortion, they've had that coming out. Then they turn on each other. They'll literally have arguments about who's the most virtuous amongst each other, you know... *I should be leader, I'm the more...* And it's all again, I call it social preening. It isn't just the virtue signaling, it's beyond virtual signaling. It's virtue preening, as they strut the chests out, and how wonderful I am.

I will put up that little link, it's quite comical. It's good, it was a good comedy actually of...

How Spiritual People Fight (Comic) - youtube.com / 15 March 2013

Folk should remember, if you can't laugh at yourselves, you really do, you don't have a life, you know, should get a life.

Now remember too, you can help me keep going. If this kind of settles down a bit with the Covid thing, they'll go back to sleep and sure enough the money will drop off, etc. And I have to live like everybody else, believe you me. And I live in generally a lot cheaper than most folk out there, I really do. You can help me to go along and keep my websites going by buying the books and discs **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com**. You'll find out how to pay for it and to donate if you want to. Donations are certainly welcome. Through PayPal or even send cash if you want to, and checks.

Because the times we're going through, you've got to keep these lines of communication open. So much out there is so compromised, I really mean that. It isn't just the groups doing all the radical stuff. You'd be surprised, put it this way, reality is very surprising. **My whole message has always been to think for yourselves.** You can always look up everything yourself and make up your own opinions on what evidence you can get. And even when you find evidence just don't always swallow it and believe it. You always say, where is it coming from, what else is behind it, etc.?

Politics to me is a joke. Because you've one group, again, back to The C[The White Cutter], you've got one group really running all sides. Of course you have. The deep state didn't suddenly appear with Donald Trump, being an exact, you know, archenemy of it. It's always been there. It wasn't just Eisenhower that talked about, BEWARE OF THE MILITARY INDUSTRIAL COMPLEX AND THOSE SEEKING TO GET POWER OVER THE..., you know. It was there long before he came along. It was there before World War II, in the States. You can go way back in the States.

It's in human nature. Wherever you get money coming into, you've got this clique that then initially say, how can we get most of it. Well, let's create a central-bank system, or whatever it is. You know. That's how it's done, folks.

There's an old saying that **evil never sleeps**. It doesn't.

What's really amazing when you study people, is those who are truly evil can rationalize what they do away quite easily. Because they're psychopaths. They'd be so convincing you'll even believe them... Well, you know, they weren't *that* bad, you know.

So as I say, you've got to look at what's out there and why it's out there and so on. Some things, I can remember the old patriot movement in the States. There were all kinds of movements out there. But what they all had in common was the rights of the people. Folk have forgotten that. It didn't matter what party they belong to, they still took to the rights of the people. That's what was written into the foundations of the US basically. And yet they've been chipped away and chipped away, and again through wars, all crisis and wars and so on, and they forget and forget until you've got a massive bureaucracy and new bureaucracies forming all the time.

But they're all there to save us all from either financial collapse or whatever it happens to be, as they plunder the economy over and over and over. Oh, let's create a G20 and a World Economic Forum, 'eh. And let's have these private groups like the CFR decide everything for us and draft up treaties and trade treaties and stuff like that, which again will subvert sovereignty until you meld into a big world system. You see. That's how it's all been done.

But the old patriot movement, you used to literally stand up together for things. And they knew to watch the politicians

like hawks, you could *never* trust them, I don't care who they are, and the groups behind them. **The president are generally front people anyway, just fronts.** But the big deep state has always been there. Always been there.

So yeah, go into **cuttingthroughthematrix.com** website. Make a list of all my official sites and if one goes down hopefully you can, I can still use the other ones. The reason I had so many was because when I started up and came out with this, and I was on some big shows and so on, and coast-to-coast shows and things, I told them like it was. It was shocking to a lot of people at the time. I would get hammered immediately with my websites. So I put more up.

Because literally, they would stall me right out. They'd give me trouble uploading to them. I was getting shadow banned by the companies and corporations themselves, or they would be using, oh, the satellite would go out, boomf! You know. Often. [Alan chuckles.] I would talk until five in the morning night after night trying to find out what's wrong. Come on. Then I found eventually they had a choke on it, they called it a choke. A new girl was on one night who punched it up and said oh, there's choke on it, yes, there is a choke on it. After years of denying it. [Alan chuckles.]

So yeah, this is how it really works folks. I don't push politicians or the systems behind it. It's the same system behind them all. So you can help me tick along and how to do it and donate and so on **@cuttingthroughthematrix.com** website. You can always get the show first before other folk put it up if you want to, if you're in a hurry. Okay. And by the way, I should mention this too, I'll be picking up the books this week and have them probably posted out before the end of the week along with discs and all the rest of it. Now that things are opening up a little bit, I should get a whole bunch of them just in case.

Because they want to shut down the economy again, you know that. They don't really want it opening up. They want it to be so bust globally you'll merge into this new global system, global management system that the UN has prattled on about THIS EVENT BEING WONDERFUL FOR BRINGING IN A WORLD GOVERNMENTAL SYSTEM. And **the UN, I don't care if it's a far-left communist organization, it's run, it's owned by the richest folk on the planet!** There are no sides here.

Do you really think if there were sides and politics worked, why do you think you're so damn poor most of you? Hm? As I've said before, if it worked for the people, it would get banned. And why do they devalue the currency? When it isn't backed by anything. Hm? Anyway, that's where we are with it all.

So remember, donate to me and help me tick along here. It's awfully important. Because you'd be surprised at how many folk really do use it. [Alan chuckles.] Don't believe whatever you see in the figures on the sites. [Alan chuckles.] Really, don't believe that at all. They've been doing that for years. Some of the ones that are big out there by the way, who even use my stuff, you'd be surprised who's behind them. You really will. N-n-n. But I won't grouch about it. It doesn't surprise me a bit. It's sad to see folk go under and folk get brought over and approached, etc. Then starting to keep the whole con job of present politics going the way that it's going. **There's a one-party system at the very, very top.** And they're always having a party and laughing at us all as they have the party. Everything else is just part of the dialectic of course.

The rulers of this world, as I say, they can literally get an army mobilized in a week if they wanted to and have it off to wherever they want on the planet to kill and destroy and demolish, do you really think they just don't know how to handle a...? Do you really believe this, the poor souls on the streets are strutting about looking some of them like mentally ill folk, really some of them are, do you really think, did they really think that the world's watching them

because they now have, really have *power*? Do you really think that?

Whatever's happening today is because the real deep state, the real rulers of the planet, want this to happen. For their own benefit. **Because they will end up consolidating all power over everything on the whole planet through all of this.** All of it. And all the ones at the bottom, well we're all for sustainability and being good to nature, and not eating much and rut-dut-dut. All the same agenda 'eh.

Well, wait till you get your first bad winter without much power and you're freezing... Because humans take energy to live! Everything that lives in the planet DOES use energy to live. Everything. N-n-n. But when you can't heat yourself, and the weather is bad, and then you get your colds, turns into pneumonia, and your energy is down now, your immune system is shot because you're malnourished... Good luck to you. Good luck to you. There's your utopia.

What I'm going to do now is go into, and don't yawn, the Covid thing. Because even though, you've got understand, you should have a record of all the cons that have gone on up until now. And they're not finished with it yet, don't forget. They're not finished with yet at all. If they can make it stick again and terrify the public once more, using all their psychological terrorist teams, which they employ, and this is a fact, it's not fake news. That's come out and I'll put the links up tonight to the different teams including the ones that work for SAGE, and other ones for the government and universities as well. They're well-paid, these people who play with your head, the mind control, and use terror and fear to coerce you into doing what they say is the right thing. Of course, [Alan chuckles.] that's a great thing for psychopaths to say when they rule governments and things like that.

But it just astonishing that we live, we put up with this nonsense, over and over again actually. Not just with diseases. So I'll go through some of these articles now on that first of all before I get into all the things that have happened that have taken over from in the interim, as I say, before they bring it all back again with, oh, a spike, oh my goodness, 'eh. And there you go.

What we know too, and this is true, there's a couple of, two or three articles up actually that came out about the awful con, it's an awful joke when they attacked Trump when he came out with the hydroxychloroquine treatment, right. Forgetting all the time of course that it was advised by the doctors at the time for SARS when it broke out in 2003. It was okay for that. But as soon as Trump mentioned it, because don't forget from the beginning you had this clique, this clique that runs the infectious disease departments of the planet really, you know. You've got Bill Gates who literally runs the WHO, it would seem by the financing and so on. And Gates has got his fingers in with the pies of Fauci and his different companies as well. And many other ones as well. It's just, it's a small world in a sense, a club, you see. And it's true, you're not in it, that's for sure, as the comedian once said.

But the fact is, they're not finished with it yet. I said this from the start, I says, isn't it odd they said that for the first time in history your own immune system is going to be no use, they want to give you the vaccination. As *soon* as they heard that this disease had broken out, *oh vaccination is the only way you're going to get back to work and be allowed out of your houses* and yada, yada ya, eh'. You've never heard this in history before, where the healthy are quarantined. And even when your immune system kicks in, and most folk don't even know they've had it, have already got the antibodies to it. No, your own antibodies aren't good enough for the natural way they have developed, you have to get a vaccination to make your own antibodies work better. [Alan laughing.]

What a joke this is to sell their con games and stuff. I really don't trust them, especially with Bill Gates and so on. I really

don't. Because this man is really into population reduction. He's quite open about it. Why would you take vaccinations this guy is pushing? Seriously, any thinking person, for goodness' sake?

But anyway yeah, from the start, so hydroxychloroquine that the Chinese were using, and other countries used as well, and had, they claim they got good results with it yada, yada ya. There was a doctor in New York City who is in charge of a BIG community there, he used it along with a couple of other medications and had tremendous results according to him. But the press immediately, *oh, no, no, whatever Fauci says is true, that's going to be no use at all*, yada, yada, *only his stuff and the vaccine when they are made are going to be any good at all*. And [Alan chuckles.] he already had it in mind, Fauci, which company he was going to give the contracts, like Gilead, for the antivirals. It's a small world as I say.

So everything else was bad, bad, bad, bad. So everything was cheap. And that's the key. You see, they don't like anything that's going to be cheap. YOU MAKE A KILLING WHEN BLOOD IS RUNNING IN THE STREETS. That's what Rothschild said when he was asked about when the best time to make money was. He said, WHEN THE BLOOD IS RUNNING IN THE STREETS, folk are terrified, they'll pay anything to survive, right. And hydroxychloroquine is plentiful and cheap. Now of course they put it on prescription only I think, as they corner the market once again, 'eh.

But here's the thing, it's comical what came out. All the papers parroted Fauci and so on, and even the British Medical Journal, The Lancet, broke its lance on this one. Because they publish the same thing, oh, hydroxychloroquine or chloroquine...

RETRACTED: Hydroxychloroquine or chloroquine with or without a macrolide for treatment of COVID-19

thelancet.com

We did a multinational registry analysis...

They took this analysis from Professor Mandeep R Mehra, MD and this kind of thing. It turns out that the folk, there were six of them that did the study. [Alan chuckles.] One of them was involved in riské photograph materials, or video. [Alan chuckles.] That was their specialty, and a few others. This is incredible stuff really. Because the money is being thrown out, you see, and no doubt they wanted to defame this stuff, so they got this little group to do it. And the Lancet published it as well. So I'll put up tonight a couple of articles, one is on their story, officially, they actually parroted this stuff that was done by this little group of whoever, you know. Then they had to retract it eventually and admit they were wrong. Because the group had no qualifications at all to do any kind of study. [Alan laughing.] Apparently. And I don't think they did it anyway, they just made it up. So they got egg on their faces, on their broken lance. So there you go, I mean, they're all party to the same stuff. But that's who they got to do this supposed in-depth study, and it was a complete farce.

I'd like to know the money that they paid, the taxpayers' money they paid for that too, to try to make it valid so they'd have to, *oh, we must take the Gilead antivirals for goodness sakes*. So yeah, the Lancet had to retract it and admit it. Not very humbly though, mind you. They didn't put anything, they just retracted it. Other articles have got it too, who these characters were that did the study altogether. I'll put them up tonight, right.

Now, there's a stack of stuff. I'm just going to go through some of these articles here to show you the farce of it all. This one here too is from this team that were put out by the SAGE team, the behavioral sciences, to help fight the coronavirus. They talk about how to GET PEOPLE TO COOPERATE AND DO WHAT THEY'RE TOLD, AND OBEY, basically,

and how they'd have to REALLY FRIGHTEN THEM AND CREATE MORE, HOW TO CREATE MORE ANXIETY AMONGST THEM AND COERCE THEM TO ACCEPT WHAT YOU WANTED THEM TO DO and so on. And how they can REALLY CHANGE SOCIETY, AND SOCIAL NORMS DURING A FEAR CAMPAIGN. They admit all this stuff quite openly.

This is what the government hired to terrify you and to put this whole thing into action. I hate using the word governments. What is the government today over in Britain? What is that creation? It certainly hasn't anything to do with the ordinary folk who have been totally destroyed over quite a few years by the actions of the government.

But yeah, they go into, they mentioned in the article that it might lead to undesirable action, all the lockdowns, such as they might need surgery and so on. *People express unwillingness to isolate themselves when they harbor doubts about the chances of infecting others.* They go through it all, and how they have to coerce them and cause more fear. And how to get the other folk to turn on them if they weren't complying exactly. If they weren't feeling the fear [Alan chuckles.] they would get other folk to turn on them. You saw that in the stores and things, didn't you?

Oh, you're not 6 feet apart, oh you can only walk in one direction. I said in one of the stores, I says, *well can I reverse,* [Alan chuckles.] *you know, can I walk backwards a bit?* [Alan chuckles.] You know, because I missed something. *Oh, you can't do that.* This is a farce, 'eh. **This is mental illness**, folks. They've created a form, by tampering with the mind in a terror campaign, they've created mental illness amongst the public. Who literally, I'm surprised they haven't been attacking each other. Maybe they have been. I'm sure there have been instances of that. I'm sure there have been. So yeah, wait and see.

But yeah, they talk about what they can do and how to terrify them all. And all the side effects of depression, maybe even suicide, yada ya. And it will take maybe even years to get over it for some folk, the mental damage that it will do. There's nothing that they didn't know to start with. I'm sure they were studying us all like little flies in a jar.

But yeah, the UK Behavioral Insights Team worked with them. That's all part of it. I mentioned that a few years back, how they use the BITs. All through the Internet systems too, to nudge you all and to punish you too. They work with all the big providers, etc. to punish you and block you and yada ya. This is their part of the war on you. They talk about...

Using Behavioural Science to Help Fight the Coronavirus: A Rapid, Narrative Review

Journal of Behavioral Public Administration Vol 3(1), 2020, doi: 10.30636/jbpa.31.147
esri.ie

These include the “Behavior Change Wheel”, which centers on a model of behavior change consisting of three essential elements: capability, opportunity, and motivation. Individuals must be psychologically or physically able to undertake the behavior, the environment that surrounds them needs to facilitate the behavior, and their own mental processes need to energize and direct the behavior.

The researchers behind this approach have advocated its use in the context of COVID-19. The EAST framework (Behavioural Insights Team, 2014) emphasizes that behavior change is more likely when the behavior is made Easy, Attractive, Social, and Timely.

(Alan: Then they go through the different techniques for the folk who don't quite, are not terrified by it, how to terrify them basically.)

Quite amazing, 'eh? And your tax money paid for all this, for your destruction, and your abuse. You've all been abused. **I hope you understand this, this is real abuse.** For something really that was really... they've had a lower death rate

than the flu normally causes in most of the countries. Again, facts don't matter when there's big plans. Because this is to change the world. It will never be the same again, remember? And, oh my God, there's going to be financial chaos after this, oooooooooo, dear, dear, dear. And austerity. All the parts of the agenda they were pushing. M-hm. Yep.

But they go into this one in quite detail too. This is 25 pages of this one. I'll put this link up for you. It's from their own site themselves. And yeah, you paid for it all. Yep, terrify the public and coerce them into obedience. Now they're bringing it all back again, eh. Quite amazing. It was okay, they told the virus to go on hold while they had the demonstrations, and then the other ones that did the riots, they had that, they went on hold for that too. Especially in the States. It's quite amazing to see the far-left people in different state power, different states, the power, who were absolutely brutal about following the whole agenda and mandating vaccinations for all, yada, ya, and social distancing and how they were going to force folk to comply. Who, went out and demonstrated, 'eh, shoulder to shoulder. [Alan chuckles.] So it was quite amazing. It's a politically motivated virus, eh, it just stopped dead and says okay, it's okay for this, anything else, no. You couldn't do anything at all. In fact, they said you had to have sex with the mask on for goodness' sake. And don't, it was illegal to have sex with strangers during it, did you know that, in Britain? Whoah, I'm sure they will obey that one. Especially those at the top of government.

But yeah, this is the farce you're brought through. I'll put another article up on the same thing.

Sage publishes evidence behind advice on lockdown following calls for more transparency

itv.com / 5 May 2020

...have revealed the evidence behind their guidance, following calls for greater transparency.

The **Scientific Advisory Group for Emergencies (Sage)** (A: *...that's what it's called. It's also used in magic, you know that. That's probably why they picked the name. I bet they did, because it's all magic, isn't it.*) has published a number of statements and accompanying evidence for measures like the lockdown, and issues such as herd immunity.

In particular, Sage has advised lockdown restrictions be eased very gradually in order to maintain public trust in health policy.

(A: *Well, they've lost all of that, I think. It's quite amazing as I say what they've done.*)

Especially they talked about, look at the evidence, they've killed more old folk by throwing them in with infected people and put them on ventilators. This is murder, folks. And yes, there's nurses coming out talking about it openly, that's what's been happening here. This is murder. And it's getting everybody used to, used to this idea of euthanasia. Yes, it is. Absolutely. Definitely. Absolutely.

And then another one...

COVID Coercion: Boris Johnson's Psychological Attack on the UK Public

ukcolumn.org / 14 May 2020

(A: *Why would they say... He's just a front man too. A good front man, he's in with the City of London, though, the CITY of London. Like Teresa May was too. She's also in with the City of London, the real, real country. Everything else is just to be used, the peasantry. It goes onto, they came out with this too...*)

SPI-B

(A: ...this group that's subcontracted, it's part of SAGE, SPI-B, and how they started off, at least came out publicly in the swine flu pandemic...)

During the 2009/10 'swine flu' pandemic, SAGE received advice from a subgroup called the Scientific Pandemic Influenza group on Behaviour and Communications (SPI-B&C).

That group was reconvened on 13 February this year. This time, its remit was limited to **behaviour** and it was renamed the Scientific Pandemic Influenza group on Behaviour, or SPI-B.

And they had meetings amongst themselves and so on and updated their thing. Again, the PDF is actually mirrored off the site too. I think that's the UK Column there. But when you go into the actual stuff they talk about it, how they could encourage fear amongst the people to make them obey, and increased tension amongst them, and anxiety, that's the wording that they use. That's why your news went along with it. They were working with the newscasters to terrify the public. And what a job they did on that, 'eh? Woa! N-n-n. I tell ya. [Alan chuckles.] So I'll put that up too.

Then this is a good one here. This is a good one... You know, the great philanthropist that you think he's just doing it all for free... [Alan laughing.] Ah, it says...

Exclusive: Bill Gates Negotiated \$100 Billion

(A: I'll say that again for the hard of thinking ...)

EXCLUSIVE: Bill Gates Negotiated \$100 Billion Contact Tracing Deal

(A: ...for the tracing people, right.)

With Democratic Congressman Sponsor of Bill

(A: That's the 666 one, you know, H.R. 6666.)

Six Months BEFORE Coronavirus Pandemic

(A: ...before you even heard of it.)

EXCLUSIVE: Bill Gates Negotiated \$100 Billion Contact Tracing Deal With Democratic Congressman Sponsor of Bill Six Months BEFORE Coronavirus Pandemic

truepundit.com / 14 June 2020

(A: They had already arranged this whole idea of contact tracing and who will get the contracts for this and who will get the contracts for testing gear and stuff, all that stuff. The testing stuff doesn't even work. It doesn't matter. But the contact tracing deal, 'eh, there ya go.)

The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation helped negotiate who would score a \$100 Billion government-backed contact tracing contract in August 2019 — six months before the 'pandemic' arrived in the United States and four months before it swept through China.

(A: It's got an audio here, you can hear them talking about it, these guys.)

The shocking revelations were unveiled on the Thomas Paine Podcast and the Moore Paine Show on Patreon by the two investigators

(A: That's what they've been following and investigating, into this whole scam here with the cash and so on. They were the ones who testified...)

who blew the whistle on the massive Clinton Foundation tax fraud during a Congressional hearing in 2018. John Moynihan and Larry Doyle testified in Congress, detailing the fraud and schemes utilized by the Clinton's to avoid paying up to \$2.5 BILLION in federal taxes.

The investigative duo, in their first interview since that bombshell Congressional testimony, revealed to Paine that representatives from the Gates Foundation met with U.S. Congressman Bobby L. Rush at a sit down in Rwanda, East Africa in mid August 2019 to hash out who would score the windfall from a government contact tracing program. And just last month — nine months after the meetings with the Gates Foundation in Rwanda — Rush, a Democrat from Illinois, introduced the \$100 BILLION H.R. 6666, the **COVID-19 Testing, Reaching and Contacting Everyone (TRACE) Act**.

(A: Right. So he got it. Planned all head, 'eh.)

Rush's bill would establish a program run by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) *(A: ...again, right.)* for national coronavirus testing and contact tracing.

I guarantee you they worked out all the different companies that would get all the millions and billions that are thrown out there to trace you and spy on you, and bracelets and all that, all the prison stuff. And that's what it is. If you wear bracelets, then you're a prisoner. That's what they use for prisoners, right. The corruption is... There's nothing hidden here, folks. There's nothing hidden. Another one here too is Tucker Carlson came out on Fox. I don't follow the different media characters but he's saying the right things, now that it's time to say the right things, hm?

Tucker Carlson bashes lockdown proponents: 'They used a public health emergency to subvert democracy'
- foxnews.com / 11 June 2020

Well, I won't add to that because you don't really need someone to tell you. You should know this yourself. You should. **You should be thinking for yourselves.** You're given the folk to parrot and to follow, you know. Think for yourselves. Another one here too is...

The trouble with British immunity passports

This is all the stuff from the tracing and all the rest of that, where they're going to lock you down forever until you take the vaccinations and get an immunity passport. I gave these talks in the late 1990s, what would come, that eventually you wouldn't get into a store, a supermarket, an alarm would go off if your vaccinations weren't up to scratch. It would be all electronic, in chips and so on. And here we are.

IF you let them do it. IF you let them get away with it. You see, you're all responsible, **individually you're all responsible for your decisions.** And if they can get away with this, there's nothing they're not going to... They're not going to stop with this. They won't stop with this, folks. This whole idea is completely post Constitution, for the US, and Bill of Rights. That's what it's about. The other countries had this vague thing of democracy, they're waay beyond that [Alan chuckles.] now. That's the old system.

Remember, the Club of Rome said that DEMOCRACY DOESN'T WORK, WE CAN'T GET THINGS DONE QUICKLY. Bill Gates said the same thing, he said he admired China. You had Justin Trudeau saying the same thing on video, about China, HOW HE ADMIRERD IT AND HOW, BECAUSE THEIR SYSTEM, MEANING A TOTALITARIAN SYSTEM, RIGHT, THEY COULD

GET THE THINGS, THEY COULD DEAL WITH PROBLEMS VERY QUICKLY WITHOUT BOTHERING ABOUT WHAT THE PUBLIC THOUGHT. [Alan chuckles.] This is it, folks. It's all here. *IF* you allow it to happen.

The trouble with British immunity passports

spectator.us / 4 May 2020

Creating any system that dishes out a biological status is going to create a series of ethical quandaries

(A: No kidding. M-hm.)

Could we see 'immunity passports' in Britain?

(A: It's all been prearranged, folks, just the same as the last one with the Gates and the rest of them.)

Ministers...

(A: Ministers... This is politicians, they call them ministers. I don't know why they call them ministers. They used to call them ministers, Protestant ministers that were religious. Ministers, I don't know who they minister to, you know. Maybe to their bank managers, I don't know. And they're all lobbyists anyway.)

Ministers are reportedly discussing them as a route out of lockdown.

(A: ... a route. Come on, eh!)

According to today's Guardian, the UK tech firm Onfido is in discussion with ministers about creating a 'digital certificate'

(A: That means they're in a payoff deal, where they'll be giving them offers [Alan laughing.] if they lobby the higher-ups there, you know.)

about creating a 'digital certificate'

(A: We don't need the digital certificates for something that's nonsense anyway.)

that would be issued to those who have already been infected with coronavirus — who are presumably more immune — so they could return to some resemblance of normal life...

(A: You see how they've worded this? And they'll cut out the fact of having to get a vaccination. Because that's where it's going to, you see. I wonder who wrote this kind of stuff?)

The technology needed to carry out such a scheme is reportedly in the 'discovery stage' and big questions linger as to whether British bureaucracy — which has struggled to source plastic PPE and has trailed other countries in COVID-testing for months now — would be able to assemble and carry out such an elaborate scheme in the near future.

(A: It says it would raise a lot of different, not just...)

...not just about the civil liberty implications of digital certification, but about the philosophy behind the lockdown itself.

(A: The CON of the lockdown, I'd say. The abuse of it. It turns out, 'eh? Even though they say, oh, no, no, you can't say that, that's wrong. It turns out...)

It turns out, as early research indicates, that some groups are inherently more susceptible to COVID-19 than others, how long would their genetic make-up be a determining factor in what parts of society they can rejoin?

(A: [Alan chuckles.] Etc. etc.)

It's okay for the big boys to point out the ethnic differences and possibly more prone to getting the disease. Because we're all, all groups are so well studied. They know exactly, even the Scots, they know exactly what they are prone to physically, the problems, 'eh, and what they are not. It doesn't mean you become immune from anything.

At one time, for instance, the Scottish never had any cancer of the intestines and the bowels. Didn't have it. Because they had a high-fiber diet and oatmeal and stuff like that. But they didn't. That's all gone now of course with the processed foods. But that was taught in medicine, you know, at one time. Whereas the Japanese were awfully prone, especially the ones on the western coast in the fishing villages, awfully prone to cancer of the colon compared to the rest of them, etc. etc.

We're all so well studied. They know exactly what we're prone to. Absolutely. Of course they had their whole DNA system checks of the whole planet of what we're all, with their different tests on us all, the human genome project, etc. Quite something.

But anyway, here they go trying to get you into the debate of it. You see, these articles are actually in a sense, and this published in *The Spectator* in Britain. But it's getting you *used* to the debate. You get involved in the debate, and say, no, no, no way, I'm not going to even go into the debate. Forget that. Out the window before it starts. They're trying to get you into it, *well, I can see this point of view and I'm not ready for that part*, and they work you through the whole thing. No, no. **You don't need an immunity passports**, folks! This is another chain, believe you me, big chain too. Oh, you can't go here, oh, you can't go there until you take all your, all your, and they want to give you new boosters every, every year, for every vaccine by the way.

Hhhhhhh. There ya go. Quite something. I tell ya. Also now, let's see now...

Patients face a TWO-YEAR wait for elective surgery with NHS backlog set to hit 650,000 by September - even without a second coronavirus spike

[dailymail.co.uk](https://www.dailymail.co.uk) / 7 June 2020

(A: *This is the backlog waiting for elective surgery. How many have died already because they couldn't get in? Even with their second, even without a second coronavirus spike? So there you go. Oh, it will cost the health service... Well, it's funded by the public.*)

...£4billion due to surgeons pay

Non-urgent surgeries were postponed for three months from April due to Covid

It led to completed operations that were 'non urgent' plummeting by 72 per cent

What about all the other treatments? It wasn't just all surgery, right, folks. The cancer folk, they could have had, some cancers, you hope to get it early and get it off, get it out, if you can get in there before it spreads. All these folk are written off. ALL written off for a big, big racketeering con of social engineering to change the society. Hm. Quite something. Quite amazing.

Not that it was doing great before, you know. Because I can remember reading the articles on the air on the radio at the time where they had, the tricks the NHS were doing were astonishing. I mean, the NHS was sinking for, oh, 30 years, under them flooding in from Europe and across the planet for surgeries and treatments and so on, by using the European Union as some kind of landing point and they'd say, oh you have to take us into Britain for all the surgery.

They were coming in from other countries outside of Europe to have their children in the hospitals and everything. All paid by the taxpayers of Britain. And if you complained about it, oh you were shouted down, you know. [Alan chuckles.]

This trick has been used so often, 'eh... *Oh, you're a racist, you're a racist, what's wrong with them coming in from all over the world to have their children?* You were getting handed the bill to pay for it all, that's what was wrong with it. And the folk couldn't use the service that they were paying for, the folk living in the country, hm. So I'm not going to go into the facts. Facts don't matter when there's big agendas. But that's the truth of it.

What they were doing at the time when Tony Blair was in for instance, they were putting out, they were studying the people and giving them questionnaires, that were waiting for surgery. Sometimes you'd wait two or three years at times, you know. They would ask them on these questionnaires, were they thinking of taking a holiday, where would they go? It was all to get them, to find out when they were going, and when they were gone, this is the fact, it was in the newspapers at the time. When they were gone, the National Health Service would send out their demand to come in for their surgery, knowing they were gone, you see. Once they came back, they said, oh, we were on holiday you know, you didn't tell us. And the hospital, *well, we sent it out to you*, you know, *you're back in the bottom of the waiting list again*, another two years. This is the con. This is the racketeering that goes on.

Why do people vote for these... uuugh, there's nothing foul enough to call these characters, really, 'eh! They're nothing but sponge who live the high life on the public, on top of the public. It's just disgusting! Disgusting! N-n-n. Hasn't changed. Now of course they're privatizing it all, big chunks of it. Because that was always the agenda. They always use the public to pay for something. They start it all up, fund it all, get it created, build the buildings and so on, and then they privatize it. That's what they do. [Alan chuckles.] And folk never catch on.

Then we have, oh, a terrible, terrible announcement by the WHO, the world... The WHO, doctor WHO. This STUNNED me, you know. Because really, nobody, as I said before, no one has ever died up until now, you know that. That's how folk are cushioned from death, isn't it? Not so long ago folk looked after their own, and often their neighbors too, and they were dying at home. That's how it had been for centuries, and maybe thousands of years. From your counsel house to your little mud wattle home before that, you know, that's part of your privilege in Britain, and we forget that, that's where folk *all* died. And that's where folk were born. [Alan chuckles.] Believe it or not. Yep. No kidding. Yeah. No kidding.

And under this manacled system and again massive bureaucracy and socialism, everyone's forgotten it, when folk are dying, they go off to hospital or they put them into these exit homes, maybe offer them euthanasia now. It's much cheaper for the authorities, the owners, they prefer to have all the profits for themselves. And for your pension, for goodness' sake, the government can use all your pensions, rather than YOU, you dithering old idiot, what good are you with a pension, for goodness' sake?

The UN said it itself, A GOOD GLOBAL CITIZEN IS A GOOD PRODUCER AND CONSUMER. And if you're pensioner, well you're *just* consuming. And they've taught all the children to hate you, you know, you've destroyed the planet with your consuming and eating and awful things like that, clothing yourself for goodness' sake. Heating yourself, hhhhhhhhh,

how foul. And that's how it is, you see.

This is reality. **Think of things as they really are.** Don't fall into their little debates as they con you to give up your liver like Monty Python did in **The Meaning of Life**, 'eh. *Oh, you feel rather small now don't you, insignificant, can I have your liver?* Oh yeah, okay. That's how it's done.

So here you have it, so the World Health Organization, they said it at the WHO. What an amazing statement...

Up to 650 000 people die of respiratory diseases linked to seasonal flu each year

who.int / 13 Dec 2017

(A: HHH! Oh, I would never have guessed that. 650,000 people.)

Up to 650 000 deaths annually are associated with respiratory diseases from seasonal influenza, *(A: ...that's what the cause is.)* according to new estimates by the United States Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (US-CDC), WHO and global health partners.

This marks an increase on the previous global estimate of 250 000-500 000, which dates from over ten years ago and covered **all influenza-related deaths, including cardiovascular disease or diabetes.**

(A: You see, they put that all down, you see, as the flu too.)

The new figures of 290,000-650,000 deaths are based on more recent data from a larger, more diverse group of countries, including lower middle-income countries, and exclude deaths from non-respiratory diseases.

(A: So this is what I'm trying to tell you. They keep changing how they do it, 'eh. They keep changing it all the time.)

The estimates take into account findings from recent influenza respiratory mortality studies, including a study conducted by the United States Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (US-CDC), published in The Lancet on Thursday (14 December).

(A: Well, Lancet, as I say, it's a broken lance now. [Alan chuckles.] I tell ya, it's hmmmmmmmmmm, I don't know. I don't know. It says...)

According to US-CDC, most deaths occur among people aged over 75 years, and in the world's poorest regions. Sub-Saharan Africa accounts for the world's greatest flu mortality risk, followed closely by the Eastern Mediterranean and Southeast Asia.

(A: Much the same as happened this time, 'eh.)

So yeah, it's just astonishing how they pulled this one off, this latest thing off. I'll put that one up tonight as well with the rest. Then there's this article here...

Surgisphere: governments and WHO changed Covid-19 policy based on suspect data *(A: This is the one I mentioned, by the way, [Alan chuckles.] there's another two or three articles. I think Ron Paul has also got one. I'll put that one up too. But it says...)* **from tiny US company**
theguardian.com / 3 June 2020

(A: So Surgisphere is the company they gave the contract to. I'd love to know how much money. They're probably going to live off this for generations. They give it to this company, but six folk worked there apparently, who

would decide the fate of, as I say, the hydroxychloroquine. It says...)

The World Health Organization and a number of national governments have changed their Covid-19 policies and treatments on the basis of flawed data from a little-known US healthcare analytics company, (A: *It's an analytics company, right.*) also calling into question the integrity of key studies published in some of the world's most prestigious medical journals. (A: *...like The Lancet.*)

(A: *So Surgisphere, as they called it, it's almost like they threw up the company just for the contract, 'eh...)*

Surgisphere, whose handful of employees appear to include a science fiction writer and an adult-content model, has provided data for multiple studies on Covid-19 co-authored by its chief executive, but has so far failed to adequately explain its data or methodology.

(A: *It had none. They made it up. They were told to defame the studies on this being any good for you. That's what it was for. It doesn't say this in the article, but that's what it is, folks. Hm?*)

Data it claims to have legitimately obtained from more than a thousand hospitals worldwide formed the basis of scientific articles that have led to changes in Covid-19 treatment policies in Latin American countries.

(A: *Also in American countries, what d'you mean Latin American...)*

It was also behind a decision by the WHO and research institutes around the world to halt trials of the controversial drug hydroxychloroquine. (A: *It's been used for years and years, 'eh.*) On Wednesday, the WHO announced those trials would now resume. (A: *[Alan chuckles.]*)

Two of the world's leading medical journals – the Lancet and the New England Journal of Medicine – published studies based on Surgisphere data. The studies were co-authored by the firm's chief executive, Sapan Desai.

(A: *They'll live on this for generations on the money they got for this. I guarantee you. Yep.*)

The Guardian's investigation has found:

A search of publicly available material suggests several of Surgisphere's employees **have little or no data or scientific background**.

(A: *[Alan laughing.] I'm surprised there was only six of them. I thought there would be several.*)

An employee listed as a science editor appears to be a **science fiction author and fantasy artist** (A: *Well, that's his job, is making things up.*) whose professional profile suggests writing is her fulltime job. (A: *...probably writing checks.*)

Another employee listed as a marketing executive is an **adult model and events hostess**, (A: *[Alan laughing.]*) who also acts in videos for organisations. (A: *[Alan laughing.] Probably for the WHO to watch, no doubt.*)

But there you go. This is how things really are. This is what, this is the best medical evidence, you see, so that you wouldn't use this hydroxychloroquine, this really cheap, cheap, it was widely available drug. Which worked, was actually advised to be used for this last SARS one, right. This is SARS 2, remember, Covid 19, SARS2 as they call it. But no, no, because Mr. Foxy wanted to use his own stuff, you know, get his own companies to do things, or companies that he had them favored, put it that way, favored ones, yes, yeah, with the antivirals. There you go.

And that's what they said. Even the Guardian had to admit it too, you know. They had said before, they parrot the same stuff too, oh the WHO...

WHO halts hydroxychloroquine trial for coronavirus amid safety fears (A: Hhhhhh.)

theguardian.com / 25 May 2020

... could raise risk of death and heart problems, study shows. No, you get the heart problems

No, you get the heart problems and death by watching the videos I think that they're making [Alan laughing.] at this place, 'eh. That would probably do it. But there you go. Again...

'Yes, they were definitely lying': Tucker Carlson claims coronavirus lockdowns were unnecessary -

washingtonexaminer.com / 10 June 2020

You shouldn't need these characters to think for you anyway. Unfortunately folk, a lot of them really have GIVEN OVER THEIR REASONING TO THE MEDIA TO DO THEIR THINKING AND THEY'RE REASONING FOR THEM. That's what Brzezinski said was the intentions, that's what they're going to do. And they DID it.

Another article by Ron Paul, it's quite interesting too. Which is true, it's a truism. Anyway, I don't go along with anybody, but I mean he's got so many articles out and so far he hasn't steered, as far as I can see, the folk in the wrong direction.

The 1793 Project Unmasked - ronpaulinstitute.org / 13 June 2020

But he says...

Coronavirus Shows Why We Need Separation of Medicine and State!

ronpaullibertyreport.com / 9 June 2020 / Ron Paul

It seems like only yesterday. Americans were denied the right to go to their churches.

*(A: The whole manifesto of technocracy was to destroy religion, remember. Because it stood in the way of their own experts whom they now call bioethicists. They'll decide what's morally right and wrong, or who will live and die, etc. etc. etc. You see, so they've gotta get rid of religion, human values and religion. That's their biggest enemy. Because it's their biggest fear, if folk were really religious and organized **could all say no at the same time**, what are they going to do? They pick every group off one by one until there's no opposition. Then, you want to see scientific tyranny like Bertrand Russell said? That's what he wanted, a scientific tyranny. That's what he wished for, he says, he **HOPED IT WOULD BE THE SCIENTIFIC TYRANNY IF THERE WAS GOING TO BE ANY TYRANNY AT ALL**. Anyway it says here...)*

It seems like only yesterday. Americans were denied the right to go to their churches. They were denied the right to visit their loved ones in the hospital.

(A: And they were. Hm?)

They were denied the right to open their businesses and go to work to provide for themselves and their families. They were denied the right to go to restaurants, to bars, to hair salons.

(A: This is the first time too that you couldn't visit them in the hospitals, who are dying, for their relatives, 'eh. Do you understand, this is a massive, massive psychological operation here? A psy-ops. Massive. For a new system to devalue life. Believe you me.)

No laws were passed denying these rights. Even that (A: ...if they had been passed.) would be illegal and immoral. But what happened was worse. They were denied these basic rights by **governors, county judges, and even local mayors** who used the coronavirus outbreak as an excuse to **rule by decree**.

(A: Think about that, it's against all the rules and laws.)

They stole power that was not theirs to take and wielded it at all levels to force America into three months of house arrest.

Isn't that the truth of it though. Think about that. Think about that. That makes me think again of what Thomas Jefferson said, probably better educated than most folks today, you know, in his day they were WELL educated. Jefferson said...

**THERE IS NO JUSTIFICATION FOR TAKING AWAY INDIVIDUALS' FREEDOM
IN THE GUISE OF PUBLIC SAFETY.**

**WHEN YOU ABANDON FREEDOM TO ACHIEVE SECURITY,
YOU LOSE BOTH AND DESERVE NEITHER.**

M-hm. Think about it.

**THERE IS NO JUSTIFICATION FOR TAKING AWAY INDIVIDUALS' FREEDOM
IN THE GUISE OF PUBLIC SAFETY.**

Because that's how it's always been done. Oh, you're going to get invaded, we gotta take your rights away, you know. Oh, there's a pandemic, or disease, oh, we've got to take your rights away. You know? Yep. Oh, there's riots in the streets, we've got to take all your rights away, because we're not going to stop it. [Alan chuckles.] Hm. So back to this article and it says...

Then, in the midst of stay-at-home orders across the country, the same governors and local officials who locked Americans in their homes suddenly came around with their keys and threw open the doors. Suddenly not only was it OK to go out into the street, it was required to go out into the street!

What happened? A cure? A miraculous vaccine? No. The officials who locked Americans up found a cause they felt required Americans in the streets to protest. Police had killed a black man, George Floyd, in their custody in Minneapolis and suddenly the need to protest trumped the need to "stay home, save lives."

Suddenly the same health "experts" who told us we must not gather in crowds or there will be death in the millions from coronavirus issued statements supporting gathering in crowds.

(A: ...instantly, and that's true isn't it.)

An open letter on the George Floyd protests signed by more than 1,200 doctors and other health professionals clarified that they "do not condemn these gatherings as risky for Covid-19 transmission."

(A: It's amazing how they suddenly change, 'eh.)

However, they wrote, "this should not be confused with a permissive stance on all gatherings, particularly protests against stay-at-home orders."

(A: So, you're allowed to protest and go out and break all the rules, because I guess the virus would understand,

‘eh? It’s a very understanding virus, this. It’s a politicized virus, ‘eh.)

Did the coronavirus develop some kind of superior intelligence enabling it to distinguish between those who were congregating for a “good cause” and those who were congregating for a “bad cause”? Of course not. What has happened from the beginning of this shameful coronavirus episode is the politicization of public health at the hands of authoritarians.

(A: ...but for a big job though, not just for what he is talking about here obviously. It’s a new world order they want, right. He also mentions...)

Two prestigious medical journals, The Lancet and the New England Journal of Medicine, were forced to retract studies they had published concluding that Hydroxychloroquine was harmful to Covid patients. The rush to print the studies looks very much like a political move rather than one based on scientific principles. Once President Trump revealed that he was taking hydroxychloroquine the mainstream media and even “expert” journals began attacking the drug.

(A: And that’s true, isn’t it, ‘eh. But again, you’ve got to see that Fauci is behind that too.)

This is what happens when medicine merges with the state. We get the worst of both. We get career bureaucrat Dr. Fauci telling us we can never shake hands again and that we must stay home until a vaccine is found. **Meanwhile, doctors across the globe are reporting that this variation of the coronavirus is disappearing on its own.**

But he’s right, though, he’s right on what he says here. It’s a very politicized virus. I mean, it’s progressive, it’s a progressive virus, sorry, yeah. Before it didn’t know about politics, and right and wrong, and a good cause, and it’s suddenly changed its mind and just put itself into temporary hibernation, until it can spike again in the fall so’s they can get the vaccines going and get everybody [Alan chuckles.] getting bracelets and mandatory vaccinations. No, thank you. That won’t happen. Nope.

The tests, I won't go over the tests. Because facts don't matter anymore. We've seen the cons, even the China ones where they found that their testing, their swab test, they're jokes. I said at the beginning of this whole thing, months ago, I said you're better off getting fortunetellers in to tell if you've got the thing or not, or maybe somebody you can read tea leaves, give everybody a cup of tea in the lineup and then get a really good tea. There's women, I met them when I was young, they were awfully, they went around to the houses at one time in Britain and they would read your tea leaves. They're pretty good, you know. I'd say they'd be a lot better than these swab tests. They could say, nah, you're positive, no, you're negative, nope. Because they'd be more precise than this joke of the swab tests. Look at the ones they dumped, that even Italy got from China and different places, they were useless, getting false positives and false negatives. It was a joke! Here you have this article here...

30,000 coronavirus tests had to be redone after being sent to America (A: From Britain right.) for processing, the government admits
politicshome.com / 4 June 2020

(A: I wonder how much that cost the taxpayers?)

The Government has admitted almost 30,000 people *(A: It will be a lot more than that, by the way. Whenever they tell you 30,000, they actually admitted there was 67,000 samples in all, so I'll guarantee pretty well all of them were the same.)* had to be retested for coronavirus after their swabs were voided on their return from America.

According to a report in The Telegraph, 67,000 samples were sent for processing overseas at the start of May following capacity issues at a lab in Northern Ireland.

(A: *Where probably everybody in the lab was told to stay home, [Alan laughing.] they couldn't go to work.*)

It said they were airlifted (A: *No kidding, airlifted...*) to a university on the east coast of the United States in "multiple batches" over 10 days.

But on their return one bag contained accurate tests, while the second batch had a much higher than expected "void rate".

The Department of Health and Social Care (DHSC) confirmed that 29,500 of those sent abroad had to be done again.

(A: *Bah, that's just taxpayers' money, isn't it? Yep.*)

The Government has admitted almost 30,000 people had to be retested for coronavirus after their swabs were voided on their return from America. - politicshome.com / 4 June 2020

But they are such a farce and a joke. Absolute farce and a joke. If you're around folk that have had it, right, like the cruise ships, and they stick those things up your nose, right, you're breathing in *the same air*. Most of those cabins were having circulated air, most of them, except the ones that are on the outside where they can get doors out and open the deck. You're getting fragments of the RNA, it's broken-down DNA in cells, you're breathing them in. They're harmless to you. But that's what's going to test positive, you see, fragments of dead cells, that's what you're going to get. Other ones too, you might show positive if you've had certain vaccinations recently, [Alan chuckles.] like the annual ones, at a certain time of the year, you know. I won't go into that too much, but that's true as well.

It's such a joke. Yep. An awful joke. And by the way, they've been floating the idea of for a while now, oh yeah, you know, even if you get your own antibodies against this thing, they won't last long, they seldom do, they say, maybe a few months. This is their joke. Well, so would their vaccinations by the way, you know, it's the same with them. It's such a farce what... Big money though, billions of dollars for a few individuals. Billions and billions and billions of dollars, 'eh. And they don't have any come back if folk get sick or paralyzed or narcoleptic like has happened in the past with certain shots. It won't matter. Because they've got immunity, and the governments always look after their buddies at the top, the rich folk, you know, the real, real, real rich folk, 'eh. Hm?

I've said before, if this is being made mandatory, you'd better get it from your doctor, to read it out to you what it's got in it. And thoroughly. **You're supposed to get *informed* consent, inform you of the dangers of it.** Like in detail, right. And then agree that you can sue them if you get sick with it, after them telling you it's okay.

You should all be petitioning your governments to toss out these immunity from prosecution that all these corporations have got. And go for them. And your prime ministers in certain countries that are mandating it too, make sure they accept that they are going to get sued by the public for permitting this to happen.

This is incredible what's happening here. Incredible. Total slavery to an electronic system as well? Come on! No, no, no, no, no. Nooooo. No, we're not cattle. At least I'm not one. Are you? You have to decide, folks. You really do have to decide. It's up to you.

I want to mention as well one article...

The Massive Communist Infiltration of the Catholic Church in the 1930s (A: ...and it continued...) Caused the Current Pedophile Crisis - thedailycoin.org / 2 Oct 2018

It's an article that was put out by the Christian organization. I've read previous ones over the years admitting the same stuff. There was lots of data on it at the time. They even had certain people who actually selected who would be put into different causes, or even into bureaucracies or into even the Catholic Church as a priest and so on back then. This was all, this came out at hearings by the way from the folk who were involved, who are the selectors for the Communist Party. I do remember it well. It's not conspiracy stuff. It's factual stuff. Because they had these trials and the hearings about it not long ago. But yeah, a lot of them were funneled into the Catholic Church. They definitely were told to form clubs, which they did. They ended up being the ones who would bring in novices, to bring them in for the Catholic Church. It's continued for years since then. That's where you've got so much of this trouble from.

There's an article from the present Archbishop who came out and warned Trump about the Masonic, talking about the Freemasonic group behind it of this thing too. He is not wrong by the way. He's definitely not wrong what he's saying, and I don't know if Trump understands it or not. I think Trump just does what he told, myself.

Archbishop Viganò's powerful letter to President Trump: Eternal struggle between good and evil playing out right now - lifesitenews.com / 6 June 2020

Archbishop Viganò to President Trump - s3.amazonaws.com/lifesite / 7 June 2020

Apostolic Nuncio on Church Pedophilia - assets.documentcloud.org /

Viganò's accusations: What we know and what questions they raise - americamagazine.org / 26 Aug 2018

That's why you're getting people at the high, some high generals, some of them, not all of them, the media would make you think all of them are against this, what's happening. But it's not so. Some of them, don't forget a lot of the generals are multimillionaires who also literally lobby governments for the military-industrial complex. There's big money in that. So don't forget that for a minute. And generals do, they do what they're told. The whole idea of a soldier is to get sent to where you go and do your job, it doesn't matter. You don't bring ethics into it. That's not your job is to be ethical. That goes all the way up to the very, very top. Their whole job is to win. That's what they're told to do, go out there and win, you see. I'll touch on the generals in a little while.

It's interesting, I think it was the same Archbishop who came out with this stuff again about the Catholic Church about two or three years ago, I think. It was quite interesting. As I say, I'll touch on what he said to Trump later.

Also this article here, it's about all the amazing, you know, fast testing of different vaccines. Because there's billions of dollars of profit here, you understand this, for those who own the companies. It's getting tossed, as I say, money is getting tossed out like confetti to these folk, it doesn't matter if it works or not. It doesn't make any difference at all. Or if it kills you, they don't care either. The hands are out. Just like the ones who got all the different money agreements before the thing even broke out for goodness' sake, with the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation and the WHO.

2 billion doses of the Oxford coronavirus vaccine will be available after a new deal that included \$750m from Bill Gates, AstraZeneca says

2 billion doses of the Oxford coronavirus vaccine are due to be produced (*A: I think that fell apart, I'm quite sure. And that was from May this article here, maybe.*) after pharma giant AstraZeneca struck two new deals to double the supply.

AstraZeneca partnered with the Serum Institute of India to supply doses to low-and-middle income countries. 400 million of these should be ready by the end of 2020.

There is still no guarantee the vaccine will work — but the company is pushing ahead with production anyway

(A: It's interesting that Trump did say that he would shorten the testing times for different drugs when he first ran for politics, to get in for the presidency. That's no coincidence, folks. Because it should take two or three years or a few years to test any vaccine, and to see what the fallout effect is. Because there will be long-term effects that won't even manifest initially either by the way. Especially when you're going into RNA type vaccines that are going to alter your genetic makeup [Alan chuckles.] and so on.)

to shorten the timeline in case it does prove effective.

The global supply of a potential coronavirus vaccine being developed at Oxford University...

(A: And some of them at the Oxford University by the way, I think one of them was even working at Wuhan. I might be wrong on that, but I remember reading the article about one of the women who worked, it was at Oxford, was looking to get contracts for some kind of testing kits as well, I think. They're all at it. What d'you think they're in business for? To teach folk, because they love to teach people about...? No, no, no. They're in there for the handouts and the grants and the business opportunities that terror brings, you know. Of course they're all working with the...)

...Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations (CEPI) and Gavi the Vaccine Alliance (*A: The Bill Gates group and so on.*) to boost its supplies.

(A: And no doubt, its sales, 'eh.)

Of course they're coming out with it again now, you see, now that things might die down after all the protests and different, you know, things that are going on.

STAY AWAY Britain's beaches could fuel second coronavirus wave and may have to be locked down, MPs warn (*A: No kidding, eh?*)

thesun.co.uk / 7 June 2020

(A: I hope the folk just ignore all this stuff. Matt Hancock again, oh, my goodness...)

Matt Hancock raised the prospect of localised restrictions yesterday - hinting that areas hit harder by coronavirus could face tougher measures than others.

Politicians from multiple parties have now warned beaches could be those forced to lockdown due to the influx of visitors.

(A: Ohhhh, my goodness, 'eh. Hhhhh.)

Meanwhile more folk die with the flu. Every year. Yep. But they'll keep the con going because out of this is the whole new world... a new world system, not just a system in Europe or Britain or whatever, 'eh, it's a WORLD system.

And you have to go back to having sex with masks on, and you know it's illegal if you have sex with strangers. Even if they've got a mask on. You might get afraid if you notice it's your spouse and you didn't know it at the beginning. And so will they. There ya go.

Him Couples "Should Wear Masks During Sex" (A: *It must be a joke surely.*) In COVID World, 'Experts' Advise - zerohedge.com / 7 June 2020

Experts advise. I wonder how much money they get for advising. As I say, I could sit and make up these things all day long. I should have my hands out, and put a shingle outside the door, you see. I could do better stuff, I give you better results, and give long-winded explanations why you should do this or that, or not do this or that, you see. And I could always say, a further grant would help me study it even deeper. That's how you get along in these businesses, you see. They churn out thousands of these folk from universities every year. Parasites, all of them. With their *expert advice*, and, *let me look at this closer*, you know. Drinking red wine every night, one glass, it's good for your heart. Wow. Give me another, and I'll see, I'll tell you next year. There ya go.

Here's another good one...

Walking to work is WORSE for environment than car sharing (A: *Hhhh!*) because it makes you eat more leading to higher greenhouse emissions, new study finds - dailymail.co.uk / 11 June 2020

Oh, my goodness! Ttt. As I say, I'll put up that [Alan laughing.] comedian who's awfully good, you know, good skits he does. It's about how, he's talking about the really, really virtuous type, you know, at the top. The ones who are really spiritual, in the new spirituality, the ones that preen themselves in front of everybody. About how they argue. It's awfully good too. It's about food too, you know. And they use all the modern pseudo-psychological chatter because they get it all from these books they consume like you wouldn't believe. They're always buying books to tell them how to behave, what to think, what to do and what to eat, you know. It makes them more enlightened than other people.

How Spiritual People Fight (Comic) - youtube.com / 15 March 2013

So there ya go. Walking is worse for the environment, because you're eating more. Who would've thought? I'm glad an expert must have noticed that. It says...

Walking to work is WORSE for environment than car sharing (A: *Hhhh!*) because it makes you eat more leading to higher greenhouse emissions, new study finds
dailymail.co.uk / 11 June 2020

It may have many health benefits including cutting the risk of catching coronavirus.

(A: *Well, why would it cut the risk?*)

But walking to work could produce more greenhouse gas than driving.

The carbon footprint of producing the extra food a walker needs as 'fuel' for the journey would be more than that of a car travelling the same distance.

(A: *Wow! I've never tried feeding into my car, I don't know if it will work or not.*)

Researchers estimate that, in a country with high calorie diets such as the UK, walking for one kilometre would require food that would have generated around 0.26kg of carbon dioxide compared with 0.21kg of CO2 for the petrol used by a car.

(A: *Can you believe this junk! [Alan chuckles.]*)

The scientists, from Otago University in New Zealand and Oxford University (A: *Natually.*), said a carshare scheme over short distances could produce less greenhouse gas than one person walking.

Now, isn't it just the psychologists behind it all saying, stop the folk from using so much cars by making them all cram into the one car. That would apparently, that apparently was deadly, that's why a lot of the folk that worked in these meatpacking plants and so on, that were brought up from Latin America, and this was in the papers here and I read the articles, so it's not fake news, they were cramming the cars and their employers were getting so worried because they wouldn't social distance! Ttt! So here you are, no, you're supposed to cram into the car as they're going to spike the coronavirus con game again. And it's okay then. It's beautiful how they can keep changing reality back and forth, 'eh? Do you realize if you go back and forth with their statements you'd be a basket case? Very quickly. Hm.

So, food is a major source, once again getting that guilt thing through to you. You're eating, you are eating the supply of lettuce on this planet, you certain little you, yep. So if you're really small now, you're so insignificant and small, *can we have your liver?* Hm? So there you go, some con game article. This is how they do this stuff.

Remember too, the agenda at the top from the population control group, right, and the WEF, said all they really want coming out of this new world order and Covid nonsense, etc., what they've got to do is ONLY AUTHORIZED BUSINESSES THAT ARE GREEN AND THAT ARE SUSTAINABLE TO OPEN UP, AND THE OTHER ONES TO BE BANNED, *like permanently*. Are you getting the message here, folks? This is a big agenda. This has nothing to do with the virus. This is the excuse. Just like the Club of Rome came up with the excuse of blaming climate change on humans and that would be the excuse for changing us all and reducing our intake of food and everything else that we need to live. Hm. Are you starting to get the message here?

This isn't... **The virus is the excuse that was eventually chosen.** Climate change wasn't panning out the way they wanted it to. As I say, this last week or so I'm getting freezing temperatures, freezing, right on the freezing in Fahrenheit, like 32°, 33°, 40° at the most, per night, this last... This is June! This is the middle of June. So the global warming isn't panning out, you see. So along comes Covid. Ooooooooooh, oh, we can't live like we used to live. Ooooh, Covid, Covid, sustainability, and we've got to reduce our caloric intake, and because of food rationing, yada, yada, ya. You starting to get the picture here? 'Eh?

Having sex with someone you don't live with is illegal from today under coronavirus lockdown laws
standard.co.uk / 1 June 2020

Brits have been banned from having sex with anyone outside of their own household under new coronavirus lockdown legislation rolled out by the Government.

(A: *That's from the Evening Standard. That's a broken standard I'm sure after reading this.*)

Officials on Monday introduced new measures that ban people in England from socialising indoors with anyone not already in their household bubble.

(A: [Alan laughing.] That's a new name for it, for bursting your bubble.)

Up until Monday, the person visiting another's house would have been the one in breach of lockdown rules.

But now both people could be prosecuted under the new amendment to The Health Protection (Coronavirus, Restrictions) Regulations 2020 bill.

(A: I'll have to look it up and see if it's really true.)

But the amendment to the bill now makes clear only those with "reasonable excuses" will be allowed to meet indoors, with sex not featuring on the list of exemptions.

"No person may, without reasonable excuse, stay overnight at any place other than the place where they are living," it says.

(A: Except politicians, I guess, and folk working, well, like Neil Ferguson did, you know. He had no problem with that. And other politicians too by the way, you know. But again, the virus, that virus is very politicized, and it will allow special folk who are much superior to everybody else to do these things. This is for the ordinary folk, you understand, you know, the peasantry.)

Those who may be deemed to have a reason for meeting others indoors are sports professionals, people attending funerals, vulnerable persons fleeing a risk of violence, carers and those with unavoidable work commitments.

For people attending a funeral of a loved one, the new rules also permit an overnight stay...

(A: I guess they don't let the body stay in the coffin very long either, 'eh. With all the folk standing around there, it will be a fast funeral, bum-bum-bum. Maybe they've got a big bubble over the coffin, I don't know. Who knows? Nothing would surprise me these days, folks. I mean, why should athletes be allowed to stay in a different location to their own residents if they're training for competition? Do you know how much food they're eating?! And carbon dioxide they're putting off when they're training?! Do you understand what's going on here! Hm! Hm? I'm telling you.)

Guidance issued to officers by the National Police Chiefs' Council (NPCC) and College of Policing said: "You may only direct a person to return home. *(A: ... if they find them out.)*

"There are no powers in the Regulations to remove someone or use force.

(A: Really! Well, they've been arresting folk in Britain, under fixed penalty notices...)

"Fixed-penalty notices (FPNs) and arrest still apply, where appropriate."

(A: Oh, so they're still going to arrest you and give you fines. M-m-hm-hm.)

I dunno, I just don't know. Yep. Another article I'll put up too is...

Coronavirus (COVID-19): shielding support and contacts
gov.scot/publications / 12 June 2020

(A: This is for Scotland, this one here. It says...)

This document is part of a collection.

(A: I guess you're going to spend your whole life reading all their stuff and everything. This is from the

government.)

If you require urgent support with food, please call your local authority. You can do this directly or via the free national health line. (A: *And they give you a number.*)

Weekly grocery packs: If you buy them online or have someone else who is able to get the food and the household items you need, you should carry on getting things in this way.

(A: *You need your government to tell you this, 'eh?'*)

If you're not able to get these things we can send you weekly grocery packs, the basic food boxes are free and there's no delivery charge.

(A: *And they tell you what's in it, you know. Pasta, the usual stuff, pasta. Actually, they've got more stuff in it than I've got.*)

Teabags, bread, baked beans, pasta. (A: *All free.*) Fruit one and two. Shower gel. (A: *I don't know what shower gel is. I don't do any kinky stuff in the shower.*) Semiskilled UHT milk. Cooking sauce. Pre-potato, or whole washed. (A: *I don't know.*) tin meat, tuna, vegetables, (A: *...peas probably...*) chopped tomatoes, tinned fruit and toilet roll.

If you're not able to eat some of the food supplied and feel that the remaining contents of the packet are not enough, please contact your local authority.

So there you go. They didn't bother with it in Canada. We just, you know, Canada mind you, won't have the problems with the rioting, or mass demonstrations that turn into burning places down like the States. Because Canada is already communist, I don't have to go through that. We've been communist for a long time here. We're progressive, you see, and that's why we don't get these problems. [Alan laughing.]

Anyway, you could go on and on forever with this kind of stuff you understand. Because it is a whole new way of controlling the minds of the public by trying to get them into, *well maybe they're right here, maybe they've got a point here*. This is the whole point of it. Don't get into *their* POINTS! **The real point is, don't get involved in it to begin with, just stick to your own common sense.**

Psychology is being used on you all the time, through this entire debacle here. And it's not stopping. They want a new system worldwide with the technocratic expert run world, you see, of massive bureaucrats that are just really, they're not experts at all, they're just bureaucrats appointed to the jobs. They've got no end of things they want to try on you and make you do. Hm? They really do. I hope you understand.

As I say, I'll put up the one too for...

SAGE publishes evidence - Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures
assets.publishing.service.gov.uk

(A: *...and how they're going to make you all do it, and terrify you, and coerce you, and frighten you and so on. And different types of, they've got different categories of behavior all fathomed out, different kinds of people and what kind of pressure that will apply to the different groups, you see. Some folks are more terrified than others, and others are not. And how they will use social approval and disapproval. Oh, you're a good boy. Oh, you're a bad boy, bad boy, you know. And little gold stars and give you publicity for having a gold star. Yep. It's just astonishing 'eh. And more legislation, like masses of legislation that they keep coming up with, 'eh.*)

Consideration should be given to use of social disapproval but with a strong caveat around unwanted negative consequences.

(A: A new form of social infrastructure, they mobilize quickly too it says here.)

Then this one here too from Zero Hedge. It says...

"We're All Suspects Now": A Look Inside The NSA's New "Contact Chaining" Tool

zerohedge.com / 31 May 2020

(A: That's what it's called, 'eh, contact chaining tool. It's astonishing isn't it. I've already read the article, Bill Gates and the other guy had arranged, who was going to get the contract, etc. for chasing contacts up, etc., tracing.)

We all know Edward Snowden revealed that the NSA collects and stores massive databases of information on Americans' phone call and text metadata.

(A: And they do. Everything. Everything. Folk forget on the phone who they're, you know, there's a 3rd ear in every phone call. I always say that. And it's a permanent one, you know. Never scrubbed.)

But then what? Most people think it sits on ice until and unless an alphabet agency like the FBI, CIA, or DHS wants to dig through it.

In reality, **it is processed into a detailed map of your social contacts, constantly updating with new data.**

(A: I gave these talks years ago, same thing.)

Everytime you make a phone call or send a text, a new piece of data enters the government's hands, and they update the map of your social contacts.

(A: I think they've been listening to me maybe.)

A new book explores the "contact chaining" tool, which is an essential second piece of the collection and storage of mass metadata.

This tool allows the NSA to play "six degrees of separation" to connect you to almost anyone.

They call it "contact chaining," as in, determining who you are linked to. They know better than us who is in our inner circle, who are our casual contacts, and who is a friend of a friend.

(A: They call them clusters actually; I gave these talks years ago.)

This is so much broader than the government seeing when you sent a text. They can map out your entire social life.

And as coronavirus "contact tracing" comes into effect, it would be wise to remember just how dangerous it is for the government to have such detailed information on all Americans.

Everyone is being investigated, before they are ever suspected of committing a crime. We're all suspects now.

* * *

Ohio judge blocks state from enforcing lockdowns against gyms

*(A: I'll put that article up for those who want to read it.
And...)*

* * *

Judge rules FBI can't even look at your phone's lock screen without a warrant

When police arrest a suspect, they inventory personal items like a cell phone.

During the process of powering down a phone, it is reasonable for law enforcement to see the phone's screen.

That had already happened in this case.

But the FBI agent did not bother asking a judge for a warrant. *(A: ...from a judge.)* And that made it an illegal search under the Fourth Amendment protections against unreasonable search and seizure, according to a judge.

The evidence was thrown out.

What this means:

When we are so used to the government doing whatever it wants, and not facing any consequences, little victories like these are encouraging.

There is a reason the Constitution attempted to restrict law enforcement and government powers when it came to the rights of the accused.

Otherwise, it is far too easy for the government to go digging around for a crime, without ever suspecting one in the first place.

(A: That's what they do, a fishing expeditions, that's what they call them.)

And with the number of petty laws and victimless crimes out there, we are all guilty of something

(A: But the first article is, you know, it mentions that there's a book out now.)

A new book explores the "contact chaining" tool

I gave these talks years ago, how every day, every day that you put stuff up on to all the different social media, and your phone calls, it's all collected. The Pentagon even had articles about virtual you's that got set up for everybody, they've got a virtual you. Like a game thing. They add to your personality updates to it. They can do little games on it with your personality and your behavior in it and so on, and give it little tasks and little situations where, to see how it will react in the computer model. They say it's pretty accurate to how you would probably behave in real life faced with similar things. This is how, you have no idea how far into it... And these characters say, we have no idea about who's terrorists and who's not a terrorist, and what they're going to do. Oh, come on here, 'eh? I-yi. N-n-n-n-n. Quite something.

[Alan chuckles...]

After Endorsing Mass Protests, Gov. Cuomo Threatens New Yorkers Congregating, Janice Dean Finishes Off His Hypocrisy

redstate.com / 13 June 2020

How the media has covered the BLM protests versus any other public activity is quite a study in contrasts.

While they have by and large not chastised any protesters for marching in huge groups, some without masks, they have said that cause is so important that it trumps the concerns.

By contrast the lockdown, other constitutional rights, your jobs and feeding your families were not important, deemed essential or something the state was going to 'allow' you to do.

Here's Gov. Andrew Cuomo demonstrating that very dynamic.

(A: He's a real politician, though. He's a consummate liar.)

Tweet

Archive: Governor Andrew Cuomo

@NYGovCuomo / 1 June 2020 8:49am

I share the outrage of the injustice and I stand with the protesters.

(A: This is after he threatened everybody for leaving their homes and lockdown. [Alan chuckles.] He just goes with the wind, doesn't he?)

It's not just George Floyd. There are 50 or more cases just like it.

It is rooted in hundreds of years of racism and injustice.

Let's use this energy constructively and demand real, positive change.

(A: Well, what kind of change are you looking for? What kind of new system are you in on, 'eh? Because that's what it is. They're all in on it at the top. And he isn't at the very top either. But he's long term so he's got more of an idea of what's going on. He says...)

Tweet

Archive: Governor Andrew Cuomo

@NYGovCuomo / 1 June 2020 7:32pm

There are justified peaceful protests across the state tonight.

But there are also people criminally exploiting this pain and this moment.

We will not tolerate it.

(A: Remember last week I read too that he said, I CAN'T REALLY FORCE FOLK TO DO ANYTHING, ANYTHING YOU DO IN LOCKDOWN OR SO ON IS BECAUSE YOU ALLOW US TO DO IT. [Alan chuckles.] So he said it. Getting himself off the hook then. Now he's back to wanting to put down a lockdown again once this thing is over, right.)

He didn't do anything to stop rioters and looters.

But now here he is on Saturday, threatening people for congregating on the street on Friday in NYC, in the Village, mostly without masks in video from the East Village Grieve blog.

Tweet

Archive: Governor Andrew Cuomo

@NYGovCuomo / 9:00 AM · Jun 13, 2020

Don't make me come down there...

(A: ...says Andrew Cuomo in his own site.)

Notice the boarded up establishments on the street, likely from the rioting and looting.

Tweet

Emily Miller

@emilymiller / 9:49 AM · Jun 13, 2020

Is Cuomo joking or literally threatening citizens for walking public streets?

(A: And I love this, what this person commented. Because Cuomo remember is the one who ordered all the folk, all the elderly into, and all the nursing homes to accept folk who were testing positive, into the homes, and spreading it, and killing them all. To get the numbers up. That's what it was. So someone commented to Cuomo and says...)

So what are you going to do, throw them into nursing homes?

(A: [Alan chuckles.] If they have to go to the streets, that's punishment. But really, that's how it is.)

That's how it really is, isn't it. It's nothing to do with what they tell you it is.

Former NY Times reporter bashes governors over coronavirus toll in nursing homes: 'A lot to answer for' - foxnews.com / 14 May 2020

But yeah, you've got to understand, you're disposable now. Most folk. It depends on who you are. Yeah, you've all got categories of importance. But we are disposable, no doubt about it. And this one here... Dr. Birx, the nodder, she nods a lot. She agrees with everything Fauci says and nods, nods, nods. Yeah. She says...

Birx says dozens of coronavirus testing sites have been destroyed by rioters
justthenews.com / 10 June 2020

(A: Ttt. Oh. That's awful. And she's the task force coordinator it says here. [Alan chuckles.] She's a career bureaucrat really, like Fauci and the pal deals with the same, she's like an ambassador across the world to dispense money to certain groups and so on.)

White House coronavirus task force coordinator Deborah Birx says that dozens of COVID-19 testing sites have been destroyed by rioters during the recent Black Lives Matter protests, a setback the Trump administration fears could contribute to the continued spread of the disease throughout the country.

Numerous recent Black Lives Matter demonstrations, sparked by the killing of Minneapolis resident George Floyd at the hands of local police, have descended into chaos and violence as some protesters have taken to property destruction, clashing with police and looting.

Among the consequences of those riots has been the destruction of 70 COVID-19 testing sites across the country.

Birx said the destroyed testing locations have already resulted in a drop in testing rates in the affected areas. She urged governors to ensure that "there is testing available in urban areas" within their states, according to the Beast.

Some health officials in recent weeks have been concerned that the ongoing Black Lives Matter protests, which have sometimes involved tens of thousands of individuals packed into city streets, will result in a sharp spike in coronavirus cases.

So yeah, they're all getting it, 'eh, to some extent or another.

Asymptomatic spread of coronavirus is 'very rare,' according to WHO official
independent.co.uk / 8 June 2020

(A: I've got a few articles on that actually. One from the WHO themselves, and a video on it by the way where you hear the official saying that. After telling us, oh, you know, SOMEONE WHO'S ASYMPTOMATIC IS PROBABLY SPREADING IT ALL OVER THE PLACE, SO WE'VE GOT TO LOCKDOWN THE WHOLE POPULATION OF THE PLANET. Right? Now they're telling you, the same organization is telling you, OH, ASYMPTOMATIC SPREAD OF CORONAVIRUS IS VERY RARE, according to the WHO official.)

"What we really want to be focused on is following the symptomatic cases," Maria Van Kerkhove said.

There you go. It's amazing how reality can just change, 'eh, from one ridiculous extreme to another, isn't it? Whoof, just like that. And you're supposed to go along with it and say, *oh well I guess the experts know best*. It depends on the side of the bed they get up on, I think, what they tell you.

Now, this is something I want to mention here. It's awfully important to what's happening. Getting back to the whole, let's get back to the basics. **The reason for everything that's happening is population reduction and a new form of ruling the planet.** They've mentioned it at the WEF. They even mentioned it at the last big meeting they had, we might have to go down the whole extent for sustainability, deciding who can live and die, who can breed and who can't breed. Remember that old eugenics idea? Well, it's never gone away. It's never been old, really, it's always been there. And it's always new. And it's always spoken at the right time. It's a trial balloon getting you used to, ready for the new system. And the whole generation's growing up that's all freaking out right now, *we're all going to die anyway, what's the point in having children*, yada, yada, ya, and yeah, they've trained them all. It's just all working along one direction. That's what the elites have always wanted. Less of you.

Ecologists, like it's a religion, ecologists. What are you? I'm an ecologist. I thought we were all ecologists in a sense, aren't we, you know? Oh no, we're special ecologists, we're virtuous and we know what has to be done. So...

Social Norms and Global Environmental Challenges: The Complex Interaction of Behaviors, Values, and Policy
academic.oup.com / 1 March 2013 / Paul R. Ehrlich

...urged the government to move beyond existence levels of public permission

(A: This is what I've been on about four years folks, 'eh. This is an old article. Hm.)

...governments can and even should move beyond extant levels of public permission in order to shift norms, allowing public sentiment to later catch up with the regulation.

(A: Again, back to what Justin Trudeau, ADMIRES CHINA, THEY DON'T HAVE THE SAME PROBLEMS HAVING TO CONVINCE THE PUBLIC TO GO ALONG WITH THINGS, THEY JUST DO IT. Because they're not Democratic, you see. The Club of Rome, the same bunch again, same old bunch, all come up with the same articles over and over.)

In a peer-reviewed paper

(A: They're always peer reviewed. Oh, that means they're really important.)

put out by the American Institute of biological sciences

(A: That's the ones that do the ethics as well, the new norms and ethics and so on. It's called...)

Social Norms and Global Environmental Challenges

(A: Exactly from the Club of Rome, the same stuff.)

To be published in the 2013 edition of Bioscience.

A group of well-known scientists

(A: ... WELL known, you see.)

calls on government and scientists to start with the planned social engineering of norms and values in regards to environmental policies.

(A: This is new norms and values.)

The objective, according to the authors, is that these engineered norms must work their way into existing ones so finally environmental policies will be accepted without reserve.

(A: ...meaning, you get forced to accept it.)

A sustained campaign in other words, with the government and scientists working together

(A: Isn't that what they just did with this whole con of Covid? Hm? And their SAGE organization? But here, let's work with scientists in government to create new normals, 'eh, isn't that wonderful. They say...)

It will gradually create changes in behavior so environmental policies will be more easily accepted over the course of some time.

(A: There you go. You will know it's happening, it's gradual, you see.)

Life scientists could make fundamental contributions to the agenda through targeted research on the emergence of social norms.

Substantial numbers of people will have to alter their existing behaviors to address this new class of global environmental problems.

Alternative approaches are needed when education and persuasion alone are insufficient.

(A: Right. There you go. Down, down, down. And through all education. You've had it. It's been taught in all the schools, and they've created them. We're all going to die. You bad older folk have eaten all the food and destroyed the planet, and oh my God, the planet is dying! Really? Have you looked around you? Hm? I tell ya.)

The scientists expressed confidence that the recommendations can be carried out in a way that abides by their principles of representative democracy.

(A: You know they're going beyond all that and creating, using psychology and science to persuade you to do what they want you to do, right. Psy-ops again. This is what they do. I read the articles too over many years. I get... to me this is all old stuff. And this is an old article. But this is what they're doing right now by the way...)

...move beyond existence levels of public permission.

Just do it, get on with it. The Club of Rome came out with that with their books years ago, the **Limits to Growth** and all that, and **The First Global Revolution**.

You'll hear the other guys parroting this next week by the way. They never give me... [Alan chuckles.] I think for anything, and they use my archives for their talks, otherwise they'd just talk politics and who to vote for.

But that's the articles I'm going to use for the Covid thing right now by the way. Now I'll get into some of the other stuff to do with the overthrow of everything, the big overthrow that's going on. Or, the appearance of the overthrow, you understand, right, and how it's being allowed to go on by the establishment. It's quite amazing, isn't it. I'll continue with more of these articles because they all tie in together. You think things are separate but they're not separate at all. Everything is mentioned here tonight, and things still to mention, that are even a few years old, are all connected, completely connected with one agenda.

You'll find out, if you ponder things, don't get tied up in the minutia of things. It's like looking at signs and symptoms of a disease. You can always tell, that's how you come a conclusion and the diagnosis of what the disease is, you see. When you see all things working together...

It's like Bill Gates. Bill Gates who also came out with the reimagining education, you know, and his system would be for a lockdown society, a permanently locked down society all doing it from home on the computers, using his system and his curriculum. What a power over the planet that would be, to give a common culture. That would be UNESCO on steroids, 'eh. And that's what they want, folks.

And they've got George Soros who wanted, a few years ago he came out with, he wanted a nationalized police force for America, a centralized... Centralization, centralization, centralization. That's totalitarianism, folks. Hm? Think about it.

Remember too before I forget again, go into **cuttingthroughthematrix.com** and donate a few bucks my direction. Because I'll still be going, hopefully, if I'm still breathing, or being allowed to breathe or whatever, as things get worse and worse and worse. Which they will. They're not stopping. You understand, this is a war against the whole planet, really, the people of the planet going on right now using different guises for the same thing.

It's also to threaten other groups and get racial groups fighting each other. There's no doubt about it. When one group is getting promoted over the other, and the others are supposed to sit and cower, as being bad, guilty, nasty people, while the other ones who are ready to do them in are being lauded as having some natural revenge rights or something, for things that never happened to them, 'eh... Come on here. Hm? Things that happened centuries ago?

I'll mention one article too. It's called...

The Real Racists

paulcraigroberts.org / 11 June 2020

The worst racists in the world are the US print and TV media, NPR, and university administrations. Their racism is directed entirely at white people. Although Ron Unz is correct that Harvard University discriminates against Asians and limits their enrollment as Harvard once limited Jewish enrollment, it is white people who are accused by white media and white political leaders of both parties of the racial suppression of black peoples. Even Trump's vice president has taken the side of black looters against looted whites, as has the Republican majority leader in the US Senate.

That doesn't bode well, when you've got... You understand, the people above all of this, again, in government and the deep state are allowing all this to happen. They're promoting all of this rioting, and the divisions and divisions and divisions. Because this is part of the agenda. Out of chaos comes out the new order. That's what comes out of it. That's what it's about, ordo ab chao. The folk who participate in it always forget it, they get emotionally involved and they forget what's really behind it all and who's going to win and what kind of system is going to come in.

But that's what's happening. Of course folk, you can see it on YouTube. You'll see some of the people in cars and so on yelling to the crowds and the gangs that are burning stuff and so on, to kill white people. There's no mistaking what they're saying here. And you can imagine if it was the other way around, there would be all hell to pay and oh, heads must roll, etc. But no, when you're allowing this to get advocated, from the very top, and what are white folk supposed to do here? Hm? Do they want retaliation here? Or if white folk are threatened and the police aren't going to turn up to help them out, they're on their own, what do you expect them to do?

You see, do you understand, this is all connected here. There's folk in London, I noticed, who are doing a bit of rioting too. Again, they're not all peaceful, believe you me, according to the media. This is not happy fun-and-games things. They're not peaceful at all some of them. There's folk that Britain has welcomed in from all these countries that were *never* slaves. And they've been given the best starts in Britain too. If you really want to, the doors are open for university and everything if you want it, and even the financial support. There's nothing to bitch about here folks, you know, for things that happened centuries ago.

Centuries ago, as I say, off the shores of Britain they tried, they deported people. They created stacks of laws in poverty times where you'd get deported for and sentenced to get put off to another country as an indentured servant. They didn't like calling you a slave but that's what it was. You were bought coming off the boat, and the cut went back to the judge that sentenced you, and part to the captain. And these were white folk. They were the first ones. They died too quickly on plantations, so they tried American Indians too. That same thing happened to the native Indians, they died as well. So they brought in Africans. And a lot of them were sold off by *African chiefs* over there too. Some of them even had their own little empires on the go. This is not an unknown thing here.

So yeah, you'll find the same thing even going back into much older times. You found in Ireland when Saint Patrick went into Ireland, I mean, he'd been caught himself and made to be a slave at one point. He escaped. He came back in to try to stop the pagan rights going on there with sacrifices and so on. But that was a normal thing was to enslave people you conquered. The Romans did the same thing. The Greeks did it. Across Africa and different tribes they did it to each other as well. That's the unfortunate history of humankind, folks. Very unfortunate history. Really terrible.

But this is all being manufactured in recent years for different reasons by the same group that brought you communism. [Alan chuckles.] Long before you heard of Antifa and so on. It's on the go, it's working well because it's much higher powers behind all of this.

As I say, send me a few bucks my way. Hopefully I can keep ticking a long as we go through the chaos. Because it's not going to end with this. This is just part of it. The Covid was another part before it. They've mentioned about the Covid, they want a whole new world order. What do you think that means? Hm? It means they're going to give you a different TV station added or something? No, no. This is a whole new order of doing things, being, accepting what you're told to do by experts from birth to death, and how much you're going to eat and not eat, and how much you're going to pay for the privilege of being alive, and consuming, and all that, and carbon taxes. This is the whole thing, folks, right down to who will breed and who will not breed. That's what's to come out of all of this, all of this chaos, you see. All of it.

And you can't go having racial wars along the way too. There's no doubt about it, one police chief, I'll put the article up too. He mentioned that they should be looking into, and they will be looking into the relationship between George Floyd and this policeman who was on his neck for 8 1/2 minutes. Because they knew each other. They had hit, they had butted heads, it says, before in the club that they worked at and so on, some night club or whatever or dance club I'm not sure what it was. But anyway, yeah, they knew each other and there's definitely some kind of animosity there regardless on top of it all.

Houston chief says investigators should look 'very closely' at history between George Floyd, Derek Chauvin
- foxnews.com / 10 June 2020

Because the guy, yeah, you just, what were they doing during that particular neck movement? Which is not used except in advanced martial arts really. I know it's used by another country that teaches America, this is true, I mean, a lot of American police how to do anti-terrorism movements and so on and that's part of it too, this kind of, they call it restraint. It's not restraints. It's rather deadly force as you know. Even if George died of a heart attack as they say might have happened, regardless, you can get amazing permanent damage occurring if you cut off the carotid artery. Yeah, damage, incredible damage. In the brain too, of course you do. That's if you survive it.

So no, this is amazing. It's never been explained why they just had 8 1/2 minutes like that. 8 1/2 minutes. And that's not all the cops, believe you me. There's no way. There was something else going on here. I looked at some of the cops in New York City in different places here all being accused of being racist and so on. No. Hhhch. In modern society, they've got to be almost, it's beyond social work, believe you me, what they have to put up with too and still not go overboard. In today's society, with drugs and alcohol and drugs, and the drugs they have now too, my goodness, 'eh, and the domestic squabbles that are going on, gang fights, yada, yada. The society is in a mess. It is in an awful, awful mess. Isn't it? It truly is.

Getting back to what happens to, look at, because Fauci was against anybody interfering with his big plans and Gates plans of who's going to get the contracts, like Gilead antiviral and so on. They can immediately, immediately pretty well ban hydroxychloroquine across the country, and buy up all the stocks by the way, I think the US government bought it all off, that's what we were told anyway, until the folk can't get it. The ordinary folk just can't get it, right. They can do that instantly, right. But they can't stop drugs flowing into the country from all over the planet, and China with the fentanyl, hhhch, that's where most of it's coming from apparently, they just can't stop that. Who's kidding who?! Come on here.

But then you know the governments are in, the CIA especially, in with cocaine and heroin and all the rest of it. That was the first thing, going back, because I lived through it, and I did the talks at the time of George Bush Junior. You know,

Junior Bush, the first law that he passed when they invaded Afghanistan was that, yeah, now the Taliban, they could *start* growing the poppy again. The poppy, it was banned. For the opium right, the poppy was banned, poppy growing, by the Taliban when they were in charge of it. They banned it.

That's bad for business when you're flogging the eventual substitutes of the stuff that comes out of opium like the heroin. The CIA is so involved in using it as black budgets, heroin, across the US 'eh. We've lived through the drugs-for-guns and all these kind of things before and yada, yada, ya. Hhhhh, do you really think your government is, do you have any faith at all in justice anymore when there's so much corruption going on, you know, so much corruption? It's incredible corruption going on. In Latin America, every intelligence agency on the planet has got its, even helicopters down there in the drug trade, you know, ferrying the stuff back and forth and so on. Astonishing stuff going on.

And here they are stirring up, as I say, the race war, 'eh. Everything directed at white folk, who just calmly take it. I don't know if they're so calm, I mean, they're getting a lot of nervous people now, right. But this article here goes on about...

The Real Racists

paulcraigroberts.org / 11 June 2020

Even Trump's vice president has taken the side of black looters against looted whites.

The extraordinary destruction of white and Asian businesses in many instances wiping out a family's lifetime work, the looting of national businesses whose (A: *And he gets really emotional here and calls it... a dumb-excretion, excretion...*) dumbshit CEOs support the looters, the merciless gang beatings of whites and Asians who attempted to defend their persons and their property, (A: *Yep. That's, this is dangerous stuff going on here.*) the egging on of the violence by politicians in both parties and by the entirety (A: *I guess he means entirety...*) of the media including many alternative media websites, shows a country undergoing collapse. This is why it is not shown in national media. Some local media show an indication of the violent destruction in their community, but it is not accumulated and presented to a national audience. Consequently, Americans think the looting and destruction is only a local occurrence.

I just checked CNN and the BBC and there is nothing about the extraordinary economic destruction and massive thefts. Instead, I learn from CNN that Nascar, a Southern institution, has banned Confederate flags —<https://www.cnn.com/2020/06/10/us/nascar-bans-confederate-flag-spt-trnd/index.html> . Are Southern people so stupid that they will still attend Nascar races? Yes, they are.

I learned from the BBC that HBO has removed “Gone With The Wind” from its offerings —<https://www.bbc.com/news/entertainment-arts-52990714> . The famous movie is not about racism. It is about the South in the aftermath of Lincoln's war. But the South is racist, and so HBO removed the movie. Are Southern people so stupid that they will still use HBO. Yes, they are.

Some years ago I read that a movie theater somewhere in the South—it might have been Louisiana or Mississippi—that had always shown *Gone With The Wind* on an anniversary had ceased to permit the movie to be shown. Did Southerners protest and burn down the movie theater? No.

The US Congress demonstrated its unconcern with America's unraveling by having the brother of the often convicted criminal George Floyd speak to them. The US Congress is more interested in grandstanding over a convicted felon's death than in the unfolding death of our country.

How do these facts boil down to white supremacy? The only person in the US TV media speaking truthfully about what is going on is Tucker Carlson at Fox News whose firing—indeed murder—is demanded by the “white

is evil” multitude. How long can Fox News hold on?

(A: This is happening right now by the way.)

There is no doubt that whites have accepted their demise. Whites acknowledge their subservience to blacks by serving as majority enforcers for punishments of whites. It is so commonplace that it goes unnoticed. Nascar driver Kyle Larson has been fired for using the n-word.

Before the white Nascar representatives of black power will give Kyle Larson his livelihood back, he has to grovel and complete “sensitivity training.”

So it's not a matter of being right, wrong, or whatever here. What he's getting at really is, I mean, he's obviously getting really ticked off with it. But this is what you're getting for news now. And it's so whitewashed, again there's that word whitewashed. I saw some of the CNN clips, and my goodness me, I mean, you think it was just the summer of love they were having, you know, and these little barricade areas, barilles. It really is, isn't it? That's what they're trying to promote to you. But yeah, it's finished really. It's pretty well finished I would say.

Now, here's the some of the articles here. But there's no guessing here. This is what I'm trying to get at, there's no guessing that everybody at the top is promoting this. Obviously. It's one thing to get a culprit who kills someone. But it's another thing to allow, which is obviously a preplanned thing. As I say, Antifa jump on the spike, **they wait for a spike occurrence and jump on the back of it**. They don't care what it is, but it's gotta be emotional and they jump on the back of it. Because they're communists technically. But the ones at the very top of Antifa, they know who they're working for, and they know what they want to get out of it obviously. They do.

Another article and it says...

Army: Esper reverses plan to send active-duty troops home - apnews.com / 3 June 2020

It's true, those at the top there are really, come out publicly against Trump. It's interesting to watch this, I just stand back and watch it all. Because there's bigger things going on obviously than what they're telling you. A lot of retired, as I say, a lot of the generals that are against him are actually retired and on the take from the military industrial complex who really want the wars resumed in full force across the Middle East, I hope you understand that. They want to get on to the total destruction of Syria, it still going on by the way, and a few other places as well. And they want to get rid of Iran and everything that they've signed onto. Because technically they have no problem working for even foreign powers. Because they're lobbyists you understand, a lot of these generals are lobbyists. They're all in on board with this new world order idea, I have no doubt about it.

So this Archbishop that came out warning Trump about Freemasonry is not off-the-wall by the way. Freemasonry, if you've read the Freemasons books themselves, including Albert Pike's works with Mazzini and so on, they, he gave Mazzini to take over the **world revolutionary movement**. It was a revolutionary movement, you understand. They knew exactly who to revolt against and who not to revolt against. But they were a world revolutionary movement and they, Mazzini took up the cudgel, he was given permission to take it over and further it. **Eventually that revolutionary movement became the communist movement**, for those who don't know that.

They started out from Britain, that was one of the headquarters, in London of course. Before that they had been attacking Holland and other countries too and trying to get rid of Catholicism across Europe to take over. Because

Protestantism was a good cover actually for Freemasonry, for those who haven't figured it out yet. I can remember reading the articles that were in the mainstream papers years ago where so many of the pastors in the Baptist churches in the States were high Freemasons. They were quite openly high Freemasons. Folk never really quite figured it out.

But when you saw the turn on Trump when he did that PR stunt with the Bible outside St. John's church, St. John the Divine's church in Washington DC, that was a turning point again. Because the high Masons suddenly were in public view doing something the Masons aren't supposed to do. You understand, it's a Christian church and you're not supposed to have anything, any mention of Christianity in a Masonic lodge. **So you're all sworn against Christianity**, I hope you understand that. But you can quote the Old Testament, there's no problem with that, little bits and pieces from it. **But the Christian church is anathema to it really.**

So the ones who followed Trump and end up with their faces plastered across the planet, who are in the military, who are his advisors in the military, they really became furious when they realized what they'd done, and how it had been used, that little jaunt. Again, they really turned like crazy against him. Amazing, isn't it. Amazing.

Then you get of course everybody else jumping on the bandwagon, oh my goodness, **do you know that they worship Lucifer?** Pike mentioned that himself, you know. So did Blavatsky, who was given the right to create a kind of female version with the Easter Star version of it for Theosophy and so on. It's so interesting. It's a whole area there that's very, very interesting but I won't go into it all, about her, what she worked towards, and what others work towards too.

But yeah, Mazzini was put in charge of the revolutionary movement for the world for a while and he wrote about it. Pike wrote about it as well. There's no guesswork here, Pike did pretty well say that you know, THAT LUCIFER OF COURSE IS THEIR, A GOD, you see. So did definitely Blavatsky did, no doubt about it, MAKE NO DOUBT THAT LUCIFER IS GOD.

This is the whole thing of the dualism of life, you know. He also had a strange name they give the morning star, you know, Lucifer. Because **Jesus** was also given reference as the bright morning star. So this is the idea of dualism, dualism, dualism all through everything. The dualism through nature, and human nature, and the control factor of the world.

Getting back to what I mentioned earlier about The Stone Cutter. [The White Cutter.] And the tesserated floor of course of black-and-white, you know, you move in between the black and the white, that which is visible to the public and not so visible by them. But the occultists see what they're also doing, and what you're hearing. You can hear the same things and get two totally different messages from it, if you know how to decipher what you're hearing, you know, and seeing.

But again, yeah, this masonry idea was always for a world order. Always for new world order. They believe, because they're all working for the big boys that are way, way above them, believe you me, that they'll be rewarded. But still, they're working for the big boys way above them that plan it all and really mightily, hhhch, you know, benefit financially, etc. from their big power moves at the very, very top. But it is interesting to watch it happening.

Freemasonry under Pike was really dedicated to the destruction of existing religions. They would take what they could from other religions, they didn't mind talking about Muslims and so on. Benjamin Franklin talks about it quite openly in his own memoirs and he says that, WHEN I'M IN THE EAST, I'M A MUSLIM. In other words he'd be like a chameleon, he would put on the appearance of whatever was the dominant system, you know. Like the old adage,

WHEN IN ROME DO WHAT THE ROMANS DO. That's the covers they take basically.

Don't forget, when you worship someone who's the Grand Master in the east, you're giving them the respect of a god, you understand. The sun rises in the east, eh? But yeah, there's a whole different system in freemasonry, and the military is completely, completely immersed in it, you know, totally baptized in it. The police used to be a one time too. And the black lodges as well, Obama is in Prince Hall, the Prince Hall Lodge and so on. Everything is catered to. Women are catered to by the Eastern Star and a few other organizations. The world is run by these organizations. It's quite fascinating to watch it all happening.

So yeah, you're watching them bring, they'll create more and more chaos, then they'll bring out the order. Order out of chaos. That's the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. You'll see it happen, it might not be pleasant. And to make it happen on a world scale it's got to be absolutely chaotic and horrific and terrible with lots of suffering. What you're seeing now might be the testing of the birth pangs basically, for a worse thing to come.

I really think so because the Antifa itself, they don't care about what really happens, they jump on it and use it, whatever it is. Whoever is being, who claims victimhood, they jump on the bandwagon. They say that in their manuals, their training manuals that when there's a spike, social grievances or whatever, they jump on it immediately, go into action, and then they use, they hide behind it, but they also use it to push for world, this, it's not anti-fascist, it's pro-communism for a New World order. Along the ways of George Soros and along the designs of Bill Gates and all the big folk who already believe that they really have the right to rule the world. They certainly own enough of it. That's what's happening.

So yeah, you'll see the military going against Trump right now. Because he hasn't, the only time he got kudos from the military and the politicians is when he did send the missiles over into Syria that time, when they had to fake, they tried to blame them for releasing weapons of mass destruction, gas or whatever. Which they had not it turns out. But facts don't matter. He sent the missiles over anyway, and suddenly the papers, oh, he was a good guy again. For a little while. A very short time. But he didn't get on with the wars enough and they're not too happy about it. And that's a fact. The top generals are well rewarded for getting the wars going, you know. Really. Big time.

California attorney allegedly offers free representation to black people willing to kill police

washingtonexaminer.com / 9 June 2020

A southern California criminal defense attorney is being investigated by the Los Angeles Police Department for allegedly advocating that black people kill police officers...

"It won't stop until black people start murdering cops, which they should do — often and with great relish. These c---sucking, low-iq, can't get into law school jarheads need an asphalt nap, during which they bleed out on the streets where they're shot down. I would have no problem with them. I would absolutely 100 percent defend to the death any African American who picked off a cop or two. It's time. It's well past time," one screenshot read.

Well, that doesn't bode well when you have these things being promoted, and allowed, at the top. What's so evident is the complete lack of backing up of people, telling them they'll be protected when all this is going on, that's just nothing being said, that I can hear anyway. Really. From the top down. Which doesn't bode well for anybody... for anybody, folks. I really think they want to get racial wars on the go. That's all I can imagine here.

Another article by Paul Craig Roberts says...

Can We Survive Our Collective Stupidity?

paulcraigroberts.org / 9 June 2020 / Paul Craig Roberts

I have come to the conclusion that collectively Americans are mentally and emotionally stupid. On any given day there is endless evidence that this is the case. Just a few selections from news of the last couple of days should suffice to establish the point.

Instead of reforming police training as a rational response to George Floyd's death from an aggressive restraint technique, the Minneapolis city council voted to disband the Minneapolis police. Council woman Lisa Bender responded to a citizen's question what she is supposed to do if she faces a threat in her home and there are no police to call: "Yes, I hear that loud and clear from a lot of my neighbors. And I know — and myself, too, and I know that that comes from a place of privilege."

All this white privilege stuff that's been brainwashed, you gotta stop using the terminology, folks. There's no white privilege. We're all going down together here; I hope you understand that. That's what's happening. I think one of them too, another article went up where one of them who said the same kind of thing, actually it's someone who phoned the police herself a few times in the past year or two for help. But facts don't matter, right. And...

Chairman of joint chiefs tells troops to 'uphold the Constitution' and says National Guard are under governors' orders in public rebuke to Donald Trump - as retired generals slam president and Jim Mattis compares him to Nazis

dailymail.co.uk / 4 June 2020

Former Defense Secretary James Mattis and retired four-star General John Allen both bashed Donald Trump in Wednesday op-eds for his response to the unrest

They specifically called out police clearing Lafayette Park with tear gas and rubber bullets so Trump could visit a church across the street for a photo-op

(A: Well, they were burning down places, and they were trying to burn the church for goodness' sake here. Come on here. Let's get the rest of the stuff into this article, Daily Mail, hm!)

'It may well signal the beginning of the end of the American experiment,'

(A: Very im... You see, that's a Masonic statement right there. Because that's what it was called by the Masons, the American experiment, hm, the system hey.)

Allen said of the church visit where Trump held up his bible *(A: I don't know if it was his bible or not.)* for photos

Mattis chastising Trump was a break from his previous silence on the actions of his former employer

'Donald Trump is the first president in my lifetime who does not try to unite the American people - does not even pretend to try,' he wrote

The thing is, none of these guys are happy that the wars aren't... You know, they're getting pressure put on them, by the way, from outside forces to get the wars finished. Why, why do you think America has been over there for 30 years? Why do you think, 'eh? **Who benefits?** Never mind the money that's going back and forth all over the place to these guys who literally are lobbyists for the military-industrial complex. Big money. I read some of that last month too I think, who are getting millions. Like every contract, their cut was in the millions for every contract they got from certain manufacturers of equipment and so on. Yep. It's very lucrative.

But yeah, he has to get on with the wars. You see, Trump hasn't put, they want the boots on the ground. American troops, they want them all over Syria and all across Iran and get on with it. That's what they want. And a few other places. Big agenda, eh, on the go, big, big agenda.

But no one's going to win here, all the rioters or whatever, they're not going to win. Nobody's going to win out of this. You're going to get a complete system that you'll never recognize. No one of any particular creed or ethnic group is going to recognize it. **It's not going to be pleasant for anybody.**

Then, Chicago Mayor Lori Lightfoot who was all for lockdowns and stuff, and had the woman minister of health or whatever they call them down there, in charge of it dictating, you're all going to get the vaccine when it came out and all that kind of stuff, 'eh. She was all for the total lockdown until they had the vaccine ready and all that, and then your passport, immunity passport. Anyway...

'I haven't seen st like this before': Chicago Mayor Lori Lightfoot**
dailymail.co.uk / 9 June 2020

Chicago Mayor Lori Lightfoot briefed the city's 50 aldermen during an online conference call on May 31 about the civil unrest in the city

In the audio, some aldermen are heard breaking down in tears while others voiced outrage that their communities have become 'the wild, wild west'

Alderman Ed Burke said he had not seen such chaos since the Chicago riots of 1968, sparked by the murder of Martin Luther King Jr. and leaving 11 people dead

Alderman Susan Sadlowski-Garza broke down in tears as she said she was 'scared' her ward had become a (A: ... *is that a spit show, I don't know what that can be...*) 's**t show' with rioters 'shooting at the police'

(A: ...*rioters shooting at the police.*)

Lightfoot admitted that 'people are just (A: *I guess she means, feeling, it's f something...*) f**ing lawless right now'

Others warned vulnerable residents will lose access to food and medicine as local businesses are destroyed

The fraught call came the same day that Chicago recorded its most violent day in 60 years with 18 fatally shot in the city

(A: *That's them shooting each other by the way. That's the way it goes, folks.*)

And some of them literally in some of these areas had spent years building up their own areas, and their own shopkeepers and grocery stores, and now they're all burned down. One of them said, they'll probably never get the stores to come back in again. M-hm. Is called winning? Really? I don't think so.

Through all of this, as this is all going on...

Chinese military officer arrested after trying to leave US
washingtonexaminer.com / 12 June 2020

A Chinese military officer is accused of trying to leave the United States (A: ...apparently...) with a cache of scientific research conducted at a California university.

(A: That happens all the time unfortunately, just like the other stuff that happened with the vials before. But they belong to, they're officers remember a lot of them in the Chinese military, and what they're claiming is the fellow didn't mention that he was still associated with the military. When he actually still is part of...)

Xin Wang, a high-ranking member of the People's Liberation Army

He was still getting paid by the Chinese military while he was over in the States, you see, getting this stuff. Anyway, they're taking a lot of stuff from him, I don't know what they're working on, from the California universities, it doesn't tell you here I don't think.

And also...

Councilmember Uses Key to Allow Protesters and Rioters Into Seattle City Hall
thegatewaypundit.com / 9 June 2020

Sawant has been calling on Mayor Jenny Durkan to resign over “violence and brutality” by police in the city’s response to the “overwhelmingly peaceful” riots (A: ...overwhelmingly peaceful riots ... [Alan chuckles.] Riots. Peaceful. I don’t know...) they have seen in response to the death of George Floyd in Minneapolis.

Protesters poured into the building chanting for the mayor’s removal and were met with a speaker from the Socialist Alternative party. (A: [Alan chuckles.] There ya go.)

Tweet
ELIJAH SCHAFFER
@ElijahSchaffer / 9:17pm June 2020

Despite their mayor @MayorJenny being beyond progressive

They are demanding she resign since she won’t defund the Police

Worse is still to come. And if there's more, and I'm telling you with the whole, the Antifa will ride these people, the protesters, they'll ride on their backs like they are a mule, they will. That's what Antifa does, that's what communism does. They're agitators and they will get it going big time. If another spike happens, another killing, it will happen, they'll jump on that too if they can get it going. They want this to be total warfare across the country, you understand that. I mean, that's the whole point of it. You know, when they leap on someone's back, it's to get something else forward. It's not because they care about anybody being killed. That's the truth of it. These folk don't care how who gets killed, or who starves to death, or anything. Not at all.

This is the old communist techniques. Well written about and there's nothing... A lot of them will tell you that openly, you know, these people are quite open they're all for it. They don't see past revolution, they don't understand, they don't see past revolution into hunger and starvation. They don't see past any of this stuff. They never do. Yep.

An article was mentioning about that, some of the African slave countries, in Africa, that ran a lot of slavery. There's Dahomey was one of them, a historical kingdom in Africa. That's from the Encyclopedia Britannica. But there's some good books about it, pretty in-depth about it. It says...

Dahomey

britannica.com

Dahomey, kingdom in western Africa that flourished in the 18th and 19th centuries in the region that is now southern Benin. According to tradition, at the beginning of the 17th century three brothers vied for the kingdom of Allada, which, like neighbouring Whydah (now Ouidah), had grown rich on the slave trade. When one of the brothers won control of Allada, the other two fled. One went southeast and founded Porto-Novo, on the coast east of Whydah. The other, Do-Aklin, went north to found the kingdom of Abomey, core of the future Dahomey. They all paid tribute to the powerful Yoruba kingdom of Oyo to the east.

They go on about, yeah, they would buy arms from European traders and lots of other things too. It was a thriving, they had a thriving system of selling slaves to Europeans, they conquered other tribes round about them and so on.

It's, no one, really me, when you get into history, I always say that history is a horror show. Forget all the, of course there's nice things happening in between, for individuals, if you have a sense of humor and a laugh once in a while, you know, that's all you had really, often that's all you had. But history generally under power structures is a horror show. It truly is. It's a horror show. In every country.

DOJ reveals striking details of riot arrests, including helicopter laser strikes and precinct arson - foxnews.com / 11 June 2020

Education Is Offensive and Racist and so is America - paulcraigroberts.org / 12 June 2020 / Paul Craig Roberts

Again this is Paul Craig Roberts. He's really on a roll with, he's really upset with what's happening too here. And...

Esper catches White House off guard with opposition to military use, photo op - axios.com / 4 June 2020

...of Trump and blah blah blah. Let's see what else are... There's so much you could put here, and you could talk all night on it. And...

Fauci's Back...With More Coronavirus Scare Stories!
ronpaulinstitute.org / 10 June 2020

(A: ...trying to get the spike going, you know, for the fall. Telling us that...)

...this coronavirus is his "worst nightmare."

(A: ...again, oh my goodness, oh!)

I guess he must get nightmares about getting drowned and buried under mountains of money floating down on him, 'eh, I guess that's what he seeing. That's what I imagine anyway.

And what you're seeing is not pleasant, what's being hyped up here.

Billionaire George Soros spent \$33MILLION bankrolling Ferguson demonstrators to create 'echo chamber' and drive national protests
dailymail.co.uk / 16 Jan 2015

(A: That was from 2015. How can you, d'you understand, how can any group or people who live in safety and peace, I don't care who you are, when you've got characters like Soros behind it with professional agitators, getting funded with things like \$33 million, just like it's nothing, spending money, hm, and ...)

Organizers **bussed in** from New York and D.C. to take over campaigning
Different cash recipients would repeat each others' messages

It's astonishing really, eh? And then...

George Soros and Tom Steyer Invest in the Left-Wing of the Democratic Party - capitalresearch.org / 18 Oct 2018

Did they OWN, I wonder if they actually own it now. 2018 that one. And they're at it again apparently. I tell ya. Another article too, which is interesting because it's obvious what's going to happen, what IS happening here, when the government abandons all the peoples, right...

How to destroy civilization
spectator.us / 3 June 2020

Thanks to tenured radicals, *(A: And they are tenured, I mean, the radicals are not the people at the bottom of the working class, believe you me, who are organizing this.)* we are witnessing the **retribalization of the world**

Isn't that the truth that, 'eh. M-hm. They give you examples of what's happened in the past, the same kind of things. It's like repetition, repetition, yep, a lot of it is repetitive too. But yeah, you've got so many groups who will jump on the backs of folk who are being killed, obviously, and to use them for different purpose altogether. And that is a fact, it's not just a guess.

I'll put of these articles too on NexGen...

NextGen America
influencewatch.org

NextGen America was founded in 2013 as NextGen Climate.

(A: Founded in 2013, initially again, they're all combined you see, the next generation climate, for climate action and so on. Then it changed its name...)

The organization changed its name in 2017 to better reflect that it was not only concerned about environmental issues, but also would be a leader in opposing President Donald Trump.

(A: That's what it turned all it's activities to.)

NextGen founder Tom Steyer is a left-wing billionaire activist who spent \$123,000,000 *(A: \$123 million.)* during 2018 in campaigns promoting Democratic candidates and advocating for impeaching president Donald Trump.

(A: Amazing isn't it. So, it's to combat climate, global warming. They have to come up here, I'm telling you, and you don't have to combat anything. You'll be looking for blankets to keep yourself warm.)

NextGen America focuses on supporting government action to combat global warming and helping elect Democrats.

NextGen teamed up with SEIU International and Planned Parenthood Votes to turn out Democratic voters in the battleground state of New Hampshire during 2016.

NextGen partnered with Hollywood liberal actors to produce ads pushing millennials to get out and vote for candidates promising to fight global warming (*A: Ha, there ya go.*) as part of the #WhyWeVote campaign.

NextGen Climate Action Committee - influencewatch.org

Global warming remember is sustainability, which is depopulation. If you haven't figured it out. It was quite plainly put out by the Club of Rome, they were GIVEN THE TASK TO FIND A REASON to indoctrinate us on what, you know, well THIS IS CLIMATE CHANGE OR FAMINE AND DROUGHT AND PLAGUE AND SO ON WOULD FIT THE BILL, AND MANKIND THEREFORE WAS THE ENEMY, MAN IS THE ENEMY OF THE PLANET BASICALLY, THE ENVIRONMENT, SO THAT WOULD FIT THE BILL to train the kids into that very thing. That whole campaign wasn't to indoctrinate us into it, it wasn't around before then. They were given the task of finding something that would work upon the people, to make us depopulate, not have children, etc., for a post consumerist society, not just postindustrial but postconsumer. So there ya go.

But how can you, how can any country, democratic country run smoothly in any direction at all? It's bad enough with political parties the way they are, they're all corrupt, that's true. And I mean all of them. Even the ones that they set up for different ethnic groups, before you know it, if they weren't corrupt to start with, they very quickly are. Folk get used to cash very, very quickly. And they want more and more and more of it very quickly. And power very quickly. That's unfortunately a trait of humankind. We know that's true. That's what history is. And it's all done under good auspices and good sounding agendas and so on, 'eh.

But how can you possibly not be crumbled by such massive, even foreign trained organizations, into organization and subversion? How can you, how can any country? Unless your country goes to war with them, which won't happen because the people at the top of your countries are just as compromised. It seems to be. They're all on board with it, aren't they? But how could you possibly have any functioning democratic kind of system if you've got folk like this who can dish out billions just over and over again? And subvert everything. Hm? You can't, 'eh.

How could even parents decide what their children will be taught? You can't. They're subverted too through the different school education systems. Bill Gates is in, you know, with his Common Core, etc. wanting a uniform education. Education, which is just an indoctrination system, right, for the new era for the whole planet. Yeah, visualizing education, 'eh. I'll put some articles upon that. It's quite interesting to see it.

There are some articles here, [Alan chuckles.] I'm not even quite sure if they are real as I say. With the autonomous zones, one organizer was asking for vegan meat and soy... I guess it's Bill Gates because he's got patents on a lot of the vegan meat, you know that.

Antifa Organizer in Seattle's "Autonomous Zone" Begs For 'Vegan Meat and Soy' to 'Keep Area Operational' After Homeless People Take All Their Food - thegatewaypundit.com / 10 June 2020

...that was the excuse that was given. I thought maybe this was a joke, maybe it still is, I don't know. But some of the things that are happening, it wouldn't surprise me in the least, honestly, that's going on today, not at all. N-n. One of the articles here says...

Scores of Retired Military Leaders Publicly Denounce Trump - military.com / 6 June 2020

Publicly. I was looking for a list of them, and I did get a list and it was maybe 10 folk altogether. So you don't know if everything is just being exaggerated for headlines or what's the truth here, you know? Although it wouldn't surprise me if scores were on the take from the military-industrial complex. That wouldn't surprise me at all. Np. Not in the least. Yep, it's quite something. Another article says...

Radical protester threatens to tear cops apart if they don't commit suicide (A: *That's quite a choice that, 'eh?*) —**Seattle city councilwoman justifies his sentiments**
truepundit.com / 14 June 2020

Seattle City Councilwoman Teresa Mosqueda posted a live video on Facebook, knowing it contained vicious anti-Seattle Police Department (SPD) excrement, including a threat from a piece of filth in the crowd, bellowing through a bullhorn at cops protecting their precinct.

He vomited, “SPD, I need you to do me a favor. Take your guns, put them onto your chins, and pull the trigger,” the man yelled. ‘I need you to kill yourselves. That’s your only redemption. Go ahead, save us the trouble of tearing you apart and *****ing kill yourselves. Did I stutter? I said, ‘k-k-k-kill yourselves .’” (A: *And he says it a few times over.*)

Jason Rantz, for mynorthwest.com, wrote that at the sometimes violent protests, Councilwoman Mosqueda remarked about the vermin’s threats and told the crowd “The anger you hear is justified.” Did she miss the threat to tear the cops apart, if they didn’t draw their guns and blow their own heads off? Did she miss that?

So, they're really building up, and of course the media is part of it. The same media that created the hype over the Covid thing, be very, very afraid boys and girls and children, be terrified. Because the governments are paying, you know, psychological teams to terrify you into compliance. Well, the same media is at it here too. Hm? Isn't it? Getting headlines, they've never had such headlines for yeeears. Because folk were ignoring them, the papers are so bad, so terribly bad. N-n-n.

But again, I'll put up the article with George Soros.

Soros Exposed Plotting to Nationalize American Police
thenewamerican.com / 1 Sept 2016

(A: *It's his agenda. Get rid of the local police, nationalize it, centralize it. What does communism say? Centralization, centralization. And the biggest communists are multibillionaire's, folks. They don't mind calling themselves this at one era and changing it for a different era. It's all the same thing, with themselves in control.*)

Billionaire statist George Soros has been helping Obama and globalist forces to federalize control over American police forces under the guise of pushing “**criminal justice reform**,” hacked e-mails and documents from his shadowy Open Society “philanthropic” empire revealed.

(A: *From hacking apparently, hacked emails.*)

From funneling tens of millions to radical activist groups and race-mongers to building what leaked documents refer to as a “national movement” to “reform” law-enforcement and working with the White House to do it, Soros fingerprints can be found all over the growing anti-police chaos that has enveloped U.S. cities in recent years.

Well, he is allowed to do it, isn't it? He works with Obama and everybody else who's for the same. Mind you, if you

work with Soros and you go along with Soros, the money will flow in like you wouldn't believe. I think he just makes it out of thin air really, you know.

NYT Publishes Op-Ed ‘Yes, We Mean Literally Abolish the Police’, Author Is Terrorist Supporter, Soros Fellow - redstate.com / 13 June 2020

WHAT A JOKE: After Antifa and Black Lives Matter RIOT AND LOOT Across America — FBI Sends Out Memo Warning White Supremacists Pose Greatest Risk of Violence - thegatewaypundit.com / 10 June 2020

I tell you, you just don't... The folk just don't quite get it, do they, what's really, really going on. And why should they? The media is not going to tell them what's really, really going on.

I'll get back to Jefferson, right.

THERE IS NO JUSTIFICATION FOR TAKING AWAY INDIVIDUALS' FREEDOM
IN THE GUISE OF PUBLIC SAFETY.

WHEN YOU ABANDON FREEDOM TO ACHIEVE SECURITY,
YOU LOSE BOTH AND DESERVE NEITHER.

THE ISSUE TODAY IS THE SAME AS IT HAS BEEN THROUGHOUT ALL HISTORY, WHETHER MAN
SHOULD BE ALLOWED TO GOVERN HIMSELF OR BE RULED BY A SMALL ELITE.

(A: And that's so true. It's so true. He also said that...)

I THINK MYSELF WE HAVE MORE MACHINERY OF GOVERNMENT THAN IS NECESSARY, TOO
MANY PARASITES LIVING ON THE LABOR OF THE INDUSTRIOUS.

(A: They take everything you have, it says.)

GOVERNMENT BIG ENOUGH TO SUPPLY EVERYTHING YOU NEED

(A: This is interesting too, is big enough to take everything you have.)

THE COURSE OF HISTORY SHOWS THAT AS A GOVERNMENT GROWS LIBERTY DECREASES.

And that's true. That was taught in the US for a long time, up through the 20th century. The reason that it took off so well and people prospered, it was mainly small businesses. I mean, all over the place, all kinds, and manufacturing of all kinds, people with small, very small businesses, even machining businesses and things like that, really took off because of the LACK of bureaucracy and rules. That's what did it. Now you couldn't open up your little place in your back garage and start machining stuff. Oh no, you need a license for this and that, and industrial safety, even if it's only yourself working there, etc. etc. That's how it is now.

THE COURSE OF HISTORY SHOWS THAT AS A GOVERNMENT GROWS, LIBERTY DECREASES.
THE TWO ENEMIES OF THE PEOPLE ARE CRIMINALS AND GOVERNMENT,
SO LET US TIE THE SECOND DOWN

(A: ...right, government...)

WITH THE CHAINS OF THE CONSTITUTION

SO THE SECOND WILL NOT BECOME THE LEGALIZED VERSION OF THE FIRST.

(A: [Alan chuckles.] ...when it's just the criminals running you.)

THE END OF DEMOCRACY AND THE DEFEAT OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION WILL OCCUR
WHEN GOVERNMENT FALLS INTO THE HANDS OF LENDING INSTITUTIONS AND MONEY
INCORPORATIONS.

Look at the billions that Soros and others can throw around, 'eh. How can you fight that? And the incredibly well organized and well trained, like, you're looking at like five years training, or up to 10 years for some of the senior ones, on how to go into countries and get the color revolutions going, how to exploit grievances, piggyback on the back of grievances, to get the crowds all on your side. Then you use them for your purpose. And the crowds go along with it, until they realize that they've been used and had, you know.

But how can you compete with this kind of thing? When you already have, as I say, members of the military on board with it? And the political parties all on board with it? Where are they all getting their orders? What grand Lodge are they getting other orders from a the top, folks? Think about that. Come on here. Come on. Come on. Hm.

They're all sworn to protect a system and a constitution. They're not sworn to bring in the end of the American experiment, as the general said. Hm? Think about that. They're all sworn to protect the existing system, with all of its problems and flaws. It's a lot better than a totalitarian system run by socialism and experts. That's just communism on steroids, you know. Way ahead of what the Soviets ever had when it really, really gets going.

Right down to divisions in ethnic groups and so on. And down to divisions as well, and again, reeducation camps and yada, yada, ya. Never-ending. And then execution for those that they say can't be rehabilitated from wrong thinking. I mean, that was a mental illness in the Soviet Union, was when you had wrong think basically. You had "inflexibility of opinion", that's what they called it. If you criticize the government, you criticized utopia, which proves you were insane. That was the verdict right there. I'm not kidding you. This was a legal verdict in the Soviet Union.

You'll see it here too. Inflexibility of opinion, on whatever you're told to NOW believe, you're supposed to believe it and jump. And you say, I don't, that's not, that's not what I see, that's not what I think, no, no, no. That's not good enough. No, that's it. It's all coming. That's what's behind it all.

Definitely the ones who are financing this are experts in it. They know what they're doing. They KNOW what they're doing, folks. They really do. There's a much bigger superstructure above all of this, for them all to be in obedience, all the way down, all the way down through chains of command. It has to be.

The only folk who are not let in on the big, big secret of the management of it all and the control are the general population. Of any persuasion. They are kept out of it. All they see is the little emotional things they're told to get stirred up about. They don't see the big picture of what's controlling all of them. They don't see it. **They can't imagine that something is controlling something so big, a whole nation.** In fact, all the nations, all on board on the same, with the total lockdown idea, you know. Be very terrified of a disease that's going to kill millions of you, in every country, *millions*. It didn't happen. It didn't matter. They're at it again, 'eh. Quite amazing what's really, really going on here.

As I say, I don't take politics seriously. Because everything is so compromised and corrupt anyway. And it's always there to serve the existing elite. And if the existing elite obviously want what's happening, including the riots right now, then that's the way it's going to be. Because they're obviously behind it. They want it. It's been okayed from the guardian class at the top that guards their own system. That's obvious. But they're not telling the general public any truth at all, as they get emotionally riled up amongst all the fear and hype and their possible rioting. It will escalate if they can get more and more spikes from further police killings.

There was one that happened I think, I just got a bit of the headline, I'm not certain on this thing. But someone was, they found a guy in a car in some fast-food place, a drive-through you know, who had fallen asleep. And I don't know why the cops came. The cops tested him for alcohol I think it was, I might be wrong on that, but they tested him for something, and they tried to arrest him. He tried to run away and they pulled out a Taser gun, and he snatched it and ran away with it. I guess he was trying to get away from them. But it says that he was shot by a policeman. I don't know the whole thing about it, it's hard to, I shouldn't even talk about it because I'm not certain about what the circumstances were.

But if that's the case too, I mean, it's like Floyd himself, why was he killed? I don't care what the eventual cause of death was, heart attack or whatever. I think a lot of folk would have a heart attack if that was happening to you. And if he's on drugs too, which apparently he was high on fentanyl and so on. But the fact is, you don't kill folk for trying, even if he did or didn't have an alleged \$20 fake bill he was trying to pass, that's not a death sentence. There's more to this than meets the eye here with the guy involved and him obviously.

But again, the other groups, the radical groups that are well-trained and sitting chomping at the bit waiting for the word to go, were just waiting for something to happen, which they call the spike - different from the spike of the coronavirus but the spike in the situations that are emotionally charged - and they jump on it immediately and get it going.

So it will be interesting to see if they really push this to its extreme. And let it burn itself out. Because as I say, the people at the bottom level, not the guys who organize it, they are the ones who are left to carry they can for all the damage that's been caused, etc. That's standard stuff. And they always turn on each other too, that's standard again, as they vied for different, different groups eventually rise up and fight for power. One guy will stand up and say support me. Some will, some won't, some will break off, then they fight amongst themselves. That's what generally happens.

But the ones at the top that are managing it all, if they can drag this on and get it worse until you're into deep fall, just prior to the winter, then the spike with the Corona, that's what they'll claim, then a total lockdown again, and folk will simmer over the winter months.

Anything's possible. I know they want to do it that way at the top. It seems to be that way with Fauci back out again. Everybody else, even the WHO has said that they don't expect it to spike again into any foreseeable problem coming out of it. They're against it too, they're saying you probably won't do it. They have to get some credence because they lost all credence, the WHO, with the whole farce of it to start with so they're coming out with that too. Yeah, it probably won't spike, and asymptomatic characters are very unlikely to spread anything.

WHO Said Asymptomatic People Don't Spread COVID — And Then Took It Back - msn.com / 9 June 2020

Shutdown Hoax? W.H.O. Now Says No Threat From Asymptomatic Carriers! - youtube.com / 9 June 2020

Well, that's an amazing change, isn't it? After locking down, what, about half the planet. [Alan chuckles.] And destroying the economies... BY DESIGN, into sustainability and post consumerist society. All the things they talked about, 'eh, all falls in line with it.

So as I say for those folks who are sitting terrified with everything, don't be so terrified. And yes, you have to look after yourselves because it seems, the appearance you're getting at the moment whether it's real or not, but the appearance that they want to give out is that if you're targeted, you're on your own. That's what they want you to think. The media is definitely all on board with this, just like they're all on board with terrifying the public with the Covid thing. You have to see how it plays out.

But **take care of each other** for goodness' sake. There's so many folks suffer through all of this. Because a lot of folk are in touch with me who have lost everything, having places burned down and so on. And I mean black folk too. Come on here. Even they complain about these strange characters that are coming in that aren't black, who got the black clad gear on. And some of them are [Alan chuckles.] Asian and some of them are...

So they know, they're watching who these folk are too. I'm beginning to wonder if some of them came in with the so-called masses of refugees that had come in from, going through Germany and Europe all the way to America. Because I wouldn't be surprised, I wouldn't be surprised at all, and burning down their own areas, the areas of the black people for goodness' sake, you know, and getting it all going.

As the woman said, it took them years to get their own businesses run by black folks in their own areas. That's what you call community, you know. And to watch it all get destroyed so fast, wiped out, boof, gone. Then the other big stores that were a good attraction for their area, the big stores from outside, probably won't come back in now that they had totally burned down and looted and, you know, total destruction. Yep.

So we have to stand and watch this happening and watch the farce with the coming Covid nonsense again with Fauci and his team, and the nodding woman behind him who will nod with everything he says. But yeah, you know, the corruption in this whole Covid thing, the corruption in money and trillions of dollars and, oh, billions given to all folk... Oh, you don't have to... We can try and get a vaccine here, we're all trying to get vaccines. They don't have to come up with anything. What a present, 'eh? What a present! For a lot of them it will be a once-in-a-lifetime present and they'll be made multimillionaires, maybe even multibillionaires for life, from this one big crisis of Covid. Hm? Whether they come up with anything or not that's any good.

But we've got to stop panicking and allowing the state to step in and do what they want to do, which is using high-tech for a prison camp for all of us, a perpetual prison and you'll be monitored from birth to death. Everything that you do, everywhere you go, right down to them telling you to get indoors or you, you've been near someone who tested positive we think MAY have had blah blah blah, etc., and you can't work if you don't go along with this, and you can't get out of your house if you don't do what we tell you.

No, that's utter tyranny of an awful kind. The very kind that Bertrand Russell dreamed of having. He thought it was fantastic getting that to come to pass.

So remember folks, I could go on all night but I'm not going to do this kind of thing. I've had enough of one talk. But I could go on, right, with a lot more data too about other topics. It's a shame. But we're stuck on this for the moment

because this has got priority as we go through the big changes, as I say, for maybe the end of the American experiment, you see. On behalf of those who gave you the Soviet experiment and that was the second one, you see.

The first American one was the idea that you're given the chance to govern yourselves, and you would either succeed or you would not. Well, you can't govern yourselves when you've got instigators behind it throwing billions of dollars out subverting your system. How can you, how can you possibly? Do you see what I'm saying? You've been under a war attack for an awful long time. Many, many, many, many years. Most folk don't know it. Social, cultural, all of it, financial, economic. So your experiment hadn't a chance of continuing. Hadn't a chance.

The Soviet system didn't believe that you had the abilities to manage yourselves, you need a collective system and experts to rule your life. That's what you had that for. And that was done away with, as you know, about 1991, 1990 or whatever it was, and Gorbachev voiced it all the time, that was the end of that experiment.

Now they're trying to say this is the end of, this is your generals, high Masonic generals saying this is the end of your experiment? Who are THEY to decide? Hm? Maybe you should ask to see their secret charters that they have, 'eh? How about that one?

Here are all the current and former military leaders blasting Trump's response to nationwide protests -
taskandpurpose.com / 5 June 2020

Anyway remember, **don't give up. Look after each other as best you can**, if you have friends. Because is not over yet, this whole thing, you'll need them, *you need each other*. Help each other out the best you can. And don't get entangled with all the racism that's going on, and the goading from all, from the very top in fact and the way down that's going on to get this whole thing going.

Stand back from it because the people who end up fighting each other in racial, are not going to win. The ones at the top who want it will definitely win but nobody else down the whole slope will win at all. It won't happen like that. It won't happen at all like that.

And the generals that want to get on with these wars for, they really are foreign wars for foreign purposes, and really are not for the benefit of the American people at all. But that's the only way these generals will be pleased again, if you get the whole thing, all these things going once again, you see.

Why would you go off to fight wars across, wherever it is, we're in the Middle East again, or in Asia, if you're on fire back home? And the generals are not complaining about that. It would be pointless, wouldn't it? So why would they want all this to go on? That's what they really want. Different agendas.

America was supposed to be, you know, The New Atlantis as they said, the Francis Bacon idea. But again, don't forget that Bacon said that THEY WOULD HAVE A FORM OF GOVERNMENT FOR THE PEOPLE WHERE THEY COULD PARTICIPATE IN THE GOVERNMENT, IN THE SELECTION OF GOVERNMENT, BUT IN REALITY, IT WOULD BE RUN BY A SECRET PRIESTHOOD. Secret priesthood, 'eh? That's how the world is really run.

Anyway remember folks go into **cuttingthroughthematrix.com** and you can send a few bucks my way. Hopefully you can do it. Because you forget if I don't keep saying it. My biggest enemy for years has been myself. Generally for years I

never even mentioned it, to send money, and I should have, and I always suffer because of it. I really don't have cash to even fix my roof for goodness' sake, things like that. And what I do takes time.

I rather talk on other things obviously. I'd even actually be able to love to do other things completely. I only came out years ago because it was time to come out and speak about it all. I knew what was going on, and I thought it was time the world knew about it, and the big organizations that were really running your system, that you don't vote for. That's what it's all about, folks. And the big plans that they had and how they were subverting you, etc., into where you are today. Where everyone was going to suffer. Everybody definitely will suffer; I don't care what ethnic group you want to belong to.

So yeah, send a few bucks my way and buy the books and discs and hopefully I'll get all these things out this week that have been pending because everything was closed down. Canada is worse. We're more progressive than most countries. As I say, we don't have to go through the revolutions of America for communism, we already have it here. So everybody's very obedient and everybody was closed down in utter horror including the printing stores, etc.

Now we're left with a massive debt which I don't know where, if Canada is just going to print it up or what they're going to do. But we don't have the same ingenuity of the States, we're dependent on the States for manufacturing cash, the Federal Reserve system. So the dollar is going to plummet again. Which falls in again perfectly with the agenda for postconsumer society.

Just like coming out of a war situation, that's what they want, where you're shellshocked and you'll put up with really bad food, little food and all the rest of it because you think we've been through a real war. That's what they're doing right now.

Send a few bucks my way, **cuttingthroughthematrix.com**, you'll see how to do it there. Cash is good. PayPal is good. And checks are fine too.

For myself Alan Watt from Ontario Canada, where literally I had the heating on, I've had it on for a week now, hhhch, in the middle of June. Because the temperature literally at night, come about eight or nine at night, it's been hitting 32°, 33°F. And 32°F of course is about 0 centigrade. Night after night after night, because of global warming of course. And it's all your fault for that.

So for myself Alan Watt from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

SAGE publishes evidence - Options for increasing adherence to social distancing measures
assets.publishing.service.gov.uk

Sage publishes evidence behind advice on lockdown following calls for more transparency
[itv.com](https://www.itv.com) / 5 May 2020

COVID Coercion: Boris Johnson's Psychological Attack on the UK Public
[ukcolumn.org](https://www.ukcolumn.org) / 14 May 2020

The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation helped negotiate who would score a \$100 Billion government-

backed contact tracing contract in August 2019 — six months before the ‘pandemic’ arrived in the United States and four months before it swept through China.

truepundit.com / 14 June 2020

Tucker Carlson bashes lockdown proponents: 'They used a public health emergency to subvert democracy'

foxnews.com / 11 June 2020

The trouble with British immunity passports

spectator.us / 4 May 2020

The 1793 Project Unmasked

ronpaulinstitute.org / 13 June 2020

Patients face a TWO-YEAR wait for elective surgery with NHS backlog set to hit 650,000 by September - even without a second coronavirus spike

dailymail.co.uk / 7 June 2020

Up to 650 000 people die of respiratory diseases linked to seasonal flu each year

who.int / 13 Dec 2017

WHO Said Asymptomatic People Don't Spread COVID — And Then Took It Back

msn.com / 9 June 2020

Shutdown Hoax? W.H.O. Now Says No Threat From Asymptomatic Carriers!

youtube.com / 9 June 2020

Asymptomatic spread of coronavirus is ‘very rare,’ according to WHO official

independent.co.uk / 8 June 2020

WHO halts hydroxychloroquine trial for coronavirus amid safety fears

theguardian.com / 25 May 2020

RETRACTED: Hydroxychloroquine or chloroquine with or without a macrolide for treatment of COVID-19

thelancet.com

Surgisphere: governments and WHO changed Covid-19 policy based on suspect data from tiny US company

theguardian.com / 3 June 2020

'Yes, they were definitely lying': Tucker Carlson claims coronavirus lockdowns were unnecessary

washingtonexaminer.com / 10 June 2020

Coronavirus Shows Why We Need Separation of Medicine and State!

ronpaullibertyreport.com / 9 June 2020

The Government has admitted almost 30,000 people had to be retested for coronavirus after their swabs were voided on their return from America.

politicshome.com / 4 June 2020

2 billion doses of the Oxford coronavirus vaccine will be available after a new deal that included \$750m from Bill Gates, AstraZeneca says

businessinsider.com / 5 June 2020

How Spiritual People Fight (Comic)

youtube.com / 15 March 2013

Walking to work is WORSE for environment than car sharing because it makes you eat more leading to higher greenhouse emissions

dailymail.co.uk / 11 June 2020

STAY AWAY Britain's beaches could fuel second coronavirus wave and may have to be locked down, MPs warn

thesun.co.uk / 7 June 2020

Couples "Should Wear Masks During Sex" In COVID World, 'Experts' Advise

zerohedge.com / 7 June 2020

Having sex with someone you don't live with is illegal from today under coronavirus lockdown laws

standard.co.uk / 1 June 2020

Coronavirus (COVID-19): shielding support and contacts

gov.scot/publications / 12 June 2020

"We're All Suspects Now": A Look Inside The NSA's New "Contact Chaining" Tool

zerohedge.com / 31 May 2020

After Endorsing Mass Protests, Gov. Cuomo Threatens New Yorkers Congregating, Janice Dean Finishes Off His Hypocrisy

redstate.com / 13 June 2020

Former NY Times reporter bashes governors over coronavirus toll in nursing homes: 'A lot to answer for'

foxnews.com / 14 May 2020

Archbishop Viganò's powerful letter to President Trump: Eternal struggle between good and evil playing out right now

lifesitenews.com / 6 June 2020

Archbishop Viganò to President Trump

s3.amazonaws.com/lifesite / 7 June 2020

Apostolic Nuncio on Church Pedophilia

assets.documentcloud.org /

Viganò's accusations: What we know and what questions they raise

americamagazine.org / 26 Aug 2018

The Massive Communist Infiltration of the Catholic Church in the 1930s Caused the Current Pedophile Crisis

thedailycoin.org / 2 Oct 2018

Birx says dozens of coronavirus testing sites have been destroyed by rioters

justthenews.com / 10 June 2020

NYT Publishes Op-Ed 'Yes, We Mean Literally Abolish the Police', Author Is Terrorist Supporter, Soros Fellow

redstate.com / 13 June 2020

Army: Esper reverses plan to send active-duty troops home
apnews.com / 3 June 2020

California attorney allegedly offers free representation to black people willing to kill police
washingtonexaminer.com / 9 June 2020

Can We Survive Our Collective Stupidity?
paulcraigroberts.org / 9 June 2020

Chairman of joint chiefs tells troops to 'uphold the Constitution' and says National Guard are under governors' orders in public rebuke to Donald Trump - as retired generals slam president and Jim Mattis compares him to Nazis
dailymail.co.uk / 4 June 2020

'I haven't seen st like this before': Chicago Mayor Lori Lightfoot**
dailymail.co.uk / 9 June 2020

Councilmember Uses Key to Allow Protesters and Rioters Into Seattle City Hall
thegatewaypundit.com / 9 June 2020

DOJ reveals striking details of riot arrests, including helicopter laser strikes and precinct arson
foxnews.com / 11 June 2020

Chinese military officer arrested after trying to leave US
washingtonexaminer.com / 12 June 2020

Education Is Offensive and Racist and so is America
paulcraigroberts.org / 12 June 2020

The Real Racists
paulcraigroberts.org / 11 June 2020

Esper catches White House off guard with opposition to military use, photo op
axios.com / 4 June 2020

Fauci's Back...With More Coronavirus Scare Stories!
ronpaulinstitute.org / 10 June 2020

WHAT A JOKE: After Antifa and Black Lives Matter RIOT AND LOOT Across America — FBI Sends Out Memo Warning White Supremacists Pose Greatest Risk of Violence
thegatewaypundit.com / 10 June 2020

Billionaire George Soros spent \$33MILLION bankrolling Ferguson demonstrators to create 'echo chamber' and drive national protests
dailymail.co.uk / 16 Jan 2015

George Soros and Tom Steyer Invest in the Left-Wing of the Democratic Party
capitalresearch.org / 18 Oct 2018

Houston chief says investigators should look 'very closely' at history between George Floyd, Derek Chauvin
foxnews.com / 10 June 2020

How to destroy civilization
spectator.us / 3 June 2020

Here are all the current and former military leaders blasting Trump’s response to nationwide protests
taskandpurpose.com / 5 June 2020

Scores of Retired Military Leaders Publicly Denounce Trump
military.com / 6 June 2020

NextGen America
influencewatch.org

NextGen Climate Action Committee
influencewatch.org

Antifa Organizer in Seattle’s “Autonomous Zone” Begs For ‘Vegan Meat and Soy’ to ‘Keep Area Operational’ After Homeless People Take All Their Food
thegatewaypundit.com / 10 June 2020

Radical protester threatens to tear cops apart if they don’t commit suicide—Seattle city councilwoman justifies his sentiments
truepundit.com / 14 June 2020

Soros Exposed Plotting to Nationalize American Police
thenewamerican.com / 1 Sept 2016

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

July 2, 2012 (#1121)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt July 2nd, 2012:
Out with the Old, In with the New:

**"More People Realize They Live in a Time
When Banks and Government are Organized Crime,
Using Think-Tanks, Philanthropies to Keep Their Hold
As They Bring Us the New Age, Dispense with the Old,
This Syndicate is Powerful, Really Ruthless,
Destroyed All Cultures, Rendering Toothless
Any Opposition Standing for What's Right,
Now All are Dysfunctional, Cannot Fight"**

© Alan Watt July 2, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 2, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on July the 2nd 2012. Newcomers, help yourself to the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and make use of the free downloads of over a thousand audios, where you'll start to understand the big system you're born into, your parents were born into and your grandparents too; a big plan actually, a big global plan, to bring the world into one particular system, a standardized system, because that's what monopolies always do: they come in and they standardize all the systems to suit themselves. And the world has been being standardized for a long time through the United Nations, which is a front group of course for the boys who started it up and came up with the whole idea of a global society which they themselves would own and run and control—and I mean control. They don't believe in free rights or individual rights, even individuals at all for that matter. They don't like individuals. They want a kind of common type of cloned person eventually to serve them and be obedient and not ask for very much in return. And we're going through the big changes today. So, help yourself to cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

And remember, you are the audience that bring me to you. You can help me keep going by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And from the U.S. to Canada, you can purchase using a personal check or an International Postal Money Order from the Post Office; you can send cash and some people send PayPal instead. Across the world: Western Union, Money Gram, and PayPal. Remember, straight donations are awfully, awfully welcome in these times of quantitative easing, which is hyper-inflation as we're going into it, basically, because everything is shooting up in the stores—postal rates, everything goes up. In Canada in fact, for every one that I post out I have to pay a fuel charge as well because they even have a fuel charge added on to it here in Canada.

So, we're living through the biggest changes that have happened since the beginning of the industrial age when masses of people were put off their farms to go into the cities; forced off, actually, by the Rothschilds who passed the corn laws and flooded Britain with foreign grain and they put the farmers off, just in time to get them into these new slums that they built, which would become hellholes for families for well over a hundred years. Well, this is the big change now in the global society. Lots of books have been written about it by the big players for the last hundred years who helped plan the society, including the cultural changes, step by step; that means literally what culture you'd have for the sixties, the seventies, the eighties, the nineties and so on— and these guys wrote all about it. They had to destroy all the old to bring in the new. And when everyone is dysfunctional and on their own, basically, then you're ruled by government agencies and laws. It's very, very simple. It's been very effective. And the world, pretty well now, is at the proper stage of dysfunction so that the agencies and authorities can control each and every one of us. You see, society apparently is not safe anymore now that we're all dysfunctional. And all the violence that's been promoted for many, many years is showing in the lifestyles of the young people who soak up the television and also the movies that are churned out for them because we emulate what we see. You're going through a controlled take-down with an absolute predicted outcome, and eventually all the answers for the new system will come out from the United Nations and elsewhere— and in actual fact they already are.

So, we're on a joyride for some at the top and a hellride for all the rest of us down below as we go through the bank crashes which are all timed to go out; I mean, very few people, if any, will end up in jail over all the plundering of the planet. After all, the banks have been plundering the planet using governments for hundreds and hundreds of years: that's who ends up getting all the profit; before they ran the governments they were called pirates.

Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back Cutting Through the Matrix. And we do live in a very, very controlled society, a controlled system. Because as I say, a hundred years ago, I've said this many times, a group got together; they preexisted of course under different names, but they got together under a new name, the Cecil Rhodes Foundation and also the Milner Group of international bankers and their sons and they decided to take over the world. And they formed the Royal Institute of International Affairs, one of the biggest so-called think tanks that runs every country's affairs—I mean every country's affairs through various names like the Council on Foreign Relations. They have various names in different countries but they're all the same organization and they've been very, very successful; but not just that: they brought in Marxist ideas because they like a socialist system— big government running the peasantry, you see. And they also knew they'd need big government and massive police forces at the end of this system to take control of a society that was going to get forced into austerity for this new age.

And here we all are, a hundred years later, and it's working perfectly as they planned that it would.

Now here's an article here for an example. Now, banks have always ripped off the public. And governments, it doesn't matter what you call your government or whatever myth you hold on to, to do with your government, democracy or whatever, it doesn't make any difference because the banks have always ruled your countries. I mean, let's be honest: every hundred years you're up trillions of more in debt. If anything worked in your government you wouldn't have any debt at all, but you want to hang on to the mythologies even though it's evident that something has gone wrong a long time ago and it's still operating yet under some kind of charlatan enterprise. So...

77% of JP Morgan's Net Income Comes from Government Subsidies

(Alan: And I've read this article before but it's worth just touching on it again. And, massive bank of course. And it was in Bloomberg's blog last week there. And it says that...)

JPMorgan benefited from the assumption that there's a "very high likelihood" the U.S. government would back the bank's bondholders and creditors if it defaulted on its debt, according to the statement. Without the implied federal backing, JPMorgan's long-term deposit rating would have been three levels lower and its senior debt would have dropped two more steps

(A: It says, and that was from Moody's. And that was in Bloomberg. And...)

JPMorgan receives a government subsidy worth about \$14 billion a year, according to research published by the International Monetary Fund and our own analysis of bank balance sheets. The money helps the bank pay big salaries and bonuses.

(A: You know how they give themselves a couple of billion a year to this guy and a couple of billion to that guy...)

More important, it distorts markets, fueling crises such as the recent subprime-lending disaster and the sovereign-debt debacle that is now threatening to destroy the Euro and sink the global economy.

With each new banking crisis, the value of the implicit subsidy grows. In a recent paper, two economists — Kenichi Ueda of the IMF and Beatrice Weder Di Mauro of the University of Mainz — estimated that as of 2009 the expectation of government support was shaving about 0.8 percentage point off large banks' borrowing costs. That's up from 0.6 percentage point in 2007, before the financial crisis prompted a global round of bank bailouts.

So, that's not the only one that gets this. It's always been like this; that's why the banks give you your governments, you understand. And they give you central banking systems—private banks that run the government. All run under the same, as I say, the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations group, across the whole planet.

This article too...

Big Banks Have Become Mafia-Style Criminal Enterprises

Well, I don't know when they became mafia-style—they were always in that kind of category. Even in the Middle Ages when usury became kind of popular with people coming into Britain for instance, it was so bad that the whole grain market had been cornered so quickly that the King had to intervene to find out what had happened. The whole grain market across the whole country was completely monopolized by a tiny group that held the country at ransom. So, there's nothing new in these mafia-style criminal enterprises. And that's the dilemma of mankind: the material world, the spiritual world—the conflict between the two; those that choose the spiritual and those that choose the material—and when they choose the material, believe you me, they go for nothing but the material world...humanity goes down the drain.

Now, as we're going through these massive changes you also have black boxes, which they mentioned last year, to monitor all internet and phone data. They're getting installed now. And it says...

Internet and phone firms are preparing to install "black boxes" to monitor UK internet and phone traffic, and decode encrypted messages- (A: Like they haven't been doing it already, eh?) including Facebook and GMail messages.

As part of the Home Office's (A: that's Britain's) communications data bill, internet service providers (ISPs) and mobile phone companies will be obliged to collect communications records and keep them for a year....

Of course it's going to be forever as you well know. And that was on Channel 4 news just recently. So, they're

really, as I say, on board and on track, going exactly where they want to take the world at the right time with all of this as we go into one world. And remember too, everyone's got to be completely predictable in a socialist society owned by the big banking boys and big fraternal groups at the top.

It says...

\$4 trillion conflict of interest: Investment bankers on Fed boards

Who else but Independent Vermont Senator Bernie Sanders would have the courage to blow the whistle on the \$4 trillion Fed scam involving near zero-interest Federal Reserve loans and other financial assistance that went to banks and businesses of at least 18 current and former Federal Reserve regional bank directors in the aftermath of the 2008 financial collapse, all documented in the Government Accountability Office records?

It was on the eve of Senate testimony by JPMorgan Chase CEO Jamie Dimon, on June 13, that Sanders released the detailed findings on Dimon (A: Just like demon or diamond, call him what you want...) and other Fed board members whose banks and businesses benefited from Fed actions. The GAO data also appeared at ReadersSupportedNews.org (RSN).

(A: I'll put all this stuff up tonight remember at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can get all the links to them all.)

RSN reports, "A Sanders' provision in the Dodd-Frank Wall Street Reform Act required the Government Accountability Office to investigate potential conflicts of interest. The Oct. 19, 2011 report by the non-partisan investigative arm of Congress laid out the findings, but did not name names. Sanders today released the names.

And I've got that as well. I'll put that up, and there's actually a PDF as well called "Jamie Dimon is not alone" and it's got all the 18 other former and current directors from the Federal Reserve Banks who collectively received over 4 trillion dollars in low-interest loans from the Federal Reserve, and again, that was for their own corporations. Of course there's nothing wrong with that, is there? It's all pals and stuff. Pals like helping each other out with your money, you know.

Now, another article too, I've mentioned this as well but it's worth repeating, as they keep going with the hype about CO2. It wouldn't matter (I've mentioned this before) if all the deities themselves came down to earth and demanded to tell the truth about CO2 and global warming and all the rubbish that was dreamed up by the Club of Rome think-tank to bring us all under control in the 1970's; it doesn't matter if they all came down—they'd have to annihilate them, the boys that want this big global agenda through, because it's all to do with a new way of living where you'll be taxed for everything. And it's post-consumerist society, then you have to also make sure that all your spending money goes off in taxes and fees and things like that. That's what they mean by that. It's part of this austerity package, you see. And this top scientist came out, who was all for it of course for years. It says...

Globalists Switching Gears: Royal Society Lecturer Says CO2 Not Effecting Earth's Temperature

After all. I'll put that up and you can read that for yourself as well. See, it doesn't matter how many come out and change their minds. It doesn't make any difference; it's a done deal. It's going ahead. And in Australia of course that's really the flagship for the test trial of it all...

Australian PM Gillard defends carbon tax

(A: Well naturally she must because she's put everything into it. And it says that she....)

...has been trying to rally support for Australia's carbon tax, a day after protests as the law came into force.

(A: This came in on the 1st of July there...)

The prime minister embarked on a series of interviews as a poll showed that almost two-thirds of the public were

against the controversial tax.

People would see the impact of the policy in “months to come”, she said.

The tax, targeting the country’s worst-polluting companies, was introduced after months of political wrangling.

The law would force at least 300 firms to pay a A\$23 [\$24 American; £15] levy for every tonne of greenhouse gases they produced.

(A: Now who is measuring what and how do you measure it?)

The Nielsen poll, published in newspapers, said support for the tax was at its lowest since it was announced 15 months ago, falling 4% in the last month to 33%.

(A: They love this percentages stuff, eh? It’s very Orwellian, when they keep announcing percentages on stuff. It says...)

"There has been a hysterical fear campaign from the doomsday merchants who have tried to convince people over the last 12 months... that we’d see, for example, the coal industry go out of business," Ms Gillard told ABC Radio.

"People are in a position, from the start of carbon pricing and in the days ahead, to weigh the worth of those claims."

And then they go through the usual politics with the opposition leader, etcetera, etcetera. But it’s interesting. That’s to go across the whole world, remember, this Carbon Tax. Now they can call it Carbon, they also want an Energy Tax so that you’ll pay extra for everything that you purchase, and they’re actually going to have all these little, you know, pen scribbles just scribbling out little equations there to see how much it cost to make that chocolate bar and the wrapping paper and everything else, you see, and add it on to it. And then, where does it go? Well, to the same big bankers at the top that came up with the ideas. Remember, the Carbon Taxes have all to go through the Rothschilds’ private bank in Switzerland.

Now, this is really interesting. I’ve mentioned so many times about the military-industrial complex and how the military has always been in cahoots with the culture industry to make sure there is plenty of guys for the cannon fodder for the next coming twenty, thirty years of wars.

We’ll talk about that when I come back from this break...

Hi folks, I’m Alan Watt. We’re talking about the military-industrial complex and how it has always been in cahoots with Hollywood, of course. Hollywood is in cahoots with all the big parts of the agenda, of course, and the whole culture industry, remember. The culture industry gives you your whole reality and you’re hit with it as young as you can be: it’s there with the cartoons, it’s in children’s novels. You actually get point systems for including all the latest updates in PC stuff. It’s a point system for authors if you want to get your book picked and you’ll get grants as well from governments to put all the PC stuff in the story lines. But, back to the military-industrial complex.... Young guys don’t mature, guys don’t mature till they’re much older and when they’re 18, 17 or 18 or 19, they’re still living in a semi-fictional imaginary world and it’s easy for them to get into that immortality syndrome where you think “I could never be killed, I’ll live forever” and that folk who are 40 are a different species than they are; that’s how they think. They think they’re stuck in that time. It’s a strange thing. And so, because of that, they’re good cannon fodder for the military to recruit. Especially when you make depressions happen. That’s part of the reason you’ve got all these depressions going on too; it’s all being used across the world for massive recruitment for military because we’ve got to finish off all these wars you see, ongoing perpetual wars. Even their military magazine have had articles out on that, the US military, and they actually call it “perpetual war.” And so we’re in that perpetual war beginning with Gulf War I, before that of course we had lots of little wars going on even in Latin America for years and other places, kind of quiet, but perpetual war since at least Gulf War I. And it’s to be ongoing until we’ve finished this whole new world

order of agenda of standardizing all the Muslim countries across the planet and getting the central banks into them and getting usury on the go and debt. And then the people are yours, you see. And in comes all the PC stuff as well to destroy the culture that held them together for thousands of years, until they're all dependent on government and government agencies and social workers and everything else. So, this article here is about one of the latest movies of course, and it says...

The military entertainment complex is an old phenomenon that binds Hollywood with the US military. Known as militainment (A: they call it...), it serves both parties well. Filmmakers get access to high tech weaponry - helicopters, jet planes and air craft carriers while the Pentagon gets free and positive publicity.

The latest offering to come from this relationship is Act of Valor and it takes the collaboration one step further. The producers get more than just equipment -- they have cast active-duty military personnel in the lead roles,

(A: So, you're getting real guys in the roles, not actors...)

prompting critics to say the lines have become so blurred that it is hard to see where Hollywood ends and Pentagon propaganda begins.

(A: Well it's really always been like that.)

In this week's feature, the Listening Post's Nic Muirhead looks at the ties between the US military and Hollywood.

And it's a little video they've put up there, I'll put that up as well tonight. And even the spin is kind of positive on the exposé. So even this one is part of the propaganda. But young guys fall for this kind of stuff because, wow, it can be exciting, oh wow, because they're really little boys, you know, and they're really running around the forest going "bang-bang" and suddenly they've got a uniform and a gun and going bang-bang. And the enemy never can shoot straight in these movies, you notice that? They shoot everywhere except at you; that's how they think. Quite something. And remember what Kissinger said, that really they're just dumb stupid animals that are used for foreign policy. That's what Kissinger said. What can you do though? because every year another bunch turn 18.

Now, the police are expecting more riots in England this year and it's interesting that article that came out in 2006 from the big think-tank that runs the military in Britain for the Defence Departments and they mentioned in that big report, 90-odd pages, that they would have flash mobs and riots down the road; actually that was before the bank crashes that came out, that one. And so they knew where they were taking the whole world, it wouldn't just be in Britain, it would be elsewhere too. And they talked about all the different ways that they'd handle all these massive riots. So, nothing happens by chance, you see. They know all this stuff long in advance because they make it happen. They bring on the scenarios to make it happen to get you to riot. So...

Police 'expecting repeat of riots'

(A: And it says...)

...and are concerned about how budget cuts will affect their ability to deal with the unrest, according to a study into the disorder (A: It's called.).

The majority of officers caught up in August's unrest believe similar rioting is likely, with many citing worsening social and economic conditions as the potential cause,

(A: So, years ago they knew they'd bring on all these causes at this time. It says...)

They also fear their forces do not have the resources to cope with unrest on a similar scale.

A total of 130 officers from eight forces were interviewed as part of The Reading the Riots research conducted

by the London School of Economics and The Guardian. Most gave anonymous accounts of the riots which spread across London, Birmingham, Liverpool, Manchester and Salford last summer.

Nearly all those interviewed described the unrest as the greatest physical and psychological challenge of their careers and officers of all ranks said they were astonished no colleagues were killed.

So it goes on and on, but then it says, at the end it says basically it will happen if bad economic times and austerity are pushed in. Well we know that's the agenda, is austerity, so they will happen. And the folk at the bottom of course get really angry; the students that are from the middle classes, whatever's left of them, will lead the riots and the rest will just join in. That's how all revolutions happen; and the peasants never get anything out of it though, but it doesn't stop them trying.

Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt. And another article I'll put up tonight too is to do with the Pacific Council on International Policy. Now, I've mentioned the various councils that the Council on Foreign Relations have set up for a hundred years; they're always setting up new branches to deal with the Far East for instance. They've had the Institute for Pacific Relations for about 80 years making sure that everything was going working towards this big system we have today with China being built up and eventually merging in Australia and New Zealand and other countries under the auspices of China. So, they've done the same thing for the Pacific group as well. And it says...

The Pacific Council on International Policy (A: this is what they always say...) is a non-partisan organization headquartered in Los Angeles with members and activities throughout the West Coast of the United States and internationally. The Council is governed by a Board of Directors co-chaired by Hon. Mickey Kantor (A: remember him?), former U.S. Trade Representative and U.S. Secretary of Commerce, and Ambassador Robert H. Tuttle, former U.S. Ambassador to the UK. Jerrold D. Green is the President and CEO of the Pacific Council. Founded in 1995 in partnership with the Council on Foreign Relations (A: this is from their own site), the Pacific Council is a 501c(3) not-profit organization

(A: Another charitable group, you know, run by multi-trillionaires.)

whose work is made possible by financial contributions and in-kind support from individuals, corporations, foundations, and other organizations.

So, these are the guys who of course shape the complete merger for the Americas and for various other countries as well and all your trade and your lifestyle—everything. So, they just set them up, just like that you know. And they've got guys in government, they put their own members in government, in bureaucracy as well and they come back and forth just like musical chairs, back and forth between the two. So, that's how you're run: corporations rule you; they always have though—they always have. Tonight I'll even put up a little article by some comedian, I haven't seen him actually, but he was kicking off the MTV show, one of the big shows, and he said democracy is nonsense, he says, don't bother voting, he says, there's no difference with the parties, we're all run by corporations. I'll put that up tonight as well. And that's how we are run, really. All these charitable foundations... Remember going back to Weishaupt. Weishaupt mentioned that philanthropists would eventually rule the world and they would use governments as their fronts—as their fronts, you see. Well, that's what you have. Because every president and prime minister across the planet in all the first world countries have been members of the same group, the Council on Foreign Relations/Royal Institute of International Affairs for a hundred years. That is a fact. There's no hesitation in saying that because Carroll Quigley mentioned that and he was the historian for this particular group, with all their names and their positions and so on.

And, another article too for the coming riots, back to the UK, it says....

UK police to fire chemical projectile during future unrest

(A: Because now they've got all these new various things they can fire at the public and burn you and do all

wonderful things, just like the sci-fi movies, I suppose.)

The British police are considering plans to fire projectiles containing chemical irritants at people involved in any future unrest as the country's Home Office is developing the new weapons.

The Home Office's centre for applied science and technology (Cast) has developed a new weapon known as the Discriminating Irritant Projectile (Dip) to be fired by the British police during any future unrest across Britain, reported the Guardian.

The newspaper revealed that following the unprecedented unrest which swept across Britain in August, Cast, a corps of scientists and engineers who develop new technologies for the police, held a "brainstorming" event in October to discuss new ways of tackling any potential unrest.

(A: Where literally they talk about bringing helicopters over and spraying stuff over you and hitting you with beams of this and that and the other, and all sci-fi stuff of course, and that's where the sci-fi ideas came from: it wasn't from the minds of good producers or writers—it was all from groups like Cast for instance that were doing this stuff a long time ago.)

Under the Freedom of Information Act, the Guardian obtained the briefing for the brainstorming event which was released for the police in Northern Ireland.

The briefing notes showed that participants taking part in the brainstorming session concluded "No ideas [are] too stupid or 'off the wall' to consider".

Now remember, going back to the Department of Defence's article that came out years ago, and it's on my website if you go into the archive sections, for the Department of Defence think-tank, they said they'd even use, during these massive flash-mobs and stuff that would come down, they would use even small nukes, basically, small field battlefield nukes on them as well. This is inside the country, and I'm not kidding you. So, yeah, no idea is too stupid or off the wall to consider and they've got all your tax money that they love to use to try all these things out. So, yeah, who knows? Maybe you'll eventually get phosphorus bombs coming down from choppers rained all over the rioters and they'll just burn you to death, you know. Maybe that's what will happen. Nobody will really complain. We'll get over it quick when the next movie comes out and we're distracted. Russell Brand is the guy, by the way, who says democracy is pointless; that's the video I'll put up and you can hear him talking about it. He says we're all run by corporations. So at least even at that level they're getting the idea through.

Shocking Details Of Barclays Epic Lie-bor Fraud

(A: The guys that set the interest rates, they call it Libor. And they've actually got the emails of these top guys at the banks rigging the system. Of course, they're all the "dude" types, that's what they say, "hi dude" etcetera. That's what they call each other, dude, you know. And it says...

Whats Up With Ur Guys

(A: like U R, eh, oh boy they're trendy. And...)

Fix...Tell Him To Get It Up!"

(A: So they're fixing and of course all their emails have been caught already and it says...)

From the FSA' breakdown of Barclays traders caught in the act of manipulation:

And it gives you the back and forth with the emails as they're starting to rig the market every morning. I'll put that up tonight as well. Nothing new in that, really. It's just new to the public.

The Sierra Club.... Again, big charitable philanthropic foundations run the world with their corporations and their big front foundations that fund their armies of non-governmental organizations.

Sierra Club hires EPA official who wanted to ‘crucify’ EPA lawbreakers

(A: For those who remember it. It says...)

A former Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) official who resigned earlier this year for comparing his work to crucifixion has found new employment with a leading green group.

(A: He was the guy who came out and says we have to pick examples and just crucify them and get the message across to other companies. Well, he’s got a job with the Sierra Club, but what’s new, you know? It says...)

The Sierra Club on Friday announced that Al Armendariz would be joining the group’s “Beyond Coal” campaign next month as a senior representative.

“As a third generation Texan, I’m proud to be taking on this new role to help protect Texas,”

He says...*laughs* As they want to do away and control all your power and your resources and your energy supply, by eliminating one system they bring in their own of course and that’s how they get you where they want. Everything is rigged, you see. It’s a con. There’s nothing real in charitable foundations; there’s nothing real in it at all—it’s always a con. And the big banks have used all these cons. What do you think the IMF is? Look into the history of the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the Bank for International Settlements. That was what they came out with a hundred years ago and they said they would create it and the Bank for International Settlements would rule the world’s central banks— they’d all be part of the same club. Well we’ve got it. It’s all here.

Now...

Mother Who Questions Vax [Vaccination] at Hospital Has Newborn Taken Away

(A: Just for asking a question. That’s how bad it is now. It’s a control freak system that we’re in now you know. It’s not healthy being normal and thinking and asking questions. It says...)

I am so upset and outraged over what was done to Jodi Ferris and her baby at the Penn State Hershey Medical Center in Pennsylvania shortly after she gave birth that I am having difficulty staying composed enough to write a coherent story.

If you recall, this is the same area of the state where officials allowed a serial child molester like Jerry Sandusky, former Penn State assistant football coach, to go free for decades and continue to abuse children unfortunate enough to come across his lecherous path while a mother who gives birth in a government hospital has her baby taken away for questioning whether vaccination with Hep B is truly necessary.

Does something seem very very wrong with this picture?

(A: And it says...)

Jodi and Scott Ferris’ Story

Jodi had hoped to have a homebirth.

(A: Well that’s a no-no right away. She’ll be on a blacklist. “I want a homebirth,” you see...)

After going into labor early and given the distance to the nearest hospital, Jodi and her husband Scott were advised by their midwife to call an ambulance and get to the hospital.

Jodi and Scott's baby girl was born in the ambulance in the parking lot of Hershey Medical Center. Attending personnel at the government run facility took charge of "Annie" and Jodi very quickly.

Jodi was unable to see and hold Annie after the birth and hospital personnel were totally unresponsive when she continued to inquire about her newborn. Jodi was also given an injection of oxytocin without first being told what it was. Hospital personnel only inquired whether she was allergic after the injection was given.

Jodi's persistent inquiries about Annie continued to go unheeded. She was simply told that "she is in good hands (A: and so on and so on...)

Finally, a doctor told Jodi that Annie had scored a 9 out of 10 on the APGAR test given to newborns which was very good considering that an 8 or above indicates a healthy child.

A short time later, a different doctor told Jodi that Annie was very sick and would need to stay in the hospital.

(A: I guess they looked at the bill and it wasn't enough so they wanted to get more cash.)

This doctor also arrogantly indicated his dislike for midwives with the comment "too many people think they know what they're doing".

About an hour after being told Annie was very sick, Annie was finally brought to Jodi. She was told Annie was doing well and would be able to go home shortly.

(A: And then they changed their minds again. It says...)

A few hours later, the story changed yet again as another hospital staffer told Jodi and Scott that Annie would have to remain in the hospital for 48-72 hours for observation.

When they inquired why, they were told that the "law" required Annie to stay for at least 48 hours.

(A: They treat you like absolute morons, don't they? Ignorant morons. They do. Even with the injections. They always tell you the law requires this and the law requires that, and it's not true. Anyway, it says...)

There is no such law in Pennsylvania, by the way.

After consulting with risk management about why Annie had to stay at the hospital, it was admitted that even though Annie was fine and there was no reason she couldn't go home, she was being held prisoner at the hospital for 48-72 hours not for any health reasons but out of concern that if anything went wrong after Annie was discharged that the hospital might get sued.

Hospital risk management ultimately relented and said a 24 hour waiting period was sufficient and that Jodi and Scott could stay with their baby overnight.

Anyway, it turned out that she asked about the hepatitis vaccination, was it really necessary; well because of that they took the child away. That's it. That's basically it. That's it folks. So, that's how the world is run now, you see. Lenin talked about this system and he was put in by the biggest bankers on the planet who created communism. You've got to have an antithesis, you see, to get the battle going; otherwise there's no change. So, he mentioned that all these services, things would start up as services across the western world and they'd become authorities down the road. And that's what they are now. And believe you me, they really believe they are the ultimate authorities and you're just a peasant you know. That's how they really treat you in the hospitals now.

And...

One Planet Schools

(A: Interesting. This is from Scotland because Scotland is the test-bed for really the new type of communism, you see. And they always have little test-beds across the world for different systems. But...)

One Planet Schools are schools that take a whole school approach to building pupils' capacity to successfully, confidently, effectively and responsibly contribute to a sustainable future where people use the planets natural resources fairly.

(A: Through corporations that run the banks and own everything, eh?)

The One Planet Schools concept, which is inspired by WWF [World Wildlife Fund],

(A: You know, that big philanthropic group again.)

brings together sustainable development, global citizenship

(A: So there you are, global citizenship, right...)

education and outdoor learning to help deliver priorities in Scottish education including raising attainment, improving behaviour,

(A: That's behavior modification so that you accept everything that's weird.)

inclusion and health and wellbeing.

A One Planet Schools working group, chaired by Professor Peter Higgins (A: Oh, that guy again...) from the University of Edinburgh, has been established to provide strategic advice and direction to support the implementation of the manifesto commitment

(A: They love their manifestos, don't they?)

which states that: "We welcome proposals for the creation of One Planet schools, and will look at ways of developing this concept. This will include action to continue the development of professional standards around sustainability education and leadership within our schools on environmental issues".

So, you can't read and write but you'll know all about environmental stuff and windmills and how wonderful they look.

This is an amazing article—but not really. In the world we live in today, nothing....we've got folk now eating each other. I mean, we had this guy in Canada who was into S&M and homosexuality who ate the guy on camera for God's sake and did other weird things with him as well. And they're taking courses now in college about....here's an example...

Female student, 60, sues college professor after sexuality course required them to 'masturbate, document sexual abuse, fetishes and promiscuity to pass'

(A: So you have to document all this yourself too to pass your exam. And it says...)

A woman taking a human sexuality course has filed a lawsuit claiming she was required to masturbate, keep detailed sex journals, reveal her fetishes and if she had been sexually abused - or she would not pass the class.

Karen Royce, 60

(A: Who is 60 years old, eh? What the hell is she doing in that job? Go away and paint or something. Take art classes...)

who took the class in Western Nevada College filed the suit on June 25 against class instructor Tom Kubistant, department chairman Robert Morin and college president Carol Lucey.

She claimed the class assignments were invasive and constituted sexual harassment.

According to ABC, her lawyer Ken McKenna said: 'Not only was she shocked by the assignments [and] the personal inquiries, but she herself had been a victim of sexual abuse.

'One of his requests was that people put in writing if they'd had sexual-abuse experiences. How the authorities for this college could allow this man to conduct his class in this fashion and in effect say that's OK with us is so outrageous it's beyond belief.'

Ms Royce took the class because she wanted to pursue a career in social work and believed the course would help her to 'gain knowledge as to psychological theories of human sexuality,' which she believed were 'pertinent and necessary in excelling as a social worker', according to the suit.

(A: But they want you to take a detailed diary of your own experiences, yeah. And it says...)

Ms Royce said Mr Kubistant required students to double the number of times they masturbate each week and keep a journal,

(A: This is what you're instructed to do when you go to one of these stupid courses. It's all perv courses for God's sake. It doesn't matter it's at university. I don't care how they try to legitimize something; they're all pervers for God's sake. Wake up, folks. Anyway...)

She told KRNv: 'I raised my hand and said, "I don't masturbate". He said I had to do it at least three times in order to get a grade in the class.'

Can you believe this? This is the world we live in today. This is the world. And there's Ban Ki-Moon up today at the United Nations there saying you've got to accept everything in the world now, you know, it doesn't matter what your cultural norms are or anything else, human rights comes first, so your culture is down the tubes. And you have chaos. But don't worry: all these universities will churn out social workers to deal with the chaos.

Back with more after this...

Hi folks. We'll go to the calls now and there's Darren hanging on from Ireland there. Are you still there Darren?

Darren: Hello Alan, how are you today?

Alan: Not bad at all.

Darren: Just two quick questions. I've noticed a lot of these like type of zombie articles coming out in news and I'm wondering what you think they're trying to pull here. Do you think they'll take something like this out of the bag? because I know people over the years now have been reduced to watching lots of zombie films and everything to do with cannibalism. I just wanted to know what your thoughts on that is, and another question is...I was in the national museum of Ireland there recently and I noticed all these kind of really old artifacts and a lot of staffs that priests would use with the serpent kind of shape, with a Sanhedrin kind of shape on top, and a lot of these staffs are very kind of, I guess you could say, Arabic looking, Arabian looking, and I was kind of thinking that the Irish language itself has a lot of similarities to Arabic; like the way we pronounce our CH's together, as like [K]Cham or like Chach like Arabic, so I'm just wondering, would you know anything about that at all and I'll take my answer offline Alan. Thanks.

Alan: Yeah, the languages are definitely, definitely related, there's no doubt about it. And the only difference is now it's like difference kinds of Gaelic even when you look at the Gaelic it's related to Ancient German and even in Scotland, Ireland, and Wales because just that little bit of space and distance between them over centuries how even they are hard to understand between the different groups of people. So, it's the same thing as you go into the ancient languages and how they developed and come down through time. They call them Indo-European, but there's more than Indo, obviously, European to the languages. There's also the Aramaic part as well, no doubt at all. In fact, a lot of Middle Eastern words are actually in Gaelic as well. Straight translations meaning the same things as well. And even place names.

You'll find there's a big Masonic influence as you know in Ireland, massive Masonic influence, and they do share a lot in common even with their policing too; even sheriffs and things like that – that comes from shereef. So, I'm not surprised that certain things all look similar to do with weaponry and police regalia down through the ages. It's definitely all connected there, even from the Crusades onwards too when all that knowledge came back to the West through the Normans and it was implemented as systems, that still run today by the way. We definitely share so much in common with these ancient peoples and there was a lot of trade in ancient times as well, pre-Christian even. Lots of trade. They've found Phoenician stones on the coast of Scotland and Ireland and elsewhere where they definitely landed and from other countries as well, even they call it proto-Iranian inscriptions on a lot of stones around there. They even have them on the east coast of America as well. So, the ancient cultures were doing an awful lot of traveling back and forth so it's not surprising that a lot of the languages, the original languages, have stayed much the same, or at least they have affiliations with each other. Are you still there?

Darren: Yeah, I just noticed because even in Ireland you'll find in the traveling community a very, very dark skinned people and very dark haired people and they stayed there, like I guess one of the last clans, original I guess clan system left but they've kind of kept the same genetic structure.

Alan: That's right. And even they call them Hibernians as well because they came across from Spain at one point; there was one big lot of Celts that came through Spain to Ireland and there was a lot of dark-haired ones amongst them. But it even goes back to other places in the Middle East as well, their whole route apparently, according to ancient tradition. So, you have the Scoti, or the Scythian, the Scytian, the Scot in different branches as well all went that direction via the Spanish route. Thanks for calling.

From Hamish and myself, from Ontario Canada, it's goodnight and may your God, or your Gods, go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Subsidizing Banks](#)

[Big Banks are Mafia-Style Criminal Enterprises](#)

[Black Boxes to Monitor All Internet and Phone Data](#)

[\\$4 Trillion Conflict of Interest--Investment Bankers on Fed Boards](#)

[Jamie Dimon is Not Alone](#)

[Globalists Switching Gears --Co2 Not Effecting Temperature](#)

[Aussie Carbon Tax Now in Effect](#)

[Act of Valor--New Propaganda Hollywood Movie Uses Real Soldiers as Actors](#)

[Austerity Measures May Spark Riots in England](#)

[Pacific Council on International Policy \(Branch of CFR\)](#)

[Pacific Council--Upcoming Programs](#)

[Voting is Pointless ----Comedian/Actor at MTV Awards](#)

[UK Police Stepping up Arsenal with Chemical Projectile Weapons](#)

[Barclays and Derivative Market Fixing](#)

[Sierra Club Hires Fanatic from EPA](#)

[Mother Has Newborn Taken Away for Questioning if Hep B Vaccination is Truly Necessary](#)

[One Planet Schools](#)

[College Course Requires Students to Masturbate etc.](#)

[No Customs, Cultural Values, Religious Beliefs Can Justify Denial of Human Rights](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

June 16, 2019 (#1725)

"Cutting Through the Matrix" with Alan Watt

(Blurb, i.e. Educational Talk)

**"Overlords call Struggle for Freedom Pathetic,
Under Total Surveillance, Controls Cybernetic."**

© Alan Watt June 16, 2019

*Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - June 16, 2019 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

ADDRESS: CTTM

P.O. Box 815

Keene, TX 76059 USA

EMAIL: alanwattcuttingthrough@yahoo.com

(Because of bombardment of Trojans and Downloader Viruses and Spyware, will be deleting ALL mail containing attachments.)

THE OFFICIAL WEBSITES OF ALAN WATT

cuttingthroughthematrix.com, cuttingthroughthematrix.net,
cuttingthroughthematrix.us, alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

MIRROR SITE

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

INTERNATIONAL AND MULTILINGUAL SITE

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through The Matrix** on June 16, 2019. I'd like to start off by reminding people to donate occasionally to cuttingthroughmatrix.com website. I've mentioned it before, you can buy the books and discs on the site. All the sites listed on the .com site are mine, therefore you'll know they are authentic sites. You should take notes of them all too in case anything happens to any particular one of them, or even the .com site, then hopefully you can still get my talks on some of the other sites which I have.

Remember too, if you're buying books and discs or donating, they have to be from my sites. Everything else out there who does it and pretends it's me, but with a different address, is obviously someone else that's getting the money. And I say this because it's happened quite a few times before where characters have even reprinted the books and so on. You'd be amazed at the things that happen if you're occasionally hitting the nail on the head, and perhaps even frequently hitting the nail on the head. You'll definitely get a lot of problems happening to you. And I've had this for years, since I started actually.

So as I say, for those who can remember I'm still around and who listen to my talks, remember, I can't live on just air. I need the help too from people to donate for the talks they get. You'd be surprised how many people across the planet use this stuff, in a lot of the big talks, and some of them even in the US too, which we know of course because they parrot them off, my topics off, and often don't even change the writings that I put out there or the way that I word things, and they just repeat them without mentioning where they get them from. And they don't give you a penny unfortunately. It's a darn shame, but that's the system that we live in today.

One thing I've never looked for is the system to be fair. Because when you're dealing with humanity it really is not a fair thing at all. Remember that too. You can look, for instance, and I've said this many, many times before, even when you go into the martyrs of history, or even take Christianity, where the people who followed Jesus were booing him, once he

got caught and he was hanging up on the cross there, they turned their back. Because they want a winner, you see, and a winner is someone who's going to make utopia for them, and they do nothing to get it actually, they want it all for nothing.

That's a sad truth that will always be eternal. You find that over and over again, when people are knocked under, who've been causing a bit of a problem to different kind of authority figures you might say across the world, they're knocked down. More so today because they're getting more and more bold on simply silencing people. And we all know it. It's rather obvious. And we get little threats... or your Internet is not working much at all, or everything starts slowing down, or your telephone calls are all clicking and getting cut off each time you talk to someone. You know darn well you're being harassed of course and that's basic simple harassment. That's how... you hope it stays at that, although who knows. Who knows where it's really going to go?

Remember too, that a lot of the biggies out there that used to be seen as leading proponents for human rights, and your rights too in your own countries, really are obviously simply political punters today getting well-paid obviously to push and promote politics as usual. And even the wars too as you've all noticed. So I hope you're taking good note of all of that. It's awfully important that you do. If you value your sanity. Because if you don't know who's who today, I do feel sorry for you. It's very, very evident, isn't it.

It's the same with the US too, I've said before that the people in the US didn't have real politicians to vote for in the last election. They really didn't have much of a choice in any party. And I keep saying this, it wouldn't really matter who you got in, if it was Trump or Hillary, because Hillary would take her orders from the same bosses of the planet and would have to go along with it. These are big agendas that were worked out long ago, all the wars, step-by-step, all the way back to the published list of the neocons in the 90s, of course. And they haven't changed the list. I keep mentioning the list, and some generals too I've mentioned before are pretty good at verifying it because they also talked about the list. And we're still living through it. **So they never go back on what they plan. They might take a few years to slow down here and maybe reformulate their strategy, but they eventually get around to them.**

And anyone who dares oppose anything today is being put in their place very, very quickly, in the very system that the people thought was their free system, their Internet. Which is a big joke. To think that... Do you really think... [Alan chuckles.] I gave talks in the 90s about this. I never even had a computer then but I gave talks on the radio. The only reason I got a computer eventually a few years later, quite a few years later actually, was because I had to do it for my talks and my shows and things. And that's the only reason. Because I knew, and I said, you'll get 20 years out of it, if you're lucky, before they rein in all the different rights and freedoms that you thought you had. And that's exactly what's happened of course.

Julian Assange was the obvious martyr to this one as he did expose a lot of things that were going on and upset the powers that be to an extent. And believe you me, if you upset the authorities on that level, they *don't* forget you. And they *won't* let you go. And they *will* get you. **Hate thrives at the higher echelons of power.** Hate, if you want real hate, you can just see the different characters they have come to hate down through time. It's always too, the message is loud and clear, that anyone who has a good word to say about Assange is going to be attacked as well. Very obviously. That's why of course they did the arrest the way they did. They publicized it to make sure everybody got the message. And terrified every journalist on the planet who might say something good. Except for maybe John Pilger who at least has the gumption, and a few other people around about him, to come out and say, give some support for Assange. But for the rest of the population across the world who are quite happy to use his information, to their own advantage of

course for whatever their own personal aims and ambitions were, you get *total silence*. Which is standard, again. Because Assange didn't bring them the utopia they all wanted. Standard thing isn't it. And that doesn't change. But the message is loud and clear, loud and clear, that authorities, especially with warfare in mind, are not going to tolerate any little nuisances at all.

I'm sure you're all aware that on Trump's recent visit to London he took some of his top members of government with him. I knew there was more to it, going to come out of it obviously. It wasn't just going over for dinner with the Queen, it was much more than that. And sure enough, it's to do with this, are we all on board for the war against Iran idea. Obviously. Before the supposed, or so we're told, attacks on ships in the Gulf over there that happened supposedly a couple of days ago. They already planned that strategy obviously, and they were getting, making sure that everybody was on board with it. That seems to be what they always, always do. Getting back to Assange though, I'm sure they discussed that too because it says here in a newspaper article that...

Julian Assange: Sajid Javid signs US extradition request bbc.com / 13 June 2019

A request by the US to extradite Julian Assange has been signed by the Home Secretary Sajid Javid ahead of a court hearing on Friday.

I keep saying that nothing has changed, I think Einstein said it too, that nothing has changed, when they dropped the bombs basically, except man's way of thinking, *we're still in the Stone Age basically*. **Power rules absolutely and those who have power are generally pretty ruthless characters at the top, of all countries.** These are the advisors as well in all countries, that are picked because they *are* psychopathic, and they work their way up because they are psychopathic too. **Psychopaths love power.** Psychopaths, as I've said before, will serve a top dictator, or even if you're elected, I don't care what they want to call it, it's all the same to me. They'll serve them very well. **They'll actually almost worship the top person, the person above them, and they'll despise those beneath them.** That's the arrogance of the psychopath. That's why they're perfect for the kind of pyramid level from top to bottom of authority. So, they love the power themselves. They love to get power. And they worshiped those who have more power than themselves. They despise those with less. Quite simple. Every country's got them.

British Home Secretary signs extradition order to send Julian Assange to US - rt.com / 13 June 2019

Getting back to Assange of course, they want to just grab him back to the States. Or somewhere else. They might shove him in some other country. It's astonishing, again, the disclosures a few years after some of their renditions as they called it before, just where they were putting these people. It's just astonishing, all over the planet. And every country was in on the act and grabbing folks and whisking them off to be tortured. And often that was the last you heard of them because they just disappeared. Meaning they're dead, you know. Other ones were, they could get back.... but a lot of them were just simply killed. You know, because we are so progressive and humanitarian, as they keep telling us we're more human today.

To be honest with you, nothing surprises me. And I don't get as much upset about it because you can't get upset about a system which you understand. Nothing is unexpected. The lies that you get are expected too. Even the types of lies and what they'll be are often expected. But I've never lived in some kind of fantasy bubble of what the world was.

I can remember one show was on years ago and it was with Dr. Stanley Monteith. He says, tell me something about

yourself. And I was, he wasn't used to my kind of humor that I have but I said to him, well, I says I'm probably, I've often thought of myself as being a bit autistic. And he was a really nice guy and he said, oh, I'm sorry to hear that. And I says, no no no, I says, meaning I was kind of joking about it. But what I was saying was, I said, I tend to see the world as it really is, so that's how I said, I must be kind of autistic. Because most folk DON'T see the world as it really is. They tend to believe the system that's indoctrinated into them.

Many years ago I gave talks about, about the system itself, and how we are all dosed with this, this, this-is-how-to-see-things, we're dosed with it from childhood. As soon as we're born. Your parents are the first ones to indoctrinate you because they'll try to pass on their indoctrination on to you thinking it's normal. They tell you what to respect and what not to respect, what's good, what's bad, and so on. It's all changed of course in the last 40, 50 years now as they've turned everything upside down with the big experiment on humanity. And we're always going through literally planned experiments, mass cultures and... For every part of the culture, for each century, is divided up into sections. They already have it planned what type of culture they're going to give you for the next 40 years, for instance... and where you are now, and where it came from and so on. It's all planned that way. And yet the folk who lived through that will never know it, they'll think they just developed that way and that the choices that THEY make they think are their own choices. They have no idea that you're told, here's your handful of choices that you can pick from. Right down to even extreme body art, which I might even touch on today. It's all planned for you.

So as I say, nothing surprises me. Other philosophers have mentioned it too, through their own observations as well and their knowledge, acquired knowledge you get too naturally, that **you're living through a system, a very, very carefully managed system. Nothing is overlooked in this system.** Especially today with so many levels of government agencies, and so many new agencies farmed, and that the work is farmed out from government to them, and think tanks and so on galore, it's just astonishing. Working with every facet of society and the future, the present and the future.

We truly are like antenna, and every generation is like another crop of antenna, because like antennas receive signals, or information or data from sources. And for those who control the sources obviously they can decide what kind of data that's going to get transmitted. And if the data ends up in *a being*, a human being, you might say, then obviously the human being is going to believe what they're told if that's the *only* source of information that they're fed. And even if they're suspicious about it and they'll find when they look at other areas or other sources of information, if they all verify the same thing, they'll believe it, you see. It's quite easy to do if you have a monopoly over all information. A very simple thing.

But even so, if you've got ten different establishments, news establishment giving you the same stories, then surely, they can't all be wrong. Well, why not? Why can't they all be wrong? We've already done the talks before on, and the studies on the big corporations and consortiums, call them what you want, monopolies, cartels, who owned the media before, who have their histories published from years ago, on how they were started up TO BE monopolies and to basically standardize information to the people across their continents or their countries. And how effective it's been. It never changes. It never will change. The beauty is that today of course it's even better at covering up or trying to hide through a labyrinth of front companies to get to the parent company that actually owns them. That's what they do with monopolies, you know. Even if you try to get to split them up from the big massive monopoly that they are, they'd simply hide it even better and better and better.

It was so interesting watching a documentary put out there on Standard Oil basically and the oil wars that happened in

the early 20th century. You find that they had a monopoly on information then too. They also were in the business of buying up newspapers to standardize information. It wasn't just oil, they wanted to own and standardize all of it. They wanted to own everything pretty well. And they believed in a system that would not be Democratic that it really was the right, *is* the right for big, big billionaires, the richest folk, to run the world. That's what they really believed and they were more open about it than they are today. The only ones they had to trick and confuse was the general public beneath them. And they're awfully good at that too with their medias.

Because old man Rockefeller himself said that COMPETITION IS A SIN. And he wasn't just being facetious. He meant it. Don't forget too that the Rockefellers were in touch with, they were really the beginnings of the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the CFR, who wanted to take over the resources of the world. They were already doing it from Britain. And I hate even using the word Britain because the British folk haven't got a clue what went on. They just paid for it all through their taxes and their wars and so on. And supplied their troops.

But the Royal Institute of International Affairs that came from the Lord Alfred Milner group, who, they ran the British Empire, Milner's group were the top people who ran it, in the top positions for the Empire. But they also, the members also ended up running the gold mines and the diamond mines across Africa, and much of the resources across India too. They did not believe that democracy was a thing which was a safe viable system for the public either, but they believed that they would give the appearance or the semblance of democracy. They'd allow you to vote, make you think that you're free and so on. It was awfully good.

But **these organizations are still going on**. They're alive and they're well today. But they're still going after all the resources of the world. They never ever went back on that or changed their minds on it. Because **it's essential for them to own ALL of the resources in the world**. And it isn't just accumulating wealth and more wealth and more wealth so they can hold onto power, and then have arranged marriages amongst their families to keep hold of that power and wealth. It was also to basically bring in their system, which we know today as progressivism where science and so-called, the humanist scientists would rule the world on their behalf. They would be the kind of technical class on the behalf of those who owned all the resources. And this has all happened. It's all happened. And all the think tanks too that all work for them too are part of the scientific groups which give the customs and the culture to each up-and-coming group of say ten years apart, they hit them further with what's going to be their culture and their culture and their culture right up to the present.

It's very clever. It's not so difficult to understand, it really isn't. It's just difficult if you've never heard about it before, hhh, it kind of shocks your mind. But it's quite easy to understand how it's actually done. It's not guess work on my behalf here. As I've said before, Lord Bertrand Russell wrote enough books about it. He worked with the Macy group, awfully important, to do with the technocrats and so on, which would be the expertise, the scientific staff that would run the world, how to do it all, how to give cultural changes step-by-step, until within a 40-year span those who were hitting 20 would think it was all quite natural and normal. That's how, you know, precise it is. Very, very effective.

If you look back to, for instance, the world wars that really initially made no sense, especially World War I, to the population. But now, of course, as I've said before, they always disclose all of the information after 50 or 100 years, that previously was under the official secrets act, in the UK, for instance, and they tell you far more about why it all started in the first place. But it was never for the reasons that they told the public. The public are just told that those people that they were going to fight, they're really bad people, they're evil people, and they're monstrous people, and we have to fight them, for the good, the greater good and all that. And that's what we do, we go off and fight. All countries are

given the same propaganda.

But they're never told the real, real, real reasons, the true reasons for it all. And of course, even *change* is one of the big reasons for it, when you plan change. To get change going in the dialectic you must have at least two opposing parties. If they're not in opposition, you won't get change. They'll be quite happy to go along in harmony. So, you create division and you get them fighting with each other, and then you plan the outcome, from whoever is going to win it, you plan the outcome to be change, to change the world. That's your synthesis basically. Very simple but very well directed and very well coordinated.

World War I again too, the propaganda was simple. At the end of that war the bankers themselves attended, who helped draft up the treaty, and of course they put Germany under such stiff penalties to pay off reparations to all countries involved that they could never have paid it off. Then you had the Great Depression and it didn't help at all. Of course Germany had it even worse because they got runaway inflation, it's old hat, all that stuff now. But it was caused by the treaty after World War I, guaranteeing another world war. Because Germany had to fight its way out or basically die, and the top writers or journalists who attended the Versailles Treaty and then the Paris Treaty agreed with that too, they'd have to, they actually published books on that, they said, this is the biggest mistake, there's got to be a better way. But again, World War II came along and then everybody's fighting for their way of life and so on. The same propaganda.

But look at it today. Look at from even World War I or World War II, it makes no difference, the grandchildren of these soldiers and so on literally have been taught to hate their countries, and their own people! That took planning. It didn't happen by itself. It took a lot of work and a lot of indoctrination, very clever indoctrination. Almost psycho indoctrinations, like psychotherapy only it's to give you a whole new way of seeing something until you hate it. Because you *shape it*, you can *shape* a culture, you understand, you can shape the mindset by selected material and with the exclusion of, say, other parts of the story. So it's not that hard to do at all. Really.

And I've often said too that if you're ever told to go off and fight for something, a physical war, and you're given scary, scary terrifying stories as to why you must go and do it, ***don't do it***. Because I guarantee you, ***it's got nothing to do with what they're telling you***. And if you succeed and live through it you'll find, if you have children at all, or grandchildren, they'll probably end up hating you or even want to exterminate you, because of *their* indoctrination. It's quite easy to be done actually.

We're used and abused in this system. We truly are. And those who bring you... your nearer to the ultimate goals of those who rule. And there are definitely goals, indeed. These people might eventually one day publish more on what they've done to bring you to this step or this stage. But by that time of course if they ever tell you it's because you couldn't do anything about it anyway. Or you might even like it. It's quite easy to love servitude. Like Aldous Huxley said, YOU'LL COME TO LOVE YOUR SERVITUDE. It's not that heavy, it might be quite, quite happy actually with lots of cheap or free entertainment, things like that. That's why we're catered to so much today. That's why too they allowed so much pornography on the Internet in the first place.

We live in a system, if they want to shut you up, they do it *very* quickly. We live in a system if they wanted to stop drugs flowing, it would *have happened*. Very, very fast! And you wouldn't have scandals coming out like drugs for guns scandal, like the Contras that came out in Reagan's time with Oliver North. Drugs were essential to sell at the time for the CIA's different plans, their black budgets and so on to supplement. And of course, they make a lot of folk rich.

Nothing happens by itself, but it generally never happens for the reason you're told. [Alan chuckles.] It never does.

And each thing you do, each war you fight, for what's called this new order of things, or what Bush said and Bush Junior said the same thing, he called it A NEW WORLD ORDER. Each time you get closer to it or the next level of it, you've lost more and more rights along the way. **It's not for *you*. It's a world order of *their* dreams.** They've dreamt for this world order for so long, in certain select organizations like the clubs, like the Royal Institute of International Affairs or the Council on Foreign Relations, and higher groups above them too. Which are circles within circles, as they say, they overlap on the extremities. Much like what you'll see when you see the Olympic flag with the circles all joined together. That's circles that join, you know, circles of friends, circles of influential friends in power, and they're all joined together. **That's how it's done. Different names for different parts of them, different rings. But they all know the big plan. They all work towards it in their own select specialized areas.** That's how it's done.

But when you look at what's happened, if you live long enough to see what's happening in your own lifetime, you shake your head. Because most folk live through it without seeing it coming you might say, or adapting to it without even consciously questioning it, or wondering why these things happen. And you hope before they die maybe the penny will drop and say, my God, it was planned this way. That's how it happens, as I say.

Remember, World War I was a big, big plan. HG Wells talked about it, in the Fabian Society, Bernard Shaw and many others talked about THEIR DREAM WOULD GET FULFILLED THROUGH THIS WAR, THEY'D HAVE THIS WAR *TO END ALL WARS*. They came up with the slogans, you see. Of course, there never was a bigger lie than that, the war to end all wars. But the war was to get everybody to their knees to give up sovereignty. But out of it came the League of Nations, that was the beginning of it, of the world government. HG Wells talked about it openly. He wrote about it and said that THIS IS OUR HOPE AND DREAM COME TRUE. Now politicians, or bureaucrats mainly that really run governments, regardless of politicians. The bureaucrats are more important, they're technicians, they know their area, their field of expertise and they run it. But he said that, NOW THE HEADS OF THOSE ORGANIZATIONS CAN CONTACT EACH OTHER AND WORK TOGETHER AND BYPASS THE POLITICAL SYSTEM ALTOGETHER.

Well, when you look at all the treaties that have been signed and agreements that have been signed through the United Nations, that came out of the League of Nations, and everybody automatically goes to sign the latest thing that they want you to do and so on, and we don't get to vote for the United Nations, so why are your representatives signing on to it, to these foreign things in the first place? Hm? Most of you won't answer or even question it. But the fact is, your **politicians are fronts**. They are front people. And they know *not* to ask questions. That's why they get up there, people in politics clue in quickly what *not* to ask from anybody higher up the totem pole. And that's *how* you get up the ladder. That's how they're selected.

And politicians *do* what they're told. The scripts are written for them. All of them. When they come in front of the television set at news time, it's public relations exercises. Everything's put up in place, where they stand and the whole thing, and there's the speech there for them and they parrot off their speech written by somebody else. And that's what they do. That's what they do. And they'll sign their name to anything they're told to sign their name to buy their bosses. Because they *do* have bosses. It's true enough, you know, that some of them don't know they've got bosses, or they tend to forget it. Like Ronald Reagan, he got shot, not to kill him but he got shot to remind him that he wasn't the boss at one point. That's how it goes.

If you look across the world, like in India, occasionally you'll see someone getting blown up at election time on some stand where they're giving a talk or something like that. That's happened, it's more common in those countries. Because they're not so camouflaged as to how they get around things.

Getting back to what I was talking about originally, humanity hasn't changed. Systems of government and governing you might think are more complex. But they're not. You have the strong psychopaths at the top... who are not wielding clubs anymore, you see, they use military and they use policeman to do their... and they use other agencies as well to do dirty works for them. And every country does dirty work. Every country. No exceptions. None of them are squeaky clean. They all have the dirty tricks squads. All of them. And they are used.

The thing is, they'll always point across the water as I say, *oh somewhere else*, like India, and they'll say, *oh, look at what's happened over there*. But it's just because it's more blatant over there. They don't get so many things in the West, like blowing up politicians so much today. But if they can get away with it, they've got more subtle ways of dealing with things. And believe you me, there's just as many people in the West being bumped off and assassinated and having accidents. We're *accidented*, that's what happens to us all the time in the West, very, very sophisticated, and often put down to natural causes of whatever it happens to be, or hit and runs, drive-by shootings and so on. It's so common.

It's only your disbelief, you see, **that allows it to continue**. And it does continue. A few years ago there they're were top biochemists just dropping dead all over the place. Just falling over, you know, rail banisters, off tall stairs and stuff, just falling over them, just things like that all the time. Involved in certain projects, naturally. Big, big field. The top investigators to do with Kelly in Britain, that was killed just before he was going to testify. He said he would be found too, the scientist, he says, he warned and said *I'll be found dead in a field with my arms slit*, you know. And he *was*. This happens in the West. We've got to stop thinking we're so... so advanced... really... that they'd never do that. What do you mean, *they*, they would never do it here? **They do it all the time**. We've got to get that through our heads. Really.

If you look at Assange, that guy was petrified. He didn't stay inside the Ecuadorian embassy because he liked the wallpaper. The man knew that they'd kill him. And if they couldn't kill him, they'd do what they're doing now, which is the next best thing. But they might kill him yet, which is to put him away for natural life. As a big, big warning to everybody else. So, he'll be the ultimate scapegoat for everybody else, you see. He is the sacrificial lamb you might say, that's what it is really. And a warning. Believe you me, all the reporters out there have got the warning loud and clear. And they're all complying. And they're all immediately with this Iranian thing, oh my God, oh yes, and they're publishing the handouts given to them by the military and by their governments, just poof poof poof.

Lawmakers from both sides reveal in late-night session that Mike Pompeo told them Trump CAN attack Iran - [aljazeera.com](https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/5/29/lawmakers-reveal-pompeo-told-trump-can-attack-iran) / 29 May 2019

U.S. blames Iran for assault on oil tankers - [nbcnews.com](https://www.nbcnews.com/news/2019/6/13/us-blames-iran-for-assault-on-oil-tankers) / 13 June 2019

US 'warmongers' pushing for conflict with Iran - [aljazeera.com](https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2019/5/29/us-warmongers-pushing-for-conflict-with-iran) / 29 May 2019

Just like 9/11, before the dust was even settled, I think before the buildings actually had collapsed completely they were already yelling to tell you who to blame for it. The same thing. Same technique. And they tried it few years ago and blamed, to blame Iran for the same kind of things. And when they showed you the photographs [Alan laughing.] I mean once you get the photographs [Alan chuckles.] of the ships that were hit before, not this time but before, and you saw

that the explosions definitely were from *within* the ships. Because the plate ceiling was blasted outwards, you know, you get the shards with the blast outwards, and you could see quite clearly.

But this time they're trying to say of course that Iran even used torpedoes. Which is ridiculous because torpedoes would have hit just below the waterline. And these particular things they saw were just above it. So they're claiming it's limpet mines now. But it still doesn't wash. Because it's the same scenario as Syria. Syria was warned that if you use chemicals we're going to bomb you. That was the... And that's what was used against them, over and over, even though they hadn't used them. And even the British attaché to that country over in Syria said that too, it was all bogus. But they're getting blamed for it.

Well, it's the same with Iran here too. Because Iran would have nothing, nothing to gain by inviting a war upon them at this moment. Nothing to gain. And again, Iran too, since Japan had a cordial visit to Iran, at the time this happened, of course, the Prime Minister of Japan was there, why would Iran, who is there to do trade and even sell oil to Japan, why would Iran then go and sabotage its own word. It makes no sense, you see.

You always say, who does benefit? Well the fact is, it was on the cards. We live in the time of dirty tricks. And we always have lived in a time of dirty tricks. That's the real world, folks. It really is that bad. It truly is that bad, you know. And only if you live in Disneyland and your indoctrination's been awfully, awfully well taken by your body and your system and your brain, will you ever believe anything different.

I can remember years ago when the Cold War was on the go, and there had been, there was a Russian defector to Britain living in London at the time. He was coming down an elevator, and this is what's they pieced together, and in the elevator traveling down was another guy with an umbrella, which isn't uncommon in London, a furled umbrella. And the defector, the one who is the defector got out of the elevator onto the street, walked about a few feet and then dropped dead. It had been put down to natural causes, like a heart attack or something like that, and that would be the end of it. Except for one person in the mortuary who had a good look, a *minute* look around the body and found a tiny, tiny, like a, almost like a mosquito bite, smaller than that even, where it wasn't up and raised, it was just a tiny little thing on the back of a calf of the leg. And sure enough, they fished around and I got a tiny, it was like a miniature BB pellet. And a BB pellet is small enough. Tiny little thing under the microscope, they showed you in the newspapers, that had little holes in it and that's what this particular poison would come out of. They deemed that the person that was in the elevator with him and just touched him on the back of the leg, and it would be gas driven, you know, like an air gun sort of thing and driven into him. And he probably didn't feel much at all, if anything at all, and that was that. That was his death warrant right there.

Well anyway, they had an idea immediately who this other person might have been. Because they were watching, London had a fantastic *watcher* system they call it. It's where anybody from any interesting countries were followed, incredible detail, 24 hours a day. Because they pretty well knew who it would have been. Sure enough, when they got to the person's flat, he left behind belongings, this hitman. They showed you a briefcase, which is a standard assassin's briefcase, with a whole bunch of vials and sprays and injections and things like that. They said, and this is way back, way back in the year, in the caveman's day I suppose. But they said that there were poisons in there which are standard across the world of espionage and assassination which would, could mimic all kinds of diseases, like fast acting cancers, fast acting cirrhosis of the liver, in a teetotaler for instance, things like that, very quickly. And under just general autopsy, or postmortems as they say in Britain, autopsy, it would probably pass as the actual real thing most of the time. That was *then*.

So, you've got to understand the assassins trade is very old. It's about as old as prostitution I suppose. It's so old, going way way back in time. Way back in time. It was rife during the Roman days too where poisons were used to assassinate different nuisances in the political realm. Nothing changes. As I say, humanity really hasn't changed except we've got more sophisticated techniques of propagandizing us on a daily basis through media. And of course, the electronic instant communication system, we're all getting the same data across the planet at the same time, from the same sources. Very powerful indeed.

And also remember too, there was a group of assassins that attack, they were after Arabs. I don't know if the guy was Palestinian, but he was Arab, they classified him as Arab and he was a leader. He was hauled off into a, just into a doorway from the street and squirted in the ear with a deadly poison. They pretty well knew who it was. Luckily, his team were around him at the time, knew exactly what it probably would've been, and they got him right to the hospital for the proper antidote. This stuff would penetrate your eardrum, you'd have no symptoms otherwise except for anybody who saw it happen, and you would go into basically a coma and then you would die. And it would probably be put down to cerebral hemorrhage or something like that, you see. But that wasn't that. That was a few years ago that happened, it was in the newspapers. Then you find that was the same from Shakespeare, he talked about that type of poisoning, through the ear, that had been used on Hamlet's father I think it was. So anyway, as I say, it's a fascinating study to see how horrific humanity can be. And in every generation there are people who are quite willing and happy to kill people. They enjoy it. So, they can do it legally for governments and what they call good causes, 'eh? Quite something, isn't it.

And yet I mean, everybody's so fascinated by murder stories. I never understood the fascination by murder stories. Maybe it's because folk really do wish they could kill certain people throughout their lifetime, I don't know. But I've never been interested in who-dun-its. But I'm more interested in the real-life assassinations that happen all the time. All the time. Because we live in a... Humans, their nature has never changed, you understand that, never changed. And **those who seek power, it never changes either.** It never does. It's a pretty nasty world.

And when you realize too the change agents of teachers and education, and that's what they're called nowadays because they do, they know, each teacher knows that they're really there to change the culture through indoctrinating the children. Nothing to do with teaching them to be able to support themselves throughout life. That's out the window today. But they come out all politicized, don't they? They come out knowing what is right, what's wrong, and all the new normals which are okay to do and what they shouldn't do and so on. What they shouldn't do. It's all taught to them through school. There's never been such a time of mass indoctrination, and with perfected techniques made by psychologists and behaviorists, and neuroscientists, they make up teachers tool kits to make sure they can bring them all, from a beginning on any topic, in a circle, to the perfect ending, and have them all believing in the version you've just told them. That's how perfect it is today.

So getting back to the system, you can see the velvet gloves coming off the iron fist today as everybody gets the message to be good, to shut up, and to talk about space aliens and things which are okay to talk about, things like that, you see. That's what they want you to do. Now, one here is...

Australia may well be the world's most secretive democracy
thenewdaily.com.au / 6 June 2019

(Alan: Well, it isn't it a Democracy, really. It's the same agenda as all the rest of us. I mentioned last week about

them invading journalists' homes because they had reported supposedly on some special forces in Afghanistan who hadn't been, who had been doing untoward things you might say, they weren't just doing their job, supposedly, that was the rumor at the time. But it says...)

One journalist is being investigated for reporting that several boats filled with asylum seekers recently tried to reach Australia from Sri Lanka.

(A: So, reporting on things now, when you're told to shut up, is in the open now, you see.)

Another reporter had her home raided by authorities this week after reporting on a government plan to expand surveillance powers.

Then on Wednesday, the Australian Federal Police showed up at the public broadcaster (*A: That's the main station basically...*) with a warrant for notes, story pitches, emails and even the diaries for entire teams of journalists and senior editors – all in connection with a 2017 article about Australian special forces being investigated over possible war crimes in Afghanistan.

The aggressive approach, which Australia's Prime Minister Scott Morrison has defended, fits with a global trend.

Democracies from the United States to the Philippines are increasingly targeting journalists to ferret out leaks, silence critics and punish information sharing (*A: And that's awfully important, if you share this information they're going to be coming down on you, basically.*) – with President Donald Trump leading the verbal charge by calling journalists “the enemy of the people”.

(A: What does he mean by... What people is he talking about, though, 'eh? Hm? Enemy of the people? That's the term [Alan laughing.] which they used in communist countries. You see, slogans can be used in all, all tyrannies, can't they? But enemy of the people, yeah, there you go. M-hm. I saw an article in the paper I thought about there when I just read that. It was in Hong Kong, because mainland China wants to extradite people from Hong Kong that harbors a lot of discontents and malcontents of the communist regime, and China wants them over to deal with them obviously. And some of the signs they had up, the protesters in Hong Kong, were for the police who were firing all kinds of nasty things at them during demonstrations. And these signs in English some of them said, DON'T BE AN ENEMY OF THE PEOPLE, hm. So anyway, here's Trump saying to journalists, you're the enemy of the people.)

But even among its peers, Australia stands out. No other developed democracy holds as tight to its secrets, experts say, and the raids are just the latest example of how far the country's conservative government will go to scare officials and reporters into submission.

*(A: It isn't just conservative. **Never fall for this left, right wing thing. The same agenda goes on regardless of who's the front person in power at the time.**)*

“To be perfectly frank, this is an absolute international embarrassment,” said Johan Lidberg, an associate professor of journalism at Monash University in Melbourne, who works with the United Nations on global press freedom.

“You’ve got a mature liberal democracy that pursues and hunts down whistleblowers and tries to kill the messenger.”

Anyway, it's getting worse and worse obviously. We're back into the old nasty system, 'eh. You're all getting the message that the Internet's not yours. But you can still, I suppose, go and see porn and all that stuff that they've got you addicted on in the first place, that made you to watch for it and want to *have* computers. You know, *personal* computers with *privacy, personal*, it's your *personal* computer. Meanwhile, half the planet is spying on you through your *personal* computer. Which you really should be given for free, I said that from the beginning. It's the biggest spy

agency/tool there is, they should be giving it to you for free, your government should be doing it.

And then you get into the agenda. I mentioned before about population. What do you think sustainability means? You see, it's about population control and bringing it down, fast. Sustainability, I've gone through many articles over years from the big sources, the foundations, the think tanks that they use at the United Nations Department of Population that was set up for the UN by the Rockefellers by the way. [Alan chuckles.] **They are all interconnected, one system**, you see. But you're all the problem and any excuse will do, so they had sustainability and carbon and all that nonsense, you see. That's why you're heavily under attack. And you're going to go into massive austerity once they bring the next big financial crash in, which is planned of course. Everything's planned. With the money system, when the money's backed by nothing they can keep, they could keep the fantasy going forever if they want to. So anyway, I'll go into this one here, population control, right...

Do Empty Cradles Matter? Look At Japan. (A: *You see how they get you into this?*)
theamericanconservative.com / 4 June 2019

Low fertility there has been devastating to healthy wages, kinship ties, and family life. We could be next. (A: *Oh, my goodness!*)

America's fertility rate has fallen to its lowest point in history, 1.73 babies per woman, according to data just released by the Centers for Disease Control. (A: *Interesting, that's really your population control, you see, you're the disease, 'eh. Hm? M-hm. [Alan chuckles.] If you haven't got it figured out yet.*)

The truth is starker still around much of the developed world, as noted by a new Institute for Family Studies report. (A: *And the links are on this article too for those who care to even look it up. Most folk don't care about studying too hard about anything.*) Across Europe and Asia especially, each year brings more countries hitting their lowest fertility rates in history. In South Korea, for instance, the average woman can now expect to have less than one child.

(A: *Then of course they bring climate change into it that's got nothing to do with it, it's all nonsense.*)

In the face of global climate change, this worldwide birth dearth might seem okay. Representative Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez of New York recently noted that some may even be wondering: "Is it OK to still have children?"

(A: *Well, that's the socialist idea, is to stop having children, if you haven't figured that out. They've published all that stuff years ago.*)

Some experts have a different question: should we even care? (A: *...experts, 'eh. Hm.*) Conrad Hackett, senior demographer at the Pew Research Center, recently asked this question at a forum on family issues hosted by the Brookings Institution. Why do we care if fertility is low?

(A: *Then they go through the same thing, where they just, repetition, you notice papers keep repeating the same stuffs about three times before they get to the heart of the story, you know? It's all stretching, padded, filler. Anyway, they go into the fertility rates around the world...)*

... in the United States, are lower than what women themselves say they want. About 40 percent of American women in their 40s report that they would like to have more children than they currently do. This figure is markedly larger than the approximately 20 percent of their peers who say they have more children than they would like. Such numbers are worrying because research tells us that women who "miss" their fertility ideals tend to be less happy than those who make them.

(A: *For every report they put out there they always have a contradictory one, too, mind you. And anyway, they go into the same stuff that the economists...)*

...economists have begun to argue that slow population growth makes us all poorer. (A: *Yada, yada, yada.*)

It's the agenda, folks. You hear it everywhere you look, you know. It's the agenda, *have less children, it's just not sustainable*. And then you get another one here to do with abortion, 'eh...

Abortions high 'shows need for contraception access'

bbc.com / 14 June 2019

Over the past 10 years, rates have been increasing among older women over 35 and decreasing in under 18s, (A: *You see how we're studied and studied so minutely, aren't we, 'eh.*) figures from the Department of Health and Social Care show.

Doctors said the figures showed there was an urgent need to improve access to contraception for women of all ages.

(A: *Then you have...*)

Rising rates in older women

(A: *...right... So, you go from people wanting children to abortion and so on. But that it goes into the fact that there's maybe less abortions here and there. But the reason is, is because now you see, you have the abortion pill, if you get it in time, you can have it in the first couple weeks I think. I think that's got a lot to do with it as well, obviously, you know. It's that RU4, what is it, 86 or something like that, what they call that pill, the abortion pill they call it. Anyway, it says...*)

In total, there were 200,608 abortions in women living in England and Wales in 2018 - a rate of 17.4 per 1,000 women aged 15-44.

This is just below the peak of 17.9 abortions per 1,000 resident women in 2007.

(A: *So it's... there ya go.*)

The actual number is higher now because there are more women in the population.

The latest figures show younger women are continuing to have fewer terminations.

So, we're studied, 'eh, we're studied, studied, studied minutely, minutely. If they think they're just having to many they'll find a way to start getting rid of more. Because is not sustainable, is it, having too many children, yada, yada, ya. We are the problem, you see, humans are the problem they say, they're telling us that.

They gave you what they called *free love* back in the 60s, they had been planning it for a long time before that. Once they got the pill out in the 60s they really went to town with free love, and the end of marriage, and the utopia was coming and all the rest of it. The promised land was all here, everybody had flowers in their hair and all that kind of stuff. And most of it was actually weed, which they smoked. So there ya go. Everything went up in smoke back then too, I think.

Again, we're into legalized suicide. Maine in the States...

Maine becomes 8th state to legalize assisted suicide

Again, I tell you, it isn't, I'm not against, you know, folk wanting to deal with things themselves. What I'm with is when government has a different policy to step in, because they will eventually *mandate* that you take it all. Do you understand where it's supposed to go... and it will go, and you will see this going this way.

If you go in and study the bioethics that they're taught now in universities, especially in medicine, they're putting out specialists or professional persuaders, on how to teach people *how* to convince people to kill themselves. Because it's cheaper for the system to do it. And insurance companies. And when you have nationalized hospitals it's cheaper for the state, because they can use that money, well, on wars and things, you know, or on their big paychecks, pay raises.

Now they've got... it's just... You have to look into bioethics if you want to hear a real horror story, to see how it's all worked out in dollars and cents. And if you get a difficult patient here's how you deal with it. 'A difficult' means someone who won't just go and kill themselves and won't give... They want you to give up fighting for life. Literally, I've read lots of their documents and this is what they say. *A difficult patient is someone who is fighting to stay alive. Which is a natural response, folks! But here's how you can get around it and here's how you convince any relatives that are hiding around, waiting to make sure they can get their organs.*

They have professional persuaders, teams, that look like ordinary people, you know, who are taught to be sympathetic. And they fly them in jets, around, to *get* to the relatives during that time so's they'll sign over the organs. You see, they want the organs to be fresh, so you keep the body alive. Huh!?!... They can keep the body *alive*... for as long as *they want*... until they want their organs, right. But to keep the patient alive, for the patient's sake, no, no, you have no say in that at all. Right. They want to just terminate you if they can't use you. [Alan chuckles.] Woah! Huh? But they can keep, it's okay to keep money to keep that corpse alive for as long as they can when there's an actual, what they claim is brain-death, you know. And they claim that, there's been a lot of cases that have come out of what they call brain death, it just shocks us all, which are published and verified. But that's the horror show in which we live right now. It's a horror show.

But anyway, it says, this article...

Maine becomes 8th state to legalize assisted suicide

wwlp.com / 12 June 2019

Oregon was the first state to legalize such assistance, in 1997, and it took over a decade for the next state, Washington, to follow suit. While still controversial, assisted suicide legislation is winning increasing acceptance in the United States, and this year at least 18 states considered such measures.

(A: Well, sure, because we got the professional persuaders in now to persuade the patients and the hospitals to go along with it. M-hm.)

So it's, yeah, it's quite something there, 'eh. I tell ya.

And it is sad. When they're taking away more and more medication to handle pain and so on... Things work together, folks, this withdrawing of all the opiates and so on, during terminal phases... terminal phases... Huh?!? It's to make sure you *want* to die... With pain, when you get enough pain long enough you want to die. And it's all done deliberately. For dollars and cents. There you go.

Then they'll give you marijuana as a substitute, but I'm sorry, when you're in that terminal, terminal state it's not going to do any good. And it's all planned that way. Because you see, humanity is unsustainable. That's what they claim. *You* all are, not the ones who decide for you but the ones, all *you*, you that'll get the problems, you're unsustainable. You're the problem, you see. That's true socialism. Scientific management of it all. On behalf of the richest folk on the planet. Really. That's what it is.

And then they're going to bring magic mushrooms in now, 'eh? Articles, hey, all over the place, just like marijuana...

Magic mushrooms could replace antidepressants within five years, says new psychedelic research centre - independent.co.uk / 8 June 2019

And wait until you see all your governments, those in government will open up mushroom farms shortly too, no doubt. No doubt at all. No doubt. And they'll have the top shares in it all. Along with the police chiefs maybe. Hm. Just like the marijuana. Yep. I'm telling ya. But they say they do have a massive problem with depression now. No doubt about that too. Because people are losing, it's being kicked out of them actually through a lot of different techniques, they're losing purpose. What's the purpose? It's obviously a dissociative type problem that they have where they can't relate to things, because things don't relate to them. You're a minute amoeba in this massive pool, this sea of amoebas, until, and you simply lose it all. It's meant to be this way. It's planned this way, folks.

Australian men are in crisis, with suicide rates rising. Meet some of the men who'll die this week - news.com.au / 11 June 2019

And they'll help you exit the place because now you can kill yourself for depression, legally. Yeah, they'll kill you. It's cheap that way. If they say to themselves, *well you know this person could have manic depression and*, which is bipolar now they call it, but it's the same thing, *and it might cost a fortune in their lifetime, just getting in and out of hospitals and giving them psychoactive drugs and so on to deal with it all, stimulants and then you get the downers too and all that good stuff, why not just kill them*, 'eh? So there you go. Here we go, 'eh.

That's already happened from the articles I had last week, where they're doing it in different countries. They're actually offering suicide to folk, young teenagers who've got a bout of depression. A *lot* of teenagers go through a bout of depression, folks! It's called... it's part of growing up. Hm. Terrible. It's really awful what's happening, isn't it? It truly is.

And then you get legalization of prostitution, they're trying to push legalized prostitution in New York State.

Group of New York Lawmakers Calls for Legalization of Prostitution - nbcnewyork.com / 25 Feb 2019

And again, you wait and see. You know who will end up owning the farms of prostitution? [Alan chuckles.] The same ones who own the farms of marijuana... and farms of magic mushrooms. Until the state literally is your pimp and your drug pusher. That's where we're going with it. This is your **Brave New World**, folks. And you've been taught that life is cheap, you're not so important after all, and why not live, you know, your threescore years and just die before you get a pension and leave that money for the state to use. They've actually had some of these bioethicists come out and talk about this. They actually promote it. But I've noticed none of *them* volunteer. Have you noticed that too? Interesting, 'eh.

But it's quite fantastic to see what's happening in this day and age. You truly are going into it all, aren't you? I want to just put into tonight the warfare techniques that every country's in. We all have our little plans of what of strategies to do with invasions or wars with whoever. But here's one, it came out of RT actually and it says...

Meddling 101: US Army research center publishes strategy to destabilize Russia

rt.com / 23 May 2019

(A: It's quite fascinating to read it because that's exactly what they're doing. Including causing mass migration into it from countries 'round about them, if need be, and the techniques of how to do even that. Does that sound familiar here? You know? Hm? So...)

US army soldiers take part in NATO training exercises in Lithuania. *(A: ...blah blah blah.)*

The US could use a variety of economic, military and ideological strategies to “overextend and unbalance” Russia ...

(A: Well, that's what you do, overextend it with mass migration. Medical care, they need medical care, and the taxation galore to pay for more accommodation to put up even all the masses of refugees. These are destabilization techniques, if you haven't figured that out. It's all done on purpose, in the West too, including the darn wars. I was thinking about that when I was reading this article too, and even before what happened with Iran or coming up with Iran... Do you understand the mass migration you're going to have with all the other countries involved? Syria too? They won't stop just at Iran; they want Syria out of the way too. They won't forget them. And you'll get millions more folks flooding into Europe and... people can't afford it. M-hm. It's meant to destroy and destroy and destroy. Of course it is. A complete massive shakeup of everything that was, a destruction of everything that was, bring in chaos, and out of the chaos you bring in the new, the new order. That's what it's about. So, I'll put this article up too, with there's a PDF for it too. It shows you, this is a U.S. Army research center, their think tank on strategy, all the ways to bring them down. And you can bring all the other countries... [Alan chuckles.] Because obviously it's been used already, all these techniques on other countries, 'eh. It's quite fascinating, 'eh. It says...)

Geopolitically, the report offers that US could consider providing more “lethal aid” to Ukraine, *(A: ...to fight, you see, Russia, proxy wars.)* but acknowledges this option could lead to a “much wider conflict.” Increasing US support to Syrian rebels is another option, *(A: ...you see, US support to Syrian rebels... These are the ISIS rebels, hm, against Syria, hm. Increasing it. [Alan chuckles.] You see, they've already been funding them up until now)* but could result in similarly unsavory outcomes, including damaging efforts to combat Islamic terrorism, it concedes.

(A: No kidding, 'eh.)

The US could also try to reduce Russian influence in Central Asia, promote uprisings in neighboring states and “flip Transnistria” and expel Russian troops from the unrecognized, mostly Russian-speaking region that broke away from Moldova after the Soviet Union collapsed in 1991. However, the authors resign themselves to the fact that most of these options would be difficult to carry out, could prove costly to the US, and may not even have the desired effect.

Militarily, the US could reposture its bombers “within easy striking range of key Russian strategic targets” in order to “raise Russian anxieties.”

(A: Well, that's what they've been doing with bases and missiles around Russia for quite a few years. It goes on and on and on of all the techniques that can be used. But yeah, it's quite amazing to see these things. But the PDF is quite fascinating for those that want to read it.)

Overextending and Unbalancing Russia – PDF

All countries will do this, though. They always have these what-if scenarios. M-hm. That's like **Three Days of the Condor** I think it's called, that was along those lines of what they plan with their wargames and so on. Also...

Google staff keep 'blacklist' of conservative and 'fringe' sites - report

rt.com / 15 June 2019

(A: 'Fringe' sites is stuff that writes, it just watches and notices what's happening, and they don't want them to maybe wake up people to what's happening. [Alan chuckles.] That's really your fringe site, you see. They don't care about one's that are, that think they're UFOs, or folks who think they're aliens, they don't care. But if you just... just put two and two together and in an understandable way, you're a problem. Like Bertrand Russell said you would be, and they would have to eliminate you basically. That's what Russell advocated, if you couldn't buy them over and win them over, you'd have to eliminate them, such people. Anyway, it says...)

The lists allow Google employees (A: *And the link is here for the lists.*) –who CEO Sundar Pichai told Congress in December never “manually intervene on any particular search result”– to suppress certain addresses in a user's search results.

The Daily Caller claims to have seen screenshots of the lists in question. Google did not address whether its staff deliberately weed out certain political content, but did say they are working to filter out “inappropriate” search results.

(A: So there you go, you're just blacklisted and no one's going to hear you or whatever, you know, or find your sites, 'eh.)

The first list, titled “webanswers_url_blacklist,” lets staff block specific web addresses from popping up in Google's ‘featured snippets’ when a user asks a question. Many of the pages blocked are op-ed articles, which a user could mistake for straight news reporting. This list appears to target opinion pieces in general, regardless of their political bent.

(A: So there ya go. They even have, it's like lawyers of all kinds... They even have some people blacklisted under the same blacklisting as they would do with a religion, for instance, anything to do with Christianity especially, and they can put you down as almost pornographic, because you're in the same category if you have any good things to say about Christianity. No kidding you, this is where it's all going, isn't it.)

. . . “fringe” content will come as no surprise to some. The company, along with a bevy of other Silicon Valley tech giants, has been accused of harboring a liberal bias for several years now, with new stories of favoritism surfacing regularly.

They give you more and more data and more links to further studies, etc., etc., etc. But get used to it, it's just going to get worse. What can you do?... you expect it. And folk will stay on the Internet and, like I said, because once they've got you hooked on the pornography and all the stuff you're hooked on, most folk will just continue using it. I gave the talk in the 90s about what would happen. It's exactly happened, exactly that way I talked about, absolutely that way. Yep. Definitely.

Now, Britain's on board, like I say, with the crew that went over with Trump to meet the British Parliament and the royalty and so on. Obviously, it was meant to get Britain totally on board, and to do with Assange, etc. But it says...

Jeremy Hunt (A: ...of Britain...) warns Iran of 'unintended but catastrophic' consequences over attacks on

Gulf tankers as he backs America's claim that Iran is responsible - dailymail.co.uk / 14 June 2019

I-yi-yi. There ya go. Groundhog Day, hey, you keep waking up to Groundhog Day, you heard it all before, haven't you. M-hm. And then...

'Suspicious doesn't begin to describe what happened': Iran's Foreign Minister on tanker 'attacks' in Gulf of Oman - rt.com / 13 June 2019

It says, 'suspicion doesn't begin to describe what happened'.... Well, there you go. And...

Pentagon seeks to build global 'consensus' on Iran. Is it time to worry? - rt.com / 15 June 2019

Put that up as well. This is where we are, folks, with all this, isn't it. It's just so boring. We've seen it all before, the same buildup, the same characters, the same lines. Hm? It's just... It's boring stuff, really, you know. That's the times in which we live. But I'm sorry to bore y'all tonight, if I bored you I didn't mean to. It's just that, you aren't going to get any real news anymore. I said that for quite a long time now because everyone knows what they can and can't do. Most of the news you get now is totally irrelevant and nonsensical. It fills the spaces on the newscaster's papers, or whatever they use today, screens I guess. But you aren't going to get any real news. Because everyone's scared. Everyone's afraid. That's when everyone should be afraid, is when the people are afraid of government. Well, we've heard it all before, 'eh?

For myself Alan Watt from Ontario, Canada, stay well and I hope your God or gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

Australia may well be the world's most secretive democracy
thenewdaily.com.au / 6 June 2019

Australian men are in crisis, with suicide rates rising. Meet some of the men who'll die this week
news.com.au / 11 June 2019

Do Empty Cradles Matter? Look At Japan.
theamericanconservative.com / 4 June 2019

Abortions high 'shows need for contraception access'
bbc.com / 14 June 2019

Magic mushrooms could replace antidepressants within five years, says new psychedelic research centre
independent.co.uk / 8 June 2019

Maine becomes 8th state to legalize assisted suicide
wwlp.com / 12 June 2019

British Home Secretary signs extradition order to send Julian Assange to US
rt.com / 13 June 2019

Julian Assange: Sajid Javid signs US extradition request
bbc.com / 13 June 2019

Group of New York Lawmakers Calls for Legalization of Prostitution
nbcnewyork.com / 25 Feb 2019

US Army research center publishes strategy to destabilize Russia
rt.com / 23 May 2019

Overextending and Unbalancing Russia - PDF

Overextending and Unbalancing Russia
rand.org / 2019

Google staff keep 'blacklist' of conservative and 'fringe' sites - report
rt.com / 15 June 2019

Jeremy Hunt warns Iran of 'unintended but catastrophic' consequences
dailymail.co.uk / 14 June 2019

'Suspicious doesn't begin to describe what happened': Iran's FM on tanker 'attacks' in Gulf of Oman
rt.com / 13 June 2019

Pentagon seeks to build global 'consensus' on Iran. Is it time to worry?
rt.com / 15 June 2019

Lawmakers from both sides reveal in late-night session that Mike Pompeo told them Trump CAN attack Iran
aljazeera.com / 29 May 2019

U.S. blames Iran for assault on oil tankers
nbcnews.com / 13 June 2019

US 'warmongers' pushing for conflict with Iran
aljazeera.com / 29 May 2019

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
- CDs** History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

May 20, 2010 (#581)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt May 20, 2010:

Overlords Plan to Save Us, Vote, give Thanks

In World Commune, Owned by the Banks:

"Some Figure with Facts, Reason with Ease,
Following Signs and Symptoms of Disease,
Most get Lost, Confused or Broken
When Various Names for Disease Spoken,
Suckers for Parties, Left-Right-Liberal,
Discarding Memory, Unforgivable,
Vainly Leaving for Politicos to Fix,
Blinded by Magic and Bag of Tricks,
Nudged Along Without Ever Knowing
Disease Flourishes by Bacteria Growing,
An Integrated System of Bankers Detected,
With Social Plan to Where World Directed,
Long History of Raising or Crushing at Will
Countries and Empires, Masters at Skill,
This Familiar Group of Banking Bacteria
Can Lull us to Sleep, or Whip up Hysteria,
Microbes Know Purpose, no Concept of Sinning,
To Cure this Disease, We Need New Beginning"

© Alan Watt May 20, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - May 20, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May 20, 2010. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Scroll down and bookmark all the other sites I have up there because I'm in the midst of moving around to the different servers right now and if you bookmark the other sites at least you'll get the latest shows from one of them, until I have all the other servers up and running. [Official sites listed above.] While you are there, look into the items I have for sale, the books, CDs and DVDs or you can donate and THAT will help keep me trickling over here because that's all I do is trickle over. [Ordering and donation option listed above.] For those that get the disks burned and passed to them - and lots of folk do; it's amazing how people are passing disks of talks around at different meetings all over the place, all over Europe and different parts of the world - you can get in touch with me at [address above].

It's astonishing really, as we live through these transitions... remember this is the age of transition. This is the new century. This is the Century of Change. They've used different terms for the same program and agenda because there only is ONE program and agenda and that is a very old one, the planned society, post-democratic, to be ruled and governed – that's why they call it goverNANCE. Even the national politicians are using governance now. They're all on board with it because the rats smell the wind and politicians come from that particular type of family so they're very politically correct and they jump on board and whatever their big masters say, they do without question. It's interesting with the psychopath because they know that even in the military type, THEY HAVE A DICTATOR AT THE TOP AND THE LESSER PSYCHOPATHS BENEATH IN A DESCENDING ORDER; EACH ONE ADMIRES THE ONE ABOVE THEM BECAUSE THEY ADMIRE POWER, AND THEY KIND OF DESPISE THE PERSON JUST ONE RANK BELOW THEM. *It's the same with politicians.* These politicians are trained *years* in advance for their role. I have been certain for many, many years that Presidents and Prime Ministers and the coteries that come in behind them, that really do the governing, I've been convinced for years that they are all PRESELECTED and TRAINED and even told, probably, *when their turn will be* to get in at the top because, power can't ALLOW democracy. Power, total power, eugenical power, planned society power, the big banking power cannot EVER afford democracy and so they never allowed it to happen in the first place. We never had it. It's a nice term. They keep prattling on about ancient Greece and how democratic it was but in reality you had to be one of the big boys in the landed owners and they even had the Nazi philosophy: you had to be third, fourth, fifth generation Athenian to get the vote. All the rest, well, you were either a slave or just a commoner, weren't you? I'll be back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix. I've been going on a bit about the big Royal Institute of International Affairs system/Council on Foreign Relations, the Milner Group, the big banking boys and so on and how they really all came out of the same beginnings.

People at the beginning of the 1900s and just before, the late 1800s, realized – I'm talking about the banking families, of course – they realized that democracy would be not too good a thing for them because it could be unpredictable and they don't like that kind of thing. They want things to be very predictable. So the way that they saw to go around this was to not only start in Britain, but make this a world wide global effort through FREE TRADE. They used the free trade idea that really came up with Francis Bacon. Free trade was an idea that Bacon came up with and presented to the Royalty at the time. He was the one who also coined the term, 'the Brytish Empire', a conglomerate of nations that eventually would ALL be based on the SAME parliamentary or governing system with all these rules to do with trade.

Even then they knew that ALL the laws of the land center around economics. When you kill someone and they send you off to prison for killing them, believe you me, it's taken into account the value as a taxpayer and the level of the person that you killed... and that will help decide your sentence. That's ALL taken into account.

Everything, all the laws revolve around economics. In fact, economics runs everything in your life. EVERYTHING. When the cash stops flowing, of course, the factories can sit there, business can sit there, but nothing moves... because of this odd thing that is supposed to be CURRENT, and that's why they call it CURRENCY. You see, it FLOWS... supposedly. The beauty of this currency is that it can be diluted over and over again and then they call that inflation and hyperinflation. The big boys who rule the banks and so on established central banking systems, which they all own; they are all interconnected. Many of the leaders of the central banks are all intermarried with each other. They are also intermarried all the way up to the IMF and The World Bank itself. So you literally have FAMILIES running the WORLD banking systems.

They have never made such a killing as they have this last while, as they looted the public. They put speculations on who would fail and got profits off of that too. I mean, it's an amazing, again, non-linear way of thinking. It's so easy to do when you've trained the world and established the same educational system to be taught around the world to make sure all the sheep have pure linear thinking. It doesn't stop when you complain. It never has stopped. Why should it stop? It puts out its politicians, that you reelect, and they stand up for it and they keep the same system going.

Looking at the Gulf and this big oil plug that they have and it's pouring out of the bottom of the Gulf there... They've floated all these ideas of sinking millions of golf balls and everything else into it and putting a dome over it and ya-da, ya-da, ya. It's no different... at the same time you wonder if someone is playing a joke with you. While the countries in Europe are constantly borrowing money, at least they say they are borrowing money. Now, are they borrowing real money or are they just numbers or figures or money they've still got to get from some other world bank or... where are they getting it from? They are throwing these billions and billions of Euros into the big black hole called the Free Market, for speculators. Once again, the same guys that caused the last problem, run by the bankers to profit from.

There is a Der Spiegel article up there from one of the top guys in the central bank talking about this and who's making a killing off of it.

Bailout Plan Is All About 'Rescuing Banks and Rich Greeks'

spiegel.de / 05/18/2010

And they can't lose, these guys, these speculators because all these counties have signed agreements *to back up each other*; so none of them can fail. It's an incredible con. So as I say, we've got one in the Gulf to get plugged with billions of golf balls and one in Europe that's going to be plugged with trillions and trillions of Euro dollars, Yen and everything else, I suppose, as time goes on, BUT it will all be in IOUs left for the taxpayers at the bottom. But that is the way it's always been and not one single politician is EVER going to stand up and say, WE'VE GOT TO CHANGE THIS CORRUPT AND PRIVATE BANKING SYSTEM AND THESE CENTRAL BANKS, with names like Federal Reserve or Bank of Canada, which aren't Canadian or Federal at all.

The politicians get the rewards after they've served their masters. As I say, the CFR, the Fabian Society, the Royal Institute of International Affairs are ALL connected together. We saw what happened to Tony Blair, the man who said that he would COMPLETELY ALTER THE FACE AND CULTURAL SYSTEM OF BRITAIN SO MUCH THAT THEY COULD NEVER GO BACK TO IT. Total

deculturalization for total immersion into an INTEGRATED EUROPE, that is part of the idea. That's part of their manifesto. I read the articles from the newspaper where his second in command admitted that was his job, was to make that happen. That was accomplished.

The next part of course, is to bring a SINGLE PARTY SYSTEM in. That's what you have now, a single party system, a so-called coalition of liberals and a coalition of the labor. It's a single party system that is promising them the earth... communitarianism and how all local areas will run themselves; self governing in a sense. That's straight out of communitarianism. Once you've merged totally with the EU, you are no longer a nation as such. Now they have to break you down even further into communities, in regions... written about LONG ago, long, long ago. If you want to know about regions, go into the UN web sites and read for yourself what they say about regions. They've got the whole globe carved up into varying regions and sub regions and so on.

As I say, the politicians do their thing to direct the countries and then they get rewarded. Blair got rewarded. He is now worth millions and millions and millions of pounds. They just can't help but get it in, you know. They get paid millions in advance for their terrible biographies that they never write themselves either. THESE ARE CALLED PAYOFFS. They just buy houses all over the place, about 5 million each, or 11 million here and there. That's how they pay off these guys once they get out.

In the UK Column, for May's issue, on the front page – I'll try to get the link for that too – they talk about the COMING election. The election has been held already and they've got this coalition government. So the article on the front page was spot on; it's going to end up with a one party system, which is the plan. They also go through, on the front page, how the BBC, again, the government controlled, definitely Fabian, television station...

UK Column – May issue

The BBC surpassed itself in producing bland orchestrated theater of so-called debate between the 3 leaders, Brown, Cameron and Clegg.

Heavily stage managed, manipulated with over 50 rules of engagement, the voters are treated as children, expected to believe that these men are the only voices we need to hear in the election campaign.

It was very, very theatrical apparently and he's right, they really talk down to you as though you're children. You know, you're children. So I'm not surprised that they got what they wanted. They got their collation in, the one party system, all on board, all agreeing with each other because you see, ALL PARTIES OBEY THE SAME ONE MASTER.

As I say, Blair was well rewarded. We saw the chaos and the havoc he caused and the massive debt he left. There was a great interview in a newspaper I read a while back on Blair when he was asked if there was anything that he'd regretted in his whole time in Parliament. He said, very quickly, NO, NO. See, he's a psychopath; psychopaths have no regrets. They PICK psychopathic personalities for these positions. They don't have to be the brightest either, just have the psychopathic traits, WHO CAN STAND UP, STARE AT CAMERAS, AND LIE EFFICIENTLY, ALL THE TIME. That's all you have to do. The guys that are appointed *behind you* are the guys who run the show. Most governments are run by appointees now, not by elected officials... in ALL countries.

Mr Brown is out supposedly, right. No. You see, it was MEANT that Mr Brown leave. It was meant that Mr Brown leave, the ex Prime Minister of Britain after Blair. It's TIME for him to leave because he accomplished his mission. And what does it say here? This is the Mirror.co.uk.

Brown's heading to US for IMF (Alan: International Monetary Fund) role

By Stephen Martin 16/05/2010 / mirror.co.uk

(A: That's part of his reward, you see, for wrecking the UK, destroying what was left, leaving them in a big PIT, a money hole that can never get filled with all the borrowing. Again, he encouraged the incredible change in culture, following on from his pal Blair. So this is part of his reward. They'd have it planned to go to the US for YEARS, of course. I'm sure their master says, WHAT WOULD YOU LIKE, GORDON, ONCE YOU LEAVE? WELL, I WOULDN'T MIND GETTING SOMETHING KIND OF BIG, YOU KNOW, MAYBE THE IMF, THE WORLD BANK, SOMETHING LIKE THAT; MAYBE MOVE TO THE US BECAUSE BY THE TIME I LEAVE IT, BRITAIN IS GOING TO BE IN ONE HELL OF A STATE; WHO WOULD WANT TO LIVE THERE? So it says...)

The couple indicated to friends they see their long-term future there - with the ex-Prime Minister tipped to head the International Monetary Fund in Washington when the job comes up in 2012. *(A: So God help you, Washington and the States, when the Prime Wrecker gets sent in there.)*

Former Chancellor Mr Brown was widely praised for his role in fighting the global financial crisis. *(A: Ho, really, fighting... fighting it, really?)* And before the election, as the Browns discussed their options with friends, Sarah said she expected him to take "one more big job".

A source said: "The unspoken assumption was it would absolutely not be a Tony-and-Cherie style retirement into riches, lucrative speaking dates and globe-trotting.

"Gordon would relish the IMF job - not for the status - for a chance to tackle world poverty." *(A: Since he's created a hell of a lot of it. I'll be back with more after this break.)*

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just talking about Mr Brown, the ex Prime Minister of Britain. He's stepped down there to let this one party system in, to finish off the job. He's going to go over to the States and take up the International Monetary Fund, which again, is a PRIVATE organization run by The World Bank, which is a PRIVATE organization run by 12 or 13 BANKING FAMILIES. Of course, Mr Brown got his job in the first place because he was into economics. He was the guy in charge of Britain's economy, supposedly, for a while there; the Chancellor of the H-Checker, a term that goes all the way back to the Knights Templar's days, and Temple Bar and Temple Square in London. He's off to get part of his reward with the International Monetary Fund.

The International Monetary Fund, as I say, is run by the top bankers and is owned by the top bankers. If HE was such an awful catastrophe, financial wise for a country, why would they give him a top job? Well, he did what they wanted him to do, you see. That's why he's getting rewarded. If the world was run the way that you've been trained to think it's run, he would be the last guy... you wouldn't even read his resumé, at least all of it; you would toss it in the bin before you got halfway through it. You would think he's a top wrecker. Well, that's his job. YOU'VE GOT TO WRECK EVERYTHING TO BRING IN A NEW SOCIETY. He's the same Prime Minister that at the last G20 meeting said, WE ARE BRINGING IN THE NEW WORLD ORDER. It's up there on Google. It was put out by the BBC and everybody else.

Which world order are they talking about? What is this world order? Most folk will just hear these phrases and it goes over their head and they don't ask any questions. How long has it been going on? Well, I've gone through Norman Dodd's inquiry into the big, tax free, multi trillionaire foundations that ran the US back in the 1950s. I put links up where Dodd himself, who was told to lead the inquiry on behalf of the Senate and Congress, was told that they were going to BLEND THE SOVIETIZED SYSTEM WITH THE WEST, the Capitalist system. Now we already know that the same banking families funded all sides in World War II. They funded the Soviets, as Professor Anthony Sutton put out so well in his different

books. They funded the rise of Hitler... to bring in this society. And folk cannot quite separate these slight differences. They can't separate them first to see what they are, to find out they are ALL the same THINGS working together towards a common goal. Most of the US citizens don't even know their OWN history of what was happening in their own country in the 50s, 60s, 70s, 80s. A lot don't even know today; they haven't a clue.

When you go back into the IMF, you've got to go back into the Bretton Woods Agreement and John Maynard Keynes. You've got to look at some of their top players back then, a few years back. Here is one of them. I'm going to put the links up for you. It's from Wikipedia and you can read it for yourself. I'm not lying about this.

Harry Dexter White

[Article on Wikipedia has been altered. Following is excerpt from May 20, 2010 version.]

Harry Dexter White (October 9, 1892 – August 16, 1948) was an American economist, and senior **U.S. Treasury department official**. He was a primary participant in the Bretton Woods conference (*A: He was a communist, by the way. I'll get on to that later.*) and the **formation of the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank**. (*A: ...and get all the countries to sign on to it, on behalf of the world bankers.*) A number of sources from the FBI and Soviet archives, and messages decoded by the Venona project, suggest that he may have passed government documents to the Soviet Union prior to World War II. (*A: Well, it didn't stop with World War II.*)

Early life

Harry Dexter White was born in Boston, Massachusetts, the seventh and youngest child of Jewish Lithuanian immigrants, Joseph Weit and Sarah Magilewski, (*A: So he changed his name to White, blah, blah, blah.*) who had settled in America in 1885. In 1917 he enlisted in the U.S. Army, and was commissioned as lieutenant and served in France in a non-combat capacity in World War I. He did not begin his university studies until age 30, first at Columbia University, then at Stanford, where he earned a first degree in economics. (*A: Columbia and then Stanford... he just shot right up.*) Ph.D. in economics at Harvard University at 38 years of age.

(A: Then you go into what his politics were. He believed in John Maynard Keynes. He was a total world socialist, the planned society, the planned regime, eugenics, the whole lot, superior types, inferior types and all of that. Yeah, communism actually has all of that in it too, you see. Call it communism, socialism, it doesn't matter; it's all the same thing.)

As a dedicated Rooseveltian internationalist, his energies were directed at continuing the Grand Alliance and maintaining peace through a liberal trade regime. (*A: See, that's the trade, the free trade thing and so on. Then they go through all the stuff that he did.*)

Treasury Department

(A: He was passing stuff all through, before and all through World War II onto the Soviets. He even sent them printing press plates so that they could print up BILLIONS of dollars of US money in the occupied zones at the end of World War II. All his pals were in it together.)

White was appointed assistant to Henry Morgenthau, Jr., the Secretary of the Treasury (*A: at the time*), to act as liaison between the Treasury and the State Department on all matters bearing on foreign relations. He was also made responsible for the "management and operation of the Exchange Stabilization Fund (*A: Which is quite the thing. It went right through up to the Bush era. They were using the Stabilization Fund to make sure that the US big corporations wouldn't drop in their stocks. I used to watch it dropping and suddenly an injection of money would go in there and up they'd go again. I'll be back with more after this break.*)

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, just going through some of the previous occupants in the US of the same position that Mr Brown is just stepping into. Harry Dexter White was a well-known communist and people

can't figure out... they still think of communists as being sort of working class people. That was a great IMAGE that they put into our brains. Of course it had nothing to do with the working class; it was an elitist organization. It was the big experiment in socialism where the intelligentsia, who were properly trained – PROPERLY trained is the way to say it – in the way that things *should* be run, *would* run the country and everyone else simply obeyed. Of course they would live much higher in a standard than the average person that they were supposedly serving. Service, isn't it? THEY ALWAYS ARE UPSIDE-DOWN, BACKSIDE-FOREMOST, these guys, WITH THE WAY THAT THEY TALK. This guy was the best pal of FDR.

FDR knew because the different agencies and police agencies were putting reports in on this particular guy, Harry Dexter White, and he kept covering up for him. Why would he cover up for him? Have you ever looked into the genealogy and the histories of FDR? You should. You should look into it. Get the books written by his wife because she puts family trees in there and he's related to the Sachs family. That's the big boys that are still running it today. Same people. It says here...

White was the senior American official at the 1944 Bretton Woods conference, which he and Keynes dominated. After the war, White was closely involved with setting up what were called the Bretton Woods institutions - the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank. These institutions were intended to prevent some of the economic problems that had occurred after World War I, (A: *Yeah, sure. They've happened time and time again, as we just found out recently.*) and help ensure that capitalism became the dominant post-war economic system. (A: *What it meant was, The World Bank monetary system for the big bankers became the dominant economic system. That's what they mean when they say Capitalism.*) As late as November 1945, White continued to argue for improved relations with the Soviet Union. **White later became a director and U.S. representative of the IMF.**

The same job that Mr Brown is going to be rewarded with in Washington. Not bad, eh? How it repeats itself and folk never catch on to it. Then you can go into the 'Accusations of Espionage' and go through all the different links that you are given here. There are lots of books that have verified all of this stuff. And the guy got off with it, of course. No one touched him because he's too high to touch, you understand. Even J Edgar Hoover was told to stand down, which he did. But they all knew what he was up to. They all knew his contacts. They all knew the agents. Yep. All of them.

There is no opposition to any of this because there never was any opposition. The only opposition are the ones who are trained at the bottom to catch these characters but they are not allowed to. You find that happened in Britain too, with Dick White. He tried to catch some of the characters he was after and everything got blocked, higher up than him, and strangely enough, Lord Victor Rothschild was eventually put in charge of ALL the security services of Britain. Lord Victor Rothschild, once he died, a book comes out and tells us - **The Fifth Man** by Perry - that he was the main one sending all of this stuff from the British military, all their advances and so on, TO the Soviet Union. This is verified stuff. He was sending it all to two places, to Moscow and Israel; every invention that came out of Britain to do with radar and so on, and communications and listening in and so on... all getting given away to those two.

Nothing is going to change, folks. I don't care what puppet gets voted in. IF THE WHOLE CORRUPT MONEY SYSTEM ISN'T ADDRESSED, NOTHING CAN POSSIBLY CHANGE IT. They don't want to change it because that's the main power those who control the world have. Why would they change it? No, they'll keep just shooting billions and billions and billions of Euro into that big, black hole so their own speculators can make rip-offs of government and then lend them more to put into it. They live off interest, remember. Quite something. Quite something.

While all of this is going on, I mentioned communitarianism last night. That is the next step for the whole of Europe, as

you are now DE-nationalized. You are in a sense DE-sovereignized. The whole idea is to bring you down to the LOCALIZED level where supposedly, over a period of time, institutions will be set up where people will SELF govern. You know, the cliques are already trained to be there, like Common Purpose. They've already trained the leaders who are going to be your SOVIETIZED leaders for your area. They will tell you what to do and what YOUR service to the community WILL be. How you all have to get into the fields, just like the Stalinist era and the Lenin era, and grow your own stuff and all that kind of nonsense. Mind you, you're still saddled with national debt. There will still be a federal input to do with the national debt. You are stuck with that forever. That's how it's supposed to go. That's how it's planned to go. That was the very old plan and that's what Carroll Quigley was talking about, the NEW FEUDAL SYSTEM, in his book **Tragedy and Hope**, being the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations and an elitist himself who was all for their agenda.

As we are post industrial, post democratic and post everything else, you know, they have this new economy based on carbon. It's done by equations basically, mathematical equations. Energy in = carbon out; this is their phony equation that they're using. We've all to get taxed into the ground for that too. We'll be paying for the air that we breathe eventually. We're certainly going to pay for the air that we breathe out... as they teach us to be AUSTERE, meaning *to live in utter, abject poverty*. It will take some years in the States before all private property goes but that is DEFINITELY on the cards. The only thing they have in the US are so many local and state laws that have to be maneuvered around with more difficulty than any other country. That's what's held it back in the US. Plus, people in the US tend, even if they don't know exactly what it's all about, they tend to form opposition groups to certain bills very quickly and stand up together to stop certain things.

Here is an article from the San Francisco Examiner. It says...

Cap and trade is a license to cheat and steal

By: William O'Keefe / Special to The Examiner / May 19, 2009

One of James Bond's first movies captured attention with the title "License to Kill." Today, Washington, D.C., is setting the stage to compete with Hollywood in the sensational headlines market. Members of the House Energy and Commerce Committee are in the process of scripting climate change legislation worthy of being titled "License to Cheat and Steal."

This cap-and-trade bill — actually called **the American Clean Energy and Security Act of 2009, or the Waxman-Markey bill** (A: *Who would think it too. See how they word... They know what they are doing, don't they? Most people read that, American Clean Energy and Security Act of 2009, and think THAT'S QUITE NICE. WE LIKE CLEAN; CLEAN IS A POSITIVE WORD. AMERICAN IS GOOD AND ENERGY AND SECURITY. SEE, IT'S ALL VERY NICE... but it's to do with TAXING THE PUBLIC... for this invisible stuff, that everything gives off, that breathes, even insects.*) — would mandate severe reductions in U.S. greenhouse gas emissions. Since emissions are mostly generated by energy use (heating your home, cooling your groceries, driving to work, etc.), these targets would effectively mandate **energy rationing**. (A: *Rationing folks... it'll soon be in your little communities if you don't stop this... your little communities with your appointed Sovietized leaders.*) Since these targets are not based on economic or technological realities, (A: *Based on NO reality actually.*) there can only be one outcome: **much higher energy prices**.

Severe limitations on emissions could easily turn well-intentioned (A: *No, they are not well-intentioned policy. It's a political agenda.*) policy into an opportunity for **shady moneymaking schemes at the expense of the environment and American households**.

Research indicates that implementation of a U.S. emissions market could drive up energy costs for Americans

anywhere from **\$324 to a whopping \$3,100 per year.** (A: *It's going to be 10 grand, \$10,000 I say minimum.*) And because low-income families spend a greater percentage of their earnings on energy, this burden would fall heaviest on those least able to afford it. (A: *Well, that's good you see, because they want to bring down the population. IF YOU CAN'T HEAT YOURSELF IN WINTER, IT'S A SHAME. IT'S A SHAME.*)

In contrast, the financial benefits would be enjoyed by Wall Street opportunists and special-interest groups. (A: *They already do.*) The government-regulated trade of carbon dioxide opens the door to the creation of risky financial tools like the derivatives, hedges and credit default swaps that led to our recent economic crisis and the scandals associated with it.

Do you understand what I'm trying to say here? ...IS YOU CANNOT FIX A *CROOKED* SYSTEM. You can't fix the Tower of Babel that is held together with glue and sticky tape. It's still going to be decrepit. Its foundations are rotten. And until this whole monetary system that runs politics, runs all the governments, is utterly separated and even put out to outer space, while a new monetary system *where folk can get debt-free money to start with* is put in place, this will continue and they cannot lose. They cannot lose until that's done. A debt based system, that's what we live in, that's what the great Harry Dexter White and John Maynard Keynes and all these other world socialists/globalists wanted... a debt based system. That means the big bankers have total control over ALL government. Can't fix it. You cannot fix it. IT HAS TO BE COMPLETELY DISMANTLED AND SOMETHING PUT IN ITS STEAD. Even then, the sharks will be right in there to con you again *if you are not watching*... very easy to do.

Here is another article. It's about something similar. It was in Yahoo.

US top scientists urge coal, oil use penalties

(A: *You are going to start getting penalties now for using your heating.*)

By SETH BORENSTEIN, AP Science Writer / yahoo.com / Wed May 19

WASHINGTON – Ditching its past cautious tone, the nation's top scientists urged the government Wednesday to take drastic action to raise the cost of using coal and oil to slow global warming. (A: *This is a complete farce.*) I'll also put up the article by James Delingpole about the farce of global warming.

Only morons, cheats and liars still believe in Man-Made Global Warming

By James Delingpole Politics Last updated: May 19th, 2010 / telegraph.co.uk

Any farce will do as long as the mantra keeps going and they brainwash the youth to believe it.)

The academy, which advises the government on scientific matters, (A: *Who gave them the authority to advise the government? Did the public ever get asked this? Did the public get told what this particular body's politics are? What their agendas are? What their members are? No. These are social policies, or POLITICS... these advisory groups, unelected, who are VERY, VERY RICH working for the biggest foundations and world bankers who want to make sure their agenda goes through.*) said the nation needs to cut the pollution that causes global warming by about 57 percent to 83 percent by 2050. That's close to President Barack Obama's goal.

"We really need to get started right away. It's not opinion, it's what the science tells you," (A: *So were are just supposed to OBEY the BS nonsense that comes out of the scientists' mouths.*) said Robert Fri, (A: *...do what science tells you.*) who chaired one of the three panels producing separate climate reports. (A: *Well we know who he works for.*)

Fri was acting Environmental Protection Agency chief under President Richard Nixon and until recently on the board of American Electric Power Co., a major producer of carbon dioxide. "The country needs both a prompt and a sustained commitment to reducing greenhouse gas emissions," he said Wednesday.

So what they don't call taxes, they will call penalties and fees. You understand. You are all getting the Smart Meters installed right now as I speak. I've had it happen in Canada where I live. The real intention of this, apart from monitoring all your use, is to eventually cut you off, as they bring in the rationing down the road... depending, of course, on your social status and how valuable you are in standing to your particular little communitarian area. That's what it's about.

There is another article I wanted to touch on tonight briefly. It was about how the whole computer system is all ... People are finding things out – at the right time we are allowed to find certain things out – about how they track and trace you and all the rest of it. It doesn't stop most folk from joining up with all these free sites and using them. Most folk now are quite comfortable having no privacy. They've been trained. They don't think through life; they go through by osmosis. EVERYTHING COMES INTO THEIR MIND THROUGH OSMOSIS, as Jacques Ellul said. The COMPUTER INDUSTRY was set up for total tracking and tracing and monitoring and all that kind of thing... FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, by the same guys who run the banks and your central banking systems and your governments and politics. This article says...

Virtual fingerprinting exposes computer users

LOUISA HEARN / May 19, 2010 / smh.com.au

A US privacy group has discovered the existence of a virtual fingerprint that can be matched up with most computers to monitor the online habits of individuals.

According to the Electronic Frontier Foundation, most web browsers carry a unique signature that can help websites gather information about online activities. Although this data does not directly identify you as a person, (*A: or THE person.*) it can be used to build a very detailed internet profile.

"Several companies are already selling products that claim to use browser fingerprinting to help websites identify users and their online activities. This experiment is an important reality check, showing just how powerful these tracking mechanisms are," senior EFF technologist Peter Eckersley said.

Data privacy has emerged as one of the key public concerns this year with market-leading companies such as Google and Facebook coming under fire for making too much information about their subscribers publicly accessible.

Google dismayed many of its Gmail users in February by making their email contacts public to other subscribers when it launched its new Buzz social platform. Facebook has also recently angered users and privacy advocates with changes to its privacy policy that allow third-party websites to incorporate members' profile data.

Google right now is out with their phone and some program – at least they are thinking about putting it out there – to match their competitors because the next thing is you will be PHOTOGRAPHING PEOPLE AND GETTING INSTANT READINGS ON FACIAL RECOGNITION AND DIGITAL PHOTOGRAPHS AS TO EXACTLY WHO THEY ARE, WHERE THEY LIVE, AND ALL ABOUT THEM. You are getting TRAINED to have no privacy and most folk are helping them do it.

Google debates face recognition technology

By Maija Palmer in London / ft.com / May 20 2010

I'll be back with more after this break.

I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, just tying some things together to show you that your *perception*

of the world, with different sides, different parties, and east and west and red and blue, and all the other stuff – I’m talking about communism, capitalism – are all ONE thing because they are all set up by the same bankers in the first place. You’ve got read Anthony Sutton’s books, such as **Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution**, and who financed Hitler and so on. You’ll find the same big players, big boys, that still run the world’s banks today – at least their families do, their offspring do, their nephews because they let you marry within each other and put them across into central banks to make sure the central banks are in obedience to their big world bank. They’ve got it all sewn up.

They also have a parallel government that funds thousands of NGO (non-governmental organization) groups. These are not little tin can, ring-the-door characters. These are groups which have their own office towers and pension plans and are fully staffed and all the rest of it because the foundations are worth trillions and trillions of dollars. They are owned by the big boys like The Rockefeller Foundation and many, many others; there are THOUSANDS of them. THEY ARE ALL CONNECTED TO WORKING ON THE SAME GLOBALIST, COMMUNITARIAN AGENDA WHERE YOU ARE GOING BACK TO PEASANTRY. They call themselves PHILANTHROPISTS, you see. Wonderful name, philanthropists; they like to help the poor and needy. Here is the last article....

The Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation working on Sweat-Triggered Vaccines

10.05.2010 / wiseupjournal.com

Foundation Funds 78 New Innovative Global Health Projects, Including Cell Phone Blood Tests, Carnivorous Plants, and Sweat-Triggered Vaccines.

It’s all part of the Military-Industrial Complex. Yep, sweat-triggered vaccines, nanotechnology. Billy Gates there, you know, the guy who was chosen to be the head of one of the biggest corporations to make sure there was no competition, carries on just like Brown carries on, and Blair carries on... all given their rewards. They all end up as some kind of philanthropists doing wonderful things for humanity. So they go on about, the first thing they go on about is malaria. These are the same boys, remember, Gates and them, that went to the Millionaires Club and discussed the need to REALLY bring the population rate down *drastically, quickly* and he actually said that VACCINES WAS A GOOD WAY TO DO IT.

These guys have no problem with this agenda because I’ve heard one of them; I’ve actually spoken to one of these people. It was a woman and she said to me, WELL, IF WE DON’T DO IT, WHO WILL? Meaning, they were actually DOING it. They are actually sterilizing people in reality. They wouldn’t get their cooperation if they asked for volunteers, so they can’t ask for volunteers. They must just keep their mouths shut and pretend they are helping people. Now they’ve got a sweat-triggered vaccine, nanotechnology that’s going to go into your system. They talk about ways to put it across, even SPRAYING IT FROM THE SKIES *just like the chemtrails that we all get already*. Wonderful isn’t it? Strange how they can release all these new nanoparticles into the atmosphere and into nature with impunity isn’t it? ...since there is always some government or group going to stop them through the world, through the United Nations. Why aren’t THEY coming out and saying WAIT A MINUTE HERE, THIS IS A BIT DANGEROUS, NEW NANOPARTICLES, NANOTECHNOLOGY INTO THE ATMOSPHERE, WHAT’S IT GOING TO DO ON HUMANS, ANIMALS AND ALL OTHER KINDS OF LIFE? It doesn’t seem to enter into it.

I’ll put all these links up on my site IF I can get the satellite speed up. I can tell right now they are going to give me a hard time tonight so it might not be up tonight. The link just keeps breaking so I’m getting hassles from lots of places because I’m saying something right.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Former Central Bank Head on Europe-Rich Speculators Making a Bundle out of Crisis](#)

[UK Column](#)

[Ex-Prime Minister Brown gets Rewarded for Serving his Masters-Head of IMF for US. Moving there with Family now Britain is Wrecked](#)

[How International Bankers put Their Man, a Soviet Spy, in the US Treasury](#)

[Cap and Trade-Energy Tax Trading](#)

[Here it Comes-Penalties for using Coal or Oil](#)

[James Delingpole on Man-Made Global Warming](#)

[Virtual Fingerprinting from Your Computer](#)

[Google Pretends to Debate Using Facial Recognition](#)

[Bill Gates Again-Sweat Triggered Vaccine](#)

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|--------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

July 8, 2013 (#1367)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt July 8, 2013:

Owl Sees in Darkness, Twit-Twoo,
Sounding Name of Who's Really You:
**"Life is a Story of Tales from the Crypt,
Age, Memory Prove You're Living a Script,
The Totality of You is Designed by Others,
Original Thinking, Awareness it Smothers,
Giving New Cultural Normals, Erasing Past,
Ensuring Smouldering Truth cannot Last,
Industry Creates Clothes for Rebelling,
Until Armies of Sameness cause Dispelling
Of You the Individual, What Now to Do?
You've been Used and Stuck with Tattoo"**
© Alan Watt July 8, 2013

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - July 8, 2013 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 8th of July, 2013. As always, please go into the cuttingthroughthematrix.com website and help yourself to all the downloads that are there for free on audio and also transcripts for print-up in most languages. Plus, in alanwattsentientsentinel.eu you'll find transcripts of the talks I've given in other languages to choose from. And I go through the system as always, of the big system, and it truly is a system that runs the world – how it started, who started it, the purpose, the plan, the massive organizations that were created to even alter cultures across the world, and then eventually standardize them all into the same system as they

globalized into a governmental-type system. And then the same with the banks too, because the banks really are the boys that started up the whole process and came up with the idea a hundred years ago that they should basically rule the world, at least the guys who were the international lenders to countries. These are bigger than just the banks. And they formed their own private associations, like the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Council on Foreign Relations (it's the same thing really) in other countries, and they've got them in all countries now. They've been putting in presidents and prime ministers for now it really is about 60 to 100 years, and the public don't know. They vet the ones at the top; they put in their own players on both sides or all sides, depending on how many parties you have of course. They prefer two; it's much easier to control everything that way. And we've gone along their agenda ever since basically.

Their own historian was Carroll Quigley, who was a professor, and he talked about it back in the 1960s and documented it in two of his books actually. He goes through the system and the plan, etc., etc. You tie in the other players that were associated with the same group and you'll find that the Futurists and so on, even Aldous Huxley was well acquainted with them and took part in their think tanks for designing the future, and Lord Bertrand Russell and many, many others at the top. And big societies and agencies, all not-for-profit organizations but they were worth billions of dollars even back then, set up their organizations to bring through charitable works and philanthropy, armies of nongovernmental organizations that would really lobby on behalf of what the big boys wanted. It would appear to the general public as though it was all coming from the public, but in reality these are all managed groups that help shape your mind by protesting or demanding and so on, and government (which is in on the whole secret) is quite happy to take that into consideration and pass laws based on the lobbying that they get.

So we're living through a planned agenda. The general public are left out of the picture. We've given lots of rubbish they call news, but nothing really makes much difference; it's all nonsense basically that you're given; because the press, all the boys that took over the press a long time ago are all part of this big system. They all belong at the top – all the moguls and all the top editors, etc., and lots of the main journalists on television and in print, all are members of the Council on Foreign Relations or the Royal Institute of International Affairs, as it's known in Britain, and the same groups across the world. The politicians, all of them in Europe, for the European Union, are all members of it too; and that group, actually, that European Council on Foreign Relations, is run by George Soros, who is also part of the act.

You always think that there are opposing groups. There are no opposing groups; it's a dialectic. You can't get change unless you have an opposition to what's already there. And then starts the debate, and then the people in the middle, which is the general population, have their experts come on and tell them which way to go with things. It constantly changes because you're going on the same path on a zig-zag direction – left, right, left, right, left, right. That's how it works – all towards a predetermined goal. And it's very old, as I say. Go back to H.G. Wells, who was also a propagandist for the same group, and a lot of his material in fact for his writings, sci-fi and nonfiction, were given to him by the big foundations, and he was a member of the Fabian Society, a founding member in fact.

Back with more after this.

Hi folks, we're back, Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the system. That's all you have really, is the system, and most folk don't even know there is a system that they live through that was designed before they were born. They don't know the groups that are ruling it. They don't know that even their thoughts, their fashion, even their tattoos and ideas like that are all given to them and promoted through the culture industry, which is also a big part of it, because you cannot bring in a global-type society, a global plantation you might say, without an ultra-elite that you've never had before in history. Never such a rich, ultra-elite, as they're raking in profit, just accumulating like never before in this day and age, because they have the whole of China that they're invested in, with slave labor, and they're raking in the cash like you wouldn't believe. And of course the United Nations, which is all part of it too, because the same group created the United Nations, they do their left-wing part and push out all the stats every year, and they're always telling you for the last 40 years that the gap between the rich and the poor is widening. Well, now it's not a gap, it's like a different planet they're on, because you can't imagine how they live today – with incredible amounts of money, incredible amounts of money. Trillions of dollars, some of them – each.

Anyway, reality is far different from what you're given at the bottom. You're meant to believe that we're stumbling down through time and crises just come out of nowhere and politicians get together and just work on the problem and

eventually solve it one way or another, and that's how we're taught. That's called the accidental view of history. That's what they want you to believe in. And they want you really to believe in your governments and so on, even though, even all through the Cold War it became evident in countries like Britain or the US that there was another government at work here; and they even asked, was the CIA, the NSA and all these guys, and MI6, etc., really a parallel or a separate government? And, well, they are, because they're answerable basically to nobody.

Remember too, getting back to the original thing about the system and the guys who created this system, these boys, who were already the big moguls of their day, international lenders who lent to nations and kept the bookkeeping for nations back then even, with their debt and all the rest of it and their interest, decided to take up and make a system more easily manageable for themselves and their own offspring down through the future. And how do you do that? How do you control the future? Well, you plan the future. People are really taught to believe it just happens by itself, as I say, the accidental view of history. But of course everything you read, and even what I read on here, there's a lot of stuff there to tell you of the big organizations that have already mapped out the next 20, 50, 100 years and where they want to go. And they're all either big NGOs or they're foundations themselves all paid by other foundations. You might call them the founding foundations that finance them all, and they all started up a long, long time ago, tax-free and tax-exempt foundations, by the guys who own the big banking systems across the world from 100 years to the present.

So we're going through a planned thing and everything really is that way, and as I say, even to do with fashion, every liberation thing that you get from whomever it happens to be at the time is spearheaded by same people, funded by the same people in order to change and alter society. The destruction of the family unit was one because they decided it was an old concept, they wouldn't need it in the future, for all the peasants at the bottom, that is. And they wanted to eventually bring down the populations of certain people, first of all, and then the rest gradually, and that's been under way for your whole life actually. This stuff is all, again, documented too. People forget that even at the end of World War II the king in Britain had a big world meeting held to do with, well, not enough folk have died in the war, so we got to bring down the population sooner, because that was the hype that he was getting fed from his think tanks that were employed by the same private organizations. So we're going through a planned system. As I say, what do you do, how do you get people to stop marrying, and so on? Well, you simply make them promiscuous and encourage it, and then you give them the pill and then give them free abortions, and then you make them think (they're taught to think) that any disease they get will be cured, and of course that's not true at all.

Now, whatever we get as news is either obsolete or old or disinformation or partial truth. Your opinion can be swayed primarily by the omission of any other side of the story or even a part of the story, you understand, and that's how a lot of it is done as well. I've gone through and people should really use the archives at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I've gone through in the past many, many, many articles from think tanks and so on talking about this very, very subject: how to do it, how it's done, and so on, how it works, where they have to improve their techniques, etc., on the general population. And unfortunately, the general population are called the proles, just like you had with Aldous Huxley, who had it in his book, Brave New World, and so did George Orwell as well, the proles. "The proles don't count" is what Orwell said. The idea being that the people at the bottom, and that's the majority of the public, remember, the majority of the public are never let in on the truth. In fact, they're hardly given a glimmer of any truth. And if the truth has to come out in some way or another, it's so diluted that you really don't know why things are really happening. Now that's how you're given your reality.

And those who have studied various tyrants through history, totalitarian regimes, and read the memoirs even of guys who led these totalitarian regimes or those around them who worked with them, they understood perfectly the system of how to grab power and how to hold onto it, and also what they thought of the ordinary people whom they would all use. And what they said in many cases is unfortunately true; they weren't speaking off the top of their hat, they were actually basically doing it from studying history itself. And of course these very techniques are used in the think tanks themselves, because your own government has put in dictators across the world, they always have done, and other times they'll put in a thing called democracy, and the democracy is just a puppet government, a puppet regime which must be standardized to the West. They must emulate it completely and join the World Bank and take money from the World Bank and pay to the IMF massive compound interest rates, etc., etc. If they don't do that they'll be simply annihilated, as is happening across the Middle East right now. There are many players engaged in this, of course. Some players are really into their own particular people or tribe or whatever, but the ones with the most money obviously and they're tribal in instinct and everything else will obviously be at the top.

But getting back to the fact that all news we get is old news or whatever, I mentioned before about some of the history of the G8, the G20 and all the G-whizzes they had before that, because it started with I think it was the G4, the Grand Four, as they called them at the time during the Cold War, and now it's the G20 you've got. Now, this goes back to the same group, again, the Council on Foreign Relations/Royal Institute of International Affairs, that decided to amalgamate countries into blocs, supposedly under the guise of trading. And of course what they did initially was to make it secret from the general public, for the public not to know. They shouldn't know that they were going to amalgamate their countries legally, financially, and politically as well, and that's still on the go. In fact, von Rompuy, the head of the EU, this strange little character, has already said that (again, I've got it in the archive section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com), the nation-state is dead, it's obsolete. So they had to lie from the beginning as they were setting up the EU under free trade deals and so on, that it would benefit everybody, create massive jobs and all the rest of it – well you see how the lies worked out there. Whenever you're given this carrot and stick thing, “Oh, you better all join, you better all do this or *you'll be left behind*,” whenever you hear that term you're being conned. And they've had many schemes the same way, it's done the same thing over and over again. They've all been conned. It's the same with the TransPacific Partnership they've got on the go right now: “You've got to join it or you'll be left behind, and it's going to create jobs, jobs, jobs.” Of course the “jobs, jobs, jobs,” when they first mentioned all that kind of stuff during Chretien's time in Canada, he didn't tell you, he was telling the truth for once, but it was all to be jobs in China.

Now, again, part of the deal with the Royal Institute of International Affairs was not only to amalgamate, but also to eventually, through all these binding treaties, etc., draw your countries together into a system, and first they'd bring out these little associations, which, again, like G4, G8, G20 and all the rest of it, to simply rubber-stamp treaties and agreements that were drafted up by hundreds and hundreds of what they call Sherpas. These guys work full-time for government and their job as high bureaucrats is to go around the world trying to fix any disagreements before they sign big integration deals, not just on trade but on financing – who pays what, etc., etc., etc., and it's all to do with total amalgamation into what they call *global governance*. They don't want to say “government” because they don't want to scare the average person that even hears that term today, which is out there, away from it, you see.

Again, long ago the guys at the top believed that they were already the most superior people on the planet, that set up the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The proof was obviously in the fact that they had created wealth down through centuries, intermarried, and held onto it, and their sons generally didn't go wayward and do odd things. They would go into the same industry and they would be just as formidable to all their opponents and stick to the family's traditions and the same agenda down through time, and that's still on the go today. They are completely evolutionists in a certain sense and more so even pre-Darwinian in fact, and we've got it all here today.

So the G20, as I say, was a part of it, and eventually they tie them all together, and the G20 has to go up eventually to include a lot more countries, as they bring all the world under this big forum. Now, no one in any of the countries gets to vote on even the establishing of any of these G20 joiners, nobody does, and yet they still prattle on about democracy, and yet these guys are now international. The guy who you think leads your country, and I say “think” leads your country, is an internationalist, and he signs all the agreements with these other guys to be more internationalist and to lose sovereignty as well. The old arguments to do with sovereignty and loss of sovereignty and even to do with protectionism were debated a long, long, long time ago; the old idea being – even in politics and the old idea of democracy, which even was given to the public by the same group first to get you used to it – was that you had to have a local representative to go to a place where they could meet and represent you. Well, with big, massive nations it's almost impossible to know who these guys are, never mind where they go to.

Back with more after this.

Hi, we're back, Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the system and to do with the big *officially unofficial* organizations that just form themselves, made up of prime ministers and presidents across the world, without the authority of the people. And of course all you need is a few years and folk take it all for granted. We are very adaptable; we take everything for granted, very quickly in fact. But here's an example here, because the G20 recently came out – and I've been following it for years, and I might have even read this article when it came out in fact from 2010 to do with the bail-ins, because recently, getting back to recent times, they came out again at the G20 and talked about the bail-ins and so on and we had the Cyprus affair; most folk have forgotten already and you know their hair is back

growing in again after it got shaved. But the thing is, this article came out here, it says,

“That is when all the major governments of the G20 first agreed to implement the new, Cyprus-style “bail-in” regime, at the direction of the internationalist Financial Stability Board under its new, GFC-enabled “broadened mandate”.”

Broadened Mandate it was called – and that was done on Armistice Day, 2010.

So this is how old things really are. You think they’re just happening now and they all get together—oh, what can we do? Oh, let’s make a bail-in. And then of course they’ve all passed laws just in the last two or three months to allow bail-ins to be, meaning robbing your depositors, in other words; they can rob the depositors of all their money in all the countries. So it goes back to 2010, and the G20 first talked about this quietly in 2010. You see, everything that happens today – I’ve mentioned this before – nothing happens by chance on a big scale. It’s all known about for years in advance; in fact it was planned to happen years in advance. And this is what they do at the G20s, they have their big, big meals and so on and fancy dos, and they bring in the prostitutes even for them too. We know about that. It’s come out in the papers in Canada before. They hire them, even boys, and young ones, you know, whatever their fancy is for all the different foreigners, and that’s all acceptable. Things that are a criminal offense in your own country are okay for this bunch when they come in. This has been happening for years, all their global agendas. And I remember the excuse years ago at one of the global meetings in Canada, it was B.C., they said, “Well, you see, some of these people have different preferences, and so on and so on, and it’s okay in their countries, etc., etc., and so we have to supply them here,” and just like that. So again, different strokes for different folks, eh, different laws for... it depends who you are. Maybe different laws for bigger paws, I’d say.

Anyway, it says here,

“One cannot help but laugh at the Orwellian doublespeak slogans used by the architects of this new regime. To address the problem of “systemically important” banks, “without exposing the taxpayer to the risk of loss,” our puppet politicians have agreed to confiscate ... the savings of taxpayers.”

And it says you can’t make this up, this stuff up.

“You may be thinking that this excerpt from the FSB press release does not prove that the G20 had specifically agreed to the confiscation of bank deposits, and you’d be correct.”

That was back then. They have now.

“As with all such schemes, it is not intended that the public will easily discover what has been planned. You have to wade carefully through all the verbose (and deliberately obtuse) technocrat-ese,”

All the bureaucratic babble...

“and cross-reference the supporting documents (and their annexes), in order to discover just what our G20 attendee politicians – geniuses like “World’s Greatest Treasurer” Wayne Swan – have actually signed up to.”

And on the site they give you the actual charters that they signed back then, in 2010. It says,

“One with the word BAIL-IN stamped clearly on its barrel.”

You find it if you wade through all this stuff. I’m glad there are people, and I do it too sometimes – I used to do it a lot more than I do today – but you can wade through lots and lots of boring, boring stuff to find out what the real point is buried under it all. It says,

“First, in the FSB press release of 4 Nov 2011 we are told that the G20 allegedly “asked the FSB to develop a policy framework to address the systemic and moral hazard risks associated with systemically important financial

institutions (SIFIs).” Next, in Seoul 2010, “G20 leaders endorsed this framework and the timelines and processes for its implementation.” That framework is set out in the FSB’s “Key Attributes of Effective Resolution Regimes for Financial Institutions”.

And there’s a PDF link there too, I’ll put that up tonight too.

“In the preamble of that document, we learn that one of the objectives is to make it possible for “unsecured and uninsured creditors to absorb losses.” Meaning, if your savings are not covered by some form of government guarantee or federal insurance (for all that is worth) – or if, as in Australia, the government bank deposits guarantee is limited to an amount significantly less than (ie, 1/10th) the total of actual bank deposits held by the public – then your bank account can be made to “absorb losses”. And as we will see shortly, this can be done entirely without your consent.”

Well, everything is done without your consent really. It says,

“In the sub-points of the preamble, we see that G20 governments are expected to “have in place a recovery and resolution plan (“RRP”) ... containing all elements set out in Annex III.””

And, again, I’ll put these links up tonight too and you can see them for yourself. It says,

“The Resolution authority’s powers are most interesting. For example, we can all applaud the idea that such an authority could (not that they actually would) “claw-back” bankers’ bonuses.”

See, that throws the average person off. They’ll stop there and say, “oh, okay, it’s just to get the nasty big rich sods at the top.”

“What is of serious concern though, is its power to “transfer or sell assets and liabilities, legal rights and obligations,”

They can sell all that off.

“including deposit liabilities and ownership in shares, to a solvent third party,” ... without consent. This is confirmed in Key Attribute 3.3, where it is clearly stated that any transfer of a bank’s assets or liabilities (ie, deposits) by the authority “should not require the consent of any interested party or creditor to be valid”....”

It was all done years ago, folks.

Back with more after this.

Hi folks, we’re back, Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the big banking systems of course and the money boys that really run the world. I mean, money is at the top of the whole pyramid here, at least those who own the money, and the money to them is a tool at the top for total power. That’s all it is. Everything runs on it below. It’s like a food for everyone, you see. It’s like water in a sense; it trickles down until there’s maybe a drop at the bottom, but this is the whole idea of how it’s run. We’re very, very simple. And these big guys at the top are so powerful, incredibly powerful, that if anybody didn’t go along with their big agenda and their plan (not that anybody would disagree to do it), they’d simply cut them off and crash their economy overnight – so simple – which has been done before, by the way.

But this article goes on to say here about the G20 actually passing this back in 2010 and so on, it says,

““Resolution powers should be exercised in a way that respects the hierarchy of claims while providing flexibility to depart from the general principle of equal (pari passu) treatment of creditors of the same class...”

“This is what has happened in Cyprus. While the final details are still evolving as to exactly how much Cypriot depositors holding more, or less, than €100k will have stolen from them, what is clear is that this FSB template for

bail-ins in G20 nations or “jurisdictions” (EU), is the one being followed. What is also clear, especially in light of recent revelations that Canada has expressly identified “bail-in” procedures in their 2013 Budget,”

And I’ve got the link up in my archives section too; I read the article at the time, but I’ll put it up again tonight.

“is that all Western governments have, unbeknown to their citizens and without their consent, agreed to the imposition of the same new regime for managing insolvent banks.”

So the regime was

“...devised, and dictated by, an unelected central body.”

And you keep voting and prattling on about democracy. There are even idiots that keep cheering about all these color revolutions and the paid mercenaries that are causing havoc across the Middle East and cheering them on because they’re going to bring democracy across... No, they’re going to bring this system across the world, and believe you me, there’s no democracy in it. That’s the truth.

Anyway, it says,

“The FSB has been established to coordinate at the international level the work of national financial authorities and international standard setting bodies and to develop and promote the implementation of effective regulatory, supervisory and other financial sector policies. It brings together national authorities responsible for financial stability in significant international financial centres, international financial institutions, sector-specific international groupings of regulators and supervisors, and committees of central bank experts.”

And that’s according to the FSB’s own website.

Now, remember too, going back into Carroll Quigley’s talks and his books as well on this big global system, that he was all for, he was all part of it, he talked about eventually the Bank for International Settlements would help run the world and actually rule it, and through their IMF they would also be the debt collectors, and basically all the private centralized banks are owned privately by really a few people, when it boils down to it. What a power to have over the whole planet, eh? Total power. And this is happening as we speak, as we live through it. Most folk are oblivious of course, they’ll stay oblivious. I’ve always thought that the greatest crime that could be created to anyone is to rob their ability of knowing their own reality as soon as you’re born. You can take it further in fact and go into the writings of Lord Bertrand Russell who talked about dumbing down the public by different techniques of putting stuff in the food and the water, and even by use of the needle, he says, the needle, very important for vaccinations. So they were hitting you before you were born. But the fact is, once you’re born the cartoons start and you’re indoctrinated very, very early on into political correctness and updates and so on, and you’re told what kind of future you’re supposed to believe in and what is okay to believe in and what you’re supposed to believe in and what you better not think about, and so on and so on. That’s how tightly you’re conditioned, and for most folk it really works so well. They can go through their life fighting world wars even and go to their deaths never knowing they’ve been conned their entire life. Never knowing. Conned in so many ways. They’ll never, ever know. What a crime that is, really. But I’ll put this link up tonight and you can look it up for yourself at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Also, as they amalgamate all the banking system to total power, the top banks together for world dominance, they came out with this one too. The EU, the European Union – remember the European Union was first devised or mentioned by Karl Marx, who was also financed by the same boys that set up the Royal Institute of International Affairs/Council on Foreign Relations. But he was paid to write all his stuff in London with a lot of help from friends and so on and various professors that were supplied to him. But he talked about how there would be a complete integration eventually. It says,

“The EU arrest warrant needs urgent reform”

“The European Arrest Warrant (EAW), the "flagship" measure of EU judicial co-operation, has helped to catch people who exploit Europe’s open borders to flee justice. But it does not always work as intended. The challenge

facing the EU institutions is how to address the shortcomings without undermining its effectiveness. After years of calls for reform, the European Parliament, under the rapporteurship of British Liberal MEP Sarah Ludford, is about to do a legislative initiative report.”

What they want to do, and they’ve been at this for ages, is to try to amalgamate all their laws. It’s just like a country. The US started off as different states, remember. Remember too that the great President Lincoln was congratulated by Karl Marx by telegraph for helping to centralize the government – a prime tenet of total control for even communism or Marxism. And don’t forget that the big boys who invented it were also the top bankers. That’s why they like it, you see. You can get a controlled society that way. You can mandate that your system is the only one to be used, your system of money is the only one to be used, etc., and you can mandate the wages and everything else. That’s not bad for capitalists. It says here,

“It should be welcomed by the assembly, which had no decision-making role back when the EAW was adopted in pre-Lisbon-Treaty times. For her part, Ludford said she will look to ‘issues of proportionality and observance of human rights.’”

See, they tack on “human rights” and sure enough, most folk go to sleep. “Wow, human rights – that’s good!”

“She added: ‘I hope that thereby British participation in EU criminal justice issues can be ensured for the future.’”

Then they go into the flaws of the EAW and they want to change it all. So you change their laws. Now, they’ve already been changing all the economic laws. Remember too, the IMF wants to eventually do all the bookkeeping. Actually it gave itself the power to do all the bookkeeping of all the countries, so the countries are not national anymore or sovereign or independent. No, they’re completely bought. It’s a new Soviet empire. It’s a more sophisticated, advanced form of the Soviet empire, that’s what it is. In fact, there were guys who were dissidents in the Soviet era (and I read them years ago on the air) who came out and said that; they were allowed to go and listen to the Parliament and meet them all, and they actually said, “This is the real Soviet empire now. It’s here.” The Soviet empire, remember, multi-billionaires all fled out of Russia when they supposedly decided it was time to take down the Wall, as they called it, and it was all planned for years in advance. And these billionaires just flooded out, mainly to the States, with all their cash. Other ones went to even the Middle East. It’s well documented; you can look it up yourself if you care; and what can you do? It’s a great system, as I say, for making lots of cash, because the state technically owns everything; but they can also, just like here too, public-private deals, they can farm out certain things to private businesses.

What was beautiful in the Soviet Union too – and I think Adam Curtis went through that in some of his documentaries – was to do with the so-called fall of Russia, the Soviet regime. It was astonishing that the Federal Reserve sent over their guys who had done such a great job here (you know, they’re so open and they get elected too, don’t they, I mean you all elect them, right? – of course you do), and they went over there and supposedly in a week they were supposed to introduce democracy and capitalism. What they did was got all these state-owned, meaning taxpayer-funded or the people funded, massive oil corporations, gas, electricity, everything, and so on, and they were supposed to distribute bonds for everyone across the country to take their share of it. And it was arranged months and months, actually years in advance by those in the know inside America before the Wall came down. And they had already planned who they were going to give all these bonds to. It wasn’t the general population. And we know the history of that, as these big—they call it a mafia, grabbed them all of course, and became overnight the big tycoons of Russia, and Putin had an awful job trying to put some of them back in their place. But who’s going to believe in a farce, “let’s introduce democracy in a week”? because it was such a surprise that it all happened. What a joke. But they do love that, they love to privatize stuff that the public build up; they’ve done it in every country over the last hundred-odd years. And then when it’s time, like the railroad system too, when it’s time to repair things, they get it nationalized again and the taxpayer funds all the repairs and updates everything and replaces things, and then they go and privatize it again for peanuts. This is a con, folks. It happens in every country.

There was a massive rail-car smash in Quebec just over the weekend there, and 60 to 80 people they say could be missing, meaning dead, in this town where this stack of oil carriages, carrying – we don’t know if it was just all crude oil or if there was gasoline or what was in it – but it blew up and flattened houses and buildings and everything. And they’re really clamping down the lid on it too, because you see this is becoming more frequent, because before that,

about a month before that, I had the same thing happen just half a mile from me – and a bridge collapsed. Now, since they privatized the system (and I looked into this) and they fired the union basically; it's companies in New York, based, mainly that own them now – CN Railway and TransCanada, the Canadian Pacific Railway – they basically have slashed to the bone, just like the old corporate raiders did, it's "maximize the profit" and do as little maintenance as possible, and it's going to happen, it's happening all the time. Then I looked into the owners of the one in Quebec and it's also with a company in Maine, and it turns out to be a world holding company for railroad lines. One corporation is holding almost all the world's railroad system, one company. Now, holding companies don't make anything. It's like the Wall Street movie, the first one, "We own it all; we don't make anything." All they make is money, because they have the controlling interest in the shares and so on, and the first thing they do is maximize the profit. They pass on the word down below to the company CEO that works in the actual company, and it's his problem how to maximize the profit. They've taken over railroad lines across the old Soviet Union, this same company, across the States, Canada, Latvia, they're even into Guatemala, they have that too. And believe you me, there's a bigger network behind all this, because it's all the same – they know exactly who's going to help them out in these countries – and they've got a lot in common with a lot of these folk in these countries that have gone into politics and so on. It's quite fascinating to go through the history of these things.

But what a power to have, they can bring to a complete standstill basically almost all the big bulk trade within a nation or outside a nation almost overnight. And again, too, they've got all these public/private partnerships where the public pay for all the maintenance and they rake in all the profit. That's when they bother to do maintenance. But as I say, they're getting more and more frequent, all these smashes, because that's what you get when you do privatize them, especially into a holdings company that literally owns dozens and dozens and dozens of companies across the planet, but nobody in the company that owns it, the holding company, even visits them. The same if they have factory holding companies, they don't even go and visit the factory, just like the Wall Street movie. That's how it really is in this world. And believe you me, the politicians won't say anything – that's why they clam up about all these massive accidents, because these guys also make sure that they've got the right boys in politics, and they make sure too that they're all provided money to run their campaigns, and so on. They're all bought off! What do you expect in a system where they're allowed to take so-called private contributions which also include corporations as persons? Anyway, that's how it is.

Also, too, this is kind of boring, because everything to do with electronics and privacy to me is awfully boring, because I knew from the beginning there would be none, before it even started in fact. Because you had none before that; even during the times before 9/11 and so on, you had no privacy then either. Any form of communication means power. Your governments, as I say, had Cardex systems in the '50s all across the European countries, including Britain and into America as well, on every citizen that was under its jurisdiction, every citizen, with all information, including trivia or gossip, believe it or not. And of course when those phones became more and more affordable in countries like of Europe and more folk were getting them, they were snooping on folk from the very beginning. All forms of communication have always been done like that.

So this one here, it says that,

“Apple, Google Excused from Irish Tax Questioning”

There's questioning going on about their systems and so on.

“Apple and Google are off the hook when it comes to an investigation into how they use the Irish tax system. Apple, Google and other multinational companies were originally called to talk about their tax setups in Ireland; as such arrangements had come under fire recently. The companies were accused of dodging taxes in other countries by a special route through Ireland. However, Ciaran Lynch, chairman of the Irish parliament's finance committee, has cleared company executives from Apple and Google from having to explain their tax situations with Ireland. According to Lynch, there's no need for Ireland to have a tax investigation when the U.S.'s Senate subcommittee and the UK's public accounts committee are doing the same already.”

So, literally, you know, democracy, yeah.

And also the article I'm sure you've all read too,

"Delaying the Employer Mandate Requires Delaying All of Obamacare"

"The IRS has announced it will postpone the start date of Obamacare's "employer mandate" from 2014 to 2015. Most of the reaction has focused on how this move is an implicit acknowledgement that Obamacare is harmful, cannot work, and will prove a liability for Democrats going into the November 2014 elections."

It will be more than just that, believe you me. And why do they call it Obamacare? Hillary Clinton was prattling about that when her husband was in the office doing his, you know, cigar smoking and blowing rings and doing strange things. But anyway, she talked about it then, universal healthcare. She gave lots and lots of speeches about it all over the place. This is an ongoing thing. And don't think they just jump into the other camp. It's the same camp, folks. I always think of America with the eagle and the wings spread, the left wing, the right wing, and behind the shield is the body. You never see what the body looks like, because there's a shield in front of it, you see. But even at that, the bird's got the same head, doesn't it? So don't fall into it too, because the ones who are going to have it, again, it's all to do with monopolization until there's one massive industry at the top, one company, or even a holding company eventually that will own the insurance companies beneath it, or it could just be one big insurance company.

Everything sounds so wonderful as they push it. And they even try to get you enthusiastic about it too. I'm not saying that the present system is good. It's not. It's incredibly, ridiculously, greedily expensive.

Back with more after this.

Hi folks, we're back, cutting through the matrix, and talking about the big system again, and going back to the first article to do with the bank bailouts or haircuts, or bail-ins, as they like to call them, meaning stealing your money, again and free trade and the Council on Foreign Relations; they drafted up, remember, all the free trade agreements, the NAFTA agreements for Canada, the US and Mexico and so on, and they're still at it yet. They also boasted too they did the one for Europe. In other words, it's the same organization as the Royal Institute of International Affairs, you see. They couldn't call it "Royal" in the States, it didn't sound too good, but eventually one day it will, because in the States they love celebrities and they love folk who are awfully, awfully wealthy and show it.

This article ties in exactly what I said. Their whole idea was to bind the countries together through trade deals, trade deals, trade deals, and then economic deals, banking deals and so on. "Talks with Japan began late last year," about the Trans-Pacific Partnership with Japan, for instance. They're one of the countries in it. I think the US, at least the Obama administration claimed they passed it okay for the US to join with Japan in the free trade deal. Remember, free trade deals came out with, again, the Royal Institute of International Affairs to bind the world under one system which they control.

Eventually they would do away with the levies or taxes on imports you see, they call it import duties, which is a form of protectionism. As I said before, if you can't look after your own people in your immediate area you have no control at all. That's what protectionism was about. And it was to ensure jobs at home, it was to ensure there was enough food and decent food for those left at home, and all that, before exports came. And it also paid for most of the government, by the way, the import duties from abroad went to pay for the government. Remember too that your taxes are also going up because as they push through all these free trade agreements and do away with the import duties, they aren't going to say, "Well, we're going to go broke." No, they're going to say, your taxes at home, the taxpayers at home will have to just pay more and more taxes to make up the difference from all the import duties they won't have. It says they're ready to go ahead with the Japan trade deal and Japan can bring its cars in. Before they had a levy on every car, a rather expensive one too, so that folk would buy domestically. But what's the point anymore since you find really you have no domestic cars made almost, and even the ones that you thought were yours were already international corporations that are churning out more in other countries than they are back home. I'll put this one up tonight too for those who are following the whole free trade agreements and so on as they bring binding treaties, binding treaties, remember.

Remember too a lot of your food is to be exported abroad now too, so another concern of the old system was to make sure that you were given enough available, decent, good food, and there is more and more food getting sold abroad. I

read last week where the US, a lot of their pork industry is getting bought over by China, and they're exporting the best stuff to China, the best stuff. What does that leave you? Oh, you won't notice because you'll get it in prepackaged and processed foods and so on covered in sauces; you won't even know what you're eating. I'm not kidding about this, it's already happened here. That's how it's done, folks. But again, this is a PR article from the Globe & Mail making it sound all rosy and wonderful. And we can import rice from Japan. There's a glut of rice all over the world right now, from all the countries, a glut of it. But anyway, it doesn't matter because as I say the big boys at the top control it all and really it's not the ones you elect, it really isn't.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario Canada it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[G-20 Rubber-Stamped the Scheme for Bank Bail-ins in 2010](#)

[& PDF on Above](#)

[Canada Plans Cyprus-Style "Bail-in" Using Bank Depositors' Money](#)

[EU arrest warrant needs urgent reform](#)

[Massive explosions strike Quebec town after derailment](#)

[& More on Above](#)

[Holding company for Montreal, Maine & Atlantic Railway](#)

[Rail World Inc. management - company specializes in privatization and restructuring](#)
[Edward A. Burkhardt, President and Chief Executive Officer](#)

[Investor - Henry Posner III](#)

[Guatemala rail privatization under Posner III](#)

[Holding company definition](#)

[Ireland--Google and Apple Off the Hook Regarding Tax Question](#)

[Obamacare and Employer Mandate](#)

["Canada is engaged in 14 separate sets of free-trade talks involving dozens of countries, as well as an ambitious international services agreement with a select group of 22 World Trade Organization members."](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2

& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 29, 2010 (#543)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt March 29, 2010:

Owning the World by Masters of Fusion,
First Confuse Sheeple into Union --
United Kingdom, United States, Soviet Union,
European Union, African Union, Pacific Rim Union,
North American Union, United Nations --
Best of All, It's Done by Stealth,
The First One was The Commonwealth:
"Planned World's Directed by Corporations,
While Public on Governments Vent Frustrations,
Countries into Blocks for Banker's Ledgers,
Amalgamations are Corporate Mergers,
A Princess's Dowry in Days of Old
Included Countries and Peasants Who Were Sold
And Marked Down by Census, Owned as Chattel,
Which Apparently Derives from Word for Cattle,
'Human Capital's' the New Term, 'More Humane',
Psycho-Linguists Attempt to Distort the Sane,
No Better Way to Alter Perception,
But to Create New Terms, Escapes Detection,
While Cultural Histories are Erased,
Entertainment Keeps Sheeple Distracted, Dazed,
When Taxed to End, Then They'll Know,
Bought and Sold, As Long Ago"
© Alan Watt March 29, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - March 29, 2010
(Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on March 29th 2010.

I always advise the newcomers to go into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com website. Bookmark all the other sites you see on that front page for future use because sometimes the 'com' site gets bombarded with people downloading and it kind of hesitates on you when you're downloading. This way you've always got the other sites to pull from if the 'com' site goes down which it does once in a while. You can always get the latest shows from these other sites. Remember too there're all whole bunch to chose from including the European site which is www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get the addition of transcripts of alot of the talks I've given as well as the audios. They all have the audios but only the 'eu' has the transcripts and also too you can also chose from the various languages of Europe. Remember too I have books and discs for sale on my website. That's what makes me just 'tick over', sometimes 'tick over', sometimes it's a sort of grinding sound but it's up to you to keep me going by purchasing the books I have for sale. Look into the website www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and see what's available and remember too, form the US to Canada, you can always purchase via personal cheque or an International Postal Money Order from your post office, Moneygram, cash – some people just send cash or you can also donate or use the donate button to purchase. Just send a separate email along with the donation as well and I'll get them out to you. Lots of people get discs burned and passed to them and they don't use the internet at all. Other people burn them for them the talks I give. So you can get in touch with me [listed above].

Now, there's so much of a bombardment of news. Much of it is trivia. Some of it is kind of vaguely interesting and sometimes you'll see patterns in the media when even trivia is released across the whole planet, the same kind of trivia, little personal stories of things going wrong with people, dealing with bureaucracies and that kind of stuff. It's almost like an 'imagine that' type article. You get lots of these getting bombarded out right now from Britain, the US and Canada. 'Who'd imagine? Who'd imagine that?' You can't help a child out of a tree kind of idea now without getting charged with a trespassing offence. Better let the child fall because you're not 'qualified' number 1 to deal with that. It's the same idea as FEMA with the New Orleans idea. When people were trying to help their neighbours from drowning they were forbidden to do so by FEMA because you weren't trained to do it. That's the kind of world we're all being trained into. To simply obey and to accept laws and rules which are meant to alter our behaviour and our natural responses because you see, people naturally help each other in times of trouble. That's how we get through real disasters, not by government intervention, but by people helping people. That's how it's always been but not anymore apparently because we're under this kind of governance. It takes experts to manage everything and we're being trained everyday via the media and movies and all the entertainment industry, that 'experts' deal with all the big problems and your job is to allow them to do so and stand back and get out of the way – or else. This is all Pavlovian techniques we've been given and the media of course is helping it along.

Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, this is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix.

I'm talking about how the media present stories to us and how there are patterns in the media. This has also been verified of course by various studies in universities and all the rest of it with data collection and we see these patterns.

The media is an essential arm of government, or they call it 'governance' now. Everything's changed to 'governance'. We're ruled by 'experts'. That's what it really means and the media is an essential part because we get most of what we

think of as our reality, and what we should be concerned about, from the media. That's what we think its job is. That's what we think it is and yet, last year I think I read an article from a team who worked...who were hired by Fox News; a bunch of journalists to do documentaries. They did one and they (Fox News) didn't allow it to be published so these journalists took Fox to court. I think it was Fox. The judge ruled in favour of Fox and said that the media doesn't have to tell the truth to the public. There's nothing written anywhere that says the media is there to tell you the truth. That's verified too by people like Zbigniew Brzezinski who talked about the media becoming almost an appendage to everyone's brain where we expect it to do our reasoning for us, and we do. Most folk are trained that it's some kind of altruistic thing.

At one time you see when people lived in a world of magic and they didn't know the sciences, the sciences were always kept by the sacred few because knowledge is power. Everything was put down to an 'act of God' or whatever. Storms, everything was put down to this kind of thing, a bad harvest, whatever and they didn't have the media at the time to tell them what to do. At that time priests would tell them what their answer was and that was good enough for them. What else could you do? This is the high guy here. There's no higher guy than that, except God himself, so it must be true. Whatever you were told, it must be true. You've sinned or the people have sinned whatever and of course that was used for a long time.

As we became so-called 'enlightened', we think we're enlightened unfortunately, we think that, the media took over. The media came out and it still is owned by private corporations. They make their money off of advertising, massive, massive advertising, incredible amounts of money they rake in for ads on television and they are under no obligation to tell you the truth and they will never print something that conflicts with their advertisers. Big companies, big organisations, big corporations, they're never going to print something to their own disadvantage. There have been cases in the past where some have tried that and been put under and been put out of business because it only takes one corporation to notify the rest and say 'you can't trust these guys, look what they've done to us, they've given us bad press', and everyone pulls their ads and you do down and you're sunk.

So you can never truly have a free press on any national level at all and have it tell you the truth. Again, getting back to what it is, most folk do believe that the media's there to tell you what's important that you should know. Meanwhile, half the rags they put out there today are devoted to the trash in Hollywood. You know, the divorces, the bimbos and I think they most of that stuff up to be honest with you. It's just like soap operas ongoing and the public have been trained to be addicted to it and they are addicted to it because they're really psychologically fascinated by the rich and famous, never understanding that anyone can be made rich and famous if the right people get behind them. That's how the world really works.

As I say, we're getting bombarded with trivia and in amongst the trivia there's important stuff but even then you have to go beyond the media in this day and age to find out what's really, really going on and I try to put links up to the big organisations, the parallel government, the real government, run by CEO's and 'charitable' organisations as fronts that have international meetings and your governments all send delegates off to be involved with them and to take their so-called 'suggestions' and mandates to heart and write them into law, which they do. It's been like that for an awful long time and the media, you're lucky if the media will even mention a one-liner as to the meeting even taking place, but they'll never explain actually what it's all about.

It's not their job to tell you that because it's against their bosses' interests to have you realise that you've been conned for years by the same media who should have been telling you this stuff all along. So they're not going to start now. Once in a blue moon you'll see a form of almost predictive programming. You wonder at times if the exposes on television are simply predictive programming, which most of it is of course. The idea of predictive programming is an old idea. Tavistock used it and worked on this idea for the BBC many, many, many moons ago where they found that if they could implant an idea in someone's head, either through fiction or novels that they used to read even on the radio, or plays or movies or even presented in a kind of laughing form as a kind of documentary, semi-comical, it would prepare your mind for the real thing coming down the road, because you don't take alot of stuff seriously but you're implanted with the idea of probability and inevitability. That's the real key, inevitability, so that when it is introduced you think 'well, I guess that's normal, it's vaguely familiar that idea' and you don't really rationalise and reason your way through it. You think 'well, I guess it must be so'. You can't remember where you got all that from so it must be so.

Now, Wendy Mesley had a show on Canadian television. She did one on the HAARP in fact, one of the first ones on

HAARP technology with Nick Begich as a guest, but she also did one on a national ID card, an international ID card back in the 1990's about 1998 I think it was, in Canada.

It started off with one of her employees, or workers, going into facilities we'd never even heard of and being ID'd by special security police for a photograph for the ID card, biometric scan, fingerprints all that stuff back in the 1990's. I did tape it at the time. I've unfortunately taped over the last part of it but I've got most of it, but towards the ends she talked to one of the big CEO's of the manufacturers of the ID card.

Now it's the same ID company or card company that's making them for the whole of the world it seems, based in Canada here. She talked to the CEO and she said 'people might be kind of wary of this, at all this information being available by governments, maybe even hackers. What makes you think that the public will go for this?' and he turned round and he said, "The public will be given no option".

You see, that's how the world really works. The guy wasn't giving his personal opinion. This man had been at international meetings and national meetings and it was in the works long ago and decided long ago.

The only way they have to do things now, is to gradually introduce the ideas more and more until we just cave in basically and say 'well, it had to happen'.

But did it? Did it really have to happen when the same governments admit that nothing can be made secure as far as information goes? What's so important about it?

Well, the owners all down through the ages, always make sure their cattle are branded you see. If you're the owners of cattle, you'll even find that in the Old Testament, they examine their beasts you see. Now of course they weigh them and all the rest of it and make sure that they're healthy enough to produce for you because that's their function, to produce for you.

We don't realise that that's what we are. We're human cattle.

I was reading an article from the United Nations recently, one of their big organisations, I think it's Unitar it's called, which is like 'one rat' if you pop it around a bit. They called people human capital. We're producers.

Remember, the UN is the organisation that's fronting for world government and they're like a hub that all the NGO's, funded by the private foundations, the big rich private foundations, it's a hub where all those groups work through. Then they work out the details for laws and changes at the United Nations and they present it to your own governments that then sign it into law. It's just an automatic process. It's been like that my whole life when you follow it; an automatic process.

Well getting back to the ID card, here's an article here from www.Wired.com and it's from March 23rd.

It says:

"Lawmakers Eyeing National ID Card" for the US.

Now we already know they put 'Mark I' into operation and it didn't take off across the country as it was supposed to, but I don't think it was really supposed to. They knew they'd get some resistance and the whole idea is to keep coming at you. It's the same thing when they were trying to amalgamate Europe. If you voted 'NO' the first time they just kept coming back at you, 'do it again, do it again and get it right this time'. That's how it's done.

You train animals. I hope you understand that. So it says;

"Lawmakers Eyeing National ID Card" March 23rd 2010.

"Lawmakers are proposing a national identification card — what they're calling "high-tech, fraud-proof Social Security cards" — that would be required for all employees in the United States."

(Alan: All employees in the entire country.)

"The proposal by Sen. Charles Schumer (D-New York) and Sen. Lindsay Graham (R-South Carolina) comes as the states are grappling to produce another national identification card at the behest of the Department of Homeland Security."

(A: So they're fronting for Homeland Security.)

"Virtually none of the states are in compliance with this Real ID program — adopted in 2005 — requiring state motor vehicle bureaus to obtain and internally scan and store personal information like Social Security cards and birth certificates for a national database."

(A: That's how they tried to get it through under a national vehicle license, operating license and I'll go on with more of this when I come back after these messages.)

Hi folks, this is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix.

I'm talking about the ID card 'Mark II' for the US and it says here;

"Homeland Security officials pointed to the Sept. 11 hijackers' ability to get driver's licenses in Virginia using false information as justification for the proposed \$24 billion Real ID program. Schumer and Graham point to illegal immigration as cause for their plan."

(A: So it's illegal immigration now. For as long as I can remember the US was being flooded with illegal immigrants and every government and every change of government knew that and didn't stop it. They can send armies across the planet and police the whole planet. People don't realise that US troops are all over the planet. There're bases everywhere. I remember reading one article from a military magazine. There were hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of bases across the whole world. So they can send tanks, weaponry and men and all the rest of it over but they can't patrol their own border in the south apparently and this is the rubbish we're supposed to accept. Most people do unfortunately. So now they're using the immigrants as the excuse for the plan, which is going to stir up more anger against immigrants, right. They don't care because they get everyone fighting everyone else. That's the standard technique. Divide and conquer and then they rule them. Anyway, it says here)

"“We would require all U.S. citizens and legal immigrants who want jobs to obtain a high-tech, fraud-proof Social Security card. Each card's unique biometric identifier would be stored only on the card; no government database would house everyone's information,” they said.”"

(A: I guess they spoke like twins these two. 'They' said this.)

"The cards would not contain any private information, medical information or tracking devices."

(A: Well that's what they told Canada too but then one of the articles that came out afterwards told us, from Britain actually because they'd already bought the card from Canada, that they have all the room in it for all your personal banking, all your health records and everything else and government as you know never lies to you. They don't deceive you. You know that don't you? Anyway, it says)

"The card would be a high-tech version of the Social Security card that citizens already have."

(A: That's what they use. It's like saying 'we're going to put a chip in everybody's brain because after all some people use artificial legs and artificial arms. We've been using prostheses for years so what's wrong with a chip in your brain?' I mean that's the sort of argument they make, isn't it? It's the same idea. So you've been using your ID card, your national security card for years so this new one with all your data can do all of your records for all departments, including your banking by the way. It's just an extension of your social security card, that's all it is.

We're talked to like children. You talk down to children, don't you? When you're asked something really grave about something like death, you don't really just charge into it and give them the clinical definition. You talk down to them. You come down to their level. That's how you think; 'I'll come down to their level and explain it in a non-scary way.')

"Jim Harper, director of information policy studies at the Cato Institute, suggests the plan would undoubtedly lead to a national database."

(A: Well of course it would. They've already got it set up.)

"He added that "there is no practical way of making a national identity document fraud-proof.""

(A: And that's true as well. So since they all know that, why are they pushing it all across the world hmm?

"Because of the ID card's proposed universality, it will likely be requested and required by airlines, insurance agencies, health care providers, mortgage lenders, credit card companies, and so forth," he said."

That ties in with the article I read last week where they talked about doing away with paper altogether, including paper cash. It's supposed to be about 8 years and there'll be no more paper money and it'll be all electronic transfers and electronic business.

So that's the US one and then voila! of course you find the same thing happening in Canada and you know, when Canada first started the fingerprinting of people on welfare quite a few years back, in preparation for trying to get the whole country fingerprinted, and then of course some of the wonder tech guys at some of the computer companies thought 'oh we'll make it safe for children we can use fingerprints. Everyone's getting their fingerprints and their data collected all the time. There're different ways to do it. They all work together I hope you realize.

"Alberta ponders biometric ID card for homeless"

Aw, it's for the homeless. I guess it's to let the homeless know where they are. Maybe that's the idea right?

This is from the Calgary Herald, March 28th

In a meeting with the Herald editorial board, Housing Minister Jonathan Denis said his department is in discussions with Service Alberta about creating an Alberta ID card for the homeless. The province is working on ways to provide ID cards to homeless people that could include biometric samples of fingerprints or facial scans.

(A: Well, it means all of it. You know, and, and, and, and...)

"In a meeting with the Herald editorial board, Housing Minister Jonathan Denis said his department is in discussions..."

(A: blah, blah, blah)

"We are going to be discussing a biometric type of system,"...

(A: It's already here, as Wendy Mesley showed in 1998 on Canadian television with all the capacity for all that stuff.)

"..."Identification does have value on the street and we have to make sure we have those adequate controls in place.

"But it would make someone feel like more of a person, help them get on their feet with a bank account -- things you can't get without identification."

(A: It's to help the poor guys as more and more folk go unemployed because of NAFTA and GATT and, you know, the globalism. It's to help you get a job and stuff. You might forget who you are and here they are with a big database ready to tell you.)

"Service Alberta Minister Heather Klimchuk said the card would allow homeless people to more easily obtain government ID by making it possible for a social worker to vouch for their identities in the absence of other documentation.

(A: Ohhh, it's like they ARE talking to children! I'll be back with more after this break.)

This is Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix.

I'm talking about ID cards and here's India from The Telegraph.

“India to issue all 1.2 billion citizens with biometric ID cards.”

India's easy. You can buy off the politicians. It's a way of life there. We think it's corruption, they don't see it as corruption. That's how things work and these ID companies are passing out the cash and getting incredible sales; 1.2 billion people. Then you've got all your data banks and computerised equipment and specialists to hire and all that stuff to buy. That's great business for the big corporations.

You know, the big corporations used to put all their big money into nuclear warfare missiles and stuff. That was the greatest thing because it's like computers. You'd have a missile out for a month and then it was obsolete and the taxpayer just kept funding and funding and funding. It was great business and so many exposes came out of Britain that the House of Lords especially that get the tip-offs on what corporations are getting the deals. They'd all have shares involved in it and it's the same thing going on today.

They all started changing into 'security is the big thing'. After the Cold War they had to find another enemy. 'Oh the people are the enemy.' Everything's a panic. Everything's in disarray. You can't trust anybody anywhere anytime and security would be the big, big business and it is you see; massive security.

A great business. A fantastic business and again they're all in on it. All the big boys are in on it. They get tipped off, all the big politicians, and in they go with their investments and stuff. 'We're giving the contract to so and so'.

That's how things really work. For instance, I was reading an article, just as an offside thing here, about the Rothschilds and how they'd weathered this financial crash time. They'd weathered it very well thanks to their astute business handling. They mentioned too that they'd kind of bailed out their cousins the Lehman Brothers international banking group, and now that the two groups of the Rothschild's, the French ones and the British ones are working more closely together, because they're managing all the European affairs for the European Parliament, all the cash and the upcoming carbon world stuff that's going to go through their bank in Switzerland, in their private bank, they also said that they'd also managed to escape this financial storm by working with, Rio Tinto it was called. Rio Tinto is a group they own most of the shares in it and in another article it mentioned that Rio Tinto was up because its Australian branch, they're into mining and stuff and buying mines all over the planet, rich ores and minerals and stuff, since the 1800's. They were in trouble – Rio Tinto, in China and some of their executives were caught and imprisoned there for bribing the Chinese officials to take contracts from Australia at that time, from mines in Australia.

Everything works on this principle. We at the bottom are living in a fairyland. Honestly, we're in a fairyland where it's 'do as we say, not as we do'. Really.

Getting back to the article on India though, this says, from The Telegraph, it's from 15th July 2009. I mentioned it before but I'll say it again. It ties in with these other articles here.

Crowds of people in Delhi, India: India to issue all 1.2 billion citizens with biometric ID cards.

“The operation will be run by the Unique Identification Authority, a new government department created specifically for the task of assigning every living Indian an exclusive number and gathering and electronically storing their personal details.”

Do you understand? India never really worked on taxation as they did in the rest of the world and now that they're going global and the big corporations are putting in factories and businesses in there like China, then they've got to make sure that the slaves have got to pay up their share because that's what slaves are for you know, and that's nothing new to India or Britain for that matter.

When you go into the history of Britain when they went into India, what they were so impressed about was the way all the local 'high men', the Brahmins, in each area had their taxation set up; a system of payback really. You paid to live. You paid to exist. You paid for eating. You paid for everything. You had to give a kickback on everything to the high boys.

So they had a form of taxation and the British governors that were sent into different areas cashed in on it. They took

most of their pay out of a cut of that as well; as well as getting paid by the British taxpayer for being in the military. So this stuff is nothing new. Again, a different training for the ones above and a different training of the world view for those below and India is going to be a great boom for these characters with all the cash to come in the future once they start taxing all those people and to the government. It's a win/win situation for those in government now. They can start cutting out all the middle men you see; lots of them, lots of middle men.

When we go into the Security and Prosperity Partnership; and I'll put these links up on my site remember, www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com at the end of the show and you can check them out for yourself, but there's a good article from VoltaireNet which is to do with NAFTA and GATT and so on and it's to do with The Security and Prosperity Partnership. It talks about;

"The second 2009 Censored Project selection unmasks the hard-core militarization agenda behind the secretive Security and Prosperity Partnership of North America (SPP) agreement,..."

(A: Which has been in the works since 2005. That's when they signed the first. They signed the first, they're not calling it an agreement, not like a ...I don't know what it's called. A club's agreement? I don't know, who knows, but they're denying it's a treaty even though we're already working towards it. We're already blending together. In other words, it's legal. It's factual reality as opposed to anything legal. Legal will come afterwards when they figure some way to make it legal. But they'll do it all first and make it so. It says;)

"Its aim is to create a seamless North American Union under U.S. control to maximize the profits for US corporate giants..."

(A: Ha ha, who never get taxed. I just read in fact there that they'd postpone all tax for all corporations in the US and Canada for about 10 years. That's added to the last 20 or 30 years they haven't paid taxes. So it's nothing to do with that. That's just the excuse we're getting anyway so they say they'll tax the big boys and we'll say 'good, they're going to sock it to them'.)

"...and to insure free and unlimited access to Canadian and Mexican resources, mainly oil and water, is framed by a hard core security strategy which envisions the invasion of member countries in the event of economic chaos."

(A: And that by the way, that Security and Prosperity Partnership, was presented on Canadian television in 2005 when they were at Waco, Texas signing the agreement. The two prime ministers of Canada and Mexico and the US president and the CFR came on the same night and said that they were the ones who drafted it up and presented it to the guys to sign.

Well, did you vote in the Council on Foreign Relations? No. You'll never hear that at election time. They have members all through government; the bosses at the top of government are all their members. Carroll Quigley said that too. It says)

"Leaders of Canada, the US, and Mexico have been meeting to secretly expand the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) with "deep integration"..."

(A: That's the same as 'closer ties' as they used for the European Union.)

"...of a more militarized tri-national Homeland Security force. Taking shape under the radar of the respective governments and without public knowledge or consideration, the Security and Prosperity Partnership (SPP)—headquartered in Washington—aims to integrate the three nations into a single political, economic, and security bloc."

(A: It's already been happening since 2005.)

"The SPP was launched at a meeting of Presidents George W. Bush and Vicente Fox, and Prime Minister Paul Martin, in Waco, Texas, on March 31, 2005."

(A: I taped it all on video tape and I played the audio over the air in 2005 to the US citizens because they'd never heard about it on any of their TV stations. So I played the Canadian broadcast of what they said about it from the Canadian news. That's how you have to get the real truth through and the average American has no clue. They think that they're the most informed people on the planet because they've got so many different radio and TV stations. They don't realise that all the news is funnelled through two corporations. It says)

"The official US web page describes the SPP as "... a White House-led initiative among the United States and Canada

and Mexico to increase security and to enhance prosperity . . .”

(A: Well, it is enhancing prosperity but it's for those who are in the security business and sell all the gadgetry and hire armies and stuff like that.)

“The SPP is not a law, or a treaty, or even a signed agreement.”

(A: Actually it is signed because they said in one of the interviews that they'd all signed it.)

“All these would require public debate and participation of Congress.”

(A: No they don't.)

“The SPP was born in the “war on terror” era and reflects an inordinate emphasis on US security as interpreted by the Department of Homeland Security. Its accords mandate border actions, military and police training, modernization of equipment, and adoption of new technologies, all under the logic of the US counter-terrorism campaign. Head of Homeland Security Michael Chertoff,...”

(A: At the time)

“...along with Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice and Secretary of Finance Carlos Gutierrez, are the three officials charged with attending SPP ministerial conferences.”

(A: Well they had one to sign every year up to 2010 of this non-agreement which they signed and then it's to be total integration and we're going through that phase right now. I'm just waiting for them to announce it on Canadian television when they sign the last one.)

But I'll put these links up as I say and you can go through them for yourself and see what you think.

Now, most of the top members of journalism in television, radio and the news industry are members on the Council on Foreign Relations. You don't apply to join the Council on Foreign Relations. They will invite you after scrutinising you to see if you're a person who'll go along with the agenda and if you like gifts and stuff like that and this article here's from March 25th, 2010 and I'm sure these guys wrote it you see.

“How can we Americans move forward together?”

(A: It ties in with that Security and Prosperity Partnership or NAFTA. It's all part of the same system; by Jeremy Kinsman. Interesting name, special to the CBC News.)

“In a changing world that is witnessing the end of America's global dominance, what is North America's future?

What, in fact, does North America mean, besides its obvious geographic location?

Is it really a common home for the citizens of our three countries — Canada, the U.S. and Mexico?”

(A: Do you understand where it's going; how it's presented? This is how they did the stuff with masses of immigration into Britain too. 'Well what's a citizen anyway? What's British anyway? We've had the same thing in Canada for 20 years here. That's how they get you all thinking 'Well yeah, we came here, remember we were Vikings at one time, who knows.' All this stuff you see?)

“How can that be, you might ask, when the largest has bulked up its border defenses to such an extent and seems to like playing footsie with economic protectionism?

North America is clearly at a strategic crossroad and the question we ought to be asking is how do we move forward together?”

(A: Isn't it nice. You can picture us all moving like some kind of war movie at the end when the heroes are all marching into the sunset, you know, together. Do you understand the techniques that are used in everything you read?)

“Canada's Stephen Harper, Mexico's Felipe Calderon and U.S. President Barack Obama at an impromptu North American summit...”

(A: Impromptu eh?)

“...to deal with swine flu and cross-border trade in August 2009.”

(A: And they give you the links for where that was and the discussion at the North American Summit to do with cross-border trade and so on.)

“At a recent conference on North America's future at Berkeley, experts from the University of California and the University of British Columbia presented a host of material showing there are fewer differences between Canadians and Americans than are commonly believed.

As usual, the data shows Canadians are more apt to favour government services because they are seen to have worked.”

(A: Well I don't know who said that.)

“Americans, on the other hand, have a stronger commitment to religion, especially evangelical, as part of their collective identity.

But there are no big cleavages that could block closer integration on vital issues such as the environment, energy or a common security.

So, what stands in the way of our moving forward?”

The brooders

(A: The Brooders, people who brood it says here)

“The Berkeley conference was not lacking for eminent Canadian (and American) doers.

The participants included former ministers Joe Clark, Ann McLellan, Pierre-Marc Johnson, and David Emerson as well as a bi-national group of savvy scholars and former ambassadors such as Canadian Allan Gotlieb and the American Thomas Pickering.”

(A: Do you understand that Maggie Thatcher talked about a parallel government that gets the real work done. These guys are all ex-top politicians and they all know each other as Maggie Thatcher said and Carroll Quigley said the same thing about the CFR and they get things done. They're 'technocrats' they call them now. They work for the ones who really run the world. They don't get into political bickering. They're given agendas. They will tell you that they are non-political. Every book put out by the Council on Foreign Relations, to the average person, you will think they are discussing nothing but politics, but it's not. It's discussing agendas; only agendas. There's no bickering with them and that's how they run the parallel government. They get things done and they're not answerable to the public and they're incredibly well financed by the big foundations.)

“For his part, Gotlieb, who championed Brian Mulroney's free-trade deal during his period in Washington in the 1980s, despaired that the combined effects of 9/11 and the U.S. financial meltdown has turned America inward and defensive.”

(A: I guess it was supposed to make us all be one big happy family. Is that why they had 9/11?)

“The recent, so-called thickening of the Canada-U.S. border, he said, has smothered the gains of the 1988 free trade agreement and its 1994 North American (NAFTA) successor.

What's more, he went on, Canada has lost strategic significance for Washington, despite the importance of our energy exports. All in all, "we don't see where we are going."

Oh really? I'll put this link up too and you can read the pablum as they go through this kind of stuff here and then they give you all the solutions to it, of course, at the end and the different links they generally put on them as well.

You would not believe how many people have emailed me about the US losing all their rights, from US citizens, especially to do with the federal government literally running over all state laws. The constitution in the US hasn't supposedly been changed all that much; it has been quite a bit with amendments over the years, but its basic system was set up so that the different states could, if they wanted to, secede from the whole, if promises and agreements were broken. The federal government was not supposed to interfere in certain areas to do with the states.

Everyone's noticed that since 9/11 happened and especially now with all the left wing devotees being shoved into Obama's regime, by the same guys who own both sides, dedicated internationalists and socialists, that really they're trying to create a 'Britain' you might say, in the US. The US has to adopt the whole British system where everyone's dependent on the government because you can't get anything done without it and you've got layers of bureaucracies and so on and they're adopting the so-called 'healthcare' system which is a disaster now in the UK.

The first thing the IMF does when it comes into countries is slash the healthcare budget and I'm going to go into that and show the US what you're heading for plus the insurance companies that are backing this plan. They want it in.

Back with more after this break.

This is Alan Watt. We're Cutting Through the Matrix.

Rather than read the whole article, I'm just going to mention that this is from Mail Online. It says here;

"Twenty five hospital trusts..."

(A: This is the UK. This is to show the US what you're in for.)

"... 'should be urgently investigated over fears that thousands of patients may have died unnecessarily'" March 25th, 2010.

That ties in with another article and I'll put all these links up remember on my site www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com at the end of the show.

It ties in with an article where the National Health Service for the whole of Britain is paying the Ambulance Service not to bring patients to the hospitals. I'm not kidding you, they're paying them now. It's to divert them off in a roundabout phone call from one place to the next and 'stay at home, take an aspirin'. You know; 'You what? You've cut your leg? Oh dear, your leg's fallen off? Just stay at home and get someone to run to the pharmacy and get some bandages and wrap it well and see your doctor in the morning'.

I'm not kidding you folks. This is the farce that you go into with the National Health Service. That's if you even get an appointment. That's why folk go in an ambulance, because you can't get appointments with anybody. That's the real deal.

I've got articles here on the big, biggest insurance companies in the US are the ones who are all for this national health system in the US. It's a beautiful, beautiful technique eh? They're all behind it because they're going to make an awful lot of money for less and less and less that they give out to the public.

Now there're callers there and I'll try and get to a couple of quick callers.

There's Chad from Washington. Are you there Chad? Hello? Is Chad there?

Chad – Hi, I just wanted to say thank you for all your work. I've been listening to you for a while now and have been trying to pick up the torch as best I can.

Alan – It kind of burns the fingers right?

Chad – Yeah it does, you're right. I was reading a bit about the National ID card or the ID card they want to push here

and of course already here in Washington State they really pushed enhanced ID cards to cross over the border into Canada but I've been reading, this is a little off topic but not quite, I've been reading America's Cultural Cold War and it's been very revealing but I just want to assure people that most of your ideas don't come from you because there're a lot of very agitated people that want to promote these ideas all over the place. So that's how they come at you with all these foundations.

Alan – That's right.

Chad – It makes a lot of sense. I don't really have a question I just wanted to call in. I've never called in before.

Alan – Well thanks for calling and call again.

Chad – Alright, thank you.

Alan – Bye now.

There's also Ron from Texas. Are you there Ron?

Ron – Hey Alan. First I want to thank you for the great work you do. I'm a huge fan and have been for quite a while. I want to make a comment on your talking about the dumbed down public or the 'sheeple'. I quit watching television a number of years ago and I noticed maybe a few days later that I actually started living a totally different reality than most of my friends and family and what I find is that they'll believe and do anything their TV's or their newspapers are telling them. It's just really unbelievable the mind control the TV's have on the American public.

Alan – It truly is. When they're all watching TV at the same time, even in different homes, it doesn't matter. You're right. They're in a different world and you're in there with them and it really is like night and day when you get away from it and start thinking.

Ron – My discussions involve the weather or some kind of family member or something like that. I can't even discuss politics with any, almost any of my friends now because they believe what the newspapers or the TV tells them and that's it. It's just unbelievable.

*Alan – I'll be talking about that tomorrow in fact and what Mr. Holdren said about the dumbed down, stupid public; no kidding you, at a world meeting. So I'll read about that tomorrow.
Thanks for calling.*

So from Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's goodnight and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[National ID Card](#)

[Alberta Ponders Biometric ID starting with Homeless](#)

[India-1.2 Billion Biometric ID Cards to be Issued](#)

[Work for Rio helps Rothschild during crisis | The Australian](#)

[Rio Tinto Group - Wikipedia](#)

[BBC News - Rio Tinto executives handed lengthy jail terms](#)

[NAFTA-Militarized](#)

[Preparing Minds for Complete US-Canada-Mexico Integration](#)

[NHS and Trusts Under Investigation--Thousands Die over Expected Rate](#)

[Ambulance Service Paid for Not Taking Patients to Hospital-To Meet New Government Targets](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
CDs Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Dec. 6, 2012 (#1229)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Dec. 6, 2012:

Paedophilia--No Time if it's No Crime:

"Looks Like Paedophilia will Become All the Rage,
Thanks to New Ruling by England's High Court Sage,
Only for Rape will Pervs Go to Prison,
And May Be Acquitted if the "Right Jury" Listens,
For Adult-Child Sex is Now OK at Thirteen,
"Did Child Consent?" Hear Defense Lawyer Scream,
Sex with Children is Now Left Vague,
Easy for Lawyer to Confuse, Bully-Persuade
Thirteen-Year-Olds, "You Know Your Own Actions!"
Eventually Abolishing the Crime Away by Fractions"

© Alan Watt Dec. 6, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Dec. 6, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is **Cutting Through The Matrix** on December the 6th, 2012. I always start off the broadcast and get it out of the way rather than pester you all the way through the broadcast, to go into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you'll find lots and lots of audios for free download. If you go into the .com site you'll also see a bunch of other sites listed; these are the official sites that I have. They all carry the audios for download but they also carry transcripts in English for print-up. If you go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu you can get transcripts in

other languages.

These are the talks I've given over the years about the big system you're born into, the system that's *total* actually. It's supranational; it's above government. The big *real* government even puts their guys in for your presidents and prime ministers. I go through the history of it, a very long history of it, and how these guys set up in their private organizations a long, long, long time ago, generations ago, to take over the world system, alter the whole structure of society, demolish the first world countries' cultures especially and reshape them according to their own. They've been awfully successful. That's why all of your cultural revolutions and sexual revolutions and all that came from one group of people. So I give you the history of it too. And they haven't finished it yet. You see, they want the whole world.

These boys were the richest guys in the world who financed it all and set up their foundations, as front organizations, to fund thousands of NGO, nongovernmental organization workers, working full-time towards all kinds of revolutions, including now of course the color revolutions too, to change the world and standardize it into this new system. We're all in a new system, for those who don't quite understand it. They even use a lot of think tanks and scientists, neuroscientists, psychologists, behaviorists; they're all on board with them working full-time on us, to change the way we think about things, and what to say, what not to say, and even putting in the default settings in your mind when you actually think something that's politically incorrect, although it could be very, very true.

So help yourself to the website. Remember too, you're the audience that bring me to you and you can keep me going by the getting the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. In the books too I go through some of the ancient history to the present with this, to show you the conology, as it's called, because it's the art of conning the public. That's what government really is all about. You never get truth from government, and never ever did in the past either. But it's much more perfected today because people really believe they're getting told the truth when they hear news. So help yourself. Remember too, buy the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. [Order and donation options listed above.] Straight donations are really, seriously welcome at this time. Because as I say, things are pretty bad and hyperinflation is coming in; things are far more expensive in Canada. And the States has to catch up with us yet, and we've still to go down quite some ways too, to eventually match Britain. The whole Western world is to go down to match Britain, and that's still plummeting yet. This is the brave new world, the new world order, planned austerity, and every excuse under the sun has been used and actual events have been made to happen to make it all come to pass.

So we're living through massive changes now, all designed and talked about as I say well over a hundred years by those who set up this system. The system itself, as I say, has fooled many generations, grandparents, parents, children. The worst problem today is the fact that the educational system is so socialized and communized that all of the PC agenda that's being promoted today has been drummed into the children until they won't have a chance, *a chance* of ever thinking for themselves or seeing anything in a different way than the way it's indoctrinated into them at school. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back. This is Cutting Through The Matrix. Many times I've talked about the making of stars. There's a massive machinery involved behind the person that's put out in front to make them the star, never mind the wads of money too, big investments by those that really own the star. And public relations guys are awfully important in this too, because their job is not just to... When they get any problems to do with the so-called star, they try and cover it up. They can actually have a lot of pull with the media, because they all know each other you see; it's like almost family, you might say, in the media when it comes to these characters. Here's an article here. It ties in with the Jimmy Savile case. It's interesting too, that across the pond someone took a lot of my stuff and put it up on Savile but it doesn't mention

my name. But anyway, this is about a PR master, you see. It says...

PR to the stars Max Clifford pledges to cooperate with police after his arrest by Jimmy Savile detectives on suspicion of sexual offenses

dailymail.co.uk / 6 December 2012

The PR guru was held as part of Operation Yewtree (*Alan: They call it, Yewtree...*), the investigation not directly relating to the disgraced former DJ.

He was arrested at 7:40am today, making him the fifth to be arrested out of six to have been questioned, currently being interviewed at central London police station.

(A: It says that it's already cost \$2 million, this investigation. Whatever the government does it just costs millions of dollars, for 30 detectives to inquire. If they're getting paid all the time how come you have to put all that extra money out there?)

A Metropolitan police spokesman said, "Officers working on Operation Yewtree have this morning arrested a man in his 60s in connection with the investigation." *(A: Now, they're going after the older ones now you see, because there are a lot of younger ones involved, in the present, and they ain't going to touch that, because there's too many people involved in politics right now that will benefit from all the pedophilia rings and so on that are still going on.)*

The man from Surry was arrested at 7:40am on suspicion of sexual offenses and has been taken into the central London police station.

Max Clifford's lawyer Charlotte Harris said he'd assist the police as best he can with their inquiries following his arrest with detectives investigating the Jimmy Savile sex abuse scandal. *(A: It was well-known that Clifford, of course, he covered up for many people before in the past. Understand too, there's a lot of payments go out to certain ones who are in the music... well, they actually are the reporters for music. A lot of cash exchanges hands to keep quiet on things and so on. And these PR guys are the fixers; that's what they call them.)*

(A: And it says he was questioned after the police inquiry, where it might lead, and...)
...said a lot of old stars were worried about being dragged into the investigation because they had appeared on Top Of The Pops or Jim'll Fix It and had merely posed for photographs with girls and Savile.

'It is a situation which could easily turn into a witch-hunt; a lot of big stars are frightened,' he told ITV's Daybreak. 'Where is it going to end? I hope they (the police) concentrate on finding people like Jimmy Savile who were manipulating girls.' *(A: But he knew all about this stuff, and he admits it in a video which I'll put up as well, not just Savile but other ones too that he covered up for. You can go into information on the net and find out the different characters, unsavory characters, quite a lot of them that he helped to bring back into the limelight after whitewashing them clean again, you see.)*

Max Clifford admits to covering up Child Abuse - youtube.com / Nov 7, 2012

Jimmy Savile: celebrities frightened of being implicated, says Max Clifford – video - guardian.co.uk

But you'll find, as I say, that this is not going to go into big, big people above them, the old establishment, and the new establishment, because there is such a thing as the new establishment that moved into Britain and really took over the whole entertainment industry. But anyway, I'll put this up tonight.

Now a while back I said, over the Savile case, that what comes out of this legally will be nothing which you would suspect; it will be something completely different. I said that because I remember back in the year 2001 it was, that you

understand, your censors organization, that censors stuff on television in your countries, they get together annually, across the world, annually, at a world meeting and they discuss how far they've pushed the envelope. Their job is not to protect you from anything. Their job is to see if you've been conditioned and degenerated enough by what you've watched to see the next push of the envelope and accept it. That's really what their job is. At the time, after the meeting, it came out by two professors, one in Canada and one in the US, where they said, now that we've won the war for homosexuality to be included all over television, he says, we'll now push for bestiality and intergenerational sex, which is pedophilia; that's what he was really pushing for. And I tell you, it had to come from a script because both these professors said exactly the same thing *verbatim*. Anyway, it's on the go. So I knew something would come out of this that the public wouldn't suspect. And here we go, it's right up what I said.

Paedophiles who trade child porn will not be sent to prison:

New sentencing laws suggest community punishments

(A: Well, who wants them in your community? And what are they going to do, work at childcare homes and stuff, maybe, you know?)

dailymail.co.uk / Steve Doughty / 5 December 2012

The Sentencing Council suggested 'high level community orders' for those convicted of trading or possessing child pornography.

The current benchmark jail sentence for those with a small number of images is three months.

(A: This is also to do with a politician, a high politician who was charged recently for it too and he got off with it. Actually, he was a lawyer for a top politician, and he works with different politicians in Britain. And because he's so way up there and he's important for getting folk off on things, he got pretty well off light himself, even though he was a number four or five on the list apparently for the most obscene kind of danger to health type of stuff that he was watching, fisting and all of that kind of stuff. So here we go with this one of Savile, and it says...)

Paedophiles who trade in child pornography will be spared jail under new sentencing rules for courts revealed yesterday.

The Sentencing Council suggested community punishments for those convicted of trading or possessing child pornography in its guidelines on dealing with all types of sex crimes.

People caught selling or distributing internet child pornography may receive 'high level community orders', and the council also proposed community orders for people possessing images of non-penetrative sex between adults and children. *(A: Now, you'd have to understand, does that include oral sex and all the rest of it? Or not?)*

The current benchmark jail sentence for those with a small number of images is three months. Only those with pictures of children posing alone or small quantities of images of children engaged in sex acts, but not with adults, are not jailed.

Last night, Canterbury Tory MP Julian Brazier said: 'It is very worrying that they are not going hard on people who distribute child pornography. You need to take a tough line with the distributors or otherwise you are licensing it.' *(A: Pornography, in other words, you're licensing it.)*

Criminologist Dr David Green, of the Civitas think-tank, said: 'The primary question for the courts is what action is most likely to reduce sexual exploitation of children. This is sending the wrong message.'

The council, which instructs judges and magistrates, also said that adults who had sex with 13- to 16-year-olds may receive community penalties and treatment courses instead of prison sentences. *(A: So there you go. Now you can have sex with a 13 to 16-year-old. That's exactly what I knew was going to come out of this. I'm telling*

you, it's so predictable. Because I understand who's all behind it. I've read their history. I know what's behind all this.)

For the first time, it separated cases of adult sex acts with under-13s from under-16s. (A: *It used to be under 16, so they've reduced it. Now you can have sex with children 13 years old.*)

In cases of sex with a 13-year-old, it said that where there was no grooming or other aggravating factors, 'high level community orders' can be given instead of the benchmark of four years in jail.

The guidelines said such cases should involve 'no significant disparity in age', but admitted that there will be 'very few instances where the disparity in age is not significant'. (A: *...which means nothing.*)

Wrong message: Criminologist Dr David Green says the courts must action what is 'most likely to reduce sexual exploitation of children' (A: *Well, they're actually promoting it, as you well know.*)

The council also recommended increased use of community sentences for paying for the sexual services of a child. (A: *So they can buy it now too, from them, I guess. I guess they're going to start prostitution earlier.*) said that sex offence sentencing needed to be brought up to date and said its plans gave 'more focus to the impact on victims and reflect advances in technology'.

In 2011, of the 261 people found guilty of sexual activity with a child under 13, 134 were jailed and 90 were given community sentences. (A: *So they were already starting it then, you see. You understand, there's an awful lot of pervers at the top, including the legal system too with these old judges and things.*)

The Sentencing Council also suggested sentences for rapists and sex attackers need to be brought up to date, with advances in technology and tactics used by offenders.

Judges should take into account the psychological and long-term effects on victims, as well considering new factors such as filming or photographing a rape, when deciding on punishments.

A tougher maximum sentence of 19 years should be given for 'one-off' rapes, a limit currently only available for those who attack the same victim over a course of time or rape multiple victims, the guidelines said.

The changes, which are under a 14-week public consultation, are designed to make sure paedophiles, people-traffickers and rapists who operate alone or in gangs are dealt with better in courts in England and Wales.

So that's how they're dealing with it. If you actually read between the lines you've actually got them lowering the age for consent, with children. So even if children now at 13 say they were raped, now the argument will be, *well was she precocious for her age?* This is all going to go into it, you know it, you can smell it all. It's so easy to read what's going on.

And also this one here is to do with technology in itself, of course. We know that you're going into the whole way of complete surveillance. You're already in it, and in so many ways you don't even know. But they're training all the children in school to go through what's now *natural* surveillance, without thinking about it.

Palm scanners get thumbs up in schools, hospitals

usatoday.com / Brian Shane, USA TODAY / November 25, 2012

Palm-scanning technology uses unique vein patterns as a handy ID system. (A: *They give you a talk on the different schools that are already using it. And oh, it's like a PR piece this, public relations piece, all rah-rah-rah, how wonderful it is. That's a paid thing as far as I'm concerned. I'll continue with tonight's stories when I come back after these messages.*)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and we go through and cut through the matrix. And this article here is about the expansion of TSA in the US, out of the airports and onto the roads and so on, which they've been doing for quite some time, but it says now they want...

TSA wants to conduct on-site transportation related security assessments

gsnmagazine.com / 2012-12-03

TSA is seeking permission from the Office of Management and Budget to conduct security-related assessments during site visits to approximately 750 owners and operators of highway transportation assets (such as long-haul trucks) as well as 140 public transportation agencies.

Under an initiative known as the Highway Baseline Assessment for Security Enhancement (BASE) program, TSA will seek information that can help it develop policies and programs. "TSA's Highway BASE program seeks to establish the current state of security gaps and implemented countermeasures throughout the highway mode of transportation by posing questions to major transportation asset owners and operators," says a TSA notice published in the Federal Register on Nov. 30.

Now, you know it's going to... They're already into buses, rail transit and everything else. So anything that's long-distance. But they're also going in, as you well know, getting them on the highway first, getting you used to seeing them and then it's you that gets stopped. That's the whole step-by-step process, the Fabian technique that always puts folk to sleep, until it's all in their face. And speaking of the TSA too, this article came in too...

Teen's breasts exposed in invasive pat-down

au.totaltravel.yahoo.com / November 23, 2012

Airport security officers pulled a teenage girl's dress down and exposed her breasts during an invasive pat-down, a US Congressman claims.

Ralph Hall, of Texas, says his great-niece was "badly mistreated" during security screening at Hartsfield-Jackson Airport in Atlanta, Georgia, the MailOnline reports.

He has instigated a federal investigation into the Transport Security Administration.

The incident involving his 17-year-old great-niece happened two years ago but has just been made public under the Freedom of Information Act because it was caught on CCTV footage.

She had been travelling to Australia with classmates from Southwest Christian School in Texas.

The Congressman wants the agent who conducted the pat-down fired.

But the TSA has released a statement to MailOnline saying the girl's breast exposure was "accidental".

"We regret that the incident of more than two years ago was one that caused embarrassment to the young lady, however, an investigation concluded that the event was accidental." *(A: You understand, they are laws unto themselves; there's no other inquiry that goes on from an outside source. So it's the same old story, they investigate themselves and nothing gets done.)*

The agency says the officer involved apologised and was given more training. *(A: What, you get more training? What do they mean by that?)*

According to wsbtv, TSA documents say the girl's dress straps slipped off her shoulders and exposed her breasts while her stomach was being patted down by an officer. (A: *A 17-year-old, you know.*)

What you're getting taught in the US, and elsewhere, is that it's the end of your culture, folks. You're being taught to be degraded. This is how you treated people who were prisoners in the Gulags, you understand, this is an old technique, until you have no self-esteem left whatsoever, under the bully beast, and it's happening. It's going to get a lot worse unless you stop it. Unless you stop it... unless you all rise up and stop it. I'm not kidding you. And you can't expect other people to do it. Yelling about it on the radio isn't going to stop it. Talking about it on the radio isn't going to stop it, talking about it. You've got to do it yourselves. Because it's going to go to more than just this. This is just part of it, to make you feel degraded, degraded and inferior, you understand, and you lose your own self-respect. That's part; it's a psychological technique. And you have to stop it, because there's worse coming if you don't.

And this article here is about...

Genomics revolution: UK could miss the boat, scientists warn

(A: *...you know, these big scientists, the new priesthood that took over from all religions.*)

guardian.co.uk / Sarah Boseley / 4 December 2012

Better data collection and National Health Service backup (A: *There's hardly anything left of the National Health Service except abortions and vasectomies.*) is needed for day when it will be cost-effective to carry out whole genome tests on patients. (A: *This is eugenics, going right into it now.*)

Scientists say the day when it is normal to sequence the genome of every newborn baby is approaching. (A: *And they really want this. Because you understand, if you read the history of the eugenicists, they said, oh God, 80, 90, 100 years ago, that eventually THEY WOULD FIND WAYS TO PREDICT WHAT A CHILD IS GOING TO BE AND THEY WOULD DECIDE WHETHER TO TERMINATE THAT CHILD FOR SOCIETY'S GOOD OR NOT. Meaning, the government's good. And government, believe you me, has a different version of what they want than you would think.*)

The UK has a huge opportunity to lead the world in disease discovery (A: *...it's always to help you, you know...*), treatments and cures. But support from the NHS and better data collection is needed if Britain is not to lose out in the coming genomics revolution, leading scientists believe.

The cost of whole genome sequencing – mapping the DNA code of any human being – is dropping through the floor, from £750m for the first-ever sequence to probably as little as £1,000 soon. Experts (A: *They just say 'scientists' and 'experts' now and we just treat them like they're some high chutzpah.*) say it will soon be as cost-effective to carry out a whole genome sequence on a patient as to do one or two genetic tests. They see a time in the not too distant future when it could be normal to sequence the genome of every newborn baby.

But, says Sir John Bell, regius professor of medicine at Oxford University and chair of the advisory Human Genomics Strategy Group (A: *...so they've got a strategy going...*), data about a patient's DNA tells you little without standardised information on their disease. (A: *It's nothing to do with your disease.*) At the moment, the NHS does not hold that in a way that allows comparisons. Even the definition of a recurrence of a cancer – the point at which it is considered to have come back – varies from one hospital and specialist to another. (A: *It also varies too, with what you've been eating and what you've been injected with as well, more so in fact.*)

"I keep saying to people – don't think about today, think about tomorrow. There's no question it's going to be really, really, really cheap. The real question is what are you going to need from the back office?" Bell said. (A: *So they want to go full out, because it's to do with who the government wants and who they don't want to be born. Back with more after this break.*)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and going through this crazy system. It's not crazy; it's crazy like a fox, because it was all designed this way. Every part of it, in fact, is designed *minutely* by think tanks, so many, *thousands* of think tanks and private organizations working along with governments to bring the perfected society in, step by step, generation by generation, long-term plans, 10, 20, 40, 50 year plans, etc. Population reduction, what kind of citizenry do they want left, all of that kind of stuff ties in with eugenics, etc.

Here's an article too. It's interesting too, about all this fiscal cliff nonsense. They always give you a buzz term, you see. It takes something that's abstract and tries to make it into some concrete form, like *a cliff*, a *fiscal cliff*. They're very good at that, dreaming up these ideas to make you think it's all real and so on. But it took me back to the articles that have been going on, to do with Obama and the fiscal cliff, that they're going to just fall over into, I don't know where. And all the remedies, which of course is taxation, higher taxation. Because you see, the US is to be brought down into austerity like all the other countries in Europe that's getting hammered. And that's the world plan, folks. Because they've almost finished with the US. Not quite. The US has been kept this way for a long time, even though they've been changing it culturally from within for a long time, through what was thought to be communism, communistic techniques, in *every* area. It's been awfully successful, right down to the massive indoctrination in school today. But they also have to furnish the world with its armies, the world policeman, and the Military-Industrial Complex churning out all of its weaponry. Once they have finished with all the Muslim countries, I've said this before, they'll be finished with America, and America has to start finding out what the rest of the world has been forced to pay, *overpay* for all the things they purchase, including their food, in fact. And that took me back to this article here from July and it's from the Examiner.

IRS set to hire and arm agents to enforce compliance with Obamacare

(A: Now, do you think it's just to do with Obamacare? It's to do with this, what's happening now.)

examiner.com / July 7, 2012 / BENJAMIN TAYLOR

Millions of Americans continue to struggle in their search for employment, but with the Supreme Court upholding Obamacare thousands of jobs seem to be on their way. However, those jobs are going to be with the Internal Revenue Service:

"In 2010, House Ways and Means Committee Republicans issued a report saying the IRS may need as many as 16,500 additional auditors, agents and other employees 'to investigate and collect billions in new taxes from Americans.'" *(A: You see, they're always way ahead of what they tell you. And they'll always give you one excuse in preparation for what they want to really use it for.)*

Obamacare contains 21 new taxes *(A: ...that's already decided.)*, and according to the Treasury inspector general it also contains the largest set of tax law changes in over two decades. When looking at the responsibilities of IRS workers under the new law it is easy to understand why so many more will be needed if enforcement of the law is expected to be carried out effectively:

"Under the law, the IRS will provide tax breaks and incentives to help pay for health insurance and impose penalties on some people who don't buy coverage and on some businesses that don't offer it to employees. The changes will require new regulations, forms and publications, new computer programs and a big new outreach program to explain it all to taxpayers and tax professionals."

The IRS will also obtain powers that it has never had before including:

- IRS agents verify if you have "acceptable" health care coverage
- IRS can confiscate your tax refund

Many advocates of Obamacare continuously deny that the IRS is going to play a large role in this new law, but even Democratic National Committee Chairwoman Debbie Wasserman Schultz let the truth slip out regarding the

role of the IRS under this new law. During an interview on CNN she told Wolf Blitzer the following:

"The Internal Revenue Service would be the "easiest enforcer" of penalties against those who refuse to comply with the new health care law." *(A: But it's also going to be used, obviously, which they knew it was coming, was the invention of the fiscal cliff. It's always done way ahead of time.)*

And in Britain, Britain of course has got all of these public/private partnerships going on and ATOS is the company that they brought in to basically find ways to override all medical doctors' opinions, professional advice on people who are classified as disabled. Now this ATOS company, which is meant to make a lot of profit and so on, to please the Masters, are to make sure... Well actually, they're going to make them, you know, the crippled can walk again, according to them. They're just putting a lot of people back into utter poverty, and I mean complete poverty.

Revealed: rule changes that will force the sick to work for free

heraldscotland.com / Peter Geoghegan and Tom Allan / 2 December 2012

Tens of thousands of sick and disabled people in Scotland face being forced on to unpaid work programmes under threat of losing their benefits from tomorrow.

That is when disability claimants will become eligible for controversial mandatory "workfare" placements, according to new plans which have been quietly drawn up by the Department for Work and Pensions (DWP).

People with a range of physical or mental health conditions could find themselves stacking shelves in high-street stores such as Tesco and Poundland, or cleaning private homes, under the new proposals. *(A: And this is for free, folks. You work for free.)*

Since the Government's Work Programme began in June, tens of thousands of job seekers have been put on unpaid placements. Now some ill or disabled people are to be told that they must take unpaid positions or risk losing up to 70% of their employment support allowance (ESA).

Ironically, the new measures are coming into effect on the International Day of Persons with Disabilities. A series of national protests against the Government's workfare programmes will take place this week. *(A: Now, you read that and then you read what's happening to the people now that they, you know, the crippled can walk again and all that stuff.)*

Tory (A: Conservative...) hatchet man Iain Duncan Smith's weasel-worded letter to boy who said Atos (A: ...the company that they hired to redefine what illness is...) test killed dad

(A: The test killed his father, it says.)

dailyrecord.co.uk / Janice Burns / 24 Nov 2012

The Work and Pensions Secretary's cold reply told 13-year-old Kieran McArdle to visit JobCentre to find out about his dad's disability appeal.

Kieron McCardle wrote to Iain Duncan Smith.

TORY minister Iain Duncan Smith was blasted yesterday for sending an insulting letter to a boy *(A: ...a 13-year-old boy...)* who said the strain of a back-to-work test killed his disabled dad.

Kieran McArdle was sickened by the coldness of the reply, which ended by suggesting he contact the Jobcentre about his dead dad Brian's appeal.

The weasel-worded letter, which addresses Kieran, 13, as Mr McArdle, offers the welfare chief's condolences but then tries to defend the Government's record on the disabled.

It ends with a “cut and paste” invitation to make an appointment at a Jobcentre to find out more about “the outcome of your father’s claim”.

Stroke victim Brian, 57, (*A: ...the father...*) died a day after his disability benefits were stopped. (*A: That’s what it’s coming down to.*)

You understand, your life now is cheap, folks. Because they’ve got you all *classified*. You would not believe, *all* of you out there are classified, *all of you*, into a grading system of importance, right down to someone who is basically what they call ‘a taker’ from the State. Remember, the world citizen definition from the United Nations is A GOOD PRODUCER AND CONSUMER. Not one or the other. Both. And when you become a consumer then you’re a burden, a burden to the State, even though you’ve worked all your life in it and paid all those taxes, about 70% of your income actually. There’s articles on that I’ll put up tonight too, 70% of your income in Britain generally goes to the State.

Tax eats into 70% of UK families income - presstv.ir / Dec 3, 2012

And with this money they have wars across the world for big private corporations. They also fund communism through the school systems, making sure they’re all indoctrinated. And they throw money across the world also to other countries, claiming it’s to benefit the poor in those countries, while they plunder the people at home. This is the communist system of REDISTRIBUTION OF WEALTH across the world as they bring you down. Actually, they hate you. The people who are in charge of your countries actually *hate* you, if you haven’t quite got that. They actually hate you. They hate your cultures too. So I’ll put this link up tonight too for those who haven’t quite got it.

And part of it too was to totally destroy the cultures, that some people perceived had persecuted them and so on. They’ve done awfully well in it, until here we are, since the 60s to the present time; in no time at all everything’s gone down the tubes. Then they pushed single mums for a while, then the whole building societies started making single-parent homes. And the government paid to babysit their children, all day, and even at night, so they can get out to the pubs and stuff. And here you are, it’s the next step...

The minister who thinks that lessons in porn are acceptable: MP says schools are free to teach children despite impact of images on youngsters

dailymail.co.uk / Matt Chorley / 27 November 2012

Liz Truss reveals teachers can give lessons on porn as part of Personal, Social, Health and Economic classes.

Schools are free to give lessons in pornography, an education minister has admitted despite concerns about the impact of hardcore images on children.

Campaigners have warned that growing numbers of youngsters are hooked on graphic films found online. (*A: They’re talking about pornography.*)

While lessons on pornography would focus on the impact and dangers of graphic images online, they could backfire by alerting children to what can be easily accessed on the internet.

Actually, when adults do this in school, they’re giving approval to the children. It’s just like the so-called sex education lessons, which they are now hypersexualizing young children with, because they’re teaching them at prepuberty, by the way, from the ages of four and five in some places. Bertrand Russell who had experimental schools back in the 1920s, he had a charter from the government to do things and experiment on these children that he had, a lot of them were

orphans and so on. The whole idea was to HYPERSEXUALIZE THE CHILDREN BEFORE PUBERTY SO THAT WHEN THEY REACHED PUBERTY AND THEY STARTED ACTUALLY BEING ADVISED TO TRY SEX OUT, VERY YOUNG, THEY'D NEVER BOND WITH ANYBODY *FOR THEIR LIFE*. Because the end of the family had to be part of this new system. And we're going through a whole, whole system, folks; it hasn't changed. It's well documented, by the way, too, by the big boys who kept talking about it and pushing it. Of course, Marx said it too. And it's still on the go today. So here's the head of education for Britain saying it's okay. And that ties right in too with what I mentioned about the United Nations and Planned Parenthood together, putting out that PDF recently about the same kind of thing, to get children to engage in sex much, much earlier.

And ha! You got to laugh. You got to really, really laugh. I might even do it tonight again. I'll put the same links up about the exposures of top people who are on about, *oh the climate changes are going to kill us all unless you give up all your rights, and give up your homes too*, because they want to destroy private property as you well know; that's part of the agenda. In Agenda 21 from the United Nations it says THERE WILL BE NO PRIVATE HOMES EVENTUALLY. So, you got all this going. You've got to give it all up to save, *save the world*, you see, save the world from 'global warming'. Now it's changed to 'climate change,' and they're kind of dropping that too because we're not getting it all; nothing is cooperating with them in nature. And so it's 'extreme weather'. What's extreme weather? We get bouts of this and bouts of that every few years.

It doesn't matter about the cons, you see, it's the target, it's the goal that's important. And some of these famous people have said that, IT DOESN'T MATTER IF IT'S ALL BOGUS, ALL THE SCIENCE ON GLOBAL WARMING, CARBON AND ALL THAT; THIS WILL HELP BRING EQUALITY ACROSS THE WORLD. Meaning, it will take your wealth off you, as they spread it across the world to their international corporations based in third world countries. And one of them even said too, WE ALWAYS GIVE THEM SCARY SCENARIOS BEFORE THESE BIG WORLD MEETINGS, with the IPCC and so on. You see, GIVE THEM SCARY SCENARIOS OR THEY WON'T LISTEN TO US. I'll put all that up tonight again too. **green-agenda.com**

But here's the latest one. This is a goodie. This is a good one, you see. We know that National Geographic, you see, is a big, big part of this. All these things that you've liked all your lives have been brainwashing you and bringing you along to this path and you didn't know it. It's all coordinated, by the way.

Science spin of the worst kind: National Geographic's

(A: *Here it is, a little video that they've made... a SCARY scenario...*),

'When The Earth Stops Spinning' (A: *...Hhhhaaaa, oh my God, eh. Maybe you won't get so dizzy then.*)

wattsupwiththat.com / December 2, 2012 / Anthony Watts

Turned on my TV today, and this popped up, so of course I had to write about it. This is stupidity on steroids, packaged as pseudo-scientific claptrap entertainment for the gullible. Of course they had to work in the obligatory New York City flooding scene. But what's worse is Nat Geo's wholesale failure to even consider basic science before making this garbage.

From their website:

When The Earth Stops Spinning

If the Earth was to suddenly stop our seas and the atmosphere would change so drastically that it would no longer be able to support human life. (A: *...that's what scientists are for. You know, experts can tell you that, if it stops spinning it couldn't support human life.*) Looking to a future where one side of the planet is dark and cold for six months at a time, and the other is bathed in deadly solar radiation, this episode explores how long human and animal life might survive in a cruel new, stationary world. (A: *Hhhhaaaa, oooohhhh, doesn't that just terrify*

you? *Hmm? Are you ready to throw your money at them now?)*

There's the usual climate porn in this video, roasting temperatures, people fighting for resources, global sea level rise, etc (*A: ...the usual stuff...*)...but what makes this NatGeo docu-wailer extra stupid is the simple math that tells us when the Earth will actually stop spinning. They apparently couldn't be bothered to do that, since it blows the premise of the whole show right out of the water.

OK here's the basic science and math relevant to the issue.

The Earth's rotation around its own axis has been observed (thanks to atomic clocks) to be continuously slowing down. The main reason for this slowing is believed to be due to tidal friction. This is primarily caused by the moon's gravitational actions on the oceans of the world.

According to modern calculation the Earth's rotation slows down at 1.7 milliseconds every 100 years. At this rate it will take 1.9 trillion years to stop spinning. (*A: So you can start breathing again, eh. Start breathing again, take a deep breath.*)

The Earth will still be spinning in 5 billion years when the Sun will turn into a red giant star and obliterate it. Prior to that, due to solar brightening, 500 million to 2 billion years into the future, the Earth is likely to be uninhabitable anyway.

Evolution of the Sun's luminosity, radius and effective temperature compared to the present day Sun. (*A: ...and it shows you that too. So there you go.*)

Let me just say whoever produced this garbage science drama for National Geographic could use a good whack upside the head with a solar science book. You can let them know if you feel as I do... (*A: ...and you can contact the guy too, and also complain to National Geographic for trying to scare the bejesus out of the tiny little children who are already brainwashed.*)

Another article I want to put up tonight too is...

So, How Do We Stop The Spraying?

geoengineeringwatch.org / December 1, 2012 / Dane Wigington

It's from geoengineering watch. People should go through this too, because we really are being poisoned, daily actually since 1998; that's when they went into action full-time. They've done it over many years, practicing and testing, and testing different populations underneath it in various areas to see what was most toxic and wasn't and so on. Since 1998 they've been doing it full-time. And even now they still use the occasional different mixes. I see it here in the sky when they're doing it. Some of them are darker than others. Some expand awfully fast and make these hazy-looking, not quite clouds actually. Other ones look almost like looking through cellophane; it's like looking through vapor barrier that you'd put in your basement, that plastic; it makes it all kind of hazy. And other ones actually create clouds; other ones can drive away storm clouds. So they can make it dry or they can make it pour. When they make it pour now after a few days of heavy, heavy spraying they give you monsoons. This is old, old stuff. I'll even put up a link tonight to do with aerial spraying management; it's a group that's formed a long time ago and they've been at this for years. Back with more after this break.

Weather Modification Association - www.weathermodification.org

Hi folks, I am back Cutting Through The Matrix. Of course, we've heard all about Tazering. I put it into the vocabulary there that it's really **cattle prods** they're using. And that's what we should all be saying, and I'm glad to see other people have caught up on it and used it too. It's just like 'new normals', and so on; it's catching up all over. So I'll have to put

more of these little phrases out for people to catch up on and start using what it really is. But they're cattle prods. I don't care if they're with wires or what. It doesn't matter, it's cattle prods. And that's what they use on the public now, that's meant for beasts, you see. But anyway, there's been so many deaths from cattle-prodding now on humans. Of course, they investigate themselves, as always, and the cops get off with it and so on and so on. Because there's big, big lobby groups too involved in all of this, plus it's a necessity to train the people to be fearful of every incident at all to do with police, and not speak up for yourself. And that's what the cops want too. They're using it for compliance purposes. They had no problems before. Cops in Britain at one time had just batons and you'd seldom ever see them using that too at one time. It's completely changed now, where they're all armed to the teeth, they're on steroids as well, and they've got these Tasers that they love to fire off, just like in the movies you see. They all want to be in movies; they can't tell the difference, either, from fact and fiction. But folk are getting Tasered all over the place. Even people in comas are getting Tasered. But...

Tasered La Porte County Jail inmate miscarries

(A: Well, when you Taser someone – this is normal with women who are pregnant. If a sudden danger strikes the body, the host, they get spontaneous abortion; that's the way things go.)

thenewsd Dispatch.com / December 4, 2012

LA PORTE — A La Porte County Jail inmate was Tasered after a fight with a jail deputy and then miscarried.

La Porte County Sheriff Michael Mollenhauer said that on Nov. 29, a female inmate became involved in a physical altercation with another inmate when a jail deputy intervened. That responding deputy was taken to the floor by one of the inmates when other responding deputies arrived.

Verbal commands were given, (A: ...etc...) . . .

Deploying the Taser de-escalated the incident, causing the inmate to release the jail deputy. (A: You generally do that when you're ELECTROCUTED by a cattle prod.)

Because the inmate was pregnant, she was transported to IU Health La Porte Hospital for a precautionary evaluation.

During this examination, it was determined that her fetus was deceased.

The 23-year-old woman has since been released from the hospital as well as jail custody. (A: Of course they're giving no statements and so on, except to say they did all the right things, etc., etc., etc.)

Everything is a new normal again. You know, killing folk or killing their babies is a new normal. It used to be left to the nasty dark-side surgeons who make a living on that. And it used to be backstreet abortionists, who were all communists at the time too. Even go into the history of Armand Hammer and his father. His father did that, a backstreet abortionist for the Communist Party, he came over to America and did it and was caught a few times, and then he started selling quack medicines and was caught for that too. But yeah, communism is alive and well. But now you're allowed to kill people and their children, unborn children. So it's outside the medical field now.

This is What Collectivism Looks Like: UK Tax Is Eating 70% of UK Families' Incomes

21stcenturywire.com / December 4, 2012

(A: I mentioned this before.)

A new study has found that families in Britain pay some of the highest tax rates in the developed world, compared

to other nations like Ireland, Canada and Chile. (A: *Ireland is catching up because they owe so much money to this damned IMF.*) The research shows that British households with two adults and two children, with one earner, are paying around 73 percent of their income into tax, which is made up mostly of income tax, national insurance contributions (A: *That's so they can do all the abortions, and not just in Britain, but worldwide.*) and loss of certain benefits.

That's how it really is, folks. Until you all, *all of you* start doing something about it. Don't listen to me or anybody else. YOU all have to do something about it, everybody does, every individual.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Max Clifford, PR Man to "The Stars" Arrested over Savile Connection](#)

[Max Clifford Talks on Covering Up Child Abuse](#)

[& More on Above](#)

[I Said It---The Savile Case Bring about Lenient Punishments for Paedophiles---"Community Penalties" instead of Prison](#)

[P.R. Piece for Palm Scanning in US Hospitals and Schools](#)

[TSA Expanding](#)

[Teen's Breasts Exposed During "Pat" Down by TSA](#)

[Genomics and Eugenics](#)

[IRS to Hire and Arm Agents to Enforce Compliance with Obamacare \(and "Fiscal Cliff"\)](#)

[Sick and Disabled to Work for Free---Scotland](#)

[ATOS Kills People and Insults Relatives](#)

[UK---Tax Eats into 70% of UK Families Income](#)

[Politician in Charge of Britain's Education Advocates Porn in Classrooms](#)

[The Green Agenda](#)

[National Geographic's Latest Disaster Thriller---"When the Earth Stops Spinning"](#)

[Stop Aerosol Spraying from Aircraft](#)

[Weather Modification Association](#)

[Tasered La Porte County Jail Inmate Miscarries](#)

[This is What Collectivism Looks Like](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
[CDs](#) Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"
- & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

Feb 1st, 2012 (#1013)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through the Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Feb 1st, 2012:

Painful Profits:

"Big Pharma Makes Money from Misery,
Look at Their Record Down Through History,
Huge Profits They Seek, Big Business Lure,
But Never Will They Give a Single Cure,
Rather Have You Crippled with Disease
And for High Cost Offer Something to Ease,
Better a Customer for Life Who'll Buy Pills
With Side-Effects That'd Give You Chills,
But don't Worry, There's More Pills for That,
These Corporations are Bloated, Powerful, Fat,
There are Real Treatments Reserved for a Few,
All Depending on Status and What You Do,
Silver Girl Puts the Hero-In the Vein,
Removes All Worry and Emotional Pain,
When You're Broken On the Street Alone,
Government-Pharma Deal Supplies Methadone,
Oh, its Clean, Tested, Doctor Prescribed,
And Taxes Pay to Keep You Addicted"

© Alan Watt Feb 1st, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – Feb 1st, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is *Cutting Through the Matrix*, on the 1st of February, 2012. For newcomers, help

yourself to the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll see a bunch of the other sites I have listed there on that page. And remember, they all have audios for download. They all have transcripts of a lot of the talks in English for print-up. And if you want to go into other languages, you can take a pick of the ones provided at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for print-up. And, help yourself, as I say. Remember too, make good use of the site, because we don't know how long they'll be up there, because everything is rapidly changing as we all know. And eventually, the goal is to leave you with the politically correct sites and your mainstream media and government websites, etc. And there will be lots of porn left, on you, to keep watching and playing with the internet. And of course, lots of ads and things like that to buy things. Lots of spooky stuff as well. And ooh, are we all aliens, and that kind of stuff. That's what you'll be left with the internet, and that's the way it's planned to go. So, make use of the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, while you can, because who knows when they'll pull it all down.

And remember too, you are the audience that bring me to you. You can help me by buying the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And, from the US to Canada, you can use a personal check, or an international postal money order from the post office. Same price as an ordinary postal order, but you've got to say international. You can send cash, and use PayPal. Across the world, you've got Western Union, Money Gram, and PayPal, once again. Remember, straight donations are really awfully welcome, because I don't bring on people who advertise and pretend they're guests, and you're listening to an hour's ad in some ways. I don't do that. And I don't have shares in what they're selling, either. Or own their companies for that matter, either. So, I really need your support to keep plugging on, and putting this stuff out here.

And what I try to do here is just simply chronicle the events. That's all we're doing, chronicling the events, and going back into the history of the organizations which set up this global structure, the big plan, to take over all of the world's natural resources. That includes you, folks, as people. We are natural resources. We are self-producing, you know, like a tree. And basically, bring the world into a global society, which they themselves, the elite would rule, as they always have ruled, in fact. And they also planned the wars that would be necessary to pave the way to this global structure. Wars are awfully good for them, as Quigley and others have said. You get more done in five years of war, because government takes over with martial law during war. We accept more tyranny. We accept rationing even. All these kinds of things. Searches during wartime, so it changes society from within. It doesn't matter who you're fighting. They get changed as well. So, they can get more of it done in five years of war than fifty years of peace and propaganda. And it's so very, very true. Look how quickly people have adapted to this whole system since 2001. Very quickly.

And it's not a surprise to the elite. They've done this before, of course, in other countries. And they know exactly, if it works one place, it will work in another place. And the same slogans come out that have always come out down through the hundreds, and centuries, all the centuries, centuries and centuries of the same con games, right back to the Roman days too. It was always to keep you safe, and give up your rights, and all of that. Same stuff. Same slogans. And military of course obeys and becomes the tyrant over the public. Old, old story. Go into the archives, as I say, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and I go through the history of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, the Milner Foundation that also joined with them, to become the Royal Institute of International Affairs, also called the Council on Foreign Relations that work throughout your government, through all your media, and bring you to the World Order. Back with more, after this.

Hi folks, I'm back. We're *Cutting Through the Matrix*. And I'm sure everyone has heard about behaviorism. I've gone on about behaviorism so often, and to do with the behaviorists, the ones who really came out after Pavlov and Skinner and all these different characters that did shocking things on children, even their own children, and other people's children, and dogs and various things like that, to alter behavior, you see, to see if they could put conditioned responses into animals. New ones, that is. And of course, this was all to do with people, because Pavlov had a tremendous effect in setting up the school system in the Soviet Union to do with brainwashing the children in very effective ways. And that went into mainstream psychiatry, and of course, now it's used across the world, and we're all under really behaviorist techniques today, neuroscience has joined with them. Lots of the neuroscientists are behaviorists. And of course they work too with big pharma. Pharma helps put you into the right kind of moods to get your behavior altered as well. So, it's all one big mass of scientists, different schools, who work together, trying to alter your behavior. But it's done on every level as well, because, in Britain, for many, many, many years, they've often come out with new agendas with the police, to train the public, to retrain the public, to do

or not to do certain things, you see. But in the US it's becoming, it's just really kind of starting now, where they've given them authority to retrain the public. We've had these things in Canada too, where cops will go around supermarkets and look for doors that are open or unlocked, and keys in the dash, and they come and take the keys away and so on, and wait for the owner coming and give them a talking to, like a little child, and that's to retrain you, because now the authority figure, the daddy figure is giving you a talking down to, you see. That's how it works.

In the US, of course, being the US, they go a step further, because everyone has heard about the story. It's about the guy who got tasered by a female ranger, park ranger, who stopped him for walking his dogs. Because, just in December, apparently, it was taken over, that area, where these people walked their dogs. It's all a kind of yuppie area. And they commonly had done that for many, many years. And this was nighttime, and she told him to stop, and didn't have an ID, and we'll see if he gave her false ID or not. It doesn't matter what he said, his name was Smith or whatever. I'm sure he just wanted to get away from this little haranguer who was going by the book, because they've got something to prove, you see. So, he tried to walk away, and she tasered him.

Now, a taser too is a good technique, because they love to use different terms, you see, that kind of sway you away from what it really is. It's just a cattle prod on wires. We're cattle, you see. You know. And it's being used now for compliance reasons. Just compliance, you know. If you won't comply immediately, boomf, shizzz. That's torture, you see. But it doesn't matter. Everyone puts up with it. We've seen lots of these stories. I've read lots on the air over the years. Anyway, it says:

San Mateo County sheriff's deputies and paramedics then arrived and Hesterberg gave his real name, the park spokesman said.

(Alan: But it's when you wheel down to towards the bottom, you find that the PR—the public relations or propaganda—person for the Park Rangers basically says that they're training the public. It's to train the public, you see. Or to educate them. Educate them.)

The ranger was trying to educate residents of the rule,

(A: This was the one who was standing up for her boss.)

Levitt said.

So zap. They're just trying to educate you, you see. That's all it was. And nothing will happen about it, because no one will, well, it wasn't me that got zapped, I'll be okay, you know. And that's why these characters rise up through the ranks as little toughies. Oh, she's tasered folk before or shot them, or whatever.

Now, this is quite a piece here, because I don't know if people realize how the British government runs. It's all by deception. It's always been by deception. Long before you had governments, in fact, as we know them. You simply had kings and queens with their advisors round them. And then of course, they give you this government thing. But they've never stopped their cons on the public. When you get knighted, you then belong to a society, a very august society, and of course, you can be stripped of your knighthood too. Generally when you're stripped of your knighthood, you have to do something awfully, awfully bad, which generally is something that involves shining the spotlight on your own peer class as they call it. Anything else, ripping the public off, it doesn't matter, but you can't disgrace your fellow members. So, this doesn't smell right, this story. And so it's probably a piece to waylay the blame onto this guy, who will do his duty. Fred Goodwin is his name. He was the ex-Royal Bank of Scotland chief, which isn't Scottish. It's actually owned by the English government. Anyway, the Queen probably says, "listen Fred. We've got to give somebody the blame and sway it away from the government and so on. So, we're going to have to do this to you. Do you mind?" You know. "Well, you know, it's in a good cause." And he'll be well financed. And then, of course, he comes back in a few years and they'll reinstate his knighthood, you see. This is how it will go. Anyway, it says:

Ex-RBS chief Fred Goodwin does a runner

(A: That means he scarpered. He blew town.)

just minutes after Queen strips him of knighthood

(A: And now he's just:)

PLAIN old Mr Fred Goodwin fled his home yesterday....

(A: After the Queen stripped his knighthood and so on. It says:)

The former Sir Fred sneaked away from his mansion in Edinburgh's Grange in a Jaguar XJ after being told he faced public humiliation.

A special committee ruled that Goodwin had brought the Royal Bank of Scotland to their knees and triggered the worst recession since World War II.

(A: So, here's the guy we've been looking for all this time. He caused this depression. Ah. It was him all the time, eh? You didn't know that, did you? And of course, it wasn't him. He was just another moneygrubber, doing what they're all doing. Giving themselves. The guys all before him are still sirs and lords that all had the same position, and they were giving themselves their billion dollar bonuses and stuff, after they caused the crashes. Anyway, it says:)

Top civil servant Sir Bob Kerslake phoned him at 3pm yesterday to break the news. He was told: "There is no appeal." Just 30 minutes later, Mr Goodwin was off.

His estranged wife Lady Joyce - now just Mrs Goodwin - wasn't far behind as she dashed away in a Range Rover from the couple's other luxury home in leafy Colinton.

She looked stunned by the news that he was no longer a knight.

As she returned last night, neighbours said they felt sorry....

(A: Sorry and all that stuff. Blah, blah, blah, blah, blah. But they didn't have sympathy for the husband.)

"It was entirely proper that this decision was made."

(A: It's all gossip. They go into, what do you think of it? Their neighbors. I mean, who cares what they think about it? Eh? Anyway it says:)

The decision was made by the secretive

(A: Listen to this.)

forfeiture committee - made up of senior civil servants and government lawyers - and approved by the Queen.

(A: You see, they have all these strange super-committees, that you never, ever hear of, that override parliaments and work above parliaments. And every British Commonwealth country has one. So, it's just amazing that they still exist, but they exist all right.)

Prime Minister David Cameron said: "I welcome the committee's decision. The FSA report into what went wrong at RBS made clear where the failures lay and who was responsible.

(A: As I say, the British government owns about 80 to 85% of the shares in that bank.)

"The proper process has been followed and I think we've ended up with the right decision."

So, that's really what it's all about, really, it's putting the blame on someone. And I think it's a set-up, because he's still collecting his paycheck. And he's probably given a few other million, to deal with for about six months to a year. And then, once everybody has forgotten about it, they'll reinstate him as a knight once again, you know. That's really how it works. But he wasn't the cause of it. All the banks were at it, as we well know.

Now, last year, an article came out, and I read about it, and put it up there, but it went nowhere, the article, and it was pretty stunning. It was about the clinical trials of a drug called DCA in cancer patients. And it says there.

It sounds almost too good to be true: a cheap and simple drug that kills almost all cancers by switching off their "immortality". The drug, dichloroacetate (DCA), has already been used for years to treat rare metabolic disorders and so is known to be relatively safe.

It also has no patent, meaning it could be manufactured for a fraction of the cost of newly developed drugs.

(A: So I guess the big companies are not interested. And apart from that, the agenda is not interested. They want us to die of cancers. It brings down the population, eh?)

Evangelos Michelakis of the University of Alberta in Edmonton, Canada, and his colleagues tested DCA on human cells cultured outside the body and found that it killed lung, breast and brain cancer cells, but not healthy cells. Tumours in rats deliberately infected with human cancer also shrank drastically when they were fed DCA-laced water for several weeks.

DCA attacks a unique feature of cancer cells: the fact that they make their energy throughout the main body of the cell, rather than in distinct organelles called mitochondria. This process, called glycolysis, is inefficient and uses up vast amounts of sugar.

Until now it had been assumed that cancer cells used glycolysis because their mitochondria were irreparably damaged. However, Michelakis's experiments prove this is not the case, because DCA reawakened the mitochondria in cancer cells. The cells then withered and died (Cancer Cell, DOI: 10.1016/j.ccr.2006.10.020).

Michelakis suggests that the switch to glycolysis as an energy source occurs when cells in the middle of an abnormal but benign lump don't get enough oxygen for their mitochondria to work properly (see diagram). In order to survive, they switch off their mitochondria and start producing energy through glycolysis.

Crucially, though, mitochondria do another job in cells: they activate apoptosis, the process by which abnormal cells self-destruct. When cells switch mitochondria off, they become "immortal", outliving other cells in the tumour and so becoming dominant. Once reawakened by DCA, mitochondria reactivate apoptosis and order the abnormal cells to die.

Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, I'm back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Reading about DCA, which, experiments in Canada found it could actually certainly reduce cancer or kill it off. And it's unpatented. And it has some side effects too, mind you. It says:

DCA can cause pain, numbness and gait

(A: That's walking)

disturbances in some patients, but this may be a price worth paying if it turns out to be effective against all cancers. The next step is to run clinical trials of DCA in people with cancer. These may have to be funded by charities, universities and governments:

(A: Well, the government won't do much, because they want you to die off too.)

pharmaceutical companies are unlikely to pay because they can't make money on unpatented medicines. The pay-off is that if DCA does work, it will be easy to manufacture and dirt cheap.

(A: Well, that's how it should be, but, if it got going, believe you me, some law would get passed and the big boys would take it over. Anyway, it says:)

Paul Clarke, a cancer cell biologist at the University of Dundee in the UK, says the findings challenge the current assumption that mutations, not metabolism, spark off cancers. "The question is: which comes first?" he says.

So, it was quite a breakthrough, but nothing, I haven't seen much on it since. I'll put that up tonight, this particular article. And also, another article about it, which is in more detail, for those who can remember their biology, etc, and physiology. So, it's quite interesting to see what's out there. There's many things out there, but of course, again too, it would have to get approval to be used for that purpose, even though it's already approved for other purposes. So, I'll put that up.

And this article too, this next article is about banks. Of course, every country is getting whacked right now, as we get plundered. This is the same formula they used in the Great Depression, where the big banks ended up owning masses of land, and houses and God knows what else, as they crashed the economies. Anyway, Denmark's:

Denmark's banking crisis is getting worse, threatening to trigger more failures, as loans to farms and small businesses sour and the property market fails to recover, the head of the Financial Supervisory Authority said.

"We have a small group of institutions where we think there might be a risk that within the next 12 to 18 months they will run into solvency problems," Ulrik Noedgaard, director general of the Copenhagen-based FSA, said in an interview yesterday. "Any notion that the group of troubled banks might get smaller than we thought has probably been taken off the table for a while."

(A: So, they're still trying to recover from a property bubble, same con that went on there too, across the world:)

that burst in 2007, hurting businesses as consumers cut spending and leaving farmers struggling to repay loans after the economy fell into a recession.

(A: There are guys that buy these farms over for peanuts, just like the Great Depression too. Happened in Germany too. And so, it's the same old con game, the same things.)

House prices plunged an annual 8.5 percent in November as the gap between bid and ask prices widened,

(A: You find too, that when they're buying, when people are getting right down to rock bottom and the houses are devalued down to a fraction of what they're worth, the same big boys buy them over. Streets of them. That's what happened in England too. They have whole areas and regions within Britain, all owned by sometimes a couple of brothers. It says:)

Banks at risk of being declared insolvent represent about 3 percent of Denmark's financial industry, Noedgaard said.

So, everyone is getting whacked with those wonderful people that handle the cash, you know, who have done this many times before. At least twice a century. That's their usual.

And this article too is interesting about the US, because we know that the US government holds a lot of the mortgages, and it actually owns a lot of the houses now, that they took over, trying to ease it a little bit, when they were all crashing. And they're putting them back on the market to their pals, of course.

Private equity firms are jumping into distressed housing as the U.S. government plans to market 200,000 foreclosed homes as rentals to speed up the economic recovery.

(A: That's how they've done it over the last century or more. And that's why, as I say, maybe a few people end up owning streets and streets and streets.)

GTIS Partners will spend \$1 billion by 2016 acquiring single-family homes to manage as rentals, Thomas Shapiro, the fund's founder said. That followed announcements this month that GI Partners, a Menlo Park private equity fund, expects to invest \$1 billion, and Los Angeles-based Oaktree Capital Management LP will spend \$450 million on similar housing.

"It's a massive market,"

(A: You can feel them salivating, these sharks, eh? Really.)

Shapiro said in a telephone interview from New York. "We're starting to see this as a billion dollar opportunity to buy rental housing."

(A: And believe you, these guys will really up the rents too, believe you. Anyway:)

Creating more single-family rental properties is one of a series of programs introduced by President Barack Obama's administration aimed at reviving the housing market. An S&P/Case-Shiller index of property values in 20 cities has dropped 33 percent from its peak in July 2006 and 12 percent of homeowners with a mortgage are either delinquent or in foreclosure. Last week, the administration revised its Home Affordable Modification Program, offering government incentives for mortgage investors

(A: But only to the big corporations, eh?)

Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac when they forgive debt on homes that lost value as a way of preventing delinquent borrowers from losing their houses.

(A: So, then it goes into Increasing Rentals, and so on, and tells you other cities that are doing it across the whole states. And it goes through the big corporations that are buying them over, because they're the only ones that will be offered them from the government, you see. It's all who you know, isn't it? And how much cash you've got. It says:)

The Federal Housing Finance Agency, which oversees Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac, plans to complete initial transactions in the first quarter of this year, offering some of the 180,000 foreclosed homes in their inventory to private operators as rental properties, Corinne Russell, a spokeswoman, said in a telephone interview.

And then there's Public-Private Partnerships. You'll pay for getting them all fixed up. Then they'll hand them back to the private guys. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, we're back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. Talking about all the homes that were repossessed basically, and the people kicked out of them, of course, who ended up in tent cities, etc, so that now the bankers can get them all for peanuts. It says,

\$1 Trillion Liquidations

(A: Are due.)

About 7.5 million homes with a current market value of \$1 trillion will be liquidated through foreclosures or other distressed sales by 2016, according to an Oct. 27 report by Chang. That will add to the estimated 20 million single-family homes already operated as rentals, which have yielded annual returns averaging 8.1 percent since 1990,

Chang's report said.

(A: Then they talk about:)

Rentals can produce cash flows, known as a capitalization rate or cap rate, that reduce losses more than reselling foreclosed homes at a time of weak demand, the Federal Reserve report said.

(A: So, it's just astonishing how they just plunder the public, eh? Twice a century, generally, and that's their history, anyway. And we put up with it. You know, people lose everything. But, again too, people do put up with it. That's the problem.)

"Preliminary estimates suggest that about two-fifths of Fannie Mae's REO inventory would have a cap rate above 8 percent -- sufficiently high to indicate renting the property might deliver a better loss recovery than selling the property," the Fed paper said.

So, they really do well, you know, these guys who just buy over chunks of towns and cities, and end up putting extortionate rates for a 12 x 12 room you end up living in, like New York, or something like that. But that's how they do it, folks. That's how you get rich, isn't it? That's how you get rich.

Now, there's also a site I'm putting up tonight. It will be all over the place tomorrow. Everybody will copy it, I guarantee you. It's from the World Economic Forum. And it's to do with the GAC. It's the Global Agenda Council. And it comes up as, I'm not kidding, there's a Global Agenda Council. And they have all these buttons that come up on the page when it comes up. Just click them on, and you'll see who's in each one, and it's all the big business boys. All the big names come up, and faces, etc, familiar faces, that are buying all the homes in the US for peanuts. Same kind of characters, and how it's for the global good, and they're all working for the global agenda. So, I'll put that up for you tonight too. Global Agenda Councils. Did you know that? There's hundreds of them. And they all come up on this site.

Now, there's been movies put out in the past to do with the big pharmaceutical companies, which go down into Latin America, and bribe a few people there, the right people, and then they test out their vaccines on them. They've even had them in some of these outbreak movies that they have, and they're still at it, you see. Wherever you get poor folk, that's where they do it. They're doing it in India too, of course. It's always the same companies too.

GlaxoSmithKline Argentina Laboratories Company was fined 400,000 pesos

(A: That's about \$90,000, I think.)

by Judge Marcelo Aguinsky following a report issued by the National Administration of Medicine, Food and Technology (ANMAT in Spanish) for irregularities during lab vaccine trials conducted between 2007 and 2008

(A: I remember reading at the time, when it happened)

that allegedly killed 14 babies.

(A: Actually more. They reduced it down for the court case.)

Likewise, two doctors -Héctor Abate, and Miguel Tregnaghi- were fined with 300,000 pesos each for irregularities during the studies.

(A: So this gets the company really off the hook. It's really the doctors, you see.)

The charges included experimenting with human beings as well falsifying parental authorizations

(A: They're forging signatures and everything.)

so babies could participate in vaccine-trials conducted by the laboratory from 2007 to 2008.

Since 2007, 15,000 children under the age of one from Mendoza, San Juan and Santiago del Estero have been included in the research protocol, a statement of what the study is trying to achieve. Babies were recruited from poor families that attended to public hospitals.

(A: For help. For treatment. Oh, can we have your baby, please, for an experiment?)

A total of seven babies died in Santiago del Estero; five in Mendoza; and two in San Juan.

Pediatrician Ana Marchese, who reported the case through the Argentine Federation of Health Professionals (FESPROSA in Spanish), and was working at the Eva Perón children's public hospital in Santiago del Estero when the studies were being conducted, said this morning in conversations with Continental AM radio that “GSK

(A: That's GlaxoSmithKline)

Argentina set an protocol at the hospital, and recruited several doctors working there.”

(A: It's so easy to get them all involved for cash, eh? When, you know, when money talks, morality walks.)

“These doctors took advantage of many illiterate parents whom take their children for treatment by pressuring and forcing them into signing these 28-page consent forms

(A: Which they probably couldn't even read.)

and getting them involved in the trials.”

“Laboratories can't experiment in Europe or the United States, so they come to do it in third-world countries.”

Colombia and Panama were also chosen by GSK as staging grounds for trials of the vaccine against the pneumococcal bacteria.

Likewise, Marchese, explained the modus operandi: “Once a picked patient arrived, it would automatically disappear to be taken somewhere else in order to be treated by those doctors specially recruited by GSK. These kind of practices are not legal and occurred without any type of state control, plus they don't comply with minimum ethical requirements.”

Marchese also remembered that “laboratory trials on human beings are not legalized in Argentina.”

(A: See, they break every law in the book, but they get away with it, because they're stinking rich and they have lots of connections. She says too:)

According to Marchese, “there already exist very good vaccines for the same diseases, but we all know how laboratories work, they only care for their own business.”

(A: In other words, they're experimenting with different stuff than what they're telling them. Goodness knows what it is they're giving them. It's some precursor to what they'll give us down the road, you know, that will turn us into little people or something.)

To end, Doctor Marchese aimed to Santiago del Estero Governor, Gerardo Zamora, who “never ever came out to stage to comment on the case, and same happened with national deputies and senators that didn't even bother into discussing a hot topic that was echoed worldwide.

(A: Because they're all bribed. That's it. And she says:)

I'm also ashamed of the scientific community that also kept its mouth shut."

Well that's the real world, isn't it? That is the real world. And it goes on with more and more information. You can look that up for yourselves, if you care. You actually should look into these things, because one day you'll get it, or your child will get the stuff, that's got nothing to do with what they tell you it is, like the previous vaccinations, except to attack your endocrine system, sterilize you, and make sure that you don't live past the age of about 55 or 60.

And lobbying. Lobbying. I mean, we really are getting poisoned from every level, you know. As I say, Monsanto is a must-be. It's been backed by governments, backed by courts. Anybody complaining about the stuff getting wafted on their farms and growing their genetically modified corn or whatever they're up to, they're blamed. You know, you're blamed. You can't complain about it. You're blamed for it and fined, until you lose the farm generally. I've done some articles in the past on this. And, incredibly powerful group. They've got their own little internal military too, you know, the big enforcers. The enforcers you call them, basically. The heavies. The guys they set on you to intimidate and threaten you, which they've done lots of. And they get away with that too. So, it's a must-be that they get across the whole world and poison everybody, except for the elite, who can afford really, really natural food. They now call it organic, but it's really just natural food. What we eat is unnatural. It's modified.

Monsanto spent \$2 million lobbying gov't

Monsanto Co. spent \$2 million in the third quarter to lobby the federal government on issues including regulations for genetically engineered crops and patent reforms, according to a recent disclosure report.

That's slightly more than the \$1.9 million Monsanto spent a year earlier and up almost 18 percent from the \$1.7 million it spent during previous quarter.

(A: What do you think it means when they say they spent \$2 million lobbying? They already have the staff. The money changes hands to the guys who listen to them in government. That's where the cash goes.)

The world's largest seed company lobbied Congress and the U.S. Department of Agriculture over regulations that would affect the distribution of genetically engineered crops like the company's Roundup Ready sugar beets and alfalfa, according to the disclosure the company filed Oct. 18 with the House clerk's office.

(A: That was last year.)

The company also lobbied Congress on patent protection reforms. Monsanto spends years, or sometimes more than a decade, developing patented strains of genetically engineered crops. Maintaining those patent rights is key to the company's profit model.

The company lobbied the Congress and the Department of Justice on issues surrounding agricultural consolidation and antitrust enforcement.

And I'll put that up tonight as well, this article, along with another one on Monsanto as well, because what they were really lobbying for too, was for the US government to put its heavy hand on all the European countries that don't want this stuff imported from the US into their countries. It's actually been put into law. Yeah, put the heavy hand on them. Don't give them any loans. Don't help them. Don't buy any of their stuff, until they give in. That's what they're doing. Big corporations, you see. Big corporations have got more power than governments, really.

Now, another article too is awfully important, because it's to do with mind control. Real mind control, of course. Because we've seen them torturing people and waterboarding people in the movies. And they actually do it a lot in reality. And they're even doing it domestically now, I understand. In other words, to get them to tell what they're thinking. What's really in their brain. Tell us the truth. And so, this article comes out from the BBC News. It says:

Science decodes 'internal voices', by Jason Palmer

Researchers have demonstrated a striking method to reconstruct words, based on the brain waves of patients thinking of those words.

The technique reported in PLoS Biology relies on gathering electrical signals directly from patients' brains.

Based on signals from listening patients, a computer model was used to reconstruct the sounds of words that patients were thinking of.

The method may in future help comatose and locked-in patients communicate.

(A: You know it's to do with, this stuff is going to be everywhere, where they're reading your mind, as you walk down the street. That's what it's all about. This is the war business, folks. They don't care about people in comas. They've used paraplegics to embed these little chips in their brains, so as they can do their emailing. DARPA did that. Look it up yourself and see. But that's just using someone who's so down they'll do anything that might help them. This stuff is all to be used on the public down the road.)

Several approaches have in recent years suggested that scientists are closing in on methods to tap into our very thoughts; the current study achieved its result by implanting electrodes directly into a part of participants' brains.

(A: Now, you couple that with Microsoft's admissions last year and the year before, that they don't really need those little helmets to put on you to have interactive computer games, etc. They can actually use the same antenna around the screen to 'massage' your brain. Well, you put that together with what these guys are doing here, with this technique, and you don't need any wires at all.)

In a 2011 study, participants with electrodes in direct brain contact were able to move a cursor on a screen....

(A: That was old stuff. They'd done it long before 2011, by the way, I think it was in Sweden.)

A technique called functional magnetic resonance imaging to track blood flow in the brain has shown promise for identifying which words or ideas someone may be thinking about.

By studying patterns of blood flow related to particular images, Jack Gallant's group at the University of California Berkeley showed in September that patterns can be used to guess images being thought of - recreating "movies in the mind".

"The development of direct neuro-control over virtual or physical devices would... improve quality of life immensely for those who suffer from impaired communication skills"

So, anyway, it goes on and on. I'll also put up another one from PLoS, as they call it, the scientific journal and it's for public access, for biology, and they go into it in more and more detail and show you what they're up to. Yeah, you'll be walking down the road or they'll just scan your house, and they'll hear all these chattering thoughts, as it goes through your head. And this is definitely the road to the future. Then they won't have to waterboard you or torture you, or anything like that. They just scan you. It's probably here already, actually. Whatever they admit to in the general public realm is pretty well obsolete. They'll be on to an even better method by then.

Plans to force households to have energy smart meters installed have been shelved over health and privacy fears.

(A: See, at least the people there had enough smarts to start saying, we don't want to be nuked with this stuff every day, with microwaves. And they made such a stink that something was done. In Canada, nothing happened, as far as I know. And we're awfully laid back here. I'm sure we get more dope or something than anybody else, sprayed from the skies. Anyway:)

The Government had promised that every household would have a smart meter by 2019 in a £12 billion programme to stop gas and electricity bills being estimated.

Officials are devising plans to allow people to reject the smart meters, which communicate remotely from households to energy companies.

(A: Using FM and microwave.)

The move is a victory for campaign groups and backbench MPs, who raised concerns with ministers that the devices emit electromagnetic radiation 24 hours a day and cannot be turned off.

Privacy campaigners were worried that half-hourly data on energy usage collected by smart meters could give clues about people's way of life, such as when someone is on holiday, at work or asleep.

(A: They can actually tell where you are in the house, by the way, with that too. The Israelis invented that part of it.)

Sources in the Department for Energy and Climate Change said the proposal was shelved to avoid the programme getting "bogged down" in lengthy legal disputes.

There has been a public outcry recently about the potential health effects of smart meters in the US and Canada.

About 400,000 have been installed in British homes. Most of the devices emit similar radiation to mobile phones,

(A: It's actually way above that, believe you me.)

microwaves and wireless internet.

(A: Because, you see, they can use your house and they can funnel everybody else's signals as they're doing their surveys, through your meter. And you hear the darn thing hum when it goes, believe you me. And that microwave goes way up. So, it says:)

Some people claim to be sensitive to electromagnetic fields, saying it gives them symptoms such as nausea, fatigue and headaches.

(A: That's been known since the invention of the electric motor.)

In America, utility companies have been hit with multi-million dollar class action lawsuits from people who have had the devices installed in their homes.

Regulators say smart meters are safe.

(A: Of course they will.)

But protesters point to the American Academy of Environmental Medicine's opposition to the devices.

Bill Esterson, MP for Sefton Central, is now urging the Government to say whether smart meters will come with health warnings.

Charles Hendry, the energy minister, said: "We believe people will benefit from having

(A: And then they have the guy who's all for it, the energy minister is all for it.)

"We believe people will benefit from smart meters. But we will not make them obligatory."

Actually the cost is to go way up too, once you get them in. Your cost goes way up. It doesn't save you anything, for those who don't know too much about it.

And this one on, you know Big Pharma. The world is so evil, folks. It's so evil. Big Pharma. It makes so much money from everything. All misery they can make money from. That's what medicine is based on, money from misery. And lots of money too. And I'm putting up an article tonight to show you, they give them, people who have been addicted to heroin, methadone in Britain. It's an artificial opiate, basically. You'll see a woman licking it off the street when she dropped her prescribed bottle. This is what they give them. And of course they never get off it. Back with more, after this break.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt. We're back, *Cutting Through the Matrix*. So, I'll put that last article up too on methadone, and how they prescribe it like crazy. And the people are generally on it for as long as they live. And Pharma is very happy that they've got them addicted to this instead of heroin. And it's just pretty well as addictive. Now, we'll go to the callers. Is Phil from New York there?

Phil: Can you hear me?

Alan: Who's this one?

Phil: This is Phil.

Alan: Okay, Phil. Go ahead.

Phil: My fellow thought criminal.

Alan: Yes, that's it.

Phil: Thanks for taking my call. I'm a first-time caller, relatively new listener. I'm learning a lot from your show, so I appreciate what you do. I was calling, you know, the Monsanto thing. I mean it's just absolutely evil. I'm currently involved in a re-education camp here at the University of Albany. And my professor, you know, saw nothing wrong with this. You know, she loved it. She thought it was a good thing, you know, to feed the world. And even when I raised objections, they were always kind of shot down. I went so far as, I printed out articles, showing some studies in Europe that it sterilizes, you know, third generation. And you know, she probably threw them in the trash.

Alan: She probably did.

Phil: So, I mean, you know, I'll be nice because I'm on air, but she's a real creature. But I had a question for you. I noticed that they've been spraying, you know, like crazy, all over the country. Is this something that's happening worldwide?

Alan: Almost worldwide. There's a few very wealthy islands and so on that they don't seem to get much spray at all, but pretty well worldwide. It has been worldwide since 1998.

Phil: '98. Okay. I mean, you know, if I say anything to anybody about it, you know, their eyes glaze over. You know, it's kind of frustrating but, you know, I guess there's not much you can really do.

Alan: No. They do; they've been trained to expect the mainstream media to tell them anything they should worry about. And they really believe that's what the media is for, like an extension of their brain. And it's true. They are the grateful dead.

Phil: It's sad. They just regurgitate, you know, information; they can't even think for themselves.

Alan: They can't, no.

Phil: I know a lot of my friends, you know, they just care about the football game, or, you know, the next time they're going to get a drink. You know, it's frustrating. But, you know, okay. I'll let you take another call, but thank you for what you do, and I'll call back another time.

Alan: Okay, Phil. Remember too, ask your teacher how much funding they get from Monsanto at the University there.

Phil: I should. I'll do that. All right, take care, Alan. Thank you.

Alan: And thank you for calling. So, yeah, as I say, that's how it really is in the real world. Everything is bribery. Money passes and changes hands. And the Rockefellers, who are completely on board with the GM agenda, fund every university actually, pretty well, in America and Canada, and across Europe too. Lots of them as well. So, they're all funded from their masters, and they ain't going to say anything bad about their masters' agenda. Apart from that, the world was feeding itself pretty well. We can't even feed ourselves at home anymore, as they get more and more farms out of business. You see, this is the global agenda, folks. And eventually food will be used as a weapon. It already is. We're eating poison, stuff that's soaked in pesticide and produces its own pesticide, and it's nasty, nasty stuff. So, that's where it is, eh. Well, from Hamish and myself, from Ontario Canada, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[Ranger Tasers Dog-Walker to "Educate Him"](#)

[Ex Royal Bank of Scotland CEO, the Queen and Scarpering](#)

[DCA--Cheap Safe Drug Kills Most Cancers?--New Scientist](#)

[Cancer Cell, Volume 11, Issue 1, 37-51, 1 January 2007](#)

[Danish bank Crisis Intensifies](#)

[Private Equity Groups having Feast as Government Sells Off 200,000 Homes](#)

[Network of "Global Agenda Councils"--Click the Discs to See Who's Who](#)

[Argentina, Where the People are Lab Rats for Big Pharma](#)

[Monsanto and Cost of Lobbying Government](#)

[US Retaliates against Countries Refusing GM Crops](#)

[Science Decodes "Internal Voices"](#)

[Reconstructing Human Speech from Auditory Cortex](#)

[Britain--Residents will have Choice over Smart Meter Installation](#)

[Prescribed Methadone can Lead You to This](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
(1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

November 14, 2012 (#1215)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Nov. 14, 2012:

Paradise Does Fool the Useful Tool:
"It's Brave New World, On the Threshold,
Disappearing Old Books Meticulously Told
Of "The Great Work," Utopia for the Few,
After Using Societies which Never Knew,
Deceit within Plan, Their Own Destruction,
After Falling for Propaganda's Seduction,
Nihilists, Atheists Rise to Insert Disease
In the Minds of All, TV Does it with Ease,
The "Old Man" Must Die, The New Presented
As the New Normal to a Society Demented,
Vaccinated, Poisoned, Mind-Bombed, Tame,
To Die Off Over Years, Oblivious, No Pain"

© Alan Watt Nov. 14, 2012

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – Nov. 14, 2012 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November the 14th, 2012.

For newcomers as always help yourself to the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com, lots and lots of audios for free download and all the sites you'll see carry transcripts for print up as well of the talks I've given in English, and you can go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts in other languages. Remember too, you are the audience that bring me to you. I don't get money from advertisers. I certainly could if I wanted to but I don't do it that way. And I don't bring on advertisers as guests who sell you things. I don't make money from products that are sold by different companies or whatever. All I have is the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com to help me tick over. And believe you me it's not ticking, it's sort of groaning at the moment as people are distracted into so many other avenues. But if you want to support me and keep me going you can buy the books and discs at cuttingthroughthematrix.com or you can donate. And from the U.S. to Canada remember you can still use personal checks or international postal money orders, or you can use Paypal or send cash. Across the world, Western Union, Moneygram, and Paypal. Remember straight donations are really, really, awfully, awfully welcome.

And before as I've said I've gone through the histories of the big system, at least for the last few hundred years, it's much, much older than that of course, of the group that wanted to take over the world a long, long time ago. They believe it's their duty actually and they were taught that as children even. And how down through the ages they formed their societies, their front groups, etcetera, and how they've infiltrated everything. You're living in their system. And even through the Renaissance they were on the go. Many of them came out pretty well blatantly telling you what the agenda was to be, that eventually reason and science with the special folk at the top of course would run the whole world from cradle to grave for everybody else.

Even during the French Revolution they actually talked about population reduction by the way, and killed an awful lot of peasants by putting them on boats and barges and sinking them, things like that, things they don't tell you about. But whenever they take over of course in a big way like they did in the Bolshevik Revolution, they slaughtered millions and millions of people. And it all fell into again population reduction whether you like it or not. And now it's all over the papers, population reduction and departments at the United Nations all pushing for the same thing, sterilization, forced sterilization. Understand this is the same plan run by the same people. It's not a coincidence you see. And they came out very openly in the early 20th century about their designs for the world where the elite once again had the right to take over the entire world and its resources, run it through a scientific organizational front and have you all as basic serfs as they bring down the populations. And through science they would eventually create new kinds of humans, etcetera. But in the meantime they had to effeminize the men basically. You couldn't have men who were still men who might fight them on this, so they introduced various things into the inoculations and into your food supplies until the Bisphenol A's and the Xenoestrogens took over and you can see the effects of them today. This was not by chance whatsoever. It was not by chance because some of them even talked about doing this, like Charles Galton Darwin. He said we'll give estrogens to the male and basically effeminize him and he won't fight. And so you're living through a planned agenda by a people who have published their own writings, who sat in all their lives in organizations, world organizations, world meetings on doing what they wanted to do to get us where we are today. And then training the public too, to accept all of this as though it's kind of normal.

We're going through wars now, perpetual wars to standardize every country under the same system of debt and central banks, private central banks under the World Bank and the IMF. And we're invading them under umpteen pretexts but the fact is, you see, you cannot have opposing religions to the main religion that runs the world. Back with more after this break.

{Break 🎵}

Hi folks. I'm back. We're Cutting Through the Matrix and what a matrix it is because everything that comes from above goes through marketers, public relations experts, to spin things, weave things or just basically lie to the general public. You understand you're all regarded as children at governmental level. And their job is to keep the children quiet and happy and give them nonsensical stories to believe in, and it works awfully well. You've had that your whole life by the way. Nothing honest will ever come out of government, not at this stage of the game.

And to do with the CIA director David Petraeus, it says he:

"...towed the party line and parroted this ludicrous YouTube story, backing up Obama in testimony to Congress. At least until we found out that there was no protest. At least until we found out that Obama had known it was a terrorist act..."

Alan: He's talking about Libya, and so on.

"...in less than an hour with emails going directly to the White House Situation Room. At least until we found out that the Obama administration had a live drone feed of the entire seven hour attack. Then we found out the two former SEALs and then CIA operatives Tyrone Woods and Glen Doherty were told to repeatedly "stand down" and not help Ambassador Chris Stevens and the other Americans. But they disobeyed a direct order and went anyway, saving over twenty Americans, but paying with their own lives. Petraeus towed the party line with the video but refused to fall on the sword and say the CIA gave this stand down order, thus implicating that it was Obama who had denied help to both the consulate and CIA annex which later came under attack. And when you cross a Chicago thug like Obama,..."

Alan: And I would say the guys behind him were the bigger thugs in Chicago.

"...payback is swift and lethal. Petraeus needed to be taken out—but after the election—and before he was scheduled to testify under oath this time to Congress about what he knew about Benghazi."

Alan: And that's true. They got him out just before he was up to testify.

"Petraeus' resignation had nothing to do with an affair. In fact, the affair had been over for months. The FBI had been investigating literally thousands of emails that Petraeus had sent to his former paramour, biographer Paula Broadwell, for longer than that and could have dropped the guillotine months before if they wanted to."

Alan: You understand you're living in a system, and it's a communist system for those who haven't figured it out, because the same ones who ran the Soviet Union are running America, if you haven't figured that out too. I hope you all have by now. They run Britain, they run every country in Europe, and they run the whole world now basically. And in the Soviet Union after the so-called walls came down and then they opened up to how they ran their system, it was found that they had far more files on all their own bureaucrats and KGB guys than the general public. It's more important to make sure that the people who would be believed if they said anything, by the public, were watched more closely. And it's the same in this system. Why change it when it works, you see.

Anyway it says:

"It was rather about paybacks and keeping the American people in the dark about the real reason Petraeus had to be kept quiet about Benghazi: gunrunning. Gunrunning of tens of thousands of Libyan weapons to the al-Qaeda-linked Syrian rebels."

Alan: And that's what they were doing over there. Little bits did come out on the news on that. So, as I say, nothing comes out from the government that's honest, nothing at all, believe you me, nothing. It's all warped to get you to go along with the next agenda, the next agenda, and the next agenda.

Now I've been going on and on about pedophilia, but it's not just pedophilia, it's how there's a big movement to change all of society. *All that was* has to be changed; all the norms have to be changed remember to go into this brave new world. And this article says here:

"Do you trust your council with your child's personal details?"

"Is our personal information in safe hands? This morning The Sunday Times revealed the existence of a 'secret database' holding information on 8 million schoolchildren. Information which has been uploaded by schools and social workers, and ranging from photographs to academic records and records of bad behavior in school."

The database – named ‘One’, and created and operated by a company named Capita – allows schools to upload information daily, which councils can then share with ‘other agencies’, such as youth offending teams, NHS [National Health Service] staff and charities."

Alan: Well I've been going on about paedophilia for the last few weeks actually because there's been so much in the news about it. And believe you me they're going nationwide in every country with these databases so the perverts can have a first pick and peruse them for as long as they want for the next target, and you accept it all because you're so wimpy. You have no balls left, literally, you're shrunk with all of your Xenoestrogens. And your brains are fried with all the rubbish you've watched on television until you can't make what would be called a natural decision anymore.

And also tonight I'm putting up a little article, a guy sent it to me, it's called RANTBOX ALLEY, and it's talking about the stench of propaganda through television shows. And he talks, he goes through some of the television shows and how they bring in all the nasty ones that you're supposed to believe are really nasty. There is terrorism through everything now. It began right after 9/11 then big money went from the Pentagon and all these shows popped up suddenly that there are terrorists everywhere and so on. But he goes through the techniques that are used to characterize so-called terrorists as the nastiest people in the world because they tack a lot more onto their personalities too. So I'll put this up tonight, *"Law & Odor: The Familiar Stench of Propaganda"*.

And talking about all the problems too as they change all that was to bring in the new. You understand, all of society had to be trashed completely and that's what the big Frankfurt School said, the big communist school. I can say communist but it's okay to say that, but it's actually more than communist. And Theo Adorno said that they had to trash all of society right down to bringing in necrophilia. When they achieve necrophilia they will have achieved their goal. Well it's been done actually so it's all over.

You find the special interest groups now go on witch hunts themselves because their whole thing is based on prejudice, you know, on people being prejudiced against them; it's their whole M.O. [modus operandi]. Their whole life is based on this even though it doesn't really happen to many people. You understand lesbians and homosexuals have been around for a long time. Not as many as there are today certainly because now it's taught in school that you should try it. And they kept to themselves, everybody kept to themselves and the heterosexuals kept to themselves too. They didn't go out in the street and tell you what they were up to. But now it's got to be in the street and in your face and in parades and all the rest of it. So it's a great thing when they can actually find something to get attention. And there are a lot of attention seekers in there too remember. Remember it was a while back too, and I put the link up, in the U.S. where it was in a Jewish school that a girl said she kept getting swastikas put on her doors and she got interviewed by the cops and all the rest of it and interviewed by the television stations; she gloried in all the attention and then they put a camera up and found her putting the latest swastika up herself with a can of paint in her hand and a brush.

Here's an article here.

"Lesbian teen faked anti-gay notes that sparked college's 'Solidarity Rally'"

Alan: So they had immediately a 'Solidarity Rally'.

It says:

"A lesbian student at Central Connecticut State University (CCSU) won the sympathy of hundreds of students who rallied to her defense against anti-gay remarks before police say video evidence forced her to admit she planted the messages herself."

Alan: And that's all I'm going to read about it. But this is a common thing today because you know their whole status of who they are depends on this, you know, attacks from other people and all this kind of stuff you see.

Now in Britain they've had so much going on starting with the Savile case, but even before the Savile case with the bigwigs in England. I've read some of the articles here where even British lords, it came out in mainstream, were getting young boys off the street basically; one of them had a strange thing, he liked to have the young boy poop on top

of a glass pane and the lord would sit underneath it and watch it. A strange thing but I can't fathom it at all. But you have all these weirdos in positions of power you understand, and I think it goes with power myself. I think they're psychopathic perverts even to get up there you see. But you also have, you see, networks and societies. Everyone who has to join it has to become a Mason. Remember low Masons know nothing at all, according to Albert Pike. But the other ones, they know more what the world agenda is because Freemasonry was the revolutionary arm basically for centuries to bring in this New World Order across the world. And they were a front for the big boys that have been around for a lot longer.

This article here says:

"Abuse scandals probe widens: The man who may hold key to UK's biggest paedophile network ever."

"Charles Napier could provide vital evidence for police investigating a child abuse scandal spanning three decades."

And it says:

"In the picturesque Dorset town of Sherborne, Charles Napier is an upstanding member of the community."

Alan: That actually generally is what they mean by it, in Masonry, upstanding, by the way, for those who don't know.

"He is known as a respected retired languages teacher, a playwright and theatre director. Only last month he gave a lecture on William Shakespeare at the town's literary festival. But Napier's sordid past threatens to drag him into the heart of new inquiries into a child abuse scandal spanning thirty years. Evidence now being examined by Metropolitan Police detectives links Napier to Peter Righton, one of Britain's most high-profile paedophiles. Righton is now long dead. But Napier is not. Now 68 and living with his mother in the West Country, he could prove a vital witness to the unfolding police inquiry into child abuse on a massive scale in this country. Both men were linked to a shadowy organization called the Paedophile Information Exchange which campaigned in the 70s and 80s for what they called the age of "child love" to be reduced to four."

Alan: Remember that article I read the other day, it was from members of Planned Parenthood International, who along with the United Nations is pushing the same agenda again. And you think these people aren't organized worldwide? And they belong to the United Nations' agendas? You better question this United Nations, folks, and get rid of it.

Anyway:

"Righton was a founder of PIE, Napier its one-time treasurer. Righton, incredibly, was also one of Britain's leading child protection specialists. But when police raided his house in Evesham, Worcs, in 1992 they found not only hard-core child abuse images from Amsterdam but a "quarter-century of correspondence" between paedophiles in Britain and around the world."

Alan: You can imagine how much money that was worth for that list of people.

"The probe led police to the kitchen of a flat in South London where they found a letter from Napier - who had a child assault conviction 20 years before - boasting of his life in Cairo as a British Council teacher. He bragged of easy access to young boys and how he could send obscene images back to Britain in diplomatic bags."

Alan: And I'll go on with this because I'm just so sick of it. People never catch on; they're so contaminated themselves with what they've watched on TV that they can't get outraged about it. Back with more after this.

{Break 🎵}

Hi folks. I'm back, we're Cutting Through the Matrix and talking about how these characters would groom children. And this article I'm reading right now from the Mirror, Daily Mirror, talks about that and how they groomed children, gave them cigarettes of course and alcohol and how they would get the other ones to go along with it. They knew how

to groom the children to go along with what the guys wanted to do. And it's been going on for an awful long time by very important people.

This other article here too, it says:

"More former Rochdale council bosses may face MPs' questions over sex grooming case"

Alan: I wouldn't hold my breath on it because they don't want to open up a can of worms because believe you me folks they shouldn't be going after the ones who are dead, they should be going after the ones who are in it today, and it's rife and I think even worse today than it was even then and that's bad enough.

It says:

"More council bosses are expected to be called before Parliament to explain why cries for help from child sex victims were ignored by those who were supposed to protect them. It comes after Rochdale council's former chief executive Roger Ellis appeared before the Home Affairs Committee on Tuesday. Also giving evidence were Mr Ellis's successor Jim Taylor and Sara Rowbotham, a front line sexual health worker,"

Alan: Unfortunate name for her.

"...who revealed the full extent of the scandal to the members of parliament."

And:

"They said the committee had not yet decided who would be called."

Alan: As witnesses.

"But when they meet they are likely to want to explore Mr Ellis' evidence that neither he nor his senior managers were told social workers were reporting dozens of cases where young girls were being sexually exploited by gangs of older men."

And:

"Earlier this week, MPs heard that during the time the abuse was reported by social workers, the council's director of children's services role was held over the years by Terry Piggott,"

Alan: A good name, eh?

"...Steve Titcombe..."

Alan: {Laughs} Where do they get these guys from?

"...and Cheryl Eastwood."

Alan: You can't make this stuff up.

"They also heard that Steve Garner had been in charge of the children's social services team from 2009."

Alan: And then this one too...

"The Cover-up Continues: Lords Peers..."

Alan: This is the British Lords and the Peers and the Sirs.

"...Demand Child Abuse Investigation Dropped."

Alan: I knew they would say this because they have to, to protect their own tarnished asses, so to speak.

It says:

"As we detailed earlier this week,"

Alan: It's from 21st Century Wire.

"...the establishment is desperate to draw a line under any serious independent investigations into organized paedophile rings and child abuse in British establishments, because exposure threatens individuals who sit within the very power structure of multiple institutions – including government, the judiciary, the police, child care, 'children's charities' and the BBC. They want our horror to end with their fixer Jimmy Savile, and the sacking of BBC's Pope, George Entwistle – and quietly move on. The Government's move to spike any further inquiry into past and present existence of paedophiles in power is part of damage limitation exercise - a coordinated attempt to shut down the national conversation – despite overwhelming evidence that this is an organized, institutional disease. The Waterhouse Inquiry into the North Wales Boys Home sex abuse criminal network was a typical government-run whitewash, where the establishment failed to probe into the heart of the problem, where institutional members covered for each other's interests, and where police fumbled evidence..."

Alan: They didn't fumble it, they were given orders.

"...and failed to secure arrests of powerful men. In the end, the bureaucracy won and justice was sadly lost."

Alan: Tonight too I'll also put up an interview of one of the boys. He's a man now but he was one of them in the boy's home. He tells you about how they gave them, they took him to London, he met very important people in big apartments and they were amazed just getting into London from a boy's home, and given booze and cigarettes and all the rest of it. And then they were abused. And anyway I'll put this up tonight too. And then to go into another one here that's following on with that...

It says here that:

"Photographs of men abusing boys in the North Wales paedophile scandal were deliberately destroyed by the authorities, it was revealed today."

Alan: That's the police and the judiciary.

"Sian Griffiths worked for Clwyd Council in the inquiry office on the 1994 Jillings and six years later on the Waterhouse inquiry which looked into the systematic abuse at the children's homes. She told ITV News that victim Steve Messham's photos of alleged abuse were ordered to be destroyed. Mr Messham says photos captured lots of men raping boys, including a prominent Conservative figure he accuses of abusing him. He says he could see men's faces clearly, but the police said they could not identify them from the pictures."

Alan: You understand how it really works in this system, and I said it before and you might laugh because you know that uncle so-and-so is a Mason and he's okay. These are Masonic institutions and Masons will obey their superiors and forget any oath to the public. In fact they don't take an oath to the public; they take an oath to the Queen. So they do what they're told and they destroy whatever they're told to do as well.

It says:

"Ms Griffiths was asked: 'Messham talked about photos that he had of abuse taking place. Do you know what happened to them?'"

Alan: And the answer was...

"'We were supplied with copies of court documents but there was an order made for the book of photos to be

destroyed.””

Then it says:

”“So Messham’s photos of alleged abuse...were destroyed?””

And she says:

”“They were. Well that’s what’s in court papers – official documents.””

And then it says:

”That could have been vital evidence?”

Alan: And the answer was...

”“...Yes.” She added there were people mentioned in the Waterhouse Inquiry in 2000 who probably got away with the abuse. She said: “I think probably there were. On the basis that the allegations were historical and there was nobody to corroborate what the complainants were saying or files or registers to back up what they were saying.” “I imagine yes there are people who weren’t convicted for their offences.” Meanwhile, Labour MP Ann Clwyd today revealed she had read the 1994 report by John Jillings into the abuse before it was pulped and called for it to be published.”

Alan: They pulped it and she read it. She read it and they ordered it destroyed. Too many important folk, folks. The perves run your world for you. I’m not kidding about that. Back with more after this.

{Break 🎵 - You’re listening to the Republic Broadcasting Network because you can handle the truth - 🎵}

Hi folks. We’re back Cutting Through the Matrix and talking about the crazy world, it’s crazy as a fox of course because it knows exactly where it’s all supposed to go. And they’ve been training your children for years and years to try everything. Never mind all the stuff they make sure that they see on television, it’s run by big corporations that bypass parents basically, at least generation by generation, until now they’re showing them how to have orgies and everything else. This is a plan folks because once you’ve destroyed and created chaos, destroyed all that was and then you create chaos, then you can run everything from governmental agencies to handle the chaos and fallout. And then guide the whole world into a new system you see of being a good little dopey kind of slave. It’s almost here already. But here are the techniques that are used as well by the United Nations who promote all this stuff and UNESCO promotes it. If you haven’t tried, you know if you haven’t tried it how do you know? Meaning different kinds of sexual experiences, to children. They’re even using pornography in the classrooms now. This is an article here and it’s about Brazil; it says:

*”The Expanded Thematic Group on HIV/AIDS in Brazil (GT/UNAIDS), in joint partnership with national and international groups, sent a letter on October 16 to Brazilian President Dilma Rousseff and other Brazilian authorities, requesting priority be given to efforts to **criminalize “homophobia.”**”*

Alan: Now **phobia** is a term that they put out because you understand neurolinguistics is meant to put you at a disadvantage if you actually accept the terms they give you; **because it means a fear of homosexuals** you see. And of course you don’t have a fear of homosexuals; you might be offended and you’re allowed to be offended because all these people are allowed to be offended by you. So you must use the offended thing. “It just offends me, I just don’t like it.” But phobia is a different thing, it means a fear, which brings you into a psychiatric problem, oh you need a psychiatric treatment for that you see. It’s like if you were watching the Soviets come in and destroying and slaughtering people, you would have a Soviet phobia you see. That’s what they’d call it, or a Nazi phobia as they were coming into countries. It’s ridiculous, why not arachnophobia, like a phobia of spiders, criminalize that as well. You understand how crazy it is? You must not use the terms that are given to you to use because they’re weaponized terms.

And they do put you at a disadvantage.

But it says:

"The letter was signed by GT/UNAIDS and its members: USAID, UNHCR, ILO, UN Women, CDCs, PAHO/WHO [World Health Organization], UNDP, UNAIDS, UNESCO, UNFPA, UNICEF, and UNODC."

Alan: And all those other things. There are all these United Nations particular groups. Now no one in the general public have ever voted for the United Nations to even have any power over any of us, yet we're all paying our tax money to them because they were set up by the **Royal Institute for International Affairs** to bring in this big system for a brave new world you understand. And the only way out of it is to literally tear up all treaties and start from scratch. That won't happen but it would be the only way out of it because they sign up all the, these are the same guys who work for your carbon taxes worldwide, they came up with all these wonderful ideas. The Club of Rome is one of their big think tanks for the United Nations. And you'd have to stop funding all these groups. Just stop funding all NGO groups and demand government stop funding them, because they're all, you only get funding if you're for radical change. And radical change is never explained to the general public, what radical change they're meaning. And every country is funding radical change agents.

So, that will never happen as I say but at least, you know, now you know, they want to criminalize anyone who has got a fear of this you see, a fear. As I say, why not arachnophobia, a fear of spiders, or a fear of heights or something, criminalize it; how ridiculous can you get? How ridiculous can you get? **But they want to make your treatment in a psychiatric hospital.** Now you get the point. This is the system that they used in the Soviet Union in different ways. In the Soviet Union, if you criticized the Soviet Union's techniques or their government you were classified as schizophrenic or they'd say that you had **inflexibility of opinion**. That was a psychiatric disorder over there. The same guys that ran Russia are running you because they're international, if you haven't got it. Anyway, personally I think it's all too late anyway because it would take an awful lot of work to just rip all these treaties up and stop all the funding and getting back to basics and kick the bankers out and get a proper banking system in as well. Because it all works together you understand.

And as I say too I'll put up the article from one of the survivors that went through all these paedophile problems and so on, and tells you how it worked and how they groomed him. And this article here is to do with... there are so many on child abuse I can't believe it here but I can't read them all. And I wonder how many folk care as they watch their so-called soft porn on television and comedies and stuff, and it gets younger all the time.

Now, the debt crisis, anti-austerity, again another term they gave us, **austerity**, it's better; it's like quantitative easing, instead of saying inflation. With their neurolinguistics and they came out with neologisms for us to all copy. But austerity, what they mean is poverty. They're bringing you down to the bare basics of survival. That's what they mean. I hope you understand that. And they're using the crashes which they engineered themselves with the cooperation with the banks to make it all happen. The banks lose nothing, they get more power out of it and they get rewarded for it by our tax money.

So:

"Debt crisis: anti-austerity strikes hit Europe"

Alan: It says live. And:

"Clashes break out in Spain and Italy as angry workers stage a Europe-wide string of rallies and strikes against austerity cuts and tax rises, shutting transport, grounding flights and closing schools."

Alan: It says. So I'll put that up tonight as well. It says:

"Tens of thousands of protesters are now gathering in Madrid to march against austerity. Police vans are lined up in anticipation in Tarragona in the northeastern region of Catalonia, where a 13-year-old boy was hit over the head with a baton by police during a protest. Protesters are already complaining about incidents of police"

brutality claiming officers are too quick to attack during peaceful demonstrations."

Alan: Well you see I said years ago that a whole generation was being brought up on video games that were meant for the military to desensitize you from using violence, extreme violence. And I said a whole generation is rising up right now, growing up, been given this stuff on purpose because down the road the governments across the world plan to use these ones when they dress them up in black gear and big batons or rifles. And I wasn't kidding, you're here now folks. And these folk are brutal, utterly brutal, they're completely desensitized. And they will crash your skulls. Nothing happens by chance including grooming populations of youngsters to grow up to be these very characters I'm talking about. That was all planned and deliberate. That's how intricate this system is in its planning. Nothing, nothing is left out for the future. Just like geopolitics, when they plan how to take down a country or a series of countries twenty, thirty years before they start the main part of it. It's the same thing with all of us too and this world order that you keep hearing about but you don't understand.

So anyway it says:

"The Spanish government has raised the number of arrests in Madrid to 110. Forty people have now been injured, including 18 police officers. Ireland's credit outlook has been revised to "stable" from "negative" by rating agency Fitch, meaning that it is unlikely that the country faces a downgrade over the next 18 months."

Alan: That's just to keep them quiet. So they've got the different statements by Fitch here and so on. And what are they anyway? It's like a magician that waves a wand and says oh you're downgraded or you're upgraded, and just like that we all believe it. Just like Rothschild when he was in charge of the gold everyday he got out of his bed in his pajamas and stuck his finger in his mouth, stuck it in the wind outside his window and said this is the gold price for today, and everybody jumped into action across the planet believing it. It's magic, folks, you're dealing with the Magi. It's conology and you believe it all. You've been trained to believe it all. You can do all the right things, lots of folk have done all the right things, save and do all the proper things, and what do they do, they can devalue your cash as it's in the bank until it's worth nothing. You see it's not meant that you win. In a real system that kind of stuff couldn't happen. It wouldn't matter what guys lost or gained on the stock market. It wouldn't matter if you devised the proper system. It's meant that you don't win in this system unless you're a part of it and you can't be a part of it without certain particular qualifications.

Now:

"Energy traders threatened with 'full force of the law' if gas prices were fixed when millions are struggling with heating bills"

Alan: Every year in Canada and elsewhere and in Britain they put up the prices of oil for heating, you see, to make a killing off it. As folk are getting killed because they can't afford it and they freeze in their homes, and that's acceptable. Thousands die every year, it's quite acceptable now because you see we're paganized if you haven't realized it, you've been utterly paganized so that the ones can rule over you once again as it was in Ancient times too. It's easy to rule over paganized people, who are *contaminated*, as Bezmenov would say.

Anyway it says:

" Claim alleged by whistleblower who identified unusual trading patterns*

** All but one of the big energy suppliers has raised prices in last few weeks*

** Proof of price rigging would devastate public trust and could lead to fines"*

Alan: Well it could, yeah, it probably won't.

And:

" Comes in context of rocketing UK energy prices and cost of living squeeze*

** Companies deny claims and say they have measures to prevent price fixing"*

Alan: Etcetera. Anyway they go through the usual stuff every year. This is just like you read every year, nothing happens.

"Anyone caught rigging energy bills will face the 'full force of the law' the government warned today after a whistleblower claimed power firms regularly fixed Britain's £300 billion wholesale gas market."

Alan: We get this every year in Canada too, they come out and tell you the middlemen rig it, and it's amazing the characters who are involved, who set the prices for your oil and your gas and so on during the winter and through the whole of the year. But they always rig it, nothing happens, so I'll bypass this story since it's basically rubbish. What's the point in talking about it? because nothing is going to happen.

The EU, this new Soviet, the super Soviet that was dreamed up again by the big boys who got together before World War II and even mentioned that they needed a war to make it happen, a world war to get a unified Europe. I've gone through the history of it. Even Winston Churchill wanted a unified Europe. His secretary talked about that, his personal secretary in a book. They all wanted a unified Europe and of course the big Soviet boys wanted it too. And of course they created it by stealth, by lying to every country, to the populace, as prime ministers every year went for "closer ties". That was the little term that they used, *"signing closer ties"*. And ***it was never explained to the public what these closer ties meant*** until they had completely unified it all through and then built a European parliament. And you're under this super monstrosity of incredible bureaucracy where politicians have no power at all to put laws forth or to change laws. You have a shadowy bunch at the top, the commission who nobody votes in, and they do it all there. And people accept this, they accept it. They're so dumbed down they accept it. You fight world wars against this kind of thing and then because this happened over a period of years, you know, you accept it. Fabian style you see.

So anyway now they want to be the superpower with their army. They float this one every year too.

"Radoslaw Sikorski: We want EU to be a superpower"

"Poland's Foreign Minister says he wants to see a more powerful EU with an expansion of powers, a directly elected European president, an end to the national veto power and even an EU Army."

Alan: And it's got the full interview on the BBC World News. I'll put these links up tonight for those who give a darn. What's the point because it's kind of all beyond us isn't it? What can you do about it? Can you vote them out? No. Do you have any power over them at all? No. Is anybody in your government going to vote them out? No. They just appear and we all accept it. Crazy, isn't it?

And then we have this other one. I love this Baroness Ashton. This Baroness Ashton has a fake history for those who don't understand it. And she is married to a very important guy by the way. But she was a lifer as a nothingness in sort of left-wing movements and she never got elected to any position through her life. And suddenly, she was obviously picked for the job through her hubby and friends of the hubby and then they knighted her and gave her, she is called Baroness Ashton now you see. But she's never been voted in for anything, just appointed to top positions.

Anyway it says:

"Baroness Ashton is a key ally in a French plot to create a Brussels military headquarters that will build on existing European Union military missions."

"Ashton, the EU foreign minister, has signaled to Paris she will go against British opposition if France can win other allies this winter, a senior French defence ministry source has told the Daily Telegraph. Her support comes ahead of a meeting of foreign and defence ministers of the so-called "big five" group of France, Germany, Italy, Spain and Poland in Paris next Wednesday to discuss driving "European defence" forward. The French effectively view the launch of new EU military missions as a Trojan horse for a European military headquarters and France will mount a major offensive in mid-2014 that could see it back treaty change to scrap national vetoes over defence. Britain last year blocked moves to create an EU military operations HQ, with William

Hague, the Foreign Secretary, threatening to veto the plan over concerns that it would rival NATO command. This sparked the "big five" to seek ways of bypassing a British veto via a little-known legal mechanism. France eventually backed down so as not to jeopardize the Lancaster House bilateral defence accord between Britain and France – to the "chagrin" of its main EU partners."

Alan: So anyway they want to get a massive army on the go. And that was always the plan too. Even before World War I they were talking about uniting Europe and doing all of this but they said they needed wars to do it, world wars. Well they got them, they created them.

And every year, and I've put up the lists before from top people within the IPCC at the United Nations, the bunch of nobodies, including Pachauri himself, what a guy, he's getting off tremendous business with all the grants that he gets to India and so on because he's from India as well. But he was a train engineer and now he's the head of the world climate report. And they always fudge and lie about all their stuff; they've been caught out so many times I won't even go into it. It's a joke, but it's a real joke. And it's a very concrete joke because we're all going to suffer for this nonsense of Climate Change. This is the big stick to control everyone's life, every single individual. I hope you understand it.

Every year they come out and they tell you about shocking scary scenarios. I'll put that list up again tonight from top players in the field who actually say that, *we give the public scary and shocking scenarios to terrify them, to make sure they get on board with us.* Well here's one again.

"Former UN official says [new] climate report will shock nations into action"

Alan: He says.... Ooh.

"“I'm confident those scientific findings will create new political momentum.” - Yvo de Boer"

It says:

"The next United Nations climate report will “scare the wits out of everyone” and should provide the impetus needed for the world to finally sign an agreement to tackle global warming,"

Alan: ...that doesn't exist.

"...the former head of the UN negotiations said. Yvo de Boer, the UN climate chief during the 2009 Copenhagen climate change talks, said his conversations with scientists working on the next report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) suggested the findings would be shocking."

Alan: It will scare the wits out of you all. Wow. Same scenario, same technique. Back with more after this.

{Break 🎵}

Hi folks. We're back Cutting Through the Matrix and I think Mike from Pennsylvania is hanging on the line there. Are you there Mike?

Mike: Yeah, thanks for letting me on. I just wanted to mention that you're like the doctor who's given us some tough medicine that sometimes it's hard to put down but you know I mean you are the only one really hammering at these things because once these perversions completely take over, I mean they already have, but the point with that is you know it's interesting that you mentioned Petraeus and the paedophiles right after. And you mention, I believe what you were talking about a few times I heard on the show where they completely wanted to get rid of the bonding, I thought you meant emotional bonding with the sex act between man and women, is that correct?

Alan: The emotional bonding that comes with it, yeah.

Mike: Yeah, to the point where everything is just like a porn movie you know in society.

Alan: You got to understand the United Nations said they'd do that at UNESCO. Julian Huxley who worked, he was

the first CEO of UNESCO, he said, *We must remove the emotional attachment and bonding that comes with sex and therefore make sex a separate thing all together with no bonding at all.* They have done it.

Mike: I mean just in my own experience in late 1994 I could see where everything was heading culturally. And you know I make mistakes like everybody else I mean and at that point I decided in some part of my mind just to draw a line in the sand and maybe cling to the past or the old ways and the old days and at least try not to get swept into the new mentality, and about by '99, 2000, I really haven't watched hardly any TV at all except maybe a sporting event here and there. But you have to be very judicious in everything you watch. But mentioning Petraeus and the paedophiles is that whole act of bonding and really I heard, I hear people make the connection that well there's really you know, oh he just committed adultery but that's not like Savile. And see they don't really get it because monogamy, that is the whole cornerstone. I mean if you don't have monogamy forget women and children.

Alan: I know.

Mike: It's over, the whole family.

Alan: That's what they want, depopulation, right down to there's hardly anybody left. Yeah, absolutely right.

Mike: Yeah I mean that whole act of not bonding with the emotions and the act, the whole art of monogamy, I mean without that if you say oh extramarital affairs are just their own business. Well they don't really care about children because look at what Petraeus is doing with the drones in the United States. He don't give a damn about children. And I noticed too, a lot of people I talk to, the east coast, west coast, they seem to have a direct correlation between acceptance of perversion and the blue pills and yada, yada, with acceptance of the drones, the police drones and the helicopters for their own protection. It's a direct correlation. In other words, as they become perverted the more they want to accept this stuff. And it doesn't bother them.

Alan: That's a fact. You understand there is such a thing as sanity. And you can define sanity by a whole series of logic. And when that's gone and your logic's been completely perverted itself then you cannot be logical anymore. You will accept things that come along the pike, you will adapt and adapt to the most shocking things, including your own family being taken off and shot or whatever. And you will have no reaction to it at all. They're separating natural responses of survival. They're separating that from the modern man all together. And they have pretty well succeeded by the way. They've pretty well succeeded. People live in a fantasy hypnotic state and reality is gone from them. TV shows and fiction is more real to them than any personal experiences. It's scientifically created that way. Thanks for calling.

And from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's goodnight, and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[*The Real Reason Petraeus Resigned*](#)

[*Secret Databases Collecting All History on Children*](#)

[*Law and Order and the Stench of Propaganda*](#)

[*Lesbian Teen Faked Anti-Lesbian Notes for Sympathy*](#)

[*Charles Napier, the "Paedophile" Information Exchange and Ongoing Investigations*](#)

[*Reported Child Sexual Abuse Ignored by City Bosses*](#)

[*Peers Demand Paedo Inquiries be Dropped*](#)

[Paedo Abuse Victim Speaks Out](#)

[Photographic Evidence of Men Abusing Boys Deliberately Destroyed](#)

[Calls for Cyril Smith Indecent Assault Inquiry----When will They Go After the Living Ones?](#)

[More Paedo-UK](#)

[BBC in Process of Removing Louis Theroux's Interview with Savile---This One Still Up](#)

[UN Agencies Ask Brazil to Criminalize People Who Have a Fear of Homosexuals](#)

[Anti-Austerity \(Bank Plundering\) Strikes Hit Europe](#)

[Energy Traders Fix Prices](#)

[EU to be a Superpower with Own Army](#)

[EU Military Headquarters Backed by "Baroness Ashton"](#)

[The Green Agenda](#)

[UN Official Working on "Scariest Climate Report Yet"](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

October 7th, 2010 (#680)
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt October 7th, 2010:

Parallel Government:
President, Prime Minister Just for Show,
Who Pulls the Strings of Pinocchio?:

"Authorized Reality Given in a Thousand Ways,
Soaked Up by Public Throughout Their Days,
Few Ever Suspect, Above Their Nations,
With Teeming Throngs, Congregations,
A Relative Few are in the Rule,
Politicos are Distractions to Play the Fool,
The Parallel Government has World Dominion,
With an Army of "Associations" to Offer Opinion
On Each Issue Pertaining to World Integration,
Sustainability, Depopulation, End of Nation,
Their Army is Busy Amalgamating Each Region,
Of One Mind but Many, Their Name is Legion,
Sworn, Dedicated, Tested for Task,
Charitable Foundations is Their Mask,
To "Do Good for the World" is Their Cover,
Philanthropic Front-Men, They Will Smother
And Cull Us Down to a Workable Few,
Tyrants, As Ever, Making their World Anew"
© Alan Watt October 7th, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 7th, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 7th of October, 2010. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com website. Bookmark the other sites I've got listed there, and if any sites go down, hopefully you can pick one of the other ones to download the latest shows from. And they all carry, remember, a lot of transcripts in English of a lot of the talks I've given. And if you want talks and transcripts from other languages, or in other languages, go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and take your pick there, download them, print them up for free. All the rest of them, as I say, have the same ones in English, and they all carry the same audios, as well. So, remember when you're in there too, that you are the audience that bring me to you, and I depend upon your support. I could go the other way, and become very businesslike, and I think you tend to get into show business when that happens. And we're not really out here to push show business. This is not a show. It's the greatest struggle that's gone on in history for an awful long time that we're going through right now, to try and regain not just some kind of freedoms. People are still trying to get sovereign freedoms back, but we're also losing our individual rights as well. And individuality today is a bad word. The UN said that the worst enemy that they have is the individual, the individual who won't belong to the group. So, support me by going into my website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, buy the books, the discs, and dvds and so on. And you can also purchase from the US to Canada, remember, with a personal check. And the reason you can do that is because we're all really one country, you see. We have the same dial area code for both countries. Same with the postal, it's the same thing. Just send a personal check to Canada, and they'll cash it. And you can also send an international postal money order from the post office in the US to Canada, and they cash that here too. They stopped that all across the rest of the world. Can't get them to post them here or cash them. And if you want to order too, you can use PayPal to donate or to order. If you want to order, send in your order with a separate email, with your name, address, and the order after the PayPal donation, and I'll get it out to you as fast as I can.

Well, we are, you know, going through this simple little phrase, we use this term, a New World Order. We're going through the New World Order. Everybody is saying it. They've been saying it for years, all the top guys. Anybody at the bottom saying it, and parroting them, they laughed at and said you're paranoid. But now all the biggies use it at their big international meetings. The newspapers use it for headlines, until it's quite a common term that's in use, and it's getting kind of passé in fact, to be honest with you, to call it the New World Order. We're kind of past the New World Order of that phase, you see. And they're always updating and bringing in New World Orders all the time, New New World Orders. And when they end one phase, they go into the next phase that is actually a transition part between the two as we cross over, leaving the old behind. And since really World War I that was brought in to establish the League of Nations, in an attempt to bring about global governance at that time, right after they set up the League of Nations, about 1919, I think, and America funded all of that, thanks to the taxpayers. And then they brought in the United Nations, a more strengthened League of Nations, after World War II. And even during World War II, the propaganda films they were putting out in the movie houses, were calling the Allies the United Nations, getting us all ready for the idea. And after World War II, again they thought the countries would have enough of this nationalism business, because they lost so many lives and so on, so much destruction, that they pushed again for a unified world, and to bring up the UN to its full height as a government, but the public wouldn't go for it. They got round it in a different way. Back after these messages.

Hi folks, we're back, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. As I say, the New World Order is always ongoing into a New New World Order. And they often use terms like the end of the beginning, or the beginning of the end, and all that kind of stuff. Used in many, many speeches, even before Winston Churchill used the same thing. And what they're talking about is the new system, the new system, a push for the new system, which really has always been a goal for centuries for these particular guys, who are involved in making it happen. They set up the structure to influence the whole world, long ago, long, long ago. And sometimes you can go your whole life without ever hearing mention of some of their clubs and their committees, etc, that work ceaselessly to influence public opinion, even in their local areas. And the techniques were discussed by Cecil Rhodes on how to do it to his members. He established the Cecil Rhodes foundation, the Rhodes Trust, as well, to create scholars who would be internationalists, and who would find open doors back in their own government's departments and bureaucracies, high levels, the doors would open and they'd just walk in. And that's what they've been doing across the world for a hundred years. They also set up other institutions, all based on the model which already existed at the early 20th century, and that was the British Empire, which they then called later on the British Commonwealth. It sounds better

than Empire, since they're trying to get all the countries to join, with Free Trade being the big bait, of course. Apart from that too, they also have to agree to international treaties, and gradually bring in the same systems of government, and eventually those governments would be bonded into regions. They had it all planned out when Cecil Rhodes was alive.

And he merged his group, of course, with Lord Alfred Milner. Milner was more of the banking dynasties, and he worked for the banks. His members mainly were the sons of bankers. They all went to All Souls College, Oxford for life basically. That's where they were lifelong members or fellows of it. And they made much of their world agenda while at those meetings at All Souls, where they met quite regularly. They decided to have wars to bring on catastrophe, and at the same time, their own groups, mind you, who were strategically placed, the rich guys would just walk in, just like Halliburton does today, and grab all the rights, mineral rights, oil rights, whatever rights they could grab a hold of, and they would hold it and become more and more powerful. So they'd own the political arena. They'd own the affairs of the foreign affairs departments. They'd also own the wealth of countries across the world. A bigger empire than the one they already had, a global empire. As I say, they called a Commonwealth of Nations. And the United Nations itself, and the League of Nations, admit on their own sites, that that's what it was modeled after, the British Empire or Commonwealth. They got to work immediately, and they set up various clubs for men to join. And again, this was a much older idea, the idea being that someone who is very influential, with power, financial power, would always attract the up-and-coming guys who want to be and get into the right positions, and they would want to join these clubs. And from these clubs, just like Masonry of course, they could select the more abler members to join, and go into the higher circles of friends. They still use the term circles today. Circles of influence, they call them, that's where it comes from.

We've all heard of the Council on Foreign Relations, that became the American branch of the Royal Institute on International Affairs, which amalgamated the Rhodes and Milner group together, into one, for the same purpose. But very few folk know there's an American Committees association on Foreign Relations, set up by the Council on Foreign Relations. And they have their annual meetings and their monthly meetings and so on. And they travel across the world as ambassadors from different places like Chicago, a representative, and New York representative. Canada has got their members too. And they influence the people abroad, of course, when they go abroad. But they also hold high positions back down home again, either as newspaper editors or owners, and that kind of thing. They are opinion makers for the people to follow, and that's why they're picked. And here's an article from their website. And it says:

15th Annual National Conference (*Alan: Since they changed their name, that is. It says*)

The 2010 Annual National Conference was considered by all to be a smashing success.
(*A: Smashing, just simply smashing.*)

Amb. H.E. Husain Haqqani, who graciously hosted ACFR at the Pakistan Embassy, ushered in the two-day event. On Friday, attendees enjoyed a series of informative and entertaining panels and took part in honoring Dr. Richard N. Hass, (*A: You all know who that is*) president of the Council on Foreign Relations, as he received the 2010 ACFR Distinguished Service Award. For the second year in a row, Hon. Rose Gottemoeller, Assistant Secretary of State, accommodated ACFR at the Franklin Dining Room in the State Department and spoke to dinner guests about her involvement in nuclear reduction negotiations with Russia.

(*A: Then it gives you a list of some of their more eminent members. And they're all members of the US government, or ex-members. And they're all to do with integration, really, of the Americas. There's:*)

Eliot Cohen, Former Counselor of the Department of State

Richard Millett, Latin American Senior Advisor

Gustavo Coronel, International Energy Consultant

Amb. John Maisto, Former Representative at the Organization of American States (*A: That's the ones that are really leading the push, and they're still signing treaties with every government by the way, to amalgamate the Americas.*)

Sidney Weintraub, Center for Strategic and International Studies (*A: Sidney gets around to a lot of these groups.*)

Ruth Wedgwood, (*A: A descendant of the Wedgwood family and Charles Darwin, by the way. She's:*) Nitze School of Advanced International Studies, Johns Hopkins University

Jakub Grygiel, Nitze School of Advanced International Studies, (*A: As well*) John Hopkins University

Sebastian Gorka, Institute for Democracy and International Security

(A: These are from local, within the states, organizations of Committees on Foreign Relations, set up back in 1938 by the Council on Foreign Relations, to make sure that everyone gets brainwashed and so on. And one of the guest speakers at it was, well, another mouthpiece of course, that gives you your points of view, and what you should think and all the rest of it. It says:)

At its Annual Dinner Meeting for 2009 ACFR presented the NewsHour's Jim Lehrer with its Distinguished Service Award for the Advancement of American Public Discourse on Foreign Policy.

(A: In other words, giving them their spin on it. And then it goes on about:)

ACFR saluted Jim Lehrer for his advancement of American public discourse on foreign policy. The doyen of American news anchors, Lehrer has set standards for intelligent news coverage and measured analysis that are rarely met by even his most serious and talented colleagues.

(A: I remember when one of the other big American ones retired, and then it came up on a video, a meeting of the World Federalist Association, that this guy was a guy who was giving, this other guy was giving you, all Americans, their opinions right through the Vietnam War, and telling you what you should think about it, and all the rest of it. Internationalists, sworn internationalists, you know. They give trips across the world, and all the rest of it, but when you go into their actual websites too, to do with what they're all about, it's quite interesting, because it tells you here:)

In 1995, ACFR was newly incorporated as a nonprofit association dedicated to facilitating debate on international events--primarily as they relate to the formulation and implementation of U.S. foreign policy--between Washington and the heartland(s) of the United States.

In their previous life, the committees were affiliated with the Council on Foreign Relations, which created them in 1938 to the same ends that the new association affirms. (*A: Well, that's World Government, you see.*) At present, ACFR is not affiliated with any other entity, but has productive relations with the broadest range of government officials (both U.S. and foreign) and foreign affairs related think-tanks and associations in Washington and beyond. ACFR's national office is located at historic DACOR Bacon House, just west of the White House in Washington, D.C.

(A: But they pick their members, and it tells you if you read through this article here, from those really. And you have to be asked to join. That's the way it always is with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR. You must be asked to join. You can't just pay your cash and hope to get in the door. Because you've got to be useable, you see. And before you will be asked to join it, you will be well tested, over maybe a few years period, to see if you can keep secrets, keep your mouth shut, what's your weak points. Do you get drunk and talk too much? That kind of stuff, and if so, of course you'll never get in. So they really do vet out these people, and then they invite them to join as they say. It even tells you here:)

The membership of ACFR Committees has traditionally been built on a by-invitation basis; however, the programs and other activities of the Committees frequently serve broad local and regional audiences and reach out to schools, colleges, and the media.

In other words, these guys that you can't go and join are in there making sure that you get the right agenda in school, with the right brainwashing, and to make sure you have the right idea about globalism, which is the idea that they've authorized, you see. Quite something. There's so many of these organizations all working towards this. I've met guys in Canada who belonged to the Round Table Society. And of course that really means they work at the debating tables, after they attend the meetings, at the Canadian Institute of Foreign Relations (International Affairs). It's the same organization. Every Commonwealth country has its branch. And some of them try to hide their names when they become too popular and people are talking about them too much. But it's the same organization for World Government at any cost. And that included, as I say in the past, creating World Wars, as Carroll Quigley said, to achieve their ends. Because they do believe that the end justifies the means. Whatever means possible necessary to get the job done, to get this result. And I'll put these too up on my website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com at the end of the show.

Hi folks, we're back and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. I've been watching other countries push the euthanasia bills through, and it's always the same techniques they use, of course, and the same organizations involved. They've actually got in naturally to their government departments, and it's time now. You see, it's time, after the meetings they've had with Rockefeller and all the organizations at the top, The Lucky Club for instance, as they call it, where Rockefeller goes and Bill Gates goes. It's amazing when you become a multi-billionaire, you suddenly have this love to kill people off the planet. And that seems to be your main concern. There are just too many people. It's never something else, it's always the same thing, isn't it? But, of course, they're all fronts you understand that. Everyone who gets to the top in these organizations, even as a spokesperson or someone on TV that can sway the minds of millions, like Oprah, they all play a part. And it is a part that's made for them. They're well-produced. They have producers and handlers and managers and all the rest of it, to make sure their image is just right for the audience and all the fools they're going to mislead. However, once they get up there, they all join the club, like The Lucky Club they call it themselves. I guess that means the lucky genes, eh? And then they decide to want to kill off the rest of the planet, and then in their last meeting, Rockefeller said, it wasn't good enough that sterilization was going under way, meaning health for women by the way, is one of the terms they use for that across the world. They're talking about sterilization through the United Nations in cohort with them, of course. And he actually said, we'll have to start rapid depopulation. He's talking about culling, folks. It's not bad enough that we're dying off with cancers left and right from all age groups, by the way, and it's increasing at a phenomenal rate. It's not fast enough for them, because these boys and their offspring who truly believe that they have the right to go on with their offspring, being superior, of course, and genetically, and we're eating up all the resources, and we're not needed anymore, you see, to conquer the planet. That's pretty well, we've conquered it all for them. That was part of our job.

So, they're trying to get us now to start to think more in humanistic terms, because they give us humanism to replace all the other religions that they knocked the floor under. And as they went down, under the floor, out came humanism, secular humanism, which is a religion in itself, with its own belief system. However it fits in with today's society, which has been made hedonistic, narcissistic, and basically ego-syntonic. They've totally divided, of course, because what narcissist can get on with another. And everyone is a little actor in their own little bubble of a world, where they all believe they're on reality television or something. And they have the aid of technology that has been put out for them, to encourage that too. You can't believe what people say on the streets now as they're passing by on the phone. Or even the topics they pass to each other. You know, it's just incredible. Anyway, they're not really in a reality, and they don't mind who hears them. Everything is a reality show to them.

Euthanasia, you see, we're the only creature on the planet that has to be convinced through argument and persuasion to allow ourselves to be killed off. We truly are. You know, we have been domesticated, that's bad enough. But you know sheep, even sheep sometimes, you get the occasional sheep that will not go into the pen. Because that sheep has seen something done by the shepherd at some time that kind of went against the grain of him being a good shepherd. But it's implanted in his brain, and he doesn't want to go in there. We don't even have

that sense. We don't even have that. We have to be convinced through indoctrination at school, and big scary stories as they said at the top themselves. I've read the articles from the Big Boys, where we must give them scary stories for them to believe anything. We have to be given scary stories and 'we're all going to die' stuff if we don't stop pumping out CO2 and all that rot. That's kind of fallen by the wayside as we go into this big cooling phase. Anyway, the carbon taxes will go ahead. Poverty is to come. Rationing of food will come. That has been on their agenda for over sixty years, by the way, rationing of food. They're going ahead now with their euthanasia advertising and signs and all the rest of it. Well, they started last year I think with abortion ads on TV. And now as

Pro-euthanasia sign gets the go-ahead (A: on billboards)

A CONTROVERSIAL advertisement which supports voluntary euthanasia will be displayed on the Hume Highway, Yagoona, from next week after it was approved by Billboards Australia.

The Canterbury-Bankstown Express reports a debate is understood to have flared over the legality of the ad after Billboards Australia claimed its contents could have flouted the NSW [New South Wales] Crime Act, which forbids the aiding of suicide or attempted suicide.

But Greg Barns, who is acting pro bono for voluntary euthanasia (A: *I'm sure he is, yeah.*) campaigner Philip Nitschke's (A: *It's so close to Nietzsche, isn't it?*) organization Exit International, argued otherwise and convinced the advertising agency that the billboard referred only to public support of voluntary euthanasia and the government's failure to mirror the sentiment.

(A: *Public support apparently, yeah, really. They're clamoring to be killed.*)

The billboard, also expected to be posted in Melbourne and Brisbane in coming months, will read: "85 per cent of Australians support voluntary euthanasia, our government doesn't! Make them listen."

Well, really. You know how they pick things out of the air like global warming and CO2 and stuff like that, the same with their statistics that they dream up as well. Same thing, but it is the agenda, and it's got to get pushed forward. It's got to be, the Big Boys have said it. Now start pushing, you see. Now Holland already is put up as, well, if Holland has been doing it for years, what's wrong with us? Well, if they've been beheading people in some African country, should we start doing the same thing here? Huh? So you can't use that kind of logic, but they use it all the time. And this article I'll read will tell you too about more than just the sign of euthanasia. Back after this.

Hi folks, we're back, Cutting Through the Matrix. Just showing you how the agenda is pushed forward. Remember too, you might agree on euthanasia, but you see it's not a matter of agreeing on euthanasia. What it is is they want government certified doctors to go around and basically condemning people. And when you put this kind of power in the hands of government, you're in big trouble. You're in awfully big trouble. Because, see, governments have their own manifestos to fulfill, and they're deadly serious about population reduction. And they've already found out, in Holland for instance, there's been so many cases of wrongful euthanasia, they even euthanized a nun, who definitely did not have it in any written agreement or oral agreement with them to do so. And they've done many cases like this now. And there's a lot of criticism about it. But folk will adapt. Folk adapt to anything. They adapt to bodies hanging on wires as art and stuff like that, and that's how degraded we've become. They can only push this kind of stuff through when we're utterly degraded, and it was Julian Huxley from UNESCO, that wonderful United Nations organization, who said that we'd have to push man off his pedestal as the supreme being on the planet and bring him down to the level of the animals. Well, they've done that, very, very well, with a lot of work, starting about from the '50s, definitely the '60s, and definitely the '70s, right to the present time. They fulfilled all the planks of the Communist Manifesto to bring in this global system. It says:

'How to die'

(A: *This is a handout piece, obviously, to this newspaper. To make you, this is how they get you round it. Well, I'm not quite sure, maybe they're quite, maybe there is an idea, as they put you off guard a little bit. Most folk*

really don't have their opinions. They're downloaded by them. And it says:)

'How to die' becoming as important a question as 'how to live'

October 7, 2010

(A: So it's a handout. I don't see any writer here, any writer's name.)

Opinions are divided on whether euthanasia can be a rational choice.

Bob Brown's post-election call for a conscience vote on the territories' right to pass euthanasia laws has been criticized for being a distraction from issues that really matter to the average Australian. *(A: Could be anywhere, mind you, couldn't it?)*

But such criticism misses the likelihood that the 21st century may well be the one where "how to die" becomes as important a question as "how to live".

Advances in medical care have transformed our relationship to dying. Medical technology will continue to blur what we mean by death and its relation to our lives, foreshadowed by extraordinary cases such as *(A: And then they always bring this one up. The American case:)* 41-year-old American Terri Schiavo, who was in a vegetative state *(A: They say, even though she could gesture and communicate and all the rest of it, they call it vegetative. Sounds better that way when you talk about euthanasia.)* for more than 15 years. A prolonged legal and political battle eventually led to the stopping of tube feeding in 2005, and her death.

(A: Now, people around her, it came out on lots of stations who had talked with her, been in to see her, said that she didn't want to die. But it was a judge's decision who put it through, and they killed her. That's what happens when you put it in the hands of the authorities. It says:)

A much less publicized case was played out in Australia in 2003. The New South Wales Supreme Court ruled that treatment could be withdrawn from Isaac *(A: Again too, it's interesting how Terri Schiavo, is so close to shaiver, or schriver, was the old name for a sin eater, in the Middle Ages, where they couldn't find a priest to give last rites, they had the sin eater, and they called him a schribo or schriver. And here's this one in Australia, where he's called Isaac Messiha. Can you believe it? Where do they find it? You know what I'm saying, this is not coincidence they find these characters. This means a lot to the Big Boys with their occult languages and stuff. Why wouldn't they wait for someone else to come along with a different name, you know, Joe smith or something? Anyway it says:)* Messiha, a 75-year-old man whose life was supported by ventilation and tube feeding after he suffered severe brain damage from a stroke.

(A: Then it goes on:)

It is a difficult discussion to have in a society that has so little exposure to death and dying in comparison with previous generations.

That was part of the tactic, by the way, was to sterilize not just all of us, but actually sterilize the emotion, or interaction, between those who were getting old and those who were dying. They're whisked off to a hospital, and the next thing you know, they're in, all dressed up in their best clothes in a morgue somewhere, or the exit place where they put you up the chimney, and they always say, you've never looked better by the way, after they put all their makeup and stuff on you. But, I mean, it's all to make it look hygienic, and nice and clean. People used to take care of their own, as they were dying. And it gave the youngsters, at a very young age, an appreciation for life. And they were far kinder to each other, because they realized that anyone that they loved could die at any time. They might die at any time. It made them think completely differently. So now the government has taken all that thought out of your head, and you're basically getting trained that the government will come around when you are a certain age, and say, you know, our committee has decided you're consuming all this stuff, and you're not contributing anything to society, and technically you're a useless eater, and you do have that bad case of bronchitis, we think we should just euthanize you; how about that? And they'll bring in of course, facilitators to really con you and say it in a

completely different way, until you're agreeing with them, just like Winston agreed with his torturer to everything that the torturer eventually said. He was just taught to love him and love Big Brother. Whatever, whatever. So it's a good PR piece of how they do it, and the plan remember is to stop helping people in hospitals. The plan is going the other way. We have to have a minimal care, hospital care across the world, globally. That's part of the agenda. It's being implemented shortly, to be started in the US, based on the British model that's pretty well halved its services in the last few years. It was already in a mess, already, before they halved it. That's what the US is to get brought down to as well.

If you notice, not a single cure has been brought out for anything. Everything stopped with antibiotics. Outside antibiotics, that was the greatest breakthrough, we haven't had a cure on anything. Billions of dollars in funds go into cancer research and all the rest of it. Meanwhile, they know what causes cancer, because they admit their warfare departments work with viruses that cause cancers. They can build whole bodies and clone things, in tanks, any part of your body too, but they just don't know how the cancer cell can be killed. Utter rot. No. You won't see that, that for you. You'll never see what they do have for you. Not at your level. But they do have the stuff at the top. Population reduction is the agenda. I said earlier on what Rockefeller said, at one of the last big meetings with his big club, and he said, it's not enough that the people are becoming sterilized and so on, and we've got these family planning or abortion clinics across the world, we've got to start rapid population reduction. That's what he said. And it will come. When it comes, you will know about it then. They'll give you great excuses for it. Most folk will believe it too, by the shortages coming. They'll believe whatever they're told, as they all go down the tubes.

Now, how can you fight in a system where the same guys own your economy, that own your Central Banks, they own the International Banks, they own many, they actually own many of the International Corporations, if not most of them or all of them. They own your entire system. They make sure that people are in place to even keep your entire system in place, and to upgrade the system as well. They own your educational systems. They write your history books, to make sure the right authors are selected from within their own ranks. They give you your whole reality. And they can put your money up in value or down in value at a whim. People you'll never meet, most of them you will never know their names, across the world somewhere, can just devalue your currency. No one invests anymore and bang, down you go. We've seen that before happen, it started with Iceland was a big one, then Greece, and then they were hitting Spain, as well. Well, here's Ireland, and they've hit old Ireland here.

Fitch downgrades Ireland, (A: This is the ones who grade them. The:) outlook negative

Bank recapitalization costs contribute to move, agency says

LONDON (MarketWatch) — Fitch Ratings on Wednesday cut Ireland's credit rating, citing the rising cost of bailing out the nation's banking sector, (A: They've got the banks there. Bailing out the banking sector caused it.) and warned that a further downgrade may be in the offing if the economy fails to bounce back.

(A: Well, how is it going to bounce back? How is it going to bounce back when no one is going to invest in it? It says:)

Fitch cut the Irish government's credit rating to A from AA- and said the outlook on the rating is negative. A negative outlook implies there is more than a 50% chance of a further downgrade in the next 12 to 24 months, the agency said.

(A: Now, soon as the stock market hears that, that's it. That's Ireland. They turn their back on them. It says:)

The downgrade of Ireland reflects the exceptional and greater-than-expected fiscal cost associated with the government's recapitalization of the Irish banks, (A: So the banks plunder you and then you bail the banks out, and then the whole country, the tax payers who reimbursed all the banks, paid them all, get stiffed.) especially Anglo Irish Bank," said Chris Pryce, a director in Fitch's sovereign group.

"The negative outlook reflects the uncertainty regarding the timing and strength of economic recovery and medium-

term fiscal consolidation effort,” he said.

And then they go on about the foreign exchanges, etc, etc, and what the currency is doing, and how it's slowing down, and blah, blah, blah, blah. In America too, by the way, in the U.S. they're talking about vastly increasing inflation. At least they called it inflation in the U.S. In Britain it's called quantitative easing. I thought that was something that guys who were big and fat and wore 5,000 pound suits, and who run our lives, do when they're sort of fidgeting around on their seats after they've drunk their brandy, after their big meal, you know, it's kind of a bit gassy. Gaseous you might call it. I thought that was quantitative easing, anyway, as they try to push themselves a little bit off their chair. But that's what's happening.

The whole world is going under the same agenda, is in the same agenda, going under the same rules, very quickly, and being brought down one country at a time. And out of it all will come, oh, we've got to go completely international now to save ourselves. The last vestige of sovereignty must be tossed out the window, and we're all in it together you see, and we've got to work together. Meanwhile, I'm sure Ireland and Britain, like Canada and the States, and all these other countries, under this new law of redistribution of wealth, are still flogging out their tax money across the planet, by the billions. Even China, we're building health centers in China. They're still classed as a Third World country, even though they are The Manufacturer for the planet. And folk think this all happens by itself. Even China didn't pull itself up by its bootstraps by itself. It was created to do so, by the same guys that gave you World War II, I and II, and the Soviet Era. They also created Communist China.

Facebook, facebook, facebook. After its terrible slugging that it got, because of its founder of what he said about the stupid foxes, I think it was, fox, or something he said, that all these people who were putting their info up on his pages, and he was selling all their info off. He called them stupid foxes or something, something to that effect. It rhymes funnily enough too with his name, but anyway, this says here:

Facebook has introduced *(A: This is a P.R. piece, you see. They must have paid a lot of money for it, by the BBC)* new features aimed at giving users more control over their information and who can see it. *(A: Oh yeah, sure, like the NSA? It says.)*

The biggest change will allow users to map their offline life to the online world through smaller groups.

(A: So they're encouraging the small group idea.)

For the first time, users will also be able to download all the data they have uploaded onto the site.

They will also find it easier to see how individual applications are using personal information, Facebook's chief executive Mark Zuckerberg said. *(A: Zuckerberg, is it? It's awful like the word that he used, I think. Anyway, it says:)*

"The changes today are about giving people more control *(A: Over the silly foxes. More control:)* how they share in a lot of different contexts," Mr Zuckerberg told BBC News.

(A: So he's out to help people now. You see. He wants to really help you all after being suckers, you know. And I'm sure they'll go back into it, and they'll have lots of new little programs they can use and amuse themselves with, and that's all it really takes. It says:)

"Groups will change behaviour," Augie Ray a senior analyst with research firm Forrester told BBC News.

"It's possible that people will join Facebook because they will feel they can control who sees their information. I am a very open person and blast everything I say on Twitter or Facebook but now something like this will allow people to think more deeply about who will see what they say, and will increase engagement."

These are the companies by the way that get sold your information. And they do all these studies on you, along with

the Rand Corporation, on your groups and your chatter, and your forums and all the rest of it. And they have all personality profiles of everybody out there. That's what they use all these things for, that you pay for by the way. So that you can talk to your "friends."

In a society that's rotten to the core, where all morality has been stripped away, it doesn't surprise me when, in society, for instance you bring in priests from today's society, novice priests and they wonder why they have all this pedophilia happening. It's because the whole society is rotten that they're taking the pull from. And the FBI here it says:

FBI employees reportedly cheated on security tests

(A: And it's quite a good article on it too. It says:)

A tour sign stands outside the Federal Bureau of Investigation headquarters in Washington *(A: Blah, blah, blah, blah, blah. It says.)*

FBI agents and several supervisors cheated on an exam about new rules for terrorism and criminal investigations and for collecting foreign intelligence, according to a U.S. Justice Department report released on Monday.

The report by inspector general Glenn Fine found that some FBI employees improperly consulted with others while taking the exam, and others used or distributed answer sheets or study guides that essentially provided the answers to the test.

A few FBI employees, including several supervisors and a legal adviser, exploited a programming flaw to reveal the answers on their computers, according to the investigation into four FBI offices around the country and several individuals.

The report found significant abuses and cheating involving at least 22 employees.

It marked the latest critical report of the federal law enforcement agency by the inspector general's office, which has questioned in the past whether the FBI has violated civil liberties as part of its terrorism investigations.

So, of course everybody is corrupt. That's where they pull their society from, the general population. They've all been corrupted by the system they grew up in. All they've been fed is video games, just go out and kill, slaughter, strong man wins. And right of might is all that wins in the end. Right of might. Power. The sly guy. All the good guys nowadays, you can't tell the difference from the bad guys in the movies. Same language. They're always swearing, beating folk up. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks, we're back, and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Part of the idea, too, of bringing us all down towards this part of the ending of this part II, III, IV, V, we're in right now, who knows, is to control all food and water supplies. And they've been doing that for years now. And once they're in control, they start taking water away from farmers, putting them down, and once they're all out of business, and they sell out for peanuts, because their land then is literally worthless without water, then the big boys move in, the big agri-businesses, because the United Nations has said in the past, that eventually they will control all food across the world, and they will dish out, they'll dole out the food rations to every region, they called it, to help bring down your populations. You'll still be given the decision of who should live and who should die, and this is coming, this is coming, as the big five agri-businesses, which I really think are all really one at the top, and the water companies come together. And there's only two or three water companies going for the whole world's water supply. Here's what they do. This is from Australia. This says:

Murray-Darling cuts 'could spark riots'

(A: So they're starting in Australia, you see.)

There are warnings today's long-awaited Murray-Darling plan could spark riots in the streets of regional towns which could be hard-hit by expected cuts to irrigation entitlements.

The draft plan, which will be released this afternoon, is expected to recommend overall cuts to irrigation allocations of between 27 and 37 per cent.

Irrigators in the New South Wales town of Griffith say significant irrigation cuts could lead to civil unrest, wreaking havoc across regional Australia and sending food prices soaring.

(A: Well, that will fit right in with the agenda.)

The Murrumbidgee is high on the list of valleys to be hit hard by water cuts.

(A: And it says this is going to cause massive unemployment. The whole area lives off agriculture. And guess what they're going to do with the water they're going to save. They're putting it into the wetlands, you know, for the froggies and things, and tadpoles. This is the big sustainability project, you see. All tying together. Take it away from the farmers, who feed people and have jobs, and so on, and put them under by taking their water away from them. Divert it away from them. Deliberate. It says:)

"That will mean agricultural jobs, there will be about 7,000 cut, and that will translate to about a billion dollars a year just in agricultural business value."

7,000 jobs. How many families, eh? And I'll guess they'll have to move off into the big overcrowded cities, as they get more and more overcrowded. The slum ones, that is. Not the super cities that they're building for the elite. And gradually over the years they'll die down into a more manageable population, and you'll have the elite coming through with their massive estates, and water fountains, of course. And all their little naked statues with water pouring out of different orifices, that they love so much, and cherish dearly. So, that's what happening in the world.

See, we're all just slime at the bottom. We've always been slime to those at the top. Always, always. Can't believe that people don't really believe there's such a thing as a sort of class distinction, especially the hereditary class distinction. Can't believe that. They've done such a great propaganda campaign to make you think everyone is the same. Everybody's the same, especially in America. You get Presidents in America that pretend they're from Texas, and try to copy the accent to make you think they're one of you. I can remember Carter, who said he was a simple peanut farmer. Oh, God Almighty. And who backed him? Well, Mr. Rockefeller put him in. And he still works for him yet for this global agenda. They've always been globalists, Bush, Obama, the lot.

From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's Good Night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[American Committees on Foreign Relations](#)

[About ACFR](#)

[Euthanasia Billboards Australia](#)

[Greens Push for Pro-Euthanasia Laws](#)

[Ireland--Credit Rating Cut from A+ to AA-](#)

[Facebook's Facelift and New "Group" Feature](#)

[FBI--Corruption of Agents Sign of the Times](#)

[Areas of New South Wales to have Water System Reduction--Death of Farms to Help Pump Water to "Wetlands"](#)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- [CDs](#)** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Jan. 20, 2010 (#496)

Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Jan. 20, 2010:

Parliamentarians are Totalitarians:

"Some Call it 'Progression,' Some Say it's Fate,
As We're Bullied and Fined into Nanny State,
The Collective Doesn't Mind, They're All the Same,
Downloaded by T.V. and Each Internet Game,
Elite Count on the Brainwashed to Drown out Speakers
Who Know and Study, the Reality Seekers,
The Authoritarians are Openly Out on a Roll,
Over Every Life Facet, Demanding Total Control,
And No Tolerance for Resisters, Just Instant Obedience,
Totalitarian States are Not Known for their Lenience,
People Better be Firm and Learn to Say 'No,'
Freedoms Lost, to Regain, is a Tough Road to Go"

© Alan Watt Jan. 20, 2010

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Jan. 20, 2010 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &

for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram

(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –

Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on January 20th 2010. I always suggest newcomers to the show go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site. Look at all the other sites I have up there. Sometimes the big ones freeze on me, they stop me from uploading and if you have all these sites bookmarked for future use you can

always get the latest audios for download... and they are for free remember. All the shows I do are up on the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. The official sites are: [listed above]. It's customary for me to rattle a tin can at this time and remind the audience that you bring me to you. It's something that most folk will forget because they hear all the different people coming on and they think everything is for free. That's the way things are today. We are going into the big FREE trap and we WILL be in a big free trap down the road, believe you me, where governments will know everything about you and monitor everything you are doing, but they will give you lots of fun as you're giving all your information out there. So it's up to you to keep me going and put some coppers in that tin can there. You can buy the books, CDs, and DVDs I have for sale on cuttingthroughthematrix.com or you can donate to me. [Ordering and donation options listed above.] A lot of people in the US don't like banks anymore and no wonder. None of the like them anywhere and you can go to the post office to get an INTERNATIONAL postal money order. That's the orangey/pink one for international communism and that gets to Canada. The green one is for internal use only. Those who get the disks burned and passed to them, you can write to me at [address above].

It is a new world order. Most folk are going into it without a clue as to HOW we're going in to it or WHY we are going into it. It's so easy to say it's a bunch of fascists at the top, there's a bunch of communists at the top, or internationalists, but really it's got such a long, long history that no one touches on and if you don't understand the history of what's happened, you won't understand how we are the way we are today and where it's supposed to all take us. The social sciences certainly do know because social scientists have been studying us for such an awful long, long time. 'The crowd' as they called it back in the 1800s, was widely studied; how mass man works together, right down to the affiliations of mass man. That's what Bernays – if you want to peruse his books – will tell you; that he looked through the phone books for all existing organizations to find out what connected people inside an organization and what their common interests were. The same thing they are doing today on the internet with your data. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix. This system we live in has a long, long history where private organizations were *already* taking over and bypassing the functions of government back in the 1700s and the 1800s. It started off really with so-called PHILANTHROPISTS. An interesting term because you think of them as people who go around dishing out cash to charity. These philanthropists were extremely rich men, they wanted a way to also avoid various taxes, but they also wanted to have control over the reins of power in their own countries and even abroad where they had investments and sometimes factories. That has never changed today.

They also combined their attitudes with Karl Marx, believe it or not. They claimed in fact at the time, THAT KARL MARX TOOK OVER FROM CHRISTIANITY. If you read the writings by the big boys themselves, they will tell you that in their books, like Brzezinski. Really what they are trying to say is that everything is an evolution and that therefore Marxism was an evolution of Christianity, according to these big guys at the top. They've got nothing but praise for the Marxian philosophies... or theology because it IS a belief system in itself. What's also interesting too is that Adam Weishaupt talked about philanthropists. He said that BY THE CREATION OF FOUNDATIONS AND PHILANTHROPY WE SHALL GAIN POWER OVER THE GOVERNMENTS. He said that in his own writings. That was also echoed by the Pope, as they call it, of Freemasonry Albert Pike. Since then they have certainly been involved in creating HUNDREDS and HUNDREDS of foundations. Sometimes they have a hundred foundations funded by one single one. So they are all *front* ones but they are specializing in special areas of society. A long time ago they decided that eventually their own organizations that are networking together would form a PARALLEL GOVERNMENT.

This was solidified in Professor Carroll Quigley's time when he, as the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations,

admitted in his own book **Tragedy and Hope** and his other book **The Anglo-American Establishment**. You have to read both of them, where they fill in all the blanks in history that they don't tell you in school books. He admits that this parallel government has been *behind all the major events that happened in the 20th century, including wars*. They were HEAVILY involved in various kinds of machinations and scheming and also trying to sway different dictators to go certain paths AND their own governments. They also put their own members into government. So they INFILTRATED governments, under the guise that they were a private club basically. And there has never been such a POWERFUL private club as the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the parent of the Council on Foreign Relations.

These organizations were set up in Britain, such as the Cecil Rhodes Foundation and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, both private organizations. They were set up by bankers. Not just bankers who lend to you from a till at the counter in some shopping mall or corner street building, but INTERNATIONAL BANKERS. They lent money to governments, even for warfare purposes... ANY government, ALL governments, and even opposing governments in warfare. They decided at the time that they'd also network with the philanthropists and FORM A PARALLEL GOVERNMENT. Well that has been done.

If you notice over the last few years, they bring on board the so-called speakers for the non-governmental organizations which are RUN by the foundations. They're really fronts in a sense for the foundations and their policies. It's a form of Sovietization. 'Soviet' means 'rule by councils' and technically and on paper at least in the Soviet Union, for every trade there was, and workplace there was, or factory or whatever it happened to be, there was always a NON-GOVERNMENTAL ORGANIZATION with *a selected spokesman* who was always picked by the Politburo. WE HAVE THE SAME SYSTEM NOW on board with all the world meetings at the United Nations, funded by the foundations, but these leaders are PICKED by the foundations. Often, in fact, they're set out to set up the non-governmental organizations to get all the followers - you know the sheep - into it; the ones who stand behind and shout the slogans they are told to shout, like George Orwell had in **Animal Farm** for the sheep.

These heads are given incredible salaries and pension plans and they have office buildings and office blocks and all the rest of it, these so-called little grass roots organizations who now pretend to speak for YOU. You don't even know them. Many of you have never even heard of all these different organizations. Their leaders get into the big international meetings. They sometimes get brought on board with various government policy sectors and advise governments and yet *you don't vote for any of them*. This is the POST-DEMOCRATIC ERA which they talked about in Quigley's talks AND the Club of Rome.

The Club of Rome actually stated in one of its own books [**The First Global Revolution**] that THEY'D LOOKED AT ALL THE DIFFERENT SYSTEMS IN THE WORLD OF RULING THE PEOPLE AND OF ALL THE SYSTEMS, THEY PREFERRED COLLECTIVISM, which is a form of sovietization. They admired the Soviet system, for the way the government literally kept track of everything that happened across the land. Everything was under observation. Everything was planned that way. Mind you, nothing worked the way it was supposed to on paper BUT *they admired that power the government had over the entire country or countries which they ran*. This was echoed again by even Margaret Thatcher. When she left politics she said that she would not be retiring from influencing decisions on the world. She said, I'VE NOW JOINED THE PARALLEL GOVERNMENT — that's the Royal Institute of International Affairs/ CFR. She says, WE ALL KNOW EACH OTHER, ALL THE EX-PRESIDENTS AND PRIME MINISTERS ACROSS THE WORLD, AND WE WORK TOGETHER, WE HAVE OUR OWN MEETINGS. She says, WE ARE IN ESSENCE A PARALLEL GOVERNMENT. WE CAN GET THINGS DONE WITHOUT HAVING TO BE RESPONSIBLE TO THE GENERAL PUBLIC. They don't have to answer to anything.

Going back to Carroll Quigley, the historian for the CFR, he said the same thing. He says, THESE PEOPLE BECOME WHAT ARE CALLED

TECHNOCRATS. He says, POLITICIANS CAN GET ALL THE BOOS OR ALL THE ACCOLADES, BUT WE CAN GIVE THE REAL POWER TO THOSE BEHIND THE SCENES, like the Maurice Strong's and these types of characters. Technocrats, the Kissinger's, the Brzezinski's, they get things done *without* democracy. They said DEMOCRACY HAS TOO MANY FACTIONS ALL COMPETING FOR POWER THAT THERE IS NOTHING BUT CHAOS AND IT WOULD NEVER WORK. So we are post-democratic, but they have given you something to stand in FOR you and it's the show of the non-governmental organizations, SPECIAL INTEREST GROUPS as they are sometimes called as well, who pretend to speak on behalf of the general public. They demand things from governments and the governments are only too happy to hear their demands and *sign it into law*; in fact they are waiting for it. That is how the world really, really works.

Getting back to Bernays; Bernays studied the world. He studied the people. He wasn't getting taught by Freud. He was the nephew of Freud, but he didn't glean this stuff from flipping through Freud's book on just the subconscious and its motivations. He was trained from a very, very early age on how the masses work basically. He looked through phone books in different cities. He says WHY SET UP AN ORGANIZATION WHEN ONE ALREADY EXISTS? ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS TO START FUNDING IT WITH MONEY, GET IN ON THE WORK ANGLE AND THEN COME UP TO THE TOP AND TAKE IT OVER. Now you've got thousands of followers already there. They are already there for you, why start up something new? They've been very, very good at this for the last 100-odd years. Very little out there has any set resemblance to what it started out to be, today. That's where we are today with it, post-democratic, an ORDERED society.

You have the Fabian Society, another branch really, of the same group of Royal Institute of International Affairs, ALL WORKING TOWARDS THIS SAME GOAL. It's not be a nice, wonderful world where we can go to Africa and live if we want to, and Africans can come here if they want to live and all this kind of stuff, and we'll all be one big happy family. Far from it. It's to be a world set up into regions. The regions are all ready... in fact they published the regions of the world *during* World War II... of a *post* World War II world. They published the maps – I have it here somewhere; I'm sure it's up on the internet – and it had all the different regions for a European region, North American region with the Caribbean. That's why we're down in Haiti actually, part of the reason, apart from the oil. They also had one for the Far East, the Pacific Rim region. Everything was split into regions.

Brzezinski, in his own books, once again... Remember, Brzezinski was a big, big player; he still is a big player. He admits himself he is STILL involved in stirring up people to revolt within Iran; he's got a hand in it. These are big, big players. He also worked with the NSA. He worked at departments of futuristic weaponry, all that kind of stuff. He talked about using *technotronic warfare upon the general public* and EMP type waves, HAARP technologies that can literally be used like tranquilizers to tranquilize *a whole continent* if need be. These aren't little guys at the top giving wish lists with no real experience to draw on of what they're talking about. This guy was up there and he still is up there. The world they're bringing in is a totally controlled society run on socialist/collectivist principles, right down to birth control, who will get born, who won't get born and so on. Back with more after this break.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, just giving a little brush-up on to how we got to where we are and where it's supposed to go. The complete nanny state, some call it, especially in Britain, where the government is into your very home checking your refrigerator to give you lectures on how long to store meat and so on, and maybe go off meat all together; that's part of the reason... even putting cameras into your homes. Cameras in thousands of families' homes now, by order of the government.

That doesn't surprise me though because I read years ago and I've mentioned it on the air before. Back in the 70s, I think it was in the American Psychological magazine, they said at the time, they wouldn't be happy until every family

was monitored by professionals to look for signs of aggression. Even family arguments were to get phased out completely. *You wouldn't be allowed to get angry about anything.* You can see the world that they're bringing us into is one controlled by pharma as well, just like that **THX 1138** movie. It had all of that in it, where you get drugged all day long and they test your blood and your urine all day long to see if you need to up one drug or another or if you've missed some altogether. That's the kind of society they want to bring in.

It's very odd. They say that all conflict must be abolished. All conflict. That's why part of the reason they wanted to abolish marriage or anybody mating with anybody for any length of time because there will always be some kind of conflict. As two different personalities try to merge together and cooperate together and get along together there are always little conflicts that come up. Look what any school situation. Look at even Kindergarten and watch the conflicts there. *Conflicts are quite normal, obviously,* but they don't want conflicts. They want to alter society in such a way that everyone is completely manageable by the governments.

I've gone into it before where Wells and others talked about this as well. That was also put in to the movie **1984** by Blair; I always call him Blair because that was his real name. In **1984**, he had a television camera in every room and a TV screen everywhere so that Big Brother really is watching you, just like Britain and like it's supposed to come to Canada and the States and everywhere else in the world, given time... once they break down the barriers, as they call it, to opposition so that they can watch you and monitor you. If you notice in **1984** the movie, everyone lived on their own. No one lived with another partner; that was taboo.

Then you go into the books again, by the big boys like Charles Galton Darwin in his book, **The Next Million Years**. He outlined the plan on behalf of the elite and he said the same thing. He said that WE, we who rule the world, WE WHO GUIDE THE WORLD MUST RETAIN OUR WILD CAPABILITIES BECAUSE MAN IS A WILD ANIMAL WITH SURVIVAL INSTINCTS, ETC. WE MUST RETAIN THESE, SO WE MUST REMAIN UNALTERED, but the rest of the public, he said, THEY WON'T NEED THOSE PARTICULAR SURVIVAL CAPABILITIES BECAUSE THE STATE WILL BE MAKING ALL THEIR DECISIONS FOR THEM. We're living through this. When these guys write these books and they belong to the biggest think tanks in the world – some of them secret, some of them semi-secret – and they're attending world meetings at the United Nations, then you can take what they're saying to the bank. They MEAN this. This is an agenda they're talking about. It's not their private wishes. We are living through that very phase now. They have accomplished much of their goals already.

We've read recently where in France – because they are so socialist now – they are the first country to pass laws that a man and a woman having an argument, anyone shouting at someone else is going to be charged under the law, *just for yelling*. It's all coming to pass. These guys never go ahead without really publishing it and TELLING YOU where they are actually going to take you. They won't always tell you the methodology of introduction of the scheme but they DO tell you where they are going to take you.

It's so bad in Britain. Britain is the flagship for the world remember; that's where they test all of these things out first. The government is in your refrigerator; they're putting cameras up in folk's homes, thousand of families... as a trial for the whole planet. Why do you think they are giving you reality shows? Why do you think that? Everybody wants to be on camera. YOU ARE GETTING TRAINED TO BE DOMESTICATED. TRAINED... as you think you're actually getting more freedom. You're COPYING what you see on TV. This article is from the Sunday Express, UK news. It's about this nanny state, they call it, the nanny state in Britain. It's so interesting too because you have this Fabian - it is a Fabian Labour government - all belonging to the Fabian Society of England that run Britain right now. It says here...

REVEALED: LABOUR'S NANNY STATE GUIDE TO BEING A GRANDPARENT

(Alan: They've gone down through the generations and now they've got to the grandparents.)

Wednesday January 20, 2010 / By Nicola McCafferty for Express.co.uk

LABOUR has launched a nanny state guide to teach grandparents how to care for their grandchildren. *(A: Fascinating really. Fascinating because those grandparents were the ones they first attacked to destroy the family unit, give them a totally different culture, the drug culture and so on. Now they're telling them how to treat their grandchildren. Back with more after this break.)*

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about the totally controlled society that's coming in and where they always test everything out, in Britain first. They are so beaten down I think in that country after centuries of a very authoritarian type of society, a rigid kind of society, that that's why they use Britain to do all of this stuff. I'm reading an article here from the Express.co.uk. All these articles I mention, go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com web site and I'll put the links up at the end of the night if XplorNet graces me with the speed to upload again. They've been cutting me back because they've been told to. It says here...

LABOUR has launched a nanny state guide to teach grandparents how to care for their grandchildren.

In an insult to Britain's pensioners, Children's Secretary Ed Balls *(A: What a name. What a name!)* hailed a new Government-funded website BeGrand.net which offers "tips and advice on getting involved in grandchildren's lives." *(A: It's astonishing. Here are the Fabians at work literally reorganizing society. They worked through the 60s, 70s, and 80s to help bring in this kind of nanny-state socialist system and here they are telling grandparents how to look after children. The same Fabians that had population control as TOP of their agenda since they were founded. In fact they were terrified that the lower classes would outbreed the elite and therefore they'd have some chaos and they were working hard towards taking care of that as well. So now they're telling grandparents how to deal with children.)*

But the site - which is part of an initiative costing taxpayers *(A: Oh that's okay.)* a staggering £60 million - instead offers a series of bizarre and unnecessary tips on childcare for worldly grandparents, most of whom have already spent decades caring for children.

Grandparents, according to the site, often have "strong and sometimes strange opinions". *(A: See, they don't want your opinions or your view of the world passed on between the generations. I've gone on about that so many times in the past. That was part of separating the generations.)*

Among the information is nutritional advice, including a suggestion that teenagers can be "bribed" to eat their greens with a plate of chips. *(A: French fries... can you believe this? £60 million from a country that's supposed to be bankrupted so many times over and the last budget was more than all of the accumulated budgets they'd ever had in history put together.)*

Other indispensable tips include a guide on what a burn is...and why it might be a good idea to ring an ambulance if your grandchild collapses. *(A: So if you burn yourself or if your child collapses, they tell you what to do, to phone an ambulance. £60 million... is this jobs for the boys or what? Are the elite having so many offspring they've got to create all these government departments to put them in, for life? Is that what it is?)*

10 CRUCIAL TIPS FROM THE GOVERNMENT ON HOW TO BE A GOOD GRANDPARENT

1. Choose a name your grandchildren can call you

"Grandparents, who have strong and sometimes strange opinions, should settle on some names that satisfy all.

"Also, if you have ethnic roots, it could be fun to "try out the terms they'd have used in the old homeland, i.e. Babushka (Russian) or Abuela (Spanish) have a ring to them. *(A: Can you believe this! Can you believe this?)*

"Pretty much any noise your new grandchild makes can be claimed as the word for you, even if not in your own language. Try 'Zulu,' or Thakur-da', which it's Bengali for Grandad." (A: Ah, gee... *political correctness gone to extremes.*)

You know something? There is no expense spared when it comes out of the taxpayers' purse. Isn't that something? There are still folk in England losing their homes because of the crash in the mortgages. The hospitals are still grabbing your house if you're elderly and you end up in hospital, even for a brief time. They grab your home and sell it. This is a prototype for the planet by the way. Amazing isn't it? It's amazing how we are run.

There's a caller there, Kevin from Ontario. Are you there Kevin? I'll take you now before I read the next article.

Kevin: Hello. It's Kevin from North Bay, Ontario, just down the road from where you are. We spoke a couple of weeks ago, Alan. I'm also a member of We Are Change. We are finally starting to get some political action going on here in northern Ontario. When we last spoke they were pulling every trick they possibly can to set up this whole world government thing. Of course they do like to have testing grounds for certain countries. I'm sure you've read about Bill C6 right, here in Canada. Where now this Codex Alimentarius program is where they are able to come into our homes pretty much without a search warrant, just to make sure that we don't have any illegal natural medicines.

Alan: That's right.

Kevin: It's sad... but you know there are some people that are starting to stand up for their rights especially here in northern Ontario, like I said with the We Are Change group.

Alan: I noticed even in Sudbury... See, a few years back Canada and the rest of the world was told that the main cities, the other cities that were around, should all amalgamate and become Super Cities. This came from the United Nations. Then they would get a common tax base, common inspectors and all that, common laws for all the lands outlying in the different areas. Well, Greater Sudbury is having a meeting, by the government, inviting all the people and they bring in their change agents to convince the public to go along and how to lie to the public in a nice way. What it is, is a talk about what you now can and cannot do with your land, how you can use it and how you're not allowed to use it anymore. They've changed drastically your own rights on your own property. Well, this is happening across the whole country. It's coming from the United Nations, by the way. It's going the same way as Australia where they will just confiscate your land and say your land is now a carbon sink, for Canadians' carbon output, and you get no compensation. They just seize it like that poor guy in Australia that's only one of many that it's happened to. This is all coming from the United Nations.

Kevin: Absolutely. Another program, a presentation is going on about the Project Nuke which was about the Northwest Passage up in the Arctic. Of course, in classical Orwellian double-speak, the Canadian Navy commander that was the guest of honor there, he was Alexander Grant. He was talking about how we were trying to fight for Canadian sovereignty... yeah, right. Then it was classic Orwellian double-speak later on. He said that the Americans were going to be helping us, help policing the north and helping with military stuff up in the northern arctic. Then I started asking him if this was something having to do with Iran and Russia, setting up a military perimeter around North American and being part of the North American Union. Oh boy, he didn't like those questions.

Alan: No, but that was in the papers remember, in 2005 when it came out in the Canadian papers, it was called Fortress

America, when the Prime Minister of Canada, the Prime Minister of Mexico and the US President met together to sign the *first* part of the OPEN AMALGAMATION Treaty for the unification of the Americas. They said at the time that this terrorism has been a Godsend to them because they wanted to go the same way as Europe and they get too much resistance and they could use terrorism as a way to integrate all forces, police forces, intelligence forces, the military and all the rest of it. Well, they actually said in the rest of the articles and I've even got the tape here from television. I kept it, I played it on the air because the Americans had never even heard this was even happening and their President was signing this into law. It said that *already* bureaucrats on the federal level in Canada can apply for equivalent positions in the US's department and vice-versa. It also said that as of then, 2005 - actually it was 2003 that it started - they were amalgamating all the intelligence services and lo and behold in 2005, FBI offices started opening up in places like Barrie (Ontario) and across Canada. We are already integrated, they haven't just told the public all about it yet.

Kevin: Yeah. Here in Canada also, we're pretty much now under a flat-out dictatorship with Stephen Harper after he shut down parliament. By the way, this Codex Alimentarius Bill, that's what I called in about. They call it C6, I call it the Codex Bill. When they passed it, Parliament was shut down when it passed. That tells me there is a little bit of a symbolism here, that now we are in control, we are going to pass these Draconian laws now. They are going to be testing these on Canadian soil, like I've been trying to warn people about and We Are Change North Bay. We are going to start bringing more awareness about this to the whole community. Hopefully we're going to be able to get somewhere. Of course, since you are also in Northern Ontario and you are welcome to join us at any time. It's just amazing that people aren't waking up to this.

Alan: Well, you know yourself. You take the average newspaper that's out every day and you get the front page, right on the front page their main stories are sports or they will pick some one person that something has happened to, she found her purse and blah, blah, blah, some trivia that doesn't affect anybody else's lives. They don't tell you what they are really up to, what they are really going on about and neither will Harper tell you that this year he signs into law the FINAL integration part. This is the year for it, 2010. In the summer they sign the last part of this total amalgamation bill. So expect to see an awful lot more US troops and so on up in Canada. I spoke to guys who work for the Canadian military who actually patrol the northern parts of Canada and they told me they were already working with them.

Kevin: I've got a friend of mine who is also in the military here. He told me a few things also, some of the programs and that we are going to be working more with the Americans too. Not only just Bill C60, it will integrate both of our militaries of the United States and Canada. It's pretty much going to be the North American Army itself.

Alan: It is. Absolutely. They've discussed a totally amalgamated force. I've got the articles here about the complete integration of the European forces, just the same thing. We are just taking after them. The prototype again was Europe, we were to come second and the Pacific Rim region was to come third.

Kevin: Indeed. Is there any other method nowadays? ...short of like Max Decon's idea of global non-compliance that would put an end to all this?

Alan: It is very, very difficult... as you know in Canada, it's much like Britain. The people have never been an active people, getting involved in their own lives and what's happening to them. I notice when the gasoline goes up now they don't even complain about the prices any more; they always used to. I think they are so mind-bombed in an *expertise* way that they can't think very clearly anymore. Their attitude is, OH, SO WHAT. They've got lots of entertainment; everybody is stuck on television with hundreds of channels. It isn't until it hits them personally that it comes down to

the crunch. People haven't a clue how things are really run in Canada. For instance, if you have a parent here in Canada and I found this out from a listener in Sudbury. You are supposed to report if your parent shows any sign of Alzheimer's TO THE COPS. The cops come into your home with the combat boots and so on and treat you like a suspect.

Kevin: Yeah and when I lived up in Iroquois Falls it was starting to get really bad up there too. I know in Cochrane it was getting really bad with the police forces there, pretty much acting like Gestapo.

Alan: Yes. That's right. People are terrified now to speak to them. I mean, these guys are wearing their full combat gear here. Even the ties and their shirts are black; that's the sign of the executioner. You see, we're not IN a democratic system any more. You're in a totalitarian system of authoritarianism and THAT'S the message we're seeing all around us now. Thanks for calling. I've got to read this other article too, but call in again.

It's astonishing what's happening but as I say, most folk haven't got a clue what's actually happening. *They say nothing until they personally are hit* by some new law or agents coming into their land or confiscating their property or whatever. They just don't know what's going on... and they don't care unfortunately because they've been so fragmented amongst themselves. At one time people really had communities. Everybody knew what had happened to everyone else in the community and they'd STAND UP TOGETHER. Now everyone is sitting inside that little house of theirs with the glowing EYE - the big eye, you know, Lucifer's eye - flickering away there and they don't even know who their neighbors are and they don't really want to know what's happening around them. That's a fact of life and this did not happen by accident either folks. Nothing does when it comes to micro-management and control.

We've all heard about Climate Gate that is to change our lives, this Climate Gate fiasco with all the lying scientists getting massive grants by churning out more lies and the United Nations putting everything into it because that is one of the main techniques they are using supposedly to bring in laws over all commerce, economics, industry and even your house as well, how you are going to live. You'll need a permit eventually to buy fuel to heat yourself. I'm not kidding about that. That's the world they plan. IT'S ALL A SCAM, A GIANT SCAM. The elite's emails that we saw *exposed* all of that. This article here is from the National Post.

Lorne Gunter: First Climategate, now Glaciergate

Posted: January 20, 2010, by NP Editor / Lorne Gunter

Hot on the heels of Climategate — the leaking of thousands of emails and computer files that show many of the world's leading climate scientists fudging the results of their global warming research and contriving to keep skeptics from being published in academic journals — comes what could be called Glaciergate.

Prominent among the claims of impending environmental disaster in the UN's fourth report on climate change, published in 2007, was the prediction that all of the 15,000 glaciers in the Himalayas could melt away by 2035. That's just 25 years away. Now the Times of London has discovered that this claim was not based on scientific enquiry, but rather on **speculation**. And old speculation at that.

In 1999 the magazine The New Scientist interviewed an Indian climatologist named Syed Hasnain. He told reporter Fred Pearce that it was his **“speculation”** that the Himalayan glaciers would “vanish within 40 years as a result of global warming.” Dr. Hasnain cautioned that the data on which his speculation was based had neither been published nor peer reviewed, Mr. Pearce noted in his article.

The Hasnain interview, according to the Times on Sunday, remained largely dormant until 2005 when the World Wildlife Fund (WWF) (A: *That's Prince Phillip's bunch.*) cited it in a report it prepared as **a lobbying and fundraising tool**. (A: *I'll read the rest of this article to show you how they are scamming it again. Out of*

SPECULATION we've got to change our lives. Back with more after this break.)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, reading an article to do with another con game and to show you how the cons, these lies, these scary lies, are grabbed by the big foundations and organizations AND the United Nations and stuffed in their fake reports that are supposed to get us to change our whole way of living. Mind you, they will all be in charge of how we live. That's what the United Nations was set up to do, not to hand out chocolate bars to people who are starving. It says here...

The Hasnain interview, according to the Times on Sunday, remained largely dormant until 2005 when the World Wildlife Fund (WWF) (A: *Picked it up because they were going to...*) cited it in a report it prepared as a **lobbying and fundraising tool**. (A: *So they picked up on this scary story.*) The WWF report was not peer-reviewed either (A: *And checked out.*) (nor need it have been since it was produced by a special interest group to advance its cause). Nonetheless, the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) — the UN's official climate research branch — picked up on the WWF's untested claim and, apparently without doing any further checking of its own, stated in its 2007 report that "glaciers in the Himalayas are receding faster than in any other part of the world and ... the likelihood of them disappearing by the year 2035 and perhaps sooner is very high," above 90%.

See how they just grab any lie that's in with their agenda and use it and run with it and repetition... What is it that Bertrand Russell says, WITH REPETITION WE CAN MAKE THE PEOPLE BELIEVE ANYTHING. They keep repeating the same stuff. It's also in another article too. I've got the Mail Online. I'll put that link up as well to show you the same report basically on this particular story.

UN report that said Himalayan glaciers would melt within 25 years was all hot air

By David Derbyshire / 18th January 2010 /

Now there is a caller on the phone from Ohio. Are you there Jason?

Jason: Pretty good show. I liked your Fall of the Republic documentary; you did pretty good in that. Since you are talking about a controlled society, I had written down some things about my geometry teacher and how she... I just wrote a few things down. It says, I KNOW THE BEST WAY TO TEACH KIDS. I WORK FOR THE OHIO STATE DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION AND I KNOW MORE HOW TO TEACH THAN YOU DO. I'M HERE TO TEACH YOU CRITICAL THINKING SKILLS FOR AN EMPLOYER. One of the kids started arguing back and she yelled at him and I wanted to get your take on that, about the education system.

Alan: Well the education system, as you know, was one of the first tools to be used to standardize society for BEHAVIORAL ALTERATION purposes and to make them FIT IN to a preexisting system of being good taxpayers and good producers/consumers. If you go into the writings of Webster, the great speechmaker back in the 1800s, the guy involved with Webster's Dictionary and read his article there about the creation of the educational system for America, he SAYS TO CREATE GOOD, OBEDIENT CITIZENS. Then you take it up from there to John Dewey. John Dewey came from the Frankfort school to introduce what was to be a communistic type of indoctrination that would enable the US, and Canada too by the way, to merge with the rest of the world in a Sovietized system in maybe 100 years he said. You have to go into the history of the education. Then Lenin said it too, THAT IT IS AN ESSENTIAL TOOL FOR INDOCTRINATION and it still is, definitely. So you're quite right. You probably do know more than your teacher does because you've studied more about what they're all about.

That's it for tonight folks, the time flies in here. From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your God or your

Gods GO with you.

Topics of show covered in following links:

[British Government tells Grandparents how to be Grandparents](#)

[National Post.com--Melting Glaciergate Scandal](#)

[UN Claim of Disappearing Glaciers Exposed as Nonsense](#)

Transcribed by Diana

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- [CDs](#)** Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)
- [DVDs](#)** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
Live on RBN (#212)

Poem Copyright Alan Watt Dec. 10, 2008:

Part (A) Paedophiles, (B) Scientists Repentant:

**"Sounding Innocuous, Yet Not What It Seems,
CAFed is the Road to Paedophiles' Dreams,
With Total Access to the Thoughts of a Child,
Predatory Excitement, Sadism Runs Wild,
Scientists by Hundreds Leave the IPCC,
Since Warming has Died, Cooling's To Be,
Gore's Green Religion, All Doom, Fanatical,
Must Retaliate Now or Take a Sabbatical,
Wolf-Terror! Wolf-Terror! Worn rather Thin,
Without Phantoms, How will Upgrade of Tyranny Begin?
Could Throw Out Pandemics, Maintain Domination,
Curfews, Containment, Mass Inoculation,
One Thing for Sure, They Won't Just Disband,
Those Masters of Sheeple Want All the World's Land"**
© Alan Watt Dec. 10, 2008

Wednesday 10th December 2008

Poem & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Dec. 10, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

I am Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the 10th of December 2008. I always suggest that newcomers look in to www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and on the website, you'll find hundreds and hundreds of hours of talks I've given in the past, which cover a vast array of history and I go into the system in which we live. The one that's behind the scenes, the one that's behind the media projections, behind the indoctrinations you get at school. I show you that people actually plan the future for us all to live in; and, just as we're living in the present times of planned change, the changes were planned a long time ago, before we were even born. This is an agenda we live through, an agenda by big Foundations, which front for very wealthy people; wealthy old, old families, of Europe primarily and the United States and Canada, and, they run the world, Soviet style, through funding Non-Governmental Organisations. These same Foundations came up with the public-private enterprises; which, again, is a form of the amalgamation of the Soviet System and Capitalism. The type that Lenin talked about would happen, around this era too, he was right on with it. He said towards the end of the Millennium, he said that Communism shall fade away, because it will merge with the West and out of it will come a new system. This is the real meaning of Socialism. You have a dominant minority of elitists on top, very wealthy, running those beneath them with massive bureaucracies and authoritarian type systems,

running all the masses beneath them, in a communistic fashion. That's the world in which we live.

Also look into www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get, or you can download transcripts of the talks I've given and they're written in the various languages of Europe. You have to understand the history, to make sense of what is happening today; otherwise you'll never ever break through the Matrix, as I call it. You'll never break through, if you don't understand the histories behind this and history is something they always bury. In every generation they rewrite it; and, when they rewrite it, a whole chunk of it is chopped off, never to be recovered by the general public. I advise people to look into old bookstores, even junk stores; I've found some really good books, little treasures, old ones in junk stores, going for a dollar or so. Without this information, you won't make sense of the big events that are happening in your lifetime. You'll put it down to left wing / right wing and so on; and, that's the dialectic process you get stuck in. You also cannot go after the multitude of books put out there to make you blame this group or that group, or some other group, the favourite groups, the handful of favourite groups, because those who publish those books are well-funded to do so as well - to keep everyone fighting everyone else - that's the technique, divide and conquer. When you're all divided, a master must come along and rule you; and, that's what government does. They say 'see, you can't get along, we need more laws' and they put them on the books. That's the technique of control, it's a scientific technique; the kind that Bertrand Russell, and others of his own ilk, talked about introducing. And I'm going to go into some of this that's been happening, to do with children from last night's talk, I'm going to continue it and go deeper, after the following break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, Alan Watt back, Cutting Through The Matrix. Last night, I talked about something called CAF in the title of an article I read from the dailymail.co.uk By Eileen Fairweather was **Has Your Child Been CAFed?** It goes into, it's called the Common Assessment Framework and this came out from the European Union, as a matter of fact, this whole idea, it's to get used throughout Europe eventually; but, in Britain, they've reinterpreted it, apparently, to give the social workers and cops and everyone else that has government approval and authority, the right to go and interrogate children, very-very young children and ask intimate questions about their sexual preferences and their sexual life and what's their family like at home and are their parents basically politically-correct. Are their parents - do they have any prejudices and stuff like this; and, I never read the whole article. I stopped when I likened the woman who got the job to Ewen Cameron who was the guy, the pervert, who was basically promoted up to the United Nations, to be in charge of mental health for children world-wide. You better understand what we're up against here: this is a big-big organisation, very-very old and I'm not talking about just the United Nations, I'm talking about the mentality and the organisation behind it all and where they want to go. I went into John Dewey as well; I mentioned Lord Bertrand Russell, who had his experimental schools, back in the '20s, by Royal Commission. He was allowed to do things in that school where people would have been going down deep crevasses otherwise in the local communities if that had been happening and he was encouraging the children to have pre-pubertal sex. The idea being: that if you over-stimulate and really stimulate children before puberty, they become hyper-sexualised and they will be so promiscuous they'll never bond with one person, that's the whole intent behind it. And, that's been pretty well done actually, it's all there. That's why the media has been used, you know the Hollywood systems, the television 'entertainment' industry and so on, has been put out there, to promote it all. However, it's much deeper than that too; because, I'm going to read some more of this article, from that article I read yesterday, from the Daily Mail. This author goes on to talk about, it says:

Incredibly, parental consent is not often required for this intrusion into children's lives. Youngsters from the age of 12 are deemed mature enough to agree to being CAF-ed whatever their parents' objections. But campaigners stress that families should teach their children to say No: submitting to CAF is, currently at least, voluntary.

But it's going to mandatory you see.

The Government claims that the database will identify children at risk of poverty, abuse or future criminality.

I went into that too; they want to predict who's going to be a criminal.

But since when did filling in endless forms release funds for frontline services, rather than divert them? By bizarre coincidence or not this assault on treasured British notions

The reason I'm reading this too, from Canada, through the US, to the world; because, you see, this is a world-wide

system, we are global; and, this is to be used across the entire planet, to make sure that everyone is brought up politically-correct. You are adjusted and re-adjusted until you are politically-correct, all through your childhood and through your adulthood. This particular CAF System in Britain was launched, it says here:

by Margaret Hodge, Tony Blair's shocking choice as Britain's first Children's Minister.

Why was she the 'shocking choice'?

Her main 'qualification' was being his pal and running Islington Council when

She was in charge of Islington Council.

when its 12 children's homes were awash with paedophiles and sympathisers of the 'Left-wing' Paedophile Information Exchange.

Look into what the Paedophile Information Exchange is. It says:

This campaigned for sex to be legalised with children from the age of four.

Four years old. It says:

One can only wonder how many Pervy Petes within childcare today will relish being actively invited to ask children about their sexual behaviour (CAF seemingly views this as normal),

Well, they would, wouldn't they? These kind of people are predators you see.

the 'sleeping arrangements' at home and how they feel about 'changes to their body'.

This is what they ask the children, these are the kinds of people who are asking the children. This journalist goes on to say:

I have been exposing child-abuse scandals for nearly 20 years and believe that this new Stalinist bureaucracy will not save a single child.

It's not intended to.

Many of the paedophiles I exposed in Hodge's homes

This is the group homes for children.

'groomed' children for eventual abuse through precisely such questions.

This person knows her stuff here, this journalist who did the stories on the abuses happening in these particular homes, while this woman [Patricia Hodge] was in charge of the council. She says:

Many of the paedophiles I exposed in Hodge's homes 'groomed' children for eventual abuse through precisely such questions.

That's how they start it off, the intimacy of personal sexual details.

Hodge claimed that constant State monitoring of children was justified by the Victoria Climbié scandal.

That's one incident that happened in Britain, with a child.

Yet adequate powers to protect genuinely endangered children already exist. Why, then, did the appalling mothers of Shannon Matthews and Baby P retain their children? The problem was not lack of paperwork but too many stupid, politically correct people reading it and failing to act.

CAF will not mean that the State now swoops on the demonic families in flea-infested homes with rottweilers and broken-backed babies. No, just as with the Government's fearless war on pensioner recycling 'louts', they

will instead target and terrorise ordinary, decent families.

Well, you see, that's the intention of this. She says:

Why? One reason is simply to control people.

This journalist has got some gonads here.

One reason is simply to control people. Many of today's New Labour MPs

That's your democratic types; the ones that claim they are,

are ex-Marxists

I wouldn't say 'ex' at all.

and radical feminists

and that's very polite

who still believe that the family poses the greatest potential opposition to the strong State.

That's it right on the nose.

the family poses the greatest potential opposition to the strong State.

Exactly what Bertrand Russell and all the others of his ilk said a long time ago and reiterated many times throughout their lives.

The Government's decreed desirable 'outcomes' for children are so frighteningly broad that many decent parents could find themselves labelled failures or abusers.

Everyone involved with children including volunteers, and police on raids is now expected to use the Government's 'Pre-Assessment Checklist', to see if they are achieving these five 'outcomes'

Now, very vague eh, again, that's why they're put out there, they can stretch them to the limit, such as:

being healthy, staying safe, enjoying life, making a 'positive contribution' and achieving 'economic well-being'.

This is what it's under, all these questionnaires under these kinds of topics.

Even parents working desperately hard to feed their children and keep them safe could be classified as failing them. The questionnaire asks if children's parents are 'over-protective', and whether work leaves them 'too tired to pay attention to your needs'. CAF practitioners are also taught specifically to ask if parents 'promote a healthy lifestyle' and oppose 'bullying and discrimination'.

An increasingly rigid State already rejects potentially loving foster and adoptive carers who smoke or have politically 'incorrect' views because they are Christian.

How long until natural parents are also found guilty of thought crime?

Might Damian Green have been considered guilty of encouraging discrimination, through challenging the Government on immigration?

The worst thing is that Every Child Matters

Now, Every Child Matters, that's in capitals ECM, Every Child Matters, that came out of The Rights Of The Child, a very nice sounding thing that came out from where else, the United Nations, once more; and, everyone went along with it thinking well children should have rights, what's wrong with that? We're decent people, are we? Until you find that, once they've passed all these laws, the parents have no rights whatsoever. That was the intention of it. Everything is

done through stealth and deception in this system. It says here:

The worst thing is that Every Child Matters has made real protection work harder – the highly effective Child Protection Register was abolished in April and social workers are now drowning in paperwork about entirely innocent families.

That's what its purpose is.

A suppressed University of York study found it took them a day

A whole day

to enter data electronically on just one child.

This goes on and on and on; but, those who've had dealings with the Children's Aid and so on, and those who worked in the system, know the type of people they recruit as workers. It's well known it's a paradise for certain types; but, now, they're not happy with that. They want to stretch out into the big wide world and take their pick of their victims; and, that's what it's about from their points of view. From those above them, who mandate all this, it is true, it's the death and destruction of the family unit once again; and, it's all leading to, as I say, a tyranny that's never ever been experienced on earth before. Where you have to be monitored and checked constantly all through your life, from birth to death, for the State, the all-powerful State.

What is CAF anyway? As I say, what is it? Where does it come from? You see, it's from the European Union; and, I'll talk about this, when I come back from this break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I am Alan Watt, this is Cutting Through The Matrix, talking about this CAF. It sounds very innocuous really, when you read the main website, the home website, which is from the EIPA, European Institute of Administration, which is a registered organisation but it seems to be one of these sort of public-private deals. On its website, you have no clue that what they're talking about is the type of thing that's happened in that article I've just read. You wouldn't have a clue and it says:

CAF Common Assessment Framework The CAF is a result of co-operation among the EU

That's the Economic Union of Ministers. Remember, when we're amalgamated in the Americas, we've got the same thing going, all these same things; we have to emulate Europe, exact duplicate.

a result of co-operation among the EU Ministers responsible for Public Administration. It is jointly developed under the aegis of the Innovative Public Services Group (IPSG), a working group of national experts

Again: 'experts'. Bertrand Russell said “*the world shall be ruled and run by experts*”.

set up by the Directors-General (DG) in order to promote exchanges and cooperation where it concerned innovative ways of modernizing government and public service delivery in EU Member States.

Sounds very gentle so far doesn't it? It says:

A pilot version was presented in May 2000 and a first revised version was launched in 2002. A CAF Resource Centre CAF (RC) was created at the European Institute of Public Administration

Public Administration, that's where it comes under.

in Maastricht following the decision of DGs in charge of public service. In a strategic statement,

They're all on about, they're all militarised now, strategy, strategic statement.

EIPA pointed out how it wants to play its role as a European CAF Resource Centre and what its objectives are in this respect.

It goes on and on, you can check it out for yourself.

It's wonderful how they can reinterpret this stuff once they've got it on the books, but that's what all laws are about. It's generally nothing to do with the initial reason for putting it on the books in the first place.

We're living in Disneyland, or we're in the Land of Oz. The Land of Oz, that's in the Old Testament. That's what they call where the magicians came from. Anyway, here's another article here. It's from Inhofe Press Blog and I'll put the link up, at the end of the show but I think it's from a government website. It's Inhofe and its EPW Press Blog. Very interesting this about the hot air debate that's going on right now and how we've all to get on our knees just to save the planet. We're going to be taxed into the ground, at a time that they've hit us as well with a global depression.

This is from December the 10th 2008. Posted by Marc Morano. It says:

UN Blowback: More Than 650 International Scientists Dissent Over Man-Made Global Warming Claims.

It says:

Half of warming due to Sun! - Sea Levels Fail to Rise? - Warming Fears in 'Dustbin of History'

POZNAN, Poland - The UN global warming conference currently underway in Poland is about to face a serious challenge from over 650 dissenting scientists from around the globe who are criticizing the climate claims made by the UN IPCC

That's the big panel that's supposed to be in charge of it all.

and former Vice President Al Gore. Set for release this week, a newly updated U.S. Senate Minority Report features the dissenting voices of over 650 international scientists, many current and former UN IPCC scientists, who have now turned against the UN. The report has added about 250 scientists (and growing) in 2008 to the over 400 scientists who spoke out in 2007. The over 650 dissenting scientists are more than 12 times the number of UN scientists (52) who authored the media hyped IPCC 2007 Summary for Policymakers.

The U.S. Senate report is the latest evidence of the growing groundswell of scientific opposition rising to challenge the UN and Gore. Scientific meetings are now being dominated by a growing number of skeptical scientists. The prestigious International Geological Congress, dubbed the geologists' equivalent of the Olympic Games, was held in Norway in August 2008 and prominently featured the voices and views of scientists skeptical of man-made global warming fears.

And the full report linking off this too, you can see the whole lot, of the statements and so on, but here's some of them below, and this is going to be read in the Senate, in the next 24 hours:

"I am a skeptic...Global warming has become a new religion." - Nobel Prize Winner for Physics, Ivar Giaever.

Another one:

"Since I am no longer affiliated with any organization nor receiving any funding, I can speak quite frankly ...

Which means, obviously: when he was getting paid and working for this group, he couldn't say anything, right.

"Since I am no longer affiliated with any organization nor receiving any funding, I can speak quite frankly...As a scientist I remain skeptical." - Atmospheric Scientist Dr. Joanne Simpson, the first woman in the world to receive a PhD in meteorology and formerly of NASA who has authored more than 190 studies and has been called "among the most pre-eminent scientists of the last 100 years."

Here's another one:

Warming fears are the "worst scientific scandal in the history ... When people come to know what the truth is, they will feel deceived by science and scientists." - UN IPCC Japanese Scientist Dr. Kiminori Itoh, an award-winning PhD environmental physical chemist.

Back with more, after this break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, back Cutting Through The Matrix and reading some of the dissenters, the scientists who work - and some of them have worked in the past - others do still work with the International Panel on Climate Change at the United Nations. This big 'must be' that they're supposed to control all of our lives, because we're just killing the planet, we are the problem. *Mankind is the problem*, as the Club of Rome said, that would fit the bill, this big hot air balloon. Here's another scientist here who says:

“The IPCC has actually become a closed circuit; it doesn’t listen to others. It doesn’t have open minds ... I am really amazed that the Nobel Peace Prize has been given on scientifically incorrect conclusions by people who are not geologists,” - Indian geologist Dr. Arun D. Ahluwalia at Punjab University and a board member of the UN-supported International Year of the Planet.

Here's another one:

“The models and forecasts of the UN IPCC "are incorrect because they only are based on mathematical models and presented results at scenarios that do not include, for example, solar activity.” - Victor Manuel Velasco Herrera, a researcher at the Institute of Geophysics of the National Autonomous University of Mexico

Here's another one:

“It is a blatant lie put forth in the media that makes it seem there is only a fringe of scientists who don’t buy into anthropogenic global warming.” - U.S. Government Atmospheric Scientist Stanley B. Goldenberg of the Hurricane Research Division of NOAA.

Here's another one:

“Even doubling or tripling the amount of carbon dioxide will virtually have little impact, as water vapour and water condensed on particles as clouds dominate the worldwide scene and always will.”

See they always have. That's from Geoffrey G. Duffy, a professor in the Department of Chemical and Materials Engineering of the University of Auckland, NZ. Here's another one:

“After reading [UN IPCC chairman] Pachauri's asinine comment

That's good, asinine comment.

comparing skeptics to Flat Earthers, it's hard to remain quiet.” - Climate statistician Dr. William M. Briggs, who specializes in the statistics of forecast evaluation, serves on the American Meteorological Society's Probability and Statistics Committee and is an Associate Editor of Monthly Weather Review.

This next one says:

“For how many years must the planet cool before we begin to understand that the planet is not warming?

Ha!

For how many years must cooling go on?” - Geologist Dr. David Gee the chairman of the science committee of the 2008 International Geological Congress who has authored 130 plus peer reviewed papers, and is currently at Uppsala University in Sweden.

Here's another one:

“Gore prompted me to start delving into the science again and I quickly found myself solidly in the skeptic camp ... Climate models can at best be useful for explaining climate changes after the fact.”

They didn't know it before obviously. That's from:

Meteorologist Hajo Smit of Holland, who reversed his belief in man-made warming to become a skeptic, is a former member of the Dutch UN IPCC committee.

"Many [scientists] are now searching for a way to back out quietly (from promoting warming fears), without having their professional careers ruined." - Atmospheric physicist James A. Peden, formerly of the Space Research and Coordination Center in Pittsburgh.

"Creating an ideology pegged to carbon dioxide is a dangerous nonsense ...The present alarm on climate change is an instrument of social control, a pretext for major businesses and political battle. It became an ideology, which is concerning." - Environmental Scientist Professor Delgado Domingos of Portugal, the founder of the Numerical Weather Forecast group, has more than 150 published articles.

Here's another one:

"CO2 emissions make absolutely no difference one way or another...Every scientist knows this, but it doesn't pay to say so ... Global warming, as a political vehicle, keeps Europeans in the driver's seat and developing nations walking barefoot." - Dr. Takeda Kunihiro, vice-chancellor of the Institute of Science and Technology Research at Chubu University in Japan.

There you go, there's stacks and stacks of these particular comments to do with the farce of global warming; but, as I say, you see, you are under what really is a combination of the Fascist and Stalinist mentality. The combination has come together as they were designed to do, as they came out with Norman Dodd at the Reece Commission. That was the 1950s, by the way, they found out from the Ford, Carnegie and Rockefeller Institutes that their whole purpose was to so mould the West that it would blend seamlessly with that of the Soviet Union. You see, it's all here; and, the United Nations is the front group, this massive organisation, the United Nations, to bring it all into being. And, they will have no dissent, just like the Stalinist system was run, there'll be no dissenters, no matter how illogical their dogma is, they'd rather kill you - and I mean that - rather than give way, because everything has been banked, everything, our whole way of living for the future, has been banked on this farce of global warming and climate change. That *man is the enemy*, that's what the Club of Rome said, in the 1970s, when they dreamed up the whole idea; and, they have a huge stock market ready to go, to do with carbon trading that will take over from the old system, since we're producing nothing these days, it's all done in China. There's too much hanging on this for them to back off.

The Soviet system was incredible because anyone, a poet, a writer, a journalist, everyone who gave opinions or expressions to the public, in any format whatsoever, had to be vetted by committees to see if they were politically-correct; and, if they said anything at all in their works that could be deemed as subterfuge to the system, they could be sent to Siberia and their works were suddenly drawn off the shelves, gathered up through the schools, burned and off they went to the cold camps. That's what we're dealing with here; and, just like the previous article I read, to do with CAF, that's the mentalities that drive that kind of thing too. They are fanatics, utter fanatics, but the ones above them that fund them all, they're also a type of fanatic but they're kind of a religious fanatic. They're really into their religions, look at Rockefeller. Look at the funding he's given certain organisations like Theosophy. Look into Theosophy and some of you will fall for it, it sounds so wonderful, it carries you away, it's designed to, if you only read the exoteric, which most people do. Interesting that Blavatsky said in the 1800s that the purpose of Theosophy was eventually to blend and bring together the religions of the East and West and mix them with spirit; science and spirit would blend together. They're after your soul. The *ghost in the machine*, they're after you. That thing that makes you who you are and makes you tick, because you are an enemy if you're an individual with a working brain, to these people. And, they have no toleration in them whatsoever; I love how they always say *you've got to tolerate everything because there's no right and wrong, you've got to tolerate everything*. Here's the key: if you don't tolerate everything they tell you, their whole kit and caboodle, you can't have any exceptions, they're down you, they have no tolerance for you, whatsoever. That is the Soviet system; that is tyranny; that is totalitarianism, that's what it is. Don't get confused: that's totalitarianism.

I always remind people to read George Orwell's 1984, read it a few times, see the movie, especially the British version, he goes through it pretty well, the whole system of *doublethink*; and, when you're upgraded with *newthink*, when they change their minds 180 degrees on some topic, you'd better adjust immediately, as though you'd always thought that.

That's what they expect of us and even then they won't be happy, they want you monitored 24 hours a day, every individual on the planet; and, who's backing them? Who's working for them? The biggest organisations on the planet are backing them. The biggest financial corporations, the biggest industrial corporations are backing them; because, in this world, you don't get up to the top as a big industry or corporation unless the big boys, who already control the world system, brought you up, like Bill Gates. That's why, in the high Masonic tradition, you must become a philanthropist and put all the dough that came in, after all they made you who you are and the worker is *worthy of his wages*. It means you must give kick-backs to the master, big time. Look where the money for Bill Gates goes, his philanthropy, is on family-planning, meaning abortions and so on, across the world, because he works for his master, you see, as they all do. You would be surprised how many big, real industries and organisations are out there, that produce real things that we buy, are staffed with people from MI6 and the CIA, who funded them into existence. Look into the ones that control the Verichip for instance, look at the ties they have and then you'll start to clue in.

Now, we'll go to the phones now and we've got Dave from California on the line, are you there Dave?

Dave: Hi Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Dave: Fine, I'd like to talk about Chemtrails, you're the only one on the radio or any place else that really seems to understand the extent or the seriousness of them. I'm here in Silicon Valley and in May, approximately, after spraying for about ten years, they increased - dramatically - the amount or the content of the spray and it started to affect my breathing, my eyes, visibly. It's been constant, literally daily, since then; and, I've developed a sensitivity towards some other chemicals, like pesticides and particularly cleaning fluids they use in hotel rooms.

Alan: What happens, you become sensitised, that's standard with the medical problems, you become sensitised to them.

Dave: and I'm pretty sure it's a result of the over-exposure to the Chemtrails.

Alan: Yes, and what's amazing too, now we have the scientists at least admitting that the global warming is a hoax and the seas aren't rising and the big Armageddon movie made by Al Gore hasn't come to light, it's not to fruition. Now we've got to get the scientists talking about this other big thing that's going on, that none of them want to talk about and that's the spraying that's going on all over the place by some incredible air force that's across the world and you know the doctors know this too. They see the patients coming in, they've seen the bronchial problems over the last ten years skyrocket, so have the pharmacists as well. No one wants to talk about this because, again, it's a must-be agenda; it definitely is, no doubt. See, you cannot spray the atmosphere with chemicals, whether it's got Barium in it, Cadmium in it, Aluminium Oxide and all the rest of it. All the solutions suggested by Teller in the '50s, when he talked about using that at the Pentagon, he talked about using it in conjunction with HAARP, to control the weather, but also to control, basically, the minds of people; it can do that with a secondary signal. They're doing all of this, but they knew then that if they did it then a good size of the population, maybe the very young, the elderly, those with allergies, those with asthma, they'd be the first to go down, because they're more likely to end up with constant irritation, it leads to infection and then pneumonia. This has been happening for ten years and they all know about it and they're keeping utterly quiet about it.

Dave: You don't hear any truth about it any place, even amongst the people on the Internet that are aware of the spraying, they don't seem to understand the seriousness of it, for some reason.

Alan: They don't, they don't because it's one of these sort of vague things, you see it there and, you see, again, it's true what Brzezinski said, unless the media tells them to think about it and worry about it, they will not do it, unfortunately that's true. You're seeing the effects of those around you, they can't fathom it, they don't have any data. The media won't talk about it, so they won't talk about it either. It's as simple as that with most people; but, they were spraying here before these last two storms I had and I even told people there's going to be a storm because you can see them making the storm and sure enough, in comes the incredible storm. A couple of years ago, I had yellow rain in the spring and I took photographs, it's on my website. It's just astonishing what's happening and there was Cadmium in it. Cadmium is highly carcinogenic.

Dave: Of course they could have just about anything they want in it at any time in it.

Alan: Yes, and I always go back as well and I'm sure the effects of it also maybe have a tranquilising effect on the

people; and, we do know, that in times of emergency, they've already said that they've got calmatives (mixtures of Prozac and Valium) which are aerosolised which they can spray over entire cities, if they want to. Well, I wouldn't be surprised if they added some of this stuff to this existing metallic spray, which they're using in conjunction with the HAARP technology.

Dave: I think they have, I think it's a chemical cocktail that's beyond belief.

Alan: It's beyond belief, people are getting very sick, as you say, there are times when everyone who contacts me is, across the US, Canada and so on, under heavy spraying. They're all tired and lethargic, that is common. Other times, they're all coughing, they all have their irritants, so it depends on the type of mix they're using that day. I could run websites just on the photographs I get sent in all the time and the ones I could take here; but I don't have the time even to do that, with all that's going on. Lots of people are suffering, with this spraying and they will not mention it. I've said before, that a member of Parliament for Sudbury Ontario went to Ottawa, on behalf of Don Scott, who has talked about it, on the radio; and the Department of Defence said they do not have to disclose any information on the spraying to a member of parliament or any member of the public. In other words, they've got carte blanche silence from some higher authority, to say nothing about it.

Dave: It's amazing. I've had the opportunity, but I've actually travelled quite a bit around the Western US and once or twice to South America in the last year and they spraying is just about as heavy everywhere.

Alan: I know, I know.

Dave: I don't know how they do it.

Alan: It's heavily organised, planned probably in the '60s. I'll back with more after this break.

=== BREAK ===

Hi folks, Alan Watt back, Cutting Through The Matrix. Is Sean from Idaho there?

Sean: How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Sean: Are you staying warm?

Alan: I'm keeping out of the snow.

Sean: Good.

Alan: I was in the snow all day!

Sean: OK, I'm sure you're by the fire now. Hey, really, just real quick, I know we haven't much time but, you know, a lot of the books you mention, they're disappearing. I made sure I got a Next Million Year copy and there's only about ten out there on the Internet that I could find. A couple of things, I wanted to call and talk to you about but I talked to my son last night, he's in 5th Grade, you know, they're getting taught right now, in public school, and we made a decision today actually to pull him out next year and go home school but they're getting taught their science and social studies through newspapers. No more books, through newspapers, that can just be instantly changed. I wanted to make just a quick comment about the IPCC: I know a number of people that have already bought into the global warming farce and it is their new religion.

Alan: Yes, it is.

Sean: And, you know the greening of everything; and, you tell them about the Club of Rome, you tell them about the First Global Revolution and they won't even take a look at it.

Alan: No, that's it you see, that's fanaticism and this is the most fundamentalist religion ever created, believe you me and backed by billions of dollars, to make it so and this is a must-be priority for those who planned the next phase of this Brave New World that we all go along with it because this is going to be our master. This is going to be our master, this

whole philosophy.

Sean: Real quick - have you seen the movie Into the Wild?

Alan: Yes.

Sean: Incredible movie, you know and the premise is just incredible about a guy wanting to escape his indoctrination, burning his money, wipe away everything; but, I saw it a couple of weeks ago and the more I thought about it, the more I see that it's a mockery. It's a mockery of those that want to get out of the system. In the very beginning, they show a picture of the Masonic Temple and then immediately following was the initiation - graduation ceremony - and then all through it, I don't if you saw where he buried his treasure, underneath the overpass. He's got all the nature to go bury his little treasure and he goes below the overpass. As above, so below and then - I wrote some notes so I didn't forget.

Alan: Their new book is called Bridge To Light, they love bridges, that's why they buried it under that.

Sean: Bridges to Light; and remember his father, he worked for NASA, Can-a-ver-al, the high priestess, as you pointed out. Then several times he says *"I'm on the top of the mountain"*, top of the pyramid, looking for the light.

Alan: That's right, the fool on the hill.

Sean: Do you know what the significance of the bear was at the end?

Alan: The bear is part of like the Great Bear, it's also called Arctouros, which is Arthur, like King Arthur with his Round Table. It goes round and round in a circle that constellation you see.

Sean: By chance, did you get my envelope in the couple of weeks?

Alan: I don't really know yet, I can't look for it now!

Sean: OK, no problem; hey, thank you very much Alan and you have a good evening.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Well, remember folks, you can donate to me on my website or buy my books that I write and so on and keep me going; but, from a very snowy Great White North, Ontario Canada, from Hamish and myself, it's goodnight and may your god - or your gods - go with you.

Transcribed by Bill Scott.

Links to the topics covered in tonight's show:

["Has your child been CAFed? How the Government plans to record intimate information on every child in Britain" by Eileen Fairweather \(dailymail.co.uk\) - Dec. 7, 2008.](#)

["European Institute of Public Administration / Common Assessment Framework" \(eipa.eu\).](#)

["CAF - Common Assessment Framework" \(eipa.eu\).](#)

[COMMON ASSESSMENT FRAMEWORK \(eipa.nl - Netherlands\).](#)

["UN Blowback: More Than 650 International Scientists Dissent Over Man-Made Global Warming Claims" by Marc Morano \(epw.senate.gov\) - Dec. 10, 2008.](#)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
" "THE POWER OF PARTICLE PROPAGANDA (FROM NASA)
"NUKING YOUR BRAIN IS SAFE FOR YOU" (FROM BRITISH BOFFINS)
"LAPTOPS, GONADS, GOING, GOING, GONE!" "

May 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu , on May 25th, 2007.

I'm going to start off with a little article that came out, the typical type of article that we're given, which is almost kindergarten language for the general public, from one of the many newspapers or magazines that are out there, which feeds you pieces of information given out by PR companies much higher above them. There's no questioning of anything. It's from them to us—down to us, as though God was speaking, and we're all stupid morons at the bottom.

This one is from "LiveScience.com". Again, as I say, it's something which is parroted, and it's for public consumption. This one is from the **4th of May 2007**, by **Andrea Thompson**. I've got to laugh at the way they even put this stuff up on their sites. When you look at it, it's your typical magazine you'd buy at the checkout counter in a grocery store.

"Add to del.icio.us; Digg it; Seed Newsvine; Add to reddit" (blah, blah, blah)

It's the silliness of it all, as they present this stuff to us. We're used to all this silliness now, so they have to wrap all this silliness into the stuff they want us to believe, as well.

Here's what it says here:

"An extensive and previously unknown "twilight zone..."

Alan: A twilight zone?

"...of particles in the atmosphere could complicate scientists' efforts to determine how much the Earth's climate will warm in the future, a new study finds."

Alan: This is your standard intro spiel for the “unwashed masses.”

"...a previously unknown "twilight zone" of particles."

Alan: "Previously unknown." This is amazing, since they've been putting all these billions of bucks into the atmosphere, rockets, and NASA pilot projects to determine this. These are the first guys that told us about the ozone layer. They are the only ones who can detect it, because they have the equipment. No one else can prove it, in fact, and we parrot “holes in ozone layer,” et cetera, as we parrot everything else that the scientists, you know, “the gods,” the new gods tell us. We're so easily managed.

"...previously unknown "twilight zone" of particles in the atmosphere."

Alan: It just appeared. Yes, it's a new normal.

"...could complicate scientists' efforts to determine how much the Earth's climate will warm in the future, a new study finds."

Alan: Didn't they know that already? All this hype and drumbeat about how it's going to warm, what's going to go on to, and all the could-be's and should-be's, et cetera? It's a huge business now.

"In addition to greenhouse gases..."

Alan: There are your buzzwords, you see. They get us to repeat the buzzwords.

"...greenhouses gases which absorb infrared radiation, or heat, emitted from Earth's surface and send it back to the ground, cloud droplets and aerosols, such as dust and air pollutants, in the atmosphere also affect the planet's temperature."

Alan: Oh, wow, like this is new. This is new that dust and air pollutants affect the planet's temperature, and also gives you a more beautiful sunset, the more pollutants that are in it. In fact, when the volcanoes go off, you get tremendous sunsets across the world. I got that in kindergarten as well.

"The exact overall effect of these two types of particles is still uncertain: while clouds block incoming solar radiation, water vapor also acts as a greenhouse gas..."

Alan: There it is again, highlighted.

"...trapping heat like a blanket. Now, recent satellite observations have found a zone of "in-between particles" in the air around clouds that was previously considered clear."

Alan: See, it's a "new normal." It suddenly appeared. It suddenly appeared, and within a year it will have always have been "normal," as they scrub the old books away. Where have these particles have come from? Could it be the metallic stuff they're spraying all over the world, and have been for the last few years? They won't mention that part of course, because, remember boys and girls, we're in kindergarten again.

"The area around clouds has given us trouble," said study team member Lorraine Remer of NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center in Greenbelt, Md."

Alan: Goddard Space Center. So if God's in it, it must true.

"The instruments detected something there, but it didn't match our understanding of what a cloud or an aerosol looked like."

Alan: They didn't understand it. It was like a brand new, new normal phenomena.

"What we think we're seeing is a transitional zone where clouds are beginning to form or are dying away, and where humidity causes dry particles to absorb water and get bigger."

Alan: You can tell it wasn't the best PR spokesman that handed this spiel down for the lower ones to put out there to us unwashed masses to get bigger.

"Scientists have been aware of an indistinct "halo" surrounding individual clouds, but the newly detected zone is much more extensive, taking up as much as 60 percent of the atmosphere previously labeled as cloud-free."

Alan: "60 percent of it all"—It just appeared out of nowhere. I wonder if their computers will eventually tell them, there are planes spraying this stuff, or, if it's not on their program, maybe they'll keep going around in circles and ask

them for billions of bucks every year, while they investigate it.

"The previously unknown ingredient in the atmospheric mixture of particles will have to be factored into models that try to predict how the atmosphere influences the change of global temperatures. The effects of this zone are not included in most computer models that estimate the impact of aerosols on climate," said lead author Ilan Koren of the Weizmann Institute of Science, in Israel. "This could be one of the reasons why current measurements of this effect don't match our model estimates."

Alan: I guess the clouds will have to reorganize themselves, to match the computers, to make these geezers understand what they're looking at.

"The study was published in the April 18 issue of the journal Geophysical Research Letters."

Alan: Then you can go on, to look up all the other stuff that they're going to terrify you with, like, "Timeline: The Frightening Future of Earth," "The Definition of Cloud Gets Cloudy," and "All About Global Warming," as they jump on the bandwagon, and we're supposed to say, "My goodness, let's give everything up, because this is just too horrendous. We're terrified," like one of these disaster movies, and they take all your rights away, because after all, apparently we're causing it all. We're causing it all, you see, by breathing—breathing and living.

That's how the standard nonsense is fed to the unwashed masses, who've been trained that, just like the old priesthods of previous years, this new priesthood in the white coats speaks for God; or maybe they are God. The only difference is they keep changing their minds, so I guess God keeps changing his mind, all the time, depending on what new program they have in their computer that finds things they never saw before. It's a blind God that can't see the spraying in the sky, to find out where the 60 percent space of the whole world's atmosphere suddenly has these particles in it, that wasn't known before. Maybe it didn't exist before. Maybe that's why it wasn't known before? Maybe they should ask their computer that?

One of the last books that Carl Jung wrote was about the changes that he saw coming. In his day, of course, there was a big Iron Curtain. We'll find that in history of the ancient system that came right up to the present. It's the same system of builders, great builders that came into the countries with their system of money, power, bureaucracy, taxation, forcing the same system everywhere they went, and building things: Building capital cities, monuments and walls, great walls. They built walls everywhere; even across Britain, when the Romans went in there; China, the Great Wall of China; Wall Street, for the money guys. The great builders of high, high, real Masonry, not the little stuff at the bottom.

Carl Jung likened the Iron Curtain of the communist system to what was happening across the whole world, as he saw it in the future, the near future, because he said, "power within any organization, even a bureaucracy which is started or begun with a legitimate purpose, or what seems to be legitimate, cannot help but grow like a cancer. It just expands." If it weren't the case, a bureaucracy and even a special police department or anything that's formed to investigate something and check something, or scientists for that matter too, on global warming, they can't help it. Once they get grants coming in, they must try and justify their reason for continued existence, because everyone wants a permanent income; and the higher the better in this system.

Therefore, you find that bureaucracies of all kinds, and even non-governmental organizations that start getting grants from governments, they really are paid by governments and the big foundations that work with governments. It's all the same thing, really, one huge multi-faceted, multi-faced, world corporation with all these departments. Each one must and constantly keep justifying its need to exist another year, another year, another year, ad infinitum. That's how it goes. Every department, every organization is the same.

Carl Jung saw the people, the individualist, being stifled, totally suffocated by rules and regulations, as they all overlapped each other for power. Lenin saw the same thing, but he was in on the Big Plan, and wrote about it too, the same thing. You see everyone is cashing in on the global warming, that they say, and keep saying, and will continue to say and hype up, until we parrot it as well, just as easily. That's how you introduce changes in the system. You keep saying it. It is so; therefore it becomes so.

This is from "***The Vancouver Sun***, May 24th, 2007. That was Thursday. I don't know why it says Monday, May 21st, 2007.

"Future flood of 'climate refugees' ahead?"

RCMP: Police report warns of a potentially overwhelming influx of people if global warming forces millions to flee Bangladesh..."

Alan: They picked Bangladesh.

"...and other countries."

Alan: This is by **Chad Skelton** of "***The Vancouver Sun***." It says here it was published Tuesday, January 30th, 2007. I don't know why they have all these dates on it.

"Global climate change could pose serious challenges for police and B.C. (British Columbia) from public disorder..."

Alan: Here they go.

"...during natural disasters to climate refugees fleeing flooded countries, according to an internal RCMP report obtained by The Vancouver Sun."

Alan: Why do police have all these secret reports, and you have to obtain it, if they're serving the public? –If they're serving the public.

"The report, External Trends Influencing Policing in British Columbia, was prepared in September 2005 for senior B.C. Mounties attending an annual planning meeting, and covers several topics. It was obtained by The Sun through the Access to Information Act. The report's section on climate change..."

Alan: This is the police getting in on it.

"...states that "effects on British Columbia's weather patterns are already occurring. Wetter winters and dryer summers in B.C. have increased the risk for flooding and forest fires."

Alan: It's true they've had forest fires, two or three years ago. One of them was terrible. It came out, after much bungling and much finger pointing, that also the forestry departments have stopped putting fires out, and they start them now, because apparently the "new policy," the "new normal" is that occasional forest fires are good for the land and the timber, to get rid of all the underbrush. So they start them. They drop this burning pitch from helicopters, which they show us on television, and it's amazing too, the pollution it causes. It's massive. When there are thousands of acres going up in flames, you see this big black pall of smoke, but, you see, when government does it, it's good pollution. When you burn your little wood stove, it's bad pollution. This is the insanity we're expected to accept, and unfortunately, lots of people do accept this nonsense. Yes, they've been starting fires, and we've had lots more forest fires since.

We also have the HAARP working overtime. With HAARP, it's amazing, because they can superheat the atmosphere, which they do, causing massive explosions. We had that two or three years ago, when we heard bangs over British Columbia, down through Washington State, that set off fire alarms and car alarms all down through the places, for hundreds of miles. The experts flooded on the TV next day with all their opinions. "It must have been a meteorite; didn't see it, but it must have been." Then about a week later, we had the same thing happening over Australia—massive bangs in the sky, clear days, nothing seen. That was the HAARP technology superheating the atmosphere and causing explosions. They can also cause lightning. The Wizard of Oz has all the tricks up his sleeve.

"This report goes on to say that global warming is "likely to lead to more natural disasters [and] severe

weather, as well as increased spread of disease and water-borne pathogens. And those natural disasters, the report states, are something the RCMP must be prepared for. A growing number of natural disasters and extreme weather events both globally and in B.C. have increasingly focused attention on the need for extensive preparations for mitigating the effects and public disorder problems that attend such disasters," it states. Looking to the future, the report states that "Canada's north could become warmer and more hospitable to marine traffic, posing new security challenges" and that "climate refugees [are] a potential issue".

Alan: "Climate refugees"—I wonder if they'll get grants for that.

"RCMP spokesman Staff Sgt. John Ward said in an interview Monday that climate change is one of many issues the force is monitoring."

Alan: I guess they'll get another grant for that.

"We think there may be an impact [on police] -- that it might be an issue," he said. "It's on our radar." However, he said that -- unlike drug smuggling or organized crime -- the Mounties don't believe global warming requires an immediate police response."

Alan: Hmm.

"William Rees, an ecologist at the University of British Columbia, said while it is impossible to make precise predictions about climate change..."

Alan: If that's impossible, to make precise predictions about climate change, why has the whole world signed all these different treaties to change us, if they can't predict or make precise predictions about climate change?

To continue:

"...the fears raised in the RCMP report are a "credible scenario".

Alan: Now anything's credible, I mean, anything could be made possible; anything could be possible.

"For example, said Rees, many climatologists predict global sea levels will rise by about one meter by the end of this century."

Alan: Now many do predict that; and they're all working for the UN, because they live on grants, these scientists. However, it also means if many climatologists predict it, it also means that many of the other ones don't.

"Let's assume, for the sake of argument that we are talking about a one-meter sea level rise."

Alan: So in other words, let's take a hypothesis that you can't predict, because the guy before said you can't predict; and so here they are, predicting anyway, and taking a figure out of the air, "one-meter at the end of the century." This is old stuff, really; they're rehashing.

"Let's assume, for the sake of argument that we are talking about a one-meter sea level rise." Then you're talking about certainly tens -- possibly hundreds -- of millions..."

Alan: Oh, so it starts off with tens, possibly hundreds or:

"...millions of climate refugees globally," he said. "Most of the world's major seaports would be endangered. Much of Bangladesh would be inundated."

Alan: It's Bangladesh again.

"Rees said current illegal migration along the U.S.-Mexico border will be "like a picnic compared to what might be ahead."

Alan: Oh, they're always predicting, "We're in a disaster mode. Everything could be a potential disaster, and you'll find the solution with lots and lots of taxpayers' money."

"And Western countries, as the main producers of greenhouse gases..."

Alan: Oh, here we go again, "greenhouse gases"—that buzzword that just got into our vocabulary.

"...would have a "serious moral obligation" to assist those refugees, he said. Such a global exodus would require a response from agencies like the RCMP, said Rees."

Alan: What happens if Canada gets wiped out and we're all fleeing over to Bangladesh? Huh? Who's going to pay the RCMP then? Think about that and put it in your report. You could have a meeting about it.

"It's not impractical to think of the increasing military and policing actions that are necessarily going to accompany mass movements of that kind," he said. Morag Carter, director of the climate change program at the David Suzuki Foundation..."

Alan: Ha! —the World Wildlife Fund.

"...said while it's important for agencies like the RCMP to plan for global warming, governments and individuals should take measures now to reduce greenhouse gases. "Planning for catastrophic events in the future is a very important thing to do," she said.

Alan: You know all these disaster movies started with, I think it was, ***The Blob***. Then they went into earthquake movies and burning infernos, like towers going down, and here we are, they're using the same techniques (probably the same scriptwriters) to put all this stuff out to us, from the top. It's the same technique, actually.

" Planning for catastrophic events in the future is a very important thing to do," she said. But it's the sort of thing you do while you're [also] doing your best to prevent the disaster happening in the first place."

Alan: There you go with all this stuff you cannot predict, according to the other expert in the same write up, and here the rest of them are going on predicting it; and we're in limbo as the dialectic is played out on our minds. However, the one good thing is, above the report, "check out your horoscope and astrology." That gives it a lot of credibility, you see, and that's from ***The Vancouver Sun***. Maybe it's in the stars, eh?

This next piece is from ***Parallel Normal***, which I've read from before. Tuesday, **May 22nd, 2007** and it's about the microchip.

It says here:

"The Sick and Elderly: First Targets for Chipping."

Alan: There's a picture of a microchip. It's actually a large one from the VeriChip company. They have them much, much smaller now, which they can inject by needle—much smaller, a fraction of that size. You'll see it in the picture on ***Parallel Normal*** website.

It says:

"This won't hurt a bit. (At least, you won't remember.) An Alzheimer's care facility in Florida will implant RFID tags into its patients, to help identify them in case they stray from "campus." Of course, it's unlikely anyone who finds these test subjects wandering along the road will even think to scan them. Still, ABC News lapped it up.

Alan: Well, abracadabra!

"Dozens of diabetics in Boston and Georgia have also been implanted with the subcutaneous RFID chips made by VeriChip. The ABC News piece reads: leading RFID opponent Katherine Albrecht."

Alan: I think Mark has already written—he tells you he's written about Albrecht for *Wired News* and the *Boston Globe*.

"Albrecht is an avowed Christian who believes that RFID tags (or arfids) may be a precursor to the Mark of the Beast described in the Book of Revelation. It's an inconvenient angle for mainstream reporters, which, when the reporters quote her, invariably leave out of the story."

Alan: They can't. They can't connect the two, because if you connect the two, you have to start thinking off in different directions. Either Revelation was true, you see, predictions could be true, which means there's a God, and "oh, my goodness, you can't go there." Or else, the other part of it, is the clique who control this world are following Revelations to the letter, which is a good ploy, because when you have millions of people convinced that if it's God's will, you can't do anything about it. Then, the more you hype that propaganda up, the more they will just sit back and do nothing, and say, "there's nothing you can do." It's good psychological warfare. One or the other, you can take your pick.

Then Mark goes on to talk about:

*"His relationship with Albrecht became strained after a Wired News editor rewrote certain passages in my write-up of *Spychips*, a book Albrecht co-authored, and which includes quotes from me. The Wired News editor wanted the piece to appear more skeptical of Albrecht's book. He also tagged it as a review (under Mark's byline), which it was never intended to be."*

Alan: In other words, he's telling you, yes, they will spin things and they will alter things which don't fit what they want the public to know. Or, they'll twist it to give you a different impression or lasting perception of something. That's to do with that. Therefore, they always go for the children first, and then the sick, eventually, and the elderly. The elderly, the ones who have the least power, is who they go for first, always.

The ones in the middle are too busy running after the big carrot and enjoying themselves, and having lot of sex, and sometimes drugs, or whatever else they happen to be into. They have lots of hobbies, lots of little things to pass the time, or sports. They don't care about the young or the elderly. That's the sad truth about society. That's why this can be done, generation after generation, until it's your turn to join the latter category of the elderly, and then they come and whack you, and there's no one to stand up for you. You wonder where all the safety nets are. You find there are no safety nets, really. You have only one "authority" over you; and bang!, in goes the chip and they have you where they want you, at their mercy, and that's really what that's about. You're at their mercy.

I'm surprised the Mounties (from the last thing I talked about there, the last article) haven't jumped and asked for a grant on that, to see if they can get the trackers and a special team, where they could find these wandering people, who don't know who they are, supposedly. A tracking team, they could ride around on horses and lasso them and pull them in. There are grants everywhere, if you look hard enough.

This article I'm about to read is from ***BBC News Technology***. **BBC.co.uk/navigation** and it says: BBC News 24, **May 21, 2007**. I guess this is a new term they're using for the infrared system that runs the wireless Internet. It's the stuff they're dosing cities with now, and making wireless in big cities and whole areas, which is really tied in with the coming ID card with the active chip, so you'll be traced everywhere you go, and then down the road it will be used for the chip implant. That's why the big push is on to make everything wireless everywhere. It's constant tracking, wherever you are. That's the real purpose of it, down the road. It says here and they're calling it "wi-fi," very trendy, "wi-fi." They love trendiness. It's "wireless fidelity," I guess; I have no idea. But anyway, it's infrared technology from the microwave systems.

"Wi-fi health fears are 'unproven' -- Scientists..."

Alan: Here's that big conglomerate again, "scientists say." You know the faceless ones. God has spoken.

"Scientists have said there is no evidence to suggest a link between the use of wi-fi and damage to health."

Alan: There's your statement, right at the top, which will stay in your memory; after you read the rest of the stuff, it doesn't matter. It's the first part you'll retain. That's why it's at the top, and it's in bold at the top.

"BBC programme Panorama..."

Alan: This is their investigative bunch; really, the top guys always work for MI5.

"...found that radiation levels from wi-fi in one school was up to three times the level of mobile phone mast radiation."

Alan: In another article they put out, they said it's actually the main beam of the mobile phone mast radiation. Perception is altered by the omission of that, "main beam."

"The readings were 600 times below the government's safety limits..."

Alan: What the heck is the safety limit of radiation, huh?

"...but there is ongoing debate about wi-fi use. Sir William..."

Alan: Sir William Stewart.

"...Sir William Stewart, chairman of the Health Protection Agency, has said there needs to be a review of wi-fi. He told Panorama that there was evidence that low-level radiation from devices like mobile phones and wi-fi..."

Alan: Oh God, "wi-fi", trendy words they put in, trendy little buzzwords.

"...did cause adverse health effects. But some experts..."

Alan: These are the "faceless ones" again.

"...some experts in the scientific community have disagreed with his assessment."

Alan: Here's someone who's not involved, eh? Independent?

"Wi-fi seems unlikely to pose any risk to health," said Professor Lawrie Challis, of Nottingham University. Prof Challis, chairman of the Mobile Telecommunications and Health Research (MTHR) programme management committee..."

Alan: If he gave another honest opinion about it, he'd be out of a job, since he's the chairman of a whole industry, really, a part the research program. He'd put himself out of a job if he said the opposite, so he has to say this.

He says:

"Wi-fi exposures are usually very small - the transmitters are low power and some distance from the body. They can be near to the body, however, when a laptop is on one's lap, and my own view is that just as we encourage young children not to use mobile phones, we should also encourage them to use their laptops on a table rather than their lap, if they are going online for a long time."

Alan: I'd like to just point this little thing out here. Some countries such as Sweden have also put money into this research, and they have found that there's tremendous damage caused by microwave radiation, not this wi-fi, wi-fi. Wiffy, wiffy. Isn't it odd, that they even call it "**laptop**," like they didn't know this before they started, before they gave it to the public? The thing is called "laptop" to encourage the youngsters to put it on their lap. What's in your lap, huh?

What does radiation of that kind eventually do, long term, and maybe even short term, depending on the strength? It makes you rather sterile. Hmm. Whose policy would that fit into? **Do you think they just dished this stuff out and it's not tested or they don't know?** We're expected to believe they just bungle once in a while (actually, quite often); they bungle things, when they eventually admit to you something. They just didn't know. That's rubbish. That's nonsense. They know darn well what they're doing at the top, because **ALL TECHNOLOGY COMES FROM THE TOP INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES**, who had it long before the public gets it. In fact, **THEY AUTHORIZE WHEN THE PUBLIC WILL GET IT, AT THE LOW END OF THE SPECTRUM**. They know all this stuff.

"As part of its investigation, Panorama visited a school in Norwich, with more than 1,000 pupils, to compare the level of radiation from a typical mobile phone mast with that of wi-fi in the classroom. Readings taken for the programme, broadcast on BBC One on Monday, showed the height of wi-fi signal strength to be three times higher in the school classroom than the main beam of radiation intensity from a mobile phone mast."

Alan: **It's three times higher in the school classroom** than the main beam of radiation intensity from a mobile phone mast.

"Sir William recommended to the government in 2002 that the beam of greatest intensity from a phone mast should not fall on any part of the school grounds, unless the school and parents agreed to it."

Alan: Yeah. Radiate us, please. Please radiate us. I can see the parents doing that, like they really care. The parents, really, the problem is, they're not involved at all. They expect the system to take care of their children for them. That's the new socialist system. Keep them out of the parents' hair.

"Medical physics expert Professor Malcolm Sperrin told BBC News..."

Alan: Again, he's a medical physics expert. Remember that. They love the experts, like Bertrand Russell, again.

"Professor Malcolm Sperrin told BBC News that the fact wi-fi radiation in a particular school was three times higher than a mobile phone mast was irrelevant..."

Alan: It's irrelevant, you see.

"...unless there was any evidence of a link to health effects. Wi-fi is a technique using very low intensity radio waves. Whilst similar in wavelength to domestic microwave radiation..."

Alan: What does a "**domestic microwave**" do? Huh? Does it cool things, perhaps? No, no. It's to cook things.

He says:

"Whilst similar in wavelength to domestic microwave radiation the intensity of wi-fi radiation is 100,000 times less than that of a domestic microwave oven."

Alan: What size of oven is he talking about? I've seen some huge ones with some incredible power. But that's how they word it, you see.

"Furthermore, tissue can only be effectively heated by a wavelength that is closely matched to the absorption, and there are strict guidelines for ensuring such absorption peaks are avoided."

Alan: I can remember too, when the microwaves hadn't been out for a few years. The same programs in Britain were doing investigations into secretaries, who had gone blind in the eye closest to their office microwave that had been put in. Both of them, in at least one of them, went blind in the eye nearest to them. Of course those microwaves, we're told, were said to be very, very safe; and they were sold to the public. There was a big hullabaloo about that at the time; and that was hushed up by big industry, et cetera.

Plus, back in those days, they knew that down the road, **they'd eventually put implants in people and track them with the cell phone technology, before they even heard the cell phones.** It was all planned out, and they couldn't give microwave a bad image. It was essential for this tracking, and they're not going to change their minds, no matter what evidence actually could come up, even if it was allowed into the public limelight. Contrary evidence, counter evidence or evidence that simply says this is bad for you and proves it, they simply won't make it, because this is a "must be", a "must be" in the system.

"The type of radiation emitted by radio waves (wi-fi), visible light, microwaves and mobile phones has been shown to raise the temperature of tissue at very high levels of exposure - called a thermal interaction - but there is no evidence that low levels cause damage."

Alan: Really? It's like radiation and all the early experimenters into the field of radiation and isotopes, for x-rays and various other things. Even Madame Curry's husband, I mean he really was an inventor. She simply took it over. He died, like many of them did, with radiation contamination, and they were dealing with very low levels compared to what they have today. Eventually it came into the medical field. **There's no safe level of x-rays or radiation.** There simply isn't, it's accumulative, in a sense, the effects. We're going through the same nonsense with this one; but it's a "must be," so they're not going to give you any contrary evidence.

"The Health Protection Agency has said that sitting in a wi-fi hotspot for a year results in receiving the same dose of radio waves as making a 20-minute mobile phone call."

Alan: That's what they said. Should we believe them, I wonder? It's kind of like the other agencies they have there. At the Food and Drug Administration in the U.S., you find all the employees go into the Food and Drug Agencies to work. They come back out into the Protection Agency, and then they go back out, and back and forth. One of them actually has gone back and forth five times, a woman, she's been in the Congress and then back to work for the Food and Drug Administration Bureau. Guess whose side she's on? It's the same with all these agencies, the health protection agency. So they're trying to tell us it's just like making a 20-minute mobile phone call, which I have never done, by the way. I don't have a mobile phone and I won't have one.

Then it goes on to say:

"Some people suspect a non-thermal interaction, but there is no evidence to suggest that this exists and indeed it is unlikely," said Professor Sperrin."

Alan: "A non-thermal interaction," there's no evidence, hmm. I wonder if that first report I read about the new particles in the atmosphere will change that. Then they'll have a new report on this.

"Research proceeding."

Alan: This is the same article.

"He added: "Radio waves (wi-fi) and other non-ionising radiations have been part of our lives for a century or more and if such effects were occurring then damage or other untoward effects would have been recorded and studied."

Alan: He doesn't go on to say that they still actually have been. In fact, Toronto on the CBC television, it could have been part of the national news; **"The National"** they call it. They do their little daily specials. It was on a doctor in

Toronto, who had a microwave detector, who was going around Toronto picking up signals from all the different cell phones towers that were scattered through the city. These small rectangular ones are all microwave towers that they stick on the tall buildings. They're all over the place, because there's a new phenomena called "**cell phone poisoning**" basically. People are having tremendous reactions to them, including massive lethargy and mood swings, physical symptoms. The ones who've moved out of the city were followed up, and they've recovered. This is a phenomenon which does exist, and yes, studies have gone into it, and they are ongoing; so this guy isn't quite telling the truth. He's telling a "fib," as they say in Britain. It's a very polite word, when you're "fibbing."

"Research is still proceeding in this area at leading centres in many countries, but evidence points to wi-fi transmissions being well below any likely threshold for human effects."

Alan: I can remember when Thalidomide was given out (when I was really small) to women who were pregnant. They tried this stuff, initially, on people who had problems, with the elderly, in fact. They used it for the elderly at first, Thalidomide (the drug), by the drug companies, for giving tone to the bladder for attention of urine at night, so they wouldn't be up and down to the washrooms and the bathroom. Then, it didn't work too well, with the side effects. They tried the next target, and claimed it would do tremendous things for women who were pregnant, and it certainly did, when they gave birth to children with arms and legs missing, and all the rest of it. Then it was "oops, we didn't know, yah-de-yah." They've actually reintroduced Thalidomide again, a few years ago, for its next con game, which is: "It might help women and prevent breast cancer."

You see, you can't keep these guys down with a good con. They keep at it and bring it back under different names and stuff. So here they are. It's the same deal here.

"Research is still proceeding in this area at leading centres in many countries but evidence points to wi-fi transmissions being well below any likely threshold for human effects."

Alan: "Any likely," that's very reassuring.

"Professor Malcolm Sperrin said "it's impossible to prove that something has no effect."

Alan: "It's impossible to prove," you see.

"Panorama spoke to Professor Olle Johansson, of the Karolinska Institute in Sweden, who said there had been many recorded effects such as chromosome damage from low-level radiation."

Alan: That is true. It's only true when you want to know, though. If you don't want to know, it's not true.

"Professor Henry Lai, from Washington state university, also quoted in Panorama, said he had found health effects at similar levels of radiation to wi-fi. He estimated that of the two to three thousand studies carried out over the last 30 years, there is a 50-50 split - half finding an effect with the other half finding no effect at all."

Alan: One half is being paid by the guys that make all this stuff, and the other ones are not; and that's why you come up with your findings.

"But Professor Will J Stewart, fellow of the Royal Academy of Engineering, said: "Science has studied the safety of mobile phones for many years and the overwhelming body of evidence shows little cause for concern."

Alan: There's another "independent" character: Fellow of the Royal Academy of Engineering, the big society that makes big dollars from all these agencies, and gets grants and stuff, that makes the cell phones and towers. However, it's a "must be" as I say.

"As for wi-fi, although these devices operate at a modestly different frequency to mobiles..."

Alan: "Modestly different." You see, modestly is not a lot.

"...they also operate at a lower power level over a much shorter-range."

Alan: How much radiation do you want?

'No issue': "Add to the fact that high-bandwidth wi-fi devices are less likely to be head-mounted and there really is no issue here."

Alan: It's kind of like, if you don't touch the isotope, you'll be fine.

"This is not to say that all electromagnetic radiation is necessarily harmless - sunlight, for example, poses a significant cancer risk; so if you are using your laptop on the beach..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha! Oh! Excuse me. Why would you take a laptop to the beach? You can imagine the sand that would get in it and all the rest of it, and it would be scratched to blazes. It's addictions, indeed. What would you be looking at the beach, huh? Why would you be staring at a computer screen?

"So if you're using a laptop on the beach make sure and get some shade."

Alan: Yeah, put the laptop over your head, like a book.

"Professor Sperrin said one of the difficulties around wi-fi research..."

Alan: That could only come from Britain.

"Professor Sperrin said one of the difficulties around wi-fi research was that it was impossible to prove a negative. "It's impossible to prove that something has no effect," he said. He said there was no justification in discarding wi-fi until it could be proved unsafe. The educational benefits from using laptops and having access to information far outweigh any unproven fears over the safety of wi-fi. I am more concerned about the heat laptops generate and the impact that could on sensitive parts of the body."

Alan: Some of the heat impact could affect sensitive parts of the body. There you have the usual stuff. The dialectic: yes, no, yes, no, yes, no: until you're punch drunk. Most folk give up and accept it as being okay, because they wouldn't give you anything that wasn't, right? That's now you think. That's how your logic goes and that's how you've been trained—trained not to think for yourself. If lots of folk are doing it, it must be good, because your neighbors are all doing it and using it, or whatever.

NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE VAST STUPIDITY OF LARGE GROUPS OF PEOPLE.

Now in closing, I've talked before about counter-intelligence and how heroes are often given to the public, who take the intelligence, the facts that are being passed around, the questions that come to discussions and producing facts and various theories, which are very plausible and probably correct. That's called "intelligence" that circulates amongst people.

Counter-intelligence takes that, attaches it to something ridiculous, and spins it off into outer space, which discredits the facts. When you try and tell people the facts, once more, without the incredulous stuff, they laugh at you, thinking you're one of those strange guys who sees certain things which most folk don't. It's a good ploy, but it's been used so often.

Here to finish up is a letter from Gary in England. He emailed me with this. **He said:**

"Family and I just got back from a weekend in Blackpool..."

Alan: Blackpool is a coastal city where people used to go, the working class used to go for their occasional weekend

with the family. It has shows and things for the children; and that was a big deal at one time, it still is, to an extent.

He says:

"The first night I was there I spotted a big sign saying "Conspiracies Exposed." It was advertising an exhibition about 9/11 and how we've been lied to about our history, et cetera. I had a look around and there was some good info, but it seemed to be heavily influenced by (and I won't say the word, that would be tacky-a-tacky), by this certain person's work. It cost me and my lass four quid each (that's four pounds) and a couple of quid for the bairns. (The bairns are the children). The bloke (the fellow, that's the guy) who showed us around seemed canny, but within about five minutes he was getting into the reptile stuff. That type of thing is just going to turn off the average Joe, who would otherwise maybe go further down the rabbit hole, but then it's supposed to, right? Just thought I'd let you know about that."

Alan: That's exactly right. They attach the facts with the incredible fiction, spin it into outer space and ridicule all of it, so it's all in a twilight zone. That's counter-intelligence and the word even "conspiracy," you see, the big boys want the people who are talking about the facts to go along and have themselves labeled as conspiracy theorists. The big boys put that term out for those to adopt. In fact, many people who are having been around exposing things have quite happily accepted the term, "conspiracy theorists". It's now like a big new hobby of weirdoes.

So don't discredit your stuff. Stick to the facts. Don't discredit yourself in the process. Just stick to the facts and you will get through to people, if you just simply stick to the facts. So that's very, very true, and this kind of thing is happening all over. These kinds of shows are obviously funded as well.

That's it for me for the weekend. I'll still be busy this weekend, as I always am. So from Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Orwellian Clip:

"There is always hope.

"Only because it's the one thing that no one has figured out how to kill yet."

"The Great American Novel"

By Larry Norman

I was born and raised an orphan
In a land that once was free
In a land that poured its love out on the moon
And I grew up in the shadows
Of your silos filled with grain
But you never helped to fill my empty spoon

And when I was ten you murdered law
With courtroom politics
And you learned to make a lie sound just like truth
But I know you better now
And I don't fall for all your tricks
And you've lost the one advantage of my youth

You killed a black man at midnight
Just for talking to your daughter
Then you make his wife your mistress

And you leave her without water
And the sheet you wear upon your face
Is the sheet your children sleep on
And at every meal you say a prayer
You don't believe but still you keep on

And your money says in God we trust
But it's against the law to pray in school
You say we beat the Russians to the moon
And I say you starved your children to do it

You are far across the ocean
In a war that's not your own
And while you're winning theirs
You're gonna lose the one at home
Do you really think the only way
To bring about the peace
Is to sacrifice your children
And kill all your enemies

The politicians all make speeches
While the news men all take notes
And they exaggerate the issues
As they shove it down our throats
Is it really up to them
Whether this country sinks or floats
Well I wonder who would lead us
If none of us would vote

Well my phone is tapped and my lips are chapped
From whispering through the fence
You know every move I make
Or is that just coincidence
Will you try to make my way of life
A little less like jail
If I promise to make tapes and slides
And send them through the mail

And your money says in God we trust
But it's against the law to pray in school
You say we beat the Russians to the moon
And I say you starved your children to do it
You say all men are equal all men are brothers
Then why are the rich more equal than others
Don't ask me for the answers I've only got one
That a man leaves his darkness when he follows the Son

(Transcribed by Linda)

February 15, 2008 (#76)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt February 15, 2008:

"PARTING WITH PRIVACY
AND
THE NEW SOCIAL PARADIGM"
© Alan Watt February 15, 2008

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 15, 2008 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on February 15th, 2008.

For those who just tuned in, I was on earlier. Actually an hour ago I finished the second hour and I was talking about sterilization that's now being advocated for young females. Something they're trying to get on the books, temporary of course, temporary sterilization; but you know, you know that nothing is temporary once they get something on the books because this was advocated in Britain of all places where everyone is dependent upon a national health system which is run by the government. Once they have you on something I'll guarantee you you'll have to apply to have it reversed, or you can't stop it or continue it by itself.

You can't trust these characters as far as you can throw them and by the size of them on the big fat salaries, that's not very far, so you have to start using your own common sense. It's time the common people used their common sense instead of trusting the experts, you know the big shepherds, the wolves in sheep's clothing that guide us down this terrible path that was planned a long time ago, where they want to annihilate all the "*useless eaters*." You know all those folk at the bottom they just don't fit into an updated mechanical or even electronic New World Order. We don't need all those laboring types any more with the low IQs and I'm not kidding. This is how they talk about us all and they want to start sterilizing people and getting us used to the idea of it; after all, the young girls are having a good time so what's wrong in just sterilizing them temporarily? Look into the Daily Mail report I mentioned on that previous show that I just finished an hour ago.

I also mentioned a book put out about Charles Darwin and the whole evolution theory nonsense by Ian Taylor. The full title of the book is "*In the Minds of Men: Darwin and the New World Order*," excellent book to read. Try and get at your library if you can or used or if it's not in print you could order it. I don't get anything for anything I advocate here